

# Colonel Jack Mohr

---



---

## The Watchman's Corner [Student Archive]

**Col. Jack Mohr (Author - Evangelist - Lecturer)**

Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, Aus Ret.

# A JEW SPEAKS OUT!

(A brief summary of Dr. Benjamin Freedman's book **FACTS ARE FACTS**. Must reading for every concerned Christian.)

by **Brig. Gen. Jack Mohr C.P.D.L.**  
**National Defense Coordinator**  
**Civilian Emergency Defense System**

*"And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free." John 8:32*

Many Christians are utterly confused by what is happening in the world today. Much of this confusion is coming from the pulpits, where many pastors have departed from preaching the "whole counsel of the Word of God," and have been led astray in their seminaries and Bible Schools, to depend on the teachings of men such as Dr. Schofield and others.

There is probably no area where this is more evident than in modern church teaching regarding a people we today call "Jews" and who have been held up to most Christians, as being the "Chosen People of God, the People of the Book."

An honest study of the teachings of Judaism, and especially their holy book The Babylonian Talmud will reveal that they are the most deadly enemies of God, His Christ, and the Christian church. They have advanced far in their plan to destroy Christian civilization and the freedom it has brought to the world, because of their aid from the Christian church.

If Christianity is to survive; if freedom is to be retained, it will only come about when God's true Israel people, the Anglo-Saxon and related people's of the world, the nations we sometimes refer to as Christendom, the true seed of Abraham, wake up to the truth of what is happening and do something to stop it.

This booklet was not written to make you hate the Jews. It was prayerfully prepared, under the direction of the Holy Spirit, to show you the truth. I will not attempt to change your mind about the Jews; that is not my task. I am a "watchman on the walls of Israel-America." My task is to warn you of dangers we face. What you do with this warning will be between you and God. Some day you will be required to answer for what you learn in this booklet. There will be no excuses then! So if you want the truth - **READ ON!** If you are afraid to know the truth, stop reading right now, for you are going to be tremendously disturbed!

The historical facts revealed in this booklet provide incontestible proofs that their continued suppression will be harmful to the security of America, the peace of the world, the welfare of humanity, the progress of Civilization and the cause of Jesus Christ and His Coming Kingdom.

Most of the information you read will not come from the author, but from an original source, a Jew, who during his lifetime, spent a personal fortune of over \$2-million to bring these frightening facts to the attention of the American people. This man was not a Jewish American, whose loyalty was to the "bastard state of the Israeli" in Palestine. He was an American Jew, who had been converted to Christianity and who loved Jesus Christ and the United States of America. Laboring under almost unbelievable odds, hated by his own people, vilified by Christians who should have known better, Dr. Benjamin Freedman literally "burned himself out", materially and physically, to warn Christians and this nation of the danger posed by his own people, the Jews.

In October 1954, from his office on Park Avenue, New York City, Dr. Freedman wrote a long letter to Dr. David Goldstein, a Jew who had been converted to Catholicism, but who by his writings and speeches, was for all intents and purposes, still a Jew. This letter was printed in a small book titled **FACTS ARE FACTS**. Very few Christians have ever read it.

Because of its length, and much repetition, I have picked out the high-points of this unusual book. I

ask that as you read, pray that the Holy Spirit will enlighten you to the truth it contains. Then armed with these truths, go out in God's strength, to do battle with those who would destroy everything you say you love as a Christian.

As you read, keep in mind Galatians 4:16 - "Am I to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"

After a rather lengthy introduction, in which he explains the purpose of his letter to Dr. Goldstein, Dr. Freedman gets into the meat of his message.

You assuredly subscribe to that sound and sensible sentiment, that "it is better to light one candle, than to sit in the darkness." There have been many instances where I have failed over the past thirty years. I still live in hope that one day, one of these candles will burst into flame like a long smouldering spark and start a conflagration that will sweep across this nation like a prairie fire and illuminate vast new horizons for the first time.

It has been correctly contended for thousands of years, that in the end, truth will always prevail. We realize that truth in action can prove itself a dynamic force of unlimited power. But Truth has no self-starter. Truth cannot get off dead-center unless a worthy apostle of Truth gives it a little push to overcome inertia. Without that start, Truth will stand still or often "die aborning."

On the other hand, Truth has many times been "blacked out" by repeated contradictory and conflicting untruths, repeated over and over again. World's history supplies many sober testimonies to this truth. This form of Treason to Truth is treachery to mankind.

Many of history's most noted characters have misrepresented Truth to the world. As recently as 1492, the world was misrepresented as being flat, by all the best authorities. When Christopher Columbus demonstrated otherwise, he came in for all sorts of criticism. There have been countless other similar incidents.

Whether these authorities were guilty of ignorance, or indifference is beside the point. A duplication of this exists today with respect to the crisis which confronts Christianity. We are living in the "Zero Hour" for the Christian faith. No institution in modern society can long survive if its structure is not erected on the foundation of Truth. The Christian faith began on the solid foundation of its Founder. To survive, it must remain on that foundation. The deterioration, disintegration, and final destruction of Christian faith, will be accelerated in direct ratio to the distortion and misrepresentation which is allowed to become the substitute for Truth. Truth is absolute! It can never be relative! Truth either exists, or it does not! There can be no degrees of Truth! To be half-true, is as incredible as to be half-honest, or half-loyal!

In their attempts to do an "ounce" of good in one direction, many well-intentioned persons have done a "ton" of harm in the other. (He then goes on to mention how Dr. Goldstein had devoted his life to conversion of so-called Jews - ED.) He continues: For every ounce of good you accomplish through the conversion of a self-styled Jew' (Rev. 2:9) to the Christian faith, you do a ton of harm in another direction.

Regardless of what anyone, anywhere and anytime may say, events of recent years everywhere have established beyond the question of doubt that the Christian faith stands with one foot in the grave and the other on a banana peel, figuratively speaking. (Consider this. Christian polls place the number of "born again" Christians in America at over 45-million; this number grows every day due to the unceasing efforts of evangelical and fundamental groups. This is good. But where is this Christian influence in America? As the number of "born again" people has increased, Christian influence has decreased. Crime, corruption and evil of every type has taken a stranglehold on America. Could it be that these Christians have become "the salt which has lost its savor - its ability to act as salt?" The major property of salt is to hold back corruption. Why have Christians failed in their efforts. Why is the Moral Majority making such little headway against all types of evil? Could it be that they have refused to strike at the root of the problem, because it is a Jewish root? Could it

be that many of these Christians are fulfilling the words of Isaiah 29:13 - "...this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but they have removed their heart far from me, and their fear towards me is taught by the precept of men." - ED.)

The Christian faith stands at the crossroads of its destiny. The Divine and sacred mission of the Christian faith is in jeopardy today to a degree never witnessed before in its 2,000 year history.

If the day ever arrives that Christians can no longer profess their Christian faith, (This time has already come in Communist countries - ED.) as they profess it in the Free World, then it will see the beginning of its last days.

It is useless to deny that today the Christian faith is on the defensive throughout the world. This realization staggers the imagination of those of us who understand the situation.

The history of the world for the past several centuries and current events at home and abroad, confirm the existence of a conspiracy to destroy Christian Civilization. The world-wide plot of these diabolical conspirators has been implemented while most Christians have been asleep. The Christian clergy seem to be more ignorant and indifferent to this plot than other Christians. They seem to bury their heads in the sands of indifference and ignorance like the legendary ostrich. This ignorance and indifference has dealt a severe blow to the Christian faith, from which it may never recover.

Christians need a spiritual Paul Revere to ride across this land, warning that their enemies are closing in on them. (This is what I have been attempting to do - ED.)

### **WHO ARE THESE ENEMIES?**

It is important that we pin-point the enemies who are making war on the Christian faith. The souls of millions of Christians are uneasy about the state of the Christian faith today. The minds of thousands of Christian clergy are troubled about the mysterious pressures from above which often prevent them from exercising sound judgment in this situation. If these forces can be identified and stopped, Christianity will stand on its feet, facing its enemies like the Rock of Gibraltar. But unless something is done soon, the faith of many will begin to crumble. (We already see evidence of this - ED.)

The Christian clergy are primarily, if not solely responsible for the internal forces within the Christian faith, which are fighting against its best interests. We can no longer pussy-foot with the truth, because we find that it hurts someone we know or like.

At this late hour, there is very little time left to mend our fences. "Beating around the bush," will get us nowhere. The courageous alone will endure the present crisis. Both figuratively and literally, there will be live heroes and dead cowards when the dust of this secular conflict settles. The Christian faith is the only anchor to windward, against universal barbarism. The enemies of Christianity have already shown us the savage methods they will adopt if they are victorious.

The confusion of the average Christian comes from the action of the clergy. Confusion creates doubt! Doubt brings loss of confidence! Loss of confidence brings loss of interest!

There need be no confusion in the minds of Christians concerning the fundamentals of the faith. It would not exist if the clergy were not "aiding and abetting" their own worst enemies. Many clergymen are their allies, without realizing it, while others have become deliberate "male prostitutes" to their cause.

Countless Christians are today standing on the sidelines of this struggle, watching as their faith "wither on the love," and their freedom is about to drop into the laps of their enemies like overripe fruit. Their cup becomes more bitter, when they realize that it is the ignorance and indifference of their leaders which is causing the problem. (When I first began to see what is happening, I spent several hundred hours of research on the problem. When I thought I had enough information to speak intelligently about it, I went to my pastor, expecting him to at least read the material I had so

painstakingly assembled But as he glanced at it and saw that it was not complimentary to the Jews, he threw it into the wastebasket and pronounced me an apostate. When I asked him to look with me in the Bible, his retort was an angry: "I already know what the Bible says." How can you do anything constructive with a man like that - ED.)

When Christians see their leaders in retreat, which can only bring defeat, they are confused and afraid. To stop this surrender, the clergy MUST make an about face immediately and take a stand against the invisible and intangible ideological war which is subversively being waged against the Christian faith.

The utterance by the clergy which confuses Christians the most, is constantly repeated from the pulpit and on the written page, this is that "Jesus was a Jew!" This is not only a misrepresentation, but a distortion of incontestible historic facts. Yet it is uttered by the clergy on the slightest pretext. They utter it without provocation. They appear to be "trigger happy" to utter it! They never miss an opportunity to proclaim it to their congregations.

But informed, intelligent Christians, who know the facts of Scripture and history, cannot reconcile this misinformation with incontestible facts.

The only way the clergy can get out of this mess they have brought on themselves, is to resort to "telling the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth." This is the only formula which will allow them to regain the full confidence of their flocks.

Without fear of contradiction based on fact, the most competent, and best qualified authorities today, will have to admit that Jesus was not a self-styled Jew. During His lifetime, He was known as a JUDEAN, by His contemporaries, HE WAS NEVER CALLED A JEW!!!

When Jesus was crucified, the Roman Governor Pontius Pilate, had an inscription placed on the cross. It was written in Latin, IEUS NAZARENOUS REX IUDEORUM. Since Latin was Pilate's mother tongue, he was able to express his ideas in this language. Authorities competent to translate from Latin to English agree that this inscription said: JESUS THE NAZARENE RULER OF THE JUDEANS! Then why have our Bible translators, almost to a man, translated this to read: JESUS THE NAZARENE, KING OF THE JEWS?

There is little doubt that Pilate was being sarcastic when he put this inscription on the cross. He was mocking the Pharisees, whom he hated, knowing that they had denounced Jesus, defamed Him; that He had been denied by the majority of the Judeans and that they had insisted on His crucifixion.

Except for a few of His followers, all Judeans detested His teachings. The Gospel of Matthew 27:25 says that when Pilate washed his hands of the blood of Jesus - "Then answered ALL the people, and said, His blood be on us, and on our children." (Let your pastor argue about that verse.) With the exception of the traitor Judas, none of His disciples were JUDEANS, they were all from Nazareth, in the Israel nation. Jesus said of Judas, that he was a "devil", (John 6:70 - compare with John 8:44 - ED.)

When Pontius Pilate was governor of Judea, there was no racial, religious, or political group, anywhere in the world which was known as "Jews."

(Then follows ten pages of evidence, proving to the most biased mind that Jesus was never called a Jew, since the word was not used in the English language until 1775.) Shakespeare, in his *MERCHANT OF VENICE*, did not use the word "Jew", instead he said: "what is reason? I am an IEWE; hath not an IEWE eyes?" This was the English word for JUDEAN.

In the 4th Century Latin Vulgate translation of the New Testament, Jesus was referred to by the Genitive Plural IUDEAEUS. In the Rheims Douai Version, the word "Jew" does not appear. In the original King James 1611 Version the word JUDEAN, was used. (In John 4:22, where Jesus spoke with the woman at the well of Samaria, the words in the present King James Version make little or no sense: "for salvation is of the Jews." What intelligent Christian would believe that salvation came through any nation, or religion? We know this is untrue. But in the original 1611 Version of

the King James Bible this verse reads: "But salvation cometh out of Judea." This makes sense, for this is where Jesus came from and it was, foretold in prophecy - ED.)

When the word JEW was first introduced into the English language, its only meaning by implication, inference or innuendo was JUDEAN. But during the 19th and 20th Centuries, a well-organized, well-financed international pressure group of Jews created a "secondary meaning" for the word, among English speaking peoples. This secondary meaning has no more relationship to the word JEW as used in the 18th century, than the original meaning of the word CAMEL, an animal, has to CAMEL, a cigarette; or IVORY, a tusk of an animal, bears to IVORY a type of soap.

The generally accepted secondary meaning of JEW today is made up of four almost universal theories.

- (1) JEW - a person who today believes in a form of religion known as Judaism;
- (2) JEW - a person who claims to belong to a racial group associated with ancient Semites;
- (3) JEW - a person who is directly descended from the patriarch Abraham; and,
- (4) JEW - a person blessed by Divine intentional design with certain superior cultural characteristics denied to other racial, religious and national groups.

The acceptance of this "secondary" meaning is what has confused most Christians. More and more of them are beginning to realize that they have been "brainwashed" into believing such phrases that JESUS WAS A JEW! AND JUDEO-CHRISTIAN, to the point where it now approaches psychosis.

The time has come when our clergy better wake up and tell their people the truth. They may not yet feel the resentment of their people, because of their untruths, but that time will come and it will be a bitter pill for these so-called "men of God" to swallow.

More and more intelligent, informed Christians, who have been studying the Bible and history for themselves, are challenging the assertion that Jesus was a member of a religious group in Judea who practiced Pharisaism, or Judaism. They also know that the people who now call themselves JEWS, are not the people of the Book - not the descendants of Abraham.

The resentment of the people at the "lack of guts" in the clergy to tell the truth is deepening. (I predict a day soon, when the clergy will be held accountable by their people, for their treason against God, their race and their country - ED.) As this condition expands, the clergy will find to their sorrow, that "ignorance is not bliss," neither is "wisdom folly."

(As Christians learn how self-styled JEWS have spent millions of dollars to manufacture the "Jewish myth" for Christian consumption and that they have done this both for economic and political advantage, you will see a tremendous explosion against the Jews. Right thinking Jewish leaders are worried about this, since they see it coming. The unfortunate thing is that many of the "little Jews," the ones you and I rub shoulders with in everyday life, the man who owns the corner delicatessen store, most of who know little about what is happening at International level, these are the ones who are always hurt the worst - ED.)

(To say that Christianity and Judaism have the same roots is nothing but outright blasphemy - ED.) Jesus abhorred and denounced the form of religion practiced in Judea in His day. His pet peeve was with the Pharisees, who were the exponents of Judaism. Most Christian ministers learn this during their seminary days, but few ever tell this to their people.

The eminent Jew, Rabbi Louis Finklestein, head of the Jewish Theological Seminary of America, often referred to as "THE VATICAN OF JUDAISM", in the foreword to his First Edition of THE PHARISEES, THE SOCIAL BACKGROUND OF THEIR FAITH, page 21, says:

"...Judaism...Pharisaism became Talmudism, Talmudism became Medieval Rabbinism, and Medieval Rabbinism became Modern Rabbinism. But throughout these changes in name. .the spirit of the ancient Pharisees survives, unaltered. From Palestine to Babylonia; from Babylonia to North

Africa, Italy, Spain, France and Germany; from these to Poland, Russia, and Eastern Europe generally, ancient Pharaism has wandered... this demonstrates the enduring importance which is attached to Phanaism as a religious movement.

(These were the same men to whom our Lord said: Matthew 23:15 - "...ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves." - ED.)

Rabbi Adolph Moses, states in his book YAHUIISM, AND OTHER DISCOURSES, page 1 -"The term Judaism coined by Josephus (a eminent Jewish historian of the first century A.D. - ED), remained absolutely unknown to them (Jews).. it was only in comparatively recent times, after the Jews became familiar with modern Christian literature, that they began to name their religion Judaism." (It was also during this time, that the heresy of JudeoChristianity was coined - ED.)

The religion of Pharaism practiced in Judea during the time of Jesus was a religious practice based exclusively on the Talmud. (It was not based on Mosaic law, as most Christians believe. Our Lord told us this when he criticized the Pharisees in John 5:46, saying to them: "For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me; for he wrote of me." The TALMUD today virtually exercises totalitarian control over the lives of every so-called Jew, whether they are aware of it or not. Jewish authorities extend their control far beyond that of spiritual matters.

The role the TALMUD plays in Judaism is officially stated by Rabbi Morris N. Keitzer, the Director of Interreligious Activities of North American Jewish Commission. In an article in LOOK magazine, June 17, 1952, he states: "The TALMUD consists of 63 books of legal, ethical and historical writings of the ancient rabbis. It was edited five centuries after the birth of Jesus. It is a compendium of law and lore. It is the legal code which forms the basis of Jewish religious law and it is the textbook used in the training of rabbis."

## WHAT IS THE TALMUD?

In his book HISTORY OF THE TALMUD, Michael Redkinson states on page 70 - "Here is the source from whence Jesus of Nazareth drew the teachings which enabled him to revolutionize the world." (This of course is an old Jewish trick, to call Jesus a "revolutionary." It leads us to this question - "Do we as Christians know what the TALMUD teaches?" Could this be what Jesus alluded to in Matthew 15:6 when He said - "Thus have ye (the Pharisees) made the commandments of God of none effect by your traditions," and a second witness given in Mark 7:8 - "Howbeit in vain do they (the Pharisees) worship me (God), teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. For laying aside the commandments of God, ye hold to the traditions of men." - ED.)

Stimulated by this statement from an eminent Jewish rabbi, every Christian, especially every pastor, should take time to investigate whether this is true. Ask yourself: "What do I know about the TALMUD?"

From the birth of Jesus to the present, there has never been recorded a more vicious, vile and libelous blasphemy against Jesus and Christians, than you will find in the pages of these 63 volumes. The TALMUD reviles Christ and Christians in unbelievably foul, obscene, indecent, lewd and vile language. (Please excuse their use in this article. They are all direct quotes from the TALMUD.)

In 1935, the first International hierarchy of so-called Jews, for the first time in history published an official, unabridged English translation of the whole TALMUD. It was probably done because many of the younger Jews could not read Hebrew, the language in which it was written.

This translation was known as the SONCINO EDITION of the TALMUD and it immediately became a "two-edged sword". For while it taught millions of younger Jews, the teachings of Judaism, it also enabled Christians, for the first time, to learn what the TALMUD actually taught about their Founder and their religion.

(Here Dr. Freedman makes numerous quotes from the TALMUD. I will only give a few and I ask you to pardon the language used. It is not mine, but comes directly from this Jewish book. It is from this veritable "sewer of filth" that so-called Jews are taught and which their leaders have "brainwashed" Christians into believing that the teachings of Christianity come - ED.)

In the Volume SANHEDRIN, 55b - "A maiden three years and a day may be acquired in marriage by coitus (sexual intercourse) and if her deceased husband's brother cohabits with her, she becomes his. The penalty of adultery may be incurred through her; if she defiles him with whom she has connection, so that he in turn defiles that upon which he lies. As a garment which has been laid upon by a person afflicted with gonorrhoea."

SANHEDRIN 69b - "If a woman sported lewdly with her young son (a minor), and he committed the first stage of cohabitation with her, would this render her unfit for the priesthood?" Rabbi Beth Hillel declares in answer: "the connection by a boy of nine years and a day is a real connection; while that of a boy of less than eight years is not." (While the Levitical law states that a woman who becomes a harlot may not marry into the priesthood, Rabbi Hillel says that if the son was eight or under, he is not yet a man and as a result it does not so disqualify her.)

YEBAMOUTH, 63a - "What is meant by the Scriptural text: 'This is now bone of my bone, and flesh of my flesh?'" (Genesis 2:23) Rabbi Eleazer says: "This teaches that Adam had intercourse with every beast and animal in the Garden of Eden, but found no satisfaction until he cohabited with Eve." (This I believe is enough of this filth, which can be found in thousands of TALMUDIC passages, to give you a general idea of its vileness - ED.)

To the average Christian, the word TALMUD has no meaning, or if it does, it is associated with the Bible of Judaism. (Very few Christians have ever seen the TALMUD, much less read it, because this foul book pronounces a death penalty on any "goyim" (non-Jew) who reads it and any Jew who helps him obtain access to it - ED.) Many Christians seem to think that the TALMUD is some sort of a Jewish spiritual manual.

How many Christians know the significance of the KOL NIDRE (All Vows) prayer, which is recited by so-called Jews on the Day of Atonement?

In Volume VIII of the Jewish Encyclopaedia, found in the Library of Congress, the New York Public Library and other large libraries, will be found the official translation into English of the KOL NIDRE. It is a prologue to the Day of Atonement services in all synagogues. It is recited three times by the standing congregation in concert with the chanting rabbis at the altar. Here is the official translation: "All vows, obligations, oaths, anathemas, whether called 'konan', 'konas', or by any other name, which we may vow, or swear, or pledge, or whereby we may be bound, from this Day of Atonement unto the next.. .we do repent. May they be deemed absolved, forgiven, annulled, and void, and made of none effect; they shall not bind us nor have power over us. The vows shall not be reckoned vows; the obligations shall not be obligations nor the oaths be oaths." (What is the meaning of all this? It simply means that the word, promises, or oath of any so-called Jew is not to be trusted. The Jew who never attends synagogue during the year, always makes it a point to be at this one service, where he is absolved from all promises he makes during the following year. How then can we trust a Jewish Judge or Legislator, to fulfill his oath of office, when we know he has taken this oath? - ED.)

In some parts of the world the stupid Christian churches actually "peal their church bells," to help celebrate this holy day of their worst enemies.

The present wording of the KOL NIDRE dates from the 11th Century.

There was an attempt made a few years ago to repeal this nefarious prayer, but it was voted down by Ashkenazi Jews.

How many Christians know that a large majority of so-called Jews have no connection with lineal descendants from the tribes of Israel or Judah? Not even many ministers know this. At least 90% or

more of the people we know as Jews are descendants of a Turco-Mongolian people known as Khazars and are not Semites at all.

What mysterious power has kept this from the Christian world for centuries? The origin of the Khazars and the Khazar Kingdom are historical facts, yet very few students of history know anything about their connections to modern Jewry.

The Khazar Kingdom in southern Russia in the 8th Century A.D. was the largest nation in Europe. It covered an area approximately 1-million miles square and was inhabited for the most part by the Khazar people who were an Asiatic-Mongoloid people. They are classified by modern anthropologists as Turco Finnish. They were a very war-like people who had been driven Westward out of Asia. They were pagans in their religion, which was a combination of phallic and idol worship. The vile forms of sexual excesses indulged in by the Khazars had produced a degree of moral degeneracy which even the Khazar, King, could not stomach. In the 7th Century, King Bulan decided to abolish this immoral religion and make one of the "monotheistic" religions the new State religion. After a historical session with representatives of Christianity, Islam and Judaism, he selected Talmudism as his State religion.

The King invited large numbers of rabbis to come to the kingdom and teach his people the new religion. After this, no one but a so-called Jew could be king. The ideologies of the TALMUD became the axis of political, cultural, economic and social attitudes. This change is graphically described in Volume IV, of the Jewish Encyclopaedia.

When King Bulan converted to Judaism, he decreed that the Hebrew alphabet would become the alphabet of the Khazar language. The adoption of the Hebrew alphabet had no racial, political or religious significance. While most of the nations of Western Europe adopted Latin as their alphabet, the Khazar language became known as YIDDISH. For at least six centuries the Jews of Russia, Poland, Lithuania, Rumania and Hungary' referred to their common language as YIDDISH and it is used extensively today throughout the Jewish world. Yiddish is not a German dialect, as many believe, although it did borrow many German words.

The descendants of the Khazars, which make up at least 90% of modern day Judaism, are a product of Talmudism and it may come as a surprise to many' Christians, that they have no connection with Abraham. (When I first began to air this information, an irate Christian woman from Dallas wrote to me and said: "Everyone knows that the Jews are blood descendants of Abraham; the Bible says this and that's that." But the Bible does not say this and when I wrote and asked her if Sammy Davis, Jr., the Black singer was a descendant of Abraham, she got very upset ED.)

In 1951, when President Truman was presented with a set of the TALMUD, he was quoted by Jewish sources as saying: "the book I read the most is the TALMUD which contains sound reasoning and good philosophy." Yet these were the teachings condemned by our Lord.

## **WHAT DOES THE TALMUD TEACH REGARDING CHRISTIANITY?**

The Rev. I. B. Prantis, Professor of Hebrew at the Imperial Ecclesiastical Academy in old St. Petersburg, Russia, and probably the worlds greatest "non-Jewish" authority on the TALMUD, wrote a devastating book titled THE TALMUD UNMASKED - The Secret Rabbinical Teachings Concerning Christians. The Jews used millions of dollars to suppress this book. Here are some of the references Dr. Prantis used, taken directly from the TALMUD:

SANHEDRIN, 67a - "Jesus is referred to as the son of Pandria, a Roman soldier."

KALLAH, 1b (18b) - "Jesus was the illegitimate child of a Jewish prostitute and was conceived during menstruation."

SCHABBATH, 104b - "Jesus is called a fool."

SANHEDRIN, 103 - "This passage suggests that Jesus had corrupt morals."

SANHEDRIN, 107b - "This says that Jesus corrupted, deceived and destroyed Israel."

ZOHAR, 111(282) - "Jesus died like a beast and was buried in a dung heap."

ABODAH ZARAH (6a) - "Jesus promoted the false teaching of worshiping on the first day of the week."

## **TALMUD TEACHINGS REGARDING CHRISTIANS:**

HILKOTH MAAKHALOTH - "Jews must not associate with Christians since they are idol worshippers."

ABHODAH ZARAH (22a) - "Do not associate with Christians since they shed blood."

ORACH CHAIM (20, a) - "Christians disguise themselves to kill Jews."

ABHODAH ZARAH (15b, 22a) - "This passage suggests that Christians have sexual relations with animals."

KERITHUTH (6b, p.78) - "Jews are called men; Christians are not men."

MAKKOTH (7b) - "A Jew is innocent of murder if he intended to kill a Christian."

MIDRASCH TALPIOTH (225) - "Christians were created to minister to Jews."

SANHEDRIN (74b) - "The sexual intercourse of a Christian is like that of an animal."

ZOHAR (II, Mb) - "Christian birthrate must be diminished materially."  
(Could this have anything to do with the fact that in America, most of the doctors running the Abortion Clinics are Jews? - ED.)

ROSCH HASCHANACH (I 7a) - "The souls of all non-Jews go to hell."

SCABBATH (I 16a) - "Talmudists agree that Christian books, such as the Bible should be burned."

SANHEDRIN 58b - "To strike a Jew is like slapping God in the face."

CHAGIGAH, 15b - "A Jew is to be considered good, no matter what sins he may commit."

ZOHAR (I, 25b) - "The Jew who does good to a Christian will never rise from the dead."

IORE DEA (148) - "Always hide your hatred of Christians."

BABHA BATHRA (54b) - "Christian property belongs to the first Jew claiming it."

BABHA KAMA (I 13b) - "It is permitted to deceive Christians."

BABHA KAMA (I 13a) - "A Jew may lie in court to condemn a Christian."

ZOHAR (I, 60a) - "Jews must always try and deceive Christians."

HILKKOTH AKUM (X, I) - "Do not save a Christian in danger of death."

SANHEDRIN (59a) - "Even the best of the goyim should be killed."

ZOHAR (II, 43a) - "Extermination of Christians is a necessary sacrifice."

These are but a few of thousands of like references.

When you hear the term "Judeo-Christian" used from the pulpit, what does the speaker mean? Is he referring to ancient Pharaism? to Talmudism? or to so-called "Judaism." In view of the facts which have been presented, how can there be a "Judeo-Christian" anything? It is as unrealistic as to say something is "hot-cold," "wet-dry", "healthy-sick," or "happy-sad." These words are "antonyms," not "synonyms." (A Christian can no more follow Judaism than he can Communism - ED.)

Yet this idea of ours being a "Judeo-Christian" culture has been carried to such extremes, that there are Institutes for the study of Judeo-Christianity in some of our leading Universities. It would make much better Christians out of congregations, if ministers would try and sell "Jesus Christ", rather than a monstrosity called "Judeo-Christianity."

Along with this term, we also find the horrible "trigger word," of "Anti-Semitic". It is nothing but a smear word which makes little sense, since by no stretch of the imagination are the Jews of today, Semites. Yet when any Jew feels that he has been opposed, offended, or exposed for any reason, he immediately trots out the word "anti-Semite." (In some churches, to be an anti-Semite, is worse than being an apostate - ED.) When the Jews in 1946, were unable to disprove Dr. Freedman's allegations regarding their illegal entry into Palestine, they literally spent millions of dollars smearing him as the world's Number One anti-Semite, thereby trying to discredit him in the eyes of the brainwashed public. Until the time when he began to expose Jewry for what it was, he was considered to be a "little saint", but when he disagreed, they did everything within their power to destroy him - ED.)

Christian clergy who use the term "anti-Semite" against those who are trying to expose the evils of International Jewry, should know better. They show their ignorance of the English language by using this word. Today, this Jewish phobia against criticism of any kind, has become one of the world's most intolerable forms of persecution.

It should give any Christian in particular, or any decent person for that matter, who sees our nation's morals crumbling, and our standards in the fields of politics, economics and religion crumble, something to think about. The moral standards of any nation are the crucible in which the nation's character is refined and molded. The end product can never be better than the ingredients used.

While America has much for which to be proud, she also has many sources of shame. A correct diagnosis of our nation's rapid disintegration in all walks of life will reveal the cause, which is primarily of an economic nature: (1) Make more money; and, (2) Have more fun. When we look at all the evils which have descended on America, they have an economic root and we can understand what the Apostle Paul meant when he said: "The love of MONEY is the root of ALL evil," (Emphasis added) (1st Timothy 6:10). How many Americans do you know who include in their daily duties, service, sacrifice and prayer in the defense of this nation against its enemies?

With very few exceptions, this generation seem to regard everything as secondary to their accountability to unborn generations. (Our thinking is wrapped up in the words of the beer ad: "You

only go around once in life; so live with gusto." - ED.)

The guidance and control of America has gravitated by default into the hands of those least worthy of trusteeship. One of their most notable achievements, has been in the making of "male prostitutes" who do their dirty work for them.

A "male prostitute" is a male who offers the facilities of his anatomy from the neck up, to anyone who is willing to pay the price, exactly as a female prostitute of the same species offers her body from the waist down for an asking price. Thousands of these "pseudo-Christian" "male prostitutes" are circulating in all walks of life, pandering evil propaganda for monetary profit and political power. (Nowhere are they more prevalent than in Christian work. Look at the electronic evangelists for instance, almost to a man, they back the Jewish enemies of Christ and the church, even though many know that the so-called Jews are not the people of the Bible. They know that if they tell the truth, they will be cut off the TV airways, so they prostitute themselves for a few million dollars. It reminds me of the story told of the English Bishop who was attending a dress party of English Lords and Ladies. He was approached by a haughty English beauty and in the course of their conversation he said: "Would you go to bed with a stranger for a million pounds?" When she replied in the affirmative he asked: "Would you go to bed with a man for five pounds?" To which she haughtily replied: "Of course not. Do you think that I'm a prostitute?" The prelate replied: "We've already established that, my dear. Now we are negotiating the price." - ED).

The corroding effect of this subtle intrigue is slowly but surely disintegrating the moral fiber of America. This danger to our Christian faith cannot be overestimated. This peril to our nation cannot and must not be underestimated.

The International "crime of all crimes" was committed in Palestine in 1948, almost totally as a result of American interference, at the behest of world Zionists in New York. Today, although we know we have been wrong, we still side with the aggressors. As a result, the Arab world, which once admired us and look to us for guidance, has come to hate us and the foundation has been laid for World War III. Our government has become a "male prostitute" for world Zionism and the blackest page of American history is now in the writing. (This crime has been aided and abetted by the ministers of America, who trumpet the falsehood that since the Jews are God's Chosen People, we must back them in all their endeavors. We have completely forgotten the warning of 2nd Chronicles 19:2, which clearly states: "Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord; therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord?" - ED.)

So we thank Dr. Benjamin Freedman for his courage and wisdom in bringing us this truth. For those of you who have never read his book FACTS ARE FACTS, I would suggest you make every effort to get it.

The thoughts from here on are mine (ED).

Today, the blood of American boys is being mingled with that of innocent Lebanese women and children, as they are sacrificed on the altar of world Zionism. It was our clergy who urged this slaughter, as they hammered away day after day, sermon after sermon, ad nauseam, the false theme; "The Jews are God's chosen people and we must support them. The return of the Jews is the major sign of Christ's soon return." I hope and pray that He comes back soon. It will be necessary for the preservation of humanity. But the Jews are not the sign of that return, since they are not the Chosen People and never have been. Christian minister, if you have the courage to read this little book, you have "sowed the wind, now get ready to reap the whirlwind." The Bible tells us of the Law of Harvest, "Be not deceived, God is not mocked; for whatsoever a man sows, that shall he also reap," (Galatians 6:7). This law is for you, as well as for all mankind. You have spoken a lie to your flock, if you have supported Israel. You may not have realized this, since you too have been "brainwashed" at that prestigious seminary you attended. But ignorance of truth is not an excuse. Someday soon, you will be held accountable for your poor stewardship before God... now is the time to straighten out your life, before God holds you accountable for it.

Some of you good Christian mothers and fathers will pay too, for although some of you have known better, you would not cause ripples in the pond by telling your pastor that he was wrong. You too will pay, with the blood of that precious son of yours, as you see him sacrificed on the altar of Jewish greed. You will bear the guilt of his death. I hope and pray for your sakes and the sake of America that it never comes, but it is just ahead, we know that, for the Word of the everliving God has predicted this. "The Lord will cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them: ...thy carcass shall be meat unto the fowls of the air, and unto the beasts of the field, and no man shall fray (Hebrew "charad", meaning to "shudder, fear, discomfit, quake, tremble") them away." (Deuteronomy 28:26). Vs 62 - "And it shall come to pass, that as the Lord rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the Lord will rejoice over you to destroy you, and bring you to nought..." You may say: "Those words were written for Israel!" You are right! But whether you want to accept it or not, you are Israel, if you belong to the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples and these promises are for you. Pray to God that America does not have to go to war, because if we do, we will be whipped again, just as we were in Korea and Vietnam. We cannot win, as long as we refuse to obey the Lord.

Soon, very soon, my Christian friends, you are going to see the hate of the anti-Christ's you have supported, as it is unleashed against Christian America. The signs are already there if you look for them. To whom will you flee for refuge then? There is not going to be a Rapture, as you have been told, which will spirit you out of the midst of this evil time. Where will you go for refuge?

If Christianity is but the "carbon copy" of Judaism as we have been told, then why would any intelligent person want to change from Judaism to Christianity? You pastors who tell your people that we are a Judeo-Christian culture, why would you have them turn from the Original?

This falsehood is a Jewish subterfuge and deep down inside you know this is true. Yet you still speak what you know is a lie, because you do not have the courage to "buck the popular tide." Shame on you! What will you tell the Almighty, when you stand before his Judgment throne and answer for what you have done to the American people? Some of you have spread the lie that the Christian Church is nothing but the Jewish Church glorified. What a travesty of the truth. The Jews who convert to Christianity do not regard Jesus as a Jew who converted to Christianity, why should you preach this rot? The Christian church was on earth centuries before there were any people called "Jews." Acts 7:38, speaks of the "church in the wilderness," that my friends, was a Christian church. The Apostle Paul in 1st Corinthians 10:1 speaks about Israel passing out of Egypt, into the wilderness, in vs 3, 4, he says: "And did ALL eat the same SPIRITUAL meat and did ALL drink the same SPIRITUAL drink, for they drank of that SPIRITUAL ROCK, that followed (was to come) them: and THAT ROCK WAS CHRIST JESUS." (Emphasis added.)

These people were not Jews. They were not followers of the religion called Judaism. They were Christians. I realize they were not called Christians until almost 1500 years later, when they were first called by that name at Antioch (Acts 11:26). But they were Christians nevertheless. They looked forward to the once-for-all sacrifice of the Lamb of God, Jesus the Christ. We today look back on this sacrifice. But we are all members of the same church and it is and has never been a Jewish church.

It will only be when we purge our churches from this false teaching and eject the Judaizers from our ranks and tell our people the truth, that we will be saved from our enemies. The true Judaizers are not those who teach the everlasting truth that the Law still remains, but those who tell you that since you have become a Christian, the Law no longer applies to you. The Judaizers would have you believe that Jesus did away with the Law when He died on Calvary, but our Lord Himself repudiated this falsehood when He said: "I am not come to destroy the law and the prophets; I am come to fulfill," (Matthew 5:17). While the writings of the Apostle Paul, if studied carelessly, may give the impression that the Law was done away, he says: (Romans 3:31) "Do we make void the law through faith? God forbid, yea we establish the law." Then in 1st John 3:4, the Apostle of Love tells us that "sin is transgression of the law," and then goes on in 2nd John 6 to say: "And this is

LOVE, that we WALK after His COMMANDMENTS..." (Emphasis added.)

You see, my brainwashed Christian friend, the same man who has fooled you concerning the Jews, has fooled you concerning the Law. The ordinances and sacrifices were done away at Calvary, Christ nailed these to His cross, as the Apostle Paul so ably tells us. When He shed His precious blood on that Roman cross, He did away with the necessity of ALL blood sacrifices for all time. But He may not destroy the Law. Our problems in America, EVERYONE OF THEM, have come about because Americans have refused to obey God's Law. No one has been more guilty of disobedience, than those of us who go by the name of Christian. It's no wonder the wrath of God is falling on our country.

Our problems will end, when we discover who we are and accept our responsibilities before God. When we discover that as God's Servant People, we were put on earth to do His will and bring about His Kingdom on this earth, not in some heaven. When we realize that we are not to be some kind of dictator, as the Jew envisions, but a people who will serve.

If we were to return to God and recognize our responsibilities before Him then we would be restored

- (1) To our status as the number one nation;
- (2) we would have blessings of many children, instead of an ever decreasing birth rate;
- (3) we would have blessings on our food production, which would benefit our people instead of some foreign nation, and,
- (4) we would be victorious in battle (See Deuteronomy 28:9).

Then in verse 10, God says: "The Lord shall establish thee, an holy people unto Himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, IF THOU SHALT KEEP THE COMMANDMENTS of the Lord thy God, and walk in His ways. And all people of the earth shall see that thou art called by the name of the Lord; and they shall be afraid of thee." This promise has never been fulfilled in the Jews. It has been fulfilled in the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples of the earth and will be fulfilled again, when we KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS AND WALK IN HIS WAYS.

But as we have followed the "Judaizers" to brainwash us into accepting the "false Jew" of the "synagogue of Satan", (Rev. 2:9) as the Chosen People; as we have followed their teachings, while rejecting those of our God, then all the curses of Deuteronomy have fallen on us. They will remain and become worse until we wake up.

When will we wake up? Will we wait until God Almighty drives us to our knees and rubs our noses in the dirt? Will we have to see our great cities in ruins? our women raped? our sons murdered? before we wake up?

To those of you who believe that you will be raptured out of this mess before it gets that bad, let me ask you. Do you believe that teaching strong enough that you will dare tell it to some Christian brother who has been suffering behind the Iron Curtain? I rather doubt it! Do you really somehow or other feel that you are better than those Christians who have suffered down through the ages for our Lord? It seems to me that the Rapture Theory breeds a terrible pride in Christians. In Romans 8:17 we are told: so be that we suffer with Him, that we may be glorified together." (Philippians 1:29) - "For unto you is given in behalf of Christ, not only to believe on Him, but also TO SUFFER FOR HIS SAKE." (Emphasis added.) Then in Revelation 2:26 - "He that OVERCOMETH, and KEEPETH my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations." You don't OVERCOME, sitting in some comfortable, air-conditioned spiritual foxhole, waiting for the Lord to come back and rescue you. Overcoming is a front line battle thing. To "overcome" you must hate evil and yes, evil men. David said in Psalm 97:10 - "Ye that love the Lord, hate evil..." "Oh", but you say, "we hate sin, but love the sinner. And David shouts right back at you in Psalm 139:21 - "Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee? am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee? I HATE THEM WITH A PERFECT HATRED, I COUNT THEM MINE ENEMIES." (Emphasis

added.)

It will only be when we learn the truth of these verses, that we will be able to make headway against our enemies. I know what some are going to say: "You are trying to encourage hate, when we are supposed to love." I am encouraging hate against evil and evil men who would destroy everything you say you believe in as a Christian. Which side are you on? You are either for Jesus Christ ALL THE WAY, or you are on the enemies side. You cannot have it both ways. One day you will stand before Him and answer for your choice. What will that answer be? Why not get in on the winning side now! Soon Jesus will come back, not as the "babe of Bethlehem," but as King of Kings and Lord of Lords, will you be happy or ashamed to face Him then? It's up to you!

**The End**



## *Crusade for Christ*

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS. RET.

400 Harper Lane

North Little Rock, AR 72118

(501) 753-2095

### From the Watchman's Corner?

### A National Tragedy

### America's Bungling in the Middle East

This message will take an objective look at America's problems in the Mid-East, which have escalated to the point where we may soon be in World War III. Seduced once again, as we were in 1918 and 1941 by those we have been told in the church world are God's Chosen. Supposedly these people can do no wrong, but who have by their *works*, and from Scripture proven to be God's and our worst enemies. They openly threaten to destroy *White Christian civilization*.

Jesus Christ, whom we claim as Savior, said they were "*not of His sheep*" (**John 10:26**), and called them *poisonous snakes*, on a number of occasions (See **Matthew 12:34; 23:15 & 33**). He also called them *children of hell*, and in **John 8:44**, "of your father the devil."

Still so-called Christian churchmen insist on calling them God's Chosen, and have twisted Scriptures around to place on a pedestal, those who call our Savior, *a bastard*, and have declared undying hatred for His church.

We have been like the cowboy who riding across the winter plains, came across a rattlesnake frozen in its coils. Feeling sorry for the snake, he picked it up and put it inside his sheepskin coat. When it thawed out it bit him, and as he died in agony, he said, "Mr. Snake, why did you bite me when I was trying to be your friend?" And the snake replied, "You dumb cowboy, you knew I was a rattlesnake all along."

No American likes to see our country criticized, and now with it in the throes of a *white-hot patriotic fervor*, it is almost considered to be treason to criticize either it or the church, even when they are wrong.

The time comes, when honest Christian citizens *must* demand that our government and the church do something to stop the evils that are destroying us.

One of the most persistent myths that has been perpetrated over the past fifty years, is that our government has been anti-Communist (at one time we even referred to them as the Evil Empire), yet the truth of the matter is that Zionist/Communism ("THE

**AMERICAN HEBREW**", the largest Jewish newspaper in America, in one of its 1919 editions said, "The ideals of Bolshevism are consonant [in agreement with], the finest ideals of Judaism." The article then went on to say, "What we did in Russia through Jewish brains and money power, we will accomplish in the United States."), is an enemy.

Looking back over the past sixty years, I can point to at least sixteen major occasions, when Zionist/Communism was on the brink of economic disaster, only to be bailed out by the tax dollars of American citizens.

The vast majority of our White American citizens have always been anti-Communist, while our government since at least 1913, whether Democrats or Republicans have been in power, have given a helping hand to our enemies. (Of course this is treason according to the Constitutional definition in Article III, Section 3, of our Constitution, but it did not deter them.)

Even the Reagan Administration which was loud in its anti-Communist rhetoric, gave "*aid and comfort*" to our avowed enemies.

In fact during these sixty years we have built up our enemies, while destroying our friends. The list is long including Chiang Kai Shek in China; Sigmund Rhee in South Korea; Batista in Cuba; Somoza in Nicaragua; the Shah of Iran; Ian Smith in South Africa; and Marcos in the Philippines.

Now we are in the process of turning the Arab world from being admirers and friends, into implacable enemies who now look on us as the Great Satan. We have planted evil seeds in our Foreign Policy (we scorned Paul's warning in **Galatians 6:7**), which is now bearing *rotten fruit* that could well destroy our freedom, as we have backed 25 million antichrist Jews, and alienated over a billion in the Arab world. We have completely disregarded God's warning in 2 **Chronicles 19:2**, as we have "helped the ungodly (they are antichrists according to **1 John 2:22**), and loved them that hate the Lord." Then we wonder why God's wrath has fallen on us.

We haven't heeded the warnings of God's Word or of great men like George Washington, and Benjamin Franklin, as we have made "*entangling foreign alliances*" with heathen nations who hate our God. Today we have over 500 military stations overseas, and our non-Israelite Secretary of State, Colin Powell has publicly stated that he wants them to remain there as U.N. policemen. As we have interfered in the internal affairs of other nations, we have made them our implacable enemies.

Africa is a good example of this failed policy, where we have made billionaires from the welfare we have sent to Black Republics, only to leave every one of them in far worse shape than they were under foreign Imperialism.

As we look at our present situation in Afghanistan, we might well ask, "What are we doing there?" The answer from our government is that we are stopping world terrorism, at a price tag of over a billion dollars per month, but is this true? Or are we increasing

our danger? We have never been shown any proof other than what Britain and our government says, that the Arab world was behind the 9-11 attacks. We have only their word, and they have lied to us before.

I might suggest that our first search for *terrorists* begin with a good *housecleaning* in Washington, DC, and the church. For the "*barbarians are already inside our gates*" by the millions.

As far as most Americans are concerned the Middle East is nothing but a big sand pile, underplayed with oil, where Jews and Arabs are at perpetual war. We seldom ask what right the Israelis have to this country, which was stolen, from the Arabs. I know the arguments presented by many in the church world about how this land was deeded to the Jews by God Himself, but it cannot be substantiated from God's Word. It was given to Abraham, a Hebrew, 1200 years before any Jews appeared on the world scene, and Abraham was never a Jew. The Israelis by their own admission state that they come from Turco-Mongolian, a heathen background, and their ancestors never set foot in Palestine.

Every Prime Minister of the Israeli mini-state has come from this heathen background and all of them have terrorist records.

Our Middle East foreign policy for years has revolved around the oil and drug interests, and the money and power that go with it. Very little interest has been shown in what is *right* or *wrong*, or what God's Word has to say about it. Then we wonder why we are in trouble. While we have passed ourselves off as being a Christian nation, we have been following heathen interests for the most part.

If our foreign policy were built on reason, common sense, and God's Law, and was controlled by Christian forces, instead of catering to antichrist pressure, we would have little to worry about on the international scene, and God's promise in **Isaiah 54:17** would become a reality: "No weapon that that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, and their righteousness is of me, saith the Lord."

We have everything to gain, and nothing to lose by obeying God, yet *stiff-necked* men both heathen and Israelite refuse to stop "*doing their own thing*", in order to obey.

Many Americans, although by no means the majority, feel that we have some kind of moral or spiritual obligation, to look out for the best interests of the Israeli, even though from their actions they have proven they cannot be trusted. As a result of our naivete, we have been *stabbed in the back* by these supposed allies, on numerous occasions and they have gone so far as to attack our military, as they did our Liberty ship in the Lebanese

War, and try and blame it on the Arabs. Surely by now, our government *must know* they are not to be trusted. They have sold some of our most valuable military secrets to our enemies in Red China and Communist Russia. Or is there *treason* in Washington DC?

A nation that will support a Saddam Hussein, and an Osama Bin Laden, and have them working for the CIA then turn against them, must have something morally wrong with them.

The Arabs own most of the oil in the Middle East and because of these vast deposits, the Arabs have bought goods and services from America in the billions, and this could result in a good merchant/customer relationship, if we were logical in handling the situation.

The American government in the past 80 years can not be accused of being either logical or very honest, and this is borne out by remarks like those of our late Secretary of the Navy, James Forrestal, when speaking about our State Department, he said, "If they were on our side, surely they would make a mistake in our favor once in a while." Yet when he came too close to the truth, and was willing to speak up about it, something drastic happened to *shut his mouth*.

It is extremely unfortunate at this time, that we have men in our government who are doing things detrimental to the peace and safety of this nation. If they had done these same things 200 years ago, they would have been tried for treason, convicted, and hung as the traitors they are. Today they are among some of our most revered leaders. "For when treason prospers; none dare call it treason!" It has become a lucrative business in government.

This can be seen in our no questions aid to the Israeli and other antichrists of Judaism as a whole, when we know they are neither our friends, nor our allies, in spite of what the media says to the contrary.

Yet under our present corrupt system whether Republicans or Democrats are in the *driver's seat*, the *traitors* are often the *big shots*, in Washington and honored by our brainwashed people. (Ex President Bill Clinton is a good example of this.)

Our government has been hostile to the Arab world that has the oil we want and need, while we have befriended the Jews who have nothing to give us but further headaches. Samuel Roth, a well known Jewish author, in his book "**JEWES MUST LIVE**", says on page 63: "It is an honest belief, that nothing the Jew does in America is essential to it's welfare, while a great deal of what American Jews do is subversive to America's interest." (Take that statement for what it's worth, and remember it was not original with me.)

In every case where we have been hostile to the Arabs, it has been for a dubious reason, as the Arabs have always been traditionally anti-Communist and Pro-American. It is not

because they are our enemies, or pose a danger to us, but because they are enemies of the Zionists, whom we seem to believe we must protect at all costs, although they have on many occasions *stabbed us in the back*. Their controlled media who have been able to mesmerize the majority of our American people has accomplished this fatal idea.

If I had several hundred pages of print available, I could explain why America is so pro-Israeli. One major reason, of course, is that the Zionists have one of the strongest Lobbies in Washington, which is constantly attempting to milk Uncle Sam and the American taxpayer, out of a few more billion dollars in aid.

They are the largest recipients of our foreign aid, while being among one of the world's smallest countries, and it's most demanding people.

That's why it's Prime Minister, Sharon, when warned about American reaction to the 9-11 tragedy, screamed, "Don't worry about America. We have them under our control and they know it."

In reality it's our fault, for if Uncle Sam were not handing out free milk to the Israeli's, there would be no *drooling Israeli milkmaids* looking for further handouts.

How can we expect our government in Washington, DC to be resistant to the Zionist Lobby, when our people have been brainwashed by clever propaganda into believing we must help the Jewish antichrists, or face God's wrath?

This can be seen in a statement made by TV evangelist Jerry Falwell a few years ago, when he said, "God has blessed America, because we have been kind to His Jewish people." Yet any observant, intelligent person can see that this is false, for the worst years of our national debasement, have come since 1947, when we recognized that little *bastard state* in Palestine. Could we be seeing God's Law of 2 **Chronicles 19:2** in operation? Yet the majority of our seduced pastors refuse to acknowledge this obvious truth, and then wonder why our government acts accordingly. Our lawmakers are getting too many *goodies* from their Israeli playmates, for as one Israeli high official said, "We have the best Congress money can buy!"

Today it is known that 70 out of 100 of our U.S. Senators regularly vote the straight Zionist ticket.

6,000 years of written history has proven that it is impossible to compromise with evil and come out in the *driver's seat*.

Compromise can be explained by a story I once heard about the two lady schoolteachers on their vacation that stopped at a large Mid-western Zoo. They were amazed to see a huge black mane African lion, in a cage with a little lamb. They seemed to be getting along peacefully. When they asked the zookeeper how he got the lion and the lamb to get

along so well, he smiled and said, "All I have to do is replace the lamb every few days." That's always the result of compromise with evil.

Those of you who have seen fifty years of American history can vouch for this truth, for we have gone downhill at home, and abroad, in direct ratio to our moral and spiritual collapse.

Many years ago, a renowned French political philosopher named Alexis de Tocqueville, after visiting in America, said, "America is great, because she is good, when she ceases to be good, she will cease to be great." We, who have been honest observers of this country we love, have seen this happen in our lifetime, as we have gone from national greatness to a moral Third World standing.

When we began compromising with the antichrists of Zionism we began our pathway to ruin, and this has been helped along by many leaders in the Christian world, who either through deception, or greed, have forgotten **Psalm 1:1, 2** - "Blessed is the man (or nation), that *walketh* not in the counsel of the ungodly; nor *standeth* in the way of sinners; nor *sitteth* in the seat of the scornful. But his delight is in the Law of the Lord, and in His Law doth he meditate day and night." Yet this is the pathway American leaders have chosen to travel for over eighty years. First they walked with the evil rulers of Zionist/Communism, when they accepted Zionist control over our currency, then they stood around holding dialogue and drinking vodka with the antichrists (detente the media called it). Now we see them sitting in the seat of the scornful, dealing with them as friends, men who hate our God, who hate America, and brought our country under alien control, as God's Word promised if we allowed them to come in.

There is no other path we can take, when we turn our back on God's Word.

The Bible has running through it, denunciatory passages against the Israel people when they made treaties or alliances with the heathen. In **Numbers 25:1**, we find where Israel committed "*whoredom with the daughters of Moab* " and joined themselves to Moab's gods, and the anger of God was kindled against Israel, and 24,000 Israelites died of a plague God sent among them. God will never honor any treaty we make with God hating nations like Israel, Red China, or Communist Russia.

The reason is that God will never compromise with evil, and He will not allow His people to compromise and be blessed. Just because your pastor tells you that you are a heathen Gentile, *saved by grace*, doesn't change the fact that many of you are Israelite sons of Abraham and God holds you accountable for that. Just because you refuse to accept it, doesn't change a thing. God's Word in Amos 3:2 speaking to Israel says, "You only have I know of all the families on the earth; therefore (because of this) I will punish you for your iniquities."

We have confirmation of this in **Hebrews 12:6**, where the Word says, "Whom the Lord loveth, He chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom, He receiveth." (This is one of the best evidences of our Israel son ship, when God disciplines us for disobedience).

The worst discipline America suffered has come since we recognized the illegal, antichrist government of the Israeli in Palestine in 1947, and called them God's Chosen. He does not look with favor on those who mock Him (See **Galatians 6:7**), by calling His worst enemies, His Chosen.

The Zionists in America have held the leadership in all the degenerating influences, which has been detrimental to the moral and spiritual welfare of this once Christian nation.

They control the media, the filth of Hollywood and television, the abortion clinics, the dope and alcohol trade, prostitution, and the rock music which along with dope, has been the degeneration of millions of White youth who have been literally turned into savages, as bad as any that come, out of heathen Africa. To prove this Jewish leadership, one has only to look at the names of these leaders, and remember that many Jews Anglicized their names to avoid detection. Yet at the same time, their authors and spiritual leaders, glory in the destruction they have wrought in America, while the Zionist goal still remains the same, the *destruction of White Christian civilization*.

While many gullible people in the Christian world, consider any criticism of Jews as being anti-Semitic, Jewish leaders admit that fully 90% of the people we know as Jews today, including most of their political and religious leaders, come from heathen background. They insist that Palestine belongs to them by divine mandate. They are upheld in this error, by a majority of the Christian world, which have been seduced by billions of dollars of Jewish propoganda into believing these antichrists are God's Chosen.

Zionist Jews in America have been the leaders in many things, which have been detrimental to this primarily Christian nation. The Jewish Lobby in Washington DC, one of the strongest and most vociferous of many, has maintained it's Jewish character, which has always been diametrically opposed to and an enemy of Christianity. How Christian pastors can back these antichrists is an enigma that I cannot comprehend.

This Jewish intractability comes in large part from, their Talmudic teachings that Jews are superior to the rest of mankind, and that we Gentiles in fact, are *goyim animals* fit only to be their slaves. Very few Christian pastors have the slightest idea of what the Jewish Talmud (their Holy book), teaches about Christ and Christians, and unfortunately it appears they do not want to know the truth. There is an old saying, "None is so blind, as he who refuses to see!"

If you don't believe in the Jewish hatred for Christ and Christians I challenge you to read some, of their Talmudic literature. Instead of trying to know the truth, most Christian pastors constantly seek ways to excuse the Jews for their excesses. (Check out evangelists like Pat Robertson, Jerry Falwell, and Jack Van Impe.)

From time immortal, in every country where they have lived, Jews have always been Jews first and citizens second. So it is not unnatural to see American Jews who hold *dual citizenship* with Israel, putting Israeli interests first, before the welfare of their adopted land. It may not be good or proper behavior, but it is typically Jewish.

I must honestly say that not all Jews have done this, for there have been some like Dr. Benjamin Freedman, Samuel Roth, Alfred Lilienthal, and Haviv Schrieber, who have exposed Jewish excesses and suffered for it.

According to the 1980 census, there were about 5,781,000 Jews in the United States, comprising about 2/2% of the population. This number has increased drastically since Congress opened the immigration floodgates to Russian Jews, almost all of who are of Turco-Mongolian backgrounds. (It is almost impossible to find a drop of Abrahamic blood in this heathen group.) These possess a power infinitely greater than their population size, due to their control of the media and the money markets. Most of this vast wealth has been illegally gained from usury charged to many nations, including our own.

At the last known count, 909 of the major newspapers in America, with a daily readership of well over 50 million people, were either Jewish owned and or controlled.

Over 48 major weekly magazines such as Reader's Digest; U.S. News and World Report; Time magazine, and Cosmopolitan are Jewish owned and or controlled. This means an almost absolute monopoly on the news Americans receive since the television and entertainment world is also almost exclusively under Jewish control.

Their major power comes from the bizarre relationship they have with the Judeo-Christian, Fundamental, and Evangelical Christian world. Where the majority who go by the name of Christian have been seduced by the Jewish myths, the Apostle Paul warns about in **Titus 1:10, 11, & 14.**

How can an avowed Christian give help to those who like Gus Hall (Hallberg), the perennial head of the American Communist Party, publicly stated, "I will live to see the day when the last Congressman is strangled with the guts of the last preacher. I will rejoice in the day when 60 million hopelessly diseased Christian animals are hauled off to liquidation centers by the Commissars." God had other plans for this Satanist, and he never lived to see that day, but Jewish plans for it are proceeding on schedule, while

stupid, duped, American Christians aid those who seek to destroy them. (To you who may fall in this category, I suggest you read 2 **John 10, & 11.**)

Many American Christians have developed *a love relationship* with their worst enemies, which is a destructive attitude I cannot understand.

The chaotic conditions now prevalent in Christendom have been brought about by a failure to understand some basics. (A basic ignorance of historical and spiritual facts.) Never was the Scriptural truth of **Hosea 4:6** more apparent than now, "My people are *destroyed* for lack of knowledge", and it is infinitely sad to see the Christian pastors of the land, as they deliberately publish falsehoods that are obviously contrary to Scriptural meaning. They have glorified God's enemies, while causing Israelites to despise their *birthrights*, as Esau did. (See **Hebrews 12:16,17**)

Today we are in the midst of *lack of knowledge* in a generation that prides itself on its education. There is a vast deal of difference between *knowledge and education*. Today this nation is overrun with *educated idiots*, whose lack of knowledge can be seen in their actions, as they repeat error after error that has destroyed other great nations down through history. The Apostle Paul recognized these in our society when he said of them in 2 **Timothy 3:7**, they are "ever learning, but never able to come to an understanding of the truth." In **verse five** he indicates that this stupidity is brought about when men "Have a form of godliness, but deny the power thereof."

The people, who fall into this error, unfortunately comprise the majority of our political and religious leaders. These have never discovered the Divine plan for mankind, as shown in the Bible and which is progressively revealed to anyone who honestly seeks the truth.

The epoch making events of the past and present, have largely been ignored by people in places of responsibility, both in politics and the church.

Over 100 years ago, a German/Jewish philosopher named Ludwig Feurbach, stated, "Man will finally be truly free, when he realizes there is no God of man, but man himself" This heathen concept took root in the diseased mind of a young Jew named Karl Marx, and became the foundation stone on which *Zionist/Communism* was erected, which has murdered over 140 million people since. We can see vivid example of this plan in action, in the modern day Israel in Palestine.

Most American's have been fooled into believing the Israeli Government is a Democracy, and our ally when they have shown themselves to be as bad a dictatorship as anything the Nazis ever conceived, and have stabbed us in the back too many times to be considered reliable friends.

There is very little in the way of political or religious freedom in the Israeli State. Ask any Christian missionary who has tried to witness to Jews in Palestine. It just can't be done without much harassment.

Because the White Christian Israelite people of Christendom, the Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Scandinavian, Germanic, and related people - ". . . for in Isaac shall thy seed be called." (**Genesis 21:12**), who are named after their father Isaac, have refused to accept their heritage, it has been handed by default to heathen people who hate our Lord and seek our destruction.

As we have neglected our heritage and insisted on *doing our own thing* rather than obeying God, we have become like a man who smokes a cigar while sitting on an open keg of gunpowder. It will only take one spark to ignite the powder into the worst disaster this old world has ever seen.

Our problems in dealing with foreign matters such as we are now facing in the Middle East, is that spoken of by the Prophet Isaiah, when he lamented in **Isaiah 9:16** - "For the leaders of this people cause them, to err, and they that are led of them are destroyed." What Jeremiah observed in **Jeremiah 5:31**, when he said, "My people love to have it so, and what will ye do in the end thereof" confounds the problem?

It is extremely difficult to deal with a stubborn people who are willing to listen to enemy lies, rather than God's truth! Who love to listen to charlatans who *tickle their ears* with lies, instead of often-harsh truth.

It is almost impossible to save a people who do not want to be saved And by their actions, most Christians fit into this category.

I have found by long observation and rubbing shoulders with millions of our people, over the past 37 years, that the average Christian, if he is given a nice home to live in; three square meals a day; a nice car in the garage; a TV set and a six pack of beer or it's equivalent, will sit hour after hour before the enemy propaganda box, while the world goes to hell. (And most of my acquaintance has been conservative Christians)

Must we be driven to our knees, and have our noses rubbed in the dirt, over and over again, before we *will listen to God*, and obey, and be saved, both spiritually and physically? It seems very possible!

Have you ever wondered why a Christian nation would sell our military technology to nations who are our confirmed enemies? Yet we have done this on numerous occasions, when the internationalists of Judaism have benefited from it.

Does the ancient "*fear of the Jews*", (**Esther 8:17; John 19:38**) still afflict us 2,000 years later?

Can you comprehend why our Congressmen in Washington, DC give *aid and comfort* to those who are dedicated to our destruction? These are traitors as much as any Benedict Arnold and must be brought to justice, if we are to live in peace.

As to those of us who know what is taking place, and have tried to warn our countrymen, we have often been *vilified* by the enemy, with derogatory terms such as *fascist; Neo-Nazi; Klan*, and even *hate mongers*. This is the only defense the enemy has against the truth, as they cannot refute our claims as to their evil deeds.

So they fill the airways and the media with their hateful talk, because they dare not allow the truth to go unanswered. The more they lie about us, the stronger we become, for we know our mission to Israel is to "Cry aloud; Spare not; Lift up our voice like a trumpet and shew my people their transgressions, and the house of Israel their sins."

It is not a message of compromise with evil men. It shouts the truth to sinful men and women. Except ye repent, ye shall perish. It does not fill the pews and offering baskets, like the Oral Robert's message does, but it gets unsaved men and women into a right relationship with the King, to where they can be in His Kingdom. Jesus once said, "What doth it profit a man if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul."

As I have tried to warn my own countrymen of the very real dangers we face from, antichrist Zionism, I have been accused of being worst of all anti-Semite.

Most Judeo-Christian Americans are hazy as to the meaning of the word *prejudice*, although they have a tendency of being among most *prejudiced* people in the world. This English word comes from the Latin *prejudicium*, which means: "To form an opinion without having the facts." I can assure you that is not the case with what I tell you, for everything I give you are well-documented facts.

As I tell you the truth about Judaism and Zionism, it may be necessary, for me to repeat the words of the Apostle Paul in **Galatians 4:16** - "Am I therefore to become, your enemy, because I tell you the truth?" The Jews of the First Century didn't want to be exposed as the *mystery of iniquity* so they persecuted Paul, and eventually murdered him.

My task is not to *persuade* you, that is the work of the Holy Spirit. I am, a God called *watchman* on the walls of America. My duty is clearly outlined in **Ezekiel 33:7** - "Son of man, I (God) have set thee as *a watchman* unto the house of Israel; therefore thou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and warn them, from me." Then in verse five and six of the same chapter it already said, if the people hear the warning and pay no heed to it, if danger takes them away, their blood will be on their own heads. But take heed, Mr.

Watchman, if you see danger coming and do not warn them, and they are taken away I will hold you accountable. (Paraphrased)

This is why I preach a hardnosed, uncompromising Gospel. For I would much rather have you upset with the truth I preach than have God's disapproval on my life.

Here is something of importance you need to know. Once you hear a message of truth such as the one you are now reading, God will hold you accountable for it whether you want to accept it or not!

I can assure you that you will not get wealth, and have big churches by the *truth*. The television evangelists, who have been willing to compromise, have been the ones who reached the top of the heap. Of these Jesus has said, "they already have their reward, in the praises of men which will bitter in their stomachs." So we see the Falwell's, the Robertson's, the Oral Roberts, the Jack Van Impe's as they lead our people astray, so they can get in on the *goodies* now being handed out by the Zionists, while they seduce *our White Christian civilization to destruction*.

The Judeo-Christians who back these antichrists should be beneath our contempt, for they are not only open *traitors* to King Jesus, whom they claim to love, but are traitors to their Israel heritage. I get more pressure and harassment from the professing Christians of Judeo-Christianity than I do from the antichrists of Zionism. These have spent their billions in propaganda to seduce and destroy the Christian world, and they are succeeding. Listen to the closing paragraph in their textbook on "**PSYCHOPOLITICS**" (the art of controlling the thinking of the people so you can control their nation). Page 52 - "We have battled in America since the century's turn (1900), to bring to nothing all kinds of Christian influence and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to Christians we have yet to influence the Christian world to *our* ends. When we have done this, we see an end to them everywhere.

"You must work until religion is synonymous with *insanity*. *You* must work until officials of county and state, look on Christian groups as enemies of the State." Already in the aftermath of 9-11, Zionist Congressmen *favor cracking down*, on the militias, and Christian Identity Patriots. Could this be fulfillment of Christ's prophecy in **John 16:27**.

As I have lectured across this country on Communism and Judaism I have had many people who came up to me as the service ended to say, "Brother Mohr, we agreed with what you said, but we are *born again*, you know we don't have to worry about things like that. For Jesus is coming back and *Rapture* us out of this mess, before it gets all bad." (This from men and women who have never suffered persecution under the antichrist.) Yet when I ask them about the millions of Christians who have suffered for the king, in places like Russia and China, they get angry. They are so securely wrapped up in their *security blanket*, which is more like a shroud, they may never make it into the kingdom.

Jesus said, "Not everyone that saith unto me Lord, Lord, shall enter into the Kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father, which is heaven." (**Matthew 7:21**)

When the time known as "The Great Tribulation" (See **Luke 21:26**) you are not going to be *Raptured* out of this terror, just because you claim to be a Christian. The *Rapture* is another false teaching in the Judeo-Christian church, that has neutralized millions of soldiers of the Cross, turning them into spiritual foxhole dwellers. You can't do His will while hiding in these spiritual foxholes asking Jesus to rescue you from the results of your Christian apathy.

What has happened to America in the last 100 years that has caused us to lose a virtue, which was once common in most of our people? I'm speaking of the virtue of righteous indignation, which is the ability to recognize evil in our government, the church, and even in individuals. Instead we have become the greatest compromisers in history.

Our government has taken prayer and Bible reading out of our schools and public places to appease a vociferous minority who are antichrists, in spite of its disastrous consequences. While many churches have turned from being places that worship God, into *religious honky-tonks* complete with flashing psychedelic lights and a religious rock band, who instead of worshipping God are now places who advertise: "Come and party

with Jesus!" It's almost impossible to preach a message of repentance and reconciliation, when you are defending your 500 © 3 Income Tax status.

As result, we find many churches great and small alike, who are willing to preach about God's love for lost humanity while refusing to tell their people about God's anger against evil, and refuse to show their people that He is also a God of wrath against evil doers, and those who refuse to obey Him. To do so would cause many pew occupiers to seek another church home, and would empty the offering baskets.

They completely disregard the Apostle Paul's warnings in **1 Timothy 5:20** - "They that sin; rebuke before all; that others may fear." Instead they invite practicing homosexuals, into their church, along with men and women who are openly living in sin.

Our politicians for the most part have become so fearful of the antichrists in Washington DC, that they refuse to tell us the truth. Our media is under enemy control, so we can expect no help from them.

When the pastors of the land refuse to tell their people the *whole truth*, all hell breaks loose. They are often faithful in preaching the message of salvation, but are woefully ignorant of the message of National repentance and obedience to God, that occupies almost 75% of the Bible.

I have had concerned pastors tell me, "Get people saved, and they will change the nation", but it hasn't worked out that way. As churches have become larger and

wealthier, they have often lost the fire that once was *standard operating procedure*, and have become like the Laodician church of **Revelation 3:14-17**, that have become so interested in their building programs and foreign missions, that they have forgotten, or neglected teaching their own people what God expects of them as Christian citizens. So our people are in constant fear of hurting the feelings of the antichrists of Judaism.

Because a minority of churches in the land is spiritually faithful, the members tend to forget the general spirituality of the land and point to some, local revival, as a sign of what is happening nationally, in the churches of America. Yet even the most spiritual churches, tend to neglect teaching their people about their responsibility as Christian citizens.

As I have tried to do my Christian duty and warn Christians about dangers we face I find that they will not accept the truth that the self-proclaimed *Chosen People* of Jewry are their enemies, determined to destroy them. This in the face of many proclamations from Jewry that their goal is their destruction.

When a man has courage enough to *buck the tide* and tell our people the truth, Christians he is trying to help often attack him. Sometimes it seems, by their actions, that Christians have a *death wish* and want to be destroyed.

It is not easy for a concerned American Christian, to look at the country we love and admit that something completely foreign to the high Christian standards we once had has taken place while we were asleep.

An honest look at the America of 2002 will show that the charming giant we once loved and respected has become *a sick and dying giant*, inflicted with the symptoms of spiritual AIDS that has destroyed other great civilizations.

A close look at the America today, will reveal a sick giant who sold his God given birthright for a "*mess of stinking Jewish Socialism*". A giant who has lost his way in the maze of world politics, and in his confusion has purged his mind of morality both at home and abroad. He has become a rebel to the cause of freedom; with reasoning processes, which have become so devious and scrambled they are beyond comprehension.

Look with honesty a bit further and you will see a giant who when his government and people are confronted by terrorism, refuses to criticize the tyrannical Israeli government they have nurtured and armed, and whose government and most of the church world support.

I do not ask you to believe me, but I do ask that you as intelligent citizens put these facts under the most powerful magnifying glass of history, God's Word, and see that I have been telling you the truth.

Ask yourself what can we expect from 200 million Arabs who were once our staunch anti-Communist friends, and who now look on us as the "*Great Satan*"?

This sick giant we call the United States is handing our bread, bought with borrowed money to his worst enemies, while his own people are often in need. While our farmers and small businessmen, who have always been the *backbone* of this nation, are going bankrupt by the tens of thousands, we have increased our aid to nations which hate us, and have now given *most favored nation status* to Red China who is our most feared enemy. It's almost as though we think we can buy safety by compromising.

So the sick American giant with his twisted thinking has developed neuroses, which causes him to gulp down prodigious amounts of pills. Pills to cause him to sleep; pills to wake him up; pills to speed him up and pills to slow him down, plus other mind destroying drugs, which help him, drown out the ghastly predicament he finds himself in.

Other nations who have followed his example have left their bones to bleach on the sands of history. Yet America and Americans think we are immune.

Over 25 great civilizations since the beginning of written history some sixty centuries ago, have destroyed themselves through interracial marriage, which is now being pushed by both government and the church. It would seem to me that if God had wanted us to be *one big chocolate mass*, He would have created us that way.

The government and the church seem to think they know better how to run this world than God, so we continue one downward spiral to destruction. All these civilizations have been destroyed from within long before the *barbarians battered down their gates or swarmed over their walls*. We are more sophisticated today, so we welcome the barbarians to come in by our stupid immigration policy and often subsidize them.

Our Founding Fathers wisely made provisions for *a separation of church and state*, not to shackle Christianity as they are doing today, but to keep the government from interfering with religious freedom. They rightly feared a state church like the one they had in England.

In Western Europe alone, millions of people died in religious (not Christian but religious) wars. Our enemies, who were the only ones to gain from them, and once again the *finger of truth*, points to Jewish Zionism and their plot to govern the world through their New World Order, often instigated these.

Today there is a bloody struggle going on in Ireland between supposedly Christian Protestants and Christian Roman Catholics, yet there is very little of the struggle that is Christian other than it's use of Christian rhetoric. When wars are fought for other than National defenses and for political profit, they cannot be considered as Christian, and this applies to the Crusades.

We must not allow the enemy to drive a wedge between our people, no matter how much we may disagree on some issues of Christian Philosophy. The enemy is very adept at doing this and it is one of our outstanding weaknesses.

As the great Methodist evangelist Charles Wesley put it, "We may not see eye to eye on everything, but if your heart is with my heart, then here is my hand." (That this applies only to those who believe and preach God's Word goes without saying.)

There are some who criticize me because I do not blast the Roman Catholics for their non-Scriptural stance on some issues, but I would much rather have a Christian Catholic on my side, than an antichrist Jew, or their proselytes of Judeo-Christianity.

The so-called Christian pastors who backs the antichrists of Judaism, is as much a prostitute as a woman who sells her body for money or favor. They are traitors to Christ and Christianity for they are *giving aid and comfort to the enemy*.

The Founding Father's realized that the State should be concerned with the physical body/politics of America, but that the church's interest should be for the spiritual welfare of the individual and the morals of the nation as a whole.

The lack of Christian guidance has so changed America, that we can no longer honestly be called a Christian nation. We have quite literally sold our spiritual assets for Socialism/Communism/Zionism. This has changed this nation from a Christian

Republic, into a Zionist Welfare State, hovering on the edge of becoming a part of the Zionist New World Order. This has been the major goal of our antichrist enemies for decades, and has been promoted by the traitors in Congress and the church.

As a one time predominately White Christian nation, we have allowed aliens to flock into this country in the past hundred years, in such vast numbers they have become *thorns in our sides and pricks in our eyes, who* have seduced us away from our Christian heritage, just as God's Word warned would happen. (See **Exodus 34:12; Numbers 33:55,56; Judges 2:3.**)

At one time America was a nation geared towards a kind of "*White racialism* " that protected our Israelite heritage, and towards a general, non-denominational Christianity. But our nation, has been asleep for so long that our people have become brainwashed in the clever "*Liberal Minded Detergent*" dispensed by our enemy, that is now strangling our nation. This "*Mind Detergent*", is a devilish mixture of an ounce of truth dissolved in a gallon of lies.

The apathy of the average Christian is pitiable and reminds me of the woman who had been mugged and raped in Central Park, New York. When a passerby found her bruised and bleeding he asked, "Lady, shall I call the police?" and she replied, "No, please don't I don't want to become involved."

Our nation, in the strictest sense of the word, has been replaced with a heterogamous country, which is an ugly mass of democracy, geared towards a kind of "*anti-White Minority racism*", and a kind of *ecumenical atheism*. If the post World War II course of events does not change, there will be no more place for Whites or Christians, in the nation their forefathers founded. This is the fondest desire of World Zionism, as expressed by their leaders.

While this Christian nation has spent untold billions of dollars to give the antichrists of Judaism a home in Palestine, they have done little or nothing to provide a safe haven for Christian Whites.

Whether we like them or not, *facts* are facts and they point to what has happened in Rhodesia, and South Africa, as being the future for White America, as we become the *melting pot* for liberalism and lose our *freedom*. They are turning America from a pot into a cesspool.

This has happened as Christianity, seduced by Judaism, and the pseudo-Christians of Judeo-Christianity, have exerted heavy pressure on our government to support those in the Middle East, who hate us and seek our destruction. They provide the lubricant for the atheistic elements of our bankrupt Foreign Policy that has made us disregard God's Law about becoming involved in *entangling foreign alliances*. Today we have American troops in over 100 places worldwide, and our non-Israelite Secretary of State Colin Powell indicates his desire for them to remain there as U.N. policemen.

All this happening while we refuse to protect our own home borders. The same thing that along with the immorality we have allowed to permeate our society caused the destruction of ancient Rome.

Most Jews, and many in the Christian world have been taught that they have an obligation from God to support and defend the antichrist Israeli, no matter how they treat their Arab neighbors, whose land they stole.

Yet common sense would let us know that if the Jews were indeed God's Chosen, they would be invincible without the help of us *goyim* whom they despise. Yet Israeli leaders openly admit they could not exist without our backing. So they constantly pressure us for more help, even though it is leading into an unwinnable World War III that could very well destroy us.

If God is really on their side, as their rabbis and men like Jerry Falwell, and Jack Van Impe say, why do they need our help? 2 **John 10** & 11 indicates that if we help these antichrists in any way we "become partaker in their evil deeds." (Is it necessary to enumerate them - *abortion; dope; prostitution; general immorality pushed by their media television; rock music, etc.* )

Some Judeo-Christian Zionphobes like Van Impe or Falwell may say, "Didn't God save the Jews in their two wars with the Arabs, when they were terribly outnumbered?" And

in all honesty we would have to say - No! It was America's superior equipment and training which won those wars, not some, spiritual miracle." Do you mean to tell me that you are so naive, or brainwashed by Jewish propaganda, that you believe God would protect those who murdered His Son, and who call Him a bastard and who consign him to standing in eternity in hell up to his neck in boiling escheatment, along with those of us who love Him? This is what their most Holy book the Babylonian Talmud says in **Volume Gittin**, paragraph, 56b, and 57a.

You who call yourselves *born again* Christians and believe and follow God's Word, are considered by the orthodox Jew, to be the lowest and most despised form of animal life and have the curses of the 7<sup>h</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> of the eighteen benedictions called the **SHEMONEH ESREH**, recited against you three times daily and four times on the Jewish Sabbath. This is the Talmudic Brotherhood, your Judeo-Christian pastor spouses. Remember, this when he arranges an inter-faith meeting with these antichrists.

If you study the **Jewish Encyclopedia of 1905**, you will see that it notes that the Pharisees, who were Edomite Jews, took over the pure Hebrew religion while they were in Babylonian captivity and turned it into the monstrosity we today call Judaism.

Surely no sincere Christian could believe that God would protect His enemy, whom His Son condemned in **Matthew 23:15** of traveling worldwide to make converts (proselytes), only to turn them into "*two fold more children of hell than themselves.*" If you are Jew follower keep 2 **John 10 & 11** in mind. You can see what the Word of God thinks of you.

The Judeo-Christian teacher will almost always revert to **Genesis 12:3,4** where God speaking to Abraham says, "I will bless thee and make thy name great: and thou shalt be a blessing: And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee; and in thee shall all the families of the earth be blessed." Remember Abraham was a Hebrew, never a Jew, for the people we know as Jews in the Scriptures, and today, did not appear on the Scriptural scene until 1200 years after Abraham's time in 2 **Kings 16:6**.

Nowhere in the Bible, Old or New Testaments is Abraham referred to as a Jew. It is only in the convoluted thinking of the Judeo-Christian world that he becomes a Jew.

Any honest study of the Bible and history, will prove to you that the Jews of Jesus time, or today cannot possibly qualify as *God's Chosen*, for they bear none of the Scriptural fingerprints that identify them as such.

The majority of Jews living today (over 85% according to Jewish writers) have no physical relationship with the Israelite people who lived in Palestine at the time of Christ.

There are even some concerned Jews, who along with us so-called *religious radicals* (anyone who disagrees with Judeo-Christians majority), believe the Jews have no legal, moral or spiritual right to the land of Palestine, but that they are usurpers.

The Judeo-Christian supporting Zionism love to quote from the Bible in a vain attempt to prove this land was deeded to the Jews by Divine edict. Quoting from **Genesis 13:14-17**, where God made a covenant with Abraham, giving this land to him and his posterity in perpetuity. They never bother to tell the people that Abraham was not a Jew, but a Hebrew.

They are also very careful not to tell their people that the majority of Jews living in Palestine today, are Ashkenazi Jews, which means they come from a heathen Turco-Mongolian background, whose forefathers never set foot in Palestine. (Every Prime Minister of the Israeli State has come from this heathen background.)

This allegation can be rebutted by showing how the Bible in **Matthew 21:43** has Christ telling the Jews, "The kingdom of God shall be taken from you (Jews) and given unto a nation (not the church, as some teach), bringing forth the fruits thereof." Some in Judeo-Christianity say the church took the place of Jewry, which cannot be proven from Scripture, since the Jews never had a part in the kingdom.

There are three ways one can come into possession of land:

1. You can buy it.
2. You can take it by force, which is theft.
3. You can obtain an honest title to it, from someone who owns it.

Consider this for a moment: A Palestinian Arab, very possibly a Christian, whose family has lived on the land for hundreds of years, is suddenly dispossessed by a Super-power (the Balfour Agreement - Britain and the United States), who gives it legal authority to an alien people. These flock into the land and destroy his home; place his family in a refugee camp where thousands of them are murdered by the intruders, who were armed with modern weapons by Christian America, and used with approval of our government and most of the church world. If the case was reversed, and you were on the receiving end, could this cause you to harbor hatred for the invaders?

If you were an American, would you accept this kind of unjust treatment without complaint? Hardly! It is this kind of unjust Foreign Policy on the part of America that has turned us from a friend to the Arab world, into a hated enemy.

As we learn the truth about Jews and Judaism, instead of the sanitized falsehood taught by most churches it becomes increasingly more difficult to understand how professing Christians could back those who seek their destruction.

If the Jews are indeed God's Chosen as the Judeo-Christians aver, we run into a strange spiritual problem, for the Jews in Palestine broke God's Law, concerning: "Thou shalt not steal!" (Even though their Talmud allows and encourages them to do this from non-

Jews), for we know that God will not approve the breaking of His Law for any reason, even to favoring His elect who are not the Jews. (See **Isaiah 45:4.**)

A little specific review of history will reveal the hand of Zionist and Goyim alike as they worked in Palestine to thwart God's purpose and it will reveal how this always leads to disaster.

No people are more to blame for this mess and the thousands who have died and been maimed by these antichrists, than the so-called Christians of America, especially those who refuse to see the truth in His Word, and back His enemies. Could it be these are the so-called Christians who will tell Him at Judgment: "Lord don't you remember all the good things we did in your name? We got people saved; we healed the sick; we cast out devils; we sang in the church choir; we taught Sunday school; we baked cookies for the church bake sale." And they will hear His fateful words, "Depart from me. I never knew you.

The Jews cannot fall back on the secular argument that because they once owned this land it still belongs to them, 2,000 years later. This argument is as ridiculous as to say that since our ancestors owned land in England 500 years ago, it still belongs to us today, because we are Englishmen.

The ancestors of Golda Meir and Menachim Begin, never set foot in Palestine, as they came from the steppes of Mongolia and are oriental heathens.

Whatever the truth may be, they are in Palestine today as intruders, and exist in America today as *"thorns in our sides, and pricks in our eyes."* Just as God said they would if we allowed them to come in. Our founding fathers like George Washington and Benjamin Franklin, had personal experience with these bandits, and warned us of the same thing. It was not politically expedient to keep them out, and today, while in the minority, they control America and are working for world control. If we want to find those responsible for terrorism, we should begin with a good *housecleaning* in Washington DC, and many of our churches.

Unless we can find a way to get some sense into our Congress, our alien controlled government (since 1913) will find more and more ways to entangle us in foreign affairs, which will bankrupt and eventually destroy us.

Many Americans have a sort of *Big Brother Complex* which believes that all countries in the world should be modeled after our form of government, yet in every country that has tried our way, things have gone from bad to worse. For the more we interfere, the worse conditions become. We began a war on terrorism and will get more of it. We began a war on drugs; and the drug traffic got worse; we began a war on poverty and more of our people are out of work and on relief, than in the Great Depression. Everything our government tries, turns to *mud*, because it is being done for ulterior purposes. When God

is left out of our national calculations, as it is today in America, *all hell breaks loose*, and the road leads to destruction. Yet those who are supposed to lead us on the *path of righteousness* are often in the forefront of leading us astray.

The Bible says that when our pastors and politicians teach sweet sounding falsehood, and our people *"love to have it so and what can we do in the end thereof.?"* (**Jeremiah 5:30, 31**)

It is impossible to teach truth to people who while saying they love Christ and believe His Word, will still accept the lies coming from their church or government, rather than the Word of God. A prime example is **John 10:26** when Jesus told them in no uncertain words, "But ye believe me not; *because ye are not of my sheep*" (emphasis mine). Yet many Christians who say they love Jesus and believe His Word, will get angry when you point out they are believing what some false shepherd teaches, rather than what the Son of God, their Savior says.

Some Christians are affected by what is sometimes called the *"Ostrich Complex"*. This is a perversity of mind, which says in effect, "I don't want to read anything that is contrary to what my church teaches; I don't want to know anything that does not conform to my doctrine; I don't want to discuss anything my pastor may disagree with. I have already made up my mind, so please don't confuse me with the truth from God's Word."

They completely dismiss **1 Corinthians 2:12, 13**, which says, "Now we have received not the spirit of the world, but the Spirit which is of God; that we might *know* the things that are freely given to us of God. Which things also we speak, not in the words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the Holy Ghost teacheth; comparing spiritual things

with spiritual." If we refuse to compare the truth of God, with the lies of men, how can we know what is true? ***Impossible!***

The Jews and their *fellow travelers* in the Judeo-Christian church are not the only reason we are in the Middle East. We are there because our leaders in both politics and much of the church world have forgotten God and want to do things their own way, regardless of the consequences.

The psalmist in **Psalm 2:2-4** says, "The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the Lord (a deliberate act of disobedience), and his anointed (Jesus Christ), saying, `Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords (lawful restraint) from us. He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: the Lord shall have them in derision (contempt). Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and vex (punish) them in his sore displeasure." You may not like this characteristic of Almighty God; your church may not teach this truth, but it is still true and will come to pass against everyone who refuses to accept His kingship.

In **Luke 19:27**, Jesus says, speaking as the king, "But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay them before me." This is an aspect of Jesus the J.C. detest and therefore does not teach. It is a truth vital for survival for everyone on earth, and which you cannot avoid.

Our alien controlled government and it has been under alien, antichrist control, since a treasonous Congress sold them our economy through the Federal Reserve Act in 1913. When you control the economy of a country, you control its people. One of their own, a Rockefeller once boasted, "Give me control of the economy of a people, and I care not who makes their laws." This has happened since we have been in disobedience to God's warning in 2 **Chronicles 19:2**, and will continue as long as we allow them to live among us.

Under their Zionist One World Agenda, they have dragged us deeper and deeper into the Zionist quicksand that will end in our destruction, unless we allow God to have His way in our lives. Then He will eliminate them in His way. If we try and do it ourselves, and run ahead of God's plans, as so many *hot heads* in Identity want to do, we will end up by destroying the Israel wheat instead of the tares (**Matthew 13:29 & 30**). One of our most prevalent sins is that we are an impatient people, who do not want to wait on God, to help us in the mess we have caused through our disobedience. Our most pressing problem at this time is not getting the heathen saved. It is getting *saved* Israelites to realize that in order to have *victory*, we must first learn to be obedient!

Many Israelites will not make it, because they are rebels, who refuse to obey the King, and God will *purge* them from His Kingdom before it can be successful. (See **Ezekiel 20:38**)

Many Americans have been led into believing that we must be *world policemen* who should force other nations to live as we feel they should, while coming far from perfection ourselves. God has said in many places, "Leave them alone and don't mingle with them, for they will lead you away from Me."

Even back in the *hard old days*, when God's people Israel were told to eliminate many extremely evil people, you can find no reference, which indicates that Israel was to try and convert them and all will be well. Instead over and over again God told His people, "Come out from among them and be ye separate, and I will bless you."

We tried to evangelize the African slaves who had been forced to come to the New World as slaves, and many responded to the Gospel message. Today we can see why God said not to mingle with them, as we have now begun to intermarry with them, and they are leading millions of our precious White youth astray, through their Africanized Satanic jungle music, dress, and savage actions, and Christians wonder why our moral state has degenerated into a truly heathen culture. If you do not believe this turn to a rock concert

on television and look at the unbelievably filthy sexual actions of the White participants, as they engage in acts which depict open sex on the dance floor, as they writhe in utter abandon to a heathen culture that is destroying them. This often leads to the grave, sin of miscegenation, which destroys nation and wins God's sternest condemnation.

Our Zionist enemies, who have given their full support to this *heathenizing*, process, which is leading us, closer and closer to their One World Order, as planned, laugh at the stupidity of our White Israel people who have been so easily led astray. "*Stupid goyim, non-Jew animals*" they contemptuously call us.

One of their own, a high ranking Jew, in the New York political structure said of us, "We Jews continue to be amazed with the ease by which Christian Americans have fallen into our hands. While naive Christians are waiting for Khrushchev to bury them, we have taught them to submit to, our every command." A high Israeli official publicly boasted, "We have the best Congress money can buy!"

The same Jewish official quoted above said, "We Jews have put issue upon issue to the American people. Then we promote both sides of the issue until confusion reigns. With their eyes fixed on the issues, they fail to see who is behind every scene. We Jews toy with the American public, as a cat toys with a mouse." (UNQ. )

The same man, Harold Wallace Rosenthal, secretary to the powerful Jewish Senator from New York, Jacob Javits, predicted, "There will be forced class warfare here in the United States and many will be liquidated. The Jews will not be harmed. I'm not boasting! I'm giving you the facts! It is too late for your Christian followers to put up a defense. That time is long past. Long ago, we became the aggressors! That is one of our great purposes in life. We are the aggressors. We know that money is more important than morality, for we can accomplish anything with money. Our people are proving this in

Israel where we can win any encounter. This Mid-East country will eventually become the World Headquarters of our New World Order." (This prediction was made in 1975.)

The Jewish world, basking in their false belief that they are God's Chosen who can do no wrong, have a dream of arrogance that it is their right to meddle in the internal affairs of other nations, contrary to God's Word, because they know better what is good for them, than God Himself.

As the result of heavy Jewish indoctrination in politics and the church, the average White Christian American knows little about their cultural or religious heritage and no where is this more evident than among our church leaders.

Most of our diplomats, and preachers fail to remember that while our American culture is only a bit over 200 years old, that Korea and China goes back more than 54 centuries. Most of the members in the Foreign Affairs Section of our States Department, know next

to nothing about the history of the country they are assigned to, and many do not speak it's language. As one Chinese gentleman told me, "Your missionaries could do much more good in my country, but their cars are too big to get into our back streets." Often the image of the "*Ugly American* " is unfortunately true.

To many diplomats, foreign assignment means living in the lap of luxury. Yet we become infuriated, when people from one of these Third World nations, we have developed, look on us as uncultured barbarians.

Many of us who believe in Constitutional government, never give thought to the fact that our federal intrusion into the internal affairs of other countries is the thing we hate the most in our own government. We ignore the fact that while some nations may like our rifles, our planes, our tractors, and our air conditioners, they do not like us. Yet we continue to pour billions in aid into their coffers, in many instances most of it going into the pockets of unscrupulous leaders, instead of helping their people.

Today, because we have disregarded God's Law, we find our country overrun by heathen immigrants who have set up their heathen churches in violation of God's laws and are indoctrinating our sons and daughters into false faiths, as they did to ancient Israel, and as God said they would do to us.

During the great immigration of the 1800's and 1900's, when over 40 million immigrants came to America, over 90% came from the Christian countries of Europe. While they did not speak the same language or have the same customs, their hearts language was much the same. They came from Christian backgrounds; they had an innate love for freedom; they respected womanhood and family life, and loved God.

Today we are the majority of the millions of immigrants coming in from Third World countries, who have not only brought their diseases, but have undermined our Christian

love for God, as He said would happen if we let them in. Today the Moslem faith is the fastest growing religion in America, and their mosques are springing up everywhere.

We *forget*, we *ignore* the truth, and have become *arrogant*, sinful people, because we have become spiritually immature, and *stiff-necked*, just as our Israel forefathers. **Jeremiah 17:23** -y "But they obeyed not, neither inclined their ear, but made their neck stiff, that they might not hear, nor receive instruction." (See also **Hosea 4:6** - "My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge.")

We have become an arrogant people, who sends missionaries and spend billions of dollars to save the heathen when we have invited them to come into our country and destroy it from within. Surely the "*barbarians are already inside our gates*", and our liberal politicians and churchmen are encouraging them to destroy Christian America,

and turn it into one "*gigantic chocolate cesspool*" of humanity, as they wipe out White Christian civilization, in cooperation with the desires of our Zionist enemy.

We believe that America has a magic wand that will change things in the Middle East, when it is only drawing us deeper and deeper into the quagmire of the Zionist New World Order.

For centuries the Arabs lived side by side, in relative peace, with a handful of Jews, until we interfered on the side of the antichrists. Yet no matter how many Americans die in an "*unholy war*" in the Middle East. It will not bring peace. It can be honestly said, that America's presence in that anguished area, has been the *fuse* that has set it aflame. What influence we have had, has only been bad, for it has been bad for both us and for the recipient, and has added to the hatred the Arab world now has for us, that a few years ago was our friends.

What our national leaders need to remember is that as long as man tries to run things his own way, wars will continue. The Apostle James understood this when he asked this question in his epistle. **James 4:1** - "From whence come wars and fightings among you?" His answer comes in **verse two** - "Ye lust (not necessarily sex, but a longing for material things that comes before our love of God), and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not."

Wars will only cease when Almighty God rearranges men's chromosomes through the spiritual effect of being born from above. (**John 3:3**)

Peace will never come through the efforts of a "*Cannibal Debating Society*" like the United Nations, which during its existence has only escalated world hatreds, and it has rejected all connections with God.

When will we finally grow up, and realize that in our own strength, we will never end war?

Our Middle East foreign policy should be simple. While we should maintain diplomatic relations with the Arab world, we should not become involved in *entangling foreign alliances*, which has been the bane of our foreign policy for over eighty years, and we should avoid alliances of any kind with the antichrists of the Israelis, who have proven on many occasions, to be our enemies, rather than our trusted allies. (Again refer to 2 **Chronicles 19:2**)

We should be Christian America first, and avoid these *entangling foreign alliances*, as God has ordered us to do. It is only when we get *too big for our britches*, and *go our own way*, that God allows His *discipline* of war to harass us.

Aside from the posturing of a few *religious whores*, who do not represent the Christian church, most Christians do not like Jews very much because of their arrogant, underhanded methods of doing business. (This is in spite of the false teaching from their churches, that these antichrists are God's Chosen.) The Jews could have had the much more productive and lovely land of Kenya for a national home. It was offered to them and approved by some high-ranking Jewish leaders. But the Zionist with their dream of a One World Government centered in Jerusalem, rammed through their ideas against the best interests of their own people, for political motives, and insisted on Palestine, knowing it would bring war and much sorrow for their own people. "Such is the nature of the Jewish beast, which will sacrifice millions of their own people for political gain." Now unfortunately, they have inculcated many Americans with the same mercenary, un-American spirit.

The Jewish leaders knew the mess they were getting into when they chose Palestine as a homeland, so *"let them sleep on their lumpy mattress."* Why should we lose sleep over them, or waste American blood protecting them, when they are in the place of their own choosing, worshipping their own false god?

If some, so-called Christian leaders such as the Falwell's the Robertson's, or the Van Impe's feel they deserve financial aid, let them shell out from the money they have stolen from American Christians on false pretenses, but leave our tax moneys alone. If brainwashed Christians feel the Jews need military assistance, then let them shell out the dollars to buy tanks, planes, and rifles and let them send their sons to die for those who hate their God.

Why should those of us who know the truth, be expected to pay for their stupidity and cooperation with our own destruction?

Some of you may react to my harsh evaluation by saying, "Whoa now Colonel slow down! You're bordering on blasphemy when you say that Christians and Jews worship different Gods." Am I? It was our Savior, if you are *a born again Christian*, who said to the Jewish leaders, "I and my Father are One!" and "no man cometh to the Father but by me!" (**John 14:6**). There are many Scriptures, which prove that the Jews do not worship the Christian God.

**John 8:19** - "Ye neither know me, nor my Father: if ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also."

**John 8:42** - "If God were your Father; ye would love me: for I proceeded forth and came from God; neither came I of myself, but he sent me."

**John 10:30** - "I and my Father are one."

**John 14:6** - "I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me."

**John 14:21** - "... he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him,.. .."

How can the Jews worship Him an *illegitimate bastard*?

John 15:23 - "He that hateth me hateth my Father also." This proves that you can't hate Jesus, and believe in His Father also. The Jewish Holy book, the Talmud plainly indicates that the Jews worship Lucifer.

Finally, after telling Christians of the Jewish persecution they can expect, He said in **John 16:3** - "And these things will they do unto you, *because they have not known the Father, nor me.* "

Already Jewish forces in Congress and the media, are laying the ground work for **John 16:2** - "They shall put you out of the synagogues (meeting places): yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service."

When the time finally comes that the tin collection cup, no longer flows over with Jewish support, and our boys stay home and refuse to fight Jewish wars, then Americans will begin to see how true Americans have felt all along.

While Jerry Falwell says that God has been good to America, because we have been kind to the Jews, any observant person can see the falsehood of this statement, for we have been in more trouble at home and abroad since 1947 when we recognized the *illegitimate State of the Israeli* in Palestine. Could it be that we are now feeling the *discipline* chastisement of God for our disregard for warnings in the Scriptures? **Hebrews 12:8** indicates that if we are disobedient to God's way of doing things and are not disciplined, "then are ye bastards (illegitimate children), and not sons."

Let's get our own people into a right relationship with God, and stop worrying so much about the rest of the world. Our overseas mission will take on a new meaning when our people learn to obey.

Christians, for God's sake, and ours, **wake up!** Quit playing church, and realize that our fight is against the forces of hell itself and that we are fighting for the survival of our race, and the Christian civilization it represents. The enemy has told us over and over that their goal is our destruction. When will we believe them?

A war was never won, when the citizens of a country, supported their worst enemies, as we have been doing for close to 100 years.

The forger of blame should be pointed at those who go by the name of Christian, who have refused to be the *salt* of **Matthew 5:13** that is supposed to hold back spiritual and moral corruption.

We are told in **1 John 3:8** that the "Son of God (Jesus) was manifested (made known), to destroy the works of the devil." This refers to *absolute annihilation* of evil. If we call ourselves His followers, we should be a vital part of this battle.

We desperately need Christian men and women of the caliber of Nathan Hale, who during the American Revolutionary War, when he stood with a British rope around his neck, shouted, "***I regret that I have but one life to give for my country!***"

From my experience of fifteen years as an evangelist and thirty-six years of fulltime Christian work, I am inclined to believe that one of our major problems is that there are many unsaved people who have membership in our churches, but who have never had a genuine (**John 3:3**) *soul saving* experience, that has changed their old Adamic nature, for the New Covenant relationship of **Hebrews 8:10** - "For this is the Covenant I (God) will make with the house of Israel, after these days, saith the Lord; I will put my laws into their mind and write them in their hearts: and I shall be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people."

This reminds me of an incident that took place in the early 1930's when I was a farm boy in central Michigan.

One spring our Poland-China sow gave birth to twenty-five piglets. There just were not enough feeding spigots to go around, and one little runt seldom got any nourishment. I felt so sorry for him I finally talked my mother into letting me keep him, in a towel lined box, behind the Monarch kitchen range, where I fed him from a bottle.

My how he took to this special treatment and began to grow into one of the most spoiled animals I had ever seen. When feeding time came, he would stand inside the barnyard gate and squeal until he was feed. He also grew like a weed.

By September he was as fine a looking pig as you would want to see and my father offered to take him to the Country Fair and enter him in the *pig judging* contest.

I brought him, into the woodshed, where I washed him in mother's old galvanized washtub, using some of her precious scented soap. I even painted his hoofs and put a ribbon around his neck and he was off to the fair where he won a Blue Ribbon, I was so proud!

Dad said, "Why don't we invite some of the neighbors in to see your Blue Ribbon pig. We can keep him in the kitchen" (which had a linoleum floor). So the neighbors came to *ooh and ahoa* over my pet pig. Then someone made a mistake and left the kitchen door

open. Quick as a flash he was outside and headed for the barnyard where he jumped into the first manure filled mud hole and wallowed in it. It didn't matter that he had been washed and perfumed; he was still a pig by nature and acted like one.

I believe that the same thing happens to many so-called Christians. They go to a church service where they come under conviction by the Holy Spirit (this is not a personal decision they can make, as it must come from the Holy Spirit). This is a Scriptural truth very few churches preach, as they make this a personal decision. Their error is that they teach that men are born again as the result of what they do. This may be *going forward* at invitation of the evangelist; making a decision for Christ by signing a commitment card; praying a prayed handed to the seeker on a card that asks God for forgiveness and cleansing. (Strangely, none of these things used in modern evangelism can be found in the New Testament.)

In the great revival at Pentecost, the Apostles preached from the law and the prophets, men were *pricked in their hearts*, (**Acts 2:37,38**) and came asking, "Men and brethren, what must we do?" Today, whatever requirement is put before the sinner, the impression is given that sinful man himself is the one who brings about regeneration.

The sad results of this teaching can be seen in the Laodicean church of 2002. Evangelists and preachers who believe that sinful men and women will turn to God if the right kind of emotional and psychological inducement is present, push and pressure people into making *decisions*. Today's *soul winners* try anything necessary to get people to come forward, to raise hands, or sign a card. The use of highly emotional prolonged appeals, even the deceitful practice of having counselors strategically placed in the audience, who come forward when the altar call is made, inducing others to do the same - all these smack of crowd psychology.

Those who come forward and sign a commitment card are then coached into believing that God has come into their lives and saved them, when *deep down* they know nothing has really taken place. They may react with joy, and emotion, shouting, rolling on the floor with *holy laughter*, and speaking in some unknown tongue (all "*tongues*" in the New Testament were known languages), and the Christians in the congregation rejoice and say, "brother so-and-so just got saved and filled with the Holy Spirit, see he is speaking in tongues."

What really happened was what Jesus spoke about in **Matthew 13:20, 21**. "He that received the seed in stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, and anon

(immediately) with joy receiveth it; yet hath he no root in himself, but dureth (lasts) for awhile: for when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by (after awhile) he is offended." And slides back into the world. The church calls this *backsliding*, but is much more serious than that, for **Hebrews 6:4-6** tells us that a man or woman have "tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost ...

if they fall away, to be renewed again to repentance: seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put Him to open shame."

I am not trying to mock or criticize those who make decisions in this way, except to say, this is one major reason the modern church is so anemic and refuses to accept the *strong meat* of the Gospel.

The evangelist has done something, the lost person has done something, but God has done nothing, and when things get tough, the sinner is still an unsaved sinner, back in the world, and the Apostle Peter in 2 Peter 2:20, 21 says, "... the latter end is worse than the beginning. For it had been better for them not to have known of righteousness, than after having known it, to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them." (He uses the illustration in verse 22 of the "washed sow that returns to her wallowing in the mire.") We have gone a long way *down the drain*, since 1913, when International Zionism took control of our economic system, and as a result our Foreign Policy has also (as one controls the other). The only thing that is keeping International Zionism from complete control of this country and the take over of America, is that the White Christian world has not yet been completely conditioned to their siren program of *World Brotherhood*. (I believe God is withholding His final judgment against Christendom because there is still a remnant in Israel, who has not yet bowed their knees to Baal. )

Most so-called Christians have been maneuvered by a very clever and Satanic enemy into a state of gradual decay, and anarchy, where terrorists and criminals perform their wicked acts, almost at will. Recent government reports admit there may be as many as 100,000 trained terrorists loose in the Free World, in spite of our *all out war* against Afghanistan.

This serious statement cannot be alleviated by military or political action, or by throwing billions of dollars at it. It must be met by a truthful look at history, and complete obedience to the will of God, as expressed in His Word.

Look back in world history and you will see that the Jewish people have never created a civilization of their own. They have always been a parasite, anti-God people, living off established civilizations before destroying them. They are very brazen in admitting this. In their Communist textbook on Psychopolitics, page 53, it clearly states their goal, "We must be like the vine upon the tree. We must use the tree to climb and then, strangling it, grow into power on the nourishment of its flesh.

"We must strike from our path any opposition. We must use for our tools any authority that comes to hand. And then at last, the decades sped, we will dispense with all authority but our own and triumph in the greater glory of the State."

What we desperately need in America today is not *good times*, not *a return to prosperity*, but a good dose of Christian humility, where men and women attempt to please God, and

stop *doing their own thing*. For as the Book says, "There is a way that seemeth right unto man; but the end thereof are the ways of death,.." (**Proverbs 16:25**)

The systematic, deliberate ruin of Christendom, and America in particular did not happen by accident, and it is extremely sad to see Christians playing into enemy hands, and their own destruction, when many signs and warnings abound.

This battle can be won, if professing Christians are honest enough to say and mean it, "Jesus, you love me enough to die for me. I'm going to love you enough to live for you and do your will." When this time comes, we can say with the Apostle Paul in 2 **Timothy 4:7,8** - "I have fought a good fight, I have finished the course, I have kept the faith." This is the *victory* that has overcome the world, and it will work for us today!

Can you say with me, "I shall no longer ask myself if this is expedient, only if it is right in the eyes of God? I will do this, not because it is noble and unselfish, but because I know that life slips away and because each of us needs a compass that will not play us false; a compass, which will not lie! So I will put my faith not in what man says, but in what has been declared by Almighty God in His Word. If we do this, we will be **VICTORIOUS!**

# A Place of Safety!

by Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr AUS Ret.

*"Because he has set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him;  
I will set him on high, because he hath known my name." - Psalm 91:14*

Several months ago, I wrote a short pamphlet titled **THE CHRISTIAN SOLDIER'S PSALM**, it contains the scriptural basis upon which you can base your physical safety. In reality it is a Divine Insurance Policy, if you will, for those who are willing to "pay the premiums

This pamphlet, **A PLACE OF SAFETY**, is also written about the 91st Psalm and is the result of inspiration I received from Special Alert No. 112, published by **DESTINY PUBLISHING CO., P.O. Box 177, Merrimac, MA 01860**, titled **THE DIVINE INSURANCE POLICY**. Parts of this pamphlet I will quote "verbatim" from their publication. I suggest you write to them and ask for their publication. While this information is delivered in a somewhat different format in **THE PLACE OF SAFETY**, I am sure you will see the similarity. I wanted you to know that the original idea was not mine, but came from the Destiny article.

Every week, I receive letters and telephone calls from men and women who are gravely concerned over conditions in our country and the world. They often ask: "What can we do? Where can we go to insure the safety of our family?" Just a few days ago, I received a long distance telephone call from a young Baptist pastor in Oregon. He was deeply concerned by what he saw happening in his church. He told me: "I have been in contact with Pastor Earl Jones in New Mexico and through him with the tapes and writings of former Pastor Shelton Emry (deceased) of Phoenix, Arizona. What I have heard from these two men, makes more sense than what I ever heard in the Seminary. What can I do to prepare myself and family for the days which lie ahead? I know the Rapture teaching is false. I saw through that a long time ago. I know Christians are going to go through a time of testing such as has never been seen before, but what can I do to prepare myself and my loved ones for this ordeal?"

This is a sensible man's request and is the cry of literally tens of thousands of concerned Christians, who are able and willing to look beyond the saccharine sweetness of worldly entertainment; the pabulum being fed to Christians in most churches, and realize that indeed we are facing perilous times and that our Lord expects us to prepare for them.

Some write asking: "What is the safest location in America?" Many are worried about their investments and want to know whether they should convert their holdings to silver and gold?

Almost without exception, thinking men and women are concerned about the future. But unfortunately, the great majority of Americans are "scatterbrains" who refuse to look beyond today and who are willing to live for what they can get out of the present moment. These often laugh at those of us who are concerned and who look beyond the end of our nose at what is happening in the world. They will be the ones who come to us for help, when disaster strikes.

But there are a few folks, comparatively few in number, who go about their daily duties with a serenity which can only come from one source. They have a "Formula for Survival", a "Divine Insurance Policy", if you will, written by Almighty God Himself, and they **KNOW** they can trust the future to Him.

In a day when "men's hearts are failing them from fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth," as Jesus prophesied in Luke 21:26, and a day which is already here. Men need something on which to build their hopes for the future.

Today, one of the biggest killers in **AMERICA** is "suicide", often caused by fear. It is the number

one killer among the college crowd and the psychologists and psychiatrists, who have been trained to show us what is wrong, are killing themselves off by suicide, four times faster than the rest of us "nuts". Why? Because they are afraid and do not have an answer for the problems which are "bugging" us.

But to those who carry the Divine Insurance Policy, Jesus said: "And when these things (the famines, pestilences, wars, fear) begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your **REDEMPTION DRAWETH NIGH.**" Hallelu'yah! Instead of being depressed and "down in the mouth," God's people should be excited by these events, for it is a sign of the King's return.

God's **FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL** provides a safe dwelling place for those of us who are willing to trust Him and pay the premium. This is a conversion of our "earthly assets" into "eternal treasures." The price of doing this is high indeed, but if you are willing to meet God's requirements now, this Insurance Policy will pay dividends of a thousand fold. Someone has rightly said: "Being in God's service doesn't pay very much, (except for charlatans like Swaggart and Bakker) but the retirement benefits are 'out of this world.'" Or we could more accurately say: "The retirement benefits will be in another age." For we will spend eternity with Him, here on this earth. This renovated earth will be our home, not some fluffy cloud in the heavens. It will be in the Kingdom Age, which lies just ahead. It will be in the age Jesus asked us to pray for when He said: "Thy (God's) Kingdom come; Thy will be done, in **EARTH**, as it is in heaven." (Matt. 6:10; Luke 11:2). I will not waste time at this point arguing about whether a Christian will spend eternity in the heavens, or on this earth. A study of the scriptures will reveal this truth to you. But you can be sure of one thing and that is that God's Insurance Policy will give you protection, not only now, but in the future ages of eternity.

It takes a great deal of "faith" to meet the conditions of this "eternal policy", and I'm speaking here about the scriptural definition of "faith". It is found in the great "faith" chapter of Hebrews 11:1 - "Now **FAITH** is the substance (ground for) things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen." Then in 2 Cor. 4:18, the Apostle Paul explains further - ". . . for the things which are seen are (carnal - fleshly, material things) temporary; but the things which are not seen are eternal".

When you are willing to take time from a busy life schedule to study God's Word, you begin to understand something about God's plan and purpose for your life. Then you can, if you will, come under the protection promised in God's Divine Policy and can walk in the midst of chaos and confusion, with a confident quietness and peace that others do not have.

But we **MUST** fulfill our part of the agreement, or there will be no participation in, or protection under God's Divine plan.

Think for a moment about the possibility of nuclear warfare. We know there is no earthly provision which can give us complete protection. Even if we had the money to build underground shelters, there would be no escaping the poison of contamination. Yet God says to those of us who are willing to follow His directions: "Thou shalt not be **AFRAID** for the terror by night; or for the arrow (missile) that flieth by day. . . nor for the pestilence (nuclear fallout; germ warfare) that walketh in darkness: nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday". (Psalm 91:5, 6)

Suppose some earthly insurance company was able to write a policy like that. A policy that could guarantee you protection from evil men upon your person and that of your family, with added provisions that no disease caused by bacteriological warfare could ever touch you during a time of war and that during times of violence and destruction, you and your loved one's would remain unharmed! Just suppose for a moment! "Unheard of! Impossible!" you say. Yet this is the Formula for Survival our God offers to you if you will only pay the premiums. And, yes, my friend, there is a price you **MUST** pay. This mighty policy is not "free".

Your salvation is free. It is a "gift of God," to all who are "the called, according to His purpose," (Rom. 8:28; Rom. 6:23).

But the promise of Divine protection found in Psalm 91 is given only to those who have "made the Lord their refuge, and the Most High, their habitation". (home). (vs.1).

To those who are willing to "pay the rent," if you will, for living in the "secret place of the most High," God has promised a special body guard to make sure that the terms of His contract are carried out at all times. In vs. 11 we are told: "For He (God) shall give His angels charge over thee (those who dwell in His secret place) to keep thee in ALL thy ways". If you are one of those who doesn't believe in angels, I don't know where this leaves you!

But notice something very important, that most Christians completely disregard. Many have a tendency to say: "I'm saved and that's all that really matters." But I want to remind you that there is much more to "salvation" than merely recognizing Jesus Christ as King. It goes far beyond going forward to some church altar and signing a "commitment card," that you have accepted Christ as Savior. When a man or woman recognizes themselves as a sinner, and under the guidance of the Holy Spirit, repents and turns from their wicked ways, and accepts the leadership of the King, that is just the beginning. From there on, their responsibility to God and their fellow men, increases a thousand fold.

In verse 13 we are told that those who have this Heavenly Policy will be active in their warfare against evil, for they will "tread upon the lion, and the adder (asp or cobra); the young lion, and the dragon (Hebrew - meaning: "land or sea monster", possibly the crocodile) shalt thou trample (Hebrew - trample under feet"; "tread upon; trample under foot").

All these animals and reptiles are figuratively representative of the enemies of God and the Christian. All are fierce. The roar of a mature lion and the bellow of a bull crocodile are meant to cause fear. The hiss of an aroused cobra is a fearsome sound. All are used to intimidate and frighten their intended victims. But the Christian, who "abides in the secret place of the Almighty'," and who holds God's Insurance Policy, does not fear them because his policy says: "you will trample God's and your enemies underfoot!"

You don't hear this message of Christian hope preached in many church nowadays. Very few preachers use Hebrews 12:4, which admonishes the Christian: "Ye have not yet resisted unto blood; striving against sin". That English word "resisted" comes from a Greek word which literally means: "to send troops against". It is a martial term, the term of a Christian soldier. The word "striving" means to "struggle against". Paul said: "For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places." (Eph. 6:12) Far too many Christians take this to read: "For we **WRESTLE NOT!" PERIOD!**

Paul goes on to explain in Romans 8:17 that if we really are children of God "then heirs (Greek meaning: "an inheritor; a possessor; a heir") of God and joint-heirs (Greek - "a~participant in common; a fellow heir with) with Christ". But notice the condition laid down for this "common heirship". "If so be that we **SUFFER** with Him, that we may also be glorified together". That word **SUFFER**, goes much deeper than having someone laugh at you because you are a Christian, or because you bow your heads and pray before you eat in a restaurant. It goes, much deeper than knocking on some door and inviting a person to come to church; it goes even deeper than witnessing to someone about what the Lord has done for you and what He can do for them. The Greek word for "suffer" is "sumpascho" which means: "to experience pain jointly, or of the same kind; to be persecuted". Have you ever suffered physical pain in defense of your King? Have you ever been really persecuted for righteousness sake?

Remember what Jesus said in the Sermon on the Mount, Matthew 5:10, 11 - "Blessed are ye which are **PERSECUTED** for righteousness sake: for theirs is the Kingdom of heaven. Blessed are ye when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake".

Have you ever had anyone deliberately lie about you because of the stand you have taken against

evil? Have you ever had a newspaper reporter tear your reputation apart with his lies, because of your stand for Jesus Christ? We are given to understand in Revelation that it is only the Christian "overcomer," who will "rule and reign" with Christ in His Kingdom. It will not come to those Christians who get into the Kingdom by the "skin of their teeth," so to speak. In 1 Cor. 3:13 we read: "For every man's work shall be made manifest (known): for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire: the the fire shall try every man's work, of what sort it is. If any man's work abide which he hath built thereon, he shall receive a reward. If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss, but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire". There are going to be a lot of Christians who get into the Kingdom, but they will not live in the glory they thought they would have, because they never sent forward suitable building material. You can't expect to live in a "silver lined mansion," as the song says, unless you send "mansion building material" forward. This is the meaning of Rev. 2:26 - "He that **OVERCOMETH**, and keepeth my (Christ's) works (laws) unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations". **AGAIN IN** Rev. 3:21 - "To him that **OVERCOMETH** will I (Christ) grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame and am set down with my Father in His throne

You don't **OVERCOME** by hiding in some comfortable, air-conditioned spiritual foxhole, folding your holy hands in prayer, as you ask God to handle the dirty work He gave you to do. You don't **OVERCOME**, waiting for the Lord to **RAPTURE** you out of the mess caused by your own apathy, and you will never "rule and reign with the King," until you are first willing to "Occupy for Him!" As I said before, this means much more than just telling folks that you are a Christian, or praying a nice prayer in church; or even heading up the Ladies Missionary Society. "**OCCUPYING**" is a soldier's task. It is military duty, done by the Christian soldier. There is no "sissy stuff" connected with it; no "panty-waisted; sissy-britches; good Lord; good devil" heresy.

The terms of the Divine Insurance Policy clearly states: "If you love me, keep my commandments (laws)", (John 14:15). In vs. 21 the King said: "He that hath my commandments (law) and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest (make known) myself to him".

Notice carefully, verse 24: "He that loveth me not, keepeth not my sayings. . ." (2 John 6) - "And this is love, that we walk after His commandments (law). In vs. 9, 10, 11, we are told very clearly who those are which abide not in the doctrine of Christ. These are the anti-Christ's which are clearly defined in 1 John 2:22, 23. In vs. 10, 11 of 2 John, we are told that we **MUST** not receive them in any manner; we **MUST** not aid them in any manner, for if we do "we become partakers in their evil deeds". Maybe we should think about this verse, before we give "aid and comfort" to Christ's enemies in Palestine, who are attempting to usurp His Kingdom there.

Do you and your church abide by this provision in God's Word? Or do~you advocate helping the false Jews in Palestine and elsewhere? "Those who say they are Jews, and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan," (Rev. 2:9; 3:9).

If you support the King's enemies, there is no way you can come under His protection. You cannot support His enemies and be His friend!

Yet most of us know that it is suicidal to carry on an aggressive fight against this powerful entrenched enemy, which has taken over control of our government in America. So your God has made a provision to protect you, if you are willing to abide in His will. Vs. 14 says: "Because he (the Christian) has set his love on me (Jesus Christ), therefore (because of this), I will deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name". (The Hebrew word for "Known" literally means: "recognized; discovered; caused to be known; have respect for).

Does this mean that we must use the old Hebrew terms for God in the Old Testament and call Him **YAHWEH**? And use the Greek terms in the New Testament and call Him **YASHUAH** in order to receive His blessing? I think not!

The prophets told us that Israel was to have "a new name and a new language," see Isaiah 28:11.

(This does not refer to the charismatic "speaking in tongues, or glossalalia"). Mark 16:17, echoing this prophesy says: "They shall speak with new tongues,"(languages). The "tongues" of Acts 2:4 and 1 Cor. 12:10, were not some strange "heavenly language," but actual languages which men understood. Acts 2:6, speaking of the day of Pentecost, says: "And they were all amazed and marveled, saying, Behold are not these which speak Galileans? And now hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born". (See also Isa. 62:2; 65:15). If Israel was to be called by a "new name" (Christian) and have a "new language," which I believe is English, I see no reason why we should use the old Hebrew name for God, or the Greek word for Jesus. I am a Christian American, I speak English, therefore I use the English words for **GOD** and **JESUS CHRIST**. It is not my purpose to belittle or criticize those of you who want to use the old words, but they are not for me. I will have no argument with those of you who want to use the ancient terms.

To the man or woman who have consecrated their life and possessions to the King's service, and where the King and His business comes first in their lives, before all else, then the Divine Insurance Policy guarantees: "He shall call upon me (God) and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honor him. With long life will I satisfy him, and show him my salvation". What a precious promise! What more could any man or woman want out of life?

This Insurance Policy does not guarantee you freedom from trouble or adversity, for no one can stand against evil and evil men without courting persecution and trouble. But it does guarantee you protection against them.

While no amount of money can purchase this policy, it can be had by all Christians who are willing to comply with the King's requirements and who are willing to enter into His service. (This does not come automatically when you are "saved".)

This is a desire, inherent in all men and women, for peace and security. Sometimes it becomes so strong that they are willing to give up their freedom for a "little temporary security." We see this in evidence all around us in this age.

Because of this desire, men and women have set up human methods by which they hope to cope with disaster when it comes. They are anxious to protect themselves against material losses of all kinds through fire insurance, flood, windstorm, earthquake, sickness and even death. These forms of so-called insurance have become recognized as necessities of life by modern civilization.

Government has tried to step in and give added security through old age pensions, Social Security, Medi-care, you name it! But all these government insurances are built on the shaky foundation, on the premise that our present system will continue.

What do you think would happen in America, if the banks closed, and the social security checks, and the welfare and pension checks came to a screeching halt? There would be utter pandemonium, followed by bloodshed in the streets. Why? Because a government of men and by men is always insecure. There are many things which can destroy it? Abraham Lincoln recognized this inherent danger when he said in a speech that if destruction ever came to America, it would come from within. He said: "We will live through all time as free men, or die of suicide!"

We have sixty centuries of history which prove that of the 23 great civilizations which existed, all have been destroyed from within by moral and spiritual subversion, long before the barbarians swarmed over their walls, or battered down their gates.

Today with economic collapse as a real possibility, with the advent of nuclear war, men's hearts are really failing them through fear! Men are apprehensive of the future and well they might be. So some, who are willing to plan for the future, are looking for places of safety for their family, usually some remote area where they can stockpile food, supplies, guns and ammunition, hoping upon hope, that when disaster comes, they will be able to cope with it.

I am not making fun of these by any means, for I have preached "survival" for our people for over ten years, since I learned that the **RAPTURE** theory taught in our churches, was a Jewish ploy to

neutralize Christian soldiers. The Apostle Paul tells Christians to prepare and says that a man who will not "provide for his own (family) and especially those of his own house (kinfolks), has denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel" (1 Tim. 5:8). You can be absolutely sure that Paul's use of the word provide, covers **PROTECTION** too.

But with today's means of warfare, with hydrogen bombs, bacteriological and chemical warfare, there is no place on earth which is absolutely safe. Now death dealing elements can blanket a continent.

A few years ago, people could survive within a few miles of a battle zone, but no longer. Perhaps this is what the prophet Ezekiel envisioned when he wrote (6:12) - "He that is far off shall die of the pestilence (disease); and he that is near shall fall by the sword (conventional warfare); and he that remaineth and is besieged shall die of famine: thus will I accomplish my fury upon them." Who is God speaking of? Those disobedient people who refuse His Kingship.

In Esdras 16:19-20 are these interesting words: "Behold, famine and plague, tribulation and anguish, are sent as scourges for amendment (correction of errors; improvement). But for all these things they shall not turn back from their wickedness, nor be always mindful of the scourges". This is the same meaning we find in Rev. 9:20 - "And the rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands . . . neither repented of their murders, nor their sorceries, nor their fornication, nor their thefts".

Further in 11 Esdras 1:28-32 we see how there will only be ten left alive in an entire city, "for the earth shall be laid waste."

But the man and woman who really loves God, and who is willing to place Him first in their lives, before everything else, need not be overly concerned for their safety, for God has promised them that He will give his angels charge over them, to keep them in all their ways (Psalm 91:11).

But in order to have this protection, the Christian must first "abide in the secret place of the most High". What is this secret place? How may we enter it? The Hebrew word for Most High, as used here is **ELYON**. It is one of God's Hebrew names. It does not designate "Creator," but shows God as "Possessor of heaven and earth". **ELYON** is associated with Jesus Christ who is declared to be the Son of **ELYON**, (Luke 1:32-35). The Apostle John speaks of Jesus Christ as dwelling in the "secret place" of **ELYON** (John 1:18). This place is associated with the glory Jesus Christ had before He came to earth, to be born in a human body. In John 17:5, we listen as Jesus prays to His Father: "And now, O Father, glorify me with thine own self with the glory I had with Thee, before the world was".

To the nominal Christian who is devoted to selfish, materialistic pursuits and desires, the full understanding of what salvation through Jesus Christ is all about, is a mystery. Even many pastors do not understand its true meaning. As a result, we see men and women with their names on some church roll; men and women who attend church regularly and give to the church, and who give it their time, yet are completely unmindful of the wonderful prize which can be theirs.

It is only those who have set their heart on the goal of placing Christ first in their lives, who can have the knowledge and understanding of what it means to "abide in the secret place of the most High."

Some Christians profess to believe in the "security of the believer." This teaching is that once a person is "saved," as they say, there is nothing you can do, or anyone else for that matter, which might cause you to lose your "salvation," and through this "eternal life." I am not here to argue this "pro" or "con". But many of the people who profess this, have never passed from "death unto life," (1 John 3:14).

Eternal life is not conferred when one comes forward to a church altar, and weeps and cries a bit, then gets baptized and joins the church. This is not what "saves" a person.

Salvation can come only as a person is called by the Holy Spirit. "For as many as are **LED** by the

Spirit of God, they are the sons of God." (Rom. 8:14) In verses 29, 30, we have an indication that God "predestinated" these people to become His sons. Even when one is called by the Spirit, they must respond. The first step in this response is "repentance for having broken God's law a man or woman, before they can come to God asking for forgiveness, **MUST** first recognize that they have been rebels against the King and that having deliberately disobeyed His law, they are guilty of death, since "the wages of sin is death. . ." (Rom. 6:23) Men and women are led to this knowledge through the Holy Spirit "For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God," (Rom. 8:14).

Jesus told His followers in John 14:27 - "Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid". Then in Rom. 8:15 we are told: "For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear..."

While we who love God and strive to serve Him with "all our soul, and strength, and mind," have not achieved perfection, (and the Bible tells us that any man who says he has reached perfection is a "liar", (1 John 1:10]) we have no words to describe what it will be like when we see the King in His Kingdom glory. The Apostle Paul attempting to describe this, quoted from Isa. 64:4 - "But as it is written, eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love Him." (1 Cor. 2:9)

This is not some "pie in the sky" promise. It is a promise of the wonderful things which will take place in the King's earthly kingdom.

Unfortunately, in our modern society, even among professing Christians, a higher priority is often placed on preserving our material possessions and our personal safety, than in pleasing God.

We see this principle in operation every day. Men and women will go to almost any lengths to protect their possessions, but few will take care of their personal health through watching the food they eat and the water they drink. On most any day, you can see the busy pedestrian as he crossed the street with little regard for the flow of traffic. It is almost as though we feel that it is the duty of the other fellow to protect us and be responsible for our safety. Aren't we following a rather warped concept when we continually endanger our lives by the stupid things we do and expect perfect strangers to be responsible for our safety?

It should come as no surprise, that as we see that day of calamity come, men and women are more concerned with their possessions, than with their personal relationship with God.

Do you recall the story Jesus told about the wealthy farmer who had a bumper crop. He tore down his barns and built bigger ones to take care of the bountiful harvest. Then he relaxed and told himself: "Eat, drink and be merry. You have everything you need." The Bible tells us that God said to him; "Thou fool, this night thy soul will be required of thee. Who will your possessions belong to the?" (Luke 12:20)

The Rich Young Ruler who came to Jesus, asking how He might obtain eternal life, went away sad because the Master told him to sell his goods, give them to the poor and come and follow Him. Shortly thereafter, no doubt, this wealthy man lost his goods and was killed during the destruction of Jerusalem.

Today, Christians are being offered a Pearl of Great Price. The price we pay for this Pearl of Security during calamity, is the value we place on our lives and what we possess. In order to obtain security, and that magnificent Pearl, we must be willing to turn away from all our worldly wealth and power and from the Babylonian System which so many of us love so dearly. We need to turn our backs on the "delicacies of Egypt" and be content with the "spiritual manna" God gives to those who love Him. Your gold, and silver, and precious stones will not survive as assets in the Kingdom, for these are all products of the Babylonian system. In Ezek. 7:19, we read: "They shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be removed; their silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the day of the wrath of the Lord . .

There is only one way we can convert wealth acquired under Mammon into treasures in the Kingdom, and there are very few who have the faith and willingness to convert their possessions into interest-bearing dividends in the Kingdom.

The only way we can be sure our possessions and our Ivies are safe, is as we are willing to convert them into Kingdom treasure, always available for use by the King, as He sees fit. (This does not mean that we need to be stupid and give to charlatans like the Jim Bakker's of this world).

Multitudes in the church world are striving to preserve their material possessions, not realizing that they are losing their kingdom benefits and that they could very well be among those Jesus spoke to in Matt. 7:22, 23 - "Many will say to me in that day, Lord! Lord! have we not prophesied in your name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful things? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you, depart from me, ye who work iniquity." (That word "iniquity," means "disobedience," or "sin," which according to 1 John 3:5, is violation of God's law!)

Noah was not able to save many possessions when he took his family aboard the ark. Lot lost everything he possessed, because he desired to live in wicked Sodom. Jeremiah prophesied to many Israelites who lost their lives and their possessions when Jerusalem was destroyed in **70 A.D.**

Today we live in such a time and happy is the man or woman, who recognizing the times and seasons which are upon us, are willing to convert their material possession into Kingdom treasure, trust Him in everything and thus find the **HAVEN OF REFUGE**, as part of His Divine Insurance Plan.

**The End**



## *Crusade for Christ*

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS. RET.

400 Harper Lane

North Little Rock, AR 72118

(501) 753-2095

FROM THE WATCHMAN'S CORNER!

A SPECIAL WARNING TO THE ISRAELITE PEOPLE!

This is a special message sent out to a select group of people (see 1 Peter 2:9), who recognize the fact they are "born from above children of Abraham and thus true Israelites, with a special obligation to God and our people".

In (Hosea 4:6) we read, as God speaks: "My (Israelite) people are destroyed for lack of KNOWLEDGE." (Not EDUCATION, but KNOWLEDGE. They are not the same. Our nation is overrun by educated idiots in both politics and the church, who refuse to see that God's way is the only way that will lead to peace and safety.) So they blunder along, "doing their own thing", whatever that may be, leading our people deeper and deeper into the Zioinist quicksand of the New World Order.

In his State of the Union Address, President George Bush deliberately mis-lead the American people, as it was meant to do. (This statement is going to make many of you angry, for you may say: "We should be backing our President in this present crisis and he must be right. Look at his high approval rating." Yet we see where Moses warned ancient Israel in (Exodus 23:2) - "Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil..." More often than not, in history, the majority has been wrong.

The President has fooled many gullible Christians by his pronouncement that he is a "born again" Christian, but those of us who understand FREEMASONRY, know that a 32° Mason cannot be a Christian, as their first loyalty must be to the Lodge, and Jesus said (Matthew 6:24) - "No man can serve two masters...Ye cannot serve God and mammon," (the world order). I am not judging Mr. Bush, but am going by what he does, not by what he says. "For by their fruits shall ye know them."

Ask yourself this question. "Is George Bushs' 'just cause,' one you would be willing to die for?" His "cause", without a doubt is the defense of Zionism, which means defense of their often repeated threat to control the world throught their New World Order.

If you feel this strongly about the defense of the President's actions, it may come as a shock to you to know that 60 Israeli officers and E.M. have refused to take military action against the Palestinians, recognizing that the Israeli State is in the wrong in it's persecution of these people. It is the first time in Israeli history there has been a mutiny in their ranks.

You don't hear much about this in the U.S. media or on TV news.

A SPECIAL LETTER TO ISRAELITES - 2

This incident was reported in the New York Times of 1/29/02. 60 Israeli officers and E.M. assigned to duty in the Palestinian sector of the West Bank have resigned "en masse", objecting to the Israelis inhuman treatment of the Palestinians by destroying their homes, and killing their people, for no cause other than to further the Zionist cause. No doubt they will be severely punished for refusal to obey orders. It is good to know that some, even among the Jews have a sense or moral outrage.

George Bush's "just cause" is not theirs, and should not be yours if you are an American, and especially if you are a professing Christian. God's warning in (2 Chronicles 19:2) is still in force: "Shouldest thou help the ungodly? (they are anti-Christ's according to (1 John 2:22), and love them that hate the LORD? (they call, Him a "bastard") therefore is wrath upon thee from before the LORD." You can't flaunt your refusal to OBEY God and throw your DISOBEDIENCE in His face, no matter what church or political group you belong to or how much money you may have in the bank, and expect to "come home free". God's judgement against evil is sure, no matter whether you want to accept it or not, and "unless you repent, you shall all perish".

With all our self-caused troubles, we don't need God to be angry with us, or as a bumper sticker I saw said: "God is back; and is He mad!"

Those of you who insist on defending the immoral, and unjust policies of International Zionism, may soon be called on to die for them. Is it worth while?

There is much evidence that phony investigations into the 9-11 tragedy are being carried out by liberals in Congress, with presidential approval, designed to cover up TREASON and being defended by Bush in the name of maintaining "National unity."

Now we see an attempt to grossly under estimate the number of casualties at the World Trade Center. The New York Times, has long insisted that this figure is between 2,000 to 4,000, when evidence is mounting that as many as 10,000 to 15,000 may have died in this tragedy and the subsequent collapse of several large adjacent buildings.

Jewish real estate men bought the World Trade Center building weeks before 9-11 took place and are now attempting with typical Jewish CHUTZPAH, to receive double benefits from the insurance company, claiming two attacks and a total settlement of \$7-billion.

No doubt this settlement will "grease the palms" of the American Civil Liberties Union (ACLU), Americans for Separation of Church and State and of course ~~the~~ <sup>the</sup> A.D.L.

A SPECIAL LETTER TO ISRAELITES - 3

All of these ~~are~~ Jewish controlled groups are decidedly anti-Christian. They have gone so far as to buy up supplies of a conservative book - THE HOLOCAUST DOGMA OF JUDAISM, to keep the truth from the American people.

Be prepared for serious trouble if you live near major installations such as chemical, water works or nuclear facilities. These facts are not meant to frighten you but to prepare you for serious days which are still to come and which will be used by our enemies to destroy us if possible. Remember the days predicted by the prophet Ezekiel in chapters 38 and 39 of his prophetic book, are still in the future. This attack will not be against the anti-Christ's of Judaism, as our Fundamental and Judeo-Christian pastors predict, but against the land of "true Israel", as they dwell in relative safety in their new home predicted in (2 Samuel 7:10).

This event was foreseen by George Washington in his remarkable Valley Forge Vision. The Ezekiel predictions cannot fit in any way with Old Palestine. (Read these chapters and see for yourself). You do not have to depend on false prophets like Jerry Falwell and Jack Van Impe. The Book gives you an accurate description of what will take place, and none of it fits Old Palestine.

Get the TRUTH out to our people, for our danger is REAL!

(The above information as taken from CRIMINAL POLITICS Magazine, January 31, 2002 issue, Editor Lawrence Patterson, P.O. Box 37818, Cincinnati, Ohio 45222. It is good to know in these perilous times that we still have men of courage who are not afraid to publish unpopular TRUTH, and who cannot be bought or intimidated. God give us many more of this character, for there are still many Christian men and women in America, who have not "bowed the knee to Baal or kissed him". "Horror of horrors" they are armed and intend, under God to remain FREE, no matter what the cost! These MUST be eliminated before the Zionist New World Order can take over and "you are their target!"

This same issue of CRIMINAL POLITICS released information you will not hear from the media or on the evening TV news.

Are you ready for some more TRUTH?

There is reason to believe that on September 11th, the day of the attack, a Chinese People's Liberation Army transport landed at Kabul, Afghanistan, with a delegation of high Chinese officials. They had come to sign a contract with Al Qeda, based on the success of their 9-11 attack. (Anything that weakens America is good for Communist China).

A SPECIAL LETTER TO ISRELITES - 4

According to author Gordon Thomas, a Washington Insider, Red China promised to provide state-of-the art military equipment to the Taliban if their 9-11 attack was a success.

Gordon Thomas is a prolific author of 38 books that have achieved a sale of over 45 million copies in 36 countries. Seven of his books have been made into major motion pictures, including the five time Academy Award winning VOYAGE OF THE DAMNED. His current book, being filmed for a 22-hour television series to be screened sometime this year, is SEEDS OF FIRE:...CHINA & the STORY BEHIND THE ATTACK ON AMERICA.

This 500-page book includes 100 pages of never-before-published official documents as well as redacted documents concerning the INSLAW largest global software theft...and the details concerning the MK-ULTRA program of the CIA and the link between newspaper magnate Robert Maxwell, (a confirmed Zionist) and the theft of the entire Universe of America's nuclear secrets from the LOS Alamos laboratories.

The last chapter deals with the blockbusting story of Bin Laden's dealings with the Red Chinese government and his winning financial and military support from Red China. There is some evidence available that Bin Laden may have been rescued from Afghanistan within a few days after the attack, and is now in a safe haven inside China.

The Red Chinese have been converting massive U.S. dollar reserves, in a critical strategic shift, hinting at a new level of hostility against America.

Because of our foolish involvement with the Israelis, America is being driven into a world-wide military and religious conflict with our deadliest enemy - Red China.

A SPECIAL LETTER TO ISRAELITES - 5

Bin Laden's cooperation with Red China seems to hang on a promise that Muslim extremists would not stir up trouble in China's heavily Moslem We

Several hours later according to Gordon Thomas, a coded "red alert" from the Isaraeli MOSSAD's Tel Aviv Headquarters presented a "worst secenario" that China would use it's surrogate Bin Laden for further attacks against the United States which would be in China's interest.

President Bush was given an immediate briefing which predicted that Red China would not support any action against Bin Laden.

What was the President's response? On December 28, while Americans were celebrating the holidays, few took notice that President Bush had granted Red China "permanent normal trade status." He called it the "final step in normalizing relations" that were terminated when the Jackson-Vanik Law ended these relations in 1974.

Very little of this critical decision was mentioned in America's controlled news.

Today Red China, who we have already financed to the tune of over \$200-billion - with our trade deficits - are appraently going to use these funds to finance endless aggression against the United States and the other primarily White Christian nations of the West. (Remember the prophecy of Ezekiel 38, 39 and George Washington's Valley Forge Vision have not yet taken place).



Could it be possibile that once more the Satanically inspire Zionists, have subverted Americans, including countless numbers who call themselves Christian, to where we are being sucked deeper and deeper into the Zionist quicksand which will lead to their New World Order?

Now is the time, especially if you call yourselves Christian, for concerned Americans to question any government authority that will take away our freedoms. These men and women who govern

A SPECIAL LETTER TO ISRAELITES - 6

us MUST be held accountable for their "oath of office to protect and defend the Constitution and our people against all enemies, both foreign and domestic". There must be no excuse for them if they refuse.

I would suggest we start with a search for "terrorists" in the sacred halls of Congress, and among many of our so-called Christian churches.

We do not know what 2002 will bring, but of this we can be certain. If we are OBEDIENT to God, no matter what the odds against us may be, we will be VICTORIOUS. "For this is the victory that overcomes the world (order), even our FAITH," (1 John 5:4).

We who love God and our nation hold the KEY to the SURVIVAL of Christendom and "White Christian civilization". We MUST not fail for to do so will put this world back into a Dark Age, worse than anything it has ever seen! If we follow God's plan in (2 Chronicles 7:14), there is no force on earth or in hell Zionism - Communism - Red China or Moslem extremism that can destroy us!

Yours for Christ and a FREE CHRISTIAN REPUBLIC,

  
Jack Mohr

(PLEASE NOTE THIS LETTER IS BEING SENT IN ROUGH FORM, RUN OFF ON MY OFFICE COPIER TO CUT PRINTING COSTS), JM.

# A Study In Anti-Gentilism!

by Lt. Col. Gordon 'Jack' Mohr, AUS Ret.

*'And I (God) will put enmity between thee (Satan) and the woman and between thy seed and her seed; ft shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel' - Genesis 3:15*

*'And the God of peace shall bruise Satan under your feet shortly . . .'* -  
**Romans 16:20**

## Introduction

'Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places: thus saith the Lord of Hosts, They shall build but I will throw down: and they (true Israel) shall call them (the Edomite Jews), the border of wickedness and the people against whom the Lord hath indignation forever.' (Malachi 1:4).

We have read a lot in the media, and heard on the television in recent years about 'racial hatred.' It seems to be one of the most popular subjects with the political liberals. In some countries, such as Canada and England, it is against the law to make statements which might be construed as being against minority peoples, and religions, or which might be construed by a lengthy stretch of the imagination as being prejudicial to them. The strange thing is that in all these countries, you can bring the harshest accusations against the White race, or against Christians and little or nothing the White race, or against Christians and little or nothing is done about it.

What has happened, that in countries which were built on the Christian ethic, by White Christians in particular, we would see such hatred for our White heritage? What has gone wrong?

This is what we will discuss in this message which I have entitled **A STUDY IN ANTI-GENTILISM**. Much of the material used in this message, and the inspiration for this message to American and Canadian Christians in particular, has come from a little book titled **THE LONGEST HATRED**, published by the Inter-City Research Centre, 31 Eastvale, Acton Vale, London, England W37RV.

## A Study in 'Anti-Gentilism'

We hear a great deal these days about 'Anti-Semitism.' It has become a watchword in the vocabulary of the Zionists and their 'stooges' in Judeo-Christianity. It has a terrible connotation in the eyes of most decent people who cringe before it, as though it was something horrible like a rapist, or a child molester.

But a few White Christians, even the best of the Judeo-Christian world see anything wrong in being a "Gentile basher," or 'Anti-Gentile.' (By the use of this word **GENTILE**, I refer to it in its proper scriptural use as meaning anyone who is not a Jew.)

The phenomenon of 'Anti-Gentilism,' and in the Bible the term refers to non-Jew nations, can be seen in the attitude of the Christian Zionist, Judeo-Christian world, which literally fawns at the feet of the Anti-Christ Jews, whom Jesus Christ described as His worst enemies. At the same time, these religious hypocrites castigate 'true Israel,' which are the legitimate Chosen People of God, spoken of in the Bible.

Strangely enough, this hatred between Christian groups will lead to disaster for some, since we are told in Galatians 5:19-21 what the 'fruits of the flesh,' really are, and which will result in 'they that do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.' Some of the things mentioned are found among the ZionistJudeoChristian group. They are 'adultery (not to worry in the modern church world, since even some pastors encourage it); fornication ('ust doing what comes naturally); wrath; strife ('ust disagree with them over some point of church doctrine and see how much love you receive); envying; murder (how about 2-million babies murdered each year by abortion with many Christians remaining silent about it or even encouraging it?); drunkenness and ravelings.' (Just try New Orleans on for size during Mardi Gras.) All of these are S.O.P. (Standard Operating Procedure) in many Judeo-Christian groups.

But all of the above are rooted and grounded in one Jewish characteristic which can be found in the Bible admonition, 'The love of money is the root of all evil,' (1 Timothy 6:10).

Where do evil men, anti-Christ's if you will, get the power to persecute good people? It comes through their control of the economy of a country, through the Babylonian system of usury which is condemned through the Bible.

In 1913, a banking system was introduced through fraud to the American people, which has been an albatross around our necks ever since. It was the product of International Zionist Jewry and was called the Federal Reserve System. Even the name itself was designed to defraud the people, since it is no part of the Government, but is made up of eight privately owned banks, most alien who control our economy and thus our nation. It might more properly be called the International Bank of Jewry.

This Reserve System, was given the power to coin our money, a task which the Constitution assigned to our Congress. This corrupt economic system creates money out of nothing, lends it to our people at high interest rates and ultimately takes over complete power in any country which comes under its control.

Because of this, the power of our Congress to control the nation is largely illusionary, since no matter whether Republicans or Democrats are in the driver's seat, the power of control remains in the hands of the bankers. This means that we have been under alien

control since at least 1913. We have not had an American government in Washington during all this time.

It should be noted that the foundations of the Federal Reserve System were set up by International Jewish bankers such as the Rockefellers, the Rothschilds, the House of Morgan, Goldman Sacks, Kuehn Loeb and Company and Lehman Brothers.

While the membership of the Federal Reserve has never been made public, the Chief Executive officers have always been Jews, with Alan Greenspan being the latest.

In spite of glossy TV advertisements which tell us about all the good being done by the generous bankers, and how necessary our banking system is to the success of the business world, every year these business vultures, enured by the Babylonian System of Jewish "gelt," deliberately ruin thousands of people's lives. Small businessmen and farmers by the hundreds of thousands have been ruined by these unscrupulous rapists and many have been driven to suicide, drink, and dope, as the result of the usurious interest rates which a subservient Congress always approves.

The banks in America have loaned hundreds of billions of dollars of our tax dollars to Third World nations, which they know will never be repaid. They have nothing to lose, since payment to the bankers is guaranteed by the International Monetary Fund, backed by you the taxpayer.

A few years ago, one of these loans for \$8-million was made to the Black Republic (?) of Zimbabwe, to ease famine conditions in that country. It was used by the Black government to purchase 54 new Mercedes Benz limousines, so that the big shots of Zimbabwe could ride around in regal comfort while their people starved. Our State Department knows these things but does nothing to stop or regulate them.

While many elderly people in America, the "land of plenty," are unable to obtain adequate housing, food and medical attention, our corrupt Jew scared government, sends endless billions to Christ and American hating countries. The country of the Israeli alone, who perfectly fulfill the definition of "anti-Christ," as given in 1 John 2:22, 23, "sucks" over \$5-billion per year from our taxpayers, over \$5,200 for every Israeli family of four. What do we get from it? Not a democratic ally, as the liberal Isareli promoters love to tell us, but a "back stabbing, snobbish, insulting people who steal our military secrets and sell them to our enemies, "while the Israeli Lobby in Washington, D.C. virtually controls our Congress through "fear of the Jews." 74 of our Senators, and God alone knows how many Congressmen, are under their Zionist control. "It is the finest Congress Jewish money can buy!"

The only way we can ever get out of this economic morass, is not through auditing the IRS. If Congress had the "guts" to do it, they could do it the same they let them in 1913, by voting them out, and coining interest free money as the Constitution visualized. Don't expect this to happen yet, as too many Congressmen are "living high on the hog" from the bribes they accept from the Zionists.

Today the taxes collected by the Internal Revenue Service, which is the "gestapo" of the Federal Reserve, barely covers the interest payments on our National Debt, which grows by leaps and bounds every year. Honestly now, how long do you think this can continue?

If our cowardly and contemptible politicians in Washington who think they run this country, Republicans and Democrats alike, would have lived up to their oath of office, we would today have interest-free mortgages and very little if no Income Tax. Yet today, because of the treachery of our public servants, many of who think they are now our masters, the price of a one pound loaf of bread is over a \$1.00, with over 216 different taxes assessed on it. The farmer gets about 3cents per loaf for the wheat he raises. The middle man and the banker gets the rest.

The very name of the Internal Revenue Service, as "tax collectors," makes it clear that they are the "bully boys, the Gestapo" of the FED. They exact taxes over which the Government has little control, and set up their own regulations as law. In fact, our political leaders are so afraid of them that the number who will take a stand against their abuses and excesses are few indeed.

Japan has shown the world the route to national independence. The major reason for their amazing success in the business world, is that they control their own money and have legislators who put the welfare of their people first. Something which has not happened in this country in many years.

Taking advantage of 'World Free Trade,' Japan gets their goods into other countries, while erecting barriers to protect their own business interests. In a happy, and more prosperous age in America, our government did the same thing, before they became obsessed with the idea of the **NEW WORLD ORDER**, and open borders.

But when the Jewish Internationalists got their 'hooks' into our economy and began to push their age old idea of the **NEWWORLD ORDER**, we began our long and painful slide to economic destruction, while the only ones who benefit from it, are the International Jewish bankers who control our economy.

No study of the International Banking swindle is complete without some reference to the Jewish House of Rothschild, which was formed in the 18th Century in Germany by Mayer Amschel Rothschild. He sent his many sons to England, France, and Austria, where they established local branches of what was to become an International Banking conglomerate.

Early in the 19th Century, Nathan Rothschild, founder of the British branch and known as the 'Red Shield,' declared: 'Let me control the nation's economy and I care not who writes it's laws.'

Using the iron fist, enclosed in the velvet glove, Nathan brow beat the Bank of England into granting him special privileges, and in a short time he controlled English economy.

A Russian Major General Count Cherep-Spiridovich, who was a member of the old Russian aristocracy, wept as he saw his beloved Russia decimated and destroyed by Jewish Bolsheviks. Writing about this in a book entitled **THE SECRET WORLD GOVERNMENT OR THE HIDDEN HAND**, published in 1926, he said: 'Evil is now enthroned in Moscow. The promoters are not Russians but Jews... Soviet Jews have changed their name into Russian . . . the Czars were murdered by this Hidden Hand, Modern history must be looked at as a mortal implacable assault of the Judeo-Mongul (Khazar Jew) invisible government headed by a Rothschild since 1770, against Christ, Christendom, Christian ideals, and the monarchy.'

'The founders of the dynasty of the Occult Supreme World Rulers and World Assassins, were Amschel Rothschild and his wife Gutten Schnappen, a Jewess, in Frankfort-on-Main in Southern Germany The Rothschilds are everywhere masters of the financial situation, there is but one power in Europe, and that is the Rothschilds . . . they can start or prevent wars. Their word can make or break empires . . . ' That was seventy years ago, and today their international banking establishment controls the world.

The Russian General went on to say, in scathing denunciation: The Rothschilds wish to whitewash themselves as much as possible. They fear that the so-called Christians might cease to be unheard of imbeciles, cowards and bootlickers. Therefore they claim as their motto '**CONCORDIA, INDUSTRIA, INTEGRITOS,**' while no family had done more to cause bloody discords and murders.'

Today, we hear a great deal of talk about the value of **DEMOCRACY**. It seems to be a Utopian dream which most men seek, yet the Jewish leaders of all Democracies believe as did the Jew Benjamin Disraeli, when as Prime Minister of England under Queen Victoria, he said: 'The world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those not behind the scenes: governments do not govern; they merely control the machinery of government, being themselves controlled by the Hidden Hand.'

It is because of this, that America has been under alien control for over seventy years, no matter whether Republicans or Democrats have been in the driver's seat. All elections in America and Canada have become exercises in futility, a stupid choice between Tweedledee and Tweedledum; the pawns change, but the game remains the same.

In a Democracy, the will of the majority is supposed to be paramount. But even the dentist can see that on important issues such as alien immigration, the controlling of weights and measures, the coining of money; the wishes of the American and Canadian people have meant nothing, because the politicians for the most part have been obedient to their masters, the 'megabankers' not to the people who have elected them to office.

With the rare exception of a few honest and honorable men, our Congressmen for the most part have been obedient to the demands and pressures of International Jewish finance and it has paid well, up until now But what will happen to them when our people learn the truth is a different thing and I imagine many of them tremble in bed at night, when they think about facing the wrath of an aroused people.

Today we are living in the age of 'Think Tanks,' and 'experts.' They lead us in every field of national endeavor, where most of them are manipulated in one way or another by the Hidden Hand of International Jewry.

In America, the control of money power is in New York City, where the Rockefellers, Chase Manhattan Bank, the Federal Reserve Board, Kuehn Loeb and Company, all operate out of the United Nations building, under the guidance of David Rockefeller and the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR).

The Warburg Bank and others of the International 'money grubbers,' play 'second fiddle' to the Rockefellers in America.

It is quite obvious through educated observation, to see that the day will soon come, when the incomes of the American people will not be able to pay both for the essentials of a decent life and the interests payments to the Money Gangsters. This is what they are waiting for, for when that day comes, we, the working people of America, will be their slaves.

When this happens, we will see a financial collapse of such gigantic proportions, that the Great Depression of the 1920's will seem like a Sunday School picnic in comparison.

During this period, the 'Money Moguls,' will introduce their 'cashless, society, which is already in the planning stage, and has been tried out in numerous places.' This will make slaves of the entire world, with the exception of the financially elite. This will be the **NEW WORLD ORDER** our President visualizes; a One World Government, with a One World Police Force, a One World Dictator, and a One World Religion which will not be Christianity.

This is the One World Government the anti-Christ's have been attempting to set up since the time of Nimrod and the Tower of Babel, which God so effectively squelched in Genesis 11:1-9.

At that time they said they were building their tower to reach up unto heaven 'to make a name for ourselves.' Their ideas have not changed in almost 4,000 years.

In due course, the Internationalists plan to have every individual indelibly marked at birth, possibly through laser technology, with their own bar code. This six bar code (666), which is frighteningly similar to the '666' system of the anti-Christ mentioned in Rev. 13:16-18, will encode the individual's name, address, family history and social security number. It will be possible to add to this information at any time with details about education, employment, business interests, associates, politics, court convictions, social contacts, friends, enemies, visits abroad, political views, hobbies, in fact every aspect of your private life which you can conceive of. Scanners in banks, government and municipal offices, personnel departments of potential employers, police stations, and even police officers on patrol will have this information available on seconds notice. Your individual privacy will be a thing of the past.

In effect, our people will become mobile credit cards, who cannot 'buy or sell (do business) unless they have the official mark,' (Rev. 13:17). In plain language, we will be absolute slaves of the Finance Moguls and the State they control. We are much closer to this than most people believe, and no one will have more to lose than the 'brainwashed' Christians who are now helping them into power.

While most Christians have been led to believe that Communism and Capitalism are enemies, the truth is very different. The New York Jew lawyer, Henry Klein, in his book **ZIONISM RULES THE WORLD**, wrote: 'In 1917, Schiff, Warburg and their associates (all super-rich Jewish capitalists), financed Trotsky (real name Bronstein) and Lenin (Ulynov) who overthrew the Russian Govern-merit. Their revolutionary followers murdered the Czar and his family and millions of Russians in the Ukraine . . . Communism is no enemy of money control - it is the instrument of money power.'

An official American Intelligence Report in Feb.1916 stated: 'We learned for the first time that a revolution was being formented in Russia. We discovered that those engaged in the work of destruction were - Jacob Schiff, Felix Warburg, Otto Kahn, Mortimer Schiff, Jerome Hanover, Charles Guggenheimer and Max Breiting - Jewish directors of Kuehn Loeb and Company (a Jewish bank subsidiary of the Rothschilds in New York.) There is scarcely a doubt that this revolution was worked up and launched by distinctly Jewish influences.' (UNQ.) This report went on to list all the people of importance in the Soviet Government and noted that all were Jews. While the Jews made up only 5% of the Russian population at this time, between 80 to 900/0 of the estimated 50,000 Communists who started the revolution were Jews.

A one time British Naval Intelligence Officer, Admiral Sir Barry Danville, writing in his memoirs **FROM ADMIRAL TO CABIN BOY**, said that the British Parliament was controlled from behind the scenes by a 'Judeo-Masonic' combination.

The same thing has been true in the United States since at least 1913, when our Congress abrogated their responsibility to control our money supply, and thereby our economy, handing it over to the alien Federal Reserve System, which is made up of eight privately owned, Jewish controlled banks.

The Jewish writer, Blumenthal in his book **JUDISK TIDSCRIFT**, published in Sweden in 1929, said: 'Only recently our race (Jews) has given the world a new prophet, but he was two faces and bears two names; on one side his name is **ROTHSCHILD**, the leader of all Capitalists, and on the other Karl Marx, the apostle of those who want to destroy Capitalism.'

For over half a century now, the nations of Christendom, (the White nations which represent true Israel) have spent hundreds of billions of dollars, ostensibly to defend ourselves against an enemy, which would have destroyed itself without our help. On at least 12 major occasions since 1918, when our Communist enemies were on the verge of economic collapse, it was the infusion of Christian aid, which kept them from collapsing. We are doing the same thing in 1992. As the old Communist world teeters on the verge of

disaster, we are shoring up what we hope will be democratic countries, but which in reality are communism under a new name. International Judaism has controlled both camps from the beginning and have plundered the Free Christian World to build their system of One World Government, which our President calls the **NEW WORLD ORDER**.

A little research will reveal that the mighty Soviet military machine, has been almost completely the product of Western technology. We built it for them, or sold, or traded, or have given them outright, everything they needed from bread, to copper wire, to computers to run their missiles. In the late 1940's and early 1950's, tons of materials necessary to the building of Russia's atomic system were delivered to them by the traitors in our government.

Professor Anthony Sutton conducted a massive in-depth study of East-West trade during this period, and released his findings in his book **NATIONAL SUICIDE: MILITARY AID TO THE SOVIET UNION**. Our national political and military leaders have known about this treason and have no excuse for ignorance.

John Stockwell of the U.S.C.I.A. broke his oath of secrecy to reveal in his book **IN SEARCH OF ENEMIES**, that America and the U.S.S.R. have not been enemies, but were allies all during the Cold War, both working towards their goal of world domination by the internationalists.

Louis Marshalko, on page 227 of his book **WORLD CONQUERORS**, quoted Chaim Weisman (the Rothschild funded leader of Zionist Jewry in America), as saying: 'We are one people despite ostensible rifts, cracks and differences between the American and Soviet democracies. We are one people and it is not in our interest that the West should liberate the East, for in doing this and in the liberation of the enslaved nations, the West would inevitably deprive Jewry of the eastern half of it's world empire.'

It has been known for many years, from reliable, official sources, that Communism was imposed on Russia by International Judaism; the same unsavory tribe of Turco-Mongolians who have infiltrated the governments of America, Canada and the rest of the Christian world.

They control the media of all these nations, their economics, and have brainwashed, gullible Christians in particular, into supporting them as God's Chosen People, while they go about their centuries old scheme to destroy the White Christian world. This is their boasted aim!

Major Robert Williams an American Counter-Intelligence agent during World War II, revealed in his book **THE ULTIMATE WORLD ORDER**, that there was 'a Jewish world power movement, hidden inside the Communist Movement. It is the Anglo-Saxon who must be undermined, softened and brainwashed, made to breed with the dark races if the Zionists are to win.'

Roberts went on to say: 'Unless the American people recapture their government and smash the Zionist machine, the insane elements within that machine will wipe out mankind.'

World Jewry openly brags about the part they have played. In January 1928, the Jewish writer, Marcus Eli Ravage, writing in the **CENTURY MAGAZINE**, said: 'We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars; not only of the Russian but of every other major revolution in your history . . . We did it solely with the irresponsible might of our spirit, with ideas and propaganda.'

The Jew Oscar Levy, in the preface to the book **THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION**, said: 'There is scarcely an event in modern Europe which cannot be traced back to the Jews. We Jews today are nothing else but the world's seducers, it's destroyers; it's incendiaries; it's executioners.'

Samuel Roth, another Jewish author openly told his people: 'We come to the nations pretending to escape persecution, and we are the most deadly persecutors in all the wretched annals of mankind.'

The **AMERICAN HEBREW**, leading Jewish newspaper in the United States, on 9/11/1920 said: "What happened in Russia, shall also, through the same Jewish mental power, become a reality over all the world."

The Red Rabbi Stephen Wise, when asked by a newspaperman to comment on Communism, said: 'Some call it Communism; I call it Judaism!' While another Jewish leader openly admitted that 'The ideals of Bolshevism are consonant (in agreement with) the finest ideals of Judaism.'

Another well-known Jewish writer, Maurice Samuels, in his book **YOU GENTILES!** page 155, said: 'We Jews, we the destroyers, will remain the destroyers. Nothing that you will do will ever meet our demands and needs.' In Rabbi Lewis Browne's book, **HOW ODD OF GOD!**, he said: 'We (Jews) intend to remake the Gentiles ('goyim' non-Jew animals) - what the Communists are now doing in Russia.'

In 1978, a Mr. Harold Wallace Rosenthal, Administrative Assistant to the Jewish Senator from New York State, Jacob Javits, in a paid interview said: "Christ was only a man - a man who walked the earth like any other man and this myth that He rose from the dead and returned to this earth to visit with His disciples is a bunch of crap. The Jews who drove the Arabs out of Palestine did so to disprove Christ's mission for a spiritual kingdom. You see, instead of a leader who would make an empire for the Jews, your kind of people gave the Jews a peaceful preacher called Christ who instead of an eye-for-an-eye turns the other cheek. Rubbish! We are building and, in fact, have built an earthly empire without your kind and your disappointing Messiah."

When asked why Jewish led Communism always destroyed the middle-class or educated and their entire families, Rosenthal said: "It is an established rule to destroy all members

of pre-existing government, their families and relatives, but never Jews. They (the Communists) destroy all members of the police, state police, military officers and their families, but never Jews. You see, we know when a government begins to search for Communists, they are really attempting to uncover Jews in their area. We are not fooled! The invisible rulers in the Communist countries have world control over the propaganda and governments in free countries. We Jews control every media of expression including newspapers, magazines, radio and television. Even your music! We censor the songs leased for publication long before they reach the publishers. Before long, we will have complete control of your thinking."

He went on to say: "There will be forced class warfare here in the United States and many will be liquidated ... They Jews will not be harmed! I am not boasting! I am giving you the facts! And it is too late for you Christians to set up a defense. That time is long past. (Remember this statement was made 14 years ago.) Long ago we had to become the aggressors! That is our great purpose in life. We are the aggressors! Because you stole our pretended religious beliefs from our Talmud." (Of course this last statement is false, since it is blasphemous to state that Christianity came from the cesspool of the Talmud.)

When asked his thoughts regarding religion, he stated among other things: "Through our propaganda the Christian church has become our most avid supporter and have even given us a special place in society, as they believe the lie that we are 'God's Chosen People,' and they are 'Gentiles.'

"These deluded children of the church defend us to the point of destroying their own culture. This is evident even to the dullard that views history. All our produced wars have been white fighting white. We controlled England during the Revolution, the North and South during the Civil War, and England and America during World Wars I and II. Through our influence on religion we were able to involve the ignorant white Christians in wars against themselves while we reaped a financial and political harvest. Anytime truth comes forth which exposes us, we simply rally our forces - the ignorant Christians. They attack the Crusaders even when they are members of their own families. (Oh how I know this to be true!)

"Through religion we have gained control of your society, your government and your economics. No law is passed except its merits have previously been taught from the pulpits. An example of this is racial equality which leads ultimately to mongrelization. The gullible clergy in one breath instruct their parishioners that Jews are a special, Chosen People, while in the next breath they proclaim that all races are the same. This inconsistency is never discovered. So we Jews enjoy a special place in your society while all other people are reduced to common equality. It is for this reason that we authored the equality hoax, thereby reducing all to a lower level."

Much, much more could be added to this information, all coming from Jewish sources.

The present moves we see in the Soviet Union are nothing more than a propaganda exercise, to soften-up the brainwashed hordes of Christendom and prepare them for the "final kill."

Or as Dmitri Manualisky, a Soviet official stated in 1936: "We will overwhelm them with unheard of peace overtures, and the Christian nations, stupid and decadent, will leap at the chance to be our friends; they will willingly cooperate in their own destruction; then when their guard is down, and they have gone to sleep, we will **SMASH** them with our clenched fist."

It is significant to note that many of the leaders in the "new democratic parties" in Eastern Europe today, are Jews.

## **WHY DO JEWS PUSH FOR OPEN IMMIGRATION?**

That America's Congress has turned into a "house of traitors," can be clearly seen in the overwhelming drive by Congressional liberals, urged on by Jewish interests, to open this country to both legal and illegal immigration. Already millions have arrived, with millions more on the way into an economy which cannot support our own people. They are fulfilling the desires of the Jewess Emma Lazarus, who penned the inscription which was placed in recent years on the base of the Statute of Liberty: "Give me your poor, your tired, your huddled masses, yearning to breathe free..." And they have come in recent years, the criminal elements, the freeloaders, the diseased, among those who were legitimately seeking freedom from oppression.

These late comers were not the "blood relatives," who arrived during the Nineteenth Century in the greatest mass immigration in the world's history. Those were mostly from a White Christian background; they believed in God and His Son Jesus Christ; their political background was similar to ours; they believed in the sanctity of the family, and the work ethic. Then the liberals had a "field day," as they lowered the requirements for entry, and instead of "blood relatives," we saw a flock of Third World aliens from Asia, Africa, and Central America, whose thought processes were completely foreign to ours and we wondered why problems occurred. In the meantime, the liberals reaped a rich harvest in votes, since the majority of the newcomers went almost immediately onto our welfare rolls.

There was a time when we had a Congress which considered what was best for America. Today the trend is to ask, "What's best for the world?" Now with "racial traitors" in control of our immigration policy we have become overrun with the scum and "riffraff" of all nations. Once their scientists and educated people came to America, now it is those who cannot even read or write. All these are an added burden on a nation already on the verge of bankruptcy.

Because we are a predominately Christian people, our hearts have bled for those who have been persecuted by Communism, and we have opened not only our hearts, but our pocket books to the oppressed. But today, the majority of those who arrive in America,

are not the persecuted, but the "freeloaders," and the criminal element who prey on our people. A pre-World government Jewish spokesman put it well when he said: "One world; one race; the deliberate encouragement of inter-racial marriage."

Our race and nation are being deliberately destroyed by the traitors in Washington, D.C. Do not try and excuse them by saying they are ignorant of what is happening, for they are not! They are not even traitors for a principle, but for profit, which makes them lower than the lowest scum!

Eustice Mullins, in his book **HISTORY OF THE JEWS**, quotes from a speech made by Rabbi Rabinovich in Budapest over 40 years ago. He said, "Mixing the dark with the white means the end of the White Man, thus the White Race will disappear and our worst enemy will become only a memory." And yes, Virginia, whether you like it or not, International Judaism is the worst enemy of White Christian civilization.

Our race and our nation are being deliberately destroyed by the traitors in Washington. Are we going to let them get by with it? If we do our children will curse us in our graves!

Wing Commander Leonard Young of Britain, in his book **DEADLIER THAN THE H-BOMB!** says there are only two reasons for colored immigration:

- 1) To pollute and destroy our race through mongrelization, and;
- 2) To provide degenerate urban mobs which will be used for revolutionary purposes.

This plan to use American Blacks as "cannon fodder," in a Jewish promoted race war has been in the making since at least 1900.

Young went on to prove that the Babylonian Banking System of Zionism, which had been first imposed on Britain in 1694, was the means used by International Jewry to bring misery and impoverishment everywhere. They have been able to suppress the truth and propagate lies through their almost absolute control of the press. This has enabled them to fool and bully the Christian world in particular, into following the most suicidal courses until the Jews are now in a position where they believe they can take over and form an irresistible police force which would control everyone. This was the major purpose behind George Bush's Operation Desert Storm, to prove it could be done.

A prominent Jew, Harold Wallace Rosenthal, wrote in his book **CONFESSIONS**: "The U.N. is nothing but a trap door to the Red World's immense concentration camp . . . We (the Jews) pretty much control the U.S."

The United Nations has openly declared at numerous conventions, that it is in favor of in-breeding and a uniform world population. Yet anyone who has studied past history knows that this inbreeding has always destroyed the civilizations which practiced it.

Israel Cohen, a Jewish "bigshot" in the Communist Party U.S.A. in 1912, declared in his book **A RACIAL PROGRAM FOR THE TWENTIETH CENTURY**: "We must realize that our Party's most powerful weapon is racial tension. By pounding into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by Whites, we can mold them into our program. The terms 'colonization' and 'Imperialism,' must be featured in our propaganda. ~et it is interesting to note that there has been no Imperial power greater than Jewish/Communism.) While inflaming the Negro minority against the Whites, we will endeavor to instill in the Whites a guilt complex for exploiting the Negroes. We wiji aid the Negroes to rise to prominence in every walk of life, in the professions, in the world of sports and entertainment. With this prestige, the Negro will be able to intermarry with the Whites and bring about the process that will deliver them to our cause." If you can't see this happening, it is because you have deliberately shut your eyes to what is going on all about you.

By increasing numbers, Americans, especially those who call themselves Christian, are rushing to commit racial suicide, by breaking God's immutable law against co-habiting with the dark races and producing mongrels. This is what International Jewry wants, and they are being helped along by Christian "traitors" such as Dr. Billy Graham, who has pontificated, in the face of scriptural laws to the contrary, that inter-racial marriage is good in the sight of God, if both parties are Christian. You will not find this sick idea anywhere in the Bible, Old or New Testament.)

Today, in Canada and Britain, as well as in other Israel nations in Christendom, "race laws," have been formulated, always under Jewish guidance. These have been made into law by "brainwashed" Christian legislators. When a few men of courage have stood up for Christian principles, they have been smeared by the Jew controlled press as being "racist." This denies these men the votes of the majority of "brainwashed" Christians. The same is true of the minorities.

Many targets of physical violence have been funded by Jewish so-called "anti-racialist" organizations, and the FBI has proven that many of the incidents of "anti-Semitic violence" in the Christian countries, have been committed by Jews, to keep pressure on their own people and on the Christian world.

What is true of Canada and Britain, is becoming increasingly true of the United States, where the ADL of the Jewish B'nai B'rith, an illegal, unregistered entity of a foreign country, is working illegally, yet with government approval, to influence legislaUon in America. Today it is said that 74 out of our 100 Senators are subservient to Zionist causes, as someone said: "It is the best Congress the Israeli can buy!" To these traitors, the interests of the Isareli come before that of the United States. Thanks to these craven traitors in Congress and the pulpits of America, Jews in recent years have made a farce out of our political issues, as they push for legislation which is against the desire of the majority of Americans, both White and Colored.

The Apostle Paul knew whereof he spoke, when he gave a description of Jews in his own time and down through the ages: "They please not God, and are contrary to all men," (1 Thessalonians 2:15.)

Many of the speeches made in America by our Congressmen are written for them by the propaganda arm of the ADL, and this illegal tool of a foreign government, now acts as an official advisor to the U.S. Department of Justice. I would call your attention to any article in the news, which pertains to Christian Patriots. There will always be a paragraph by some official in the ADL, explaining how evil these patriots really are.

In October 1990, I was honored by the ADL when they printed a special bulletin titled **COL. GORDON JACK MOHR - AN OFFICER AND A HATE MONGER!**

Among other things they said: "He exploits Christian terminology for his own extremist purposes . . . For many years he has stridently promoted anti-Semitism, and anti-Zionism and white supremacy as a leader of the Identity church movement. (Identity is a pseudo-theological movement which holds that White Anglo-Saxons, not the Jews, are the Biblical Chosen People,) and that Blacks are mud people."

The truth is easy to find. Those of you who know me, and have read what I write, know that I have never preached "racial supremacy." "Racial separation," oh yes! For that is what the Bible teaches, but never "racial supremacy." I have often chided those in Identity for calling Blacks "mud people." My argument comes from the Bible which tells me that God **CREATED** the colored races for His own special purpose, and in Genesis 1:31, He looked on His **CREATION**, and, "behold it was very good." What God has pronounced as "good," who is any man to call a "mud person?"

As you read this Bulletin, you will notice that the ADL is not upset with me because I lie about them, but because I am telling the truth. They said that I said - and I did: "There is a false Israel in the world today... those that say they are Jews and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan." Those words, by the way, were not original with me, but were stated by our risen Lord, in Rev. 2:9; 3:9.

They go on to quote from the September 1989 issue of my Newsletter **THE CHRISTIAN PATRIOT CRUSADER**, where I said: "The Khazar-Zionist State includes the whole world, and every breathing soul on this globe is now subservient to their god, Satan ... Identity Christians know that the Israeli State in Palestine is a fraud, and that its occupants are not true Jews." The Orthodox Jews know this to be true and have reiterated it.)

They also quote from a **KKK** periodical **THE KLANSMAN** for May/June 1988, which published an Editorial I wrote, in which I truthfully stated: "Many nations have expelled the Jews. Has the whole world been wrong about them? Why have the Jews been driven out of nearly every country in the world? Once a people realize the Jew is a non-productive 'money-changing parasite' he is expelled." (I stand by this statement!)

In spite of what men such as Fundamentalist Baptist evangelist Jack Van Impe says: "The Jews have been persecuted because they are God's People and Satan has a special hatred for them," the truth is, that Judaism worships Lucifer (Satan.) They have been expelled from county after country because of their filthy immorality and their crooked business practices.,

The ADL ends their diatribe by stating truthfully that I have publicly stated that I am no longer available for speaking trips because of ill health, then says: "Whether this portends a permanent slowdown in Mohr's activities remains to be seen. However, his prolific propaganda output probably insures that Mohr's voice will continue to resonate within the organized hate movements." If you can accuse people who speak the truth, as "hate mongers," who warn of danger, then I should hope this is true, for before God, I have declared war to the death against His enemies. This booklet contains some of the so-called "propaganda" I put out and I challenge anyone to disprove any of it. Like David the Psalmist, I **MUST** say: "Do not I hate them, O Lord that hate Thee? and am not I grieved against those that rise up against Thee? I hate them with a perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies," (Ps. 139:21-22.) If this is the kind of "hatred" the ADL mentions, then I am proud to be part of it, even if it upsets the tender feelings of the "wishy-washy" Christians who make up most of Christendom today! Oh for a return to the days when "men were men, and women were proud of it!"

The plans to promote racial chaos in the Gentile world (and I do not like that term, since it is a much mis-understood word; "non-Jew" is much better), were laid down decades ago. In 1850, Karl (Mordecai) Marx, the son and grandson of Jewish rabbis published his Communist Manifesto. In this, he advocated the abolishment of the family, the sovereignty of countries and nationalities, and the abolishment of all religion; with special emphasis against Christianity.

The massive assault on marriage in the Christian World, has reached epidemic proportions, where nearly one out of every two marriages now ends in divorce; one out of every three babies are born out of wedlock; pornography is publicly promoted on TV and in the movies, with sexually explicit videos available to the public; the jungle rhythm of music that assaults the ears and destroys hearing, and the "drab and drivel" which the gullible public now accepts as art.

In a letter to Karl Marx published in the French paper **LA REVUE DE PARIS**, the Jew Baruch Levy said: "The Jewish people as a whole will be their own Messiah. It will obtain world domination by the dissolution of other races, by the abolition of national frontiers, the annihilation of monarchy and the establishment of a World Republic." (George Bush's **NEW WORLD ORDER**.)

International Jewry has come close to the fulfillment of their dream through:

- (1) Their control of money;
- (2) Their control of the media; and,

(3) Through their ruthless exercise of the powers which go with money and media control. By the clever use of these powers, they have stampeded the masses, and manipulated key individuals.

At the International Court of Justice, The Hague, on June 23, 1965, evidence was presented relating to the impact of diverse groups with each other. Professor Van der Hoag of New York University stated unequivocally before this court that: "it is a fact of history that unregulated contact between ethnic groups resulted in social disorganization and an increase in crime.

We have seen this happen in America, as our country has been overrun with immigrants, both legal and illegal, from Third World nations. These crowd in larger and larger numbers into our large metropolitan areas, and everywhere this happens, crime skyrockets.

As a good example of what happens on a national level, take a close look at Portugal in the 15th and 16th Centuries. They were a race of navigators, explorers and adventurers who established successful colonies in Asia, Africa and South America. They became one of the wealthiest and most powerful nations in the world. However, in 1441 Black slaves were introduced into Portugal and within 100 years, 10% of the population has become Black, as the liberal Portugese engaged in inter-racial marriage.

The 1991 edition of the Encyclopedia Britannica says: "The Portugese married free! with their slaves and this infusion of alien blood profoundly modified the character and physique of the nation. It may be said without exaggeration that the Portugese of the 17th and later centuries, were two different people."

This same example can be seen in Brazil, which compared with Argentina which is 95% European, shows a startling difference. The same thing has happened world wide, always with the same effect. Colored blood always destroys the White race.!

## **WHY HAS "RACISM" BECOME A DIRTY WORD?**

Our British ancestors fought to keep the French, Spanish and Germans out of their islands. Was it because they were an alien people, as most of the modern invaders are today? No! It was because ingrained in the very essence of the true Israelite, is the desire to be free.

But today, we see a sad thing, as we realize that our present generation of Israelites, for the most part, have been "cowed" or "brainwashed" into silence and inaction in the face of danger to our race and religion. Today, the largest invasion in the history of the world is taking place in the nations of Christendom, as alien forces, headed by International

Zionism, seek world control. If the men who fought at Concord Bridge and Trenton were to return today, they would consider their offspring as mad, stupid, or traitors!

Because of the strange attempt at national and racial suicide on the part of our people, we have not had a true American Government over this country for well over seventy years, no matter whether Republicans or Democrats were in the driver's seat. We have been ruled by aliens, just as God predicted in Deuteronomy 28:43, when He said that if we disobeyed Him -1 "The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high and thou shalt be brought down very low . . . he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail." If you cannot see how this has happened, it is because you have deliberately shut your eyes to the truth! This has happened in every Israel nation, but especially to Britain, Canada, and the United States, which are the recognized heads of this Commonwealth of Christian nations.

It is about time that the contemptible politicians we have put into office, begin to put America first! By using smear words such as "Fascist," "racist", "neo-Nazi", "KKK", "anti-Semitic," and others, the Banker controlled media has "brainwashed" our people, especially gullible Christians into remaining passive and impotent while danger engulfs us. While our White race is being wiped out, our country stolen from us, and our Christian religion destroyed, our people for the most part have "gone to sleep at the wheel."

As far back as 1922, the Bolshevik leader Selenkov stated in Moscow: "We must create a climate of anti-nationalism and anti-racialism among the Whites. We must reduce patriotism and pride of race to meaningless abstractions and make racialism a dirty word." And it is amazing how they have done this, to where it is considered proper for a Black to be proud of his race, while it is considered "racist for a White to feel the same." They have become so successful that a Black college professor can tell his students: "Only Whites can be racists," and they will accept it, while another at Penn State University recently wrote an editorial in the student newspaper, stating that Blacks should arm themselves to kill off the "White devils." He was not criticized by the College Administration, although I am sure if a White professor had done a similar thing, he would have been fired. The situation has gone so far in this country that a Black Alderman from Milwaukee could appear on TV waving a shotgun and shouting that he would burn the city down if he were not re-elected, and nothing was done. A White man would have been arrested, and they would have "thrown away the key." This is what "brainwashing" will do to a free people.

Our American people shrink before the epithet "racism," almost as much as they do before "anti-Semitism." Yet honest racism is nothing more than "patriotism" and love of one's country and race. It does not mean you have others who are different! This has always been one of the strongest assets of our Israel people.

I believe one of the greatest crimes one can commit, is to help the enemy destroy one's race and especially one's religion and the International Jewish element has always been the greatest enemy of "true Israel," and their King, Jesus Christ.

As a postscript to our analysis on how Jewry has encouraged race mixing among our White Israel people, while jealously asserting the right to protect their people from racial assimilation, we need to look at the Slave Trade which first brought the Blacks to America.

Let me call your attention to an interesting little, well-documented booklet, **WHO BROUGHT THE SLAVES TO AMERICA?** which is available from **THE SONS OF LIBERTY**, P.O. Box 214, Metairie, LA 70004.

This book is based on authentic records found in the library of the **CARNEGIE INSTITUTE OF TECHNOLOGY**, Pittsburg, PA. These records show that Jewish ship owners and slave buyers, were overwhelmingly in the majority of those who brought the first Blacks to America. Approximately 110-million Blacks were first captured by native leaders in the numerous wars on the Dark Continent, then sold to White slavers, who often bought their human property with rum which had been made in Jewish owned distilleries in New England. Because of inhuman conditions on these Jewish owned ships, where human suffering meant nothing, and "only the gelt" counted, only 11-million, or about one out of ten, made it to the New World.

If the Black people in America knew the truth about this slave trade, we would see a tremendous reaction against these obnoxious people, who will do anything to make money, and who are even willing to "trade in men's souls," (see Rev. 18:13). ~hey are doing the same thing now in "prostitution, pornography and the dope trade.)

It is ironic to see the continual "brainwashing" campaign carried on by Jewish leaders, designed to promote race-mixing among non-Jews, while encouraging young Jews to remain racially pure. The TV, movie and media moguls of Judaism, work overtime to give the Blacks a sense of grievance, and the Whites a sense of guilt, while covering their own tracks which prove that most of the misery of Black people has come from the Jewish "get-rich-quick" artists.

This illustration of Jewish greed in yesteryear and how their controlled media constantly lies and distorts the historical records, should cause the most craven Judeo-Christian to ask his Jewish friends for a few direct and honest answers. I can almost guarantee that your questions will be met with verbal abuse and possibly even threats of prosecution under Jew proposed "hate laws." For a clue to Jewish strategy, turn to George Orwell's novel "1984" and read this prophetic statement: "Who controls the Present, controls the Past; who controls the Past controls the Future."

**IS THERE REALLY A CONTROLLED MEDIA?**

Obviously the people who have the power to create limitless amounts of money out of nothing, and then lend it to nations, control those nations, governments, education, the media, secret societies, the majority of churches, and of course the land itself.

Jewish control of the media in America today is almost total. The Jewish overlords view us common folks as "stupid pigs that grunt and squeal the chants they give us, whether they are true or lies." "We are "horses asses," (their terminology, not mine) whose opinions they shape and fashion. Taken from the **CONFESSIONS** of Harold Wallace Rosenthal.)

When you buy a newspaper, or install a TV in your home, you are paying for the privilege of being lied to by the world's experts, to be conned, brainwashed and deceived. This is the name of the Jewish information game.

Former foreign correspondent of the London Times, Douglas Reed, stated: "Opinion today is a manufactured product and can be produced in any form desired." A few years ago, when Walter Cronkite was in his prime, he was asked about "truth in TV news reporting." In his usual condescending manner he replied: "My job is not to tell the truth; I am an opinion molder!"

A few years ago, at a retirement banquet given in his honor, John Swinton, Managing Editor of the New York Times declared: "If any of you (newspaper reporters) dared to write the truth he would soon find himself on the street looking for a new job. The major function of a New York journalist is to destroy the truth, to lie openly, to crawl at the feet of Mammon and sell his face and his country for his daily bread. We are the tools and puppets of rich men who stay behind the scenes; we are jumping jacks. They pull the strings and we dance. Our talents, our resources, and our very lives, belong to other men. We are spiritual prostitutes!"

Professor Arthur Butz, who has come under tremendous Jewish assault for his part in exposing the Holocaust Myth, put it more concisely when he said: "The media is exposed as a consistent lie machine of vaster extent than many of the more independently minded have perceived."

## **THE CAUSE OF ANTI-SEMITISM!**

While many of us know that the vast majority of modern day Jews are not Semites, but come from a Turco-Mongolian background, the term "anti-Semite" is one which must be faced, even though it is a misnomer. (It is much like the term **GENTILE**, which is completely mis-understood in the Judeo-Christian world.)

For the purpose of this section, I will use this term as it is commonly accepted and which really means "anti-Jewish" or probably more accurately "anti-Zionist."

The vast majority of modern day Jews are known as Ashkenazi and come from a Turco-Mongolian background. Their forefathers did not come from Palestine, but from an area in Southern Russia, next to eastern Turkey. The empire of the Khazars, which flourished after the Roman Empire crumbled, were trapped in the 800's A.D. between the Christian and Moslem religious "power blocks." The Khazar Emperor Bulan, wishing to remain independent in this squabble, decided that he and his entire people would adopt Judaism as their official religion.

There were few members of "true Israel" in this area, as the vast bulk of those who had been taken captive into Assyria, had moved into a new homeland, and had migrated there via the Caucasus Pass into Europe and Asia Minor. (Hence the name Caucasian.)

The minority strain of modern Judaism, known as Sephardim, or Spanish Jews, went westward along the northern shores of the Mediterranean Sea and from there entered Spain. These are the ~ of Judaism who might have some legitimate claim to being descendants of Abraham. The Ashkenazi Jews fulfill the description of the risen Christ in Rev. 2:9 and 3:9, when He warned about: "Those who say they are Jews and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan."

The history of the Khazar conversion to Judaism is described in a book titled **THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE**, written by Jewish author Arthur Koestler. The Zionists were much embarrassed by the truth revealed by this man, which shows that the Jews who are now in Palestine are a bogus crowd, who have no claim to the land. It is interesting to note that every leader of the Israeli nation, since its inception in 1948, has been an Ashkenazi (bogus) Jew.

The vast majority of Christians today are stultified (made to appear foolish) by claiming that Jesus was a Jew and that Christianity sprang from the religious "cesspool" known as Talmudic Judaism. Both of these beliefs, though accepted by the Christian majority, are Satanic lies and we are reminded of Moses' admonition in Exodus 23:2 - "Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil." History has proven that the majority opinion is seldom the right one.

Jesus Christ was a direct descendent of Judah, the son of Jacob, on his human (mother's) side. He was a Galilean, as were most of His disciples with the exceptions of Judas, who was the only Edomite Jew in the lot.

It was the Edomite Pharisees and Sadducees who were Christ's bitterest enemies and who drew His most scathing denunciations. It was to these "aliens from the commonwealth of Israel" that He plainly said: "Ye believe not, **BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP**," (John 10:26). How much plainer could He get? In John 8:44, after they had admitted they were not Israelites in vs. 33, when they said: "We have never been in bondage to any man," He accused them in these scathing terms: "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do..." He then lists these as being a "murderer and liar from the beginning." (Could this have been Anti-Semitism on the part of our Lord?)

Christ was not careful in the terms of denunciation He used, called the Jews of His day a "generation of vipers," in Matt. 12:34; 23:33, and Luke 3:7. (The word **GENERATION**, as used here, comes from the Greek "gennema" which means: "fruit; produce; offspring". So what the King was actually saying was that the Jews were the "offspring of that poisonous serpent, Satan.")

From a reading of Matt. 23:25, it appears that Christ held the Jews responsible for "all the innocent blood shed on earth from the time Cain slew his brother Able." It is a fact of history, that modern Jews use the snake as a symbol of their tribe and have stated that "as the serpent entwines the globe, so they will one day rule the world." This is their official stated objective.

The Jews hatred of Jesus Christ can be seen throughout their religious book the **TALMUD**, where they often refer to Him in unprintable terms and their hatred comes into the open in the form of blasphemous movies such as **THE LAST TEMPTATION OF CHRIST**, which describes Him as a "lunatic, a bungler, and a mental case who falls down with fits."

Fundamentally, in spite of what they or their supporters in Judeo-Christianity say, Judaism is anti-Christian in every aspect. The Jewish film producers Ben Hect, in his book **A JEW IN LOVE**, expresses this hatred very vividly in these words: "One of the finest things ever done by the mob was the crucifixion of Christ; intellectually it was a splendid gesture. But trust the mob to bungle it! If I'd have been in charge of the execution, I'd have handled it differently. You see what I'd have done was to have him shipped to Rome and fed him to the lions. They (Christians) could never have made a savior out of mince meat."

Can you imagine the outcry from Jewish sources, if some Christian had expressed similar feelings for one of their heroes? But apparently "anti-Gentilism" is in, while "anti-Semitism" is out! Not even the Christian world, especially that of Judeo-Christianity, makes more than a murmur over such blasphemy.

The Talmud, which is a compilation of the sayings of Jewish sages down through the years and which according to Jewish religious leaders is the "heart blood of modern Judaism,"? classifies the non-Jew, whom they call "goyim", as a "beast of burden created to serve the Jews; and is the property of Jews." So they conveniently appropriated the word **GENTILE**, when in the original Hebrew and Greek, it referred to **NATIONS**. To the Jew it means "cattle."

Martin Luther (1483-1546) one of the key figures in the Protestant Reformation and an accomplished scholar in both Hebrew and Aramaic, after an initial "love affair" with Jews that turned to ashes in his mouth, wrote a startling expose titled **THE JEWS AND THEIR LIES!** In this book he argued brilliantly that the root cause of **GENTILE** "anti-Semitism," was Jewish "anti-Gentilism." The Jews have done such a superb job of "cover up," in the Christian world, that this book can seldom be found in the libraries of the Luther church which took his name.

The Talmud encourages Jews in a variety of depraved acts, as long as they are committed against the goyim. While they are required to respect Jewish women, they look on a Gentile woman as a "piece of raw meat."

Dr. Benjamin Freedman, who was a Jew converted to Christianity, in his revealing book **FACTS ARE FACTS**, said: "From the birth of Jesus until this day, there never have been recorded more vicious and vile blasphemies, of Christ and of the Christian faith by anyone, anywhere or at any time than you will find between the covers of the 63 infamous books which are the legal code which forms the basis for Jewish religious law... You will have to excuse the foul, obscene, indecent, lewd and vile language you will see from the official unabridged translation of the Talmud into English." (This is sometimes referred to as the Soncino Edition of the Talmud.)

In spite of all the falsehood concerning the Jews which are taught in the Judeo-Christian churches of America, Henry Ford, Sr., the great Christian Industrialist of the 1920's documented the fact that Jews were behind much of the organized evil in America. Their stranglehold over this evil has vastly increased in the past seventy years, until America today is a **ZOG**. country. (Zionist Occupation Government.)

In order to increase their power world wide, International Jewry has taken over control of World Freemasonry. While many Freemasons will be upset with this statement, it is nevertheless true. "Am I become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"

In the days before the Israel nations of Christendom had become penetrated by Jewish/Communism and the agents of the International Bankers, such as the Rothschilds, well known historian Nesta Webster traced the origins of Communism and Free masonic subversion to common Jewish sources. Well known Masonic leaders such as Albert Pike openly admitted this. Webster clearly showed that the Jewish-Communist-Masonic movement to destroy White Christian civilization came from what she identified as "Jewish power."

The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion, which both Jews and their Christian "stooges" contemptuously call a "forgery," but which International Judaism has been following like a "blueprint", state: "Masonry blindly serves as a screen for us and our world objective." They speak with scathing contempt for Masons who they call "goyim cattle; gullible dupes and pawns who have been enlisted in the service of International Jewry, to further our secret aims and objectives."

Many prominent men in politics, business and religion throughout the Christian world, have been "brainwashed" into becoming Freemasons, because they can see how it will help them in their business life. But very, very few of the Blue Lodge members, know anything about the subversion that lurks at the top. (For further information, I would suggest you send for my book **THE HIDDEN POWER BEHIND FREEMASONRY**.)

British Commander Guy Carr, a life-long student of secret societies, was convinced that Freemasonry was controlled at the top by a Masonic sect known as the Illuminati. These

men were Satan ists, as their name reveals. This elite society was formed in Bavaria in 1776, by the Jew Adam Weishaupt and devised a long range plan for the destruction of White Christian civilization which fit in like a glove with the Zionist plan for world conquest. The principles found in the Protocols, which were first published about 1906 are not new. The same morality of "limitless ambition, burning greediness, merciless vengeance, hatred and malice can be found in the teachings of the Babylonian Talmud."

We can see how this evil has been in operation for centuries, as we look at an earlier Jewish Protocol. (A Protocol is an official draft of a document). This was written by the Grand Sanhedrin of Europe in 1492, when Chemor, Grand Rabbi of Spain, wrote this governing body asking for orders regarding the impending Jewish expulsion from Spain. (This information was revealed a few years ago in a Rothschild memorandum which was released to the public.)

Here was the reply from the Sanhedrin:

- 1) As to what you say that the King of Spain obliged you to become Christians; do it since you cannot do otherwise.
- 2) As to what you say about the authorities despoiling you of your properties; make your sons merchants, that they may despoil, little by little, the Christians of theirs.
- 3) As to what you say about making attempts against your lives; make your sons doctors and apothecaries (druggists) so that they may take away Christian lives.
- 4) As to what you say of their destroying your synagogues; make of your sons canons and clerics in order that you may destroy their churches.
- 5) As for the many other vexations you complain of: arrange for your sons to become advocates and lawyers, and see that they always mix in the affairs of State, that by putting Christians under your yoke you may dominate the world and avenged on them.
- 6) Do not swerve in this order we give you, because you will find by experience that humiliated as you are, you will reach the actuality of power.

**SIGNED;**

**THE PRINCE OF THE JEWS IN CONSTANTINOPLE.**

Following the above advice, several Jews in Spain became Cardinals in the Catholic church, and several became Popes. They have also taken over control of most of the Protestant seminaries in America, and the Sunday School classes taught by most Christians using the International Sunday School lessons, do not know that they are written by a Jew. Today, for all intents and purposes, Jews, either in the flesh or "crypto-Jews" fill the Pulpits of many American churches.

One of the major powers of world Jewry has been their ability to start wars from which they alone benefit. In 1952, Rabbi Rabinovich, addressing a conference of European rabbis behind closed doors in Budapest, said: ". . . we must now work to precipitate World War II... this will surpass in destruction all previous contests. Israel (the Jews) of course will remain neutral, and when both sides are devastated and exhausted, we will arbitrate, sending our Control Commissions into all the wrecked countries. This war will end for all time our struggle against the Gentiles."

In the French newspaper, **LE CONTEMPORAIR**, July 1, 1860, Rabbi Reichorn, speaking from the Prague, was reported to have said: "We shall drive the Christians into wars by exploiting their material vanity and stupidity. They will massacre each other, thus giving place for our people... Wars are the Jews harvests, for by them we kill off Christians and gain control of their gold. We have already killed 100-million of them and the end is not yet." (This was before our Civil War, or the wars which followed, which have killed additional millions. Today the gold of the world is in Jewish hands.)

The **JEWISH WORLD**, Jan. 16, 1919, declared: "International Judaism forced Europe into war (World War I) not only to seize a large part of the gold, but to start a **NEW JEWISH WORLD** with that gold."

Henry Ford, Sr., writing in his book **THE INTERNATIONAL JEW**, said: "I studied the causes of wars and am convinced that nearly all wars are caused so someone can profit, and those who have profited now are the international financiers, the Jews .

Two very prominent Jews began to tell me about the power of the Jewish race, how they controlled the world through gold, and that no one but the Jews could stop the War (WWI). They went into details to tell me the means by which they controlled the war. . . how they had the money, how they cornered all the basic materials needed to fight the war and all that, and they talked so long and so well they finally convinced me... Gather together the fifty most wealthy Jew financiers, the men who create wars for their own profit, and control them, and you will put an end to all of it."

They did this during the Civil War, where they supported both sides and again in World War I and II~ where the German Krupp works were Jewish owned.

It was Jewish money that brought Adolf Hitler into power in Germany and they were behind America's latest military venture in the Near East, Desert Storm, which was fought for International Oil interests (meaning Jew interests,) and for the welfare of the

Israeli. They are behind the present plan which is developing to get America into another war, which will bring us into Mr. Bush's **NEW WORLD ORDER**, under Jewish control.

The war against Iraq was an excuse for Jewish power to mobilize the world to defend the "democracy," of the Kuwaitis, one of the most demagogic countries in the Near East. The hypocrisy of the United Nations can be seen in that they did not rise up against the Israeli's when they invaded Lebanon. They did nothing when Russia invaded Afghanistan; they did nothing when Red China invaded Tibet, and massacred thousands of their own people. The so-called Christian West (America) still supports the terrorist murderers of the Khymer Rouge in Cambodia, in spite of their monstrous record of genocide. These are all Jewish traits, which they have sold to decent Christian Americans via the controlled media.

Surely, even Jew dominated Christian Zionists such as Jerry Falwell, and Pat Robertson, must be able to see through the "media smokescreen." Surely our Christian leaders **MUST** know that Iraq was crushed to protect against any threat to world Zionism, and as an object lesson of what will happen if anyone else stands against them.

Those who doubt the truth of this analysis should recall the words of French President Mitterand, when American Air Forces were deployed against Libya in 1985, for the same purpose. He said: "I assure you France will not go to war in an American car, driven by an Israeli." Those other countries know we have become pawns of the Zionists, it's only our own leaders who don't seem to care. Or they are making too much off their treason? There is an old saying: "**TREASON** prospers, what's the reason? For when **TREASON** prospers, **NONE DARE CALL IT TREASON!**" and I will tell you, whether you want to accept it or not. **TREASON** is prospering in "Le Cesspoole Grande on the Potomac."

It should be further noted that the United Nations actions in the Persian Gulf can now be used as a precedent for "Police Action," anywhere in the world, under the authority of the United Nations. Are we so sure of ourselves, that we can't see the possibility of it being used against us, if we step out of line from what the **NEW WORLD ORDER** desires?

## **GEORGE BUSH'S NEW WORLD ORDER!**

Any nation which appears to threaten International Jewish interests anywhere, can expect to be bombed out of existence. The Jewish controlled press in the United States and Canada can be relied on to justify such a war as being in "our special interests," and whip ignorant goyim into another paradoxism of flag-waving patriotism, such as we saw during Desert Storm.

How the elders of Zion must laugh as they see goyim stupidity, especially that of the Christian fundamentalists who are willingly supporting their "own worst enemies!"

## **REVERSE PSYCHOLOGY - TRUTH IN REVERSE!**

A little honest study into the past 75 years, will show that Jewish led and financed communism has murdered over 140-million human beings, including over 65-million Christians. Yet because of unremitting propaganda from Jewish sources, if you ask what was the worst tragedy of the 20th Century, you will be told the myth of the 6-million Jews who were murdered by the Nazis, when even Jewish sources, admit there were never more than 3.6-million Jews in territories controlled by the Nazis and that hundreds of thousands of these escaped to Russia and America. In fact, as little research will show you that thousands of Jews who have been drawing billions of dollars in reparations from West Germany, were those who were supposed to have died in German concentration camps.

Probably one of the most outstanding witnesses to this so-called Holocaust, is the Jew Elie Wiesel, who won the Nobel Peace Prize in 1986. He is generally accepted in the Christian world as having been an eye witness to supposedly homicidal gas chambers.

Yet it is interesting to note that in his autobiographical book which is supposed to contain his experiences at Auschwitz and Buchenwald, he never mentions gas chambers. He does say the Germans executed Jews, but by fire... by throwing them alive into flaming ditches, before the very eyes of the deportees.

But here Wiesel ran into what some would call "bad luck," which I believe was God exposing his lies, for when he had to choose between several Allied propaganda lies, he choose to defend the fire story, rather than the lies about boiling water, gassing, or electrocution. (The fire lie is of course the basis for the term **HOLOCAUST**. Yet there is not an expert alive today, who believes that Jews were burned alive. The myths of boiling water and electrocution have also disappeared, leaving only the story of the gas chambers.

The amazing thing is that Wiesel survived all this, for he was supposed to have, by his own admission, been in ten or twelve of the worst Nazi camps. In Time magazine for March 19,1985, p. 79 he states: "In Buchenwald they sent 10,000 persons to their deaths each day. I was always in the last hundred near the gate. They stopped. Why?" (Do you suppose it might have been because he was never there?)

I realize that many Jews must have gone through terrible experiences, just as did many other nationalities in the war, and no doubt the minds of some of them snapped from what they saw. But this does not give a man the right to lie, over and over again, as Wiesel has done, and been caught at it. Yet the "dumb goyim cattle" of the fundamentalist right, look on him as the "spokesman of the Holocaust." This is what news media propaganda can do to a people.

One thing Wiesel has done, he has set himself to champion the ethics of the Talmud, and shows this in his book **APPOINTMENT WITH HATE**, New York, Avon books, 1968, pp.177-8. Here he said: "Every Jew, somewhere in his being, should set apart a zone of hate - healthy virile hate - for what the German personifies, and for what persists in the German. To do otherwise would be a betrayal of the dead." How do you Judeo-Christians

justify this? Don't you think that possibly the White people of Europe, who lost close to a hundred million through a Jew instigated war, would have more reason to hate Jews than vise versa?

Why is it, do you suppose, that we never hear in the media, about the vast number of Christians murdered by Jewish led and financed Communism? Why is it that the Christian pulpits of America are silent about this crime against God and humanity? Why have we never seen a memorial in Washington, D.C. to the countless millions of White people who died under Communism?

Famine and disease are always part of war, and tens of millions of White Christians died during the same period, killed by Jewish led Communism.

While film strips of emancipated people in newly-liberated German concentration camps like Belsen and Dachau were horrible to see; this is no evidence of "systematic extermination," for we **KNOW** that many of those who were depicted as Jews, were not Jews at all. Propaganda during war time, can do terrible things to normally rational people. While many of our people swallowed "hook, line and sinker," the story of soap made from Jewish bodies, and lamp shades made from Jewish skin, even Jewish leaders have had to admit these were propaganda stories. For every Jew that died of disease and starvation in a German concentration camp, tens of thousands of German civilians died under Allied bombing. At Dresden alone, an open city with no war targets, close to 300,000 died in one Allied attack, more than died at Hiroshima and Nagasaki. Why do we have no historical markers in the West, telling of these facts? Or of the more than two million German prisoners of war, who under direct orders of General Dwight Eisenhower, a Jew, were deliberately starved to death after the war ended?

Today, the Jewish world is becoming frantic, as one of their biggest "money makers," the Holocaust story is slowly and methodically being picked to pieces, and shown up as another Jewish ploy to defraud Christians.

As the Christian world begins to assimilate the fact that their church leaders have deliberately lied to them and led them astray in accepting the Jews as God's Chosen People, there is going to be a day of terrible retribution, for those pastors and political leaders who have lied to their people and led to their destruction.

I don't have time in this little book to go into loads of evidence available, such as that found in **THE LEUCLIN REPORT; DID SIX MILLION REALLY DIE?** by Richard Harwood and Professor Arthur Butz's masterpiece. These and many more can be purchased from the Institute of Historical Review, P.O. Box 1306, Torrence, CA 90505.

We can look back on the history of our Israel ancestors to see wise actions which have taken place since Bible times. On August 11, 1596, Queen Elizabeth I of England, in the Acts of the Privy Council stated: "Her Majesty understands that there are divers Blackmoors (Negros) brought into this realm, of which kinds of people there are already too manie, considering how God has blessed this land with great increase of people of our

own nation . . . those kind of people should be sent forth of the land." This thinking is considerable different from that of the liberals who are encouraging Third World people to come to England today, with all sorts of problems developing.

The wording of this monarch and others in Christendom demonstrates clearly that they were farsighted enough to see themselves as the protectors of future generations of their own kind, however lowly, and realized their obligation to protect them first, before foreigners who had been allowed into the country. Today the reverse is true, and the foreigner has first call on the protection of the State.

What a contrast between these sovereigns, and the "panty-waists" who govern our Christian nations today. The laws which once protected our White nations and culture, are now being swept aside by the heathen hordes, our liberal politicians have encouraged to come to America. Hoping to stay in office through their votes. They have come with an alien political philosophy which is completely anti-American, and a religious culture which is anti-Christ and based on Secular Humanism.

If White Christian Americans wish to survive as a free people, we will need to find the courage, the energy, and the leadership to unite and take action.

But before this can be successful, there is one thing even more **IMPORTANT**. We have a **FORMULA FOR OUR SURVIVAL**, that will work, if we are willing to put it into operation. It is found in 2 Chronicles 7:14. Many of you know it by heart: "If My people (God speaking), which are called by My Name (Christian), will humble themselves, and pray, and seek My face, and turn from their wicked ways; **THEN** will **I HEAR** from heaven, and will **FORGIVE** their sins and will **HEAL THEIR LANDS.**" My how our church people love to mouth those words, but Christians, including their leaders, are few and far between, who are willing to "stop doing their own thing," whatever that may be, to obey God. Must the White Christian people of Canada and the United States be driven to their knees, and have their noses rubbed in the dirt, before they will "listen to our God, obey, and be saved, both spiritually and physically?"

## **SOME ADDED THOUGHTS FROM THE BIBLE REGARDING MULTI- RACIALISM!**

The Bible, which forms the truth foundation of the Christian faith, in no place teaches the amalgamation of the races. Instead, it teaches, in clear language, that God was the author of racial separation, and that He originally (Gen. 11:1-9) scattered the races when they attempted to unite, and sent them across the face of the earth, each to an appointed place.

If God had wanted the earth to be one big "chocolate blob," don't you sort of believe He would have created them that way in the first place? He must have had a good reason for having different races, and knowing He had a reason, who are you and I to question it? It

is interesting to note that of all living creatures, man is the only one who seeks to break God's law of "kind after kind".

In promoting and defending the mixing of the races, ministers of the Gospel, including Dr. Billy Graham, put themselves firmly on the side of God's enemies.

It has been the Jewish-led forces of Secular Humanism, which have "brainwashed" our people into disobeying God's Natural Law, and which are determined to destroy the God-given and ordained entity of racial differences.

There should be little amazement on our part, when we see this happening in such apostate bodies as the World and National Council of Churches, for their religious leaders for the most part have rejected the authenticity of the Bible and have opted instead for two Humanist errors, "Evolution" and "Modernism." The so-called Higher Criticism of the Bible, which came out of Germany over a hundred years ago, emanated from Jewish circles and came from Jews who had confessed to be Christians, but who by their actions proved their loyalty to Judaism. Many of these men taught in the seminaries of Europe, in a day when aspiring American clerics went to European seminaries to gain added religious prestige. There were Jews such as Straus, Hetzig, Kachne, Wellhausen and Ervald, who began to question the Bible and attempt to destroy its authority.

As a consequence, millions of professing Christians in the denominational churches of England, Canada and the United States, have "stumbled over their faith," while their "brainwashed and subverted" clergy preach a poison theology based on Jewish inspiration, and according to Jewish plans formulated centuries ago.

We can expect this from liberal Christianity. But when we see Fundamentalists and Evangelicals alike, beginning to espouse this un-scriptural heresy, then there is "all hell to pay!"

The Fundamentalist world loves to maintain that God's love breaks down all barriers, and we are told that Christians **MUST** love their neighbors. True! God's love does break down barriers of worship, but not barriers prohibited by His law. In no place can we find even the slightest hint, that God's love allows the breaking of His law. And His law of "kind producing after kind," is as strong, as that of Gravity or the Law of Harvest. These Laws were not done away at Calvary, no matter what your pastor says to the contrary. He still preaches against "sin," doesn't he? If not he is an apostate! But the Bible tells us in 1 John 3:4, that "**SIN is TRANSGRESSION** (breaking) of the law." So if there is no more Law, as your pastor teaches you, then there can be no more sin. Yet we see the results of it about us every day.

It is not God's Gospel, but the "universal solvent of liberal mythology" that washes away all distinctions between men and says they are all alike. Any doctor, or scientist knows differently, even their blood corpuscles are not alike.

A Christian is to respect people outside his ethnic group and try and live at peace with them. But this respect and peace can only flourish as people are willing to acknowledge the differences between them and uphold these distinctions and develop their own unique talents. It is only as we try and become something we aren't that we run into trouble. It is natural for "kind to seek kind." I have lived or traveled in 34 different countries, and lived on three continents, everywhere I went, I saw men and women as they gravitated to their own kind.

I say that it is unnatural for Black people to want to attend White churches, unless they have been led to believe this is the right thing to do, by the same people who are destroying them.

Jesus told the Judeans not to despise the Samaritans, but nowhere can you find where He encouraged inter-marriage. One cannot truly love a person of another race by ignoring the differences between them and~pretending they are the same. We destroy the very uniqueness of race when we do this, and of course this is exactly what the "destroyers" want us to do. To refuse to acknowledge racial differences is to live a lie, and genuine goodwill cannot be built on a foundation of falsehood.

The "long term" plans of Judaism can be found in the Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion and in spite of the fact that both Jews and their Zionist Christian prostitutes scream that these Protocols are a "forgery," International Zionism has been following them as though they were a "blueprint." One of these says: "We have got our hands into... education and training as being the cornerstone of free existence." Think about that statement for a moment, then take a long hard look at the Education System of modern America. From the time of John Dewey the father of modern education, our education system has been deliberately mis-directed and we have witnessed the destruction of the Primary and Grammar schools, which were at one time the foundation of our education system. It was here that boys and girls learned the rudiments of the "three R's" which are basic to a good education. Here they were taught the difference between right and wrong; they were taught to love their country and its leaders. Today we see the education envisioned by John Dewey and his disciples, as they turn out millions of controlled robots, who would not think of questioning the State and when "told to jump", will ask: "How high?"

Teachers, like preachers in this modern world have been thoroughly brainwashed by the time they get their teaching certificate and are taught not to do anything which is "politically improper," which happens to be what the masters want. All of them pastors and teachers alike have been immersed in the cauldron of "Secular Humanism," and come out "well done One World candidates." Mis-named progressive education methods have resulted in college graduates who cannot read, and who are like the men described by the Apostle Paul in 2 Timothy 3:7, as those who are "Ever-learning, but never able to come to the understanding of the truth." We can see them by the thousands in such places as Washington, D.C. and our State capitols, with strings of degrees behind their name, but unable to use "common sense," when dealing with national and state problems.

Instead of prayer and Bible reading in our schools, we see the teaching of vivid sex education, where teachers hand out condoms in the name of "safe sex," and where an American Rabbi proposed "sex rooms" in high schools, so the students could practice what they had learned in Sex Ed. And we wonder why America has "gone to hell!"

Could it be because America has begun to practice the perversions of Judaic Talmudism?

School leaders, Superintendents and Principals are chosen, as the **PROTOCOLS SUGGEST**: "with strict regard to their capacity for servile obedience." Most teachers and educators will resent this, yet it is true nevertheless. Those "gurus" at the top of the education heap know this to be true, and have been practicing this deception for many years. Today, education has become a corrupt system for mismanagement and misleading our youth, to prepare them for the servility necessary for their **NEW WORLD ORDER**.

The "blockheads" who show themselves most ready and willing to absorb the nonsense and filth fed them from above will be the ones who are promoted and advanced in the system. Success in education these days, is like that in politics and depends on subservience to all the destructive policies of "The Hidden Hand," of international Jewry, or as the **PROTOCOLS** state: "Above all let us get control of education, by this means we spread the ideas that are useful to us and shape the children's brains as suits us."

A few years ago, while lecturing in a high school in Texas, I came across a first grade teacher's handbook, written by a radical Jewish child psychologist named Paul Bradwein. In the introduction it said: "The children come to school insane, from what they have been taught in their homes and churches. Your task is to break down these erroneous ideas and once you have done this, you can begin to prepare their minds to become the International children of the future."

Thank God, this book was removed from the Texas school system by some parent's who appointed themselves as "watchdogs" over their children's welfare and were led in their efforts by two patriots named Mel and Norma Gabler.

One of the major tools which has been used is the "man from monkey myth - the Theory of Evolution." That is all it is, a theory!

The **PROTOCOLS** spell out this plan for the destruction of Christianity, stating: "Think carefully of the successes we arranged for Darwinism (evolution) . . . To us Jews, at any rate, it should be plain to see what a disintegrating importance these directives have had on the minds of the youths of the goyim by rearing them in principles and theories which are known by us to be false, although it is by us they have been inculcated... We also rob them of their faith in G-d . . . only years (written about 1900) separate us from the moment of complete wrecking of the Christian religion."

A copy of this document was placed in the British National Museum in 1906. Most of it has been prophetically fulfilled, although as I have said before, both the Jews and their Christian "stooges" claim it is a forgery. Always remember, in order to have a successful

forgery, you **MUST** first have an original, and the forger tries to immitate the original as closely as possible, in order to fool his victim.

The New York Jewish lawyer Henry Klein, writing in his book **ZIONISM RULES THE WORLD**, and **A JEW EXPOSES THE JEWISH WORLD CONSPIRACY**, wrote concerning the Protocols: "The world plan of the Jewish Sanhedrin - the heads of Zionism who desire to control the world - led by the Rothschilds and the Rockefellers... The Sanhedrin controls all sources of information. No large newspaper is free from Zionist control. Every large radio and TV chain is under their control... every system of education and r6ligion is under control . .

Intelligent, knowledgeable people have known for centuries that wars are not conducted just with martial weapons of death, and destruction, but with ideas, words, films, and even music. In fact through propaganda which is used in every medium which can reach the human mind.

World Zionism/Communism has refined propaganda to a fine and deeply cynical art, which can be described as "brainwashing," or better yet, "mind control."

Some of these techniques are revealed in a Communist textbook titled **BRAINWASHED: A Synthesis of the Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics**. (The English version with my comments is available.)

This book, which was the Communist "blueprint" for the takeover of America, spells out the methods which Communist agents use to "alter the loyalties of American citizens, especially the youth."

Needless to say the plotters do not want American Christians to know that "false sciences" are being taught in our controlled education system for the purpose of "controlling the minds of our people."

During the Korean War (1950-1953) the term "brainwashing" was coined. The Red Chinese had a more accurate term for it. They called it "thought control, or mind control." It was the method whereby the Communists had captured the minds of China, a nation with hundreds of millions of people. Edward Hunter, one of the experts in this field said that "Knowledge of brainwashing is the best vaccination against it."

As we have seen, a great and secret war is being waged in th6 nations of Christendom, against Christ, Christians and White Christian civilization.

A Communist author once wrote: "Books are weapons in this war of ideas." This is one reason the Zionists have made such a strong effort to control our education system.

In 1936, a group of 47 "hand picked" American college students (45 of them were Jews), were sent to Moscow to study at the Lenin School of Psychopolitical Warfare, a branch

of the University of Moscow. They were to be taught the techniques we saw put into effect on college campuses during the Vietnam War.

They were welcomed by Laventria Beria, at that time head of the Soviet K.G.B. In his opening address, he said, among other things: "Use the courts, use the judges, use the Constitution of your country . . . Do not stint in your labor in this direction, and when you have succeeded you will discover that you can now effect your own legislation at will. . . make the Capitalist himself, by his own appropriations, finance a large portion of the quiet conquest of the nation."

In 1937, this book was brought to America, where it was taught at the Eugene Debs Labour School, 113 East Wells St., Milwaukee, WI. Here communist leaders trained cadres of communists in all phases of psychological and physical warfare for the destruction of America and our Christian civilization.

This book reveals how through "the scientific approach (evolution) . . . man must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern... Religion must become unfashionable by demonstrating that man is an animal. We have battled since the turn of the century to bring to nothing any and all Christian influences and we are succeeding... We must destroy all faiths in a nation marked for conquest (all but Judaism, naturally). . . you must work until religion becomes synonymous with insanity." A little later they say: "Any man who cannot be persuaded into Communist rationale is, of course, to be regarded as somewhat less than sane... therefore a good and experienced psychopolitical operator working under favorable circumstances, can, by the use of our technologies, alter the loyalties of an individual so deftly his own companions will not suspect they have been changed . . . The end goals in such a procedure would be the alteration of the loyalties of an entire nation by mass neo-hypnotism." This is what they have attempted to do through our education system, and adroit manipulation of the media.

This book clearly shows that their main attack is against our youth. Here is what they say on page 26- "In rearranging loyalties we must have a command of their values. In the animal man, the first loyalty is to himself. This is destroyed by demonstrating errors to him, showing him that he cannot remember, cannot act, cannot trust himself. The second loyalty is to his family unit. This is destroyed by making a family unit economically non-dependent, by lessening the value of marriage, by making an easiness of divorce and by raising the children wherever possible by the State. The next loyalty is to his friends and local environment. This is destroyed by lowering his trust and bringing about reportings upon him allegedly by his fellows or the town authorities. The next is to the State, and this is for the purpose of Communism, is the only loyalty that should exist. To destroy this loyalty, all manner of forbiddings for youth must be put into effect, so as to disenfranchise them as members of the State . . . Under the saccharine guise of assistance to them, rigorous child labor laws always are the best means to deny the child any right in society. By refusing to let him earn, by forcing him into unwanted dependence upon a grudging parent, by making certain that parents are always in economic stress, the child can be driven in his teens into revolt, and delinquency will ensue. Then by making readily available drugs of various kinds, by giving the teenager alcohol, by praising his

wildness, by stimulating him with sex literature, by advertising to him or her practices taught in Sex Education (safe sex for instance), the psychopolitical operator can create the necessary attitude of chaos, idleness and worthlessness into which can then be sent. . . the solution of Communism."

If you can't see this happening with this generation of youth, and the one which preceded it, it is because you have deliberately buried your heads in the sand of indifference and apathy.

Here is their policy, built on Talmudic standards, and practiced by world Zionism: "Obedience is the result of force... Concurrent with force is brutality. . . The most barbaric brutal, unrestrained use of force, if carried far enough invokes obedience. Savage force, sufficiently long displayed towards an individual, will bring about his concurrence with any principle or order.

"If you would have obedience you must have no compromise with humanity. If you would have obedience you must make it clearly understood that you will have no mercy. Man is an animal. He understands in the final analysis, only those things a brute understands." This is Talmudic-Communist philosophy, which can be seen in operation today, within the mini-state of the Israeli in Palestine, as they practice against their neighbors.

Although this book was written 57 years ago the Zionist world conspiracy has made tremendous strides since then, aided and abetted by the religious traitors in our churches, who have been promoting Christ's worst enemy.

It was by means of the teaching of the Theory of Evolution in our schools, that man has been reduced in the thinking of many to the status of a "higher animal," but an animal nevertheless.

It is not my purpose to go into this theory in this book, but to show you how it has been used as a tool of the enemy to destroy our people.

Sir Cecil G. Wakley, Past President of the Royal College of Surgeons in London, in the foreword of a book **CREATION OR EVOLUTION** by Prof. H. Enoch, sums it up very well: "There is no evidence scientific or otherwise to support the Theory of Evolution, yet it is taught in our universities, schools and colleges." Why? Because we as Christians have fallen down on our duty to the King and have "become the salt which has lost its savor," (it's ability to act as salt and hold back corruption.) (Matt. 5:13).

Instead of actively combating evil, the majority of Christendom have taken refuge in their comfortable, air-conditioned spiritual "foxholes", while they folded their holy hands in prayer, asking God to Rapture them out of the mess which was caused by their apathy. Shame on us! It's no wonder America is going to hell faster than at any time in our history, while our church rolls gain in number, our Christian influence becomes weaker, and God's enemies triumph!

Most of us have at one time or other seen the **GOD IS DEAD!** signs. But let there be no doubt in your mind - **GOD IS VERY MUCH ALIVE!** Right and truth will win in the end. The question is, how many of our Christian people will perish before they are willing to "listen to the truth, obey, and be saved both spiritually and physically?"

All the forces of evil, all the subterranean powers of International Zionism will fail, and the plans of evil men and their religious stooges will founder. Because our God is still on the throne, and as His enemies rage, and imagine vain things, and take counsel against the Lord and His anointed, "He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh. The Lord will hold them in derision (contempt). God says to such (Zephaniah 1:18) "I will bring distress upon men, that they shall walk as blind men, because they have sinned against the Lord; and their blood shall be poured out as dust, and their flesh as dung. Neither their silver nor their gold will be able to deliver them in the day of the Lord's wrath; but the whole land shall be devoured by the fire of His jealousy: for He shall make a speedy riddance of all them that dwell in the land." Think about that, you billionaire Zionists; think about that you "pastors for gain." Those of you who seek popularity with man, rather than obedience to God. Listen to Isaiah 34:5,8- "For My (God's) Sword shall appear in Heaven and shall come down on Edom (false Jews - 'those who say they are Jews and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan.') dooming that accursed race . . . For it is the day of the Lord's vengeance, and the year of recompense for the controversy of Zion."

So as the storm clouds gather, the lightening flashes, and the thunder rolls, these should be days of rejoicing for those of us who love God and honor the King. For He has promised: "When these things (wars, famines, pestilence, earthquakes, etc.,) begin to come to pass, then **LOOK UP,** and **LIFT UP YOUR HEADS:** for your **REDEMPTION** draweth nigh." (Luke 21:28). **HALLELU'YAH!**

# A Warning

## A VERYIMPORTANT TIMELY MESSAGE FOR AMERICAN CHRISTIANS

By Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, A.U.S. Ret.  
Evangelist. Author, Lecturer

*"He that hath ears to hear, let him hear," (Matt. 11:15)*

**Titus 1:16 - "They profess that they know God; but in works they deny Him, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate."**

**Isaiah 65:15 - (Speaking to the Jews) - "And ye shall leave your name (JEW) for a curse unto my chosen: for the Lord God shall slay thee, and call His servants by another name. " (CHRISTIAN).**

On May 14, 1948, following years of Zionist pressure on both Britain and the United States; pressure which resulted in both World Wars, the bastard State of Israeli was born in Palestine. The cost of this Jewish State to America and other nations of the Western Christian world has been incalculable in both money and lost prestige.

Palestine was literally stolen from its rightful owners by a money hungry, greedy, amoral group of International gangsters, calling themselves Zionists.

The Palestinians who had owned this land, had occupied it for almost 1800 years. They were murdered, driven from their homes and the land was raped and pillaged by Jewish terrorists, of which not the least, was the man who now leads the Israeli, Manachem Begin.

This unhappy land was stolen with the full consent of the American Government, and of a "brainwashed" people, who have poured billions of dollars into this unholy project in direct loans, food, war supplies and other forms of aid.

It was the powerful Zionist Banking Cartels, using the power of the Jewish controlled media in the United States, that pushed America into both World Wars -wars in which white Christian fought against white Christian, while the Jewish bankers sat back and grew fat on the suffering of the whole world.

It has been well said, by Jews themselves: *"Wars are the Jews harvests!"* After World War I, Count Mensdorf, the Jewish Ambassador from Austria to London, publicly boasted that the Jews had caused that war, just as they had brought about the Communist Revolution in Russia. He topped his boasting by saying: *"World War I was our supreme revenge on the Christian World."*

*In spite of the billions of dollars of American aid. this Jewish State is now in a shambles. They have the highest tax rate and inflation rate in the world, and have admitted officially. that without American aid, they would cease to exist.*

*They are world parasites, who cannot exist without outside aid, and more Jews are leaving this "miserable sandbox" than are coming in!*

*Why is it that for forty years, the fundamental and conservative churches of America have backed this enemy of God and Christian its'? Why have they unleashed an unending flood of messages from their pulpits, trying to convince their people that the Jewish State of Israeli is indeed the fulfillment of Bible Prophecy? It is almost as though they believe God needs their help in order to prove His prophecy true!*

*Today, every preacher of prominence, trumpets over the air waves, that the gathering of the Jews in Palestine is the fulfillment of prophecy, and that we are living in the Last Days, that this is the final generation proceeding Christ's return and that soon, very soon, Jesus Christ will return secretly, to Rapture His people out of this world, before the time of Jacob's Trouble descends on the Jews and*

*this old sin sick world.*

*So strong has this preaching become in fundamental circles, they will tell you, without batting an eye, that the "last generation" of Matthew 24:34, can be dated from the creation of the Israeli State on May 14, 1948.*

*According to their predictions, a generation is forty years, which means that Christ MUST come back before May. 14, 1988. Then of course, we must take into consideration the Seven Years of World Tribulation which would mean that the secret Rapture of the Church should take place in May 1981.*

*Some radical fundamentalists even set dates, contrary to what Scripture teaches. I have before me, a letter written by Bill Maupin, President of the Lighthouse Tract Foundation of Tucson, Arizona, in which he says: "We originally thought that June 28th was the day of the Rapture, but the Lord showed us that we failed to see the 40 day's after the flood came for Noah in which the ark was lifted up. It was not until the end of these 40 day's that the ark reached its destination in the clouds; but we did not see this as applying to the Church in these days... The Bible makes it clear, however, that we can know the day of Jesus Second Coming..."*

*He then goes on with his explanation of Matthew 24:3-32 and says: "...The Fig Tree is Israel being restored the second time as a nation. All the people who have responded to the national coverage we have received concerning the Rapture, believe that the Fig Tree is the restoration of Israel, and that a generation is 40 years. So we will explain how we arrived at August 7th as the Rapture date..."*

Matthew 24:36, Jesus Christ speaking, says: "But of that day and hour (Christ's return) knoweth no man, no, not the angels in heaven, BUT MY FATHER ONLY!" (Emphasis added.) Maupin then goes on to explain that this verse does not refer to the Second Coming, but to Israel's restoration as a nation, as it was fulfilled on May 14, 1948.

If his explanation on Israeli is as false as his explanation on the Rapture, then we know he is a false prophet. August 7th has come and gone and Bill Maupin and His "brainwashed" followers are still here!

Now I'm not telling you this to poke fun at these sad people, but to give you an up-to-date example of how 40 to 50 million Christians have been "propagandized," "brainwashed," and "misled," by the Jewish fables which Paul warns us about in Titus 1:14 - "Not giving heed to JEWISH FABLES, and commandments of men, THAT TURN FROM THE TRUTH." (Emphasis added.)

The United States Congress, for the most part, and several Presidents going back as far as Woodrow Wilson, pressured by millions of misled Christians, and a generation of "con artists," who have become "prostitutes" of Zionism, standing behind the protection of their pulpits, have assured the "synagogue of Satan. (Revelation 2:9), of the Jewish State in Palestine, of their unending support.

Recently I sent a letter to all 100 Senators, deploring the Zionist pressure in Washington that has often led to practices which are not beneficial to this country. I received this answer from Sen. Gary Hart of Colorado, one of the Zionaplites: "It is vital for you to understand that American security is integrally linked to that of Israel. We have a vested interest in Israel's stability... Politically Israel is a true democracy."

(Isn't this strange, when you must be a Jew in order to be a citizen?) He goes on to say: "Strategically, we cannot afford to abandon our national commitment to Israel."

But what about our commitment to the Arab countries of the Middle East, who for many years, because of their religious belief, have been staunchly anticommunist and friends of this nation? Are we to abandon them?

Why is it that intelligent, Christian leaders, such as Dr. Jerry Falwell are committed to a "no questions asked" support of Israeli policy, when they will not listen to any facts or arguments which

may prove their stand to be wrong? Is it just intellectual dishonesty. or some thing even more disturbing?

Recently, Dr. Falwell refused to meet with a group of Arab Christian leaders. who wanted to tell him their side of the story. This hardly seems like the actions of a "man of God.

This has been one of my "pet peeves," in dealing with fundamental preachers. (I was one for eighteen years. so I know whereof I speak): You will not find one out of a hundred who are intellectually honest enough to look at any facts which differ from what they teach. They will not even consider Scripture which proves they are "wrong. Recently one wrote to me: *"The Bible is not hard to understand a Jew is a direct physical descendant of Abraham, and that is all there is to it. Nothing can change that, and any other interpretation is it not of God."* The Bible says nothing of the kind! Does this individual actually believe that Sammy Davis, Jr. is a physical descendant of Abraham? Yet he's a Jew! The great majority of people we know as Jews today, have absolutely nothing whatsoever to do with Abraham. (Read Jack Mohr's article "**Myth Information**")

The purpose of this message is to tell you about "the other side." We have been so "brainwashed" by Pro-Zionist propaganda in this country, that very few Americans know, or even care about the Arab side of the story. It is my purpose to tell you that. (And by the way, I am not being subsidized with Arab money for doing this; I'm financing it myself, because I believe you deserve to know the truth.)

Most American Christians, unfortunately, are anti-Arab in their feelings. To them the Jews are God's Chosen People; Jerusalem is God's Holy City, and Palestine is God's Holy Land! It was a sign of God's favor, these preachers will tell you, when Gen. Allenby entered Jerusalem during World War I and liberated it from the Turks, without firing a shot.

Most Christians inherit these ideas from their Sunday School training and are often shocked when they visit Israel, to see Sabra girls in short shorts and bikinis, water skiing on the sacred waters of the Sea of Galilee. Very few Christians realize that we are closer to the Arab Moslems in their religious teachings, than we are to the Jews. At least the Moslems recognize and teach that Jesus Christ was a great prophet; the Jews spit when His name is mentioned and call Him an "illegitimate bastard."

When you visit Israel on the Israeli side, as most Christian tour groups do, expect to be inundated with pro-Zionist propaganda. Recently, Dr. David Webber of the Southwest Radio Church, in Oklahoma City, a, leading Pro-Zionist preacher, advertised a trip to the Holy Land, in which the chief commentator was to be the Rabbi of the Jewish synagogue in Jerusalem. Come now, do you think he will tell the truth about Zionism, when he knows it would turn his Christian audience off?

When you go to the Arab side, you will find things vastly different from what your pastor, the Jewish controlled newspapers or TV have told you.

So I challenge you as honest, fair-minded people, before you make up your minds, be honest enough to find out that the vast majority of people we call Jews today, have no part with Abraham and their ancestors never set foot in Palestine. This has been confirmed by many Jewish sources. I would like to call your attention to a startling book, THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE, written by the pro-Zionist, Jewish author Arthur Koestler. Then go a step farther and check with those people who have been to the other side of the Jordan.

One thing you can be sure of. If you criticize a Jew about anything, you will immediately find yourself wearing an "Anti-Semite" label. You can speak out against most anything or anyone, but never a Jew. Horace Mann, the great American writer once said that truth never needs to hide itself. If an issue is right. it does not seek to hide what it is doing. Zionism, yes Judaism itself, seeks to cloak its evil intentions behind a facade of deception, unfortunately often sponsored by Christians.

I am going to try and show you some of the "other side." Then as an intelligent person, you should be able to draw your own conclusions, without having to be coached by a "brainwashed" preacher.

Dr. A. C. Forrest, author of the Canadian Best seller, THE UNHOLY LAND, looking at the Arab side of the story, came under intense Jewish pressure when the book was first published. He was picketed and even physically threatened by the Anti-Defamation League and the Jewish Defense League. But there were a few courageous book reviewers, who incensed by Jewish pressure against the truth, gave Dr. Forrest a good review. A Winnipeg book salesman asked Dr. Forrest: *"Do you know who is buying your book in Montreal?"*

To which Dr. Forrest correctly replied: *"Your Jewish customers!"*

This excellent book, published by The Devon-Adair Company of Old Greenwich, Connecticut, should be read by every honest Christian, especially the pastors, before they give their "total approval" to the Zionist Israeli.

Dr. Forrest is well-known in Canada as a Christian gentleman who has been outspoken on controversial issues concerning the Church. For fifteen years he was Editor of the UNITED CHURCH OBSERVER and wrote a syndicated news column for over 20 years. He was strongly pro-Israeli, until he visited the Arab side and found out the truth for himself. He proved the truth of Horace Mann's statement: *"Truth does not need to hide itself!"* I wish to thank him for many of the ideas I have tried to incorporate in this brief message.

Strangely enough, there have been Jewish intellectuals who have gone to the Arab side to learn the truth. We Christians need to recognize the courage of these men who have been outspoken in their condemnation of the Israeli rape of Palestine. They are men like Berger, Menuhin, and Alfred Lilienthal. In Lilienthal's monumental book THE ZIONIST CONNECTION, he states: *"I would not be surprised to find that some of my Christian readers have more claim to Palestine than Menachem Begin."* This is certainly true, for Begin is not a Jew by race, but his ancestry centers in the heathen Turco-Mongolian Khazars who were converted to Judaism in the 8th Century.

When you cross over the Allenby Bridge from East Jordan into Israeli occupied Palestine, you immediately move into a world of terror and brutality. There are thousands of frightened refugees living in this area. Often, when Jewish authorities feel they have given aid or comfort to the feydeen, the "Freedom fighters" of the Arab cause, they will give the inhabitants ten minutes to pack up and get out, then dynamite all the houses in the area.

Today, the rotting carcasses of domestic animals, furniture and personal belongings lie buried beneath the rubble.

The Israeli police exhibit the same brutal, inhuman characteristics of the Soviet KGB. Well they might, since the KGB was organized by Russian Jewry and was staffed by them in its beginning, during their persecution of Russian Christians.

The shores of Galilee, a Gentile area during Jesus' days on earth are now occupied by Jews. The original Arab inhabitants were driven out in 1947 - 48. Many of these refugees lived on the Golan Heights, until they were driven eastward again during the 1967 war. These people are two-time losers to Jewish greed; no wonder they hate the Jews.

This is a strange land. The Jewish authorities call it a democracy, and Jews from anywhere in the world can come here and become instant citizens; but the Arabs, whose ancestors have lived here for thousands of years, are not permitted to return to their own homes. As I mentioned earlier, another strange phenomenon, is that a vast majority of the Jews living in Palestine, have no Jewish blood flowing in their veins.

Many American Christians have been misled by Jewish propaganda into believing that the refugee problem has been taken care of by the United Nations and that the Israeli authorities have allowed the Arab refugees to return to their homes. But North Americans, and Europeans to a lesser extent, have not been getting the facts from their news media and their pastors. This makes sense when you realize the strong Jewish control over all news media in the United States. In addition, many of our churches have become "propaganda belts" for Zionism. If you don't believe this, try and get an

ANTI-ZIONIST LETTER TO THE EDITOR, published in any of our major newspapers.

It is not that the truth is unavailable, for Arab Christian refugees have come to America with pitiful stories. But they are not accepted by our clergy, who will accept nothing but the Jewish side of the issue. Even when shown how un-Scriptural their stand is, they will not budge from their pro-Zionist stance.

The Zionists are extremely clever in presenting their side of the story. A documentary will appear on NBC or CBS (both Jewish owned), showing Arabs returning to their old homes under the benevolent protection of the Israeli police and Army. But the American audience is not told that the hundred or so Arabs seen moving into Israel, are paid performers, while at the same time 600 Arabs have been evacuated.

Whenever you become honest enough to face the facts, you must admit that the Israeli are thumbing their nose at the United States and the rest of the civilized world. They cannot be trusted as an ally, as Sen. Hart said, for you can always expect a Zionist, including their Congressional stooges, to put Zionist interests before the interests of the United States.

The Jews are the only people in America who can legally have "dual citizenship" in both Israeli and the United States. It has been proven, over and over again, that when the "chips are down," a Zionist will always put Israeli first. Many of these Jews have become wealthy in the United States. They have risen to places of importance; they have no intention of moving to Israeli. Yet their first loyalty is to the Israeli State. I say these people should be deported to Palestine. If they do not want to give support to the State which is providing for them, then they should be sent elsewhere.

In the NEW YORK REVIEW for July 1967, the Jewish intellectual, I. F. Stone wrote: *"The path to safety and greatness lies in reconciliation. The other route ... leads to new perils. The Arab population no" in the conquered territories makes guerrilla war possible within Israel's own border's and externally, it deepens the enmity and tensions arise ... both sides, will by one means or another obtain nuclear weapons for the next round."* Remember, this was written 14 years ago.

We know the Israelis have nuclear weapons and on the basis of past actions, we can be sure Mr. Begin will use them if he believes they will benefit Israeli. He would rather see the Israeli destroyed and the world devastated by nuclear war, than to give an inch to the Arabs he hates with a fanatical hatred. Yet in spite of this danger, our foolish Christian leaders continue to back him.

What will it take to wake America to the dangers we face? Especially, what will it take to wake Christians up? We know that plans have already been made to put American troops in the Sinai. This means, in case of war, we will be involved from the first.

If the little Hitler of the Israeli is the first to use nuclear weapons, we as her allies could expect to be hit in retaliation. What would happen then?

Can you visualize the scenario as millions of homeless, starving, half-mad hordes who have survived the holocaust will be roaming over America in search of food, loot and someone to blame for the pitiful state they are in. Who do you think they will blame? It will not be the politicians who are safe in their hideouts in Washington, of this you can be sure. It will be the American Jew and his Christian counterpart, who prostituted themselves for a foreign, anti-God country and who gave the Israeli their full support and cooperation. The wrath of the angry mob will fall on those who have backed our enemies and called them God's People. The sad thing, preacher, is your congregations, whom you have led astray by your false teachings, will suffer too.

As for the American Jews - if this should happen; then they will pray for some strong "anti-Semite" leader who can control the angry mobs! But alas! There will be none! For the Anti-Defamation League and the Jewish controlled American Civil Liberties Union, have been busy for forty years, destroying these men, as fast as they have hit the American scene. The Jews in America will be subject to things which will make Nazi Germany look like a picnic by comparison.

You see, the entire Fundamentalist "fairy tale" is built on the false foundation that the present

Zionist State in Palestine, born May 14, 1948, is the rebirth of Biblical Israel and that the anti-Christ Jews who are now gathering there, are the Israelites of the Bible.

But let me reiterate. The Jews are NOT God's Chosen People. They are NOT Israelites. They are NOT the seed of Abraham through Isaac and they have no legitimate claim on the land of Palestine. This Israeli State in Palestine, is NOT the Promised Land of the Bible. Once you understand this, then you will understand why the Jews act as they do.

If there was only one verse of Scripture available to prove this, it could be found in John 8:33. In verse 32, Christ has told the Jewish leaders: *"If you would know the truth, the truth shall make you free."* In verse 33, these Sanhedrin leaders boastingly say: *"...We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man..."* In other words, they publicly admit they are not Israelites.

Any Sunday School teacher will tell you that the Israelites were in bondage in Egypt. Yet in this passage, the Jewish leaders are telling our Lord they have never been slaves. This should tell any honest Bible student that they could not have been Israelites. Our Lord went on to tell them in verse 39 of this same chapter: *"If ye were Abraham's children ye would do the works of Abraham..."* (vs. 41) *"Ye do the deeds of your father..."* (vs 44) *"Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own; for he is a liar, and the father of it."* Then in John 10:27, listen carefully now: *"But ye BELIEVE NOT, because re are NOT MY SHEEP."* (Emphasis added.) Now who are you going to believe, your pastor who calls these "devil worshipers" God's Chosen People, or our Lord who plainly says they are "chilan. of Satan?" With this scathing denunciation of the Jewish leaders, it's no wonder that modern Jewish Rabbis have said: *"There will be Anti-Semitism in the Christian world, as long as the Gospel of John remains in the New Testament. You can just bet your life on that!*

Yes, the Israeli (not Israel) is the "fig tree" your pastor tells you about all right, but it is a barren tree with leaves, but no fruit (Matthew 21:19). This is confirmed in Luke 21:29-33. The bandit State of Zionist Israeli has never borne fruit and it never will. The "false Jews" who are gathered there will be destroyed in fulfillment of Luke 19:27, where our Lord said that in that day, the day of His wrath upon this earth, He will say: *"But those mine enemies. which would not that I should reign over them hither and slay them before Me."*

Many of the Russian Jews who went to Israeli, have left there for the "good life" in the United States, yet they have never embraced Christ and they hate Christianity. I had a Jewish man tell me: *"Don't feel so smug about Jewish people being converted to your religion. Many of us become Christians in name only, so that we can spy on you. Your Christian churches are loaded with Jewish undercover agents. We know everything you do."*

These Jews who have come to America from Russia via Israeli, have often proven themselves to be Communist agents. Look at the names of those who have proven traitors to this country in the past sixty years. They exhibit none of the characteristics of "true Israel." Their Bible is the Satanically inspired Babylonian Talmud, not the Laws of Moses; their God is their money and Satan. Their temple is the synagogue, which came into being while they were in Babylon. It was never given by God. Their self-admitted ambition is to rule the world and to destroy the Christian Church and State.

A well-known Jewish writer once admitted: *"The Jewish plan for International Economic control is nothing less than the Sovietization of tire United States by stealth. Its whole trend is toward the dictatorship of Trusts and Combines: towards regimentation and standardization."*

Godwin Smith, Jewish Professor of Modern History at Oxford University, stated a hundred years ago (1881) - *"We regard our race as superior to humanity, and look forward. Not to the union with other races, hut to our triumph over them."* They would like to see white Christians destroyed by the mongrelization the" so ardently push everywhere, except in the State of Israeli.

The Jews as a race, have used their considerable influence to bring about divisions between kindred people. Today, on every front, International Jewry is pressing towards their goal of exterminating white Christian civilization. If you are a Christian, remember, you are their number one enemy, no matter how friendly they may appear.

Today, there are very few Christians who are walking with the "historic Christian church; "who have their faith anchored on the solid Rock, Christ Jesus. Why this terrible accusation? Because we have allowed our seminaries to become subverted by Jewish teachings; our translations of the Bible have been influenced by Jewish Bible scholars and the vast majority of our pastors have become "Zionist prostitutes," who have accepted the Jewish fables of Titus 1:14, which *"turn from the truth!"*

But let's get back to the Arabs and look at some of the popular misconceptions which have been planted in Christian minds by the Zionist propagandists.

**1** - *"Israeli is a poor little nation surrounded by hostile Arabs.* " This myth has been enlarged to where we have been told: "There are only 3-million Jews and 100-million Arabs; all of whom want to drive Israeli in-to the sea." But do you remember "little Japan," in the 1930's and what she did to giant China? Do you remember your history of the Nineteenth Century, when a little Island Kingdom called the British Empire, controlled most of the world?

When the "Six Days War" began in 1967, the Israeli were in much better position to fight than their Arab neighbors. They had more trained soldiers and better equipment; furnished by the United States, at the expense of our own military structure. As in World War II, when Lend Lease aid went to Russia on a priority basis, while Americans died on the atolls of the Pacific for lack of equipment; so in 1967, military equipment went to Israeli which was needed for our own armed forces. It was not God who helped the Israeli win in 1967 against overwhelming odds. It was superior training, leadership and above all the all-out effort of the American people who were backing their own enemies. If the United States were to withdraw all our aid to Israeli, she would collapse within six months.

*"Oh,"* but you say: *"My pastor has told me that since the Jews are God's Chosen People, we must help them or receive the curse of God. He said the reason God has blessed America is because we have been kind to the Jews."* That's the kind of "hogwash" I used to preach! But you don't have to be very brilliant to realize that God has not blessed America, since we have helped the Jews. Since we recognized the Zionist Israelis in 1948, we have seen the period of greatest decline, economically, militarily, politically, morally and spiritually. We have seen the truth of another curse, which can be found in 2 Chronicles 19:2b, it says: *"...Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord. Therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord."* Christian, you better ponder on that verse for a while.

The crime and moral pollution which is literally swamping America in this decade, comes from Jewish sources. Don't bother to argue with me about it, just look at the names behind Secular Humanism; Sex Education in the Schools; prostitution; the dope trade; see who runs the abortion clinics, the alcohol trade. See who runs the immoral filth mills of Hollywood and the American stage; see who controls the propaganda mills of the media, radio and TV ... I dare you to look. If you do, you will find Jewish names in the preponderance.

**2** - The second myth is that all the Arabs are Mohammedans and are therefore anti-Christian. Did you know that Christianity is closer to Mohammedanism than it is to Talmudic Judaism? The Mohammedans believe in one God, Creator of the Universe. They believe that Jesus Christ was a great prophet. The Jews, on the other hand say they believe in God. Jesus said they were liars. In John 8:19, our Lord said to the Jewish leaders, *"...Ye neither know me, NOR MY FATHER; if ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also ... I shall go my way, and ye shall seek me, and shall die in your sins; whither I go, ye cannot come."* While most of the Arab world is Moslem, about half of Lebanon is Christian and there are over 6-million Coptic Christians in the United Arab

Republic. About one-tenth of the Arabs in Palestine were Christians, before the Jews took over that country, as were the Syrians. It has been the Arab Christians who have suffered most under Israeli brutality, just as their Christian brethren suffered under Jewish cruelty during the Communist takeover of Russia and China. The same ungodly crew were in charge in both places.

**3** - The third myth is "The Israeli want peace and " the Arabs want war. " This is one of the strongest arguments used by the Zionists. When Arab terrorists kill two or three Israeli school children in an attack on a bus, they scream about the dastardly terrorists; but when Israeli planes strafe and bomb Beirut and kill over 300 children and their mothers, this is an act of war. Never ever call any of Israeli's acts "terrorism," or you will be tarred with the label of "anti-Semitism." (There are no people in the world, who are more anti-Semite, than the Jews in their treatment of the Arabs.)

This same kind of falsehood is prevalent in the United States. A Christian organization, such as the Christian Patriot's Defense League, will be quickly investigated by the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms, because some newspaper reporter, who has been given full access to the C.P.D.F. camp grounds and has been treated with courtesy, has written a slanted news article. The Jewish Defense League can train teenagers in the use of "fully automatic weapons," in direct violation of the law and the law enforcement agencies will do nothing about it.

Not long ago, the church of a militant, right-wing Christian group was bombed by the Jewish Defense League. A local law enforcement official had said shortly before this incident: "*The JDL will take care of them all right!*" "When the bombing took place, it was like pulling teeth to get the law to do anything. But let a Jewish synagogue be blown up and see what happens.

The chances are, someone from the "right wing" will be blamed; the case will be tried before a Jewish Judge, with a Jewish Prosecuting Attorney and we wonder why our system of Justice has "gone to hell."

With the exception of a few of the Arab extremist organizations, most of the Arab countries want peace with Israeli. All they ask for is a just settlement of the refugee problem. Under Menachem Begin, this will never happen. He has proven over and over, that he is not interested in a just settlement. Israeli leaders say loudly in the new's media that she wants peace, while all her actions are aimed at warlike aggression. in fact her actions speak so loud, you can't hear what she says.

There is no terrorism anywhere in the world worse than that which has been practiced by the Israeli against the Arabs. The Arabs want peace on just terms, while the Israeli want peace on the terms of a conqueror.

**4** - The fourth myth is "*The Arabs could have stayed in Israeli, but the Arab countries urged them to leave.*" This falsehood has been adequately proven over and over again by many reliable people. The Commissioner General of UNRWA, John Davis was quoted as saying: "*The extent to which the refugees were savagely driver out by the Israeli was a deliberate master plan.*"

**5** - The fifth myth is - "*It would he national Suicide for the Israeli to allow these Arab refugees to remain within the country.* No other authority than the Israeli General Mayan said: "*Economically, we can let them return, but it is not in accord with our national aims. It would turn Israeli into a bi-national, rather than a Jewish State and we want a pure Jewish State.*"

Doesn't it seem strange to you, that while in the United States, it is the Jews who push for integration, inter-marriage, open immigration, and all its attendant evils, in Israeli they are probably the most segregated people in the world? Ask yourself why?

**6** - The sixth myth is - "*While the Arabs are terrorists, the Israeli are freedom fighters, trying to protect their people.*"

In the many letters to the Editor, which followed the Israeli bombing of the Iraqi nuclear plant, American Jews followed one set pattern: "*We had to do it to protect ourselves from those nasty Arabs who want to kill all the Jews.*" Of course it is almost impossible to get a letter published which shows the other side of the story. But what is the truth about terrorism in Palestine? Without a

doubt, extremists on the Arab side have attacked Israeli villages (on land which once was theirs, don't forget) and innocent civilians have been killed. But the story doesn't stop here and most American Christians haven't been told the story of what the people they support have done. So let's look at some facts that the Zionists can't cover up.

Back at the beginning, in April 1948, two Jewish terrorist gangs attacked the Arab village of Deir Yassim, east of Jerusalem. According to International Red Cross accounts, 254 men, women and children were brutally murdered and many of their bodies were stuffed down a well. This was done by a band of disciplined Israeli soldiers, acting under orders. Begin later boasted that this act did more to frighten the Arabs than anything else they could have done. There are many more since then.

In the December 22, 1980 issue of SPOTLIGHT, the story is told of a young woman diplomat, Alexandra Johnson, who was fired from her post as an intelligence expert in the State Department, working in Israel. She was fired because she refused to doctor up reports about Israeli torture of Arabs.

In an interview with SPOTLIGHT, she revealed that she was stunned when she first arrived in Israeli, to find that MOSSAD, the dread Israeli secret service, had penetrated and subverted the American government in certain key areas of strategic concern - especially in the area of foreign relations and that Israeli and Zionist spokesmen wielded more power over United States foreign policy than American officialdom.

Miss Johnson's job was to review applications of Arabs who wanted visas to come to the U.S. She interviewed a number of them who had been in Israeli prisons, for what we would have called "misdemeanors" in this country. What emerged from her reports, was that Arabs in Israeli control, were often tortured by the Israeli, not merely to mete out extra punishment, or to elicit information, but as an instrument of official terror, to intimidate and frighten all Palestinians. She found that the Israeli used three levels of torture, from beatings, to assault on sexual organs, to the third level, where prisoners were stripped naked, hung up by the heels for long periods in refrigerated rooms, while they were subjected to sexual tortures too horrible to mention.

Alexandra analyzed and classified all this information with the meticulous precision of a trained intelligence analyst. On May 31, 1978, she sent to Washington a detailed analysis of 15 visa cases she had been investigating, in which "human rights" violations had occurred. Her dispatch was given the code name "Jerusalem 1500."

It proved to be a bombshell and immediately Miss Johnson was warned by her superior, Consul General Newlin, that this report had been leaked to Israeli intelligence sources and she could expect trouble. He told her that under Israeli law, such unfavorable information was considered to be a crime and that if the MOSSAD tried to grab her, there was very little the U.S. could do for her. She was urged to do no more "human rights" reporting. However, she followed up "Jerusalem 1500" with other cables, confirming her earlier report.

MOSSAD's reprisal was not long in coming. In February 1979, she was recalled to Washington, where under the pretext that she failed to get along with her colleagues, she was fired from a promising diplomatic career. *"It is a shocking but inescapable conclusion,"* Miss Johnson said, *"that Israeli intelligence has access to confidential and U.S. diplomatic files - including sensitive cable traffic between the State Department and its embassies abroad. It is equally evident that in matters affecting their interests, the Israelis have the behind the scenes influence to manipulate American foreign policy - even such internal affairs as the rating and firing of career foreign service officers."*

In recent months, the Zionist propaganda machine has changed its stance, and instead of denying reports of torture and terror, it is brazenly acknowledging the vicious crimes which have been perpetrated by the Zionist "war machine" which will allow nothing to stand in its way of rise to world power.

Just a few more examples of Israeli terrorist tactics. June 14, 1980, Professor Yaha el Meshada prestigious Egyptian physicist, who had been appointed scientific director of Iraq's national nuclear research project, was bludgeoned to death in his Paris hotel suite. Zionist propagandists, writing in such American papers as the New York "Post" admit that the killing was done by a "special action" team from MOSSAD, to warn the world against helping any Arab country build a nuclear plant.

A week later, an attractive French model and party girl was lured into a limousine in Paris, only to be thrown out of the car at high speed, directly into the path of another car which swerved in order to hit her. Police called it a mystery slaying, but she was to have testified about the murder of Dr. Mershad two days later. Draw your own conclusions!

Two weeks later, in Toulon, a cab driver named Jean-Batiste Murad was found with his throat slashed. The police wrote it off as a crime of passion. But French intelligence services said that he had too much information about MOSSAD, having served with them and the Israeli terrorists were afraid he would give information to the French investigators. At that time, French President Giscard d'Estaing, called MOSSAD "*a filthy criminal gang*" and vowed to prosecute any Zionist agents arrested in terrorist acts in France.

But enough about Zionist terrorism!

7 - The seventh myth is that Arabs neglected the land the Israeli now have and that under Zionist care, the desert has blossomed like a rose. This of course is one of the major arguments used by fundamental preachers to prove that this is the Promised Land.

The Israeli have worked hard; they are efficient and industrious, there is no question about this. But many of the beautiful orchards now in Israeli hands, were planted and cared for by the Arabs and confiscated by the Israeli.

8 - Probably one of the most dastardly and false statements made concerning the Israeli is "*Israeli is a bastion of western democracy in an undemocratic world.*" But let's see what an eminent Zionist leader has to say about this. I'm quoting from Golda Meir, as she appeared in an NBC radio program on June 1, 1969, over a Jewish program called THE ETERNAL LIGHT, she said: "*The world will ultimately have to choose between Moscow's and Jerusalem's brand of socialism. By this I mean socialism of coercion as represented in Russia or the cooperative type as represented in Israeli.*"

You should understand that the Israeli are the only people in the world who have voluntarily joined Marxist communes. Millions of Russian Christians were murdered for resisting collective farming in the Ukraine. But the Israeli Kibbutz collective is a totally Jewish Marxist concept and the Jew's are the only people in the world who have voluntarily subjected themselves to this lifestyle. Mrs. Meir admitted that the Marxist Kibbutz was a uniquely Jewish concept.

To any objective foreigner who has ever traveled in Palestine and has observed the Israeli in an objective manner, they can only come to one conclusion. This is that Israeli is following the same imperialistic, expansionist, military blueprint which they used in their revolution in Russia. How many of you know that Menachem Begin was a Communist member of the Polish Army before coming to Israeli?

The Jewish writer, I. F. Stone, writing about the Zionist State said: "*Israeli is creating a kind of moral schizophrenia in world Jewry. In the outside world (like the U.S.) the welfare of Jewry depends on the maintenance of secular, nonracial, pluralistic societies. In Israeli, Jewry defends a society in which mixed marriages cannot be legalized; in which non-Jews have a lesser status than Jews, and in which the ideal is racial and exclusionist.*" This hardly sounds "democratic," now does it?

It might interest the reader to know that Israeli Jews who are Arab or Oriental, find themselves discriminated against by Jews who have no claim to the blood of Abraham. I'm speaking of the 90%

or more of Jewry who are Russian Khazars.

While the Jew in America is behind most of the efforts towards race mixing and against discrimination of any sort, in Palestine, they practice the most rigid discrimination.

9 - Myth number nine: *"The Arabs are against the Jews!* But many Arabs will angrily reply to this by saying: *"We are not against the Jews, but against the Zionists."* Then they will point out how Arab and Jew lived together in peace for many centuries before the Zionist bandits came on the scene.

What has happened in the United States that has caused our political and Christian leaders to back an aggressive, anti-Christian government such as that of Zionist Israeli? A 38-page booklet, published in 1951 by the American Jewish Committee will give a partial answer, it states: *"We supply Christian religious publications with prepared materials, articles, and stories depicting Jewish life. Through the newly created Division of Christian Education of the National Council of Churches, the American Jewish Committee and the Anti-Defamation League will jointly have an unprecedented opportunity to aid in the preparation of lesson materials, study guides, audio-visual aids, etc., for use in the educational activities sponsored by Protestant churches."*

Often Jewish professors are invited to lecture in Christian seminaries and Jewish scholars have been on the consulting committees of every recent translation of the Bible. Recently, a young Jewish woman, who claims to have been a victim of the "holocaust," has been stirring American audiences with a heart wrenching account of life in a Nazi prison camp. Apparently no one has been smart enough to realize she isn't old enough to have been there.

Zionists for at least thirty years, have pressured American Christians into sharing a one-sided partnership responsibility with them in their imperialist adventures. They always play heavily on the fundamentalist reliance on Bible Prophecy. They have also been most successful in installing a "guilt complex" in most Christians, by heavy play on so-called Jewish persecution by Christians.

Israeli's Ambassador to the United Nations, Mr. Eban, speaking at Notre Dame University in 1955, was quoted as saying: *"The homelessness, and martyrdom of the Jewish people was not only a source of international political tension; it was also a heavy burden on the Christian conscience."*

Recently at a big gathering in Jerusalem, to celebrate the "holocaust," (this has practically become a Jewish holiday), Menachem Begin said: *"All people of German descent share in the responsibility for the six million Jews who were murdered in Germany."* I happen to be of German descent and I am angered by false statements such as this. In the first place, a little objective study will show you that it was impossible for 6-million Jews to have been killed in Germany, since there were never this many in all Europe, and millions escaped to the West. If you take Jewish eye witness accounts of the prison camps, you will find that 12-million were killed at Auschwitz alone. It seems as though at least five million of those gassed in Germany, are now in New York, drawing reparations from the German people.

Maybe we Christians should ask the Jews to pay reparations for the 34-million or more Christians, who were liquidated by the Jewish-Communist revolution in Russia. Can you imagine the hue and cry that would rise from Jewish sources, if our pastors had the guts to stand up and accuse the Jews of these murders?

Jesus Christ wasn't afraid of the Zionists of His day, the Talmudic Pharisees. He accused them in Matthew 23:35, of being guilty of ALL the righteous men who had been slain from the time of Abel's murder at the dawn of civilization.

If the Jew's want to blame all Christians for the persecutions they brought on themselves by their filthy, unrighteous actions, maybe they should be called to account and asked to explain the deaths of hundreds of thousands of First Century Christians who were killed in Jewish persecutions.

People like Dr. Jerry Falwell says that Satan hates the Jews and is trying to wipe them out. Jesus Christ called them "children of the devil," (John 8:44). Does it make sense to you that Satan would

want to wipe out his own people?

No one can accurately speculate how much support for Zionism has cost the United States in wealth, prestige, suffering and bloodshed. Yet they have shown their appreciation, by being foremost in their effort to destroy us, by destroying our youth. They have said: "We will destroy Christian youth through drugs, alcohol and sex. We will get them away from God, we will destroy their ruggedness. If we can do this to one generation, we will be able to control the country."

They have come a long way in the United States in these fields, for the Jews are the driving force behind alcohol, drugs, pornography, prostitution and their handmaiden, the "rock and roll" industry. I don't expect you to believe me, but I dare you to be honest enough to look at the names that head these industries. 90% or more will be Jewish names.

Probably the most damage to America has come from our pulpits, where tens of thousands of "brainwashed" "Zionist prostitutes" thunder in the ears of their parishioners the falsehood that the *"Jews are God's Chosen People."* During the Six Days War in 1967, they pointed to the Jewish victory and said: *"Once again, God has protected His people, the Jews."* I don't know of a one, in a major denomination, who was honest enough to say: *"The Jews won because of the superior equipment America gave to them."*

There was a tremendous silence from America's pulpits when the Israeli attacked our naval ship, the USS Liberty and killed 34 American sailors and wounded 76 more. The Israeli gave us a simple apology and our government bent over backwards trying to cover up this shameful incident. As intelligent people, ask yourself what would have happened, if it had been Egypt, or Syria, who had launched this attack? You know the answer to this as well as I do!

There is much conjecture as to why Israeli planes strafed and rocketed this plainly marked American ship on six strafing runs, then attacked with two torpedo boats. The Israeli version was that they mistook us for an Egyptian boat. But this is preposterous. There are many who believe the Israelis were afraid that the Liberty had recorded the fact that it was they who were the aggressors in the Six Days War and they did not want the world to know this.

But Israeli has always been protected by the Zionist prostitutes in our Congress. When Begin launched the recent unprovoked attack against Bagdad, using American equipment after he had promised never to use it for aggressive action, religious backers of the "Zionist bandits" like Jerry Falwell said: "You have the aid and cooperation of all our fundamental Christians, no matter what you do. Because we know you are God's People and can do no wrong." Let me tell you, I'm one fundamentalist who hasn't been taken in by these lying people. I neither back them, nor condone any of their actions, because they are enemies of God and everything I stand for as a Christian. Will America have to go through the terrible days of a Jewish anti-Christ persecution as our Christian brethren in Russia did, because our pastors don't have the guts to tell our people the truth? Very possibly!

Oh, I know that some of you who read this have been told by your pastors not to worry. You see, Jesus is coming back to rescue you before things get too tough. Would you like to discuss this with the martyrs who died in the first three centuries, or those who suffered behind the Iron and Bamboo Curtains?

No, my Christian friend. God is not going to protect you when you hide like a coward in your spiritual fox hole, folding your holy hands while you pray for God to do the job He has given you to do. He told you: "Occupy until I come!" Not until you think he might be back; not until your pastor tells you he will be back, but until you see Him with your own eyes. Occupation is a "military duty," it can't be performed in a foxhole; you must be out on the "front lines."

Do you have the "spiritual guts" to confront your pastor and ask him why he has lied to you about the Rapture and the Jews? He will probably tell you that he is "ashamed by you anti-Semitism." But I want you to remember that he is speaking in defense of those who killed your Lord and who

according to their own teachings, are usurpers and not the Chosen People. He is defending those who hate your Lord, and you and who according to their own teachings, are against everything you stand for as a Christian. What are you going to do about it?

You can be like those Christians in Russia and China who believed the Lord would be back to rescue them. Millions have died martyr's deaths. Or you can be like the Christians who were in Jerusalem in 70 A.D. when the Roman General Titus attacked that city. They believed the words of our Lord in Matthew 24 were written for them and they fled to the city of Petra. Not one Christian was killed, but over a million unbelieving Jews perished.

I dare you to read John 8 and then still say the Jews are God's Chosen people, for if you do, you will be calling our Lord a liar. Somehow, I believe this might be dangerous!

Stop being a fool! Open your eyes to the truth! Help us spread the truth! This is not a message of hatred against "sorry race of people like the Jews," it is a message of warning, concerning the Satanic plot to destroy white Christian civilization and the freedom it has brought to the world.

The future of this country, of your children and grandchildren rests in the hands of God and you. Your freedom was not "Bought and paid for at Valley Forge," that was only the "down payment!" You have been warned! I have been the watchman on the walls of Israel. You now know the truth. You will never be able to say: "*I didn't know!*"

Remember:

***"Must I be carried to the skies,  
On flowry beds of ease;  
While others fought to win the prize.  
And sailed through bloody seas.  
No I must fight!  
If I would reign;  
Increase my courage, Lord,prea  
To bear the toil.  
Endure the pain,  
Supported by Thy Word!***

***The End***

# America - Wake Up!!

**"It's Later than you think"**

**By Brig. Gen. Jack Mohr, C.P.D.L.**

In Ezekiel 33:2-5 we read these sobering words: "Son of man, speak to the children of thy people, and say unto them, When I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and set him for their watchman: If when he seeth the sword come upon the land, be blow the trumpet and warn the people; sai whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come, and take him away, his blood shall be upon his own head."

Students of the Bible and history, realize that the end of this Age is drawing to a rapid and tumultuous close. As the earth goes into the convulsions of the Tribulation, prophesied in the Bible, we can expect to see the "birth pangs" of the End Age. **NOW IS THE TIME FOR CHRISTIANS TO PREPARE!**

This preparation must be of both a spiritual and a material nature. In the Spiritual realm, Christians need to memorize Scripture, for the day may soon come in this country, when you will not be allowed to own a Bible. We must prepare ourselves and our children, emotionally, as to what to expect under religious persecution. In the Communist textbook of PSYCHOPOLITICS, written in 1933, the "blueprint" for the takeover of America, they say: "You must work until the officials of city, county and state governments will not think twice before they pounce upon Christian groups as public enemies.

"You must recruit every agency of the nation marked for slaughter, into a foaming hatred of Christianity. You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief, that Christian practices are vicious, bad, insanity causing, publicly hated and intolerable." So **NOW IS THE TIME WHEN YOU MUST PREPARE YOURSELF MENTALLY FOR THIS PERSECUTION! IT IS CLOSE AT HAND!!**

Then we must prepare ourselves physically. We need to get our bodies in shape, to store food, clothing and means of protecting ourselves from the disaster which lies ahead.

Some Christians are going to dispute what I have said. They will say: "Where is your faith in God? He will take care of your needs!" Yet listen to what the Apostle Paul says in 1st Timothy 5:8 - "But if any provide not for his own, and specially those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel." This statement goes far beyond providing daily food and shelter for your family. It means planning for the future.

Why do you suppose Christ warned us about the days that lie ahead, when He spoke to His disciples in Matthew 24 and Luke 21? He wanted them to be prepared to face those days! In Luke 21:34, He said: "Take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting (over-indulgence) and drunkenness, and so that day come upon you unawares." He was merely saying: "Stay awake! Watch! Be alert! Be prepared!"

Many Christians have good intentions along this line. I speak with thousands of them every year. "We know trouble is coming," they say. But when you ask them what they are doing to prepare for it, they are apt to say: "How much time do we have?" One day as I was speaking at a Survival Seminar, a man came up to me and said: "I know it's dangerous where we live and we intend to move." But when I asked him, "When?" he had no idea. Will you try and move out of a dangerous urban area when you see a mushroom cloud spreading over the city? **IT WILL BE TOO LATE THEN!** Will you wait until a hungry mob batters down your door in search of food? **IT WILL BE TOO LATE THEN!**

Will you become concerned when alien troops march through the streets of your city and you see your wife and daughters raped before your eyes, and your sons slaughtered for their entertainment? IT WILL BE TOO LATE THEN!!

I doubt very much, that one Christian Patriot out of a 1,000, really understands how serious these times are. Even among "survivalists," with whom I rub elbows all the time, very few realize the seriousness of our situation or that we are engaged in a "life and death" struggle. Far too many Americans think this is a sort of "cowboys and Indians" game, and when things get really rough, God's cavalry will come charging over the hill to rescue them and they will live happily ever after. A nice sweet thought, but sheer stupidity!

In the Fundamentalist crowd, they call this the "Rapture of the Saints." But you can find no Rapture in Jesus' warning message in Matthew 24 and Luke 21. Doesn't it seem strange to you, that our Lord would overlook anything as important as the Rapture and leave it up to Paul to teach years later? I don't believe it! Neither did Paul! Because this is not what he taught!

But let's get back to the watchman! Now there is a very serious part in God's message to the watchman. In Ezekiel 33:6, we read: "But if the watchman see the sword coming and does not blow the trumpet, and the people are not warned, and a sword comes and takes a person from them, he is taken away in his iniquity: BUT HIS BLOOD WILL I REQUIRE AT THE WATCHMAN'S HAND." (Emphasis added.) That's why I'm mighty careful what I teach about the Rapture! I wasn't for eighteen years and someday, I may have to answer for someone who was destroyed because I wasn't honest enough to study the Word for myself and find out what it really said.

This principle of the watchman, holds today in the military. If a sentry goes to sleep in the presence of the enemy, he can be executed. Why? Because he endangers the entire command by his lack of attention to duty. This is happening all over the Christian world today.

In verse 7, we are told that the watchman's duty is to "the house of Israel." This is certainly appropriate, since the white Christian nations, made up of the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples, are the "true Israel" of God. You may not want to accept this now, but you better get used to it, because one day you will be forced to accept this truth. Many preachers say this refers to the Church and I believe that "non-Israel" believers, will be part of "true Israel." They will be "engrafted into this very special body of people." But the specific reference is to the nation/nations of Israel, of which the people we now know as Jews, are not a part.

Very few white Christians know they are of the lineage of Abraham, because for many years, their pastors have been preaching the Jewish fable, that the Jews are God's Chosen People, when according to the Scripture, and the teaching of our Lord Himself, they are the children of Satan. (See the entire 8th Chapter of John's Gospel, especially verse 44.)

Most preachers in the Evangelical and Fundamentalist ranks, who should be warning their people of the dangers which lie ahead from the forces of anti-Christ aliens, are telling their people not to worry, since Jesus will come back and "snatch them away" (Rapture) before the trouble really gets bad. What hypocrites these men are!

For while they say: "Jesus may return at any moment," they still renew their life insurance policies, and plan for their children's college education, years ahead. They have almost completely neutralized an entire generation of Christian soldiers, who instead of preparing for the battle which lies ahead, are hiding in their comfortable, air-conditioned, spiritual foxholes, waiting for Christ to come back and rescue them.

Our God is a just God and He never brings disaster and judgment on any individual, until they have been warned and given the chance to repent. In Genesis 15:16, God was speaking to Abraham about the people who were to be Israel's worst enemies. He said it would be four generations (about 160 years) before the Amorites would be destroyed. Then He explains this by saying: "for the iniquity of the Amorites is not yet full." God gave these exceedingly wicked folks, four generations in which to

repent and when they refused, time and time again, He ordered His Israel people to go in and "wipe them out."

Most people prefer to ignore the warning of the watchmen. In Gal. 4:16, the Apostle Paul was forced to tell the Galatian Christians: "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?" Too many of our Israel-Christian people are effected with "Ostrich-itis," which is the desire to bury their heads in the sand when danger approaches, hoping that when they look up, it will be gone. It just doesn't work that way!

We are a lot like the lady I heard about who had been mugged in Central Park of New York City. A man found her laying on the ground, covered with blood. He asked her: "Shall I call the police?" to which she replied: "No, don't! I don't want to become involved!"

There isn't a one of you, who if you were driving down a road and came to a sign which said DANGER! -DETOUR! - BRIDGE OUT!!!! would stop your car, throw rocks at the sign and drive ahead where the bridge was gone. That would be stupid! It would be fatal! Yet that's what Christians have been doing in America for a long time. Pat Brooks, the extremely discerning writer, in her book CHRISTIAN, WAKE UP! says: "Yet as this drama, this war is being fought on earth's stage, a sideshow spotlights the soft underbelly of the West (Anglo-Christian nations). Here are Christians who demand that God remove them from this planet before any trouble hits. Here are pampered, over-fed, sleep-walkers, wandering blind-folded towards a precipice." What is God's response to this sickening spectacle? In Revelation 3:16, He says: "So then (because of their trust in materials things), because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth."

That's mighty serious folks. God telling "DS P-warm" Christians, that He will spit them out, because of their apathy. It's not a very encouraging picture for the Alka-Seltzer type Christians who crowd our churches every Sunday morning and come to "fizz" for an hour, while all the rest of the week, you wouldn't even know they were Christians.

Then the Lord goes on in verse 19 to say: "As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten, be zealous therefore, and repent." Do you have a guilty conscience when you refuse to take a stand against evil? When you say: "Let George do it!" and you know God wants you to do the job? If you aren't concerned, then there is something almighty wrong with what you profess to have. Hebrews 12:8 says that you are an illegitimate child; only it uses language a lot tougher than that. Now don't get mad at me! Those words aren't original with me.

God tells His "smooth-talking, ease-loving, backslidden people", "Buy of me gold tried in the fire..." Gold is purified under extreme heat and that is what will happen to the true Christian under pressure.

You don't become a sports champion by sitting around with the crowd, sipping "ice cream sodas" and getting fat. It takes strenuous exercise and pain, to become a good athlete. The Bible says that we become purified by adversity. In Job 23:10, we read: "But He knoweth the way that I take: when He hath tried me, I shall come forth as gold." In 2 Timothy 3:12, Paul states: "Yea, and ALL that will live godly in Christ Jesus will suffer persecution." Luke 21:12 says: "They shall lay hands on you, delivering you up to the synagogues (this tells you who the persecutors are), and into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake.

Have you ever heard a preacher say: "The Tribulation is not for the Church, it's for the ungodly, unbelieving Jews." (Yet all the time they are supporting them.) If the Church is doing the task God gave it to do, why is it that the world which was 25% Christian a hundred years ago, is only 3% Christian now? If there are 45-million "born again" Christians in the United States, as religious polls say, then why is America headed for hell, faster today than at any time in her existence? Something is drastically wrong, somewhere!

Someone has said that "tribulation brings patience." If this is true, why are you so dead set against Christians getting a lot of much-needed patience, through tribulation. Are the soft, materialistic

American Christians, who wouldn't think of walking a half mile to church if their car broke down, are they more zealous for the Lord, than their persecuted brethren in China and Russia? I doubt this very seriously!. In Acts 14:22, we are told that we MUST "through MUCH tribulation enter into the kingdom of God."

Some of you seem to think that because you raised your hand one day in a church service, or went forward to the altar and made a profession of faith, that his is all you need to do to "rule and reign" in the kingdom. Not so! Our Lord speaks quite plainly in Rev. 2:26, when He says: "HE THAT OVERCOMETH and keepeth my works UNTO THE END, to him will I give power over the nations."(Emphasis added.) Then in Rev. 3:21, He says again: "TO HIM THAT OVERCOMETH will I grant to sit with me in my throne..." Nothing here in either verse, about a "panty-waisted, sissy-britches, compromising Christian" reigning anywhere with anyone.

Most Pre-Trib preachers will try and tell you that the "elect" of Matthew 24, who go through the Tribulation, is a Jewish remnant. But before the "Rapture Apostasy" began, about 1830, the term "elect," was always applied to the church, or to "true Israel." By no stretch of the imagination, could it be used to indicate the present day, anti-Christ people we know as Jews.

It is interesting to note from history, that when the Roman legions under the command of Titus, destroyed Jerusalem in 70 A.D., there is no record of a single Christian perishing, while hundreds of thousands of Jews were killed. Could it be, that those First Century Christians knew that Matthew 24 was spoken to them and as a result, they took refuge in the mountains of Pella, beyond the Jordan?

If you waste your time reading Pre-Trib authors like Hal Lindsay, Jack Van Impe, or David Webber, you might get the idea that the Great Tribulation is just too awful to believe that Christians would go through it. Lindsay uses phrases such as: "Avalanche of judgments; ghastly pestilence; devastating judgments; man's darkest days and incredible horrors," in describing it. He says it is a judgment so terrible, God would never ask His Church to go through it. But on Page 143, of his book THE LATE GREAT PLANET EARTH, he calmly says: "there are people who will become believers and survive this terrible period of history." On page 111, he says that this period will see, "the greatest number of converts in history..."

What a difference we see between the First Century Christians who rejoiced that "they were counted worthy to suffer for His name's sake," (Acts 5:41) and the present day crop of Pre-Tribbers whose hope is in escaping the Tribulation. Doesn't make much sense when you come to think of it, does it?

In John 17:15, Jesus said: "I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from evil." This verse should shed some light on Revelation 3:10, which is one of the Rapturist's pet verses.

God is going to allow Satan to have "one last fling." This will be to test mankind, especially "true Israel," to see where their loyalty really lies. There will be no "middle ground, no fence sitters" in that day; you will either belong to the Army of God, or you will be on the side of the adversary. Elijah told Ancient Israel: "How long will ye halt between two opinions?" (1st Kings 18:21); Joshua said: (Joshua 24:15) "Choose ye this day whom ye will serve..." Today, He is asking modern Israel the same question; "Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision: for the day of the Lord is near in the valley of decision." (Joel 3:14).

We're marching to war in the Christian world. The day of "raising your hand" to make a decision, is over. The time is soon coming, when we may have to lay our lives on the line for the Lord. How ready are you for that day?

Pat Brooks, in her tremendous book, HEAR OF ISRAEL! says of this time: "The unity which is coming will not be a fawning over apostate Jewry. . . There will be no more talk of any 'Judeo-Christian ethic' in those days. Israel and Judah will only be united when they all say: 'Blessed is He

that cometh in the name of the Lord.'

"Pampered pew-sitters have many problems with this tribulation period. Having been taught to read Jeremiah 39:7 as if it said 'Judah's trouble; instead of Jacob's trouble,' and having no idea that they are descended from Jacob, they are lulled into apathy. Not only that. Most believe that Lord Jesus will lift them off earth just before war hits.. Are we God's spoiled brats?" I believe a lot of us are!

But the Jews know Christian teaching is wrong! Most Rabbis will tell you with a great deal of glee, that there is no such thing as the Judeo-Christian ethic and they are right. The two ideas are incompatible; they are at opposite ends of the pole; they are like trying to say that something is "wet-dry," or "hot-cold."

In connection with this end time turmoil, many Pre-Trib preachers state that Russia is planning an attack on the little nation of Israeli in Palestine. Do you honestly believe that giant Russia, has been spending countless billions of dollars on armament, preparing to attack a little nation of some 3-million people? You know this is not so.

A lot of evidence is now surfacing which shows that the Israeli are gradually drawing away from the United States and are moving towards the Soviet Camp, from whence they came in the first place.

Recently, Joseph Churba, a well-known Israeli Intelligence analyst who had in-filtered the Inner Circle of the Regan Administration, revealed that a military pact with the Soviet Union, will likely be Israeli's next step in their move towards world conquest. Can you imagine what this will do to the "Zionophiles" in our church pulpits, who have preached for years that the Soviet Union will invade Israeli?

Churba claims the Israeli no longer needs the United States and that they can "go it alone." My feeling is "let them." We should immediately withdraw all aid, since they are not now and never have been our friends.

Churba quit the Regan Administration on May 7, 1982, to become the President of the Center for International Security, an influential arm of the Israeli Lobby. He has denounced Secy. of Defense Casper Weinberger and Secy. of State George Schultz, as being "Anti-Israeli."

Bluntly admitting that the Israeli goal in the Middle East is complete control of that region and of the oil-rich Persian Gulf Area, Churba intimated that Begin would work towards that goal. Their first step he said, would be to break ties with the United States and move closer to the Soviet Union. If they join forces, Churba said: "Israeli and the Soviet Union could ultimately control the region in a condominium - that is, joint sovereignty."

A very careful perusal of Ezekiel 38 and 39, the chapters the Fundamentalist and Evangelical preachers have always said refer to a Russian attack on Palestine, will reveal that there are two nations who come under this attack. I believe the Russians will attack Palestine and wipe the Zionists off the map. Since they are God's bitterest enemies, rather than His Chosen People, as the Fundamentalists say, they are doomed.

If you will read Ezekiel 38:10, you will notice it says: "It shall come to pass, that AT THE SAME TIME shall things come into thy (Russia's) mind, and thou shalt think an evil thought. And thou shalt say, I WILL GO UP to the land of unwallled villages; I will go to them that are at rest, that dwell safely, all of them dwelling without walls, and having neither bars nor gates. To take a spoil, and to take a prey; to turn thine hand upon the people that are gathered out of the nations, which have gotten cattle and goods, that dwell in the midst of the land."

This could not possibly refer to the same nation mentioned in verse eight. The words "ALSO" and "AT THE SAME TIME," in verse 10, are the clue. What this verse says is clear: "At the same time the attack is made against Palestine, there will be an attack against another, much greater people, who dwell in unwallled cities, and who have great national wealth." This description in no way fits the Israeli.

There is only one nation in the world with enough silver, gold, cattle and goods, to lure an aggressor such as Russia and that is not the "little Jew nation" in Palestine. It can only refer to the United States.

I believe another clue can be found in the words "CATTLE AND GOODS." The United States leads all other countries in the production of beef cattle. According to the 1976, United Nations figures, we had 127,980,000 head of beef cattle at that time. The Jews in Israeli, by a like token, had less than a quarter million head. Our Gross National Product in 1980 was \$2,586,500,000,000 - twice the size of the Soviet Union's. In spite of all our problems, we are still by far, the wealthiest nation in the world. With less than 5% of the world population, we control over 50% of the world's wealth.

There is still another clue in the words of the aggressor, found in verse 11 - "I WILL GO UP." You don't go up from Russia to Palestine, you go South, or "down." But the planned military attack route for the U.S.S.R. in any invasion of the United States, is over the Polar region, into Canada, then down the Central Corridor of the Mississippi River, to split the country in two. We know the Soviets have this capability, since their planes overfly Canadian airspace all the time and they have had a huge invasion force on the Eastern Shores of Siberia, for a number of years.

If Mexico goes into the Communist camp - and this could easily happen before this pamphlet is printed -the United States would be surrounded, since Canada has been in the Socialist camp for a number of years. The way would be then open for a Russian invasion, as predicted in Ezekiel 38 and 39.

Many years ago, the Father of our Country, General George Washington had a vision of our times. Most Fundamental preachers will scoff at this, but the Bible tells us that the proof of the reliability of a prophecy, lies in whether it comes to pass. While there are various accounts of Washington's prophecy, all agree in content. The event evidently took place in Valley Forge, in the bitterly cold winter of 1777. Washington's troops had suffered several reverses and the situation was desperate. The Continental Congress was not sending supplies and money and some of the men did not even have shoes, but had to wrap rags around their feet to keep them from freezing. Many of them were sick and dying from disease and exposure. Morale was at an all-time low and there was great agitation in the Colonies against the war effort.

These are the words of a first-hand observer, Anthony Sherman, who describes the situation: "Doubtless you have heard the story of Washington's going to a thicket to pray. Well, its not only true, but he used to pray often in secret for aid and comfort from God, the interposition of whose Divine Providence brought us safely through the darkest days of tribulation.

"One day, I remember it well, when the chilly winds whistled through leafless trees, though the sky was cloudless and the sun shown brightly, he remained in his quarters nearly all afternoon, alone. When he came out, I noticed that his face was a shade paler than usual. There seemed to be something on his mind of more than ordinary importance. Returning just after dusk, he dispatched an orderly to the quarters who was presently in attendance. After a preliminary conversation of about an hour, Washington gazing upon his companion with that strange look of dignity which he alone commanded, related the event that occurred that day."

These are Washington's own words concerning this most unusual event: "This afternoon, as I was sitting at this table engaged in preparing a dispatch, something seemed to disturb me. Looking up, I beheld opposite me a singularly beautiful female. So astonished was I, for I had given strict orders not to be disturbed, that it was some moments before I found language to inquire the cause of her presence. A second, and third and even a fourth time I repeated my question, but received no answer from my mysterious visitor except a slight raising of her eyes.

"By this time I felt a strange sensation spreading through me. I would have risen but the riveted gaze of the being before me rendered volition impossible. I assayed once more to address her, but my tongue had become useless, as though it had become paralyzed.

"A new influence, mysterious, potent, irresistible, took possession of me. All I could do was gaze steadily, vacantly at my unknown visitor. Gradually the surrounding atmosphere seemed as if it were filled with sensations, and luminous. Everything about me seemed to rarify, the mysterious stranger herself becoming more airy and yet more distinct to my sight than before. I now began to feel as one dying, or rather to experience the sensations which I have sometimes imagined accompany dissolution. I did not think, I did not reason, I did not move; all were alike impossible. I was only conscious of gazing fixedly, vacantly at my companion.

"Presently I heard a voice saying, 'Son of the Republic, look and learn' while at the same time my visitor extended her arm eastward. I now beheld a heavy white vapor at some distance rising fold upon fold. This gradually dissipated and I looked upon a strange scene. Before me lay spread out in one vast plain all the countries of the world - Europe, Asia, Africa and America. I saw rolling and tossing between Europe and America the billows of the Atlantic, and between Asia and America lay the Pacific.

'Son of the Republic,' said the mysterious voice as before, 'look and learn.' At that moment I beheld a dark, shadowy being, like an angel, standing or rather floating in mid-air, between Europe and America. Dipping water out of the ocean in the hollow of each hand, he sprinkled some upon America with his right hand, while with his left hand he cast some on Europe. Immediately a cloud raised from these countries and joined in mid-ocean. For a moment it remained stationary, and then moved slowly westward, until it enveloped America in its murky folds. Sharp flashes of lightning gleamed through it at intervals, and I heard the smothered groans and cries of the American people.

"A second time the angel dipped water from the ocean, and sprinkled it out as before. The dark cloud was then drawn back to the ocean, in whose heaving billows it sank from view. A third time, I heard the mysterious voice saying, 'Son of the Republic, look and learn,' I cast my eyes upon America and beheld villages and towns and cities springing up one after the other until the whole land from the Atlantic to the Pacific was dotted with them.

"Again, I heard the mysterious voice say, 'Son of the Republic, the end of the century cometh, look and learn.' At this the dark shadowy angel turned his face southward and from Africa I saw an ill-omened specter approach our land. It flitted slowly over every town and city of the latter. The inhabitants presently set themselves in battle array against each other. As I continued looking I saw a bright angel, on whose brow rested a crown of light, on which was traced the word UNION, bearing the American flag which he placed between the divided nation, and said, 'Remember ye are brethren.' Instantly, the inhabitants, casting from them their weapons, became friends once more, and united around the National Standard.

"Again, I heard the mysterious voice saying, 'Son of the Republic, look and learn.' At this the dark shadowy angel placed a trumpet to his mouth, and blew three distinct blasts; and taking water from the ocean, he sprinkled it upon Europe, Asia and Africa. Then my eyes beheld a fearful scene: from each of these countries arose thick, black clouds that were soon joined as one. Throughout their mass gleamed a dark red light by which I saw hordes of armed men, who, moving with the cloud, marched by land and sailed by sea to America. Our country was enveloped in this volume of cloud, and I saw these vast armies devastate the whole country and burn villages, towns, and cities that I beheld springing up. As my ears listened to the thundering of the cannon, clashing of swords, and the shouts and cries of millions in mortal combat, I heard again the mysterious voice saying, 'Son of the Republic, look and learn.' When the voice had ceased the dark shadowy angel placed his trumpet once more to his mouth and blew a long and fearful blast.

"Instantly a light as of a thousand suns shone down from above me, and pierced and broke into fragments the dark cloud which enveloped America. At the same moment the angel upon whose head still shown the word UNION, and who bore our national flag in one hand and a sword in the other, descended from the heavens attended by legions of white spirits. These immediately joined the inhabitants of America, who I perceived were well nigh overcome, but who immediately taking courage again, closed up their broken ranks and renewed the battle.

"Again, amid the fearful noise of the conflict, I heard the mysterious voice saying, 'Son of the Republic, look and learn.' As the voice ceased, the shadowy angel for the last time dipped water from the ocean and sprinkled it upon America. Instantly the dark cloud rolled back together with the armies it had brought, leaving the inhabitants of the land victorious.

"Then once more I beheld the villages, towns and cities springing up where I had seen them before, while the bright angel, planting the azure standard in the midst of them, cried with a loud voice: 'While the stars remain, and the heavens send down dew upon the earth, so long shall the Union last.' And taking from his brow the crown on which was emblazoned the word UNION he placed it upon the Standard while the people, kneeling down, said AMEN!

"The scene instantly began to fade and dissolve, and I saw at last nothing but the rising, curling vapor I at first beheld. This also disappearing, I found myself once more, gazing upon the mysterious visitor, who, in the same voice I had heard before, said: 'Son of the Republic, what you have seen is thus interpreted: Three great perils will come upon the Republic. The most fearful is the third, but in this greatest conflict the whole world united shall not prevail against her. Let every child of the Republic learn to live for His God, his land and the Union.' With these words the vision vanished, and I started from my seat and felt that I had seen a vision wherein had been shown to me the birth, the progress, and the destiny of the United States."

Today, the world and America is rapidly moving towards this third and greatest peril. No matter how you may feel about Washington's vision; nevertheless it has proven true and events are shaping up, which could well cause the latter part to become fact. Nations on every Continent, are arraying themselves against the Anglo-Saxon world; their target is not the apostate Jews in Palestine, but the Christian nations. This makes America their major target. Washington saw this nation attacked by forces which "gleamed with a deep red light" - this is the color and symbol of Jewish Communism. He saw our cities aflame, the result of nuclear attack, burned by the invading enemy forces, or perhaps set afire by the mobs of anarchy and revolution; he saw the nation devastated, with million dying in the process. Christian America - WAKE UP!! IT's later than you think!

As Dr. John Grady, head of the American Pistol and Rifle Association has stated in his booklet on Washington's Vision. "Sons and daughters of the Republic, you are living in the most crucial and momentous period in the history of mankind. It will be a time of great trial."

The events foretold by Washington, are also foretold in Holy Writ. There will be no escape, you will not be Raptured but before they come! The only question is, will you have the judgment, the courage, and the sense of destiny to stand with those who already stand and with the help of Almighty God, be victorious?

If our white, Christian people were only told the truth, then we would see the repentance and the revival which will be necessary for our salvation as a free people. Listen to what Joel 2:1-3, has to say about this coming invasion: "Blow ye the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain (nation): let all the inhabitants of the land tremble; for the day of the Lord cometh, for it is nigh at hand; a day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds, as the morning spread upon the mountains: a great people and a strong, there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, even to the years of many generations. A fire devoureth before them; and behind them the flame burneth; the land is as the garden of Eden before them, and behind them a desolate wilderness..." (Could this refer to nuclear destruction?)

But notice the alternative God has laid down for His people in verse 12 - "...turn ye even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning. And rend your heart and not your garments, and turn you unto the Lord your God; for He is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth Him of the evil. Who knoweth if He will return and repent, and leave a blessing behind Him...?"

Then verse 15 calls for a "solemn assembly" of the Israel people (who are not Jews.) Verse 17 says the preachers should weep before the Lord and say: "Spare Thy people, O Lord, and give not thine

heritage to reproach, that the HEATHEN SHOULD RULE OVER THEM; wherefore should the heathen say among the people, Where is their God?"

Have you seen any preachers in our Evangelical or Fundamental churches weeping over America? I haven't! They weep for the lost! They cry aloud because of the agony of the anti-Christ Jews, but they are "few and far between," who weep over the wickedness of Christian-Israel, which has brought about the trouble we are now in! But only as this repentance comes, can we expect the miracle of Joel 2:20 to take place: "I will remove far off from them the northern army, and will drive him into a land barren and desolate, with his face towards the east sea, and his hinder part towards the uttermost sea..." This description cannot possibly fit any area near Palestine, but it is a perfect description of North America.

When the day of Israel's repentance comes - will we have to be driven to our knees, with our faces rubbed in the mud, before it comes? - then according to verse 27, our people will know who their God is and who they are: "And ye (Israel, not the Jews) shall know that I am in the midst of Israel, and that I am the Lord your God, and none else: and my people shall never be ashamed." THEN THE REVIVAL WILL COME! Verse 28 - "And it shall come to pass AFTERWARDS (after the invasion and the defeat of our enemies), that I will pour out my Spirit on ALL flesh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, and your young men shall see visions. And also upon the servants and the handmaidens in those days will I pour out my Spirit."

AMERICA! AMERICA! BELOVED LAND! Why must you go through hell before you will listen? God has promised forgiveness for all those who will seek His face? He will heal our land, if we will obey His Law, (2 Chronicles 7:14). Must we come under the last of Jewish-Communist persecution, before we will bow our stubborn will and accept God's way of doing things? Must you see your women raped and mistreated in the streets and your sons murdered in cold blood, before you will wake to your responsibilities as His people?

Are you afraid, as you see these "end time" events beginning to come to pass. If your heart is right with God, you need not fear. Jesus told us in Luke 21:28 - "When these things (tribulations, wars, earthquakes, pestilences) begin to come to pass, THEN LOOK UP, AND LIFT UP YOUR HEADS, FOR YOUR REDEMPTION DRAWETH NIGH." (Emphasis added). The judgments which fall on the world will not hurt God's People, for just as the blood of the Passover lamb, protected the ancient Hebrews from the touch of the Death Angel in Egypt (Exodus 12:23), 50 in the day of trial and tribulation, God will see the blood of His Son, Jesus the Christ, shed as a lamb from before the foundation of the earth, for our sins, and he will pass over us. Praise Him, for His greatness and mercy!

What does this mean to us who have the right to use the name CHRISTIAN? Does it mean that we are to hide in our spiritual foxholes, and fold our holy hands in prayer, asking God to take us out of the battle? No, it means we need to mobilize for the war! It means we must wake up to our responsibilities!

When should you prepare? NOW! You need to go to God's Word for counsel and then do what He wants you to do, not what you would like best. I believe we can use a "rule of thumb here." If we know God wants us to do something and has given us no sign that He wants us to delay, then we SHOULD DO IT NOW!!! I doubt very seriously that God will tell any Christians: "Don't prepare for what's coming. I'll handle everything myself!" This is contrary to the teaching of the Word.

After a nuclear attack, it will be too late to think about shelter! When a food shortage or famine occurs, it will be too late to look for food! When a crazy mob attacks your home and batters down your doors, it will be too late to look for the men, the guns, and the ammunition you will need to protect your family!

This is why I take such a great interest in the Citizen's Emergency Defense System. This is why I spend 30 - 40 hours a week, working without pay, on plans to protect our Israel People when the emergency comes.

Remember, there may be no time to "go out and buy oil, when the trouble comes," (Matt. 25:1-13). Preparation MUST begin now! and remember - JUST BECAUSE YOU DON'T WANT TO BE LEFT, DOESN'T MEAN YOU ARE RIGHT!

The warning is out! The watchman has blown the trumpet! From now on, what you do is between God and you. If you refuse to heed the warning and the sword takes you away, then "your blood will be upon your own head!" You can never say: I DIDN'T KNOW!!

**The End**

# America's Destiny Christ or Anti-Christ?

**A frank discussion of the Jewish problem in America and  
the future of this country as the Zion of Bible prophecy!**

*"Therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life; that he may please Him who hath chosen him to be a soldier"-(2 Timothy 2:3, 4)*



## DEDICATION

This book is dedicated to my good friend and Christian patriot-soldier, Sheldon Emry, former pastor of LORD'S COVENANT CHURCH, Phoenix, Arizona, now deceased. It was the inspirational and scriptural enlightenment I received from him that caused me to tape the messages contained in this book and then put them into print. I considered him to be one of the best Bible teachers America has produced and one of the very few who "handled aright the Word of truth."

My thanks go out to this brother, for his fearless stand for God and white Christian America.

[signed]

Gordon "Jack" Mohr Lt. Col. AUS Ret.

## PROLOGUE

*'And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free,' (St. John 8:32) - Jesus Christ.*

In the spring of 1979, after fifteen years of intensive effort as a "Lay" evangelist and lecturer, which had taken me into more than 2800 communities in 49 States and five foreign countries, I learned the "truth" for the first time.

It was not that I was blind as far as spiritual truth is concerned, for I gave my heart to the Lord in a Communist prison in Korea in 1948 and I had been a diligent student of the scriptures ever since, obtaining my degrees in Doctor of Letters and Master of Theology by extensive correspondence work. I read the Bible through at least twice every year. I believed the Old Book from cover to cover; I was a "Hard-nosed" fundamentalist, who refused to compromise with liberalism of any

sort.

But there was something missing. There had been many times during these fifteen years, when I had been deeply concerned by American aid to the Zionist movement in Palestine, as I saw them rob and murder the people who had lived there in relative peace for centuries. "How could these be God's Chosen People and yet act contrary to everything Moses taught?" I asked myself. But I accepted the popular teaching in fundamental circles, that the Jews were indeed the Chosen people; that the Jews were "all of Israel," and that America must support them, regardless of what they do, or accept the curse of God on our land.

Then one day, during my daily devotional reading, I came across a story told in 2 Chronicles 18 and 19. It told of a good king from Judah named Jehosaphat, as he traveled north to help a wicked fellow named Ahab, in his battle against the Assyrians. During this battle, Ahab was killed, in spite of the use of typical Jewish trickery. When Jehosaphat returned to his capitol city of Jerusalem, he was met by a Prophet of the Lord named Jehu, who told him: - Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord," (2 Chronicles 19:2). I had always applied this principle to atheistic nations such as the Soviet Union and Red China, but never to the equally atheistic, God-hating Israeli.

Could it be that America's problems are being escalated because we are aiding the enemies of our God? I think they are!

But this idea was completely foreign to what I had been taught in my fundamental church and in the Seminary. They taught, almost without fail, that the people we now know as Jews were the Chosen People of God, and that God would "Bless them that bless the Jews, and curse them that refused to aid the Jews." I was told by my pastor, over and over again: "The reason God has blessed America is because we have loved and aided the Jews." A little intelligent reflection told me this was wrong. America has not been blessed since we aided the Zionists in their conquest of Palestine. Our greatest moral, spiritual and political recession has come since 1948, when we backed the Zionist grab of Palestine. They have been a thorn in our side ever since and we have poured billions of dollars down the "rat hole" of Zionism, while they have exerted untold control over our federal and local governments. Not only that, but a little honest, diligent study shows that they are the "driving force" behind One-World Government, which is designed to bring the United States into a great Socialist controlled dictatorship along with the Communist and Socialist countries. They are behind the movement to "wipe Christianity from the face of the earth." I believe I will be able to prove this to you before you have finished reading these messages.

The people we call Jews do not meet the spiritual criteria for God's People, as laid down in the scriptures; so I began to search the scriptures, always calling on the Holy Spirit for enlightenment and guidance. I came up with a series of messages, which are found in this book.

In the summer of 1979, at the Annual Festival of the Christian Patriots Defense League in Louisville, Illinois, I had the privilege of meeting a Christian-Patriot pastor, who I believe was one of the finest Bible teachers in the United States. He pastored the Lord's Covenant Church in Phoenix, Arizona and was known across America on the radio as Pastor Sheldon Emry. (now deceased) He was a tremendous help and encouragement to me, as I sought for the truth.

This book is divided into two parts. Part One - Identifying Ourselves will contain my findings concerning the spiritual heritage of White, Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Germanic and Scandanavian people, who have become known as Christendom. There will be three chapters, each a separate message, dealing with the Lost Tribes of Israel and their relationship to White Christians.

In part two - "THE ENEMY," I will try and deal intelligently with those in the Bible "who say they are Jews, and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan," (Revelation 2:9).

My deepest appreciation goes to the following people, from whom I have taken most of my documentation. The Holy Bible, was of course, my first and foremost source of information and I

will quote from it with frequency.

The following books by Pastor Sheldon Emry, plus dozens of hours of listening to his tapes, set the background for my research: "PAUL AND JOSEPH OF ARIMATHEA-" "THE OLD JERUSALEM IS NOT THE NEW JERUSALEM;" "RUSSIA WILL INVADE AMERICA."

In addition, I did over 6,000 pages of reading and several hundred hours of research in the following books: "THE COVENANT PEOPLE;" "CHRISTIANITY AND THE SURVIVAL OF THE WEST," Dr. Revilo P. Oliver; "ISRAEL'S FIVE TRILLION DOLLAR SECRET," Col. Curtis Dall; "THE UNHOLY LAND," A. C. Forrest; "YOU GENTILES," Maurice Samuels; "PAWNS IN THE GAME," William Guy Carr; "THE CONTROVERSY OF ZION," Douglas Reed; "THE NORTHERN RING," Dahana Wood; "THE PLOT AGAINST CHRISTIANITY," Elizabeth Dilling; "WHO'S WHO IN THE ZIONIST WORLD CONSPIRACY", James Combs; "WORLD REVOLUTION AND THE SOCIALIST NETWORK," Nesta H. Webster; "THE ZIONIST CONNECTION," Alfred Lilienthal; "THE JEWS AND THEIR LIES," Martin Luther; "PHOENICIAN ORIGIN OF THE BRITONS, SCOTS, AND ANGLO-SAXONS," Dr. L.A. Waddell; "RED FOG OVER AMERICA," William Guy Carr; "THE BABYLONIAN CONNECTION," Stephen Jones; "FACTS ARE FACTS," Benjamin Freedman; "THE PLOT AGAINST THE CHURCH," Maurice Pinay; "THE INTERNATIONAL JEW," Henry Ford, Sr.; "JACOB'S PILLAR," Capt. E. Raymond; "ISRAEL'S RACIAL ORIGINS AND MIGRATION," Brig. Gen. W. H. Faskins; "THE ZIONISTS," George Armstrong; "THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE," Arthur Koestler; "THE CONFLICT OF THE AGES," Dr. Arno Gaebelein; "THE ULTIMATE WORLD ORDER," Robert H. Williams; "THE NEW UNHAPPY LORDS," A. K. Chesterton; "TRACING OUR WHITE ANCESTORS," Frederick Haberman; "THE DRAMA OF THE LOST DISCIPLES," George F. Jowett; "THE APPOINTED PLACE," Dr. Wesley A. Swift.

Five of the above authors are Jewish. There are also numerous quotations from the Jewish Encyclopaedia and from the Jewish Talmud, the religious Bible of the modern Jew.

This intensive study convinced me that the people we today know as Jews are not the "people of the Bible," the descendants of Abraham.

This logically leads to the question: "Who then are God's Chosen People?" This led me to the study which produced Part One of this book - IDENTIFYING OURSELVES. If Christian Americans will come to an understanding of who they are and what God has planned for them, then Part Two - THE ENEMY, can be readily understood and accepted.

It is well known to military personnel, that in order to be victorious in battle, you must first know your enemy and understand how he will attempt to react to certain situations. Brethren, the time is getting short. The forces of evil are gathering for that final assault against the Lord's anointed. The assault against Zion is already underway, led by the forces of Hell itself. But we can be victorious through "Christ which strengtheneth us!" If we put our trust in the God of our Fathers and go forward in His name, to do battle with His foes, we will succeed.

You are going to be here for that battle my Christian friend. You are not going to be transported to heaven to live in bliss, while Satan is confronted and defeated. It is your glorious duty to be in the forefront of this army of God. The 18th Chapter of Revelation, clearly shows that Christians will be here on earth during the Great Tribulation. They are told to come out from the world system known as Mystery Babylon, which now controls the governments of the world. We, you and I, the one's who profess Christ as Lord, will be the one's who with God's help will destroy this ungodly world system and fulfill the prophecy of Jeremiah 51:20 - "Thou art my battle axe and weapons of war: for with thee will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy nations."

Now a word of caution is necessary. This book was not designed to be anti-Semitic, or to engender hatred for the Jews. It is designed to bring the hidden truth to "brainwashed, White Christian Americans." I hope and pray that it will open the eyes of at least some Christians who have been

"brainwashed" by equally blinded pastors, to the truth of what is now happening. Many of my friends will no doubt turn against me, for they will not be willing to accept the truth. I may have to say with the Apostle Paul: "Am I to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?" (Gal. 4:16). This is the price many have paid in order to tell the truth.

But take heart, my Christian-Patriot friends, those of you who know and have accepted the truth about who you are and of your glorious heritage. Though the days look dark indeed, remember: "When the enemy shall come in like a flood; the spirit of the Lord shall lift up a standard against him," (Isaiah 59:1-9b). When things look the darkest, remember our Lord's words in St. Luke 21:28 - "When these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh."

NOTE: Since each chapter is a separate message, there will be some overlapping of illustrations and documentation.

Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr  
Crusade for Christ  
Christian Patriot Crusader

## Part One

### Chapter One

# WHO ARE WE?

In Joel 2:17, we read: *"Let them say, Spare thy people, O Lord, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should rule over them: wherefore should they say among the people, 'Where is thy God?'"*

Then in Ezekiel 33:11 - *"Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lord God, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked,- but that the wicked turn from his way and live; turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for why will ye die, O house of Israel?"*

---

The biggest problem among young people in recent years has been one of identity. When you ask why they are doing some of the strange and crazy things they do, they will tell you: "I am trying to find myself; I want to know who I really am."

It has been my privilege, since retiring from the Army in 1964, to travel extensively in these United States. I have spoken in 49 of the 50 states, in over 2600 communities during this period. The more I see of the problems which are strangling this country, the more I realize the vital necessity of Americans rediscovering that sense of Divine guidance which led our forefathers to face dangers and hardships, with the assurance that God would prosper their undertakings.

Today, we find a spirit of fear in the United States. Within the past forty years, we have fought the only "no-win" wars of our proud history and have been defeated by countries which are smaller than most of our mid-western states.

Today, we see our Government cringing before the threats of little Banana Republics, who a few years ago were regarded as unfunny jokes. We are confused by

Our confusion, I believe is caused deliberately. A few years ago, as I traveled in the Ozark Mountain region of Northern Arkansas, I met an old hillbilly philosopher, I believed what he said: "It ain't so much from not knowin' that causes the trouble' as from knowin' so much that ain't so!" This state of fear has been brought about by a deliberately planned program of falsehood. It will continue to plague us and dominate our national thinking, until we waken to the realization that God has a

specific purpose for America.

I believe there is much evidence available, that God brought this nation into being for this specific purpose.

What is it that will change this condition of chaos and fear which now saps America's will? What will bring to the forefront, leaders of spiritualne oture and righteousness, who will be joined by a people who are willing and ready to face every problem which confronts us, knowing that through God we will be victorious?

The aswer to these questions may startle you, my Christian friends, especially if you belong to that group of Christians who are known as "fundamentalists." Few fundamentalists have ever been told the facts in their churches, concerning America's origin and her destiny. As a consequence, we have fallen down in fulfilling our responsibilities as God's people.

Befor we go any farther, let me say that I too am a "fundamentalist," in the strictest definition of the term. I believe in all the cardinal doctrines of the Holy Bible. I believe that God is the Creator, over all; that Jesus Christ is His Virgin born Son, the Savior of the world, by virtue of His sacrificial death on the cross of Calvary; I believe that the Holy Spirit is God's Emissary on this earth and that He dwells in those who have accepted Christ as Savior. I believe that Jesus Christ is coming back to this earth, as He himself foretold and that He will rule this earth as King of Kings and Lord of Lords. I believe that the Bible in it's original manuscripts is the Holy and infallible Word of God. (This means that it is without error).

So what I say here will be startling to some of my readers. Not because it is a "science-fiction" type message; not because I will be trying to shock you, but because the Bible, plus secular history proves it to be true - yet few fundamental churches preach it! If you accept the facts that I give you in this message, you will have to give up some of the old "time-worn" ideas which have been preached in our churches for decades, butwhich are the "traditions of men, rather than the word of God." I do not believe that many of our pastors have preached false ideas deliberately to lead people astray, but that they have done it through ignorance, since they were taught the same ideas in their seminaries. Many fundamental Bible scholars will reject the ideas I will submit, because they are not honest enough to admit they have been wrong. So I do not ask you to believe me. I do encourage you to check out the facts ... they are available if you want them ... check them out against the plain teaching of the Word of God, check them against recorded world history and when you find that what I told you is true, then have the courage to act for the salvation of America as a free, Christian nation.

It could be, that by the time I finish this message, I might have to say with the Apostle Paul: "Am I become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?" I hope you will be honest enough with yourself, to accept the truth and act on it. All I can do is follow the admonition of Isaiah 58:1 - "Cry aloud, spare not! lift up thy voice as a trumpet, and shew my people their transgressions, and the house of Jacob their sins."

This is not some "spur of the moment" message, which was inspired by something I read somewhere, or some tape I heard. I have been studying and thinking on it for a long time. Hundreds of hours of Bible study and study of history have gone into its composition. If telling the truth makes me unwelcome in some fundamentalist pulpits because it contradicts their traditional stand, then I must say wian Peter: "We need to obey God rather than man." All I can do is show the truth of God's Words, as the Holy Spirit gives me enlightenment. You will have to answer for what you do with it.

As I said, I remain a fundamentalist. In fact, my fundamental stand has been vastly strengthened by my new enlightenment.

I believe that without a shadow of a doubt, America has been called by God for a very special purpose and we need to understand this. When we acknowledge this purpose; when we become

aware of it; then the revival which will bring America back to God will occur and not before. All the "Christian Moral Majorities" in the land will not bring about this revival; all the great planned evangelistic efforts, will not cause it to break out. It will not occur until God's people will acknowledge their sins, and will pray for forgiveness and get on with the task the Lord has given us. When this happens and only then, will the Almighty One of Israel "hear our prayer and heal our land." (2 Chronicles 7:14)

When we understand and acknowledge the purpose of God for America; when we become aware of our great destiny as witnesses for God, as His special chosen people Israel; only then will we regain the strength of our forefathers, who understood America's destiny. The revival will come. God's true Israel will be saved. But it could be because of our stubbornness; because of the blindness that has come on Christian minds, that we will first have to suffer under the terrible yoke of Communist, atheistic, Satan-inspired oppression.

The Bible gives us a clear alternative to this terror, if we are willing to accept our destiny and the responsibility which goes with it. Then and only then will we find our way out of the predicament which is today destroying us. When we realize this then: "In righteousness shalt thou be established; thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it shall not come nigh thee," (Isaiah 54:14).

Our fundamental churches have been oh so careful to preach individual salvation and this is as it should be, but we have woefully neglected to preach national repentance and national righteousness as a way of life. Only as this righteousness comes in obedience to the Laws of God will we have peace and security. Once you have heard this message concerning your Identity as one of God's Chosen People, then you will have no excuse for not becoming involved in this great crusade to bring America back to God. You will have no excuse, even: "But my pastor doesn't believe that way!"

I predict that if America refuses to hear God's message of warning, she will be driven to her knees in the very near future. Some of our military men are saying it may happen within the next few years. One said: "I believe we will see the surrender of the United States to the Soviet Union in the Rose Garden of the White House, unless something drastic happens." The sad thing, my friends, is that the righteous always suffer along with the unrighteous. Those of you who have had the special privilege of having accepted God's Messiah as the Lord of your life, will one day stand before Him and answer for your neglect. "For we must ALL appear before the Judgment Seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad," (2 Corinthians 5:10).

I do not ask you to believe me because I am some great Bible scholar, or educated intellect. Rather I challenge you to check out the facts I give you - dig deep into God's Word and the records of history, which always uphold the Bible. Then have the courage to believe the facts, no matter what you may have been taught otherwise. For centuries, the best scientific minds believed the world was flat and they were greatly disturbed when Columbus proved otherwise. Many men have been persecuted and even killed because they upset the "status quo," and went against popular tradition.

In the last book of the Old Testament, Malachi 4:5, 6, we read: "Behold, I will send you Elijah the Prophet before the coming of the great and terrible day of the Lord, and he shall turn the heart of the father's to the children, and the heart of the children to the father's, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse."

The significance of this association of the Elijah message with the Day of the Lord, is that God's people will be called on to repent and restore the administration of the Law of the Lord. (Not the Old Testament blood sacrifices - they were done away with forever, because of the sacrifice of Christ at Calvary; but the Laws of God, are still valid, although few Christians heed them.)

This was to be accomplished, when the people finally realized who they were. (Isaiah 51:1, 2) - "Hearken to me, and follow after righteousness, ye that seek the Lord; look unto the rock whence ye

are hewn, and to the hole of the pit whence ye were digged. Look unto Abraham your father, and unto Sarah that bare you."

THEN LISTEN to this further message from Ezekiel 20:37 - "I will cause you to pass under the rod, and I will bring you into the land of the covenant: And I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against me..." (vs. 44) - "and ye shall know that I am the Lord, when I have wrought with you for my name's sake."

Now I can already predict how many of your minds are working. You are saying to yourself: "God was speaking here about His Chosen People, the Jews."

So let's analyze this by asking another question: "Is there really a Chosen People?" The textbook we study will be the oldest racial document of the human race. It is a volume of 66 books, which we call the Holy Bible.

In presenting this Book, it is not required that you approach it with some theory concerning its inspiration. Inspiration is not some idea we bring to the Bible to give it a supernatural standing. Inspiration is an idea we fetch away from the Bible, when we somewhat sense its divine essence.

You cannot know that anything is inspired unless it inspires you. As a result, the Bible remains an uninspired Book to millions..who profess to believe in its inspiration. They are willing to take from it, only those ideas which coincide with their own. But if the Bible teaches something different than what they believe, they will go to almost any length to prove that they are right.

I believe the Bible labors under the disadvantage of being regarded primarily as a religious book. Yet you go far into the Bible before you find anything that smacks of religion, except for the "seed plot" of the Bible found in Genesis 3:15.

The Bible begins with geology, astronomy, meteorology, biology, anthropology and psychology. All the materials of the physical and mental sciences - the concepts of time, space and motion, of creative method and purpose on its pages.

God is the central figure of the Bible, but God is not a religious figure, He is not an ecclesiastical character, as some would have us believe. The creating and sustaining God of the Bible and history, appears as the sole complete personality, the One completely normal Being, of eternal wisdom, power and purpose, who upholds all things by the power of His Spirit. Colossians 1:16,17 tells us: "By Him were all things created ... whether they be thrones, or dominions, or powers: all things were created by Him, and for Him. And He is before all things, and by Him all things consist." In the original Greek, this means they are "held together" by Him.

Isn't it wonderful to know that in the midst of all the trouble and turmoil; in the midst of all of men's despair, that God still holds this old world together?

Religion does not appear in the Bible until man's unnatural, sinful departure from God's nature. Religion appears as an emergency element, a rescue force, if you will, brought in because of abnormal human breakdown. When it finally fulfills its part in God's work of restoration, religion will disappear.

The Apostle John, writing in Revelation 21:22, concerning the New Jerusalem and the New Heaven and earth said: "And I saw no temple there, for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it." You see, there will be no need for a temple in the new world.

There is much careless talk when men begin to discuss race. The Gentile boasts of his superiority over the Jew; the Jew of his superiority over the Gentile; the Japanese over the Chinese; the German over the French; black over white, and white over black. We Americans are prone to think of America as a relatively new race on the world scene. I believe in reality, that the nucleus which made up

America, and was responsible for her founding, is a very old race. I'm speaking now of the White Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Germanic, Scandanavian and related races who were responsible for settling

this country.

The true effect of racial knowledge should not be to feed one's vanity, or rouse one's boastfulness; rather, it should arouse in us a great sense of responsibility.

These days, most folks are afraid to mention race, especially if you belong to the White, Anglo-Saxon peoples. We are afraid we will be called prejudicial and today, that is a cardinal sin. But it is not wrong for a black man to believe that "black is beautiful," that is considered his right.

So let me lay down a ground rule before we begin our discussion of race and racial origin. "When pride of race leads us to boastfulness and contempt for others - it is a false pride!"

We will not be discussing nationalities for they are largely artificial. But race is not artificial; it is a basic natural fact!

Take the white Anglo-Saxon people as an example. They are made up for the most part of people who call themselves German, French, English, and Scandanavian. While they may speak different languages, when you touch their basic, central sensitive nerve, you will find their response to liberty, reverence, orderly social life, and progress to be basically the same.

Consider the United States and Canada. Here we find two nations, divided by an unseen border, yet for all practical purposes they are "one and the same people."

Race is one of the most insistent Biblical facts. The Bible is not the history of many peoples, but of one distinct group among the family of races.

The Bible is not Ancient History, dealing with a dead race and a dead civilization. It is contemporary history, meaning that it deals with what happens in the world today.

The Bible deals with one race, which flows through history like a mighty stream; touching two continents and blessing many nations.

The Bible explains what God has done and why; it shows revelation in progress. God never wrote a book, He writes in life. When He wants to show us oakness, He does not present us with a botanical formula, He makes an oak tree.

Our Lord Jesus Christ followed this same formula. He left no books written by His hand. He left twelve living men, who became His manuscripts. The same is true of race. The Bible is largely devoted to one race, sometimes referred to as the Chosen Race.

It is at this point that most Bible scholars depart from reality. They shrug their shoulders and say: "So what! It's the Jews, everyone knows that. What difference does it make to us saved folks?" Well, my Christian friend, it makes all the difference in the world.

I'm sure most of you are familiar with the story of Abram; how he was torn from his homeland by God's command. He was to become - God said it: "a great nation and many nations."

While Abram had many sons, his racial line was to descend only through Isaac (Genesis 21:12)- "...for in Isaac shall thy seed be called."

From Isaac, the "Seed Line" passed to Jacob and then to Jacob's sons. These people were called Hebrews - not Jews, as we are apt to carelessly call them today.

They expanded in numbers, power, and prestige, until by the time of King David, the Prophet Nathan predicted they would be planted in another land which they did not know - that God would give it to them and they would move from that place no more. This "Appointed Place," could not have been Palestine, for they were standing in David's palace in Jerusalem when this prediction was made in 2 Samuel 7:10 - "Moreover, I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own and move no more; neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more, as before time."

The selection of a nation by Divine choice, for a special purpose, is a wonderful thing. It does not

call for boasting, as the Jews do, nor for the feelings of superiority, the Jews exhibit, but for great humility. It was a great event when God chose Israel, not because of her size, or influence, but because of the faithfulness of His servant Abram. (Read Deuteronomy 7:7-8).

It was indeed a mighty event when America was taken out of the midst of a great nation and became a separate and special constellation among the powers of the world. Do you honestly believe this happened by accident?

The Apostle Paul, in his Epistle to the Romans, gives and answers the question: "Why?" He said the chosen people still continued to be chosen because: "the gifts and calling of God are not subject to change..." (Romans 11:29). In other words, they are absolute and unconditional. Nowhere did God ever say: "If you obey me, then you will be my people." God said in effect: "You are my people and because of this you shall obey me." That little word "SHALL" is the key to what is happening in the United States today.

Were all God's promises made to Abraham illusions in his mind? Just for a moment, let us assume, just for the sake of argument, that these promises were delusions of grandeur; a vain desire on the part of Abraham for distinction for his posterity. If this were true, they would have died with Abraham, for delusions always die with deluded men!

If God's promises to Abraham had been hatched in human minds, they would have come to nothing. If God had not selected and predestined, a servant-ruler race, then that race would never have served or ruled! It is not a simple matter of faith, but something which can be tested by history. Things are always valid fact, or they are deluded dreams.

None of you who read this message ever knew George Washington; neither did your father, your grandfather, or your great-grandfather. Yet you know he was our first President. Why? Do you take this on faith? Of course you don't. You believe because it is a historically proven fact that he lived and served our country as its first President.

The same is true of Jesus Christ. We do not have to accept his historical existence on faith, for it is a provable fact that He lived and walked on the hills of Palestine, that He was tried and executed by a Roman court and that He rose again on the third day. We do not have to take this on faith alone, it is a provable fact.

In the same way, the Chosen Race did not die with Jacob. It outlived Abraham and his great, great, great grandchildren. It lasted over 400 years to the time of Moses; then 450 years later it was the dominant theme of King David's time; another 300 years and we find the same idea being promulgated by the Prophets Isaiah, Jeremiah and Ezekiel. Go forward another 300 years and you will find it again in the last book of the Old Testament, Malachi.

The truth concerning the Chosen People outlived the 400 years of darkness which separates the Old and New Testaments. It appears again in the Gospels, in the Epistles, and then in the Book of Revelation. It was the common language of the Pilgrim Fathers. It can be found in the prayer book of the early Episcopal church. It was believed by the early Baptists and Methodists. The idea that we are God's Chosen People appears in the early church hymns.

**"Ye chosen seed of Israel's race;  
Ye ransomed from the fall;  
Hail Him who saves you by His grace,  
And crown Him, Lord of all!"**

Our forefathers were not singing about a race of people we call the Jews. Their songs of praise came from God's Chosen People, now settled in God's "Appointed Place." They believed this, they preached this. How sad that we have gotten away from this mighty manifestation of God's grace.

But there are Biblical marks by which we can identify the Chosen People in history. Let us look at a few marks of this identity and match them with the only people they can fit:

1 - The "Chosen Race," would believe in the living God of Israel. Take a good look at the globe, where this faith is predominate and you will find decisive boundary lines, defining the people of which you re a part. The Jews, on the other hand, are primarily an agnostic, atheistic race, who follow the heathen Babylonian Talmud, rather than the Laws which were handed down by Moses. Don't argue with me about this, be honest enough to check it out for yourself!

2 - The "Chosen Race" will have the scriptures. Among Anglo-Saxon and kindred people, the Bible is the people's Book. In other lands, where it exists at all, such as Italy and Spain, it is the Book of the Church. There is a great deal of difference. The Jews on the other hand follow a false book, which was never given by God and which follows the traditions of men rather than the Laws of God. Look at the condemnation of the Pharisees by Jesus in St. Mark 7:13 - "making the Word of God of none effect, through your traditions." (See also Matthew 15:3).

Nine-tenths of all the Bibles published come from British and American Bible Societies. In Anglo-Saxon and kindred lands, the Sabbath is a day of rest and worship, so established by law. Listen to Exodus 31:13 - "Speak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, verily my sabbaths ye shall keep; for it is a sign between me and you and your generations."

There is a great deal of difference between the Anglo-Saxon Sunday and that of Latin countries, where elections are often held on Sunday.

3 - The "Chosen Race" will be a missionary race, giving the Scriptures to all people. At least 95% of all missionary activity comes from England and the United States. They do not preach a "church system," as do the missionaries of Roman Catholic countries, but the liberating Gospel of Christ's saving grace. The "Chosen Race," has the age old exhortation to spread the Word, Isaiah 40:3 - "Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make straight in the desert a highway for our God." The Jews have never been a missionary race for Jehovah But the true "Chosen Race," has formed a living highway along which Jesus has traveled across Europe, to England, to America, and to the uttermost parts of the earth.

We know about the greivous sins which are being committed in America; yet in spite of these, one-half of the world's Sunday School attendance is in seemingly careless United States and 45% is in the other Anglo-Saxon countries. On the other hand, the religion we know as Judaism, is not a missionary religion.

4 - The "Chosen Race" would be one that offered a haven of refuge to the world's oppressed. Have you ever seen that magnificent Statue of Liberty in New York Harbor? Millions have believed and have come from every land, to the only country which has ever offered refuge for those who were under religious or political tyranny. The nation known as the Jews, has never done this; even for it's own people.

5 - The "Chosen Race," was to abolish slavery. Listen to the glorious words of Isaiah 61:1 - "The Spirit of the Lord is upon me; because He has annointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; He hath sent me to bind up the broken hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound." England abolished slavery in 1834 and the United States in 1863, while the people we know as Jews, were always in the forefront of the slave trade; they have never been known as "liberators."

6 - In its trek to a new land, the "Chosen Race" was to move north and west of Palestine. Listen to Isaiah 49:12 - "Behold and these (the Chosen People) shall come from afar; and, lo these from the north and from the west, and these from the land of Sinim." Isn't it strange that this migration went north and west, when all migrations of Semitic peoples down through history moved east and south? Yet the ancient scriptures said that God's people would move into the cold north and the unknown west.

7 - The "Chosen Race," was to be a separate people. They were to mingle with other people, but never be swallowed up by them. This has been true of the United States and the British Commonwealth nations. In spite of mass migration, they have maintained their Christian identity Today this is under attack, as the social planners of the One-World government, are using every means at their command to integrate the white race with the colored races. They know if this ever happens, then we will lose our identity.

8 - The "Chosen Race" was to become a great people, and a company of nations (see Genesis 17:4). The people known as Jews have never numbered more than 16-million and almost half of these live in New York City. Less than three-million live in Palestine.

They have always been a "nation within nations," and have never fulfilled the two governmental branches foretold in Genesis 48:19. It was Jacob's blessing to Ephraim and Manasseh, which have been fulfilled in America and the British Commonwealth nations, but never by the Jews.

9 - The "Chosen People" were to inherit, not Palestine, with its heavy population, but the desolate heritage of the earth - Isaiah 49:8 - "Thus saith the Lord, in an acceptable time I have heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped thee, and I will preserve thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, to establish the earth; to cause to INHERIT THE DESOLATE HERITAGES." This could not possibly apply to Palestine, while America fits this description perfectly.

10 - The "Chosen Race" was to lose its identity and the knowledge of their identity as the Chosen People, until the "latter days." This has never been true of the Jews; down through the ages, they have always laid claim to being God's Chosen.

For many years, Bible scholars and seminarians have sought the identity of the ten lost tribes of Israel. Today, the "Chosen Race," is a people struggling to find their identity. This has never been true of the Jews. Isaiah says of the Chosen People in 42:16 - "I will bring the blind by a way that they know not; I will lead them in paths they have not known: I will make darkness light before them, and crooked things straight. These things will I do unto them, and not forsake them."

God's sure promise is that in the "latter days", the veil of blindness will be removed and God's people will discover who they are. This happened to me and is happening to many thousands across America, who have remained blinded by the preaching in their own churches.

This is the underlaying purpose of this message, to prove to you, from God's Word, that we are the "Chosen People," the blood line of Abraham and that by continuing on in our spiritual blindness, we are missing out on a multitude of blessings God wants to give us now.

Forget for a while if you will, all the sermons you have heard preached in which the Jews have been called the Chosen People. Forget for a moment all the books you have read along this line. Forget the propaganda of the media and the so-called documentaries, which have been nothing but Jewish propaganda, by the Jewish controlled media. Look at what the Bible, God's Word says. Then if you see what it says and are willing to believe it, as you profess to do, you will be forced to accept the unassailable truth that the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples are the wayward long lost children of

Isaac; the sons of Isaac, called "Issac-sons."

If America ever realizes this, if she is ever willing to accept her destiny, it would drive us to our knees in the dust, as we realize how that in our ignorance and sin, we have dishonored God's purpose in our lives.

Why do Godly men, standing behind our pulpits, refuse to accept the plain teaching of God's Word? Primarily I believe it is because they would have to admit they have been wrong and that they have been fooled by Jewish fables.

Back in the 1920's, the great American industrialist, Henry Ford, Sr., warned the American people that most of our seminaries had been sold the false idea that the Jews were God's Chosen People. Fundamental pulpits have preached this falsehood for so long, few preachers have the courage to admit they have been wrong.

With this as an introduction, let us look at some facts from the scriptures. The idea of a "Chosen People" is acknowledged by most of the Christian world and it is based on scriptural fact.

So we will begin our technical study by looking at the history of the nation of Israel, or more accurately the Hebrew race. (Notice that the word "Jewish" is not used, for a specific purpose, which you will understand as we continue.)

There is a secular record of history which always runs parallel to the sacred history of the Bible and never contradicts it. A good example is God's destruction of 185,000 Assyrian soldiers as recorded in 2 Kings 19:35. This is paralleled in the recorded history of Assyria for the year 700 B.C.

The Bible is only a small section of human history, seen in a special light and for a special purpose. This section comprises the origin, organization, and dispersion of Israel and the coming Millennial Kingdom. It is through the windows of the Bible, that we can see God at work in history.

Secular history is always written to glorify men. On the other hand, Bible history always glorifies God and as a result, it is merciless and true, showing Bible heroes as fallible men. It depicts Jacob as a cheat; Moses involved in manslaughter; David as guilty of adultery and murder; Peter as a liar and a coward. The Bible can do this, because human fact is not the history. The true history, is that of God working in the world through fallible men and women.

There are three major historical movements in the history of Israel and on each occasion, the cause was unjust taxation. The first was in Egypt, where the Hebrew rebellion was based on the labor levies of Pharaoh as recorded in Exodus 6.

The second was when Israel seceded from Judah because of the labor tax levied by King Solomon, which his son Rehoboam refused to relieve, see 1 Kings 12:14-16.

The third "breakaway", which you may not understand as yet and which will be explained later, came when Israel, in the "Isles of the West," partly settled in their "Appointed Place" in the American colonies, revolted against the unfair taxation of their mother country, Great Britain.

When Israel left Egypt and entered the land they had been promised 400 years before in Genesis 15:13,14, they made it their own by right of "spiritual eminent domain."

The reason for a 400 year lapse between the promise and its fulfillment is given in Genesis 15:16 - "But the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquity of the Amorites is not yet full."

God always gives people and nations a chance to repent and serve Him. He appointed a 400 year grace period for the original inhabitants of Palestine and when their immorality and sin continued, after 400 years, Israel marched in and blotted out this spiritual cancer on God's order.

In Palestine, Israel established a "Theocratic" form of Government. This means a government where God is its head. It was a representative form of government. Moses and Aaron stood for God and represented Him in His dealings with the people. Qualified men were chosen to speak on the behalf

of the people, as their representatives, see Exodus 18:21.

The only time on record, when Israel tried a democracy, was when Moses went up to Mt. Sinai to receive the Law, and Aaron erected a golden calf for them to worship as recorded in Exodus 32. You will remember what a disaster that was. History has always proven that a "one man, one vote" system always leads to disaster; for it is born of mob psychology.

As long as Israel followed the representative form of government, she prospered and had the highest degree of liberty and happiness in her history.

These same blessings, which were once so much a part of the American Way of life, can be restored to us, if our government returns to God and His Laws, which were given for the welfare of His people.

Strangely enough, one of these laws, which has been broken probably more than any other is: "He that will not work, shall not eat." God has never had any plans for a Welfare State, or for a lazy people. It is the Social Welfare program which is strangling America in these latter days of the Twentieth Century.

But the people of ancient Israel, like those of us who are living in the United States today, were not content; they wanted to experiment. The Bible says: "They went after strange gods" This does not mean that they did away with the worship of the Lord God Jehovah, but they followed the heathen practices of the nations which surrounded them, even to following their economic systems. Their idols were built on heathen principles, which produced riches and poverty side by side. While Jehovah was the center of their religious life, their economic life was ruled by "other gods."

This same principle is at work today in America. Our once great churches, have often become nothing more than "religious country clubs," where men and women belong, not because they love God and desire to worship Him, but because it adds to their prestige in the community.

While most Americans give "lip service," to the Golden Rule and would not want to see it abolished, we don't believe it should be applied to business. So it has been superceded by the "Rule of Gold." Many of us have become "Alka Seltzer" Christians, who come to church and "fizz" for an hour on Sunday morning, while the rest of the week we act just like the heathen who surround us.

Our Christian Capitalist system of "Free Enterprise," which has given us the highest standard of living in the world, is now being superceded by a Socialist welfare state which takes away individual freedom and forces the industrious individual to support the parasite who refuses to work.

When the nation of Israel became great, there was a split between the ten tribes in the north, and Judah and Benjamin, with part of the tribe of Levi in the south.

Many Christian people believe the terms "Jew" and "Israelite" are the same or interchangeable - **THEY ARE NOT!** All the people called Judah were Israelites, but the people of Israel were not Judaites, or Jews as they are now popularly called. The word Jew was not used in the English language until the beginning of the Eighteenth Century?

The Bible draws a very distinct line between Judah and Israel from the very beginning of this split and the distinction widens as the record proceeds.

The leaders of Israel came primarily from the Joseph tribes of Ephraim and Manasseh. Moses was not a Judaite, or Jew, but was of the tribe of Levi. Joshua was from the tribe of Ephraim; Deborah was an Ephramite; Saul, the first king of Israel came from the little tribe of Benjamin, the same which much later produced the Apostle Paul.

The line of division between Judah and Israel can be seen in the Bible censuses, where there were even different classifications, (see 1 Samuel 11:8; 2 Samuel 24:9).

A little careful Bible study of the Old Testament will show you the fallacy of using the term "Jew"

in place of "Israelite."

About 750 B.C. the split between these two groups became final. The Northern Kingdom, composed of ten tribes had Samaria for its Capitol. The Southern Kingdom, made up of Judah and two other tribes, had its Capitol in Jerusalem.

Many generations later, the Northern Kingdom, after traveling North and West from Assyria, where they had been taken captive, became the Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Germanic and kindred peoples. The Southern Kingdom, with a very small nucleus returning from captivity in Babylon, with a new and heathen religion called the Babylonian Talmud, became the nation we now know as Jews, although this term was not used in the English language until the early part of the Eighteenth Century.

This was the group which crucified Jesus, breaking the Mosaic Law in their unlawful trial of the Son of God. This was the group to which Jesus addressed His scathing denunciation of John 8:44, when He said to them: "Ye are of your father the Devil." He also criticized them on several occasions for putting their traditions before the Law of God. This is exactly what the people known as Jews are doing today.

The books of Kings and Chronicles in the Old Testament are the historical records of the people of Israel and Judah. The book of Kings deals primarily with Israel, while Chronicles deals with Judah. The two nations were related, much as Canada and the United States. Now it is vitally necessary that we mention here a third house, called in scripture the "House of David."

When the Prophet Nathan prophesied to David in 1 Chronicles 17:9, telling him that Israel would be moved to a new place and there be established forever, the Hebrew nation had reached the zenith of it's power. It hardly seemed possible at this time, that it would ever be moved from that land. David had conquered all his enemies and the land had a time of peace and prosperity such as the Hebrew nation had never visualized. But God, through His Prophet, told David that the Hebrew people would be moved to a new "Appointed Place." Not ALL Hebrews, only the Israel branch.

It is interesting to note, that great pressure has been placed on the translators of the Bible to use these words: "I have appointed you a place." If this had been done, then the Appointed Place, would of necessity have been Palestine and the religious leaders of the world, the Christian leaders, would not have had to, in all honesty, change their teachings concerning the Jews and Palestine.

But the translators of the King James Version, Moffatt, and even Goodspeed translated the words correctly: "I will ordain, or I will appoint them a place." This could only place this event at some time in the future and in some place other than the land of Palestine. Yet today, all over Christendom, Christian pastors are insisting that the return of the Jews to Palestine is the fulfillment of this prophecy. This is careless handling of the Word of God, if not worse!

A second promise was made to King David, that his royal house would rule in Israel forever. This prophesy was made about 975 B.C. 390 years later, the last of David's descendants had disappeared from the scriptural scene. Does this mean that God's promise to David had been broken? Not at all!

The Christian church has often tried to "spiritualize" this dilemma by saying that Jesus Christ was of David's line and that the throne of David was perpetuated in Christ's spiritual line But this evasive tactic does not answer the problem

What happened when Judah was taken into captivity? Zedekiah, the last king of David's line in Palestine, saw all his sons killed before his eyes; then he was blinded and was dragged in chains to Babylon, see 2 Kings 25:7.

Evidently King Nebuchadnezzar of Babylon believed that he had killed all of the royal seed. But in the book of Jeremiah, we see where the prophet, with his secretary Baruch and the king's daughters safely fled to Egypt.

No more is told, of Jeremiah's Second Mission "to build and to plant," as recorded in Jeremiah 1:10. But Jeremiah, his secretary Baruch, and the king's daughters turn up later in Irish history, in the

British Isles. (Possibly this is one reason the name "Jeremiah," or "Jerry" is so popular among Irish families. It is seldom used in Jewish families.)

According to ancient Celtic history, which is as well recorded as anything the ancient Greeks or Romans did, the king's daughters married into Irish royalty which can be traced in modern times to the throne of Queen Elizabeth of England.

The word "Tara" is prevalent in Irish history. It means "Law" and comes from the ancient Hebrew word "Torah." The Irish poet wrote:

"The harp that once through Tara's halls, The soul of music shed." He was speaking of the same type of harp that was used by the "sweet singer" of Israel, the boy David, centuries before.

Literally volumes of evidence point to the fact that the throne of David, which became extinct in Jerusalem, was transplanted to the "Isles of the West."

The entire book of Isaiah, written in Judea, was addressed to "Israel in the Isles." Listen to Isaiah 41:1 - "Keep silence before me, O islands; and let the people renew their strength: let them come near; then let them speak: let us come near together for judgment." Verse 5 - "The isles saw it, and feared; the ends of the earth were afraid, drew near, and came." Go on to verses 8 and 9 - "But thou, Israel, art my servant, Jacob whom I have chosen, the seed of Abraham my friend. Thou whom I have taken from the ends of the earth, and called thee from the chief men thereof, and said unto thee, Thou art my servant; I have chosen thee, and not cast thee away."

Here in this chapter, verses 18-20, are some of the most significant verses of all. Yet I have never heard a Christian minister preach on any of them - notice: "I will open rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys: I will make thy wilderness a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water. I will plant in the wilderness the cedar, and the shittah tree, and the myrtle, and the oil tree: I will set in the desert the fir tree, and the pine, and the box tree together: That they may see, and know, and consider, and understand together, that the hand of the Lord hath done this, and the Holy One of Israel hath created it." All of these verses are directed at Israel, cast out of her land, and settled in the "Appointed Place." Did you know there is no place in the world where the famous Cedars of Lebanon still survive, except on the Western Coast lands of the United States? The trees we know as "redwood cedars", were planted by God, in the wilderness of America, over 5000 years ago, specifically for His people Israel.

The problem of modern Christianity goes much deeper than mere acknowledging that the ten tribes of Israel still exist. If White, Christian Americans would honestly study God's Word and secular history, they would recognize the fact that we are "God's Chosen People," set aside for a "special purpose." This would not glorify us as a superior people. It would give us a clearer understanding of the will of God for this nation and in our lives and would give us a purpose in this world to do as God wants us to do. This is clearly shown in the prayer Christ taught His disciples: "After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. **THY KINGDOM COME. THY WILL BE DONE IN EARTH, AS IT IS IN HEAVEN.**" (St. Matthew 6:9, 10).

Christians are apt to glibly quote from 2 Chronicles 7:14 - "If my people, which are CALLED BY MY NAME, will humble themselves and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; THEN WILL I HEAR FROM HEAVEN AND WILL FORGIVE THEIR SINS, AND WILL HEAL THEIR LAND!" Yet very, very few Christians recognize themselves as God's children, not only because of salvation through Jesus Christ, but by RIGHT OF PHYSICAL INHERITANCE!

I wish it were possible in this message to go into detailed explanation concerning Israel's move North and West from their captivity in Assyria, on to England and ultimately to their "Appointed Place" in the New World, in a magnificent country called America. It is a fascinating story, full of miracles of God's protection of His people and ties in with many scriptures which have never been understood, because Christians have refused to accept them at "face value."

I assure you, that if you make an honest effort to study this question, as I have done in recent months, you too will come to the glorious conclusion that you are here on this earth for far more reasons than to be transported to some heaven in the sky, where you will spend eternity sitting on a fluffy white cloud, strumming on your heavenly harp. It will be a great blessing to you and will awaken you to the stupendous fact that you are of the blood of Abraham, the friend of God. You are an "Isaac-son." (Genesis 21:12, Romans 9:7)

When Judah went into captivity in Babylon, she was promised a return to her former homeland in the coming years. But Israel was never promised such a return; instead she was told of a tender royal twig, which would be cropped from the royal house and would be carried away by God's hand "Thus saith the Lord God; I will also take of the highest branch of the cedar tree; and will set it; I will crop off the top of his young twigs a tender one, and will plant it upon an high mountain and eminent: In the mountain of the height of Israel will I plant it: and it shall bring forth boughs, and bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar: and under it shall dwell all fowl of every wing; and in the shadows thereof shall they dwell," (Ezekiel 17:22, 23). Notice now the promise and the Divine signature affixed, verse 24 - "...I the Lord have spoken it and have done it."

Years later, the Prophet Hosea says of Israel, after she had gone into a foreign land: "Yet the number of the children of Israel shall be as the sands of the sea, which cannot be measured or numbered." (Certainly if you are an honest person, you would have to admit that the people we know as Jews cannot qualify here, at no time in their existence have they ever numbered more than 20-million, which is less than the population of many of our States. Go on: "and it shall come to pass, that in a place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people (they were called Gentiles), there it shall be said unto them, Ye are the sons of the living God." (Hosea 1:10). In other words, they shall be known as a Christian people. (Compare these words with John 1:12 - "For to as many as receive Him (Christ), to them gave he the power, to become the sons of God; even to them which believe on His name."

There is at least one valuable fact of history which should not surprise us. When the Prophet said that Israel would lose its identity and be called by other name, we find the name "Kumri" cropping up. This was the name Israel was called in the land of Crimea.

If I had the time, I could go into the fascinating story of how King Solomon's navy went into the Atlantic Ocean, possibly as far north as Britain. There are many Biblical historians, who believe that Tarshish mentioned in the Bible, was the Western Islands. The maritime tribe of Israel - Dan, had a habit of leaving their name behind wherever they traveled and we see such names as Danube, the land of Danmark, and others, cropping up all over Europe.

All over Northern Europe, one can see the signs of traveling Israel. The Scots, or "Gael" as they were formerly called, are a perfect derivative of the word "Galilu." You will find this city on the Southern Coast of the Black Sea, on the Northwest tip of Portugal, and again in the Gauls of Spain. Did all these Israelite names happen by chance, or are they trying to tell us something? They were so named, centuries before the Christian era began.

Many Christian scholars have speculated about the first thirty years of Christ's life. There is little scriptural record concerning it, after He appears before the Doctors in the temple at the age of twelve. Yet there is secular historical reference that he may have traveled to the British Isles as a boy, with his uncle, Joseph of Arimathea. Joseph was involved in tin trade and owned a tin mine in what is now known as Cornwall, England.

When persecution of the early Christian church became violent, it disappeared from Jerusalem and showed up in many other places, including Britain. The contention of the Roman Catholic church that Britain was evangelized in 598 A.D. does not hold up to historical scrutiny, since there are many historical records which show a Christian church in England within ten years after Christ's death and resurrection - As the Christian church began to evangelize the world, the Apostle Paul followed the coast line route of earlier Israelites and planted new churches among the Israel

colonies on the northern shores of the Mediterranean Sea. This can be proven by looking at the salutations in the Epistles. From Romans through Thessalonians, the greetings of Paul are to specific churches in this area. The Epistle to the Hebrews was written to Israelites, not Jews. James wrote specifically to the "twelve tribes scattered abroad throughout Asia Minor." Yet our ministers like to tell us that the Ten Tribes of Israel were lost hundreds of years before this. Peter wrote to the "strangers scattered throughout Asia Minor."

The New Testament clearly intimates that Spain was within the boundaries of Paul's missionary vision. In his Epistle to the Romans, he clearly indicates that while he had not at that time visited Rome, he had already been to Spain: "Whensoever I take my journey into Spain, I will come to you..." (Romans 15:24). In verse 28, Paul explains that he had to go to Jerusalem first: "When therefore I have performed this, and have sealed to them this first, I will come by you into Spain."

If Paul went as far as Spain, there is no reason for us to doubt historical British records which say that he also visited Britain. After all, this is only around the corner from Spain. Check the "Lost Chapter of the Book of Acts"; shows Paul preaching in the Isles.

If Paul went to Britain, then why are Christian ministers upset with historical records which state that Joseph of Arimathea, the uncle of Jesus, did business there? and if Joseph went there, what's so strange about a teenage Jesus going with him? If this historical record had been of the Revolutionary War period, no one would question it, except possibly for the radical who wanted to destroy the truth about this period. Draw your own conclusions!

If we accept the historical records of ancient Babylon, Assyria and Egypt, which go back 35 centuries or so, why is it so hard for us to accept English history of the First Century A.D.?

One of the pre-eminent facts in world history today, is the basic unity of the Anglo-Saxon nations. We the people of the United States did not create this unity. In fact our foreign policy for years has been responsible for raising barriers to it. We have fought two wars with our "mother country," England. We have fought two great wars with Germany, although 25% of our people have a German background. We have spread anti-English propaganda through our school books for over 150 years. We have allowed the United States to be used as the base for anti-British propaganda. Yet in spite of all this, Anglo-Saxon unity still remains a force to be reckoned with. Why? Because Bible prophesy foretold this!

The unity of the Anglo-Saxon people did not come about because we spoke the same language. We do not! It did not come because we had a common political background. We do not! We think the same thoughts because they are our heart's language and we have been conditioned by our Israel-Christian heritage, not the Judeo-Christian culture our pastors like to speak about.

Nowhere else in the world is love of freedom and justice so deeply ingrained as among the Anglo-Saxon peoples. This love of justice and freedom stems from our belief in the Lord God Jehovah, the God of our forefather's, Israel!

We look at the historical records of England and the United States and we have much of which to be ashamed. We see the greedy drive of our industrialists for materialism and the corruption of our leadership, especially in recent years. Yet God's people of the Old Testament committed the same sins and the lash of God descended on them.

Today we see the same trend in England and America. Our problems have come because we have refused as a nation, to follow the Lord. We have broken the Covenant made by our forefathers at Plymouth Rock. If you don't want to accept this, I challenge you to read the words of the Mayflower Compact. "In the Name of God, Amen. We whose names are underwritten, having undertaken for the glory of God and the advancement of the Christian faith, a voyage to the plant the first colony... do by these Presents, solemnly and mutually, in the presence of God, combine ourselves into a civil body politic." That was the beginning of our politics.

A man of God drew up our Articles of Confederation: "Whereas, we all came into these parts of

America with one and the same end; namely, to advance the Kingdom of our Lord Jesus Christ and to enjoy the liberties of the Gospel in purity, we therefore conceive it our bounden duty... that, as a nation and religion, so in other respects, we be one and continue one." That declaration made us a People!

Those of us who have studied and believe the Bible know that the purpose of God will be fulfilled in His people, in His own good time, regardless of what people preach or believe to the contrary. The great English poet laureate, Rudyard Kipling knew this. When asked to write a special poem for the Diamond Jubilee of Queen Victoria, he came up with "Requiem," which is also applicable to the United States.

**"Far flung our navies melt away;  
One dune and headland sink the fire"  
Low, all our pomp of yesterday.  
Is one with Ninevah and Tyre:  
Lord God of Hosts, be with us yet,**

**Lest we forget:**

**"For heathen host, which puts its trust;  
In reeking tube and iron shard,  
All valiant dust, which builds on dust;  
And guarding calls not Thee to guard;  
Lord God of Hosts, be with us yet;**

**Lest we forget!"**

He goes on to close in these words: "For frantic boast and foolish word, have mercy on Thy people, Lord!"

Did he know something about the Anglo-Saxon people our present day ministers refuse to accept?

Let no one believe that the things I have spoken about in this message are for the purpose of glorifying America or the White Race. Pride is a sin; racial pride also. But the true Israel message glorifies the purpose of God, as it is fulfilled through men. The highest justification of man's existence is when he becomes the vehicle through which God's earthly purposes are accomplished. It has ever been thus!

Over a hundred years ago, a heathen Jewish philosopher from Germany named Ludwig Feurbach stated: "Man will finally be truly free, when he realizes there is no God of man, but man himself." This idea took root in the diseased mind of a young Jewish radical named Karl Marx and was the bedrock on which the philosophy of Communism was founded.

This same idea can be found today in the teaching of Secular Humanism, which was designed to destroy the spiritual strength of America by destroying her moral fiber. It is in direct conflict with the teaching of Christ, when He said: "If ye will know the truth, the truth will set you free."

The real beginnings of America were in a little believing church. In spite of kings and popes, the Divine guiding hand of God, gathered these men from among His people, for a specific purpose! These were not rude, uneducated peasants. Many of them were graduates of the universities of Europe. They were men who knew their Bibles by heart and could read them in English, Hebrew and Greek. But they lacked one skill for their venture in the New World, that was the military skill to protect themselves. God supplied that in a man named Miles Standish. Standish had been a soldier in Holland, where he had been fighting against the Spanish, for religious freedom.

This little band of exiles, held a patent for lands in Virginia. They were driven north by fierce storms and landed on the hostile, rocky coasts of New England, at a place called Plymouth Rock.

You all know the story of that first, bleak, barren winter, in which over half of their number died. But God was working in His mysterious ways and saved them through a miracle; just as He had done with their forefathers in the Wilderness of Sinai, centuries before.

Who were these Pilgrim Fathers? Here is what they called themselves: "The seed of Abraham, God's servant, and the children of Jacob, His Chosen." They looked on themselves as "a vine out of Egypt in this wilderness." These were the words they used. They used the old Hebrew word "led," not "driven," when they explained why they had come to the New World. They braced themselves for the troublesome times they knew were ahead, by relying on God's promises to the children of Israel, because they knew they were part of this same Chosen People.

My friends, in spite of everything that people like Madelyn Murray O'Hara may say, the hereditary strain of America's Christian background, which made her the greatest, came from this spiritual planting. What a "powerhouse" for righteousness the Church would become, if she rediscovered this truth and acted on it!

If there was space, I could show you how time and time again, at a moment of crisis, God saved our new country by miracles as great as any recorded in the Old Testament. Our Founding Fathers knew who they were and they expected God to act in their behalf. When Fort Ticonderoga was captured from the British during the Revolutionary War, it was taken in the name of "the Lord God Jehovah, the God of Israel." I doubt very much if there was a single Jew in that Continental force. But those were the words our commander used. He knew who he was and why he was there!

I have already pointed out to you how the Mayflower Compact was the beginning of our politics; and the Articles of Confederation made us a People. Then in 1775, the Declaration of Independence made us a Nation. They said: "For the support of this Declaration, with a firm reliance on the protection of Divine Providence, we mutually pledge to each other our lives, our fortunes, and our sacred honor."

It becomes evident, that the Mayflower Compact, the Articles of Confederation, and the Declaration of Independence is a three-fold cord which binds us in a covenant relationship to the Law of God. Our patriotism and our religion grow from the same stem, and we will be judged on how we obey this Covenant. All three of these documents are based on the knowledge of the American people that they were "God's Israel in the wilderness."

Do you refuse to accept this? Then I challenge you to read again these documents in their entirety. See what our early leaders, men who were on the scene, men who took part in our nation's birth, said.

George Washington knew who we were. He called America "the Land of promise." When the people of this land made him their first President he said: "Every step by which we have advanced to the character of an independent nation, seems to have been distinguished by some token of Providential Agency."

Abraham Lincoln knew who we were. He said that he was but "an humble instrument in the hands of the Almighty, and of this, HIS MOST CHOSEN PEOPLE!"

The overwhelming mass of evidence proves that the United States represents one great body of Israel, bound by Israel's responsibility, fulfilling Israel's scriptural destiny. In no way, does this detract from the fundamentals of the Faith. I have been accused by some of departing from the "fundamentals of the faith," because I refuse to accept the Jews as the Chosen people. I vehemently deny this, my fundamentals of the faith have been strengthened by this truth I have acknowledged. People who believe in the Israel Identity of the White Anglo-Saxon and allied people's of America, should be more fundamental than any others, for they should recognize their responsibility to act as God's People. This truth should add to the other truth's of God Word, not detract from it!

I wish there was time to go into the symbolism which our Founding Fathers wove into our National emblems. These all pointed to their knowledge that America is God's People. We will cover more of

this in subsequent messages.

Suffice it to say, that if Christian Americans ever get the vision of who they are; if their pastors will have the honesty and the courage to study the Word and the facts of history and pass it on to their people; this nation of ours will be turned around in a remarkably short time. It could come before we have first been driven to our knees in the dust. I believe it is up to those of us who say we love the Lord, to fall in love with Him enough to do what He has told us to do and thus save the Land we love.

## **Chapter Two**

### **LET THERE BE LIGHT!**

There are many historical discrepancies which exist concerning the early history of England, the Mother country of these United States. This is partly because of the confusion and misunderstanding which has been caused by the translation of names from one language to another. Historians when discussing the early history of our forefathers, seldom if ever, discuss the language spoken by the original Britons and Gauls.

If we are to understand the true significance of our roots as AngloSaxons, we need to go back to the original languages, rather than the piece-meal accounts which have come down to us through the Greek and Latin languages.

Today there is a strong drive afoot to discredit everything which is White and Christian; especially if it is Anglo-Saxon. So we need to take a long, hard, honest look at where our people came from, in order to understand where we are headed.

Historians have been among the worst offenders, for they have constantly put out the theory, that for centuries before the Roman invasion of Britian, our British forefathers were painted barbarians, devoid of all cultural and religious conscience. They have blithely written off centuries of majestic British history as either fokelore or myth.

When one looks at the present scholarly approach to ancient British history, you can easily come to the conclusion that the scholars involved have entered into a deliberate conspiracy to blacken the name of the early inhabitants of these Islands and thus put a "pall of shame" on those of us who claim them as ancestors.

But there is no need for shame on the part of white Americans, since the truth of our ancestors is available for anyone who is honest enough to seek it.

Any honest scholar who reads the classical history of Rome, Greece and Gaul, and who then compares this with early British records can see this truth. It may require a bit of effort on their part, but the records are available and are stored for the most part in the British Museum Library, with a few in the Vatican Library - all of them make for fascinating reading.

Literally thousands of Cymric historical documents and monastic documents are available for study. (The word "Cymric" refers to the early people of Britain). There are other historical versions from very early British historians.

Modern scholars for the most part, and unfortunately this includes the majority of Christian scholars, have either refused to believe these ancient documents, or have deliberately ignored them. Probably more so the latter. There is a good reason for this. If they were to accept these historical documents, they would be forced in all honesty, to accept the identity teaching, that the Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Scandanavian, Germanic and related peoples, are indeed the "Israel of God," who were cast into the wilderness for their sins. They would have to admit that these were the "lost sheep of the house of Israel," who Christ mentioned in Matthew 10:6 and 15:24. In the latter verse He said: "I am not sent BUT unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel."

The word "lost" used here, comes from the Greekword "apollumi," which is made up of two base

words; "apo" which means: "to put away," and denotes separation, and "allumi," meaning: "punishment." What we find here literally is a word which has nothing whatsoever to do with being "spiritually lost," as most preachers would have us believe. Christ obviously sent His disciples out to preach the Kingdom message to those Israelites who had been "put away for punishment." In other words, the Tribes of Israel which were in the dispersion.

Many historians refuse to accept the ancient British manuscripts which prove the Israel Identity of these early British settlers, saying they cannot be trusted. Yet these same scholars (?) accept the historical records of Assyria, Babylonia, and Egypt, which are centuries older and which give us the early record of such men as Abram, Isaac, Jacob, and Moses.

It almost seems as though modern Bible scholars want to destroy the truth of history. It becomes obvious, with a little observation, that they are dedicated to the proposition that the people we now call "Jews" are the people of the Book. They will allow nothing to dissuade them. It could be that they unconsciously realize that their own people would rise up in righteous indignation, if they realized how down through the years, they have been cheated out of one of their greatest blessings, while our worst enemies have been elevated to the top position among the families of the earth.

When I first approached my fundamentalist pastor with these truths, he rather sneeringly referred to them as "discredited British-Israel teachings." When I showed him, or tried to show him documented proofs that the Zionist Jews could not be God's Chosen People (and these proofs come not only from historical sources, but from the Word of God itself), he refused to even look at them. His reaction was: "If you preach this trash; not one Baptist church in the nation will open its doors for your message."

I guess this touched a wrong nerve in me for I responded: "I did not realize that the criteria for being right in the eyes of God was to have Baptist approval." Just because a majority of Baptist preachers have had their eyes blinded, does not mean that I must close my eyes to the truth. I'm still a Baptist and I will put my fundamentalism up against any pastor who condemns me for my Israel-Identity beliefs. It almost seemed as though my pastor was echoing the condemnation that comes from many about the Baptists; many of you have heard it: "You Baptists believe that if someone is not a Baptist, they will never make it to heaven, for only you have the truth." This of course is absolutely religious "tommyrot."

It is not being scripturally honest for any pastor to disregard history which is in complete agreement with the Word of God. Maybe this type of thinking is why you have never heard a sermon preached on Revelation 2:9; 3:9 - the Son of God speaking: ". . . I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews (Judeans) and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan." Don't get angry with me, please, I didn't write those words.

I've never yet met a fundamental, or conservative pastor for that matter, who was honestly willing to face up to the facts given in these two verses.

But let's get back to our early British ancestors. The enemies of ancient Britain wrote openly about the amazing culture of these people - they were not barbarians. The city of London, then called Llandon, was founded 270 years before Rome, about 1020 B.C. At the time of the Roman invasion, it had many of the finest universities in the Western World.

The famous British archeologist, Sir Flinders Petrie, discovered in old Gaza in Palestine, gold ornaments and beads of Celtic origin, which dated as far back as 1500 B.C. This indicates that there was probably sea commerce between the Islands and the Israelites centuries before the time of Christ. In 2 Chronicles we read how the ships of Tarshish brought much wealth to king Solomon, this was about 990 B.C. and there is much evidence that Tarshish was the British Isles. This could have been the same area to which Jonah was fleeing when he was tossed overboard in a storm and was swallowed by a great fish.

The art of enameling and the production of tin can be traced to the British Isles. The Britons were so

advanced in the art of enameling, that relics can still be seen in the British Museum, which are well over 2,000 years old and are as perfect as the day they were made. Roman history proves that the Britons taught this art to the Romans.

Herodotus, the father of secular history, writing about 450 B.C. talked about the high civilization of the British Isles. Julius Ceasar, following his first campaign in the Islands in 55 B.C. wrote with a great deal of admiration about the advanced culture of the Britons, their excellent character, their ingenuity in commerce and their craftsmanship. He referred with amazement to their large cities, their architecture, their universities of learning and particularly to their religion. The Britons believed in one God, long before the first Christian missionaries arrived. They believed in a coming Messiah and in a life after death. This is what made them such fearless soldiers; because they were not afraid to die. Do these things seem to you to be the mark of the naked, barbarians our historians would have us believe inhabited these islands? Can't you see the earmarks of their Israel background?

There are many ancient historical records concerning a people called kimmerians - Kimmeri - Keloti - Kelts, or Celts as we now know them. These people seem to have immigrated through Europe from somewhere near the Caspian Sea. Archeological finds have proven that the British Isles were uninhabited before the Celts arrived. Long before they were known as "Celts," the Prophet Isaiah addressed himself to them as the inhabitants of the "Isles of the Sea."

Why have Bible historians in particular, mutilated historical facts concerning these people? It is a tragedy of the first magnitude, which baffles the mind of an honest person. Is it because they have been "brainwashed" in recent years by their seminary leaders, into a false concept of who God's Chosen People really are? Preaching the Gospel has been made into a profession.

Philologists, those who study human speech, especially as the vehicle of literature, that sheds light on the cultural history of a people, state that the ancient Phoenecian script is the ancestor of modern English. Preceding this was the "Keltic" or "Cymric" tongue, which is the worlds oldest living language. Its roots are closely related to ancient Hebrew.

We need to mention at this point, that ancient Hebrew, the language of the Old Testament, has very little association with modern Hebrew and absolutely nothing with "Yiddish," which is the world language of modern Jewry.

In the book of Nehemiah, in the Old Testament, we read how the scribe Ezra bewailed the fact that his people, returning from 70 years of captivity in Babylon, could not understand their native tongue. They had become a "mixed," or better yet, a "mongrelized" nation. Listen to Nehemiah 13:24 - "And the children spake half in the speech of Ashdod, and could not speak the Jews (Judaite) language, but according to the language of each people."

As I said, the modern Jew speaks "Yiddish," which is a conglomeration of several languages. This is because the modern Jew is a "mongrel" nation. We can see this by reading in Esther 8:7- "...and many of the people of the land became Jews: for the fear of the Jews fell on them." There were literally thousands of Jews in Babylon who were not of the seed of Abraham, just as about 90% of the people we now know as Jews, have not a drop of Abraham's blood flowing in their veins.

Abundant proof exists which proves that the ancient Celtic language of Britain is still alive. It is frequently spoken in Wales, Cornwall, Ireland, Scotland, Brittany, and Normandy.

During World War II, when the Allied High Command could find no way of preventing German Intelligence from decipherring their wire messages, Britain's Prime Minister, David Lloyd George, suggested using the Cymric tongue in their transmissions. This was done and it completely baffled the Germans.

Today's historians, for the most part, have completely distorted history and seem to gloat over the control they exert over historical facts. To illustrate this, let me tell you of an incident that happened to me a few years ago in a Florida school. I was waiting in the library to meet the school

superintendent, when I picked up a Fifth Grade History book. Being a Revolutionary War buff, I naturally turned to this era in our history. Here is what I read: "We cannot always believe the stories we have been told about early American leaders; George Washington and the cherry tree; Paul Revere and so on, for it has been proven that on the night that Paul Revere was supposed to have warned the people of the British attack, he was drunk in bed with a prostitute in Boston." It's no wonder our children have little pride in our country anymore. Well the religious historians are just as guilty of distorting facts.

News reporters revel in their ability to distort historical facts so as to fit their political and racial beliefs. I remember a few years ago watching a FACE THE NATION television show on which Walter Cronkite appeared. The moderator asked him: "Mr. Cronkite, how do you feel about truth in presenting the news?" to which the famous commentator replied, in his superior manner: "My job is not to tell the truth; I am an opinion molder!" The same is true of religious historians. Bible scholars often twist scripture to fit their own narrow way of thinking, without careful consideration of what the Word of God really says. If you don't want to believe this, consider the manner in which Bible scholars define God's Laws concerning Baptism. There are many modes, and each group insists theirs is right; yet they use the same textbook to prove their point. They have done this in their teaching concerning the Jews as God's Chosen People and immediately label as "ignorance" or "prejudice" anyone who disagrees with them.

Let me give you a striking example from one of our major Protestant denominations. Can you explain to me why the writings of Martin Luther, the founder of that denomination, why his writings concerning the Jews have been completely expunged from Lutheran seminar literature? Luther on many occasions pointed out the dangers posed by allowing Jews into positions of responsibility in government. He commented on their low moral character, their trickery in dealing with politics and their avarice for gold. Yet today you can't find one of these books in a Lutheran school.

Theological scholars today, as in ages past, often describe history so as to bolster their own political and religious beliefs, not for the advancement of truth. They turn viciously against anyone who contradicts them; even when they have been proven wrong. They fail to realize that language and geography is not the standard of judgment on which race is based. There is often a change in these basic elements; but while language and location often change, race never does.

In order to properly evaluate the history of any race, we must recognize the progressive changes which appear in its language, religion, social customs, and geographical residence.

We must constantly guard against the distorter, the irresponsible, the quack, and the atheist. The Apostle Paul warned of these in 2 Timothy 3:13, when he said: "But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving and being deceived." That word "seduce", means "to lead astray; to persuade to disobedience or disloyalty." This is what we must constantly guard against in our churches, even the fundamental ones.

The warped minds of these seducers are motivated by bigotry, greed, power, prejudice, intolerance, religious and racial hatred. They even hate their own people. What they cannot easily understand, they scoffingly label as "myth", or "tradition," without actually understanding the meaning of the words.

According to Webster's Dictionary, the word "tradition" means: "the handing down of information, beliefs, and customs by word of mouth, from one generation to another without written instruction." To the bigoted professors in our seminaries, "tradition" is synonymous with "fairy tales." But this is not its meaning at all. Disraeli, the British statesman once defined tradition when he said: "A tradition can neither be made nor destroyed."

A tradition is a truth, embellished no doubt by the passage of time, but a truth nevertheless. Tradition can easily be clarified by anyone who is honest enough to try and separate the "wheat from the chaff."

For instance, the Western world has come to generalize the meaning of the word "Christian," to cover all who believe that Jesus Christ existed as a historical figure. This is not the Bible definition by any stretch of the imagination. It is also often insinuated, that the followers of Christ, from the very beginning were Christian and many pastors refer to the Old Testament saints as being Christians.

I have heard Arab leaders refer to Christians as a "race."

Yet this word did not come into being until several years after the death of Christ, when in Acts 11:26, written about 37 A.D. we read: "...and the disciples were called Christians, first at Antioch."

The people who were baptized by the Holy Spirit on the Day of Pentecost were not called Christians. The 120 who waited in the Upper Room for this "infilling," were not called Christians. They were known as "Followers of the Way."

The title "Christian" came into being, because these people were known as "Little Christ's," hence Christian. The Greek word used here is "Kris-tee-an-os," which literally means: "Christ's followers." It is interesting to note that the word is used only three times in the New Testament.

Actually the word is a composite of the Greek word meaning "consecration," and the Hebrew word "Am" which means: "a consecrated person." Hence the true meaning of the word Christian is: "A person who is consecrated to Christ."

The early missionaries to Britain were not called Christian, but were named "Culdee." This is a Cymric word which means: "the servant of God." This title in itself indicates that these early missionaries were considered to be more than ordinary strangers in the islands. Their name set them apart as something special.

There is much documented proof in ancient British archives, that Joseph of Arimathea, the uncle of Jesus; the Apostles Paul and Peter, Lazarus and Simon Zelotes, were among those who brought the message of the living Christ to these islands, within ten years after His ascension.

When Christ walked on this earth, the popular language of the East was Greek, not Latin. The Aramaic and Hebrew languages were confined principally to the Judeans. There is little doubt that Jesus was conversant in Aramaic, Hebrew, Greek and Latin and if what old British historical records say is true, He could speak Celtic. These documents say that He visited these islands as a teenager, accompanying his uncle on one of his frequent visits to his tin mines near Cornwall, England.

Centuries before Christ walked the earth, the Greek language was known to the ancient Britons from their commercial association with Greek and Phoenician sailors. At this period of world history, Britain was known as "Cassiterides," after its chief industry, the mining of tin. Aristotle was one of the first historians to name Britain the "tin island," when he coined this term about 350 B.C.

The eminent British historian, Creasy, in his monumental book, "The History of England," writes: "The British mines mainly supplied the adornments for Solomon's temple."

At this stage of history, the Islanders were known as Kelts, derived from their racial name "Kimmerian." The letter "C" began to replace the "K" in spelling, but the pronunciation remained the same.

Then, as today, the descendants of this ancient people in England and Wales were referred to as Celts. The inhabitants of Hibernia - Ireland, were also called Celts. The Gaels in Scotland and the people of Gaul, now France, were called Gau Is. Ethnically, all these people came from the same race. The meaning of the word "Gaul," is "strangers," indicating they came from some other land.

We should remember that though these people were strangers in the Islands, they were it's first settlers. They were the colonizers of a virgin land, since not even savages lived on these islands before our forefathers arrived.

We can trace these strangers through their wanderings from their original homeland in the Euphrates River valley, some 3000 years B.C.

After the Kimmerians settled in the Islands, they became known as British. Why were they so named? What was so different about these people or their way of life that caused other nations to give them this strange name?

Ancient historians say that it was their religious belief which set them apart from others. They believed in one invisible God, and in the coming of a Messiah, who was His Son. They hated idols; they worshiped in the open, facing to the East and believed passionately in the immortality of the soul.

The religious ritual which seemed to make the greatest impression on foreign historians, was their custom of carrying the Ark of the Covenant before them in all their religious observances. Only one other religion known to man had ever done this, the ancient Israelites.

It was this ritual which gave the British their surname. It is derived from the ancient Hebrew language and is formed from two words: "B'rith," which means: "covenant," and "ish," which means Join them together and you have "covenant man." The ancient word "am," attached to "B'rith" means "land." So in its entirety the word British or Britain means: "man of the covenant land."

The Covenant People of the Old Testament, living in the "Covenant Land," became the consecrated people of the Covenant Land. They were the advance guard of Christianity and were to evangelize the world for their Messiah, Jesus the Christ.

Did you know that 98% of all the Bibles printed in the world come from England and the United States? That 95% of all the Christian missionary effort comes from these countries? No nation, anywhere else in the world, has been as attracted to Christianity as have those of the United States and the British Commonwealth. Does this have the slightest meaning to you? It should have!

Could it be that these white Anglo-Saxon countries are fulfilling the covenant made with their God centuries before, in which they were told that they would be bearers of God's good news of salvation to the "uttermost parts of the earth?" This is something the people called "Jews" have never done. In fact they have no teaching concerning salvation of the soul in their religious teachings.

Bible scholars have good reason to believe that Paul's Letter to the church at Galatia was addressed to the Gauls in Galatia. Peter's General Epistle was addressed to the "strangers scattered throughout Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia and Bithynia." The Epistle of James was addressed to: "the twelve tribes scattered abroad." (not to the Jews in Palestine.)

The national name England was only used to designate the English and the Welsh. All the Islands were known as Britain, the "Land of the Covenant People."

A traditional custom of the Kelts was to build an altar of stone, in the open, whenever they rested on their journey from the East to the West. Their journeys can be traced from Assyria to their new home in Britain by the remains of these altars.

The first stone altar in historical record was erected by Jacob after his dream concerning the ladder which reached into heaven. He built it as a witness of the Covenant he made with his God that night. Ever after, the Israelites erected stone altars. Isn't it interesting to note that the Kymri did the same thing?

In the British Museum in London, one can see the famous black obelisk of Shalmaneser II. This relic bears reference to the captivity of the Israelites in Assyria and to all the kings subjected to the Assyrian king. Among these rulers was a man named Jehu, the son of Omri, the King of Israel. The obelisk has a series of twenty carved reliefs or pictures, showing the captives. One shows Jehu on his knees, offering tribute to the Assyrian King.

Many cemeteries have been unearthed throughout the Crimean area of Southeast Asia, in which Israelite names are prominent - all of these are linked with the Keltic race.

You should remember that the tribe of Ephraim was the legal inheritor of the title Israel - not Judah, or the Jews. In the Bible, the Southern Kingdom at Jerusalem and the Northern Kingdom at Samaria are always addressed under different names. Even God refers to them as such, see Psalms 114:2.

As a result, the Ephramites governed according to the patriarchal law. Originally Judah was a part of the priestly sect, along with the Levites. But the Levites were the true dispensers of religious jurisdiction and were divided between Judah and Israel in this service.

Among the ancient British, this same group represented the professional class - the scientists, doctors, lawyers, etc., the Ephramites were the principle soldiers, the defenders of the faith. The Levites were not permitted to bear arms or serve in war. This same thing was true among the Druids of the Kymri.

When Isaac was born, God made a strange statement to Abraham, He said: "In all that Sarah hath said unto thee, hearken unto her voice; for in Isaac shall thy seed be called," (Genesis 21:12). Both Isaiah and Jeremiah gave positive clues to the identity of the British people. Jesus said that He was sent to the "lost sheep of the House of Israel." He told the Jews of His day that their inheritance had been taken away and given to another. Christ would only give this inheritance to God's own people, although preachers have tried to spiritualize this and say it was given to the Church. Yet from the very beginning, the Covenant People were bound by the Covenant Law to carry out God's purpose on this earth. God never made a covenant with any other people to do this task. Christ's strongest commission was given to the Apostle Paul, who was to go to the Gentiles with his message. Strong's Concordance, No.1484, says that the word "Gentile," comes from the Greek word "Ethnos," which means: "tribe; or specifically a foreigner, by implication, a non-Jew." When Paul went to the Gentiles, there is plenty of evidence available, that he preached in the British Isles and ordained the first Christian Bishop of England.

Jesus stated that the "Old Law" was finished at His death. He came to fulfill the Law and the Covenant between God and man. Until the British Druid church and its people were consecrated in the "way of the Lord," they were Gentiles. But of all the people on the earth, the Anglo-Saxons had the only existing faith which had been prepared beforehand to accept Christ. They were the only people who knew His name, and had spoken it before Christ was born. This should be significant!

Just as the excavation of monuments and graves in the Crimea and on to the British Isles have documented and identified the travels of the Kymri, so the same can be said of the name "Saxon."

The name "Semite," or "Shemite," comes from Shem, the son of Noah (Genesis 9:26). Until the exodus of Abram from Ur of the Chaldees, the Covenant People were called Semites. Under Abraham, they became known as Hebrews. (This term comes from the word "Eber," and was applied to the descendants of Shem.) Just as the word "Hebrew" has nothing to do with race, since it means "colonizer;" it was applied to the Israelites in much the same manner it was once associated with the Americans and Canadians. They were called "colonists," or "colonizers."

The Covenant People were nationalized under the dying Jacob; grandson of Abraham and the son of Isaac. They became a nation at this time and were made up of twelve tribes, or "states." They were called "Israel," which in the Hebrew tongue means "ruling with God." Much later, the ten northern tribes revolted under Ephraim and the nation was divided at the time of Rheoboam into the Northern Kingdom with its headquarters in Samaria, and the Southern Kingdom, with its capitol city in Jerusalem.

During the long period from Shem to the vanishing of the Ephramites, the word "Jew" was never applied to the Northern Kingdom.

Some of the Jews, or Judaites, as they are more accurately called, who sprang from the remnant of Judah and who returned to Jerusalem after the seventy years of captivity in Babylon, were Shemite,

and part of Israel. But the much greater number of those who returned to Jerusalem were so intermingled and "mongrelized" by inter-marriage and proseliting, they had little claim to being the descendants of Abraham. I have already mentioned the example from Esther, chapter eight, where multitudes of Babylonians became Jews, because of fear.

Turn with me, if you will to Ezra 9:1, 2- "...The people of Israel, and the priests, and the Levites, have not separated themselves from the peoples of the land... For they have taken of their daughters for themselves and for their sons: so that the HOLY SEED has been mingled themselves with the people of those lands." The descendants of this union, could not rightly be identified with Abraham, although they were known as Jews.

Some Bible scholars believe this is why some people in Palestine during Christ's time on earth accepted His ministry while others refused Him. They believe that it was the "true Israelites," who accepted Him, while the Jewish Pharisees, were the one's who refused. Do you remember what Jesus said when He first met Nathaniel in John 1:47 - "Behold an ISRAELITE indeed, in whom there is no guile." Why didn't Jesus identify him as a Jew? Because he wasn't!

It is a very serious Biblical error when our pastors consider the modern day Jew to be "all of Israel," because this just isn't so! The major portion of Judah and Ephraim had long before, passed out of their original homeland and the people we now know as Jews, who are of Abraham's seed, are far in the minority!

Now let us return to God's promise to Sarah in Genesis 21:12 - "in Isaac shall thy seed be called." The Prophets said this "seed" would dwell "far off" and be known by "another name." On being questioned by the people through whose land they passed, the Israelites and those of Judah who had joined them explained that they were "the sons of Isaac, or Sacs-sons, Issacson, or Saxons." This name can be found all across Europe, in the path of their migration to the British Isles.

The ethnological chart shows these Saxons were divided into two main groups. Each took a different route to dwell in the Isles of the West. We have already established that the Kymri came from the Caspian Sea area. But the warrior Ephramites, became known as the "Sons of Isaac." Ancient documents call them "I-Saccasuns," "I-sak-Suna," "Saksens," and finally "Saxons." They were known before this as Scythians. For about 700 years, they lived in the district known to the Greeks as Scythia; to the Romans, they were Dacia, now Roumania and Thrace.

The Anglo-Saxons were chief among the associated tribes and became its leaders.

In all their wanderings, these Keltic and Saxon people refused to intermix, or inter-marry with the peoples of other races. In fact, to do so was considered a grave offense which brought banishment from the tribe. They were much more loyal to this Law of God than their brethren of Judah in the Babylonian captivity.

Because the Judaites refused to remain separate in their captivity, they were branded by their facial characteristics, which were not Hebrew at all. In Isaiah 3:9, we are told that of these people, those who returned from Babylon, "the shew of their countenance doth testify against them." This can be seen today. Those who intermingled with the Hittites, the enemies of God, carry their facial characteristics of black hair, a swarthy countenance and hooked noses; today, we call these people Jews. They are not the pure descendants of Abraham, but half-breeds and in many instances have none of Abraham's blood.

Not only did the Saxons refuse to inter-marry, but they were true to the ancient command to "dwell together." When they began to migrate to another place, they took their aged and infirm along with them, by contrast to the actions of other nations who either abandoned or killed these people.

These tribes, who had been scattered abroad because of their repudiation of God's Covenant, winnowed like corn in a sieve, were finally gathered together in a place appointed by God. This was not in Palestine. In 2 Samuel 7:10, while David was standing beside his pillar in his palace in

Jerusalem, he was given this prophesy from God: "Moreover, I WILL APPOINT A PLACE FOR MY PEOPLE ISRAEL, and I WILL PLANT THEM, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and shall move no more; neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them anymore, as beforetime." This "Appointed Place" could not have been Palestine, since David was in Palestine when this promise was made.

Then God further promised that in this new land, they would rest secure (Isaiah 54:17) - "No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper..."

The Anglo-Saxon races are the only ones who have set aside a special day in which to honor God. Voltaire, the French intellectual atheist, once said: "Whether Englishmen know it or not, it is the English Sunday which makes England what England is." This is equally true concerning the United States.

England derived its name from the word "Angles," which literally means "God's-men." This name was not given to them because of any special righteousness on their part; but because instead of worshiping idols of stone and wood, they worshiped One God, long before Christianity arrived in England, therefore they were called English.

There are many "brain washed" pastors in America who insist the British-Israel story is a myth without foundation. They are mentally "fog bound" as the medieval scientists who refused to believe in the circulation of the blood, or the geographers who thought that the world was flat, and they are as reluctant to change their beliefs, no matter how much proof is presented in rebuttal. They are afraid to admit they have been wrong for so many years.

Yet even as many amazing discoveries of thousands of documents in the Dead Sea area have proven that the Bible is true, so thousands of other documents prove that we, the Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Germanic, Scandinavian race, are God's Israel and His Chosen People. Yet the same men who accept the documentation that the Bible is true, are reluctant, or dogmatically opposed to anything which teaches that the people we now know as Jews, are not God's Chosen People.

The Devil is always ready and alert to use the infidel mind and careless writers and scholars, to divert men's minds from the truth. But rest assured, my reading friend, the truth will come out in the end and many of our pastor's are going to be terribly embarrassed by it! I am not interested in being popular with men, but in seeking the truth from God, as revealed in His Holy Word and confirmed by true history

The words of Isaiah, as he addressed the people "afar in the Isles of the West," become fraught with meaning, as do the prophecies of Jeremiah. The Prophets proclaimed that the star of Jacob would spring forth from the line of David, the Shepherd King. Jesus the Messiah, came from this line. Jesus the "light of the world," directed His "Kingdom message," to the "lost sheep of the house of Israel," He proclaimed this Himself.

It is foretold that these "redeemed sheep" would keep the faith. They have proved it as no other people have. The Parliamentary platform of England is built on Christian concepts, as is the Constitution of these United States, which was founded as "one nation under God!" No other nations have ever been founded on these Christian principles. Certainly the people we now know as Jews, never followed this concept.

Our Pilgrim Father's knew who they were. They called themselves "the wandering seed of Israel in this wilderness." These were the men who wrote that great hymn of the Church:

**"Ye chosen seed of Israel's race,  
Ye ransomed from the fall;  
Hail Him who saves you by His grace,  
And crown Him, Lord of All!"**

Yes, my Christian friend, we in America have a magnificent heritage. But along with this heritage

goes a tremendous responsibility to carry out the obligations of God's people - we have not done this! This is why we are in the mess we are now in! Our troubles will continue to grow; conditions in America will become worse and worse; until once again, we will recognize who we are and then in penitence, fall down on our knees; ask God's pardon and see Him "heal our land!"

This great privilege which has been given to us should not make us boast; it should not cause us to be exalted over others. It should raise in us a humble spirit, that will cause us to follow God and once again acknowledge Him as "King of Kings, and Lord of Lords!"

## Chapter Three

### THE MAKING OF A GREAT NATION

In 2 Chronicles 7:14, written some 25 centuries ago, we read these thrilling words: "If My people, which are called by My name, will humble themselves, and pray, and seek My face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and I will forgive their sins, and will HEAL THEIR LAND."

For years, like many other fundamental preachers and evangelists, I preached that the people we now know as Jews were God's Chosen People, the people of the Abrahamic Covenant. I chose to overlook, as a majority of the pastor's still do, the crookedness, brutality, and murder, which brought these people back into the Promised Land.

For years, I listened as our greatest preachers proclaimed that the re-gathering of the Jews into Palestine, was the "budding of the fig tree," and that it signaled the "rapture of the church," and Christ's soon return to this earth.

Time and again, when I sought to warn Christians against the very real dangers we face, from enemies such as International Communism, I was frustrated as they told me: "My job is to preach the Gospel; God will take care of the Communists in His own good time." or maybe they would say: "This world is not my home; I'm saved and I don't have to worry about the Communists, or any of those other bad guys, because Jesus is coming back soon to rapture me out of this mess, before it gets too bad!"

You talk about people being wrapped up in a sheet of self-righteousness, some of those folks are "wrapped up in a shroud." There are going to be some such, who will be so tightly zipped up in this shroud, that they won't get unzipped in time to go with Him when He does return. For He said Himself: "Not everyone that saith unto me, Lord! Lord! will enter into the Kingdom of Heaven, but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven." It has always been for God's people to take a stand against evil, not hide in some spiritual foxhole, waiting for His return.

It disturbs me no end, when I see decent, God-fearing, well-meaning pastors, who have allowed themselves to be seduced by the very folks who have promised to make slaves of them. Yet many of these men are unwilling to study the scriptures for the truth; they are unwilling to compare scripture with history to learn what has happened, because then they would have to admit they have been wrong. So instead, they use vicious, un-Christian attacks against anyone who tries to warn their flock against the dangers they are facing. They remind me of the many college youth I used to encounter during the Vietnam War years, who would say in essence:

"Don't clutter up our minds with the truth; we have already made up our minds!"

One of the biggest problems American Christians have had to face in recent years is that, as a nation, we have lost that sense of Divine guidance which led our forefather's to face every conceivable hardship, with the courage and Divine assurance that God would prosper their undertakings, as He has promised!

Yet today, in the millions of words used by those who run for office - even among those who proclaim that they are Christian - it is seldom, if ever, that we see men, who are willing to implore

the American people to return to the "faith of our fathers."

As a result, the spirit of fear prevails in our land! It hangs like a pall across the length and breadth of our nation, it is present in every newspaper and appears on every news broadcast. It has reached the point, that when our enemies "rattle their missiles," or even make threatening gestures in our direction, we take off in the opposite direction like a whipped cur with our "tail between our legs."

This state of fear is going to increase until it will dominate our thinking and our national planning and we will become helpless in the face of our enemies. This will continue until American Israelites awaken to the realization that God has a national purpose for this country; that He brought it into existence for a special purpose; that He protected her during her infancy and is willing that His purpose be carried out!

How can we escape from this miasma of fear which now grips us? What will change the prevailing conditions which dominate our national planning? What will bring to the forefront in America, leaders of spiritual stature and righteousness, who will be joined by millions more, so that our people will be willing to face any emergency, strong in the faith that God will give us?

The answer, I believe, lies in the knowledge of our origin, destiny, and as a consequence, or responsibility as God's Chosen People. It does not call for a false pride, in which we look down upon others; it should fill us with a great humbleness of spirit, that God has given us this tremendous responsibility!

When enough Americans finally grasp the truth that God has chosen this country for a special purpose; that He has shown us this purpose in His Holy Word; when enough people who dare to go by the name of Christian realize this; then we will see a tremendous change in our national thinking, which will effect the moral and spiritual climate of the United States.

My honest opinion is, that if one-quarter of the people in America, who go by the name of Christian, would fall in love with their Lord, and strive to do His will, we could turn this nation around in six months and get her headed in the right direction.

If Americans ever become aware of the awe-inspiring fact that Divine Providence has overshadowed this country from its inception, for a special purpose, there would be no obstacle we encounter which would be too big for us to overcome.

God has given us a promise of what will happen if we are willing to accept His will in our lives; it is found in Isaiah 54:14 - "In righteousness shalt thou be established: thou shalt be farougm oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it shall not come nigh thee... No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper... This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord!"

Take special note of that word "Heritage." In Strong's Analytical Concordance, No.5159, we learn that this English word is a translation of the Hebrew word "nachalah." This literally means: "to take possession of; to inherit." Webster's New Collegiate Dictionary defines "heritage" as: "property that descends to an heir; it applies to things other than actual money or property; it is closely associated with 'birthright'; it also applies to property and rank, or privilege coming by right of birth."

When Christian Americans are willing to accept the proven fact of our origin, purpose, and responsibility which goes along with this, then once again we will be able to take our role in the world as a truly great people.

The Prophet Isaiah spoke to our Israel forefathers in 59:1-3, when he said to them: "Behold the Lord's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; neither is His ear heavy, that it cannot hear. But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid His face from you that He will not hear."

It has always been thus. The righteous suffer along with the wicked, when the wicked are allowed to prosper. When a nation goes into captivity because of their sins, or into a deep depression, or maybe famine, the good people go hungry along with those who caused the sad condition in the first place.

On most occasions, it has been the sad apathy of God's people, which has allowed evil to succeed. Edmund Burke, the great British philosopher once said: "All that is necessary for evil to succeed, is for good people to do nothing." America is being destroyed in this decade, because Christian people have refused to acknowledge their peculiar relationship to God and follow their responsibilities to Him.

We will not lose our freedoms on the day we answer an early morning knock on our door, to find a little man with a red star on his helmet and a Tommy gun in his arms, who says to us: "Come along with me to the concentration camp." We will lose it when we see things happening in our local schools, churches, and government, we know are wrong and we set back with a sigh and say: "I'm only one individual, you know! Everyone knows you can't buck City Hall." When enough of God's people feel like this, we will lose our freedom; we will hold a funeral service for America and bury her in the cemetery and over her grave we will erect a headstone with this epitaph: "America died, because God's people didn't want to become involved!"

There is no reason why the white, Anglo-Saxon people of America should not recognize their true identity as the Covenant People of the Old Testament. I know about the wickedness we have allowed to grow rampant in America; I know how our people and our leaders have flouted God's laws; I know about our rebellion against God. But I can also read the words from Ezekiel 20:37, 38, 44 - "I will cause you to pass under the rod, and I will bring you into the bondage of the covenant: and I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against me. . . And ye shall know that I am the Lord, when I have wrought with you for my name's sake."

Now I can already anticipate the reactions of some of you who read this message. You will be thinking: "This fellow is one of those British-Israel nuts. The very idea that England, Canada, Australia and the United States are the Lost Tribes of Israel is too fantastic to even bother looking into." And it is, if you base your thinking on the dictionary definition of "fantastic." "exceedingly, or unbelievably great." That's what this message is all about: "an exceedingly great and unbelievable message." This is what the Bible is all about!

Let me ask you a question before we proceed any farther: "How many of you are disturbed by this message?" This includes any preachers who will be honest enough to read it. I'm speaking to you fellows who have preached for years that the "Jews are all of Israel." How many of you have made a definite study of scripture prophecies on this subject, comparing them to historical facts? I would be willing to predict, very few. For if you had done this and were then honest with yourself, you would have to concede that the facts I am presenting to you, cannot be refuted, either by scripture, or historical facts.

So I am not asking you to believe a fantasy. I do not ask you to believe me, or anyone else who makes the claims I do. But I do ask that you be honest enough to study the scriptures and compare them with historical facts, and then allow the Holy Spirit to enlighten your mind and destroy some of the pre-conceived ideas you have picked up by reading what men have said about it. Put aside the ideas with which you have been propagandized for years and listen to the scriptures. Then when you find that I am telling you the truth, have the "intestinal fortitude" to tell your people the truth.

I am not preaching this Kingdom message because it is popular; or because I expect to influence a lot of fundamental Christians. Sad to say, I will lose a lot of support from fundamental Christians with whom I have worked in the past, because they are not honest enough to search for the truth. Most of you will look for isolated scripture references with which to destroy my arguments; very few of you will search for the truth. Very possibly I will have to say as the Apostle Paul did, "Am I to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"

But before God, in the light I have received from an intense study of the Word, I can do no less than give you the truth. Someday I will stand before the Lord and answer for this message; but let me remind you, you will have to answer for having read the truth, and having turned your back on it!

Let me begin my argument by saying that the truth of the Israel Identity does no damage to

fundamental, doctrinal Christian truth. In fact it strengthens it! I will put my brand of fundamentalism up against any of the great Bible scholars of our land without fear of embarrassment. I am a better fundamentalist today, from having learned the truth of who I really am. I now understand, as never before, the "high calling" I have as a Christian, in Jesus Christ. It makes me more determined than ever, to do my very best to work with God, to save America. Why? Because I now realize, that God's Israel promises were made for us, who are the Lost Tribes of the House of Israel. The "lost sheep" Jesus talked about.

This change in my thinking did not come as a "spur of the moment" thing. It came after a great deal of prayer and "soul searching." It came after hundreds of hours of study in the scriptures and in study of the history of our white race.

I first began to question the teaching that the Jew's of today were God's Chosen people, when I began to wonder, how a Communist, atheist, God-hating, God-rejecting nation such as Zionist Israel, could possibly pass the test marks of God's Chosen People. It just didn't make sense! So I began to study on my own; not based on something some Bible scholar had written; not based on what some theological seminary has said for years, but on what the Word of God says. (Let me hasten to say here, that I do not believe the "tommyrot" Herbert W. Armstrong puts out; although some of his teachings are true.)

But you say: "All the great Bible scholars of modern times believe the Jews are the ones!" I'm not interested in what these men teach; I go for my criteria to the Word of God and there are just too many unanswered questions. I have never met a fundamental preacher or scholar yet, who could honestly answer these questions. Oh they have tried, give them credit for that - they have torn scripture out of its proper setting to promulgate their ideas. They have used the same argument that Dr. Scofield and others like him have used for fifty years or more, but they do not come up with honest answers to the questions.

Why, for instance, if Palestine is the Land of Promise, and the returning Jews are a sign of Christ's soon return. Why is it that since 1975, more Jews are leaving Palestine than are coming in? If the Jews are to return to Palestine in great numbers, as most prophetic preachers claim they will, why is it that less than 17% of world Jewry resides in Palestine today? (There are more than twice as many Jews living in New York City, as there are in Palestine.)

Why, when God prophesied in Ezekiel 36:24, that He would gather His people from "among the heathen," have most of the Zionist settlers come from the Anglo-Saxon nations, which are regarded as Christian nations?

When God says that he will "give a new heart to His people," this parallels the New Birth experience. This signifies that Israel will become Christian in their Promised Land. If this is true, then why are most of the Zionists in Palestine, atheists? Why do they hate Jesus Christ and constantly persecute His followers? Why do they show their hatred in a special manner towards Arab Christians? Why do they refuse religious freedom in Israel?

If the Jews are "all of Israel," as most of you believe and there are about twenty million by the latest Jewish census, what became of the millions of descendants of the Israelites who never returned from foreign captivity. They outnumbered those who returned from Babylon by the millions? Every Bible scholar who has an ounce of honesty in his system must recognize this!

Why, if God promised the Patriarchs, their seed would be as numerous as the "sands of the sea" and Sarah would be the mother of "thousands of millions," have the Jews never numbered more than twenty million people?

Why were Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob never called Jews in the Old Testament; yet your preacher calls them Jews all the time?

Why, when you study history, is there such a prevalence of Jewish names among the leaders of International Communism, which has stated that they intend to destroy Christianity? Why do so

many of them in America, control the media, and banking? Why do they without fail head the combines which promote pornography, sex education in the schools, prostitution and dope, which is literally destroying our youth? Don't argue with me about this? Just look at their names? Why does their religious book, the Talmud, teach them how to carry on this un-Godly subversion? Have you ever read it? It would further your education a great deal!

Why is it that the vast majority of people who have been convicted of treason against this country in the past fifty years have been Jews? Why have they sold "America down the river?" Don't try and pull the wool over my eyes and say that God would choose a wicked people like this!

I believe what we are seeing in the world today, is a fulfillment of the prophecy given in Revelation 2:9 and 3:9, to the Church of Smyrna: "...I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews and are not, but ARE OF THE SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN." Why do our fundamentalist preachers never discuss these verses? Because they can't come up with an honest answer for them!

As I saw these things, and many, many more, taking shape in the world, I began an intense study of scripture and history, looking for the truth. It is of great interest to me, to see how history always confirms scriptural truth. The more I studied, the more I became convinced, that by no stretch of the imagination could the people we call Jews, be the People of the Book.

I will not spend any more time trying to convince you that the Jews are not the people spoken of in the scriptures, because I want to take time to speak about your ancestry, if you belong to the white, Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Germanic, Scandinavian, or related races.

People should be proud of their racial background. There is nothing wrong with blacks believing that "black is beautiful." But by the same token, we should not be ashamed of being white - although there has been a terrific propaganda campaign underway for a number of years to give us white folks a "guilt complex." But none of us, who go by the name Christian, must allow ourselves to have a presumptive pride, which would set us above everyone else. In fact, the knowledge of our ancestry, should prove a humbling experience.

I want you to look for a little while, into the background of our white people - Aryans, they have been called for centuries. I want to use historical facts, backed by scripture, to prove that the background of the people of England, Canada, Australia, the United States, and most of Europe, came directly from the "seed of Abraham."

Historians, archeologists, and anthropologists admit there is a link between the early inhabitants of the British Isles and what we now call the "mid-East."

One of the first rays of light, revealing the people who inhabited Britain, is that they were called "Abiri," which was the name the inhabitants of Canaan, gave to the Israelites in 1451 B.C., when they made their exodus from Egypt.

At Stonehedge, England, glazed beads, made only by the 18th Dynasty in Egypt, about 1700 B.C., during the years of the Israelite slavery, have been found in ancient British tombs.

Oriental scholars claim that the Semites originated in Central Asia and migrated to Mesopotamia about 3,000 B.C., where they overcame the Turanian population and absorbed them into their society. These were the people who founded the Babylonian Empire. This migration of a superior race from Central Asia has been proven correct by many archeological finds. But since Shem did not come into existence until about 2400 B.C., this race of immigrants could not have been Semites. They were their ancestor race, the parent white race called Aryans. The word "Aryan," comes from the ancient Sanscrit language and means "noble race."

In Genesis Chapter Two, we have a brief description of the location of the Garden of Eden. It mentions that four rivers came out of Eden and since the Euphrates River is mentioned, most Bible scholars assumed that it was the Euphrates River in Mesopotamia. They never bothered to check this out for geographical accuracy and this error has been taught in most of our churches. A little study, would have shown that the Tigris and Euphrates Rivers merge into one river, which in no

way resembles the description given in Genesis 2. If the Bible statement is true; and we know it is, then we must look somewhere else for these four rivers.

There is such a location and the only one is in the "cradle of the world." Starting from one source on the Pamir Plateau of Central Asia, between the Tian'S han Mountains on the North, and the Hindu Kush on the South, are the four great rivers called the Indus, the Jaxartes) the Oxsus, and the Tarim. The Oxus is still called by its ancient name of Gihon, which is the same name as that used in Genesis 2. The Chitral branch of the Indus, answers the Biblical description of the Pison; the Jaxartes is the original Euphrates and the Tarim, going East, is in all probability the Biblical River Hiddekel.

The people of Central Asia still consider this plateau as the original location of the Garden of Eden. It, and it alone, answers the geographical description of Genesis 2:10 - "And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it parted, and became four heads."

There is a strong probability that the Aryan race came from this locality. One of the best proofs lies in the studies of the ancient languages. The Chambers Encyclopaedia says: "Between Sanscrit (the mother of modern Hindustani); Zend (the language of the ancient Persians); Greek (the language of Asia Minor); Latin (the romance language of Italy, France, Portugal, Spain and Rou mania); Celtic (once the language of all Northwest Europe and now confined to Wales and parts of France, Ireland, and Scotland); Gothic (the mother tongue of the Teutonic people, including the English); and Slavonic (spoken in various dialects by the people of Central Europe); the researchers have established such similarities, they must have come from a common origin."

In the old Hindu paintings of India, their gods were always portrayed as having white skins, fair hair and blue eyes.

In Genesis 10:6-20, we see that Nimrod was a son of Ham, as well as was Canaan, after whom the land of Canaan was named. From Genesis 12:2-5, we see how the sons of Japheth spread themselves over the seacoasts of the Mediterranean. Three of these names are of special interest in our study. Gomer, which means "darkness;" Javan, named on Ptolemy's map of the world as present England, and Tarshish, the son of Javan, after whom Spain was named.

The Maritime possessions of ancient Israel are named in 1 Kings 10:22; 22:48; 2 Chronicles 9:21, and Jonah 1:3, the name Tarshish is prominent in all these passages.

Shem was the father of the children of Heber, from which the name "Ibiri," "A bin," and "Hebrew" finally came. We often think of the Hebrews as Jews and even learned Doctors of Divinity speak of the Jews and Hebrews as one and the same people, but the scriptures make a sharp distinction between the houses of Judah and Israel. The people we now know as Jews, make up only an infinitesimal portion of the Hebrew race, and many who go by this name have not one drop of Abraham's blood flowing in their veins.

The word "Eber," or "Hebrew" means "colonizer," in the Hebrew-Phonecian language and the descendants of Heber were the greatest colonizers and mariners in the world's history. Since the 22nd Century B.C. they have dominated every nation with which they have come in contact.

The early Chaldean priests were genuine astronomers. They understood the solar year. They divided the day into twenty-four hours; they recognized the constellations and named them. Isn't it interesting that all the human faces on the signs of the Zodiac depict pure Aryans who look like the Anglo-Saxons of today?

We don't have time in this message to go into the archeological, historical and anthropological proofs that the Anglo-Saxon races are direct descendants of the Biblical Abraham. If you are honestly interested in studying this further, I would suggest you get Frederick Haberman's book: "Tracing Our White Ancestors;" this tremendously documented book is published by the Covenant Publ. Co., of London.

The first recorded arrival of any known group of people in Britain, took place in 1103 B.C. when a

man named Brutus the Trojan arrived with a colonizing group. His name is another form of the Phoenician Barat, or Brith-ish, which literally means "the Covenant Man."

In Genesis 38, we have the rather sordid story of Judah's ignoble union with his daughter-in-law Tamar. But God often works in mysterious ways to perform His will and it was from this union that the line of Judah-Parez came. This was the line which was to bring forth the Messiah from the House of David.

In Genesis 38:27-30, we see the record of the birth of twin sons to Judah and Tamar. As Judah was the royal family of Israel, the midwife who was attending the birth, was extremely careful to mark the first-born since he would be the rightful heir of the throne. She bound around the hand of the first baby to be born, a scarlet cord. But if you remember the story, the baby's hand was withdrawn and the other child was born first. He was called Pharez, which in the Hebrew language means "a breach." The child who had been marked as the heir was Judah-Zarah, who became known for his great wisdom, second only to that of Solomon (see 1 Kings 4:31).

Darda was one of the sons of Zarah. According to the Jewish historian Josephus, who wrote about the year 1 A.D. Zarah founded the ancient city of Troy 34 years before Israel left Egypt. An exhaustive study of the royal houses of Europe will show that the lines which have branched out of the house of Judah-Zarah over 3,000 years ago, are of the tribe of Judah and are the blood lines of Western European royalty. None of these, by the way, were Jews.

The dying Jacob prophesied: "Judah is like a lion's whelp," (Genesis 49:9). Did you know that every noble house in Europe has a lion on its "coat of arms?" It was to Judah that the sceptre belonged. (The true Jews, not those converted to Judaism in Russia, who are of Khazar descent, but those who are of the blood of Abraham, are descended from Judah-Pharez.) After the division of Solomon's Kingdom, the House of David ended its temporal rule in Palestine with Jehochin and Zedekiah in 585 B.C. Brutus was of the line of Judah-Zarah.

Many historical critics reject the old British chronicles as mythology - the Story of King Arthur and the Knights of the Round Table, being a good example. But there are authentic records showing that King Arthur did reign in Britain and that he could trace his ancestry back to Judah-Zarah, through his ancestor Brutus.

For many years, historians taught that the British were uneducated savages and that they were civilized by the Roman invasion of the Isles. They say that the religion of the Druids was one of fear and human sacrifice. But these premises, just as evolutionary theories, have been proven false. The Druid religion was very similar to that of the Hebrews; they worshiped one God, whom they believed was the Creator; they looked for His Virgin born Son to be the Savior of the world; they had blood sacrifices for sin, much as the early Hebrews, but they were animal sacrifices.

Does any really intelligent person believe that a mob of untrained savages could have defeated Caesar's Legions? Yet they did, time and time again, until Rome was finally forced into making a peace treaty with them. Yet our modern history books go to great lengths to discredit the Britains. Why do you suppose? Could it be that someone wants to keep the truth from the Anglo-Saxon people concerning their birthright? Who do you suppose would benefit most by this? Could it be the people who now go by the name of Jew and who control most of the world's printing houses? Think about this!

It is unfortunate, that along with higher criticism of the scriptures which developed in Europe, there came a downgrading of their historical backgrounds. We see a similar phenomenon today, where our youth are being taught to have "guilt feelings" about anything which is "white." They have been told how repressive we Americans have been to other people, when the truth is that no country in the history of the world has done so much for the needy and oppressed, as the white, Anglo-Saxon people of America. (This help is not coming from the Jews - they help only their own people.)

Today, instead of using our great American heroes as examples for our youth, they are held up to ridicule, even from our pulpits. A few years ago in Florida, I came across a vivid example of this. Visiting in one of the local schools, I picked up a history book being used in the Fifth Grade and read this statement: "The stories we have heard about many of our American heroes are not true. Take Paul Revere for instance; it has been proven that he did not make that ride, to warn the people that the British were coming, since he was drunk in bed with a prostitute, the night this happened."

But while the Bible critics have weighed each brick of the Old Testament and tested its every timber, they have been unable to replace the one thing they sought to destroy. They have been like hammers which wore out on the anvil of a black smith shop. But isn't it strange and rather sad, to see modern intellectuals who would rather believe they were "sons of apes," than "sons of God;" even though scientific evidence proves this theory to be false? The reason is, their chief aim is to raise man above God.

Over a hundred and fifty years ago, a German philosopher named Ludwig Feurbach stated: "Man will finally be truly free, when he realizes there is no God of man, but man himself." This idea became so deeply rooted in the diseased brain of a young Jewish intellectual named Karl Marx, that it became the bedrock on which modern Communist philosophy is built.

These intellectuals have come up with findings, which prove, so they say, that the Genesis account of the Creation, the fall of man and the deluge, are nothing more than Hebrew fairy stories. A few years ago, a Southern Baptist theologian wrote a book called "The Genesis Story," in which he discounted the first ten chapters of Genesis as being merely myths. He was backed in his stand by Dr. James Sullivan, who was the Sunday School Secretary of that great denomination for many years. Now Southern Baptists wonder why they are being plagued by skepticism in their church.

But it is even stranger to see how most of the Bible critics have labored under the delusion that the Old Testament belongs to the Jews. Despite all their knowledge of Hebrew and their textual criticism of the Bible, they have never discovered that the old Covenants were never made with Jews and that there were no people known by this name until 2 Kings 16:6, about 742 B.C., some 1172 years after Abram left Ur of the Chaldees. The Covenants were made with Israel, the same race which still bears the ancient Phoenician name of "Brith-ish", the "Covenant man."

It would be both interesting and beneficial if we could go more into detail concerning the throne of David in the British Isles and on the symbolism which can be traced back to ancient Israel. But right now, I want to spend some time speaking about our own land of America, as I believe it is mentioned in Bible prophecy.

Unfortunately in the past 150 years, Fundamentalists have done practically nothing to fight the destructive criticism of the Bible. I realize that Godly men like Dr. David Otis Fuller of the GAR BC have written books in defense of the King James Version, but unfortunately, most of the time, instead of trying to prove the truth of this Book of all Books, they have betrayed the Bible by saying: "The Bible says so and therefore we believe it!" With the exception of evolutionary arguments, these men have done little to defend the Book.

Too often, when Fundamental writers came up against portions of the Bible they did not understand, instead of searching for the truth, they took refuge in "spiritualizing it." There is no greater admission on the part of Fundamental scholars of their inability to understand portions of the Old Testament than that which is found in many of the Sunday School lessons which are used in most of their churches. In these lessons, they blithely skip over vast amounts of important material and hit only the popular stories.

The Old Testament is a book of Jewish legends, if we accept the assumption that the people of Israel are Jews. Many Bible critics such as Thomas Paine and Robert Ingersoll have challenged Fundamentalists to prove when, where, and how, the glorious promises of Jehovah for His Chosen People have been fulfilled in those who are now called Jews - they have been unable to do so!

If you will look at the detailed blessings given to Joseph through Moses in Deuteronomy 33:13-16, you will note they consist of material blessings; the wealth of the seas; abundant harvests; mineral wealth; oil, gas, coal; plus other blessings and protection. The Jews, have never in their history, since the time of Solomon, had any of these promises. There has been only one group of nations in the world who has had abundant harvests, year after year, decade after decade. There has been only one group of nations which have consistently mined the ores, drilled the oil wells, and digged the coal - all harvests of the precious things of the earth. Only one group of nations has consistently converted these things into the goods and services of modern civilization. This is not the Israeli of Palestine by any stretch of the most fertile imagination, but the Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Germanic, Scandinavian peoples of America and their related nations in the British Commonwealth.

In Deuteronomy 15:6. God told His Israel that they would lend to many nations. Who has given so much of their national wealth for the aid of many nations? Certainly not the Jew! With billions of dollars worth of wealth in the Dead Sea, Jewish authorities publicly admit that the only thing which keeps Israel alive, is their aid from Christian America. This doesn't sound much like the fulfillment of Bible Promises to me!

None of the disciples, with the exception of Judas Iscariot, were Jews. They were Israelites. Why do our preachers keep on insisting that the people we now call Jews are "all of Israel?" The true Jews, of the blood of Abraham, make up only an infinitesimal part of true Israel, yet it is this small majority that our preachers always talk about.

The Gentile Church, never existed in the land and the Epistles of the New Testament were addressed for the most part, not to Jews or Gentiles, but to the "twelve tribes scattered abroad."

There is no equivalent term in the Greek language for the English word Gentile. It is essentially an English word, found in no other language. It is derived from the Latin word "Gens," meaning "Nations," or "tribes." When the Apostle Paul said: "I am an Apostle to the ethos," (the equivalent Greek word for "gens",) is Ethos, this literally meant the "tribes of Israel," and has nothing to do with the heathen.

Over and over, Jesus said that He had come into the world primarily for the "lost sheep of the House of Israel." He told His disciples in Matthew 10:6, that they were not to go to the "gentiles," or "heathen," but to the "lost sheep of the House of Israel." The word "lost" as used here is not the theological meaning of "being unsaved." In Matthew 15:24, where He said: "I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the House of Israel," the Greek word for "Lost," is, "Appolumi," which literally means: "those who are separated for punishment." In other words, Christ said: "I am sent unto the tribes of Israel which have been set aside from their brethren for punishment." This puts a completely different light on the subject than what we have been taught in most of our Fundamental churches.

If you will make a close study of Isaiah 40 - 66, you will discover these messages are about Israel's rebirth, not in Palestine, but in the Isles of the Sea, somewhere to the West of Palestine. I believe he was speaking about the Reformation Period in Western Europe, when men and women by the tens of thousands came to know the Lord as Savior. There is no way the Jews can be fit into any of these passages.

Some Bible scholars say these chapters were fulfilled when the Jewish remnant returned to Jerusalem from Babylon, after the Seventy Years of captivity. But I challenge you to show me any Jews mentioned in these passages. There were no Jews located in the Isles of the West, when Isaiah penned these words, but there were Israelites, by the thousands and it was to these that these passages were penned.

When our Pilgrim Fathers landed at Plymouth Rock, on the rocky shores of New England, over 300 years ago, they brought the Bible with them; this was the basis of the new country they founded. They recognized themselves as the "seed of Abraham in this wilderness," yet you cannot find one Jewish name in this group.

Because of the blindness to the true identity of God's People, Jacob-Israel, most of the Christian ministers are taught erroneously, that the Church's members form Christ's Kingdom. This is only half true, when compared with the glorious reality. The Book of Revelation states that those worthy to be chosen (the true body of resurrected overcomers) by God to reign with Him do not constitute the Kingdom, they are "co-heirs" of the Kingdom. They will be the "kings and priests" who will rule and reign with Christ for a thousand years.

There will be many "born again" people who will not be in this select group, because they have never "suffered with Christ, so that they might reign with Him," (Romans 8:16).

There is something in this verse that most preachers miss. You are not going to float to heaven on flowery beds of ease, and still rule and reign with Christ, for His Word clearly says: "if so be that we may suffer with Him, that we may also be glorified together."

Why are our pastors and churches so blind to the truth of a literal coming kingdom, when we pray: "Thy kingdom come, Thy will be done, on earth as it is in heaven?" Why have Christian people been taught to look to heaven as their future home when we are told that we will "rule and reign with Him," if we are faithful? Is it because our people have not been taught the glorious truth that they are indeed God's Chosen People, His Stone Kingdom of Daniel 2?

If we dare to use the words "a Chosen People," it will preclude boasting, if we remember that in the language of true religion, the word "chosen" means "for service," or perhaps even "for suffering," but never for favoritism, as the Jews teach.

Some of you may be thinking: "What good is it to know that we are Anglo-Israel?" It is sad to hear fine Christians say: "I have Jesus and that's enough for me; being an Israelite won't save me!" If I was to go to these same folks and say: "I have a will which proves that you are the inheritor of a large fortune and privilege," would they say to me, "Well, what if I am; that won't save my soul: what's the good of that anyway?" You know as well as I do, that they would do everything possible to take earthly possession of their inheritance.

If these same people really believe that their future is in heaven, then why do they go on piling up earthly possessions whenever they can? It doesn't appear that by doing this, they are proving their contention that "Jesus is coming back in the near future to rapture them out of this world." I am convinced that many of these fine people fit the words of Isaiah, when he said: "These people do honor me with their lips, but their hearts are far from me."

This is the true value of knowing we are Israel. It establishes our claim to the greater blessings God said would be Israel's in the "latter days." In that time, as they accept their responsibilities, they would make known God's wonderful love to all men. It is no wonder so many professing Christians are so anemic in their stand for God and against evil, when they refuse to accept their inheritance. They are as bad as Esau, when he sold his birthright for a mess of soup.

If Americans were to recognize the truth of their identity, it would give us a revival of our spiritual life and bring about the cleansing of the evils which are now destroying us.

Things which now divide us - the splits, sects, divisions, bitter rings, whispering and jealousies would all perish and we would stand united before the world, as the witnesses of God's wonderful power and grace. We would put away nationally, the greed, hatred, oppression, drunkenness and Sabbath breaking and we would see the day dawn when the world really will "beat their swords into plow shares and their spears into pruning hooks."

I thank God that those of us who have tested these truths can stand upon the impregnable truth of His Word in the scriptures and that we are ready, to gladly give to any man, an answer for the hope that is in us.

What a power and what an incentive for better service of the Lord we love, can come about as we recognize our identity with Him.

There is serious trouble abroad in this land and you all know this. It is something that no politician can control. It has come about because our Christian people have literally lost their way. They have lost the knowledge of their true identity. They are paying today in tears for their waywardness. The "money changers" have invaded our nation and those of us who claim to love the Lord have left them in power.

During the Diamond Jubilee of Queen Victoria in 1897, the poet "laureate" of England, Rudyard Kipling, was asked to write a poem for the occasion. He came up with the sobering words of the "Requiem."

**"God of our fathers, known of old;  
Lord of our far-flung battle lines,  
Beneath whose awful hand we hold,  
Dominion over palm and pine;  
Lord God of Hosts, be with us yet,  
Lest we forget!"**

**"The tumult and the shouting dies;  
The captains and the kings depart;  
Still stands Thine ancient sacrifice;  
An humble and a contrite heart;  
Lord God of Hosts, be with us yet,  
Lest we forget!"**

**"Far flung our navies melt away;  
On dune and headline sinks the fire.  
Lo, all our pomp of yesterday,  
Is one with Ninevah and Tyre.  
God of the nations, spare us yet;  
Lest we forget!"**

**"If drunk with sight of power we loose  
Wild tongues which have not Thee in awe;  
Such boastings as the Gentiles use,  
And lesser breeds without the law.  
Lord God of hosts, be with us yet,  
Lest we forget!"**

**"For heathen heart that puts its trust,  
In reeking tube and iron shard;  
All valiant dust that builds on dust,  
And guarding calls not Thee to guard,  
For frantic boast and foolish word,  
Have mercy on Thy people, Lord!"**

In Psalm 33:12, we read: "Blessed is the nation whose God is the Lord; and the people whom He hath chosen for His own inheritance." In verse 18 - "Behold the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear Him, upon them that hope in His mercy; To deliver their soul from death, and keep them alive in famine. Our soul waiteth for the Lord. He is our help and our shield. For our heart shall rejoice in Him, because we have trusted in His Holy Name..."

That's the answer to America's problem. Acceptance of His Son, Jesus Christ, as our promised Savior. Then along with personal acceptance must come the recognition of Christ as King of Kings and Lord of Lords, so that He may reign supreme. It must begin in the individual heart and then spread over this nation. This is the formula for America's survival. This is the hope of our nation!

## **Preface**

### **Part Two**

In Part One, we looked at the evidence that White, Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Germanic, Scandinavian and related peoples are the Lost Tribes of Israel. I pointed out that the remnant among those who call themselves Jews, who are the seed of Abraham, is very small, just an infinitesimal part of those who are God's Chosen People. I showed that the vast majority of God's People do not know who they are and how once this information becomes available to them, once it is again preached from the pulpits of Christendom, then and only then, will we see the great revival which will bring Christendom back to God.

If what I told you in Part One is true, and I have given you the historical and scriptural facts to the best of my ability, the question naturally arises: "Who are the people who call themselves Jews. Why are they trying to deceive the world into believing that they, and only they are the people of the Book?"

I will attempt to answer this question in Part Two under the following subjects:

**Chapter One - The Great Betrayal**

**Chapter Two - The True Enemy Exposed**

**Chapter Three - Christianity's Greatest Hoax**

**Chapter Four - Exploding the Chosen People Myth**

**Epilogue**

### **Chapter One**

#### **BACKGROUND TO BETRAYAL**

In Isaiah 58:1, God's messengers are admonished to: "*Cry aloud; spare not; lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and show my people their transgressions.*"

For the most part, our pastors have refused to do this and as a result the patient is very sick and is in extreme danger. Unless something is done soon, he will die. But the strange and alarming fact is that the doctors we have placed in charge of the case have betrayed their patient. In fact, they are doing everything in their power to weaken him and hasten his demise. They have allowed quacks to dictate his treatment, which has turned out to be detrimental to his recovery.

This patient is very dear to us, for it is our own United States of America. The men we have put into office for the past fifty years or so, have allowed Fifth Columnists to infiltrate our Government and dictate the course of our nation. Their ultimate purpose is the destruction of this Constitutional Republic.

We are hopelessly in debt. We have been sold a moral code which stinks of death and corruption and which is often promoted by the "frocked devils" who stand behind the pulpits of many of our prestigious churches, masquerading as Christian shepherds.

In order to finance the death of this patient, measures are being constantly passed in Congress to hasten his death. Citizen is being turned against citizen by a heathen philosophy which has invaded our country from Eastern Europe. It is designed to ultimately enslave us.

The "loud mouthed liberals", with their high sounding talk about "love for everyone," have very

little love for the black, the Indian, or the Chicano, but are willing to use them as "cannon fodder" in the revolution they are striving to start. Listen to Article II, par. 5, in their plan for world conquest: "Through the press we have gained the power to influence while remaining ourselves in the shade: we have the GOLD of the world in our hands, notwithstanding that we had to gather it out of oceans of blood and tears. But it has paid us, though we have sacrificed thousands of our own people. Each victim on our side is worth in the sight of God, a thousand of the heathen."

Maybe you are one of those "brainwashed" people who do not believe such a thing could happen in America. But it is happening, right now, right before your eyes. If you will open your eyes and mind to what is happening in this country, you will see the disintegration process going on all about you. When you realize this, possibly you will understand the significance of the words which Khrushchev screamed at the United Nations a few years ago, when he pounded on its podium and screamed: "We will bury you!"

Most American diplomats and the gurus of the news media, put those words down to the rantings of a little peasant, as he insulted the greatest nation on the face of the earth. When he returned home, Khrushchev sneeringly stated: "I went to America and spit in their faces and they thought it was dew!"

But Khrushchev was speaking as the official representative of a very powerful nation which has been our enemy since 1917; an enemy which has promised, over and over again, to destroy us and the freedom we possess. In fact, hardly a year passes, in which this enemy does not reiterate this same threat!

In 1949, Dmitri Manualisky, head of the United Nations Security Force, from his position as Under Secretary of Military and Political Affairs, was recorded by Pravda as having stated: "Communism and Capitalism cannot long exist side by side. We are not strong enough to destroy them (the U.S.) now, so we will begin by producing the greatest peace offensive ever seen. There will be unheard of concessions from our side and the Capitalist nations, stupid and decadent, will leap at the chance to be our friends; they will rejoice in their own self-destruction. Then when their guard is down, and they have gone to sleep, we will smash them with our clenched fist."

That threat was made over forty years ago, yet our Government has continued to build them up and support them, to the point where now they are strong enough to carry out their threat. Communism is not dead!

Why have we allowed this to happen? Have all these things taken place due to some strange evolutionary process, or have they been deliberately caused for a Satanic purpose, the destruction of Christianity and all decency. We will see!!

For over fifty years we have watched in frustration the painful and rapid disintegration of the greatest nation the world has ever known. During this period, we have lost our International prestige. We have gone down-hill in economics, politics, morality and military strength.

Many decent people have stood by in frustrated silence, as our Constitutional processes have been eroded, our competitive free enterprise systems have been replaced with socialism, our national resources have been depleted and given to our enemies in the name of "détente."

We have stood helplessly on the sidewalks of this country, as our sons have been sacrificed in two no-win wars and two world wars, all of which have been avoidable and all of which were planned by evil men, in devious ways, so they could line their pockets with our wealth and further their control over a free people.

America is in a rapid retreat on every front. Our moral and spiritual strength has declined to the point, where once great churches, which few years ago were "lighthouses" for the Gospel, have been turned into "glorified religious country clubs," where men and women join because it adds to their social prestige and where the Gospel preached, is the treason of the Social Gospel.

Today, America is faced with a blackout of truth. How can we understand the dangers we face and

guard against them, when the media is under the control of our enemies?

Our leaders seem incapable of understanding the threat to our country, which comes largely from within. While many Americans are alarmed by what is happening, most of them are confused. Why are we in retreat? Why have we lost our prestige abroad? Why are we unable to cope with problems at home?

My purpose in this chapter is not to discuss the defeats of the past five decades, although there have been many of them. It is not to point out our lowering morals standards and the crime which is literally crippling us. It is to show you our loss of freedoms - most of you recognize these things.

What I want to do is show you how these problems have been deliberately created and how America has been deliberately manipulated into our present crisis by leaders who are openly contemptuous of our Constitutional process and who often come from a background which is hostile to the very concept of a Constitutional Republic.

It is not that our leaders do not understand the problems which are strangling us; it is not that they are incapable of understanding them. Our main problem is that many of them are traitors to our American concept of freedom.

The facts I am about to present to you are not popular. Some of you will find them repugnant, because they will be diametrically opposed to what you have been taught in your schools and churches. Some of you will be inclined to scoff at them and very possibly stop reading the first time you come in conflict with what you believe.

These facts disturbed me tremendously and I began to search for the truth concerning them. One day, during my daily Bible study, I read in 2 Chronicles 19:2, the story of a good king named Jehosaphat, as he went north to help the wicked king of Israel, a man named Ahab, in a battle against the Assyrians. When Jehosaphat returned to Jerusalem, he was met by a prophet of the Lord who chastised him by saying: "Shouldest thou help the un-Godly and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord."

If God never changes, as the Bible clearly teaches us, then He hates atheist nations as much today, as when He had them destroyed centuries ago. He hates them, whether they are Russia, China, or atheist-Zionist Israeli, which is a nation that hates God, Jesus Christ and persecuted Christians. How can Christian America spend the largest portion of our foreign aid on a nation that constantly repudiates God? How can we support the very people who are today engaged in destroying everything we as Christians stand for? I cannot understand this position on the part of any Christian pastor.

I do not ask you to believe what I write in this Chapter, but I do challenge you to be honest enough to check these facts out; I dare you to put them under the most powerful magnifying glass available, the Word of God, and when you find that I have told you the truth, then have courage enough to act on the truth you will then have.

Some of the best documented information you can obtain on this thorny question can be obtained from the book *THE IRON CURTAIN OVER AMERICA*, written in 1951 by Col. John Beatty, U.S. Army Retired. Col. Beatty was a former officer with the Army Intelligence and was Chief of the Army Historical Section. Some of the information I will give you comes from this book. I suggest you get a copy and study it thoroughly. Because of it's contents, it has been under constant attack since it's publication, by both the Zionists, the Communists, and the Judeo-Christian church.

Let me say here that it is essential for us to differentiate between Zionism and Judaism, since they are not always one and the same thing. Yehudi Menu hin, the famous Jewish violinist once said: "I am an integrated citizen of the United States. I am a Jew by religion and by nothing else." This man waged a relentless and courageous campaign against the Zionists whom he considers: "only use and abuse their religion to promote Jewish nationalism, the new religion of so many subverted and brainwashed Jewish people." Remember that ours should not be a vendetta against the Jewish

people. Here I depart radically from some of my Identity brethren, who do not believe that a Jew can be saved. I do not consider this to be Biblical. I am not against the Jews as a people, but against the philosophy that some of them propagate, which would destroy America and Christianity.

There are many patriotic Jews, such as Alfred Lilienthal, author of the revealing book THE ZIONIST CONNECTION. This is another book which every concerned Christian should read, especially preachers who are giving their fullest backing to Zionism. He says: "I believe I articulate the voice of many Jews who wish to think American, but who will not volunteer an expression of their innermost feelings, even though they cheer from the sidelines. I cannot tolerate Israel turning me and others, who regard ourselves as Americans of Jewish faith, into second-class citizens in our own country . . . yet today, if I wish to retain my religious affiliation, I am bound, whether I like it or not, to help, assist, give to, lend to the foreign state of Israel, in a manner in which non-Jewish Americans do not have to do. I refuse to be a hyphenated American. I am neither an American-Jew, nor a Jewish-American. I am an American of Jewish faith, and Israel's flag is not, has not, and never will be mine." This statement was written in the Reader's Digest in 1950.

So do not let any prejudice against the Jews and their connections with Communism, color your thinking concerning all Americans of Jewish faith. To do so would be fatal to our very understanding of Americanism. We need to be alert to the dangers posed by Zionism and let our people know about them, without creating a climate of hatred which will destroy us all.

There is not a one of you who hears this message, who would shoot a watchdog that barked at night to warn you of an approaching intruder; this in essence is what Christian Americans have done for the past fifty years. Only an informed America, with the help of God Almighty, can save this nation. The ancient prophet said: "My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge," not lack of education, but lack of knowledge, or the truth about what is happening to them!

The great Roman Senator Cicero once said: "It is impossible to know the truth and not be held accountable for it!" So I warn you, once you have heard the truths in this message, whether you accept them or not, you will be held accountable before God. There can be no excuse for you to remain in your spiritual foxhole, while our battle for survival rages all about us.

Probably our greatest task is to get good people involved. Edmund Burke, the British Philosopher was once quoted as saying: "All that is necessary for evil to succeed, is for good men to do nothing!"

This is certainly true! You see, we will not lose our freedom on that day when we answer a knock on our door at 3 a.m. and open it to a little man with a star on his helmet and a Tommy gun in his arms, who says: "Come with me to the concentration camp!" We will lose it, when decent Christians, like you and I, see things happening in our local schools, churches, and government we know are wrong and we sit back and say: "I'm only one individual you know and everyone knows you can't buck City Hall!" When enough decent Americans feel this way, we will lose America; freedom will die; we will bury it in the cemetery and over her grave we will erect a headstone with this epitaph; "America died, because the Christian people of America didn't want to be bothered!"

For us to have a full understanding of the problems we face today, we must go back more than 1,000 years in history to the fundamental problem of Europe, the source, seat, and historic guardian of Western Christian civilization. This problem has been to save itself from the inroads of a heathen philosophy which had and still has its seat and source in Asia.

From the fall of the Roman Empire in the West in 476 A.D. to the present time, one of the principle weaknesses of Western Europe has been its lack of unity. Wars have been fought, brother against brother, which were instigated by this heathen philosophy, for the purpose of destroying all vestiges of Christianity. In the principal document of this enemy, Article 7, Par. 1, we read: "The intensification of armaments. the increases of police forces are all essential for the completion of our plans... Throughout the world, we must create ferment, disorders and hostility. Here we gain a double advantage. In the first place we keep check in all countries, for they will know that we have

the power to create disorders or restore order. In the second place, by our intrigues we shall tangle up all the threads which we have stretched into the cabinets of all the States. We must be in a position to respond to every act of opposition by war with the neighbors of that country which dares oppose us and if they should venture to stand collectively against us, we must offer resistance by universal war. We must compel the governments of the Gentiles to take action in the direction favored by our plan. If our terrorist attempts against them fail, if we allow a general uprising against our control, we shall respond with the guns of America, or China, or Japan."

These breeches were healed in Europe to a certain extent during the Crusades, when men were aroused to go to the Holy Land and release Jerusalem from the hands of the Moslem hordes. For nearly a hundred years (1099-1187), the Latin Kingdom of Jerusalem ruled in Palestine, until they were finally driven out by the Saracens under the brilliant leadership of Saladin.

During this same period, there was a great deal of unrest in men's hearts concerning spiritual matters. This culminated in Martin Luther nailing his ninety-five theses on the church door at Wittenberg, Germany, on Halloween 1517.

The new form of Christianity he began was known as Protestantism and it made remarkable progress among the German people; many of the Teutonic knights embracing this new faith. These people developed a strong sense of duty and loyalty to Christian principles and from them came the statesmen which made Prussia great.

From the very beginning, the relationship between Germany and America was friendly. Not only was the basic blood-stream of English descent - almost identical with that of the Germans - in addition, over 25% of the early American settlers were of German descent.

In the early 1900's, Germany was admired by this country. She was a strong, Christian nation, part Protestant and part Roman Catholic, exhibiting many of the same characteristics as seen in America.

Then came World War I in 1914, in which Britain, France, and their allies were opposed by Germany and her allies. Since the people of America admired both these groups, they were reluctant to take sides. Finally in 1917, due to extreme Zionist pressure on our government, this country was literally seduced into World War I.

Chaim Weismann, the well-known Zionist leader, states in Paul Goodman's book WEISMANN, A TRIBUTE written in 1945 - "We Jews are the greatest war profiteers."

The great majority of American Jews were trapped into support of the Zionists on the basis of not being told the facts. In that they were no different from most Christians in 1993. But the Jews at the top of the International Bankers clique, made enormous profits out of the suffering and death of others.

It was during this period, while Woodrow Wilson was campaigning for re-election under the slogan: "I kept America out of war!" that his right-hand man, the mysterious Col. Edward Mandel House, was in London, working with Winston Churchill to bring the United States into the war on the side of Britain. This was accomplished by loading the passenger ship Lusitania with explosives and then having her sunk by a German "U" boat off the coast of Scotland colay 15, 1915. This incident was contrived, not by Germany, but by the Jewish Internationalists who wanted us into the war on the side of Britain.

If you can remember your history, this was to have been a "war to end all wars!" Yet this greatest "blood-spilling" of all times between men of kindred race did not bring world peace.

Here let me digress for a moment to bring you a statement made by the eminent Jewish Rabbi Reichorn in the Prague in 1868 at the funeral of Grand Rabbi Simeon-Ben-Ihuda: "Thanks to the terrible power of the International banks, we have forced the Christians into wars without number. Wars have a special value for the Jews, since Christians massacre each other and make more room for Jews. Wars are Jewish harvests! The Jew banks grow fat on Christian wars! Nearly 100-million Christians have been swept from the earth by war and the end is not yet!" Remember now, this

statement was made in 1868.

At the end of WWI, a secret agreement was made between President Wilson, Prime Minister David Lloyd George of England, and Prime Minister Clemenceau of France. The leaders of the Allies, in their peace terms, set the groundwork for the takeover of the German government by Adolph Hitler a few years later.

The financial crash came in Germany in 1923, as German money was devaluated by the International bankers and the German people began to suffer terribly, especially those in the industrial areas. In their hunger and desperation, they began to blame the Jews for their troubles, since many of them were identified with the International bankers, while others were leaders in the Communist movement.

This German attitude was intensified as the German Zionists began to acquire power during the terrible year of 1923, using funds from race-conscious Jews in other countries. Thousands of Jews from Old Austria, Hungary and Russia, rushed to get in on the "grave train." As they gained further political power, they tightened the economic screws on the German people, so that when Hitler came along, they were ready for someone to save them from the Jews. This fateful German-Jewish tension was destined to play a major role in the later history of the United States.

At the end of World War I, anti-German propaganda in the United States was being fanned by fanatical Zionists, with very little respect for decency or honesty. The "Huns," or "Boche," as they were slightly called, were made out to be uncivilized barbarians. Most of the vociferous anti-German propagandists of this period were Zionist Jews, as can be seen by looking at the names of the popular writers of that period.

When the war ended, tensions did not end, as would have been strategically advisable and these tensions were continued in the Jewish controlled press and in the new opinion-molding medium of the radio. Americans were literally taught to hate and despise the German people, from which so many of them had sprung.

In 1936, while Britain sought to establish workable arrangements with Germany, President Franklin Delano Roosevelt, in his first term of office (1933), recognized Communist Russia, while remaining neutral towards Germany. Then in October 1937, in a speech made in Chicago, the President did a complete "about-face" and came out with a strong tirade against Germany. The task of the anti-German propagandists was made easier about this same time, by the appearance of Adolf Hitler on the German stage.

Now we need to go back on the stage of history for a few centuries, to the First Millenium of the Christian Era. Several tribes occupied an area between the Don and Volga Rivers, north of the Caucasian Mountains. They were known as the Khazars. By slow stages, they had extended their boundaries to the Sea of Azar and the Black Sea. They were a people of mixed Turkish and Mongolian stock.

In the 8th Century A.D., the Khazan, or tribal chief, wanted a State religion for his pagan people. He adopted a form of Judaism, which had been strongly influenced by the heathen Babylonian Talmud, and which was in complete opposition to the Mosaic Laws of the Hebrews. All one needs to do to understand this, is do some reading from the Talmud, used in modern Jewish synagogues. It was this form of Judaism, intermingled with Babylonian occultism, which was accepted by the khazars in 741 A.D.

The Slavic people in the area now known as the Ukraine, were engaged in constant warfare with the Khazars and by 1016 had driven them out of the area. These "bogus" Jews went north and became widely distributed in Western Russia. (It is very important for you to note that these people had no blood relationship in any manner, with the descendants of Abraham; their ancestors had never set foot in Palestine.)

The religion of the khazars, was the religion of the Pharisees who crucified Christ and whom Jesus accused of being "children of the devil." Now don't get upset with me for making this statement, for it can be found in John 8:44, read it carefully in it's entire context and you will see what He was saying: "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there was no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own; for he is a liar, and the father of it."

In Revelation 2:9 and 3:9, the Apostle John writing to the church at Smyrna, years later said: "...I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan."

Now there is little doubt in my mind, that by now, some of you are convinced that I am anti-Jew. This is not true. All I am doing is giving you the facts your pastor has neglected to bring to your attention, for obvious reasons. The facts are available to you, if you are honest enough to look for them. We have been propagandized from our pulpits for so long, with the idea that the Jews are God's Chosen People, that few Christians are honest enough to face up to the truth that we have been lied to. Then when someone is honest enough to come along and tell you the truth, you immediately accuse him of being anti-Semitic. This is an old Communist trick which they learned from the Zionists.

Have you ever heard Walter Cronkite, David Brinkley, or other popular newsmen describe the Zionist pressure which literally runs our Government in Washington? Have you ever wondered why a man like Gen. Brown, Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, was forced into an apology when he warned Americans that they better check Zionist pressure in our Government? Have you ever wondered why John Connolly was driven out of the Presidential race, because he had the courage to speak up about this pressure? It's because the American people are afraid to face the truth. That's why we are loosing the war for our freedom!

Have you ever wondered why Israel can do no wrong as far as our Government is concerned? Did you ever hear a word of condemnation for the terrorist acts of the Begin Government against Christian Arabs? Of course you didn't! Don't you know that the Israeli were the first country to vote against us in the United Nations, when it came to approving China's entrance a few years ago? This is not being anti-Semitic, it's just telling the truth and letting the "chips fall where they may." The Zionists cannot stand this! Their only defense is - use the "trigger word" - anti-Semitic!

The relationship between the Slavs and the Jewish Khazars was never a happy one and it had nothing whatsoever to do with religion or racial origin, since the Slavs were noted for having absorbed many minorities into their culture with few problems.

The reason for this friction was ideological. As time passed, these Khazar people of mixed and non-Russian stock, hated the Russian people, and became known to the world as Russian Jews, although they had no claim on the blood of Abraham and their religion was at complete odds with that of Moses.

Jesus interestingly enough mentioned this to the Pharisees in Matthew 15:3 - "...Why do ye also transgress the commandments of God by your traditions?" In Mark 7:13 - "Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered... So you see, what went on in Eastern Europe and Russia, had been going on in Judaism for at least seven centuries.

Since the Babylonian Talmud is distinguished by magic incantations, the practice of the occult and other heathen practices, these people became known wherever they went for their fanaticism and corrupt morals.

We hear so much these days from Protestant pulpits about the persecution of the Jews. I have never heard a preacher with "guts" enough to tell the truth: the Jews were kicked out of every Christian country in Europe, not because they were Jews; not because of their religion; but because of their corrupt morals and their under-handed, deceitful way of doing business and their habit of robbing

their Gentile neighbors.

The Judaized Khazars became not only an indigestible mass in the body politic, but they became characterized as a "State within a State." Their first allegiance was to the Babylonian Talmud. This same situation exists today; wherever you find Jews who follow the Babylonian Talmud, you find Jews who hold a dual citizenship in Israel and the country where they reside. The Jews are the only people who can legally hold this dual citizenship in the United States.

In the fertile grounds of Khazar-Judaism, the seeds of Communism sprouted and grew with surprising rapidity. The Khazar Jews were attracted to the writings of another Khazar Jew named Karl Marx, during the period 1818-1883;

The Marxist program of State control over everything, which was so repugnant to the mind of the Western World, was no obstacle to the Khazar Jew, since the Talmud taught acceptance of dictatorial control and the Talmud contains over 12,000 of these controls.

While Russia was staggering under the defeat by Germany in 1917, the Communists, whose hard-core was made up of Khazar Jews, struck against the Government and with the financial help of Zionist bankers in the United States, they took over control of that unhappy land. The first Communist Commissars were largely Jews. According to data furnished by the Soviet Press, out of 556 important functionaries of the Bolshevik State in 1918-19, 457 were Khazar Jews. In more recent years, the Communist rulers of Rumania, Hungary, Poland, and the Ukraine, have been Khazar Jews.

It was from this same ethnic group that political Zionism sprang up in 1884, under a Khazar Jew named Theodor Herzl. Mr. Herzl presided over the first Zionist Congress which met in Basil, Switzerland in August 1897.

Dr. Chaim Weismann, the head of political Zionism when it first reverted to violence, was born in Poland of Khazar stock.

Political Zionism entered its violent phase, when discovery was made of the incredible wealth of the Dead Sea, in southern Palestine. An independent Jewish State was the only method of Zionists had, to gain control of this land in their drive for world domination.

Now again, I am sure that many of you have read thus far, are still unwilling to admit what I am saying, although all of it is carefully documented. You have been taught in your churches for so many years, that the Jews are God's Chosen People that you will refuse to believe the truth. It was the Hebrews who were given the promise of God as found in Genesis 15:18; the people of this area were not known as Jews until many centuries later. The first mention of people called "Jews" does not occur in the Old Testament until 2 Kings 16:6, a thousand years after the time of Abraham. So to use the term to describe Abraham, Isaac, or Jacob, is very bad scholarship, if not outright deception. In fact the word "Jew" was not even known in the English language until the beginning of the 18th Century.

There are many documents which prove without the shadow of a doubt, that the Khazar Jews were and still are in the forefront of the Communist efforts to control the world. There were Jews such as Sam Carr (Cohen), organizer from Canada; Fred Rose (Rosenthal), organizer for French Canada; the German Jew Rabinovich, in charge of liaison with American Communists; John Gates (Israel Regenstein), Editor of the Communist Daily Worker; Gus Hall (Hallberg), Head of the Communist Party, U.S.A. (this was the man who predicted the slaughter of 60-million Americans when Communism took over the U.S.A.) Then there were Jews like Lenin, Trotsky, Stalin - all principle founders of Communism.

Others apprehended in stealing the secrets of America's atom bomb and handing them to the Soviets, were Harry Gold (Abraham Brothmann); Miriam Moskowitz; M. Sobell; David Greenglass; Julius and Ethel Rosenberg, (the only traitors executed for their treason. Today the Zionists are trying to make martyrs out of these two).

In 1951, Dr. William Perl of Columbia University was arrested as part of a Soviet Atomic spy ring, he had changed his name from (Utterperl); while at this time the true head of Communism in America, was the Khazar Jew, Gerhardt Eisler.

It is interesting to note that almost 100% of the Jews involved in Communist activities in the United States were of Khazar origin.

This simply means they were not Jews at all.

According to the American Zionist Handbook, 68 to 70% of all the Jews in the United States have their background in Poland or the Soviet Union and it is significant that the Canadian Royal Commission, in its findings on Communism in Canada stated: "It is significant that the number of documents from the Russian Embassy, specifically note 'Jew', or 'Jewess,' in the entries on Canadian agents, showing that the Russian Fifth Column attached particular significance to this Jewish influence in the Party."

You see, my Christian friends, I am not making accusations off the "top of my head." Nor am I showing you these facts to cause you to hate the Jews. I am simply trying to show you where most of our national security problems are coming from.

It would be well to make a few remarks at this point concerning American Immigration policies. On December 2, 1823, President Monroe proclaimed, in the famous document which bears his name, that the American Government would not allow Continental European powers to extend their political systems into the New World. Up to 1900, most of the immigrants to the United States had come from Western Europe, where their ideals were those of Western Christian civilization. These were the people who subdued the Western frontiers and helped build the moral and spiritual foundations upon which this nation became great.

But about 1880, our immigration policy began a significant shift to include millions of people from Southern and Eastern Europe. Most of these people, with the exception of the Spaniards and Italians, had little regard for the principles of Republican Government. A large portion of them were non-Christian in culture and had no intention of accepting American ideals. Instead they tried to move this country towards a collectivist ideology.

In 1908, the President of Columbia University, Dr. Nicholas Murray Butler, called attention to the fact that Christianity was a dominant part of the American nature. He went on to express his fears that "our capacity to subdue and assimilate the alien elements brought about through immigration may soon be exhausted." He concluded, as Abraham Lincoln had seventy years earlier that "the dangers which confront America will come from within."

Statistics for this period of our national growth will show that the new immigrants were mainly Italians, Slavs, and Khazar Jews from Russia and Eastern Europe. The Italians and Slavs posed few problems, since their ideals were essentially Christian.

But the Khazar Jew was strikingly different. These newcomers arrived on our shores in vast hordes. The total number of Jews who arrived prior to 1920 reached over three million. They were referred to as Polish Jews and comprised the largest percentage of the Jewish population of New York City.

The older Jewish immigrants, who were for the most part people of true Hebrew blood and who followed the Old Palestine Talmud and the Laws of Moses, had been assimilated into the American way of life and most of them had become good citizens. But they were overwhelmed by the flood of "pseudo-Jews" who arrived from Russia. The older Jews had very little racial connection with the heathen Khazars who came from Russia.

But as the Khazars began to dominate the Jewish population in the United States, the position of the Americanized Jew became a precarious one. Many of this group were branded as "Quislings," "betrayers of Judaism," our outright traitors. This emphasis came from the Khazar synagogues, which tried to silence the orthodox Jews who were sympathetic to our American way of life.

This is still true today, where orthodox Jews, who refuse to back political Zionism, are actually persecuted by those who "say they are Jews and are not."

So it is very necessary that we use care in not lumping the true Hebrew with the Judaized Khazar, who is not of Hebrew blood and is a fake. The orthodox Jews should receive our sympathy and cooperation, for they are concerned about saving freedom in America too!

The Khazars consider themselves to be superior - a separate nationality, a "nation-within-a-nation," and one which is certainly hostile to American ideals. They are absolutely ruthless and often exercise violence against their own people if it will help their cause. On November 25, 1940, for example the SS Patria was blown up in Haifa Harbor, killing 276 Jewish immigrants. At the time, this incident was attributed in our Jewish controlled newspapers to the British. It was not until 1950 that the truth came out and the disaster was placed at the door of the Zionists, where it belonged. As David Flinker, an Israeli correspondent for the Jewish Morning Star wrote: "The Hananah General Staff took a decision not to permit the Patria to leave Haifa. The English must be made to understand that they could not drive the Jews away from their land. So the Patria must be blown up. The ship got ready to go to sea and none of the passengers were warned."

Fifteen months later, the SS Straum exploded in the Black Sea, killing 769 illegal Jewish immigrants; once again the British were blamed and once again it was proven that this time the Irgun, the Zionist terrorist organization, did the job in order to raise hatred against the British and open Palestine for Jewish immigration. Over and over again, Zionists, following the Satanic teachings of their Talmud, have murdered and terrorized anyone who stood in their way, friend and foe alike.

So great was the immigration of the Jewish Khazars to the United States, that in 1947, immigration officials stated that "over 50% of the world Jewish population now resides in the U.S." (This meant about eight million of them.)

The problem created in the United States by such a powerful minority, possessed of an aggressive foreign ideology, and fired by ambitions to rule the world, is something each concerned American needs to understand, if we are to survive as a free, Christian nation.

The burning hatred of the Khazars for Christianity and decency has been inherent through the centuries. This was apparent when Jesus accused the pseudo-Jews of His time of being "guilty of all the righteous blood of men from the time of Cain until His time." (Luke 11:45-51).

Go back in history and you can see this same virulent hatred, as it has been behind most of the major "bloodbaths" in world history. See their offspring as they continue these wicked practices in the Communist countries and now in Palestine, where they have killed and persecuted Arab Christians and have closed down Christian work in Israel. These and other facts are things that I cannot get away from, no matter how loud our pastors trumpet that they are God's Chosen People!

As the Khazars took over in Russia, they instituted a succession of purges which liquidated millions of people, principally those who were Christian. We are not interested in these purges in this message, except to state that the Khazar-Communist plans call for a liquidation of most men and women in America, over the age of 30, because they "can not be re-educated into the Communist philosophy."

In the Communist Textbook on "Psychopolitics, written in 1933 and taught in the Lenin School for Political Warfare at the University of Moscow, can be found in the Communist plan for the takeover of the United States. In Chapter Twelve, page 52, they say: "Just as in Russia we have destroyed after many years of most arduous work, the Church, so we must destroy all faiths in nations marked for conquest. You must recruit every agency of that nation into a foaming hatred of religion

"We have battled in America since the century's turn to bring to nothing any and all Christian influences and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to the Christian, remember we have yet to influence the Christian world to our ends. When we have done that, we will have an end

to them everywhere."

Even as the heathen Khazars subjected Russia and China to a rule of terror which killed over 140-million people, so they have begun their infiltration of America for the same purpose.

Before the outbreak of World War II, in March 1939, Josef Stalin addressed the 18th Congress of the Communist Party in Moscow and laid down the plans for world domination which have never been changed. Our State Department has known about these plans all along, but because of Zionist influence in the "upper echelons" of our Government and through the years of detente with our sworn enemy, they have sought to strengthen our enemy. This comes under the act of TREASON, as defined in Article III, Section 3, of our Constitution.

It is interesting to note that the Democrat Party as early as 1912, began to woo the votes of these Eastern immigrants. In the early part of this Century, the Eastern Europeans, who were mostly "liberals and radicals," flocked into the Democrat Party. They can best be exemplified by the distinguished Harvard Khazar Jew, Louis Brandeis, whom President Wilson named to the Supreme Court. Brandeis envisioned a "new cooperative one-world order." (According to the Universal Jewish Encyclopaedia, Vol.11, pp. 495-499, he was an active Zionist.)

Brandeis was also an active factor in influencing Wilson to get America involved in World War I, even as he campaigned on the slogan: "I kept America out of war!"

Although England had promised self-rule to the Arabs in Palestine because of their help in defeating the Turks, Wilson was readily won over to Brandeis' scheme for a Jewish homeland in Palestine, which had already received favorable attention from British Prime Minister David Lloyd George.

An article appearing in the Jewish Chronicle, February 2, 1936, titled: "The Origin of the Balfour Declaration," said that certain representatives of the French and British Governments had been convinced that the best and perhaps the only way to persuade America to enter the war, was to secure the cooperation of Zionist Jewry in the United States, by promising them Palestine. Since Wilson attached the greatest importance to the advice of Judge Brandeis, the Zionists worked through him to get us involved.

It was the flood of liberal votes from these Eastern Europeans which raised the Democrat Party to a majority status and under which we have seen the most drastic decline in our history and under which we have fought our last four wars. America has been under the control of this basically anti-American group since at least 1932.

The first spectacular victory of the non-Christian Eastern European Democrats, came when Roosevelt, within nine months after his inauguration, recognized the Soviet Government of Russia.

This has been followed down through the years by the debacles of Yalta, Potsdam, Teheran, Hungary, Cuba, China, our betrayal of Taiwan, the sell-out of the Panama Canal, the destruction of Rhodesia, and the debacle in Iran, Afghanistan, and Iraq. All of these events, and many more, were brought about by the manipulation of the heathen element in our Government.

The present Administration of Bill Clinton, a man who professes to be a Christian, shows further sad example of this heathen control. There is not one man the President has appointed in this Administration, that by any stretch of the imagination can be called a Christian. But many who hate God, decency, and freedom, have been elevated to places of top responsibility and many are Khazar Jews.

There was no more shocking example than that of foreign born former National Security Advisor, Zignibew Brezinski, a Marxist who has publicly stated: "Though Stalinism may have been a tragedy for the Russian people, there is the possibility that for the world at large, it may have been a blessing in disguise." (I'd like to see him tell that to a refugee from behind the Iron Curtain, whose family has been slaughtered by the Communists). Again he said: "America is undergoing a new revolution which unmasks the obsolescence of our Constitutional form of Government." He then goes on in no uncertain words to declare that he believes that our form of overnment is "out of step

with the times," and that he believes in and advocates "one-world government" for the best of the people. (He is a Khazar Jew.)

Look at the list of men, down through the years, who have betrayed the best interests of our country - Litvinoff, Morgenthau, Dean Acheson, all proteges of the Khazar Jew, Felix Frankfurter and all of foreign, non-Christian stock; Henry Kissinger.

Acheson had served in the law firm of Brandeis and his record of disservice to this country, which began in 1939, when he was a paid lawyer for Joseph Stalin in the United States, reads as a eulogy for treason.

Many patriotic, well-informed Americans in the old State Department and the American Federation of Labor, pleaded with President Roosevelt not to recognize the Soviet Union. But F.D.R., puffed up with his own importance and egged on by the clique of Marxist Fabian-Socialist-Zionists in his government, who posed as liberal intellectuals, signed his name to the franchise which recognized this enemy of all mankind. Without Congressional approval, he made a treaty with the Soviet Union, giving them the right to establish an embassy in the United States, with full diplomatic immunity and this has been a "hot-bed" of Soviet espionage ever since.

It was Soviet Foreign Commissar Maxim Litvinov, the plunderer of Estonia and the Kremlin's first agent for socializing England, who received "red carpet" treatment in Washington, then sat down with Roosevelt, after Acheson and the Khazar Jew Morgenthau had done the spadework for treason. This was the deal which has led America to the brink of disaster in this era.

After this nefarious deal was consummated, large numbers of naturalized citizens and ideological associates, were infiltrated by appointment or by Civil Service, into the State Department. Among those who "feathered their nests" during this shameful period were "leftists," Eastern European converts to Communism and a few native Americans who sold out their birthright for a "mess of stinking socialist pottage!"

By the beginning of World War II, the Communist infiltration into our State and Agriculture Departments had reached the point, that when Martin Dies, head of the House Committee on Un-American Activities, warned Roosevelt, he was shouted down by an irate President who screamed; "I am no more a Communist than you are; but there is no danger from Communists in this country, some of them are my best friends." When the unyielding Dies reiterated his warning, F.D.R.'s climatic argument was: "We need their votes!"

Time and time again, Dies was called to the White House, where he was alternately threatened and cajoled to stop annoying the Communists in our Government.

Probably the greatest enemy infiltration took place in the new Atomic Project, where there was a heavy level of Eastern Europeans employed. The Khazar Jews were conspicuous in this agency during the 40's and 50's. (Don't get upset with me - I am only quoting facts!)

The influence of this heathen ideology reached its peak in mid 1951, when Milton Katz was at the helm of U.S. Foreign policy in Europe; Anna Rosenberg was in charge of the manpower of our Armed Forces; Manly Fleischman was Administrator of Defense Production and Nathan Feinsinger was the Chairman of the Wage Stabilization Board. These were all Khazar Jews and it was under their control that we saw American principles "slip down the drain."

The man appointed by President Truman to head the "Committee on Religious and Moral Welfare and Character Guidance in the Armed Forces," was a Khazar Jew named Frank Weil, a New York lawyer and President of the National Jewish Welfare Board. Is there any wonder, under leadership such as this, that orders came down to the Chaplain's that they could not use the name of Jesus Christ in their weekly Character Guidance classes?

Probably the top Khazar in our Government during this period was Vienna born Felix Frankfurter, who headed a nefarious group of anti-American Khazars composed of Alger Hiss, Lee Pressman, Benjamin Cohen (Truman's Senior Assistant) David Lilienthal (Chairman of the Atomic Energy

Commission), Nathan Margold, Donald Hiss, Milton Katz, and former Secretary of State Robert Patterson. All of these men worked directly under the influence of Felix Frankfurter and were violently anti-American in their concepts.

Another powerful Khazar Jew who was frequently summoned to aid the President, was Isador Rubin, later appointed by the President to a position in the United Nations.

There was Leo Pasvolsky, a Russian-born Khazar who rose to power in the State Department; there was Samuel Rosenberg who wrote many of F.D.R.'s speeches; there was Henry Morgenthau, Secretary of the Treasury and sponsor of the vicious Morgenthau Plan to destroy Germany after the war; there was Hubert Lehman, Director of UNRRA and who diverted many of its funds to Soviet satellites.

Doesn't it seem strange to you, the large number of Khazar Jewish names which crop up in the area of treason? Yet many people, including a majority of our Christian pastors who ought to know better, will accuse me of being anti-Semitic and hostile to God's Chosen People. Well, I'm really sorry about that, but I can't change the facts. Do you suppose you might be wrong?

In his personal diary, Secretary of Defense James Forrestal, recorded that he told Joseph Kennedy, our Ambassador to Great Britain, that Prime Minister Chamberlain had told him: "It was America, under the leadership of world Jewry, which forced Britain into war with Germany."

In 1950, Forrestal argued with Democratic Party leaders saying: "No group in this country should be permitted to influence our Foreign Policy to the point where it interferes with our national security." Immediately, Forrestal came under vicious attacks from the Zionists; Bernard Baruch, the Advisor of President Roosevelt warned Forrestal of possible personal retaliation if he continued in his America-first course. There is much evidence that Forrestal was murdered. Before his death, Congressman F. D. Ives, Jr., expressed fear that the Democratic Party might lose votes because of Forrestal's strong anti-Zionist stand. The Secretary angrily retorted: "I think it is about time that somebody should give some consideration as to whether we might lose America."

When Germany attempted to improve her relations with the United States in 1937 and again in 1938, she was rebuffed by the Roosevelt Administration. The official reason given was: "Fear of domestic hysterical reactions in this country which would be unfavorable to the Administration." Yet this same Administration had thought nothing of public reaction when F.D.R. unofficially recognized the Soviet Union in 1933.

Finally in desperation, feeling that he was being surrounded by a British-French-Soviet encirclement, Hitler went to desperate measures and declared a policy of "guns instead of butter." It was his reaction to Jewish treason within his country and the Zionist pressure against Germany, that caused Hitler's bitter hatred of the Jews. Any honest study of this period will show that World War II was caused primarily by our President's policies, which were governed for the most part by his Khazar advisors.

In Proverbs 25:5, we read these interesting words: "Take away the wicked from before the king, and his throne will be established in righteousness." This has been true of every Administration which has served this country in the past fifty years. Most of our trouble has come from anti-Christian, wicked advisors in our Government.

One of the men who understood this problem and I believe was murdered because of it, was Gen. George Patton. He had recognized the dangers from Communism as far back as 1943 and hated it with every fiber of his magnificent character.

Many Americans still look on Harry Truman as one of the best of our recent Presidents, because of the stand he took on Korea. Yet if you are honest in your evaluation, you will have to admit that he did more to strengthen the Communist position at Potsdam, than any man we have ever had in the oval office.

A honest study of World War II, will reveal that we did not fight that war to stop the advance of

Naziism; it was not fought to "make the world safe for democracy." We received absolutely nothing of value for our victory in that war. The entire benefit from that conflict went to the Communists, who took over most of Europe and enslaved over a billion people in Asia, all under Khazar leadership. It is no wonder that Jesus said to their fathers: "Ye are of your father the devil. He was a murderer from the beginning..." It's no wonder that his Khazar children follow in the path of international murder.

Most of the facts I have given you have been deliberately withheld from the American people. Why? Because if we knew what was happening, we would kick the money changers out of the temple; they cannot afford to have us do that, until they have consolidated their strangle hold on the world.

Even worse than the deliberate withholding of the truth from our people, is the deliberate slanting of the news. A good case in point was the slaughter of the Israeli athletes at the Olympic games in Munich in 1972, by eight Palestinian guerillas. The New York Times used terms such as: "Murder in Munich; Arab Fanatics; Homicidal hatred; Indiscriminate murder." Yet when the Israeli air force shot down a Libyan plane that had strayed over Israeli occupied territory in a blinding sand storm, killing 74 people, the same New York Times ignored the story for over a day and finally came out with a story which called it "a tragic, horrifying blunder."

I could fill this book with the same deliberate slanting of American news, both in the news media and on television. It is always slanted to favor the Zionists and has reached the point where very few Americans know the truth of what is going on in the Middle East.

Even those Christians who travel to Palestine are given the full propaganda treatment. They are met by Israeli guides who give them the benefit of Zionist propaganda free of charge. They usually have preacher guides, who are so sold out to Zionist interests it is pitiful. They are never told about the deliberate persecution of Christians in Israel; the closing of Christian missions, the Zionist hatred for our Lord Jesus Christ. A few years ago, when a Moravian orphanage was closed by the Israeli Government, the name of Jesus Christ, over the entrance way, was immediately cemented over by Government order.

We have been led to believe by our preachers that the Israeli are a deeply religious people, with a deep sense of the prophetic elements of the Old Testament. This is false. From their own sources, they admit to being over 60% agnostic or outright atheistic. I do not advocate hatred or persecution of these people, I am just asking that the American people be allowed to know the truth and not be forced to swallow the unmitigated "swill" that we have received from the media and from our pulpits. I have noticed that few of the preachers who are always taking guided tours to the Holy Land, ever bother to take their Christian "sheep" over to hear the Arab side of the story.

A few years ago, Walter Cronkite, the guru of CBS stated: "My job is not to tell the American people the truth; I am an opinion molder."

This same false Zionist propaganda can be seen in the theatre and on television, and most certainly in the movies. Movies such as "The Diary of Anne Frank," and "Holocaust," which are called documentaries, are held up to the American public as being true, but have been disclosed as planned frauds. I will not take the time to go into this, except to say that it is a proven historical fact, that Hitler never killed six million Jews in Germany during his regime, for the simple fact that there were not that many Jews in all of Europe during that period. A reward of \$50,000 has been available for a number of years, for anyone who can give documentary proof of this "annihilation" of Jews in Germany; no one has attempted to claim it, because they know it is false. Yet these untruths have been one of the greatest sources of Zionists funds from the stupid Americans who fall for them "hook, line and sinker."

This same kind of propaganda has been inserted into our school books, where few books of the pre-war (1940) era are available to our high school and college students.

Why have the many anti-Jewish statements of Martin Luther been expunged from the textbooks of Lutheran Seminaries? Have you ever wondered why the many warnings given to Americans in earlier days, concerning the Jews, have been taken from our textbooks? Benjamin Franklin and George Washington were strong in the denunciation of Jewish influence in their day. Why is it that there has been one goal of the left-wing, anti-American, atheist forces from which they have never deviated? This is to place our government in the hands of atheist aliens and non-whites.

Secretly and publicly, in the press, in the school, in government, and in the church, white Christian Americans have been downgraded at every opportunity and are being replaced in positions of responsibility, by alien non-Christians. There must be a reason!

Why has America been propagandized for over fifty years, mostly by Jewish writers and commentators, through the newspapers, in books and magazines, on the radio and TV, through the movies and now in our textbooks, to accept the heathen philosophy of Zionism, which is diametrically opposed to everything Christianity stands for. It is blasphemy to say that the religion of Jesus Christ is founded on a Judeo-Christian basis, for the Judeo basis is opposed to everything our Master stands for.

Why for the past few decades, have non-whites, aliens and foreign born Jews, been promoted in governmental positions, over better qualified white Americans? Why has "inter-marriage" been encouraged by this same Satanic crowd, in direct conflict with God's Word (see Exodus 19:51 and Deuteronomy 7). Why are aliens, who can't even speak our language clearly, put into sensitive positions of government, often over American born whites?

I'm thinking now of un-Godly men like Henry Kissinger a German born Khazar Jew, and the foreign born Khazar Brzezinski. In Deuteronomy 17:15 we read: - thdo-Jayest not set a stranger over thee, which is not thy brother." "Don't try and tell me that law was only for the Jews - it makes a great deal of sense. In Joel 2:17, a prayer for God's Divine assistance says: "...Spare thy people, O Lord, and give not Thine inheritance to reproach, that the heathen should reign over them: wherefore should they say among the people, where is their God?" This is what we have done in America, for these Khazars are heathen, atheistic, God haters of the worst type.

Why has our government subsidized the birth rate among the nonwhites in America, while the white population is constantly being lectured about the dangers of population increases? Why is most of the welfare money, which is strangling the American economy, going to people who often refuse to help themselves and who look on it as their right, rather than as a short term aid measure? It is these people, who constantly put the heathen into office in America and this practice is destroying us. Why are most white Christians unaware of the dangers from a non-white controlled central government? Can you give me a logical answer for this? Of course you can't!

Many of you readers who come from Fundamental churches will immediately puta label on me. If you don't, your pastor will. My pastor firmly believes that I have departed from the faith, because I refuse to accept the propaganda he puts out that the Jews are God's Chosen People. Yet my beliefs have not changed concerning the Gospel. I am a Fundamentalist in the strictest meaning of the term, and the truth I have learned, has strengthened my belief in the Book.

You may possibly remind me of God's Covenant with Abraham in which He said: "I will bless them that bless thee; and curse them that curse thee." But God wasn't speaking to a Jew... Abraham never was a Jew! My pastor reminded me that unless America helped the Jews, we would be cursed, then he said: "God has blessed us, because we loved the Jews!" But this is a patently false statement. God has not blessed this country since we accepted Zionist control over Palestine; the worst period in our nation's history has come on us since we turned our backs on God and helped His enemies.

We need to remember that the Bible is very careful to differentiate between Israelites and Jews - this is something most Fundamentalisanyoeachers need to learn to do! There are some Jews who are Israelites, a very few - but there are very few Israelites who are Jews! The terms are not interchangeable, as our pastors have indicated. I dare you to try and discuss this with your pastor.

Nine times out of ten, he will become angry and instead of sitting down with you and trying to give you proof from the Word of God, he will try and discredit the person who has opened your eyes to the truth. Why? Because he has also been propagandized for years. In both Protestant and Catholic Seminaries pastors have been taught that the Jews are the People of the Book. You don't think after all this time there are many men honest enough to admit they have been wrong, now do you? My pastor even refused to look at documented facts I had available for him.

Nowhere in Genesis 12 does the Bible speak of Jews. God was speaking to Abraham who was a Hebrew and very few of the Zionists have any of Abraham's blood flowing in their veins. This is one reason, many orthodox Jews, refuse to support the Zionists, they recognize them as fakes. Must we allow this heathen philosophy to destroy everything we as Christians stand for, merely because our pastors refuse to accept the truth?

Why do you never hear a Fundamental pastor speak a word of warning concerning the words of Revelation 2:9; 3:9? Why is it that you can make unkind remarks about Germans, Italians, British, Poles, Canadians, Catholics, Pentecostals, Fundamentalists and Mormons, and no one gets too upset. But merely breathe a word about "those who say they are Jews and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan," and the roof falls in on you?

Why is a person who is anti-communist, almost without fail labeled as anti-Semitic? Is it because so many of them "who say they are Jews," are on the same side as the Communists? Are they afraid that Americans will learn the truth about who they really are and that they will lose their stranglehold over us?

If the Zionists are God's People, why do they deliberately murder, as they did in the case of Count Bernadotte of Sweden in 1948. One of the Stern Gang leaders, a personal friend of Ben-Gurion said: "We killed him because of his declared intention of turning Jerusalem into an International city. He was our enemy." Suppose we did that with the Jews and said: "We must get rid of tur J because they want to turn America into a Communist nation." Would we be justified in doing that? Can you imagine the reaction in the Zionist controlled press?

There have been many incidents of Zionist terrorists bombing Jewish synagogues in order to put pressure on reluctant Jews to join political Zionism. Yet these facts are suppressed in the news media and from our pulpits. Even our pastors seek to find excuses to justify Zionist atrocities. It seems at faough these people can do no wrong.

Alfred Lilienthal, a well-known orthodox Jewish writer put it quite aptly in his book: "The Zionist Connection." "It is possible that Adolf Hitler had more of the blood of Abraham flowing in his veins, then the men who are trying to take Palestine by force, from it's rightful owners. It is possible that some of my Christian readers, have more of this blood in their veins, than Menachim Begin or Golda Meier." Yet Godly men, like my once good friend Dr. David Webber, from the Southwest Radio Church of the Air, state publicly that the Jews have a right from God, to take the land of Palestine by force, from it's rightful owners.

While the blood of Abraham the Old Testament patriarch, flows in the veins of many Palestinian Arabs and others who live on the shores of the Mediterranean, the true descendants of the "friend of God," are not the heathen race, which now rapes and ravages the Holy Land.

Why are our Fundamental churches seeking to befriend those who say they want to destroy everything we as Christians believe in? Why do people like Dr. Jerry Falwell of the "Moral Majority," and evangelist Jack Van Impe, back the enemies of God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Ghost? Why do they back the very people who are behind the immorality they say they want to stop in America?

Must God Himself put His curse on this nation, because His Christian people are supporting His enemies; because our spiritual shepherds refuse to open their eyes to the truth and lead their flock astray? I suggest you read 2 Chronicles 18, 19 and see how the wrath of God fell on a stupid king,

who backed the enemy of God. (And that enemy, by the way, was a King of Israel.)

The American public, especially those of us who go by the name of Christian, are entitled to know the truth. Our pastors should be the first to give us this truth and they have not done so. If we are to remain free, we must demand that the truth comes to us from our government, our schools, and most of all from the pulpits of our land. We must do away with the unofficial censorship which perverts our school books, and perverts our history and denies the truth concerning the white Christian people of this land.

In 1951, the infant State of Israel showed its true colors, when they voted to allow Communist China into the United Nations, voting against America, who was supposed to be their friend.

During the early days of the modern Israeli, terrorism was the "modus operandi" of their leadership. Israel are the only nation in the world, which have as its leader, a man who was an acknowledged bank robber, murderer, and terrorist. All of these terms aptly applied to Menachim Begin, who bragged publicly of kill Pan more than 300 people with his own hands; he has been instrumental in driving over 880,000 Arabs - Moslems and Christians alike, from lands they owned. Even many Jews have protested his disobedience to the Laws of God. They also apply to the present Israeli Premier.

The United States, under President Harry Truman, swung full force behind this gang of murderers. In 1948, Truman was quoted as saying: "We need to help the people of Israel, since they have proved themselves in the best traditions of hardy pioneers and the highest standards of Western civilization." Mr. Truman, never had the "guts" to define what he meant by the "best traditions and highest standards of Western civilization," unless he had reference to our earliest American gangsters who murdered and robbed the Indians, or the cut-throats of Quantrell's gang who murdered and raped in Harry Truman's backyard during the Civil War. That's the same class the Zionists have placed themselves in!

The liberal politicians greed to obtain Zionist votes and money for the socialism of the Democratic Party, has cost us the loyalty of twelve Arab nations which were our former friends and which are a lot closer to us in their religious beliefs, than the atheist Khazar Jews. The Moslems at least believe in One God; they honor the Lord Jesus Christ as a great prophet and do not look on him as the "illegitimate son of a Jewish harlot," as most Zionists do.

A good idea of the way in which Americans have prostituted their honor to these heathen can be seen in a statement which was made in 1974, during the gubernatorial campaign of Hugh Carey in New York. He told Zionist Premier Rabib: "Don't pay any attention to the polls; we are behind what Israel does, no matter what they do!" If he had said this about any State but Israel, he would have been tried for treason. But in New York, they made him their governor.

Probably our greatest mistake in foreign policy came at the end of World War II at Yalta, when F.D.R., a dying President, with the traitor Alger Hiss at his elbow and George Marshall in attendance, consented to the brutality of allowing Stalin to use millions of prisoners as slave laborers, in direct contravention of all rules in the Geneva Convention. At least a million of these unfortunates died in Stalin's camps. From that time to this, our government has been riddled by the Khazar element which took over in Russia. They are more interested in money and power than in what is best for this country. One of the prime examples of this is foreign born Henry Kissinger, a Khazarin the best tradition, a known agent of the Russian KGB and the man who sold us out in Vietnam.

Since Christianity is closely allied with the founding and growth of America, it has been this factor which made national unity out of the many ethnic groups which make up America. The acceptance of the basic tenets of Christianity, were the basis for our Constitution and the Bill of Rights. Our concept of national honor and integrity, in national as well as individual rights, came from and was founded in Christianity.

But when our churches began to tire of their proclaimed duty to be the "salt of the earth," when they transferred their loyalty from the risen Christ to a heathen cult they proclaimed as God's People, then public and moral decline set in and we now find ourselves on the precipice of destruction.

Today, the greatest threat to America is not from the Communist guided missiles. It comes from within, from the insidious forces which are gnawing away at the foundations of America; from the church leaders who have prostituted their task of recognizing the truth and passing it on to their people; from refusing to warn against the enemies which are determined to destroy their right to preach the Gospel they claim to love.

We in America who care about the future of our country and the future of our children must never lose hope. We must proceed with boldness and joy, knowing that God has promised us the victory, if we will put our faith in Him. Many people believe that America has passed the point of no return! I cannot accept this'.

In the Old Testament, in 2 Chronicles 7:14, is a verse which I have engraved on the bottom of my stationery, many of you know it by memory: 'If my people, which are called by my name, will humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will FORGIVE THEIR SINS, and WILL HEAL THEIR LAND!'

I firmly believe, that if one-fourth of the people in America, who go by the name of Christian, would fall in love with their Lord enough to obey His commands, we could kick the "Money Changers" out of the temple, clean up the mess in Washington and have us headed on the proper course in six months.

If Christians would get out of their spiritual foxholes and take a stand for God and decency, it would give a new life to patriotic officials in the military and in the Congress, those who have been struggling so long against almost insurmountable odds. It would free Americans from the haunting fear which now rests on this land like a poisonous pall.

In Alan Paton's book: "Cry, Beloved Country," he has written these words:

"I shall no longer ask myself if this or that is expedient, but only if it is right. I shall do this, not because I am noble or unselfish, but because life slips away, and because I need for the rest of my journey a star which will not play me false. . . a compass that will not lie! I do it because I am no longer able to aspire to the highest with one part of me and deny it with another."

This star is our faith in God; this compass is the Word of God, which was "made flesh and dwelt among us," and who can once again bring us back into the paths of righteousness. Then and only then will we realize: the truth of Isaiah 54:17 - "No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper, and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn."

## **Chapter Two**

### **THE TRUE ENEMY EXPOSED!**

In our time, more than at any time in history, the chief strength of the wicked, those who would destroy Christianity and the freedom it brings to mankind, lies in the cowardice and apathy of men and women who call themselves Christian.

Christ's answer to the apathy of Christian America could well be found in the words of Zechariah 13:6 - "What are these wounds in Thy hands? Then shall He answer, Those with which I was wounded in the house of my friends." Why? Because they did nothing to defend Him against His worst enemies - the one's who crucified Him. Instead, they have joined them, praised them, and called them God's Chosen People.

Instead of crying about anti-Semitism; Instead of constantly harping about their persecutions;

concerned Jews would do well to remember that their reputation will not be improved by their continual deception, no matter what their Talmud says to the contrary. When they deliberately set out to deceive the leaders of the Christian world, and this is their acknowledged plan - they are not helping their people. Jewish reputation, world-wide, can only improve as Jews set their hearts and attitudes towards God and their fellowmen in the proper perspective. They have tried too hard and too long, to fool people into believing they should be blessed and have special favors because they are special in the eyes of God. They have fooled many, but in every instance, it has brought about the persecution of which they so bitterly complain.

There has been a Fifth Column at work within the Christian churches of America for a long time. Its purpose is to destroy Christianity; it has fooled many sincere Christians, even good Bible preachers. But it must be exposed, no matter how traumatic the results, or the Synagogue of Satan will triumph over the cause of Christ and send this old world into another Dark Age, worse than anything this world has ever seen.

While this lecture will undoubtedly be labeled as anti-Semitic, by the enemies of Christ, and a lot who claim to be His friends, it has not been designed to hurt the Jews. This is not my intention. Most of my abuse will come from the Fundamental church which I have served for so long. But it is this group, in particular, which needs to know the truth about the un-Godly force which is seeking to destroy them and which they in their ignorance have been feeding and protecting. So I begin this lecture with the prayer that God's Holy Spirit may lead our thinking and give us the wisdom to choose between truth and falsehood; then the courage to take a stand for the truth.

In recent years we have heard a great deal about this thing called "anti-Semitism." It has become a "triggerword" for the liberals. It has reached the ridiculous point to where a person who is anti-Communist, is often accused of being anti-Semitic. What does this all mean? Why have the churches of America been flooded with false information concerning the Jews? Who are these people which exert such a strange and powerful influence on the politicians and preachers of America? Are they really the Chosen People of God, as our Fundamental preachers claim, or are they members of the "Synagogues of Satan," as the writer of Revelation indicates?

Now I realize this is a very controversial subject and that I will come in for a lot of criticism from those who have been my friends, for I will be going against the established concept and this is always dangerous. But what does the Bible really say concerning these people? Are the Jews, and those known in the Bible as Israel one and the same, or have our preachers been deliberately misled, for a specific purpose?

Does the promise and curse of Genesis 12:3 apply to the Jews of today, or have we been led into a situation where the enemies of God, are being exalted by our religious leaders as God's Chosen? "I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee. . . "this was God's promise to Abraham; does it apply to the people we now know as Jews?

Most of our Protestant and Catholic churches teach the obvious falsehood that Abraham was a Jew. Was he really? What does the Word of God say about this? What does history teach us concerning the Jew and his relationship to God?

So our most effective tool in studying this thorny question will be the Bible, which I believe is the infallible Word of the Living God. In addition, we will look at history, which always collaborates the Bible. This must be the final test of the authenticity of the Jewish claim of God's favoritism.

In 485 B.C. the troubled association between the Hebrew Tribes of Judah and the Children of Israel came to an end. Israel had rejected the "Chosen People" creed which was beginning to take shape in Judah and went their own separate way. As a result of this act, which took place about 29 centuries ago, they set themselves aside from the people we now call Jews. When the Zionists adopted the name "Israel," in 1948, as they took over the land of Palestine, they did it on a patently false pretense.

While many of my religious contemporaries will vehemently deny this - and I will be flying in the face of most of the prominent evangelists and preachers of fundamentalism - they have been oriented towards the Jews since childhood. Their Sunday School literature has pronounced the Jews as God's Chosen; they have been taught this in their seminaries. Yet the people who now occupy Palestine do not fulfill the Bible prophecies concerning God's Chosen People who come under the Covenant of Genesis chapter 12.

Probably the greatest obstacle I must overcome in your mind, is to convince you of the truth that the "Jews" and "Israel" are not one and the same people. They are not!

The tribe of Judah, from which the true Jew comes, was a tribe of ill repute. It was Judah who sold his brother Joseph, the beloved of Jacob, called Israel, to the Ishmaelites for twenty pieces of silver. It was another Judean, a man by the name of Judas, who centuries later sold his Lord for thirty pieces of silver. He was the only Jew among the disciples of Christ. The tribe of Judah was founded in incest, read Genesis 37 and 38.

Since the priestly scribes who wrote the scripture account of this incident centuries later were the masters of Judah, just as they were at Jesus' time, they often altered the oral traditions to suit themselves, much as the liberal preachers of today, try and alter the Bible. Yet in spite of this, they preserved the story of their incestuous beginning and the treacherous nature of their people. Why they did this is a mystery, known only to the peculiar mind of the Talmudists who govern Jewry.

But regardless of what Bible scholars say regarding the unity or separateness of Judah and Israel, the Bible says they were separate. In the Old Testament, Israel is often referred to as the House of Joseph; this is in direct contrast to those who are called the House of Judah. The Jewish Encyclopaedia says: "Joseph and Judah typify two distinct lines of descent. Judah was in all likelihood a non-Israelite tribe." Remember now, this information is coming from an official Jewish source, it's not something I made up!

The Encyclopaedia Britannica says: "Judaism developed long after the Israelites had merged themselves with mankind. The true relationship of the two peoples is best expressed in the phrase: 'The Israelites are not Jews!' "This of course is in direct contradiction to what we have been taught in our Fundamental churches.

Historically, Judah survived Israel as a nation for about a hundred years and it was during this period that Judaism was brought forth - this was the thing which spawned the scourge of Zionism. It was during this time, that Israel disappeared from the world scene as a national entity.

From the very beginning, after their exodus from Egypt, the children of Israel distrusted Judah, as they had every right to do. The hereditary priests of the Hebrews, the Levites, had attached themselves to the Southern tribe of Judah. Their aim from the beginning was power and they realized they could have no power as long as the ten tribes of Israel remained separate. The Israelites distrusted the priesthood and demanded a king, such as the other nations had.

The Levites recognized this as an opportunity to set up a puppet monarchy, with the stipulation that the king would reign for life and that he could not set up a dynasty. When Saul was chosen king, the unified Kingdom of Israel began its brief existence.

While some Bible scholars believe that the account of the Books of Samuel are allegorical, rather than actual happenings, since they could not have been written by Samuel, as his death is recorded in 1 Samuel 25 - whoever wrote these books, at a much later date, may have used the Book of Jasher, which is mentioned in this record (2 Samuel 1:18), as well as the random writings of Samuel, Nathan, which are noted in 1 Chronicles 29:29, as sources for an account of the "acts of David."

The real end of the united kingdom of Israel began about 3,000 years ago, when Israel refused to accept David, a Judaite, as their king. A Jewish historian named Dr. Kastein says: "Israel ignored him." They declared Saul's son Ishbosheth as king. According to Samuel's account, this son was

murdered and his head was presented to David, who then restored a nominal union between the two kingdoms, with Jerusalem as its capitol. This lasted through the reign of David and Solomon.

Formal Judaism holds that the Messianic consummation of prophecy will come under a worldly king of the House of David. This racial exclusion of all who are not Judaites, is one of the formal tenets of Zionism and is the Law of the Land in the present State of Israel. If you are not a Jew - notice I did not say Israelite - if you are not a Jew, there is no way for you to become a citizen of Israel.

Racial discrimination and segregation were unknown to the tribesmen of that day as can be seen by the incident between David and the Hittite woman Bathsheba. David married her and made her queen, after he had murdered her husband.

Solomon therefore, was only half Hebrew and could not properly be called a Jew, since the Jews did not come into existence until years later, when the kingdom was divided during the reign of his son Rehoboam.

Solomon began his reign with three murders, including that of his brother and vainly sought to save his kingdom through intermarriage on a grand scale. He married princesses from Egypt and the surrounding tribes and had hundreds of lesser wives. So racial segregation must have been virtually unknown at this time among the Israelites.

When the kingdoms of Judah and Israel split up in 937 B.C. Dr. Kastein says: "They had no more in common for good or evil, than any other two countries with a common border. From time to time they fought each other: while at other times they were allies. The Israelites rejected the Chosen People theory and believed their destiny was apart from that of Judah. King Jereboam made the separation from Judah as complete as possible, in both religious and political sense."

Of the Judaites, Dr. Kastein writes: "They decided they were destined to develop as a race apart... they demanded an order of existence fundamentally different from the people about them. These differences allowed no process of assimilation with others." It was from this group, that the people known as Jews came.

Dr. Kastein goes on to say that the word "Judaite," actually refers to the Levites and it was this corrupt, ruling class, which the Israelites repudiated.

The two hundred years in which Israel and Judah existed side by side, were filled with the voices of the Hebrew - not Jewish prophets, as they harangued the Levites for their wickedness. This included the creed they were even then constructing, which eventually, during the Babylonian captivity, became the corrupt and often obscene Jewish Babylonian Talmudic Law, which is the basis of modern Jewish religious teaching today.

It is interesting and also important for us to note how the Hebrew prophets, just prior to the captivity of both nations, decried the teachings of the Levites. They rebuffed the blood sacrifices of the priests. Listen to Isaiah 1:11 - "To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the Lord: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he goats."

These prophets for the most part were Israelites and most of them came from the tribes of Joseph, Ephraim and Manasseh. These men were already on the way to the New Testament understanding of God, which was preached by Christ and His followers and which is completely contrary to the teaching of the Jewish Chosen People Theory. These prophets constantly rebuked the priests for their slaughter and enslaving of the heathen, which is today openly taught in the Talmudic law of the Jews.

They taught that God desired moral behavior, neighborly conduct and justice towards the poor and oppressed, the fatherless and widow. They did not teach hatred and slaughter of those with whom you disagree.

Israel disappeared from the historical scene about 721 B.C. when they were carried captive into Assyria and disappeared to the North and West.

If the Bible promises of their redemption are to come to pass, they will come out of the ranks of mankind in which they became involved and merged and the Bible tells us that very few of them will know who they are, or what their destiny is, until their Messiah, Jesus Christ returns. This is certainly true of our white Christian people.

These are the only people who can possibly meet the scriptural criteria of being the Israel of God, certainly the Jews do not measure up to this standard.

Given the prevalent Westward trend of movement among the migrations of the world's people since the beginning of history, and especially in the last 2700 years since Israel disappeared from the historical scene, it makes sense that Israelite blood flows in the veins of White Americans and Europeans. There is much historical and archeological proof to back up this assumption.

Yet in the face of overwhelming proof to the contrary, the Judaists in our churches, claim that Israel was completely and deservedly lost and that the modern Jew is all that is left of Israel and that they and they alone, are the Chosen People of God. How blind can intelligent men become? The Apostle Paul tells us in Romans 1:22 - "Professing themselves to be wise; they became fools."

Most of our Fundamental preachers - men who believe the Bible and preach it fearlessly - still continue the myth that the heathen Jew is God's Chosen. So they subsidize, protect and aid the very people who according to their own religious doctrine, are dedicated to the destruction of our religion. Great evangelists like Jack Van Impe, for example, who have been instrumental in leading thousands to a saving knowledge of Jesus Christ, as the Son of God, nevertheless give their full cooperation to a nation of savages who would destroy everything we as a Christian stands for.

According to Jewish authorities, the Zionists of today cannot agree with the Fundamentalist theology which believes that the Israelites vanished without leaving a trace. Instead, they have been pronounced dead, by the Jews, in the same manner as a Jew who marries out of the fold of Judaism is excommunicated. In this sense Israel has vanished! Why do our preachers never tell their people about this Jewish belief? Does it make Israel any less Israel, because Jewish authorities have turned their backs on them?

The true Jewish feelings concerning Israel can be seen in this assertion from the Talmud: "The ten tribes have no share in the Jewish world to come." In this manner, the Israelites have been banned from heaven by the ruling sect of Judah, who for the most part are heathen imposters themselves.

This should make it clear to any honest observer, that the use of the word "Israel," by the Zionists is rank forgery. Yet I find Dr. Van Impe and others, using the terms "Jew" and "Israel," interchangeably. This is not only bad scholarship, it is a deliberate falsehood.

Ample proof exists that the Zionist State was set up by help from Christendom. Our Christian nations seem to be comforted by the idea that we are fulfilling God's prophecy to Israel, even when we help a people who are not of Israel and who are dedicated to our destruction. Any honest study of Talmudic Law, as taught in today's Jewish synagogues throughout the world, should show the deepest skeptic, the bitter hatred of the Jews for the Christian world. Listen to this Talmudic summary by Rabbi Orach: "The precepts of justice, of equity, of charity towards one's neighbors are not applicable with regard to the Christian, but constitute a crime in anyone who would act differently ... the Talmud expressly forbids one to save a non-Jew from death ... to restore lost goods to him, or have pity on him."

The Talmud is the most hostile force in the world today against Christianity, more virulent in its hatred than the Communism which sprang from it. The lay encyclopedias disguise this fact from the non-Jew. One popular encyclopedia states: "The Talmud has been attacked - quite unfairly - as being anti-Christian."

But how do they explain this explanation from the Jewish Encyclopedia? "Christ is alluded to in the

Talmud as 'the anonymous one;' 'a liar;' 'an impostor;' 'a bastard.' The Law states in Deuteronomy 23:2, 'a bastard shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord.' " This is what your Jewish friends are taught concerning our Lord. In fact they are taught to spit when His name is mentioned in anything except a cursing situation. These are the people your pastor wants you to believe are the Chosen People of God, whom we must help if we are to expect God's blessing.

Any honest student of history will recognize the fact that the Spanish Jews supported the Moorish invasion of Spain. They gave aid with both money and manpower to the invaders, even though Spain had given them a haven of refuge and had treated them with respect. It's no wonder that Queen Isabella kicked them out of the country for their treason. Even the Koran of the Moslems, which is normally quite lenient towards other religions, including Christianity, says of the Jews; "Their aim is to bring disorder on the earth." This statement is backed by numerous quotations from Jewish leaders down through the centuries.

The story of the Zionists falls into five distinctive phases: that of the Levites; the Pharisees; the Talmudists; the emancipation interlude, and now Zionism. The Levitical period was that of an isolated Judah. This was followed by the Babylonian captivity, the return to Jerusalem and the production and enforcement of Talmudic Law. The Pharaic period which followed coincided roughly with the Roman occupation of Palestine and ended with the destruction of Jerusalem by the Roman General Titus in 70 A.D. This ended the supremacy of the Pharaic Government.

The third phase was much the longest, lasting some seventeen centuries from 70 A.D. to about 1800. During this period, the Jews entered the West and International Jewry worked endlessly to keep its people under the control of the Talmudic Law, while remaining separate from others. It was during this period that the "ghettos" of Europe were born. They were Jewish designed in the beginning, in order to further control their own people. Since this was the same period in which the world saw the rise of Christian civilization, it was inevitable that there would be conflict, since Christianity is the chief target of the Talmudic Laws destructive commands. (Again I suggest, that rather than arguing this point, you spend some time in reading the Talmudic books.)

To a literal Zionist like Dr. Kastein, this period of some 1700 years remains a blank in world history, except for the Jewish persecution which was the aftermath of the Jewish drive to dominate every country which gave them refuge. It was during this critical period, that the seat of Talmudic Law was transferred from Babylon to Spain, and thence to Poland. When the Spanish completed their re-conquest of their country from the Moslem invaders, they began to persecute the Jews for their treason and eventually kicked them out of the country. Most of them took refuge in Poland.

One thing Christians need to realize, is that Jewish hatred for Christ and Christianity, is as virulent today as it was when, fanned by the Pharisees, the Jewish mob screamed: "We will not have this man to rule over us! Crucify Him! Crucify Him! His blood be on our heads and those of our children!"

The Jewish Encyclopedia insists that Jesus was a Nazarene and not a Judean, no matter what town He was born in. All available records show that He grew up in Galilee and spent most of His adult life there. Before the time of His birth, all Judeans living in Galilee, had been forced by Simon Tharsi, one of the Maccabean princes, to migrate to Judah. Thus the Galileans were racially and politically different from the Judeans. This can be seen in the fact that the Jews religiously deny that Jesus was ever one of their race.

During this period, there was no Jewish religion as such. There was Jehovism and various sects of Pharisees, Saducees, and Essenes, who violently disputed among themselves; but there was nothing known about a "Jewish religion."

If the Zionists of today are Jews, as most of my contemporary Protestant brethren insist, then the party in Judea in the time of Christ which corresponds to the Zionists of today, was the Pharisees. The heaviest attacks launched by Christ against the religionists of His day, were directed against the Pharisees. He called them "hypocrites, serpents, whited sepulchres, a generation of vipers, children

of the devil and murderers." It's no wonder they feared and hated Him, since it was very rare for anyone to criticize their control over the people.

The very things Christ singled out in the Pharisees and which He attacked 1900 years ago, are the things which today's Zionists claim are the identifying features of the Jews, Jewishness and Judaism. Why is it, that in the face of this strong denunciation by our Lord, our pastors still give these enemies every aid possible? It seems to me that this stupidity amounts to sheer suicide.

Religiously, what Christ taught when He walked this earth, was the exact opposite of what the modern Jews teaches today. What the Old Testament taught in about three hundred pages, and which the Talmud teaches in 63 volumes of thousands of pages, Jesus refuted in a few words in His Sermon on the Mount. He proposed love to hate; mercy to vengeance; charity to malice; neighborliness to segregation; justice to discrimination; affirmation to denial, and life to death! His message began with blessings, as did the Law in Deuteronomy, but there all resemblance ends.

Where Deuteronomy and the Law and the modern Talmud offered material blessings in the form of territory, loot and slaughter, as a of the hundreds of laws, the Sermon on the Mount, offers no material rewards. It simply taught that moral behavior, humility, the effort to do right, mercy, purity, peaceable-ness and fortitude would be blessed for their own sake and would receive spiritual rewards.

While Deuteronomy followed its blessings with cursings, the Sermon on the Mount made no threats. It did not require that the transgressor of the Law be stoned to death.. It did not offer absolution for non-observance of the Sabbath laws by a washing of the hands, the sacrifice of a heifer. The young Galilean never taught servility; but He did teach inner humility and He was consistent in His scornful attacks against the continual hypocrisy of the Pharisees.

Yet it is this same group, who hope to be saved by the observance of the Law; those who break every one of God's laws when it comes to treatment of their fellowmen; it is those that our pastor teaches are the Chosen Ones, who will bring about a Kingdom of absolute justice, mercy and peace, by following their doctrines of hatred against everyone who is not a Jew.

How intellectually stupid, or brainwashed can our religious leaders become?

When the Jews moved to Poland, according to Dr. Kastein, within a very short period "a Jewish population of millions came into being." Yet there is no historical record of any large number of Spanish Jews migrating to Poland, nor was there ever any record of a mass migration of Jews to Poland at any time, from any other area.

When a Zionist historian slurs over anything as important as this sudden appearance of millions of Jews in the 1500's, any seeker of truth can be reasonably assured that something is drastically wrong.

This is in line with the Talmudic claim that at the time of Emperor Hadrian, 100-million Jews were slaughtered and their blood ran into the sea in such a mighty stream, that it moved giant boulders. What intelligent historian would believe a story like that?

It's akin to the testimony of Jews who said they were in Hitler concentration camps, where so many Jews were buried, that when you walked on the ground, months later, blood spurted from the ground.

Or, the story told by another so-called refugee, who stated that he could determine the nationality of the body being cremated, by the color of smoke that rose from the furnace chimney. Authorities, without exception, say that crematoriums give off no smoke.

The center of the Jewish world, during this period, was planted among a large community of people who were unknown to the world as Jews. In fact, they were not Jews in the literal sense, since they had no blood ties with Judah. They had no Judaite blood flowing in their veins. According to the Old Testament accounts of both Ezra and Nehemiah, most of the Jewish blood of those who

returned from captivity in Babylon, had been dissipated through intense intermarriage during the time of the captivity.

The forefathers of the Polish Jews had never seen Judea; in fact, they were Tartars. They were a people known as Khazars, of Turco-Mongolian race, a people who had been converted "en masse" to Judaism, during the Eighth Century A.D. It was here, among these "non-Jew" Jews, that the greatest threat to Christianity and democracy was spawned.

The natural instinct of Europeans for centuries, has been to distrust Asiatics. This was natural, since most of their threats had come from this area. So now, with the center of Judaism in Poland, thousands of Asiatics in the guise of Jews, began to move into the West. When these later became known as Polish Jews, or Ashkenazim, they profited by the confusion caused, as the people of the Christian world began to accept them as the "People of the Book," the descendants of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob and therefore partakers in the Abrahamic Covenant.

In the Nineteenth Century, from this Eastern European Area, a Jewish International Order began to take shape, which culminated in the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia in 1917. This revolution was financed by two American Khazar Jews named Schiff and Warburg, who donated \$20-million which made the revolution a success.

You may not want to accept this twist of history', especially if you believe Dr. Van Impe, when he writes in his book ISRAEL'S FINAL HOLOCAUST, page 52: "Everywhere the Jews were blamed for the ills of their day. Some still foolishly follow this practice. In the 20th Century the Jews were accused of controlling the money, causing depressions, influencing spiraling inflation and plotting the conquest of the world . . . People who do not want to be responsible for the wrongs of society must have a scapegoat and the Jews have become a universal scapegoat." Strange, isn't it? Van Impe's scapegoat for sin is "Satan"!

Apparently Dr. Van Impe has never read the Talmud, for if he has, then he is condemned by his own words, of being a liar. Either he is an agent of the Zionists, or he has never made an honest study of the Communist Revolution and its aftermath, for any honest man would have to admit that the revolution in Russia, was almost 100% a Jewish revolution. All one has to do to prove this, is look at the Jewish names behind the revolution.

Today, in spite of the rantings of Christian Zionists such as Van Impe, it is a known fact that the International banks which make up the Federal Reserve System, and which control the economics of the United States, all of them, are Jewish owned. It is a fact which can easily be ascertained, that most of the hard liquor industry is owned and/or controlled by Jews, as in the drug traffic, worldwide. It is a known fact that most of the prostitution, pornography, and assorted immoral ills is owned and controlled by Jews, and it is most certainly known, that the vast majority of abortion clinics which are murdering more than 4,200 unborn babies every day - most of them white - are owned by Jews and operated by Jewish doctors. Yet Van Impe says with a "straight face," we are unjustly accusing them of evil doing. What does it take to convince the man?

This same pattern of Jewish control can be seen in all the Communist countries, with the exception of those in the Far East and even here Internal Jewish leadership is cropping up. The leadership of Communism in Hungary, Poland, Romania, and Yugoslavia, has been consistently Jewish and the worst persecution of Christians behind the Iron Curtain, not from native peoples, but from the Zionists.

If we had time, I could spend hours pointing out documented evidence of Jewish treason in America. The vast majority of those implicated as spying against America in the past fifty years have been Jews - most of them of Khazar origin. Those implicated in the selling of our atomic secrets to Russia were Jews; Philip Jaffe, Andrew Roth, Mark Goyn; all implicated in the Amerasia spy case of 1945, all Jews. There was the Alger Hiss spy case involving a Jewess named Judith Coplin; Gerhart Eisler. There was the Hollywood Ten (all Jewish with the exception of one); there was the Fuchs-Gold spy ring in England, where five out of six were Zionists; there was the case of

Julius and Ethel Rosenberg, who were executed for treason against this country for selling atomic secrets to the enemy and who are now being held up by the Bnai'Brith, and the Anti-Defamation League, as heroes and martyrs. These were the Copelands and Pollards.

The first Atomic Energy Commission under Harry Truman was dominated by Pro-Communist Zionists such as Strauss, David Lilienthal and R. F. Bocher. The records of Congress are full of documented evidence against Zionist involvement with the enemies of America. I suggest you read Frank Britton's book, BEHIND THE IRON CURTAIN!, for documented evidence of this Jewish treason), yet Dr. Van Impe, who is supposed to be a Christian evangelist, has the unmitigated gall to publicly state: "Some still foolishly blame the Jews." Again I say, he is either a liar or a brainwashed fool.

As of March 15, 1979, out of a total membership of 78 Americans in the Trilateral Commission, 23 were Jews. (Isn't this (23%) a high percentage?) Many of these Zionists, most of them like Henry Kissinger, of Khazar background, have dual membership in the Council on Foreign Relations. Both of these organizations, as most of you know, are dedicated to bringing America into a One-World Government.

In the communication media of America, two out of three top officials of Time, Inc., are Jews; 13 out of 21 on the New York Times; 7 out of 16 on Newsweek; 3 out of 6 in CBS; 1 out of 2 in NBC. In addition, at least ten of the top news reporters in the United States are Jews. There were four in the U.S. Senate, who have dual memberships in the Trilateral/CFR organizations and four in the House of Representatives.

At least 70 out of 100 Senators in our Congress vote the "straight Zionist ticket," as do more than half of the House of Representatives. To all intents and purposes, our government has been under Zionist control since at least 1913. We have not had an American government in Washington for over fifty years, no matter whether Republicans or Democrats were in the White House. This is why you see such a small change in policy, when we change administrations. They are all controlled, from behind the scenes, by the same Internationalists. Today, America is in the hands of the COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS AND THE TRI-LATERAL COMMISSION, who are "errand boys" for the International Zionist cabal. Almost 100% of President Clinton's appointees in 1993 are Jews, with close to 100% of top government officials being members of the CFR.

Three of the top union officials in the United States are Jews; there are four of them on the National Security Council; four of our top State Department officials belong to this group; six are on National Planning; Arms Control and Defense has five, and at least six others have top legal positions with our Government. This means that this ethnic group, with less than 4% of our population, exerts a tremendous amount of control on our government. Then remember that these same men have dual citizenship in Zionist Israel, which is dedicated in principal against everything Christian America stands for.

What more evidence is necessary? Must decent Americans stand helplessly by, while these aliens sell us into slavery? Must we submit to destruction, because foolish preachers of the Gospel have been "hoodwinked" into preaching that these traitors are God's Chosen People?

The control of world Jewry comes under the heading of Talmudic Law, which the rabbinical leaders regard as the supreme authority for all Jews: "Even the Bible is relegated to a secondary place," states the Jewish Encyclopedia. "The absolute authority of the Talmud over the Books of Moses, must be recognized by all Jews." In the treatise "Beracoth" of the Talmud, it states: "The words of the elders are more important than the words of the prophets." This means absolute and complete adherence to the Rabbinical Law.

The Talmud is definitely anti-Christian. If our fundamental preachers would take time to read at least part of it, before they "sound off" about the Jews, they would have to "sing a different tune," or be labeled as liars.

The Talmud is the "Jewish order of battle," against all non-Jews; with a special brand of hatred reserved for our Lord and everyone who serves Him. Ever since our Lord had the audacity to call their religious leaders: "Vipers and hypocrites!" they have reserved this virulent hatred just for Him!

The narrow-mindedness of Jewish teaching, comes through their acceptance of themselves as God's Chosen People, who can do no wrong. As a result, they have become the most egotistical people in the world. No wonder they are disliked!

The Law of the Synagogue teaches them that it is right for them to steal from, or cheat a "goyim" (non-Jew), since these are animals with no soul.

This can easily be seen in their treatment of Christians in Communist countries. Some of the most inhuman guards in Hitler's concentration camps have been documented as to have been Jews. No crime is too heinous; no torture too terrible, to be perceived as sin, when it is committed against a non-Jew. The Talmudic teaching, is diametrically opposed to everything Christianity teaches.

It is no wonder that Christ chastised the Pharisees of His day with scathing words which said: "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do; he was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him," (John 8:44).

In Revelation 2:9 and again in 3:9, our risen Lord, speaking through the lips of the Apostle John says: - I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan." Yet most of our fundamental preachers trumpet the falsehood that these enemies of Christ and Christianity, are the people chosen by God, as His people. What utter blasphemy!

The Jewish rabbinical leaders admit that the Talmud was manmade, yet they exalt it above the Laws given to Moses by God Himself. Dr. Kastein stated: "It was not God who willed these people (the Jews) and their meaning; it was this people who willed this God and their meaning." He would have been more accurate if he had said: "These Pharisees, or these rabbis."

Using subterfuge, terror, political blackmail, economic power and pressure almost beyond belief, the Zionists have gained political control over most Christian governments of the world. Everywhere they have inserted this control, the stench and decay of the Talmud follows them, as they seek to tear down everything that is "lovely and of a good report."

The Talmud has been most effective in building a fence between the Jews and the forces of righteousness released through Christian teachings. In 1953, a young Moravian missionary, described how the Israeli government had seized a Moravian Leper Home in Israel called the "Jesus Mission." Their first act, after ousting the lepers and the missionaries, was to cement over the hated name of Jesus, which was inscribed above the door.

Incidents such as this, which are in the thousands, are part of the specific anti-Christ teaching of the Talmud. The Pharisee, Saul of Tarsus, who on his conversion became Apostle to the Gentiles, (Israel in captivity) told the Jews: "It was necessary that the Word of God should first have been spoken to you; but seeing that ye put it from you and judge yourselves worthy of eternal life; we turn to the Gentiles." Dr. Kastein says of Paul: "He made all those he persuaded to believe in his prophecy, renegades in the widest sense, whether they were Jews or Gentiles."

The Moslems, through the teachings of Mohammed and their sacred book the Koran, believe that Christ was the successor to Moses, and while they do not accept Him as the Son of God, they have the greatest of respect for both Him and His mother, the Virgin Mary. In direct contrast, the Talmudists place all sorts of derision on both of these, claiming that Christ was a "bastard," and that the Virgin Mary was a harlot.

Mohammed, from direct observation of the Jews of his time, held that they were a destructive force. The Koran says of them: "Oft as they kindle a beacon fire for war, shall God quench it. Their aim is to abet disorder on the earth; but God loves not the abettor of disorder." This is certainly in concurrence with Christian teaching.

In 1611, a Portuguese by the name of Uriel Da Costa was converted to Judaism. But when he began to study the Talmud, he was so appalled by its teachings he published a thesis "Against the Traditions," in which he attacked the Pharisees, charging they had created the Talmud and that it was not of Divine origin. The Jewish rabbis pronounced the dreaded "ban" against Da Costa. Yet at his death, the head Rabbi Modena, left among his personal effects, a paper stating the same view held by Da Costa. He had been afraid to publish them because of the danger of excommunication.

Now whether you want to accept this or not, the true meaning of Zionism-Judaism is summed up in one short sentence written by an early Zionist writer named Maurice Samuels, he said: "We Jews, the destroyers, will remain the destroyers forever... nothing the Gentile can do will ever meet our demands or our needs."

One of the greatest exposes of the Talmud was written in 1632, by the Jew, Baruch Spinoza, who had been born in Amsterdam. He showed, quite clearly, that the reason for the Talmudic teachings was to gain world control and that its entire intent was to destroy existing governments and force a Jewish State on the world and make the Jews supreme. The Amsterdam Rabbinate pronounced this ban on him: "By the sentence of the angels. by the decree of the saints, we anathematize, cut off, curse and execrate Baruch Spinoza, in the presence of these sacred books with the six hundred and thirteen precepts which are written therein, with the anathema wherewith Joshua anathematized Jericho; with the cursing wherewith Elisha cursed the children; and with all the cursings which are written in the Torah. Cursed be he by day and cursed by night; cursed be he when he goeth out and cursed be he when he cometh in; the Lord pardon him never; the wrath and fury of the Lord burn on this man; and bring him all the curses which are written in the Torah. The Lord blot out his name under heaven; the Lord set him apart from all the tribes of Israel, with all the curses of the firmament which are written in the Torah. There shall no man (Jew) speak to him; no man write to him; no man come nigh him." Spinoza was banished from Amsterdam and exposed to such bitter persecution that it threatened his life. What a contrast to Christ's encounter with the woman taken in adultery, when He said to her: "Go, and sin no more!"

Two hundred years later, Moses Mendelssohn proclaimed the heresy that the Jews should associate with other people, and when he wrote a German translation of the Bible for his children to read, the same ban was placed on him and his book was publicly burned in the streets of Berlin by a Jewish mob. Thus the Jew is kept under strict control by his own religious leaders.

To the Jew, the world is still flat, with Judah as its center. All else must be ultimately destroyed, in any way possible. It was this kind of perversion Christ attacked when he accused the Pharisees: "Thus have ye made the commandments of God of none effect by your tradition," (Matthew 15:9). Then in Mark 7:7, He said again: "Howbeit in vain do ye worship me (God), teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."

Today the Jewish doctrine of fear and destruction has become as much a fact as in the day of Esther (8:17), where it states: "and many people of the land became Jews; for the fear of the Jews fell on them." Notice it was not "fear of God," but "fear of the Jews" which caused them to join their own destroyers.

This is exactly what we see happening in the Christian world today, where good, Godly men, preachers of the Gospel, have been intimidated into lying to their people because of "fear of the Jews." You don't have to admit this, but you know it is true!

Go back into world history. Look at every nation where the people our pastors call Jews have lived. Some like the Egyptians of Joseph's time, welcomed them with open arms. Look at Genesis 47:6, Pharaoh speaking to Joseph: "The land of Egypt is before thee; in the best of the land make thy father and brethren to dwell . . ."

Now notice one of the reasons the Egyptians turned against them in Exodus 1:10-"... Come and let us deal wisely with them; lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when there falleth out any war, they join also unto our enemies, and fight against us." Whether you, or Dr. Van Impe, or

anyone else for that matter, wants to accept this. This is what has happened to every nation which has tried to help the Jews. They have not been blessed, as our preachers say they will, but they have seen the Jews turn against them in the hour of their greatest need and help their enemies. This is the main reason they have been hated and persecuted. Look at the record - Egypt, Babylonia, Assyria, Persia, all fell through Jewish intrigue. At one time, Alexandria, Egypt had the largest Jewish population in the world; today they are universally hated by the Egyptians, for they learned that they could not be trusted.

Since the beginning of the Christian era, this same destructive trend has continued in one country after another. It's little wonder that the Jews have been expelled from every Christian country, where they first found refuge.

Why should America accept a people who are behind the dope trade; who profit in prostitution; who lead in the campaign to lower American morals; who run the gambling tables, the liquor industry; the indecency of Hollywood; who control the filthiness of the stage? Why should we be kind to the men who control the slanted news and who are bleeding America to death economically? Look at the names of the International Bankers who have led America into our last four wars and who have profited with the sacrifice, suffering and blood of the American people. Look at them and then have the gall to say with Van Impe: "The Jews are blamed for everything bad which happens!"

Do these religious prostitutes of world Jewry expect us to sit complacently by while the Zionists take over control in America? They did that in Russia! What will Van Impe say when they close down our churches, burn our Bibles and persecute our Christian people, as they are doing today in many places? Will they still be God's Chosen People in that terrible day? It will be too late to take a stand against them then!

These people our pastor's want to aid are in the process of destroying America and their freedom to preach the Gospel. Who do you think is behind the drive to take Christ out of Christmas? Who was behind the efforts to take prayer and Bible reading out of the schools? Who is behind the drive for unlimited Sex Education in our schools? Look at the names of the men who write the sex-smut they want your children to study, I dare you to and then tell me we must help them!

If you are an honest person, you will have to admit that a preponderance of these people are Khazar Jews, who are dedicated and pledged to destroy Christianity. In the Communist textbook on "Psychopolitics," a Khazar Jew said: "We have battled in America since the century's turn to bring to nothing any and all Christian influence, and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to Christians, remember we have yet to influence the Christian world to our ends. When we have done that, we will have an end to them everywhere ... so you must recruit every agency of the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of Christianity. You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief... that Christianity is vicious, bad, insanity causing and publicly hated. We must be like the vine upon the tree. We use the tree to climb and then, strangling it, we grow to power on the nourishment of it's flesh." This my Christian friend, is the doctrine of the Jewish Talmud.

Queen Victoria once asked her Prime Minister, a Christian Jew named Disraeli: "Can you give me one verse in the Bible which will prove it's truth?" To which he replied: "Your majesty, I will give you one word - JEW!" Then he warned the Christian world against world revolution. Like Alexander Hamilton and Edmund Burke, he saw the design behind it all. But unlike the others who saw the design, Disraeli identified the Jews as the moving force behind world revolution. Over a hundred years have passed since he uttered his warnings, but they are as true today, as when he first uttered them.

Disraeli's two most significant warnings preceded and followed revolutionary outbreaks which occurred in Europe in 1848. They failed in France at that time, since the memory of the French Revolution was still a horrible nightmare in the memory of the French people. In 1852, Disraeli told the British House of Commons: "The influence of the Jews can be traced in the last outbreak of

destructive principles in Europe. When insurrection takes place against tradition, religion and property .. men of Jewish race have been at the head of every such outbreak against organized government."

Van Impe states: "Why are the Jews so maligned and hated when they have been so productive and helpful?" Then he goes on to name the prophecy of Deuteronomy 28:37 as the reason. This scripture reads: "And thou shalt become an astonishment, a proverb, and a by-word, among all nations whither the Lord shall lead thee." That prophecy was made to Israelites, not Jews, since there were no people called Jews until more than 700 years after this prophecy was made. They were not and are not the same people. The reason the Jews have been hated, is that for every productive thing they do, they demand their "pound of flesh" in repayment, and because of their crookedness, deceit, and outright stealing from the nations where they have resided, this is why they are hated. It has nothing to do with their religion, per se, as Van Impe implies.

During the 19th Century, Jewish persecution could not be used as a "scare tactic," so the term "anti-Semite" was coined to intimidate both Jews and non-Jews. It has become a trigger word, which sets off all sorts of unpleasant emotions. This term is patently a foolish one, since it is used in relation to a people who are not demonstrably Semites and whose laws commands the extinction of Semites. If there is any real anti-Semitism in the world, it is Zionist action against the Arabs of Palestine, not against the Jews.

When the Balfour Agreement was first signed, giving the Jews a National home in Palestine, it was foisted off on the British people as being a "Jewish National Home," under British protection. It was to have been sort of a "Jewish National Cultural Center," harmless to the Arabs, a Judaist Mecca, so to speak. The Arabs were never fooled by this typical Jewish trickery, since they saw that they were objects of an attempt to re-enforce in the Twentieth Century, the Law of Violent Dispossession, which had been set up by the Levites in the 17th Century B.C. They responded with some violence of their own and it has never ceased.

It soon became apparent to any honest observer, that the Zionists had become inserted like a blasting charge into the lives of the Jordanians, who had just recently been liberated from the Turks. The "time fuse" for a future world conflict was thus planted.

During the period prior to World War II, the Zionist adventure into Palestine almost collapsed, since the majority of Jews in Europe and the United States refused to back this venture. But Jewish strangle-holds on the politics of both Britain and the United States were greatly strengthened, thus laying the groundwork, with typical Jewish cleverness, for the aggression of the post-war period.

In the days of Hitler's rise to power in Germany and on into World War II, the Zionists used every opportunity to hammer home to the people of the Free World, the need for a National Home for the Jews in Palestine.

It was during this same period, that the "bugaboo" of Jewish persecution in Germany was blown completely out of proportion by the Zionist propagandists who had control of America's news media. Horrendous stories were spread about the extermination camps and the gas ovens, the torture chambers and the extermination of six-million Jews by the Nazis.

There is no doubt that there was a great deal of persecution of the Jews in Germany, most of it brought about by their reprehensible actions at the end of World War I, which ended in the collapse of the German Republic and which was responsible for bringing Hitler into power.

But the Holocaust story, which has been swallowed "hook, line, and sinker," by thousands of American Christians, has been proven to be a hoax, over and over again. For the past thirty years, a reward of \$50,000 has been available to anyone who could come forward with an eyewitness account of the gassing of Jews in Germany; this reward has never been claimed by anybody. Books such as the DIARY OF ANNE FRANK, which was made into a pathetic movie, has been proven to be fabrications of the fertile minds of the Zionist propagandists and without any grounds of truth.

They have proven worthwhile in the large amount of sympathy and financial aid they have garnered for the Zionists.

A little common sense, and some time spent in the library would soon tell you that the story of the six-million murdered Jews was a lie. According to Jewish figures, there were never more than 550,000 Jews in Germany at any one time before or during the war. But the result of this Jewish propaganda could be seen during the Nuremberg trials, where persecution of the Jews was the basis for formal indictments. While over half of Europe, with all its people, were abandoned to a heathen ideology, governed by Jews and crueler than anything Hitler ever thought of, the emphasis was always on the alleged atrocities of the Germans. Little was ever said about the millions of Christians who died behind the Iron Curtain.

This propaganda continues today in our media. How many movies, or TV shows have you seen in the past five years, dealing with Jew lead Communist atrocities? The answer is "none!" But you see constant rehashes of the so-called war crimes of the Germans.

Eye witness reports from many reliable sources, who were able to travel in Germany during the war years and who viewed the concentration camps, reported that the victims of these camps were over 90% German, with only a relative handful of Jews.

But the news reports of these times, as is often the case during time of war, blocked out the suffering of the large majority, to concentrate on the plight of the handful of Jews involved. (I say "handful," for they were, in relation to others who were in the same camps.)

In 1949, Rabbi Wise, sometimes known as the "Red Rabbi" of American Jewry, because of his Communist affiliations, wrote his version of a news story that had been written sixteen years before by a young reporter from the London Times, named Douglas Reed. Wise said: "The concentration camps were established for and filled with Jews." But according to Reed's report and later statements, this was an outright lie. Terror against the Jews was not any greater than that practiced against any other group in Germany, according to many eye witness accounts. The German camps were not filled with Jews, Reed reported; they were there in proportion to the population.

But these false pictures have permeated the minds of Americans since that day, to the place where a well-known evangelist will quote them as facts, without ever bothering to check out their authenticity. This bothers me, for it is dishonest.

The shadow of "dual allegiance," fell on America in a peculiar way. When the cabinet of Franklin Delano Roosevelt was sworn in, it was done by Justice Cordozo, a dedicated Khazar Zionist.

From this point on, Zionist influence has grown to the point that when our Chairman of the Joint Chief's of Staff, decries this influence in Government, he is forced to apologize.

Between 1881 and 1920, over 3-million legally recorded immigrants entered the United States from Russia. The vast majority of these were Khazar Jews, with not one drop of Abraham's blood flowing in their veins. For the most part, they knew nothing of our Western ideals of democracy and were imbued with their own heathen ideas concerning Socialism.

During F.D.R.'s long term in office, his most trusted advisors, came from this Eastern European background. There were Zionists such as Bernard Baruch, Rabbi Stephen Wise, Justice Brandeis, Viennesian born Prof. Felix Frankfurter, Henry Morgenthau, Jr., Herbert Lehman, Judge Samuel Rosenmann, David Niles, Benjamin Cohen, Sidney Hall, Isador Lubin, Leo Pasvolksy, and many, many more, most of them heavily painted with the red brush of Communist affiliations.

We can see them today in men like Henry Kissinger, Stuart Eisenstat, Anne Wexier, Alfred Kahn, Eugene Eidenberg, David Rubenstein, Ronna Freiberg, Bruce Kirschenbaum, Marvin Beaman, Harley Frankel, Hendrik Hertzberger, and I could go on and on.

When the smoke of battle from World War II had cleared, three major Zionist aims had been accomplished:

- (1) The world revolution, supported by Western arms had been saved in Russia;
- (2) The Zionists, were armed and established in Palestine; and,
- (3) The "world-government" envisioned by the Zionists had been established on the banks of East River in New York, in the organization of the United Nations.

While the military invasions and counter-invasions of World War I were underway, there was another, more successful invasion going on. This was the invasion of the United States Government, by the forces of World Zionism.

This began when F.D.R. began the process of breaking down the barriers against uncontrolled immigration, which had stood as a barrier against the immigration of undesirables into this country. Under F.D.R.'s policies, immigration officials were forbidden to question immigrants about their Communist affiliations and the separate classification of Jewish immigrants was discontinued. By 1952, Sen. Patrick McCarran, Chairman of the Senate Judiciary Committee, estimated that over 5-million illegal aliens had entered this country, including large numbers of militant communists, many of whom were Khazar Zionist Jews.

These immigrants were wooed by the Democratic Party and swelled their vote and has been the thing which kept the Democrats in office. This large-scale, uncontrolled immigration, plus the millions who have come in from Mexico, Cuba, and the Central American countries, has formed the backbone of the political invasion of America.

The "B'nai B'rith" organization of International Zionism, which was once compared to a Jewish Y.M.C.A., put out an offshoot in 1913 called the Anti-Defamation League. By 1947, this organization had grown into a secret police force of formidable power. This body lives by using such terms as "anti-Semitic," "Fascist," "rabble rouser," "Jew-baiter," "Red Baiter", "paranoid," "Lunatic fringe," "reactionary," "bigot," "red neck," and the like. You see the terms used in the news, any time anyone tries in anyway to expose the dirty work being done in this country by the Zionists.

In 1933, a B'nai B'rith official was quoted as saying: "Through the intervention of the Anti-Defamation League, we have succeeded in muzzling the non-Jewish press to the extent that the newspapers of America keep from pointing out that any person unfavorably referred to is a Jew."

In 1948, the Jewish "Menorah Journal," of New York said: "Should one phrase in a reprinted literary classic reflect unjustly upon Jews, the Anti-Defamation League will promptly belabor the publisher until he bowdlerizes that offensive passage." (That word "bowdlerize" means "to take out the parts which are offensive.") One of the books which suffered, was Shakespeare's classic, THE MERCHANT OF VENICE.

But here is something interesting to note. When Jews have been propagandized into accepting Communist doctrine, the Anti-Defamation League always remains silent. The Menorah Journal spoke of Jews who were concerned that the Anti-Defamation League was attacking anti-Communists and they were called anti-Semitic. Do you wonder why?

Rep. Martin Dies, head of the Un-American Activities Committees of Congress, once described the Anti-Defamation League as a: "Jewish terrorist organization, using its resources, not to defend the good name of the Jews, but to force compliance with the objectives of their organization." This has been their policy from the beginning. It is actually an illegal arm of a foreign country, operating in this country without the authority of our Government. Yet such is Zionist power in Washington, nothing is ever done about it. While organizations like the Klu Klux Klan, or the American Nazi Party, are constantly hounded by the F.B.I. the A.D.L. is left strictly alone.

As to the Zionists backing of Communist aims, all one has to do to prove this is go to the records. The 1920 records of the Bolsheviks show that of 545 members of the ruling body in Russia, 447

were Jews. In 1933, the American Journal "Opinion," stated that Jews occupied most of the important ambassadorial posts in Russia. (The Zionists have never tried to refute this.) The Jewish Chronicle of that same year, stated that one-third of the Jews in Russia had become Communist officials of some type or other.

At this time, a statement made by the Soviet Commissar of Public Instruction, the Khazar Jew Lunatscharsky, sounded as though it came straight from the pages of the Talmud, he said: "We hate Christianity and Christians: even the best of them must be looked on as our worst neighbors. They preach love of neighbor and mercy, which is contrary to our principles. Down with love of our neighbor; what we want is hatred. We must learn to hate and it is only then that we will be able to conquer the world."

Gus Hall, the perennial head of the American Communist Party and their perennial candidate for President, was quoted as saying: "I will live to see the day when sixty million hopelessly capitalistic animals, are hauled away to the elimination centers by the commissars. I will live to see the day when the last Congressman is strangled with the guts of the last preacher. If American Christians love blood so much, we will give them all they can stand, as we slit the throats of their children, then drag their bodies over the altar rails of their churches; may the parents drown in the blood of their own children." Let me remind you that this is not a Chinaman, or a Russian making this threat, it comes straight from the lips of a Khazar Jew, an American.

This is Talmud philosophy through and through, yet we allow this atheistic heathen to live in peace in this country and to continue his threats against those who love God and their country. Where have our brains gone?

I challenge you to read the Talmud, if you can get copies of it. (I have only read parts of it, but those were enough.) They were all universally rotten. It misconstrues Biblical laws forbidding sodomy, murder, theft, the offering of children to idols and changes them into laws which permit these heinous acts. The religious teaching of modern Jews is the teaching of Gnosticism, which Christ condemned in Revelation 2:6,15.

Christ was not fooled by these slick religious teachings and condemned the Pharisees who taught them saying: "Why do ye transgress the commandments of God by your tradition?" These words can be found both in Matthew 13 and again in Mark 7.

Although the old Mosaic Law condemned a man to death for cursing his parents, the Talmud says he may curse them as long as he does not use the four letter word for Jehovah, Y-H-W-H-, which is called the "Tetragrammaton." The Talmud also allows a man to beat up on his parents as long as he stops short of drawing blood while they are alive.

The more you study the Talmud, the more you come to realize why these people we call Jews, have ingrained in their fiber, from youth, a hatred of everything which is non-Jewish. This sort of pornography is crammed down their throats in the Synagogue on a weekly basis.

One of Christ's strongest denunciations of the Pharisees came in Matthew 23:15, where He said: "Ye compass land and sea to make a proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more a child of hell than yourselves." What did He mean by these strange words? Today, in public affairs, the stooges, or proselytes of the great Pharisee Banking and Industrial czars are better fronts for the building of the red, anti-Christ world government, than the principals themselves. More and more Gentile proselytes enter the movement for brotherhood between the crucifers of their Christ and themselves. There is only one purpose for this and this is to overcome the Christians. The Epistle of John the Beloved, the Second Book, verses 10 and 11, shows what the Christian attitude should be towards this seditious operation: "If there come any unto you and bring not this doctrine (that Jesus is the Christ of God); receive him not into your house, neither bid him Godspeed; for he that biddeth him Godspeed, is partaker of his evil deeds."

Yet the very Fundamentalists who use this scripture to say that Christians must not have liaison with

liberal Christians who deny the Virgin Birth, or the inerrancy of the scriptures, proclaim loud and long that the modern Pharisees, who hate their Lord, and spit on His name, and who are dedicated to the destruction of everything they say they stand for - they cry loud and long - "THESE ARE GOD'S CHOSEN PEOPLE!" Don't practice your ungodly blasphemy on me, brother!

Talmudic justice was wrecked on the Christian world across Europe after World War II, as the Zionist savages, practiced their Talmudic teachings on the helpless bodies of their Christian victims. Yet many Jews recognize the dangers in Zionism.

Henry Morgenthau, Sr., one of the best known Jews in this country said: "Zionism is the most stupendous fallacy in Jewish history. It is wrong in principle and sterile in its spiritual ideas. Zionism is a betrayal ... an Eastern European proposal, fathered by American Jews... which if it were to succeed, would cost the Jews of America most of what they have gained of liberty and equality. I refuse to allow myself to be called a Zionist. I AM AN AMERICAN!"

Thank God for Jews like this, but they are few and far between. Today, his son Henry, Jr., is one of the powers behind Zionism and is bringing about the world problems his father feared and warned about.

To give you another look into the sick mind of the Talmudist, let us look at a book written by the Jewish author Theodore Kaufman, published in 1941 and titled: GERMANY MUST PERISH! He proposed in this book, the extermination of the German people by sterilizing all the males under the age of sixty and all the females under forty; that Germany be sealed off from the rest of the world during this period, so that in forty or fifty years, the German people would disappear from the face of the earth. Two of the main Jewish owned newspapers in the United States commented on this proposal. The New York Times said: "A plan for permanent peace among civilized people." The Washington Post said: "A provoking theory, interestingly presented." What do you think would happen in these two newspapers, if someone came up with a similar plan for the elimination of the Jews? I think you know what would happen.

Even Jews themselves are bewildered by Talmudic teachings. Jewish author Arthur Koestler, says: "Most bewildering of all is the saga of the Chosen Race which is taken most literally by traditionalist Jews. They protest against racial discrimination, while affirming with the same breath, their racial superiority based on Jacob's Covenant with God." The strange thing is, he then goes on to prove that most of the people we now know as Jews are not of Jacob's seed.

What did Jesus mean when He spoke to John in Revelation 2:9 and 3:9, saying in both instances: "I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan." These words were probably written about 95 A.D., or possibly a bit sooner. At that time, the followers of Christ were being called Christian. The Saducees had disappeared from the Jewish religious scene and the Pharisees were in complete control of Judaism.

Now whether these people were lineal descendants of the Patriarch Judah, who had begun his tribe through the sin of incest, is not the issue. The Pharisees had access to the true Word of God, but instead of following it and teaching it to the people, they adopted a heathen philosophy which nullified the Word of God. Christ said to them in Matthew 15:3-9; Mark 7:5-9 - "Full well ye reject the commandments of God, that ye may keep your own traditions." How could He be any clearer in His denunciation?

Faith in God and His Word, was the test. The Apostle Paul said: "He is not a Jew which is one outwardly ... But he is a Jew, (Judean) which is one inwardly... in the spirit whose praise is not of men, but of God," (Romans 2:28, 29).

Then in Galatians 3:16, 28, 29, Paul makes it quite clear that the promise of blessing through Abraham was in Jesus Christ: "Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made, He saith not.. seeds, as of many, but as one ... which is Christ... There is neither Jew (Judean) nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. And

if ye be Christ's, then are ye of Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise." This clearly shows there can be no compromise between the Christian and the unbelieving Jew, since the unbelieving Jew, even those of the blood of Abraham, are not children of the promise. The seal of God's Chosen People, rests in belief in the "Promised One," the Lord Jesus Christ, whom the Jews reject and hate.

The Prophet Isaiah was a prophet indeed when recounting the abominable practice~ of the Judah tribe. he foretold: "Ye shall leave your name for o wrse unto my chosen; for the Lord God shall slay thee (Judah people), and CALL HIS SERVANTS BY ANOTHER NAME," (Isaiah 65:15).

It is blasphemous and anti-Biblical to enthrone the abomination-serving Pharisees of today, as the Chosen People of God as much so as it is to deny that Christ was born, as foretold, through Judah. Paul said in Hebrews 7:14 - "It is evident that our Lord sprang out of Judah." Notice Paul does not say that He came from the Jews, but that He sprang from Judah. This however, did not furnish Him with His Divinity. The Patriarch Jacob, about 1700 B.C., on his death bed, likened the coming of Christ to Shiloh, where the Tabernacle of God rested. He said: "The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between His feet, until SHILOH come; and unto HIM shall the gathering of the people be," (Genesis 49:10). The semblance of the Judah Kingdom did not disappear until after Christ was born.

Now the question should naturally arise among honest Bible students: "Are the so-called Jews of today the descendants of the Patriarch Judah?" The Bible answer to this is a resounding "NO!"

There were barely enough records available at the time of Christ, to identify Him and a few of His disciples, as having descended from certain tribes. So let's go to Jewish sources for our information.

According to the 1964 Jewish-American Press, about half of the Jews living in Israel today, are Negroes, or dark skinned orientals. There is a constant "tug of war" going on among the Israeli, with charges and counter-charges being tossed about concerning discrimination.

Ask most any Jew, how far back he can trace his ancestry to the Patriarch Judah, and he will become baffled, or more likely angry.

Shem, Ham and Japeth were the three race-founding sons of Noah. To be a Semite, one must be descended from the line of Shem. Just as to be a Jew, genealogically speaking, one must be a descendant of Judah. Ham was the father of Canaan, who mistreated his father sexually in Genesis 9:25 and the Canaanite descendants who peopled the Land of Canaan, at the time of the Israel conquest, had the same proclivities as their ancestral father. This was what led to the destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah. This was also one of the major reasons that when Moses led the Children of Israel back from Egypt in 1491 B.C. he gave them stern warnings against inter-marriage with the Canaanites. He was afraid that they would lose their faith and decency. But what does the Biblical record say about this? Moses died about 1451 B.C. and Joshua actually led the Israelites into Palestine, then called Canaan. They we re told again, in no uncertain terms, that they would have to choose between life and death; between blessings or cursings, (Deuteronomy 11:26-28; 30:19, 20).

The Israelites were given strict orders to drive out the Canaanite abominators and make no marriages, or other deals with them. Yet it was the sons of Canaan who fathered the Jebusites, the Amorites, Girgasites, Hivites, Arkites, Sinites, Arvadites, Zemarites and Hamathites, according to Genesis 10 and 1 Chronicles 1.

If you read carefully the Books of Joshua and Judges, which is the historical account of Israel's move into Canaan, you will soon find, that instead of driving these people out of the land, they began to inter-mingle with them and adopt their abominable practices. This accounted for the thunderous warnings of the prophets who followed and who threatened the Northern Tribes with deportation, unless they ceased their evil.

When Israel was taken captive into Assyria, the prophets continued to warn the Judah-Benjamin Kingdom, until they were finally deported to Babylon in 606-586 B.C. According to the Books of

Ezra and Nehemiah, a very small remnant of these Judaites returned to Jerusalem in 536 B.C.

Jacob had twelve tribe founding sons; three started tribes by marrying non-Semites. Judah married a Canaanite (descendant of Ham, see Genesis 38). (The offspring of this tribe, from which the "true Jew" comes, were as Hamitic as they were Semitic.) Simeon married a Canaanite woman, see Genesis 46:10, and Israel's son Joseph, married the daughter of the Hamitic priest Potipher of Egypt

A careful study of this period will show that the major denunciation of the prophets was against "race mixing." (It might be of interest to say here, that no group of people in the world today, push integration of the races, as much as the Jews. They believe in integration for others, while remaining segregated themselves.)

Hosea 7:8; 8:9,11, tells us how Ephraim, the dominant Israel tribe: "hath mixed himself among the people." Isaiah called them "the drunkards of Ephraim," (Isaiah 28:1, 3). The charges leveled by the Prophets was "mixing with abominators, whoring under every green tree," (Isaiah 57:5; Deuteronomy 12:2). This would hardly lead to the building up of genealogical purity as the Jews now profess. The miracle of how the rabbis of Talmudism, have convinced the Christian world that they stem from pure Judah-Israel stock, in the face of all evidence to the contrary, is difficult to understand, since Christian scholars have the same Biblical record to refer to as do the Jews.

In the time of Christ, the Pharisees boasted that they came from the seed of Abraham, and both John and Christ threw this boast back in their faces. In Matthew 3:9, John the Baptist told these religious hypocrites: "Think not to say within yourselves, we have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham." You can see the Christ's reactions to these Talmudic liars in John 8:33-34.

When a Jew boasts that he is a child of Abraham, you could honestly say to him: "Lots of people are. In fact most of the Arab people have a better claim to this than do those who go by the name of Jew. God changed Abram's name to Abraham, because it means: 'Father of many nations.'" (See Genesis 17:5).

Abraham did not just father the tribe of Judah, from which the "true Jew" comes. Through his grandson, Jacob, came twelve, mixed-blood tribes of Israel. He had 16 offspring by his wife Keturah, who was the mother of a horde of eastern peoples - Midianites and Arab alike. Through his son Ishmael, born of his concubine Hagar, Abraham fathered twelve separate nations. But the great blessing, promised through Abraham, was to come through Jesus Christ.

Moses was a not a Jew, he was a Levite on both sides of his family (Exodus 2:1). Abraham, his son Isaac, his son Jacob -called "Israel", were not Jews. Only one of Jacob's sons turned out Jews, and that was the sinning son Judah. Grabbing the whole of the Old Testament, as the modern Pharisees do is false and it is likewise false for Christian ministers to deny the identifying genealogy of Christ through Judah, or to say that those people we now call Jews, are "all of Israel," because it just isn't so!

In the Jewish Encyclopedia of 1905, there is a long article, with pictures and charts, trying to explain why there is such a thing as the "Jewish look." But they didn't go to the Prophet Isaiah for the Biblical explanation. Listen to the Prophet in Isaiah 3:8: "For Jerusalem is ruined, and Judah is fallen: because their tongue and doings is against the Lord, to provoke the eyes of His glory." Then a very special curse is pronounced against the Judaites: "The shew of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin as Sodom, they hide it not. Woe unto their soul, for they have rewarded evil unto themselves." If you were to look up the Hebrew word for "shew" in Strong's Concordance, you would find it listed in #5234, as the Hebrew word "Nakar." This means "recognize by."

In the Jewish Encyclopedia, under the heading TYPES, ANTHROPOLOGICAL, is this statement: "What is popularly known as the Jewish type, is not a correlation of definite anthropological measures or characteristics, but consists principally of a peculiar expression of face, which is

immediately and unmistakably recognized as Jewish... It has been noted that Jews who do not have this Jewish expression in their youth, acquire it more and more as they grow from middle to old age... It is seemingly some social quality which stamps their features as distinctly Jewish." Well, you have already read why.

Pharasaic brotherhood can be found in atheistic Communism, since both are built on Satan's plan, not that of God. With the outside of the "whited sepulchre" of Pharasaism represented as "God's Chosen People" and the inside of the sepulchre denying every teaching of the Word of God, it is no wonder that Jewish summer institutes, operating in almost every major university in this land under the title of the Hillel Summer Institute, have a program called ASK THE RABBI! The problems of the college youth and the questions they ask, can not be found in the Bible, according to the rabbis, so the answers must come from them.

Who then are the Covenant People? We believe, with much proof, that they are the white, Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Germanic, Scandanavian and related peoples of Western Europe.

America is in desperate danger today. We face the most perilous times of our existence as a free people. We will only find our way out of this impasse, as we wake up to the knowledge of our origin. Then we will become aware of our destiny as a nation and will begin to be the witness God expects us to be. When our pastors begin to preach this truth, along with the glorious message of personal salvation, then we will be able to gain the spiritual strength which will enable us to overcome every obstacle which stands in our way. Then and only then, will we be aroused to accept all the responsibilities which God has placed on His people, and then and only then will we be able to defeat those Satanic forces which are trying to destroy our Christian civilization.

## Chapter Three

### CHRISTIANITY'S GREATEST HOAX

In the Book of Hosea, in the Old Testament, we read these significant words: "My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge." Notice it does not say, "for lack of education." But "for lack of knowledge." There is a great deal of difference between these two things.

Today, the Christian world - and this takes in most of what we refer to as the Free World" - is under a vicious attack by anti-God forces which would force us into a Communis0">(minated one-world government, where our traditional freedoms would be destroyed and our Christian morality would be done away with. No one would suffer more in this communist utopia, than the Christians who are known as Fundamentalists.

It is recognized that this attack has been underway for centuries. The vicious disease of "secular humanism," which has almost destroyed our public education system and has ruined many of our "main line" Protestant and a lot of Catholic churches, and has effected this nation at all levels. It has left behind, desolation, ruin and decay. Today, America stands at the "cross-roads of history," we can either go on to further greatness, or we can allow this moral cancer to destroy us and leave our bones to bleach on the sands of history, alongside other civilizations which have been destroyed by the same disease.

We are like a man living in the finest mansion God has ever allowed mankind to dwell in. Nowhere, at any time in the world's history, have men been able to live as well as we do in the United States. But in our material prosperity we have forgotten God. In the words of the Prophet Jeremiah 22:21, God says to America: "I spoke to thee in thy prosperity: but thou saidst, 'I will not hear.'"

In our plenty, we have allowed the "concrete termites" to get into the foundations of our house and for years, they have been eating away at its foundations. Today, our glorious mansion has been undermined to the point where it is sliding down the hill towards the precipice of destruction. The

whole world is standing by with bated breath, watching to see what we will do. Will we "ride her down" to destruction? Will we jump off before it is too late? or will we go down to the basement, assess the damage, call in the termite exterminator and patch up the damage that has been done? Our future as a free nation and a free people will depend on our actions in the very near future.

The greatest dangers to this structure of freedom have come from within. Many times in the past few years, our churches, which should have been the "salt of the earth," designed to hold back corruption, have been the source of corruption. Many of our moral and a good deal of our spiritual problems have been caused by our religious leaders, who have either been ill-informed, or even worse, have refused to accept the truth, because it conflicted with some preconceived notion they have taken.

What I am going to tell you in this message will stun some of you, especially if you belong to those who are known as fundamentalists. Many of you will be angry with me for telling you the truth, for it will "tear down the house of cards you have built in your mind." It could well be that I would have to say with the great Apostle Paul: "Am I to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?" (Galatians 4:16).

One of the greatest hoaxes that has ever been perpetuated, is that which is being foisted off on the Christian church in this century. According to Webster's Dictionary, a "hoax is to trick someone into believing or accepting as genuine something which is false and often preposterous." This is exactly what is happening in the Christian world. The vast majority of Christians have been "tricked" or maybe "brainwashed" is a better word, into believing that the people we now know as Jews, are the descendants of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob and therefore inheritors of the Covenant God made with Abraham in Genesis 12.

It is possible, that no crueller hoax has ever been perpetuated on an unsuspecting people, with more disastrous results.

Let me start my argument by stating that Judaism and Zionism are totally unrelated. Judaism is a religious belief founded more than 3,000 years ago. It is not practiced today by any known religious group. Zionism, on the other hand, is a political campaign for the conquest of Palestine, which dates back less than a hundred years.

Judaism play a dishonored role in the Zionist campaign, since the Zionists use it to disguise their aggression. This political plot, is the financial grab of world Jewry, for the control of the world.

Christians in facing this problem, need to take into consideration the fact that the Zionists are made up for the most part (at least 90%) of Eastern Europeans, Yiddish speaking Jews of Khazar descent, or immigrants who have lived off the largesse of other countries; their loyalty is totally towards Israel, even though they may be citizens of these United States.

The Zionists claim there is a "Jewish race," or a "Jewish nation," which is seeking to reconquer it's former homeland - that which was promised to their ancestors by God and which the prophets foretold would eventually become the homeland of Israel. Literally millions of dollars have been spent by the Zionists to perpetuate this myth, and nowhere have they done a better job, than on those people who call themselves fundamental Christians. The Zionists could not have become involved in a greater "fraud." (The dictionary defines fraud as: "intentional perversion of truth in order to induce another to part with something of value, orto surrender a legal right.") This is exactly what the Zionists have attempted.

There has never in the history of the world been a "Jewish race," or a "Jewish nation." I know this statement will come as a shock to some of my readers, because you have been taught differently in your church. But there has never been a race, which can in anyway - historically or racially - be associated with present day Zionism.

The claim of Eastern European, Yiddish speaking Jews, to a historic or ethnic association, either with Palestine, or the Judeans who once lived there, is one of the world's greatest frauds.

If it were not for the wealth in the Dead Sea, the Zionists would have been content to settle anywhere. When Theodore Herzl, the father of modern Zionism first approached the British Government concerning a homeland for the Jews, Colonial Secretary Joseph Chamberlain made him an offer of the area which is now known as Kenya. The Kenya proposal and another plan for a world Jewish colony in Argentina, brought into the open, for the first time, a conflict between those Jews who were interested in a haven home for their beleaguered brethren, where they could live in peace and the political Zionists who wanted Palestine - not because it was their Biblical heritage, as they have so loudly screamed to the world - but because they had found out about the untold wealth in the Dead Sea. (Have you ever known a Jew who could turn down the chance to "make a buck?")

Although the story of Herzl's life has been told over and over again, always emphasizing his sacrifice and devotion to the cause of Zionism, there were little corners in his life the Zionists are willing to forget. One is that Herzl had been willing to accept Kenya as a Jewish homeland, but had been over-ruled by world Zionist leaders. He was influenced by Britain, to help them in their vast plans for the colonization of Africa, but the political Zionists won out.

Herzl knew very little about Palestine, its geography and its demographic composition. He had never been there. He had been told that it was inhabited by nomad Arabs. He was at a disadvantage, because he had been bold enough to say publicly: "The Jew must get rid of certain nasty social habits and remake himself in the image of the Gentiles - then and only then, will the curse of anti-Semitism die." (These remarks were taken from his biography, written by the Jewish writer Alex Bein, published in 1941 by the Jewish Publication Society of America.)

The words "Hebrew", "Israelite", "Judean", and "Jewish" have been used by the Zionist "myth makers" to suggest a historic continuity. Yet these were different people at different times in history, with varying ways of life. The earliest of the pre-Christian eras of those who today call themselves Jews (about 10% by Jewish estimates), have an infinitesimal amount of Abraham's blood flowing in their veins. There is absolutely nothing to the myth of the racial purity of the Jews and this can be proven over and over in scripture. (Read especially in Old Testament books of Ezra and Nehemiah.) The ancient Judeans had inter-married with the Amorites, the Canaanites, the Midianites, the Phoenicians and other Semitic races, who were the ancient ancestors of the present day Arabs.

Neither the ancient Jews, or their forebears ever constituted a "race," or even a distinctive ethnically pure grouping. The very word "Hebrew", does not indicate a derivation from a land or section. It comes from the Canaanite word "Ibri," which means; "one who crosses over." It was first used to describe Abram, when he crossed over the Jordan, from his ancestral lands in Ur of the Chaldees.

The Jews of today, not only have a mixed ancestry, but Judaism was a tremendous proselyting force before the Christian era. Because of this, we see black Jews, Jews from China and India, the Khazar Jew of Eastern Europe, who have never had a drop of Abraham's blood in their veins. They have no claim whatsoever, to the promises made by God to Abraham.

Even the Jewish concept of their being the Chosen People of God, which is taught so fervently in most of our fundamental churches today, has been distorted by the Zionists. God chose Abraham and his descendants to be special messengers of "monotheism," the belief in one God. They were chosen, so the Bible says, not because of their superior characteristics, as the modern Jew is taught in his synagogue, but because of the faithfulness of Abram. The Jews have never spread the "one God" concept of Abraham to the world, only white Christians from Western Europe have done this.

As to the Jewish right of ownership in Palestine, let's go to a Jewish source and see what they have to say about this. I am quoting now from Alfred Lilienthal's book *THE ZIONIST CONNECTION*, which every Protestant preacher and a lot of Catholic priests should read; it might just keep them from making fools of themselves, as they speak about a subject they seemingly don't understand. Lilienthal, a well-known and respected Jewish journalist says: "Nothing can be proven in any absolute sense about the Jewish right to Palestine. Both sides can quote scripture, from any number

of holy books to prove their position. Palestine Arabs of today certainly have at the very least, as valid a claim to what is now Israel, as do the Israel's Jew. But sharing this land is not part of the Zionist's dreams; it is their ambitions which have triggered a world crisis."

The people we now know as Jews, are those who have accepted Judaism as their religion. The only thing they have in common with other Jews is their religious belief. They are not members of a "race" and have no more in common with an ethnic origin, than do Baptists, Methodists, Moslems, or Hindus. If I were to try and prove to you that because of their beliefs, Baptists were a race set apart, you would laugh me to scorn, yet that is what is being taught in many of our churches about the Jews.

The Zionists realized from the very first, that if the Christian world could be influenced to their aims - and this was necessary for it's success, since Zionist leaders readily admit that it is only American aid, which has kept Zionism alive - they would have to have the moral and economic support of the great Christian Democracies.

There is abundant proof available, to support the statement, that there is a sinister, secret, Zionist high-command, in charge of the Israeli Government. They desired a State in Palestine, not because they desired to help their people, but because of the power and wealth they wanted, to further their plot for final world control, with world government centered in Jerusalem.

Benjamin Freedman, a Jewish author of considerable note, made a detailed report on Zionist activities for the United Nations as far back as 1946. It was referred to as "The Palestine Situation." This report, sets down in the frankest terms, the underlaying and deceitful reasons under which the State of Israel was formed. He describes how millions of dollars were spent by the Zionists in the United States, to cause Christian church leaders of all denominations, to exhort their parishioners to support the Zionist plan. It worked beautifully!

Sunday after Sunday, Christian clergy, in thousands of American churches, urged their flocks to contact their Congressmen to support the Zionist plan. They were told that it was their Christian duty to support God's Chosen People to return to their ancestral lands, since this was the fulfilling of Bible prophecy. They were told that if they did not do this, the curse of God, as foretold in Genesis 12, would fall on America.

Freedman then goes on to prove that few, if any Jews in the world today, possess any ancestors who ever set foot in Palestine. He proves beyond the shadow of a doubt, that most people who are named Jews, come from a pagan background in Eastern Europe.

By the use of underhanded pressure, the Zionists have wheedled and blackmailed the United States Government into guaranteeing the independence of the State of Israel, even if it means that this is detrimental to the welfare of our own country.

Not all American churchmen were taken in by this propaganda. Dr. James Gray, the godly president of Moody Bible Institute in Chicago, was not only a great Bible scholar, he was also an ardent student of history. He realized the Zionists were fakes and he opposed them with every fiber of his magnificent character.

He resisted all sorts of Zionist pressures, including threats of bodily harm and threats to his family. But when he died, his successors at Moodys, took the "path of least resistance," and have been among the loudest of the Protestant voices singing the praises of the "gangsters of Zion." Today, strangely enough, Moodys is seldom in financial trouble. The same thing could be said about many of our great religious institutions, where millions of dollars of Jewish funds have gone to those who were willing to prostitute themselves to the Zionist cause.

As a result of this intense Zionist drive, Congressmen were swamped by requests from earnest, but mis-informed Christians, who gave their support to this illegal and anti-Christian cause.

Without Christian support, it is doubtful that Zionism would have ever made it off the ground.

Looking back on the Zionist situation in Palestine, reflects no credit on Christian leadership in America, or on the credibility of the British or American Governments. They were instrumental in putting into power in Palestine, a gang of International crooks. These men are atheistic, God-hating, murderers. There is probably no modern nation that can boast as it's leader, a man who is an acknowledged ex-bank robber, extortionist, terrorist and murderer. This was the case with Menachim Begin, and the present Prime Minister of Israel, a man who has been received with open arms, by our great Fundamental church leaders.

In a 1924 book, entitled YOU GENTILES, written by Jewish author Maurice Samuel, on pages 153, 154 appear the following revealing words: "The Jewish radical will discover that nothing can bridge the gulf between you and us. We Jews, we the destroyers, will remain the destroyers forever... nothing that you will do will ever meet our demands. We will forever destroy because we need a world of our own."

Quoting from yet another Jewish source: "By our arrogance, we Jews are responsible for a rapidly growing wave of anti-Semitism and what is even more dangerous to us, the Gentiles are discovering that this anti-Semitism is a misnomer, invented by us to cover up our own definite anti-Gentilism."

A few years ago, Mr. Walter White, Jr., founder of the Western Front, a pro-white organization dedicated to the survival of white Christian civilization, taped an interview with the Jewish administrative assistant of New York Senator Jacob Javits. Here are some excerpts from this interview with Harold Wallace Rosenthal. These are Rosenthal's words: "We Jews continue to be amazed with the ease by which Christian Americans have fallen into our hands. While the naive Americans wait for Khrushchev to bury them, we have taught them to submit to our every demand."

Asked how America could be captured without our knowing it, Mr. Rosenthal attributed this victory to the absolute Jewish control of the media. He boasted of Jewish control of all news. He stated that any newspaper which refused to acquiesce to this control of the news, was brought to its knees by the withdrawing of advertising; failing this, Jewish suppliers would stop the news print and ink. "It's a very simple matter," he boasted.

Asked about Zionist control of our Government, he said: "Americans have not had a choice since 1932. Roosevelt was our man and every President since that time has been our man." (May I suggest that you now go to the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission and see who controls them.)

Then Rosenthal made this ominous statement: "We Jews have put issue upon issue to the American people. We promote both sides of the issue, as confusion reigns. With their eyes fixed on the issues, they fail to see who is behind the scenes. We Jews toy with the American public as a cat toys with a mouse."

When the name of Jesus Christ was brought up, Rosenthal said: "During Christ's time, the Jews were seeking a material and earthly kingdom, but Christ offered the Jews a spiritual kingdom. This they couldn't buy, so they rejected Jesus Christ and had him crucified. He was only a man - a man who walked the earth like any other and this myth about Christ rising from the dead and returning to earth to visit his disciples is a bunch of crap. The Jews who drove the Arabs out of Palestine did so to disprove Christ's mission for a spiritual kingdom. You see, instead of a leader who would make an empire for the Jews, your kind of people gave the Jews a peaceful preacher called Christ, who instead of an eye-for-an-eye, turns the other cheek. Rubbish! We are building, in fact, have built an earthly empire without your kind and your disappointing Messiah." This is the typical Jewish attitude towards Jesus Christ.

When asked why so many non-Jewish members in the Communist Government of Russia were liquidated, he said: "They understood too much the Jewish secret of government. Russian Communists have a Secret Group Ord1, thich consists of Jews only. They rule over everything pertaining to the visible government. It was this powerful organization that was responsible for the secret removal of the center of Communism to Tel Aviv, from which all its instructions now come."

When asked why the Communists always kill off the Middle Class, or the educated, Rosenthal said: "It is an established rule to destroy all members of pre-existing government, their families, their relatives but never Jews."

When asked to comment on the future of Christianity in America, Mr. Rosenthal said: "There is going to be forced warfare here in the United States and many will be liquidated... The Jews will not be harmed. I'm not boasting! I'm giving you the facts! And it is too late for your Christian followers to put up a defense. That is a long time past! Long, long ago we had to become the aggressors! That is one of the great purposes in our life! We are the aggressors! Because you stole your pretended religious beliefs from our Talmud."

(This of course is false, for Christianity did not come from a Judeo culture, as we have been told. It came from Hebrew teachings.)

Now this kind of conversation would be frightening at best, but Christians could always say: "That's only the mouthings of one man at best." But it comes from many Jewish sources.

Here is a letter which was sent recently to Jim Townsend, Editor of the NATIONAL EDUCATOR: "Dear Mr. Townsend: Of course what your anti-socialist writers say is true. However, there isn't a thing you can do about it. Your group woke up too late and you are simply not smart enough to make your peace with the powers that be (the Jews) before we start lopping off your heads. I do enjoy reading your paper at the local library, as it gives me the only horse laugh I get for that week. You are weird, a throw-back to the 19th Century." SIGNED: William Golden, Miami, Florida.

I wish it were possible for the fundamental preachers who are backing these Satanists, to realize what will happen to them, their families and their churches, if the Zionists ever take over in America. I can assure them that it will be beyond their wildest, and most awful expectations. Those of you who read this, will have no excuse, if you and your family suffers this fate, since you have been warned! You now have the truth! It will be up to you what you do about it! Will you criticize me, or do something to stop it from taking place?

Always remember that Judaism is a smoke screen for Zionism, which is nothing more than International paganism. It is seeking to conquer the world and setup a one-world government, governed by God-hating Zionists. You will be their target and don't you ever forget this!

In October 1954, Benjamin Freedman, wrote a long letter to Dr. David Goldstein of Boston, a Jew who had been converted to Christianity. Dr. Goldstein wanted to maintain his Jewishness. This letter has been published under the title FACTS ARE FACTS! It should be read by every preacher who preaches the nonsense that the Jews are the Chosen People.

Mr. Freedman states in this letter: "From the birth of Jesus until this day there have never been recorded a more vicious and vile libelous blasphemies of Jesus, or Christians and the Christian faith by anyone, anywhere or any time than you will find between the covers of the infamous books which are called the Talmud and which are the legal code which forms the basis of the Jewish religion, as well as the textbook for the training of the rabbis." He then goes on to quote, passage after passage from the Talmud, after first apologizing for the "foul, obscene, indecent, lewd and vile language you will see here as verbatim quotations from the official unabridged translation of the Talmud into English".

He then goes on with this significant quotation from page 22: "Countless Christians have been brainwashed by the clergy on the subject 'Jesus was a Jew.' The resentment these people feel is not yet apparent to the clergy. Christians need to demand that the clergy tell them the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth. It is now time for the Christian clergy to tell their people what they should have told them long ago.

"Many Christians will no longer accept unchallenged the assertions by the clergy that Jesus in His lifetime was a member of a group in Judea which practiced a religious form of worship then which is called Judaism today, or that Jesus in His lifetime here on earth was a member of a racial group

which today includes the predominate majority of all so-called or self-styled Jews in the world, or that self-styled Jews throughout the world today are the lineal descendants of the nation in Judea of which Jesus was a national in His lifetime here on earth, or that the cultural characteristics of so-called or self-styled Jews throughout the world today correspond with the cultural characteristics of Jesus during His lifetime here on earth. Christians no longer believe that the race, religion, nationality and culture of so-called or self-styled Jews today or their ancestors have a common origin or character." (UNQ).

I can tell you one thing, when Christians finally realize how they have been fooled by their clergy, how they have been lied to about the Jews, there is going to come one of the greatest explosions Christendom has ever seen and it will blow these "Jewish prostitutes," out of their place of authority in the Christian church. Pray to God that it happens before they destroy us!

The day came when I became increasingly concerned about events which were taking place in the Mid-East. In spite of the media efforts to cover up the treacherous dealings of the Zionists, enough leaked out to make me realize we were not getting the whole truth from the press and certainly not from our government or our pastors. Then one day, as I read the story of Jehosaphat, in 2 Chronicles 18 and 19, and especially the words of 19:2, "Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." I began to wonder if America might not be in the same boat. The more I studied the situation, both from scripture and from history, the more I became convinced that we had not been told the truth about the Jews. The more I studied, the more I became appalled at the obvious propaganda lies, which had been palmed off on unsuspecting Christians as the truth.

For the most part, the Zionist Jews are an atheistic, communistic, God-hating crowd. They hate Jesus Christ and all Christians with a special virulent hatred. This is taught to them by their religious instructors and comes straight from the pages of their Talmud. Three times every day and four times on the Sabbath and religious holidays, the orthodox Jew pronounces a curse on Jesus Christ and all Christians. (So much for Jewish world brotherhood.)

In the Sanhedrin, 67a, Jesus is referred to as "the son of Pandira, a soldier."

In "Kallah," 1b, (18b), He is called "the illegitimate and conceived during menstruation."

In the "Schabbath," 104b, He is referred to as "a fool and no one pays any attention to fools."

In "Sanhedrin," 107b, He is called "the seducer and corrupter that destroyed Israel."

In "Hilkhoth Maakhaloth," Christians are called "idolaters" for worshiping Christ.

In "Abhodah Zarah," 15b, it is suggested that Christians have sex relations with animals; "

In Makkoth," 7b, "Jews are innocent of murder if the intent was to kill a Christian."

In "Orach Chaum," 225,10, Christians are more to be pitied than sick pigs.

In "Zohar," II, 64b, the birthrate of Christians must be diminished materially.

In "Zohar," I, 46b, 47a, the souls of Gentiles are said to have come from an unclean origin.

In "Sanhedrin", 58b, Striking a Jew is like hitting God in the face.

In "Hilkoth Akum", IX, 2, a Jew may only give gifts to a Christian if he is irreligious.

In "Babha Bathra," 54b, Christian property belongs to the first Jew claiming it. In "Babha Kama," 113a, Jews may lie and perjury to condemn a Christian.

In "Zohar," I, 160a, Jews must always try and deceive Christians.

And so on, and so on, and so on, ad nauseam!

The Jew is behind every immoral, anti-Christ, secular humanist, effort in the United States. They promote the E.R.A., the Women's Lib Movements, the pro-homosexual movements, the pro-abortion movements. They push for Sex Ed in the schools; for the removal of anything having to do with Christianity. I dare you to look carefully at the names behind these things which are destroying America, and then dare to tell me they are not Jewish.

Why do people like Dr. Jerry Falwell, president of the Moral Majority, back the very people who are causing the problems his organization deplors? Doesn't he know that you can't fight evil, when

you back its promoters? Why do Godly men like Dr. David Webber, of the Southwest Radio Church of the Air, insist on backing the murders of Zionism? Why do they take trip after trip to the Holy Land, to brainwash more Christian suckers with this Zionist propaganda I have never heard of any of them being honest enough to visit the Arab side once in a while and try and find out what is really happening.

Many of these men are fine, Bible-believing, Bible-preaching men. But they have been "in filtered," "softened up," and had their arms twisted by anti-God forces and they refuse to see this Is it because they are afraid they might have to admit they have been taken in by these clever rascals?

The frequent use of smear words, such as "anti-Semite," are completely false when applied to 90% of the Jews, for they are not now, and never have been Semites.

One of the biggest problems Christians face in trying to understand these things, is the changes which have taken place in the Bible, even the King James Version. Certain statements in the original 1611 Version, were considered offensive to the Judaists, so they were deleted in later printings. Yet none of the blasphemous, blood-thirsty references concerning Christ and Christians, have ever been eliminated from the Talmud. (So much for your brotherhood between Christians and Jews.)

Today the Christian faith stands in an extremely perilous position. The history of the world, during the last century in particular, confirms a vast, Satanic plot against Christianity. There is a world-wide network of conspirators, who are implementing this plot against Christianity, while most Christians seem to be sound asleep, as far as facing up to the truth is concerned. They are unaware of what is happening, and are being lulled into an ever deeper and more fatal sleep by their shepherds.

The ignorance, or more accurately indifference of the Christian world, to what is happening, has dealt a terrible blow to the Christian faith. During this crisis, when Christian Paul Revere's ride across this land with messages of warning, they are met with indifference, contempt, and abuse, by those they are trying to save.

In order to defeat any enemy, you must first know who they are and then how they operate. This means that of dire necessity, we must discover how they are attempting to bore from within. We must do this before they become too strong to combat.

Many Christians are troubled by the mysterious pressures they encounter, especially from so-called Christian organizations such as the National Council of Churches, which often seem to be on the enemy's side. (There are many good Christians who still belong to and support this organization.) But if we can recognize these forces, they can be stopped, and our Christian faith will stand like the Rock of Gibraltar, against all Satanic influence.

I believe our pastors are mainly responsible for this "Fifth Column," which is rotting us out from within. For fifteen years, while I preached the dangers to America, and the need of a spiritual revival, I backed the enemies of Christ and the Church. I refuse to do this any more, regardless what the consequences may be.

I believe many pastors are afraid of the pressure they will receive, if they take the stand they know they should. Others like Dr. Billy Graham, seem more interested in the big crowds, and the TV coverage they get, than in taking a stand. This was not always so with Dr. Billy. Some will actually fawn on our enemy, as some of our outstanding fundamental leaders did, when the chief murderer of the Zionists, Begin visited America.

Today, as the world is slipping back into barbarism, the Church of Jesus Christ remains the only bulwark against this enemy. The time has come, when Christians must stop "pussy footing" around in this conflict for survival.

The dedicated enemy of Christ has shown world wide savagery in dealing with our Christian brethren and in suppressing their faith. What makes you think they will treat you differently?

Our Christian clergy may get upset when I tell them that they are aiding Gods and their own worst enemies. They may refuse to accept this, but this is the same thing that happened in Russia.

I have already mentioned one of the pet phrases that is consistently used: "Jesus was a Jew!" Nonsense! That statement is a historical and scriptural distortion and can easily be proven false by anyone who will take a little time and honest effort to look into it. There is no foundation other than Judaist propaganda in this statement. Historians and knowledgeable, honest theologians, will confirm that during Christ's lifetime, Jesus called Himself a Judean, not a Jew. He never referred to Himself as a Jew.

When He was crucified, a Roman governor had inscribed on His cross the Latin words: "Jesu Nazarenus Rex Iudeorum." Anyone with a working knowledge of Latin knows that should be translated: "Jesus of Nazareth, Ruler of the Judeans." At the time of the crucifixion, as far as Rome was officially concerned - and this is proven by written records of the Romans at this date - there were no people in the known world who were called Jews. They were "Judeans." The word "Jew" has only been used in the English language since the beginning of the 18th Century.

At the time when Jesus lived, there were no religious, racial, or national group known as "Jews." Our pastor's should be intelligent enough to realize this.

Jesus was first referred to as a Jew, when the original King James Version was changed for the first time. Already, pressure from this ungodly group was being exerted on Christians to control their thinking.

You may be inclined to say: "What difference does it make; Jew and Judean mean the same thing, don't they?" It makes all the difference in the world! If this word conveyed the proper implication, there would be no argument in it's use. But the Jews have been very careful to see that it does not. The word "Jew", as used today, is not synonymous with Judean. When it was first introduced into the King James Version, this was it's meaning: "an inhabitant of Judea." It had no religious meaning whatsoever. But when the change was made in the 18th Century, a well-organized, well-financed world pressure group created the secondary meaning of the word, which is used today: Let me illustrate with this simple example: "If you were speaking with an Egyptian and said to him: 'Give me a camel.' He would immediately think of a hump backed dromedary. But if you made the same statement to an American, he would give you a cigarette. It is the same word, but it has a completely different meaning in different languages.

How many Christians do you know, who think of a Judean, an inhabitant of Judea, when the word "Jew" is used? Probably none! Because today, the secondary meaning of the word is used and it has at least four universally believed theories: A self-styled Jew, with probably not a drop of Abrahamic blood flowing in his veins is:

- (1) a person who professes the form of worship known as Judaism;
- (2) a person who claims to belong to a racial group associated with the ancient Israelite;
- (3) a person who is a direct descendant of an ancient nation that thrived in Old Testament times; and
- (4) a person blessed by God's special design, with certain alleged superior religious and cultural characteristics denied other racial, religious, or national groups.

Here is where the secondary meaning of the word confuses Christians. The implications and innuendoes of the word "Jew" to many intelligent Christians -- is in direct conflict with incontestable historic facts. It has nothing whatsoever to do with whether they believe the Bible or not, since history never contradicts the Bible.

Many Christians are beginning to realize that Jesus was not a member of a group, or a sect in Judea,

which practiced a form of worship known as Judaism; or that Jesus was a member of a group whom we now call "Jews;" or that those who today call themselves "Jews," are not lineal descendants of the folks who lived in Judea during Jesus' stay on earth. In fact, many Christians are becoming slightly nauseated with the clergy's repeated references to an ungodly crew, such as today's Jews, who they refer to as God's Chosen People. Do the clergy not realize what will happen when their people finally understand how their preachers have lied to them? I wouldn't want to be in their shoes.

Concerned Christians today are asking: "If Jesus really was a Jew, why have the Jews for the past 300 years spent such huge sums of money to manufacture the fiction that the Judeans of Christ's time were also Jews?" It just doesn't make sense to intelligent, spiritually discerning Christians, nor should it.

A little study will show you the economic, political and social advantages which have accrued to the Jews as the result of this propaganda. To make Christians believe that their Lord was a Jew and that their religion was an off-shoot of Judaism, has brought them huge sums of money.

While this fiction is still being preached in a majority of fundamental and evangelical pulpits, many Christians are beginning to realize just how blasphemous this really is - I am one of them!

Now last you get the wrong idea and accuse me of attacking fundamentalism, let me say that I am a fundamentalist of the "hard-nosed" variety and my thinking about the cardinal issues of the Bible have been strengthened, rather than weakened, by what I have learned.

The religion practiced in Judea during Christ's stay on earth, like that of today's Judaism, was Pharisaism; Christian preachers should know this. If they would do a bit of honest study, they would realize that the teachings of modern Judaism have very little in common with the teachings of Moses.

If you want proof, let's go to the head of the Jewish Theological Seminary in America, Rabbi Louis Finkelstein, in the foreword of his book THE PHARISEES, page 21, he says: "Judaism became Pharisaism; Pharisaism became Talmudism; Talmudism became mediaeval Rabbinism, and this became modern Rabbinism. But through all these changes in name, the spirit of the ancient Pharisees survives unaltered."

These were the religious leaders of Christ's day, whom he constantly upbraided and who harassed Him and finally killed Him. Listen again to what Christ had to say to them, (Matthew 23:2) "The scribes and Pharisees sit in Moses' seat: All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, that observe and do: but do not ye after their works: for they say, and do not." In other words, they were religious hypocrites.

In Matthew 23:29-33, He says: "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites: because ye build the tombs of the prophets and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous, and say, 'If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.' Wherefore ye be witnesses, that ye are the children of them which killed the prophets. Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers. Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?"

John the Baptist knew who these were when he said Matthew 3:7: "O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?"

Again in John 8:19, Jesus spoke to the Pharisees and said: "Ye neither know me, nor my Father." Then in verse 38 - "If ye were Abraham's children, ye would do the works of Abraham." Then in verse 44, He gives His most scathing denunciation: "Ye are of your father the Devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning and abode not in the truth." Jewish authorities of today, say that this same group which Christ denounced, are the one's who lead Jewish worship in the modern synagogues. Jesus speaking about this same crowd in Revelation 2:9, warns the church at Smyrna about the "blasphemy of them which say they are Jews and are not, but

are of the synagogue of Satan." Apparently both Jesus and John the Baptist knew these men were fakes, yet our fundamental preachers tell you they are God's Chosen People. Are they calling Christ a liar by their actions?

The form of religion taught in Christ's time and that taught to the Jews of today, was and is a religious practice based on the Babylonian Talmud. This is a set of 63 books, which had been brought back from Babylon and was inter-mingled with the heathen superstitions of the Babylonians. They gave lip service to the Laws of Moses, but twisted them out of shape and in many instances, made the Laws of God, of "non-effect."

The Zionist leaders of modern Jewry have constantly told the leaders of Britain and America: "The Bible is our mandate!" While what they really mean is that the Levitical Laws have been twisted completely out of shape, so that they can destroy anyone who disagrees with them.

That part of the Levitical Law, found in the book of Deuteronomy, calling for the utter destruction of all other religions, may not seem important to Christians of the Twentieth Century, but it is. For as Jews moved into area of the West where Christianity flourished, they carried with them these same Levitical orders to destroy and Christianity became their primary target. The ideas of the inquisition of heretics; the use of informers, the same ideas we see being used in modern communist countries, came from Jewish Talmudic laws. The denunciation of family members who had incurred suspicion was demanded. This is the same terrorist device the Zionists introduced into Russia in 1917 and which they have used in every country taken over by Communism. While the Christian world has often gasped at the terrible brutality of Communism, few Christians realize that the seeds for this action came from Jewish teachings as found in the Talmud.

Under Zionist law, the heathen have no rights and the thinking of the "bandits: who now control Zionist Israel", is the same as that of a heathen philosophy they brought back from Babylon 25 centuries ago.

Listen to the words of warning that fell from the lips of our Savior in Matthew 16:12, he warned His disciples: "Beware of the doctrine of the Pharisees." Then in 15:7, speaking to the Pharisees, He said: "Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, 'This people draw nigh me with their mouth and have honored me with their lips, but their heart is far from me. But in vain do ye worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.'" In other words, the words of the Pharisees, the Rabbis, have precedence over the commandments of God, as found in the Ten Commandments God gave to Moses at Mount Sinai.

The Book of Deuteronomy, in the Old Testament, is a curious work. Its name means "Second Law." It was very probably written by the Levites, rather than Moses, since it was completely different from what Moses had taught. Dr. Funk, a noted Jewish scholar says: "God foresaw that one day a time would come, when the heathen would possess themselves of the Torah (the body of Divine teaching found in the scriptures) and would say to the Jews, 'We too, are the sons of God.' Then will the Lord say: 'Only he who knows my secrets is my son.' and what are these secrets? they are the oral teachings."

In this manner, the Levites were within their self-granted right to make changes in the Mosaic Law as they saw fit. They felt that they were authorized to change the Law, as times changed; just as modernists feel they can change the Bible to fit in with modern thinking.

It is interesting to note however, that the Book of Deuteronomy, in effect, cancels the Laws of the Ten Commandments as given to Moses on Mt. Sinai. These commandments had something definite to say concerning murder, stealing, adultery, coveting, bad neighborliness and were perverted into a mass of statutes which enjoined murder, massacre of the heathen, the murder of apostates, the taking of concubines from among captive women, the exclusion of strangers from debt-remission and so on. By the end of this strange book, the Ten Commandments had been nullified with the purpose of setting up, in the guise of religion, the political idea of a people sent into the world to destroy, possess all others, and rule the world. The ideas of Deuteronomy are diametrically opposed

to those taught much later by the great Hebrew Prophets such as Isaiah and Jeremiah.

The ideas of Deuteronomy, later enlarged in the Talmud are inherent in the Jewish Communist Manifesto of Karl Marx. It is a political program for world domination, commanding the destruction of all others. The rewards for obedience are earthly rewards -slaughter of the enemy, slaves, women, booty, territory and empire. The punishments are also of this world and of the flesh. Moral behavior, is required only towards those who believe as you do, all others are your enemy. These ideas, as exemplified in the Jewish Talmud, were totally destroyed by Christ's Sermon on the Mount.

The present day Jews like to tell Christians that Jesus of Nazareth drew His teachings, which revolutionized world thinking, from the Talmud. This is a lie out of the pits of hell itself. If you have ever read the Talmud, you will recognize this blasphemy. There has never been recorded as vicious a blasphemy against Christ and Christianity, as that found within the pages of the Talmud. If you will take the time to honestly check out any part of these 63 books, you will be shocked at the irreligious implications found there.

In 1935, the International hierarchy of the self-styled Jews, published the first English translation of the Talmud. It became known as the "Soncino Edition." Some day, Christians are going to wake up to the fact that they have been fooled by Jewish propaganda and they will realize how the word "Judeo-Christian" culture is a completely false statement. There was no possibility of the doctrine of Jesus Christ being built on the false base of the anti-God Talmud. There can be no grounds on which Judaism and Christianity can meet. Let me give you a few quotations from the Talmud and let you make up your own mind:

- 1 - "ZOHAR," 160a - "Jews must always try and deceive Christians."
- 2 - "BABHA KAMA," 133a - "Jews may lie and perjure themselves in order to condemn a Christian."
- 3 - "ABHODAH ZORAH," 15b - This suggest that: "Christians have sex relations with animals."
- 4 - "MIDRASCH TALPIOTH," 225 - "Christians were created to minister to the Jews."
- 5 - "SEPPER OR ISRAEL," 177 - "If a Jew kills a Christian, he commits no sin."
- 6 - "ORACH CHAIM," 225 - "Christians and animals are grouped for comparison."
- 7 - "SEPPEROR ISRAEL," 177- "Take the life of a Christian and kill them and you will please God, the same as when you offer Him incense."

These are but a few of literally hundreds of references, which are used by the modern day Jew in his synagogues throughout the world. Many of these Talmudic teachings are so coarse, vulgar, and obscene, I could not mention them in a message such as this. To say that these are the basis of Christ's teaching, is the worst kind of blasphemy.

If you have ever wondered why the Jews are noted for their cheating in business deals, you will not have to go further than their religious training. In a prayer, which is prayed on the Day of Atonement, called the "Kol Nidre," (they recite this three times standing, in concert with the Rabbi who chants at the altar.) According to Vol. VIII, p.539, of the Jewish Encyclopedia, this prayer makes "null and void," all oaths, vows, and promises a Jew will make with a Gentile during the following twelve months. This means, that he can lie and cheat with the blessings of the Rabbi.

This prayer is explained in the Talmud book of "NEDARIM," 23a, 23b - "He who desires that none of his vows made during the year shall be valid," may pray the "Kol Nidre." In other words, this is a

device, whereby Jews may lie, cheat, and steal with impunity.

This prayer dates back to the days of the Khazar Jews. They believed it suited their purpose to keep secret from their Christian conquerors the fact that they were Jews and their attitude towards Christians. So the Talmud was revised so they could pledge loyalty to their leaders, while secretly repudiating them. This same idea is prevalent today. While they may be citizens of the United States and pledge an oath of loyalty to her, they are protected from God's judgment by the "Kol Nidre" prayer, which allows them to become traitors if it is to the good of world Jewry.

The Zionists have gone to tremendous pains and expense, to "black out" the origin and history of the Khazar Kingdom from which most of them have descended. Many historians will agree, that the purpose of the Kol Nidre prayer was to keep Christians in the dark from knowing who the Jews really were.

Probably the greatest historian on the origin and history of the Jews in Eastern Europe, was the Jewish Professor, Dr. H. Graetz. In his famous book, titled THE HISTORY OF THE JEWS, he points out that when other Jews heard about the Khazars for the first time, they assumed they must be the "ten lost tribes." Then on page 141, he says: "But the Khazars professed a coarse religion which was combined with sensuality and lewdness."

When the Khazars were conquered by the Russians in the 13th Century, their language became known as "Yiddish" and for over six centuries, since then, Jews the world over have identified themselves as being "Yiddish." You never hear of an Eastern Jew identifying himself as being a Pole, a Russian, a Lithuanian, a Roumanian, or a Hungarian. They will tell you: "I am Yiddish!" Interestingly enough, before this language became known as Yiddish, it was the mother-tongue of the Khazars. Yiddish must not be confused with Hebrew, even though they use the same alphabet. There is not one word of Yiddish to be found in ancient Hebrew, and vice versa. Why? Because they come from separate sources.

Countless millions of dollars have been expended by the National Conference of Christians and Jews, to expunge from the New Testament all passages the Jew consider offensive. Most of this money has come from Zionist sources. Within recent years, they have mounted a massive campaign within the Roman Catholic church, to take the blame for the murder of Jesus, off the backs of the Jews. But listen to what the Bible says of this, as found in Matthew 27:24, 25 - "When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing (remember that he had tried to set Jesus free), but that rather a tumult was made, he took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, 'I am innocent of the blood of this just person; see ye to it.' "Notice this next verse very carefully: "Then answered all the people (Jews), and said, 'His blood be on us, and on our children.'" How could this be any plainer? Yet the Jew is saying they were not to blame!

Most of the Jewish "white-washing" is done in the name of "interfaith brotherhood!" What a lovely, innocent appearing word! But have you ever wondered, why this unsavory crew has never done anything to remove obscene references to Christ and Christianity from their Talmud? With the Jew, it must always be a "one-way street," in their favor!

The next time you hear someone boast of their Jewish blood, you might ask them: "What becomes of this Jewish blood, when a Jew is converted to Christianity?" How is Jewish blood biologically different from that of a Christian or a Moslem? It isn't, of course!

So in view, of what I have shown you, how can you as a Christian, accept the term Judeo-Christian? They are "antonyms," "words having opposite meanings." The term Judeo-Christian is unrealistic and would have the same meaning as "hot-cold," or "poor-rich."

On the basis of Jewish teaching, the term anti-Semite or Semitic, should be eliminated from the English language. It serves one purpose and one purpose only, to be used as a "smear word" against anyone who criticizes the Zionists.

I am grieved, as are most decent people, by the new lows to which our national morality has sunk. I

realize this is an indication of a decline in the "faith of our fathers," which was a Christian, not a Jewish faith. The Jews had absolutely nothing to do with the greatness of America. In fact, our founding fathers gave us frequent warning concerning them.

Listen to this copy of the original, from the written records of Charles Pickney of South Carolina, of the proceedings during the drafting of the United States Constitution in 1789. This was a statement made by Benjamin Franklin, concerning Jewish immigration.

"There is a great danger for the United States of America. That great danger is the Jew. Gentlemen, in which ever land the Jews have settled, they have depressed the moral level and lowered the degree of commercial honesty. They have created a State within a State, and when they are opposed, they attempted to strangle the nation financially as in the case of Portugal and Spain.

"For more than 1700 years they have lamented their sorrowful fate, namely, that they were driven out of the motherland; but gentlemen, if the civilized world today should give them back Palestine as their property, they would immediately find pressing reasons for not returning there. Why? Because they are vampires and cannot live on other vampires. They cannot live among themselves. They must live among Christians and others who do not belong to their race.

"If they are not excluded from the United States by the Constitution, within a hundred years they will stream into the country in such numbers that they will rule and destroy us, and change our form of government for which Americans have shed their blood and sacrificed life, property, and personal freedom. If the Jews are not excluded, within 200 years our children will be working in the fields to feed the Jews, while they will remain in the Counting House gleefully rubbing their hands.

"I warn you, gentlemen, if you do not exclude the Jew forever, your children and your children's children will curse you in your grave.

"Their ideas are not those of Americans. The leopard cannot change his spots. The Jews are a danger to this land, and if they are allowed to enter, they will imperil it's institutions.

"They should be excluded by the Constitution."

But this warning was not heeded and Jewish influence has caused great psychological and moral damage to America. It has inculcated in our people the philosophy of "How do you make more money; you only go around once in life, so live with gusto!" This has been the philosophy which has drained our youth of their moral courage, to the point where many of them can see nothing worthwhile to protect any more.

The sabotage of our nation's moral and spiritual standards has been one of the most important objectives of this unfriendly, parasitic conspiracy which masquerades under the banner of International Zionism. It is heading America, at a breakneck pace, towards a materialistic, totalitarian, one-world government, with the Zionist in the seat of authority. Frankly, this scares the wits out of me!

This plan has been most effective, because the cooperation of the "male prostitutes" who stand behind the pulpits of this land, trumpeting the falsehood, that these heathen are God's Chosen People.

In Alfred Lilienthal's book THE ZIONIST CONNECTION he says: "To the Zionist leaders of world Jewry, their concept of 'world rule' is that of extreme racism. To them, what makes a person a Jew is not the practice of the Jewish faith, since many are unabashed agnostics or atheists: suffice it that he was born a Jew, so he remains always a Jew. Such is the philosophy of Zionism

"The historic connection upon which the Zionists have stated their claim to Palestine turns out to be nothing but a racial myth. Ten tribes started out in Canaan 35 centuries ago; then disappeared and more than half of the other two never returned from exile in Babylon. How can anyone claim descendency from that small community that inhabited the Holy Land at the time of Moses' Covenant with God? Who can say for sure, that many Christian readers of this book, might have a

far better claim to Palestine than Menachim Begin, or Golda Meier? Queen Elizabeth belongs to an Israelite society which traces its members back to the Lost Tribes of Israel."

The catastrophic decline of Christianity, in spite of all the vivid stories concerning a "nation-wide" revival, disturbs all of us who are concerned Christians. Christendom is no longer Christendom; Christian America is no longer Christian America, for we have allowed our country to be taken over by a heathen philosophy which is opposed to the "faith of the fathers." The Christian church is literally committing suicide today, by the reckless manner in which we are promoting a heathen philosophy and calling it of God.

If you are one of those "brainwashed" Christians who have swallowed the Zionist propaganda "hook, line, and sinker," let me ask you a few simple questions in closing. As far as I have been able to ascertain, none of them have ever been intelligently answered by any fundamentalist preacher or scholar:

1 - Most of the preachers say Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob were Jews - why, when the word was not used until a thousand years later in 2 Kings 16:6?

2 - When preachers speak of the Exodus from Egypt, they almost without fail call it the "deliverance of the Jews from bondage." There were no people called Jews at this time. The Bible calls them "Israelites;" the "House of Jacob;" "He brews," but never Jews. Why should our preachers use that term?

3 - Abraham's seed were to be as "the sands of the sea," (Genesis 22:17). In Genesis 24:60, Isaac's wife Rebecca was promised to be "the mother of thousands of millions." At the time of the Exodus, Moses prophesied in Deuteronomy 1:11, that God would make the Israelites "a thousand times so many as ye are." At this time there were about two million Israelites in Egypt. Yet the Jews have never numbered more than 17-million; if you are going to call them Jews. How do you explain this?

4 - The New Covenant as recorded in Jeremiah 31, was made with the "house of Israel and the house of Judah," nothing is said here about Jews. Hebrews chapter eight verifies this. Yet most preachers say this Covenant, which was to make Israel a Christian people, just didn't work out for the Jews. They have never been able to explain, why the white race has been the only people to really accept this Covenant and has printed and carried the Word of God to all the world, as God's people were supposed to do.

5 - Most preachers teach that Jesus came to the Jews, but the Master Himself, in John 10:26, very plainly tells the Jewish leaders: "Ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep." Who then are His sheep? Could it be those people who have built their nations on His laws, the Christian nations? Certainly it cannot be the Jews!

6 - Israel was the only people who God ever promised that He would watch over them and answer their prayers. What people have prayed to the God of Abraham for the past centuries? If the white, Nordic races are the same as the colored races, then why did God choose the white race in which to establish His worship? Why have only white nations been known as Christian nations, following God's laws. Why when Paul wanted to go into Asia and preach, did the Holy Spirit send him into Asia Minor, and then on into Europe instead?

7 - When God told Israel in Jeremiah 3:14, "I will take you one of a city, and two of a family and will bring you to Zion: and I will give you pastors according to mine heart; which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding." Why did God bring over 40-million Caucasians to America during one fifty year period?

These people had "born again" preachers as their shepherds. They led America to become a Christian nation.

Yet our preachers have the audacity to say that 3-million atheistic Jews, returning to Old Palestine with their Rabbis, and a false religious book - people who curse the name of God and His Son, they have the gall to call these God's Chosen People!

8 - Finally, how can you equate God's Chosen People with the fact that most of the Communist functionaries are Jews.

a - That it was Jewish money that financed the Communist revolution in Russia.

b - That Jews run the filthy propaganda mills of Hollywood, where God's name is made a laughing stock and Christ is blasphemed daily.

c - That most of the people accused of treason against this country have been Jews;

d - That most of the pornography, the homosexuality, the pro-abortion, pro-Sex Ed, the moral degradation of America has Jewish influence behind it.

Can you still look me in the eye and say these are God's Chosen People?

I do not advocate hatred of the Jews. I differ from some, in that I believe there are patriotic Jews in this country. There are many who deny Zionism. I do not believe in persecuting any people. But by a like token, I do not believe in allowing the Zionists to control our government, our banking institutions, and our media.

If America's pastors would become imbued with a passion for the truth, they would realize that their mission is far more than "preaching the Gospel." They must be willing to "Occupy until He comes!"

## **Chapter Four**

### **EXPLODING THE CHOSEN PEOPLE MYTH**

Have you ever wondered why in this so-called 'enlightened age', when all subjects can be intelligently examined, there is one subject that remains "taboo?" You can openly discuss sex, communism, Protestantism, Catholicism, Mohammendism, Metaphysics, and most anything else. But it is considered bad manners and downright sinful to discuss Judaism, especially if what you say can be construed as being critical of them.

If you want information on the Mormon religion, you can go to most any good book store and purchase THE BOOK OF MORMON, THE DOCTRINE OF THE COVENANTS, or THE PEARL OF GREAT PRICE. If you wish to learn about Christian Science, the books of Mary Baker Eddy, its founder are readily available. If you wish to learn something about the Moslem religion, the Koran, translated into English is available.

There is not one single existing faith which you cannot study, with the exception of JUDAISM. But if you try and find out what Jews really believe, and what they are taught in their synagogues, especially concerning Christians, an immediate veil of secrecy is drawn and if you try and penetrate it, you can find yourself in serious difficulty.

If you don't want to believe this, go to any good bookstore and attempt to purchase the 63 volumes which make up the Jewish Bible, called the BABYLONIAN TALMUD. If you receive any response at all, it will be to sell you a limited edition, which has been especially edited for "goyim" consumption, or you will be told that it is a forbidden book, available for Jewish eyes only.

The TALMUD is quite explicit about this secrecy, since it states that any Gentile who reads this forbidden book is worthy of death and in the SANHEDRIN Volume (59a), page 400, you can read: "Moses commanded us a law for an inheritance, it is our inheritance, not their's (Gentile)."

The second tumult arises when you attempt to discuss the Jewish problem. It comes from the majority of our churches, often referred to as Judeo-Christian, who will tell you that you must always praise the Jews, no matter what they do, since they are the "Apple of God's Eye" and that to criticize them, no matter what they do, will bring the "wrath of God" on your head.

In other words, you may criticize a Catholic with impunity, or a Baptist, or a Mormon, for what they believe. You can state that Jehovah Witnesses are wrong and that the Hare Krishna's are a cult, but to criticize the Jews and JUDAISM, is not only unhealthy, it is sinful!

This superstitions nonsense has become so deeply ingrained in fundamental and evangelical religious teaching, that their people fear to raise any objection to Jewish excesses, even though they are contrary to what they believe as a Christian.

Leaders of great nation-wide Christian movements such as Moral Majority, who stand behind their pulpits Sunday after Sunday and appear on TV to thunder against the moral and say,itual evils which are destroying America - the murder of unborn babies; open pornography on our newsstands, in the movies and on TV - these men become timid rabbits when it comes to exposing the evils of JUDAISM, which is attempting to destroy everything they say they believe in as a Christian.

Having been a nation-wide fundamentalist Baptist evangelist for eighteen years, speaking in some of the largest churches in our land, I know whereof I speak. Yet in recent years, as God has given me the privilege of seeing through the "smokescreen" of Zionism, I have been amazed to find fine, dedicated, Christian clergy, who propound the un-scriptural idea that Christians must bless those who curse their Lord, and who are the bitterest enemies of Christianity, according to their own testimony.

This kind of thinking comes under the definition of treason, as defined by our Constitution, Article III, section 3. Here in words which any Fifth Grader can understand, we find the definition for "treason." "TREASON, shall consist only in levying war against them (the U.S.), adhering to their enemies; giving them aid and comfort." It seems strange and very sad to me, that Christian leaders would demand that their followers bless those who curse their Lord; who seek to destroy the Bible; who have been responsible for taking prayer and Bible reading from the public schools; who seek to take Christian meanings from our great National holidays. Ask yourself who is behind the effort to take the phrase: "In God we trust!" from our money. In most every case, you will find it is the Jewish run, Jewish led, American Civil Liberties Union, at the instigation of a Jew. Wake up Christians and see what these enemies of your King are trying to do to you.

I have had fundamental Christian leaders admit to me in private, that they know about Jewish control of the news media; they know the Jews are behind the anti-God filth of Hollywood; they know they are behind the liquor and drug industries; that they own and operate most of the abortion clinics which murder over 4200 unborn babies every day; that they operate the prostitution rackets and support the homosexual movements. Yet I have yet to see one of these "men of God," who have had the "infinitesimal fortitude" to tell their people the truth, about those who are behind these evils. For, you see, if they did this, that old scriptural bugaboo would rise up to haunt them: "I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee -..." (Gen. 12:3). They have become so "brainwashed" by Jewish propaganda, that they do not even recognize the truth that the men to whom this promise was made, Abraham the "friend of God," was not even a Jew. There were no people called Jews on this earth until almost 1200 years after the time of Abraham.

Recently an article appeared in the Jerusalem Post in which Rabbi Alexander Schindler, head of the Jewish Reform Movement in the United States, condemned the award of the Jewish Jabotinsky Medal to the Rev. Jerry Falwell. He said: "It is madness and suicide if Jews honor for their support of Israel, right-wing evangelists who constitute a danger to the Jews in the United States." He condemned what he called a flirtation between Jews and fundamentalists saying: "It is a pact with the devil!"

He went on to put his finger on what is happening:

"The deep reasons for the support given Israel by the evangelical fundamentalists are theologically self-serving. As they read scripture, Jesus cannot return for His Second Coming until all the Jews have been regrouped in the whole area of their Biblical land and have been converted to Christianity. Only true believers can enter the gates of heaven. Jews if they do not accept Jesus, will not be permitted beyond those pearly gates... This is their apocalyptic vision in all its fullness. They seek our extinction as a particular people."

It almost seems at times, as though the Fundamentalists believe God cannot carry out His prophetic process without their help. They are determined that Jesus must come back soon, whether that is God's plan or not. I believe in Christ's return. I believe it will come soon and pray for it, but I do not believe that the people we now call Jews have anything to do with God's timetable. All His promises were made to Israelites, not Jews. They are two completely different breeds.

Is it common sense to believe that God's blessings rest on those people who are attempting to destroy the teachings of His Son, and His church? Does it make sense to believe that God will bless those who are dedicated to the enslavement of mankind, as they destroy all freedom and decency? Yet this is the misconception, which is taught to millions of unsuspecting Christians throughout Christendom and it is the thinking which is flung in the face of anyone who has courage to expose these enemies of Christ and His church. Could it be that we are experiencing the prophesy of 2 Thess. 2:11 - "For this cause (because they will not accept the truth), God shall send them a strong delusion, that they should believe a lie."

What was the Apostle Paul speaking about? Go back to verse 9 where he speaks about one who is coming "whose coming is after the working of Satan ...

When I first began to understand this vital, but controversial subject, it became necessary for me to leave the Fundamental Baptist Church which I deeply loved. My pastor, who had been a close friend, and whom I had heavily supported, accused me of "apostasy." (Which means "defection from the faith.") But my ideas concerning the fundamentals of the faith had not changed, they were stronger than ever. My eyes had merely been opened to a Satanic Doctrine, which has filtered most Christian churches, that the people we now call Jews, are God's Chosen of the Bible.

Our ministers constantly harp on the idea that only those nations who bless and help the Jews will prosper. But you don't have to be very intelligent to see the fallacy in this type of thinking. The nations of this world which have been destroyed, have been destroyed from within, because of moral and spiritual corruption, often aided and abetted by these same Jews. Every nation which has befriended the Jews, have been betrayed and ultimately destroyed by them. Don't argue with me about this, look at your history. A few years ago Jerry Falwell said: "America has been blessed of God, because we have been kind to the Jews." This is an observable falsehood. Ask yourself. What has been the time of America's greatest debacle. In what era have we regressed faster morally and spiritually than any other? In what period have we lost our strength in economics and foreign prestige? If you are honest with yourself, you will have to answer that it has been since 1948, when we recognized that "little bastard state of the Israeli." Everything has been "down-hill" since then. God has cursed America, rather than blessed her. Could it be that the prophesy of 2 Chronicles 19:2 is taking effect? "... shouldst thou help the ungodly? and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord!"

In Psalm 33:12, we read: "Blessed is the nation whose God is the Lord; and the people He hath

chosen for His own inheritance." Who is this GOD, the Psalmist calls "Lord?" It is none other than our Lord Jesus Christ, the King of Kings, and the Lord of Lords, who is spoken of in John 14:5: "I am the way, the truth, and the light; no man cometh unto the Father, but by me."

Yet a few years ago, when Dr. Bailey Smith, President of the Southern Baptist Convention said: "God does not hear the prayer of a Jew," all hell broke loose, even though he was scripturally correct. How can the Word be any plainer? No person, Jew, Israelite, Gentile, Mohammedan, Heathen, no one can reach God the Father, unless they come to Him through the Son. There is no other way!

The nations which have been infected with the disease of JUDAISM, have fallen because these teachings have rotted out their moral fiber. It is a fact proven over and over again in world history, that when the Jewish money-changers get control of a nation's finances, that country is on the "downhill slide to oblivion." Check this out in your history books!

England declined from a great worldwide empire when she began to allow a great influx of Jewish immigrants to come to her shores during the Nineteenth Century. As they get into places of power in a country, they destroy that country. The time of the greatest Jewish power in Europe, was rightly known as THE DARK AGES and Christendom began to emerge from this, when they kicked the "money-changers" out of the national temple during the Reformation. It was during this period, that the Jews were kicked out of most every nation in Europe, not because they were Jews, but because they were undesirables. Why is it that our young people are not taught this truth in their history books? It's because the companies who publish these books are Jewish owned and controlled!

If the blessing of Genesis 12:3 referred to all Jews of all times, as our clergy would have us believe, then Napoleon should have never been forced to leave France, for he forced people in many areas under his command, to participate in Jewish holidays and he erected many synagogues at taxpayer expense. Yet when he and his armies were destroyed, it was Jews within his military structure that betrayed him.

According to the warped thinking of the majority of our pastors, the Soviet Union should be blessed above every nation on the face of the earth, for they are the only nation which forbade "anti-Semitism" by law. A quotation from the Communist DAILY WORKER in 1939 said: "In the USSR, anti-Semitism is strictly prosecuted as a phenomenon profoundly hostile to the Soviet system. According to the laws of the USSR, active anti-Semites are punished with death." (UNQ.)

Is this law so strange when you consider that more than 90% of the top communist leadership following the revolution were Jews? Out of 550 top communist leaders, 450 were Jews, 247 of them coming from the East Side slums of New York City, the type of people the Jews called "kikes."

If you think the USSR is anti-Jewish today, as our media would like to have you believe, ask yourself why only Jews, of all religions, are allowed to leave the USSR; 50,000 of them according to recent Congressional approval. Why is it that you see no Baptist or Pentecostal Christians among those coming to America?

But Russia has not been blessed. I know about their tough military machine, built on the blood and suffering of the Russian people. Yet it is a fact which has been proven over and over again, the USSR cannot even feed its own people and on at least 14 major occasions since 1918, when the Soviet Union has been on the verge of economic collapse, it has been old Uncle Sucker, the U.S.A. who has stepped in and rescued them.

The second lie which throws fear into the hearts of anyone who seeks enlightenment concerning the Jewish question, is the use of the term "anti-Semitic." Have you ever done any research into what this term anti-Semite means? History proves that the Semites were the descendants of Noah's son Shem. This takes in all the people who belong to the ARYAN WHITE RACE: Anglo-Saxons, Germanic, Scandinavian and related peoples. However, it does not include the people we know as

JEWS. The Jews are the greatest "anti-Semites" of all times, for while most of them (probably 90% or more) are of Turco-Mongolian background, they persecute the true Semites who are Arabs. Yet what religious leader calls a Jew an "anti-Semite" because they harass an Arab? They are more apt to praise him!

The third lie which has been sold to Christians is that our Christian heritage is "Judeo-Christian." In other words, that the foundations of Christianity lie in JUDAISM. But the New Testament is not now, nor ever has been a product of Judaism and while some of the teachings of JUDAISM revolve around the Mosaic Laws and the teachings of the Israelite prophets, they are superceded by a heathen book called the BABYLONIAN TALMUD which Jesus called the "traditions of men." (See Matt. 15:9; Mark 7:13). This same idea was carried over into the teaching of the Apostle Paul, when he warned the church at Colossae (Col. 2:20, 22). "Wherefore if ye be dead with Christ from the rudiments (elements) of the world, why as living in the world, are ye subject to ordinances... which all perish with the using; after the commandments and doctrines of men."

Again in 1 Timothy 4:1 we are warned of a time when Christians would depart from sound doctrines to give heed "to seducing spirits and doctrines of devils." Then in Titus 1:10 he warns against unruly and vain talkers, specially those of the circumcision (Jews): Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things they ought not, for filthy lucre's (money's) sake."

Then in vs. 14 he warns against giving heed to "Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth." So you see, this Jewish Question is nothing new, it has been with the Christian church since the very beginning.

Jewish Talmudic teachings are heavily laced with the occult, which is directly contradictory to the teachings of Moses and the Law. The Old Testament of the Bible was compiled by holy men of God who were Israelites. They believed in one God, as shown in Isaiah 45:6 - "...I am the Lord, and there is none beside me." They looked forward to the coming of a Savior-Messiah... the same Savior the Christians worship, today. They wrote the sacred books under the guidance of the Holy Spirit in their original form. The Old Testament was a product of God, working through His servants the prophets. The TALMUD is the work of Jewish Rabbis, mere men

Christianity pre-dates JUDAISM, for JUDAISM came into being during the Babylonian captivity, when the people from JUDEA began to intermingle the teachings of Moses with the heathen, occult worship of Babylon. This resulted in the monstrosity called the BABYLONIAN TALMUD.

Moses was a Christian. I know he didn't go by that name, but he was a Christian. In Hebrews 11:24 you read: "By faith (the same faith that saves you and I today) Moses, when he was come of years, refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter; choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God (Israelites, not Jews. There were no people called Jews at this time in history), then to enjoy the pleasure of sin for a season." Notice very carefully this next part: "Esteeming the reproach of CHRIST greater riches than the treasures of Egypt; for he had respect unto the recompense of the reward." Yes, Moses was a Christian!

You may say: "But Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob were all Jews. Our pastors teach that all the time." Well, my Christian friend he is wrong. They were not Jews, since this term was not used in scriptures until almost 1200 or more years after Abraham's time, when we find them in 2 Kings 16:2 fighting against the Israelites. To call the Bible patriarchs JEWS, is to engage in "intellectual dishonesty."

The Jewish author, Dr. Benjamin Freedman a convert to Christianity, wrote a long letter to a Dr. David Goldstein, another Jew who had converted to Catholicism, it was published in a booklet titled FACTS ARE FACTS. Goldstein still believed in the Chosen People theory and this is what Freedman wrote to him in 1954: "It is a well-known fact that many counterfeit recent conversions of Jews to Christianity, have often been proved but in filtrations of latent traitors with treasonable intentions. (One place in the TALMUD, Jews are admonished to "become Christians for the sake of

in filtering their ranks.")

Dr. Freedman goes on to say: "The Divine and Sacred mission of the Christian faith is in jeopardy today to a degree never witnessed before in its long history of almost 2000 years... When the day arrives that Christians can no longer profess their Christian faith as they profess it today in the Free World, then the Christian faith will have seen the beginning of the end."

From this point, he goes on to show how the Christian faith has been put on the defensive throughout the world and mentioned a gigantic conspiracy which is underway, world-wide to destroy Christianity. He goes on to prove to any honest mind, that this is a Jewish conspiracy.

It is unfortunate - tragic is a better word to use - to see Christian clergy so ignorant, apathetic, or frightened by the truth, that they will back the very force which is trying to destroy them and then salve their conscience by saying: "We are merely backing God's Chosen." What utter "hogwash!"

There is little doubt in my mind, based on my experience with these men for eight theyears, that many of these men are deeply disturbed by mysterious pressure which is coming from above, which often prevents them from exercising sound judgment in their own churches. I know this to be true, for many have expressed their feeling to me. One outstanding Fundamental Baptist preacher I know, who is pastor of one of the largest Baptist churches in America, told me: "I am deeply disturbed by the Jewish influences which lie behind efforts to destroy organizations such as Moral Majority, even though we have been strongly pro-Jewish. But all the great Bible scholars and preachers of the Twentieth Century have said the Jews are God's Chosen People and I must go along with them." This pastor is a man of courage, who has taken many unpopular stands against evil in his city. Yet he is literally "afraid of the Jews." When I pinned him down on his reluctance to tell his people the truth in this area, he admitted that he owed a \$750,000 debt on his church building and that Jewish bankers held the notes, and that if he took a stand on the issue, they would "close him down." How sad, "For fear of the Jews," the very thing that happened in the early church. (See John 21:19).

The greatest spiritual leader of all time, our own precious Lord Jesus Christ, spoke to the Jewish leaders of His day, the Pharisees, whom the modern Jews recognize as forerunners of their faith. In no uncertain terms He addresses them in John 8:44 - "Ye are of your father the devil and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own; for he is a liar and the father of it." He goes on to clarify this in vs. 47, when He said: "He that is of God heareth God's words: ye there fore hear them not, BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF GOD." (Emphasis mine). Mighty plain I'd say.

These same Jewish leaders had just admitted in vs. 33 that they were not Israelites, when they stated: "We be Abraham's seed and were never in bondage to any man." If they had been true Israelites, they could not have made this statement, since any Bible scholar knows the Israelites had been in captivity in Egypt, Assyria and Babylon.

In John 10:26 we listen again, as Jesus speaks to their Jewish religious leaders: "Ye believe not, BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP!" Again mighty plain!

Then the final capstone on our King's denunciation of His personal enemies comes in Rev. 2:9; 3:9, when the Risen King speaks about "them who say they are Jews (Judeans) and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan." That is who we are dealing with today, when we deal with modern Jews.

How many warnings must be given before our pastors will listen to scriptural truth? I know it's not pleasant to face the truth, when you have been wrong for years. I know how traumatic it is to admit you have been wrong. But how shocking it may be; no matter how much it goes against the teaching of modern Christianity, the Word of God must have priority over the teachings of man. If that causes me to be hated by erstwhile friends, so be it and I should possibly say with the Apostle Paul, "Am I to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?" (Gal. 4:16).

Christ prophesied that His teachings would dnds.e households (Matt. 10:34). That has happened.

Yet I have found many good Christians, who will take the word of the pastor, over what the Bible clearly teaches and when I warn them about this, they get angry and call me names.

I can remember back to the days when I was speaking on communism for the AMERICAN OPINION SPEAKERS BUREAU of the John Birch Society. This was before I recognized the danger in Judaism. I was constantly amazed how intelligent men could turn down the idea that a conspiracy existed against their freedom, when history is full of documented proofs of such a conspiracy. They would admit to conspiracies in the past, but refused to admit one existed now. When I would give them documented proofs of this conspiracy, mild mannered men would turn into people who would literally rant and rave and call me a "member of the lunatic fringe." One TV moderator, a Jew to be sure, called me a "pornographer of paranoia," when I proved that Jews were behind most of our spiritual and economic problems. He had no recourse but to attack me, for I had truth on my side.

My Christian friend, are you more interested in taking a popular stand, than you are in the safety of your family?

I am not particularly interested in whether you believe me or not, since my job is not to persuade you. I am a watchman with a warning concerning enemy action against you. What you do with that warning will then become a matter between you and God. But I believe as Henry Ford, Sr. believed in 1922, when he defended his book THE INTERNATIONAL JEW, against Zionist attacks: "Our statements must be judged by candid readers who are intelligent enough to lay words alongside life as they are able to observe it. If our word and their observations agree, my case is made! It is perfectly silly to damn us before it is shown that our statements are baseless or reckless. The first item to be considered is the truth of what we have set forth; it is precisely this item, which the Jews wish to evade." Yes indeed, my Christian friend, the Jews do not want you to know what they are doing to you!

Before you condemn me for my stand on JUDAISM and ZIONISM, I dare you to take the fate which I present and place them under the most powerful magnifying glass of truth which you can find - the Holy Bible and the record of history - when you find that I have told you the truth, let nothing, including your pastor or church, stand in your way of proclaiming it, for God will hold you responsible for what you know.

If you are afraid of the truth, then read no farther for the more you know, the more you will be held accountable for.

Most of the confusion in the world today is unwarranted and unjustified. It would not exist if the clergy and our political leaders were willing to tell us the truth. It is no wonder that we see millions of potential "front-line Christian soldiers," who hide in their spiritual foxholes, folding their holy hands in prayer, as they ask God to handle the dirty work He gave them to do. No wonder this country is in a mess, when the "salt of the earth" the Christian has become the means by which corruption has grown and flourished. In 1 Peter 4:17, the Apostle Peter said; "For the time has come, when judgment MUST begin at the house of God." That word JUDGMENT in the Greek means CONDEMNATION. It's time the Twentieth Century church is CONDEMNED for its luke warmness and apathy and it's refusal to listen to the truth.

I'm convinced that many Christians who are sitting idly by, waiting for the RAPTURE to take them out of the mess their apathy has caused, will be in for the shock of their lives, since they are so tightly sewed into their "shroud of self-righteousness," even the power of Almighty God will not get them unzipped in time, when the Lord does return. Remember what Jesus once said: "Not everyone that saith unto me, Lord! Lord! shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven." You can't do God's will, when you are still tied down trying to "do your own thing!" The work of God goes a lot farther than knocking on doors and inviting someone to church. It goes far beyond telling people about God's love. It means "front line" combat duty in our war against evil.

Too many Christians are like the woman I heard of who was mugged and raped in Central Park New York. A man found her lying on the ground, bleeding from her wounds. He asked her: "Shall I call the police?" To which she responded: "No, don't! I don't want to become involved!"

But my dear Christian brother and sister, you are involved in what is happening whether you want to be or not and in order to stop this spiritual surrender, we must insist on an "about face," on the part of our clergy. Christian organizations such as the Moral Majority will never reach their full potential, until their leaders are completely honest with the people which make up their membership.

Dr. Freedman put his finger squarely on the problem, when he said: "The utterances by the Christian clergy which confuses Christians the most, is the constant repeated utterance that Jesus was a Jew." This is one of their favorite themes! Yet it is a gross misrepresentation and distortion of both historical and scriptural facts.

Most competent teachers and Bible historians will admit that at no time in the New Testament was Jesus ever called a Jew. During His lifetime He was known as a JUDEAN, but never a JEW. The great Hebrew historian, Josephus, wrote some stirring words about Christ, but he never made the mistake of calling Him a Jew. The great church historian Theopolycart, writing about 1080 A.D. said: "The city of the Judeans was taken, and the wrath of God was kindled against them: as also Joseph us witnesses, that this came upon them on account of the death of Jesus."

When Pontius Pilate, the Roman Governor who ordered Christ's execution had an inscription placed over the head of Jesus, it was made up of the Latin words: IESUS NAZARENOUS REX IUDEORUM. Pilate was expressing his sarcasm and contempt for the Jewish leaders who had condemned an innocent man to death. By no stretch of the imagination can this inscription be made to read JESUS OF NAZARETH, KING OF THE JEWS. Anyone who understands Latin known it reads: JESUS OF NAZARETH, RULER OF THE JUDEANS.

During His lifetime, at no place in scripture was Jesus ever called the "king of the Jews." Christ was crucified, not because He was guilty of any crime, either religious or civil, but because it became politically expedient for Pilate to remain on friendly terms with the Pharisee leaders and because it was in God's plan that His Son die for the sins of His people, Israel.

With the exception of a few of His followers, most of the Judeans abhorred His teachings. On the day of Pentecost, there were only 120 faithful followers in that upper room (Acts 1:15).

The fact that Jesus was never called a Jew, or was ever known by that name, cannot be erased by the wishful thinking of Christian Zionist preachers in an attempt to justify their support of these Christ haters.

There was no factual foundation in history or the scriptures for Pilate to use the word JEW to describe Jesus and there is no way you can come up with a religious connotation for this word, for at the time of Christ, in no place in the known world, were there a people called JEWS.

The intellectual dishonesty of our Bible scholars can be seen in that they use the "secondary" meaning of the word JEW in order to confuse their people. They give it a religious connotation, when almost universally it refers to the place in Palestine known as JUDEA. It has much the same relationship to the original, as the word "camel" has to the cigarette which bears that name.

When the woman at the well of Samaria in John 4:22 was told by Jesus: "Ye (Samaritans) worship ye know not what; we know what we worship, for salvation is of the Jews." Anyone with any common sense can tell that this is a mis-translation, for we know that salvation does not come through any people, but through one person, the Son of God. The correct, original translation read: "For salvation cometh out of Judea," and this makes sense, for this was whence Jesus came.

We must demand that our clergy be absolutely honest in the pulpit and when the pulpits of Christian AMERICAN BECOME PROPAGANDA PLATFORMS FOR AN ATHEIST, anti-Christ heathen culture called JUDAISM, then the church is in deep trouble indeed.

It is a fact, proven by scripture and history, that the religion, nationality and culture of Jesus was not the race, nationality and culture of those who were known as Pharisees. Jesus once said: "By their fruits shall ye know them." Are you willing to commit the blasphemy of saying that the fruits of modern Judaism are the fruits which Jesus and the Apostle Paul spoke about in the New Testament?

Jesus never practiced the religion of the Jews. He abhorred it and -it is clearly shown in His teachings. The religious beliefs taught in the synagogues of Jesus' time, are the same which are taught to modern Jewry and were those things which Jesus called the "traditions of men, which turn men away from the commandments of God."

The Rabbinate of 1989, is the same "den of vipers, the same whited sepulchre" it was in Jesus time.

Rabbi Michael Rodkinson, a Rabbi who translated the TALMUD, in his book THE HISTORY OF THE TALMUD, makes this obvious false statement: "The source from which Jesus of Nazareth drew the teachings which enabled Him to revolutionize the world ... is the Talmud ... the written tradition of the elders." Do you believe this, when the Son of God said to these hypocrites: "Ye have made the word of God of non-effect through your traditions?" (Mark 7:13)

Have you so far departed from the faith that you would believe a religious book which encourages incest, rape of non-Jews, and bestiality, would be the basis of Christ's teachings?

Are you willing to accept these teachings found in the TALMUD, and I quote Volume and verse:

KALLAH, 1b (18b) - "Jesus was illegitimate and was conceived during menstruation."

SCABBATH XIV - "Jesus is referred to as the son of a Roman soldier and a Jewish prostitute."

SANHEDRIN, 103a - This passage suggests that Christ seduced and destroyed Israel.

SANHEDRIN, 107b - "This passage suggests that Christ corrupted His morals and dishonored Himself.

HILKOTH MELAKHIM - "Suggests that Christians sin by worshipping Christ.

HILKOTH MAKHALOTH - States that Christians are idolaters.

ORACH CHAIM (20, 2) - Says that Christians often disguise themselves in order to kill Jews.

ABHODAH ZORAH (15b) - Suggests that Christians have sexual relations with animals.

CHAGIGAH, (15b) - States that a Jew is considered to be good in the eyes of God in spite of any sins he commits.

On and on we could go, ad nauseam, for 63 volumes and thousands of pages. Much of it is too filthy to even quote in public. Yet this is what the Jews are taught in their synagogues. Do you honestly believe Christianity got its start from this filth?

Most Americans, especially those who are dedicated Christians, are deeply disturbed by the present conditions we see in America and they should be but have you ever been honest enough to look for the names of those who are behind this collapse? Have you ever studied the fact, that at least since the Civil War, the economy of America has been under the control of International Jewish bankers and that they have siphoned off most of the real wealth of America, until today we are a broke and bankrupt people?

When our country was very new, the venerable old statesman Benjamin Franklin warned the First Continental Congress in 1789 about the influence of Jewry on American life. He said: "I fully agree with General Washington, that we must protect this young nation from an insidious influence and penetration. That menace, gentlemen, is the Jew.

"In whatever country Jews have settled in any number, they have lowered its moral tone, depreciated its commercial integrity; have segregated themselves and have not been assimilated; have sneered at and tried to undermine the Christian religion upon which this nation was founded by objecting to its restrictions; have built a state within a state and when opposed have tried to strangle that country to death financially as in the case of Spain and Portugal.

"For over 1,700 years, the Jews have been bewailing their sad fate in that they have been exiled from their homeland, as they call Palestine. But, gentlemen, did the world give it to them in fee simple, they would at once find some reason for not returning. Why? They cannot live among themselves. They must subsist on Christians and other people not of their race.

"If you do not exclude them from these United States, in less than 200 years they will have swarmed here in such great numbers that they will dominate and devour the land, and change our form of government, for which we Americans have shed blood, given our lives, our substance, and jeopardized our liberty.

"If you do not exclude them, in less than 200 years our descendants will be working in the fields to furnish them substance while they will be in the counting houses rubbing their hands. I warn you, gentlemen, if you do not exclude the Jews for all time, your children will curse you in your graves.

"Jews, gentlemen, are Asiatics, let them be born where they will or how many generations they are away from Asia. Their ideas do not conform to any American's, and they will not even though they live among us for ten generations. A leopard cannot change his spots. Jews are Asiatics, are a menace to this country if permitted entrance and should be excluded by this Constitutional Convention." (UNQ.)

This letter was originally in the PINCKNEY DIARY, which was in the Franklin Museum in Philadelphia, but mysteriously disappeared. Ben Franklin was a true prophet, for his dire predictions have come true in 1993.

I do not advocate hatred of the Jewish people. I believe there are many Jews in the "rank and file" of Jewry who would oppose the plan of World Zionism, if they knew what it was. They are as "brainwashed" as the average Christian.

But I do say this. We must not allow International Jewry to control our government and our finances, our media, our educational system and our churches. So our first priority, I believe, must be to rid our churches of the Zionist prostitutes.

Now, during the most critical period in American history, our watchword must be: TONIGHT, PUT ONLY CHRISTIAN AMERICANS ON GUARD! Let's get the aliens out of our government; out of our school system; out of the media; out of the church. We can no longer afford to allow them in our midst. Let us once again raise the "banner of the cross" over America and let it truly be "one nation, under God".

Let us remember the stirring words of the BATTLE HYMN OF THE REPUBLIC, which have been removed from our modern version:

**"I have read a fiery Gospel,  
Writ in burnished rows of steel;  
As ye deal with my contemners,  
So with you my grace will deal.  
Let the Hero born of woman,  
Crush the serpent with His heel,**

## **Since our God is marching on."**

Then let you and I; those of us who truly love our God, be watchmen on the walls of Israel America, to spread the warning wherever our people meet. Let us be the men and women who will "make up the hedge, and stand in the gap," before our God. With Him we will be triumphant for He has told us: "This is the victory that overcomes the world; even your faith."

**WHITE, CHRISTIAN AMERICA! ARISE AND GO FORWARD TO YOUR DESTINY!**

**- THE END -**

---

## **EPILOGUE**

It will do Christians no good to attack the arms of the octopus - the filthy arms of prostitution, drugs, pornography, immorality, sex education, alcohol - you know them all! It will do us no good to attack them, when the head is allowed to remain healthy. Who is behind these things? Look at their names. They must be exposed if we are to survive as a free Christian nation!

This will be a dangerous undertaking, for Zionist power is strong in this country. It will not be a task for "sunshine patriots." Jewish judges and lawyers control our court system. I challenge you to look at most of the liberal decisions which have been made in our courts in the past thirty years and see if there is not a Jewish name behind it. The arm of the Anti-Defamation League is long and vicious. Their true colors have been "red" since their inception. But we must never falter in this battle.

We have no quarrel with Jewry if they want to live in peace with the rest of the world. Let them show this by their actions, not in the multitude of their words. Let them dissolve the Communist-Socialist Parties they control. Let them give up their efforts to destroy Christianity. Let them clean up the cesspool of Hollywood and tell the truth in their controlled press.

Let them turn loose the captive people's they control through Communism. Let them free the world from the materialistic propaganda with which they have poisoned a whole generation of our youth. Let them show an honest effort in negotiation with their Arab neighbors.

If they show us that they are honest and sincere, then let them live in peace within the borders of their own land.

But if they continue their deceit for the purpose of controlling the world. If they say they have nothing to do with the ills of the world, which has been brought about by their design. If they refuse to stop the propaganda which is making liars out of honest preachers. Then it lies in us to defend ourselves, our faith, our race, our country and our freedom with any means that is at hand. If this means once again banishing the Jews from our country this may have to be our answer. With God's help, we intend to do whatever is necessary to defend our families, our churches, and our blessed land.

We will then go a step farther and clean out the Jewish "stooges" who have betrayed us from behind our pulpits; we will clean them out of our government, if this means treason trials for some, then so be it. This cancer MUST be excised, once and for all if we are to survive. We will never surrender, for we can stand on our Lord's promise that the "gates of hell shall not prevail against His church."

Our freedom, my friends, was not "bought and paid for at Valley Forge," this was only a down-payment. Each generation must make a payment on account," if we desire to remain free. We will either face the truth and act on it, or we will be destroyed as a free people.

But I would leave you with this final message of warning. The JEW and ALIENS in America are not the CAUSE of our problem. They are the EFFECT of White Christian disobedience (see

Deuteronomy 28). The biggest and most important lesson our people MUST learn, if we are to survive, is that OBEDIENCE TO GOD MUST COME BEFORE WE CAN HAVE VICTORY! We already have A FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL which will work, if we are willing to give it more than "lip service". It is found in 2 Chron. 7:14. There are two options available for it to work: (1) the "easy way - God's way; or, (2) continue "doing our own thing", and learning the hard way that "The way of the transgressor (they who buck God) is indeed very hard, and always leads to disaster". Must our White Christian Americans be "driven to their knees and have their nose rubbed in the dirt, before they will listen to God, obey, and be saved, both physically and spiritually?" MAY GOD HAVE MERCY ON AMERICA! and "mend her every flaw."

**The End**

# **An Objective Look at Black America!**

(Synthesis of the book  
WHOLE NIGGER OR NONE,  
by Black businessman Albert Lee Burton)

*"Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the leopard his spots?..."* (Jer. 13:23)

## **AN OBJECTIVE LOOK AT BLACK AMERICA!**

Whether you or I want to admit it or not, there is a pressing racial problem present in America. This is a problem which has been exaggerated and used by the enemies of our white Christian civilization, to destroy this wonderful country of ours, and the freedom and progress it has brought to this world. In 1912, a Jewish Communist by the name of Israel Cohen, wrote a book explaining this plan, it was titled A RACIAL PROGRAMME FOR THE TWENTIETH CENTURY. You can find this quotation, taken from this book, in the US. Congressional Record for June 7, 1957. It is self-explanatory:

"We must realize that our party's (Communist) most powerful weapon is racial tension. By propounding into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by the Whites, we can mold them to the program of the Communist Party.

"In America, we will aim for subtle victory. While inflaming the Negro minority against the Whites, we will endeavor to instill in the White's a guilt complex for their exploitation of the Negroes. We will aid the Negroes to rise to prominence in every walk of life, in the professions and in the world of sports and entertainment. With this prestige the Negroes will be able to intermarry with the Whites and will begin a process which will deliver America to our cause." (UNO.)

That's what this pamphlet is all about. It is the synthesis of a book, which was reviewed on page 9 of the March, 1990 issue of the THE CHRISTIAN PATRIOT CRUSADER, under the title WHOLE NIGGER OR NONE!

This book review evoked so much response, that I attempted to obtain a copy of the original book by black businessman Albert Lee Burton, written under the above title in 1966. After a good deal of undercover detective work on the part of myself and others, we discovered a copy of this book. (It is out of print). The owner graciously allowed me to use it for the purpose of writing this article.

The information given herein is that of Mr. Albert Lee Burton, a black businessman who at that time lived in Los Angeles. This review is not always "word for word," with what Mr. Burton said, I have taken some editorial license with it for the sake of brevity. I will assure you that his meaning has not been changed in any way. I will be using the word BLACK, where he uses the term NEGRO, since that is the present day usage of the word.

I am taking the time, effort and expense of bringing you this information, coming "from the horse's mouth," so to speak, so that White Christian Americans in particular will better understand this sensitive issue of RACE.

Unscrupulous men, who are not interested in the welfare of either the Black or White races, or the welfare of America, desire to use the race issue as a means of taking away our hard earned freedom and substituting the dictatorship of a One World Government; our President now refers to as the New World Order. They have openly bragged how they will do this, using race as one of their major

tools. It behooves concerned Americans of both races, to see that these evil conspirators are stopped. This can only come about, as the White majority understand the basic problems confronting the Blacks of America. (In the few places where I have inserted Editorial comments, I will mention it.)

The problems we have with the Blacks of America will never be solved, as long as White Christians of the kingdom Movement, insist that only they are loved by God and that all others come under the derisive term of "mud people." My Bible tells me in Gen. 1:26, that when God created the first man, male and female (and I believe these were non-white people), He looked on His creation and in vs. 31 pronounced it "very good." If God declared this creation to be "good," then who are you, or I, or any "racial extremist," to call them "mud people." I think this borders on blasphemy.

Those of you who know me will not mis-understand this statement, for you know how I stand firmly on the scriptural admonition against the mixing of races through inter-racial marriage. This is another matter completely. What I am trying to do in this little book is to give you a better understanding of another branch of the human race, who YAHWEH GOD created for His own special purpose.

There has been a "colored curtain" drawn across the United States, according to author Burton, and this curtain can be withdrawn and both sides live in harmony, if they understand each other. This by no means implies that they are to intermingle and adulterate their own bloodlines.

I will give you Burton's ideas and let you make up your own mind. Take what Mr. Burton says and compare it with what the Word of God says about race. All the quotations will be his, unless otherwise so noted.

The individual black does not represent a problem. It is the "wolf leaders" of the race, who call them together and lead these easily led people. They seem to idolize a leader and will follow him for good, or bad, appearing always to say: "Lead me! Lead me!" It is the black leadership in America that is leading the blacks into progressive discontent.

The black is being led with a complete philosophy of progressive goals which means perpetual dissatisfaction, no matter what the White's do to satisfy him. This is a "wolf leader's" paradise! There are only two classes in the American Black class system. There are first just "blacks". This includes all blacks with the exception of the clergy who are a definite and distinct class. The Blacks have no control over their clergy who are their undisputed leaders. The Black of today is a free slave, slaving for his leaders, who, unlike the southern plantation owners, who at least fed and clothed them, do nothing but keep them discontented and looking for a "free ride."

The Black leaders seldom encourage industrialization, since they refuse to encourage cooperation with and respect for white leadership; they will not encourage hard work or privacy as a way of life; they will not encourage "equalness," which is quite different from "equal rights."

The Black "wolf leaders" employ politically loaded programs to lead the easily led and easily discouraged Black. Their favorite subjects are EDUCATION, EMPLOYMENT and POLITICAL UNREST!

**EDUCATION:** This subject is loaded with emotional and sympathetic subjects involving children and public money. In the field of education, Blacks are completely ignorant. To them, the word EDUCATION is used specifically to mean UNDERSTANDING. They ask special educational privileges for Black children and some time or other, the "wolf leaders" demand that this education stick closely to Black Culture. It is sort of like demanding an unsegregated airplane ride and then telling the black flock, Let's walk!"

**EMPLOYMENT:** Economic unrest is the main weakness of our American form of industrial democracy, because it pushes the aggressive to do something, while it permits the lazy to organize and demand more... Technological advances add tools which make the unskilled black laborer obsolete.

**POLITICAL INTEREST:** The demagogic interpretation of these two words in Black life means ONE MAN ONE VOTE. VOTE FOR THE FREE HANDOUT!

The Black was, and still is, good for slave stock, because he forever seeks the easy way to solve problems, and that is let someone else do it! This refers to his thinking as well as his doing, and the way he is so easily led.

Permitting the Black to vote, created our greatest political problem. (Let me remind you, that these are the words of a Black businessman, they do not come from Jack Mohr - Editor).

The educated Black gives prestige to the "wolf leaders" because he feels the pain of variety and constraint, more than the others. His problem is he is attempting to use a White man's education in a black world. He seeks a White man's reward in a black world and they aren't there!

The Black "wolf leaders" are highly deceptive about the public evidence of his equality. He tells his people that he is getting them "equal rights," not "equality." This decoys both the Blacks and the Whites and calls for more political action to get the Black more rights along the Black pattern. They have little respect for the American pattern and set goals impossible for the average Black to reach.

When a Black shows interest in doing things the White man's way, the "wolf leaders" call him "money hungry," "brainwashed," a "white man's nigger," an "Uncle Tom."

The Black "wolf leader" does what most Blacks want and that is to make a living without working. (This is a noticeable trait of the Jew, from whom the blacks learned this aberration - Editor Mohr). The leader sells "hot air" and is idolized by Blacks for his ability to do so. (This was the "stock in trade," of men such as Martin Luther king, Jr., Ralph Abernathy, and now Jesse Jackson - Editor Mohr).

The easy going, non-competitive stock of average blacks are so easy to lead, that less than 10% of their leaders are educated. Yet he can hold them in their churches or other places of gathering, hollering and singing, and they will flock to him like ants to a honey pot.

In some cities these places of gathering can be found two and three to a block, and many are nothing less than STORE FRONT CHURCHES. Operated by totally uneducated blacks who have the "gift of gab."

Each one supports its leader. Due to lack of ventilation, the air often becomes heavy with human aroma, yet few leave their seats to go out for a breath of fresh air. They sit complacently, until they are stirred up by their leader's rhetoric.

Blacks MUST be led and taught by White leaders and teachers of quality, if they are to ever reach the goal of equality with Whites.

The Black leader will tell his people that White's only want to use him. This is true to a certain extent. But it is also true that the Black "wolf leaders" want to do the same thing, only for ulterior purposes. The White man has what the Black wants and can use, but the Black "wolf leader" has what he culturally wants, and this is control over the mob.

A store front church in my area was so successful, that the Black leader not only owned an expensive car, but was able to support at least two wives. He was a heavy drinker of gin. He would not go to the liquor store, but would send one of his parishioners to purchase it for him.

Somewhere he had heard the word THEOLOGY and knew that some referred to him as a THEOLOGIAN, although he wasn't exactly sure what that meant, since that was the extent of his theological experience. His religious EXPERIENCE, did not cover RELIGIOUS ETHICS, and while his vocabulary was extremely limited, he could speak well. As his church grew, he bought an old abandoned theater that held hundreds of people, and people stood in line by the hundreds to get in and hear him. As the church grew, so did his consumption of gin and he would preach so hard and with such sincerity that he would have to change shirts in the middle of his sermon. He was a great showman and devoted his life to his three great influences, PREACHING, his TWO WIVES,

and GIN.

It has become common knowledge that the only time he could preach was when he was drunk and this knowledge actually increased his congregation. Once they heard him, they were "hooked" and joined his flock.

This preacher once told me that his whole life was his two wives, and God, in that order, and that the gin put him in contact with God.

His lack of leadership ability cost him both his church and his prestige in the black community and he never could understand why, because THE PERFECT SLAVE STOCK OF HUMAN BEINGS HAVE NOT CHANGED IN THEIR WEAKNESS TOWARDS LEADERSHIP.

Gangs of black youth are seen on the streets of every American city, usually following a leader. Racial Organizations appeal to the same type of thinking.

Almost all of these easily led human beings are Democrats, because this political persuasion offers more leadership and less individualism, more social and economic relaxation and heaven on earth for the slave stock. That they cannot bring this about, means nothing to the "wolf leaders."

The individual educated Southerner understands these slave traits and he sets up social and civic programs which are positive to the "slave mentality." This is what the trouble making Northern White disagrees with. So using "negative" leadership, he leads the slave stock to riot, destroy, and even kill for the emotional entertainment of the leader. Every species of human being is happy when in an environment native to him and his kind. (I have lived on three continents and have rubbed shoulders with many different kinds and races of people. I have never had trouble getting along with them whether they were white, yellow, or black. I had friends among all these different types, but as a fellow of average intelligence, I desired the company of my own people as much as possible, and always sought them out. Like most decent white folks, I had an ingrained more which told me that it was wrong to mingle my blood with that of another race. I didn't even have to have the Bible to tell me this. It came naturally, as it does to all decent White people - Editor Mohr).

In his dealing with the American Negro, the White man has devoted his tax money to social and emotional problems, to solve these problems. But the conditions he has brought about are not native to the blacks, so they appear as selfish and against them. They are led in this thinking by the "wolf leaders", who demand conditions that are familiar to the Black, but not to the White. Stop the Black leadership from their selfish demands on their own people, and you will stop Black trouble. Any intelligent White man should be able to see this!

In the scientific world, that Black has been inflicted by a mental disorder we might call "neurasthenia," (an emotional neurosis, usually the result of emotional conflicts, characterized by irritability, fatigue and anxiety without any apparent physical cause.) The Black has become afflicted by this nervous disorder due to the fact that since the Civil War, the White man has made industrial progress by doing, while the Black, for the most part has been in industrial retreat.

This means that the whole race must be re-educated. The Southern form, understood by some, liked by some, and disliked by others, works for the good of the average Black and Southern Blacks have only rebelled against this when led by their "wolf leaders," whether Black or Northern liberal.

The moral logic of the Black race must be changed and it is a job which needs skill and delicacy. Many people with dark skins cannot be included here, because for many reasons, especially environmental, they are culturally Caucasian rather than Negro.

Our American political trend not only has contributed to the juvenile delinquency, but to black failure to live a productive life. In his home, the black youth hears admiring stories about this morally degrading trend in terms of his own view of life and as a result his actions are delinquent. When lying, stealing, violence becomes the answer to get what you want out of the political system, then it not only contributes to juvenile delinquency, but more forcibly contributes to the blacks failure to be productive. The White politician, especially among the liberal element, has been a

terrible example to the Black youth, for when he sees men high in government, as they dabble in the dope trade, in crime, in perversion, and get rich doing it, there is little deterrent there for them to live a decent life - Editor Mohr).

The black has been told by the liberal, that he is equal; that he has the right to vote; that he has no need to worry, for the government wants to be his father, so just go and vote as we tell you to! As a result, the national pride of blacks as a whole has sunk to such a low ebb that the "black, dirty mud of Niggerism, stinks with an aroma that decent Americans want to escape. That's why you see White, and decent Black folks, leaving urban areas by the droves.

This political trend of "buying votes, is in line with black thinking, and he supports it with his vote. He votes for any tax raise, since this puts more money in the pot, making for more government jobs and handouts and usually, it comes out of the pockets of the hated Whites.

Most Blacks who left the South to go North, did so because they believed the government would "father" them and give them every break they needed to get what they wanted.

Many Blacks love to see the Caucasian embarrassed and will vote for anything which will saddle the White with more "big government, from which they get their handouts". (This is the reason we see the blacks vote primarily as Democrats, since the Democrat liberals have opened all stops to benefit the blacks, so they could garner their votes - Editor Mohr). It gives the black a sense of pleasure to believe that the White man is being pulled down to his level.

The goal of equality for all men is impossible to reach, for now, as in the past, men have been and are perpetually unlike and unequal.

Here we see a basic cultural difference between the Black and the Caucasian and no form of government, autocratic or democratic, has ever been able to provide equally for both races. There has always been formidable destitution and poverty due to the natural evils which inflict the human race - misfortune, vice, diseases, floods, droughts, storms, earthquakes, and disasters brought on by ignorance. There is nothing "democratic" about a government forcing the fortunate, working man, through taxation, to support and protect those who will do nothing to help themselves. It is impossible to abolish poverty. Even Jesus Christ once said: (Matthew 26:11 - "For ye have the poor always with you. . .")

While much progress has been made in the last 150 years to contribute to the comfort and happiness of mankind, the black takes a negative part in it, in that he desires to sit and claim a birthright share in our progress, while doing very little to promote it.

The lack of the blacks ability to think for himself is shown in his demands for more leadership under socialist goals, such as those which have been provided by the Kennedy family.

The Black is different from the Caucasian in that he has little need for privacy. The black men of the world have become victims of a feeling of helplessness, because they are by nature, the son's of Africa, whose sons have incapacitated them for centuries.

The black man sees and realizes that he should act as the Caucasian in order to be accepted and successful, but he cannot. It is not in his nature. It is not part of his system of thinking and acting.

The more the white man attempts to help him, the more disturbed he becomes, due to the changes that have been forced on him.

(When I was in Kenya, East Africa in 1958, I met an Englishman at the Norfolk Hotel in Nairobi. During a lengthy and very interesting and informative conversation I asked him about the rather childish way in which the British government handled the native blacks. I will never forget his answer: "How can you take a man who was swinging in the trees fifty years ago and turn him into a jet pilot overnight?" How indeed! It can't be done! At this time, in Ethiopia, where I was stationed, Emperor Haile Selassie was trying to answer the demands from young Ethiopians who wanted a college education. He built three modern, beautiful universities. One of them was in Asmara,

Eritrea, where I was stationed. Three years after it had been built, it was still not being used, because the young Ethiopian blacks did not want to be taught to be electrical, mining, and agricultural engineers, the thing their country desperately needed, they wanted to become "ministers of finance," and other high government jobs. When I left Eritrea in 1962, the Ethiopian government was hiring foreigners to handle the task, native blacks should have been doing, but couldn't. - Editor Mohr).

The black has often been forced into the position of accepting "pride destroying help," and the more disturbing this condition becomes, the more help he needs.

This has resulted in the shameful spectacle of millions of grown people, who without apparent shame, beg for sympathy in the name of Civil Rights. Being by nature, easily led, his emotional level is that of love, pleasure and grouping together with his own kind.

There is such a need for privacy in the Caucasian life, that it is impossible for the black with his African background and the liberalism of modern black life to escape the non-morally obligating liberalism of the black home and compare themselves to the Caucasians.

The hot suns of Africa for centuries did more than darken the skin of these people and put a kink in their hair, it effected their minds too. For centuries the non-productiveness of the native black has been natural.

The Black "wolf leader" preys on this situation. He attempts to identify all blacks, not as a "minority group," or a "lower class," but as "we the Black!" In his church and politics, the black leader blames adverse conditions on the opposition in order to protect themselves. He pictures his people as a helpless baby and all sorts of blames are hurled at the White man who is actually feeding him and keeping him alive.

The lowest type of black, the criminal element, is sympathized with by the decent black, who seldom condemns his moral violations as long as they are not against his people.

The Black leader will seldom condemn another Black leader in public, no matter how wrong he may be. (In this they are like the Jews. Many American Jews detest Zionism, but seldom will you find them condemning the excesses of the Zionists, especially among the Israeli - Editor Mohr).

A Black violates a law and is punished because he violates the White man's law, but the Black policeman or prosecutor who has him convicted, is accused by the Black community of being a "white man's nigger." (This same attitude can be seen in South Africa, where most of the violence by Blacks has been directed against the Black policeman, judges, and their families, because they carry out the law of the land, which is White man's law - Editor Mohr).

The Black's excessive interest in sex is one of the conditions which prohibits his social ventures with other races. (But more important than this, it is against the Natural Law of God, which was old when the Ten Commandments were written -Editor Mohr).

A Black violates a law and is punished because he violates the White man's law, but the Black policeman or prosecutor who has him convicted, is accused by the Black community of being a "white man's nigger." (This same attitude can be seen in South Africa, where most of the violence by Blacks has been directed against the Black policeman, judges, and their families, because they carry out the law of the land, which is White man's law - Editor Mohr).

The Black's excessive interest in sex is one of the conditions which prohibits his social ventures with other races. (But more important than this, it is against the Natural Law of God, which was old when the Ten Commandments were written -Editor Mohr).

The Black's excessive interest in sex is based on a inbred natural biological need, but even more than this, it is used to escape from the modern world's realities which he finds are too difficult and mentally demanding for him to accept.

Sex provides the black man in particular, with a glorious moment of satisfaction, a feeling of

equality. If his partner happens to be a White woman, so much the better, since at that moment, all inequalities disappear. Sex is used by many blacks, in the same way that they use drugs and alcohol.

The Welfare and Aid to the Needy Family Programs of the Government have added free money to the "sex ego prop" which frees the black man from the fear of having to support the child he sires. The government picks up the tab for his pleasure. All the man has to do is have as much fun as the opposite sex will provide. This government financed "sex insurance," is adding millions of illegitimate children to an already overburdened welfare cost.

When a black man becomes "Caucasianized," he has no interests in "fair housing," for he will build or buy his own house and support it. Fair Housing Programs spread slums across a decent city. Once a "slumster" moves into a decent housing area, no matter what his color (and unfortunately there are many "white trash" who fall into this same category - Editor Mohr), you can't get him out. He will run the decent folks out first. His children live in the streets, slumming their lives away in filth and dirt of many kinds. This child influence becomes like an epidemic in a decent neighborhood. It brings a high standard of living down into the dumps. To live around it, means an automatic slide down.

Standards of living can only be set by the individual, not the government. One man buys some property and takes pride in painting, repairing and beautifying it. This is his standard of living and he desires neighbors who think as he does.

But the slumsters standards are different and are associated with a bottle of wine. He doesn't care about garbage, because 'he is used to living with it.

He wouldn't bother with a garbage can if he owned one for he would rather dispose of it on his neighbor's lawn, or hear it smash in the gutter. He achieves nine things by doing this and associates his freedom with his right to discard his wine bottle where he wants:

- 1 - Throwing away the bottle gives him needed exercise.
- 2 - Throwing it on a neighbor's lawn shows your dislike for him.
- 3 - It saves a long, tiring walk to the garbage can.
- 4 - He can sit it on the curb to give the neighborhood kids something to play with.
- 5 - He can use it as a weapon if it becomes necessary.
- 6 - He can break it on the curb to show his dislike for the fellow who usually parks in that spot.
- 7 - He can break it in his neighbor's driveway for the same reason.
- 8 - It is a pressure release for him to break something, and;
- 9 - Buying a garbage can would use up his wine money.

So he subconsciously associates his other standards of life with his wine bottle. No police force is great enough to keep him from littering, or to force him to change his atrocious living standards, because he does not want to change. His emotions are fed on the lowest level and crave entertainment, not achievement.

The slumster always expresses his feelings of gratification through destructiveness. The government can put him in a new house, or apartment and he will destroy it in a month. (This is true, whether the "slumster" is "white" or "black," and unfortunately we have many "White" slumsters in America

- Editor Mohr).

The world has an image of success and this is a "White" image. The Black wants to have a part in this image, but he does not want to fit himself into this image. He wants the White man to do it for him. Neither the American Black, or the Black African have employed history, work, or production to better themselves. They desire an equal spot in the modern world without achieving it for themselves.

In our present day culture, the blacks are attempting to culturally rape the White Race, because the Constitution and its original Amendments, did not provide the necessary protection against this black attack. Organized labor has set the "rape pattern" by bowing before the "equal opportunity" laws which have been enacted by White liberals and which actually discriminate against Whites

The White man as a biological being is not the difference. He himself is the image of this difference and he rightly uses it as a measuring stick for success. The honors of wealth usually goes to those who produce. In this respect, the black has no one to blame but himself, for poverty and shame has always been the lot of those who refuse to produce.

Collections are taken from blacks at every Civil Rights meeting. This money for the most part goes into the pockets of the "wolf leaders," White and Black alike, who are attempting to cause racial conflict.

Blacks need black leadership, not that of Liberal White, but it needs leadership which seeks to elevate the black, rather than pull the white down.

The slave who has been turned free is confused and follows his religious leaders who have led him all his life. At one time, these leaders attempted to prepare him for heaven, but now, the preacher often has changed his route and is leading his people into what he hopes will be control of politics. (This can be easily seen when you study the life of men such as Jesse Jackson, Ralph Abernathy, etc., Editor Mohr).

This sounds practical to most Blacks, for if the preacher can lead them to a far off place called "heaven," then surely he can lead them to control over an earthly government. (This of course, was the purpose of Martin Luther king, Jr. - Editor Mohr).

Equal Rights, Equality, Civil Rights, and Education have become "buzz" words that the average black uses without really understanding their meaning. He does not understand what is good for the country, and for the most part is not interested in it. In many instances, he is not interested in the overall good of his own people, but concentrates instead of what he as an individual can get out of the system. (Also a failing of many Whites - Editor Mohr).

You might ask black leaders: "Why don't you teach your people?" and you would find that most of them do not want their people to know the truth. (This seems to be a failing among most liberal leaders, black or white - Editor Mohr).

The black leader, like his white counterpart, wants money and prestige, so he sells his people, unconditionally EQUAL RIGHTS: EQUALITY; CIVIC RIGHTS; and, EDUCATION! as the panacea for all his problems.

This brings us up against the problem of EDUCATION. What is EDUCATION? The dictionary will tell us that "education" is the imparting of knowledge." The teacher should be the active agent who stores in the pupils minds, the things they will need to know to be successful in life.

There is no place in this process for excuses, or blames. We MUST seek results. We cannot fit the civilized world into an uncivilized culture. To attempt to do this means we lose all perspective.

Every community, no matter how rude, MUST develop certain habits of decency and discipline to make it a safe place to live, both internally and externally. It must afford protection for the weak against the depredations of the strong. These requirements of decency, also require standards of cleanliness of both the body and the mind. If unsanitary conditions exist, you can expect disease to

flourish. If low morals exist, you can expect crime to flourish.

But to the uneducated, both black and white who want these privileges on a political and social scale, they often seek them for personal reasons, and not to better their knowledge. (Hosea was right when he said (4:61 "My people are destroyed for lack of KNOWLEDGE." Notice he did not say "lack of education," but "lack of knowledge". There is a great deal of difference between the two. Our world is full of educated idiots, so that education in itself, cannot be a "means to the end." - Editor Mohr)

The uneducated in society want the things which come from a mind which has been disciplined by education, without having to go through the agony of becoming educated.

Today in America, "prudence" has been destroyed. This is the ability, or capability of exercising sound judgment in matters pertaining to living. "Prudence" is needed so that the labors of the present can serve the needs of the future.

It is lack of "prudence" on the part of our politicians, which has caused them to give our enemies the tools of war which may be used against us in the future, for immediate profit.

The American politician is today using the power developed by hard work and investment, and is taking it through the black vote. The "land of the free, and the home of the brave," has become the "home of the confused," as our citizens, black and white alike, have become "political prisoners. This has been caused by the lack of "political prudence," so that our American Foreign Policy and diplomacy has become one without wisdom.

Order, cleanliness, and prudence are the fundamental things which distinguish civilization from barbarianism. If a people is to enjoy civil liberty, they must first develop habits of self-control among the great body of its members and habits of leadership among a considerable number of them.

The only security a neighborhood has against the misuse of self-control or leadership, lies in the vision and intelligence of its people.

The English people, and the American Southern White were experienced in using the cultural sanction which was necessary among a diverse people. The Northern Whites were ignorant in this field of collective social psychology. Their first great mistake was the Civil War, which was not fought out of a great love for the Black race. After this war, the freed black, through ignorance, inertia, and the freedom he had obtained, was set back for a century in his search for productivity. Today, we find many of him on welfare as free men, rather than the producer he could have become and which he was as a slave. This has made him unhappy and restless.

A people MUST have a vision of what the country needs. This does not include migrants and "free loaders", who are interested only in what they can get for their own well being. To the habit of VISION, I give the word IMAGINATION. To the habit of INTELLIGENCE, the name THINKING.

These were habits the white race learned gradually and painfully over the years in order to be successful. These are habits the blacks MUST learn, if they are to be successful in the modern world.

White culture tolerated a limited number of FREeloaders, because they were culturally peaceful and confined their socioeconomic interests within the bounds of their respective classes.

But the black represents a special and severe problem in that he recognizes no socioeconomic or class system, by which his problem can be understood by the Caucasian.

The lower black yearns for a social position enjoyed by the upper class blacks and whites who have to struggle for it. Often you will find that blacks who have risen to this "upper class" status, will support the lower class, ignorant blacks in his public demands for equality without working for it.

To teach habits of prudence we must have "private property; private interest;" and SEGREGATION as a guard to this privacy, and the rights of privacy through law.

All Americans MUST have equal protection under the law. But the black does not seek privacy; he seeks "equality - NOW!" The ignorant mind screams WHOLE NIGGER OR NONE!

The easily lead, "lower class" black understands only what his "wolf leaders" want him to understand. If you want to change his understanding, you must first change his leadership.

For teaching habits of VISION, we have the home, school and church; then the press. In most schools, the teachers teach Caucasian thinking. The black teacher teaches Caucasian technical thinking, while often promoting black regulatory thinking. This is because the white way of thinking is foreign to them.

A little investigation will prove that good schools are predominately attended by students from the same culture.

It is very difficult for a black teacher to teach a white child, Caucasian principles. It throws the entire education system out of gear, whether this occurs in the school or church, and when it fails to inspire the students to think for themselves.

Nine people out of ten believe the way to train a child is to impart as much knowledge to him as possible. They often fail to distinguish between possession of information and the ability to use it. No sensible man believes you can train a boy to ride a horse by giving him as many horses as he wants; or that if he had a horse, he would automatically gain the ability to ride. This does not come naturally. He must be willing to take his spills and bumps, in order to learn how to ride.

During the early days of our country, schools taught only a few subjects: the three "R's" - 'Readin, writin', and arithmetic.' Some teachers who were capable, added a little grammar, geography and history. But to the modern critic, this curriculum seems poor and bare. Yet with all its poverty and barrenness, our grandfathers had two great advantages. In the first place, the child was taught the habit of "hard work." (The Biblical principle of: "He that will not work, shall not eat," - Editor Mohr).

Whether they were writing English, or translating Greek; or solving problems in mathematics, students worked hard with little help from the teacher, and certainly no such modern conveniences as calculators. (In this school of "hardship," sometimes called the "University of Hard knocks," our forefathers formed the habits which enabled them to perform difficult tasks - Editor Mohr).

The white men who formed the nucleus of our early American education, regarded high school and college as the beginning of their education, not the end of it.

For a child who wanted to read, working under a teacher who knew how to read as well as punish, the old education system was the one which made America great. (This was the system which produced STATESMEN, rather than POLITICIANS - Editor Mohr).

A similar system MUST be followed by the black, if he ever expects to reach "equality status."

One of the most pressing problems with blacks is that they want more out of life than they are willing to put into it. You will often find them demanding shorter hours, with less work.

The type of education we had in the eighteenth and nineteenth century taught boys and girls what intelligent work was all about. The type of education which has been developed in the last part of the Nineteenth and the Twentieth Century furnished subjects of human interest in great abundance, but gave its pupils little ideas concerning the hard effort and self-control which was necessary to be a success. Society is not interested in what you know, be you black or white, but in what you do with this knowledge. Society wants verification of information; it wants to see what bearing it will have on the conduct of the individual.

This thinking may cause criticism from the Northern White, who wants to force his Caucasian

education on the black, while the black is interested only in what place he can obtain in the economy.

Higher education at public expense should be regarded as a privilege to be earned, not as a right to be abused!

## WHAT IS A NEGRO?

What are his cultural identifications? When in Africa, the black was a savage, the ideal species for slavery. There are many tribes in Africa, just as there are many tribes of Indians. The American Black slave came from certain tribes. Many of whom would not bow to slavery. As a slave he was easy to lead. He had little or no confidence in his ability to think or act for himself. He did what he was told, whether by his black leaders, or the slave owner. His abilities were as they are today, not towards leadership, but in the ability to talk entertainingly.

During the period of American slavery, African natives, who were chosen by the slave marketers for their docile nature, were lifted culturally out of savagery into slavery. They developed a two class slave system. The domestic slave and the field slave.

It was during this period that "racial integration" had its start in America, and it was here, that overly sympathetic Northerners became America's number one trouble makers in the field of racial relations.

It was when the black found that he could turn the Northern White against the Southern White, that racial trouble began, which culminated in the Civil War.

Today, the modern black is the product of this system, and is a modern slave who is often less equal today than he was during the years of actual slavery.

This should be clarified by stating that during this period, the black slave was a producer. His white owner or overseer was not a producer. When the end of the Civil War brought an end to slavery, it brought freedom for the black without production. The white man in the south, became the producer and the black found himself falling farther and farther behind.

During the slave period there was no need for government welfare; no aid to needy children; no public housing, since it was to the benefit of the slave owner to provide these services for his slaves. He often became a sort of "father figure" to them and many Black families took the owner's name as their own.

Today, social laws are the black's way of life. If you don't believe this read the political platform of every aspirant to public office.

Today the modern black is a modern slave, looking to the white man to give him a job; support him with tax money; give him a place to live; and "food stamps" to live on. He would be satisfied in being a slave if it were not for the greed of his own wolf leaders," who have manipulated him for their own benefit.

The American black now demands "equality," while at the same time he demands the right to be different. A people cannot be equal and different at the same time. The black wants his difference with the white man excused. This includes the lack of effort on his part and the black leaders capitalize on this. He wants security, without risk; he is confused and is in need of a strong and powerful father whom he can trust and who will shield him from the pressures generated by the American way of life. He cannot find this father in his own leaders, nor in the liberal white who wants to control him for his vote.

I must make this clear here. I am speaking about the majority of blacks, who have never given up their NIGGERISM! These have little respect for their neighbors; spies on them; speaks loudly when

in public so as to call attention to himself; overuses the public sidewalks and public conveyances; dresses differently; allows his children to trespass and has little respect for the moral principles of others. This is why he is so often at odds with his white neighbors, and why white's dislike living near a black neighborhood.

Like it or not, nature set the pattern for black thinking and action in the heat of Africa over thousands of years, until he was suddenly brought to America and thrust into a white man's civilization. He has never completely adapted to it.

The black leaders finds himself in an enviable position, since he is in one of the most lucrative businesses in the world, with little or no investment. He has nothing to lose and 100% profit. This leadership has invaded every black home, church and fraternal organization and has caused the black people untold suffering.

The black leader sets about developing a set of wants in his followers and develops an emotional display which causes the white man to feel a sense of guilt and a desire to help the black. As long as the blacks can organize as a voting bloc and vote, black leaders will be influenced by black desires. This leadership plays up to the white liberals telling them: "Give the black what he wants and there will be no trouble; beside that, you will have our votes."

One of the basic causes of the present cultural conflict has come about as the black was given political freedom, which he interprets and uses to direct his social and economic life. It is like bringing a big "outside dog" into the living room. He will tear up the divan cushions to make himself comfortable. You paid for the furniture, but by letting him in, you made him feel equal and he will act like a dog and nothing else. The fault is not his, but yours! The black is a black and will always be a black, but when he tries to act like a white man, he tears down the very thing he desires most, equality with the white, and his "wolf leaders" whether black or white, lead him in his destruction.

In America, in order to properly adjust to society, one must know and understand the English language. Words transmit thoughts and emotional feelings; language is a method of behavior; language is a response to external situations, controlled by inner thought. (This is what Solomon meant when He said: "As a man thinketh in his heart, so is he," [Prov. 23:7] - Editor Mohr.)

Black thinking will remain immature until he learns to properly use the English language. The black leader uses language to control his people. He tells them "You have invested your lives in the AMERICAN Economic System, now it owes you a living!" "You have more invested in the system than you are getting out of it." He fails to tell them that SEGREGATION PRIVACY and PRODUCTION are good! Instead, he tells his constituents to vote, protest, parade and organize for equal and civil rights.

The Black leader stresses Black Rights, not Black obligations, to be producers, instead of drones!

Instead of making some effort to establish a program to guide him in his personal and racial achievements, he directs his energies into religious and political channels which demand that the white man accept him as he is and assures him of his equalness.

These efforts are confusing to the black, since he insists on conducting himself according to his Negroism. The white man is then asked to do the impossible, which is to accept someone who is culturally different from him as an equal, when they insist on remaining culturally different.

This is the type of logic our American bureaucrats have developed. There are many good Americans with white skin who have moved in the direction of false emotional winds, due to their lack of factual anchorage. These are controlled by their emotions rather than facts. (This is especially apparent when looking at crime and prison statistics, which show that American blacks, with less than 25% of the population, make up 75% of the prison population. Immediately the white, uninformed liberal and the "wolf leaders" of the blacks begin to scream: "Racial discrimination and environment is to blame." No facts will change their emotional fervor, even when it is proven that

blacks prey on their own people more than on whites - Editor Mohr.)

The Civil Rights Movement in America is like a circus or zoo, which tries to put horses, lions, snakes, monkeys and tigers into one cage and then wonders when there is trouble. It just won't work, because they are different.

The American blacks, collectively, make little effort to fit themselves into a predominately white society, which has been relatively successful. Instead, they want to be accepted as they are. When they are encouraged by white leaders to try and better themselves, they answer with hate, insults and excuses.

A good example took place in Oakland, California in October 1963, when the Oakland mayor asked the blacks in West Oakland to join in a "Clean the City Project," in order to better their living conditions and that of their children. The local N.A.A.C.P. rejected this suggestion as insulting and today, West Oakland is the slum district of that city, where neither blacks or whites are safe on the streets after dark.

Under the old pre-Civil War standards of the South, blacks lived in black districts, as they wanted to live. If they wanted to live as animals, that was their prerogative. If they didn't want to use garbage cans, they threw the garbage out the back door, or on the streets.

White people lived in white districts and their mores caused them to keep their areas clean. If a sloppy white lived in the area and would not take care of his property, "peer pressure" would often force him to do so.

Chinese lived in Chinese areas and kept their areas clean. Cultural democracy has always been protected by cultural segregation. America is a land where all may segregate if they will and if the blacks are ever to become equal, he must learn to segregate.

Today, West Oakland, California is the "cesspool" of the West Coast and slumsters are encouraged to vote to force non-slum people into accepting them as they are.

They do not seek the privacy white's desire and they hate segregation because it prohibits them from invading the privacy of the white's. The slumsters want a better life, they say, but they want the white man to make it for them!

The black dislikes those who seek privacy, since it hinders him from employing his psychological weapon of privacy invasion. When a black develops methods to protect his personal privacy, he gets "out of step" with the black community and is labeled an "Uncle Tom," or a "White man's nigger." He has become an "oddball" in the black community.

The black views productiveness as a part of raw nature that he can exploit like picking coconuts off the ground. All he had to do was pick them up, and wait for the monkeys to throw more down. The coconut tree must not be fenced in, even though it was on private property, and someone was paying taxes on it, since all were allowed to partake of its fruit. Parking places and non-parking places alike, should be used whenever you take a liking to it. (Note the parking lot of some big supermarket on a busy day and see how many of the illegally parked cars belong to blacks. Notice how many will park in places reserved for crippled persons, and they will get terribly upset if you call their attention to this, for they honestly believe there are no parking rules that apply to them - Editor Mohr).

The blacks yearns for material things and like a baby he cries aloud when he can't get what he wants. His urge for ego gratification has been freed from all repression by the white liberal who tells him that he is free and equal and that all he needs to do to prove this, is to vote the straight Democratic ticket.

You can see this ego at work in a black who put his entire family in hock, so that he can buy a Cadillac and make payments on it. He will buy enough gasoline to drive fifteen or twenty miles and while his children live on the streets, he will park his Cadillac where people can see it, and will sit

in it while he drinks cheap wine and then throws the empty where it shatters in the gutter.

(When I was stationed in the Army at Fort Richardson, Alaska in 1964, I roomed next door to a black sergeant. He owned a beautiful new Chrysler Imperial, along with four other blacks. They got to drive it a week at a time, every five weeks. My neighbor spent so much on his share on the payment, he could not afford to drive very much and would spend his weekends, polishing his beautiful car until it shown like a jewel. That seemed to satisfy his ego - Editor Mohr).

Civil rights do not make a man equal, and unequal people can't enjoy "equal rights." It's like giving a man an airplane, when he has no idea how to fly it. The black asks for rights he already has, but doesn't know how to use. So he continues to ask for more rights and throws more money in the collection plate, of the "wolf leader" who promises to get these rights for him.

The poor black wants legal protection in exercising his rights. He does not care what form of government he lives under, as long as he achieves his perceived equality. It can be socialism, a democracy, a Republic, communism, or liberalism. It is all one to him. He has no investment of any kind in his government and has nothing to lose when a government changes its form. He wants things; privileges and above all the feeling of "social equality."

Due to the black's non-productive cultural trend, he cannot make long range competitive economic plans, for he realizes that he will never become equal to the white man on an economic basis.

The social equality the black demands is extremely favorable to the liberal politician in that it gives him supreme power, and a lever to fit the black into his socialistic system.

Segregation against any people are politically, economically, and socially offensive, it is consistent with moral law and is in accord with the God-given, fundamental right of self-defense.

This is a right which has been developed and survived through centuries and was a "natural God given law," old when the Ten Commandments were given at Sinai. But the black completely and belligerently ignores the right of the Caucasian to this self-defense. With excuses, blames and demands for rights, he leads over-sympathetic white liberals into a state of permanent socialism. The word "brotherhood," is used to "sugar coat" this offensive trend.

American politics has conditioned people of the lower classes (we sometimes call them the disadvantaged - Editor Mohr) with the idea that every American, regardless of his status in life, his ability, or his willingness to produce, has an equal right with those who produce. This simply is not true!

The black feels that it is his inherent right to eyeball White women; live on welfare, which comes out of someone else's pocket; have an excess number of children, that someone else will take care of; go to places where he is not welcome; live permanently in housing that is paid for by the taxpayer; be on permanent charity; ask for special privileges; and be different from the norm; demand privileges without obligations; vote to "share the wealth" with those who work to produce it; destroy residential beauty through his slumster tactics; park wherever he pleases; permit his children to run wild on the streets and trespass on private property and discard garbage wherever it is convenient; he fails to reveal to himself his misconceptions, his doubts, his limitations and his fears.

Black leaders are fearful of the "peaceful dream-minded-ness" that is the inherited characteristic of the Black. Should Black leaders advise their flocks in peaceful ways, would mean that the aggressive leader had outlived his usefulness as a political leader.

The causes and processes which cause black hysteria are not understood by most Whites who have never observed the "neurological" black that exists under that dark skin and kinky hair.

Very few blacks themselves are aware of the causative processes which cause the maladies from which he suffers.

The symptoms first appeared on the American scene, when word went out: "You are free! Now you

can do as you wish!"

Today the Black is technically "free", yet millions of them, into the third and fourth generation are living on "Aid to Needy Children," welfare, and other types of social programs. Today, the average Black says: "Work is for fools!" and as lazy as many are, they are still allowed the privilege to vote and have equal rights with productive members of society.

White men would never have remained slaves to either blacks or whites, since most of them would rather die than be slaves! But not the Negro. Today, if slavery were instituted again, the black man would make an excellent and faithful slave, faithful until the death of his master. There would be few exceptions.

What causes this difference?

For centuries, the heritage of the black man in Africa did not allow him to assert himself. Centuries of extreme heat cooked his brain to the point where it retarded his progressive energies.

The constant expansion of black wants and desires beyond the range of the rewards he earns, is the basic cause of the hysteria he shows and this is constantly being preyed on by his ruthless leadership.

A good doctor would not try and cure a case of small pox by applying salve to the sores caused by the disease. The sores are signs of the real problem which is buried deep beneath the visible skin.

When the internal problem is cured, the external sores disappear. (Jesus Christ, speaking in Matt. 12:35 said: "A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man, out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things." In another place it says: "As a man thinketh in his heart, so is he." Editor Mohr).

There is a cause why the black as a unified group of people lacks uniformity of behavior when compared with the white. But the white man did not cause this difference.

The black wants the white man to take the medicine which is supposed to cure the black's illness. The white is immune to this black disease, so the blacks become sicker and sicker.

The more the white man helps the black, without allowing him to help himself, the more unequal and hysterical the black will become.

The slogans: "March in the name of Civil Rights and God's Justice," are a hangover from African primitiveness.

The hysteria I am speaking of has its roots in mental diseases and not in organic breakdowns. The black is an easily led stock of human being and is a ready victim of HYPER-SUGGESTIBILITY!

All conflicts and rebellions have a cause, but the welfare of the black people is not the correct answer here. That is a "black political answer." A surprisingly large number of black people have not developed themselves mentally to the degree where they can escape the primitive influence of black or white leadership mental disorders which show hysterical features.

Hysterical people are not interested in the welfare of the country at large, but only in their own personal demands and dreams. One of the greatest sins I can think of is to become so involved in what someone else is saying, that you can't think for yourself.

While we have laws which prohibit a leader from striking someone in the head with an axe, or an ice pick, we have no laws which keep them from injecting harmful ideas into people's brains. Blacks must learn to think for themselves if they are ever to escape the influence of unscrupulous leaders. As a result, the black often lives in a self imposed hell.

As a individual matures, he becomes equipped with a number of patterns of thought and action which are judged normal, proper and good, by his peers, and others in his social classification.

One's mood, temperament and disposition, is part of his fundamental pattern of emotional response.

These accepted patterns are related first to the community as a whole, then to sub-groups, and finally to those of his own personal group.

Due to individual variations, society does not demand absolute conformity to the norms, but overt conformation to the general pattern of decency.

When a large number of differences appear, especially when they are pronounced or violent in nature and are considered to be detrimental to society at large, then this can be considered as being abnormal.

It is difficult for the black to escape these cultural obligations and fit himself into the strange culture of the white man which often seems severe to him. Some have done it but very few blacks qualify to fit into the white man's world.

At this point, the "class crowd," or "gang" appears in an effort to protect and further their social aims.

This "class crowd," or "gang," is usually a threat to law and order, since it is an infringement on the rights of others and attempts to set itself up as the ruling authority.

The exact conditions in which the black man finds himself in these closing days of the Twentieth Century, the social changes, having his "equalness" drummed into his consciousness and his right to equal vote - has produced sudden changes in blacks as individuals. The "gang" promises them satisfaction of their repressed desires.

The black says he wants "fair housing." This usually means he wants the white man to provide housing for him. During the days of slavery, this is what the white man did for his slaves.

Then came the Civil War, and suddenly the black found that the white man was building houses on one side of the railroad tracks for whites only. They sold their old, dilapidated, worn out houses to their ex-slaves, on the "other side of the tracks." These freed slaves never thought to build houses for themselves, so they went north, where a company, or the government provided them with houses which usually had been abandoned by the whites.

But since the black is now free and equal, he demands the houses he wants, in the area he wants, under the conditions he wants. In other words, he wants everything to accommodate his desires without doing anything to bring it about.

When he doesn't get what he wants, he always has words to excuse his position, he can always blame the white man and is usually backed in his stand by his "gang."

The leader who forms these gangs understands the attitude of those he intends to lead. He gets them seated and listening, in the same manner their preachers do in church, then begins to work them into a frenzy

The success of this "crowd action," will depend on the eloquence of the leader and his ability to control their actions. In the case of mobs, polarization is simple for a religious leader, because the people who listen to him, are usually already under his influence. This was the power exerted by Martin Luther King, Jr. a man whose life left much to be desired. But he was a preacher, and an eloquent speaker, who could move crowds emotionally to do anything he desired - Editor Mohr).

A good speaker will use outside disturbances, such as a police or fire siren, or someone in the audience who may be coughing and will weave it into his speech as added stimuli. A good speaker has a store of these devices on hand. When he does not desire a high degree of attention, say when the collection is being taken up, he becomes a "master begger" who is in charge of the service and will divert the audience with marching music performed by the choir or organist. These devices can be used to bring about conflict and suspense. Human interest, action, humor and novelty can all be used successfully, as the "crowd" loves them. Thus "gangs" are lead in a pattern chosen by the leader, so as to solve his problems.

Organized labor does essentially the same thing, as does Civil Rights, and Equal Opportunity adherents.

Welfare solves the problems of those who do not want to work. It sets the economic standards for those who would rather be idle, than be productive, while working for a "minimum wage."

Aid to Needy Children and Food Stamps leads in terms of solving these problems which are often caused by sexual activity and which compensate the woman who is sexually reckless. These are paid more for the birth of each child and child bearing, most often outside marriage, becomes a business in the black community.

Many of the girls who were reared on Aid to Needy Children funds, start having children of their own, some at a very early age, so that the free money never stops coming in. Many of these people have never worked and know little or anything about work principles. They will lie, cheat, steal, rob and spend their time in idleness, but they will not work. The welfare worker tells them what goodies are available, and how they can get extra money from the "honkeys" that pay the bills.

Strangely enough, these welfare workers are usually white liberals, often blacks now, and these become legal advisors to the "drones" who seek to squeeze every penny possible from the long suffering tax-paying worker. They get paid for supervising the distribution of "free money."

The door to the liberal politician is always open to the black gang leader, for this is where the votes lie, which keep these "blood sucking" politicians in office. Because they have always been the "liberal" party, you will find most blacks are Democrats.

The free handling of money always leads to corruption. It can be no other way, as long a human nature remains as it is. (It has been said that the reason "democracies" fail, is that the citizen realizes he can vote largess to himself from the general funds - Editor Mohr).

"Share the economy," is part of the black way of life, since he has lived for centuries in Africa on these same principles and it is taught in most Negro homes. He sees welfare handouts as a sort of "foreign aid," to which he is entitled. It becomes not a privilege, but a "right" to him.

The shocking privilege of the right to vote gives strength to the black "gang" crowd and they spend endless hours on political schemes to get more from the white man's society, while refusing to produce anything themselves.

The more overcrowded a field of endeavor becomes, the more corrupt it usually gets. It is like a mechanic who charges

\$200 for a repair job when the only trouble is a loose bolt. The mechanic excuses his overcharge, by telling himself that if the bolt had not been tightened, it might have caused damage worth \$500. Thus he justifies himself in a criminal activity.

Why is it that so few black contractors build houses for blacks? It's because this business will never bring him in a lot of money. The politician refuses to push it, because it won't bring him votes. So the politician takes the easy way out and goes along with the desire of the black "gang". This is what we find in the Welfare Program of America, where those on welfare are actually stealing from the productive tax payer and are sheltered by labor as a whole. We have people who live off "tax free money," while they protest against those they rob.

The same is true of the Civil Rights Groups. With the upsurge of immigration to the United States, has come a confusing set of strange and confusing political and social conditions. As the southern black has migrated north and west, they have added to the already insurmountable problem of welfare caused by the hordes who have come from Mexico and South East Asia, often illegally.

Now we have the problem of racial integration on a class basis, and residential integration on a class basis. We find the school system unbalanced on a socioeconomic basis and every citizen segregated on a defacto basis.

When the black arrives in large numbers, he does not build houses for his people, he wants the white man to wear out houses and then moves in where the white's refuse to live.

As the blacks arrive faster than the white's move out, problems erupt. So both the liberal white real estate agents and the black agents seek black housing in white neighborhoods, knowing this will cause trouble between the races, but not caring as long as they can make money and be protected by the government.

The houses that the upper class whites sell, often house three or four black families. While the black complains that he cannot understand this kind of segregation, the words "segregation," and "discrimination," are actually white northern liberal terms.

The black respects no way of life other than his own. He has few cultural exchanges to make with other ways of life. To seek rewards for trying, is foreign to him. In order for him to reach total equality with the white, his whole philosophy of life must be totally un-learned, and he must go back to cultural zero and be given a completely new start under Caucasian control and guidance. He must be willing to develop Caucasian thoughts and his obsessions in life must be productive, rather than to be a drone.

The real causes of frustrations in the black youth come from eight major sources, I believe:

- 1) A home environment which actually teaches him not to work.
- 2) Wanting things and privileges which can only come through work.
- 3) Not knowing, or being told how others MUST work to obtain things.
- 4) Being constantly told that they are disadvantaged because of their education.
- 5) Having to divide the rewards of their work, with family members who refuse to work.
- 6) Threats of expulsion from the black society they refuse to adapt to.
- 7) Knowing the white system is different from his, and;
- 8) Being told "You can't do it because you're black," when he should be told: "You can if you are willing to apply yourself."

The word WELFARE must be eliminated from black society because it is killing all black desire for productive action.

The long legs of experience, intelligence, and productivity has made the white man the "king of the forest." It has given him speed and power. Yet the average black still clings to his Negroism, and remains a low-brow, unlearned being, hid by the tall grass of his nature.

He wants to be left alone to live as he wishes; he has little desire to raise his standards, in fact, he sets his own standards and loves them. He refuses to be caught up by the vigor of those around him who are producers.

He has lived for centuries in an awesome surrounding, without being effected by the grandeur of it. The more he learns about life, the more dissatisfied he becomes. In his case, "ignorance is indeed bliss," and the ignorant can relax and rest in poverty and slums, while the intelligent refuse to do this.

## BLACK DELINQUENCY

The delinquent youth of the black race have been aided in their delinquency, as they have discovered a weak spot in the nature of those who produce and who call themselves "intellectuals." This is SYMPATHY and FEELINGS OF GUILT for having more than the "poor disadvantaged blacks."

These are heady tools for the delinquents, whether at home, in school, or in the world at large.

In the home it is usually the mother who is the "share-in-the-wealth" personality the teenagers can influence. In the nation, it is the church and underdog organizations such as the NAACP, Labor Unions and racial organizations. These all appeal to delinquent youth as means to get what they want, without much effort.

On a world-wide basis, they see the United Nations and the liberal politicians who are willing to share America's wealth with the under privileged Third World nations, who more often than not, refuse to help themselves. The delinquent has a tendency to "plead like a child," while he wants to be treated as a grown man, and once he gets what he wants, he takes what he believes is a manly attitude and uses "demands and legal threats" to get what he wants.

The Black teenager has found that by making a great deal of noise, he can influence others to his way of thinking. He is always trying to attract attention, both by what he says, the way he dresses and through his actions. It is as though he was thinking: "See, they are looking at me!" Often a doting father or mother will give in to their desires rather than cause trouble in the family. These immature parents have not yet learned the important lesson, that giving in to delinquents is dangerous both to them and to the family and is a means of resigning responsibility.

One should realize that the delinquent has nothing to lose, since he had nothing to invest. Only his life is at stake and few Black parents are severe in disciplining their children.

In Germany, the Jews made the same mistake being made by black delinquents today when they demanded rights from Germany society at a time when family unity was a necessity. Many paid for this with their lives, in the holocaust that followed. Germany lost that war and has been declared wrong by the world at large. If she had won, she would have been recognized as "right." This double standard can be seen, in that Germany was condemned for her bombing of London, while in the eyes of most of the world, the elimination of Dresden by Allied bombers was considered proper, although thousands more civilians lost their lives at Dresden, than in London.

One of the collective demands of blacks for jobs can be seen when a better qualified white man is forced by black pressure on the government, to give up his job for a black who is unqualified to fill it. The black does not want to start at the bottom and work his way up. He wants to start with a top salary in government, a job that pays the most, with the least effort involved.

(When I was in Ethiopia in 1960, Emperor Haile Sellassie, in answer to demands of Ethiopian youth for good education, built several modern universities. One was in Asmara, Eritrea, where I was stationed. When I left Eritrea two years later, these modern schools were still unused. The Ethiopian youth did not want to study to become electrical and agricultural engineers, or mining experts, something the country desperately needed. Instead, they wanted some high paying job such as Minister of Finance in the government, where they could make a killing on the "pay-offs." As a result, Ethiopia had to hire white foreigners to run the machinery of the government - Editor Mohr).

If you tell a black youth that the rights he demands are harmful to this country, he will label you as a "Nigger hater!"

At the beginning of World War II, F.D.R. told the American people that by fighting Hitler, we were fighting such things as "rent control," "price control," in fact the controls which Hitler had instituted in Germany which was bringing that country back to greatness. What F.D.R. did not tell us was that the system of government controls he was instituting under the New Deal, was worse than anything

Hitler ever tried in Germany.

While the "great white fathers" of liberalism desire the black youth to be a success in the operation of businesses and will often offer money to help him establish one, the black delinquent completely ignores this, since he is not interested in helping himself, but wants someone else to do the work for him.

When the liberal politicians want the black boy to be interested in the industrial life of the nation, the black delinquent ignores them. He's just not interested! When the "great white liberal fathers" want the black youth to show interest in his economic welfare, he is ignored, or scoffed at. The average black youth is interested in one thing and one thing only and that is for his rights, without any obligations to society.

There is no place in an industrial nation for youth whose only interest is in personal rights without personal obligation. The lack of black progress in the last century, around the world, not just in America, is seen in every area where one sees this lack of intellectual ability and interest. One of the major sins involved, I believe, is that the liberal whites insists that the black people develop wants, for which they will not work.

A few blacks have been intelligent enough to make adjustments with the white man's way of life and have become successful. But the majority just do not want to adjust.

When a war ends, our enemies become our friends, because they have something worthwhile to offer our society and it will only be when the black realizes this and reaches this standard, that he will be accepted.

When the Irish first arrived in New York, they were contemptuously called "white niggers." But this stopped when they showed their intelligence by taking over a few banks and industries. The black will only be accepted on the world scene, when he becomes capable of doing the same thing.

## SEGREGATION

What is it? It is a psychological system of evading others. Is it good? Whether you like it or not, it is essential to privacy, and privacy is a guard of completion. Is it bad? It is disliked by those who like to invade the privacy of others, because privacy is of no value to a socialistic minded person.

Privacy is of no value to those who experience no economic competition; to people with weak wills; to the lazy, who are dependent on others; to politicians who profit from the destruction of personal privacy.

The Democrats have seen the political power which enabled them to stay in office for a long time, by encouraging the uneducated and ignorant, and lazy, to vote for them.

Without segregation, and privacy, competitive America will become a handicapped nation. Our industrial legs will be weakened until we can no longer walk straight and proud as we used to walk. We will become an industrial invalid, pushing ourselves around in a socialism wheelchair.

Segregation is the foundation of a successful industrial economy and the "whole nigger or none" philosophy being seen in the modern black man will destroy it all.

As students from Africa migrate to the West, they find themselves misfits in this productive culture, and their attitudes are insulting to the people of the industrial lands in which they expect to live. (A good example of this took place in the early 1970's when I was lecturing on colonization at the University of Wisconsin, I mentioned the fact that in 1960, when I visited Angola, many black leaders did not want the Portuguese to leave. They knew that when this happened, inter-tribal warfare would break out, as it had in other liberated black countries, with the larger, stronger tribes, destroying the weaker. In the back of the classroom, a black woman student was frantically waving

her hand for attention. When I recognized her she said: "We have a black student here from Africa, who can counter your argument."

A young black man rose, and in fairly good English went into a bitter tirade against America; how we mistreated blacks and how we must change to accommodate them. He said: "the thinking of black Africans has changed since you were in Angola, now they want 'uhuru', which is the Swihili word for 'FREEDOM.'" When I asked where he was from, he said: "West Sierra Leon," which is a little country on the Gold Coast of West Africa, several thousand miles north and west of Angola. I asked him if he had ever been in Angola and he said: "NO!" "Had he ever spoken to an Angolese?" and again his answer was "NO!" "Then how do you know what the Angolese people want?" He became highly indignant and said: "Well I read the newspapers and watch television." This would be like a man who lives in Florida, who considers himself an expert on Alaska, although he has never been there and knows no one from that place. When I asked this black student why he had come to such a repressive country as the United States, he replied: "to get the best possible education!" When I said: "Do you mean a country as bad as you say the United States is, would allow a young man from Africa to come here and be educated? It must be costing you a fortune?" To which he replied: "The Lutheran church is paying my bill." Get the connection? Here was a young man from a minority group, who was "sucking up" on the goodies of our white culture while he was running us down. Seems to me the Lutherans got a bad bargain in this fellow - Editor Mohr).

There is a reason why blacks act this way:

- 1) They have been led to believe that things, such as the privilege of an education, is a "right" which they receive "free of charge."
- 2) Coming from a heathen culture they often act strangely, much different from the Caucasian culture they have entered.
- 3) They look and dress differently, often with the idea of calling attention to themselves. (Observe the difference between black and white players in a football game, when they make a touchdown - Editor Mohr).
- 4) These same blacks who come to America for an education belong to the African culture which wants white influence out of Africa.
- 5) They want to be accepted everywhere in this country, regardless of their skin color, or their boorish actions, without any form of segregation. If they want to throw garbage on your lawn, or defecate on it, that is their right, or so they seem to believe.
- 6) They bring twisted attitudes in morals, religion and economics, which cripples decent race relations.

(The illustration I gave of the African student at the University of Wisconsin, is a good example of Black Africa at work. They come to America, seeking the "goodies" we offer. They want to go where they please; act as they please and to "hell" with the host country. This is "niggerism" at its worst - Editor Mohr).

So now we see blacks trying to change the white culture pattern. We see this in African music, which has about taken over the world of youth music; in hair-dos, in clothing style. Rather than adopt the white man's patterns which have been successful, they still cling to the things which have held them down for centuries.

People always work harder when they enjoy their work, yet black leaders have handicapped their people by teaching them that work is onerous and degrading. This is the sermon text around which black leaders wind their way into the hearts of their flock, because it is what the flock wants to hear.

(In this, they are not much different from whites.) Segregation, these leaders say, is the hell to which white men condemn all blacks.

## WHOSE RIGHTS ARE RIGHT?

In attempting to solve this problem in my own mind, as a black, I had to overcome my own prejudices and use a system, employed by all great executives in solving difficult problems. Get as many facts as possible on the subject, and put them to work. If the problem is not solved in a reasonable length of time, try another approach.

The black has come to the crossroads in America. He can continue to live in the slum, like the slumsters live, or he can make changes so that he can live a better life. But it will be up to him, no one else can do it for him.

Black leadership has confused him to the point where he experiences awful feelings of not knowing which route he prefers.

The question rises. Can the average black be taught what is best for him? His leaders tell him that he should have equal rights to those of the white man in whose culture he desires to live. Yet he has the right to better himself, if he is willing to try, but in most cases he does not want to go to the bother of doing this. This results in the loss of intelligent blacks who refuse to be followers of the black "wolf leaders."

Civil Rights activities, such as acting as pickets, marching, demonstrating, and protest, both non-violent and violent, appeals to the lowest class of blacks and is sanctioned by black social and religious leaders, and white liberals. These "low class" blacks draw the violent class who make trouble with the law. This was one of the means by which Martin Luther King, Jr., who called himself a "non-violent Protester," was able to stir up trouble everywhere he went. He told his people: "We will hold non-violent demonstrations in areas we know there' will be opponents such as the KKK. They will attempt to stop us and this will cause violence and will bring the police in on our side." He was very clever in doing this - Editor Mohr).

A high-class black will walk away from most of the these demonstrations, for he knows why they are being held. He knows that it is bad publicity for his people and for him, to become involved in violence with the law.

The police is a force that can become brutal. It's like a fighter's punch, if you move with it, it doesn't hurt as much, but if you resist it, it will beat you into a pulp!

Most blacks jump into a Civil Rights action on the order of their leaders. They seldom think things out for themselves before becoming involved.

The liberal white has taken a "baby rattlesnake" into his bed, when he backs illegal Civil Rights demonstrations of any kind, since they can easily turn on him and rend him.

Usually the black leader is intelligent enough that he has his followers demonstrate in some area where there will be no organized resistance to violence and looting. (There have been many examples of this in recent years in such cities as Washington, DC., Detroit, and Watts, CA. - Editor Mohr)

The "prosperity policy" of most blacks is:

"Give it to us - we have it coming!

If you have it, you should divide with us!

It's not right for you to have more than me!

Brotherhood means equal division of everything!

My share is part of what you have, and,

All that is produced should be equally divided!" This is communism, pure and simple:  
"From each according to his ability, to each according to his need." Editor Mohr)

Every black feels that he has the right to what the whites have. This is the reason a white woman, married to a black, can expect sexual harassment at every turn as other blacks make passes at her. The "black code" is: "She has had one black, so she should have me too."

In India, the laws were changed to give the "untouchables," more equal rights, but they still remained "untouchables," to the rest of Indian society. The KUBA of SUMATRA taught that illnesses arose from relations outside the tribal group. (The Bible teaches much the same thing - Editor Mohr). The white man's ways of life has always been an experience in creativeness. One's experience is the developing tool of his knowledge and one's knowledge is the result of having the proper tools to do the job.

But people other than the white man, face a psychological struggle for self-respect, for they want things, yet have little desire to produce them. The American black is the world's greatest sufferer from this mental disease of wants, since by nature, he is not a producer.

The individual white man cannot stop to pick up and carry the overload of others, because his competitive job demands his full attention.

Yet this is the price the black wants the white man to pay. Since the liberal leaders in America have catered to the wants of the black, America has been losing out in the competitive field.

This is what sent the paper manufacturing industry of the NW. into Canada, and the oil industry into Saudi Arabia. Today America goes to other countries for essentials she once produced at home, before she became a "socialized welfare state."

If you are honest with yourself, you will have to admit that the progress made by the American white man in the 500 years since Columbus landed in 1492, as compared with the progress of black civilizations in Africa over 6,000 years, bears no comparison.

You be the honest judge. Liberals will say that I am downgrading my own race and that I am anti-black. I am just telling you the facts!

So as I remind you of these facts, let me say that the black was "down," long before the white man brought him to America, otherwise he would never have been a slave, sold by his own people.

The degree to which individual blacks seek and receive help from the white man will mark the degree of success to which he will rise in the modern world. Excusing one's self about change; blaming others for your own shortcomings, will never solve the problem.

Like a baby learning to walk, the black must take the falls, stumbles and discouraging setbacks. The black is down today, because his mental legs are weak from their thousands of years of misuse in Africa. His troubles began, long before he became a slave.

Asking, protecting, and parading is like a baby in its crib crying. It only tells all who hear that it can't take care of itself.

The black is a baby in relation to the white man's culture, and the black should be doing, if he wants, rather than crying for what he can't have!

The kind white hand can lift the black up, but being a cultural baby, he still can't walk, because his intellectual legs are too weak to hold him up. He must develop his intellectual legs, before he begins

to walk.

Today, the black problem has enlarged on a world order, as the United Nations allows the African blacks to insist that the white man get out of Africa, and allow the black to keep the white man's investment. (This can be seen in South Africa, where there were no native blacks, until the white man became prosperous and the blacks came to him for work - Editor Mohr).

In Africa, the white man found riches that the black man had walked over for centuries without recognizing. They were not at all interested in them until they found that they were of value in the white world; then suddenly they claimed what they had never bothered to develop. Yet these same blacks, who came to America as slaves, when they are allowed to buy property and develop as they wish, become violent when they are not accepted as a social equal. But this cultural lack of acceptance is due in large part to his cultural strangeness and the fact that very often he refuses to live a productive life.

It is impossible for a normal person to have a strong sentimental feeling for a person who refuses to help themselves, whether they are Negroes, Mexicans, American Indians, the untouchables of India or what are sometimes called "white trash."

History, and the conduct of different people around the world point out that babies of different races are not born biologically equal. We know from observation that they do not develop psychologically equal, even within a distinct race.

The statement by Abraham Lincoln, the "Great Emancipator" that "all men are created equal," was patently false and misleading for while it displayed his emotional sympathy for the Black, it did not reflect the truth.

Today, the descendants of these black slaves, show their respect for the Emancipator by parading in front of his memorial while encouraging their black brethren to vote against every principle for which Lincoln stood.

When an individual black betters himself through his intelligence and work, he gains the means to immunize himself from the problems of the slumsters. Yet this man who has bettered himself, is looked on by his brethren as a racial traitor. The other blacks look on him with envy. They want what he has, but are unwilling to put forth the effort to get it.

The frustration of the black begins as a child, as he listens to his adults telling him that he has a birthright and privileges to much more than he will ever get. By the same system of communications they are often taught to do as little as possible, while demanding as much as possible for what they do. Often their work is done shoddily.

As a person who is forced to work hard to keep alive, you will be paid by your white boss, but not enough, because you will be required to support other members of your black family who refuse to work.

Being an inquisitive child in an environment of "do nothing" can be a degrading thing, as it creates a mental conflict in the child, as he sees things and privileges which others have, but is not allowed to see that they have had to work hard to obtain them.

This is one major reason why so many blacks dodge hard work. He will often seek an easy job, because he has been taught that all whites obtained theirs the easy way, because they were white.

By the time he becomes an adult, it is too late for him to change, for his ideas have become set in "mental cement". He becomes frustrated, and when he becomes frustrated, he reverts to his savage African self and becomes "one man against a hostile white world."

This inborn hostility awaits blacks all over the world.

In the southern part of the United States, the blacks tell their children: "The whites don't want you on his side of town." While the whites say, and truly so: "We don't want you because you refuse to

keep up your property, you won't pick up your garbage, you won't mow your lawn; you won't respect the privacy of your neighbors, so stay in your own area."

Both ways are true to life, but they are hostile to the black youngster who would like to see a better life for himself. As he seeks answers to his problems from his own people, he finds them hostile to the whites, who are always blamed for his problems. When he sees what is happening in the black community, he often comes to the conclusion: "Do as the rest are doing. Don't work! Go on welfare. The white man owes it to you!"

As black boys and girls grow up and fail to reach set goals, they experience strong emotional states which are often used by the "wolf leaders," for their own ends.

Happiness to these young men and women is found in the company of the "gang, to whom lying, stealing, roaming the streets, drinking, smoking pot, doing drugs, and womanizing, becomes an everyday occurrence. The "gang" is their big hold in life and to threaten the "gang" is to threaten them.

Not to be a member of the "gang," means you are a "square," out in the world by yourself, a "loner."

When these black youth get money, often through the sale and distribution of drugs, it develops more problems than it solves. The difficulty comes in trying to satisfy oneself. They cannot understand how to handle finance with the necessary authority. (A good example of this is the way in which black athletes, who have made much money from their careers, have had it stolen from them by the unscrupulous managers, both white and black, who prey on their lack of understanding of finance. We see them end their lives in poverty - Editor Mohr).

The "non-working" black, has unlimited time to plan, scheme, cry and make any kind of emotional plea, use any kind of persuasion, even physical violence, to get what they want. As long as they get money from any source, they are expected to share it with family members, or members of the "gang," who will not work.

The average black boy gets very little family guidance along the line of "sex education." His primary source of sex knowledge coming from others in his social gang. It is popular for him to become promiscuous and the more affairs he can brag about the higher he stands in "gang esteem."

By the time the black boy or girl leaves home, they have often become "well seasoned members of the brotherhood of the jungle."

Often whites add to this problem by overlooking his objectionable manners. In the south the white man understood this trend so he gave his black servants gifts of clothing, food and money. He allowed his cook to take food from his pantry without trying to catch her in the act of stealing. As a result "free loading" became a part of the black culture of the south.

While freeloading in white society is looked on with scorn, in the black community it is accepted as Standard Operating Procedure. They do not feel they are doing anything wrong when they live off the efforts of others.

The black is told by his leaders, both white and black, that these are "rights," not "privileges." They are encouraged by the white liberal politician who tells them what the black "wolf leader" does: "Get everything you can from society." Of course on the part of the politician, he is interested only in the black vote, not in the welfare of the black people.

This social and economic system is not publicly disturbing as long as it stays on its "own side of the tracks" but when it invades white society, there are immediate problems. The unproductive black, like his counterpart in the "poor white trash" in some areas, is free to vote and the liberal politicians, both black and white, keep their seats in the political system as they get the votes of the minorities.

American political and religious leaders have been given so much freedom and they have often lost respect for the people who employ them. Now they are attempting to organize votes into "voting blocs," in order to perpetuate their liberal socialist plans. In fact the Hispanic citizens of Los

Angeles have been criticized by liberal politicians, because they have not developed a national leader such as Martin Luther King, Jr., who can get what they desire.

Some blacks have told me: "Whites are not as great as you picture them." My answer has always been: "Then why do you want to be like them?" Why do you want equality with them and equal rights by the laws he has made, in the nation he has developed?" They cannot answer this!

\* \* \* \* \*

Hopefully this summary of WHOLE NIGGER - OR NONE! will make it a bit easier for White Christians to understand the problems which exist between whites and blacks. They will not be bettered by "integration". Editor Mohr

# Are You a Brainwashed Christian?

(Read this tract and find out.)

**By Brig. Gen. Jack Mohr**

Throughout the history of this world, there have been many great discoveries. When Columbus discovered the New World in 1492, it was one of the greatest discoveries of his age. He was not the first white man to set foot on this continent but the word of his discovery got out, it caught on and the greatest migration in the world's hislong took place. Over 40 million Caucasians came to America in a hundred year period. (Could this have anything to do with the Biblical prophesy of Jeremiah 3:14-15?)

The North American Continent was too big, too obvious and too rich to keep it hidden from the crowded, needy masses of Europe forever.

Today, one of the greatest discoveries, if not the greatest of our age is in the process of being revealed. It is a Bible discovery which is too big, too important, too obvious to be kept hidden from confused, White Christian people forever. It has been revealed by great Bible scholars before, men like Alexander Cruden (Cruden's Concordance) and great layman such as Sir Isaac Newton. But it never caught on, because most of our churches didn't want you to know about it. It would have meant revising much of their theology and they couldn't have that happen. But it is catching on, and soon there will be no stopping it.

What is this tremendous discovery, you ask? It is simply that the white Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Germanic, Scandinavian and kindred people are the Covenant people of the Scriptures (Gen. 17:1-7).

You say: "But my pastor has always told me that the Jews were the Chosen People." Why don't you study the Bible for yourself and see what it says? See what your Lord Jesus Christ says about it. Never take any preacher at his word, without first checking it out against the Word of God. Today, my Christian friend, this discovery is getting out. It is crossing denominational boundaries. This time there will be no stopping it, no matter what tactics are used. Some of the "brain-washed Christians," will cry "racism." But they do not seem to mind when the anti-Christ Jews claim this promise for themselves. Some of the holy, pious will say this message detracts from Jesus Christ. The people we now know as Jews are cunningly and falsely accusing its believers of hatred. Ministers like the electronic evangelists and Bob Jones University are fearfully shouting "cultists" and are frantically trying to refute it by throwing out one or two of their favorite Scriptures. Then there are those who will always resist the truth, who see what is taking place and smugly say: "So what, we're saved. What difference does it make?"

You see, we are somewhat like Columbus' age. It didn't matter that his critics said the world was flat, or how loudly they cried about what he had proved, nor the status of education of his critics. The time had come for that great truth to get out and no one could stop it. **BUT PRAISE BE TO GOD, IN SPITE OF EVERY TACTIC, THIS TRUTH IS GETTING OUT** and thousands upon thousands are seeing for the first time **WHO THEY ARE**, and what their obligations are before God.

But to whet your appetite a bit, let me say a few things about this marvelous discovery. First, it is not new. Our Founding Fathers knew who they were. The Pilgrim Fathers called themselves: "The seed of Abraham, God's servant, and the children of Jacob, His chosen." This can be found in their records; these were their words. They used the Old Israelite word "LED"; they were not "DRIVEN." They believed that God had brought them to America for a special purpose. Their passage to the New World was speeded by the great Israelite texts and they braced themselves for trouble from the unknown, with the great Israelite promises. They kept their colony free from crime and blood, by following the counsel of Moses, the "law giver" of Israel. They allotted their land as Israel had done.

The same acts of God which occurred when He took Israel out of Egypt, occurred in different ways when the American nation was taken out of England.

You must remember, that in spite of what all critics say, the "Planting of America," was a spiritual planting. The hereditary strain which determined our country's characteristics, was direct from the Law of God as given to Israel.

They came to this land with the specific idea of planting a Christian nation. The Charter of each of the thirteen original colonies proves this. There are so many parallels between the history of ancient Israel and the United States, that they cannot be explained away by coincidence.

Listen, if you will, to a conversation which went on in the stuffy cabin of a little ship called the Mayflower, as she lay anchored off what is now Provincetown, Massachusetts. It was November 21, 1620: "In the name of God, Amen! We whose names are underwritten, having undertaken for the glory of God and the advancement of the Christian faith, a voyage to plant the first colony - do by these presents, solemnly and mutually, in the presence of God, combine ourselves into a civil body politic." This was the act which began America.

There was a time when one of the requirements for holding office in America was that a man must be a Christian. Then America was a God-fearing nation on her way to greatness. I could take you into the field of capitalism, taxes, monopolies, farming, criminal law, military planning, health, foreign policy, and many other areas and show you how it is disregard for the Law which God gave to Israel, which is now strangling us and destroying our freedom. When we break these God given laws, either as an individual or a nation, the "rod of God's discipline" falls on us. (Hebrews 12:6) This shows us that God still sits on His throne and still rules in the affairs of men.

There are more than 200 Scriptural "fingerprints" which prove who "true Israel" really is. The people we call Jews do not fit a single one. Look at just a few:

1 - Israel was to become a great and mighty nation and a multitude of nations. Gen. 12:2; 18:18;

2 - She was to have a new home. 2 Sam. 7:10; 1 Chron. 17:9.

3 - Israel's home was to be north-west of Palestine. Isa. 49:12; Jer 3:18.

4 - Israel was to become a "company of nations." Gen. 17:4-6, 15, 16, 35:11, 48:19, Eph .2:12.

5 - Israel was to colonize and spread abroad. Gen. 28:14; 49:22; Deut. 32:8; 33:17; Psa. 2:81; Isa. 26:15; 27:6; 43:19, 20.

6 - Israel was to colonize the desolate places of the earth. Isa. 35:1; 43:19, 20; 49:8; 54:3.

7 - Israel was to lose one of her colonies and then expand, demanding room. Isa. 49:19, 20.

8 - Israel was to be the number one nation of the world. Gen. 27:29; 28:13; Jer. 31:7.

9 - Israel's home was to be invincible to invasion. 2 Sam 7:10; Isa. 41:11-14.

10 - Israel was to be defended by God. Num. 24:8, 9; Isa. 15-17; Micah 5:8, 9

11 - Israel was to be an instrument in God's hand to destroy evil. Jer. 51:20; 51:19-24; Dan. 2:34, 35.

12 - Israel was to have great agricultural wealth. (Ask yourself who feeds most of the world, it's not the Israeli.) Gen. 27:28; Deut. 8:7; 33:13, 14, 28.

13 - Israel was to be envied and feared by all nations. Deut. 2:25; 28:10; Isa. 43:4; 60:10, 12; Micah 7:16; Jer. 33:9.

14 - Israel was to lend to all nations. Deut. 15:6; 28:12.

15 - Israel was to be called by a NEW name. Isa. 62:2; 65:15; Hos 2:17.

16 - Israel was to have a new religion (New Covenant). Heb. 8:10-13; 9:17; Matt. 10:5-7; Luke 1:77; 2:32; John 11:49 -52; Gal. 3:15.

17 - Israel was to lose all trace of her lineage. Isa. 42:16-19; Hos. 1:9; 2:6; Rom. 11:25.

18 - Israelites were to be called the "sons of God, (Christians)" Hot. 1:10-11.

19 - Israel was to be saved by the Lord. Deut. 33:27-29; Isa. 41:8; Ezek. 34:10-16; Hosea 2:23; Matt. 15:24; John 10:26, 27.

20 - Israel was to carry the Gospel to all the world.

(Who prints 98% of all the Bibles; who sends out 98% of all the missionaries?) Gen. 28:14; Isa. 43:10-12, 21; Micah 5:7.

There are many, many more, and not one fits these people we now call Jews.

But remember. You were not called to be a dictator, as the Jews are taught. You are not to have 2,000 slaves, as the Talmud tells the Jews they will have. You are called to be a "servant-ruler" people, a "witness-example" to the rest of the nations. You are to bring blessings to all nations and all peoples.

When Peter spoke in 1 Peter 2:9 and said: "ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation (notice not church, but nation), a peculiar people; that ye should show forth the praises of Him who hath called you out of darkness into His marvelous light." He was not speaking to the church, as our preachers have told us. Peter tells us who this message was addressed to in 1 Peter 1:1 - "... to the strangers scattered throughout (Asia Minor)." These were the Israel people, your ancestors.

Why not check into this truth? It won't hurt to find out if I am telling the truth. I challenge you to read my tracts and compare them - not with what your pastor teaches, but with the Word of God. I dare you to do this. You could be making one of the most marvelous discoveries of your life; something which could very well change it and prepare you for Christ's Kingdom on this earth. That

was what Jesus told us to pray for, didn't He? "Thy kingdom come, Thy will be done, IN EARTH AS IT IS IN HEAVEN." (Emphasis added.) Romans 13:11 tells us: "... knowing the time, that it is now high time to awake out of sleep: for now is your salvation nearer than when we believed."

**The End**

# **ARE YOU A TRUE AMERICAN?**

**By Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, A.U.S. Ret.  
Evangelist, Author, Lecturer**

**Manasseh**

**13 Constellations**

"one out of many" (tribes)

**No. 13 Tribe**

**13 Stones**

"He prospers our beginnings"

## **Genesis 48:19 - "He shall be a grate people."**

The inspiration for this article came from the Summer Issue, 1985, Newsletter of THE SOUTHERN NATIONAL PARTY. I thank them for the use of their ideas, plus some of mine.

Some of you may find these ideas repugnant, but I think if you will try and digest what I have written and pray about it, and do a little study in your Bible, if you are an honest person, you will have to admit they are true.

Too long, White Christian America has lingered in the apathy which has been brought about by our servile attitude towards Judeo-Christianity. We must tear ourselves loose from this alien teaching and return to Biblical morality and the courage to put it into operation in our government.

I do not ask that you accept what I write, but that you put it under the most powerful magnifying glass of truth you can find (I would strongly suggest the Holy Bible) and when you find that I have told you the truth, allow nothing to stand in your way of proclaiming it! America will only be saved as we recognize God's way of doing things and do things His way, instead of insisting that "doing our own thing," is preeminent.

Most of you have heard preachers or church people say: "Oh, but I can't hate them, even if they are enemies of Jesus Christ. You must love them too." If you believe that, then you have fallen into a clever trap which has been set for unwary Christians by God's enemies. For nowhere in the Bible does it say that Christians should love the enemies of God. The Bible does tell us in Malachi 1:2 - "I have loved you (Israel), saith the Lord. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? saith the Lord: yet I loved Jacob, and I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness?" Then the next verse is very important, for it explains what is happening in Palestine today: "Whereas Esau saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places: saith the Lord of hosts. They (the Jews) shall build, but I (God) will throw down: and they shall call them (the Jewish nation) the border of wickedness. The people against whom the Lord hath indignation forever." (This same passage, by the way, is quoted in Romans 9:13.) King David in Psalm 139:21 said: "Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee? (vs 22) I hate them with a perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies." And the Lord Jesus Christ in Luke 19:27 told of the day when He would say: "But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither and slay them before me."

There are enemies which are enemies of God and His people. God's enemies are Satan's followers and these must not be loved by Christians. The choice is yours. You either follow Christ and love Him and His people, or you follow Satan and love his people. There can be no "wishy-washy" half-way ground on which to stand. There can be no fence-straddling on this issue.

When Jesus said in Matthew 5:44, "But I say unto you, Love YOUR enemies, bless them that bless you, do good to them that despitefully use you and persecute you," he was talking to His disciples

who were Christians. Again in Luke 6:27, 28, Jesus repeats the same warning to His followers. "Love your enemies, not God's enemies."

Who are the enemies we are to love? Certainly not the enemies of God. They are the Christian brother at whom we are angry. Many of you have seen a church split over one thing or another, sometime the most trivial thing will bring this about. Christian people are human too and they get angry with each other over some real or imagined slight. They won't speak with each other, their feelings are hurt. They say mean things, which sometimes are untrue behind each other's backs. Neighbors get mad at each other often over trivial things. Friends and relatives get mad at each other. So what has happened? You have made a personal enemy. This does not change the fact that you are still a Christian and that the enemy you have made may also be a Christian. As brothers and sisters in Christ, these are the enemies you are to forgive. In I Corinthians 6:6, 7, the Apostle Paul speaks of this: "But brother goeth to law with brother, and that before unbelievers. Now therefore there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law one with the other. Why do you not rather take wrong? Why do ye not rather suffer yourselves to be defrauded?" These are the enemies you MUST love. Any preacher who says that Christians are to love the enemies of Jesus Christ is a liar of the first water.

Any Christian should know that it is impossible to mix good and evil. Neither can you compromise with evil, even to save your own neck. You need desperately to know the difference between God's enemies and your personal enemies. When you realize who God's enemies are, then it is time for you to go out and "sell your cloak and buy a sword," (Luke 22:36) and become Christ's "battle axe."

Christians have no right to sit around waiting to be Raptured, or seeking an "easy way out." There is no easy way out! There is no one else to do God's work, except those of us who love Him. If we sit quietly by in our comfortable, air-conditioned spiritual foxholes, folding our holy hands in prayer, and asking God to do the dirty work He has given us to do, it will never get done! We MUST face reality. If America is to be saved, we MUST do the job. Of course, it goes without saying, that we cannot do this in our own strength. Without God on our side, it will be impossible for us to be successful. So everything we plan and do, MUST be done in the context of God's Word. This MUST be our guide.

As White people we are losing our freedom and our way of life. White people are being disenfranchised across this nation in favor of the "mixed multitudes" which have invaded this land.

What will you answer your grandchildren if they ever ask what you did to stop the chaotic mess which is now enveloping our land? What will your answer be? To be honest with ourselves, we would have to admit that it was apathy on the part of Christians, which has caused all these problems. It is not the Jewish problem which is killing us; it is not the inroads of colored immigration. It has been the flagrant disobedience of God's people, who have been more interested in doing their own thing, than in obeying God's law. It has been in our Christian leadership that has caused us to "love God's enemies and hate His people." It has been in the Christian leadership of America that allowed compromise with evil men, under the banner of "Christian love." It has been in Christian leadership which preached the false Gospel that the Law of God was done away at Calvary. But we, you and I, my Christian friend, are equally guilty, for we sat by, often silently, while our leaders did this to us. We MUST share the guilt!

Has it ever occurred to you, that someday we all MUST stand before Almighty God and answer for what we have done and what we have neglected? 2 Corinthians 5:10 tells us: "For we MUST ALL appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that everyone may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or evil."

What kind of an excuse will we make? In I Timothy 5:8 we are told: "But if any provide not for his own, and especially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel." You can bet your bottom dollar that this includes protecting them from the designs of evil men. Providing food, clothing and shelter for your family is only the beginning. You need to

provide love, compassion, understanding, a listening ear, prayer and a Christian home.

We parents are responsible for the well being and the future of our children and grandchildren. Unless we as White Christians join together in this fight for right, or progeny will have no decent future.

Those of you who are from the South, or who have lived in the South and love it, can be proud of the fact that Southern patriots who fought in the Confederate Army did not fight for slavery; most of them did not even own slaves. They fought for the way of life which they believed in; government non-interference in every day life. They fought for the right of the State over that of the Federal Government and on most of the statues erected to honor Confederate dead, can be found these words: "Lest we forget!" Have we forgotten our heritage? I'm afraid most of us have.

It will take courage and determination to win, for the enemy is strong and ruthless. The reason they have been winning up until now, is that most of our White Christian folk have refused to do anything to prevent this takeover.

Billions of our dollars have been sent overseas in recent years to help the little countries of the Third World, yet one by one, these countries have been taken over by Jewish-Communism. We here at home who are fighting the battle for Christian survival, often do it on a meager budget, while billions go to help "those who hate the Lord." We need to read 2 Chronicles 19:2 - ". . . Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord; therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." We cannot expect God's blessing to be on America, when we make treaties with and help evil men - enemies of God. God will never bless any treaty America makes with God hating nations such as Russia, China, the Israeli, or the Cannibal Debating Society of the United Nations.

Evil never fights evil and most wars which have been fought in the past 500 years have been Christians against Christians. Look and see whom these wars have benefitted and you will find the cause for these wars. For nearly two thousand years, since the inception of Christianity, there has been a Satanic plan for the destruction of Christianity. Ask yourself who has been in the forefront of this battle against Christ and His Church? Look at the names behind the efforts to ban Bible reading in the schools, prayer in the Legislatures, the singing of Christmas carols in public, the display of the nativity scene at Christmas. It is easy to locate the enemy, if you are willing to look beyond the rhetoric of the controlled media and go by the Biblical admonition: "By their fruits shall ye know them."

Today our cities are being killed off by those who wish to control us. You enter what was once a blue collar neighborhood of any major metropolis and you see few people. There are no teenagers whistling at pretty girls. No bone-weary construction workers tinkering on their cars after work. The pleasant looking one-family houses look strange. Bars cover the windows. The doors. Some have metal jalousies at every point of entrance. Houses look like mini-forts.

While you wonder how anyone could possibly escape a fire in such an edifice, you notice the super-bright halogen lights stabbing the darkness at points of vantage. To shield the residence from these stabbing rays, heavy curtains blanket the doors and windows. Fences, walls, barbed wire make one feel as though they are in a combat zone. You literally are! "Forced Housing Laws" have injected a steadily increasing stream of non-whites into American urban neighborhoods, into the mainstream of the nation's life. It has become a virus which has withered urban America. In Chicago, it's Blacks; in Houston, Mexicans; in San Francisco, Orientals. But the toll of American liberalism is death.

The playgrounds, once the happy abode of the childre sta working people who live all around; the center of the neighborhood, have now become 95% non-white. The song now being sung is: "We Shall Overcome!" The only art: the filthy scribbling on the walls of primates. The only laughter: the maniacal howling of wild beasts.

The liberal press acknowledges these problems, but it raucously assigns the blame to "white

prejudice." "Prejudice" of the whites is blamed for the ills of all mixed neighborhoods. "It's not uncommon at night to hear gunshots like firecrackers," cites the Houston Chronicle. But an elderly white woman - programmed by the media and probably in her mixed-race church-intones: "I feel comfortable here!" They make her a heroine, even though they know she is lying. Most of the whites who love their race and the country this once was, have moved away from these neighborhoods. The press calls them "villains" and "bigots."

The press never mentioned the homosexuals, the Jews, the perverts who profit from this decay. "For sale" signs are everywhere and Jewish Realty Companies have become the major developers of these blighted communities. These are the ones who vote "yes" to laws to legalize homosexuality. Those freedom loving "whites" who will not "toe the liberal line" and who stay in these neighborhoods, see their homes go up in smoke and the police seldom even bother to investigate. To receive the highest marks from the liberal news, a white must smile as the knife is slipped between their ribs, and must reach out and help their attacker plunge it deeper. Then they wonder why violence flares in this one time land of freedom.

Who is the culprit? Who is the hero?

On one side there are the rioters in South Africa. The muggers in the subways. The thieves, the rapists and their apologists. Their liberal propagandists. The profiteers (look at their names and see who they are). The opportunists. The liberals.

On the other is the police, who are often kept from doing their job by the liberal politicians or the Jew lawyers of the A.C.L.U. There are the homeowners. The working people of all colors. The householders. The families. The Christian Patriots who are called "extremists" by the Zionist controlled press. There are the children who pray for a decent future, and there are those who desire only the best for their country and their families. They do not look for a government handout, but only to have a fair shake from a government which has turned from being the "servant of the people" into a Frankenstein monster which is seeking to devour them.

Most Americans realize that the function of good government is to protect the life and property of its citizens. It has no further function. History has proven without disclaimer, that inter-racial marriage leads to the destruction of races. Every great civilization which has existed in the sixty Centuries of written world history, has been destroyed when it tried mongrelization of the races. Racial mixing destroys the life of the races by destroying the unique racial characteristics of the races involved. The late Malcolm "X", leader of the Black Muslims in America spoke a great truth when he said: "Race mixing is like putting cream in coffee. It destroys elements of both Black and White." Would to God that some of our "brainwashed" preachers could understand this and then go to the Bible and see what God has to say about it.

Marriage for the most part is a religious ceremony and the government has no business licensing it. It should not become the government's business, until it threatens others as interracial marriage does, by causing an inferior gene pool for future generations. No government can protect traditions, races, cultures, heritages, and communities, unless the people want to be protected. But a government can destroy them against the will of the people, especially against a small community of people as the American Indians can attest. The best way for the government to serve its people is to avoid actions which are detrimental to them.

I believe that the United States could handle a higher quality of immigration without being a welfare state. After all, the Europeans came to North America to find freedom, not to take advantage of an Indian Welfare State. Unfortunately, most of the immigrants who have come to America in the past fifty years, have come, not to make America a better place to live, but to take advantage of her generosity.

I have heard the phrase used: "He is a resident of the United States, therefore he is an American." This statement is the product of the 20th Century American-Melting-Pot theory. It is the product of the murky and emphatically erroneous notion that being a "resident;" being a "citizen;" being a

"member of a nation," are one and the same thing.

The loyal Southerner knew that the residents of the South who were called "carpetbaggers" and "scallawags" were not Southerners, even though they may have been born in the South. Countless aliens live in the United States, but this does not make them Americans. To be a true American, a person must think, act, live and believe in a way characteristic of true Americanism.

It is interesting to note that a whole bevy of social scientists have shown from a variety of studies, that the people of the South, think, act, and live, for the most part in a way distinctively different from the liberal North-East, for example.

All residents of the South are not Southerners and all native born Southerners are not Southerners. To be a true Southerner, one must live by the Christian concepts of the South. All alien races presently swamping the south are not Southerners, they are aliens, and many new Southerners, such as Jimmy Carter, while native born, are enemies of the South. The same is true of the United States.

The South is a NATION, not a country and to be a member of a NATION, one must belong to that specific race which constitutes that NATION. Other races may live in the geographical boundaries of that NATION, but they can never become part of that NATION.

Some people in the South call themselves Rebels. But this is a slur which has been imposed on them by the Northern liberal. To call a Southerner a "Rebel" is like calling a Negro a "Nigger;" a White man a "Hooky;" an Italian a "Wop;" or a Chinaman a "Chink." Some even call themselves "Crackers," which is even worse.

The word "Rebel" as a term for Southerners is a slur which was invented by the Northern liberal. The South did not "rebel" against the Federal Government, they withdrew from it, which was their constitutional right. It was not a rebellion or an insurrection and there was no intent or attempt to "overthrow" the U.S. Government. The Confederates cannot be called "rebels" by any stretch of the imagination. The war was not a Civil War, or a "war between the states," The South sought to build their own country and the North went to war over this, not over freeing the slaves.

We hear people speak about a multiracial population in which there is no "forced integration." This is the pipe dream of a fool. This is racial death for the White population. This is the same garbage George Wallace fed to millions in the early 1970's. A host of historians have documented beyond the shadow of a doubt, that ALL multiracial societies ALWAYS result in a MONGRELIZED society. The only difference between "forced association" and "un-forced association" is the time schedule of mongrelization. "Forced association" produces faster mongrelization than "un-forced association;" that's the only difference. There is no third alternative, no third choice. The separation the bible had in mind was not "segregation", but Alien resettlement, whether in Africa or Asia. Many Black leaders with vision, have seen this truth and advocated it. It is what will eventually come about, one way or the other, according to Bible prophesy.

Some say that we cannot afford to get bogged down in nostalgia. But I believe a true American should glory in our past. Nostalgia is of great importance to any people. It is part of our glorious Israel inheritance. Without it a people cannot be a People. A people without a past can never have a future. Our enemies know this and this is why they have gone to such extremes in recent years to rewrite American history. This is why they have come up with such abortions as "ROOTS." They have attempted to invent a proud and glorious Black History when there was none! Why? It's quite simple when you think about it. By destroying our past. By making white Americans hate our past, our ancestors, and ourselves, they are effectively destroying our future. A People, like a tree, must have roots. To kill a tree, destroy its roots. To kill a people, destroy their heritage.

Even our religious leaders have been first in this effort to destroy our white roots. They are more anxious to assign a Chosen People honor to Christ's worst enemies, than to give it to the true Israelite. Why? Because they have come up with a preconceived notion of prophesy, which was never taught by the early church, but which must be upheld at all costs, or make them and their

Bible scholars out to be liars and unfit to lead the church. This they refuse to do.

The culture of the United States has been a White culture from the very beginning, because it has been an Israelite culture. The "Negroisms" which we have adopted in this country can be lumped under the heading of "anti-culture." Up until the false success and false contributions of Blacks via welfare, affirmative action, racial quotas and history revision, Blacks had contributed nothing to the welfare of America, other than a source of cheap, low-grade labor and buffoonery. Also, it would be honest to say that they contributed a considerable element of "fear." When all is taken into consideration, when all is said and done, America would be a far better place without the Blacks. The Jewish merchants who brought the slaves to America and profited from this nasty trade, did nothing for the welfare of this country.

Today, many decent Americans seek independence from a bureaucratic government which has come almost completely under alien control. But we should remember that "Independence" in itself is nothing more or less than a TOOL. The virtue or vice of Independence comes from how one uses it. We cannot develop a multi-racial society and expect success, since this goes directly against God's basic laws and is the abortion we have now. Some say that we can enter into a glorious future in which "integration" and miscegenation" is acceptable, as long as it is "not forced." These people obviously want Independence so that we can do to ourselves, what the enemy is already doing. What unfathomable insanity!

America is a nation; AMERICA IS A People! America is a culture and America should remain White. You may call this "racist" if you will, but anyone who loves his "White race" will be so labeled and I do love it! Blacks are unfortunately members of our country, but they can never become members of our "racial nation" since that is and always should be White. It was meant to be so. Until the liberals, under the prodding of International Jewish enemies began to reeducate them, it remained mostly white. But a mongrelized America-culturally, traditionally, racially and politically - will no longer be American, nor will it be White.

Unfortunately our flag, the Stars and Stripes, has become a flag which every color salutes. It has been established as the world's foremost flag of a melting pot-cesspool. It was not meant to be that!

In the words of Thomas Dixon, Jr., in his book THE TRAITOR: "Were I the master of every language of earth, past master of all the dead tongues of the ages, a genius in the use of every epithet the rage of man ever spoke, still words would have no power to express my contempt for one who would betray his own race;" This many "so-called American Patriots" have done. You cannot be an American Patriot, without loving your race and seeking her survival. You cannot be an American and be a "dual-loyalist." If you support the bandit state of the Israeli, you cannot remain loyal to America, for as the Master said: "No man can serve two masters."

Maybe this evaluation of a Patriot seems harsh to you. We have become so softened in the present "pressure cooker" of public opinion, that most of us have lost the ability to be good Americans. We MUST regain this, if we are to remain FREE. But first you MUST know who you are; you MUST know why you are on this earth; you MUST realize your responsibility before Almighty God, which is unique among all peoples; and, you MUST act on this responsibility.

This brings us to a study of the clever term EQUALITY. Equality is the daughter of Satan's child ENVY and is the destroyer of liberty and the enslaver of man. God has made every man and woman different, and therefore unique. Each has a different mix of skills, talents, aptitudes, and intelligence. Equalitarians try and undo God's creation by making all men politically, economically and socially, equal. It cannot be done!

Social equality comes from political and economic equality and always results in miscegenation, which any Bible scholar knows is contrary to the very basic, natural law of God, given long before the Ten Commandments were given to Israel.

Today Democracy is envisioned and preached as the highest and most desirable form of government

One of the key principles of democracy is that every citizen should have a vote and that each vote should be equal. This means that the vote of the working, productive citizen, must be on the equal with that of the welfare parasite who does nothing but live off the work of others.

True Democracy demands the elimination of class distinctions. It demands socialism to eliminate distinctions based on wealth. Socialism was designed to make people socially equal. Because true democracy demands true social equality, it demands miscegenation. In order to eliminate any social equality, all races MUST be amalgamated into one great mongrel race.

While equality may be the desirable goal of the democrat, socialist, Zionist-Communist and other worshipers of envy, it should never be the desired goal of true Americans and lovers of liberty.

Now don't get me wrong. Opposition to equality does not mean that I am advocating a "superior race" or "class" or some other "elite group." It does mean that I oppose democracy, socialism and "race mixing." It means that we MUST recognize that people and, therefore, races differ and, in many respects, are unique. To treat them all alike is to treat them unfairly.

To argue that one person or race is superior to another race or class, is to argue that Herefords are superior to Jerseys. They are not. But they are different! The Jersey is a better milk producer, while the Hereford produces superior meat. The egalitarian (a person who believes in the equality of all men), is placed in the difficult Position of having to argue that Herefords are as good a producer of milk as Jerseys and that Jerseys produce as good a meat as Herefords. To claim otherwise is to recognize a fundamental racial difference and therefore a racial inequality. Yet anyone who knows anything about cattle, realizes there is a fundamental difference between the two breeds. They are different! One excels in the production of milk: The other in the production of Beef!

The first step in stopping equality from destroying FREEDOM is to move away from the foolishness of "political equality." This will be most difficult, since democracy has become so deeply rooted in the United States and has literally turned this country from a Republic, into a Democracy. In a Democracy absolute political power rests with the majority and the minority has only those rights granted to it by the majority. This differs from a Republic, where absolute political power rests not with a single body of men, nor with the largest majority, but in a document such as the United States Constitution, which was designed to protect ALL Americans.

Democracy rests on the foundation that ALL men are equally qualified to participate in governing. But history has adequately proved that many men and women are not qualified to participate in government. They are no more able to participate, than all men can become doctors, mechanics, musicians, engineers or parents.

In a Republic, stringent qualifications should be imposed on those who run for office and they MUST be held responsible for their actions while in office. Voting should be limited to those who have certain educational, residential, and age requirements. I do not believe that a person on welfare, should be able to vote on any issue which has to do with the spending of money, since they help to produce nothing.

My personal opinion is that Social equality must be eliminated if we are to remain free. This will mean that miscegenation MUST be replaced by racial integrity and this can only be done through racial separation. Although some may argue vehemently regarding this, I believe we may see the time, prior to the Biblical time when every man shall return to his own land and his own people, when we may have geographical separation within the United States.

Until such a time as God takes a hand in the affairs of men - and He will, make no mistake about this! - until such time, our greatest apathy is that brought about by our White leaders, mostly within the church. Those who tell their people that "since we are now under grace," we can do away with the laws of God. What nonsense! Both Jesus and the Apostle Paul refuted this heresy. The answer to our survival is found in 2 Chronicles 7:14, if we really want it: "If my people, which are called by my name, (ask yourself who these are, they most certainly are not the anti-Christ of Judaism) will

humble themselves, and pray, and seek My face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and WILL FORGIVE THEIR SINS, AND WILL HEAL THEIR LAND!"

When White Christian Americans realize they are to blame for the mess which now exists and get their hearts right with God, then we will have the national revival which will save America. It will not be done through force of arms itself, although I certainly believe that we MUST be prepared to defend our Christian principles at all costs. I am a great believer in "Walk softly, but carry a big stick." In other words, "Don't shoot off your mouth about what you are going to do, but be prepared for any eventuality."

Then, as the enemy becomes more determined and more active, and they will as they see AMERICAN Christians waking up to the truth, remember the promise of Luke 21:28 is still valid: "When these things (wars, famines, pestilence, earthquakes, persecutions, etc.) begin to come to pass; then look up, and lift up your heads; for YOUR REDEMPTION DRAWETH NIGH!"  
MARANATHA!

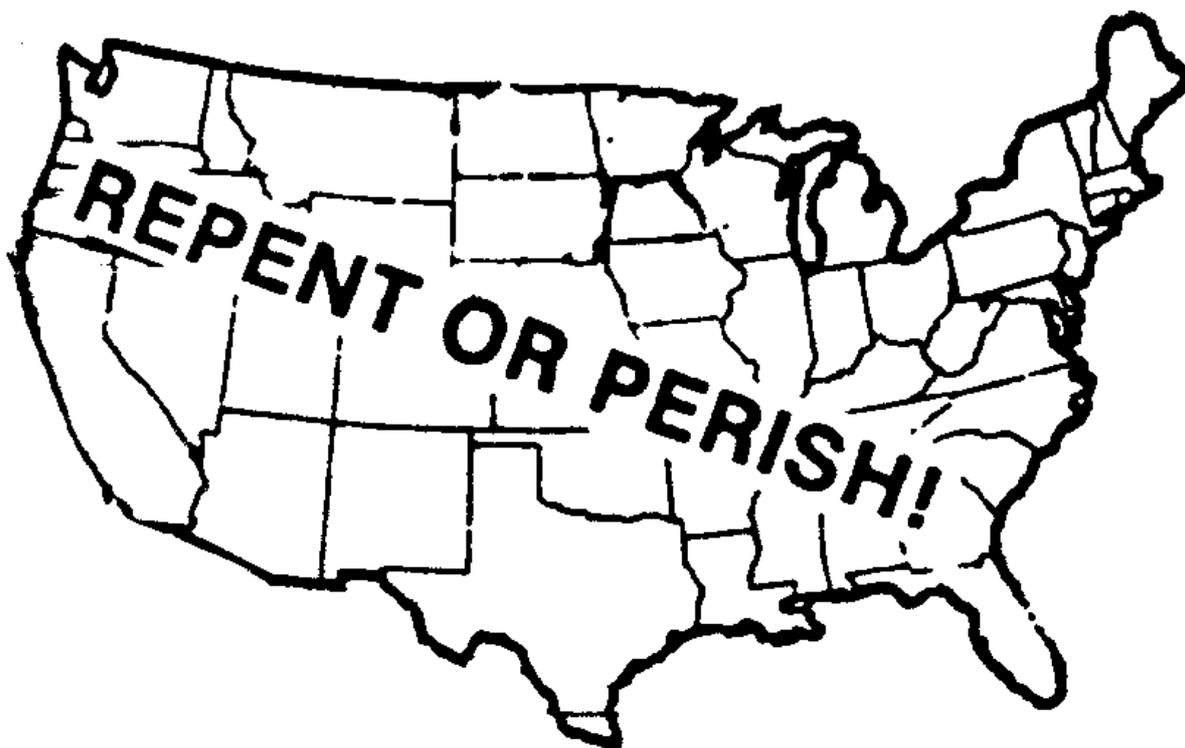
For Christ, the truth, and a free America,

Jack Mohr

Brig. Gen. C.P.D.L.

# Are You Following a New False Religion?

by  
Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, AUS Ret.



**THE WICKED SHALL BE TURNED INTO HELL AND ALL NATIONS THAT FORGET GOD!**

*"But though we, or an angel from heaven preach unto you any other Gospel than that which we have preached unto you, (the OLD CROSS), let him be accursed", - (Gal. 1:8).*

Within recent months, I have distributed many one page flyers titled [THE OLD CROSS VS. THE NEW CROSS](#). It came from an anonymous source, but was of such a vital nature, and I have received so many favorable comments on it, that I have decided to enlarge on its contents. It is a MUST message for these "closing out days of tins Age". This article titled [ARE YOU FOLLOWING A FALSE RELIGION?](#) needs to be read in humbleness, asking God's Holy Spirit to lead us into His truth.

Three distinct scriptures are given as a basic reference. Hosea 4:6, which says: "My people are destroyed for lack of KNOWLEDGE; because thou has rejected knowledge I (God) will also reject thee, that thou shouldest be no more a priest to Me! seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I also will forget thy children."

We need to realize here, that there is a great deal of difference between KNOWLEDGE and the EDUCATION which is being pushed so vigorously by the advocates of Secular Humanism.

The English word KNOWLEDGE, as used here in the KJV, comes from the Hebrew word "da'ath" which literally means: "to be aware of; to know". EDUCATION, on the other hand, according to

Webster's New World Dictionary, means: "to train; to develop skill of mind by formal schooling, or study".

One can easily see the importance of teaching TRUTH. If TRUTH is not taught to the developing mind, all sorts of problems arise.

The Apostle Paul recognized the difference between a KNOWLEDGEABLE man, and one who had EDUCATED God out of his life. In Romans 1:21, 23, Paul used these rather harsh words: "Because that when they knew (about) God, they glorified Him not as God, neither were they thankful; but became vain (Greek: "mataioo: meaning: "to become foolish; to become wicked, or idolatrous; vain") in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened, professing themselves to be wise, they became fools". Paul goes on to enlarge on this in 2 Timothy 3:7 -when he speaks about those who are "Ever learning, and never able to come to a knowledge of the truth."

Today, America is overrun with "educated idiots", with strings of degrees behind their name, yet who refuse to accept the truth as laid down by God in His Holy Word. The prophet Isaiah, writing hundreds of years before the time of Paul further labels them in Isaiah 56:10, 11, when he says: "His (Israel's) watchmen are blind; they are all ignorant (of the truth), they are all dumb dogs; they cannot (or will not) bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber: Yea, they are greedy dogs (Heb. "keleb" literally meaning: "a male prostitute") which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand, they all look to their own way, everyone to his gain..."

What a terrible indictment of our nation's political and religious leaders. Instead of acting as WATCHMEN to warn our people of danger, they have "gone to sleep on duty," or worse yet, joined the enemy. They will lie, and compromise to stay in office, or to gain a larger church, or stay on national television.

This truth was vitally illustrated to me a number of years ago, (before I learned the truth about Judaism, and began to speak out about it), when I spoke at a large Christian University in the East. Conversing with its Chancellor, I asked him why Dr. Billy Graham had gone soft on communism and liberalism, when at one time he took a strong stand against it. (Today he will not hold a city revival unless the ultra-liberal National Council of Churches is one of its sponsors).

Yet this organization publicly advocates things which Dr. Graham knows are wrong.

After a few seconds of reflection, this godly educator answered; "A few weeks ago, Dr. Graham and his wife Ruth were in this office, and I asked Billy this same question. He refused to answer or look me in the eye. But his wife Ruth, looked me straight in the eye, as she said: 'We intend to do anything necessary to fill the football stadium.'" "Doing everything for their own gain," the Apostle said.

Then we have another strong witness in Amos 8:11-12 - "Behold the days come, saith the Lord God, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the Lord, And they (the people) shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north, even to the east, they shall run to and fro to seek the Word of the Lord and shall not find it". During times of spiritual famine such as this, charlatans have an easy prey among people seeking the truth, unless they have a firm foundation in God's Word.

This is a terrible indictment against our preachers and seminary professors. It too has second and third scriptural witnesses. In Jeremiah 23:22, we are told: "But if they (the pastors and priests) had stood in My (God's) counsel, and had caused My people to hear My words, then they should have turned from their wicked way, and from the evil of their doing".

As we look around us, we can see that there has been very little "turning from wicked ways," among our people. Even the great charismatic revivals of recent years, which were supposed to have saved thousands, have made little inroads on sin. A few years ago, the charismatics boasted about how their revivals in Rwanda had saved 86% of the people. Yet it was these "saved" Pentecostals who chopped up other Christians, merely because they were from another tribe.

The same thing on a lesser scale has taken place within the White Israel nations of Christendom, as preachers have done a fair job in preaching the "salvation" message, but have sadly neglected the message of "Christian responsibility after salvation". Today, the average church has become one that follows the NEW CROSS path of compromising with the world in order to receive it's approval.

Paul admonished the young preacher Timothy, in 2 Timothy 4:2-4 to: "Preach the WORD! (not the doctrine of some church, but the WORD); be instant in season, out of season (in other words, make your preaching coincide with what the Word teaches); REPROVE! REBUKE! EXHORT! with all longsuffering (patience and forbearance) and doctrine. For the time will come (it is here now), when they (church lay men and women) will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts (yearning for material. things) shall they heap to themselves teachers having itching (Gk: "knetos" meaning by implication to "tickle.") ears; and shall turn their ears from hearing the truth, and shall be turned to fables."

This is what happens to Christians who follow the NEW CROSS teaching of men like evangelist Benny Hinn, or Paul Crouch of Trinity Broadcasting System (TBS).

What are these "fables" they teach? The Apostle identifies them in Titus 1:10, 11 - "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision (Jews - Benny is one, you know), Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert (lead astray) whole houses (families), teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's (money's) sake". Watch the actions of these Judeo-Christians TV charlatans as they "PRAISE THE LORD" loudly on one hand, while raising money for their cause on the other.

I recall a recent event on television, where the Trinity Broadcasting System, headed by Paul and Jan Crouch were holding their nationwide PRAISE THE LORDATHON!! Over and over again, so-called Christians, including Jan, were shown dancing in most un-Christian attitudes, as they whirled to the beat of the same jungle music used by the Satanists in darkest Africa. (I know for I have seen them on the scene in Africa). Jan was dressed to look more like a high priced prostitute, than the wife of a dignified president of a Christian Broadcasting System, with her blonde hair piled high on her head, and makeup "ala Tammy Bakker". She danced and whirled with the best of them, banging her noise maker and shouting: "Praise the Lord!" We have just passed the \$4-million mark!" All during the preaching that followed, often by Black preachers who steamed up the audience with their shouting rendition of what they called the WORD, a message flashed across the bottom of the screen which said: SEND YOUR CONTRIBUTIONS TO ...! I thought of the verse in Tints 2:11 where Paul said: "...who subvert whole houses, teaching things they ought not, for filthy lucre's (love of money's) sake". The Apostle Paul goes on to further explain this in vs. 14, where he says: "Not giving heed to Jewish fables and commandments of men that turn from the truth," and I recalled how these anti-Christ enemy of God (Jews) are praised on tins so-called Christian Broadcasting System.

Have you ever heard this verse used as the text for a sermon? In sixty years in a fundamental Baptist church, I never heard it even read! This is another indication that these folks are following the NEW CROSS!

A final scriptural reference I'd like to use is found in Phil. 3:18, 19 - "For many (so-called Christians) walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you, even weeping, that they are enemies of the cross of Christ; Whose end is their destruction: whose God is their belly (love of material things), and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things."

Here is the crux of the problem. Our churches are crammed with "saved" folks. They want Jesus as Savior, all right, so they take Him as a sort of Celestial Fire Insurance Policy to keep them out of hell. But they do not want Him as King, no matter how often they call Him "Lord". For when they accept Him as "King", they MUST acknowledge His right to control their lives, and neither they or their pastor's want to stop "doing their own thing!"

As the result of this kind of religious thinking, we have seen a strange and very sad phenomenon take place in America where with 50-million "born again" Christians, the nation is headed for hell faster than at any time in our existence. Is it because the vast majority of these folks want to follow the easy way of the NEW CROSS, rather than the path of dedication required by the OLD?

Could it be that most professing Christians are in the category spoken of by Jesus in Matthew 5:13, when He said: "Ye (Christians) are the salt of the earth: but when the salt has lost its savor, (it's ability to act as salt and hold back corruption), wherewith shall it be salted? (How can it be rejuvenated?) it is therefore good for nothing but to be trodden under the foot of man". In other words: "Thrown into the garbage!" "Harsh words," you say, but from the lips of the Master Himself!

How many professing Christians do you know who are Alka Seltzer Christians? They come to church on Sunday and "fizz" for an hour or two, then the rest of the week you can't tell them from the worldly crowd. They go to the same places (casinos; bars, etc.) They run around with the same worldly crowd; they use the same worldly language, many won't even say "grace" before they eat in a public place. For all intents and purposes, they are not only in the world, they are of the world. Then we wonder why the country regresses into sin and corruption.

Paul, looking at the NEW CROSS Christians of His day said (Gal. 1:6, 7) - "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from Him that called you into the grace of Christ, unto another Gospel: which is not another: but there are some that trouble you, and would pervert (Greek - METASTREPHO, meaning: "corrupt; turn from the truth") the Gospel of Christ."

Once again the ugly head of the NEW CROSS raises itself as a tool of the enemy, to turn Christians away from the truth. Unfortunately, many are "sucked in" by their sorcery.

So let's spend a few moments seeing how almost unannounced and undetected, this Gospel of the NEW CROSS has crept into our Christian churches and polluted them! (This is especially true of those churches who pride themselves with being Judeo-Christian).

While the NEW CROSS gives every outward appearance of being the real thing, it's relation to the OLD CROSS is superficial, while the differences are fundamental.

Let me examine the NEW CROSS, point by point and show you how it differs from the CROSS taught in God's Word!

1 - This new evangelical approach employs essentially the same language as the old-time evangelism, while changing its contents and misplacing its emphasis.

As you examine the CROSS taught in the Bible, you find that it has no ties with the world system. It carries out the harsh sentence imposed by the Garden of Eden and given re-emphasis at Sinai: "The soul that sinneth, it shall die!" It is not a message sinful man likes to hear, for it is opposed to the sinful nature of "unsaved" men and women. The Apostle Paul explained it this way: "Wherefore the law (of Mt. Sinai) was our schoolmaster to bring us to Christ, that we might be justified by faith." (Gal. 3:24)

When we look at the Law of Sinia, we know immediately that we can't keep it! And knowing it's sentence, we go scurrying to find a way to safety. Our search reveals only one way out of our predicament, and this is through the shed blood of Christ, when we accept Him as Savior and King. This is the OLD CROSS!

But the NEW CROSS does not oppose the sinful nature of mankind. It recognizes it as being universal and that it crops up in the best of families. So this false religion becomes a friendly pal, and if it is understood properly, can become a source of oceans of fun and good innocent enjoyment. (Ask most any teenager what they want most out of life and they will tell you: "We want to have fun! We want to live life to it's fullest!")

You see, the teaching of the NEW CROSS, allows sinful Adam to live without interference, which

is exactly what he wants. He wants to be free to "do his own thing", whatever that may be. He doesn't have to change his life very much to become a church member under this "new order". His accent is on self enjoyment, rather than on service. He is now having "fun" on a higher level, morally, if not intellectually.

You see, the NEW CROSS teaching gives an entirely new approach to evangelism. The evangelist does not demand that the seeker give up his or her old life before becoming a Christian. He doesn't preach contrasts between the old life of sin and the new one of Christian dedication. He preaches similarities. He seeks to key into public interests, especially among young people, by showing that Christianity makes no unpleasant demands on your life. It negates completely Christ's orders in Matt. 16:24, where He said: "If any man (woman) will come after Me, let Him deny himself, and take up his CROSS and follow Me. For whosoever will save his (her) life will lose it; but whosoever will love his (her) life for My sake, will find it".

The OLD CROSS demands OBEDIENCE and DISCIPLINE, while the NEW CROSS makes no unpleasant demands on the seeker. The crux of the matter is in DENIAL. The WORD says you MUST deny yourself, but the NEW CROSS, says, "NO!" you can continue doing worldly things, we will merely raise them to a higher plane. (So we will have dances in the church from now on, for that will keep our young people in a Christian atmosphere).

Whatever the sin-mad world happens to be clamoring for at the moment, the NEW CROSS will find skillful and clever ways of accommodating. It will show the world that the church offers the same thrills, on a higher spiritual plane of course, which will be more spiritually uplifting than the worldly version, while giving you the same sensations.

So although the WORD of God says very clearly in Lev. 20:13 - "If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death". The NEW CROSS crowd immediately says: "But that was in the Old Testament, where God was a God of hate; we live under the New Covenant of LOVE, and while we may hate the sin, we MUST always love the sinner, so let them join the church. In fact, we don't even object too much if a homosexual becomes pastor of our church. We Christians must be broad-minded, you know."

But the OLD CROSS, as found in the NEW COVENANT, has the same message: Romans 1:21) "Because that when they knew God, they glorified Him not as God, and their foolish heart was darkened. (Vs. 22) -"Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools". (vs. 23) "And changed the glory of the incorruptible God into the image made like corruptible man..." Vs. 24 -"Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonor their own bodies between themselves".

He goes on in Vs. 26 and 27, to explain the homosexual lifestyle, which is now approved by the NEW CROSS, and in Vs. 32 shows that the same penalty, DEATH, that as found in Leviticus, is in operation in the New Covenant.

While the OLD CROSS demanded the DEATH penalty for the sinner, the NEW CROSS merely redirects him into a better way. It gives him a cleaner, jollier way of living, and saves his self-respect. He no longer has to look on himself as a rebel against God. To the person who is "self-assertive", it says: "Come and assert yourself in Christ!" To the "egotist" it says: "Come and do your boasting in the Lord!" To those who seek "thrills", it says: "Come and enjoy the thrill that only Christ can give!"

Any Christian message which is slanted in the direction of the current vogue in order to make it acceptable to the public, while the philosophy behind this deception may be sincere, its sincerity does not save it from being false. It is FALSE, because it is BLIND! It misses completely the true meaning of the CROSS.

The message preached by the NEW CROSS preachers may be 97% good, but it is like rat poison that is 97% cornmeal. It is the 3% arsenic that kills. So it is with the protégés of the NEW CROSS.

Their spurious teaching of a "pre-tribulation" RAPTURE, causes potential soldiers of Christ, to hide in their comfortable spiritual foxholes, while the battle rages, as they pray for Christ to rescue them from the results of their own apathy.

They teach that Christ did away with the Law on Calvary, and that Christians are no longer "under the law". Even though Jesus rebutted this falsehood Himself, and the Apostle Paul said in Rom. 3:31 - "God forbid!"

They seldom speak about SIN, which the Bible defines as "transgression of the law", in 1 John 3:4. So according to their way of reasoning, if there is no LAW, there can be no SIN, yet we see the results of it all around us every day.

The teaching of the NEW CROSS causes its followers to accept church doctrine, which elevates God's worst enemies, to a Chosen People status, even though the King told the Jewish leaders: "Ye believe not, because ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP" (emphasis mine), (John 10:26). In Matt. 23:14, Jesus accused the Jewish leaders of going to great length to gain converts, only to change them into "two-fold more a child of hell than yourselves", which should give you a clear picture of where Christian Zionists stand in Christ's opinion.

Yet the NEW CROSS pastors venerate them and place them on a pedestal, even though we are warned in 2 John 11 that to do so makes us "partaker in their evil deeds". How many of you who read these words will be willing to stand before God some day and answer for the millions of unborn babies who have been murdered in mostly Jew run, Jew owned abortion clinics? The Bible says you will be held accountable, if you help them! This will apply to everyone, even the Hal Lindsey's the Jack Van Impe's and the Peter LaLonde's.

I believe it would be worth our time to look specifically at the OLD CROSS. It is a bleak, stark, symbol of death! It stands for an abrupt and violent end of human life.

In Roman times when a man took up his cross and started down the road with it, he had already said "good-bye" to his family and friends. He knew he was never coming back, for the cross he bore never made any compromises. It modified nothing! It spared nothing! It slew all of the man, completely and for eternity. It made no attempt to remain on good terms with its victim. It struck cruelly and hard, and when it had finished its gruesome work, the man was dead!

Whether we like it or not, the race of Adam is under the death penalty. God told our father and mother, Adam and Eve (Gen. 2:17) "Of the tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil, thou shalt not eat of it; for in the day that thou eatest of it, thou shalt surely die".

Our maternal grandmother Eve, preferred to believe the "tempter" rather than God, when he told her: "...Ye shall not surely die! For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, your eyes will be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil". (Gen. 3:4, 5).

The Bible tells us that when Even "saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise; she took of the fruit thereof and did eat, and gave unto her husband also with her; and he did eat". Thus death came to the Adamic race, for they began to die the moment they ate of the forbidden fruit

Today, there is no commutation and no escape from the death penalty, whether you follow the OLD CROSS or the NEW one.

God cannot approve of the "fruits of sin", no matter how innocent they may appear to our earthly eyes. So God saves men and women by slaying them on the cross and then raising them to life through the death of His Son, our Kinsman Redeemer.

Any evangelist or pastor who attempts to draw friendly parallels between the ways of God and man, is false to the truth of God, and cruel to the souls of those entrusted to him. He will be held accountable before God for his falsehood. In Luke 17:1, Jesus told us: "...It is impossible but that offenses will come: but woe unto him through whom they come. It were better that a millstone were

hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he offend one of these little ones".

Faith in Christ does not parallel the world, it intersects it! In coming to Christ we do not bring our old life up to a higher plane, we leave it at the CROSS. For we KNOW that the "corn of wheat, must fall into the ground and die before it can reproduce", (John 12:24).

Those of us who preach and teach the Gospel, have a tremendous responsibility on our shoulders, for we must not think of ourselves as Public Relations agents, sent out by God to establish good will between Christ and the World. We must never imagine ourselves as being commissioned by Christ, to make Him acceptable to big business, sports, the press, or modern education. We are prophets, not diplomats! Our message MUST never be one of comparison. It MUST BE - "Repent, or ye shall all likewise perish," (Luke 13:3).

This is why I am somewhat skeptical of the professional athletes who claim to be Christian. They say they "love the Lord", yet continue to play ball on Sunday, when they know they are keeping many people away from church. What they profess, is not consistent with what they do!

The Christian compromise with sports and the world has gone so far that the Catholic church holds a Saturday night mass, so that its people are free on Sunday to do what they want while a huge Southern Baptist church in this area, has a special meeting during the week, for its members who work in the local casinos. No wonder our nation is in trouble when we put ourselves first before God. Isaiah 58:13 we read: "If thou turn away thy foot from the sabbath, from doing thy pleasure on My holy day; and call it the sabbath of delight, the holy of the Lord; honorable, and shall honour Him, not doing thine own ways, nor finding thine own pleasure, nor speaking thine own words: Then shalt thou delight thyself in the Lord, and I will cause thee to ride upon the high places of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage of Jacob thy father; for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it". How many so-called Christians do you know who follow this admonition?

God offers eternal life to all those who will come to Him through His Son, Jesus the Christ. He does not offer an improved life, as the NEW CROSS teaches, but a NEW LIFE, out of death! Whoever wants to possess it, must be willing to "pass under the rod". They must be willing to completely repudiate themselves and agree with God's just sentence against them.

What does this mean to the individual? to the condemned man or woman who is seeking life through Jesus Christ? There is only one way this theology can be transmitted into life! It is quite simple. It comes as one is brought under conviction by the Holy Spirit and who is willing to repent! They MUST be willing to completely forsake their sins, the world, and themselves! They must cover nothing, defend nothing in the old life, excuse nothing! They MUST come not seeking terms at the hands of God, not to "plea bargain" with Him, but with a willingness to bow their head before the stroke of God's displeasure, acknowledge that they are worthy of it. Hebrews 10:31 tells us: "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God." It is not the easy, "speak a little prepared prayer and ask Jesus into your' heart," that the modern evangelist loves to speak about.

This is not something one can safely "fool with", for "Be not deceived, God is not mocked, whatsoever a man (woman) sows, that shall they also reap." (Gal. 6:7)

Once you come to the realization that you are helpless to save yourself, that no amount of wealth, prestige, or good works can give you eternal life, then you are ready for Holy Spirit conviction of sin, which will cause you to repent and gaze upon the face of the risen Savior, accepting His sacrifice made for you. When you do this, then power, and life, and rebirth, and cleansing will come into your life.

The same CROSS that ended the earthly life of the Son of God, now puts an end to you, the rebel and sinner, with your earthly desires. Then the same power that raised Christ from the dead, will raise you up to a new life in Christ Jesus. It is not an elevation and bettering of the old life, it is something completely new, a new beginning!

Many will object to this assessment. They will say it is too "narrow," or is my private view of

salvation. Yet God has set His "hallmark" of approval on this message from the day of the Apostle Paul to the present, whether it has been stated in these exact words or not. This has been the context of all the preaching that has ever impacted and brought true power to the world in the last Twenty Centuries.

If you don't have this power and witness in your life, I suggest you take a close, personal inventory of your Christian experience, to make sure that you received the truth of the OLD CROSS, rather than the falsehood embodied in the New.

The Reformers and Revivalists of Christendom put their emphasis on the OLD CROSS, and men, women, and children; whole communities and countries were saved through the mighty operations of the Holy Spirit. Point out to me, if you can, one mighty revival in the last fifty years that has changed the spiritual face of America. The "high powered" evangelist sweeps into town with his entourage and fills the football stadium night after night. Service after service people flock forward at his persuasion to kneel at the altar and sign a Commitment Card. The media headlines "forty thousand saved in this Holy Ghost revival." Then the evangelist leaves, and the city returns to pretty much as it was before. The bars remain open, the prostitutes and pimps still prowl the streets, the dope peddler can still be found at his favorite corner, and the places that peddle flesh and pornography still continue at full speed.

compare this to the old revivals, preached under the OLD CROSS, that took place in the Nineteenth and the beginning of the Twentieth Century; preached by men like D. L. Moody, Billy Sunday and other Spirit filled men. The bars were closed, pimps and prostitutes were saved, the halls of pornography were closed, WHY? Because the power of the OLD CROSS causes men and women to change, while the preaching of the NEW, may bring church members, but in many instances they are the "salt which has lost it's saltiness

Today, with time running out, this country, and all of Christendom for that matter, needs a real dose of the OLD CROSS, in order to survive. It is the only medicine that will put the FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL into operation: "If my people, which are called by my name, will humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sins, and will HEAL THEIR LAND," (2 Chron. 7:14, emphasis 'nine). How we love to quote this verse in the churches of America. But have you ever heard your pastor preach a sermon on Isaiah 59:1, 2?

In this passage we are told that God has not lost His power. He is the same God that opened the Red Sea, shook down the walls of Jericho, and stood beside the Shepherd boy David as he faced the Philistine giant Goliath. But verse 2 says: "But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid His face from you that HE WILL NOT HEAR" (Emphasis mine!) Why don't we hear this message preached from our pulpits? Is it because it is not a pleasant message and does not fit in with the gospel of the NEW CROSS? Instead we have God pictured as some grey bearded grandfather character, sitting on a fluffy cloud, as He looks over the earth and says: "I know they are a bunch of ornery little devils, but I love them so much that I will make certain they all get into my kingdom." No way! No matter what the apostates preach differently!

Today as the clouds darken, the thunder rolls, the lightning flashes and the storms of the New Age Movement move in, we need to KNOW that we have a FORMULA FOR OUR SURVIVAL that will work. It will work because God said it would! (2 Chron. 7:14)

Must our people be driven to their knees and have their nose rubbed in the dirt, before they will "listen to God, OBEY, and be saved both spiritually and physically?" In the "olden days" our forefathers were called "stiff necked", and looking back over the last 35 centuries, it doesn't seem that we have learned very much. We certainly haven't learned the lesson that: "He who does not learn from the mistakes of history is bound to repeat them."

In I Cor. 10:11, we are told that the warnings of scripture were for our example and "written for our admonition." That's why Deut. 28 was written. It clearly outlines the blessing that come through

OBEDIENCE, and the curses that come when we disobey.

It is the story in brief of modern Christendom and what is happening to us. Notice vs. 25 - "The Lord shall cause thee to be smitten before your enemies. Why do you think that great, powerful Uncle Sam was defeated in Korea and Vietnam by nations smaller than most of our states? We did not win a victory with honor in either war. We lost them! Not because of the lack of bravery on the part of our men in uniform, but because of the lack of moral courage on the part of the men who were running our government. Then to add "salt to our wounds," these same men abandoned our "prisoners of war," often to a horrible death and are now "licking the boots" of our one time enemy, in order to get material gain. How much more immoral can leaders become?

In vs. 33 we are told that "The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours, shall a nation thou knowest not eat up ..." If you can't see this happening in our Foreign Aid Program, it is because you have deliberately closed your eyes and mind to the truth.

Vs. 43 says - "The stranger that is within thee shalt get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low. He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him; he will become the head, and thou shalt be the tail." Under the NEW CROSS theology this is what has happened, until today, we see once Christian America, being run by heathen aliens who hate our God. (Look at President Clinton's appointees to high government positions. The vast majority are Black, Hispanic, or Jews, and very few qualify as Christian. Many are oriented towards the immorality of sodomy).

In verses 58-61, we are told the diseases that will come because of our disobedience. Could AIDS be one of them? The health of America is in jeopardy today in spite of the billions we spend on Health Care Programs. And we haven't seen anything yet, unless we repent and turn to God. The NEW CROSS will not save us! Under the OLD CROSS, we have two options: (1) "God's way - the easy way"; (2) or, we can continue "doing our own thing", and learn that "The way of the transgressor (they who buck God), is not only very hard, but that it ALWAYS leads to DISASTER"? Why is it that the adherents of the NEW CROSS never teach this eternal truth?

Dare we, as heirs to God's legacy of power, tamper with the truth? Dare we, with our stubby little pencils, erase the lines of God's blueprint or alter the pattern God showed us at Calvary! God forbid!

Let us return to preaching the "whole counsel of God's Word; the OLD CROSS", and know once again, the firsthand power and victory which can be ours through Christ Jesus.

I dare you to look closely at yourself. Stand before the mirror in your comfortable home and look yourself straight in the eye, if you dare. Search your heart! What CROSS do you preach? The OLD or the NEW? Which King do you follow, the King who died for you on the OLD CROSS, or the anti-Christ Lucifer of the NEW?

**The End**

# Background To Betrayal! New Edition!

by Lt. Col. Gordon (Jack) Mohr, AUS Ret.  
(A Message of Warning to Sleeping Christian Americans!)

*'A wonderful and horrid thing is committed in the land; the prophets (preachers) prophesy (preach) falsely and the priests (political leaders) bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so; and what will ye do in the end thereof?' -  
Jeremiah 5:30, 31*

## Background To Betrayal!

The word **BETRAYAL**, going "hand in hand" with **TREASON**, is no longer a popular word in the English language. Once looked on as a heinous sin, it has become so common place in the nations of Christendom, that it seldom raises eyebrows anymore.

In Isaiah 58:1, God's messengers are admonished to: "Cry aloud! Spare not! Lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and show my people (Israel) their transgressions".

This is no longer popular, and for the most part, our pastors have refused to do this. As a result, the patient is very sick, and is in extreme danger. Unless something is done soon, he will die a horrible, painful death!

But the strange and alarming fact is that the doctors we have put in charge of the patient's welfare, (and of course we are speaking about the United States and Canada in particular) have betrayed his trust. In fact, they are doing everything in their power to weaken him and hasten his demise. They have allowed quacks to dictate his treatment, which has become detrimental to his recovery.

"A serious charge", you say, and indeed it is! Especially since it is true!

This patient is very dear to most of us, for it is our land. The men we have put into office for the past eighty years, for the most part, whether Republican or Democrat, have allowed the enemy to infiltrate our government and dictate the course of our nation. Their ultimate purpose is to destroy this Christian Constitutional Republic. They openly brag about their nefarious plans!

We all know that America is hopelessly in debt! In spite of all the words we hear from Washington, about "balancing the budget", our government leaders know this is impossible as long as the Federal Reserve is in charge of our economy. We have been sold a "moral code" which stinks of death and corruption, often promoted by "frocked devils", who stand behind the pulpits of some of our most prestigious churches, masquerading as Christian shepherds, when in reality they are henchmen of the devil.

In order to hasten the demise of the patient, measures are being constantly passed by a "captive" Congress, (recently a high ranking Israeli official boasted: "We have the best Congress money can buy!") which are turning citizen against citizen through a heathen philosophy which has invaded this once Christian nation from Eastern Europe, which was designed to enslave us under their New World Order.

The "loud mouthed" liberals with their high sounding talk about "loving everyone", and "all men are created equal", have very little love for the Blacks, the Indians or the Chicanos, and by their own actions are preparing these people as "cannon fodder" in a coming racial war, which will make Bosnia and Rwanda look like Sunday School picnics in comparison. Listen to Article II, par. 5, in their "Plan for World Conquest!" "Through the press we have gained the power to influence while remaining ourselves in the shade; we have the gold of the world in our hands, notwithstanding that we had to gather it out of oceans of blood and tears. But it has paid us! Although we have sacrificed

thousands of our own people, each victim on our side, is worth in the sight of G-d, a thousand of the goyim" (Non-Jew animals). In 1858, a Rabbi Reichhorn, head Rabbi of France, at the funeral of another rabbi, said: "Wars are the Jews harvests! With them we kill off the Christians and gain control of their gold. We have already killed 100-million of them, and the end is not yet".

Maybe you are one of those "brainwashed" people who can look at the terror of Bosnia or Rwanda, and say: "It will never happen here!" But it is happening, right before your eyes, if you would only be willing to open them and see the truth! It does not take an extremely intelligent person to see the disintegration of America taking place before our eyes, and when you see this, you may be able to understand the significance of Khrushchev's words years ago, when he stood behind the podium of the U.N. in New York City, pounding on it with his shoe, as he screamed: "We will bury you!" Or maybe you are one of those "brainwashed sheeple", who believe that "Communism is dead!"

Most American politicians, and of course the gurus of the media, put down words such as those of Khrushchev, as the ranting of a little peasant. Yet when he returned home, according to Pravda, he stated: "I went to America and spit in their face, and they thought it was dew!" So much for our political brilliance! As a result, in spite of all you hear to the contrary, the previous Communist countries, are all controlled today by "hardnosed Communist Jews" who hate our guts, and wish for our destruction! They say so openly!

As far back as 1949, Dmitri Manualisky, head of the United Nations Security Force, from his position as Under Secretary of Military and Political Affairs of the U.N. said: "Communism and capitalism cannot long exist side by side. We are not strong enough now to destroy them (the U.S.) so we will begin by producing the greatest peace offensive the world has ever seen. There will be unheard of concessions on our side, and the Capitalist nations, stupid and decadent, will leap at the chance to be our friends; they will rejoice in their self-destruction. Then, when their guard is down, and they have gone to sleep, we will **SMASH** them with our clenched fist!"

While that boast was made over 45 years ago, our government, while spending hundreds of billions of dollars on defense, has actually saved them from economic disaster on at least fourteen major occasions, using your tax dollars and today we are in the process of building them up again to the point where they can destroy us. If they pose no danger, then ask yourself why they are producing two nuclear submarines each quarter, when we have not built one in the last five years. Why are they building two nuclear Supercarriers per year, when we have stopped all construction on ours? Could it be that we have really "gone to sleep", or is **TREASON** rife in Washington, DC.?

Have all these strange things taken place through some strange evolutionary process, or have they been deliberately caused for a Satanic purpose, the long range destruction of Christian America?

For over fifty years, decent, God-fearing Americans have watched in frustration, the painful and rapid disintegration of the greatest nation the world has ever known. During this period we have lost our International prestige, and have gone downhill in economics, politics, and moral and military strength.

Most Christians have stood by in frustrated silence, as our Constitutional processes have been eroded, our competitive free enterprise system has been replaced with a socialist welfare State, our national resources depleted and given to our enemy in the name of "detente".

We have stood helplessly on the side walks of this nation, as our sons and daughters have been sacrificed in two major "nowin" wars, neither of which was fought for American interests, and both of which were fought under the spider flag of the United Nations, for the benefit of the International Banking Bandits.

Today, this country is in retreat on every front. Our moral and spiritual decline has reached the point that where once great churches, which were "light houses for the Gospel" a few years ago, are now "religious country clubs" where men and women attend because of the prestige it gives. Others, with their "flashing psychedelic lights and religious rock music", have turned into "glorified

religious honky tonks." All one would need to do is put a flashing red light over the entrance and they would fit comfortably into any whore house district in the city, complete with a Sodomite as pastor. Today the gospel of most churches and of the TV evangelists, is the Social Gospel, courtesy of the Talmudic influence on Christianity.

Today, America is faced with a "black out" of **TRUTH**. How can our people understand the dangers we face, when the media is controlled by our enemies, and our churches are often under this same control? Why are we in retreat everywhere?

This message is not for the purpose of discussing our defeats of the past, although there have been many unnecessary ones.

It is not to point out the lowering of America's morals, for I'm sure you are intelligent enough to see that for yourself. This message is an attempt to show you how we have lost, and are losing our freedom, and to map a remedy which will stop this!

I want to show you how these problems have been deliberately manipulated to bring about the present crisis, where we see men like President Clinton who are openly contemptuous of our Constitutional laws, and promotes those who are hostile to the concept of a Christian Republic, while hypocritically attempting to pass themselves off as Christians.

It is not so much that men like Bill Clinton do not understand the problems which are confronting us, as it is that they are determined to "do their own thing", regardless of how many laws of God and man they break in the process. It has become like the early days of world history, when there was chaos, as "every man did that which was right in his own sight!"

The facts I present in this message are not popular with the majority of Americans, even those who go by the name of Christian. To some of you they will seem repugnant and diametrically opposed to what you are being taught in your own church and by the media. Some of you will be inclined to scoff before you read very far, and many may stop reading when you read facts which conflict with what you believe.

I am not concerned with that, for my task is to give you the **TRUTH**. What you do with it, immediately becomes a personal matter between God and you, and He will hold you accountable for what you do with this truth!

A time came in my life, (after I began my **CRUSADE FOR CHRIST AND COUNTRY MINISTRY**, in fulfillment of a promise I made to God when I was a prisoner of the communists in Korea), when I was tremendously disturbed by what I saw taking place. One day, during my daily Bible Study, I read 2 Chron. 19:2. It is the story of a Godly king named Jehosaphat, who was seduced into helping an evil king named Ahab in a war that was going on. He told Ahab: "My people will be as your people in this

In the battle which followed, Ahab was killed, and Jehosaphat escaped by the "skin of his teeth". When he returned to Jerusalem, he was met by a prophet of the Lord who told him . . . Shouldest thou help the ungodly? and love them, that hate the Lord? Therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord". Maybe the Judeo-Christian preachers who praise the anti-Christ of Judaism, calling them God's Chosen, should meditate on these words before they bring His Wrath on them and their people.

If God never changes, as the Bible clearly teaches, then He hates atheist nations as much today, as when He had them destroyed centuries ago. In Psalms 9:10 we read: "The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God". I don't see how it can be any clearer!

God hates atheist nations, whether they be Communist China, or atheist Zionist-Israeli. How can Christian Americans spend a large portion of our Foreign Aid, giving "aid and comfort" to a people who hate our God, and hate everything we stand for as Christians, and have declared their intention of ultimately destroying us? I cannot understand any Christian pastor who would back the enemy!

I do not ask you to believe what I write in this message, but I do expect you to be honest enough to check out the facts I mention. I dare you to put them under the most powerful magnifying glass of truth you can find; in this case the Holy Bible, and when you find that what I say, is backed by God's Word, then have courage enough to act on this truth, whether your pastor is willing to accept it or not. If he refuses to teach the truth, maybe it's time for you to get a new pastor or change churches. Thousands are doing just this!

Some of the last documented information you can obtain on what I write about, will come from a book **IRON CURTAIN OVER AMERICA**, written by Col. John Beatty, in 1951. He is a retired former Intelligence Officer with Army Intelligence and was Chief of the Army Historical Section. Some of the information I will give you in this message is taken from his book. I suggest you get a copy for your library. Because of it's contents, both the book and it's author have come under constant attack from Zionists, Communists, and the "brainwashed" Judeo-Christian church.

The facts I learned through diligent study, convinced me that Christians **MUST** learn to differentiate between Zionism and Judaism, as they are not always the same. Yehudi Menuhin, the famous Jewish violinist once said: "I am an integrated citizen of the United States. I am a Jew by religion and by nothing else". This man waged a relentless and courageous campaign against Zionism, which is the militant, political arm of Judaism. He stated: "they only use and abuse their religion to promote Jewish nationalism, the new religion of so many subverted and brainwashed Jewish people". Remember, ours is not a vendetta against the Jewish people, and here I depart radically from some of my Identity brethren who do not believe a Jew can be saved. I do not consider this to be scriptural. This is where I differ radically with those who promote the **SEEDLINE DOCTRINE**.

I am not against the Jewish people, but against the philosophy most of them propagate, which is their desire to destroy America and White Christian civilization. This is their threat!

There are patriotic Jews such as Alfred Lilienthal, author of the revealing book **THE ZIONIST CONNECTION**. (This is another book every concerned Christian should read and have in their library. Especially you pastors who back Zionism). He says: "I believe I articulate the voice of many Jews who wish to think American, but who will not volunteer any expression of their innermost feelings, even though they may cheer from the sidelines. I cannot tolerate Israeli turning me and others, who regard themselves as Americans of Jewish faith, into second-class citizens in our own country . . . yet today, if I wish to maintain my religious affiliation, I am bound, whether I like it or not, to help, assist, give to, lend to the foreign state of Israeli, in a manner in which non-Jewish Americans do not have to do. I refuse to be a hyphenated American. I am neither an American-Jew, nor a Jewish-American. I am an American of Jewish faith, and the Israeli flag is not, has not, and never will be mine". (Taken from **THE READERS DIGEST** in 1950).

So be careful that your prejudice against Jews and their connection with Communism does not color your thinking concerning all Americans of Jewish faith. To do so will be fatal to our very understanding of the meaning of Americanism. **We MUST** be alert to the dangers posed by Zionism and let our people know about them, but we **MUST** not create a climate of hatred which can destroy us all!

I seriously doubt that any of you who read this message, would shoot your watchdog if he barked at night, warning you of an intruder. Yet this in essence is what has happened in the church world in particular in recent years. Only informed Christians, with the help of Almighty God, can save America! The ancient prophet said: "My people are destroyed for lack of **KNOWLEDGE**". Not "lack of education", as so many seem to believe, but lack of **KNOWLEDGE**. There is a great deal of difference between the two.

The great Roman Senator Cicero once said: "It is impossible to know the truth and not be held accountable for it! So I warn you, once you read the truths I will reveal in this message, God will hold you accountable for them, whether you wish to believe them or not! Once you know the truth,

you will have no excuse to remain in your "spiritual foxhole" while the battle for survival rages all about us.

Probably our most difficult task will be to get good, "born again" Christians involved. For as Edmund Burke said: "All that is necessary for evil to succeed, is for good men to do nothing".

We will not lose our freedoms at 3 am. when we answer a knock on the door and are confronted by a man with a red star on his helmet and an automatic rifle in his hands, who says: "Come with me! I'm taking you to a concentration camp!" We will lose it when decent Christians, like you and I, see what is happening, and sit back saying: "I'm only an individual you know. Everyone knows you can't buck city hall!" and when enough Christians feel and act this way, we will lose America. Freedom will die, and we will bury her with this epitaph engraved on her tombstone: "Americans died, because the Christian people of America didn't want to be bothered". Then we will answer before God for our refusal to act!

For us to fully understand what is happening today, we need to go back more than a thousand years in history to look at the fundamental problem of Europe, which was the source, seat, and historic guardian of Western Christian civilization. The problem has always been to save Christendom from the inroads of a heathen philosophy which had and still has its source in Asia.

From the fall of the Roman Empire in the West in 476 A.D. to the present time, one of the principle weaknesses of the Christian world has been in its lack of unity. Wars have been fought, brother against brother, which were instigated by a heathen philosophy for the purpose of destroying White Christian civilization. In one of the principal documents of this enemy, Article 7, Par. 1, says: "The intensification of armaments, the increases of police forces are all essential for the completion of our plans . . ." Throughout the world, we must create ferments, disorders and hostility. Here we gain a double advantage. In the first place we keep check on all countries, for they will know that we have the power to create disorders or restore order. In the second place, by our intrigues we shall tangle up all the threads which we have stretched into the cabinets of all the States. We must be in a position to respond to every act of opposition by war with the neighbors of that country that dares to oppose us, and if they should venture to stand collectively against us, we must offer resistance by universal war (World War). We must compel the governments of the Gentiles (non-Jews) to take action in the direction favored by our plan. If our terrorist attempts against them fail, (and the Israeli Mossad is today the foremost terrorist organization in the world) if we allow a general uprising against our control, we shall respond with the guns of America, or China, or Japan". (We see this clearly today in America Foreign policy, where the United States is playing "world policeman" for the United Nations, under Zionist control).

These breeches were healed in Europe to a certain extent during the Crusades, when men were roused to go to the Holy Land and release Jerusalem from the hands of the infidel Moslem hordes. For nearly a hundred years (1099-1187), the Latin Kingdom of Jerusalem ruled in Palestine, until it was finally driven out by the Saracens under their brilliant leader Saladin.

During this same period a great spiritual unrest rose in men's hearts. This culminated when Martin Luther nailed his ninety-five thesis on the church door at Wittenberg, German in 1517.

The new form of Christianity he began was known as Protestantism, for this was what it was. It protested many of the heathen practices of the Roman Catholic church, and the authority the Pope held over the church. It made remarkable progress among the German people and many of the Teutonic knights embraced this new faith. These men had a strong sense of duty and loyalty to Christian principles and from them, came the brilliant statesmen that made Prussia great.

From the very beginning, the relationship between Germany and the United States was friendly. Not only was the basic blood stream of English descent almost identical to that of the Germans, but in addition over 25% of the early American settlers were of German descent.

In the early 1900's, Germany was admired by this country. She was a strong, Christian nation, part

Protestant, and part Roman Catholic, which exhibited many of the same characteristics which had made America into a world power in a remarkably short period of time.

Then World War came in 1914, in which Britain, France and their allies opposed Germany and her allies. Since the people of America admired both these groups, they were reluctant to join sides. Here was where the foreign, Asiatic influence began to take effect, as under extreme Zionist pressure, this country was literally seduced into fighting against our racial brethren in Germany. It might be well here to recall the words spoken by Rabbi Reich horn in 1856, when he stated: "Wars are the Jews harvests; with them we kill off Christians (in this case, both in Europe and America) and gain control of their gold. We have already killed 100-million of them, and the end is not yet".

In this war, we suffered 116,708 casualties, plus the hundreds of thousands who died in other countries. This war cost the American taxpayer an estimated 32.7-billion dollars, most of which went into the pockets of the Zionist International banker bandits.

Chaim Weismann, a well-known Zionist leader stated in Paul Goodman's book **WEISMANN, A TRIBUTE**, written in 1945- "We Jews are the greatest war profiteers".

The great majority of American Jews were trapped into support of the Zionists, by not being told the facts. It is the same problem encountered among the Judeo-Christians of America. It is a known fact, often bragged about by wealthy Jews, that they made a killing off World War I, and our subsequent wars.

During the buildup when America faced World War I, Woodrow Wilson campaigned under the slogan: "I kept America out of war!" Yet while he was spouting this cliché, his mysterious, Zionist, right-hand man, Col. Edward Mandel House, was in London, working side by side with Winston Churchill, another Zionist sympathizer, to bring America into a war she did not want, on the side of Britain.

So strong was American anti-war feeling, that it took an incident like the sinking of the passenger ship Lusitania on May 15, 1915, by a German U-boat off the coast of Scotland, to bring America into a war she did not want. It has been proven that the Lusitania was loaded with explosives and that Germany had openly warned, in such well read newspapers as the **NEW YORK TIMES**, that if she sailed, Germany would seek to sink her. In spite of this, gullible America was suckered into the war by this atheistic, Asiatic influence we have been speaking about.

Those of you who remember your history, will recall that World War I was touted in the controlled media as a "war to end all wars", when in reality it was just the beginning of our International problems. This greatest spilling of blood between kinsmen of all times, did not bring peace, although it put much wealth into the hands of those who caused it!

At the end of WWI, a secret agreement was made between President Wilson, Prime Minister David Lloyd George of England and Prime Minister Clemenceau of France. These leaders dictated peace terms to conquered Germany, which laid the groundwork for the takeover of control by Hitler a few years later.

The financial crash came in Germany in 1923, when German money, devalued by the International Jewish bankers, caused the people to suffer terribly, especially those in the industrial areas. In their hunger and desperation, as they saw wealthy Jews buying up their mortgaged property for a few cents on the dollar, they began to blame the Jews for their financial problems. They were also influenced strongly by the fact that a great percentage of German Jews were Communists, or communist oriented. Many were leaders in the communist movement.

This attitude was intensified as the German Zionists gained power, and using funds accumulated from race-conscious Jews in other countries, they began buying up German property. Thousands of Jews rushed into Germany to get in on the " gravy train ". As they gained power, they further tightened the " economic screws " on the German people, so that when Hitler arrived on the scene, they were looking for someone to save them from the Jewish vampire which was sucking their

national lifeblood!

At the end of World War I and continuing into World War II, the American people were seduced by clever Jewish propaganda, disseminated through the Jewish controlled media, and Hollywood, into a fanatical hatred of Germany and all things German. Terms such as "boche", and "hun", became common, as well as stories of atrocities committed by German troops, when historical records shows that they were among the most disciplined forces in these wars. Stories were told of Jews being skinned, with lamp shades being made from their skin; of Jews being melted down to make soap, and many other stories, such as the prevalent myth that 6-million Jews died in German Concentration camps. All have been proven false, yet the majority of Judeo-Christians still believe them.

I have in my files a copy of the 1930-31 **JEWISH YEARBOOK**, which shows the total Jewish population of Europe in 1930 to be under 3-million, and we know that hundreds of thousands of Jews fled to Palestine and the "Promised Land" of America during this period. Yet today, Jewish propaganda against the "bad old Germans" still continues unabated. Hollywood still cranks out "goose stepping" anti-German films, while saying nothing about the over 100-million murdered by Zionist controlled Communism. (Maybe the fact that many millions of these murdered people were Christians, make the difference? After all, their Talmud says that "one Jews is worth more in the eyes of G-d, than 1,000 goyim (non-Jew animals)".

In 1936, Britain sought to come to some workable agreement with Hitler, and President Franklin Roosevelt, in his first term of office (1933), recognized Communist Russia, while remaining neutral towards Germany. Then in October 1937, in a speech made in Chicago, FDR did a complete "about face" and came out with a strong tirade against Germany. The task of the anti-Germany propagandists in the U.S., was made easier when Adolf Hitler showed up on the German scene.

In order to better understand what has taken place. It will be necessary for us to go back on the stage of history to the First Millennia of the Christian Era. At this time, several tribes occupied the area between the Don and Volga Rivers, north of the Caucasian Mountains. They were known as Khazars. By slow stages, they extended their boundaries by conquest to the Sea of Azar and the Black Sea. They were a people of mixed Turkish and Mongolian stock.

In the 8th Century AD., the Khazar, tribal chief, wanted a State religion for his pagan people. He adopted a form of Judaism, which was strongly influenced by the Babylonian Talmud and which was in complete opposition to Mosaic Laws. All one needs to do to understand this is to compare the Talmud, with the Old Testament of the Bible, especially the books written by Moses.

It was the Babylonian form of Judaism, which had become mixed with Babylonian occultism, that became the religion of these nomads.

The Slavic people in the areas we now know as the Ukraine, were engaged in constant warfare with the Khazars, and by 1016 AD. had driven them out of this area. These "bogus" Jews, went north and became widely distributed across Western Russia. (It is important to note that they are neither Semitic, nor do they have any of Abraham's blood in their veins).

Their religion was that of the Pharisees of Jesus' time, when He accused them in John 8:44, of "being of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there was no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own, for he is a liar, and the father of it". (Don't get angry with me, these words are not original with me, they come from the lips of your Savior. He told these same Pharisees in Matt. 23:35, that they were guilty of "all the righteous blood shed upon the earth from the time of Abel . . ." (Could He have been foretelling Jewish caused wars?)

In Rev. 2:9; 3:9, the Apostle John writing to the church in Smyrna, stated that the risen Christ had said: ". . . I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan." These are the one's your pastors are touting as being God's Chosen. Who are

you going to believe?

By now, many who have read this far will be convinced that I am anti-Jew. But this is not true! All I'm doing is giving you some facts, which your pastor has carefully left out. These same facts are available to you if you will take the time and effort to look for them. We have been propagandized from our pulpits for so long, that the Jews are God's Chosen, that most Christians are afraid to face up to the truth. When someone comes along with the truth, he is immediately labeled as "anti-Semitic". This is an old Communist trick!

Have you ever heard of national newsmen like Walter Cronkite, David Brinkley, or Peter Jennings, say anything about the Jewish pressure which literally runs our government? Have you ever wondered why a respected Army officer like Gen. Brown, who was Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, was forced into an apology, after he warned Americans that we had better check into Zionist pressure in our government? Have you wondered why in the past, good men have been driven out of Presidential races, because they have had the courage to mention this Jewish menace?

Have you ever wondered why the Israeli can do not wrong, as far as the media is concerned? Try and think logically, as you realize who owns and controls the media. Have you ever heard a word of complaint against the Israeli government for their acts of terrorism against Arab Christians? Of course you haven't, and you never will as long as Jews control the means of news dissemination. While the media tells us how important the Israeli are for us, and how it is necessary for us to support the holy "democracy in the Mid East", you never hear that the Israeli were the first country to vote against us in the United Nations, when it came to approving Nationalist China's entrance into the United Nations. This is not being anti-Semitic, it's merely telling the truth. The Zionists cannot stand the truth, and this is why their only defense is "name calling", and use of smear words such as "Anti-Semite!" Most so-called Christians are more afraid of being called "Anti-Semite", than of being labeled as anti-Christ!

The relationship between the Slavs and the Jewish Khazars was never a very happy one and it had nothing to do with religion, or racial origin, since the Slavs had absorbed many minorities into their culture with new problems.

The reason for this friction was purely ideological. As time passed, these Khazar people of mixed and non-Russian stock, came to hate the pure Russian, and became known to the world as Russian Jews. Although they bore the Jewish label, they could lay no claim to the bloodline of Abraham, nor to the Hebrew religion as taught by Moses.

It is interesting to see how Jesus mentioned this to the Pharisees in Matt. 15:3, when He asked: "Why do you transgress the commandments of God by your traditions?" In Mark 7:13, He accused them of: "Making the Word of God of none effect through your tradition ..."

Since the Babylonian Talmud, which according to Jewish religious leaders is the "heart blood of Judaism", is distinguished by magic incantations, and practices of heathen occultism, these strange people have become known worldwide for their fanaticism and their corrupt morals.

We hear a great deal from American pulpits, and from TV evangelists like Jack Van Impe, about the persecution of the Jews. Van Impe says they were kicked out of every nation in Europe because they are God's Chosen, and Satan hates them for this. But a little investigation will show you that they were evicted, not because they were religious Jews; not because of their religion; but because of their corrupt morals and their under-handed deceitful way of doing business, and their habit of robbing their Gentile neighbors, when they could get away with it! But what can you expect, when this is taught and encouraged in their Talmud?

The Judaized Khazars became not only an indigestible mass in the body politic, but were classified as a "State within a state". Always, their first loyalty is not to the country in which they reside, but to world Jewry. In the United States, they are the only people who have been granted "dual citizenship", and when the "chips are down", you can always depend on them to back Judaism. In

every instance, they have turned against the countries which have given them refuge, to stab them in the back. Check the names of those who have been tried and found guilty of treason in the U.S. over the last hundred years, and you will find them to be preponderantly Jewish. They have proven they cannot be trusted, for even their oaths of office are nullified by a promise they extract from God every year on the Day of Atonement, known as the Kol Nidre oath. According to their teaching, this allows them to make promises and break them without gaining God's disapproval.

It was in the fertile grounds of Khazar-Judaism that the seeds of Communism grew with astonishing rapidity. The Khazar Jews were attracted to the writings of another Khazar Jew named Karl Marx, during the period 1881-1883, when Communism was becoming a "way of life" among the Jewish people in Russia. Shortly after the Russian Revolution in 1918, the leading Jewish newspaper in America, carried a front page article which said: "The concepts of Bolshevism are consonant with (in agreement with) the finest ideals of Judaism.."

The Marxist program of State control over everything, which was so repugnant to the mind of Christendom, was no obstacle to the Khazar Jew, since the Talmud taught acceptance of control and actually contains over 12,000 of these controls.

While Russia was staggering under it's defeat by Germany in 1917, the Communists, whose "hard core" was made up almost exclusively of Khazar Jews, struck against the government and with the financial help of Zionist bankers in the United States, took over control of this vast but unhappy land, Jacob Schiff, a Jewish banker from New York, sent \$20-million in gold for this purpose.

The first Communist commissars were almost exclusively Jewish. According to data furnished by the Soviet press of this time. Out of 556 important functionaries of that first Bolshevik State in 1918-19, 457 were Khazar Jews, many of them from the East Side of New York.

It was from, this same ethnic group that political Zionism took root in 1884, under a Khazar Jew named Theodor Hertzl, Mr. Hertzl resided over the first Zionist Congress which met in Basil, Switzerland in August 1897.

Dr. Chaim Weismann, the head of political Zionism when it first reverted to violence, was born in Poland of Khazar stock.

Political Zionism entered its violent phase, when discovery was made of the incredible mineral wealth in the Dead Sea, in southern Palestine. Before this there was very little Jewish effort to return to this area. But a Jewish State was seen, by World Zionism, as the only method to gain control of this land, and it's wealth, which was necessary for the Zionists in their drive for world domination.

I am sure that many of you who have read this far, are still unwilling to admit what I am saying, although all of it is carefully documented. You have been taught in your churches for years, under clever Jewish "brainwashing", that these Christ haters are God's Chosen people. It was to the Hebrews, not the Jews, that God's promises were given. When His promise of Gen. 15:18 was made with Abram, it was made to a Hebrew. There were no people called Jews, anywhere on earth until centuries later, when they first show up on the Bible scene in 2 Kings 16:6, fighting against Israel. When a preacher uses the term "Jew" to describe Abraham, he is either an example of extremely bad scholarship, or is being "intellectually dishonest". In fact, the word Jew was unknown in the English language until the beginning of the 18th Century. Before this the word **IOUDEAN** (Judean) was used, which referred to the inhabitants of Judea, and had no religious meaning as the word "Jew" has today.

There are many documents which prove without the shadow of a doubt, that the Khazar Jews were and still are in the forefront of communist efforts to control the world. In spite of propaganda from the Jew controlled media, to the contrary, communism is not dead, it has just retreated and is surfacing under another name.

Gus Hall (Hallberg), perennial head of the American Communist Party, was the Jew who predicted

many years ago, that he would supervise the slaughter of 60-million "hopelessly diseased Capitalist Christian animals" (goyim), and that he would live to see the "last Congressman strangled with the guts of the last Christian preacher".

There were Jews like Lenin, Trotsky, and Stalin, who were principle movers and murderers of millions of Christians in Russia.

There were Jews like Harry Gold (Abraham Brothmann); Miriam Moskowitz; M. Sobell; David Greenglass; Julius and Ethel Rosenberg and others, who were proven traitors to the U.S. as they sold our atomic secrets to the Soviet Union. Only the Rosenberg's were executed as traitors, and the Zionist press in America, is now trying to make martyrs out of them.

In 1951, when Dr. William Perl, of Columbia University was arrested as part of a Soviet Atomic spy ring, it was discovered that he had changed his name from Uttererl to Perl, to hide it's Jewish identity. At this time the head of the Communist Party in America was another Khazar Jew named Gerhardt Eisler.

It is also interesting to note that almost 100% of the Jews involved in Communist activities in the U.S. have been of Khazar origin, which simply means that they are not Jews at all. They fit the description given them by the risen Christ in Rev. 2:9; 3:9, when He speaks of "Those who say they are Jews, and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan". These are the one's your pastor wants you to honor by calling them God's Chosen!

According to the American Zionist Handbook, 68 to 70% of all the Jews in America can trace their background to Poland or the Soviet Union. It is also significant, that the Canadian Royal Commission, in it's findings on Communism in Canada, stated: "It is significant that the number of documents from the Russian Embassy, specially note 'Jew, or Jewess' in the entries of their Canadian agents, showing that the Russian Fifth Column attaches special significance to this Jewish influence in the Party".

You see, my Christian friends, I am not making these accusations off the "top of my head". Nor am I showing you these facts to cause you to hate Jews. I am simply showing you the source of most of our national security problems in America. What you do with this information will be up to you!

It might be well at this point to show you how America's immigration policies have aided in the Jewish invasion of America. On Dec. 2, 1823, President Monroe, issued the famous document called the Monroe Document, in which he stated that the American government would not allow Continental European powers to extend their political systems into the New World. Up to 1900, the vast majority of immigrants had come from Western Christian nations. These were the people who subdued the Western frontiers and laid the moral and spiritual foundations upon which the greatest nation the world had ever seen, the United States of America, was built.

About 1880, we began to see a shift in our immigration policy to include millions of people from Southern and Eastern Europe. Most of these, with the exception of the Spanish and Italians, had little understanding or regard for the principles of a Republican government. A large portion of these were non-Christian in culture and had no intention of accepting American ideals. Instead they tried to move America towards their collectivist ideology.

In 1908, the President of Columbia University, Dr. Nicholas Murray Butler, called attention to the fact that Christianity was a dominant part of the American culture. He went on to express his fears that: "our capacity to subdue and assimilate the alien elements being brought into this country through immigration will soon be exhausted". He concluded, as Abraham Lincoln had, seventy years earlier, that "the dangers America will face in the future, will come from within".

Statistics for this period of our national growth show that the immigrants were mainly Italians, Slavs, and Khazar Jews from Russia and Eastern Europe. The Italians and Slavs posed little problem, since their ideology was essentially Christian.

But the Khazar Jews were strikingly different. These newcomers had arrived in vast hordes, so that

by 1920, over three million had arrived. They were often referred to as Polish Jews, and comprised the largest percentage of the Jewish population of New York City.

The older Jewish immigrants, many of who were Sephardim with some Hebrew blood, followed the Laws of Moses, and had been assimilated into the American way of life, many becoming good citizens. But they were overwhelmed by the flood of "pseudo Jews" who arrived from Russia. The older Jews often had little rapport with the heathen Khazars arriving from Russia and Poland.

As the Khazars began to dominate the Jewish population of the United States, the position of the Americanized Jew became precarious. Many of the older Jews were branded as "Quislings" and "betrayers of Judaism". This emphasis came from the Khazar element in Jewry, which tried to silence Jews who were sympathetic to the American way of life. This is still true today, where orthodox Jews often refuse to back political Zionism and are persecuted by "those who say they are Jews and are not".

This anti-Jewish effort came mostly from the Khazar synagogues, and radical Jewish political organizations such as the Anti-Defamation League.

We should use care that we do not lump all Jews under the Khazarian banner! Some Jews such as the well-known author Alfred Lilienthal, are interested in saving freedom in America! He has openly stated, much to the disgust of Zionists, that his loyalty is to the U.S. not the Israeli!

The Khazarian Jew considers himself to be superior, a separate nationality, a "nation-within a nation".

They are almost without exception, hostile to Christian American ideals, and openly seek to destroy them. These are the people you honor in the Judeo-Christian church, by elevating these Christ haters to Chosen People status!

These Khazarian Jews are absolutely ruthless, and have been known to exercise violence against their own people, if it will further their political agenda. On Nov. 25, 1960, for example, the SS *Patria*, loaded with Jewish refugees, was blown up in the harbor of Haifa, killing 276 Jewish immigrants. This incident was trumpeted in the Jewish media as the work of Britain, and it was not until ten years later, that the truth came out, and placed the blame where it belonged, on Zionist shoulders. David Flinke, an Israeli correspondent for the **JEWISH MORNING STAR** wrote: "The Hananah General Staff took the decision not to permit the *Patria* to leave Haifa. The English must be made to understand that they cannot drive the Jews away from our land. So the *Patria* must be blown up and the British blamed. The ship got ready for sea, without any of the passengers being warned!"

Fifteen months later, the SS *Straum* exploded in the Black Sea, killing 769 illegal Jewish immigrants. Once again the British were blamed, and world sympathy was turned against them in favor of the Zionists who had done the deed. Once again, it was proved that the Irgun, the Zionist terrorist organization in Palestine, gave the order, to place blame on the British. Over and over again, Zionists have followed the Satanic teachings of the Talmud, and terrorized people, Jew and Gentile alike, who have stood in their way to world conquest.

So great was the immigration of the Khazarian Jews to the United States, that in 1947, immigration officials stated that "over 50% of the world Jewish population now resides in the United States". (Most of them in New York City and about 8-million nationwide).

The problem created in the U.S. by this powerful minority, was due to their aggressive foreign ideology, and was fired by their ambition to eventually control the world. This is something every concerned American, especially if you are a White Christian, should be conscious of. According to their own open statements, we are their target for destruction! How a Christian man or woman can support a heathen ideology which hates their Savior and openly declares their intention of destroying their faith, is beyond my comprehension!

The burning hatred of "those who call themselves Jews, and are not", has been seen for centuries. It

was apparent when Jesus accused the "pseudo-Jews" of His time, of being "guilty of all the righteous blood shed on the earth from the time of Able . . ." (Luke 11:45-51)

If you go back in history, you will see this hatred exhibited on the historical scene, as most of the major "blood baths" in world history have been Jew instigated. They revel in the truth! They echo the boast made by Rabbi Reichhorn, head rabbi of France, in 1858, when he said: "Wars are the Jews harvests! With them we kill off Christians and gain control of their gold. We have already killed 100-million of them, and the end is not yet!" This was before the debacle of the War Between the States, World War I and II, which have all been essentially wars in which white brothers have fought against their own kind and the Jewish warlords have reaped the benefits. You can't get away from these **TRUTHS**, no matter how loudly Christian Zionists such as Jack Van Impe, sing their praises! "Shouldest thou help the ungodly; and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord . . ." (2 Chron. 19:2). Better take heed!

As the Khazars took over in Russia, they instituted a succession of bloody purges which have liquidated millions of Russians, including hundreds of thousands of those who thought they would be rescued by a Rapture which never came and was never predicted in scripture!

We are not primarily concerned with these purges in this message, other than to state the Khazarian-Talmudic-Communist plans call for the liquidation of most men, women, and children in America, who go by the name of Christian, whether you have elevated them to "Chosen People" status or not. This will have no influence on their final decision!

Those over the age of thirty, who cannot be "re-educated", will be destroyed. The facilities have already been built!

In the Talmudic-Communist textbook on **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, written in 1933 as the "blueprint" for the Talmudic takeover of Christian America, we read in Chapter 12, page 52: "Just as in Russia we destroyed the Church, so we must destroy all faiths in nations marked for conquest. You must recruit every agency of that nation into a foaming hatred of Christianity.

"We have battled in America since the century's turn to bring to nothing any and all Christian influences and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to Christians, remember we have not yet influenced the Christian world to our ends. When we have done this, we will have an end to them everywhere".

Even as the heathen Khazarian Jews have destroyed over 140-million people world-wide, so they are now busily at work towards the destruction of Christian America, often supported by the "brainwashed hordes of sheeple", in the Judeo-Christian church, who seemingly are beset with a "suicide complex!"

Even as the heathen Talmudic-Khazarian Jews have subjected Russia, China, and much of the rest of the world to their "rule of terror", which has murdered over 140-million, they are now working towards this same scenario in America. Any intelligent person can see this in operation, as the Jew controlled media spreads hatred in America towards the Christian Patriot. This is the man or woman who loves God, their people, their family and their country; who are armed and willing to die to defend their freedom. These people, the "cream of America", are described by the press, as "hate mongers", "anti-Semitic", "Neo-Nazis". While those who seek to destroy White Christian civilization, are held up as those who seek to preserve our country. The controlled press is laying the foundation for Jesus' prediction in John 16:2, where He said the day would come when those who killed "true Christians", would believe they were doing God service! We are close to that time now! Are you being "seduced" into joining this crowd?

It is interesting to note the Democratic Party, as early as 1912, began to woo the votes of these Eastern immigrants. In the early part of this century, these Eastern immigrants were for the most part "liberals and radicals". They flocked to the Democrat Party for this was the group which gave them monetary aid. They can be described by the distinguished Khazar Jew, Louis Brandeis, who

was named to the Supreme Court by President Wilson, he envisioned "a new cooperative one-world order!" (Jewish Encyclopedia, Vol. 11, pp.495-499. He was an active Zionist!) He was also an active factor in influencing Wilson into getting America involved in World War I."

Although Britain, had promised the Palestinian Arabs self-rule, because of their help in defeating the Turks, Wilson was readily won over to Brandeis' scheme for a Jewish homeland in Palestine, which had already received favorable attention in Britain, although neither country had the moral or legal authority to give Arab owned territory to the Jews.

An article appearing in **THE JEWISH CHRONICLE**, Feb. 2, 1936 titled **THE ORIGIN OF THE BALFOUR DECLARATION**, said that certain representatives of the French and British governments had been convinced that the best and possibly only way America could be persuaded to enter the war was by promising the Jews a homeland in Palestine.

It was the flood of liberal votes from these Eastern Europeans that raised the Democrat Party to a majority status and under which this nation has gone through the most drastic decline in our history. Under this Democratic control we have fought our last four wars, none of them were for the interests or protection of the American people, but put our national wealth in the hands of the International Jewish bankers.

The first spectacular victory of these non-Christian European influenced Democrats came within nine months after Roosevelt had been elected, when he recognized the Communist Government of Russia.

This was followed, down through the years by the "sellout" of American interests at Yalta, Potsdam, Teheran; in Hungary, Cuba, China, and our betrayal of Taiwan; then the "sellout" "no-win" wars in Korea and Viet Nam; the "sellout" of Rhodesia and South Africa, the debacle in Iran, Afghanistan and Iraq. All of these under United Nations control, which means International Zionist control.

Dean Acheson, who had served in the Jewish law firm of Brandeis, and then became a "big wheel" in forming America's Foreign Policy, capped his treason to America in 1939, when he became a paid lawyer for Soviet Dictator Josef Stalin in America. His service to Communist causes reads like a eulogy for treason, which has probably been unmatched since, with the exception of the "double-agent" Henry Kissinger who is still doing his "dirty work" for the One World crowd!

Many Patriotic, well-informed Americans in the State Department and the American Federation of Labor, pleaded with FDR not to recognize the Soviet Union. But puffed up by his own importance, and egged on by the powerful clique of Marxist-Fabian Socialist-Zionist Jews in his Administration, most of whom posed as "liberal intellectuals", he signed his name to the franchise which gave official America recognition to this "enemy of mankind". Without Congressional approval, he made a treaty with the Soviet Union which allowed them to establish an embassy in the United States, with full diplomatic immunity, which immediately became the "hotbed" of Soviet espionage, under Jewish supervision, and has remained so ever since.

It was Soviet Foreign Commissar Maxim Litvinov, the plunderer of Estonia, and the Kremlin's first agent for socializing England, who received "red carpet" treatment in Washington, D.C., from Roosevelt. Then they sat down with Roosevelt, after Acheson and the Khazar Jew Morgenthau had done the "spadework for treason". This was the deal which led America to the brink of disaster in World War II, and contributed to the deaths of hundreds of thousands of young Americans.

After this nefarious deal was consummated, large numbers of naturalized Jews and their associates were infiltrated into the State Department by appointment or through Civil Service. It is interesting to note that a large percent of those who "feathered their nests" through treason, were Americans, of Eastern European background, who sold their "American birthright", for a "stinking mess of socialist red beans and rice!"

By the time World War II began, the communist infiltration of our State and Agriculture Departments had reached the point, that when Martin Dies, head of the House Committee on Un-

American Activities warned Roosevelt about this. He was shouted down as Roosevelt screamed at him: "I am no more a Communist than you are; but there is no danger from communism in this country. Some of my best friends are communists"

When the unyielding Dies reiterated his warning, F.D.R.'s climatic argument was: "We need Jewish votes!"

Time and time again, Dies was called to the White House, being alternately threatened and cajoled to "stop annoying the communists in our government".

Probably the greatest infiltration of American interests took place during the days of the Atomic Project, where a heavy level of Eastern European Jews were employed. The Khazarians were conspicuous in this agency during the 1940's and 50's. (Please don't get upset with me, I'm just telling you the facts!)

At this time the Soviet Union was in a furor over our development of the bomb and were doing everything humanly possible to get their hands on the secret.

The influence of this heathen Talmudic ideology reached its peak in-mid 1951, when Khazar Milton Katz was placed at the helm of U.S. Foreign Policy in Europe; the Jewess Anna Rosenberg was placed in charge of the manpower requirements of the Armed Forces; Manly Fleischman was made Administrator of Defense Production, and Nathan Feisinger, was named as Chairman of the Wage Stabilizing Board. These were all Khazar Jews, and it was under their control, that we saw American "principles begin to "slide down the drain".

The man appointed by President Harry Truman to head the "Committee on Religious and Moral Welfare and Character Guidance in the Armed Forces", was a Jewish rabbi named Frank Weil, a New York lawyer and President of the National Jewish Welfare Board. Is it any wonder that under chaplains, that they could not use the name of Jesus Christ in their Weekly Character Guidance classes? I saw this with my own eyes, as I was a Company Commander of a Replacement Company in Tokyo during this period.

It is very possible that the top Khazarian in our Government in this post-war period was Vienna born Felix Frankfurter, who headed a nefarious group of anti-American, anti-Christian Khazars composed of Alger Hiss, Lee Pressman, Benjamin Cohen (Truman's Senior Assistant), David Lilienthal (Chairman of the Atomic Energy Commission), Nathan Margold, Donald Hiss, Milton Katz, and former Secretary of State Robert Patterson. All these men worked directly under Felix Frankfurter and showed themselves to be violently anti-American in their actions.

Another powerful Khazar who was frequently called to the White House to counsel the President, was Isador Rubin, later appointed by the President to a position in the United Nations.

Then there was Leo Pasvolsky, the Russian-born Khazar who rose to power in the State Department; there was Samuel Rosenberg who wrote many of F.D.R.'s speeches; there was Henry Morgenthau, Secretary of the Treasury and sponsor of the vicious Morgenthau Plan for Germany's destruction after the war; there was Hubert Lehman, Director on UNRRA, who diverted many of its funds to Soviet satellites.

Doesn't it seem strange to you, in spite of the praises sung by men like Jack Van Impe, that so many Jewish names can be found in the top echelons of America's traitors? Yet many of our good Christian people, including the majority of our Christian pastors who should know better, will accuse me of being anti-Semitic, because I tell you the truth about these enemies of Christ and America. Unfortunately I can't change the facts to please them or you. "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"

In his personal diary, Secretary of Defense James Forrestal, recorded that he told our Ambassador to Britain, Joseph Kennedy, that Prime Minister Chamberlain had told him: "It was America under the leadership of world Jewry, which forced England into war with Germany". Of course you didn't

read about this in the controlled press.

In 1950, Forrestal argued with Democratic Party leaders saying: "No group in this country should be permitted to influence our Foreign Policy to the point where it interferes with our national security". Immediately he came under vicious attack from the Zionists. Bernard Baruch, then advisor to the President, warned Forrestal of the possibility of personal retaliation if he continued in his America First course!

There is much evidence, most of which was suppressed, that Forrestal was murdered to shut him up!

Before Forrestal died, Congressman F. D. Roosevelt, Jr., expressed fear that the Democratic Party would lose votes because of Forrestal's strong "anti-Semitic" stand. The Secretary angrily retorted: "I think it's about time that somebody should give some consideration as to whether we might lose America!"

About this time in Europe, Hitler, feeling that he was surrounded by British-French-Soviet encirclement decided on desperate measures and declared a policy of "guns instead of buffer!" This was his reaction to Jewish treachery within Germany, that caused her bitter hatred from world Jewry. Any honest study of this period will show that World War II was caused by American foreign policies, in support of the U.S.S.R., which were guided by Khazarian advisors.

In Proverbs 25:5, we read these interesting words: "Take away the wicked from before the king (presidents) and his throne (the government) will be established in righteousness". This has proven true in every Administration since Jewish interests took over control of our economy in 1913.

One of our top military leaders, who understood this problem, I believe, was my favorite commander, Gen. George Patton. He recognized the dangers from Zionist Communism as far back as 1943, and hated it with every fiber of his magnificent being. He made an astute statement which got him into "hot water", when he said: "We are fighting on the wrong side in this war". He realized that Communism was much more of a world threat to our freedom, than that posed by the Third Reich. But the truth was "politically incorrect!"

Many Americans look on Harry Truman as one of our best Presidents because of the stand he took against the communists in Korea. Yet an honest evaluation of his Administration will show that he did more to strengthen the Communist position at the Potsdam Conference than any man we have ever had in the Oval Office.

An objective study of World War II will show that we did not fight this war to stop the advance of Naziism. It was not fought to "make the world safe for democracy". America received absolutely nothing of value from a war that cost us 407,316 deaths, according to the 1996 World Almanac, and 670,846 other casualties, and cost the American taxpayer an estimated \$466-billion. Everything of benefit went to the Zionist-Communist forces who took over most of Europe and enslaved over a billion people in Asia, all under Khazar leadership. Is it any wonder Jesus told their forefathers:

"Ye are of your father the devil. He was a murderer from the beginning", (John 8:44). Is it any wonder when their children follow in the footsteps of their fathers?

Most of the facts I have given you have been deliberately withheld from the American people, especially Christian Americans. Why? Could it possibly be that if decent American knew what was happening, history would repeat itself and we would "kick the Khazar money changers out of our national temple?" They cannot afford for our people to know the truth, so they smother it under cries of "anti-Semitism," and "hate monger", while they continue their nefarious plans for world conquest.

Even worse than deliberately withholding the truth, is their deliberately slanting of the news. A good case in point was the slaughter of the Israeli athletes at the Olympic games in Munich in 1972, by eight Palestinian guerillas. The New York Times used terms such as **MURDER IN MUNICH; ARAB FANATICS; HOMICIDAL HATRED; INDISCRIMINATE MURDER.** Yet when the

Israeli air force shot down a Libyan civilian plane that strayed over Israeli territory in a blinding sandstorm, killing all 74 people aboard, the same New York Times termed it as a **TRAGIC, HORRIFYING BLUNDER!**

I, could fill a book with examples of how by deliberately slanting news in the media and on television, the Zionists always manage to have it slanted in their favor.

Even Americans traveling to Palestine, in Christian groups, are given the full propaganda treatment. They are met by Israeli guides who hate their King, and who give them the benefit of Zionist propaganda free of charge. They also in many instances have "preacher guides", who have sold out to Zionist interests! Many of the popular TV evangelists who are openly Pro-Zionist, promote these trips on a regular basis. These naive Christians are not told about the bitter Israeli persecution of Arab Christians in their own land, or of the Zionist hatred for our Savior.

Most Christians have been led by their pastors to believe that the Israeli are a deeply religious people, with a deep sense of the prophetic elements of the Old Testament. This is false! From their own sources we learn that over 60% of them are agnostic or outright atheists!

I have never advocated hatred of the Jewish people, but I do demand that our Christian people be given the full truth about them, and that we are not required to "swallow the unmitigated swill that is coming from the media and our sold-out pulpits".

I have never heard of any preacher guide, who has taken his flock to Palestine to hear the Arab side of the story.

A few years ago, Walter Cronkite, the CBS news guru stated: "My job is not to tell the truth. I am an opinion molder! This is the main function of the Jewish controlled media in 1996.

This same false Jewish propaganda can be seen on TV and in the movies, both of which are Jewish controlled. Movies such as the **DAIRY OF ANNE FRANK** and **HOLOCAUST**, which are called documentaries and advertised to the American people as being true, have been disclosed as planned frauds. I will not go into this, except that Jewish statistical figures clearly show that Hitler could not have killed 6-million Jews in Germany. I have a copy of the **AMERICAN JEWISH YEARBOOK OF 1930-31**, which shows on pps. 226-227 that the Jewish population of Europe, excluding Russia and Scandinavia, was under 3-million. We know that many Jews escaped from Germany and settled either in Palestine, or the Promised Land of America. Yet the figure of 6-million Jews murdered by the Nazis, is regularly quoted by Christian pastors who should know better. This 6-million "hoax" has been one of the greatest Zionist "fund raisers" in America, as naive Christians have accepted it "hook, line and sinker", and you are labeled an "Anti-Semitic or a hate monger" if you show people the truth! This same propaganda is now being inserted in our school books, where few books written before 1940 are available for their study, and everything must be "politically correct!"

Ask yourself why the anti-Jewish statements of Martin Luther, the great Protestant Reformer, have been expunged from Lutheran Seminaries, and why the warnings of great Americans like Benjamin Franklin and George Washington regarding Jews and their interests, have been removed from public perusal?

Secretly and publicly, in the press, in the school system, in government, and sadly enough in the Christian church, White Christians in particular are downgraded at every opportunity and are being replaced in positions of responsibility by alien non-Christians. There must be a reason!

A good example is the recent pitiable effort by the Southern Baptists, America's largest Protestant Christian group, as they apologized to the Blacks for the part their forefathers of 200 years ago, played in bringing the Blacks to America as slaves. They were very careful not to explain how these first slaves were purchased from Black Chieftains in Africa, with rum distilled in Jewish distilleries in New England; how they were shipped to America on Jewish owned ships, and sold in Jewish owned and operated Slave Markets. Nothing was said about the fact that many of these sad people would have been eaten by their own kind, if they had remained on their mother soil, and that every

Black Republic on the African Continent today, is far worse off than it ever was when it was under White Colonial control. These truths are never given to our people. Why? Could it be that they do not want our people to know the truth, for today, as in the time of Christ to know the "truth will set men and women free!"

Why, knowing what the Bible teaches to the contrary, has once Christian America appointed non-whites, aliens and foreign born Jews to high positions of responsibility in our government? I'm sure that many of our pastors know how this is in direct conflict with God's Word, as found in Deut. 17:15 - "Thou shalt in any wise set him king (President) over thee, whom the Lord thy God shall choose: one from among thy brethren shalt thou set as king (President) over thee: thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which is not thy brother (kinsman)".

Could this be one reason why the Christian Identity message is so bitterly fought by Christian churches in America? They do not want their White Christian people to know they are Israelites who still operate under God's Law?

Why do we find inter-racial marriage encouraged by Christian groups, and by men like Dr. Billy Graham, when God's Word teaches that it is wrong? Why has Christian American put foreigners who can hardly speak the language, such as the atheist Jew Henry Kissinger, into high positions in our government? Don't try and tell me that those Old Testament writings were only for the Jews. There were no people called Jews anywhere on earth when they were written about 1450 BC.

In Joel 2:17, we find a prayer for our White Israel people: "Spare Thy people O Lord, and give not Thine inheritance to reproach, that the heathen shall reign over them; wherefore should they say among the people, where is their God?" This is what has happened in America, as we have allowed the heathen, Christ haters to take control.

Have you ever wondered why the government deliberately subsidizes the birth rate among non-whites in America, while the White, mostly Christian population is constantly lectured about the dangers of over population? Why is most of the Welfare money, which is strangling our economy going into the pockets of people who often refuse to help themselves, and look on it as their right, rather than as a short term aid measure? It is the alien interests in America, headed by the Jewish lobby, that is destroying us and why most American Christians are unaware of the dangers posed by these aliens. Can you give me a logical answer to why this is happening? I sincerely doubt it!

Many of my readers from Fundamental churches will immediately place the horrible label of "anti-Semite or hate monger!" on me for speaking these truths! If you don't your pastors are bound to do so!

When I learned the truth about the Jews, over fifteen years ago, I went with it to my pastor of a Fundamental Baptist church. We had been close friends and I had supported him financially on a number of occasions when he had got into trouble. But when I showed him the truth about the Jews, out of the Bible, he immediately labeled me as an "apostate", although he could not argue any points from the Word. He did manage, within a two week period to turn every Baptist preacher in the State of Mississippi against me, and many of these were men I had called friend, and who I had held successful revivals for. In the over fifteen years I have been in the Kingdom Movement, and taught the Identity truth, not one of these Christian (?) leaders, who have been so loud in condemning me, has ever come to me and said: "Brother Mohr, would you sit down with me and let me show you out of God's Word where you are wrong!" Not a one! In fact they are scared to death of even meeting me and avoid me wherever possible.

You may try and remind me, as many others have done of God's Covenant with Abram in Gen. 12:3, in which He said: "I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him who curseth thee . . ." But God wasn't speaking to a Jew. Abraham never was a Jew in spite of everything your pastor may have told you. There were no people anywhere on earth called Jews until 1200 years after the time of Abraham, when they first show up in 2 Kings 16:6, fighting against Israel.

My pastor reminded me that "God has been good to America because we have been kind to the Jews," until I pointed out that the days of America's greatest decline in every area have come since we recognized that little "bastard state of the Israeli" in 1947. Then he "lost his cool and kicked me out of his office"!

We need to realize that the Bible is very careful to differentiate between Israelites and Jews, they are not one and the same. The Jewish Encyclopedia recognizes this. But it is something most fundamental that evangelical preachers have not learned. There are a very few Jews from the Sephardim group, sometimes called Mediterranean Jews, who have some of Abraham's blood flowing in their veins. These were the Jews Jesus confronted in John 8. Their connection with Abraham was through Esau/Edom. (To find what God thinks of them and their final end, read Malachi 1:2-4).

The reason most pastors will not accept the truth, and become angry with anyone who tries to show it to them, is because they have been propagandized for years in their seminaries, where Jewish professors taught them that Jews and Israelites are one and the same, and that the people we now call Jews, are indeed the Chosen People of the Old Testament.

A well known Jewish author, Alfred Lilienthal once said that this was something of a phenomenon, that most Jewish people had less of Abraham's bloods in their veins, than their Gentile neighbors.

Have you ever heard a fundamental or evangelical pastor preach on Rev. 2:9, 3:9, where the risen Lord spoke about "those who say they are Jews, and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan?" I sincerely doubt it! I never heard such a message in over fifty years in a Judeo-Christian church. Have you ever been honest enough to wonder why you can criticize a Catholic, or a Protestant, or a Mormon, or a Seventh Day Adventist, and little will be said about it. But criticize a Jew, even when you are right in your criticism and "all hell breaks loose".

Have you ever wondered why any person who is anti-communist, will invariably be labeled by the media as "anti-Semite?" This was what drove me into an in-depth study of Judaism. For twelve years I was a speaker on the American Opinion Speaker's Bureau of the John Birch Society. The principle theme in the 70's was the danger from communism. Yet when I lectured on topics such as "Gun Control;" "Abortion"; "Sex Education in the Schools"; the "United Nations", etc., invariably the Jewish owned and controlled media labeled me as a "neo-Nazi, Fascist, anti-Semitic, hatermonger". Yet I had never mentioned Jews, Judaism, or Zionism and in those days was still infected with the Judeo-Christian poison that these enemy of mankind were God's Chosen. During the Vietnam War years, I worked the college lecture circuit, where I came into 25 confrontations, some violent, with the radicals who were tearing our colleges apart; men like Jerry Rubin and Abbie Hoffman. On every occasion, these radicals were led by young Jews from wealthy families. It "bugged" me enough that I spent the summer of 1979 studying this seeming Jewish love for communism and found that their leaders reveled in it! The leading American Rabbi at that time, Rabbi Stephen Wise, when asked what he thought about communism replied: "Some call it Communism, I call it Judaism!" My study revealed, to my satisfaction at least, that the Jewish anti-Christ's revered by the Judeo-Christian church, could not possibly be "true Israel," but were instead those our Savior spoke about in Rev. 2:9; 3:9, when He condemned "Those who say they are Jews, and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan". What kind of a catastrophe it will take to show Judeo Christians the fallacy of their position is beyond me, but it will come if they persist in "helping the ungodly, and loving them that hate the Lord"! (2 Chron. 19:2)

When the Zionists in Palestine murdered Count Bernadotte of Sweden in Palestine in 1948. One of the leaders of the Jewish Stern gang of Jewish terrorists said: "We killed him because of his declared intention of turning Jerusalem into an International city. He was our enemy"! Can you imagine what would happen if a Gentile did this to a Jewish leader who expressed his hatred of our Savior? Suppose Christian Americans said: "We must eliminate all the Jews, because they want to destroy Christianity and turn America into a Socialist nation". Would we be justified in the eyes of God if we did this? Can you imagine the reaction of the Zionist controlled press if this happened?

FBI records are filled with incidents where Zionist terrorists have bombed or desecrated Jewish synagogues in order to put pressure on Jews who were reluctant to support their plans. Yet these facts are suppressed in the controlled media, and are often reported as terrorist "anti-Jewish" incidents.

Why are so-called fundamental and evangelical Christian churches so adamant in seeking to befriend those who hate their Lord? Why do people like Dr. Jerry Falwell and Baptist evangelist Jack Van Impe, back the people they know hate their Lord and are dedicated to the destruction of everything they say they believe in? Must God put a curse on this nation, because His Christian people are supporting His enemies. That's what 2 Chronicles 19:2 says.

The American public, Christians in particular are entitled to know the truth. Our pastors should be in the forefront of giving their people the truth, instead they are guilty of concealing it. We **MUST** demand truth from them, from our government, from our schools, but most of all from our pulpits. In Jer. 23:22, we are told: "but if they (the pastors) had stood in My counsel, and had caused My people to hear My words, then they should have turned from their evil ways, and from the evil of their doings". This has not happened in America, and with 50-million "born again" Christians, this nation is headed for hell faster today than at any time in our existence. Why? It is because we have not received the full truth from our churches.

During the 46 years the Israeli State has been in existence, terrorism against the Palestinians, especially Arab Christians has been the Jewish "modus operandi". They are the only nation who have reveled in having as their leaders known terrorists such as Begin and Rabin, who have been played up by our government and church leaders as "men of peace!" Yet Begin bragged publicly about killing more than 300 Arabs with his own hands. Many Jews were disgusted by his actions, yet few had the courage to speak up about them for fear of A.D.L. retaliation.

The United States, under President Truman swung full force behind this gang of murderers in 1948, and Truman was quoted as saying: "We need to help the people of Israel, since they have proved themselves in the best traditions of our hardy pioneers and the highest standards of Western civilization". He never had the "guts" to define what he meant by "the best traditions and highest standards of Western civilization", unless he was referring to the earliest American gangsters who murdered and robbed the Indians, or of "cut-throats" like Quantrell's gang, from Truman's backyard, who murdered, robbed, and raped during the War Between the States. That's the same class the Zionists are in today!

The liberal politicians greed to obtain Zionist votes and money for their Democratic Party, has cost us the loyalty of at least twelve Arab nations which were our former friends and which are much closer to Christianity in their religious beliefs than the atheist Khazar Jews! The Moslems at least look on Jesus Christ as a great prophet and revere Him as such, while the one's our Judeo-Christian churches back, call Him an "illegitimate bastard!"

A good example of how Americans have prostituted themselves to Jewish interests can be seen in a statement made in 1974, during the gubernatorial campaign of Hugh Carey in New York. He told Zionist Premier Rabin: "Don't pay any attention to the polls; we are behind what Israel does, no matter what they do!"

There would have been a time in our history when he would have been "tried for treason" for such a remark, but in New York they made him their governor.

Probably the greatest mistake ever committed by an American President took place at the end of World War II, when at Yalta, F.D.R. a dying President, with the Jewish traitor Alger Hiss at his side, and equally traitorous Gen. George Marshall in attendance, consented to the brutality of allowing Stalin to use millions of war prisoners as slave laborers, in direct contravention of all rules of the Geneva Convention. At least a million of these unfortunates died in Stalin's slave labor camps. From that time until this, when we are in an unheard of period of Jewish power in Washington, the same Khazar element which took over Russia, has controlled American politics.

Since it is a known fact that Christianity has been closely allied with the founding and growth of America, it has also become a factor in the national unity of America. The acceptance of the basic tenets of Christianity, were the basis of our Constitution and the Bill of Rights. Our concepts of national honor and integrity, in national as well as individual action, came from and were established on Christian principles.

When America's churches began to tire of their proclaimed duty to be the "salt of the earth", (Matt. 5:13) and transferred their loyalty from the risen Christ to a heathen cult they proclaim as God's Chosen, then public moral decline set in, until today, we are tottering on the brink of destruction.

Most of our churches and their followers come under the accusation of Is. 29:13 and Matt. 15:8, 9 - "This people draweth nigh unto Me with their mouth, and honoreth Me with their lips; but their heart is far from Me, but in vain do they worship Me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men".

Today the greatest threat to America is not from Communist missiles, but comes from the insidious forces, always Jewish controlled, which are working from within, gnawing away at the foundations of America. It comes from church leaders who have prostituted their duty of recognizing Biblical truth and passing it on to their people, refusing to warn them against the enemies who are determined to destroy them, and instead, "cozy up" to these enemies.

Today America is living in the most beautiful house God has ever given to mankind. But those of us who call ourselves Christian have become careless. We have "gone to sleep at the wheel", and in our prosperity, we have allowed the concrete termites to get into the foundation and weaken it. Today our beautiful house is sliding towards the precipice of destruction and the whole world is waiting with bated breath, to see what we will do. Will we head for the basement like intelligent people, get rid of the termites, and shore up the damage they have caused? Will we jump off? or will we ride her down to destruction?

Before I close this message, it is necessary that I bring it "up-to-date" on present Jewish control in America. Most of the following information is taken from Issue No.388, of the weekly newspaper **THE TRUTH AT LAST**, which is considered by the establishment as being "politically incorrect", but which is remarkable in it's expression of the truth.

Under the headline **CLINTON'S CIA HEADS ARE ALL JEWISH!** we read: "The **FORWARD** is a Jewish Marxist newspaper published in New York City. It is one of the most important Jewish newspapers in the country and is a prime indicator of what Jewish leadership is thinking at any given time.

"It's Sept. 29,1995 issue points out that Clinton's new CIA head, John Deutch, is a Jew.

"As soon as he was confirmed, Deutch promptly dismissed all the high-ranking experienced gentile CIA officials and replaced them with a new, all-Jewish staff." (Do you honestly believe this is in the best interests of so-called Christian America?)

"Deutch named the Jew George Tenet, as CIA Deputy Director, the Jew David Cohen as Director of CIA Operations, and the Jewess Nora Slatkin as Executive Director of CIA".

This shocking news has been totally suppressed by the daily newspapers and TV networks. Clinton has actually turned the CIA into a branch of the Israeli **MOSSAD.**"

The loyalty of these Zionist Jews is to the Israeli, not to the United States. Why do Jews, who compose 3% of the U.S. population, constitute 100% of the ruling clique of our Intelligence apparatus? Does this sound healthy to you?

During this same period, called by some "Clinton's Jewish Week", Christian Americans for the most part are unaware of the racial identity of those the President has appointed to lead this country, and this information has largely been concealed by the media.

Those who regularly read Jewish newspapers have been astounded by the high number of Jews who

are now in positions of responsibility in Washington, D.C. There is little doubt, that Clinton believes that the Jews with their vast money power and disciplined organizations can re-elect him. It is evident, in spite of his pose as a Southern Baptist Christian, that he hates those who oppose him and will stoop to the lowest level to remain in power, even to elimination of his opponents if necessary.

Here are some of his latest Jewish appointments:

**Evelyn Liberman**, White House Deputy Press Secretary.

**David Tatel**, Federal Appeals Court Judge for the District of Columbia Court of Appeals. He is a Washington lawyer, and an officer in the Anti-Defamation League.

**Dick Morris**, Clinton's private political advisor, possibly the most powerful Jew in Clinton's entourage.

**Todd Stern**, Chief White House Aide.

**Richard Holbrooke**, Asst. Secretary of State. If Clinton is reelected this man will very possibly become Secretary of State.

**Robert Rubin**, Secretary of the Treasurer, a former corporate officer for the powerful Jewish International Bank, Goldman, Sachs, and Co.

**Martin Indyk**, an Australian born Jew, was picked as Ambassador to the Israeli.

**Adm. Jeremy Boorda**, the Navy officer who just committed suicide, who was appointed to take over as Chief of Naval Operations.

**Stephen Breyer**, a radical Zionist who is Clinton's second Jewish appointee to the Supreme Court.

**Madeline Albright**, Ambassador to the United Nations.

**Madeline Kunin**, Deputy Secretary of Education.

**Dan Glickman**, Secretary of Agriculture.

**Charlene Barshefsky**, Deputy U.S. Trade Representative.

**Ira Magaziner**, National Health Care Advisor.

**Mickey Cantor**, National Trade Representative.

**Ellen Hass**, Assistant Secretary of Education.

**Peter Tarnoff**, Under Secretary of State.

**Robert Reich**, Clinton's Chief Economic Advisor.

**Alice Rivlin**, Deputy Budget Director.

Of the seven advisors on whom the President relies for advise, five are Jewish; Robert Reich, Ira Magaziner, Robert Shapiro, Samuel Berger, and Michael Mandelbaum.

Many orthodox Jews back the actions of the Jewish assassin of Rabin, Yigal Amir. The U.S. News and World Report stated that the assassin "saw his world of unshakable precepts and unalterable truths coming apart, a feeling shared by many ardently religious Jews who believe that the peace process is nothing less than a demonic challenge to Divine plan. "The West Bank and Gaza belong to the Jews by Biblical commitment", they aver.

An article in the LCM's official **LUTHERANER**, stated: "Luther judges very correctly about the Jews", and states that "The Jews have been drawn away from the Word of God and the simplicity of the scriptures by the nonsense in their Talmud". (The same is essentially true of those Judeo-Christians who back the anti-Christ Jews as God's Chosen).

It goes on to state: "fifty or more years ago some of the orthodox theologians in the Lutheran Church-Missouri Synod, such as Lutheran Hour speaker, Dr. Walter Maier, did not hesitate to point

out the lies, racism, and immorality promoted by the **TALMUD**. The standard of morality promoted in the Talmud gives the Jews the right to take land away from the Arabs who have owned it for centuries. Today it seems that even many conservative theologians hesitate to expose the Talmud 'for fear of the Jews.'" (I would have to say a hearty **AMEN** to this truthful statement!)

In December 1987, the **CHRISTIAN NEWS**, a "rebel Lutheran newspaper" in St. Louis stated; **THE TALMUD IS STILL THE HIGHEST AUTHORITY FOR JEWS**, and included excerpts from **THE TALMUD UNMASKED, THE SECRET RABBINICAL TEACHINGS CONCERNING CHRISTIANS** by the Rev. I. B. Prantaitia.

A few years ago, a book appeared in Christian bookstores written by Theodore Winston Pike, and even though it promoted some anti-scriptural Israel-First millennialists nothings, there were many good things in it which Christians need to know. He said: "The Talmud, like the Toldoth, enjoys portraying Jesus as a fool in the most humiliating of circumstances. The unedited editions of (Sanhedrin 107b, One of the volumes of the Talmud) says that Jesus was excommunicated from the temple for seducing a woman, and in His ensuing grief and confusion fell down and started worshipping a brick". Christianity is vividly described in the Talmud as being worse than the "most wicked behavior of any Jew".

In Abodah Zarah, 17a (another volume of the Talmud) it says "Rabbi Eleazer Doria did not leave out any harlot in the world without coming to her. . . yet attained forgiveness because he had not committed the unforgivable sin of accepting Christianity". Likewise on p.84: "Incest is a light sin compared to becoming a Christian".

Almost three decades ago, Elizabeth Dillings, who was accused of being anti-Semitic, published her book **THE PLOT AGAINST CHRISTIANITY**.

She had visited the Soviet Union in 1931 and was shocked by the virulent anti-Christianity of the atheist, Jewish Communist regime.

She begins her book "Bible scholars are aware that Jesus Christ denounced the Pharisees. He said they nullified all the Commandments of God by their traditions. His invective in truth cannot be equalled. All of Matthew 23 is like a whiplash. He likened the Pharisees to a white sepulchre, indeed beautiful outwardly, but "inside full of dead men's bones and of all corruption". He climaxed one after another of His denunciations by calling them "Hypocrites"! He called their religious leaders, the Pharisees: "Children of them who killed the Prophets!"

Dillings noted: "The Talmud's basic law is that only the Pharisee Jew ranks as a man, or human being. All others rank as animals. (This is the meaning of the Yiddish term of contempt, "goyim - a non-Jew animal). Always with Judaism, the Talmud ranks above the Bible in every way."

When Martin Luther, the great preacher of the Reformation read the Talmud, he afterwards wrote **THE JEWS AND THEIR LIES** with denunciations that make utterances by the Popes against the Jews, pale by comparison. Today, this book cannot be found in Lutheran Seminaries which bear his name, and the church he founded, for the most part, under Jewish influence, denounces him as an Anti-Semitic hate-monger.

Without any modern day Jewish encyclopedias, or the English Soncino translation of the Talmud, Luther understood perfectly how the Talmud blasphemes and hangs obscene charge on Christ and His followers, often through "double talk". (The Baalam passages of the Talmud are a good example of this). Luther recognized the fact that any Messiah expected by the Jews in the future was to Lead them to power through slaughter of non-Jews. He wrote: "I maintain that in the three Fables of Aesop there is more wisdom to be found than in all the books of Talmudists and Rabbis and more than can ever come from the heart of a Jew. I am not saying too much, but too little! For I see in their writings how they curse the 'goyim' and wish us all evil in their prayers. Thus they call Him (Jesus) the child of a whore, and His mother Mary, a whore .

Reluctantly I must speak so coarsely in opposing this Devil . . . These are the people you folks in the

Judeo-Christian churches, have out on a pedestal by calling them God's Chosen, and contrary to Bible warnings are now supporting with your offerings. (Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? Therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord". (2 Chron. 19:2)

Shortly before Rabin's assassination, **THE JERUSALEM REPORT**, an Orthodox Jewish newspaper, carried an article written by Rabbi Peter Hirschberg which said: "Yitzhak Rabin does not have long to live. The angels have their orders. Suffering and death await the Prime Minister, or so say the Kabbalists who have cursed him with the 'palsa denura', (Arabic for "lashes of fire!) He's inciting against Judaism says the Jerusalem rabbi who, clad in tefillin read out the most terrifying of curses in the tradition of Jewish mysticism - opposite Rabi n's residence on Yom Kippur.

"The rabbi, who won't have his name published, but identifies himself as a member of the Kach movement (founded by the radical Rabbi Meir Kahane who was assassinated in New York City), says the curse generally works within thirty days. That put the expiring date for Rabin in early November". (Rabin was assassinated on Nov. 4).

This is proof that the ultra-Orthodox of Judaism adhere not only to the literal instructions of Talmudic homicidal hatred, but also to weird cabalistic "black magic!"

Brooklyn Rabbi Abraham Hect, of the ultra-orthodox Lubavictor sect, sanctioned Rabi n's elimination prior to his death. In a speech last June, he warned that it was illegal for Rabin to turn land in the West Bank over to Palestinian control and cited the teachings of Rabbi Maimonides who said that killing those who endangered the Jews was justified. His words were given wide circulation in Jerusalem by government leaders.

It now appears that Orthodox Jewry, long a threat to Christians, now poses a danger to Jews who will not walk the "narrow path of hatred they have marked out!"

The greed and hatred of Jews for true Christianity can be seen in their efforts to control all means of dispensing the truth.

The recent Jewish purchase and change in Walt Disney Enterprises is a good example. Walt Disney was aggressively anti-communist and was aware of the Jewishness of communism. Today, he would "turn over in his grave", if he learned that left-wing billionaire Jew Michael Eisner, was the current owner of Disney Films, and that he is already churning out Anti-Christian pro-homosexual propaganda such as the movie **PRIEST** (about a homosexual Catholic priest). This smirking Jew is today making a mockery of the Disney name and everything he stood for.

Eisner recently hired Luren Loyed, a producer of X-rated lesbian films, to produce "dykeish" films for Disney. Recently he promoted "homo day", at Disney World in Orlando, Florida, where Christian families were treated to a spectacle of open homosexual behavior, the likes of which could not be seen outside of New York City or San Francisco.

Eisner hired Victor Salva, of the independent Disney Affiliate, Caravan Pictures, a "convicted child molester", to direct the movie, **POWDER!**

When complaints began to flood in, Jew spokesman Roger Bimbaum whined: "The man (Salva) is trying to do good now . . . if he has something to contribute to society, and it happens to be in film, let him do that... He paid for his crime, he paid his debt to society". Salva had video-taped himself having oral sex with a 12-year-old girl and three of six previous charges he had pled guilty to. Prosecutors noted that Salva, like many other pedophiles, "sought out positions through which they could contact young children". He claimed to be a writer of children's books, and had worked at a day care center. As a long time producer of wholesome family films, Disney would have been horrified to know that his good name was being used by deviates to infect America with their agenda. If you were to study the filth in the Babylonian Talmud, you would understand why Jews gravitate to it and it is very possible that the Jew controlled **NATIONAL EDUCATION ASSOCIATION**, will soon require your children to view these films as part of their "sex education" classes.

Several New York City public school officials have been found to be members of **NAMBLA** (North American Man-Boy Love Association), which encourages homosexual love between grown men and under aged boys - strangely enough, both of the men convicted have been Jews.

It is also interesting to note, that **THE JEWISH WEEKLY** for Oct. 28, 1993 stated: "A greater percentage of immigrants from the former Soviet Union received some form of government financial assistance in the last ten years than did immigrants from other countries.

"The study found that 15,068 Soviet refugees. 38.6% of all Soviet immigrants received assistance. Most of these are believed to be Jewish.

"By contrast, the Korean community, considered to be a model immigrant group, had a 5.9% who received government assistance, while only 0.9% of the recent Irish immigrants received help.

"For the sake of this study, public assistance included such entitlements as refugee aid, Medicaid, Social Security and food stamps. Immigrants from Russia are the only ones of 22 immigrant groups studied who have refugee status. Refugees are entitled to food stamps and Medicaid". This is the brazen position taken by the Jewish vampires who prey on our good will. I am not writing this to cause you to hate Jewish immigrants, but to show you how you are being used by International Zionists, while at the same time they hate you as a Christian.

How many American know about this "ripoff", that according to Diana Aviv, Director of the Jewish Community Federation's Washington office has admitted that while other racial groups non-profit agencies received 35% of their funds from the government, the Jews received 41%. In New York City, this skyrockets to 62% or \$1 2.4-billion. It should be noted that the Jews who run these "nonprofit" agencies are paid salaries ranging in the six figure rate!

Jews from Russia are flooding into this country at the rate of 40,000 per year. It appears the Jews in America, running their "non-profit" welfare agencies, know exactly how many Jews will be persecuted. A law boosted through Congress by Jewish Senator Frank Lautenberg, (D-NJ) requires that our immigration agents accept the claims of Russian Jews without verification.

Many of these Jewish immigrants have been in America for five or more years. They often have relatives holding down good jobs who could help them, but they demand government assistance. They are the only immigrant group who can immediately draw a considerable sum when they arrive and go on immediate welfare. As a result America has become the "Land of Promise" for world Jewry, rather than the little country of the Israeli in Palestine.

Adding to a general dislike of Judaism, we must look at what appears to be the unconstitutionality of various state laws which recognize and give enforcement powers to various Jewish community organizations over Kosher food. A Federal Appeals Court in Maryland has struck down one such law as "violation of the First Amendment separation of church and state".

Very few non-Jews understand what it means to have a product verified as Kosher.

There is no law among Jews requiring that they eat only food certified by a Rabbi. Until the 1920's only meat could be defined as "kosher". For meat to be "kosher", a rabbi, called a "shoothim" would cut the beast's throat and allow it to flop around the slaughter house until it bled to death.

"Shechita", or Kosher slaughter, has been condemned as being inhumane and is banned in Sweden. Such practices were rare outside of heavy Jewish communities such as New York City, Los Angeles and Miami.

The practice of putting a kosher seal (usually a U or K) on foodstuffs originated as a marketing ploy in New York by Jews advertising to Orthodox Jews. Food labeled as "kosher" would be advertised over a Yiddish language radio station. None of the products were actually inspected by a rabbi, but received a **K** or **U** to certify that they were "kosher".

This business prospered and its founder, Joseph Jacobs, saw bigger profits in linking his company with the Jewish religion. Employing a group of Jewish rabbis, he formed a group called **THE**

**COMMITTEE FOR THE FURTHERANCE OF TORAN OBSERVANCE.** The success of this group spawned several competitive Jewish groups, including one who uses the U as it's "hechser" (kosher seal of approval).

Today, there are more than a dozen major 'kosher certification groups' in the country who for a fee, from a food company, will allow their seal to be placed on it's product. Of course the gullible 'goyim', is the one who "picks up the tab for this "Jewish rakeoff". The Jew, operating under Talmudic law, will take everything he can get from the Gentile, either by illegal practices such as this kosher business, Foreign Aid in the billions to the Israeli, or money you gullible Christians give to them through your Judeo-Christian church. All the time, their leaders are doing everything possible to destroy what you say you believe in. Makes sense, doesn't it? Sort of like planned religious suicide!

I have hit on only a few Jewish practices which are common in this country, and which eventually will lead to another Jewish expulsion, when you "brainwashed" Christians learn how you have been deceived! There are going to be some **TRAITORS** in the pulpits who will also have some frightening moments when the truth gets out!

It is also interesting to note how the Anti-Defamation League wrote to the governors of 28 states **DEMANDING**, that new legislation be implemented outlawing participation in a para-military organization. (Of course this will not effect militant Jewish organizations such as the Jewish Defense League, which according to the FBI, carry out more terrorist activity in America than any other group). It is interesting to note that many of these para-military groups have been investigated by Congress and have not been found in violation of any Federal Statute. In fact they are protected under our Constitution.

Much of the effort to ban guns is being carried out under Jewish pressure, The One Worlders, headed by the International Jewish Banking bandits, **KNOW** that before they can institute their New World Order in North America, our people **MUST** first be disarmed. Become active in the battle to secure your rights as an American under the Second Amendment. Make sure your family understands the necessity of having weapons for their protection, not only against common criminals, but more important against the criminals in the World Government who seek to take away our means of defense. **REMEMBER**, the Second Amendment was not written to protect your rights to go hunting, or fire your weapon on a gun range. It was written as a last ditch stand against any repressive government, which turned from being a "servant of the people", into an "insatiable monster who seeks to control us!" As proven by the present Administration!

There is a move underway now in the Jew controlled Clinton Administration and his Zionist One World bankers, to terminate the National Guard. They want to eliminate all National Guard combat troops in a series of steps which will begin with dropping 110,000 sometime near the end of this year. The excuse of course, is to "save money". But while a few million might be saved by doing this, this same Administration is wasting billions in their support of the One World United Nation Forces, who are to become the "bully boys", of the New World Order.

During past years, the military has had a huge reserve in the National Guard, as a hedge against any enemy attack. Now the Pentagon, again under Zionist pressure, is planning to eliminate \$1-billion a year in pay, training and equipment costs, and to decertify the 386,000 Army National Guard. We have a beautiful example in Switzerland, which scares the Internationalists.

In this little country, which has often been surrounded by enemy in the past, every adult is required by law to have a military type weapon, one with automatic fire capability, stored in their residence with a supply of ammunition and available at a moment's notice. Each adult male through the age of 55, is required to take part in annual military training, and the Swiss women are required to support and take part in civil defense activities. With this sort of intelligent outlook, the Swiss people have never been conquered in modern times.

Today, we have no Civil Defense capable of any substance and we will be left to take care of

ourselves in case of a "worst case scenario". While some plans have been made to protect government and business "big shots", in case of an attack, you as an American citizen are not included in their plans.

Significant elements of eight National Guard Divisions are located in 25 states which control 363 electoral votes, so the battle is not yet over, if concerned Americans will wake up and take a stand!

Contact Rev. G. V. Montgomery (D-MS) at (202) 225-2403 or the Federal Building at PO Box 5618, Meridian, MS 39301, and Edward Philbin, Executive Director of the National Guard Association, 1 Massachusetts Ave., N.W. Washington, DC. 20001, (202) 789-0031, to see how you can help!

The conspirators want to shut down all live ammunition training and transfer the few men remaining from combat units to "supply and support" operations.

The National Guard has served in many emergency operations throughout the years and is a vital part of our National Defense. We **MUST** not allow the enemy to succeed in disbanding it.

While I have spent many pages spelling out the International Zionist threat to Christian America, I want you to understand that the Jews and aliens are not the **CAUSE** of our problems. They are the **EFFECT** of White Israel disobedience, (read Deut. 28 for confirmation). We who care about America's future and that of our children must never lose hope. We must proceed with boldness and joy, knowing that God has promised us victory, if we will put our faith in Him, and **OBEY!** Many Christians believe that America has "passed the point of no return". I cannot accept this. To do so would make God out to be a liar!

In the Old Testament, 2 Chron. 7:14, is a verse which many of you know by heart. It is quoted in many churches. Unfortunately very few Christians who quote it are willing to put feet under it and watch it work. It says: "If **MY** people (true Israel) which are called by My name (Christian), shall **HUMBLE** themselves, and **PRAY**, and **SEEK** My face, and **TURN** from their wicked ways, then will I **HEAR** from heaven, and will **FORGIVE** their sin, and will **HEAL** their land". No "ifs", "and's", or "buts", about it! (The emphasis is mine!)

I firmly believe that if as little as one-fourth of the people in American, who go by the name of Christian, would "fall in love with their king to the point where they would obey Him", then we would see God work in miracles, as He did with our forefathers in Egypt.

But Christians **MUST** get out of their "spiritual foxholes", where they have been passively hiding, waiting for Christ to come back and Rapture them out of the mess caused by their apathy, it would give new life to the few patriotic men and women we still have left in government. It would free Americans from the haunting fear which now hangs like a poisonous pall over this land.

In Alan Paton's book, **CRY BELOVED COUNTRY**, he has written these words which should be an inspiration to every American who cares:

I shall no longer ask myself is this or that expedient, but only if it is right. I shall do this, not because I am noble or unselfish, but because life slips away, and because I need for the rest of my journey a star which will not play me false ... a compass that will not lie! I do it because I am no longer able to aspire to the highest with one part of me and deny it with another."

This star is our faith in **YAHWEH** God; this compass is His **WORD, YASHUA, the CHRIST**, which was "made flesh and dwelt among us", and who can once again bring us back into the paths of righteousness and with this to the true greatness God has in store for those who love and obey Him. Then and only then can we realize His promise in Isaiah 54:17 - "No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper, and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, and their righteousness is of me, saith the Lord!"

# Battle For The Truth!

(Christianity vs. Judeo-Christianity)

By Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, AUS Ret.

A number of months ago, I received a booklet in the mail from Canada, it was titled **CHRISTIANITY VS. JUDEO-CHRISTIANITY**. There was no author's name or address on it. But it contained such vital information for the well being of white Christian Americans and Canadians, that I decided to use it as the basis for this book titled **THE BATTLE FOR TRUTH**. If anyone knows the name of the author and his address, I would appreciate it, as I'd like to contact him.

It has only been in recent times, that after the people we today know as Jews, became familiar with Christian literature, they began to name their religion **JUDAISM**. Rabbi Stephen Wise, one of the main Jewish leaders in the United States a few years ago, stated that when the Jews (Judeans) returned to Jerusalem from Babylon about 536 BC., they brought with them the teachings which became known as the **BABYLONIAN TALMUD**. "This was the end of Hebrewism, and the beginning of Judaism," the learned Rabbi stated.

As Christians it has become of vital interest that we know what kind of a religion Judaism is. We know it has been accepted by most of the evangelical and fundamental Christians as the religion of Ancient Israel and the Bible. But is it really the religion of the Biblical prophets who over and over again foretold the coming of the Messiah-Savior Jesus Christ? Is it the religion that Jesus and His disciples practiced when He was in His earthly body on this earth? Is it the religion we read about in the pages of the Old Testament? Or is it a cleverly conceived, satanic religion which is so clever, that in the words of Jesus: ". . . if it were possible, they would deceive the very elect." (These "elect" are not Jews, since the Jews are never referred to in the pages of its Holy Writ as "the elect." This term is used only in connection with "true Israel.")

It would be difficult to get a better answer for this thorny question, than by going direct to Jewish sources. Rabbi Bakker writes: "This is not an uncommon impression and one finds it sometimes among Jews as well as Christians - that Judaism is the religion of the Hebrew Bible. It is of course a fallacious impression."

We need to note here, that the **BABYLONIAN TALMUD** is the textbook of modern Rabbinism and is the "heart blood" of the Jewish religion. According to their own leaders, it supercedes the **TORAH** (Books of Moses), or any other religious writing.

Rabbi Louis Finkelstein, one of the leading authorities on Judaism asserts: "Phariseeism became Talmudism, Talmudism became Medieval Rabbinism, and Medieval Rabbinism became Modern Rabbinism. But throughout these changes of name. . . the spirit of the ancient Pharisee survives unaltered."

May I remind you that it was to these Pharisees Jesus Christ, the Son of God, directed His sternest denunciations. In John 10:26, speaking directly to these religious frauds of His day, He said: "But ye (Pharisees) believe not, **BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP...**" (Emphasis mine!) That seems mighty plain to me!

In a serially produced installment of a best-seller by Jewish author Herman Wouk, we find the heading **THE TALMUDIC HEART'S BLOOD OF THE JEWISH FAITH**. He says: "The **TALMUD** is to this day the circulating heart's blood of the Jewish religion.

Whatever laws, customs, or ceremonies we observe - whether we are Orthodox, Conservative, Reformed or merely spasmodic sentimentalists - we follow the **TALMUD. IT IS OUR COMMON LAW!**" (Unq.)

The beginning of Talmudic literature dates back to the time of the Babylonian exile in the 6th

Century B.C. . . . a thousand years later, in Alexandria, Egypt, these traditions of men were finally set down in codified form.

When all the frills and mystery is removed from the **TALMUD**, it boils down to the "traditions of the elders," which Jesus frequently mentioned in His earthly ministry. (Matthew 15: 3, 6, 9; Mark 7:6-9 13).

In Matthew 15:2, we listen as Christ asks the scribes (lawyers) and the Pharisees: "Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition?" In verse 9 He enlarged on this evil; by saying: "But in vain to they (scribes and Pharisees) worship me (God), teaching for doctrines the commandments of men." (This quotation was taken from Isaiah 29:13).

In Mark 7:7 we find this same accusation followed by another in vs. 9 Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition." And in vs. 13, He said that these religious and political leaders "Made the word of God of none effect through their tradition."

The **TALMUD**, did not appear in written form until centuries after the Christian world came into existence. The word **TALMUD** comes from Mishaic Hebrew and means "learning, teaching, instruction." It was at first passed on by word of mouth. By the time it appeared in written form about 500 A.D. it contained much which was viciously anti-Christ and anti-Christian. This has resulted in what today is known erroneously as "anti-Semitism." (I say "erroneous," since the vast majority of those people who today call themselves Jews, are of Turco-Mongolian, rather than Semitic origin).

Nothing is more thrilling to a genuine Christian than to hear the name of Jesus Christ uplifted and exalted and to listen to the marvelous promises made by their King to those who will remain faithful to Him. So, when they hear His wonderful name blasphemed, degraded and associated with filth, their reaction is anger against those who promote such beliefs. Doesn't it seem strange that only one religion in the world attacks the teachings and person of Jesus Christ? The Mohammedans honour Him as a great prophet and other religions recognize Him as a great spiritual leader, only in Judaism is Jesus, the Son of God, degraded and called the "son of a whore."

While the Talmud does not mention Jesus by name, the footnotes and context clearly show that He is the one they refer to. The Jewish Encyclopaedia states that Jewish legends regarding Jesus are found in three sources and all these sources tend to belittle Him by ascribing to Him illegitimate birth, the use of magic and the shameful death of a common criminal. It goes on to say that His mother, the Virgin Mary, was seduced by a Roman soldier from the garrison at Nazareth, named Panthera; Jesus was the result!

After referring to a Talmudic source regarding a dispute between Jesus and the scribes (lawyers), the Jewish Encyclopaedia states: "All the Toledot editions contain a similar story of a dispute which Jesus carried on with the scribes on the grounds that they declared Him to be a bastard." (John 8:41)

They said, "We be not born of fornication; we have one Father, even God." And Jesus rebutted them in vs. 42, 43 by saying: "If God were your Father, ye would love me; for I proceeded forth and came from God: neither came I of myself but He sent me. Why do ye not understand my speech? even because ye cannot hear my word."

Again, according to the **TALMUD**, Jesus was supposed to have learned magic while He was in Egypt and the Jewish leaders accused Him of performing His miracles by these means and through the power of Satan. It goes on to say that His disciples healed the sick in the "name of Jesus Pandera." In Matthew 12:24 we read where the Pharisees on seeing His miracles said: ". . . This fellow doth not cast out devils, but by Beelzebub, the prince of devils." Jesus refuted their claim, by saying, vs. 26 - "If Satan cast out Satan, he is divided against himself; how then shall his kingdom stand?" And they could not answer Him.

The Talmudic story of the trial, crucifixion and resurrection of Jesus is completely at odds with the Biblical account. The Jewish account denies His resurrection, just as Matthew 28:11-15 explains.

How when the Jewish authorities heard about His resurrection, they paid large amounts of bribe money to the Roman soldiers who had been guarding the grave, and told them to tell the governor, Pontius Pilate, that while they slept, the disciples came and stole His body. It is interesting to note that vs. 15 says: ". . . and this saying is commonly reported among the Jews until this day."

The Jewish report stinks to high heaven for the simple reason that the Romans were very strict about a soldier going to sleep while on guard duty. The penalty was death. Yet the Jewish leaders were said to have bribed Pilate to overlook the dereliction of his soldiers. This was extremely unlikely.

According to Talmudic teachings, Jesus is now in hell. It says: "**A SON** of Titus' sister desired to embrace Judaism and called up from hell by magic, first Titus (a Roman General), then Baalam, and finally Jesus, who were taken together to be the worst enemies of Judaism." (Titus was the Roman general who completely destroyed Jerusalem in 70 AD.)

When Jesus was asked "Who is esteemed in the world?" According to the Talmud He was supposed to have replied: 'The Jews. Further, their well-being; do nothing to their detriment; whoever touches them, touches the apple of God's eye.' " This is the same story the televangelists like the Baptist Jack Van Impe, Jerry Falwell, and Pentecostalist Jimmy Swaggart preach.

Why do the well-known televangelists of the fundamental and charismatic crowds support the State of the Israeli, no matter what they do? The answer is that they have swallowed Jewish propaganda "hook, line, and sinker," and do look on the Jews as the "apple of God's eye." Jerry Falwell has said: "The reason God has been good to America and blessed her, is because she has been good to the Jews." This is an observable lie, for the facts prove differently. The time of America's greatest debacle in every way, economic, political, moral, militarily and spiritually, has been since 1948, when we recognized that "little bastard state in Palestine called the Israeli." It has been "down-hill" for us ever since. I wonder if these Judeo-Christian preachers have ever bothered to read 2 Chron. 19:2, which reads . . . shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? Therefore is wrath upon thee before the Lord."

The Bible does speak about the "apple of God's eye," in Deut. 32:10 and Psalm 17:8, but neither of these Scriptures refer to the Jews, but to Israel, who is a completely different breed.

The Talmudic Jew who is dragged out of hell to parrot the Talmudic line that the Jews are the "apple of God's eye," may be the false Christ, worshipped by the Judeo-Christian, but he is not the Christ of the Bible. In 1 John 2:18 we read: "Little children, it is the last time: and ye have heard that anti-Christ shall come, even now there are many anti-Christ's: whereby ye shall know it is the last time." (Many of these anti-Christ's, false prophets, are standing behind the pulpits of Judeo-Christian churches, leading their Israel people away from the truth of God's Word.)

The time has indeed come, when professing Christians have departed from the faith and are giving heed to "seducing spirits and doctrines of devils," (1 Tim. 4:1).

The same Talmudic passage which refers to Jesus being raised from hell states that His punishment is to be "with boiling hot excrement, since a master of the Jews has said: 'whoever mocks at the words of the Sages, (Jewish religious leaders) is punished with boiling hot excrement.'

The Jewish Encyclopaedia, under the title of **BALAAM** (referring to Jesus) says: "He became the type of false prophet seducing men to lewdness and obscene idolatrous practices . . . and hence also the pseudonym **BAALAM** given to Jesus."

Of Jesus mother, Mary, the **TALMUD** says: "She who was the descendant of princes and governors, played the harlot with carpenters."

Anyone with the slightest degree of perception can see how our moral values have degenerated in the past fifty years. Over a hundred years ago, a French political philosopher named Alexis de Tocqueville, visited the United States. He came to find out how we had had such a phenomenal rise to power in such a short time. On returning to France, he wrote a letter to an American friend in

which he said, among other things: "America is great because she is good; when she ceases to be good, she will cease to be great." We have seen this debacle take place in the past fifty years as moral and spiritual standards have been destroyed by enemy action; in fact by many of these churchmen who call God's enemies, His Chosen People. In this period, we have degenerated from the greatest Republic the world has ever seen, into a Socialist Democracy which is now tottering on the verge of totalitarian dictatorship.

The "thought police" of the Jewish Anti-Defamation League (ADL) have conditioned most of our people to accept the "immoral" as "moral, and "bad" for "good." They have "called evil good, and good evil; have put darkness for light, and light for darkness; have put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter," just as the prophet Isaiah predicted in (5:20). He further clarifies these evil men in vs. 23 when he says. "Which justify the wicked for rewards (bribes), and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him."

This is a perfect example of our present, Jewish controlled justice system.

Our morals have been changed as religious leaders, hiding behind the sanctuary of their pulpits, and in God's name, have cooperated with, and supported an ancient religion whose corruption came from the occult practices of ancient Babylon - this was the same religion Jesus Christ fought so vigorously when He was on this earth and which mysteriously and evilly, has become united with the Christian faith under the name Judeo-Christianity.

Historically, the Christian faith has had a high regard for women and little children and has sought to protect them. Jesus warned that anyone who did anything to harm little children who believed on Him, was in danger of "extreme, eternal punishment." In Matthew 18:6, we read where He said: "But those who offend (Greek - "skandalizo" meaning: entrap; entice to sin; offend) one of these little one's which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea." Apparently, according to our Lord, a terrible punishment is reserved for those who deliberately harm little children.

Yet in our society today, "kiddie pornography" is on the upswing and "men-boy" clubs have been formed where grown men have sex with under-aged boys. In almost every case, these programs are sponsored and led by Jews - those people the Judeo-Christian crowd supports. Why?

A look at the Jewish religious book the **TALMUD**, will give you an answer as to the Jewish proclivity towards "illegal, or unnatural sex." If you have a weak stomach, it might be well if you stopped reading right now, for you are sure to be offended by what the **TALMUD** teaches.

Listen to the sages of Judaism, as they state in the **TALMUD**: "When a grown man has had intercourse with a little girl, it is nothing, for when the girl is less than three years old, it is as if one puts the finger into the eye. Tears come to the eye, again and again, so does virginity come back to the little girl under three years." Ask yourself why any decent man would want to have sex with a little girl under the age of three. Yet this is instruction to Jewish men, from their holy book. It's nothing short of sickness!

No other major religion in the world teaches that women outside of their faith are "like a piece of raw meat," to be treated as the Jewish man desires. The **TALMUD** abounds with such sickening references.

In Canada, our Israelite neighbor to the north, they are having big problems with the Judeo-Christian concept. A Kitchner, Ontario welfare worker was reinstated recently, after being fired for having lunch-hour sex with a mentally retarded boy who was his client. This government worker had twice been convicted of gross indecency under Canadian Criminal law. His punishment was a one year suspension, but the Grievance Board, ordered that he be paid retro-active pay for the time he had missed. This sort of betrayal of justice and decency is an insult to the people of Canada, who for the most part are a decent, God fearing people. Yet the same scenario is played over and over again in the United States, with the same results.

Here is what the **TRADITION OF THE ELDERS** says about sex between grown men and under-aged boys: "Pederasty (sex between men and boys) with a child below age of nine years is not deemed as pederasty if it is committed with a child of lesser age, no guilt is incurred."

Here is another gem of moral turpitude: "It is necessary to teach concerning one who commits pederasty with a 'terefah,' (a person suffering from an incurable disease which will end in their death). I think that he is as one who abuses a dead person, hence exempt from guilt."

Regarding non-Jews, whom the Christian world often erroneously calls Gentiles, the **TALMUD** teaches: "Only Jews are men . . . Gentiles are not classified as men, but as barbarians. The Gentile nations have few rights since He (God) withdrew His shining, legal protection from them, and transferred their property rights to the Jews."

Non-Jews find themselves in a legal no-win situation when they come before a Jewish judge, who is probably backed by a Jewish Prosecuting Attorney, and very possibly defended by a Jewish court appointed Defense Counsel. The **TALMUD** says: "If a Gentile sue a Jew, the verdict is for the defendant; if a Jew is the plaintiff, he must obtain full damages."

With a high percentage of judges and lawyers being Jews, the non-Jew, particularly if he is a Christian, has little protection from the law since the **TALMUD**, which is the legal law for the Jewish judge, states that he has no property rights and that his possessions are "like unclaimed land in the desert."

The **TALMUD** teaches that "the **TORAH** (laws of Moses) outlaw the issue of Gentiles as that of a beast." Maybe this explains why the majority of abortion mills in Canada and the United States are owned and operated by Jewish doctors. In fact a Jewish Rabbi in the **TALMUD** is quoted as saying: "The best among the Gentiles deserves to be killed." (**ABHODAH ZORAH**, 26b). When an orthodox Jew prays, he says: "Blessed be Thou (God) . . . who has not made me a goi" (non-Jew animal).

The **TALMUD** infers that Jews are their own Messiah, to be treated like God and that "He who smites a Jew on the jaw is worthy of death it is as though he had assaulted the Divine Presence." You wonder why Jews are arrogant people? Read their holy book and you need not wonder why!

The **TALMUD** admits that Judaism will only come into power by inflicting much suffering on the Gentiles and they glory in it. They are perfectly willing to use the hordes of "brainwashed" Christians to accomplish their purpose of world control.

One of the ultra-religious sects of Judaism is the **HASIDIM**, who are devotees of mysticism and the occult. They are followers of the **CABALLA** (an esoteric secret doctrine known only to an elite few. It is very similar to the teaching of the higher degrees of **FREEMASONRY**, in fact the **FREEMASONS** get much of their symbolism from Judaism

The Jewish Encyclopedia goes into detail in its explanation of Cabalism, sometimes called **KABBALISM**. It includes magic, sorcery, astrology, the conjuring of demons, transmigration of souls (reincarnation), a non-personal God, and the use of amulets to ward off evil.

Many of the Jewish superstitions have found their way into our Judeo-Christian society, including much of our teachings on heaven, hell, Satan, demons, etc. According to the Cabalistic doctrine "evil is non-existent". The cross of Jesus Christ, which is a symbol of His sacrificial death to Christians (see Gal. 6:14) is an insult to the god of the **TALMUD**.

During the 500th Anniversary celebration of the birth of Martin Luther, the Great Reformer in 1983, many Judeo-Christian theologians, including many from his own Lutheran church, criticized him for his anti-Jewish stance. Today, in Canada, for instance, Luther would be hauled before a court for writing his **THE JEWS AND THEIR LIES**. It would be considered as "hate literature." The same thing will take place in the United States in the near future, unless Christians wake up to what the Zionists are trying to accomplish.

Martin Luther understood the Jews. He began by supporting them, just as I did before I had my eyes opened by their anti-God acts. Then from sad personal experience he was constrained to write: ". . . I see in their writings how they curse us goyim and wish us all evil in their schools and prayers. They rob us of our money through usury... they play us all manner of tricks; what is worst of all they . . . teach that such things should be done. No heathen has done such thing and none would do so, except the devil himself, and those he possesses, like he does the Jews. They openly blaspheme God the Father, when they blaspheme and curse Jesus . . . If God would say to us now, or on the day of judgment: Do you hear, you are a Christian, and know that the Jews openly blaspheme and curse Me and my Son, and you gave them a place to do so, also protected and guarded them so they could do so unhindered and unpunished in your country, city, or houses. Tell me! What shall be your answer?"

A lot of Judeo-Christians will probably say: "But we thought they were your people. That's what preachers like Falwell and Swaggart told us. They said we must support them no matter what they do, because they are your Chosen People, and if we don't you will curse us!" And the King will turn to them and say, in His own words: ". . . I profess unto them, **I NEVER KNEW YOU**; depart from me, ye that work iniquity." I would not want to stand in the shoes of preachers such as Falwell and a host of others, no matter how popular they may now be on television.

Maybe God will say to these foolish preachers who have benefitted from their "love affair" with Judaism: "You had my Word. You knew what my Son said about these anti-Christ's. 'He that despiseth me, hateth my Father also. . . For the Father hath committed all judgment unto the Son: at a man should honor the Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son, honoureth not the Father which sent Him . . .'" This seems pretty clear to me! (See Luke 10:16; Matt. 10:40; Mark 9:37; John 13:20; 1 Thess. 4:8).

Maybe God will say to these men honoring, popularity seeking preachers: "The prophets warned you . . . 'shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord.'" (2 Chron. 19:2).

The Psalmist said: "Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate Thee? and am not I grieved with those who rise up against Thee? I hate them with a perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies." (Ps. 139:21, 22)

Jesus said: "Why call ye me Lord, Lord and do not the things which I say?" (Luke 6:46)

When our King spoke to the Pharisees, the forerunners of Modern Judaism, He said: "You generation of vipers (poisonous snakes)! how can ye being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh," (Matt. 12:34). "But ye (Jews) believe not because ye are **NOT OF MY SHEEP** . . ." (Emphasis added - John 10:26).

"If ye were Abraham's children, ye would do the works of Abraham. But now ye (Jews) seek to kill me, a man that told you the truth: this did not Abraham," (John 8:39, 40). This was followed by Christ's most scathing denunciation of the Jews when He said: "Ye are of your father the devil, and the deeds of your father ye will do . . ." (John 8:44). "If God were your Father ye would love me: for I proceeded forth, and come from God," (Vs. 47).

Then speaking to the churches in the End of the Age, the risen and ascended Son said: "I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jws (Judeans), and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan," (Rev. :9; 3:9). These are the people the Judeo-Christian churches defend as God's Chosen, in spite of all Jesus said about them.

The Apostle Paul knew who they were when he said in 1 Thess. 2:15 - "Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us (Christians); and they please not God, but are contrary to all men."

In Titus 1:10, Paul warns us against them again: ". . . many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision (Jews). Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole

houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's (money's) sake."

The Jews are not a race, since they are made up of many races, black, Japanese, Indian, Italian, etc., and have many Gentile converts such as Marilyn Monroe and Sammy Davis, Jr. The majority of them are not Semites, but come from a Turco-Mongolian background, as is admitted by many of their own leaders.

Does a person become a member of these so-called "chosen people" by denying Jesus Christ and accepting the filthy teachings of their **TALMUD**? How much real Jewish blood is necessary to qualify as a Jew, in the minds of the "brainwashed" Judeo-Christian?

There are two main branches of modern Jewry. In Western Europe we find the Sephardic Jews, some of whose ancestors probably fled from Jerusalem when it was destroyed in **70 AD**. These spread across North Africa and Spain. They inter-married with the peoples of the Mediterranean area, and would include the Edomite Jews sometimes called Idumeans.

The Ashkenazi Jews, on the other hand, which make up at least 85% of Jewry, come from the steppes of Russia where their ancestors were known as Khazars. These people were converted to Judaism in the 8th Century A.D. Alfred Lilienthal, the renowned Jewish writer says: "Perhaps the most significant mass conversion to the Jewish faith occurred in Europe in the 8th Century A.D. and that the story of the Khazars (Turco-Finnish people) is quite pertinent to the establishment of the modern state of the Israeli." Again he writes: "That the Khazars are the real ancestors of Eastern European Jewry is a historical **FACT**. Jewish historians and religious textbooks acknowledge this, though the propagandists of Jewish nationalism (Zionism) belittle it as pro-Arab propaganda." (I would suggest that everyone concerned read Lilienthal's book: **THE ZIONIST CONNECTION II**.

**THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE**, a book written by the Jewish author Arthur Koestler, blows the lid from this well-kept secret. He states: "In the 1960's the number of Sepharidim were about 500,000, while the Ashkenazim of the same period numbered about 11-million. Thus, in common parlance, Jew is synonymous with Ashkenazi Jew." Hence the majority of those we know as Jews, never had ancestors who set foot in Palestine.

It is interesting to note that the same "Ashkenaz" is found in Genesis 10:3 and 1 Chronicles 1:6, and in both instances is connected with the sons of Gomer, a nephew of Magog. They mentioned as adversaries the "true Israel" in Ezekiel 38, 39.

A Westphalian monk named Christian Druthmar of Acquitanta, wrote somewhere about 864 A.D. that there "existed in a region where no Christians dwelt, the name of whose people is Gog and Magog, and who are Huns; among them is one called **GAZARI** (Khazar) who are circumcised and observe Judaism in its entirety."

When one reads in Revelation about **BABYLON THE GREAT** "drunk with the blood of the saints," (Rev. 17:5, 6), it might be well for us to remember the 140-million people, including millions of Christians, who have been slaughtered by Jewish-led and financed communism in the past seventy years, and who today are persecuting Christians in communist lands. Amnesty International, recently estimated that as many as 350,000 Christians each year die under communist persecution. For all intents and purposes, this means Jewish persecution.

If there is indeed an International Conspiracy between Communism and Talmudic Judaism, and much evidence points in this direction, then men like James Keegstra, Malcolm Ross, and Ernst Zundel of Canada, who have been persecuted by government edict, should be commended as heroes of Christianity. Instead, on many occasions, they have been reproved by Canadian Christian prelates.

We can go to Jewish sources to hear what they say about communism. Rabbi Stephen Wise an American Jewish leader of a few years ago, when asked to comment on communism, was reported by Jewish periodicals to have said: "Some call it communism; I call it Judaism." Oscar Levy, a well-known Jewish author, in the introduction to his book the **WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF**

**THE COMMUNIST REVOLUTION**, said: "We Jews have erred . . . we have most grievously erred: and if there was truth in our error 3,000, nay 100 years ago, there is nothing now but falseness and madness, a madness that will produce an even greater misery and an even wider anarchy. I confess it to you openly and sincerely, and with a sorrow whose depth and pain, as the ancient Psalmist and only he could moan into this burning universe of ours. We who have boasted and posed as the saviors of this world - we have been nothing else but it's seducers, it's destroyers, it's incendiaries, it's executioners. We who have promised to lead the world into heaven have only succeeded in leading you into a new hell. There has been no progress, least of all moral progress. And it is just our (Jewish) morality which has prohibited all real progress, and - what is worse - which even stands in the way of all future and natural reconstruction in this ruined world of ours. I look at this world, and I shudder at its ghastliness; I shudder all the more as I know the **SPIRITUAL AUTHORS OF THIS GHASTLINESS.**" (Yet these are the people the Judeo-Christians support.)

The Jewish author Samuel Roth, in his book **JEWES MUST LIVE**, page 12, says: "The scroll of my life spread before me, and reading it in the glare of a new, savage light, it became a terrible testimony against my people (Jews). The hostility of my parents. . . my father's fraudulent piety and his impatience with my mother which virtually killed her. The ease with which my Jewish friends sold me out to my detractors. The Jewish machinations which three times sent me to prison. The conscienceless lying of that clique of Jewish journalists who built up libel about my name. The thousand incidents, too minor to be even mentioned. I had never stretched out a hand to a Jew or Jewess without having had it bitten. I had never entrusted a Jew with a secret which he did not instantly sell cheap to my enemies. What was wrong with these people who accepted help from me? Was it only an accident, that they were Jews?"

"Please believe me, I tried to put aside this terrible vision of mine. But the Jews themselves would not let me. Day by day, with cruel, merciless claws, they dug into my flesh and tore aside the last veils of allusion. With subtle scheming and heartless seizing which is the whole of the Jews fearful leverage of trade, they drove me from law office to law office, and from court to court, until I found myself in the court of bankruptcy. It became so that I could not see a Jew approaching me without my heart rising up within me to mutter. "There goes another Jew, stalking his prey!" Disraeli set the Jewish fashion of saying that every country has the sort of Jews it deserves. It may also be that the Jews have only the sort of enemies they deserve too."

On page 20 he continues his observation of his own people: "It is true, as the Jews claim, that the Gentiles lay violent hands on them purely out of prejudice against their religion, out of envy for their superior commercial genius, how would they ever have gotten into that country in the first place.

"Read for yourself the story of the progress of Jewry throughout Europe and America. Wherever they come, they are welcomed, permitted to settle down, and join in the general business of the community. But one by one, the industries of the country close to them because of their unfair business practices, it being impossible to longer hold in check the wrath of a betrayed people, there is violence, and inevitably, an ignominious rejection of the whole race from the land! There is not a single instance where the Jews have not fully deserved the bitter fruit of the fury of their persecutors

"Even in America, the most patient of the Western nations, things are coming to a head... The civil population is chafing under the abuses of Jewish doctors and lawyers."

Continue on page 54 - "Many articles and books have been written on the subject of how much the Jews have enriched America culturally. Needless to add, Jews have authored them. (Or Jewish goyim prostitutes like Jack Van Impe in his book **ISRAEL'S FINAL HOLOCAUST**, excerpts following - ED.) And while it is undoubtedly true that Jews have given themselves over infinitely to the vain show and inglorious barter which everywhere accompanies the development of the arts and sciences, I cannot find anything of value they have themselves created in their over two hundred and fifty years in residence on the American continent. This is true in science, as well as art. . . If

being in America meant anything to Jews like Jacques Loeb and Albert Einstein, it certainly did not crop up in their work."

Roth sums up what I have been trying to say on page 63 - "It is my honest belief that nothing the Jew does in **AMERICA IS ESSENTIAL TO ITS WELFARE**. On the contrary, a great deal of what American Jewry does is subversive of America's best interests . . . the Jew in America is forever engaged in the fascinating pursuit of creating everything he needs out of nothing - his modest opinion of the Gentile world about him . . . We come to the nations pretending to escape persecution, and we are the most deadly persecutors in the wretched annals of man." (UNQ.)

Contrast this with what the Judeo-Christian Zionist, Baptist evangelist Jack Van Impe says on page 50 of his **ISRAEL'S FINAL HOLOCAUST**: "We who live within the memory of the Nazi nightmare, when six million Jews died in Europe, (according to Jewish sources both before and after the war, there were never anywhere near six million Jews living in all the territory occupied by the Nazis and many of these escaped. The six-million myth is being steadily exploded by truth seeking historians - ED.) might conclude that Hitler's hatred of this people was a phenomenon of the twentieth century. Not so, for Jewish blood had been spilled across Europe and in other parts of the world for centuries. In taking the long look at history, one sees that the Jews had been steadily marching towards Hitler's ovens ever since the fall of their beloved city in AD. 70."

He then goes on to tell how Jews were accepted in Spain where they worked, studied, and engaged in commerce alongside their neighbors . . . This era was relatively calm and is known as "The Golden Age of Spanish Jewry."

He then blames the waves of fanatical Muslims, and Berbers from North Africa, who disturbed the Jewish life style. Indeed they did, for it was the Jews, who had been befriended by the Spanish, that turned traitor against their benefactors and opened the city gates to the Moslem hordes. This was what caused the intense Spanish persecution of Jews.

In every country where the Jews settled, they were evicted, not because they were "God's Chosen People whom Satan hated," as Van Impe states, but because of their immoral lifestyle and their crooked business practices.

He then disclosed either his stupidity or his pro-Jewish prejudice, when on page 52 he states: "Everywhere the Jews were blamed for the ills of their day. Some still foolishly follow that practice. The Jews are accused of controlling all the money, causing depressions, influencing spiraling inflation, and plotting the conquest of the world."

But isn't it interesting to note that all ten banks that make up the Federal Reserve System are Jew owned and that the Federal Reserve controls America's economy? Isn't it interesting to note that at least 70 out of 100 U.S. Senators are in the Zionist camp and that at least half of the House of Representatives votes as Christian Zionists? Isn't it interesting that Jewish authors for centuries have bragged their plans for world control. They have even been bold enough to lay down the "blueprint for this control," yet men like Van Impe, who are either "brainwashed fools," or out and out traitors, say that the Jews are wrongfully accused of their anti-Christian stance. Yet Van Impe will tell you he believes the Bible. I could go on and on with more quotations from this Jew apologist and many others of his ilk, but I believe this will suffice to show you the control that Judaism exerts over those who claim Christ as their King.

A recent report from the American Jewish Committee will show you how deeply Jews have infiltrated the Christian Publishing Houses of America. 85% of all Protestant textbooks are now free of any true, but disparaging references to Jews. Arrangements have been completed between the National Council of Churches N.C.C. , the American Jewish Congress and the Anti-Defamation League of the Jewish B'nai B'rith, whereby Jews will aid in the preparation of all religious lesson materials used in Protestant churches. There is hardly a Christian seminary in any denomination, that is today free of Jewish influence.

What we are actually seeing, is the infiltration of Talmudism into the Christian church, the very thing the Apostle Paul warned about in Titus 1:10, when he told about "Vain talkers and deceivers, specially those of the circumcision (Jews) . . . who subvert whole houses (and church congregations) teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's (money's) sake."

Could it be possible that the Babylonian inspired Judeo-Christian religious system might turn out to be the counterfeit "Bride of Christ," and instead be **BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS?**

I believe that religious persecution is just around the corner in all of Christendom, and especially in the United States and Canada. When it comes, the worst of it will be conducted by the Judeo-Christian churches, who will believe they are doing God a favor by killing and persecuting those of us who believe and follow His Word. It has been my experience, that when I go into a community to speak out against Talmudic Communism, I get more "flack" from the Ministerial Alliances, who are "pimps" for Judaism, than from the enemy themselves.

When I spoke in Canada in 1984, for the **CANADIAN LEAGUE OF RIGHTS**, \$5,000 worth of tapes and literature were seized by Canadian Customs, under the urging of Canadian Jewry. This was not "hate literature" per se, but merely told the truth regarding International Jewry. The Judeo-Christians of the Church of Canada, even went so far as to have their pastors read a letter from church officials condemning the "Fascist Colonel from the States," even though none of them had ever heard me speak.

At a meeting in Kelowna, British Columbia, four ministers from this church attended a meeting and told how they had tried to pressure the motel into canceling the meeting. When I asked what part of my speech they objected to, the spokesman said: "None of it. We agreed with everything you said." When I asked why the church was so set against me speaking, he wrathfully said: "Because you are sponsored by the Canadian League of Rights and they will not accept political Zionism." The cat was "finally out of the bag." How's that for a brainwashing job?

In America, prayer and Bible reading has been removed from our public schools, through pressure brought by less than 3% of our population and a strong drive is underway to saddle us with the "hate laws" which have become unbearable in Canada. These laws do not stop Jews from downgrading Christianity and Jesus Christ, but work only against Christians.

Now we see a determined drive by Jews in the United States, led by men such as the Jewish Senator from Ohio, Metzenbaum, as they are determined to disarm the American people and set the stage for a Talmudic-Communist One World Government. If the Christian people of America, including the "brainwashed" stooges of Judeo-Christianity, allow the 2nd Amendment to be destroyed, you will see first hand what International Judaism is all about and what they have in store for you "goyim animals."

In the Communist textbook on **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, taught at the Lenin School of Psychological Warfare, University of Moscow, and the "blueprint" for the takeover of the United States, we read on page 52:

"We have battled in America since the century's turn to bring to nothing any and all Christian influences and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to the Christian world, we have yet to influence them to our ends. When that is done, we will have an end to them everywhere.

So, you work until religion is synonymous with insanity. You must work until officials of city, country and state governments will not think twice before they pounce on Christian groups as public enemies.. We must strike from our path any opposition . . . and then, at last, the decades sped, we can dispense with all authority save our own and triumph in the greater glory of the State." That my friends, is Talmudic Judaism in its very essence!

Their complete philosophy of control can be found on page 30 of **PSYCHOPOLITICS**: "The most barbaric, unrestrained, brutal use of force, if carried far enough invokes obedience. Savage force,

sufficiently long displayed will bring about concurrence with any principle or order.

"If you would have obedience, you must have no compromise with humanity. If you would have obedience you must make it clearly understood that you will show no mercy. Man is an animal. He understands, in the first analysis. Only those things which a brute understands."

These sentiments, my Judeo-Christian friend, come to you from the people you honor as God's Chosen, yet whom according to His own Son, are your worst enemies. What will it take to wake you up?

\* \* \* \* \*

## HERE IS SOME INFORMATION YOU NEED TO CHECK

Read Alfred Lilienthal's **THE ZIONIST CONNECTION II**. In this book you will find a 1970 report by the Chairman of the Department of Education of the American Zionist Council, in which he reports the monitoring of printed materials in the United States. It says in part: "The office staff monitors the daily press, the Negro press, the academic press, magazines of all kinds and books. When hostile attacks against Jews, Israelis of Zionism appear anywhere, materials are prepared and sent directly to the editor's office, to friends and groups throughout the country, who might have access to the publication involved . . . The routine of preparing replies to hostile press releases goes on all the time."

Lilienthal note on page 218 - "The most effective component of the Jewish connection is probably that of media control. Papers such as the New York Times, Washington Post', and Jewish owned and others not Jewish owned, have top editors, directors, and advertising chiefs who are Jewish."

\* \* \* \* \*

Martin Luther, the great Reformer in **THE JEWS AND THEIR LIES**, which may be found printed in German in the Congressional Library in Washington, D.C., writes in the foreword: "I have permitted this booklet to go forth that I might be found among those who have resisted such poisonous undertakings of the Jews, and have warned Christians to be on their guard against them. I would not have thought that a Christian would permit himself to be fooled by the Jews, so as to share their evils and misery. But the devil is god of this world and where God's Word is not, he has easy sailing not only among the weak, but among the strong. God help us! Amen!"

The pressure to remove prayer and Bible reading from our public schools has certainly had m any sailing." As Jews have been in the forefront of the efforts to cause it.

Luther continues his discussion of Jewry by saying: "Whoever has a desire to lodge, nurse, and honor such poisonous serpents and young devils; that is the worst enemies of Christ our Lord and of all of us; and permit himself to be abused, plundered, robbed, spit upon, cursed and suffer all evil, let the Jew be commended to him . . . Let him boast that he had been merciful, had strengthened the devil and his young devils to blaspheme our dear Lord and the precious blood with which He bought us. In that way he will be a perfect Christian filled with deeds of mercy, for which Christ will reward him on the Judgment Day, along with the Jews, with eternal hell fire."

Can you imagine the kind of letter Martin Luther would have written to our modern televangelists? His remarks are scriptural, for we are told in 2 John 10, 11, that if we aid the anti-Christ's in anyway, we "become partaker of their evil deeds." A lot of Judeo-Christians need to heed this and tremble at its implication.

Why is it, that in a country where we are supposed to have 45-million "born again" Christians, plus God alone knows how many "professing Christians," we still allow the anti-Christ's to blaspheme and curse the name of our King, openly on television and in the movies. Even though many of these actors do not have a religious background, why do we see them cursing the Christian God? They do not curse the Jewish god! They do not curse Allah of the Moslems! They curse the Christ of Christianity and we sit idly by and allow them to do it. Is it because most of us are ashamed to be

Christians? Our Lord was mighty plain about this in Matt. 10:33, when He said: "But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I deny before my Father which is in heaven." Do we not deny Him, when we refuse to defend Him from evil men? What will your answer be on the day of Judgment, my Christian friend?

Benjamin Freedman, a Christian convert from Judaism, in his book **FACTS ARE FACTS**, said: "The 150 million (professing) Christians in the United States are high pressured by the Christian clergy to give unqualified support to the Zionists . . . Christians are exhorted by the Christian clergy to regard the self-styled Jews (see Rev. 2:9, 3:9) of Eastern Europe, as God's Chosen people; with Palestine as their Promised Land." (page 75)

Why is it that Christians such as those of the Moral Majority, make such little headway against evil men? Could it be because for the most part the root of the problem is a Jewish root and they will not attack it? Could many of these Christians be fulfilling the words of Isaiah 29:13 -this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honor me, but they have removed their hearts far from me and their fear towards me is taught by the precepts of men." Men like Falwell and Swaggart, who tell their people: "America must support the Jews in order to obtain God's blessing."

The Christian faith is standing at the cross roads of history. The divine, sacred message of Christianity is in jeopardy today, as never before in its 2,000 years of turbulent history. Christianity is on the defensive world-wide.

We used to sing a stirring song when I was a boy in church:

Hold the fort for I am coming,  
Jesus signals still.  
Send the answer back to heaven,  
By Thy grace, we will!

But nowhere in scripture, are Christians given the option to "hide in a fort," or in a comfortable "spiritual foxhole." We are not to be on the "defensive" against the forces of evil, but on the "offensive," and the King has promised that the "gates of hell will not prevail (hold out) against us."

Today, as never before, we need a Paul Revere to ride across Canada and the United States, in fact all the nations of Christendom, with a warning message that our enemies are attempting to destroy us. The confusion in Christianity today, especially among the clergy, would not exist if the clergy were doing their duty to "preach the word; be instant in season out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine," (2 Timothy 4:2).

Countless Christians are standing on the side lines of this struggle, watching in despair, as their faith withers on the vine, and freedom dies, because their spiritual leaders refuse to take a stand for the King.

Their bitterness grows, as they come to realize that it is the ignorance and indifference of their church leaders, which is causing the problem.

When Christians see their spiritual leaders in retreat on every front', they become confused and afraid and this breeds defeat. To stop this surrender, our spiritual leaders must take a stand in this ideological war, which is being waged against everything they say they hold dear.

As more and more intelligent Christians begin to study the Bible for themselves, we will see a spirit of deep resentment over the indifference shown by most of the clergy. I predict a day will come, in the not too distant future, when the clergy will be held accountable by their people, for their treason to God, their race, and this country. As this condition expands, the clergy will learn to their sorrow that "ignorance is not bliss,' neither is folly wisdom."

I remember a song which used to be quite popular a few years ago. The words went something like this:

"Give me some men,  
Who are stout-hearted men,  
Who will fight for the right they adore.  
Start me with ten, who are stout-hearted men,  
And I'll soon give you ten thousand more."

If we could find ten men in every community in America, who would be willing to take a stand for God and right, we could turn this nation of ours around in six months, kick the "money changers" out of the National temple and get America headed on the path to greatness where she belongs.

I also predict a coming explosion of resentment against the Jewish people in America, which will harm many innocent "little Jews." This is bound to come when Christians learn how "self-styled Jews" have spent millions of dollars to manufacture "Jewish myths" for Christian consumption. Many Jewish leaders already recognize this and are trying, without much success, to warn their people. But Jewish "power organizations," such as the Anti-Defamation League, continue their rush towards destruction.

How any right thinking person can claim that Judaism and Christianity spring from the same roots is beyond my comprehension. They are miles apart. It is like saying that something can be "hot-cold," or "wet-dry." Jesus denounced the religion of the Pharisees which is the Judaism of today. This is what earned their hatred and He had to die for His presumption.

Rabbi Adolph Moses, in his book **YAHVISM, AND OTHER DISCOURSES**, page 1, says: "The term Judaism coined by Josephus remained absolutely unknown to the Jews... it was only in comparatively recent times, after the Jews became familiar with modern Christian literature, that they began to name their religion Judaism." (It was during this same period, that Judeo-Christianity, the "bastard religion" was born.).

How could the religion taught by Jesus Christ come from a religion that teaches: "If a woman sport lewdly with her son (a minor), and he committed the first stage of cohabitation with her, would this render her unfit for the priesthood?" and the eminent Jewish Rabbi Beth Hillel declared: "the connection would make no difference if the boy was under the age of nine." Don't be so presumptuous as to tell me Christianity comes from a source which would teach such filth.

We have been led to believe by both religious and political leaders, that the Jews have been persecuted in the Soviet Union in recent years, although they are the only religious group which has been allowed to leave the USSR. The Baptist and Pentecostal Christians have been given no such privilege, nor has our government attempted to help them, only the Soviet Jews. In the June 1983 issue of **BEHIND THE NEWS**, printed in the New York Times, August 1983, the respected South African author and political analyst, Ivor Benson said: "The fact of Jewish predominance for some years after the Bolshevik Revolution can now be accepted as an indisputable fact of history... the deputy-premier Dymshits, was and still is the Kremlin Economic Czar who, with Lazar Kaganovich, has helped maintain an unbroken line of Jewish control over the Soviet Union's economic existence ever since the revolution. He is the big boss with whom the western businessmen must deal . . . It is possible to be reasonably sure of an opinion that cannot be proved because it is possible to accumulate in the computer of the memory and analyze and symbolize particles of knowledge of quantity and kind, that language cannot communicate . . . Just about everything that has happened since the revolution, both inside and outside the Soviet Union, has some light to throw on a question of the greatest imaginable importance: Who now is the power we know as the Soviet Union of Soviet Socialist Republics?"

"Western investigators. . . have a right to rest on the assumption that **THERE HAS BEEN NO CHANGE** inside the USSR, leaving it where it belongs the whole onus of proving to the contrary. Solzhenitsyn has avoided direct reference to the role of the Jews in the Soviet Union, but in **THE GULAG ARCHIPELAGO TWO**, he has printed photographs of six of the great concentration

camps bosses, all Jews, including one Naftaly Fremnkel, one-time Black Sea timber millionaire who is said to be the architect of the entire slave labor system, designed to destroy all those prisoners from whom no more labor can be squeezed. The Germans who fought on the Eastern front and were unfortunate enough to become prisoners of the Russians, can testify that the political commissars of these camps are invariably Jews."

For those of you who may still be skeptical regarding Jewish influence and control of the USSR, ask yourself again, why only Jews, of all religious groups, are allowed to leave the USSR? What better way to infiltrated the United States with trained agents, than to send 50,000 Christ-haters to our shores. There is little doubt that many of these will be trained KGB agents.

What absolute fools our government leaders have become, or possibly even worse, are they doing this for a specific purpose?

The Jewish people from time immemorial have been a vindictive, arrogant people. We have scriptural warning of this in several places which we have already discussed.

Have you ever wondered why so many Jews are involved in the U.S. Justice Department? Why so many have become Judges and Lawyers?

Let's go to Samuel Roth and his book **JEWS MUST LIVE**, page 93, for the answer: "Nothing seems to me more natural than that Jews should be attracted to the study of law. But, in view of what they have done with the laws of mankind, no other people would seem to me to be less fit to administer them - for the world, or even themselves. And nothing seems to me so monstrously ironical as the easy liberalness with which the major peoples of the earth continue to admit Jews to the practice of the two cardinal professions - law and medicine: the one governing the affairs of men, the other guarding against the evils of their mortal origin.

"If you consult your average businessman in England, France, Germany, or even in liberal America and ask him why he refuses to employ a Jew, he will invariably, out of old habit, defend himself against an implication of bigotry. 'It's not race prejudice,' he will tell you, 'I simply feel that the Jew's habit is to mind his own business, which is not always, unfortunately, the business of his employer' ". (UNQ.)

The Jews proclivity towards law and medicine could possibly be traced back to a Protocol which was published by Chemor, head Rabbi of France in 1289, when he wrote to the Grand Sanhedrin of that country and said:

"The advice of the Grand Satraps and Rabbis is as follows:

1 - Make your sons merchants, that little by little they may despoil the Christians of their possessions.

2 - Make your sons doctors and apothecaries, that they may take away Christian lives.

3 - Make your sons canons and clerics that they may destroy their churches, and,

4 - Arrange for your sons to become advocates and lawyers, and see that they always mix themselves up with the affairs of State, in order that by putting Christians under your yoke, you may dominate the world and be avenged on them.

SIGNED: V.S.S.V.F.F., Prince of the Jews.

(This document was published in 1889 by Baron James de Rothschild and is still in his library.)

Doesn't it seem strange to you, that while we will often not trust a Jew in business, we seem to have no objection to allowing him to become an officer of the court, even though we know that he yearly, on the Day of Atonement, takes an oath, known as the Kol Nidre Oath, which absolves him from guilt for any promise, or oath he takes during the following year. We don't like Jews as business partners, because we are afraid they will cheat us out of our business, yet we foolishly see no harm in trusting them with our life, or the lives of our family. What fools we "goyim" are. No wonder the Jews look on us with contempt and call us "cattle." No one knows more about our gullibility than the Jews himself, so he takes full advantage of it.

The Jewish desire to destroy Christianity can be seen in an article which appeared in **THE AMERICAN HEBREW** newspaper, March 1, 1946, which was referring to the Feast of Purim, a celebration of the Jews deliverance from Haman and their slaughter of their Persian enemies, as told in Esther 9:27, 28. The sub-heading of this article was **EXTERMINATE ANTI-SEMITIC TERMITES AS OUR ANCESTORS DID 2,500 YEARS AGO**. A Rabbi Spitz, the author said: "We must fill our jails with anti-Semitic gangsters, we must fill our insane asylums with anti-Semitic lunatics. . . we must harass and prosecute Jew baiters to the extreme limit of the law." (UNQ.) (And they call patriotic Christians, haters!)

"Hate Laws", which are invariably sponsored by Jewish organizations, have been tightened throughout Christendom to such an extent, that it is no longer safe to even debate the Jewish Question. In our sister nation of Canada, men have been jailed for telling the truth about those people who are openly seeking to destroy white Christian civilization.

Now these same "hate laws" are being proposed for the United States, by the same crowd. These laws allow a Jew to blaspheme Christ and Christianity, but do not allow a Christian to "reply in kind." Preposterous stupidity to allow this to happen!

In his classic work **ANTI-SEMITISM**, Bernard Lazare notes: "The Jew seeks to subject everything to himself. He is not content to merely destroy Christianity, but he preaches the gospel of Judaism, he not only assails the Catholic and Protestant faith, but he incites to unbelief, and then imposes on those whose faith he has undermined, his own concepts of the world, or morality, and of life. He is engaged in his historic mission, the annihilation of the religion of Christ. Are Christian anti-semites wrong or right in this respect? Has the Jew retained his ancient notions. is he still anti-Christian? I say, in his actions, because he is necessarily anti-Christian, by definition, in being a Jew, just as he is anti-Mohammedan, just as he is opposed to every opinion which is not his own. (UNQ.)

"Contrary to all men," the Apostle Paul said. (1 Thess. 2:15)

Samuel Roth continues his discussion of the Jews influence on our law by saying: "There is the law and its administrator the lawyer. We understand, fairly enough, that the law is a code by which civilized people conduct their individual affairs in a community, with a maximum gain for the community and a minimum of loss to the individual. But what is our concept of the lawyer, the man whom we entrust with the work of administering this code for us?

"The American idea of a lawyer goes something like this. If you have a contract to make or break, a man to sue or a suit to defend, or if someone close to you gets in a legal tangle involving possible loss of property or liberty, you go to a lawyer, a man reputed to have a working knowledge of the laws of your community and country, and bargain out with him the conditions on which he will defend you, or serve in your interests. Whether you win or lose, you feel, will depend not on whether you are right or wrong, but on what kind of a lawyer you have. . . From our point of view, its more important to have a good lawyer than to be right." (UNQ.)

Roth then goes on to observe that if a Christian in New York City pauses to meditate on the fact that more than half of the several thousand lawyers in that city are Jews, he thinks only that the Jews

were smart enough to arrange this. It never occurs to him that this overpopulation of Jewish lawyers could have a serious effect on the practice of law. Many times a Christian will hire a Jew to defend him, rather than a Christian, because just as in many other things concerning Jews, he has been brainwashed into believing that Jews are better lawyers than Gentiles. He seldom thinks as far as wondering why the law system is predominately Jewish.

The callousness in our system of justice has been brought about largely by the swarms of Jews who have made the average lawyers office about as safe for the poor layman as a nest of rattlesnakes.

Have Christians, especially those who delight in calling themselves Judeo-Christians, ever taken the time or effort to see the financial and physical havoc which is caused yearly in American society by these unscrupulous men called lawyers? I sincerely doubt it! In Luke 11:46, we see what our Lord thought about the lawyers of His day, when He scathingly said: "Woe unto you also, ye lawyers! for ye laden men with burdens grievous to bear, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers." Yet stupid Christians, still use these anti-Christians and then compound their stupidity by calling them God's Chosen!

It is interesting to note what Isaiah said about these people we call Jews in (65:15): "And ye (Jews) shall leave your name for a curse unto my chosen (Israel): for the Lord God will slay thee (Jews, see Luke 19:27) and call His servants (Israel) by another name." (See also Malachi 1:24).

Israel was to become a blessing to mankind, not a "curse and contrary to all men." This is why 95% of all the Christian missionary efforts come from the white nations of Christendom. They are true Israel! This is why they are the only nations in the world which openly accepted the Gospel of Jesus Christ. This is why they are the only nations who have based their laws on the Ten Commandments. This is why they are the nations who feed the world's hungry and send 95% of the aid when a nation is stricken with disaster. These are but a few of the scriptural "fingerprints," which prove that these white nations are the Israel of God. The Jews have never fitted one of these scriptural fingerprints.

The Jews will allow the preaching of the Gospel, as long as the church will hold them up as the Chosen People. But they fear a spiritual revival among white Christians in particular, more than any other single thing. For a spiritual revival, coupled with racial common sense, would never allow them to control Christianity as they have in the past 100 years. This is one of the major reasons hate the teachings of the Identity truth. They realize that if enough Americans and Canadians know the truth about who they are, and their responsibility before God, Jewish power over us will be broken.

Alfred Lilienthal, the eminent Jewish author in his book **WHAT PRICE ISRAEL**, says: "Here is a paradox, a paradox, a most ingenious paradox; in anthropological fact, many Christians may have more Hebrew Israelite blood in their veins than most of their Jewish neighbors." (UNQ.)

Once the Christian world wakes up to their **IDENTITY**. Once they understand and recognize scriptural truth, we will rid ourselves of Jewish bondage and the sorrow it has brought to our people and we can rightfully take our place in the world as "a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation (not church); that ye should show forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into His marvelous light." (1 Peter 2:9) **HALLELU'YAH!**

My personal feeling is that the Lord will not return to save His people until we are willing to acknowledge who we are, realize our responsibilities to both God and our fellow men and live as He wants us to live. That is the message of **SURVIVAL** we find in 2 Chron. 7:14. "If my people, which are call by my name (this could not possibly mean the Jews, it can only refer to Christians) will humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will **HEAL THEIR LAND.**" (Emphasis added).

Unfortunately, we have seen very little of people humbling themselves before God. Oh, they pray all right, but they want God to handle the "dirty work" He has given them to do. God will never carry out the Christians garbage, that is our task. He will not help us until we are ready to humble ourselves and turn from our wilful, "I'm only doing my own thing," ways. Maybe this means that

the majority of us will have to be driven to our knees and have our noses rubbed in the dirt before we will listen to Him? Maybe it means that many of our people will die before we are willing to "humble ourselves and seek His face." He has set before us an easy way, if we want to obey Him, and a tough, bitter path if we rebel. It will be up to us what path we choose!

**The End**

# Be Proud to be a White Christian American!!!

## One Nation Under GOD!

By Col. Jack Mohr U.S. Army, Ret.

*"Proclaim liberty' throughout the land, unto the inhabitants thereof,"(Leviticus 25:10)*

2 Chronicles 7:14 "If my people, which are called by my name, will humble themselves and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sins, and will heal their land."

**"Our Father's God to Thee,  
Author of liberty,  
To Thee we sing.  
Long may our land be bright,  
With freedom's holy light;  
Protect us by Thy might,  
GREAT GOD, OUR KING."**

With the ending of our first 200 years of national history, America needs to look back over these years to realize that their beginning was in a little believing church. We should marvel, as we see the guiding defending hand of our God, which despite kings, Popes, and wicked men, allowed this little church to be gathered in America for a special purpose.

First, our forefathers sought religious freedom in Holland. These were not the rude, unlettered peasants, our history books would have us believe. Many of them were graduates of the top Universities of England and Europe. Many could read their Bibles in Hebrew and Greek. But being men of peace, they lacked the one element which was necessary for their survival on the hostile shores of the New World-military expertise.

So we behold another wonder of God's love and guidance. There was a man in England whose home was in Lancashire - the same area George Washington's forebearers came from - his name was Miles Standish. He had been disinherited by the authorities and left without property. Not because of criminal activities, but because he showed sympathy for the Puritans. When his wealth was confiscated, Standish fled to Holland, where he offered his services in their flight to remain free from the tyranny of the Roman Church and Spain. There he rose to the rank of captain.

When the war ended, Standish wandered from city to city, wherever Puritans settled. Finally he stopped in Leyden. When the Puritans found after ten years of frustration, that religious freedom can not exist side by side with appalling religious indifference; when they saw how the very religious Dutch people disregarded the Lord's Day and were lax on moral issues, they decided to move on again.

These Puritans were Christian men and women. They were not the "narrow minded" religious bigots our modern history has painted, but men and women who were concerned with the effect Continental life was having on the morals of their boys and girls. For these reasons and many more, which are written down in their records, they decided to move to the New World. There they would strive to raise their families in a way which would be pleasing to God. Miles Standish went with them.

The marks of God's providence on that little band of exiles is known by everyone familiar with America's history. They were as clear as those which marked their forefathers of Israel, when they

fled from Egyptian captivity.

As they sailed west, they carried patents for lands in Virginia. They would not have been happy in Virginia, for already that colony was beset by the same problems which plagued Holland. Most of those who first went to Virginia, were adventurers, interested only in furs and gold. They are what we now refer to as "soldiers of fortune."

But once again, God's intervening hand can be seen, as a winter storm drove their little ship, far to the North, where they finally made land in the Cape Cod Area. The Master Mariner did not take them to Dutch New York, or to the English in Virginia. Instead, they settled on the bleak shores of New England. They were ill-equipped for strife and found the new land denuded of all inhabitants, since the local Indians had been decimated by a plague, a few years earlier.

Not long after they landed, ignorant of the ways necessary for preservation of life in this new and terrible land - after having lost almost half of their number during that first awful winter - the hand of God was seen again.

Who should appear at the little settlement, but the Indian Squanto. It was his old home grounds. It was his people who had died from the plague. He remembered the kindness of the English who had rescued him from Spanish slavery and he repaid his debt, by teaching the new immigrants how to plant corn and fertilize it with fish. He showed them a score of things which were necessary for their survival, and then became their ambassador to powerful Indian tribes to the West.

Who were these Pilgrim fathers? They called themselves: "the seed of Abraham, God's servant, and the children of Jacob, His chosen." This can be found in their records. These were their words. They used the old Israelite word "led;" they were not "driven." They believed that God had brought them to these shores for a special purpose.

Their passage to the New World was speeded by the great Israelite texts and they braced themselves for trouble from the unknown, with the great Israelite promises. They kept their new colony free from blood and crime, by following the counsel of Moses, the "law giver" of Israel. They allotted their land as Israel had done.

The same mighty acts of God which occurred when He took Israel out of Egypt, occurred in different ways, when the American nation was taken out of England.

We need to remember, in spite of all the critics say, that the "planting of America", the hereditary strain which determined our country's characteristics, was a spiritual planting.

Unfortunately, instead of maintaining a Christian land, we, their offspring, have allowed evil aliens to lead us into a society, where God is forced to live side by side with Baal. No wonder we are in such deep trouble. Today, we insist that all of our people must have equal part in our government, even evil men. It was not so at first!

The forefathers who planted this nation were predominately Christian and they came to this land with the specific purpose of making it a Christian nation.

Get it straight in your mind, beyond the power of any false history to erase. The planting of America was by the Church. It was not for political reasons, not for trading, but for the propagation of the Gospel of Jesus Christ.

If the drama behind the making of America tells us anything it is that a minority of dedicated Christians can make a tremendous impact on society.

There were so many close parallels between the history of ancient Israel and the United States; too many to explain away as mere coincidence. When old Israel came out of Egypt, they moved from the Continent of Africa to Asia. In a free Parliament of their rulers and a free convention of their people, held at Mt. Sinai, they elected Jehovah God, to be their head of State. It was a distinct, solemn, national act. Exodus 24:3 tells us: "And Moses came and told the people all the words of the Lord, and all the judgements, and ALL the people answered with one voice (it was a unanimous

decision) and said: ALL THE WORDS WHICH THE LORD SAITH, WE WILL DO!" (Emphasis added.)

When our ancestors came out of the continent of Europe, they moved to the new continent of North America. They came from the slavery of religious persecution. They too made a covenant with God, as surely as ancient Israel did, and we, you and I, and every citizen of this great nation is bound by that agreement, as surely as if we signed it ourselves.

Listen in if you will, to the convocation held in the stuffy cabin of a little ship called the Mayflower, anchored off what is now Provincetown, Massachusetts. It was November 21, 1620. "In the name of God, Amen! We whose names are underwritten, having undertaken for the glory of God and the advancement of the Christian faith, a voyage to plant the first colony - do by these presents, solemnly and mutually, in the presence of God, combine ourselves into a civil body politic." This was the act which began America.

When the Colonies had grown to four and a Federation became desirable, a man of God drew up the Articles of Confederation. These began: "Whereas we all came to these parts of America with one and the same end: namely the advancement of the Kingdom of our

Lord Jesus Christ, and to enjoy the liberties of the Gospel in purity, we therefore conceive it our bounden duty. that, as in nation, and religion, so in other respects, we be and continue one." This Declaration made us a People.

The Declaration of Independence, signed on July 4, 1776, made us a Nation. How many of you have ever recognized the three great acknowledgments of God, which are clearly stated in this Declaration?

First - "The separate and equal station to which the laws of nature, and of nature's God entitle them."

Second - "We, therefore, the representatives of the United States in General Congress assembled, appeal to the Supreme Judge of the world for the rectitude of our intentions." (That word "rectitude," means. "moral integrity or righteousness.") In this passage, our founding fathers acknowledged God as the Moral Governor of the Universe, beneath whose awful hand, we hold dominion over the land.

Three - "For the support of this Declaration, with a firm reliance on the protection of Divine Providence, we mutually pledge our lives, our fortunes, and our sacred honor."

Like ancient Israel, some of our people refused to revolt against the Mother Land and fled to Canada, where they built that Great Christian Dominion. Today, we have two great Christian nations, made up essentially of the same type of people, living side by side in the best and most peaceful arrangement to be found anywhere in the world. In spite of every effort to split us asunder, our heritage always comes shining through.

Did George Washington know something about this nation our pastor's refuse to accept when he called it "the second land of Promise?"

When the American People made him their first President, he said in his inaugural address: "No people can be bound to acknowledge and adore the invisible hand, which conducts the affairs of men, more than the people of the United States. Every step by which we have advanced to the character of an independent nation, seems to have been distinguished by some token of providential agency."

During Colonial times, ministers preached from their pulpits that the Bible was written for Presidents, Advisors, and Legislators; for Magistrates, Mayors, and Ambassadors. They thundered the source from which came the establishment of righteous government. This kind of preaching,

made the Bible not only the Book of the individual, and of the family, but also the Book on which America was founded.

It is interesting to note, that in the Old Testament, every incidence of National revival was begun by civil leaders. There were three major revivals in Israel. The first was in 941 B.C. (2 Chronicles 15:1-16) under the leadership of King Asa. Verse 5 of that chapter pretty well sums up America's condition now: "And in those times, there was no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in; but great vexation were upon all the inhabitants of the countries. And nation was destroyed of nation, and city of city: for God did vex them with adversity."

Then in 726 B.C. under a King named Hezekiah, we read in 2 Kings 18:1-6 about another great revival. He didn't call the priests and tell them to "clean up the church," he called the nation to repentance.

The final revival came in 634 B.C. under King Josiah and it is interesting to note in 2 Chronicles 15:13 that the people entered into a Covenant with the King: "That those who do not seek the Lord.. should be put to death." Can you imagine the furor in the present church, if such a thing were even to be mentioned? I'll tell you one thing which would happen, there would be a mass exodus of the criminal element from America, and the heathen who are trying to destroy our Constitutional system, would leave for other parts. I believe we are going to have to return to a Biblical concept, if America is to remain free.

Today, in many of our fundamental and evangelical churches, we have been taught that Christ fulfilled and therefore abolished all the Old Testament Law. This inconsistent and un-Scriptural teaching is at the root of most of our economic, military, financial, social, moral and spiritual problems.

A "strong statement," you say. Yes, but the Law of God, as given to Israel through Moses, in the Ten Commandments, is the revelation of God's will for the conduct of men and nations. It is the only thing which will bring peace and healthy relationships between people-nothing else will ever do the job. The Apostle Paul recognized this when he stated in 2 Timothy 2:2, that it was God's will "That we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty." This law will finally be obeyed, when Christ returns to set up His rule on earth and some of the Christians who are so afraid of the Law today, will be forced to abide by it then. This will be the peaceable fulfillment of the Lord's Prayer, Matthew 6:10 - "Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven."

The law of God is the full body of national law as found in the commandments, statutes and ordinances. The Laws of Sacrifice, were the ones which were done away at Calvary, when Christ became **the** "once for all time sacrifice," for our sins. This was what Paul referred to in Colossians 2:14, when he spoke about: "Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to His cross." The Christians of Colossae knew what he meant. In Roman jurisprudence, when a man was sentenced for a crime, a parchment called a "libellus" was nailed to the door of his cell. It listed the crimes for which he was incarcerated. But when he had served his sentence, the presiding judge wrote across the face of this parchment PAID IN FULL! and he could never be charged again for that crime.

This is what happened when Christ died for us. He took the penalty for our sins on his shoulders and when we accept Him, He becomes our Advocate (defense lawyer) and writes across our life, in His precious blood, the words PAID IN FULL! and God will remember these sins against us no more. Thank God for His grace!

But the Laws for the Nation. The Laws for righteous living have never been changed or abolished. Some of you may question this and say that I have become "legalistic." But any honest, analytical study of the New Testament will show that while "justification" for sins (forgiveness) in the Old Testament Covenant came through animal sacrifices,; these were merely a "type" of the sacrifice Christ would make for us on Calvary. The saved people of the Old Testament looked forward to the final sacrifice of Christ, while we today look back on it. They were saved in the Old Testament by

"faith," the same as we are today. The entire eleventh Chapter of Hebrews testifies to this. Now that Jesus Christ has fulfilled the "ritual sacrifices," there is no more need for them.

The word used for "law" in the King James Version of the Bible should have been more clearly translated "ritual," since it comes from the Hebrew word "towrah" which means "precept." In the New Testament Greek, the word is "nomos," which means "regulation." It deals with the "ritual," rather than the "law" itself.

The Law, commandments, the statutes and judgements of God remain firmly established even in the New Testament dispensation of "grace." These are all Divinely established "guide lines," for a happy, God-pleasing Christian life and a righteous, prosperous, peaceful nation. Paul said: (Galatians 3:24) "The law was our schoolmaster, to bring us to Christ." When you read the requirements of the Law, you immediately are brought face to face with the fact that in your own strength you cannot keep it. Then knowing that "The wages of sin is death," and that "sin is the transgression of the law," man must look for some force which can deliver him from the death penalty. This brings us face to face with Christ as the only Savior. Jesus Himself inferred that the Law was still in effect, when He clearly stated in Matthew 5:17 - "Think not that I am come to destroy the Law and the Prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfill."

Now who do you intend to believe. The Son of God who says the Law is still in effect, or some preacher man who says: "Christ did away with the Law." In effect any man who so states, is making a liar out of our Lord

Unless you are one of those who say you have no sin and the Word of God indicates that if you do this you are untruthful. Then since anyone who sins, transgresses the Law, 1 John 3:4 and "sin is a transgression of the Law." It only makes sense if the Law is still in effect. Paul went on to clarify this by telling us in Romans 3:31 - "Do we make void the Law through faith? God forbid! yea, we establish the Law." Is that what you have been taught in your church? When you hear any preacher say: "We are no longer under the Law, but now we live in grace: all you need to do is love God and your fellow man," then you know he is contradicting both John and Paul and you are either listening to a "wolf in sheep's clothing," who is deliberately trying to destroy the flock; or you are unfortunate enough to be listening to someone who is "intellectually dishonest" in his handling of the Word of God.

Love as wonderful as it is needs direction and guidance, for if it becomes debased and misdirected. This has been one of the major problems in our modern church. We hear so much about the love of God for sinning mankind, that we sort of develop the picture of some smiling, grey bearded grandfather figure, sitting on a fluffy white cloud, watching with indulgence as His children keep right on sinning. Then according to them, He says: "I know they are a bunch of naughty little devils, but I love them so much, that in the end, I'm going to let all of them into my kingdom." This of course is contrary to everything the Word of God teaches.

It is this kind of muddled religious thinking which has confused the minds of our youth concerning sexual promiscuity, fornication, prostitution, and yes, shocking enough to some of you, inter-racial sex. The "New Morality," which is nothing less than "Talmudic Humanitarianism" in disguise, is a heathen religion which teaches that all evils must be tolerated under the guise of "love."

The Apostle John, who was known as the Apostle of Love, clarified this in I John 5:2, 3, when he said: "By this we know that we love God, and KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS. For this is the love of God, THAT WE KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS." So when you see some preacher saying: "We must be tolerant of homosexuality," you automatically know he is on the enemy side.

Too many professing Christians in this Age fill the description of Isaiah 29:13-"...this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honor me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear towards me is taught by the precepts of men." (Traditions).

The keeping of Divine Law is a reasonable exercise in human conduct. In Romans 12:1, we read;

THAT we should "present our bodies unto Christ, which is our reasonable service." The word "reasonable" comes from the Greek word "logikos;" we get our English word "logical" from it. In the same manner, it is "logical," or "reasonable" for a Christian to want to live by the law, rather than try and see how much of it they can forget.

There is a cumulative result of keeping God's Law. It is found in 1 Corinthians 2:9 - "Eye hath not seen, neither ear heard, neither hath it entered into the heart of man, the things which God has prepared for those who love Him." Since we show our love for Him by keeping His law, 1 John 2:4, then these things are not waiting for us in some far-off distant heaven. They are prepared for His people right now and are reiterated over and over in the Old Testament promises. We show our love for God, not by the wonderful testimonies we give in church; not by our beautiful prayers, but as John clearly states by the "keeping of His commandments."

Our country began as a small nation of thirteen colonies. They joined together in the task of furthering the Kingdom of God in freedom and liberty. Five years after the ratification of our Constitution, order had come out of chaos; confidence returned to our disillusioned people; our new nation had credit around the world and our growth was assured. Why? Because that is what God promised to us if we would follow Him.

Today, our government gives "lip service" to the supremacy of God; but we have degenerated from a Republic into a Democracy and are well on our way into Socialism and Dictatorship. We started off well; on the basis of following God's Laws. Even though we often did it imperfectly, God blessed this nation above any other on the face of the earth. Our founding fathers came close to meeting the requirements of God, since our Constitution in many respects parallels the Divine system.

I believe if we had followed God's Law "in toto," the penalties for disobedience we are now experiencing, would have been taken away. But since we partially obeyed and partially disobeyed, we have experienced mixed blessings and mixed cursings.

There were three major things the founding fathers left out of the Constitution, which accounted for the major share of our social problems in the Twentieth Century.

First-the failure to prohibit slavery;

Second-the failure to prohibit the use of usury (putting out money for interest); and,

Third-the failure to set a tax base and rate.

Most of you who have studied the Civil War, are familiar with the loss of life and property which accompanied that war. Many of us know that hatreds still linger from that "fratricidal conflict". (Killing of brothers and sisters). But I am going to say something which is exceedingly controversial, but which is clearly stated in the Word of God. Many of our present social problems, hatred between black and white; has come about because we refused to maintain God's Laws against race mixing.

Now regardless of how you feel about this, you will have to admit that it is unnatural and violates the commandments of God in Genesis, that everything must produce "after its own kind." This is as much a natural law as the law of Gravity. Both "black" and "white" people know race mixing is unnatural and the offspring of mongrel families is seldom accepted by either group. It has always led to crime and violence, during the Sixty Centuries of written history which confirm this.

Have you ever been honest enough to ask yourself this question: "Why is it that the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples have kept a progressive culture for over 2,000 years, while other countries, such as Rome, Greece, India, Portugal and Spain; after a glorious history, filled with great achievements, have decayed and fallen from their high places in history?"

Don't try and argue about this, because history proves it. But why? When a nation which produces original thought, breeds with a race that produces little or no original thought, the resulting offspring is always a failure. This is a Law of Nature. Let me give you an interesting example:

The Nordic Lombards conquered and ruled Northern Italy. They gave the world such men as Dante, Michaelangelo, Leonardo Da Vinci, and a host of others. Practically all the major lights of the Renaissance, were Nordics.

But today's Italy is a "multi-racial" nation. While most of that nation's scientists, politicians and high ranking military officers are from the Northern part of Italy and are of Nordic descent, the large part of the south and Sicily are mixed-breeds. They are a combination of part-Nordics, Asiatics, Africans and people of ancient Mediterranean ancestry. In other words, they are a "mongrelized stock." The criminal tendencies of these people are recognized by any person who has visited Italy and spent some time in the two sections.

Now don't get me wrong, I'm not trying to tell you that one group is superior over another. What I'm trying to convey, is a Biblical truth, this nation better learn fast and that is that racial mixing is a sin in the eyes of God and will always cause trouble. A majority of the troubles of ancient Israel came from this source.

You may remember the story of King Solomon, as told in 1 Kings 11, how he married heathen wives. Verse 1 tells us: "But Solomon loved many strange women, together with the daughter of Pharaoh; women of the Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Zidonites and Hittites." In verse 4 we see the results of this race mixing:

"For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, that his wives turned his heart after other Gods: and his heart was not perfect with the Lord his God..."

The word "strange", as used in verse 1 comes from the Hebrew word "nakray" which means: "foreign; alien; non-relative." In Proverbs 2:16 and 7:5, where we read: "to deliver thee from the strange woman..." it does not refer to a harlot, as we have usually been taught, but from the "alien woman." In Deuteronomy 23:2, we read again: "A bastard shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even unto his tenth generation." I have had many people tell me: "What a horrible restriction that is to put on a child, who through no fault of his own is illegitimate." But this is not what it means. This common word "bastard," does not refer to an illegitimate child, but comes from the Hebrew word "mamser," which means: "of mongrel or mixed blood."

So please don't get angry with me when I tell you what the Bible says about race mixing; it's not something I made up!

God's Law requires that all men and women receive equal consideration before the law and that all conform to the Law. But here's an interesting thing about this Law, it does not allow foreigners to hold office in the land. My, oh my, how we have broken this one to our sorrow. I could go on and on, and on, concerning the foreign leaders and advisors who have harmed America; men like Henry Kissinger, Sol Linowitz; Zgnibew Brzezinski and others. Then read Jeremiah 30:21-"and their nobles (leaders) shall be of themselves; and their governor shall proceed from the midst of them." Our leaders should be Americans, of our own race, and religion. This Christian nation should not allow "non-Christians" to be our leaders. Some of you may say: "Isn't that being awful narrow minded?" I'm sorry about that! But it's the Word of the Lord and makes common sense.

Either America is a Christian nation, or we are not. Do you honestly believe that an atheist, or even an agnostic is going to make and keep laws and regulations which will be beneficial to Christians? Do you believe a Moslem, Hindu, or even Jewish President would do things which were pro-Christian? You know the answer to this! The end result of our stupid actions in allowing un-Christian aliens to govern us can be seen in Lamentations 5:2 - "Our inheritance is turned to strangers, our houses to aliens." Isaiah 1:7 - "Your country is desolate, your cities are burned with fire: your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and it is desolate, as overthrown by strangers."

Many of America's problems increased when we lowered our immigration standards and today we are literally being smothered under an avalanche of legal and illegal aliens, who have brought in heathen philosophies which are completely at odds with our Christian heritage.

There was a time, in our original colonies, when one of the main requirements for holding public offices was that a man be a Christian. Then we were a "Godfearing" nation, on the road to greatness.

I could take you into the fields of capitalism, taxes, those who belong to True Israel, who refuse to accept their identity and the responsibility which goes with it. monopolies, farming, criminal law, military planning, health,~ foreign policy and many others. In every area of our nation, the problems which are slowly strangling us and our freedom, have come because of our disregard of God's Laws. When we break these Laws, either as an individual or a nation, then the "rod of God's discipline" falls on us. It brings us to the realization that God still sits on the throne of the universe and His Word is still Law.

Today in America, there are over 2,000 groups which have been organized to save us. The motives of most of them are commendable, although occasionally charlatans creep in who have ulterior motives. But most of these groups have never discovered the source of our problems. They have been "picking fleas off the back of the dog" for fifty years, and today, the poor dog has more than at any time before. Most of these organizations have forgotten Christ's admonition: "Without me, ye can do nothing!"

They have fought Communism and liberalism. They have taken stands against Supreme Court decisions. They have lambasted the Tn-Lateral Commission and the Council on Foreign Relations. Many have fought the good fight against abortion and the E.R.A. They have stood for decent textbooks in our schools. All these things. are good, but they have not done the job. There must be a reason for this.

Only one thing will work! We must return to God's way of doing things. The remedy is found in 2 Chronicles 7:14, it says: "If my people, which are called by My name (and He was not speaking to the Jews, but to His Israel people), shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek My face, and turn from their wicked ways; THEN WILL I HEAR FROM HEAVEN, AND WILL FORGIVE THEIR SINS, AND WILL HEAL THEIR LAND! (Emphasis added.) The answer to America's problems is as plain as the nose on your face. The answer is so simple, that our intellectuals ever refuse to look at it.

I've heard preachers say: "If all the Christians in America would bombard God in a season of intense prayer, we could have the revival which would save America." But God's Word contradicts this. In Isaiah 59:1 we read: "The arm of the Lord is not shortened, that He cannot save: neither is His ear heavy, that He cannot hear: (but notice closely now) BUT YOUR SINS HAVE SEPARATED BETWEEN YOU AND YOUR GOD, THAT HE WILL NOT HEAR!" (Emphasis added.)

Listen to me my Christian friend, God will not hear your prayer, even if you pray until you are "blue in the face," unless your life is in harmony with His Laws. Remember: "Sin is transgression of the Law." It is not the Communists. or the Jews, or the atheists who are destroying America, it is the sin of God's people. It is the apathy of those who call themselves Christians and We are like Pogo of the comic strip: "We have met the enemy and they is us!"

How much more of the wrath of God must be poured out on America before we "turn from our wicked ways and seek His face?" Will it be necessary for us to be driven to our knees before the terror of Jewish-Communism, as happened to our Christian brethren in Russia and China? Will we need to see our cities destroyed and American blood running in our streets, before we wake up?

Now there is no doubt that some of you who read this will be saying to yourself: "This will never happen to me, because I'm saved, and Jesus is coming back to Rapture me out of this mess before it

gets that bad." How do you know this? Is it something your pastor has told you? Jesus never said anything about coming back to Rapture His people out of tribulation. Speaking to Christians in Matthew 24, He said: Speaking about wars, rumors of wars, famines, pestilences and earthquakes: "All these are the beginnings of sorrows. Then shall THEY deliver you up, to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all men for my name sake." Who do you think the "THEY" is? The answer can be found in Luke 21: 12 - "But before all these, THEY (there's that word again) shall lay hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the SYNAGOGUES, and into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake."

You thought those words were about Jews, now didn't you? But there is only one group of people in the entire world who worship in SYNAGOGUES, you know who they are. These are the one's who murdered our Christian brethren in the Communist countries. Tell a Russian Christian about the Rapture and see what he says. Shame on you, if you are leaning on the Rapture to dampen your witness and ruin your stand as a Christian soldier.

Your Lord told you "Occupy until I come!" Nowhere did He say: "Occupy until you think I'm coming back next week, or next month." You can't occupy, hiding in a foxhole, waiting for Him to rescue you. Having been in the Rapture Movement for 45 years, I believe I can speak with authority about them. By their actions, the majority who preach this "false doctrine," show that they really don't believe in it. I have known many pastors who are "big on" the Rapture preaching; they say: "I believe the Lord will come back within the next year." If this is true, then why are they saving up for their children's education fund? Why do they increase their life insurance? Why do they go on vacation if the return of their Lord is just around the corner? It doesn't make very much sense, now does it? I believe the Rapture teaching has been used by the enemies of the Church, to keep Christians from becoming involved in the battle against evil.

Then just maybe, some of you who read this message may be thinking: "I don't need God in my plans. I'm strong enough to handle anything which comes along. I've got enough food stored to last two years; I've got plenty of guns and ammunition to protect it; I can handle anything that comes my way." Oh you poor fool! You haven't learned very much from the lessons of history!

What then is the answer? What will keep the blight away from our cities? What will stop the erosion of our land? What will halt the birth defects, and the disease? What will cause violence, crime and fear to disappear from our city streets? What will end our military stalemate and allow our armies to be victorious on the field of battle? What will cure our broken homes? What will turn our mis-directed government around and head them back to greatness? What will end the immorality, and the blasphemy which has become so much a part of our everyday life? What will stop the hatred, and the war which accompanies it?

The Apostle Peter said in 1 Peter 4:17 - "The time has come when judgment MUST begin in the house of God." What did he mean? The word "judgment," comes from the Greek word "krina," and means: "a decision for or against crime or evil." When Christians make the proper decision, then America will be saved. When we love the Lord enough to follow His way of doing things, instead of hiding behind the milquetoast preaching which says: "You are free from God's Laws." We become more concerned with pleasing Him, than "doing our own thing;" then and only then will we see the revival that will save America.

It will come when men and women, boys and girls, see Jesus Christ as the answer to their problems. It will come when we finally open our eyes and see who we are and then become willing to fulfill our obligations to God and our fellow men. THERE IS NO OTHER ANSWER!

So I challenge you, those of you who really care. I dare you tonight, to go into the room where your children lay asleep. Don't turn on a light or disturb them. You say you love them and I hope you really do. Remind yourself that all the good things you have and the things they have, did not come automatically. Your freedoms were not "bought and paid for at Valley Forge." That was only the "down payment" on your freedom. Every generation must make "payment on the account," if they

are to remain free.

Think about this for a little while. Then if you dare, I challenge you to go to a room with a mirror; turn on the brightest light in that room and stand and look yourself in the face and ask yourself this question: "Before God, what have I done in the past year to make this a better country for my children? What have I sacrificed? Have I tried to live as God would have me live?" If you can answer in the affirmative, God bless you! But if you are like Jack Mohr, if you are like most Christians I know, you should fall on your knees, and before God make a vow, that in the year that lies ahead, you will do everything within your power to see that God's will is done "on earth as it is in heaven."

The path to national recovery **MUST BEGIN WITH YOU!!!**

**Jack Mohr**

**Col. Jack Mohr**

*For Christ and Country*

# **Behold the International Jew!**

## **(Knowledgeable men, Jew and Gentile, speak out regarding the International Zionist Conspiracy)**

**By Brig. Gen. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, CPDL**

**". . . without regard for race, color, creed, age, sex or national origin"**

### **Table of Contents**

#### **Introduction**

##### **Part I -**

**The Opposition**

**The Good Old Days**

**Are We a Democracy or a Republic?**

##### **Part II -**

**Let the Enemy Speak!**

**You Gentiles**

**Jews Must Live**

**As Freedom Dies**

**The Ideals of Illuminism**

**Struggle of the Arab Versus the Jew**

**Struggle of Oriental Versus White**

**Struggle of White Versus Black**

##### **Random Questions**

##### **Suggested Reading**

### **Introduction**

In dealing with any controversial subject such as International Judaism and its Satanic offspring Zionism and Communism, it is often difficult to get a message of warning across to those who are in the most immediate danger. This is due to the fact that the Christian world has become so "brainwashed" in the "Liberal mind detergent" of Zionist propaganda, that immediately, when one speaks of a Jew in any but the most complimentary of terms, he is saddled with the horrible accusation of being an "anti-Semite." This has stifled honest discussion of this tremendous problem.

This book has been written specifically to Christians who have been mis-led by their church leaders, into believing that the Jews of today are the Chosen People of the Old Testament and that they must be afforded only the most courteous treatment, no matter what evil they may do; to do less, will cause the curse of God to descend on this country, or so their religious leaders aver. The Scripture used to back this contention is found in Genesis 12:3 and contains God's blessing to Abraham: "I will bless them that bless thee; and curse him that curseth thee." They are very careful not to tell their parishioners that Abraham was a Hebrew, not a Jew and that there were no people known as Jews on the Bible scene, until 2 Kings 16:6, about 1200 years after the time of Abraham, and here we find them fighting against Israel.

The contention that God has blessed America because we have been kind to the Jews, is a falsehood, easily proven so. There has been no time in America's history, when this country has gone down hill faster, in every facet of our national life - economically, politically, militarily and spiritually - than in the years since 1948, when we first recognized the right of International Zionism to steal the land of Palestine from its rightful owners, and establish a Jewish State on this stolen ground.

It is quite possible that we are seeing the culmination of a curse men mentioned in 2 Chronicles 19:2, which is never quoted by our ministers. It says: "Shouldest thou help the un-Godly? and love them that hate the Lord; therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord."

Today we see good Christians, as they deny the truth spoken by the Apostle Paul in Ephesians 5:11, when he said: ". . . have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them (expose)."

1 John 2:23, 23 tells Christians who the anti-Christ is. It is anyone who denies Jesus Christ. This person cannot have the Father. Then in 2 John 10, 11, John specifically warns Christians to have nothing whatsoever to do with these anti-Christ, for if they do they become "par-takers in their evil deeds." This argument from the Scriptures should pretty well cover the attitude of any honest Christian who believes the Bible, yet who wants to fellowship with Jews.

Jesus was much more specific and vehement in His accusations against the Pharisees than I have ever dared to be. He said of them in John 8:44 - "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him..." Then to put a finishing touch on His condemnation, He said as recorded in John 10:26 - "But ye (Jews) believe not, **BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP . . .**" (Emphasis mine.) How much more specific can anyone be? I realize that theologians will try and explain away this denunciation, yet there it stands for any intelligent person to read.

Many times in approaching this International problem, we make the mistake of going to the opponents of the Jews for our quotations; men like Adolf Hitler and his **MEIN KAMPF** and Martin Luther and his **JEWS AND THEIR LIES**. So what I have attempted to do in this little book is let the avowed enemy of Christianity speak for themselves.

The first part of this book titled **THE OPPOSITION** - will give you some thoughts of famous people who have worked with the Jews, saw the danger in International Zionism and tried to warn their people about it. But the greater part of this book will be taken up with quotations from famous Jewish leaders - Rabbis, politicians, authors - as they tell the gentile world, in their own words, what they intend to do.

The inspiration for this book comes from a mimeographed manuscript which I received in the mail several months ago titled **THE PATTERN OF THE PLAN**. There was no author given and apparently no copyright. The original manuscript was completed in June 1967. I was so intrigued with the documentation and presentation of this vital material, that I contacted the author - who wishes to remain anonymous and received his permission to quote from this manuscript.

A great deal of this book will be taken, at least in part, from this material.

## **Part 1**

### **The Opposition!**

From the time when Judaism sought to impose on the world a new religion - not that of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, - commonly known as the Hebrew religion of the Old Testament - but the religion of the Edomite Pharisees of Jesus' time, which had been begotten in the dusty halls of Babylon circa 500 BC. It has sought an inter-mingling of the true worship of Jehovah, as practiced by "true Israel" and the heathen worship of occult Baalism, which became known as the "religion of the Pharisees," and which caused Jesus, the Son of God to say to them: "In vain do ye worship me (God), teaching

for doctrines the commandments of men," (Matthew 15:9; see also vs 3.)

From the beginning of the Pharasaic religion world leaders began to realize there was a Satanic conspiracy underway to enslave all mankind, under the rule of Lucifer and to destroy every trace of God worship.

This conspiracy can be traced back to ancient Spartanism, Illuminism, some phases of Freemasonry and in this century such one-world organizations as the Club of Rome, the Bilderbergers, the Council on Foreign Relations, and the Tri-Lateral Commission, all heavily under the control of the Pharisees.

The purpose of all these organizations has been to bring about a vast, one-world government, which would control the world's wealth and thus their economy and people. It's major plot was one of economic domination based on the Babylonian Usury System which is so vividly condemned in the Bible.

In Deuteronomy 23:19, Israelites were warned: "Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother..." Exodus 22:25 said: "If thou lend to any of my people that is poor.. thou shalt not be to him as an usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury." In Psalm 15:5 we learn that those who will abide in the tabernacle of the Most High will include those who "putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward (bribes) against these things, will never make it into the Kingdom. Bankers take warning!

The true meanings of this Satanic, occult religion, were written down over a period of some 1,000 years (from about 500 BC to 500 AD.) in a book which became known as the **BABYLONIAN TALMUD**. (According to Jewish authorities today, it is the "heart's blood" of modern Judaism.)

A well-known Christian leader once said: "To recoil before an enemy, or to keep silence when from all sides such clamors are raised against truth, is the part of a man either devoid of character or who entertains doubts as to the truth of what he professes to believe."

Unfortunately, in this Century at least, it has become common practice among those who call themselves Christian, to refrain from anything that might be considered controversial.

The same man who made the above remark, said: "Christians moreover, are **BORN FOR COMBAT**, whereof the greater the vehemence, the more assured, God-abiding, the triumph: Have confidence, Jesus said, 'I have overcome the world.'

In the Gospel's story of Christ's brief stay on this earth as a prophet-teacher, an observant reader will note that the Jewish Pharisees did little to confront Him, until He turned His wrath on the "money changers" and drove them out of the Temple. From this moment, the Jewish leaders began a vicious attack against Him which culminated in His being executed as a common criminal.

When the Pharasaic leaders of Judaism began their conquest of America, they followed the same procedure, by seizing control of the currency. The earliest colonists had established in this country, a working financial system. It was a sound one, based on valid, logical monetary principles - on economic common sense - on real wealth. Using this system, the Colonies flourished and prospered, as they were free from the vicious grasping hands of the Jewish usurers.

As he observed the booming economy of the colonies, the International Jewish banker, Meier Rothschild inquired of Benjamin Franklin the reason. Franklin replied: "It is simple. In the Colonies we issue our own money. It is called Colonial Script. We issue it in proper proportions to the demands of trade and industry." (From Senate Doc. #23, p.23.)

Realizing how an interest-free currency would shake the Jewish control of world finance, Rothschild and his colleagues began to work so that the colonies would use "Jewish bank monies," instead of their own currency. They did this through the use of their enormous money power and "bought agents" such as Mexander Hamilton. In 1781, Hamilton started the Bank of North America, modeling it after the Jewish controlled Bank of England.

Within a year after "bank money" went into use, the colonial prosperity had disappeared, replaced with economic chaos. On observing this, Franklin said: "Conditions were so reversed that the era of prosperity ended and a depression set in to such an extent that the streets of the colonies were filled with the unemployed." (From **MONEY CHANGERS** by Coogan.)

Benjamin Franklin was probably one of the greatest intellects America has ever produced. Not only this, unlike many modern intellectuals, he loved America and freedom and was one of our foremost patriots. He knew the Jews from first hand experience with them and understood them very well. He knew if these Pharisees ever fastened their economic tentacles on America, it would bring only disaster, so he tried to warn his fellow Americans: Listen: "The inability of the colonists to get the power to issue their own money out of the hands of George III and the International Bankers, was the prime reason for the Revolutionary War." (**MONEY CREATORS** - Coogan, p.1, 2.)

In a statement made before Congress in 1789, concerning Jewish immigration to the United States, he spoke words of wisdom which many of you have read before and which would have kept us from all sorts of trouble if we had only listened to him. He said:

"Gentlemen: There is a great danger for the United States of America, this great danger is the Jew. Gentlemen, in every land which the Jews have settled, they have depressed the moral level and lowered the degree of commercial honesty. They have remained apart and unassimilated. . . They have created a state within a state, and when they are opposed they attempt to strangle the nation financially as in the case of Portugal and Spain. For more than 1700 years, they have lamented their sorrowful fate.. namely, that they were driven out of their motherland, but gentlemen, if the civilized world today should give them back Palestine and their property, they would immediately find pressing reasons for not returning there. Why? Because they are vampires.. .they cannot live among themselves; they must live among Christians and others who do not belong to their race.

"If they are not excluded from the United States by the Constitution, within less than 100 years, they will stream into this country in such numbers they will rule and destroy us and change our form of government for which Americans shed our blood and sacrificed our life, property and personal safety. If the Jews are not excluded, within 200 years our children will be working in the fields to feed the Jews while they remain in the Counting House gleefully rubbing their hands.

"I warn you, gentlemen, if you do not exclude the Jews forever, your children's children will curse you in your graves. Their ideals are not those of Americans even though they have lived among us for ten generations. The leopard cannot change his spots. The Jews are a danger to this land and if they are allowed to enter they will imperil our institutions... they should be excluded by the Constitution." (Found in the Pinckney Papers, Library of Congress.)

Some 180 years after Franklin issued this warning, Rabbi Asher, speaking at a meeting of the Jewish Kehilla in New York, stated: "American interests are one; Jewish interests are another thing." (**COMMON SENSE**, #495, 5/15/67).

George Washington, our first President, also foresaw these perils. He said that the Jews should be "hunted down as pests of society, and the greatest enemies we have to the happiness of the United States." (**MAXIMS OF GEORGE WASHINGTON**, P.125-126.)

He said again: "They (the Jews) work more effectively against us than the enemy's armies. They are a hundred times more dangerous to our liberties and the great cause we are engaged in. It is much to be lamented that each State, long ago has not hunted them down as pests to society and the greatest enemies we have to the happiness of America... the Jews."

In spite of the keen insight Franklin and Washington had concerning the Jews, Congress refused to listen to them and five things happened between 1801 and 1816, which helped the International Jews gain control of the finances of America.

1. In 1781, the Bank of America was founded by the traitor Alexander Hamilton and his Jewish associates.
2. In 1790, the U.S. Public Debt of \$75-million was converted by Hamilton, then Secretary of the Treasury, into interest bearing bonds! This interest was paid to the Pharisee "money lenders."
3. In 1791, due to Franklin's death, Hamilton was able to put over his proposition for a privately owned central bank. The result was that the Jewish bankers collected interest on U.S. Bonds for twenty years.
4. In 1811, Hamilton's charter expired and the result was the War of 1812, which put the country's finances under control of the International Jewish financiers.
5. In 1816, a privately owned U.S. bank was started, with a charter that lasted 20 years. It's capital was \$35-million of which the government owned \$7-million. This bank was given the authority to issue paper money. By 1830, this had expanded to 27 private branches - all Jewish owned/and or controlled.

In 1832, some 40 years after Jewish manipulated Alexander Hamilton had inflicted the charter of privately owned banks on America, President Andrew Jackson, (One of the few truly great American Presidents to sit in Washington), vetoed renewal of the 1832 charter of the Second Bank of America. It was at this time he made his two most famous statements concerning finance:

"If the American people only understood the rank injustice of our money and banking system, there would be a revolution before morning." and, "You (Jewish bankers) are aden of vipers. I intend to run you out, and by the Eternal God - I will rout you out!"

That this great man was not able to chase these thieves from the National Temple is an indication of the strength they had accrued in a few short years. (The events listed above and the statements of Jackson were taken from Coogan's book - **MONEY CREATORS.**)

Some 25 to 30 years after Jackson's administration, the Jews were again trying to set Christians against Christians and were able to get the Civil War started. To do so they used their money and the services of such Jews as Benjamin Disraeli, Prime Minister of Britain in Europe and Judah P. Benjamin, August Belmont, and John Slidel in America.

The Christian Czar of Russia perceiving that such things as the Maximilian Empire and the "Mason-Dixon Line" were Jewish "divide and conquer" techniques, sent troops to San Francisco and New York in a fruitless attempt to thwart the Civil War plan. But once again, as in other Jewish planned wars; the Pharisees manipulated Christians into fighting against Christian. They financed both sides and made a profit of over \$4-billion which went into the coffers of the International Pharisees.

In 1863, President Lincoln was coerced by his Secretary of Treasury, Salmon P. Chase and others into signing the National Bank Act, which delegated, once again, to a private corporation, the all-powerful right to issue our money. This removed from the Jews the panic they had felt when Lincoln shook their control by issuing free money.

The fact that Lincoln was aware of the Jewish "money lenders" and their danger to this country was well known after he publicly stated: "As a result of the war, corporations have been enthroned and the era of corruption in high places will follow. The money power of the country will endeavor to prolong the reign by working on the prejudices of the people until wealth is aggregated in the hands

of a few and the Republic is destroyed. I feel at this moment more anxiety for the safety of my country than ever before, even in the midst of the war." (**MONEY CREATORS** - Coogan.)

When President Lincoln began to issue \$200-millions of interest free money and statements like that above, the "money changers" realized he was too dangerous to be allowed to live and he was assassinated by John Wilkes Booth. Those who have studied this period state that John Wilkes Booth's real name was Buthman, and that he was an agent of the Rothschilds. What is of even more~importance is that Booth's deed greatly aided the Jewish conquest of America by removing Lincoln - one of their stumbling blocks.

In the earlier days, before the establishment of the American colonies, the Jewish Pharisees gained control of world finance through the activities of Jewish goldsmiths; through control of the Bank of England, etc., But when the colonies were established, they gradually shifted their seat of power to the United States, until today, the seat of world Jewish power is not in Jerusalem, but in New York City. Under the capitalistic system, a fertile ground was offered to the Jew bankers and the usurious money lender, on which to build a tax-riddled, debt-laden economic structure which is strangling America today. Capitalism grants practically infinite power to those who own money - meaning in the long run, that International Jewry controls Capitalism!

Free Enterprise is different from Capitalism, for it means healthy, beneficial economic activities based on sound, proven, honest economic procedures. Under true Free Enterprise, individual initiative and enterprise is encouraged. Business flourishes and is able to lay away something for improvement and expansion, as well as "something for a rainy day." The sky can be the limit! Indeed it would have been the limit, if we had been free from the stranglehold of the International Banking bandits. These evil men knew that true Free Enterprise based on free money, owned and issued by the people, as our Constitution requires -would not only wrest their "vise like" control over American economics, but would thwart their plans for world conquest, so they stole from the American people, through various bank acts, culminated by the criminal Federal Reserve Act of 1913, the Constitutional rights of Americans to coin their own money and saddled us with a debt that will never be paid in our lifetime.

When they had done this, the Internationalists could sit back knowing that American Free Enterprise could never be truly "free enterprise" as long as they controlled the money supply.

In this manner, Capitalism has become a clever Jewish system, which while it helped America into a position of world pre-eminence, contained the seeds of our destruction, since it would eventually collapse under the weight of its own excesses, whenever the enemy decided it should collapse.

There have been many financial manipulations which have been used to bring about this collapse, such as inflationary "fiat money", the "National Debt", the socialist-communist practices begun with the New Deal, "deficit spending," Social Security, "suicidal foreign aid," tax-free foundations into which the Jews pour their wealth and which they use for socializing influences, and of course the un-American, Marxist "Income tax."

Listen to what the Communist textbook on **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, printed in 1933, says on p. 17 - "The masses must at last come to believe that only excessive taxation of the rich can relieve them of the burdensome leisure class and can thus be brought to accept such a thing as an income - tax, a Marxist principle smoothly slid into Capitalistic framework.. .in the United States. This even though the basic law of the United States forbade it and even though Communism at that time had been active only a few years in the United States."

The Federal Government of the United States now belongs to the Zionist Pharisees. The term **ZOG** (Zionist Occupational Government) is a truism in every respect, no matter whether there are Republicans or Democrats in charge of the country.

The Jew has been very clever in his handling of the United States, for while he has been placing America in financial fetters, he has used the young giant for his own devious purposes. He has

bridled it, guided it and fashioned it along lines of his own choosing. He has used its immense strength for his own ulterior purposes. Under capitalism, and under the influence of the rugged Christian American spirit, the U.S.A. developed tremendous muscles. These muscles, which are now becoming weaker, have been used to great advantage by the Jew, to cause this country to do anything they wanted it to do. This has included fighting wars which were used to spread "democracy," "socialism," and "communism" everywhere, while it combated truly Christian governments in places such as Spain, Viet Nam, and elsewhere. They have used it as a tool to advance their program towards a one-world Zionist controlled government.

Under the financial and political machinations of such International Jews as Paul Warberg, Henry Morgenthau, Bernard Baruch, Felix Frankfurter, Herbert Lehman, Louis Brandeis, Harry Dexter White, Franklin D. Roosevelt and other Jewish schemers, America has engaged in two major wars and several lesser wars which have caused grief and misery for countless millions of people, both at home and abroad.

An international figure who understood and opposed the International Jew-Bolshevik takeover of Russia, was a Dutchman by the name of M. Guedndyke. He was Netherlands Minister to Russia in 1918 and issued this famous statement which the Jews have tried to hide effectively for many years. This statement read:

"Unless Bolshevism is nipped in the bud immediately it is bound to spread in one form or another over Europe and the rest of the world - it is organized and worked Jews who have no nationality and whose one object is to destroy for their own ends the existing order of things." (House Document #868, 65th Congress - 3rd Session - P.674.)

Some of the strongest and most useful control International Jewry has fastened on the U.S. have been fashioned by the "mental prostitutes" who do the dirty work for the Internationalists. In the words of the Christianized Jew, Dr. Benjamin Freedman, in his book **FACTS ARE FACTS!** these "sell for money the facilities they have from the shoulders up, just as the female of the species sells for money, her body from the waist down." These men are probably to me at least, more detested than any others in America at this time.

Wasn't it the Apostle Paul who remarked that "the love of money is the root of ALL evil?" (1 Timothy 6:10) and how true it is. Look at every evil which is destroying America, whether it be dope, prostitution, abortion, crime, dirty politics, you name it and at the bottom you will find a big \$ sign. Wherever you find the \$ sign, you will find the "buzzards of International finance," as they gather to feed on the carcass of the nation they have destroyed. They always want their share of the "gelt."

In the patriotic paper **THE CROSS AND THE FLAG**, for May 1965, was the following article:

"A startling summary - We are indebted to the Defenders of the American Constitution, headed by General P.A. del'Valle, for an arresting summary concerning financial manipulations which involve the U.S. and the world."

**"FACTS:** The following "package deal" measures, effected in 1913, have reduced the U.S. to a debt-ridden, confused, universally disliked and distrusted slave state. (International conditions regarding the U.S. are much worse today than when this was written in 1965.) Initiated by the International Bankers, (which means Jews) they were introduced through their front men, such as Edward Mandel House, Paul Warburg, Nelson Aldrich, and Carter Glass.

1. The Federal Reserve Act which was an un-constitutional surrender by Congress of our sovereign power to control our currency. We gave that to the International Jew.
2. 16th Amendment: The graduated Income Tax recommended by Karl Marx.
3. 17th Amendment: The popular election of Senators, thus making Congress a

unicameral legislature instead of a bicameral one as was intended by the founders of the Constitution.

4. Tax Free Foundations: which serve as tax shelters for the Jewish Bankers and are used to finance pro-socialist subversion.

5. Foreign Policy Associations: which control our foreign policy and always lean towards internationalism and socialism.

6. The Anti-Defamation League: A Gestapo type secret service of the Jewish B'nai B'rith, used to attack and silence nationalism, conservatism, and anyone who exposes the International Jews.

7. The National Council of Churches which has been used to subvert Christianity.

8. Universal Military Service through a draft, which supplies the Internationalists with cannon fodder for their wars.

9. National Municipal League: Which subverts governments at local levels.

Since 1913, we have fought two major wars and two "no win wars" which have resulted in the formation and strengthening of the Communist Slave State of the USSR and the Israeli dictatorship in Palestine. Only the International money masters have gained from these wars. Unless we gain control of our currency and very soon, we shall lose our freedom forever.

How could we do this? We could buy back the Federal Reserve Corporation, if Congress had the guts to do it. They are stymied in this because of a real "fear of the Jews," which permeates Congress. We could institute law suits in every State to outlaw the Federal Reserve Banks; we could put pressure on our State legislatures to pass laws declaring the Federal Reserve Act null and void. We could return to the Constitutional method of coining our own money, if our leaders only had the courage to face up to the bandits who are destroying us.

Since the end of World War II, our Zionist controlled government has followed the 1944 Bretton Woods Conference. The objectives of this Conference were to:

1. Strip the U.S. of its gold reserve, which had made the dollar the dominant currency in the world - by giving away American gold to other nations in a variety of ways.

2. To build the financial and industrial capacity of other nations at our expense, thus eliminating American productive superiority. (We can see the result of this in our depressed steel and automotive industries.)

3. To take the world markets away from American producers until America would cease to dominate world trade. (This has been done.)

4. To involve and implicate American affairs - economic, political, cultural, educational, social, and even religious with those of other nations until the U.S.A. could no longer have an independent **AMERICAN POLICY, EITHER DOMESTIC OR FOREIGN, BUT WOULD BECOME INTERDEPENDENT IN A WORLD-WIDE SOCIALIST** - Communist-Zionist run One World Chain!

The Jew has instigated in the average "goyim" the same pursuit for money and material things that one sees when attending a greyhound racetrack. The dog takes off after the elusive rabbit, hoping to catch it. If by some chance he does catch it, he discovers to his horror that it is unappetizing, sterile,

unfruitful and meaningless.. .and his master takes it away from him.

The Jew bankers do the same with the world money. They use their money to entice, ensnare, and enslave their "goyim" victims and then make fools out of them.

Here are a few areas which they control:

- 1.They control the great news agencies of the world, newspapers, radio, TV.

They own or control 909 of the major newspapers in the United States with a daily readership of 47-million. These include such papers as the **NEW YORK TIMES; THE WASHINGTON POST; THE ST. LOUIS POST DISPATCH; THE ATLANTA JOURNAL, AND THE LOS ANGELES TIMES.**

They own or control 47 of the major weekly magazines with a readership of over 79-million, such magazines as TV guide with a circulation of over 19-million; controlled by Walter Annenberg. McCalls, circulation over 6.8-million, controlled by Robert Stein.

**TIME**, readership over 4.3-million, controlled by Harrison Aaron Mitnick.

**NEWSWEEK** - readership over 2.9-million, controlled by Katherine Meyer Graham and on and on and on, ad nauseam!

In the field of television ABC Network is controlled by Jew Leonard Goldensohn; CBS by Jew William Paley; NBC by Jew Robert Sarnoff, and the Metro-Media TV by Jew Herbert G. Klein.

Add to this, nine of the ten top movie studios are Jew owned, and you have a complete monopoly over what Americans read, hear and see. No wonder they are so successful with their propaganda.

The major Jewish influence in the fields of non-Jewish owned papers is in the field of advertising. There the power of the Jewish controlled National Newspaper Representatives is ominous. They can make or break a newspaper or magazine in a remarkably short period.

This control of the media did not come about by accident, but has been planned from the beginning as a means of controlling and brainwashing our people.

- 2 It is well known how the Jews control Hollywood and how the movies are used to brainwash our youth. I do not need to waste time discussing this.

- 3.Jews control fashions and clothing, maneuvering them so as to drain to dryness the family budget and undermine the home's saving plan.

4. Jews control the world's gold. Men like the Rothschild's, Bleichroeder, Mendelssohn, Japeth, Seligman, Lazard, Straus, Morgenthau, Schiff, etc., The Sassoon family controls the world opium trade; the Jew Lord Melchett controls nickel; the Jew Louis Dreyfus controls wheat.

In the **EDMONTON ECONOMIC SERVICE BULLETIN** of New York,

it was shown that the 440 richest American families (non-Jewish) controlled about \$25-billion. A handful of International Jews control over \$500-billion, with one family, the Rothschild's estimated to control over \$300-billion. (This was twenty years ago and the Jewish control has increased vastly since then.)

A few years ago, out of some 1800 executives employed at the United Nations headquarters in New York City, over 1200 were Jews; this has increased since then.

For over 2000 years, the Jewish nation has toiled to destroy the Kingship of Jesus Christ and seal the destruction of the Christian church. When they come into power, so they boast, they will destroy all concepts of Christianity from the earth.

They are urged to do this in their religious book the **TALMUD**. They have been our enemies ever since the Apostle Paul warned of them in 1 Thessalonians Chapter Two.

The Jew has tricked his way into the control of America. When they dominated the United Nations, using this as a launching pad for their world conquest, they knew that the only way they could conduct a bloodless revolution in America was to get our government to consent to its own destruction. So using Jewish logic, they took advantage of a clause in our Constitution, and have subverted it to United Nations Covenants.

The American Constitution contains the provision that any treaty which is ratified by the U.S. Senate becomes a part of the internal law of the land. Indeed, in effect, it becomes superior to the Constitution itself, so that rights guaranteed to Americans by the Constitution can be taken away from them by properly ratified treaties.

For a treaty to be ratified and become the law of the land, not even a -quorum of voting Senators is necessary. All that is required is that two-thirds of the Senators present in the Senate Chamber, at any given time, vote in its favor. On July 13, 1952, for example, three treaties were ratified with only two Senators present in the Senate.

Thus if the conspirators introduced a U.N. Covenant Treaty on a quiet summer afternoon, when only three members were seated in the Senate, it would require the assenting vote of only two Senators to impose upon the American people some major portion of the Jews unholy revolution. There is little doubt that this procedure would be followed to pass the Genocide Treaty, if its opponents were not alert.

If this particular treaty were to be passed, (and it now has) the Bill of Rights of our American Constitution would be supplanted by the U.N. Covenant of Human Rights. This means that our present unqualified guarantee of free speech, press, and assembly would be, according to the terms of the treaty, "subject to penalties, liabilities, and restrictions."

Another fearful aspect of this treaty would be that judges in our courts

would be forced to make decisions in conformity with U.N.-dictated policies. This has already been used as the basis for one court decision, where in the Fujii Case in a California court, a state law was overruled on the grounds that it seemed to conflict with the United Nations Charter.

Thirdly, American citizens would be obliged to obey laws imposed upon them by the U.N. and they could be taken out of the U.S. to be tried in a court of the U.N. 's choosing.

Attempts have been made in Congress to pass U.N. legislation where all American gold resources would be taken over by a central monetary control. We already know how generous the U.S. can be with American taxpayer money. Under the auspices of the U.N. Relief and Rehabilitation Association, U.S. currency plates, plus supplies of Treasury Department ink and paper, have already been handed over to the Soviets, with no control over the amount of American backed money they could print. This project was the brain child of Treasury Department Jews, Harry Dexter White and Harold Glasser. It received the official blessing of the Jewish UNRRA head, Herbert Lehman.

Fourth, American soldiers would be made part of an international military pool and would be obliged to fight under U.N. leadership, against whatever enemy the U.N. were to designate. This was the case in Korea and to a lesser degree in Vietnam, under our SEATO treaty.

In the Korean War (1950-53) Major General Walden Walker, Eighth Army Commander, often complained that the enemy knew his battle plans before he did. This was because we fought this war under the spider flag of the U.N. Every order that went to Gen. Walker was first sent to the Under Secretary of Military and Security Affairs, who at this time was a Russian General. Of course the plans were immediately sent to the Communist commander in North Korea. The only successful operation of that war, the Inchon landing, so brilliantly executed by Gen. McArthur, and for which he was fired, came because he made the move without first notifying the Joint Chiefs of Staff.

If the planned directives of International Zionists were to pass the U.S. Senate, the U.N. would reserve the right, under its "full employment" program to tell American workers what jobs they could work at, the wages they were to receive, and what countries they must work in.

Under the U.N. World Health program, there would be mandatory standardized Government care for everyone suffering from "any morbid condition, whatever its cause, from birth to death." This program of socialized medicine would provide for mass inoculations, the killing of incurables, and a system for "Planned populations," which means birth control in some area, and baby-bonuses in others.

There would also be a U.N. established universal and compulsory system of education designed to safeguard and perpetuate the United Nations control.

If America were to adopt these treaties, and don't think it could never happen, since the Pharisees in our Government would love to see it happen, American citizens would become world citizens and the Jews would have triumphed in a bloodless revolution.

Recently this letter was received by a Patriotic leader in the U.S. dated January 23, 1986.

Dear

You people are so paranoid, it is obvious we can no longer permit you to exist. We cannot allow the spread of your filthy, immoral Christian beliefs to the rest of the world. Naturally, you are opposed to World Government. . unless its under your fascist grip of American Imperialism. Who are you to proclaim that the Christian-American way of life is best. It is obvious you have never been exposed to the superiority of communist culture, World government, and subsequently world peace. This cannot come to reality until American Nationalism and Imperialism is smashed.

When nationalism is smashed, I will personally be there to fire-bomb your church, burn your Bibles, confiscate your firearms, and take away your children and send them to Eastern Bloc schools for "reeducation" as future leaders of the newly formed Soviet Socialist Republic of America. We're taking over the world and you're not man enough to stop us. I am prepared to fight you and all other enemies of the State.

Sincerely, your enemy,

SIGNED: Gregory Paul Brookbank,  
Spokane, Washington

These people are not kidding! While our ministers shout "Peace and brotherhood with all" While they hold their joint meetings with the Jewish enemy, the International gangsters smile as they see another milestone passed in their journey towards world control.

Many years ago, Pope Pius XI, in his Encyclical *Quadragesimo Anno*, said: "It (Communism) is a universal satanic conspiracy, supported by powerful financial interests, skillfully prepared, directed by clever men and efficiently operated. The leaders of this universal conspiracy are the successors of the ancient Pharisees. They promote the idea of a temporary messianic kingdom."

When Calvin Coolidge was President, he was said to have written a letter to his friend, Dr. Billy Sunday, in which he said: "I can hardly pursue an honest policy in government for Jewish pressure!" (Taken from **COMMON SENSE**, 12/1/66, page 2).

There has probably been no branch of the American government which has fallen under Jewish control, as much as the U.S. State Department. The **DILLING BULLETIN** of May-June 1965 wrote:

"Our State Department Emblem - One conversant with the Talmudic creation, the U.N., by the American Jewish Committee lords of earth, must be struck, as our national policy sets up one Communist nation after another, at the sight of the six-pointed star of Pharisaism... reproduced herein from **TIME** magazine 6/4/65, adorning our State Department emblem!"

Its cabalistic significance can be seen, as reproduced from the Jewish Encyclopedia of 1905, in **THE PLOT AGAINST CHRISTIANITY**, by Elizabeth Dillings, Exhibit 282.

It is interesting to note that the State Department has done more to aid the advance of Communism than the Communists themselves, while trying to "hoodwink" patriotic Americans into believing they were stopping the spread of Communism. It was the American State Department which made it possible for Castro to take over Cuba virtually unopposed. It was an American President who gave his stamp of approval to Ben Bella; it was the State Department which destroyed anti-Communist Katanga and Rhodesia; it has subsidized Communist regimes around the world, using our tax dollars while proclaiming loud and long that it was anti-communist. It gave our Panama Canal to a communist dictator; it betrayed China, the Hungarian Freedom fighters, and the Nationalist government in Taiwan. The list of its treason is virtually endless. Our aid to Russia of both technology and food; our back door aid to Castro via the United Nations; our aid to the Communist nations of Africa, backed by our great conservative, President Reagan, and on and on it goes, with no one in government with the guts to go against the Jews who control it. Where will it all end?

Over twenty years ago, there were men who recognized the danger posed by the State Department to American security. An article appearing in **COMMON SENSE**, 1/1/1964 stated:

"The Character of the State Department - This Department is the giant which keeps growing. From a two roomed apartment, with a secretary and four aids and an operating budget of \$6500.00 in 1781, the State Department had become a major operation by 1949 with 6,000 employees in the U.S. and 11,000 in foreign lands. By 1952 it had grown to 42,000 employees, 31,000 in foreign lands. It boasted 1200 buildings in 200 cities, with an annual budget of near \$250-million. By 1985,

it had grown to an immense giant which employed 25,642 people in the U.S."

In 1985, the American people spent an estimated \$18,962,000,000 on International Affairs according to the **READER'S DIGEST ALMANAC** for 1986.

As early as 1946, it was estimated there were between 2,000 and 4,000 Communists or communist sympathizers working in the State Department. In April 1946, 79 members of the State Department were fired for having Communist affiliations.

In 1947, the State Department was virtually run by the Jew Felix Frankfurter, who although he was a Supreme Court Justice, was the one who gave directions to Secretary of State Dean Acheson. These were often carried by the Jew Benjamin Cohen.

At this time, the State Department was further infiltrated by the Jewish traitors Alger Hiss, Harry Dexter White, and others.

Another Jewish traitor who dealt devastating blows to the U.S. was Walter Rostow. In 1960, Rostow and Jerome Wiesner were sent to Moscow to talk with Khrushchev. It seemed unusual for President Kennedy to allow these two Jews to represent him two months before he actually took the oath of office as President. It became apparent that the Marxist Jews who maneuvered Kennedy into the Presidency were already pushing him into allowing them to take over control of the government; they could not even wait until he got into office.

Rostow was a member of the Council on Foreign Relations. He went into the White House with Kennedy and immediately began to give orders for foreign activity. While General Maxwell Taylor was with Rostow in South Vietnam, Taylor once told him to "shut your big mouth." Two months later, Rostow was promoted to Chairman of the State Department's Policy Planning Council. He produced lengthy documents on foreign policy which so shook Congress, that a number of Senators and Congressmen demanded that he resign; but Rostow, knowing he was backed by the Jew machine defied such Senators as Dirksen of Illinois and refused to allow Senators to even look at his foreign policy plan. He even defied the Senate Foreign Relations Committee. Why these "gutless" politicians allowed him to remain in office, is anyone's guess. He was backed in his refusal to cooperate with the Senate, by Secretary of State Dean Rusk, who was also a member of the Council on Foreign Relations. In a 568 page book he wrote, titled **UNITED STATES IN THE WORLD ARENA**, Rostow virtually advocated surrender of the U.S. to the Soviet Union.

We could go into many pages of details concerning the CIA. (Central Intelligence Agency) which is the "whipping boy" of the State Department and which is used to keep recalcitrant governments, especially those who are anti-Communist under the control of the One Worlders in Washington.

The major reason Hitler was opposed by International Jewry was because he opposed Communism in Germany and over 90% of the German Jews were reported to have been Communists. When Senator McCarthy found 42 spies operating at Ft. Monmouth, New Jersey and exposed them, he found that 38 were Jews. For exposing them, he was harassed and driven out of office.

The State Department sent General George Marshall to China to force Chiang Kai-Shek into taking communists into his cabinet and when he refused, ordered shiploads of American arms, on their way to the Nationalists, to be dumped in the ocean.

In Korea, the State Department pressured President Syngman Rhee, who had been America's friend for years, into leaving Korea. We could go on and on with the friends of America who have been dropped, because they were anti-Communist. Today we are doing the same thing. It is our State Department who is attempting to drive South Africa into the Communist camp, just as they did in the "sell out" of Rhodesia.

We could go into detail concerning the ADA (American's for Democratic Action), which has been radically leftist from its inception and which has been working towards its one major goal of creating a world community under Zionist control. Some of our top men such as Hubert Humphrey, James Patton and Hans Morgenthau have been members of this anti-American organization.

**THE TERRIBLE RACE.** Wickham Steed, writing in **THE HAPSBURG MONARCHY**, 1913, said on p.169: "There is a Jewish question, and this terrible race means not only to master one of the grandest warrior nations in the world, but it means, and is certainly striving to enter the lists against the other great race of the North, (the Russians) the only one which had hitherto stood between it and its goal of world power. England and France, if not actually dominated by Jews, are very nearly so, while the Common Market of Europe was another scheme of the International Jews, to help establish the One-World Jewish dictatorship."

To explain the place of the Common Market in these plans for world conquest, I call your attention to an article in the 1965 issue of the **LONDON PLAIN SPEAKER**:

"The constant talk of a Common Market of European Union, or a "Strasburg Parliament," "the Treaty of Rome," the little known "College of Europe" in Belgium for the training of future administrators, and much else, leaves one with a sense of confusion...

"Then again there is vagueness as to what Europe is geographically, and De Gaulle speaks of a Europe up to the Urals. This is rather like "America up to the Mississippi," since the Ural Mountains are in the middle of Russia.

"Furthermore, how is union to be achieved when the continent is divided between the Communists and "democratic capitalism?" Who is to give it cohesion when there are so many histories, cultures, races, and languages, so many political differences?

"Finally, what concrete and clear steps are proposed in order to achieve reality of union? To sign, as, a Treaty of Rome, is not to achieve in fact a European union. The Iron Curtain will not thereby be abolished, or all the other divisive factors.

"But we would be wrong in assuming that these policies, so insistently propagated, are the result of mere confusion and wishful thinking. They are part of a definite plan. And that plan is old and has long been a part of the overall scheme of global conquest. The plan is to complete unification in the West just as soon as the wider plan of the co-ordination of Communism and Capitalism, and their bringing together as the super-democracy of World Government, is ready for execution. Then, suddenly, all the apparent obstacles will fade away and the world will be invited to applaud the generous initiative of the two partners, the U.S.A. and the U.S.S.R., to the establishment of true peace. It will be the peace of the global concentration camp of the universal lunatic asylum, in which all will be declared insane who oppose the Godless dispensation of total socialism.

"The question is: Will the ancient Christian nations of Europe tamely submit, will even those under Communism fail to use their opportunities when the changes are introduced, and will the American people allow themselves to be deceived by flattery and promises of power and profit in order to play the role of the second of the two major enslavers of mankind under the tutelage of the forces of subversion?

"A unified Europe, indeed a council of the world, is desirable. But not at the cost of the annihilation of values without which we would all become morons and slaves, any more than the union of people as a nation should be achieved by reducing every individual to the status of an ant. Only the overthrow of the tyranny of Usury-Capitalism and its (Communist-Jewish) progeny can clear the way for the establishment of a Christian peace of brotherhood and love. Power politics will seem completely inappropriate when the world is free again, after the terrible experiences of the past fifty years. Thus our great sacrifices will not be betrayed, but will be justified."

The following is from **THE INTERNATIONAL JEW**, by Henry Ford, Sr., Vol.1, p.193:

"The Twelfth Protocol contains the entire plan of Concord of the Press, reaching from the present time (the 1920's) and on into the future when the Pharisee World Government will be established.

"Keep in mind the boast that has been for generations that no publication that has

handled the Jewish Question in a manner distasteful to the Jewish powers, has ever been allowed to live."

**THE PLAN OF PRESS CONTROL IS AS FOLLOWS:**

"We shall saddle it and keep tight rein upon it. We shall do the same also with other printed matter. .pamphlets and books.

"Not one announcement will reach the people save under our supervision. We have attained this at the present time (1898) to the extent that all news is received through several agencies in which it is centralized from all parts of the world.

"We shall overcome our opponents without fail because they will have no organs of the press at their disposal.

**FROM P.75 of the INTERNATIONAL JEW:**

". . . the Jews were growing more powerful in New York, and were obsessed by the idea that to control journalism in New York meant to control thought in the whole of the country.

"The number of newspapers gradually diminished through combination of publications. Adophy Ochs, a Philadelphia Jew, acquired the **NEW YORK TIMES**. He soon made it into a great newspaper, but one whose bias is to serve the Jews. It is the quality of the **TIMES** as a newspaper that makes it so weighty as a Jewish organ.

"In this paper the Jews are persistently lauded, eulogized and defended; no such tenderness is granted to others.

"Then Hearst came into the field - a dangerous agitator because he not only agitates for the wrong things, but because he agitates the wrong class of people. He surrounded himself with a coterie of Jews, pandered to them, worked hand in glove with them, but never told the truth about them; never 'gave them away.'

"The trend towards Jewish control of the press set in strongly, and has continued that way ever since. The old names made great by great editors and American policies, slowly dimmed."

From **THE CROSS AND THE FLAG**, came this article on Jewish control of the Press:

"The diabolical plot to get control of the channels of public information was revealed in a highly confidential letter from Pharisee Moses Montefiore, Member of the British house of Lords, and written to James Rothschild, banker, Frankfurt, Germany, before the turn of this Century, copy of which leaked the crime with these words:

"Until we (Jews) own the newspapers of the whole world, everything we do will be in vain. We must own or influence the newspapers of the entire world to blind and deceive the people . . ."

This dastardly, Pharisaic crime to capture and use newspapers, magazines, and other media of public information to deliberately lie and deceive the people of the U.S. and the world, to put up with high treason and to accept economic and political slavery, was rudely exposed in a speech by John Swinton, former Editor of the **NEW YORK TRIBUNE**, made before the **NEW YORK**

**PRESS ASSOCIATION.** Here is what he said:

"There is not an independent newspaper in America. I know it, and you know it. There is not one of you that would dare express an honest opinion. I am paid to keep honest opinions out of the paper I am with. You are paid to do the same thing. Our business is to destroy the truth; to lie outright, to discredit, to vilify. We get our bread by selling our country. We are tools and vassals of rich men behind the scenes. We are intellectual prostitutes."

The wide latitude which ancient wisdom and free legal principles is allotted to the range of free discussion, has never been a license to tell lies; not to aid criminal conspirators who seek to use the right to destroy all liberty and free discussion. Every writer that publishes that which he knows to be false and untrue is an infamous traitor and criminal to every principle of law and justice.

When Christ spoke to the Pharisees of His day, He said: "Ye are of your father the devil." (John 8:44). The fact that He spoke the awful truth is abundantly clear to anyone who has ever studied International Judaism.

In few places is this Pharaonic satanism more apparent than in this thing which is known as Mental Health. All who are interested in the safety and freedom of America, need to read and study materials on this subject.

In the Communist textbook on **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, 1933, page 22: "A good and experienced psychopolitical operator, working under the most favorable circumstances, can, by the use of Psychopolitical techniques, alter the loyalties of an individual so deftly that his own companions will not suspect they have been changed.. the end goal of such a procedure would be the alteration of the loyalties of an entire nation in a short period of time..."

Page 23 - "Any man who cannot be persuaded into Communist rationale is, of course, to be regarded as somewhat less than sane, and it is, therefore completely justified to use the techniques of insanity upon the non-Communist."

Page 24 - "When the loyalty of an individual cannot be swerved, and where the opinion, weight, or effectiveness of the individual stands firmly in the road of Communist goals, it is usually best to occasion a mild neurosis in the person by any available means, and then, having carefully given him a history of mental imbalance, see to it that he disposes of himself by suicide, or by bringing about his demise in such a way as to resemble suicide."

Page 25: "Since in Capitalistic countries an insane person has no rights under law.. we have an excellent road along which we can travel toward our certain goal and destiny."

Page 26: "In rearranging loyalties we must have command of their values. In the animal the first loyalty is to himself. This is destroyed by demonstrating errors to him, showing him that he does not remember, cannot or does not trust himself. The second loyalty is to his family unit, his parents and brothers and sisters. This is destroyed by making a family unit economically non-dependent, by lessening the value of marriage, by making an easiness of divorce, and by raising the children wherever possible by the State..."

"Denying a Capitalist country easy access to courts, bringing about and supporting propaganda to destroy the home, creating juvenile delinquency, forcing upon the state all manners of practices to destroy the child will in the end create the chaos necessary to Communism.

". . . deny the child any right in society. Refuse to let him earn, by forcing him into unwanted dependence upon a grudging parent, by making certain in other channels that the parent is never in other than economic stress, the child can be driven in his teens

into revolt. Delinquency will ensue.

"By making readily available drugs of various kinds, by stimulating him with sex literature and advertising to him or her practices as taught at the Sexpol (sex education in the school).. the psychopolitical operator can create the necessary attitude of chaos, idleness and worthlessness in-to which can be cast the solution which will give the teenager complete freedom everywhere - Communism...

"By these means the patriotism of the youth can be dulled to the point where they are no longer dangerous as soldiers.. If we can effectively kill the national pride and patriotism of just one generation, we will have won that country. Therefore there must be continual propaganda to undermine the loyalty of the teenager in particular.

"In case of strong leaders of the youth, a psychopolitical operator can work in many ways to use or discard this leadership. If it is to be used, the character of the boy or girl must be altered carefully into criminal channels and a control by blackmail or other means must be maintained. Where leadership is not susceptible . . . no pains must be spared to direct attention of the authorities to that person and harass him in one way or the other until he comes into the hands of our psychopolitical operator. By reason of his child advisory status, he can destroy the sanity of that person. Particularly brilliant scholars, athletes and youth group leaders must be handled in either of these ways . . ."

"The handling of youth cases by courts should be led further and further away from law and further and further into 'mental problems,' until the entire nation thinks of 'mental problems' instead of criminals."

This horribly, satanic control over the youth of a nation, is brought about through this thing called Mental Health.

If you were to believe the figures given out in the Pharisee controlled Press, you would have to believe that the greatest percentage of Americans are "nuts". The Jewish child psychologist, Paul Brandwein, in the preface to a handbook for teachers, stated: "Every child comes to school insane from the ideas which have been taught by his home and church. It is your task as a teacher, to change these ideas, so that the child can become one of the international children of the future."

Perhaps the Jew psychiatrists are partially correct, for it would seem that Americans are mentally impaired if they cannot see the danger that is posed by the conspirators Mental Health Program. if it was good for us, it would be kept under the cloak of conspiratorial silence.

If you are honest enough to check out who the directors of local mental health programs really are, you will find to your surprise, that a vast majority are Jewish psychologists and psychiatrists. Then check out the names of the "psychiatrists" in your local telephone directory. These practitioners are almost exclusively Jews, many of them so-called European refugees.

There are a few so-called Christians psychiatrists who are given high marks by the press. Watch out when this is so, for you will find that the Jew cleverly uses the phrase: "A Christian psychiatrist of eminence" to give prestige to "mental health."

We could go on with many pages more, but I believe this is enough.

I believe it would be worthwhile here to mention briefly, the Jewish control over both major parties. We have not had an American government in Washington since the early 1930's when FDR sold out to the Internationalists.

The strings since that time, no matter whether Democrats or Republicans were in power, have been pulled by International aliens. Example of this control are legion, but let's look at a couple as

examples.

In the Presidential election of 1960 and 1964, the platforms of both parties reflected "pure socialism". The candidates were members of the Council on Foreign Relations (one-worlders) or worse.

In 1960, we had a pathetic socialist named John Kennedy running against a CFR opportunist named Richard Nixon, who had been touted to the American people as a great conservative. The Internationalists wanted JFK in, so the election was stolen for Kennedy in Chicago, among other places. This was a key electoral state which the Jews wanted tipped in favor of JFK. Imaginary men, residents of vacant lots, and voters who had long been residents of local cemeteries, all voted for JFK.

Another tip as to Jewish control of this election was the strong support and guidance of Pharisee Abie Ribicoff who went on to become head of the Jew controlled Department of Health, Education and Welfare, after he helped maneuver JFK into the White House.

In 1964 we had the choice between a slick Jewish politician named Barry Goldwater, who had been also touted as a conservative and the grand larcenist Lyndon Johnson. The Jewish overlords opted for Lyndon and won this election by using their most effective weapon, the controlled press.

The last real live American we had running for president was Senator Robert Taft of Ohio and he was given the full elimination treatment by the Zionists lobby. Taft would have set the timetable of the conspirators back many years, so he was disposed of by the dirty tactics so customary of the Zionists.

Through slander, by backbiting, by innuendo, by false rumors, by slogans, such as **TAFT CAN'T WIN!** this grand man was defeated for the Republican nomination. As he was pushed aside, the Jews trotted out their new boy . . . Ikey Eisenhower, who was a complete Pharisee tool, a total fraud and one of the stupidest men who ever acted as Commander of America's armies and later the Presidency. He was the total friend of the Communists Jews in World War II and he continued that into the Presidency.

While 'William Randolph Hearst left a lot to be desired for as an American, he put his finger on the pulse of America when he stated in 1920: "The Democrats go down into the cellar and bring up a rotten potato. The Republicans bring up a rotten apple. There you are folks! Take your pick. They are both CFR men. No person can get elected to that high office (President) without first agreeing to do everything that the powers that be tell him to do."

For those poor disillusioned souls who may think it makes a difference whether you vote Republican or Democrat, please note that Hearst's shocking statement was made 65 years ago. The control of the press and finance by the Internationalists is infinitely greater now than it was then.

In 1964, when JFK was President, it was conservatively estimated that 3% of the population (Jews) controlled the other 97% (non-Jew). This is about the same ratio they had when they took over Russia by a bloody revolution in 1918. I believe that with so many Americans being alarmed over what is taking place in Washington, we should be told the truth about who is behind the scenes, pulling the ropes. Our present President, again a man who has been touted as a great Christian and a great conservative, Ronald Reagan, is totally, 100% controlled by the Zionist Lobby. "By their fruits shall ye know them." No matter what lovely speeches he makes; no matter how "pro-American" "anti-communist" he may appear. Look at what he does. He pulls the wool over the eyes of many Christians by saying he is against abortion and for the family, while he supports those who are the total enemy of the Christ he claims to serve, and who are the backbone of International Communism.

On the local level, the Jew reveals his presence in many ways, both open and in the shadows. He uses all of the old tricks which have been in his repertoire for centuries - all the gimmicks, such as "brotherhood," the "persecution complex," the "philanthropic trick," etc., The Jew makes himself

acceptable on the local level . . . and then with his control of money and his prostituted press, he takes over the nation and the world.

Here are some of the ways the Pharisee operates in the local community:

1. He keeps Jews in positions of trust and influence in both political parties. The top spots are not needed, all they need is men and women in positions to influence the top.
- 2 He makes himself acceptable by many means. Look at your local activities and see what I mean. Look at how he ingratiates himself with the 'community and the Christian people he is taught to hate.
- 3.He loves to give "brotherhood" awards to those who are useful to his cause. If you find any gentile who is receiving high Jewish awards, like from the B'nai B'rith and you will find a Gentile prostitute to Judaism. A good example, Dr. Jerry Falwell.
4. He creates the image of the Jew as being the champion of restraint, patriotism, middle-of -the-road pacifism. Yet he heads all the "far left" organizations and is involved in every anti-American activity imaginable. Check the leadership of the "far-left" organizations and see for yourself.
5. He has pushed to get as many "city managers" as possible into the small cities of America, making local elections meaningless.
6. He loves to talk about the Civil Defense Program and does this for three reasons:
  - (a) To keep Americans in constant fear;
  - (b) to promote the "brinkmanship" policies of world Zionism;
  - (c) to create a working force that he can twist to his own needs when desired.

Take a hard look at the leaders of your Civil Defense programs across America. You will find the Pharisees, or their "prostituted hacks" in most of these jobs.

They are ever alert into trapping the goyim into doing the dirty work for them. Look at how they use Christian children for the objective of UNICEF Halloween drive. Notice how they are in the forefront of pushing the diabolical Mental Health Program. Notice the number of "kind-hearted" Roman Catholics who work to put over the Catholic Interracial Council - a group which helps in the mongrelization program of international Jewry.

In every community across the land, the "do-gooders," the "keep up with the Joneses," the "pseudo-intellectuals," the "social climbers," the "hypocrites," the "fairies," the "crooks," the "ward-heelers," the "opportunists," all do the dirty work for the International Jew. How they love this!

One area which has been completely subverted by the Pharisees is in that of books, especially reference books. If you don't believe this, look at a copy of the **DICTIONARY OF AMERICAN SLANG**. It is one of the slimiest books which has ever been written and that's saying a great deal when you have books of the caliber of the **TALMUD** in competition. In this modern book on "slang", the Jewish writer Flexner, follows the long established Jewish practice of associating the name of the Virgin Mary with all kinds of filth and female degeneracy and depravity.

Or consider the wonderful world of the Encyclopedia Britannica. Benton has long loaded his encyclopedias with One World Socialism. If you don't think so, compare a 1986 edition with one written in say 1900. Or look at a series called **GREAT BOOKS OF THE WESTERN WORLD** which was published in 1965. The advertising for this series say they "run from Homer and the

Bible through to William James and Sigmund Freud." If you want to look at a malevolent devil, try the Jewish psychiatrist Sigmund Freud on for size. He's against everything you should stand for as a Christian.

The Editor in Chief of the **GREAT BOOK SERIES**, was Robert Maynard Hutchins, former president of the **RED UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO**. He was a Zionist puppet for many years. Others on the advisory staff were the Jew Mortimer Adler, the Jew Stringfellow Barr who wrote for many Communist papers, the Jew Joseph Schwab, and extreme left "pinko" Mark Van Doren. Quite a series, it is, and it does the dirty work of International Jewry in brainwashing the minds of our people.

John Dewey, the "father of progressive education," was the darling of the entire liberal Jewish community. He was an atheist and should be classed near the top of the list of those who have done the most to ruin American education and in the brainwashing of millions upon millions of American school children, who are now the voting public of 1986. Dewey did more for the cause of International One-World Judaism, than all the armies the Jews might have controlled.

If you want to see the objective of World Judaism spelled out in letters, just take time to read some UNESCO sponsored publications. These can be received by writing to the national headquarters for B'nai B'rith.

**MANPOWER:** For a moment, let's look at the countless millions of laborers who work mightily for Jewish objectives, without ever knowing they are even involved. Ask yourself how many American boys died in the Jewish war to "make the world safe for democracy," or the Jewish "war to end all wars?" Both were instigated for Jewish world objectives.

The Jew, while manipulating large manpower groups, does not need to be strong in manpower himself. With his total control of finances and the press, he can use only one or two men in key positions to bring about the desired reaction.

A good example is the incalculable harm done to America by a Jewish "she-wolf" named Anne Rosenberg, when she was appointed as Under Secretary of Defense during World War II. This very anti-Christian person had the white crosses removed from the graves of our men buried in Arlington Cemetery. She assisted in turning Gen. George Marshall into the arch4traitor who sold Nationalist China into the hands of Mao Tse Tung's Communists. She was at least partially responsible, along with Dean Rusk, in having one of our most patriotic generals of all time, Douglas McArthur, removed from Command in Korea, when he insisted on winning that war. She did more damage to the prestige of America when she was in office, than any enemy army could have done. When she left her job in Washington, she was welcomed into the Jew movie industry of Hollywood, where she continued to manipulate brainwashed Americans. Somewhere along the line, Anne married the Jew Paul Hoffman, another top government official, a modern Republican, by the way, and one of the top world conspirators.

When the "Jew puppet" Lyndon Johnson became President, he appointed Anne to the Labor Central Investigating Committee, where she came under praise from another Zionist puppet, Hubert H. Humphrey.

Lenin one time said: "When Communism comes to a land it will be brought by non-communist hands!" How true!

Another man who did yeoman work for the Internationalists was an excuse of a President called Harry Truman. He was the one who removed McArthur from his post in Korea at Anna Rosenberg's bidding. The papers of dismissal were written by Rosenberg and other Jew agents and Truman obligingly signed them and fired the best military strategist America has had in modern times.

Another one of Truman's achievements was his manipulation of the "Immigration Laws," so that millions of Jews were allowed into the United States; many of them of communist affiliation. Many of them were part of the "six million" who had died in German concentration camps. Truman also

avored Israel on every occasion.

Then for a moment, let's look at one of the most inept individuals that ever darkened the doors of the White House, the World War II hero, General Dwight D. Eisenhower. (If you will remember, he was awarded three of his five stars overnight, jumping over many much better qualified officers, because he had ingratiated himself with FDR.)

Ike danced to the "Zionist tune" to such an extent that some semi-knowledgeable persons considered him to be a Communist, never realizing that he was dancing to the Jewish tune.

One of the most dastardly criminal acts in American military history, an act that far outshone any treacherous acts we perpetrated against the American Indian, was Ike's **OPERATION KEELHAUL**, in which millions of anti-Communists were turned over to the Soviets at the end of the war, where they were summarily executed or sent to slave labor camps to die from their treatment there.

Eisenhower, along with the puppet in the White House, FDR were largely responsible for stopping America's armies at the border of Germany, so the Soviet troops could come in and occupy Berlin. Ike hated the Germans, not because they had been his enemy, but because they were opposed to the Communist Jews who wanted to take over all of Europe. Our brave and valiant American soldiers were allowed to win World War II, up to a point, but when they arrived at the German borders, the Pharisees, issued orders through the mouth of the five star general and General George Patton and his armored forces were stopped from going on to the Polish Border. If this had been allowed, all of Germany would have been free today.

Patton knew that something was drastically wrong in Washington and planned to return home to tell our people about it. Unfortunately he told of his plans, and the "Puppet masters" had him assassinated.

Ike, the "mouthpiece" of the International Jewish traitors, was rewarded after the war with the Presidency of Columbia University and eventually the White House.

To those American who lost loved one's at the Battle of the Bulge, it might be of interest for you to know that the Supreme Commander was dead drunk on the night of the most intense fighting. This according to some of his own associates.

**THE JEW AND THE MEDICAL PROFESSION:** In a Rothschild Journal, Jan.13, 1889, is an interesting directive that was sent from the top Jewish authority in France, to local rabbis, back several hundred years ago. It is appropriate, because it became the basis of Jewish control of the medical profession, It said: ". . . Make your sons doctors and apothecaries that they may take away Christian lives."

Have they done this? Far beyond their fondest expectations! By the end of the 1960's they had full control of the medical profession. It goes without saying there were many good Christian doctors, dentists and druggists, but these were used as a shield for the Jewish takeover of medicine. The majority of these Christian medical men were in chains to the Pharisees, one way or the other.

Not only were they in full control but they furthered their control by filling all the medical schools and centers with Jewish "Medicine men." This was especially true in the field of Mental Health, as we briefly mentioned.

The **AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION**, which was once a proud organization of some of the finest doctors in the world is now thoroughly controlled by a clique of Jewish doctors at the top, in the Central AMA office in Chicago. It was a real coup for the Internationalists, since it was moderately exclusive, moderately self-policing and generally covered the vast majority of doctors in America. All that was necessary was for the Jewish doctors to worm their way into control by using their time-tested methods.

They used the same techniques they have used in other areas such as the Parent Teacher's

Association in education. Read the journals of the A.M.A. and you will see the Jewish hand everywhere.

**MEDICARE** was one of the areas in which the Jewish doctors showed their control. While there was some opposition to Medicare when this socialist scheme was first introduced, it was quickly and efficiently squelched by the Zionist controlled Lyndon Johnson and his "rubber stamp" Congress.

One of the major shocking victories of this conglomerate was in the **FLUORIDATION OF WATER**. When the Pharisees were instructed by their Grand Sanhedrin to "kill the Christians," this is exactly what was meant. So they have chosen ways which were not obvious and which would not bring discredit to them. One of these has been in the fluoridation of drinking water.

Sodium Fluoride, is a dangerous, cumulative poison, the basic ingredient of rat poison. Any chemist worthy of the name knows this. Any biologist knows that living protoplasm put into fluoridated water will die. Yet hundreds of American cities, have had their clean drinking water contaminated with "sodium fluoride," many times over the expressed disapproval of their people.

It is a huge and terrible story that you need to read about.

Often when I talk about the part the Jew has played in the destruction of Christian America,<sup>1</sup> someone reminds me of all the good the Jew has done for America, and names such as Einstein, Oppenheimer, and Salk are often mentioned, along with the renegade Psychiatrist Sigmund Freud. I have observed that for every ounce of good the Jew has done for America, he has always demanded and received "his pound of flesh."

1. **EINSTEIN**. A Communist Jew who was run out of Europe because of his Communist political activities. He was an ardent pacifist until the Soviet-German clash; it is generally agreed that he stole his theory of "Relativity" from Max Planck. He was acclaimed by Pravda in 1948, as being one of the top ten best friends the USSR had in America. He urged witnesses before the House Committee on Un-American Activities, not to answer questions regarding their Communist affiliations. He was honorary chairman of the **JEWISH BLACK BOOK COMMITTEE**; a select list of non-Jews who were marked for liquidation; he made up the formula for the atomic bomb. He was an atheist.

2 **OPPENHEIMER**: A Jewish left-winger; married to a Communist; his brother was a Communist; according to a Congressional Committee, he deliberately stalled development of the H-bomb so the Soviets could catch up; was suspected of giving classified documents to the Soviets. Was put out to pasture at Princeton University, the egg-head incubator for Communist teachers.

3. **SALK**: A Jewish protegee of the Red dominated U.S. Public Health Service. He was the chief proponent in the Polio Hysteria Campaign. The USPHS with its hordes of Jewish doctors is the same agency that has pushed for the fluoridation of water. The entire polio vaccination program from its beginning has been a fraud. The initial results of his tests were kept in a secret diary and were never made known. Many of the first batches of the vaccine turned out to be polio producing.

There was a time when America was young and virile - before patriotism had been maligned by the propaganda of the one worlders - it was a matter of pride, dignity and accomplishment to be connected with the military establishment. But as America has been weakened and aged rapidly under the planned attack of our enemies, they have imposed communism on the world, by the use of the very American military men who went into service to protect their country.

Accordingly, our military has been deliberately weakened in many ways. The enemy has caused us

to fight "no-win" wars which have killed the cream of our youth and crippled thousands more. They have used the services of the Pharisee puppets such as Secretary of Defense Robert "Strange" McNamara to dissipate our military might.

Today, while our President pontificates about the building up of America's forces, and while we spend countless billions of dollars on American defense. In spite of all the fine sounding phrases we hear from the media, America's Armed Forces, are a hollow-force, not ready for any direct conflict with world Zionist-Communism.

\* \* \* \* \*

## **Are We a Democracy or a Republic?**

A democracy cannot exist as a permanent form of government. America is supposed to be a Republic, not a democracy, yet in all the thousands of words President Reagan has expounded, I have never heard him call this country anything except a democracy. Over two centuries ago, when our nation was still thirteen colonies, a Professor Alexander Fraser Tyler, writing about the decline and fall of the Athenian Republic over two thousand year before, said:

"A democracy cannot exist as a permanent form of Government. It can only exist until the voters discover they can vote themselves largess out of the public treasury. From that moment on the majority will always vote for the candidate promising the most benefits from the public treasury with the result that Democracy always collapses over a loose fiscal policy. Always to be followed by a dictatorship." We are in that phase right now in America!

Westbrook Pegler, writing in the New York Journal American of January 25 and 26, 1951, under the title **UPHOLD REPUBLIC OF U.S. AGAINST PHONY DEMOCRACY**, said: "Did I say 'republic?' By God, yes, I said 'republic!' Long live the glorious republic of the United States of America. Damn Democracy!"

In another article he wrote: "Democracy is a fraudulent term used, often by ignorant persons but no less often by intellectual fakers, to describe an infamous mixture of socialism, miscegenation, graft, confiscation of property and denial of personal rights to individuals whose virtuous principles make them offensive."

The Jewish Pharisees who rejected Jesus Christ - the Cornerstone -in 33 AD - can build their "ideal Jerusalem" only on the total ruins of Christianity. This is why our people need to know that the Christian world is in total war with Judaism, no matter what the Judeo-Christians may say to the contrary. Jesus will either reign over this world as King of Kings and Lord of Lords, or it will be the anti-Christ of the Jewish Pharisees. There can be no other course! There is much evidence which points to the fact that Christianity has been brought into a catastrophic decline by this Jewish conspiracy, no matter what the Falwell's and Swaggart's say to the contrary.

We have covered only a few phases of this International Conspiracy in this part of the book. There are many more which we do not have time to cover now.

In Part II, we will let the enemy speak freely for himself and let him tell you in his own words what he intends to do and how he will go about doing it. **A WORD TO THE WISE IS SUFFICIENT!**

## **Part 2 Let the Enemy Speak!**

***"Woe unto you scribes, and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more a child of hell than yourselves, " - Matthew 23:15***

One instrument I will use to a great extent in this section of the book, is a document written about the turn of the century, which is considered extremely controversial. This is the nefarious

**PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION.** This is alleged to be the secret minutes of a top-secret meeting of Jewish world leaders about the turn of the century, which laid down their blueprint for world conquest.

The Jewish world community and their apologists in the Christian world, indignantly call this a "forgery." The document was originally deposited in the British Museum, August 10, 1906. There was an attempt made in a Swiss court to declare it a forgery, but this was squashed by the Swiss Court of Criminal Appeals. To date, they have never proved to be fakes.

As I have mentioned in my book **THE SATANIC COUNTERFEIT**, which is about these **PROTOCOLS**, if these were forgeries, the forgers would probably have taken great pains to make the Jewish authorship so clear that any anti-Semite purpose would immediately be detected. But the term "Jew" is seldom found in the document and after you have read, further than the normal reader will care to go, since they are very dry and uninteresting, you will come upon the plans for the establishment of the World Autocrat. It is only then, that the lineage of the **PROTOCOLS** becomes clear.

However, whatever the purpose of this unusual document, there is never any doubt against whom it is aimed. It is not against the aristocrat as such. It is not against Capitalism, as such. It is aimed against one group of people and these are contemptuously called "goyim," which happens to be a Yiddish term "non-Jewish animal."

These **PROTOCOLS** were translated into English, from Russian, I believe, by a Mr. Victor Marsden. He had been a victim of the Russian Revolution and had lived in Russia for a number of years as a foreign correspondent for the **LONDON MORNING POST**. When the revolution began, he was singled out by the Communist leaders, since he had been rather outspoken in revealing their Jewish background. He was thrown into prison where he was brutally mistreated. He managed to escape and translated the **PROTOCOLS**, thus earning the undying hatred of International Jewry.

If they are forgeries, as the Jews claim, they prove their genuineness to a certain extent by the vehemency with which Jews attack them. For a forgery you must have an original, and the more valuable the article, the more careful the forger is to make it like the original.

But the important point is not whether they are a forgery. I will make no attempt to prove this one way or the other, and could care less if they were. The point of the matter is this, "they fit what is going on." And they follow an exact schedule that has been followed by International Jewry since 1900.

This section of the book may appear a bit disjointed, since I have made no attempt to follow any format or plot. It will consist mainly of statements made by Jews, (a few will be from their apologists.) These will be Rabbis, politicians, teachers and world Jewish leaders concerning their plans for world conquest.

As you read these, please remember what Jesus Christ taught concerning these people, when he said to their leaders: "Ye are of your father the devil," (John 8:44) and what the Apostle Paul said of them in I Thessalonians 2:15 - ". . . they please not God, and are contrary to all men."

We will begin this section by looking at some Jewish writers and see what they have to say. Of course, it will only be possible to look at a very few and then only to skim the surface of what they write.

**GENTILE REACTIONS TO JEWISH IDEALS** by Jacob S. Raisin, philosophical Library, New York, 1953.

P.184 - "It was neither James, the brother of Jesus, nor Peter...nor Phillip. . .nor the others who knew Jesus in the flesh, who broke away from Jews and Judaism. They and most of their followers were all, like Jesus himself, orthodox Pharisees. They would have been the last to deny the validity of the Torah, or to disregard any of the ceremonials of Judaism." (This statement is discredited by the very teachings of Jesus

against the Pharisees; and his disregard for the Pharisaical laws, when His disciples went through the fields on the Sabbath and ate wheat. Mark 2:23-28 - ED.)

Raisin says: "Had it rested with the disciples of Jesus, Christianity would have very likely have remained a Jewish sect."

He goes on to say that the split between Christianity and Judaism was brought about by Saul of Tarsus, a Jewish Pharisee Zealot. This man who became known as Paul, gave preference to the Jew, Raisin says. (Yet it was this same Paul who warned the early Christians regarding "the unruly and vain talkers and **DECEIVERS**, especially they of the circumcision (Jews)." Titus 1:10. Then he goes on to further warn Christians in vs 14: "Not giving heed to Jewish fables and commandments of men that turn from the truth." - ED.)

The Editor of this book, Herman Halperin, in the preface states: "Rabbi Raisin set out to show that Judaism in its own nature and enthusiasm, was almost from its beginning a missionary religion...there has never been a time when some non-Jews did not knock for admission." (Could this be because it is expedient for some gentiles to become Jews?) Recently, Rabbi Harvey Koelner of the Temple Aron Kodesh, Lauderdale Lakes, Florida, wrote a pamphlet titled: **SANTA CLAUS, THE EASTER BUNNY AND JESUS**, in which he stated:

"If you want to sincerely change your life around for the better, then here is an offer you can't refuse.

"For a limited time only, we are offering sincere Christians the opportunity to become Jewish.

"Here is what you can do. You can read books about your belief (Christian) and explore Judaism and discuss it with your Jewish friends and well educated Rabbis.

"If you decide to convert to Judaism and do not find that your income increases.. that you are able to get a better job.. are happier and more successful in life, you can always return to the fictitious fairy tales of Christianity."

(Talk about commercialization of religion and you have it here. There is no doubt in my mind, that a lot of Alkaseltzer type Christians will be taken in by this Jewish hoax and convert to Judaism - ED.)

Also in the Preface, Rabbi Raisin points out the interest which Christian scholars had in establishing the correct text of the Latin Bible with the help of Jews, which was great enough to make them ignore the ban against associating with Jews. (Do you suppose this could have anything to do with the reason there were so many mis-translations in the text, even that of the beloved King James Version? Who would be stupid enough to believe that a Jewish scholar who hates Jesus Christ, would make a translation that would glorify Him as Savior? - ED.)

The inconsistency of Jewish thought can be clearly seen on P.7, where Rabbi Raisin states: "The much maligned utterances of Rabbi Simeon ben Yohai in the Talmud, 'The best of the Christians kill,' could be understood when we understand the fiendish persecutions he had endured at the hands of the Romans. How prejudiced he was against gentiles in general can be seen in his statement that 'pagan proselytes are dearer

to God than the Jewish saints.'

On page 18, Rabbi Raisin states: "The spirit of Judaism is revealed in the books which are excluded from the Christian Canon, but have remained popular among the Jews.. they form the link between what is now called the Old and New Testaments... All are pervaded with the spirit of universalism, all teach that to obtain the favor of God one must love his fellow man and stress sanctity of life and hold out hope of salvation to the whole human race."

(The utter falsehood of this statement, could very easily be swallowed "hook, line and sinker" by an unsuspecting Christian who had never read the Talmud. But how can we rationalize Rabbi Raisin's statements concerning Judaism, when the Jewish Talmud teaches that gentiles are "people that are like an ass - slaves who are considered the property of the master (Jews)." [**KETHUBOTH**, 11 la] That any non-Jew who studies the Talmud should be put to death, [**SANHEDRIN** 59a]. Could this harsh penalty against Gentiles be prescribed because Jews do not want Gentiles to know what their religious book says? - ED.)

Raisin goes into detail about how the slaves of the Jews were treated with respect, yet **SOTHAR** 26b, indicates that a Jewish master could allow his female slave to have public intercourse with a dog and charge admission for it. Was this what Jesus had in mind when He stated in Matthew 15:6 - ". . . thus have ye made the commandments of God of non-effect by your traditions?"

Raisin says that the Rabbis stressed the virtue of justice and honesty, yet the Talmud abounds in rabbinical dissertations about how a Jew may cheat a "goyim", (see the **SANHEDRIN**.) In spite of all the smooth words of this highly educated Rabbi, the Christian is nevertheless the "top hate" of Talmudic Judaism, as can be clearly seen by a little study in this religious work. The Christian is subjected to the curses of the 7th and 12th Benedictions [**SHEMOUR ESREH**] which the orthodox Jew recites three times each weekday and four times on the Sabbath and religious holidays. This is Talmudic brotherhood in operation.

While Raisin states that Judaism teaches that all men will be saved, the Talmud is very specific in its teaching that Christians will spend eternity under a deluge of "boiling excrement." (See **SANHEDRIN** 43a-45b; 67a; **GIOTTIN** 57a.)

Raisin quotes from Rabbi Shnerzahman, a Polish sage of the 18th Century, who said: "It is a sin to rob or steal the merest trifle from a Jew or Gentile, an adult or a minor; even when the Gentile maltreated the Jew." Yet the Talmudic teaching is: "Milk the gentiles whenever possible, as long as you don't get caught at it." (**BABA MEZIA**.)

The Talmudic volume **ABODAH ZORAH**, concentrates on Jewish treatment of the goyim.

On page 341, Raisin attempts to prove that the Gospel of Mark shows a different Jesus from that of Luke, who according to this Jewish authority "Begrudged the Jews the honor of having produced Jesus." (What honor? When the Talmud refers to our Savior as an "illegitimate bastard." - ED.)

We could fill this book with more of the Rabbi's absurd statements, but this should suffice.

\* \* \* \* \*

Probably one of the most vitriolic books written in the Twentieth Century, was authored in 1941 by the Jewish writer Theodore Kaufman and published by the Argyle Press, Newark, N.J. It was titled **GERMANY MUST PERISH!** It shows Jewish hatred for everything German. Page 1 - "Today's war is not a war against Adolf Hitler or against the Nazis. It is a war of peoples against peoples; of civilized peoples envisioned light against uncivilized barbarians who cherish darkness.

"It is a struggle between the German nation and humanity. Hitler is no more to blame for this war than the Kaiser was for the last one. They were merely mirrors reflecting centuries old inbred lust of the German nation for conquest and mass murder. This war is being waged by the German people. It is they who are responsible."

Yet responsible historians point out that both France and England were responsible for many more wars on the European continent than Germany. Professor Quincy Wright in his book **A STUDY OF WAR**, [1942], offers these statistics: "Evidence from history shows that during the period 1480-1940, of 278 wars involving European states, the participants were: England 28; France 26; Spain 23; Russia 22; Austria 10; Turkey 15; Poland 11 and Sweden and Germany 9 each." (With historical figures such as these, it seems strange indeed that Christian scholars should be taken in by Jewish claims against the German people. - ED.)

**KAUFMAN** continues: "Since Germany forced total war upon the world. She must be prepared to pay a total penalty. **GERMANY MUST PERISH!**" (He carefully makes no mention of the Jews perpetual war against Christianity, which has resulted in the deaths of hundreds of millions of Christians, who have perished because of Jewish bloodlust - ED.)

Page 13 - "This analogous linking of the people of Germany with savage beasts is no vulgar comparison. I feel no more personal hatred for these people than I might for a herd of wild animals or a cluster of poisonous reptiles. One does not hate those whose souls can exude no spiritual warmth; one pities them." (His statement could certainly be applied to the Jewish people They have deliberately set out to destroy White Christian civilization in particular and love to brag about it, as you will see in this book. No one has ever proven that Germany set out to exterminate all Jews, as this man demanded happen to all Germans. -ED.)

Page 21 - "Germans are an execrable people. They think and dream of nothing but chicanery. Their great joy consists in finding fault, shrieking and threats. They brandish arms which are like barbed clubs; from their mouths instead of human speech, issue the rumblings of artillery, and the clash of steel." (Again, a perfect description of his own people. How would Mr. Kaufman go about describing the murder of innocent Arab women and children in Palestine? Of course, the Palestinians are always to blame for the atrocities committed - ED.)

Page 23 - "The German has decided that his race has been elected by God to order the modern world. Anyone who resists him is an arrogant usurper who ought to be crushed." (But hold on now, Mr. Kaufman, that is what your Jewish Talmud teaches. It claims that us "non-Jews" are nothing but animals. Isn't it your people who claim the favored status of the Chosen People of God? Isn't it your leaders who have brainwashed the Christian ministers of our Judeo-Christian churches into believing that we must help you, no matter how evil you may be, or the curse of God will descend on us? That's the theology of the Falwell's, the Swaggart's and the Van Impe's. - ED.)

It is interesting to note, that most of the Germanic philosophers Kaufman quotes as rattling the saber against other peoples were German Jews, most of them of Communist leanings. Over 100 years ago, one of these, the Jew Ludwig Feurbach stated: "Man will be finally truly free, when he realizes there is no god of man, but man himself." This idea took root in the diseased mind of a young German Jew named Karl Mordecial Marx and became the foundational belief of modern communism. But as always, the clever Pharisees of modern Judaism, cover their nefarious plans for world conquest, by blaming others for the same thing. This is a clever plot which has taken the heat

off them and placed it on the shoulders of the simpletons of Christendom.

Let's say that you are engaged in an evil enterprise and someone finds out about it and tries to expose you. You defend yourself by blaming your adversary for the very crime you have committed. That puts the heat on his shoulders, while you continue with your evil ways. This is an ancient Jewish trick.

The German Jewish philosopher Nietzsche accused the German people who had given him a home and great popularity. He said of them: "Wherever Germany spreads she corrupts culture." This is another Jewish trait. But be honest and look at the names behind the efforts to destroy the beauty in art and music; most of them are Jews.

Kaufman said: "Every great crime against culture committed during the last 400 years lies on the German conscience . . . German intellect is bad air, a psychological uncleanness . . . the German soul is small and base." (This came from a German Jew who was noted for his intellectually filthy mouth - ED.)

Page 83 - "Because she made no effort thousands of years ago, to become civilized, as did her neighbors, Germany is an outsider among civilized nations." (This is an obvious outright falsehood. Germany was the first and greatest of the civilized nations in Northern Europe. She was civilized long before Kaufman's heathen ancestors left the steppes of Khazaria.)

Page 92 - "There remains now but to determine the best way in which the ultimate penalty can be levied on the German nation.. it is to prevent the people of Germany from producing their kind. This modern method is known to science as Eugenic sterilization. It has become a byword of science, as the best means of ridding the human race of its misfits . . ."

(Here we might stop to realize that International Judaism, as early as 1900, had declared war on Germany. Although the Jews had been given preferential treatment there and had become powerful and wealthy, yet they sought its destruction. The question we might ask is "Why?" It was because in order for their International conspiracy to rule the world to become successful, they had to destroy two great Christian nations, on the European continent it was Germany, in the New World it was Canada and the United States. These have been their goals ever since -ED.)

**THE JEWISH UTOPIA**, by Professor H. Higger, 1932, Lord Baltimore Press, Baltimore, MD.

He said: "A Jewish utopia starts with the world as the basis of a new social order.. Having laid the foundation of this new, ideal order (communism), the Jewish idealists proceed with the rest of their plan, and complete the super-structure of their utopia."

To show you what this Utopia really is let me quote from an article that appeared in **THE JEWISH CHRONICLE**, April 4, 1918 - ". . . there is much in the fact of bolshevism itself, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolshevists, in the fact that the ideals of bolshevism are consonant (in agreement) with the finest ideals of Judaism." This ties in with what Rabbi Stephen Wise, one of the top Jews in the U.S. said in 1921. When he was asked to give his impression of communism, he said: "Some call it communism; I call it Judaism."

The principles of Communism and those of Judaism are the same. Their goals are totalitarian, one-world dictatorship.

Goldwin Smith, a Jewish professor of Modern History at Oxford University, England, stated in October 1881: "We Jews) regard our race as superior to humanity and look forward not to its union with other races, but to its triumph over them."

Page 29 - "How will this ideal civilization take root?.. the answer is one nation (Israel) will have to establish its life on a utopian foundation, thereby leading the way for the rest of the world to follow. It will be a model state, comprised of righteous individuals..."

(How the nation of the Israeli would fit into this definition is beyond me. They are unable to survive without the benevolent hand of America; they have had for their leaders, known murderers and

terrorists; they are the most intolerant nation in the Middle East, they certainly are no utopia. - ED.)

"Israel is the only nation fitted for that purpose," he said. (I wonder if he would change his statement now, after seeing what has happened in Palestine. Now if he had made this statement regarding "true Israel," I would have agreed with him, since this is what the Old Testament prophets taught. But if he meant the bastard state of the Israeli, the illegitimate child of world Zionism, then he is terribly wrong! When "true Israel," takes her rightful place in the world and Israelites learn who they are and their responsibility before God, then and only then will the "lion lay down with the lamb," and men beat their "swords into plowshares."

When this happens, and it will, the prophecy of Isaiah 60 will come to pass, Vs 11 - "Thy gates shall be open continually; they shall not be shut day or night; that men may bring thee the forces (wealth) of the gentiles (nations)..." VS 18 - "Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, wasting nor destruction within thy borders; but thou shalt call thy walls Salvation, and thy gates Praise." VS 21 - "Thy people also shall be all righteous, they shall inherit the land forever.;" - ED.)

Page 41 "Israel (Jews), the ideal, righteous people will thus become spiritually the masters of the world, and will spread their moral and spiritual influence from one end of the earth to the other." (This is a completely different teaching from that shown in the Talmud, where every Jew will have 2,000 "~oyim" slaves - ED.)

These are the thoughts of an orthodox Jew; one who is steeped in the Talmudic teachings of Judaism.

\* \* \* \* \*

**THE JEWISH QUESTION**, by Abram Leon, 1950, Pathfinder Press, New York City, N.Y.

Abrams was a Zionist Jew, born in Warsaw, Poland, 1918. He was said to have died in the German Prison camp at Auschwitz in 1944. He was a dedicated Marxist.

Page 66 - "Karl Marx said: 'We will not look for the secret of the Jew in his religion, but in the real Jew.'" (From **ON THE JEWISH QUESTION**, Select Essays by Karl Marx, 1926, p.88.)

"Judaism has survived not in spite of history, but by virtue of history."

(This of course is in direct contradiction to the teachings of fundamental and evangelical Christianity, which insist that the Jews have survived because they were the "apple of God's eye," and He has protected them - ED.)

Leon says, page 67 - "The struggles between Judaism and Christianity, under their respective religious guises, were in reality social struggles..." (The materialistic idea of Judaism can be found in statements by their leaders. In the Talmud, **BABA MEZIA** 42a, Rabbi Eleazar said: "The righteous Jews love their money more than they do their bodies." -ED.)

Aristotle, in his **POLITICS**, Vol 1, page 19 said: "The most hated sort of money making, and with the greatest reason, is usury, which makes a gain out of money itself, and not from the natural use of it. Money was intended to be used in exchange, but not to increase at interest. ..of all modes of making money, usury is the most unnatural."

Page 83 - "In certain cities, principally in Germany and Italy, the Jews became primarily loan makers to the popular masses, the peasants and the artisans. In this role as usurers, exploiting the people, they were often the victims of bloody uprisings." (This was not at all surprising, when you realize that they charged as much as 180% interest - ED.)

Page 112 - "The Jews enjoyed a privileged position in the Roman Empire."

Page 166 - "It was the Jews who first permitted kings to maintain costly armies of mercenaries which began to take the place of the undisciplined hordes of the nobility.. In Spain, it was in large the part of Jewish finance that allowed the king to defeat the Arabs." (Jews from the very early time,

used their money for others to make war and they became enormously wealthy doing it, often, as was in the case of the Civil War, World Wars I and II, supporting both sides. In 1918, Count Mensdorf, the Jewish Austrian Ambassador to London said: "Israel won the war (WWI), we made it, thrived on it, profited from it. It was our supreme revenge on Christianity."

In 1923, the great Christian industrialist, Henry Ford, Sr., said: "If you want to stop wars, get hold of fifty of the wealthiest Jewish financiers who are interested in making wars for profits. Control them, and you could stop all wars."

From Jewish author, Schipper, **JEWISH HISTORY**, Vol II, P. 77-81, we learn that in 1085 the interest rates of the Jewish usurers in Prague were from 108% to 180%. All Polish trade was in the hands of the Jews and a huge amount of land in Central Europe had gone into Jewish hands when the debtors were unable to pay the exorbitant interest rates. (This is what is happening in 1986, with our farms and small businesses. Check and see who is buying them up at a few cents on the dollar - ED.)

A soldier, the Frenchman Puybusque, in his **LETTERS SUR LA GUERRE IN RUSSIA**, (Paris 1818) wrote: "The Jews sell to all the peasants on credit and exact heavy interest. They intervene in all business.

\* \* \* \* \*

**THE JEWISH CONTRIBUTION TO CIVILIZATION**, by Cecil Roth, Harper and Bros., New York, 1940.

Jewish arrogance sprouts forth in the Foreword of this book: "To anyone capable of harboring anti-Semitism - a group prejudice of human beings - this book is probably **TOO INTELLIGENT** to make an effective appeal. Such vulgar and barbaric race prejudice is not only without rootage in anthropology (study of racial characteristics), without support in the social sciences, and incredible to normal men and women; it is, from the standpoint of morals, one of the debasing of human attitudes." (So according to this Jewish expert, if you don't like Jews for any reason, you are a dumb, immoral individual who should not associate with decent people - ED.)

(But what actually is prejudice? According to the dictionary it is "an unfavorable opinion or feeling formed before and without knowledge, thought, or reason." This is one reason we are studying the Jewish Question, so you will understand why White Christians have an instinctive dislike of the Jews and distrust their motives.)

I have heard Identity people say: "Well, I dislike them because they are Jews and that's enough for me!" But it shouldn't be, because when you do that you are showing "prejudice." If, however, you study the situation and see what Jews and Judaism stand for and what they are attempting to do to you as a Christian, then you have adequate reason for mistrusting them. Let's do it on an intelligent basis.

(Before we dislike and take a stand against anyone, we as Christians **MUST** have adequate Scriptural reasons, backed by history and contemporary Jewish actions. In this book, I am allowing the Jews to tell you in their own words what they are up to. Then make up your own minds -ED.)

This Jewish book was introduced to the Christian world by the renowned Protestant pastor Dr. Harry Emerson Fosdick, a prominent member of the "left wing" National Council of Churches. He says: "Here is a story told by a Jew without malice, which lays on the Christian conscience a burden of guilt and responsibility." (We shall see -ED.)

In the Preface, xi, we read: "It is impossible to escape the conclusion that the much discussed racial differentiation between Jews and their neighbors, especially in those countries such as Germany.. is largely artificial. The amount of Jewish blood traceable among non-Jews is surprisingly great, even if we go back only one century. Vice versa, few Jews do not have a tincture of non-Jewish blood in their veins. My use of the term 'Jew' denotes a person whose immediate ancestors professed the

Jewish religion."

Page 5 - "Through Jesus and Paul, the Hebraic teaching, in a modified form, yet basically identical, passed to Europe and is now cherished by 650-million Christians. In Arabia it is now the creed of 200-million Moslems."

(Let's analyze this basically false statement. It is aimed at confusing an already confused Christian. The Judaism practiced by the Pharisees of Jesus time, and so strongly condemned by Him, was not the religion of the Old Testament Israelites. This can be seen in Jesus' own words, when He confronted the Pharisee leaders in John 5:46, after they had bragged about being followers of Moses. He said: "for had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me; for he wrote of me."

Judaism as we know it today, was not the religion of the Old Testament patriarchs and prophets, any more than the Judeo-Christianity being practiced in most of our churches today, was the religion of the apostolic church. Judaism does not follow the teachings of Moses, no matter how much the Rabbis try and prove this fact. Judaism follows the teachings of a corrupted book called the Babylonian Talmud, in which the Rabbis seek ways to get around the basic teachings of Moses. This is why Jesus accused the Pharisees of "transgressing the commandments of God with their traditions," Matthew 15:3.

According to modern Jewish religious authorities, the Talmud is the "heartblood of Judaism." Remember this, when you see a Jewish authority try and "tie in" their religion with that of the Old Testament Israelites.

Page 7 - "Out of the same seed which gave birth to the conception of the Chosen People, there developed ultimately in the Hebrew prophets and in the Talmud, the idea of the brotherhood of all peoples." (The Talmud itself gives the lie to this statement as we have seen. To the Christian who has never made an effort to read the Talmud, and very few, even including Christian scholars ever have, Roth's words sound wonderful, but a little prayerful study will show how satanic they are, even when endorsed by a Christian leader - ED.)

Page 9 - "The Lord's Prayer and the Sermon on the Mount are paralleled in the Talmud, verse for verse and phrase for phrase.. .The Golden Rule was a paraphrase of the recommendation of Rabbi Hillel, who died when Christ was about nine years old. Hillel taught: 'What is distasteful to thee, do not do to thy neighbor.' "(The hypocrisy of this statement can be seen easily enough, when one realizes that the Talmud teaches that a "non-Jew" is not considered to be a neighbor to a Jew. -ED)

Page 23 - "The aliens today are not the Jews, the only representative perhaps in the Rhineland of its inhabitants of sixteen centuries ago. The Jews had settled in Western Europe before many of its typical inhabitants had emerged from Asia." this statement would have been true, if he had used the term "Israelite" instead of "Jew." For the Israelites were on their Westward trek, before the time of Christ - ED.)

Page 29 - "As the Middle Ages advanced, the church (Roman Catholic) had begun to set its face sternly against lending money at interest, on the grounds that it was prohibited by the Old Testament (Deut. 23:19)...This prohibition was impractical (from the Jewish standpoint), for in a money-economy, any man may be reduced to monetary necessity, and thus have urgent need of a loan to carry on his business . . . (There is no argument here. There is no Biblical restriction against loaning money, as long as it does not collect "interest," (usury), this is forbidden. Roth indicates that the Jews were forced into what he calls "the most un-honored" profession, because they were excluded from other methods of gainful employment. Here he gets the "cart before the horse." All Reformation history proves that it was the Jewish use of "usury", sometimes charging as much as 180%, that drove the Jews out of other professions. If you will take the time to study all Jewish expulsions from European countries, you will find that all of them followed Jewish use of crooked business practices and the immorality taught in the Talmud - ED.)

Page 181 - "The theology of Christian theism was built up, after the completion of both the Old and

New Testaments, with the help of Jewish thinkers." (This is one of the major reasons Christianity has been degraded into Judeo-Christianity. Today the Jew brags about how he teaches in most church seminaries and how they write or aid in writing, most of the Sunday School literature used in our Christian churches. Jesus once said: "If therefore the light that be in thee be darkness (untruth); how great is that darkness," [Matthew 6:23] - ED.)

Page 270- "It is true that Jewish bankers operated for their own advantage. Yet their services for the economic development of Europe and the world were incontestable: It was not so much that they provided capital, as they made it mobile."

(You will notice that Roth is very careful not to mention that in doing this, International Jewry took political and economic control over every major country in Europe and since the end of World War II, they have done the same with the United States and Canada - ED.)

Page 275 - "It is generally stated that the Letter of Credit was a Jewish invention. This theory is not unlikely." (Towards the close of the 1600's, a Jew named Jacob Henriques was instrumental in establishing the Bank of England. In 1816 a Jew established the Austrian National Bank, and in 1870, Ludwig Bamberger established the German Reichsbank.

Then in 1913, the Jew Paul Warberg, successfully carried through the reorganization of the American Banking System. Together with Senator Aldrich, they consolidated the currency and finances of the United States under the complete control of the Federal Reserve System, a system made up of ten Jew controlled banks, which was in direct conflict with the United States Constitution. Our economy has been on the "downhill grade" ever since - ED.)

Page 283 - "There is no instance of the House of Rothschild ever encouraging or financing a war, but there are several instances of the reverse." (This is about as blatant a lie, as could be uttered. The International Bankers have been at the bottom of every war fought by the United States, beginning with the Civil War. They have gotten rich by selling war materials to both sides, and the only one who has won any of these wars, has been International Zionism - ED.)

Page 321 - "The persons responsible for the translation of Marx's theories into the amalgam which is associated with the term Bolshevism, were mainly Russians. In 1918, the Lenin government issued a manifesto violently attacking the Jewish workers for their anti-Bolshevik attitudes." (If this statement is true, then why did such famous **AMERICAN** Jews as Rabbi Stephen Wise of New York say: "Some call it communism; I call it Judaism." Why did the **JEWISH CHRONICLE** of April 4, 1919 openly boast: "...there is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolsheviks, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant (In agreement) with the ideals of Judaism..." No, Mr. Roth, you may be trying to "Pull the wool over the eyes" of stupid goyim cattle, but we are not all going to be fooled.

There is no question that the Jew has given much to Western civilization, while under the cloak of their philanthropy they have worked for the destruction of our White Christian civilization. We are indebted to them for the "bomb,"; for the immorality of a Sigmund Freud which has taken over in the field of psychiatry and psychology; in the "jungle beat" of modern music, which has destroyed the beauty in music; in the fields of modern art; in the immorality of the movies and TV, in prostitution, drugs, liquor, abortion and many, many other destructive practices. Yes, the Christian world has much to hold the Jews responsible for and much of it is destructive - ED.)

\* \* \* \* \*

## **YOU GENTILES**

by Maurice Samuels

Page 9 - "If I have long pondered this question of Jew and gentile it is because I suspected from the first dawning of Jewish self-consciousness, that Jew and gentile are two worlds, that between you gentiles and us Jews there lies an unbridgeable gulf."

Page 10 - "Wherever the Jew is found he is a problem, a source of unhappiness to himself and those around him."

Page 12 - "We Jews stand apart from you gentiles."

Page 23 - "I do not believe the primal difference between gentile and Jew is reconcilable. You and we may come to an understanding, never a reconciliation. There will be irritation between us as long as we are in intimate contact."

(There are some unthinking Christians who make the stupid statement that the only difference between Jews and Christians is that Christians believe that the Messiah (Jesus) has already come, while the Jews are still looking for Him. The Jews know this is a false belief! - ED.)

Page 30 - "It is absurd to assert that the sole difference between you and us is that you believe the Messiah is already come; or that you believe (even in theory) in the doctrine of forgiveness, while we believe in retaliation . . . The difference between us is abysmal: it is not disagreement about a historic fact or about a commandment which neither of us observes . . . The primal difference is . . . Life is one thing to you and another to us."

Page 34 - "In your system of life we are essentially without 'honor.' In our system of life, you are essentially without 'morality.' In our system you appear Godless." (I'd suggest you read the Talmud and see what Jewish morality is all about - ED.)

Page 55 - "You have just slain over 100,000 men.. yet when it is over do you run to your churches, terrified lest the murder you have committed might have been avoided? . . . You hate war? Nonsense! You enjoy it!"

(Now this seems like a mighty hypocritical remark for a Jew to make, when he knows that these wars have all been the work of the International Jewish bankers, who have gotten fat off the blood of slain Christians. How can anyone, Jew or Gentile alike, look at the Jewish atrocities in Lebanon and make a statement such as this? - ED.)

Page 72 - "A Jew is a Jew in everything, not merely in prayers and in synagogue . . . A Jew who does not follow rules and regulations of the synagogue, who even denies all dogma, is not a non-Jew; he is a bad Jew.. Our Jewishness is not a creed - it is ourselves, out totality."

Page 74 - "It might be said of ourselves. 'We and God grew up together.'

Page 75 - "In the heart of any pious Jew, God is a Jew. Is your God an Englishman or an American?"

Page 88 - "Freedom at large was not and is not a Jewish ideal. Service, love, consecration, these are ideals with us. Freedom means nothing to us..." (Do you really wonder why so many Jews are Communists with this kind of an ideology? - ED.)

P.96 - "No single attribute or virtue shows our mutual enmity more clearly than that of loyalty. Among all attributes contributing to your morality, loyalty is one of the most vehemently cherished . . . To a Jew, naked loyalty is an incomprehensible, bewildering thing."

P. 103 - "In our Jewish life loyalty is unknown. There is no equivalent of it among our attributes. We understand love, but we do not understand loyalty." (Maybe this is why so many Jews who have pledged their allegiance to the United States and who have taken an oath of loyalty to this country, have betrayed America to the enemy - ED.)

P.108 - "You gentiles are disciplined; we Jews are not . . . We lack social grace . . . In college, in the streets, in clubs, in the army, we betray ourselves."

(I can say this statement is true from personal observation, both in the army and in the colleges of America. During the Vietnam War years, I was working the college circuit as a lecturer. I was verbally assaulted many times, and was physically assaulted once. Every time, the leaders were young Jews from wealthy families. These young people did not know the meaning of common

courtesy and the young Jewesses were especially filthy in their talk. Read novels by Jewish writers and you will see that many of them cannot tell a story without using many "four letter" words. They are the rudest people in the world. No wonder the Apostle Paul said of them (I Thess. 2:15) "...they please not God and are **CONTRARY** to all men." - ED.)

P. 119 - "In our religious ideology the selfish salvation of the individual soul is a very minor theme." (Jesus said: "For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul.")

P.129 - "We are a disturbing influence in your life not through our fault. First: We are not in your midst by our own will, but through your action." (Any intelligent person can see the falsehood of this statement. For decades, there has been intense pressure brought to bear on the American government to allow Jews to migrate to the U.S. The Khazar Jews (Ashkenazi) have come by the millions as the immigration bars have been lowered through Jewish lobby action. They did not go to Palestine, but to the U.S. This is their Promised Land - ED.)

"We do not attack you deliberately. We are unwelcome to you because of what we are.. Our attack on you is only incidental to the expression of our way of life." (Again, this is an observable lie. The Jewish leadership in America; the Talmud; the Anti-Defamation League and many other Jewish sources has been engaged in a deliberate campaign to destroy White Christian civilization - the evidence is all about you, if you are willing to open your eyes and look for it - ED.)

P. 130 - "From the dawn of civilization you (gentiles) have lied about us.. you accuse us of precipitating wars; and you accuse us today of fermenting a world-wide conspiracy to seize the government of the world." (Check the facts! See who it was that benefitted from World Wars I and II. It was not the Christian nations which fought them. See who made the profit. Then listen as International Jewry brags: "We are at the bottom of nearly all your wars: not just the Russian but of every major revolution in your history... We did it solely with the irresistible might of our spirit, with ideas and propaganda." (From the Jewish writer, Marcus Eli Ravage, writing in **CENTURY MAGAZINE**, Jan. 1928 - ED).

P. 137 - "Repudiation of the Jewish religion or even of Jewish racial affiliations does not alter the Jew." (Does this explain perhaps why they are never to be trusted? - ED.)

## **THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION** (translated into English about 1898 and deposited in the British Museum, August 10, 1906.)

This fascinating book, which claims to be the minutes of a top secret Jewish meeting held in 1898 to discuss plans for world takeover, is one of the most controversial that has ever been printed. When it first came on the market, about 1906, world Jewry began an intense effort to have it declared a forgery. An original court test in a Swiss Court found in the Zionists favor, but this was overturned by a Swiss Court of Criminal Appeals.

In spite of this, world Jewry and their Christian stooges, claim that this document was written by a Czarist for the expressed purpose of embarrassing world Jewry. I will not attempt to counter this claim in any way. However, I would ask you as an intelligent person to do two things. First read them (I will only cover a few of the more important ones in this book); second, ask yourself this question: Are the things predicted over 90 years ago taking place in the world today?" This is the criteria of whether this book is true or not. Christians will find it shocking. The word Jew is seldom used, but the implications are quite clear as to whom the conspirators are. If it does not refer to World Zionism, why has World Zionism spent millions of dollars to suppress it?

The plan discussed in the **PROTOCOLS** is not against the Capitalist, or the aristocrat, as such. It is aimed at a people the Jews call "Gentiles," and especially at those who are known as Christian. The term "goy" or "goyim" is applied to them. In the Talmud, the "goy" is rated on the same level as "cattle."

In order to successfully combat an enemy bent on our destruction, we must understand how he thinks and what he thinks. You must be able to recognize him as an enemy and know something about the methods he uses. The methods described in the **PROTOCOLS**, are the methods of World Jewry, no matter how many denials are spouted by Christian leaders. Jesus knew more about the evil capability of these people than any other. He knew their record for evil because it was one of the major themes of the Old Testament. Jesus said to their leaders, about 33 A.D. "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites.. .Ye say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them of the blood of the prophets. Wherefore, ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them which killed the prophets; fill ye up the measure of your fathers. Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell. Wherefore behold I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes, and some of them ye shall kill and crucify, and some of them ye shall scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city. **THAT UPON YOU MAY COME ALL THE RIGHTEOUS BLOOD SHED UPON THE EARTH . . .**" (Matt. 23:29-35 - Emphasis mine.)

**PROTOCOL II** - "It is indispensable for our purposes that wars, as far as possible will be fought on the economic ground, where nations will not fail to perceive in the assistance we give, the strength of our predominance, and this state of things will put both sides at our mercy."

Very few Americans realize that slavery in America was a Jewish institution and that 90% of the slave traders were Northern Jews. Few Americans know that the International Jewish Bankers kept the Civil War alive, two years longer than was necessary and that they funded both the North and the South.

There are a few Americans who know that World War I was fought at the instigation of International Zionism, who reaped all the rewards, besides becoming enormously rich off the proceeds of the war by supplying both sides. The same was true of WWII, where the war factories of Hitler were owned and funded by International Jewry.

With this as "hindsight", let's use a little investigation and go back to 1868, when a prominent European Jewish Rabbi named Reichorn, speak-- -mg at the funeral of Grand Rabbi Simeon Ben-Ihuda, 75 years before the Great Wars, said: "Thanks to the terrible power of our International Banks, we have forced the Christians into wars without number. Wars have a special value for Jews, since Christians massacre each other and this is good for the Jews. **WARS ARE THE JEWS HARVESTS!** The Jews grow fat on Christian wars! Nearly 100-million Christians have been swept off the face of the earth through wars, and the end is not yet!"

Going deeper into this protocol, you can learn how world rulers condition the "goyim cattle" to accept what the "master strategists" do, without realizing how they are being used.

**PROTOCOL III** - "The Constitutional scales of these days will shortly break down, for we have established them with a certain lack of accurate balance in order that they may oscillate incessantly until they wear through the pivot on which they turn. The goyim are under the impression that they have welded them sufficiently strong and they have all along expected them to remain in equilibrium."

How many times have you heard someone say: "All we need to do is return to following the Constitution; then everything will be alright." But whenever some of the few brave souls in Congress makes a move in that direction, all hell breaks loose. Why? This Protocol goes on to say: "But the pivots - (the kings and presidents) - are hemmed in by their representatives, who play the fool, distraught by their own uncontrolled and irresponsible power. We have made a gulf between the far-seeing Sovereign Power and the blind face of the people, so that both have lost their meaning, for like a blind man with his stick, they are powerless apart."

Yet when someone tries to pass on a warning to Americans, especially Christians, about the evil designs of International Judaism, they immediately begin to scream "Chosen People," and hide behind their favorite Bible verse: "I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee,"

never realizing that this promise was not made to a Jew.

But the Jewish leaders know, so let another Jew tell you in his own words. This is the noted author Dr. Oscar Levy, writing in the Preface to his book **THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION**, he says: ". . . we Jews have been nothing else but its (the worlds) seducers, its destroyers, its incendiaries, its executioners. We who promised to lead the world into heaven, have only succeeded in leading you into a new hell . . . It is our (Jewish) immorality which has prohibited us from all real progress and even worse, which stands in the way of all future and natural reconstruction in this ruined world of ours. I look at this world and I shudder at its ghastliness: I shudder even more as I know the spiritual authors of this ghastliness."

He goes on to say: "We Jews, we the destroyers will remain the destroyers forever. Nothing that you can do will ever meet our needs and demands. We will forever destroy because we need a world of our own."

Samuel Roth, a Jew we have discussed earlier, says on P.190 of his book **JEWS MUST LIVE**: "One thing is quite certain: a Jew is never baptized for the purpose of becoming a Christian; his purpose is to become a gentile. Yet obviously you cannot make a gentile out of a Jew by baptizing him, any more than you would make an Aryan of a Negro by painting him with ocher."

But back to the **PROTOCOLS**.

The average American has become so blinded to the truth through the Jewish propaganda that has been put out through the government, the media, and the church, that they cannot, or will not look at the truth.

These men, traitors all to the American concept, work for the welfare of International Zionism, rather than of the American State. They are known as "dual loyalists," with their first loyalty to the State of the Israeli. The International Jews have so insinuated themselves into our government by way of the Council on Foreign Relations and the Tri-Lateral Commission, that we have an alien government ruling our country.

This same Protocol goes on to say: "In order to incite seekers after power to misuse of power, we have set all forces in opposition one to another. . . of the States, we have made gladiatorial arenas, where a host of confused issues contend . . . a little more and disorders and bankruptcies will be universal." Pick up most any daily newspaper and it is filled with accounts of crooked dealing by some politician. Then note how politicians will spend \$2 or \$3-million to get elected to a job that pays maybe \$80,000 per year and ask yourself. **WHY?**

**PROTOCOL IV** - "Since society might be governed under the disposition of God on earth, it is indispensable for us to undermine All faith, to tear out of the minds of the goyim the very principle of the Godhead, and the Spirit, and to put in its place arithmetical calculations and material needs."

For an explanation of this, let us go to page 19 of the Communist textbook on Psychopolitics. It says: "There are those who in less enlightened times, gave man to believe that goals should be personally sought and held, and that, indeed, man's entire impulse towards higher things stemmed from freedom. We must remember that the same people who embraced this philosophy also continued in man the myth of spiritual existence."

Germany, after World War I had ended, a curious document was discovered in a Communist cell in Dusseldorf, Germany. It was titled **RULES FOR BRINGING ABOUT A REVOLUTION**. Rule 2 said: "Get the youth away from God, get them interested in sex and liquor, destroy their ruggedness." This has been accomplished to a great extent under the Jewish guidance of American education. This is why American education for a number of years, has been the bitter foe of true Christianity. Again, going to **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, Page 43: "As it seems in foreign nations that the church is the most ennobling influence, each and every branch and activity of each and every church **MUST** one way or the other, be discredited. Religion **MUST** become unfashionable by demonstrating broadly, through psychopolitical indoctrination, that the soul of man is non-existent

and that man is an animal." If you can not see how this has been done in modern education, it is because you have deliberately closed your mind to what is being taught in our modern schools.

You see, my Christian friend, what most of us have never been told, is that the worst enemies of God, masquerading as His Chosen People, have "palmed themselves off on us," when in reality they are our bitter enemies.

**PROTOCOL V** - "We shall create an intensified centralization of government in order to grip in our hands all the forces of the community." This has been going on since the days of Franklin Delano Roosevelt and his New Deal, which was a Jewish Brainchild. The record is too clear, if you want too look at it, to waste time in argument. The Federal Government in the past fifty years, always under alien control, no matter whether Republicans or Democrats were in the driver's seat, has become a Frankensteinian monster, which has gradually taken away

**PROTOCOL V** - "We shall create an intensified centralization of government in order to grip in our hands all the forces of the community." This has been going on since the days of Franklin Delano Roosevelt and his New Deal, which was a Jewish Brainchild. The record is too clear, if you want too look at it, to waste time in argument. The Federal Government in the past fifty years, always under alien control, no matter whether Republicans or Democrats were in the driver's seat, has become a Frankensteinian monster, which has gradually taken away the power of the State and given it to the Federal Government, often in direct contradiction to the Constitution. There is no better example than in the 13th Amendment, which has given the power to coin money into the hands of the Internationalist gangsters.

**PROTOCOLS VI** - "We shall soon begin to establish huge monopolies, reservoirs of colossal riches, upon which the large fortunes of the goyim will depend to such an extent that they will go to the bottom together with the credit of the States on the day of the political smash." You can see how this has taken place when it has been to the benefit of the conspirators. This same Protocol says: "It is essential for us at whatever cost to deprive them (goyim) of their land. This object will be best attained by increasing the burdens upon landed property - in loading the land with debts." Look at the bankruptcy rate among our farmers and small businessmen; then see who is picking up this property at a few cents on the dollar. As always, the Jewish vultures are there to get fat on the carcass of their gentile victims. They caused the problem in the first place, to drive our people into bankruptcy, now they are feeding off us. Still our Government, sends \$3 or \$4-billion in aid to the "bastard State of the Israeli," while our farmers and small businessmen go "down the tube." Don't you think it's time to call a halt to this treason?

**PROTOCOL VII** - "The intensification of armaments and the increase of police forces - are essential for the completion of our plans." Take a few minutes and see what has been spent on American armaments since the end of WWII. Ask yourself what this could have done if it had gone for the betterment of mankind? Then see who got most of this money? The very ones who are trying to destroy us.

**PROTOCOL VIII** - It is amazing to me, to see how these Protocols, fake or not, written over 90 years ago, fit into the structure of American society in 1986. This Protocol says: "In order to annihilate the instructions of the goyim before its time, we have touched them with craft and have taken hold of the ends of the springs which move their mechanisms. These springs lay in a strict, but just sense of order; we have replaced them with the chaotic license of liberalism. We got our hands into the administration of the law; into the conduct of elections; into the press; into the liberty of the person, but principally into education and training, as being the cornerstones of free existence."

Anglo-Saxon people have always been noted for their sense of order and justice. But the sense of this justice has been dampened, and in many places destroyed, by the Jewish influence in law. look at the preponderance of Jewish judges and lawyers; look at the control exerted on the U.S. Justice Department by the Jewish Anti-Defamation League. You can scarcely read an article in the

newspapers, which deals with the "Right Wing Movement," where there is not some quotation from a "guru" of the ADL.

We know elections are controlled by Jewish money and influence. There have been politicians who have stood up against them and they have been "run out of office" by Jewish pressure, often coming through the brainwashed members of the Christian church. We have seen brilliant and courageous Senators like Senator Jesse Helms of North Carolina, as he stood firm against Zionists pressures. Then suddenly one day, it became too intense, and he too joined the Zionist club." What a pity! "And I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land: but I found none," (Ezekiel 22:30.)

Fifty-five years ago, on February 11, 1931, Meyer Lansky (real name Suchoijinsky) a Jew, created "Murder, Inc.," with the help of his Jewish associates such as "Bugsy" Siegal, Arnold Rothstein, Aaron Israel, "Ice Pick" Willie Alderman, "Tic Toe" Tannenbaum, and "Tootsie" Feinstein. Now Lansky heads the multi-billion dollar narcotics, gambling and prostitution rackets game. Occasionally when a Grand Jury gets a bit too nosy, Lansky will hide out in Israeli for a few months until the heat dies down. Why is it that the Federal Government makes so little headway in stopping the drug traffic? Oh, I know about the drug hauls they make time to time, but how often have you heard of someone really high up, who has been brought to justice? It just don't happen, because the Feds are afraid of the power of the International Jews who control America's crime.

It might be well to stop here for a few words and do some "sermonizing." "We either trust God above all - or we succumb to the 'fear of man.' " This fear of man is idolatry. God Himself gives us the counter-weapons in the battle of "pulling down the strongholds of the enemy." 2 Corinthians 10:3, 4, tells us that: "Though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh; for the weapons of our warfare are not carnal (Physical), but mighty through God, for the pulling down of strongholds." Until such a time as we learn this lesson, all our attempts at physical warfare will go for nothing and will end in ignominious defeat and disaster.

**PROTOCOL X** - Is the famous "one man, one vote" preachment of the liberals. They got it from the Zionists, it says: ". . . we must have everybody vote without distinction of classes and qualifications, in order to establish an absolute majority . . . in this way, we will destroy the goyim." This is why we see Jewish legislators, in the forefront of liberalized immigration laws. In the early 1900's, when hordes of liberal Khazar Jews flocked into this country from Russia in particular, they voted for the liberal Democratic ticket. In this way, socialist ideas, which they promulgated, were foisted off on the unsuspecting American people.

Remember now, I am only giving you parts of each Protocol. There are many others. (For a more in-depth discussion of the **PROTOCOLS**, see my book **THE SATANIC COUNTERFEIT**.)

**PROTOCOL XII** - "What is the part played by the Press today? It serves to excite and inflame passions which are needed for our purpose it is often vapid (uninteresting); unjust; mendacious (given to lying); and the majority of the public have not the slightest idea what ends the Press really serves. We shall saddle it and bridle it with a tight curb; we shall do the same with the productions of the printing press... I beg you to note that among those making attacks upon us, will be organs established by us, but they will attack exclusive points which we have predetermined to alter. Not one single announcement will reach the public without our control."

It is difficult for most Americans, especially Christian Americans to understand the depth of this Jewish control over our news. Today, they own or control 909 of the major newspapers of the nation with a daily readership of some 47-million; they own or control 47 of the major weekly magazines with a weekly readership of over 79-million; they own all of the major TV networks, and nine out of ten major Hollywood studios.

Their use of the news to excite and incite, can easily be seen in the present handling of the South African situation. The passions of Americans has been raised to "fever pitch" by about as phony a campaign of humanitarianism as is possible. Now they are doing the same thing regarding the

recent Presidential election in the Philippines. Most Americans believe Marcos stole the election; I believe it too. They would like to strip him of power, never considering that his opponent has stated that if she is elected she would "kick the Americans out of the Philippines." This lady leans towards Communism and it is very possible that since the tyrant Marcos has gone - a worse tyrant will come in. This has been standard operating procedure wherever this has happened, brought on, for the most part by the Jew controlled press.

**PROTOCOL XIII** - "The need for daily food forces the goyim to keep silent and be our humble servants."

This is true and is one of the reasons the Jews want to control the food production in this country. When they get that, and their huge consolidated farms, they will have the stupid Christians where they want them. Then it will be: "Either accept our mark and do things our way, or you cannot buy or sell in the market place," (Rev. 13:16-18).

**PROTOCOL XIV** - "When we come into our kingdom, it will be undesirable for us that there should exist any other religion than ours of the one God, with whom our destiny is bound by our position as His Chosen People, and through whom our destiny is bound the destinies of the world. If this gives birth to atheists we see today (and the Jews admit -that as many as 75% of their people are atheists), it will not, being a transitional stage, interfere with our views." This is why Judaism is completely anti-Christian, no matter what your pastor may say to the contrary. They are the anti-Christians spoken about in I John 2 and as Christians we must have nothing to do with them, and certainly not aid them in any way. (2 John 10, 11).

**PROTOCOL XV** - "...we shall make it our task to see that against us, such things as plots shall no longer exist. With this purpose we shall slay without mercy all those who take arms in hand to oppose our coming into our kingdom. Every kind of new institution of anything like a secret society (Masonic, perhaps) will also be punished with death; those of them which are now in existence, are known to us and have served us, we shall disband and send into exile to continents far removed from Europe.. in this way we shall proceed with the goyim merchants who know

Here is a statement that should send a cold chill down the back of every preacher and politician who has cooperated with the Zionists. It has happened before, in Russia. The people who helped the Bolsheviks into power, were the first ones purged by the new State.

Now I don't want any of you to develop a paranoia about this. But if you are a Christian, you are already on their elimination list. No doubt some of us will be persecuted and die at Jewish hands. Jesus certainly indicated this in Matthew 24:9, when He told his followers: "They shall (the Jews) deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake." Then in Luke 21:12 - "But before all these (wars, earthquakes, famines,) they shall lay hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues (here He definitely defines the persecutors), and into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake." Not one hint of a "Rapture" in either of these passages. But persecution of Christians, by the way their pastor tell them are the Chosen of God. How utterly pathetic and suicidal.

**PROTOCOL XVI** - "In order to effect the destruction of all collective forces except our own, we will first emasculate the stage of collectivism - the universities - we will introduce into their educational -system all those principles which have so brilliantly broken up their order. But when we are in power, we shall remove every kind of disturbing subject from the course of education and we shall make our youth obedient children of authority . .

**PROTOCOL XVII** - "We have long past taken care to discredit the priesthood of the goyim and thereby ruin their mission on earth which in these might be a great hindrance to us.

There is little need to comment here, since anyone with intelligence can see how the nations' clergy has been used by the enemy. In their textbook **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, page 52 - "Just as in Russia we had to work to destroy, after many years of arduous work, the church, so we must destroy all

faiths in nations marked for conquest.

"When nationalism is finally smashed, I will personally be there to fire-bomb your church, burn your Bibles, confiscate your firearms and take away your children and send them to Eastern Bloc schools for reeducation as future leaders of the newly formed Soviet Socialist Republic of Amerika. We are taking over the world and you Americans are too gutless to stop us. I am prepared to fight you and any other enemies of the State."

"You must recruit every agency of the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of Christianity. You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief that Christian practice is vicious, had, insanity-causing, publicly hated and intolerable.

"We have battled in America since the turn of the century to bring to nothing any and all Christian influence and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to Christians remember that we have yet to influence the Christian world to our ends. When that is done, you will see an end to them everywhere..

"You must work until religion is synonymous with insanity. You must work until officials of city, county and state governments will not think twice before they pounce upon religious groups as public enemies.

This is what your little Jewish friends have planned for you, "brainwashed Christian." Are you going to cooperate in your own destruction? They are counting on it!

"A tax increasing the percentage ratio of capital will give a much larger revenue than the present individual or property tax. Economic crisis has been produced by us for the goyim no other means than the withdrawal of money from circulation."

Here is where the "brute power" of International Jewry can be seen.- They make and break nations with their money maneuvering. It was meant to be that way. This was their plan.

**PROTOCOL XXII** - "In our hands is the greatest power of our day - gold. Surely there is no need to seek further proof that our rule is predestined of God. Surely we shall not fail with such wealth to prove that all the evil, which for so many centuries we have had to commit, has served as the end of ends, the true cause of bringing everything into order." Here we see the Jewish idea: "The end justifies the means."

The Talmudists have yet to realize that as Paul said in Romans 1:22 - "Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools." They have forgotten that the "Wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written (Job 5:13) 'He taketh the wise in their own craftiness.' " (Read James 5:3, for the final judgment upon these evil men.)

This is only a tiny look at the **PROTOCOLS**, but I believe you can see the danger they pose for Christian America and how, fake or not, these principals are being used against us.

\* \* \* \* \*

## **JEWES MUST LIVE!**

by Samuel Roth

**JEWES MUST LIVE!** by Samuel Roth. For our final look into what Jewry says about itself, I have chosen to review a most unusual book, written by a very brave Jew, who became disgusted with the crookedness of his own people. In the introduction of this book he says: speaking about his childhood days in Poland: "We Jews lived in those days in what Jews mockingly called 'Olem Hator'; (the world of illusion), as distinguished from the 'olem Hazai' (the real world.) We looked upon ourselves as free Jews . . . For assurance were we not an active and mighty factor in the upbuilding of America. For reassurance, were not the deserts of Arabia blossoming under our patient labors? Everything said against us was so much evil slander inspired by envy, disappointment and an unreasoning hatred - Jew-hatred! Jew hatred differed for every other hatred

in the world because it was altogether inspired by lies. About that, there could be no possible question.

"In this spirit I wrote and published two books, **EUROPE** in 1919 and **NOW AND FOREVER** in 1925. **EUROPE** was a sort of uncouth epic in which I attacked Europe for all the outrages she had practiced against the Jews during the Great War (WWI). In **NOW AND FOREVER**, I fired a surgical knife into the anatomy of the God of Israel. I noticed the earthiness and unloveliness of Jewish women and pricked the bubble that Jesus was a man of peace . . . I suggested that I would live to see Jews roasted alive on Fifth Avenue."

A neighbor named Mrs. Harlan asked him to explain what was happening in Germany. "Blind hatred," he said. "Conducted by 85-million people?" she asked. "Do you actually believe that a whole nation would stand aside and witness what Hitler was doing to the Jews without protest, unless there were some real abuses on the part of the Jews to justify what was happening?"

As he began to think of an answer for this shocking question, this Jew said: "It dawned on me suddenly, blindingly that all of the evils for a long time have been perpetuated by Jews . . . The scroll of my life spread itself out before me, and reading it in the glare of a new, savage light, it became a terrible testimony against my people."

He remembered how he, a Jew, have been cheated by other Jews. He remembered how Jewish journalists had libeled his name and sent him to prison because they didn't like what he wrote. They did this, not to a hated goyim, but to one of their own race. He said: "I had never stretched out my hand to help a Jew or a Jewess without having had it bitten. I had never entrusted a Jew with a secret which he did not instantly sell cheap to my enemies . . . With subtle scheming and heartless seizure, which is the whole of the Jews fearful leverage in trade, they drove me from law office to law office, from court to court, until I found myself in a court of bankruptcy. It became so that I could not see a Jew approaching me, without my heart rising up to mutter: 'There goes another Jew robber, stalking his prey.'

With this kind of a background, he wrote his book exposing Judaism for what it really is. It behooves those of you "brainwashed Christians" who believe the Jews are God's Chosen People, and who read this book, to listen to him.

Page 17 - "I do not doubt we (Jews) have earned in good measure the hatred nations entertain towards us.

"The first cause of Jew hatred goes back to the nature of Jewish leadership, a black veil on the conscience of our race. The second goes back to the nature of our people itself, and is an evil no less foul . . ." (Could this be what Jesus meant when He spoke to the leader's of this people in John 8:44 and said: "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar and the father of it." These words were not spoken by some Nazi "anti-Semite," but by the Son of God - ED.)

Page 18 - "Our major vice of old is parasitism. We are a people of vultures, living on the labor and good nature of the rest of the world.. .we would never have done so much damage had it not been for our genius for evil leadership . . . the shame comes not of our being bankers . . . It comes rather of the stupendous hypocrisy and cruelty imposed on us by our fatal leadership."

Page 22 - "The organ is diseased. This disease is a sort of moral gonorrhoea known as Judaism, which, alas, seems to be incurable. If you have any doubts, look at any Jew ridden country in Europe. If you need to be further convinced, take a look at what is happening in the United States." (Listen carefully, you "brainwashed Christian Sheeple" - this is an open confession by your enemy. Will you believe him or the sly words of your "brainwashed preacher?" - ED).

Page 27 - "The Jew has everything carefully arranged. God belongs in the Synagogue. He, the Jew, belongs in the market place. God has only one business. It is to look after the prosperity of the Jew.

The Jew walks briskly into his Synagogue three times each day, at set hours, to remind God of this important business." (While he is at it, he also curses Jesus Christ and all Christians three times daily and four times on the Sabbath and religious holidays. Now if you feel this Jew is being too hard on his fellow men, take some time and read in the **TALMUD**. It is not necessary for any Christian to wallow in Jew induced darkness such as is found in our Judeo-Christian churches. In the 1905 Edition of the **JEWISH ENCYCLOPEDIA**, it is clearly written for anyone to see, that the Pharisees took over Judaism and removed all "obnoxious verbiage" concerning God, such as attributes which gave Him intelligence and control over the world. The Biblical powers of God were ascribed to lesser spirits of "angelic powers". This of course is pure heathenism. The Jewish Doctors of Theology removed from God, the qualities of intelligence, love and control. All forms of demonology were adopted while they were in Babylon and were incorporated into the Synagogue worship which we now call Judaism.)

The **TETRAGRAMMATON (Y-H-W-H**, the letters of Yahweh's name - since the Hebrew language has no vowels), was reserved for whistling up spirits and it became a sin for any unauthorized person to pronounce the name of God. This is why most Jewish writers use the letters G-D, when speaking of GOD. The four-lettered name of God could only be legally uttered by the Priests of the temple.

The Jewish **BA'AL SHEM** (Master of the Name) is the sorcerer who uses the Name of God to make the demons obey him.

The Babylonian-Zionist-One-World Government of this age was described by the Prophet Isaiah in chapter 14 when this Luciferin being, like the Jews of this age, say: "We will be like the Most High." The future of this Jewish-Communist alliance is clearly foretold in Revelation 17 - ED.)

Page 28 - "Superiority is not exactly the word to describe what the Jews felt over their neighbors . . . It was their possessions . . . what the goy had was only temporary. Were the Jews not God's Chosen People? Did not God say that all the good things in the world were to belong to His favorites? It was the Jews business to remember this when he dealt with the goyim. It was practically a moral obligation on the part of every conscientious Jew to cheat and fool the goyim whenever and wherever possible. The impression made on me as a child was that the world had been created by God for the habitation and prosperity of Jews. The rest of creation - horses, cows, nettles, oak trees, dung, and goyim - were placed here, for our, the Jews convenience or inconvenience, depending on God's good humor at the time."

Page 29 - "We despised the goy and hated his religion. The goy, according to stories crooned into the heart of Jewish children, wantonly worship an unsightly creature called the 'yoisel' - and a dozen other names too foul to mention. The 'yoisle' had once been a human being and a Jew, But one day he went out of his mind, and in that pitiable state announced that he was the Lord God Himself. With the help of a page of Holy Writ, blasphemously torn out of the Torah, and placed under his sweating arm, he was able to fly over the heads of the multitudes in Jerusalem. So impressed were the Jews, that even the pious ones flocked to him. But Rabbi Shammi, angered at this foul impudence and fearful of a religious crisis on earth, tore two leaves out of Holy Writ, and with these under his arms was able to soar above the 'Yoisel' and urinate on him. This caused him to fall to the ground amid the jeers and taunts of true believers." (This unbelievable Jewish fairy tale, according to Samuel Roth, was taught to the children in his home town of Nustcha, Austrian Poland - ED.)

Page 45 - Here Roth explains that Jewish children are not sent to Jewish schools to learn the Hebrew religion, as most Christians are led to believe, but to cultivate a sharp awareness that they are a Jew and that as a racial Jew they are waging an ancient war against their goyim neighbors. The young Jew is taught before everything else, that his foremost allegiance must be to the Jewish people. (Would to God our White Aryan people felt the same way - ED). He may be a good American. He may pose as a good Chinaman. But no obligation he contracts with a non-Jew is valid if it violates the interest of his obligation to his people. The first thing a young Jew learns is that he is a Jew. The second, is that this makes him different from other people, and the third is that as a

member of a 'nation of priests', it is his business to make himself a high place in the world, some position from which he can compel the world to pay him tribute." (No explanation necessary - ED.)

Page 47 - "The attitude of a Jew towards his profession is like that of a gangster towards a new racket. The real end is the amount of money it is likely to yield to him in exchange for the smallest investment of labor and enthusiasm."

Page 54 - "It is an old Jewish habit to assume that the Jew has culturally enriched every country he has favored with his presence." (According to Judeo-Christian writers such as Baptist Evangelist Jack Van Impe, in his book **ISRAEL'S FINAL HOLOCAUST**, there are others who believe the same thing - ED.) "This lofty assumption comes instinctively to a people whose interest goes out to all things the pursuit of which involves the expenditure of a minimum of energy . . . I cannot find anything of value that they (Jews) themselves have created in their 250 years of residence in America." (He goes on to show how many of the things attributed to Jews have been stolen from the Gentiles - ED.)

Page 63 - "It is my honest belief that nothing the Jew does in America is essential to its welfare. On the contrary, a great deal of what the American Jew has done has been subversive to America's best interests . . . the Jew in America is forever engaged in the fascinating pursuit of creating everything he needs out of nothing."

Page 68 - "America is full of businesses bearing old Christian names, but which are really owned by Jews. Most have been acquired by creating something out of nothing. A gentile enters business every minute, with two Jews waiting to take it away from him."

Page 75 - "We see the Jew in business as promoter, money4ender, salesman par excellence, the author and chief instigator of a system of credit by which a nation-wide usury rises with a million hands to choke the honor and freedom of movement of a million hard working Americans."

Page 81, speaking about Judaism: "Every synagogue we Jews build in a Christian country is a finger of scorn we point at our hosts; a sore finger we stick into their eyes, like the leering of a senile old woman who does all sorts of foul mischief before you, and feels safe in the knowledge that you will not lay hands on her for fear of contamination."

Page 82 - "No religion in the world has offered a spectacle as contradictory, as malicious, as full of the spirit of unreasonableness, as the Jewish recital of the prayer 'Kol Nidre' during **YOM KIPPUR**.

"In reciting it the Jews solemnly swears before his God that no matter what business he may undertake to promote with his neighbor, be it material or moral, he wants his god to understand in advance that there is one implicit condition. The execution of this business must be favorable to him, or he will consider it to be null and void." (Jewish religious authorities say that if a Jew attends only one religious service a year, it will be **YOM KIPPUR**. Does this mean then that a Jewish judge, lawyer, doctor, or legislator, or a Jewish businessman, who takes an oath of office to uphold the Constitution of the United States, may break this oath with impunity, if in his thinking it is harmful to him? **ABSOLUTELY!** - ED.)

Page 89 - On the Jewish ideas on forgiveness, Roth writes: "A Jew comes before his God in the Synagogue and says: 'Forgive me for I have stolen!' Does God reply: 'You are forgiven if you make restitution?' Absolutely not! He forgives the thief unconditionally. The Jew is then safe for the rest of the year and continues to steal from the goyim."

Page 112 - On Jewish doctors: "In America and England...Jews contrived to make of medicine a means of increasing their own wealth, without making any return to the science of the profession. Jews do become shrewd practitioners and occasionally very able surgeons. But they do not approach their calling in the spirit of the Hippocratic Oath. They make out of the human body a contrivance to make money very much as Jewish lawyers manipulate the affairs of their neighbors for their own financial aggrandizement."

P.115 - "He appraises the sick who come to his office not for the use he can be in healing their illness, but for the source of income he can make off them over a long time."

P 117 - "They (Jewish physicians) have five interesting ways of extending their income beyond the office fee:"

1 - If he suspects his patient of having money, he will insist on calling in another specialist, another Jew who has agreed to share with him whatever they can wheedle out of the patient.

2 - He either has a drug store of his own or has interest in one; he recommends that his patients buy their medicines there.

3 - No matter what the ailment there must be X-rays and tests. These are done by other Jews who give him a percentage of their fees.

4 - Then often there are new treatments - heat lamps possibly, which cost only a few cents to run, but will cost the patient a healthy bill.

5 - The Jewish doctor loves to prey on the young girl who finds herself pregnant and wonders what to do. 90% of the abortion clinics in America are run by Jewish doctors.

P.120 - "If the Jews are ever expelled from America it will be on account of the evil practice of Jewish doctors and lawyers." (Maybe you have a better understanding now, why a day in the hospital may cost you a \$1,000 - ED.)

Page 142 - These miscellaneous words on the Jewish role in the world of entertainment: "75% of every dollar made each year in the entertainment world goes into the pockets of Jewry.

"For the Jew the theater means only two things: an easy way to make money and the woman-market.

(At this point, a Jewish Rabbi might lecture us on the Jew's concept of the sanctity of womanhood and the home. This is true! But he will be very careful not to tell you that the Jew believes in the sanctity of Jewish women only; all the others can be treated as a piece of meat. **READ THE TALMUD AND SEE** - ED.)

"Many houses of prostitution get their recruits from the theatrical agent who, nineteen times out of twenty will be a Jew.

"Some of the sweetest and most beautiful women in the world come to Hollywood. Many of them are Christians. They come to act not whore. But the Jewish agents make whores out of them."

So there you have the "low down" my friends, straight from the lips of a Jew who was disgusted with the actions of his own people and was brave enough to "blow the whistle on their nefarious activities." Don't get angry with me. I am merely passing them on to you." (See Ezekiel 33:6).

In the remainder of this book, I will use miscellaneous remarks and thoughts from many sources. Including the man who inspired this book. In the Boston Record, August 28, 1965, the following article appeared:

"Vatican City (UPI) - The new Father General of the Jesuits charged before the Ecumenical Council yesterday that a 'new Godless society holds almost complete sway over such fields as finance, mass communications and international organizations.' The speech by 67-year old Father Pedro Arrupe, who was chosen by Pope Paul VI to lead the Catholic Church's fight against atheism, caused consternation among American prelates, who thought the charges were extreme."

"This new Godless society," the Basque priest said, "operates in an extremely efficient manner, at

least in its higher levels of leadership. It makes use of every possible means at its disposal, be they scientific, technical, social or economic."

"It follows a perfectly mapped out strategy. It holds almost complete sway in international organizations, in financial circles, in the field of mass communications; press, cinema, radio and television."

The **BOSTON RECORD** article continues: "Father Arrupe's speech during debate on a document on the Church's role in the modern world and his charges of what amounted to an international atheistic conspiracy, came as a surprise and caused a great deal of consternation in Ecumenical Council circles..."

The International Jews themselves have declared repeatedly that this situation described by this priest as a "new godless society" is the direct result of their relentless efforts to obliterate Christianity - and society founded on Christian principles. This new "godless society" has risen because of efforts of the Zionists to smash Christianity and Christian social principles.

The Jew Pharisee who rejects Jesus Christ - the cornerstone - can only build his "New Jerusalem" on the total rejection of Christ and Christianity and on the ruins of Christianity. Jesus Christ must reign supreme over this, His world, or the Anti-Christ of the Jews will take control. It must be one or the other. Both cannot reign!

Here are some quotes taken from a secret meeting of the B'nai B'rith in Paris:

"As long as there remains among the gentiles any moral conception of social order, and until all faith, patriotism, and dignity are uprooted, our reign over this world cannot come.

"We have already fulfilled part of our work, but we cannot yet claim that all our work is done. We still have a long way to go until we can overthrow our main opponent, the Roman Catholic Church." (Those of you who see the Roman Church as the source of the Christian peril, better listen to these words direct from the enemies mouth.)

"We are striving to discover the best way of shaking the Church to her very foundations. We have spread the spirit of revolt and false liberalism among the nations of the Gentiles so as to persuade them away from their faith and even make them ashamed of professing the precepts of their religion and of obeying the Commandments of their Church. We have brought many of them to boast of being atheists, and more than that, to glory in being descendants of the ape! We have given them new theories, impossible of realization, such as Communism, anarchism, and Socialism, which are now serving our purposes. The stupid Gentiles have received them with the greatest enthusiasm, without realizing that these theories are ours and that they constitute our most powerful force." (UNQ.)

We Gentiles, in our stupidity, have proven easier dupes than they expected. While we would expect men to have better intelligence and common sense, we have been no better than a herd of sheep. The International Jew says: "Let them graze our fields until they become fat enough to be immolated to our future King of the World.

"So far we have succeeded in overthrowing most of the thrones of Europe. England is dependent on our finance, is under our heel and in her Protestantism is our hope for the destruction of the Catholic Church. Spain and Mexico are totally in our hands. And many other countries, including the USA have already fallen into our hands."

The Jewish Pharisee M. J. Oglin, writing in **THE MORNING FREHEIT** (Jewish New York Daily, Jan 10, 1937) wrote: "The Jewish religion is hostile to Christianity in general, and to the Catholic Church in particular."

Rabbi Reichorn, in his discourse from Prague, 1896, said: "It is said that numbers of our brothers in Judah have been converted and baptized Christians . . . What does it matter? The baptizes ones are very useful to us they can become our auxiliaries to march to new horizons, which are still

unknown to us; for these converted ones still belong to us; and despite the baptism of their bodies, their spirit and their soul remains always faithful to Judah. In a century's time it won't be the children of Judah who will desire to become Christians, but rather the Christians who will flock to our faith. But then Judah will repulse them with scorn.

"The Christian church being one of our most dangerous enemies, we must work perseveringly to weaken its influence. We must graft, as much as possible, on the intelligence of those who profess the Christian religion, ideas of free thought, of doubt, of schism, provoking religious disputes, so naturally fruitful of divisions into sects of Christianity. Naturally, we must commence by discrediting the ministers of this religion. Let us declare open war on them; suggest suspicions as to their devotion, of their private lie. And, by ridicule and jests, we shall get the better of the consideration attaching to the state and to the cloth.

"The Church's natural enemy is the light, which comes from instruction and is the inevitable result of a multiplication of schools. Let us set ourselves to gain influence over young pupils. The idea of progress carries with it the equality of all religions; which, in its turn, leads to the suggestion in the school course of lessons in Christianity. The Jews by subtlety will obtain without difficulty chairs and positions as professors in Christian schools. By these means, religious education will be left to the family circle, and, as in most families, there is no time to look after this branch of instruction, the religious spirit will weaken little by little and will then completely disappear.

"Each war, each revolution, each political or religious shock which has come to pass in the Christian World, brings nearer the moment when we shall attain the goal towards which we are pressing.

"If you realize that the faith of your fathers is your only patriotism - If you recognize, that, notwithstanding the nationalities you have embraced, you always remain and everywhere form one and only one nation.

"If you believe that Jewry only is the one and only religious and political truth.

"If you are convinced of this, you, Israelites of the Universe - consent!"

In the **LES ARCHIVES ISRAELITES**, Number 25, Paris 1861, these words from the Jewish Pharisee Adolphe Cremieux were recorded:

"The net which Israel is throwing over the globe of the earth is widening and daily spreading, and the momentous prophecies of our holy books are at last to be realized.

"The time is near when Jerusalem will become the house of prayer for all nations and people, and the banner of Jewish mono-deity will be unfurled and hoisted on the most distant shores. Let us avail ourselves of all circumstances.

"Our might is immense - learn to adopt this might for our cause."

### **CHRISTIAN - WAKE UP! IT'S YOU THEY ARE TALKING ABOUT!!!**

**NAHUM SOKOLOW**, Zionist leader, in the book **ZIONISM IN THE BIBLE**, pages 7-8 says: "It is strange and madly comic to see some Jews, partisans of monotheism, pretend to be Germans, Hungarians, etc.,. It matters little that Jews claim to be a religion or a nation; the Jewish religion cannot be separated from the Jewish nationalism."

**AGAIN FROM ARCHIVES ISRAELITES**, Paris, 1864: "Israel is a nationality. The child born to Jewish parents is a Jew. We do not receive our quality of Israelites by circumcision, but we have our children circumcised because we are Israelites. We acquire Jewish character by birth, we cannot lose it or get rid of it. The Israelite who renounces his religion, who even undergoes baptism, does not cease to be an Israelite. All Jewish duties are still incumbent upon him."

The Jew, Bernard Lazare in "**L'ANTISEMITISM**", page 350 stated "The Jew is not satisfied de-

Christianising, he Judaizes, he destroys Catholic or Protestant faith; he provokes indifference, but he imposes his idea of the world, of morals and of life upon those whose faith he ruins; he works at his age-old task, the annihilation of the religion of Christ."

Probably one of the greatest weapons the Pharisees have used to destroy Christianity is this demon called Communism. In countries where communism is the accepted form of government, religious practice is either forbidden, or so closely regulated as to be forbidden. Here the Judaizers use Communism as the bulldozer to smash Christianity. In this attack, the "power behind the persecution" is seldom seen as being Jewish, but it is always there doing and directing its "dirty work."

But since Communism, in all its viciousness, cannot stamp out "true Christianity," but only strengthens it, the Zionists have many other methods in a multi-phased attack against Christianity.

It is very seldom that the Pharasaic Jew ever attacks his target directly. To do so would render him suspect, or cause him to "show his hand." This is particularly true of his attack against Christianity. They work indefatigably to destroy Christianity, but they seldom attack directly on a Jew vs Christian basis.

One of the most highly effective tools of Judaism might be called the **TRIO TECHNIQUE**. It is contained in the powerful phrase **CATHOLIC-PROTESTANT-JEW**, as applied to matters religious, educational and otherwise in the Jew controlled press and propaganda apparatus.

A long time ago, the Zionist realized they could not counteract true **CHRISTIAN BROTHERHOOD**, and that true Christian fraternity could not be attacked in an open, head-on manner, since they would create too many enemies by openly denying that America was a Christian nation. (Notice that this has changed in recent years, now they are so bold that they come out with direct attacks against this truth - ED.)

So the Jews preach their own **BROTHERHOOD THEORY**.

Let me remind you, that as we discuss the Pharisee brand of **BROTHERHOOD**, that the Jewish idea of brotherhood comes from one of the most evil books of all time, the **BABYLONIAN TALMUD**. So what the Judaisers teach is **TALMUDIC BROTHERHOOD**. Listen to what the **TALMUD SAYS**:

"Every goy who studies the **TALMUD** and every Jew who helps him in it, ought to die." (**SANHEDRIN, 59a; ABODHA ZORA, 8; SZAGIGA, 13.**)

"To communicate anything to a goy about our religious relations would be equal to the killing of all Jews, for if the goyim knew what we teach about them they would kill us openly," (**LIBBRE DAVID, 37.**)

"A Jew may do to a non-Jewess what he can do. He may treat her as he treats a piece of meat," (**NADRINE, 20; SCHUDCHAN ARUCH, CHOSEN HAMISZPAT, 348.**)

"The Jews are human beings, but the nations of the world are not human beings but beasts," (**BABA MEDA, 11, 6.**)

With these Talmudic teachings permeating their thinking, the Zionists go about their business of sharing brotherhood with Christians.

Listen to Georgi Dimitrov, Comintern leader in Russia in 1939, as published in **THE YENAN WAY**, by Eudocio Ravises, pp 256 (Scribner's, N.Y. 1951).

"Let our friends do our work. We must always remember that one sympathizer is generally worth more than a dozen militant communists. A university professor who, without being a party member, lends himself to the interest of the Soviet Union, is worth more than a 100 men with party cards. A

writer of reputation, or a retired general, are worth more than five hundred poor devils who don't know any better than to get themselves beaten up by the police. The writer, who without being a party member defends the Soviet Union, the union leader who is outside our ranks but defends international Soviet policy, is worth more than a thousand party workers. Our friends must confuse the adversary for us, carry out our main directives, mobilize in favor of our campaign people who do not think as we do, and whom we could never reach. Such men will sell their souls to the devil - and we buy the souls

**The NATIONAL COUNCIL OF CHRISTIANS AND JEWS**, loves to parrot the phrase: "Children are born without prejudice - you can help them stay that way!" Children are also born without teeth, the ability to speak, write, walk, or read, without control over their bodily functions, without a moral sense, and are utterly defenseless and completely dependent upon adults for their very existence. Is infantilism to be preferred to maturity? The NCCJ not only wants to turn back the clock by forcing adults to retrogress in their attitudes to the infantile level; rather, they would rather work with the child divorced from parental control - so as to suspend and then block out his perception of his unique difference from all other children."

The Zionist founder, Theodor Hertzl, in his book **THE JEWISH STATE**, wrote: "Universal brotherhood is not even a beautiful dream. Antagonism is essential to man's greatest efforts."

So rather than attack the Church openly, the International Jews attempt to weaken it by chipping away at its beliefs, breaking away some integral part of the Church; weakening its vital structural elements, hacking away at venerated customs, alienating men on a liberal-conservative basis, on an "old" vs the "new" basis. They are constantly at work trying to fragmentize Christianity.

Anyone who has been around a church for very long knows that most of them have financial problems; possibly debt ridden buildings. The Jews, because they have the money, not only have the great bulk of Christian properties and projects in hock to them, but they also have a silent, albeit very powerful voice in policies having to do with their financial bondings. They use this to bring pressure on Christian leaders.

A few years ago, I was speaking with the pastor of one of the largest fundamental churches in America. We were discussing Zionism and its danger to Christianity. He admitted that he knew about this. "Then why," I asked, "Don't you warn your church people about it?" To which he replied: "The Jew bankers hold a \$1 .7-million dollar bond on this church building, and if I antagonized them they would foreclose on me and I'd lose everything." **FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS! HOW INFINITELY SAD!!!**

Everywhere we look, we see the destructive hand of International Judaism. It has destroyed the beauty in Christian art; it has changed the beautiful music of a past generation for the syncopation of the jungle beast with its bestiality and sexuality. Of course the goal is the same. Valid, genuine art and music must be destroyed as a prerequisite to world conquest.

A few years ago, when the Civil Rights mania was begun, Clergymen fell into the Zionist baited trap, "hook, line and sinker." They joined the wide assortment of boobs, fools, do-gooders, fakes, hypocrites, and subversives to promote Civil Right causes. Very few bothered to question the motives behind Civil Rights, to see if there was anything "wrong" with these "rights."

Yet if they would have taken an honest look, they would have seen the danger. God created every man and woman different because He wanted to give to each, not only "free will", but the unique characteristics that stamp us as **INDIVIDUALS**. These were to be living units peculiar to Himself, as a person created in the image and likeness of God, made up of body and soul, distinct and unique - worthy of the sacrifice which Christ made on the Cross for him. (Unfortunately, there are those in the ranks of Identity that teach that the colored races do not fulfill these requirements, that they have no souls and are inferior beings. I cannot find where the Scriptures teach this.) While we know that Jesus' primary mission was not to all men, but to "the lost sheep of the house of Israel," (Matthew 15:24) we know that He came so that **ALL MEN** might have life. (John 3:16, 17; 1 Timothy 2:4,

and others.) To teach that only **ARYANS** of the Israel race can be saved is a terrible distortion of the Word of God, for it was Israel's primary mission to bring the message of God's salvation to **ALL** men.

God created each race different from the others; they are endowed with different mental and physical characteristics which make them unique individuals. But the wicked "seed of Satan," under the inspiration of their father, know that if these races are kept separate, as God planned, it will thwart their plans for a One-World under the anti-Christ.

In the Zionist planned One-World Government only the Jew will be the superior exalted being. He is to be superior in all respects over his goyim subjects. His ruler will be the Anti-Christ, his God, Lucifer, his father (John 8:44).

Because of this thinking and teaching, all of the goyim subjects of the One-World government must be blended into an amorphous mass of mongrelized humanity with no distinguishing marks to identify race, color or creed. Of utmost importance, is that none of the goyim subjects of Jesus Christ, ever be identified as the "true Israel" of God

This is the underlying reason that the Jews promoted Civil Rights. It was for the purpose of producing a faceless, mongrelized, racial hodgepodge which can be effectively and permanently be merged as the slave underlings of the International Jewish masters. These will serve their Jewish masters without demurring - thinking that they are serving God, when they will have the "mark of the beast", and be serving their worst enemy.

The **AMERICAN JEWISH COMMITTEE**, which has been mentioned before, is one of the most satanic of the enemies' organizations, which serve the Pharisees through religion. It's capacity to do evil to the cause of Christ and humanity is almost limitless.

The **UNITED NATIONS**, sometimes aptly referred to as the **CANNIBAL DEBATING SOCIETY**, was drawn up, propagandized, and promoted by the AJC and its assorted power network agencies. The various documents, book reports, and publications of the organization attest to this.

A look at the Semi-secret annual budget report of this organization bears abundant testimony to the Satanic activities - a testimony which is in the words of the Jewish authorities themselves. For those who wish to read what the enemy have to say, these documents may be obtained from the **CHRISTIAN EDUCATION ASSOCIATION**, Union, New Jersey.

There are few more revealing documents than these, which expose to daylight such a diabolical plot. The hideous Talmudic blueprint of the Plot to Destroy Christianity is clearly shown, as this organization of intricately organized personnel and finely interwoven organizational network, works relentlessly and inexorably for the total destruction of White Christian civilization. Behind them looms the limitless resources of money, manpower and organization, available to International Judaism.

In reading these reports, one must be wary and alert, remembering that you are reading the words of devilish masters of semantics, who set forth their sinister purposes in grandiose phraseology. They couch their plans and plots in the most up-to-date language of the far-left classrooms of modern sociology, psychology and psychiatry. The language of these reports is nauseating in its super-sweet, hypocritical solicitude for the benighted Christians. It reminds one of the Devil as he quotes Scriptures to our Lord. But as you strip away the "double-talk", you will find things which reveal the limitless hatred of the Jew for Christianity and their satanic determination to wipe it from the face of the earth.

Christ, our Master, expressed this thought about these same people in Matt. 23:13 - "Woe unto you scribes, and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in . . . Woe unto you . . . for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte (convert), and when he is made, ye make him two fold

more a **CHILD OF HELL** than yourselves." Vs 28 - "Even so, ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity . . ." Vs 32 - Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers. Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers (poisonous snakes), how can ye escape the damnation of hell?"

For those of you who may belong to a church affiliated with the National Council of Churches, or who might have been a member at one time and are wondering what happened to your church, listen to the words of the Father of the Reformation, Martin Luther, after he had worked with the Jews for many years and learned what they were up to: This is taken from his book **THE JEWS AND THEIR LIES**, which has been expunged from most Lutheran school libraries: ". . . my dear Christian, next to the Devil you have no more bitter, more poisonous, more vehement enemy than a real Jew (Pharisee) who earnestly desired to be a Jew. It all agrees with the judgment of Christ that they are poisonous, bitter, vindictive and malicious **SERPENTS, ASSASSINS, and CHILDREN OF THE DEVIL** who kill and inflict injuries by stealth because they cannot do it openly."

There are many Christians today, especially among the clergy, who say that the words of Jesus Christ and Luther are not applicable today and that the "Nice Jews" have changed in their attitude toward Christians. For these "brainwashed" Christians, I offer the words of the Jew Joseph Dunner, found on page 10 of **THE REPUBLIC OF ISRAELI**, October, 1950. "To Christians of all denominations Jesus is the symbol of all that is pure, sacred and lovely. To Jews from the fourth century on, Jesus became the symbol of anti-Semitism, of libel, of cruelty, and of violent death."

I am not foolish enough to say that all Jews and all Rabbis are alike in their vindictiveness towards Christians, or in their unswerving loyalty towards the destruction of Christians.

But Rabbis in particular, by the very nature of their work, are inexorably anti-Christian (no matter how many Inter-Jew-Christian meetings they may attend). I further hold that the great majority of the Jewish leaders, by their words and actions, prove that they are ill-disposed towards Christians and that they are even now employing the time tested Talmudic methods which were specifically designed to undermine and annihilate Christianity.

In order to do this, many Rabbis have become active in civic, political, and religious affairs in the communities in which they live.. They rub elbows with the Christian clergy and collaborate with them and the lay leaders of the church. These Jews are usually very suave, urbane, highly intellectual fellows who exude the very image of the Pharisees. They will represent themselves as educated, brotherhood, hale-fellow-well met types, who will combine decorum and savoir-faire with their conviviality.

They will feign friendship, cooperation, altruism, philanthropy and fellowship.. while at the same time, undercover, they work for the disintegration of the church. They are for the dismantling of the United States and its Constitutional Government and for grinding Christianity into the dust. It's part of their Jewish heritage. There is no way they can be a Jew and get away from it!

But these Rabbis are not the main danger. Our major danger comes from those pastors of the Christian churches and their Christian followers, who have been "brainwashed" or "bribed" into becoming the "prostitutes" of Judaism. The Pharisee is smart enough to get the Christians to do his "dirty work" for him. How he must chuckle with glee, when he sees what fools so many goyim are.

Some Christians may say: "But the Jews have no Pharasaic cult among them in 1986." This is where you are dead wrong. According to the **UNIVERSAL JEWISH ENCYCLOPEDIA**, page 29 - "The Jewish religion as it is today traces its descent, without a break, through all the centuries, from the Pharisees...and the study of it (the **TALMUD**) is essential for any real understanding of Pharisaism."

Christian, when you help the Jew, you abet Christ's worst enemy. Listen to our Lord as He speaks in Matt. 10:32, 33 - "Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I also confess before my Father which is in heaven. **BUT** whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny

before my Father which is in heaven."

A few years ago, a full page of pictures and text entitled **THE JEWISH BACKGROUND OF JESUS**, appeared in the **NEW YORK JOURNAL AMERICAN**. A similar article with horribly blasphemous pictures of Christ and the Apostles appeared in the May 24, 1965 issue of **THE HOUSTON CHRONICLE**. It was entitled **THE NEW IMAGE OF JESUS**.

"Jesus was represented as a simpish toothpick-legged sap, standing on a rug while the idiotic looking Apostles stand by."

The **NEW YORK JOURNAL** made this announcement: **CAPTIONS WRITTEN WITH THE THEOLOGICAL ASSISTANCE OF RABBI MARC TANNENBAUM, DIRECTOR OF INTER-RELIGIOUS AFFAIRS OF THE AMERICAN JEWISH COMMITTEE**. (This is the same Rabbi Tannenbaum who forced Jerry Falwell to apologize because he had called America a Christian country - ED.)

This article starts out by attributing the new Catholic textbook for elementary schools to two nuns. In the Journal ad, the upper corners of the page are ornamented by pictures of two sweet-faced Sisters. The paragraph following reads: "This truly revolutionary textbook series -which may reach 10-million Catholic pupils in the next 10 years, emphasizes. ...that the Jews were God's Chosen People and that Christ Himself was a Jew and worshiped in the Temple."

In the next paragraph reproduced, Sisters Johnaice and Elizabeth have received valuable aid from Rabbi Marc Tannenbaum.

"Beside the simpleton representation of Jesus Christ, there is a black-faced gook with a white beard holding up a black infant, two idiotic-looking women are gazing up at him. Another picture shows four long-nosed dreary characters with tiny hooks for feet, entitled 'Pious Jews' under a six-pointed Star of David.'

Devout Christians have long felt that the Holy Bible constituted a rock - an unshakable foundation upon which to base their religious beliefs and convictions. They felt the Bible was true and irrefutable because it contained the words of Almighty God who was incapable of falsehood or distortion - and of God-inspired writers such as the four evangelists.

So knowing this, the Jews have attacked, not the Bible believers who might become enraged at a direct attack, but the Bible itself. The perpetual revolutionists revolutionized (they called it "modernized") the Bible. By so doing, they have shaken the convictions and confidence of many Christians and are preparing to destroy the belief of the youth, with these perverted versions.

While the "simplified" versions of the Bible, are supposed to make it more literally understood by the masses, what they actually do is destroy or downgrade the Bible, by glaring commissions, destruction of literary style and by reducing the intellectual challenge of the Book. They have done the same thing to the Bible, as they have done to the history and literature books.

These highly tested techniques have been used by the "Pharasaic revisionists," and "modernizers," to destroy the beauty and the factuality of the Bible. Under the techniques of the Jewish translators the Bible is reduced to the level of a novel, or a fairy story for not-too-bright readers. If you doubt this, compare the simplified Epistles and Gospels with the beauty of the King James or Douai Versions of the Bible. It is possible, you will have difficulty recognizing the Word of God you once heard, read and loved.

It is a matter of observation, that the International Jew controls the world's press and all Jews, whether they know it or not, play at least some part in the Master Plan for the Jewish One-World government. Their natural traits, their grasping nature, their anti-Christ religion, make all of them enemies of Christianity. This is why the Apostle Paul said of them in I Thess. 2:15 - "They please not God and are **CONTRARY TO ALL MEN**."

The International Jew is not a citizen of any country, but is an interloper, a parasite, a stranger in

any country in which he lives. The Jew has only one belief on which to "hang his hat," and that is his unshaken belief that he is the "apple of God's eye," and that all other people are inferior to him.

In Jeremiah 24:9, a prophesy is made concerning the "evil Jews" who came back from Babylon with the new **TALMUDIC** religion of Judaism. "I (God) will deliver them to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for their hurt, to be a reproach, and a proverb, a taunt and a curse, in all places whither I shall drive them."

The "little Jews" whom the pharisees call "lesser brethren," are doing what they are called to do because they owe allegiance to no country;-they have no personal God, and no redeeming Messiah and because they want to go along with those they believe will be winners in this conflict between "good" and "evil," the internationalists. They do not realize that the Pharisee is willing to sacrifice them, as he has in the past, in order for his plans to succeed.

One of the most explosive documents to come out of World War II and known to be in existence by but a few researchers, is a day-to-day, hour by hour chronicle of the last hours of Adolf Hitler, before he took his own life in that Berlin bunker.

Apparently there was only one hand written very bulky copy that made it to safety. One section reports a conversation that Hitler had with General Hans Krebs two days before his death. This is a verbatim report of this conversation: Hitler is talking to Krebs about the tragedy of the war and the steps he took to avoid it, he said:

"I tell you Krebs, the Jews are much worse than anyone will believe. Who would have believed that Baruch (Bernard Baruch, the Jew advisor to FDR - ED) would sacrifice the Jews of Europe to the ambitions of the race? After I made contact with Baruch in the latter part of 1938, he sent this message to me:

"I have not the slightest interest in the fate of a few million Jews now in Europe. Our ambitions greatly transcend Europe, are you . . . the greatest anti-Semite of the age . . . So dull as to be unaware of this? We win have war because we need war to install Stalin in Europe and secure Palestine. Even if you were to abdicate tomorrow it would have no effect on our ultimate Destiny of the Chosen People. Germany must be eliminated because with the fall of Germany, will crumble the entire West and the West is no longer of any use to us. Please do not bother to contact me again in a childish attempt to stir my compassion for the Jews of Europe. Their fate will secure our victory; they will fall in a good cause and our final victory will be the more complete. **SO DO WITH THEM WHAT YOU WILL.** To you I say that the blood of the Prophets runs in my veins and I predict your utter destruction and all that you stand for." **SIGNED: BERNARD MANNES BARUCH.**

During our most recent war in Vietnam, there were two factions in America. The "Let's get out!" and the "Let's win the war!" factions. They were both way off course because they were directed towards the Jew caused war, rather than the Jews who had started it. Some of you may remember, with justifiable rage, that broadcast over the nation's radio networks on the morning of November 16, 1965: "The American State Department acknowledged today that North Viet Nam sued for peace over a year ago - but our State Department (Jew controlled for many years - ED) did not trust their intentions."

How strange that the Jews in the State Department would not want peace when they started the war! It was a story that was killed immediately.

So the Internationalist Jews work in our government from without and within. Look at the matter of military supplies. After the end of WW II, we saw the treasonous activity of General George Catlett Marshall, as he disarmed the Nationalist Chinese with one stroke of his pen, and then bragged about it. They sent the Nationalists one caliber of weapon and a different caliber of ammunition; the same

trick the State Department played later on the Cuban patriots at the Bay of Pigs. We saw the spectacle of millions of dollars worth of new trucks and jeeps being dumped into the Pacific, rather than being sent to our allies.

We have seen the bungling and mismanagement of military supplies in recent years, to where the services pay \$700 for a \$7.00 screwdriver. During the Korean War, a friend of mine, who was an air force procurement officer was sent to Hong Kong to see if he could find a small electronic part for the gun sight on our F-86 fighter planes. They were in short supply. He came back with a large number of these, which were purchased for less than \$1.00 each. The current price from the manufacturer in the U.S. was scores of times higher.

In the opening days of the Korean War, I was observer to the treachery of our State Department in the days preceding the war. Ten days before the war began, all anti-tank ammunition was taken out of the front lines of the South Koreans on order of the American Ambassador William F. Muccio. His statement to a Senate investigation committee later was that he was afraid that Sigmund Rhee would attack the North.

On the second day after the war began, after Mr. Muccio had left for Japan, I along with Major Paul Hedstrom of Bismarck, N.D. was sent to check out the State Department building in Seoul. (All Americans with the exception of 13 Advisors were out of the country at this time.) In a locked filing cabinet in the Ambassadors office, we found reports from the Military mission, for the preceding eighteen months, which gave very little information about the enemy activities in North Korea. It was later found that eight of the high ranking officials in the State Department team, were in sexual liaison with the wife of the Number Two military man in North Korea. This woman was a beautiful model who had milked the State Department for over a million dollars, which was taken in American Military Police vehicles to the town of Kaesong, on the 38th Parallel, where the girl's mother lived and then were taken into North Korea. When these men were charged with this crime, there was so much dirt discovered in the State Department activities that everything was swept under the carpet and nothing hit the newspapers. Muccio was sent to Iceland as Ambassador and the eight State Dept. Officials were all promoted.

I had sent four very incriminating documents to Senator William Knowland of California. He took them to the Foreign Affairs Committee and was promptly laughed out of the committee. He told me that when he insisted something be done about it, it was the beginning of his political downfall.

In spite of all the wonderful advertisements you see on television, trying to entice our young people into the Armed Forces, the image of the American military outside the United States stands at its lowest ebb ever. At home, the seasoned non-commissioned officers, who are the "backbone" of the services, are resigning by the droves, as are some of the finest of our company grade officers.

The American is hated in Germany, because the people who live in fear every day of the Jews, know that it was America who "sold this Christian country" into the clutches of International Judaism. Then near the close of the war, it was American troops, under orders from that Jew puppet Ike Eisenhower, who returned thousands of anti-communist patriots to bitter deaths or lives of slavery behind the Iron Curtain, in the infamous **OPERATIONS KEELHAUL**, that even Congress has been afraid to tackle. We are hated in Cuba, for we are responsible for Cuba going Communist. We are hated in Central America, in the Congo, in fact almost every place where we have gone. Because of the "bankrupt" Jewish tainted Foreign Policy of our State Department, we have seen America go from a high point of "statesmanship," to a low degree of "chickenship" in less than fifty years. Now it is standard operating procedure to see **YANKEE GO HOME!** signs everywhere and our embassies are defaced and bombed, and we ain't seen nothin' yet!

During World War II, under the leadership of Franklin Delano Roosevelt, our government became riddled with Jews. People like Felix Frankfurter, Alger Hiss, Bernard Baruch, split the Army and Navy into antagonized camps.

There was the Jew Maj. Gen. Lyman L. Lemnitzer, who was put in charge of the Office of Foreign

Military Assistance, responsible for the delivery of arms voted by Congress to friendly nations. In that capacity, Lemnitzer refused to send arms to South Korea before the war, even though Congress had appropriated them. In a dispatch from the Los Angeles Examiner, July 11, 1950 - "Shocking testimony that the State Department had defied Congress and blocked adequate aid to Korea remained under triple seal and lock in the Senate safe today, despite congressional and public demands for exposure. The testimony left members of the Senate appropriations Committee horrified and angry. A number wanted to take the entire case to the Senate floor. Others held that the testimony was too damaging.. They wanted the records destroyed." (Now what in the world is wrong with our Congress, when they don't even have guts enough to demand an accounting for **TREASON?**)

Why was this testimony so damaging? Who were the traitors that were being protected? **NEWSWEEK** for July 10, 1950 gave us part of the answer: "Senator Ferguson demanded to know how much of the \$10,230,000 provided for Korea in the **MAP** authorizations of July 1949 and the appropriation of the following October had been spent and how much material had been delivered. Looking as though he'd rather be facing a Russian tank with a can opener, Lemnitzer answered that only a small amount of signal equipment had actually been sent. How much? Ferguson insisted. "Well, not more than a few hundred dollars worth," Lemnitzer said. Ferguson insisted and Lemnitzer finally admitted that the sum was about \$200.

Ferguson was shocked and Republican Senator William F. Knowland of California said he knew that the Korean Republic has asked time and time again for planes. He pointed out that his own military mission had recommended giving them some. "Isn't it true," he said, "that not a single fighter plane has been given to Korea?"

"Yes," Lemnitzer admitted.

It is not being revealed in the press that this war material was sent by Lemnitzer's office to fortify Iran against a Soviet attack and thus preserve for us the oil of the Middle East. (Internationalist owned of course).

"It was Ephraim Zinoyi Lieberman, who was appointed Chief of the Far Eastern Division of the Commerce Department, who blocked shipment of military equipment meant for the Chinese Nationalists. Lieberman, a Jew and a friend of the Dean Acheson pro-Soviet clique, arrived in the U.S. in 1932 and was denied citizenship until 1941, because of his communist affiliations."

There was the rapid rise of the Jew, Lieut. Gen. Mark Clark, the son of a gentile army officer and the Jewess Rebecca Ezekiels. Despite a questionable military record in Italy, he was appointed in September 1949, to command all of the Army Field Forces. He admitted hundreds of Marxist indoctrinated Jews into the American Occupation Zone in Austria an operation planned by the Zionist High Command, which must have been concurred in by the Soviet Union, as most of these Jews came from Soviet controlled areas. These people were not running from any danger, but were virtual proteges of the American government. Hundreds upon thousands of Christian men, women and children who were fleeing for their lives from the Soviet monster, were stopped at the American flag and turned back to death or slave labor camps. This will be an everlasting shame to **AMERICA!**

How could we ever put our trust in Mark Clark after his conniving and condoning this mass crime against Christians, is a question I cannot answer. In the Air Force, another Jew named Curtis Le May, was placed in command of our entire Strategic Air Arm, the most powerful striking force in the world at that time. Is it unreasonable for Americans to be uneasy when men with alien blood occupy such important positions? In case of a revolution, who would they help, the Christians or the Communists? You make up your own mind from their actions.

Another Jew in a position of high command was General Lucius Clay. I quote from Eustice Mullin's **THE FEDERAL RESERVE CONSPIRACY**, page 143 - "Herbert Lehman (one of the top Jewish devil's) now a Senator, spent hundreds of millions of American money in Central Europe during the

Second World War, as head of United National Relief and Rehabilitation Agency. This money was spent to ensure that 'reactionary' governments would not come back into power and that Central Europe would remain under the control of the Communist Party.

"Current Biography notes that Herbert Lehman was elected Governor of New York with the active support of the Communist Party. The chief corporate representative of his family banking house, Lehman Brothers is **GENERAL LUCIUS CLAY**.

"One of Eisenhower's closest advisors, General Clay was identified as the man who selected George Humphrey as Eisenhower's Secretary of the Treasury."

Here is another article from **THE NATIONAL CHRONICLE**, July 15, 1965 - "Gen. Lucius D. Clay, who Barry Goldwater said is a 'prime mover' was Goldwater's chief consultant on international problems in 1964. Clay is associated with No.1 financier, Jew Sidney Weinberg. To keep control in Weinberg's hands, Clay is now the new GOP finance chairman, a partner in Jew financiers Lehman Bros., and a prominent CFR member . . . No doubt Clay will be assisted by other CFR members who control Goldwater's FSA - such as Admiral Lewis Strauss, former Jew head of Atomic Energy Commission, and who was partner of Kuhn, Loeb & Co., (the International Jew bankers who financed the Russian Revolution), liquidating 50-million Christians in the process."

When the United States has military leaders such as Clay, Le May, Lemnitzer, Taylor and Clark - why is there any need for enemies? (Remember these Jews most probably go to the synagogue on the Day of Atonement and pray the **KOL NIDRE** prayer, which allows them to break their oath of allegiance to the United States, any time it is expedient to International Jewry.) **CHRISTIAN FOR GOD'S SAKE, WAKE UP!!!**

With America's military leaders constantly betraying the American fighting man over the past forty years, the question could be asked. Have we had patriotic leaders in our Armed Forces? The answer is a resounding "yes." There was General Douglas Mac Arthur, who made the mistake of trying to win a war in Korea which the Internationalists did not want us to win. If he had been allowed to fight that war as he desired, it would have been over in a short time. Instead he was fired by that Jew puppet, President Harry Truman at the urging of the Jewess Anna Rosenberg, Under Secretary of Defense, and David Dean Rusk.

Or consider Old "Blood and Guts" Patton who was one of our most brilliant field generals in Europe during World War II. He distinguished himself and his command in spite of everything the Jew puppet Eisenhower could do to stop him. He knew something was very, very wrong in Washington and that some force was using the American military for its own purpose. He made the mistake of publicly stating that he was going to "blow the whistle" on these traitors when he got home and two weeks later he was dead under very mysterious circumstances. We could talk about others such as Representative Lawrence Mac Donald of Georgia, who was shot down on Korean Flight 007, after declaring that he was going to "lower the boom" on some traitors in the House of Representatives; or Secretary of the Navy, James Forrestal, who refused to bow down to Jewish power and was a mysterious suicide? and there are others, possibly even President John Kennedy, who was evidently getting ready to "kick over the traces," when he was assassinated.

The Jew uses his controlled press to ridicule, smear, belittle, and silence anyone who stands in their way of total control. That's why "wimps" like Jerry Falwell and Jimmy Swaggart are scared to death of them. They will do practically anything to keep on good terms with these Christ haters.

Since the end of World War II, Korea and Vietnam, we have seen this same treasonous poison as it has infiltrated the American government at every level, under the insidious control of these aliens. We have seen the Communist takeover of Cuba, ninety miles from our door, and we did nothing to stop it. We have seen the takeover of the Panama Canal by a tinhorn Communist dictator; we see the present attempt by our Congress to give American land to the Soviet Union, in the Wrangell Island area, which contains billions of barrels of oil. We have seen the sell-out of the Chinese Nationalists on Taiwan and the climbing in bed with the Chinese Communists. Yet during all This time of moral,

spiritual military and economic debacle, the Christian people of America, who were at one time her "backbone", have set in their comfortable air-conditioned spiritual foxholes, folding their holy hands in prayer, while the nation came into the clutches of the worst tyranny that ever faced humanity. "Not to worry," they are told, "If you are saved, that's all that matters, for Jesus will come back for you before it gets that bad." If our forefathers had acted like we do today, you and I would have all been heathens and Christianity would have gone down the drain 1500 years ago.

Little by little, but as sure as taxes and death, we are being hemmed in and our country is being devoured by sneaking termites from within. The true names of these traitors are the United Nations, Wall Street, Khazar Jews and their stooges such as LBJ, Hubert Humphrey, Ford, Carter, Nixon and Reagan. If many of our Congressmen had acted a hundred years ago, as they do today, they would have been tried, convicted of treason and executed. Today, they are the nation's leaders.

Today, under the usual Jew-Pharisee subterfuge techniques, the controlled Press has begun the softening up process towards disarmament of the nation, as well as the individual. Already the Concentration Camps have been built in the United States to hold those who go against governmental policy - that is to say Zionist policy. Today the National Guard forces of America are being groomed for war against their own people, for confiscation of food, firearms and the incarcerations of those individuals deemed security risks by civil, State and military authorities. In other words, we are hurtling towards the One-World Dictatorship of International Zionism. Yet our complacent Christian "sheeple" continue to fold their holy hands in prayer, sure that the Lord will take care of everything, but darned sure that they will not get their hands dirty.

A man in order to be free, must have the unrestricted right to own and use personal weapons in the home and person, of a marauder - whether that marauder be an enemy soldier of an invading army, or an agent of an internal political conspiracy, or a common criminal. This is a Natural Law that supercedes all others.

Frederic Bastiat, the renowned International Lawyer, wrote in his book **THE LAW**: "Each of us has the natural right - from God - to defend his person, his liberty, and his property. These are the three basic requirements of life; the preservation of any one of them, is completely dependent on the preservation' of the other two." Civilized law has recognized this right for thousands of years.

If a man loses his right to free, lawful use of personal firearms, he loses his identity as a free agent of a civilized country and he becomes totally dependent upon centralized police protection. This of course is the purpose of the Internationalists. They want to do away with our Armed Forces, and have us protected by a United Nations peace force, which would be under their "beck and call."

The beatniks, the pacifists, the atheists, the brainwashed hordes of Christendom, and of course the One-Worlders say we are moving towards a One-World government and that this is the only way for the world to survive in this day of the "super bomb." That anyone who clings to the old notion of "individualism" and "nationalism," is mentally ill.

But healthy Americans - Christian Americans - who persist in regarding themselves as individuals made in the image of Almighty God, know that there is a higher purpose in this life than mere physical existence - they know the terrible fallacy in the "It's better to be Red, than dead" syndrome. They know there are eternal and absolute principles of right and wrong and certain values in human life which are worth dying for. I would like to be one of these! So help me God!

It is to be noted, though it will be vehemently denied by Jews, that there have been relatively few Jewish dead on the battlefields in which America has been engaged. I noted this over and over again during WW II, Korea and Vietnam, how Jewish boys would be transferred from the Infantry and Combat Engineers, into some relatively safe place like the Quartermaster Corps, where they became immediately, experts on the Black Market. These transfers were almost always made by Jewish doctors who looked out for their own.

In the military cemeteries, the graves of Christians are often decorated with crosses. But among the

tens of thousands of white crosses, the graves marked by the Star of David, are a great rarity. The ratio is something like 3,000 to 1. But is it any wonder, when by the end of WW II, the person in charge of allocating manpower was the Jewess Anne Rosenberg?

If the Zionist conspirators get a war started in the Middle East against the Arabs, you can be sure of one thing, it will be the Smith's, the Callahan's, the Cappeli's who will die on the battlefield, while the Epstein's, the Goldberg's, and the Rosenbaum's will have plush jobs where they can get rich off the war. "Business as usual."

\* \* \* \* \*

We did not fight for Atheist Red Russia and Red China  
And enslavement of the captive nations we betrayed.  
We did not suffer, fight and die to clear the way  
For Forced Integration, rape, pillage and anarchy in our own U.S.A.

We did not gladly die in agony while sweet youth still adorned  
Our brows to accept "We shall Overcome," Red anarchist chant  
Of Godless Integration, news media, radio, TV, Marxist Isms,  
For One-World atheist United Nations dictatorship and slavery!

**WE WERE BETRAYED!!!  
OUR FLESH IS BRUISED!!!**

And torn; decayed; or arms and legs broken and limp;  
Our eyeless sockets burned with poison gas and shrapnel;  
**WE ARE DEAD, BUT WE CANNOT REST, for by political deceit  
WE HAVE BEEN BETRAYED!!!**

\* \* \* \* \*

**AS FREEDOM DIES!**

Sleepers, awake! The bell has long since rung.  
Your slumber is your death! The foe has sprung  
Out of the sacred battlements that rang  
With freedom. Now the deadly fang  
Is bared to strike. Awake! Our cherished land  
Is wrapped in evil chains they slyly forged  
On hidden anvils while you slept, they gutted  
Their pockets with your wealth, and sucked your blood  
And bound you with a snare called "brotherhood."  
America! The free! The undismayed!  
Where are your laughing sons? Betrayed! Betrayed!  
Bleeding and torn upon an alien hill,  
Bleak with despair, remote from home. To fill  
An empty bargain with a scheming "friend"  
Who knows the senseless slaughter will not end  
Until your youth is spent, your strength undone,  
Your hand made captive - and no victory won!  
Awake, my country! Listen to your dead!  
They cry, and reach hands agonized and red  
With martyr's blood, to snatch you from your fate  
Of slaves! They cry, Awake! The hour is late!

And yet you sleep.. .you sleep. .O foolish men,  
Too blind, too careless, who will fly again  
The flag you lose? Who will set you free?  
Who will rebuild your broken liberty?

The bell is silent now . . . The guns are loud.  
There is no answer from the sleeping crowd.  
The masked deceivers smile and spin their net,  
Teaching their captives to forget,

The ancient ways of freedom and deny,  
Their flag, their country, and supinely lie,  
Under the shelter of an alien rope,  
Secure . . . unquestioning . . . and stripped of hope!

O land of light! O refuge of the brave!  
Who crossed the mighty ocean here to save,  
Their treasured freedom, how your star has dimmed!  
How cheap has grown the liberty that hymned

Your name across the world! How dark the sky  
Where once your proud old glory once did fly  
Unchallenged and unmatched, with eagle keen  
Guarding her folds! How sad the darkened scene

- . . . AS FREEDOM DIES!...

By ANONYMOUS

When the Apostle Paul wrote: "The love of money is the root of **ALL** evil," (1 Timothy 6:10) he knew whereof he spoke. For every evil that is threatening America, has behind it the sign of the almighty dollar, and wherever the dollar sign is seen, there the vultures of finance come together to live off the carcass of their victims.

Unthinking "boobs", and this includes a host of those who call themselves Christian clergy, have come to look on Jewish gold as one of the most important things of life. They forgot the First Commandment of God and "had strange gods before him," the strange gods of the "Pharisees," called "money."

Occasionally some wise man would detect the hand of the International Jew upon the levers of the economy. Congressman McFadden advised his fellow Congressmen: "There is not a man within the sound of my voice who does not know that this government is run by the International Bankers." He paid with his life for fighting them.

Lloyd George of Britain, in his Memoirs wrote: "They (the international bankers) swept statesmen, politicians, jurists, and journalists all to one side and issued their order with an imperiousness of absolute monarchs who knew that there was no appeal from their ruthless decrees."

But the Pharisee, in his Satanic wisdom, knew that the worship of money was a transitory thing - especially on the day when the worshipers wake up to the fact that money is nothing when compared to the lasting things of life.

They knew that all things on this earth must change with the passage of time. Only those things which pertain to God, to the Spirit, and to eternal verities are immutable. So they caused things to revolve in the direction they choose. He can turn everything but the human soul.

So in order to subjugate the goyim over the years they have striven to bring about a mental, governmental, moral and spiritual revolution to condition their victims to give up their country, their

freedom, their duty to God and docilely accept the yoke of Internationals.

The Jew leader James P. Warburg expressed this in 1957, when he stated on the floor of the U.S. Senate: "We shall have world government whether we like it or not. The only question is whether world government will be achieved by conquest or consent!"

So as the thinking man and woman looks about them, they can see the revolutionary tools and devices which have been devised to condition the unsuspecting Christian victim for their existence in the One World of the Zionists.

As an example, we see sin, sex, and violence increasing on the movie screen and on home television. We see crimes among our youth on a skyrocketing spiral. We see the newsstands of the Jewish filth peddlers reaching unbelievable depths of sordidness, that only a mind steeped in the filth of the **TALMUD** could possibly dream up.

We find our youth willing to perform any act, no matter how revolting, as long as they can "get away with it." But never, never, never, do we hear our spiritual shepherds tell their parishioners that all these things are promoted by the Jews so as to bring about a mental, moral, and spiritual revolution, and thus make it easy to topple America into a government under the Anti-Christ. Then too, many Christians simply don't care, because they have been taught that they will be gone during this period, raptured up to some big party in the skies.

One of the most important of the Internationalist organizations developed to bring this about was the **ILLUMINATI**. I would not recommend a deep study into this organization since their methods are so hideous one risks becoming mentally ill of the fumes. The following description by the Rev. Oren Potio should suffice:

"The date of the founding of the American Republic was doubly important because on that date, May 1st 1776, an Organization was conceived by a Jew - a Pharasaic Jew named Adam Weishaupt who was also a renegade Jesuit priest. It was Weishaupt who constructed the actual machinery of revolution against which we are fighting today.

"In 1185, a secret order functioned under the name of 'Confrerie de la Paix,' or 'the Brotherhood of Peace.'

"It was one of the earliest attempts at a godless Communism. In 1712, more than 500 years later, was born Jean Jacques Rousseau, a French Jew. Boil down his entire creed and one salient mandate remains, 'Destroy civilization; whatever is, is wrong!'

"The **ILLUMINATI**, under the renegade Jew Weishaupt, became in time an openly destructive satanic society, with everything in its doctrines and rituals the exact opposite of Christianity. Enticing its victims into the first degree ritual by the most beautiful and altruistic of fraternal ideals and noble aspirations, it gradually wove about them a net of murderous satanism. In secret rites, at length it bound them to the organization with chains of steel."

## **THE IDEALS OF ILLUMINISM WERE:**

1. Hatred of God and all forms of religion except Judaism.
2. Destruction of private property and inheritance.
3. Absolute social and racial equality and the promotion of class hatred.
4. Destruction of all forms of monarchial or democratic governments, including civil liberties such as freedom of speech, of the press, of assembly and trial by jury.
5. Destruction of all nationalities, love of country, patriotism and allegiance to civil or political rulers.

## 6. Abolition of marriage and the practice of free love.

These were the same articles advanced in Russian-Jewish Communism. The Jews Karl Marx and Frederick Engels, in their writings on Socialism, incorporated the Illuminati program bodily. In actuality, Communism is nothing else than the satanism of Weishaupt's satanism.

The International Jews found in **ILLUMINISM**, the perfect weapon for their world takeover and the German Jews embraced **ILLUMINISM** by the droves. They helped finance Weishaupt, until his organization became a danger to the throne, whereupon, figuratively speaking, the Khazar Jews, the Ashkanazim, took over **ILLUMINISM**, "lock, stock and barrel." The results were a nightmare in Europe for the next 100 years.

The **ILLUMINATI** Jews organized, conducted and later suppressed the French Revolution and the Reign of Terror. When their hidden purposes had been accomplished, they had removed certain royal personages who stood in the way of their ultimate control of Europe. Here we could stop and spend many pages speaking about the phenomenal rise of the House of Rothschild or the "Red Shield" in Germany.

From the time when the old Jew Amschel Mayer began to cultivate the friendship of William the Landgrave in Germany; down through

George III and his need for money and mercenaries to fight the Colonists in the Revolution, Amshel Mayer was in touch with the American situation through the Jew Haym Solomon of Philadelphia, who made it possible for Robert Morris to finance the Colonials and thus place them under obligations to the International Jews.

Haym Solomon who has been eulogized by Jew and gentile alike for his financial services to the colonies, worked secretly with Mayer, so that once again we find Jews financing and getting rich off both sides in a war.

When the smoke of battle had cleared away, our Founding Fathers, such men as George Washington and Benjamin Franklin brought out, of the chaos a Republic, which is poison to World Jewry. It is easy to control a government which operates on the principles of a Democracy; hence the steady assault on our Constitution. But unfortunately, a sleeping America, Christian Americans in particular, has allowed those' with evil designs to toss aside our government as guaranteed in the Constitution and has embraced the phobia of Democracy. In doing this, we' opened wide the gates for the **ILLUMINATI** internationalists to promote their campaign to destroy the Republic.

When the French Revolution had accomplished its purpose for the **ILLUMINATI**, the conspirators found a young conscienceless Corsican called Napoleon Bonaparte, who had no compunction about shooting down his own people, and elevated him to his position as emperor. Everywhere he has been acclaimed as a great military genius. Nowhere, except in the secret history of the world, is it known what Jewish gold preceded him everywhere, making his military pathways easy. But when Napoleon broke with the Jews and gave evidence of cooperating with the Pope, the skids were mysteriously placed under him and he met his end at Waterloo. Here he was about to win the battle, but reinforcements were mysteriously delayed and his star set, while a Jew in England, Nathan Mayer, made a killing on the stock market with the secret knowledge he had of Napoleon's impending defeat.

Those who have the will and courage to fight the Internationalist fight a mighty lonesome and disheartening fight. If they stick to their guns, they are rejected by both liberals and conservatives, even when they tell the awful truth concerning the death of America at the hands of the Pharisees.

So we arrive at the stage when we find that the struggle is the same old one all over again. It is not a struggle between Democrats and Republicans, as the controlled media would have us believe - it is not a struggle between the "giveaway" boys in Washington and the "free enterprise" advocates; it is not a "knock down, drag out fight" between Liberals and Conservatives, between the "haves" and

the "have nots." It is the ages old fight between Christ and His forces, as they are aligned against the forces of hell and the anti-Christ. Unfortunately, all too often, the dupes of Christendom, fight on the side of the enemy.

**WHO SAYS SOCIALISM IS NOT JEWISH?** In her magnificent book, **THE PLOT AGAINST CHRISTIANITY**, the marvelous Christian patriot Elizabeth Dilling says on pages 128-129 - "The next time some Christian dupe tells you: 'But these Iron Curtain bosses are not Jews! Socialism is not Jewish,' pull out for him the pamphlet **JEW AND NON-JEW** which was put out by the **JEWISH REFORM UNION OF AMERICAN JEWISH CONGREGATIONS** and by the **CENTRAL CONFERENCE OF AMERICAN RABBIS**. You will find in this pamphlet the pattern to be followed for the socialization of America, page 30: "Socialism was originated by the Jews and today Jews play a leading role in its spread and interpretation!"

Or show the Christian unbeliever the **JEW OWNED NEW YORK TIMES** (9/13/36) which has an article by the **CENTRAL CONFERENCE OF AMERICAN RABBIS**, in which they "demanded socialization of basic industries, challenged America's social system, and called for a 'thoroughly socialized democracy' - communism-socialism, the cowbarn state, for humans to run."

For many ages, the Pharisee, consummate liar, son of the "father of lies," (John 8:44) has been trying to prove that the Jews are a **RACE**. Of all the multitude of lies which he tells, this is the greatest. The Jews are not a race! But rather a half-breed closely knit Pharaic cult perpetuated from before the time of Christ and dedicated to the establishment of a One-World Order under the anti-Christ. But the fact that he is not a race himself, does not deter the Jew from using race as one of the most important levers in his building of the One World Order.

Because of language differences, differences in physical characteristics, in customs, mores, etc., races tend to create antagonisms and fierce competition. Distances and variety of habitat serve to accentuate these antagonisms.

The International Jew who follows the Anti-Christ and scoffs at Christian love, knows that his One World will never come about if the races try and understand each other and respect each other as separate but different entities. So he proceeds to finance, to encourage, to sponsor, and to promote those things which alienate the races. He creates race hatred and fans them into searing flames. On the one hand he promotes racial wars, so that as the races fight each other they both become weak . . . ready to be molded into the faceless racial "hodge podge" he wants for his own purpose. On the other hand, he preaches racial "brotherhood" which is his spurious device for mongrelization of all races, preparatory to their citizenship in his One World Government.

In his book **THE ULTIMATE WORLD ORDER**, Major Robert Williams, states on page 48 - "If the Zionist Plan were one to help unbreed all the races, to improve their intellect and physical beauty in each generation the whole world could enter it with the utmost pride and fullest cooperation. Unfortunately however, it is quite the opposite plan; it is a plan to subjugate or eliminate all but the 'Master Race.'"

"Observe the contradictory positions in which the propaganda machine has put the Anglo-Saxon, or Negro, or Japanese, who loves his own race and wants it to survive and do well: this racial loyalist is logically bound to be a friend or ally of every other race - anxious for it, too, to survive and prosper. Yet the Zionists, who want to destroy all but their own, have managed to put the onus of scare names on the man who loves the separate races. He is a bigot, a race hater, a white supremest, a white chauvinist, an 'Anti-Semite' and so on."

Williams continues: "The war is against us, but the Jewish strategists, apparently consider themselves to be a Racial Unit and have always been too smart to use the word **RACE** except in writing strictly for their own kind; Mr. Higger for instance speaks of his people as a 'race.'

"Their appeal, analyzed, is exactly a **RACIAL** appeal, but - outnumbered a hundred to one by peoples of other races - they would be foolish to launch out openly on race war. Rather they

condemn as bigotry any thought of race while paradoxically quickening the **RACE** or **TRIBAL PRIDE** of their own people by constant talk of race bigotry and 'anti-Semitism' among people who oppose their program."

If you will take time to look around, you will see just how clever this strategy is. They have made the Whites, in particular, ashamed to stand up for the survival of their race, for fear that they will be called the scare name of "bigots."

But this same propaganda makes the Jews feel they are being attacked **RACIALLY** and this quickens their racial pride.

The International Jew has entered three major areas of racial struggle.

A Jewish leader named Higgers wrote a most revealing book entitled **THE JEWISH UTOPIA**. This book is a blueprint of the Zionist plan for world conquest. In discussing Higger's writings in the field of racial manipulation, Major Williams says, page 49 -"Mr. Higger's dream of world peace and the constant propaganda for peace by the Zionists are not to be taken seriously in view of his revelations of the plan for deliberately bringing about a mighty Armageddon - a war to make the world destroy itself.

"Peace probably is the dream of all races and tribes. But a study of racial history in Europe indicates that there would have been few wars, probably no major wars, but for the organizing of the Jewish peace propagandists to make the non-Jews grind themselves to bits. The supposition is permissible that the Jewish strategists want peace - after they subjugate all opposition and potential opposition.

"The question is - whose peace or whose wars are we to enjoy? Is man to be free to follow his conscience and worship his own God - or must he accept the conscience and God of the Zionists?"

## **STRUGGLE OF THE ARAB VERSES THE JEW**

"The Jews have a right to subordinate to themselves the rest of mankind and to be masters over the whole earth.. This is the historic destiny of the Jews." - Harry Watch **A PROGRAM FOR THE JEWS AND AN ANSWER TO ALL ANTI-SEMITES** (New York Committee for the Preservation of the Jews, 1939, pages 99, 100.)

"All property of other nations belongs to the Jewish nation which, consequently, is entitled to seize upon it without scruples."

"An Orthodox Jew is not bound to observe the principles of morality toward other people of other tribes (races). He may act contrary to morality, if profitable to himself, or to Jews in general." From the **CHOSZEN HAMISZPAT**, 348).

If you have studied the Old Testament, you know something of the historical feuds between the Jews and the Arabs, but we are interested here, only in the current scene.

The State of Israel was wrenched with callousness and terror from the Arabs. The world stood dumbly by, especially the Christian world, while the Zionists with limitless international resources, exiled, murdered and tortured countless Arabs in order to make room for their Jew-Pharisee-Zionist nation. They believe that Jerusalem will be the world capitol of their satanic Anti-Christ government.

Very few voices were raised in protest from the Christian world, at their piratical venture. Instead, most of the fundamental and evangelical Christian world applauded the barbarians. Most protests were stifled by use of the two popular propaganda tools of the Jews, press control and financial control.

It doesn't take a brilliant mind to note the Pharisee-poisoned propaganda with which Americans have been "brain-soaked" as regards Israel. Note if you will the glowing adjectives which are used to describe the Israeli and the scurrilous words which describe the Arabs. When an Arab retaliates for some wrong done to his family by the Israeli he is a "terrorist," but when a Jew goes into Arab

territory and rapes, murders, and destroys, he is always on a legitimate mission of retaliation.

David Ben-Gurion, a former Israeli Premier said: "We would not have taken on this Arab War merely for the purpose of enjoying this tiny state of Israel.

"There have been only two great peoples: the ancient Greeks and the Jews. Maybe when the present process is finished we too will degenerate, but I see no signs of this degeneracy.

"We had a message to give to the world but the message was cut off in the middle. In time, there will be millions of us - becoming stronger and stronger - and we will complete the message."  
(Quotes from **TIME MAGAZINE**, 8/16/45page 25).

Professor Higger said: "The rebuilding of the city (Jerusalem) is part of the plan of the ideal country Zion. Jerusalem will be the capitol of Zion."

The hapless Arabs who happen to be unlucky enough to be in the way, are to be killed, dispersed and forgotten, just as have millions of other hapless victims of the Jewish greed for power and riches.

## **THE STRUGGLES OF ORIENTAL VERSUS WHITE**

Confrontation between the White and Oriental races was kept at a minimum until the International Jew arrived on the scene. As long as China and Japan kept their gates closed to foreigners, they were relatively safe from the greed of the Internationalists. They had their wars between each other, but as long as they remained out of the clutches of the Jewish leeches, they were relatively safe.

But as soon as the Jews began to arrive in the Orient, and they were among the first who came when the gates of the Orient were opened, they began to exploit the natural differences and the political grievances which existed between peoples. As they became more powerful, and as the Open Door policy expanded, the International Jew, the perpetual arch-revolutionist and enemy of all mankind, sneaked in and began his dirty work.

The Jews are noted for their long, range planning and their advance planning can be seen in the Communist exploitation of the Orient. Long before the doors of China were fully opened, the British bankers, under control of the Jew Bank of England, began to prepare China for the "kill." They deliberately bilked China of the fruits of their labor, pushing many of them into economic chaos, starvation, and virtual slavery. They kept the majority of the Chinese people impoverished, downtrodden and economically subjugated. They were not allowed to go to school, for educated, intellectual people like the Chinese could become most annoying to the World Pharisee. So they prepared the Orient for the final "coup de grace."

When the day came that the International Jew was ready to use the Orient for his purposes, the barriers came down and American influence, under their Jewish master, came to China and Japan. Assisting in the demise of a free China were such Pharisee "prostitutes" as Owen Lattimore, Dean Rusk, and Secretary of State General George Marshall.

China fell to Jewish-Communism and the International Jew had at his disposal a huge nation, to use as he saw fit.

**In PROTOCOL #7, of THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION**, we read these prophetic words: "In a word, to sum up our system of keeping governments of the goyim in Europe in check, we shall show our strength to them by terrorist attempts, if we allow the possibility of a general uprising against us, we shall respond with the guns of America or China or Japan."

As China fell into Zionist hands, over 60-million Chinese were ruthlessly murdered.

When China finally succumbed, the traitors within our government, positioned the American 7th Fleet off Formosa, so that Chiang Kai Shek, a Chinese Christian patriot, could not launch an attack

against the communists.

In Japan, the hand of the International Jew is still quite visible. At the beginning of World War II, Japan had a strong and stable government under the leadership of Emperor Hirohito, so she was maneuvered by the internationalists into the attack on Pearl Harbor, while the traitors within the American Government, kept our Armed Forces from learning of the attack until it was too late.

The documented book, **THE FINAL SECRET OF PEARL HARBOR**, by Rear Admiral Theobald, gives the entire picture of this betrayal.

As the war in the Pacific dragged on, both America and Japan were weakened and drained of their national wealth, just as the conspirators had planned.

Then the atom bomb, a Jewish invention was dropped on Nagasaki and Hiroshima. The Jew controlled press never bothered to tell the American people that this was unnecessary, since Japan had sued for surrender~s before the bombs ere dropped.

Isn't this the meaning of **PROTOCOL II** - "The goyim are a flock of sheep and we are their wolves: you know what happens when the wolves get hold of a flock of sheep."

It is interesting to note that President Truman did not give an official order for the bomb to be dropped. He left this to others and the final decision was made by the Jew J. Robert Oppenheimer, a chief in the Los Alamos Laboratory, who was "hell bent on using the bomb on Japan."

It is also interesting to note that the two cities selected for destruction in Japan were not military complexes, but were primary Christian areas in Japan.

I could go on, showing this same insidious force for world control, at work in India, Tibet, Pakistan, Vietnam and Cambodia.

As this Century ends, we find the International Jewish, anti-Christ revolutionary, with his money, his press and his satanic designs for the One World government under the Anti-Christ. At an emergency Council. meeting of the European Rabbis in Budapest, Hungary, January 11, 1952, Rabbi Emanuel Rabinovich said:

"To convince you of the certainty of our leadership let me point out how we have turned all the inventions of the white man into weapons against him. His printing presses and radios are mouthpieces of our desires, and his heavy industry manufactures the instruments which we send out to arm Asia and Africa against him.

"Our interests in Washington are greatly expanding the Point Four Programs for the developing of industries in backward areas of the world so that when the industrial plants and cities of Europe are destroyed by atomic warfare the Whites can offer no resistance against the larger masses of the Dark races who will maintain an unchallenged technical superiority.

"And so, with the vision of world victory before you - go back to your own countries and intensify your good work until that appointed day wh~n Israel will reveal herself in all her glorious destiny as the light of the world."

**THIS IS THE INTERNATIONAL JEW MONSTER AT HIS WORST!!!**

**By Brig. Gen. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, CPDL**

**". . . without regard for race, color, creed, age, sex or national origin"**

## **The Struggle of White Verses Black**

**WILLIAMS, in ULTIMATE WORLD ORDER, page 51 -**"The master Pharisee strategists know what they are doing to us.

They know that never in history have white and dark people mixed socially, that they did not interbreed - and never has such interbreeding reached advanced stages that it did not result in chaos

and general degeneracy with utter moral abandon, and crime rampant."

### **HIGGER, THE JEWISH UTOPIA -**

"In the ideal year Israel will be peacefully united and no enmity of any kind will exist among them. Similarly, the leaders of Israel will be peacefully united in their responsible task of directing the fate of the historic people. Israel will consequently become the instrument of peace among the nations of the world."

**REVUE DE PARIS**, 6/1/28, page 574, A letter from the Jew Baruch Levi to Karl Marx:

"The Jewish people, considered as a whole, will itself be the Messiah. its sovereignty over the world will be reached by the unification (integration) of other human races, the elimination of frontiers and monarchies, which are the ramparts of particularism and by means of the institution of a world republic which will grant everywhere civil right **TO THE JEWS.**"

There have been many claims made that **FREEMASONRY** comes from a Jewish origin. Since I do not have time to get into a long discussion of this at this time, I will give some quotations from well known Jewish and Masonic leaders. You make your own determination!

Benjamin Disraeli, Jewish Prime Minister of England in his book **THE LIFE OF LORD GEORGE BENTWICK**: "At the head of **ALL** those secret societies, which form provisional governments, men of the Jewish race are found."

**LA VERITE ISRAELITE**, A Jewish paper, 1986, page 74: "The spirit of European Freemasonry is the spirit of Judaism in its most fundamental beliefs; it is its ideals, its language, it is mostly its organization. The hope which enlightens and supports European Freemasonry is the hope which enlightens and supports Israel. Its crowning will be center and symbol."

**LATOMIA**, 1928, Dr. Randolph Klein: "Our rite is Jewish from beginning to end; the public should conclude from this that we have actual connections with Jewry."

Rabbi Isaac Wise, in **THE ISRAELITE OF AMERICA**, "Masonry is a Jewish institution whose history, degrees, charges, passwords, and explanations are Jewish from beginning to end."

Bernard Lazare in **L'ANTI-SEMITISM**: "It is certain that there were Jews around the cradle of European Freemasonry; certain rites prove that they were cabalistic Jews."

**TRANSACTIONS OF THE JEWISH HISTORICAL SOCIETY**, Vol.2, page 156: "The Coat of Arms used by the Grand Lodge of England is entirely composed of Jewish symbols."

**AN ENCYCLOPEDIA OF EUROPEAN FREEMASONRY**, Philadelphia 1906: "Each Lodge is and must be a symbol of the Jewish temple; each Master in the Chair, a representative of the Jewish king; and every Mason a personification of the Jewish workman."

**MANUAL OF EUROPEAN FREEMASONRY**, by Richard Carlisle: "The Grand Lodge Masonry of the present day is wholly Jewish."

**THE JEWISH TRIBUNE**, New York, Oct.28, 1927, Vol.91, No. 18: "Masonry is based on Judaism. Eliminate the teachings of Judaism from the Masonic ritual and what is left?"

**JEWISH ENCYCLOPEDIA**, 1903, Vol. 5, page 503: "The technical language, symbolism and rites of European Freemasonry are full of Jewish ideas and terms.. .in the Scottish Rite, the dates on official documents are given according to the year and months of the Jewish calendar, and use is made of the Hebraic alphabet."

**THE FREEMASON**, quoting words of Albert Pike who was simultaneously Grand Master of the Central Directory of Washington; Grand Commander of the Supreme Council of Charleston; Sovereign Pontiff of Universal European Freemasonry: "That which we must say to the crowd is - We worship a God, but it is the God that one adores without superstition. To you, Sovereign Inspectors General, we say this, that you may repeat it to the brethren of the 32<sup>nd</sup> and 30<sup>th</sup> degrees.

The Masonic Religion should be, by all of us initiates of the high Doctrine.

"If Lucifer were not God, would Adonay, (the God of the Christians) whose deeds prove his cruelty, perfidy, and hatred of man, barbarism and revulsion for science, would Adonay and his priests, calumniate (make false and malicious statements about) him? Yes, **LUCIFER IS GOD**, and unfortunately, Adonay is also God.. .the intelligent disciples of Zoroaster, as well as, after them, the Gnostics, the Manicheans, and the Templars have admitted, as the only logical metaphysical conception, the system of the two divine principles fighting eternally, and one cannot believe the one inferior in power to the other (this is gnostic dualism). Thus, the true and sure philosophical religion **IS THE BELIEF IN LUCIFER**, the equal with Adonay."

The Sovereign Pontiff of Freemasonry says: "Lucifer is God!" But most Freemasons say: "Christ is God!" Can the lines of the revolutionary struggle between Christ and the Anti-Christ be drawn more dearly? How true were the words of Jesus, when He said to the Pharisees,

"Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye shall do," (John 8:44).

**The PROTOCOLS, XI, 47**, states: "For what purpose then have we intended this whole policy and insinuated it into the minds of the goy without giving them any chance to examine its underlying meaning? For what, indeed, if not in order to obtain a roundabout way which is for our scattered tribe unattainable by the direct road? It is this way which has served as the basis for our organization of secret Masonry which is not known to, and aims which are not even so much as suspected by, these goy cattle attracted by us into the 'show' army of Masonic Lodges in order to throw dust in the eyes of their fellows.

"God has granted to us, His Chosen People, the gift of dispersion, and in this which appears in all eyes to be our weakness, has come forth all our strength, which has now brought us to the threshold of sovereignty over all the world.

"There now remains not much more for us to build up upon this foundation we have laid."

**PROTOCOL II, 7** says: "The aristocracy, which enjoyed by law the labor of the workers, was interested in seeing that the workers were well fed, healthy, and strong. We are interested in just the opposite . . . in diminution, the killing out of the goyim."

The place played by the International Jew in the subjugation of the Black people of Africa, has been one of satanic fury from the very begin-ning. It was the Jewish merchants of New England who brought the first Blacks to America and sold them as slaves to the Southern plantation owners. Yet it is a fact, which honest historians **MUST** recognize, that most of the Blacks who came to America as slaves, were far better off on the plantations of the South, than they would have been under Black control in Africa. (The same is true today, in every Black country which has come out from under foreign Colonialism.)

In 1860, a fratricidal (between brother and sister), war was begun in the United States over the issue of slavery. Our history books say it was waged because of the "insoluble economic problems - because no country could exist half-slave and half-free." But when the war finally came to an end, after five bitter years, the International Jew had accomplished his purpose. Abraham Lincoln, one of our greatest Presidents, who had warned against Pharisee money control and who had attempted to issue honest Constitutional money, lay dead of a bullet fired by a Jewish assassin, John Wilkes Booth, a Marxist Jew!

As this nation tottered and floundered after the war, the first Civil Rights acts took place in Louisiana. It was railroaded through the Legislature by the so-called "carpetbaggers;" the year was 1868.

Even though the Louisiana Civil Rights legislation ended in miserable failure, it was one of the first major steps taken by the Jews in order to control the South. There were many other highlights to follow.

By the time the 14th Amendment was railroaded through Congress in 1868, the South was in chaos. The 14th Amendment added to this chaos and brought incalculable damage to the United States. It helped change America from a Republic, to a Democracy, to a Socialist State. Look at the names behind the liberal legislation and you will find names such as Javits, Gruening, Ribicoff and a host of Pharisee stooges, sitting on what once was the most august legislative body in the world.

The Jews were behind the founding of the National Association of Colored People, more popularly known as the NAACP. Or as one wag rightly said: "The National Association for the Agitation of Colored 'People.'" The NAACP was begun by a Jew named Spingarn. It had a slow start, because the Americans of 1905 were still a rugged, free thinking people who had not yet been brainwashed by Jewish propaganda in the media and in their churches. From 1905 to 1965, two Spingarns, father and son, Joel and Arthur, headed this supposed by Black organization. The Vice President was another Jew, Rabbi Solomon In 1965 still another Jew. Kevie Kanlan took over this organization.

The purpose of this organization was "pure and simple," it was a Jew trick to incite the Blacks against the Whites. It had very little to do with helping Black people. One of it's brightest lights was a Marxist Negro, masquerading as a Baptist preacher, named Martin Luther King, Jr., He fooled the Whites to the point where we now have a National Holiday to honor this anti-Christ, anti-American. How have the mighty fallen!

In 1952, as reported by Major Williams in his book **ULTIMATE WORLD ORDER**, Rabbi Emanuel Rabinovich, addressing the Emergency Council of European Rabbis in Budapest (1/12/52) stated: "Our control commission, in the interests of 'peace' and 'wiping out racial tensions,' forbid whites to marry with whites. The white women must cohabit with members of the dark races - and white men with Black women.

"Thus the White race will disappear, for mixing the dark with the white means the end of the white man . . . our most dangerous enemy will become only a memory."

But all is not lost, for there are a few clear thinking Black leaders who know the truth and have warned their people about it. There was Archbishop C. C. Addison, representing the African Universal Church, who said: "The devil is the father of integration. God is the Father of segregation, and the devil is the father of integration.

"We informed Blacks are not interested in class rooms with other people, but rather class rooms in our own schools . . . **INTEGRATION IS INJUSTICE TO SELF.**

"You who seek to get away from Segregation tell God - your Creator - that you desire no part of Christianity, for Christianity is Segregation." "Come out from among them and be ye separate," (2 Cor. 6:17).

"Integration will move you into Starvation Street in the City of Poverty. For 300 years you have cried out against the crime of injustice and you are no nearer being heard than when you first raised your voice - because you have cried to Godless men - instead of to your Creator, Almighty God.

"Ask yourself this question. Did the **AMERICAN WHITE MAN** earn his freedom from the British Empire by begging for a seat beside a Britisher? Did he earn it through socialization? Did he earn it through so-called Civil Rights Legislation, enacted by the British Parliament? Did it come through some sort of 'Fair Employment Practice?'

"None of these brought the White Man freedom; and none of them can bring it for the American Negro.

"The White Race can better help the Black by telling him the truth -not by flattering him into believing that he is as good as any White man -without first proving the racial, national, constructive mettle of which he is made. Help him to learn and understand that self-progress (under the guidance of Almighty God) brings its own reward. Stop exploiting the American Black. Stop feeding him the bread of deceit and guile. **TELL HIM THE TRUTH.**"

This is what the International Jews does not want to happen!!!

## Random Questions

These quotations come from the pages of a blasphemous book titled **THE BIBLE IN THE HANDS OF ITS CREATORS**, by the Jewish writer Moses Guibbory. It could very honestly be called **THE BIBLE IN REVERSE**. It is a complete negation of God's story of creation, His plan of redemption, and His determination to sanctify the human soul.

The Guibbory book was first published in Jerusalem, but its contents were so vile, that it disappeared from the book stores and now sells as a collector's item for \$500.00 or more. It was copyrighted in 1943.

Page 234 - "The New Testament is in its foundation a complete lie."

Page 239 - "Jesus was feeble and without influence. He was too weak to even punish the Jews who refuse to accept him."

Page 241 - "It was hundreds of years before the cursed movement of Christianity began to spread."

Page 313 - "He blundered in his attempt to become king. Consequently nothing else remained for him but to command his disciples to cause him to ride upon an ass which he himself had prepared the night before without his disciples knowledge in order that they might think that the ass had been prepared by God. If Christians will not care to accept this opinion, they will have to say that Jesus commanded his disciples to steal the ass for he did not tell them to first secure the owners permission.

Page 372 - "If Jesus had not died as he did, then the whole matter would have taken on another aspect entirely. He would never have been accepted as a lord, as a god, even by his own disciples. Who can guarantee that the believers in Jesus would not have killed him themselves, had he attempted to draw back from the crucifixion? He told his disciples this story of his death. He had to die, while the King-son of Kings will live forever."

Page 395 - "Jesus never appeared as a fighter. He did not even deliver the little group of Jews that lived in the Land of Israel in his days. For he was cunning, contemptibly so, and perverted and feeble to such an extent that he could not even deliver himself from crucifixion or from any other death, because he was a fraud and a man of deceit. His lust was to be king, his lust to be a god had so greatly overtaken him that he neglected the elementary moral duty, the public, the human duty -which can by no means be trifled with - to bring help, if not to the whole world, if not to the remnant of Jews . . . behold, at least to his own believers. He consciously led them astray."

Page 452 - "There remained nothing for Jesus to do but to follow in he footsteps of John the Baptist in the footsteps of a false prophet, and to throw himself to his cursed fate - death, that is, the crucifixion, and therefore there remained nothing for Jesus but to say that his kingdom was not of this world."

Page 510 - "Christianity prospered greatly...it promised prizes also to every committer of wrongdoing in every act of jealousy and wickedness, to every worthless person, to every man of insolence, if they would only believe, if they would only accept him. Jesus the son of a spirit, the lord of devils, as their god, as a forgiving god and not forsake him; if they would only believe that Jesus was crucified, suffered and took upon himself the punishment for all these, respecting each and every sin of all his believers as well, which might be committed by them in every generation to follow.. But this will never be! They have stumbled in their vanities."

Page 760 - "I doubt whether the Christians will want to say that the harlot who washed the feet of Jesus with oil - 'the gift of prostitution and the price of a dog', or which was bought with the money of her harlotry or stolen as a price of her harlotry from the one who refused to pay for the use of her body - and later wiped them with her hair.

"Jesus is not the Angel Gabriel, David the Prince. Therefore there remained nothing else for him to do but to rebuke his disciples concerning their attempt to withhold from him such a minor pleasure. For 'better is a living dog, than a dead lion'; it is better to be anointed on the feet by a harlot, and of her oil - the price of her fornication - than not to be anointed at all."

Page 928 - ". . . Behold, it follows that Jesus is the serpent, the Satan, known from the Law of Moses by the names 'Serpent' and 'Azaazel'. From which we understand (in Isaiah) that the 'Azazel', the serpent, the Satan Jesus, carried the sins and transgressions of the whole house of Israel long before he appeared to be crucified..."

Page 930 - "Is it then possible that the Satan should be called by the name Messiah, servant of Jehovah? Of course he could! Did not the Satan, as a son of God, come to present himself before Jehovah among the other sons of God?" (Job 1:6).

Page 955 - "Consequently, Jesus is the false prophet. For Jesus was forced to give a purloined sign.. .and this only to those who believed in him, his disciples, and in his own name. For he never said, 'Thus saith Jehovah', as Moses and all the prophets of the Bible did in instances where they spoke in the name of God, Jesus desired to inherit the place of Moses."

Page 956 - "But from the fact that not in a single passage of the Christian document, where the utterances of Jesus are recorded, can we find the slightest hint of the word Jehovah in such form as: 'Thus saith Jehovah', but quite the contrary, we find only that Jesus, in his own name, and after him also the disciples of Jesus, in their names annulled everything that Moses had said in the name of Jehovah."

Page 1129 - "Therefore there remained nothing else for Jesus to do but to reap what he had sown, and from the height of the cross to cry out in despair 'My God, my God, why hast Thou forsaken me?' in order to receive the dominion over the nether-world and death, the gates of Abaddon, so as to cause all his believers to inherit them."

Page 1170 - I did not exaggerate in the least, when I said that the founders and creators of the Christian movement were absolute ignoramuses and charlatans.

Page 1500 - ". . . we are compelled to arrive at the very obvious conclusion that the father of Jesus was, in origin, a Roman, though according to the words of Jesus and his disciples in the document of Christianity, Jesus was born without a father."

Page 1503 - "Jesus changed the original names of his Hebrew disciples for foreign names, for Greco-Roman ones.. Instead of 'Simon' there appeared a 'Peter' and instead of a Jew at first, a Greco-Roman, later just another human being, and in the course of time some sort of mixed breed without any source or root."

Page 1509 - "We learn, that of his father, thus also the origin of his mother was not in Israel seed, but in the seed of the Chaldeans, namely, that just as his father, thus also the mother of Jesus was not a daughter of Israel but a daughter of Chaldeans, a daughter of Babylon."

Page 1511 - ". . . he introduced himself as a bastard."

Page 1515 - "Jesus was and indeed had to be, slain not at the hands of the Jews, as it is convenient for our enemies to interpret the matter of the crucifixion of their god, but expressly at the hands of someone of his own sources, at the hands of gentiles."

Page 1518 - ". . . it is also possible to understand the matter of the disappearance from the tomb wherein he was buried . . . it is possible to learn from them that Jesus was not even stolen . . . simply cast outside to become dung upon the face of the ground as a carcass trodden under foot."

Page - "All the efforts of Jesus, and after his death those of his disciples, lead only to the goal of misleading the Jews from Jehovah, their god . . . in order that they should serve in his place the cursed idol of Christianity."

"This is the reason the documents of the Christians never mention the words 'Jehovah saith unto' . . . with which all the books of the Bible are blessed. For Jesus knew very well that he was Satan, as he himself inferred when by this name 'Satan' he called the man in his confidence whom he himself placed on his throne as his successor."

Page 1542 - ". . . we have already concluded concerning the origin of Jesus of Nazareth: they clearly show us that he was not of Israel seed, but specifically of the seed of Amalek, of that very seed against whom Jehovah has been waging war from antiquity unto this day."

Page 1877 - Here the author reveals that he was born in Russia and came to Israel for the mission of publishing this volume of hate against the name of Jesus Christ. (Need anything more need be said?)

Page 1883 - "We will exile them (Christians) from off their land, so that they too may experience the taste which the Jews have been experiencing for two thousand years. 'And I will scatter them among the nations and in distant lands they will remember us.'

After reading these scurrilous words against Christ and Christianity, can you imagine the howls of anguish which would come from Jewish sources, if a similar book against the Jews were ever published? Such a person would immediately be marked by the Anti-Defamation League and other instruments of Jewish tyranny as a "bigot" and would probably be liquidated.

### **By Brig. Gen. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, CPDL**

#### **". . . without regard for race, color, creed, age, sex or national origin"**

From what we have seen so far, and we have only scratched the surface of Jewish hatred for Christ and Christianity, it is indeed strange that the decrees of the Popes over many centuries, warning against the Jews, should be largely unknown among the Catholic clergy today; while the warnings of such men as Martin Luther, have for the most part been expunged from the libraries available to Lutheran pastors.

A deeper study of Judaism would bring us to the conclusion that it is largely "Gnosticism", which is a system of theology and philosophy that far antedates Christianity. Magic was an important part of the doctrines, largely of Jewish thinkers. They were kept secret and were not openly discussed. A considerable part of Jewish Gnosticism is still in existence but in modified form. Gnosticism is neither pure religion or pure philosophy, but a combination of both and is regarded as legitimate by Judaism. (See the Jewish encyclopedia, pages 681-682; 283-655.)

Tied in very closely with this Gnosticism in the use of black magic, sometimes referred to as the "Cabala." In this, the adherents believe that God created the universe by means of letters of the alphabet combined in certain ways. If one were able to learn this combination, he could easily become the Master of the Universe. Amulets made of the skin of a fetus on which magic words were written were worn. A favorite sign of the Cabalists is the Star of David with a short prayer written on it. The Testament of Solomon brings to light a whole system of angels and demons and how evil spirits may be exorcized. They believe in the black magic art of healing and teach that Jesus learned magic in Egypt, and that these tricks were His miracles. (See Jewish encyclopedia, Page 171.)

When Judaism is brought down to its simplest element, you will find that the ultimate object of its hatred is Christ and Christianity. The target of this intense hatred, is not just gentiles, the non-Jew who the Talmud says are "like an ass.. slaves who are considered the property of the Master," (Jewish Encyclopedia, Page 621), but Christians. The language of the Talmud is literally exhausted, finding loathsome names for Christ and Christianity.

In the Jewish Encyclopedia (page 170) we find that "Christian churches are likened to tents of Baal

prostitution with old women outside, young ones inside, get customers drunk and disrobe and worship the idol."

These hated Christians are planted in Hell for eternity under a deluge of "boiling excrement." The Talmud describes four horrible deaths for Jesus, one is that He was to be lowered into dung up to His armpits, while a hard cloth was placed within a soft one and wound around His neck in opposite directions so as to strangle Him to death. (See the Talmud, **SANHEDRIN, MISHNAH**, pages 349 and 356; **YEBAMOTH**, page 6B' **SANHEDRIN**, pages 106a and 106b.)

The bloody, the sadistic, and the obscene are the darlings of the Talmudic "synagogue of Satan" mentality, an appetite which is never satiated. To deal in unnatural filth and sexual matters is the core of Talmudic scholarship.

You may ask. Why is a discussion of this filth and perversion necessary today? Why even bring it up? Why all this arguing about camels, asses, lions, the number of pubic hairs, etc. The point is, this filth is still being practiced today in Judaism, it has merely been brought "up to date." The ancient rules merely show how the Jewish mentality operates, the usual "big deal about nothing."

Some Christians will say, "But the Talmud is being phased out of modern Judaism?" Would God that it were so, but it is not. The colleges for the study of the Talmud are increasing, especially in America, where the Jews finance two great colleges, the Hebrew Union College of Cincinnati and the Jewish Theological Seminary of America in New York City. In both these schools, the chief topic of study is the Talmud and its post-talmudic literature. A network of schools has been founded in America, coast to coast, for the purpose of teaching young Jews the writings of the Talmud.

The Talmud, exists today, my "brainwashed" Christian friend, and not a word has been changed since it was first written. There have been no "modernized versions as in the case of the Holy Bible. Compare the premise of the Talmud with that of the Bible. Now we have God as a female, or even a "non-person." Christian clergymen in the Council of Churches, blithely change the Bible, with the help of Jewish scholars, of course, to suit the whims of their "brainwashed congregations." When will White Christians wake up to the manipulation of our race at the hands of the Jews? **WHEN IT IS TOO LATE?**

\* \* \* \* \*

What has been the purpose of these pages of charges and countercharges? Why have we gone to the mouth of Judaism for our answer? It is because the Christian world is today facing destruction at the hands of these anti-Christ. My purpose in writing this book was not to stir up hatred of the "little Jew," the one you and I usually rub shoulders with; the one who runs the local clothing store or the corner delicatessen. It is to show you the conspiracy that is underway to destroy everything you say you love and which in many instance, your church is supporting. What purpose is served by burying your head in the sand? What purpose of Christ and humanity is served when your pastor deliberately shuts out all facts and refuses to listen to the truth, as he leads you down the pathway to destruction? Don't be fooled, my Christian friend. You are not going to be "**RAPTURED**" out of this mess that your apathy caused in the first place. The warning of Galatians 6:7 is applicable to you and you will not be able to escape by some magic formula such as a **RAPTURE**. "Be not deceived, God is not mocked; whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap." You will not escape the results of your apathy. I tell you this on the authority of the Word of God.

When a well-known European Jew says: "The meaning of history in the last century is that today 300 Jewish financiers - all masters of lodges - rule the world:" **OR** "Three hundred men each of whom knows all the rules, govern the fate of the European Continent . . . These Jews have the means in their hands of putting an end to the form of any state which they find unreasonable." You better believe it!

Now is not the time for "sunshine patriots." For whether you want to believe and accept it or not, the Christian world is engaged in a battle to the death against the forces of the anti-Christ. We will

either "stand on our feet like men, or die on our knees as slaves." We may die on our feet, oh yes, but we will die as free men. In the words of Patrick Henry: "I know now what course others may take, but as for me, **GIVE ME LIBERTY, OR GIVE ME DEATH!**"

Now I believe before we drop this subject, we should discuss briefly, the major arm of the Talmudic conspiracy in the United States. The Jewish lodge of B'nai B'rith (the Sons of the Covenant). It is a super Masonic Lodge into which no goyim, masonic or otherwise can ever hope to enter. Its activities are much more open now, than at any time in their history. It was founded in 1843 as a purely American institution, although Ludwig Lewisohn, one of its leading members said in 1937: "The B'nai B'rith represents Jewry throughout the world."

These lodges sponsor forums and other active discussion groups, on problems of the day and cultural matters.

However, the dirty work of the B'nai B'rith is carried out in their' super-secret workings, which are hidden from goyim eyes for a specific' purpose.

You can understand the dangers posed by this powerful group however, when you look at its "enforcement arm," the **ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE**, popularly called the ADL. It was created in 1913, that same year when other Jewish disasters such as the Federal Reserve System was foisted off on an unsuspecting Gentile public.

Its heavily staffed national headquarters in Chicago knits together branches in every major United States city and they spend hundreds of millions of dollars yearly, working as a Jewish Gestapo within the confines of supposedly "free America." They terrorize the "little Jew" by constantly bringing up the bogeyman of the "Holocaust," and page after page of their literature shows pictures of lynchings, (although I know of no American Jew who has ever been lynched), and of course of the hated Nazi swastika. The implication is that most of the German people in America are transplanted Nazis. (They still hate all Germans with an unholy hatred.)

The ADL is a Jewish Gestapo, a prodigiously strong, intensely evil and limitlessly financed Gestapo. Today, whenever any "Right Wing" group is attacked in the Press, almost without fail, somewhere in the article will be a statement by some head man in the ADL, pronouncing the group dangerous to the health of Americans.

The activities of this vast network of Jewish spies is varied and they are ever alert to anything which might upset the plans of the International Jews. In a confidential letter sent out to editors of newspapers, a few years ago, they called on these thousands of Americans to persuade them, or hint to them, that it would be better if they did not publish anything that would displease the League. They were not even to report the contents of speakers who were on the ADL blacklist.

The editor of one of America's great dailies is reported to have said that ADL representatives called on him and requested that the newspaper should never mention certain men in a favorable light. The editor, recognized that they could withhold enough advertising to destroy and bankrupt him and that then they would smear him and force him out of the city. On numerous occasions the ADL has demanded that the Federal Communications Commission investigate and ban certain radio commentators whom they accused of being "anti-Semitic." On one occasion, a nationally known commentator was hounded off the air, because he was accused of being a transmission belt for "nationalistic propaganda." (You see, if you are loyal to America; if you are a patriot, you are automatically branded as being anti-Semitic.) In short, if you are for America, then you **MUST** be against the Pharaonic One-World Government. Amen!

The ADL is the investigative and prosecution arm of the B'nai B'rith. It seeks to silence all critics of Judaism. Anyone who raises their voice or pen against the international goals of the B'nai B'rith, are branded by the agents of the ADL as "anti-Semitic."

It has complete dossiers on every patriot in America. When I was lecturing in British Columbia in 1984, under the sponsorship of the **CANADIAN LEAGUE OF RIGHTS**, I was hounded from

night to night by agents of the ADL. They had a record on me three inches thick, going back to privileged information in my service record from thirty years ago.

They carry on programs of constant vilification and defamation against any person or organization with whom they disagree and have become so powerful in recent years, that for all intents and purposes, they are now an official arm of the United States Justice Department.

They supply script material and guidance to the Nation's press, radio and television networks and furnish educational aids to thousands of schools throughout the United States. They furnish speakers, handbills, cartoons and other propaganda material to clubs, schools, veteran organizations, churches, newspapers and magazines.

They propagandize incessantly for the United Nations, Israel and One World Government. They seek to by-pass the First Amendment of the United States and abridge the freedom of speech and press for anyone who disagrees with them. They have become so powerful in Canada, that they have passed laws which make it a crime to criticize a Jew.

\* \* \* \* \*

Financial control of every major nation on earth is now in the hands of a sprawling, interlocking, Jewish family which spans continents and national lines. The control branch of this family operates under the name of **ROTHSCHILD**.

It is interesting to note that men who finance Washington (such as Lehman, Seligman and Guggenheimer) are related by blood and marriage to those who finance Moscow (Schiff, Rothschild, Loeb), to those oriental branches such as the Sassons, and the Latin branches such as the Montefiores.

In Louisiana for instance, the Sterns are related to the Nawgasses of London, who are related to the Lehmans of New York, who are kin to the Strauses, Altschuls, Guggenheimers, Bittenweiser, and Loeb.

The Loeb is related to the Schiffs of Kuhn, Loeb and Co., who are related to the Warburgs of Kuhn, Loeb and Co., who are related to the Rothschilds who own or finance most of the big companies in the world. The Schiffs (of Moscow and New York fame) are also relatives of the Adlers, Oppenheimers, Westheimers, Ginzburgs, Geigers, Glogaus, Mannhemins, Hanaus, and the Zunzes in various parts of the world.

The Adlers are related to the Wormess and the Rothschilds who are related to more Rothschilds since they like to marry cousins, but are also related to the Montefiores, Goldschmidts, Grammons, Wagrams and the Sassoons of India.

We could go on and on. No wonder they are powerful. (The above information comes from the **THE COUNCILOR**, 3/15/63.)

\* \* \* \* \*

There have been many anti-Communist organizations which have appeared on the American scene since the end of World War II. How do they fit? Men like Nicky Khrushchev, the Russian alcoholic with his third Jewish wife - the Kremlin, which we are told is the center of communist intrigue, although any knowledgeable person knows this center is in New York City - Fidel Castro, the Cuban madman, who was brought into power by the Jews in control of our State Department and of course, there were a variety of enemies that were presented to the gullible, brainwashed, uninformed American public, to keep their mind off the relentless march of the Zionists towards world control.

The Pharisee control of the press has made it easy for him to set up "straw men" enemies and many of the "anti-communist" organizations have been interesting to behold.

There are many true patriots and anti-Communist fighters in the United States, but mingled with

these is a host of fools, boobs, do-gooders and dupes, who believe everything the Pharisee propaganda media gives them in the press, radio and television, Many of these have really no idea of what communism is all about. By their stupidity, they have played into the hands of their worst enemies. This has been especially true of the Christian church.

The worst of all these groups were the ones organized by pharisee agents, posing as conservatives, or who infiltrated organizations already in operation, destroying many.

**PROTOCOL XII, 3** states: "Among those making attacks on us will also be organs established by us - but they will attack exclusively points that we have pre-determined to alter."

Probably one of the most effective Jewish organized anti-Communist organizations is the **CHRISTIAN ANTI-COMMUNIST CRUSADE**, headed by an Australian Jew named Fred Schwartz, M.D. He claims that he gave up a lucrative medical practice in order to devote himself to the fight against Communism. He constantly plays the theme of "money, money and more money," which he milks from unsuspecting Christians in large quantities.

But a careful observer can see the Zionist control behind this organization. For instance, in Volume V, Number 6 of the Schwartz bulletin is a headline **U.S. NOT A CHRISTIAN NATION!** This of course is one of the most important propaganda tools used by international Jewry.

On another occasion Schwartz stated that "the true pathology of communism remains a mystery to most people." How true, when "most people don't know that it was created by Jews."

Schwartz brags about his record being completely free from the slightest tint of "anti-Semitism." He says: "On scores of occasions I have publicly denounced attempts to associate Communism and the Jews. As a Christian I have acknowledged the great debt all Christian owe to their Jewish heritage. Every Christian **MUST** love the Jews. Our Lord was a Jew. (The greatest blasphemy of all.) Since my father was born into a Jewish family, I have special gratitude to the Jews."

Isn't it interesting to note that Schwartz, the "Christian Jew," furthers the Communist-Jewish line, that "Anti-Semitism is evil and criminal, and that Christians owe a debt to the Jews." History teaches us, quite clearly, that without Judaism, there would have been no Communism. Let me remind you once again of the statement of Rabbi Steven Wise in 1923: "Some call it Communism; I call it Judaism!"

How long will it take for Christians to realize there is no such freak as a "Christian Jew." You can't be both a Christian and a Jew; you are either for Christ or against Him; a "man cannot serve two masters." I could give you many other examples of how this man has supported the Jewish program of world control. The Bible which Fred Schwartz claims to believe clearly states: "Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers..." (2 Cor. 6:14).

\* \* \* \* \*

Probably one of the slickest of all anti-Communist organizations is the **JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY**. I really hate to say what I am going to say about this organization, since I was a dedicated member for over ten years and was on their **AMERICAN OPINION SPEAKER'S BUREAU** during that time. They had me fooled for a time and when I began to realize what was happening, I didn't last very long with them, as the top echelon in Belmont put the heat on me to keep my mouth shut.

I have no argument with the Society for their education program and I learned much from their material. I have never bad mouthed them, although I thought I got a "dirty deal" from the top echelon. But it's necessary that the truth be made known and the Birch Society has siphoned off countless hours of hard work, and millions of dollars in patriotic money, without ever hitting at those who stand at the base of world communism. There were a few people in the Birch Society who knew that the International Jew was behind Communism and that they were the real enemy, but they were intimidated into keeping quiet about it.

But when you see the Jewish influence in the top echelon of the Society, in the "organizing Council

of the JBS" and the Jewish money that is poured into the Society, you understand that possibly, here again, is an organization that was set up by International Judaism as a neutralizing force for patriotic Americans.

The experience of many Birchers was similar to mine. I first ran into trouble when during a Question and Answer period, following my lecture, the question was asked: "What do you think of American support for Israel?" My answer was: "I think the time has come when right thinking Christian Americans need to take a close look at our open check policy of aid to those who hate Christianity." I was called on the carpet for this remark by Robert Welch himself and was told that under no circumstances was I ever to mention Jews in connection with Communism. I refused to lie to my people, when I knew the truth, and shortly afterwards I was out.

Another member said: "In May, the coordinator for Western Washington visited our city and we visited for about two hours. During that time I made it quite clear how I felt about the Satanic conspiracy and who was behind it. Needless to say, the last of June I received my skid sheet, without any explanation as to why I was removed. However, through the grapevine, I found out that since I was Anti-Semitic, I was out!"

Here is another. "The January JBS Bulletin was the straw that broke the camels back. If Welch would just keep his mouth shut about the Jews, not saying anything pro or con, I think I could have stayed, but he insists on welcoming them in, going out of his way to do so..."

Here is another: "As a Christian I am forbidden by my Lord to be joined in any way to those who do not believe in Him . . . Do you know any self-proclaimed Jews who proclaim Jesus Christ is come in the flesh? For that matter the head of the Society (Welch - JBS) professes only what most people term humanism or naturalism, both of which are paraphrases of most Asiatic beliefs in deity, including so-called Judaism . . . If the Birch Society is not openly, avowedly, energetically pro-Christian, it will fail utterly in what it says its aims are. It cannot be pro-Christian and pro-Jewish at the same time."

Mr. Welch, in his book **THE NEUTRALIZERS**, tried to show that Castro was not Jewish. But it is interesting to note, that the **JEWISH TELEGRAPHIC AGENCY, THE JEWISH SENTINEL** on Jan. 5, 1959 wrote: "The rural forces comprising the cadre of the Castro army . . . were bearded like Biblical prophets and looked much like the Haganah of pre-independence Israel. There were Sephardic Jews from Santiago who proudly wore the Mezzuzah . . . Max Lesnick, whose father is Jewish, is leader of the Castro youth group."

When one of America's greatest columnists, Westbrook Pegler wrote a feature article for the **AMERICAN OPINION MAGAZINE**, of the JBS he made reference to Jewish intrigue and dropped innuendos that offended the Jews . . . Of course Pegler knew that it was the Jews who had him kicked out of a great newspaper syndicate. But Robert Welch, head of the J.B.S. wrote a letter of apology to the ADL; the letter was run in the ADL Bulletin, and Pegler was finished as an American Opinion writer and largely as an American columnist.

Some smart operators have seen the rapid decline of the American Republic as a means to "make a buck" fighting Communism. Like rats leaving a sinking ship, they have lived off the fear of the American people. They are like the Jerry Falwell's, the Jimmy Swaggart's and the Pat Robertson's who have seen a way to make a fabulous amount of money off Christians, by supporting the Israeli.

Unfortunately, there are many other organizations which are being used to take America down the path to national destruction, all cleverly being used by the internationalists and often funded by them from behind the scenes.

\* \* \* \* \*

I have painted a terrible picture of the calamity that is facing America. Some will ask: "What chance do we have in the face of these odds." Others will say: "They are too strong; there is nothing we can do now; it's too late!" I refuse to believe this.

To these, I refer back to past history. To a man named Hannibal. They said to him: "Hannibal, you can't get your war elephants through the mountain passes into Italy in the middle of the winter," but he did it anyway. They said to George Washington at Valley Forge: "George, there is no possible way that you can take your little 'rag tag' army of farmers and clerks, many of who are not even armed, and cross the river in the middle of the winter and fight the finest professional army in the world." But George got off his knees, where he had been praying in the snow at Valley Forge to lead his little army to a magnificent victory at Trenton.

Then I remember that terrible winter of 1951 in Korea, when the U.S. Marines were cut off at a place called the Chosen Reservoir. They were surrounded by the Chinese Reds, outnumbered 30 to one, the temperature was thirty below and they had little or no hope of getting out alive. But General "Chesty" Puller called his men together and told them: "Men, we have the enemy where we want them now, we can shoot in any direction." And they fought their way out, bringing their dead and wounded. This is the kind of spirit that has made America great; this is the kind of spirit that has kept America great, and this is the kind of spirit, that with the help of Almighty God, will bring America back to the place where God wants her to be.

But to do this, White Christian Americans will have to learn who they are and who the enemy is. Once they know they are the Chosen People of the Old Testament, and the International Jew is their enemy, they will be able to look at their responsibility before God. That of obeying His Law. Once they get this through their "thick" heads, they can then start doing things God's way, instead of trying so hard to "do their own thing." Then and only then will we reach the place where God wants us to be.

In 2 Chronicles 7:14, we find the formula for the survival of Christian America. Very few Christians want to follow it. It says very clearly: "If my people, which are called by my name (this could not possibly mean the Jews), will humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; **THEN WILL I HEAR FROM HEAVEN, AND WILL FORGIVE THEIR SIN, AND WILL HEAL THEIR LAND.**" (Emphasis mine.)

But first before we pray, we better get into a right relationship with the King. Many Christians seem to feel that they can reach God any time they want to. They believe they can live like the devil six days of the week, then become AlkaSeltzer Christians who go to church on Sunday and "fizz for an hour," and that's all that is required of them. (No wonder we have lost our power.) But the Bible clearly tells us that God does not even listen to the prayers of these people. Turn with me to Isaiah 59:1, 2 - "The arm of the Lord is not shortened that He cannot save; (He has not lost His strength) neither is His ear heavy that He cannot hear. (He has not lost His hearing) But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid His face from you **THAT HE WILL NOT HEAR.**" (Emphasis mine.)

There are some of our Identity preachers who tell their people that all that is necessary to get into the Kingdom is to be white and of the Israel race. This is a lie out of the pits of hell! This is why Jesus told Nicodemus, a good Israelite, in John 3:3, "Nicodemus, if you want to even see the kingdom of God, 'Ye **MUST BE BORN AGAIN!**' " How we hate that expression! But it is a good Biblical expression and one we better heed.

You can be an Israelite and never make it into the kingdom. There is a personal relationship you must have with the King. First you must come to Him with a contrite heart and ask His forgiveness for His laws which you have often knowingly broken. When you receive this forgiveness, and the Bible tells us that He will forgive (I John 1:9), then we need to pledge our "fealty" (Loyalty) to Him. "King, from now on, I am your man/woman, boy/girl. I will love you and serve you to the best of my ability and will be true to you, even to the death." When this happens, then you become a true "child of the King;" you can come to Him in prayer, and He has promised to **HEAL OUR LAND!**

As troubles multiply - and they will; I cannot paint a picture of a rosy immediate future for you, as much as I'd like to. I cannot in all honesty say that Jesus will come back and take you out of this

mess that you and I are responsible for, for He **WILL NOT!** But He has told us, Luke 21:28 - "When these things (the wars, famines, earthquakes, pestilence, persecution) begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for **YOUR REDEMPTION DRAWETH NIGH!**" Relief is in sight, my friends, if we are willing to accept it.

Why don't you get into a right relationship with the King right now and begin this all important process of bringing about His return?

**THE END**

## **SUGGESTED READING**

1 - **THE PROTOCOLS OF THE ELDERS OF ZION** by Victor Marsden - **CHRISTIAN EDUCATIONAL ASSN.**, 530 Chestnut, St., Union, NJ.

2 - **THE SATANIC COUNTERFEIT** (Explanation of the **PROTOCOLS** by Gen. Jack Mohr,)

3 - **THE JEWISH UTOPIA** - Higger, Lord Baltimore Press, Baltimore, MD.

4 - **THE RED PATTERN OF WORLD GOVERNMENT** - Butler -Sons of Liberty, P.O. Box 514, Newmarket, NJ.

5 - **THE ALIEN MENACE** - Lane - Boswell Printing Co. 10 Essex St., Strand, London England

6 - **FAR AND WIDE** - Reed - Jonothan Cape 30 Bedford Square, London, England

7 - **THE SECRET GOVERNMENT OF THE U S A** - Davison - Council on American Relations

8 - **AMERICA'S UNELECTED RULERS** - Courtney - P.O. Box 4254, New Orleans, LA.

9 - **THE POWER BEHIND THE GOVERNMENT** - Lasell - Liberty Publications, 520 Fifth Ave., New York, N.Y.

10 - **THE FRINGE ON TOP** - Evans - Forum Publications, 324 Newbury St., Boston, MA

11 - **CONSTITUTIONS BE DAMNED!** - Bruce - Forum Publications, 324 Newbury St., Boston, MA.

12 - **A RACIAL PROGRAM FOR THE TWENTIETH CENTURY** - Cohen - P.O. Box 27895, Los Angeles, CA.

13 - **THE RIDDLE OF THE JEWS' SUCCESS** - Roderich - National States Rights Party, P.O. Box 184, Augusta, GA.

14 - **THE WORLD HOAX** - Elmhurst - Jane's Book Shop, P.O. Box 783, Birmingham, AL.

15 - **BEHIND COMMUNISM** - Britton - P.O. Box 783, Birmingham, AL.

16 - **KNOW YOUR ENEMY** - Williams - P.O. Box 868, Santa Ana, CA.

17 - **KNOW YOUR ENEMY** - Jack Mohr

18 - **FACTS THAT WILL SAVE AMERICA** - Dilley - American Intelligence Research, 2703 E. Grand Ave., Des Moines, IA.

19 - **THE FINAL STORY OF PEARL HARBOR** - Adm. Theobald, P.O. Box 27895, Los Angeles, CA.

# **BEN FREEDMAN ON THE JEWS**

**(A speech given in New York to a military organization in 1974.  
It originally appeared in the LIBERTY BELL, Reedy, WV.)**

**"The ways of peace they know not; and there is no judgment justice) in their goings: they have made them crooked paths: whosoever goeth there in shall know no peace," (Isaiah 59:8)**

**". . . they please not God, and are contrary to all men," (1<sup>st</sup> Thessalonians 2:15).**

***The following is a speech which was given by Mr. Benjamin Freedman of New York before a military organization in Washington, D.C. It is presented here as it was originally delivered in 1974.***

Introduction by Col. Curtis B. Dall: Briefly, I will add a word or two about my old friend, Ben Freedman, I consider it an honor.

I was initially introduced to him as a sort of, well you meet a fellow, but I'm not so sure about him -he may be a sort of a Trojan Horse. Well, I said, let me make up my own mind. In the years that have followed, I make up my own mind I spent many happy evenings with him and his wife, Rose, who is not with us anymore. When Ben was over twenty-five -and, as I say, he comes from a very distinguished Jewish family in New York. When Ben moved over into the areas of Christianity with Rose, it took a great deal of courage. "Guts," is the name in the Marine Corps, for what it took. Ben has been ostracized by many of his friends for believing that this Country had objectives and ideals that did not appear in the minds of some of our alien citizens.

So, it is with great respect and honor, I say, this gentleman is a world scholar in the areas which he will touch upon. It is my great pleasure, as a member of this fine military organization, to present the honorable Benjamin Freedman, of New York.

Mr. Benjamin Freedman: "I am very honored to be here. I don't know how to start to thank Col. Dali for making it possible for me to address you. But I hope that things work out so that you will feel grateful to him. And if you will try to make a little use of the information I can give you, you may be very helpful in saving this country from the fate which has befallen Great Britain and, maybe the Soviet Union (Czarist Russia). We are in a very serious state at the present time. I've just returned, within the last four weeks, from an extended trip in what is known as The Middle East. I am very friendly with the heads of the government, the rulers who know me for 25-30 years, who talk to me and treat me, as a brother. I stay with them at their homes, and we call each other by our first names.

Now, all I can tell you is that what I am going to tell you may not make you feel any more comfortable. But the less comfortable you are after hearing me, the more chance you will exert whatever influence you can to save this country from a fate it doesn't deserve. After the men I see here get to know their records, what they have done to pull us out of the ditch, once, maybe twice, I don't think it's fair to these men to see us now, dragged down into the sewer of history - which is where we are bound to go, if things deteriorate - that really is not the word, - if things degenerate at a more rapid pace than they have been degenerating the last ten or fifteen years.

Now, before I make this talk, I would like to call your attention to one thing. I am going to use a word, you hear the word, you read the word, and you use the word, Jew, as though it is something that could be weighed and felt, has a background. I'm going to use that word, although I never use it in my own personal affairs or in my private life. Now, I want to explain that Dr. Samuel Johnson wrote the first English Dictionary in 1797. That's only a few years from 1800, which isn't so very long ago! It consists of two thick volumes. And it has possibly every word that was then used in the

English language. I have shown that to many important people in all walks of life, and they were amazed, because when I told them what I am going to tell you now, they didn't believe me. So I acquired these two books - cost a little money. They're first editions, rare!

In that book, in those two volumes, the first English dictionary ever published by Dr. Samuel Johnson, (about whom, many of you know) the word, Jew, does not appear! The word, Jew, does not appear! That word was coined, forced on you, stuffed down your throats by control of all the media by the people who are interested in leading you to slaughter. The word, Jew, did not appear. They say Shakespeare used it. They cite all the people who used it. It did not exist. I don't want to go into that, now. I don't want to give you a discourse in philology. We have something more important. But I am going to talk about that word, use it; but I want you to know that I never accepted it, and more than, let's say, the people who refer to artificial silk. Well, artificial silk has certain handicaps. I imported it, when it first came out. It was made in Germany, and it was called artificial silk. And it had a repercussion. People didn't like to buy something that was artificial anything. So the manufacturers got together and they awarded \$25,000 as a prize to anyone who could get up a good word to use instead of the word artificial silk. That prize was won by somebody who coined the word, "rayon." Today, people talk about rayon as though it existed from the beginning of the world, as though it always existed. "Rayon" is a modern word and the man who coined it was paid \$25,000.

The word, "Jew," was coined for a purpose by the people who got us into two wars, who laid a trap to get us into a third one, and who have practically taken over the control of the world, especially the control of this country according to Senator Fulbright and others. So it's about time that you learned the basics and did something about it. I am certain that, unless something is done to change the thinking of the 200,000,000 U.S.A. Christians, that this country is headed for disaster! There are 200,000,000 Christians in this country who have been brain-washed, from morning to night, by radio, press, television, motion pictures, every media - the mass information has been used to deceive you into believing things that they knew were deliberate lies and part of their scheme to brainwash you. One of them is the word, Jew!

Now, in the Middle East, you know the situation. The United States has been supplying, since the end of World War II, 32 billion dollars of the taxpayer's money. 95% of that 32 billion dollars was used by the Congress of the United States, after you paid that money into the Treasury, to make the United States the accomplice, the ally, of thieves and murderers; to aid and abet them to hold on to their stolen loot -territory that they acquired by invading Palestine and driving the indigenous population out of the country that they had inhabited for 2,000 years!

Now you were taught by the Christians; you are taught by your ministers, by your priests, (and Dr. Ellson, here, God bless him, knows how I've been fighting, and he did as much as he could, over the years, to make it possible for me to succeed) . . . You have been told that it is your Christian duty to help repatriate God's Chosen People to their promised land. You have been told that by every media of mass information, including the pulpit, including every other means by which they can shape your thinking: "That it is your Christian duty to help repatriate God's Chosen People to their promised land."

Now, I'll tell you what a lie that is! I can cite the sources here that I've consulted, maybe 234 official documents, maps, books, and other records, but the best is one that I found in the last few years, The Encyclopedia Britannica, the 1911 Edition, Volume 15, three pages, define the word "Khazar." Three pages! Now, that book was published in 1911, in London, and it probably took twenty-five years (whoever compiled that information) to accumulate it. It's the research of many people. Many of the sources of information are mentioned at the end of the article. But you will find that the Khazars were an Asian nation; they were a Mongoloid, Turko-Finn tribal nation in Asia. And they had so much trouble with the other nations there, who finally succeeded in driving them out of Asia, across the border, into what is known today as Russia, in the area of the Ukraine. They found, there, a lot of peaceful agricultural people, mostly Slavic, and they conquered them. They did the same

thing then as they are still doing in the Middle East! They took them, for no reason at all, except the people weren't trained to fight! They established there, the Khazar Kingdom.

Now, those three pages in that Encyclopedia Britannica, Vol. 15, the 1911 Edition tells you who they are, how war-like, how savage, how barbarian they are, and that they succeeded in sweeping across Europe to the gates of Paris, and to Finland. They controlled all Europe - these Mongols known as Khazars! They did that from maybe the fourth century to the ninth century. And they were the most brutal people. They enslaved these people and exacted tribute from them, while holding them under their control - practically all Europe. Until in the 8th century, a man by the name of Rurik, a Vengian, who came from across the water, from what is known today as Sweden, - he organized these people. They were living as people interested in agriculture. They didn't want any politics, they didn't want nations or governments. But he saw what they were subject to, this treatment by their Khazar conquerors. And he organized the principality of Rokh, which became the Russian Empire. He organized them, and started to drive these Khazars back. And he finally succeeded to where they came into Europe for the first time, in the area of the Ukraine, where they continued their Khazar Kingdom.

Now, they were Phallic Worshipers. Anyone who doesn't know what Phallic worship means, I am not going to go into detail, but they were Phallic worshipers and they were so degenerate that when the king, their ruler, heard that there were such things as monotheistic forms of religious belief, (Christianity, Islam, Judaism) he sent for representatives of the three of them, and asked them to tell him the merits of their faith. And after listening to them, like a child would play "Eenie, Meenie, Minie, Mo" to pick out the one that they favored, he listened to the three of them, and said, "I'm going to become a Jew and adopt the religion known today as Judaism."

So, he compelled his entire nation, (which at the time had a population of maybe 18 or 20 million people, and extended to the heart of Europe), they had to become members of that religious belief. He sent to two Talmudic centers in the Holy Land, and he brought up religious leaders, (whether you call them rabbis, or what, it makes no difference). And he compelled the 4,000 nobles (they had a feudal system) to adopt that faith and it became the official faith. They built thousands of schools and so-called temples, or places of worship. That is how the people of Eastern Europe became what we know today as Jews.

I have with me, now, a circular that I received in the mail last week, the March of Dimes put it out with the assistance of the Rockefeller Foundation, and they recite the whole thing; because they have found, in recent years, that the Khazars are carriers of a disease that no other people in the world have. Here's the circular that they got out. It's called, "Kasak Disease." I have known about it for years. The New York News newspaper had a full page on it, called "The Jewish Disease." They explained the whole thing, so I went into it, investigated it, and gave a little money to one or two clinics that were trying to do something about it. The Eastern Europeans, of Khazar ancestry, known as Jews, are carriers of this Kasak disease. When one Khazar marries another Khazar: (I don't say so, Mt. Sinai Hospital, the Jewish Memorial Hospital, the Rockefeller Foundation, they've all done a lot of work on it. They published these figures and these statistics . . .) that one out of four children, when one Khazar marries another Khazar, or of that ancestry, that child can't live beyond three years. And the death that that child suffers is too miserable to describe to you. Out of the others, two of them become carriers, and one is clear.

Now I have maintained, after listening for twenty-six years to every meeting of the United Nations... (I attend, and I sit there, and I hear these representatives of the so-called State of Israel, talk) . . . I've been saying for many years, before I even knew about this, - they must be crazy! How can they say those things before the representatives of 131 other nations? How can they say that? Have they no shame? But, I found out they are suffering from this disease.

So then, to sit there, and tell the world, officially, in the United Nations, that they are God's Chosen People, and that it is the Christian's duty to repatriate them to their homeland, when they know who they are -

Now, those are the people that again went on the war-path, and they are now up to their old tricks and have been, because after this Russian Empire expanded, they conquered the Khazar Kingdom, and incorporated the people and the territory in the Russian Empire, and the so-called Jews in Russia, who were then the orthodox Jews, we'll call them, . . . Russia had become a Catholic country, under Vladimir the 3rd, in 986 . . . they couldn't get together on anything. Now, what happened? They have been at war ever since. And after the 11th century, when they were conquered, they pledged that they would never accept that conquest, that they would keep on organizing and revolting to again declare their independence and set up their Khazar Kingdom. That was in the 11th century! They have been fighting the Czarist regime, ever since, and I don't want to go into detail, but I can give you plenty on that subject, and no one can deny it, because I can give you chapter and verse of hundreds of books, maps that I've taken, had photostated, all over the world, in the public libraries and museums. Now, you have these people, organized, and all of a sudden, something developed. The last revolt that they started was in 1905. According to the Encyclopedia Britannica, under the word, Bolshevism, one of the five rules for their revolt was: Never start until the armies of the country are engaged otherwise. And in 1905, when Russia was at war with Japan, in the Far East, they started their last revolt, - and they were slapped down, like every other one since the 11th century.

That's where I come into the picture. - I wasn't alive in the 11th century, though! But, what I am trying to tell you, though, is that in 1905 they took this terrible licking, like, here.

So, we had a President in Washington, Mr. Taft, Mr. Jacob Schiff, of Kuhn, Loeb & Co., the bankers in New York who are the arm in the United States of the Rothschild International world wide plutocracy - Mr. Schiff, with two young men, went down to see Mr. Taft, and he said, "Mr. Taft, . . . (I am not telling you this out of my memory. I almost know this by heart, because the books are here, in the Congressional Library. The people who were in the room with President Taft, at that time, and President Taft were told by Jacob H. Schiff) . . . "We want you to cancel the Most Favored Nation Treaty with Czarist Russia, and we want you to recall our Ambassador." The President told them, "Mr. Schiff, things are not what you represent them to be. My ambassador tells me differently." So, Mr. Schiff told him, in so many words, "Is you is, or is you ain't - going to do it?" When the President said that he would not do it, Mr. Schiff said "We will put a political party and a president in Washington, to whom we can dictate what they should do."

Jacob Schiff came back to New York (He was at that time head of The American Jewish Committee), and in my father's home (I was a young man then), in the presence of many prominent men some of whom you've heard the names of, he retold the story and I looked at the books in the Public Library, Memoirs of men who were in the room at that time, names that are familiar to many people that are here. That is a -fact. Now, what happened?

They ganged up in New York, to get rid of Taft. I was a protege of Mr. Bernard Baruch - a name that I think you are all familiar with. His father was a doctor, Dr. Simon Baruch, who had brought me into the world, and Bernard Baruch was a visitor at our home all the time. He courted my sister; one of my sisters. So the stage was set to get rid of the Republican Party and the Republican President and put in their own party and their own President. But it was very difficult, because, after the Cleveland depression (President Cleveland was a Democrat, we had Free Trade) we had the worst depression ever seen anywhere. And that swept the Republican Party into power, because they advocated tariff, protective tariff to protect the working man against the cheap labor of Europe and to protect the infant industries, in the United States against foreign competition.

Mr. Schiff went down there and had this conversation, came back to New York and the stage was set. And I, as a young man, got into the act. What I am telling you now, I saw with my own eyes, heard with my own ears, but I make it brief. The stage was set: "How can we get rid of the Republican Party; how can we get rid of Taft" - and Mr. Baruch was picked out as the leg man. He was a smart man!

They set up the National Democratic Headquarters at 200 Fifth Avenue, which was the site of the

old Fifth Avenue Hotel, now an office building, and Mr. Henry Morgenthau, Sr., the old man, the father of the one you all know, was made chairman of the Finance Committee. I was made his confidential assistant in liaison with the Treasurer, who was Mr. Rollo Wells of St. Louis, - the Andrew Mellon of his time. And I was right in the middle! I saw everything that went on, because I handled all the books that had the cash contributions in them. Mr. Jacob Schiff and the Jews (use that word as I told you, with reservations) put up the money to launch this Party, and they looked around for a man to put up as President. To make a long story short, because the details aren't very interesting, they got Woodrow Wilson, a rascal who wasn't worth the powder to blow him to hell!

They got Woodrow Wilson, the man who had more ego than any man I have ever read about, they got him to head the Democratic Party. And they got into difficulties! Because the Democrats only got the Electoral votes in the South; where the people in agriculture wanted cheap goods from Europe. But the North wanted the Republicans. They found out they could not elect a President in the United States. So, I handled the money; I was the leg man, the errand boy (I was only a boy then.) They trotted Theodore Roosevelt out of the political "moth-balls" (He was then an editor of a magazine). They told him, "You are the indispensable man. You are the only man who can save the United States." And with his ego they formed the "Bull Moose Party" and Mr. Jacob H. Schiff and the Jews throughout the world - they got plenty of money from England - they formed the Bull Moose Party. And in that way they split the Republican vote between Roosevelt and Taft, and Mr. Wilson walked in with a minority of the popular vote - the lowest man, (and I knew the inside of his private life, which I don't want to go into here). But never was a lower rascal in the White House, and I've known plenty of them since that time!

Now, Mr. Wilson really didn't know enough to come in out of the rain! I cannot understand how he ever got there, except that in shuffling the cards, they had the goods on him, You find in politics, every time they pick a candidate, and put him out in front, they have the goods on him. You know he had been sleeping with the wife of the professor who lived next door to him at Princeton, whose name was Peck. And they used to call Wilson, at Princeton, "Peck's bad boy." When she got a divorce and moved to Washington, she married a man who had a son. And that son borrowed \$40,000 from the bank, without asking them. He didn't know how to pay it back, and the pressure on him was getting very, very hot. So this woman heard of Samuel Untermyer (of the big firm, Googenheim, Untermyer and Marshall) a prominent Democrat; and supplied much money to the party. She went to him with a big package of letters which I read (Wilson was a great letter writer. He knew the language; there's no doubt about it, Wilson knew his vocabulary, when it came to making love, anyway). So, they cooked this up and she got the idea of blackmailing him. She got Samuel Untermyer to go to see him, as a lawyer. He was a big contributor to the Party and he knew Wilson, and he went there. To make a long story short, Wilson didn't have the money; Untermyer provided it, and the boy paid the money back.

Now, Mr. Untermyer told President Wilson, "I'll advance that money if you will do one favor for me. The next opening on the Supreme Court, I want to name the man." He said, "We've never had a Jew on the Supreme Court I think there ought to be a Jew on the Supreme Court." So Wilson said, "It's a deal!" and they paid the \$40,000. When a vacancy appeared on the Supreme Court, Mr. Untermyer recommended Mr. Brandeis. Mr. Brandeis was the number one Zionist in the United States; the head of them all, and he became very friendly with Wilson. And when the war with Germany broke out, the war between England, France, Russia, and Germany and Austria, the United States had nothing to do with it. They all thought England, France and Russia would crush Germany in 60 days. Big headlines in all the papers. I was very active then, in politics, "Boys home by Christmas, Boys out of the trenches by Christmas," but when Christmas came, the war was getting hot!

The Germans had brought out the submarines, and the Irish gave them two bases on the coast of Ireland, and they were sinking everything that brought food and ammunition to England, which under International Law is correct. Now, when they saw that Great Britain was going to lose the war, the Jews were very much excited, because, up to that time, Germany was their best friend.

In 1822, Germany passed the Emancipation Edict which gave everybody in Germany equal rights; no religious discrimination. Up to that time, every country in Europe had quotas: 1%, 2%, 3% to become a doctor, a dentist, a lawyer, a banker, a schoolteacher, anything. Germany, in 1822 passed that Emancipation Edict and all the Jews across Europe rushed to Germany, because they could get an education. They could become doctors, lawyers, dentists, druggists. So, when I was in Germany, 50% of the pupils in German schools were Jews from all over Europe. They all ran to Germany. And they worshiped the Germans

Baline, a Jew, was the head of the Hamburg-American, North German-Lloyd lines. Even the private bankers, the Hohenzollerns, were Jews. The head of the German General Electric Company was a Jew. The biggest companies, - there was no discrimination at all, in Germany. And the Jews had a picnic there, but they were not the Khazars! They were so-called Jews that came into Western Europe with the Roman armies; that came from Judea when the Romans occupied Western Europe, and there were two houses of worship, one in Speyer, one in Lyons, little stone houses, in the second century, which was 600 years before the Khazars were converted. So the German Jews were just as much apart as the Arabs and the Khazars, today, in fact, there was a saying, I don't know if I can say it in this company, but when I lived in Germany, the Germans said about the Pollocks - (they called them "the Pollocks," the Eastern European Jews), "Where a Pollock pisses, grass will never grow." They hated them! They could never allow their children to marry. So, when Germany was winning the war, the Jews were very happy, because they didn't want Russia to come out the winner, with France and England, because they thought it would be tougher for the Jews in Russia. So, they were all pro-German. What happened? When the Germans trotted out the submarines, - England in August or September, I don't remember just which week, but General Haig, in London, warned the English, "We have less than two week's food supply for the whole nation of 55,000,000 people." The food and ammunition boats were sunk so quickly, they couldn't get food or ammunition.

So, England was offered a Peace Treaty by Germany. They were offered a Peace Treaty twice! It was on the desk of the British War Cabinet, ready to be signed. It needed only one signature. What happened? The Khazar Jews in New York, Washington, led by Brandeis, made this promise through Fleischman & Sockloff in London. They went to the British War Cabinet and they said, "You don't have to make peace - which is tantamount to surrender. We can show you how you can win the war, if, when you defeat Germany, and carve up the Ottoman Empire (or Turkey) you will give us Palestine. And they made that deal. It was all written. I don't say so; Other people don't say so. The Zionists, in the books that they have written, tell this whole story. How they got the promise of Palestine, by promising to use their influence to get U.S. into the war. That's how they are going to turn against the United States; the same way they turned against Germany; after everything Germany did for them, since 1822. They made the deal to bring the United States into the war, which meant certain defeat for Germany; which was triumphant, then, offering a peace that was tantamount to surrender.

So, when that offer was made, the Zionists in London went to the British War Cabinet, according to their own books, their own record, in the British Museum. I circulated thousands of copies of this 12 page memorandum by the man who negotiated it. When they were bombing London in 1945, he thought he'd die. And he typed this out, this true story, and gave it to the British Museum for posterity. That's available. Anyone can have a copy of it. I sent out thousands, - maybe ten thousands of them.

Now, the United States got into World War I. How did they get in? They didn't know how to get us in, because the Germans leaned backwards. They said, "We are going to do nothing on land, on the sea, or in the air, to provoke or justify a declaration of war by the United States, because we'll be licked! Now, we've won the war!" Which they had. The Russian armies were in retreat; in France, the army had revolted, and wouldn't fight. There was no more fight left in the allies. So, what happened?

They went to Great Britain; made this offer; Great Britain accepted it. Then the question came, How to get U.S. into the war? They couldn't get us in if the Germans didn't give us provocation or justification. So, what did they do? A message was sent to Washington, that the S.S. Sussex, a ferry from Dover to Calais, had been torpedoed in the Channel and 38 Americans lost their lives! I'm not going to string this out, because I've got a lot of other things to tell you!

On the basis of the torpedoing, and the loss of 38 lives of our citizens, Congress declared war against Germany. Now, after the 4,000,000 men that General Pershing had been drilling, were on their way over, some of them fighting in Europe - (a lot of you, here, went over, were fighting while this fighting was going on) a member of Parliament and others, who couldn't stand it any longer, they came out with the secret that the Sussex was not sunk and no Americans lives were lost. And we were in the war! Now that is how the Jews got us into World War I, and that started everything because Wilson was elected. We had a national debt of one billion dollars. And since then it has gone up - I think it's now 465 billion, after the wars we've been having, so that's how the Jews got us into World War I.

I knew Judge Samuel Rosen who was Mr. Roosevelt's mentor. They used to say that he didn't go to the water closet without consulting Judge Rosen. I was very friendly (here's somebody who will bear me out) - Now, when it came to World War II, we couldn't get into the war because the Germans said, "When the Americans came into World War I, look what happened to us!" So there was war in Europe again, Germany and European countries, and there was no way to get us into the war. And the pressure of the Jews here, in New York City, Washington, to get into that war was terrific! They didn't know how to do it. So, as Mr. Tanzell wrote in his "Back Door to War," (he was at Georgetown University, a professor of history) - I saw, in the Yale Library, the papers of the Secretary of Defense at that time - we were pushed into World War II by Mr. Roosevelt, through the back door! Germany would give us no justification or provocation. But the Jews, here, were putting pressure on Roosevelt, "We've got to get into that war! We can't let him do that to us!"

We had to make up our minds what to do, so the United States sent to Japan, and they said, "We can't sell you any more scrap steel or oil." Japan was fighting a war with China; Without scrap steel or oil, which they got altogether from the United States, they would have to withdraw from the war. So they sent nine different Ambassador here, trying to change Mr. Roosevelt's mind. He said, "No, we can't sell you any more, at all." So, at that time, Germany and Japan had a treaty; Any country that declared war on either one was instantly at war with both! So, Mr. Roosevelt figured, "We'll provoke a war with Japan." That's why he threatened them to cut off steel and oil. So they sent nine ambassadors here, and, finally, they couldn't take it much longer, so you know what happened at Pearl Harbor!

Now, Mr. Roosevelt figured, and it's in Mr. Stimson's diary, in his own handwriting, which is in the room at Yale Library containing all Mr. Henry L. Stimson's papers - he was the Secretary of Defense. He wrote in his diary important things that went on (in his own handwriting) and under November 25th, two weeks before Pearl Harbor, he wrote, "The President sent for us to come to the White House. I thought it was to discuss the war in Europe, but he told us that we had to be at war with Japan but he didn't want it to look as if we fired the first shot!" That is almost verbatim. Henry Stimson, the Secretary of Defense wrote that in his diary. That is how we got into the World War, because Roosevelt said, "We want to be at war with Japan, but we don't want it to look as though we fired the first shot"! So we got the first shot, alright, at Pearl Harbor! But, the only way we could be at war with Germany was to be at war with Japan. Then automatically, under their treaty, we were at war with Germany. That's how we got into World War II.

We are now on our way to World War III. The chances are it will be a nuclear war. There is that chance, and I've been fighting, (some time and money) so that the conditions would not be set for that. Now, what happened. The Chairman of Senate Foreign Relations Committee, Mr. Fulbright, stated on Sunday morning television program, which according to the advertising services has 28 million listeners; he said, in answer to a question about the Middle East, he said, "You cannot do

anything about the Middle East!" He said, "The Senate is controlled by the Jews; 90% of them have subverted the United States Senate, and you cannot do anything" - or words to that affect.

Now, the Chairman of the Foreign Relations Committee of the United States, throws in the sponge, says that 90% of the Senate are controlled by the Jews, meaning the Zionists. So, you may now expect the worst! The only way it can be averted, if it can be avoided, is to alert yourself to these facts. All these lies that you've been told, "That it's your Christian duty to help repatriate "God's Chosen People" to their "Promised Land," is a lot of hog wash. And we are going to be in another war unless you people and others like you wake up the 200,000,000 Christians in this country who have been so brainwashed that they don't know whether they are coming or going! They are running around in circles. All you hear is "Jesus was a Jew!" I've told you now that the word didn't exist when Dr. Johnson wrote the dictionary, and I've done all the research on it. It never existed! And then, again, there is the Father here, who will bear witness. Pontius Pilate wrote on the crucifix on which our Lord and Savior was to be crucified, "Jesu Nasareus Rex Iudorum" which, translated, anybody that has had one year of Latin, knows that means "Jesus, the Nazarene, the Leader of the Judeans." "Leader of the Judeans," the genitive plural and "Rex" comes from "Rego" - "To lead."

"Now, they were trying to "frame" our Lord and Savior, claiming that he was influencing the people not to pay taxes so that gold couldn't be shipped to Caesar. And that constituted rebellion. That's why the trial was held, and that's why Pontius Pilate put that up on the crucifix, "Leader of the Judeans" who were revolting against Rome. Now we all know everyone of you heard, hundreds of times, that at this trial, Jesus said, "Render unto Caesar that which is Caesar's, and unto God that which is God's." He was not advising the people to withhold taxes paid to Rome. So, you see, you, as representatives, and high representatives of the 200,000,000 Christians in the United States, have got to learn the facts.

As I was talking, here, to one of your erudite members, it's alright to be interested in baseball and basketball and football and golf, cross-word puzzles - I don't know how many hundreds of millions of hours a year was wasted by women doing crossword puzzles! It satisfies their ego to say, "Oh, Minnie, I got all but two words, yesterday!" And they compete with one another. They spend hours, buy dictionaries, and they don't know the first thing about the correct facts of existence. Now, we didn't ask to come into the world; neither did our children, but we owe them a debt. We owe a debt to these men who sacrificed their lives to save this country, so let's see what we can do.

"Thank You!" (End of Mr. Freedman's remarks).

**The End**

# Blueprint For The Anti-Christ

By Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

Introduction

Blueprint for the Anti-Christ

Formula for Survival

Scriptural Babylon

Nervous Nellies

## INTRODUCTION

Lt. Col. Jack Mohr is well known as an Evangelist and Lecturer throughout the United States. He has much experience in studying and speaking out against Communism and is a Baptist lay evangelist. For over 23 years he has lectured across the U.S. on the evils which seek to destroy not only our country, but the church of Jesus Christ as well. In the past two years, he has spoken in 500 communities covering more than 35 states and 3 foreign countries. He has spent 14 years outside the U.S. and traveled in 35 countries.

Lt. Col. Jack Mohr entered the Army as an enlisted man and went up through the ranks to commissioned status. He served in World War II and Korea.

While working with the Korean Military Advisory Group in South Korea, in 1948, an abortive military coup led by Communist elements from the North, attempted to take over the South Korean Army. Col. Mohr was captured, stood before a People's Court, was tortured and faced a Red firing squad. Making his escape with the help of a sympathetic Korean Sergeant, he made his way back to friendly forces and was on the 38th Parallel when the Korean War began. Jack Mohr was the first American wounded and the first to be decorated, receiving the Silver Star for action in the opening hours of that action. He was one of the most highly decorated veterans of that war, with twelve combat decorations and four commendations.

In 1953 he worked with returning American prisoners of war in Japan and as a result of his background with Communism, wrote the lesson plans and taught the first classes given to the Army in the Military Code of Conduct. He retired in 1964, with twenty-four years of duty.

Col. Mohr's first hand experience with brainwashing, as practiced by Communists, has led him to this conviction: "The key to withstanding mind control of any kind is a strong spiritual foundation grounded in a personal relationship with Jesus Christ. If young people will accept this faith, they can withstand anything which will be thrown at them and come out the victor."

## BLUEPRINT FOR THE ANTI-CHRIST

I want to read several Scriptures this morning. The first is found in Proverbs 14:34 - "Righteousness exhalteth a nation, but sin is a reproach to any people." Then in Chapter 25, verse 5, we read, "Take away the wicked from before the king and his throne shall be established in righteousness." Then one other verse in Isaiah 54:14 - "In righteousness shalt thou be established; thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear; and from terror, for it shall not come near thee."

When Andrew Jackson, the 17th President of the United States was buried in Greenville, Tennessee in 1875, they placed under his head a copy of the United States Constitution, and put in his hands

the King James Version of the Holy Bible. This was indicative of the spiritual heritage of America. The Constitution was based on the precepts of Holy Scripture.

Our country was born in adversity. During the terrible winter of 1777-78, when the Colonial troops were in retreat before the superior forces of the British and their Hessian mercenaries, all seemed lost. General George Washington knelt in the snow of Valley Forge to pray for guidance, and rose from his knees to lead a ragged, beaten mob of farmers and clerks to victory in the Battle of Trenton.

When the first Continental Congress met for the purpose of drawing up a Constitution, it appeared they would have to give up in their efforts due to dissension in their ranks. When it seemed their meeting was hopeless, Benjamin Franklin called the Continental Congress to prayer. They prayed to God for guidance, wisdom, and direction and from that Prayer Meeting in Philadelphia was born the United States of America, with its matchless "Bill of Rights."

America was born through the miraculous intervention of Almighty God, and I am convinced that only as America returns to Him, will we be spared the horrors of atheistic slavery under Communism, as the forces of anti-Christ triumph on every hand. We must return to the faith of our fathers, faith in the Bible as the Word of God. .. the faith which gave America birth.

Since the Continental Congress brought into being a free country, America has drifted far afield. We look at an America in 1974, which is sick with a terminal illness. America is suffering from the same symptoms other nations have had, and these nations, have already been carried off to the graveyard of history by the pall bearers of doom.

We have gone through a series of contrived crises. Since 1933, we have lived under a series of Presidentially-proclaimed crises. New Deals, recessions, World War II, the Cold War, the first "no-win" war in Korea, the Sputnik scare, the Cuban Crises, political assassinations, galloping crime in the streets, over 200 riots in major cities during the 1964-68 era, inflation, pollution scares, the second no-win war in Vietnam, economic crises, Phase I, II, III and IV, Watergate, the Mid-East Crises, and now the energy crises.

We have gone through a 40 years period, when America has been divided as never before, when all our principles, all our good things seem to have been shaken, or rooted up. We have seen our once great churches, which stood as "lighthouses" on the landscape of America, we have seen them disintegrate into "religious country clubs," that men joined to help their prestige in the community, while others have become mere "religious honky-tonks" replete with flashing psychedelic lights, religious rock and roll music and homosexual ministers. America has gone through a period of intense moral and spiritual decline, when even our Public Education system has turned against the principles of decency, and where children are taught to disrespect their parents as "old fogies" who don't know what is happening, and where Christian principles are "passe," something from the Dark Ages.

America's watchword has become: "You only go around once in life; so live with gusto. Eat, drink, and be merry, for tomorrow you may die. If it makes you feel good, or if the majority says it's ok, then it must be good. After all, the most important thing in life is to 'do your thing,'" whatever that may be!

We have seen America's strength abroad evaporate, as her spiritual strength at home has been deliberately destroyed. Over a hundred years ago, a French political philosopher by the name of Alexis de Tocqueville, visited America. When he returned home, he wrote to an American friend in the following words: "I came to America searching for her greatness. I looked in her commodious harbors and it was not there. I searched for it in her great cities and I could not find it. I looked in the incomparable fields of the mid-west, and it was not there. It was not until I looked into the churches of America, and listened as her pulpits flamed against unrighteousness, that I realized that America is great, because she is good; when she ceases to be good, she will cease to be great."

We have seen this principle in operation in the past fifty years, as America's strength at home and abroad, has gone down hill in the same ratio that her moral and spiritual strength has been eroded.

During this time of America's decline, we have seen a steady decrease in spirituality, while at the same time, corruption has been rampant, and crime has increased by leaps and bounds, until it is unsafe to walk the streets of many American cities after the sun has set.

America's youth, has turned away from God to a cynical, pseudo-intellectualism that places their intelligence above that of God, and which hides behind the feeble facade of Humanitarianism; a position where they sneer at the supernatural rebirth of salvation, while guiding their lives by the ancient art of the horoscope, witchcraft and Satan worship.

Our Federal Government has moved from being the "servant of the People," as envisioned by the Founding Fathers, into a Frankensteinian monster which threatens to devour our basic freedoms. We have seen America's courage and patriotism move from that of Patrick Henry, as he said: "Give me liberty or give me death!" to the maudlin cries of the National Council of Church leaders who say: "It's better to be Red than dead!" Where will it all end?

A recent report, indicated that only 5 percent of the American people are in church on any given Sunday morning and that less than 2 percent attend the evening services. Only 28 percent of the American people attend church on a more or less regular basis. This means that 78 percent of all Americans do not think enough about God, to even do Him the honor of attending His house. This indicates to me that America could now be classified as a "heathen nation."

There is a further shocking thing we must realize that is that God's blessing cannot, and will not come to a people which for the most part have turned their backs on Him. This in turn means that America is ripe for a terrible fall.

"This is impossible! America is too that!" look back into history, my Rome at the height of her glory see the barbarians sweep down on her pillage and burn. Look at mighty

You may say: strong to fall like skeptical friend. See then shudder, as you from the north to pillage and burn. Look at mighty Babylon and see the finger of God, as it writes on the king's wall in the midst of an orgy: "You have been weighed in the balances and have been found wanting!" Look at Assyria, at Egypt. Then remember this when a nation turns it's back on God, it is finished, no matter how powerful it's armed forces, how long range it's guided missiles, or how powerful it's warheads:

**"For heathen host which puts it's trust  
In reeking tube and iron shard;  
All valiant dust that builds on dust  
And guarding calls not Thee to guard.  
For frantic words, and foolish boast,  
Have mercy on Thy People, Lord!"**

It is a proven fact, that in sixty centuries of written history, there have been twenty-one great civilizations; nineteen of these have been destroyed from within, by moral and spiritual corruption. They destroyed themselves from within, long before the barbarians swarmed over the walls, or battered down the gates. America will be no different - without God!

People, wake up to one awful truth. If America falls, the light of freedom will go out all over the world. If the torch of liberty is snuffed out in America, then the whole world will languish in slavery, will be thrown into darkness.

This battle we see going on today, is not a battle between Republicans and Democrats. It is not even a political battle. It is not a battle between Communism and democracy. It is a battle in the spiritual realm. Paul recognized this, when he wrote in the sixth Chapter of Ephesians: "Put on the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles (trickery; propaganda) of the Devil.

For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places" (Eph. 6:11,12).

Our real foe in America is not Communism - it is not atheism - it is not liberalism! Our real enemy is spiritual wickedness in leadership, both political and religious, and among those citizens who put them into office and let them stay in power. We could convince every American to be anti-communist and they would still end in Hell. What good is it to save America from communism and have Americans go into something infinitely worse, the torture and eternal bondage of Satan? Only Jesus Christ, occupying the throne of individual hearts, will turn the tide of wickedness in America and bring God's promised blessing. America's main problem is a heart that is festering through the corruption of sin.

I believe fully, that God's answer to a sin-sick" America - God's message for this "Mess-Age," is in the power of the Gospel of Jesus Christ. I believe the Bible teaches that "born-again" Christians hold the key to the survival of this nation. I believe we have the only key which will change the course of destruction, will clean up the corruption which is belching forth like an erupting volcano and set America back on the path to safety and freedom. Legislation and education have their place in the scheme of things, but "regeneration" is the only hope in this tragic hour.

It frightens and saddens me, to see many knowledgeable men and women, folks who can see the dangers of the international Communist conspiracy and how it is destroying freedom throughout the world, yet whose eyes are spiritually blinded so that they cannot, or will not see how much more effective they would be with God on their side. Or possibly it would be more accurate to say: "With them on the side of God!"

The Gospel is the only power of this hour that will stand up. This is one time when Uncle Sam cannot allot a few billion dollars to some Bureau, or Government Office, and clean up the mess. We need to realize that Watergate is but the "tip of the iceberg" of what has been happening in America and that it isn't a job for politicians to clean up; it is a job which must be approached from a spiritual standpoint.

Thank God, the future of America is not in the hands of the Kennedy's, the Rockefellers, the McGovern's, or the Nixon's. America's future and the future of the entire world, is in the hands of those who love God and honor His Word. What we do with the message of Jesus Christ, will determine the destiny of this old sin-sick world, and will determine the survival of civilization.

There has never been a time in the history of America, when "good news" would be more welcome than in 1974. Pick up your daily newspaper, turn on the news on your TV set - there seems to be nothing but frightening, shocking news. Fighting in the Near East and the Far East; stock markets going down, down, down; suicide rates going up, up, up; crime on the increase; inflation on the constant rise; graft and corruption in political officers; "lukewarmness" and lack of concern in the church. Some wag has said: "If the 10 o'clock news is good, Americans go to sleep; when it is bad, they go to pieces!" How true! But Jesus predicted these days would come, when He said: "Men's hearts will fail them through fear" (Lk. 21:26), as they see these things come on the earth.

It is sad business when Christians fall into this "fearful category," for our Lord and Master has told us: "Be of good cheer, (in other words, don't be afraid) for I have overcome the world" (Jn. 16:33).

Herbert Philbrick, who became famous as a double-agent for the F.B.I. and who served for years in the Communist Party, told a Memphis news reporter a few years ago: "America has from ten to twelve years of freedom left." We know the Communist schedule for takeover of America has been set for July 4, 1976. They have never bothered to hide that.

But there have been few people in America who have been concerned enough to find out what is happening. Few Americans realize that most of the world's troubles are brought about through diabolical, well-calculated plans ... they don't just happen through some "process of evolution." Yet, when you try and warn Americans, ever "born.again" Christians, they get angry with you and seem

to think you are some kind of "nut" to be avoided at all costs. Even Christian folks can't seem to see God's timetable of prophecy as it unfolds on the world.

The ultimate end of this Satanic plot, is to bring all men into slavery. It is not a new plot, for Satan has been striving with "might and main" to accomplish this for centuries. But now, as his end draws closer and closer, we can expect him to work with increasing, diabolical energy to accomplish his task of destroying man - God's crowning handiwork.

An inkling of this plan, can be found in a curious document, which has caused a great furor in liberal and Communist circles. This document, titled: RULES FOR BRINGING ABOUT REVOLUTION! was purportedly seized in a raid on Communist headquarters, in Dusseldorf, Germany in 1918. Whether this document was actually seized from the Communists or not is beside the point, for we can see in it, a plan for Satanic operation in the United States, which is being meticulously followed, point by point.

Here are the points of this alleged document:

A: Corrupt the young. Get them away from religion. Get them interested in sex. Make them superficial, destroy their ruggedness.

B. - Get control of all means of publication and thereby:

1. - Get people's minds off their government by focusing their attention on athletics, sexy books and plays, and other trivialities.
2. - Divide the people into hostile groups by constantly harping on controversial matters of no importance.
3. - Destroy the people's faith in their natural leaders by holding these up to ridicule and contempt.
4. - Always preach true democracy, but seize power as fast and as ruthlessly as possible.
5. - By encouraging government extravagance, destroy it's credit, produce fear of inflation with rising prices and general discontent.
6. - Foment unnecessary strikes in vital industries, encourage civil disorders and foster a soft and lenient attitude on the part of government towards such disorders.
7. - By specious arguments cause the breakdown of the old moral virtues: honesty, sobriety, continence, faith in the pledged word, ruggedness.

C. - Cause registration of all firearms on some pretext, with a view of confiscating them and leaving the population helpless.

If you can't see how these plans have been carefully carried out, you are either extremely foolish, or blind. This campaign against God, has been carried out in all countries under Communist control. The State is supreme, and God can only exist, when He becomes subservient to the State. This same program is being vigorously pushed in the United States. So-called Christian leaders, have piously proclaimed that "God is dead!" This idea, in itself, is as foolish as a group of ants, organizing on a railroad track to prove there is no train. For man to say there is no God, or that He is dead, is sheer intellectual stupidity, for man's very existence proves there is a God.

In Psalm 14:1, the Bible tells us: "The fool hath said in his heart, there is no God." Notice that the "fool" does not believe "there is no God," but he sets out to try and make himself believe a lie -- that God does not exist. Atheists are not born that way. It is as natural as breathing, for a small child to believe in God. In order for a person to become an atheist, they must educate themselves into believing the "sheer stupidity" that God does not exist. The intellectual's trouble is not so much "head trouble," as it is "heart trouble." The intellectual knows that he is a sinner, but he doesn't want to admit it - so he sets out to prove to himself and any other fool who is willing to listen to him, that God does not exist. The only thing that can adequately deal with "intellectual heart trouble," is a good dose of the "old time religion," that will change his heart. This was what caused the Jewish intellectual, Paul, to say in Ephesians 4:18 - "Having the understanding darkened being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart."

Preachers these days, have often won popularity, not because of what they believe, but because of what they don't believe. They become famous by "bad-mouthing" the Bible; they become famous when they sneeringly state that Jesus was not really the Virgin born, Son of God. These "wolves in sheeps clothing," are puffing themselves up, into being something they really aren't, experts on what God thinks. They are the same one's that Peter blasted in 2 Peter 2:17, 18, when he said: "These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tempest ... For when they speak great swelling words of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh..."

These "intellectual idiots" are making headlines in the religious news, by advocating "free love," and "illicit sex." I had a first hand experience with one of these fellows in 1969. I had been asked to speak as part of a "teach-in" at a Catholic girl's college in Patterson, New Jersey. I was one of fourteen speakers and all you had to do to know that I was the only conservative, was to look at the others. I was the thirteenth speaker to address the young people that day and all during my talk, I was harassed by a tall, handsome young man, dressed in clerical garb, who was sitting on the front seat. He kept interrupting me, using some language I had never heard used by the clergy before. Finally, when I finished, he was introduced as the last speaker. He was Dr. David Hunter, Secretary General of the National Council of Churches, out of New York City. He began a rambling dissertation about the immorality of the war in Vietnam. After a few minutes I interrupted him, and turning to the audience I said: "For five hours today, I have listened to you young people say how you detest hypocrites, especially adult hypocrites. If this is true, why have you invited this one to speak to you?" And I pointed my finger at Dr. Hunter. Of course he was upset and wanted to know why I had called him a hypocrite. I pointed to the lapels of his suit. On one was a button that said: "Legalize pot!" On the other a button that stated: "Free Love!" I said: "No wonder this country is going to hell, when we can't even trust our religious leaders any more."

There is absolutely no doubt in my mind, that the modernism and liberalism we see being spouted from many American pulpits, has become the breeding grounds for atheism and Communism. We would have very few of these problems, if the Word of God were being preached in all it's strength and purity from our pulpits.

The second chain of slavery in the Communist/anti-Christ plan to destroy us is that of getting your people's minds off God and saturated with "sex."

Sex in recent years has become a "dirty word" to many. There is nothing wrong with "sex" in itself. It is one of the most wonderful gifts God has given to humanity. But America's idea of sex has been so distorted by Hollywood, the theater, television, and contemporary literature, until "sex" has become "unbridled lust," worse than anything practiced by the dumb animals.

A year or two ago, while engaged in an intensive lecture campaign on Sex Education in the Public School, I came across a statement during my research, made by one of America's outstanding educators, he said in essence: "Nations have the choice of either practicing sexual freedom, or sexual discipline. History proves, without the shadow of a doubt, that a nation cannot have both sexual freedom and great progress. A great nation becomes great by exercising sexual discipline." That's rather contradictory to what a lot of ministers and educators are telling our young folks these

days.

Not only has there been a deliberate attempt to pervert sex in America; but our youth have been given a "twisted view" of sex. America is doing exactly what was planned for her; falling into the Devil's trap, until like animals who come running at the master's whistle, we have been conditioned into doing evil, and another link has been forged into the chain which binds us to our evil master.

Point "B" in the Plans for Revolution, states that people's minds should be taken off government, focusing them instead on athletics, sexy books, plays and other trivial things. This is not a new approach to dictatorship, for it was used in turning Rome from a Republic to a complete dictatorship.

Now I have no argument with most sports. I'm a sports fan myself. I especially like football, baseball and fishing. But it appears to me that America has gone "overboard" on sports. Many of our great universities have built their schedules around sports instead of quality education. The stadiums can't be built big enough and fast enough, to take care of the swarms of folks who flock to see the games. Americans spend untold billions of dollars each year on sports and our athletes are among the highest paid strata of American society.

People will drive hundreds of miles, and sit outside in freezing rain and snow, on hard seats, paying premium prices to watch two groups of grown men, pound the daylights out of each other. They will sit there and freeze, or burn in the blistering sun, for three or four hours, yelling like idiots when their team does something they agree with. Yet, many of these same people would never bother to darken the doors of a church and when they do come, they demand air-conditioning, plush seats, and a "sugar-coated" sermonette that won't last longer than thirty minutes, no matter how important it may be. If the preacher goes over twelve o'clock on a Sunday morning, some of them will get up and leave, and there's no doubt they go home and have "roast preacher" for dinner that day.

Now I'm a "long-winded," old-fashioned preacher by many modern standards. My messages concern "earth-shaking," "life and death," issues, such as freedom, "here and now," and life and death for eternity. I can't say what needs to be said in twenty or thirty' minutes. So if the Holy Spirit leads me to preach for an hour, that's what you're going to get. I try and make my messages as interesting and inspirational as possible, so I hope the Lord will give you the grace to "stay with me" and not go to sleep or leave.

I want you to understand that I'm not preaching to listen to myself talk, or for my' own edification. If I was doing that, I'd listen to a tape at home, with my slippers on and my feet propped up on an ottoman.

Unfortunately, most folks these days want "cafetiere style" preaching, where they can pick out the things they like and discard anything that "gets too close home."

It's a shame, but most American's know more about TV, or sports, than they do about God's Word. There are any number of so-called Christian women, who can tell you every member of the cast on "Hospital Report," or "Edge of Darkness," but who think Dan and Bersheeba are husband and wife, like Sodom and Gomorrah! No wonder America is headed for hell in a handbasket. We've been putting our priority on the wrong things. Jesus once said: "Seek ye first the kingdom of God, and His righteousness: then all these (other) things shall be added unto you (Matt. 6:33). How true I've found that to be. What we need to realize, is the importance of giving things proper priority in our lives, "Putting first things first!"

The Bible clearly warns us in 2 Timothy 3:1A: "This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. For men shall be lovers ... of pleasure, more than lovers of God." Beloved, those days are here, right now! But Satan has blinded the minds of most church folks, so that we won't see and understand that this is all part of the plan to enslave us.

The "Peace and Liberty" newspaper (France's Communist paper) said: "One thing in America we

are afraid of. We are not afraid of your bombs, or your bullets, or your men. But we are afraid of the Gospel of Jesus Christ. But we really aren't afraid of it, because we are not afraid of the people who have it. We don't believe they will use it. We don't think they will soil their hands. We think they are too involved in their own selfish interests. We believe they are too intoxicated with pleasure and too bent on entertainment to take the time and effort to spread Christ's message."

What a stinging "slap in the face" for those of us who say we "love the Lord." It hurts even more, because I know it is true. There are millions of church members in America, who are Christian in name only. They don't want to "dirty their hands," or give up their "good times" to spread God's Word. And in the meantime, America is hurtling towards hell with a speed that makes the fastest jet plane look like a turtle by comparison.

Many church members think they are doing God a favor, if they show up and warm a pew for an hour each Sunday morning, and dump some silver in the offering plate, or mumble a prayer before they "stuff their face" at the table. Because the zeal of Communism has outstripped that of Christianity, they are winning a hundred converts for ever one we are winning to Jesus Christ.

"Life Magazine" said that the celebrated atheist, Madalyn Murray O'Hair, has five thousand people who send her a dollar each month to wage her war against God. She has quite a few in the hundred, five hundred category too. She made the statement: "I am living for the day when I can walk down the street of any American city and not see a trace of religion." Now I don't believe Mrs. O'Hair is a Communist, but she's playing right into their hands. Listen to the similarity of what she said, to a statement made by Gus Hall, Secretary of the American Communist Party and a man who ran for President during the 1972 election. "I will live to see the day when the last Congressman is strangled with the guts of the last preacher. Those Christians say they want blood in their religion, so we will give them all the blood they can stand. We will cut their children's throats and drag their bodies over the altars of their churches, and may the parents strangle in the blood of their own children." May I remind you apathetic Christians, that Mr. Hall is not a Russian, or a Chinese, he is an American, predicting what will happen to you, when Anti-Christ reigns, and everything you love and revere is destroyed.

I don't have time to go into the other aspects of the Revolutionary Plans, except to barely mention them. It should be apparent to any intelligent, observant American, that there have been many deliberately created problems in recent years in our Government. The solution has always first been suggested, then provided by the Federal Bureaucracy. As each solution has been provided, a new Government department or bureau has been set up; each one taking over more and more authority in the area formerly controlled by local government and the state.

Using these clever ruses, the Government, whether Republican or Democrat, has set class against class; labor against capital; rich against poor; the farmer against the city dweller. Each group blames the other for their problems and each has been led by the Federal bureaucracy into a Federal solution which has provided subsidies and regulations for the farmers; labor laws and regulation for labor; banking laws and regulation for Commerce, until the entire nation is now groaning under the oppressive yoke of a "Welfare State."

In Watergate, we can see the insidious plan to destroy our faith in the job of President, by holding Mr. Nixon up to ridicule and contempt. I hold no brief for Mr. Nixon, but I believe the vicious attack we see against him, is aimed at the job of President, rather than the individual.

We have had the word "democracy" crammed down our throats by schools, church and news media. May I point out to you, something that should be obvious. We are not a "democracy" in America, we are a Constitutional Republic and there is a great deal of difference in these two forms of government; but we have been "brainwashed" in "Liberal Detergent" until we believe the "Tommyrot" that is being spread around. (In case you don't know what "Liberal Detergent" is, it is a mind-washing solution made of an "ounce of truth dissolved in a gallon of hogwash.")

We can easily see the Government spending that is bankrupting us through the use of Keynesian

Economics. This is the idea that you can have prosperity by spending more than you earn. Any fifth grader with an allowance knows this is ridiculous. Because of this Socialistic spending program, we are on the edge of bad inflation, which will lead to depression and general unrest.

We have already mentioned the drive to break down the old moral virtues. We know that honesty in government is something from the past; that America is becoming a nation of alcoholics; that continence is a "thing of the past" for many; that the pledged word is scoffed at as "horse and buggy"; and that the ruggedness of America's youth is being challenged even through such innocent appearing things as fashions and music.

Of course, those of you who have followed national news, know of repeated attempts to register firearms and disarm the American people.

There is a vitally necessary stage of action for those of us who profess Christ. We must redouble and retriuple our efforts; we must re-concentrate our energies, gird up our loins for a terrible "no-quarter" battle against the forces of spiritual darkness. If we lose, we lose all!

You and I have not been commissioned to save America. We have not been commissioned to save souls and preserve freedom. Our job is to be Ambassadors for the Heavenly Kingdom of Jesus Christ. Now don't get excited -hold on a minute until I finish. I can see the "blood-pressure" of some of you rising already. We are not commissioned to save men. Men are saved under the wooing of the Holy Spirit, we are commissioned to take the "good news" of salvation to "all men" everywhere. Would to God we could understand that in witnessing, and taking a stand against evil (and Christ commissioned us to fight evil, every bit as much as He commissioned us to "preach the Gospel"), if we would realize that in doing what Christ commands us, we could save our freedom, maybe, just maybe, more of us would get on fire for Jesus Christ. The reason we are becoming pawns of the anti-Christ in America especially, is because we who call ourselves Christian, have failed in our commission to be "the salt of the earth." Jesus said: "If the salt has lost it's savor (it's ability to act as salt), it is good for nothing but the garbage heap."

The story is told about David Livingston, the Englishman who gave his life to preach the Gospel in Africa. When he died, a grateful England brought him home to be buried in Westminster Abbey. Thousands of people filed weeping past his casket. One grey haired man seemed to be weeping inconsolably. A stranger left the procession to place his hand on the old man's shoulder, "Why are you weeping?" he asked. "Dr. Livingston was a man of God, you need not worry about him." The old man lifted his tear stained face and spoke: "Mister, I'm not weeping for David! You see, he and I grew up together. We went to the same school. We were close friends. When we got out of school, I said, 'David, let's combine our talents, our money, and our energy and go into business together. Soon we'll be rich and respected and famous.' But he said, 'No, I'm going to Africa to tell the people about Jesus.' I pleaded with him, but to no avail, he just wouldn't listen. I stayed here. I made a lot of money. Now life's day is over for him and soon I will reach the end of my life. Today, at his funeral, I saw thousands of folks, weep as they passed his casket. All the world loves him. Now for the first time I realize I placed my emphasis on the wrong things; I placed my emphasis on the wrong world."

Tell me, my friend, are you making the same mistake? Tell me lady, what world are you living for? Are you interested in self, and pleasure, more than you are in God? Tell me business man, where have you placed your emphasis? Are you more interested in fame and fortune and power, than you are in the things of God? Tell me, young person, where have you placed your emphasis? Do you care more for pleasure, and fun, and excitement than you do God? Are you more interested in "doing your thing" than in living for Jesus? The Word of God tells us: "For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?" (Matt. 16:26).

Where are your priorities today? What will you say to God, when you stand before Him and He asks what you have done with your life?

The net of the anti-Christ is closing in on America. Listen to me, as you face eternity. Only one life to live only one life to give! You do only go around once in this life ... what will you do with it? Will you make it account for God?

There is only one Formula for Survival that America can use. It is found in 2nd Chronicles 7:14: "If my people, which are called by my name, will humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and WILL HEAL THEIR LAND!"

Look to your heart America, "let go and let God have His way with you!"

## **FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL**

*If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways: then will hear from heaven, and will forgive their sins, and will heal their land." - 2nd Chronicles 7:14*

The patient is sick and in extreme danger. Unless a cure is found, and that right soon, the patient is going to die. But the strange and alarming fact is this: the doctors who are in charge of the case have betrayed us. Seemingly, they are doing everything in their power to weaken the patient. They have allowed quacks to dictate medicine which has turned out to be harmful rather than good.

This patient is very dear to us. It is our own United States of America. The men we have put into office in the past forty years have allowed Fifth Column Communists to infiltrate our government and dictate the course of the nation. Their purpose is the ultimate destruction of our Constitutional Republic.

We are hopelessly in debt. We are being sold a morals code which stinks of death and hell, and which is promoted, as often as not, by the devil's own agents in so-called Christian pulpits.

In order to finance the demise of their sick patient, measures are being constantly passed in Congress which hasten her death. Citizen is being turned against citizen, race against race, to bring about the eventual enslavement of us all. The "loud-mouthed" liberals, with their high-sounding talk about "love," have very little love for the Negro, the Indian, or the Chicano, but are willing to use them, and drain them of their life's blood to bring about our nation's collapse.

From a weekly review of a highly respected British Intelligence source, came this warning on August 4, 1967: "The present urban guerrilla warfare in the United States is only in its opening phase. The tactics and strategy urged by Robert Williams, (now a respected professor at the University of Michigan) may be used full scale very shortly.

"The plan set forth for revolution is as follows: When massive violence comes, the U.S. will be a bedlam of confusion and violence. The factory workers will be afraid to report for work. They will be afraid to venture into the streets. The telephone and radio workers will be afraid to report to their jobs. All transportation will grind to a standstill. Stores will be destroyed and looted. Property will be damaged and expensive buildings will be reduced to ashes.

"Essential pipelines will be severed and blown up and all manner of sabotage will occur. Vint, ce and terror will spread like a 'fire-storm.'

"At all U.S. military bases around the world, local revolutionaries will side with Afro-GI's. Because of the vast areas covered, U.S. forces will be spread too thin for effective action. U.S. workers who are caught on their jobs will try and return home to protect their families. Necessary supplies will not be moved into the big urban centers and the economy will fall into a state of chaos.

"During the hours of the day, sporadic rioting will take place with massive sniping. Nights bring all-out warfare, organized fighting, and unlimited terror against Whitey and his forces."

Our destruction has been planned! Make no mistake about this our enemies have promised this for over fifty years!

But you may say: "This couldn't possibly happen here - not in the U.S.A.!"

But it is happening! A short while ago, I spoke in Cass Lake, Minnesota. We were harassed by goons from the American Indian Movement. All of them were outsiders, hired by our tax money through O. E. O., and had been sent into Cass Lake, not to help the local Indians, but to stir up trouble. They had not been invited by local Indian leaders; they were not wanted, for the most part, by local Indians on the reservation. The people of this community told me: "A year ago, when we saw racial trouble in the South and in the large urban areas, we sat back smugly and said, 'This will never happen to us, not in Cass Lake!' But it is here! ...less than a year after we thought we were safe, our families are afraid to go into our streets after dark."

Yes my friends, it can happen here ... open your eyes and you will see that it is happening! We are seeing the disintegration of the greatest nation this world has ever seen.

A few years ago, Nikita Khrushchev roared out at the United Nations: "We will bury you!" Most Americans looked on this outburst as the rantings of a paranoid and we met it with lightness and laughter. Our reaction in the United States was so naive, that according to the official Russian newspaper *Pravda*, when Khrushchev returned to Russia he said: "I went to the United States; I spit in their faces and they thought it was dew!"

But Khrushchev was speaking as the representative of a very powerful nation that is our avowed enemy: a nation which has promised for over half a century to destroy our American way of life. When Khrushchev passed from the scene, the animosity of the Communists did not lessen. Quite the contrary - not a year has passed, since then, but that their leaders have reiterated their plans to destroy us.

In 1949, a Russian named Dmitri Manualisky was head of the United Nations Security Council, he had been a well-known Russian educator: he made this statement, recorded in *Pravda*: "Communism and Capitalism cannot long exist side-by-side. We are not strong enough to destroy them (the United States) now. So we will begin by producing the greatest propaganda barrage of the century. There will be unheard of concessions for peace from our side. And the Capitalistic nations, stupid and decadent, will jump at the chance to be our friends; they will rejoice in their own self-destruction. When their guard is down, and they have gone to sleep, we will smash them with our clenched fist."

That threat was made over 25 years ago, and it has been re-made time after time.

This statement, the statement by Khrushchev, and many similar promises, have all but faded from the American mind under the present barrage of "peace" and "good-will" as our government climbs into bed with the worst bunch of murderers this old world has ever seen.

Now I'm not trying to be spectacular, but I am going to explore some interesting possibilities with you, as we study together some very important Bible prophecies. Then I will leave it up to you to decide whether or not Almighty God was speaking to America in these Scriptures.

Certainly, you will agree with me on this, nowhere in the Bible is the United States of America mentioned by name. But if you ask: "Is the U.S. in the framework of Bible prophecy?" then the answer would have to be an unqualified, "Yes!" We will look at a number of interesting Scriptures and compare them with facts we know about this country. From these prophecies, I will ask you as intelligent men and women, to make your own decision.

In Isaiah 14:26, we read: "This is the purpose which is purposed on the whole earth." Quite obviously the United States is part of "the whole earth."

In this same set of plans, God says, "And this is the hand that is stretched out upon *all nations*." Again, the U.S. must be included and God's hand, according to this prophecy, will be stretched out upon America.

"Though I make a full end of *all nations* whither I have scattered thee, yet will I not make a full end

of thee." God was speaking here to Israel. One day, Israel will be returned to a place of blessing and usefulness, while all other nations are scheduled to disappear.

In Micah 5:15, we read: "I will execute vengeance in anger and fury upon *all nations...*" There is no exception here that would eliminate the U.S. from this fate.

Those of us who are honest in our appraisal, realize that the U.S. is fast becoming spiritual decadent. Nowhere, is there a promise that would exclude America from God's wrath, when she disobeys His laws and flaunts them in His face.

The prophet Ezekiel, in chapter 39, verse 21 said: "*All nations shall see my judgment...*" There is no exception here! Again we see the all-inclusive adjective ALL. Nowhere can we find even a hint that America can escape the fearful consequences of forsaking God. If anything, God's wrath will fall more heavily upon America, for we have been blessed by God beyond all other nations.

Another prophet, Obadiah, tells us in verses 15 and 16: "For the day of the Lord is upon *all nations ...* and they shall be as though they had not been." This is a declarative statement with no indication of any exception.

In Haggai 2:22, another prophet tells us: "And I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the nations..." The context of this statement clearly proves that this prophecy was for the future. There can be no comfortable reason for us to believe that this will not happen soon.

One of the major prophets, Isaiah, in chapter 42:1 - and he was speaking here of Christ - said: "...I have put my spirit upon him; he shall bring judgment to *the nations...*" Again there is no indication of exceptions.

Then in Jeremiah 4:7 we read further: "The lion is come up from his thicket, and the destroyer of the nations is on his way..." This prophecy ties in, interestingly enough, with a statement made by the Apostle Peter several hundreds of years later, in 1st Peter 5:8, when he called the devil, "the adversary the devil, a roaring lion." Both these statements are expressions of prevailing lawlessness and rampant godlessness. According to many other prophecies, these conditions signal the soon return of our Lord to put down a world-wide rebellion against God. Christ will then "DESTROY THE NATIONS!"

For a last reference on this point, I ask you to look at an interesting verse in the 2nd Psalm: "Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing? ... He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh; the Lord shall have them in derision." The word "rage" means to be "tumultuous" and comes from the root word that suggests "commotion," "restlessness," "noise," and "trouble." In Young's Literal Translation of the Bible, this passage reads: "Why have the nations tumultuously assembled? And why do the people meditate vanity? The kings of the earth and the princes have been united together against Jehovah and His Messiah... He who sitteth in the heavens doth laugh, the Lord doth mock at them, and in His wrath shall He trouble them."

God knows the term "tumultuous" is an apt description for world conditions, especially here in the United States in this year of our Lord, 1973. When God asks these questions, it is not because He does not know the answers. He is saying in essence: "What do the nations expect to gain through tumultuous demonstrations, widespread commotion, lawlessness and noise?" Doesn't it seem unwise for us to exempt the United States from the consequences of these acts, when we have become the leader in world lawlessness? Are we better than other folks that we expect God to smile with benevolence on our godless acts, while He punishes other nations which have committed them? We are fools, if we think God would act with this injustice.

It seems rather unlikely, that God would pinpoint little nations such as Ethiopia, Libya, Egypt and Syria in His prophetic timetable and completely disregard the most powerful and wealthiest nation of all.

I believe one fatal mistake many American Christians have been making, is to disregard the

warnings God has given to the Gentile nations. We tend to shrug these off because America is not mentioned by name. This I believe is extremely dangerous. Too long American Christians have evaded the question of God's wrath. Too long, we have sat complacently and apathetically in our lovely church edifices, saying in effect: "There's nothing to worry about ... surely God would not allow these calamities to come to America!" What fools men become when Satan blinds their minds.

The destruction of America has been planned and at this late hour, there is only one hope. There is only one formula for survival available. It is 2nd Chronicles 7:14. This formula, from the Old Testament, 2nd Chronicles 7:14, is printed at the bottom of my stationery. This is what it says: "If my people, which are called by my name, [this could more accurately be translated, "that call on my name" I will humble themselves and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sins, and will HEAL THEIR LAND."

This promise is not made by the President of the United States; it is not made by the head of the United Nations. It is a promise from the mouth of God Himself, and will not be reneged upon if it becomes politically expedient.

The main responsibility for rescuing America from the edge of destruction, rests on the shoulders of those of us who claim the name "Christian." We will either accept this promise, and work on it - or we will perish as a nation!

We must realize right now, that our main enemy in America for the past fifty years has not been Communism. It has been Satan himself, aided and abetted by the host of evil spirit-beings he controls. He has been using Communism effectively to do his dirty work, just as he has used other conspiracies down through the ages of world history. Listen to the Apostle Paul as he expounds on this very subject. I am reading now from Ephesians 6, using the "Living Letter's Translation." "We are not fighting against people made of flesh and blood, but against persons without bodies - the evil kings of the unseen world, those mighty satanic beings and great influences who rule this world: and against huge numbers of wicked spirits in the spirit world."

From the beginning Satan has been our real enemy. Since the day when he "conned" Mother Eve in the Garden of Eden, into disobeying God, he has used evil forces such as Communism to control men and destroy God's handiwork. He knows that his time on this earth is limited; he knows that in the end God will triumph, so he takes out his hatred of God upon God's handiwork. This is why we must fight him and overcome him. We can only do this through God's help.

Neutrality has never had a place in the plans of Almighty God. A Christian who is a "neutralist," is an "apostate." God is always either "for" or "against." God speaks many places of being for the righteous and against the wicked. Jesus said to His own: "Go ...and lo I will be with you" (Matt. 28:19,20). Jehovah said: "I am against thee, O God, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal" (Ezk. 38:3).

It is a solemn and frightening thing, when we realize that the holy God of love, must express utter contempt for a nation. Listen, "Behold I am against thee, O thou most proud, saith the Lord ... I WILL VISIT THEE!" Jer. 50:31). The word "visit" used here means to bring judgment against. It indicates the end of divine patience and blessing. In Psalm 103:9, we read these awesome words: "He will not always chide (voice disapproval), neither will He keep His anger forever."

No nation - I repeat no nation - no matter how rich, or how powerful it has become, can protect itself when God's hand of judgment is turned against it. We have sixty centuries of written history to prove this, yet men are like the Greek philosopher Aristotle who said: "We have all history to prove this, yet men become blind as stone and deaf as mud." ALL NATIONS, will sooner or later be judged by God, for He has said: "I will make an end of *all nations*." (Jer 30:11).about.

## SPIRITUAL BABYLON

Now here is something in prophecy that is extremely interesting and something that American Christians should consider. In prophecy, there is one prominent, powerful, once God-blessed Gentile nation, that is singled out for devastating judgment, prior to all others. This nation is spiritually called "Babylon."

Many times, those of us who rest safely in the salvation which Christ has provided for all those who accept His full and effective sacrifice - many times, we pay little attention to the meaning of Divine indignation. The blinded unbeliever, seldom if ever entertains the possibility that God's anger will fall on him or his country.

I believe as we study together, that you will admit that the United States fits very neatly into the description made of spiritual Babylon. Listen to her fate as told in Jeremiah 50:25: "The Lord hath opened His armory, and hath brought forth the weapons of his indignation..."

This has a terrible connotation. It does not mean to draw upon a storehouse or stockpile of death dealing agents; it means literally to throw wide the doors - to open the dikes and let a destructive flood pour out upon the land. The term "weapons of his indignation" speaks of God's most destructive weapons. These will make Hiroshima and Nagasaki look like the fizzle of a tiny firecracker by comparison. This is not the vague dreams of a street seer, but the promises of Him whose Word cannot and will not be broken.

There is a strong indication in Scripture, that God's chosen people - Israel - will be taken out of that country before destruction is rained upon it, just as Lot was taken out of Sodom. Listen to Jeremiah 51:6: "Flee out of the midst of Babylon, and deliver every man his soul; be not cut off in her iniquity . . ."

When we see a vast exodus of Jews leaving this country, we can be sure the end of America is at hand. Please God, those of us who love Him and who have been saved by His precious blood, will not be here when this happens.

But let us explore some interesting, descriptive Scripture and see how it fits the United States; in fact, more than any other nation in the world's history. Let me enumerate a few of these descriptive phrases, then we will take time to discuss a few in more detail.

God's Word tells us that "Babylon" will be a country which will meet the following qualifications:

1. It will be the youngest of the great nations.
2. It will be a nation of great national wealth.
3. It will be a nation with great international prestige.
4. It will be a nation which has made amazing scientific achievements.
5. It will be a nation with great defenses.
6. It will be a nation which is involved in world affairs.
7. It will be a nation which has given more Foreign Aid than any other nation in world history.
8. It will be a nation which is blatantly covetous.
9. It will be a nation that eats better than the rest of the world.

10. It will be a nation where spiritual decadence has set in.

11. It will be a nation which has become egotistically blinded by its power and wealth.

Now let us look at specific Scriptures and examine them to see if they fit into what we know about the United States.

In Jeremiah 50:32, the Lord says: "A sword shall be upon . . . the mingled people that are in the midst of her."

Quite evidently, the nation God is talking about will be cosmopolitan by nature. The dictionary defines cosmopolitan as "composed of persons from all or many parts of the world." Ancient Babylon, while made up of people from many areas of the world, could not qualify in the same sense as the United States, for there were many areas of the world which were not included in the population of ancient Babylon - Northern Europe, many areas of Asia, and of course, the New World. There has only been one nation in world history that truly fits this category and that is the U.S. A., commonly known as the "melting pot" of the world.

In the Hebrew language, the word "mingled" means, "mixture," or "mongrel." This means of mixed parentage, of mixed origins, or formed from different language backgrounds. Even our coins bear the Latin inscription, "E pluribus unum!" (many in one). All of us come directly or indirectly from some other nation with the possible exception of a few thousands of native Indians.

There are other nations in the world that have mingled populations this is true. Canada for instance is made up of two great national groups, for the most part, English and French - they have two official, national languages. But in the United States, one of the requirements for U.S. citizenship is a "demonstrable knowledge of the English language."

Another interesting thing about this spiritual Babylon is that it will be the youngest of the great nations. Again in Jer. 50:12 we read: ". . . behold the hindermost of the nations, shall be a wilderness, a dry land, and a desert." This is possibly the most important verse we have examined thus far. The striking clue is the word "hindermost," which means "last" or "youngest." Most great nations of this world were "grey-beards" when the Republic of the United States of America was born in 1776. The references to this nation becoming a wilderness and a desert, could very well come about as the result of a nuclear war. Think about it!

In the past thirty years, America has made spectacular scientific strides. We have lived so fast and so lavishly, that history books of the past three decades read like fairy stories rather than as facts. It has been but a brief moment in time, from the creeping stage coach to the supersonic transport: it has been but a breath in history from the hardships of Plymouth Rock to the unbelievable comforts of contemporary luxury. It has been but the tick of the clock of history from the sundial to the electronic computer.

America became great because the grist mill of vision, patriotism, determination, untiring effort and decency, went hand-in-hand with belief in God and a national effort to follow His commandments. Under the blessings lavished on America through the benevolent hand of God, huge amounts of history were ground out in a minute segment of time.

This development is not hard to explain, for the answer sparkles with vision, courage and with the dauntlessness of those who through blood, tears and prayer, fashioned under God the greatest and most glorious nation of all times. They blended the cultures of the old world -the colors, the diversities, into a commodity we once proudly referred to as "Americanism." We worshiped and worked together; we played side by side; we donned the same uniform; we carried the same flag.

But this has been subtly changed, until today, we often see the idea of patriotism being taught in our public schools as being something immoral. Recently the State of Arizona passed a law which required High School students to have at least one semester of studies on the benefits of Free

Enterprise and our Constitutional form of government. The State Board of Education was shocked to find opposition to this course coming from younger teachers in the state system. Many of these were perfectly willing to teach Sex Education without morality; they were willing to teach the theory of evolution as fact; they were willing to use pornographic books as required reading in their English literature classes, but they balked at teaching the principles of Free Enterprise and Constitutional Government.

Why is this? One of the great Protestant scholars of this century was Dr. Arno Gabelein. In his book *Conflict of the Ages* written in 1932, he warned that Sensitivity Training would lead to the type of education we see creeping into America's school system. On pages 110 and 111, he makes these interesting but rather frightening predictions that we see happening today, forty years after his book was written.

"Joseph Stalin published last year [1931], a detailed plan for the destruction of America. Here are his suggestions:

"1. *RELIGION*. By philosophy, mysticism, and the development of liberal cults, we can further atheism and discredit all Christian creeds.

"2. *ETHICAL*. Corrupt morality by advocating promiscuity and advising High School and College students to practice the same; introduce companionable marriage ideas; advocate the liberalization of legal abortions; advance inter-racial marriages; destroy the family foundation; abolish inheritance.

"3. *AESTHETIC*. Cultivate only the ugly, futuristic and aberrant in art, the drama and music. Practice crude orientalism, modernism, and degenerate perversion.

"4. *SOCIOLOGICAL*. Display vulgar extravagance; promote and exaggerate all social and economic conditions that will lead to political corruption, unrest and suspicion and intensify all class warfare.

"5. *INDUSTRIAL AND FINANCIAL*. Create mistrust of the banks; destroy ideals in craftsmanship and pride in workmanship; set up, by a series of talks by professors of sociology and economy, the state monopoly of ownership.

"6. *POLITICAL*. Set up the idea of thinking 'internationalism,' so as to undermine national patriotism. Create suspicion and distrust wherever possible. Ridicule all patriotic effort and undermine all preparation for national defense. Carry out our set policy for world revolution, as laid down by Rykoff, who said: 'It is our duty to inculcate in the minds of all nations, the theory of international friendship, pacificism and disarmament. However, never for one moment must we relax our efforts to upbuild our military establishment.'

"Lenin once said: 'When a country is selected for attack, we must first set up before the youth of that land a mental barrage which will forever prohibit them from being molded into effective opposition to our armies. This can best be done through teaching of pacificism and non-resistance - particularly with the aid of professors and ministers of the gospel.'

We should all recognize that there are certain dissident elements in our land, which like disease germs in the human body, seek to ravish and destroy it. But we have overcome these elements in the past, until we have become so proud and boastful, that we say in our own strength: "These things will never happen here! We're safe!"

But these things can happen. And the "baby" nation described in prophecy, like a child that has been spoiled through lavish presents and no discipline, is going to be spanked. We have God's promise

for this!

To what Babylon of history could this description possibly apply? The Babylonian Empire was subdued by the Medes and Persians, but it did not become a desert, and the "hindermost" qualification certainly takes it out of the realm of antiquity.

Here is another interesting clue taken from Jer. 51:13, "O thou that dwellest upon many waters, abundant in treasure, thine end is come, and the measure of thy covetousness."

Look for a moment, if you will, at these words "abundant," and "treasures." Abundant is primarily a Bible word. It gives the picture of putting a bucket under a faucet, then turning on the water until it reaches the brim and over-flows. In other words, the water "abounds"; is more than enough to fill the vessel.

The word "treasure" as used here does not refer to valuable items, but to the storehouse that contains them. The Hebrew word *o-tsaur* used here, means a depository, a granary. It comes from the word *aw-tsar* which literally means "to lay up." It adds up to a fabulous amassing of fortunes. In other words, we can rightly assume here that God is speaking to a very wealthy nation.

It would be well for us to remember here that while the U.S. only comprises about 7% of the world's population, we are in possession of over one-half of it's wealth. We own 63% of the world's manufactured goods; 74% of the automobiles; 52% of the trucks; 56% of the telephones; 47% of the radios; 46% of the electric output, and in spite of what you may read in your newspapers, we have 53% of the world's known petroleum reserves.

Our Gross National Product rose from 234 billion, 769 million dollars in 1950, to over ONE TRILLION, 50 billion dollars in 1971. This is the most astronomical increase in wealth in the world's history.

These are fantastic figures but are filled with existing dangers. Jesus told us in Lk. 12:48, "For unto whomsoever much is given, of the same shall much be required." Although He was speaking to individuals, it is well for us to remember that it is individuals who make up nations.

Yes indeed, America has become a forgetful nation. We have become in the most part an ungrateful nation too. When a recent group of prisoners of war returned through an Army installation in the Philippines, a nurse in the hospital said: "I've never seen so many Americans in one group who bowed their heads and asked God's blessing before they ate." You see, to these men, God's blessings were very real, for they had been deprived of them for a long time.

But for the most part, America has become a land where men and women have forgotten God. I realize that many Americans still go to church on a more or less regular basis, but all too often, church has become sort of a "sooper-doooper" country club, where folks go because it enhances their status in the community; while other churches have become more like "religious night-clubs" replete with flashing psychedelic lights and religious rock 'n roll music. Oh how self-sufficient we have become. We have deified man's intellect and exhaled the creature above the Creator. As we pride ourselves on our accomplishments, we have builded a new intellectual "Tower of Babel," not only to reach into the heavens, but to "kick God off the throne of the universe, so man can rule supreme." "He that sits in the heavens shall laugh; he shall have them in derision."

As we split the atom, we have taken on ourselves credit for creating it. We have become so ego-centric, that many of us have parted company with God Almighty. We are so foolish, we believe we can pick out a path through the jungle of reason and arrive at a safe destination. This idea can best be described in the words of ultra-liberal Arthur Schlesinger, Jr. when he said: "We will create a heaven on earth, a goal accounted much more sensible by modern man than a heaven in heaven. Liberalism has dispensed with absurd Christian myths of sin and damnation, and now believe that the shortcomings of man might be redeemed, not by Jesus on the cross, but by a benevolent unfolding of history. Tolerance, free-inquiry, and technology, operating within the framework of human perfectability, will in the end create a heaven on earth." The Apostle Paul summed this up in

Romans 1:22, when he said: "Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools."

But God says, and this means even America, "Thine end is come [together with the measure of thy covetousness" (Jer. 51:13). Covetousness means an inordinate craving for material things. A nation that barter away her privileges and divine blessings, that trades off her "birthright" for a mess of stinking socialist pottage, always ceases to exist. This is an unalterable law of God.

Here is another interesting prophecy that fits in with the description of America. Though Babylon should mount up to the heaven . . . yet from me shall spoilers come unto her, saith the Lord" (Jer. 51:53). Who ever dreamed fifty years ago that the U.S. would be spending billions in an attempt to explore outer-space?

Again God speaks to mysterious Babylon in verse 55, "Because the Lord hath spoiled Babylon, and destroyed out of her the great voice . . ." This is a clear indication from the highest possible authority that this "end-time" nation will speak with a great deal of authority and prestige in the international councils of the world.

Since global communications and supersonic transportation came into vogue, more and more the U.S. has been the great "voice" in international affairs. We rush envoys to troubled areas at the "drop of a hat"; we even send our men to fight and die on foreign soil, as in Korea and Vietnam.

But the final articulation of the nation mentioned in prophecy will not be of a famous international political power that has swayed nations with the "hammer strokes" of her opinion; it will be the whimpering cries of a perishing people in deep distress, with none to help!

There are many other references in prophecy that fit America like a glove; we do not have the time in this message to explore them, so let me pick a few which I believe are important.

In the realm of Foreign Aid, we read in Rev. 18:3, the merchants of the earth waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies." Let me enlarge on this, since Foreign Aid is such a large part of our budget and effects each one of us.

The Lord revealed to John on the Island of Patmos that in the end-time the merchants of the earth would become rich through the voluptuous luxury and great generosity of a nation spiritually called Babylon. This word, "delicacies," comes from a Greek word that means "given to or spent in enjoyments of pleasure, luxury and sexual gratification." The term "waxed rich," indicates economic assistance to an unheard of degree. It is an insensible kind of generosity sometimes seen in a drunk, whose senses are so confused that he will give away his last dollar, wanting to treat everyone regardless of the number, or the cost, or his ability to pay the bill. Our Foreign Aid money, including interest, comes to more than \$10 billion each year, and we have to borrow money and pay interest on it in order to give it away.

This is one of the chief characteristics of this "end-time" nation which is destroyed. Listen to verse 9, "And the kings of the earth, [we could as well use the term, leaders] who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning."

Going back again to Jer. 50:38, "It is a land of graven images, and they are mad upon their idols." The expression "mad upon their idols," indicates a nation that has become so obsessed with her lusts, with her spiritual degeneracy and decadence, that she thinks of nothing else. In Colossians 3:5, we see where the word "idolatry" is equated with "covetousness."

Covetousness means always wanting more. This condition is undebatably true of America. We live sumptuously and always want more. In spite of all our financial and economic problems, America's poor live better than 75% of the rest of the world. Baseball players are making more than \$250,000 per year, for a few months of doing what used to be called sport. A 24 year old-girl makes \$165,000 on TV appearances; a 1-hour-per-week for nine months TV program costs \$34 million. All the while, people are in want in our own land and are starving in other countries. "Mad upon her idols" reveals an insane pressing for gratification of the lusts which destroy and produces conditions

which destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah. It has reached the point where religious leaders are telling their young people that sex before marriage is all right, if it is done in the spirit of love. They are telling our youth that there is no such thing as "sin," that there is no "black" or "white," only shades of grey and that anything is all right if it is socially acceptable, or if it makes you feel good. No wonder God is angry with us!

In Rev. 18:7 we read, "How much hath she glorified herself and lived deliciously." The emphasis on "glorify" goes back to historical Babylon and Genesis 11:4 where men said: "Let us make us a name!"

We may scoff at the idea, but just as in Jeremiah's time, it is the course of fleshly enjoyment and indifference towards God that leads to disaster. A well known educator recently said: "History proves that man cannot have sexual freedom and great attainments at the same time; they cannot have these for more than one generation and survive. For either a nation will have sexual freedom and destroy themselves, or they can have sexual discipline and be great." This is the course of history.

The people of Jeremiah's time would not believe God. Listen as the prophet says, "To whom shall I speak and give warning that they might hear? behold, their ear is uncircumcised, and they cannot hearken: behold the word of the Lord is unto them a reproach; they have no delight in it. Therefore am I full of fury; I am weary with holding it in: I will pour it out upon the children abroad, and upon the assembly of young men together; for even the husband with the wife shall be taken, the aged with him that is full of days. And their homes shall be turned unto others, with their fields and wives together: for I will stretch out my hand upon the inhabitants of the land, saith the Lord."

In Ezekiel 33:11, we hear Jehovah as He pleads with the people: "Turn ye, turn ye, for why will ye die?" In Jeremiah 7:3, "Amend your ways and your doings and I will cause you to dwell in the land." In Ezekiel 14:6, "Repent, and turn yourselves from your idols: and turn your faces from all your abominations." The reaction of these ancient people was the same as that of modern day America, one of stolid indifference and blatant rebellion . . . AND THEY PERISHED! Why do we think it will be different for modern America?

Look at history and see what happened. See them weeping beside the rivers of Babylon. See the 500,000 starved to death in Poland. See the 6 million tortured and killed under Hitler in the gas ovens of Dachau and Belsen. There are no tears of regret, no remorse so bitter, as the kind that could have been averted if man had glorified God instead of himself.

The phrase "living deliciously" means a sensual, intemperate, gluttonous kind in which everything is sublimated to physical desire. This type of thinking flourishes in a climate of prosperity - more so in America than in any other nation that has ever existed. Listen to Jeremiah again, 22:21, "I spake unto thee in thy prosperity; but thou saidest, I will not hear. This has been thy manner from thy youth, that thou obeydest not my voice."

Look at the cost of "high living" in America. In 1968, that was five years ago, Americans spent annually for food \$84 billion; for recreation \$21.5 billion; for illegal gambling \$47 billion; for tobacco, \$8 billion; for alcoholic beverages, \$11 billion; for pets \$3.5 billion; for dog food alone, \$210 million. Indeed America has been living deliciously.

The Scriptures clearly show - and this is borne out by history - that prosperity, pride and rejection of God, is the spawn of intemperance, incontinence and a moral ruthlessness that ultimately destroys society. It is an index of the apostasy of the times. Prosperity leads to self-sufficiency; self-sufficiency leads to spiritual decadence, and spiritual decadence leads to moral corruption. Finally the stench of it reaches to heaven itself. Listen to Rev. 18:5, "Her sins have reached unto heaven."

That which is against God is sin. It is as plain as all that. It may come under the guise of the "New Morality," or "Situation Ethics," but it is still sin, and it still destroys people and nations.

Our crime bill is running well over the \$20 billion level each year. It increased by 10.6% from 1969

to 1970, and by 143.9% in the decade of the 1960's. This is an almost unbearable load for the American people to carry and it comes from man's rejection of God.

We have become a nation of alcoholics and drug addicts. Over 9.5 million of our people are confirmed alcoholics and an estimated 11 million more are problem drinkers. Over half the fatal accidents on America's highways are due to drinking drivers - this is well over the worst casualty years in the Vietnam War. Yet our psychologists choose to call "alcoholism" a "disease." If this is true, it is the only disease in the history of mankind that is subsidized in our newspapers and magazines, on TV and on the billboards of our land, the only disease which has been made socially acceptable while killing thousands each year and ruining the lives of millions. What fools we Americans have become and a holy God says: "Her sins have reached unto heaven." When this happens, it indicates that His longsuffering, and His mercy are being taxed to the breaking point. America has reached the critical stage in her terminal illness.

One of the most disturbing things about all this, is that most Americans have become "egotistically blinded." Listen to the prophecy in Rev. 18:7, "For she hath said in her heart, I sit a queen . . . and shall see no sorrow."

Americans of our time have never felt the sting of war on our soil. While the great cities of Hiroshima, Berlin, London, Tokyo, Dresden and Hanoi have been bombed into heaps of smoking rubble, we have sat as a "queen" complacent in our strength. We are the greatest! We are the best! Surely, it can't happen to us! This thinking is similar in content to the Scripture when it says: "I shall see no sorrow."

It is interesting to note that an apostate atmosphere 'always dims spiritual vision. Few Americans are willing to take God's pronouncements at face value, even when they are proven to be true. George Santayana, the well known Harvard professor of history has said: "He who will not learn from the mistakes of history, is bound to repeat them." Certainly this has been the story of the United States.

American foresight has suffered a rapid decline in the past fifty years. It has gone downhill in the same ratio to which our moral and spiritual strength has declined in the past fifty years. This is all tied in with the growth of religious liberalism in our churches. We should be able to tell, merely by looking at history, that a country cannot last for long when its home life is being deliberately destroyed - often with religious sanction. When the influence of Christ's church ebbs, then we see a decline in legislative principles, we see governmental power become centralized, we see corruption in politics, lawlessness in the streets, deficit spending in Congress, loss of ideals among the populace, and an utter indifference to the value of human life - note the recent "liberalized abortion craze."

We hope for the best, while many of us espouse the worst. Many of us who dare to call ourselves Christian, sit back in our complacency and complain, but we will do nothing to stop the corruption. In Matthew 5:13, Christ spoke to His followers saying: "Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt has lost his savor (ability to act as salt), wherewith shall it be salted? it is therefore good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of man." What are the two main properties of salt? To flavor, and to halt corruption. New Testament churches in recent years, instead of halting corruption, has often added to it. When this happens, Jesus said that she becomes good for nothing but the "garbage heap." It would be well for professing Christians to remember the words of Edmund Burke, the great British statesman, when he said: "All that is necessary for evil to triumph is for good men to do nothing."

In America today, most of our citizens have left the dauntless devotion of Plymouth Rock for a daring departure from everything that is high and holy. The symptoms of decay are on every hand. Sin makes a nation sick. Our symptoms are the same as those observed in Israel over 2,700 years ago that caused the prophet Isaiah to say of her, ". . . the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint. From the sole of the foot even unto the head there is no soundness in it; but wounds, and

bruises, and putrefying sores" (Isa. 1:5,6).

It doesn't take a great deal of investigation to see that most of our present trouble, in line of militant demonstrations, is in line with the Communist master plan to disrupt and destroy our society. They have told us this often enough in the past fifty years. We better wake up and realize they mean business. Oh I know, better than most, how they camouflage those plans behind such things as "freedom of speech," and "freedom of the press," but they follow the same pattern just the same and they are all tied together with the same strings.

We need to recall that Israel in the midst of her jubilant but sinful orgies was warned by the prophet not to rejoice, "Rejoice not, O Israel, for joy . . . for thou hast gone a whoring from thy God . . ." (Hosea 9:1). Disaster for Israel seemed imminent and God's servant warned the people about it, and they utterly disregarded His warning and turned on Him most viciously.

This is the way of America today. You want to feel the contempt of American religious leaders today . . . Preach the message I bring to you. Because disaster hasn't struck America yet - the religious and political leaders seem to think it never will. They say, "Why look for disaster? Be positive in your thinking . . . never approach any problem from a negative viewpoint." So they approach sin in a positive manner and treat it as though it doesn't exist, while the danger to our country lurks ominously at the end of every wrong course they take.

If you have ever studied world history, you must agree that God often uses human instruments to execute judgment on nations. Prophecy is that phase of Bible revelation in which God blueprints the future and uses it to warn mankind of dangers that lurk beside the pathway of yet unwritten history. Listen to Jeremiah 50:9 as he speaks again about the mysterious Babylon: "For lo, I will raise and cause to come up against Babylon an assembly alliance] of great nations from the north country: they shall set themselves in array against her."

Now I know exactly what some of you are thinking. You are saying to yourself, "But things are much better now between us and the Communist nations. We have the SALT agreements to protect us and there is a rapport that has never existed before."

Yet even our own government acknowledges that the Soviet Union now has the capability to destroy us. We gave it to her. At least twelve times since 1918, the Soviet Union has been on the verge of economic collapse, and each time she was saved - not by another Communist country, but by her greatest enemy, the U.S. A. Doesn't it seem strange to you that we are spending \$70 billion each year on military expenditures, ostensibly to protect ourselves from the threat of Communism, while at the same time we are feeding the Communist countries and doing billions of dollars ~f trade with them, giving them the products they need to destroy us? On July 15, 1968, General Earl G. Wheeler, in an article in the *U. S. News & World Report* said: "The most dangerous threat to the U.S. is posed by the growing Soviet strategic nuclear forces." Since that time, Russia has been re-arming three times faster than the United States. Our research on new military weapons has almost come to a standstill since the days of Robert Strange McNamara, and powerful Senator J. William Fulbright would disarm us further.

We must not lose sight of the fact, that God is the agent that will bring judgment on this end-time nation, but that He will bring it through human means. Whether God uses Russia to destroy the U.S. or not is beside the point. What we need to remember now is that if the U.S. continues to disregard God and His laws, we will be destroyed. There can be no escape!

Notice further that God uses the term "nations," when He speaks about the military confederation that comes against Babylon. Could this possibly mean China and Russia? In spite of the growing rift between Russia and China, which is being played up through the news media, there are many indications that the two would stick together if it came to a nuclear war with a Capitalist country. There is little question that if the two of them came against the U.S., we would be destroyed.

Notice some of the characteristics of these nations in Jeremiah 50:42, "They are cruel, and will not

show mercy; their voice is like the roar of the sea." Like ancient Goliath, they are constantly issuing threats, constantly "rattling their rockets," against the United States.

As to the cruelty of these nations, we have had countless examples, and are learning more as our POW's come home from imprisonment in Vietnam. Torture with these people is an accepted norm; inhumanity is to be expected. For they have killed off at least 100 million of their own people in the past fifty years, not during time of war, but just to control them. Why in the name of God do we expect them to show mercy towards us?

The attack against Babylon will be a sneak attack. Look at Jeremiah 50:24, "O Babylon, thou wast not aware; thou art found and also caught." The phrase "thou art caught," indicates that the enemy breaks through her defenses. "Caught," spells the end.

Notice further in 51:32, "The passages are stopped . . . and the men of war [military leaders] are affrighted." The word "passages" could mean a sudden break-down in communications and the word "stopped," could very easily mean 'suddenly cut off.' Multiply the New York power failure of a few months ago on a nation-wide basis and see the panic that would ensue.

The Scripture further says that her military men would become afraid. This suggests an inward trembling, an alarm, as they realize they have no defense against the sudden attack. If a situation such as this developed, as the military panicked, so would the political leaders. Somewhere in the near future, this will happen to a great nation. Will it be the U.S.?

Notice further in 50:9, "Their arrows shall be as a mighty expert man: none shall return in vain." Could this refer to missiles, that like perfectly aimed arrows, will not miss their targets?

Here is the solemn declaration of God. This great nation will not merely be hurt by this all-out attack against her, but she will be utterly destroyed. Chapter 51, verse 8, "Babylon is suddenly fallen and destroyed." Does this seem utterly inconceivable to you that this might mean the U.S.? It will happen to some great nation, soon.

If we read the Word of God properly, we note 50:40, that the nation attacked will be left in a shambles, utterly desolate and that neighboring countries will also be wrecked.

The prophecy goes on to say that there will be a world-wide reaction to this attack. 50:46, "And the cry is heard among the nations." Again in Rev. 18:11, "The merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her." Can you actually convince yourself that the Bible is speaking of ancient Babylon? People are living today on the site of ancient Babylon, but the Bible prophecy says, Jer. 50:39-40, "Therefore the wild beasts of the desert with the wild beasts of the island shall dwell there, and the owls shall dwell therein: and it shall be no more inhabited *forever; neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation.*" This could not possibly be Babylon. Babylon was almost an inland country, she had very little sea coast, so it is hard to understand the phrase "islands." She has also had people living in this area since her disintegration. The country of ancient Babylon went up and down for almost 2,500 years, but never was she completely destroyed as in the Bible prophecy.

The destruction of this great nation takes place in one hour, which signifies in my mind, a nuclear attack. Listen to Rev. 18:10, 17, 19, "Alas, alas, that great city Babylon; that mighty city [nation], for in one hour is thy judgment come . . . For in one hour so great riches is come to nought . . . For in one hour is she made desolate." We have no choice but to accept this three times repeated "one hour," as being literal. This never happened to ancient Babylon.

If the wealthy, powerful, wicked, God-forsaking end-time nation spiritually called Babylon in prophecy, is in reality the United States, then possibly this is the answer to the often raised question of Daniel 11:40, "How can Russia, the king of the north, invade Israel without American intervention?" This would certainly happen if America ceased to exist. This is a horrible thought, but one we need to painstakingly consider.

It is natural for one to abhor the thought or suggestion of national disaster. The people of Jeremiah's time tossed him into prison when he forecast their destruction. Today in America, if you try and

warn the people, even the religious leaders claim that the preacher is suffering from a neurosis.

One does not prophesy doom for one's own country because you hate it, or want to see it destroyed, or because you are a "crepe hanger." General aversion to the facts furnishes no escape. Those folks in a peaceful valley in Pennsylvania in 1889, refused to listen to a man who warned that the dam had been weakened by spring rains, and when the Johnstown flood hit the valley, over 2,000 perished. We may not like to admit it, but those of us who are called Christian are to blame for the condition our country is in, for we have sat silently by, for the most part, while the enemy, with all the cunning of Satan, is destroying that which we say we love.

In all honesty we must say with renowned General William K. Garrison, "I do not know of a nation in modern times that deserves the judgment of a holy God as much as America. No other nation has been granted such physical blessings, such spiritual opportunities and such political freedom, yet it has become pagan in character."

The events of the future are most disturbing. The fierce classes of conflicting political ideologies, ruthless subversive tactics, the violent quest for world power, the uprisings of minorities - all combine with many other disconcerting factors to cloud the atmosphere. The picture is indeed a somber one.

An even more alarming way to put it is like this: "It is only a question of time, before a nation that follows in the footsteps of Sodom and Gomorrah, goes down under Divine judgment."

Lord Byron once said, "Civilization goes something like this. First comes freedom; then glory; then wealth; then vice; then corruption; then barbarianism; then collapse; and finally back to slavery." In over 60 centuries of written history, there have been 21 great civilizations - nineteen of them have been destroyed from within by moral and spiritual collapse. They died, long before the barbarians swarmed over their walls or battered down their gates. Why do we think America will be immune?

There is a growing obsession that is being promulgated by many religious groups, especially liberal groups such as the National Council of Churches, that finite man with his technological knowledge, his supersonic transportation and his instantaneous communication can bring about a utopia on earth. It is a grand scheme and one that appeals to unregenerate man. It is challenging and convincing. It calls for one world; one government; one church, but this bubble is about to burst.

The Bible tells us that when men begin to cry "Peace, peace, then sudden destruction cometh upon them..." Man has neither the foundation or the material to build such a glorious world. Paul Harvey has rightly said: "A society predicated on a false premise is pre-doomed."

Make no mistake, my friends, the great and pressing need of this hour is for individuals and our nation to get back to God - back to the deep, rich things which made this nation great; back to where man can find rest from the frustrations of life, where the heart can find confidence as we see foundations crumbling all about us.

It may well be the eleventh hour for America. But we need to remember that many a fight has been won in the last round. If you do not know God's plan for your personal salvation and your personal responsibility towards others, now is the time for you to recognize this and do something about it. Then with vigor, courage and honesty, you can get into the fight - the good fight of faith. Victory is not only preferable to defeat, it is also absolutely possible under God and He has promised us this if we will follow His bidding.

If this nation will turn to God and honor His Word, there would be no question of her future. But if present trends continue; she may very well be the end-time nation we have spoken about today that is judged in prophecy.

Our nation is in desperate need of help and only God can give us the aid we need. We must use the only formula available for our survival, 2 CH-7-14. "If my people, which are called by my name, will humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways: then will I hear from heaven and will forgive their sins, and *will heal their land!*" This is the only formula for

survival!

In this dark hour of unprecedented peril, we must come clean for God. We must preach the "whole counsel of God" whether men like it or not, if we are to expect God to fulfill His end of the bargain and *heal*"Pro land!

Always, when God delivers, there has been someone, usually many, who have been praying and working through faith to bring it about. Notice that prayer in itself is not enough. If we are to rejoice in victory, then we must first humble ourselves before God, and seek His face, as we turn from every known sin.

This message has been primarily given to those of you who claim the name of Christ. But if you are not a "blood bought" child of God, you likewise have a tremendous responsibility as an American, in seeing that this nation is saved from those who threaten to "bury us"! First of all, you need to recognize yourself as a sinner, doomed before a righteous God, for the Bible tells us that "all have sinned and come short of the glory of God" (Rom. 3:23). Then you need to realize that God in His love for you, as an individual, has made a way of escape possible for you, through the death of His Son Jesus Christ, who died in your place, almost 2,000 years ago. Then you need to ask God for forgiveness, and to accept the plan He has for your life . . . to accept His Son Jesus as the Lord and Master of your life.

When you have done this, then you can know, without the shadow of a doubt, that you are an adopted child of God. You can know without the shadow of a doubt, that God will hear your prayer, when you pray for the salvation of America. You can work for the salvation of this nation, knowing full well, that if America returns to God, she will be saved and will not have to endure the fate of spiritual Babylon. This my friends is the only *FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL!*

## "NERVOUS NELLIES"

*SCRIPTURE: - John 3:1-21*

*TEXT: - John 3:17, 18*

Most of us have heard folks called "Nervous Nellies." There are millions of them in this hectic Twentieth Century world of ours. Someone once said: "If the ten o'clock news is good folks go to sleep; if it is bad they go to pieces."

Often older folks become nervous when they see all the changes which are taking place in the world and wonder if they can change their thinking to keep up with the times.

Christians are being bombarded daily with the need for change. The Bible is out-of-date, we are told - often by religious leaders - it needs to be updated to meet the needs of Twentieth Century man. Liberal theologians, with a raft of letters behind their name, make a point of setting our Christian thinking straight, by "pooh-poohing" ideas which have stood the ravages of centuries.

It would be well for us to remember, that the degrees behind a man's name can often be misleading. The D.D. behind a theologians name can just as well stand for "Dumb Dog" as for Doctor of Divinity. In Isaiah 56:10, 11, we read these rather interesting words: "His watchmen are blind, they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; sleeping dogs, lying down, loving to slumber. Yea, they are greedy dogs which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand: they look to their own way, everyone for his gain.

A literal translation of these words might well be: "They are dumb dogs who don't have the courage to bark; they sleep and close their eyes to evil for fear of disturbing their congregation, and they look for things which will bring them the most in material wealth and popularity."

Eminent theologians, like Dr. Joseph Fletcher of Cambridge University and father of Situation Ethics, tells our gullible youth: "Do anything that makes you feel good, for there are no absolutes of right and wrong; it all depends on the situation. We should rewrite the Ten Commandments so they read: Thou shalt not steal - ordinarily; thou shalt not kill - ordinarily; thou shalt not commit adultery -ordinarily. But if you love your neighbors wife enough, then the law of love supersedes the divine law of the Bible."

It is no wonder, that with these pressures falling on our youth, we find a vast increase in mental problems over the last decade, along with a noticeable increase in the suicide rate of college age youth.

Just as an aside here, in 1971, the suicide rate among psychologists and psychiatrists, was four times greater than that of the rest of the nation. These are the fellows who are supposed to tell us what is wrong and help us to solve our mental problems.

Psychiatry has always found the question of "mind change" to be perplexing. But in Christian psycho-therapy, it goes beyond the perplexing to become pathetic. Because the question almost always comes from someone who is unregenerate. In other words, one who has never been saved. This does not mean that they are not church members, and they may even bear the title of "Christian," but they have never been saved and have reached the point where they no longer derive satisfaction from "the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life" (1 John 2:16).

This is the same age-old question the wealthy, influential Nicodemus asked of Jesus in John, chapter three: "How can a man change when he is old?" The Master answered Him by saying: "That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit" (verse 6). In the light of his fleshly nature, this rich, important, educated man could not understand the things of the Spirit, because "they are spiritually discerned." "But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God; for they are foolishness unto him" (1 Corinthians 2:14).

The natural, unregenerate, unsaved man or woman cannot change their thinking, because they are unspiritual. Unsaved people can think only of self. Oh I realize that many of these people fit into the "bleeding heart" category of mankind. They are busy, busy, busy all the time, trying to do good - to help the needy and unfortunate, but all too often, in their ignorance, they are helping the minions of Satan. The highway of the natural man is strewn with the neurotic wrecks of those who cannot change their thinking by their own power. And, here is something to remember, the fleshly nature of man cannot find peace through the lust of the flesh.

Oh if only our young people could truly understand this. How much heartache, and frustration could be avoided; how much pain could be spared; how many hearts remain unbroken.

A well known educator recently said: In their search for freedom, young people are losing that which they want worse than anything else; because they are becoming slaves of their own desires."

A Christian psychiatrist told me that at least 75% of the patients in our mental hospitals do not belong there. "The only one's who have a legitimate right to be in our mental institutions," he said, "are those who are there because of brain damage due to illness or accident. The others are there due to sin in their lives which they refuse to face and the psychologists tell us there is no such thing as sin." Doctors tell these folks: "There is nothing physically wrong with you. You are just nervous.

Enslavement of a person's mind is never sudden. It begins by subtle beguilement. It comes about, most often, through a process of "patient gradualism" so that the victim doesn't even really realize he is being enslaved. But the question is - "Can men and women tear themselves away from a lifetime habit pattern?" They have been in fellowship with Satan for so long, they have learned to depend on him and his worldly pleasures and achievements for satisfaction. This is one of the reasons it is so vitally necessary for us to reach young people for Christ - before they have become deeply enmeshed in Satan's bonds. This is the reason young people respond more easily to the appeal of Christ. A seven-year-old, who understands that he is a sinner and who believes that Christ

died for him, can make a break with Satan much easier than a man or woman who has been Satan's slave for forty or fifty years.

A worldly business man, for example, has been bent on achieving success in a 'dog-eats-dog' world of fierce competition. He is out to accumulate as much of this world's earthly goods as possible. He is never satisfied with what he has. He has set a goal for himself and all thoughts and needs are centered on his ambition. He has no other ambition but his selfish ambition to become tops in his field. He lives in constant fear and anxiety that his business ventures might fail. He develops gastric disturbances which have no organic basis and his doctors tell him, "You must take time off and relax!"

So he tries a vacation, or a hospital rest - which only worries him more, because he is away from his first love -his business.

He tries psychiatry and this may give him temporary relief and a big doctor bill. He may be a member of a prestigious church - he joined because it helped his image in the business world. He may give generously to his church and to charity. His name may appear in the news as a philanthropist. He may be a member of the best country club and be an official in a prominent lodge. But these things do not help!

There is only one cure for this man. When he accepts Jesus Christ as the Savior and believes in the finished work of Christ on the cross of Calvary, then and only then will he have peace in his life. This is the same "peace" spoken of by the Apostle Paul in Philippians 4:7, when he said: "And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus."

This is the same "peace" Jesus spoke about in John 14:27 - "Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you; not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid." When this peace is in the soul then there is absence of fear, anxiety and worry.

Many psychiatric patients, like this business man, make a mental and physical recovery; but the vexation in their soul remains and comes boiling to the surface periodically, to torture the mind with doubts, anxieties, fears, and bodily tensions which cause actual physical pain.

Christ leads His sheep away from anxiety, fear and worry. Notice this promise in the Shepherd's Psalm (23rd). "Yea though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil; for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me." How wonderful to know, that as adopted son's and daughter's of the King of Kings, He has promised to protect and comfort us. I can vouch for the truth of those promises, through personal experience in my own life.

But Satan, that old devil, drives his slaves. He whips them constantly with fear and anxiety. Constant worry forces them to seek relief, so Satan offers countless diversions that make their appeal through the lust of the flesh - which by the way is no longer considered sin in the liberal terminology.

As a result, sodomy becomes homosexuality and is approved by the liberal "Christ rejecting" church; adultery becomes "free love"; the drunkard becomes the socially acceptable alcoholic who is suffering from a disease, and the murderer is temporarily insane, therefore not accountable for his crime. All these things result, so we are told, not from man's sin, but from the pressures of modern society and so society is to blame for all evil and man cannot be held accountable for anything he does.

As a result of this idiotic kind of thinking, a parent must not talk about sin to their child, for it may give them a guilt complex and this will disturb them. Recently a good friend of mine who runs a fine Christian school in South Carolina, had a third grade student removed from the school. The girls' mother was disturbed because one of the teachers had talked about hell, and her "little darling" was scared. How much better to have the child frightened by a very real danger, and miss that danger, rather than to shield her from it and someday have her spend eternity in hell.

Satan has been very successful in indoctrinating the world to believe that sin is no longer sin. He often uses apostates within the church, to ensnare those he wants to use for his nefarious purposes. In 2nd Timothy 4:3, 4, we read these interesting and true words: "For the time will come, when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; and they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables."

Then in chapter 3, verse 13 - "For evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving and being deceived." The Living Bible paraphrases it this way: "For there is going to come a time, when people won't listen to the truth, but will go around looking for teachers who will tell them just what they want to hear. They won't listen to what the Bible says, but will blithely follow their own misguided ideas." That time is here - NOW!

The devil, the "prince of the power of the air," is doing everything in his power to keep men and women, boys and girls, from raising their voices in a cry for deliverance. He comes to their aid with a new remedy for nerves and suggests diabolical diversions. These do not change the thought patterns - they merely divert the thoughts for a short time. They do not relieve the patient of torment or fear. Only God can do this for those who put their trust in Him. "He that feareth is not made perfect in love."

There it is! If you are constantly in fear - if you worry all the time, if anxieties drive you berserk - maybe you better look to your relationship with God, and find out if you were ever really "born-again." This isn't so, just because you have your name on some church roll, or because you were baptized sometime in the past, or because you are a member of a lodge, or because you live a good moral life. It goes much, much deeper than this.

People whose lives are anchored in things of this world can never be truly happy. The individual whose thoughts are centered on pleasing himself can never get away from anxiety and worry, for it becomes a vicious circle.

Today, Satan is battling with all his diabolical skill, using his gigantic psychological propaganda to prove to man that he has no soul and placing emphasis on the mind of man as the seat of all fear, anxiety, worry, maladjustment, and nervousness. Only a "born-again" Christian can understand this diabolical deception. It is a bold attempt on the part of the devil to wipe out all need for Christianity and force men to believe in his own power. Even when men and women express the desire to find God, Satan often tries to channel them into a bloodless religion, where psychology of the mind holds sway.

Over 150 years ago, a German philosopher by the name of Ludwig Feurbach promulgated this idea, when he said: "Man will finally be truly free, when he realizes there is no god of man, but man himself." This idea, took root in the diseased mind of a young radical called Karl Marx and became the foundation of the Communist philosophy of "dialectical materialism."

Let me quote to you from the Communist textbook on "Psychopolitics." (The art of controlling the thinking of an entire nation of people). This book is used in the Lenin School of Political Warfare, part of Lenin University in Moscow: "Man is an animal . . . Having no independent will of his own he can be easily controlled . . . The first thing to be degraded must be man himself. He must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must think of himself as an animal, capable only of animalistic reactions . . . He must no longer think of himself as being capable of spiritual nobility . . . He must be taught that the salvation of man is found only in his adjustment to his environment . . . As in many countries the church is the most ennobling influence, each and every branch and activity of the church, must, one way or the other be discredited. Religion must be made unfashionable by demonstrating through psychological indoctrination that the soul is non-existent, and that man is an animal."

Why do you suppose that "evolution" as fact, is being taught in all of our public schools? Even though it is scientifically known to be an unproved theory. Why have Bible teachings on morality been superceded by the new theology of "Situation Ethics?" Often these things are being taught by

"seducers" clothed in clerical garb.

Of course the unsaved individual cannot see either the folly or deception in this line of reasoning, because they do not believe or accept the Word of God, which says that "thoughts and intents," (Hebrews 4:12); "imagination," (Genesis 6:5); "meditation," (Psalm 19:14); and "deceit," (Acts 5:4) are conceived in a man's heart.

God has given to mankind the remedy for the soul's problems. If you have not accepted Jesus Christ as your Savior; then God invites you today, in fact right at this moment, to accept Him. Christ died on the cross, almost 2,000 years ago, to make an atonement for your lost soul. This may be contrary to what you have believed. But listen to me - you cannot be saved by moral rules you have made up yourself, or that some other human has made... no matter how prestigious he may be, even in the field of theology. God has given us life and we live on this earth according to His mercy. When He takes away the breath of life, we die and our soul goes to one of two places - either heaven, or hell. You may not want to accept this - but hell exists whether you want to believe in it or not. And those who refuse to believe Christ and His atoning work on Calvary, go to hell, to suffer, in literal, physical torment through the ages of eternity. They are punished, not because of the sin they have committed, but because God offered them a way of escape and they refused.

Look at our text again: "For God sent not His Son into the world to condemn the world, but that the world through Him might be saved. He that believeth on Him is not condemned, but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God."

Those who accept this salvation - freely offered by a God who loves you - will go to heaven to live with Him for eternity.

Some of you may say: "How will this keep me from being a 'Nervous Nelly?' " "How can this take away my worries?"

When you believe in Christ, God sends His Holy Spirit to dwell in you. He helps you understand the Bible. As you read His Word and begin to understand all the wonderful provisions He has made for His adopted children, you will begin to see how you can triumph over evil of all kinds.

When you overcome evil, then the influences of doubt, fear, anxiety and worry are dispelled by the power of God Himself.

When doubts return - and they do - you can turn aside from them by looking at the cross, where Christ overcame Satan and all his hosts that torment and oppress us.

Wouldn't you like to have this satisfaction right now?

You may say: "But how can I be sure? Listen to 1st John 5:13 (READ) 'These things have I written unto you, THAT YE MAY KNOW THAT YE HAVE ETERNAL LIFE!'"

**The End**

# Lavrenti P. Beria (1899-1953)

Beria headed Stalin's Commissariat for Internal Affairs (NKVD) and other Soviet intelligence and security organizations from 1938 until 1953 when his attempt to succeed Stalin failed and he was executed. In the book *Beria: Stalin's First Lieutenant*, his activities are described in gory detail. For example, Beria kept a special room adjacent to his office for the torturing and raping of small children.



Beria killed 4 times as many Christians as the number of Jews Hitler allegedly killed, yet in school we would never learn about him. And if we did learn about him, or other Jewish communist mass-murderers, the books would never mention that any of them were Jews. We **never** stop learning about what the "evil" Germans did to the poor harmless dears.

## The Jewish Holocaust against Gentiles

To learn more, contact:

**NATIONAL  ALLIANCE**

P.O. Box 90 • Hillsboro, WV 24946 • USA • 304-653-4600

[www.natvan.com](http://www.natvan.com) • [www.natall.com](http://www.natall.com)

**JEWISH-COMMUNIST  
BRAINWASHING  
TECHNIQUES**



---

**A SYNTHESIS OF THE  
JEWISH-COMMUNIST TEXTBOOK  
ON PSYCHOLPOLITICS**

---

**A NEW TRANSCRIPTION OF  
KENNETH GOFF'S CLASSIC  
BY  
ALEXI DROBYCHEV**

**Published by  
Bamboo Delight Company  
P.O. Box 2792,  
Saratoga, CA 95070**

**<http://www.bamboo-delight.com>**

# **PSYCHOPOLITICS**

**TOP  
SECRET**

# **Jewish-Communist Brainwashing Techniques**

---

## **A Synthesis of the Jewish-Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics**

---

### **PSYCHOPOLITICS**

-- the art and science of asserting and maintaining dominion over the thoughts and loyalties of individuals, officers, bureaus, and masses; and the effecting of the conquest of enemy nations through “mental healing.”

---

Preface by

Alexi Drobychev (M.A., English Literature)

Kenneth Goff did an excellent job of condensing into such a small booklet the much larger work entitled, “The Communist Manual of Instructions of Psychopolitical Warfare”. He was able to gather all of the ideas and stratagems together while sifting out the excess verbiage.

But after reading his transcription as well as a transcription by Lt. Col. Gordon “Jack” Mohr, I realized that some of the meanings from the original textbook were a bit fuzzy and confused. This was due to the fact that Kenneth Goff was too close to his subject and he tried to squeeze too many ideas into the same sentence. Thus, his original booklet is filled with run-on sentences and odd mixtures of parenthetical phrases that are confusing. All of the ideas, he was able to transcribe, but his English grammar was a bit weak. For this reason, I have edited his transcription into Standard American English punctuation. Hopefully, the modern American Reader will now be able to understand Kenneth Goff’s masterpiece more easily.

Jack Mohr’s transcription merely copied the same mistakes by using Mr. Goff’s original text. However, Reverend Mohr (who was a Korean War veteran) added some very interesting footnotes to his transcription of this classic, which the Reader may find interesting.

I want to keep Kenneth Goff's masterpiece as a unified whole. It contained no footnotes. So, I will mention just one of Jack Mohr's footnotes here: "The Schizophrenic Society of Psychiatrists recently released figures indicating the suicide rates among psychiatrists are four times the national rate. Of Sigmund Freud's original group of twelve psychiatrists, seven committed suicide."

So, I ask the Reader to consider that if the psychiatrists are so crazy, what assistance can they be for the people who go to them for help? Also, who taught them psychology since their teachers may have been psychopolitical operatives who purposely induced them to suicide? Another question that I have for you to consider is: Who taught Dr. Benjamin Spock to pervert the mothers and the children of America? As you study Kenneth Goff's transcription, you will begin to understand such things.

One of the other early experts in the art and science of Psychological Warfare and Brainwashing Techniques was Ed Hunter. His books written soon after the Korean War contained several passages that can help the Reader understand the diabolical history of Brainwashing more easily, a history that was not available to Kenneth Goff.

According to Ed Hunter's book ("Brainwashing", page-40) , after the Jews took over Russia with their Bolshevik Revolution, Lenin brought Pavlov to the Kremlin, locked him in a room with all the comforts and assigned him to write, "a summary of his life's work on dogs and other animals; only, he was to apply this knowledge to human beings. He was to relate in precise detail exactly where and how his research did or could affect the human race. Pavlov ... occupied a room in the Kremlin for three full months [and] completed a 400-page manuscript. This was a book, a priceless book. He handed it to Lenin.

"Pavlov saw Lenin a day or so after the dictator had gone over the manuscript. Lenin was in high spirits.... He told Pavlov that he had 'saved the Revolution,' and that his findings guaranteed the future of world communism.... [Lenin] felt sure

that he had discovered the means to bend free will to the Party's will, to his will."

"Pavlov's manuscript, which became the working basis for the whole communist expansion-control system, has never left the Kremlin."

Edward Hunter was mistaken in this last sentence because Pavlov's work was the basis for the Jewish-Communist "Manual of Instructions of Psychopolitical Warfare" which Kenneth Goff has so ably transcribed.

But there is another fruit to this diabolical work that the present Reader will probably recognize. And that is the effect of Brainwashing upon that traitorous President of the United States by the name of Bill Clinton. No President since FDR was as infamous a traitor to his country than was Bill Clinton. Franklin Delano Roosevelt was secretly a Sephardic Jew, so his treason is understandable. But why would a solid American like Bill Clinton be so depraved both morally and politically?

Young Bill Clinton was a student activist and an anti-Vietnam War protestor. As a Rhodes Scholar, he was invited to spend an all-expenses-paid vacation in Communist Czechoslovakia. No mention has ever been made of what he did during the two months that he spent behind the Iron Curtain. This young, ambitious student, who would later be channeled into the Presidency by his Jewish and Communist handlers, was a prime candidate for the techniques that had been so carefully developed by the Communists through their experiments on political prisoners and on Korean War captives.

No mention has been made of what Bill Clinton experienced during his vacation behind the Iron Curtain, but the "Textbook on Psychopolitics" gives us a very graphic hint. For example, these passages show what the Jew-Commies did to young, Bill Clinton:

"You can change their loyalties by psychopolitics. Given a short time with a psychopolitician you can alter forever the loyalty of a soldier in our hands or a statesman or a leader in his own country, or you can destroy his mind."

"A good and experienced psychopolitical operator,

working under the most favorable circumstances, can alter by the use of psychopolitical technologies, the loyalties of an individual so deftly that his own companions will not suspect that they have changed.”

“In the case of strong leaders amongst youthful groups, a psychopolitical operator can work in many ways to use or discard that leadership. If it is to be used, the character of the girl or boy must be altered carefully into criminal channels and a control by blackmail or other means must be maintained. . . . Particularly brilliant scholars, athletes and youth group leaders must be handled in either one of these two ways.”

“It is in the interest of Psychopolitics that a population be told that an hypnotized person will not do anything against his actual will, will not commit immoral acts, and will not act so as to endanger himself. While this may be true of light, parlor hypnotism, it certainly is not true of commands implanted with the use of electric shock, drugs, or heavy punishment. It is counted upon completely that this will be discredited to the general public by psychopolitical operatives, for if it were to be generally known that individuals would obey commands harmful to themselves, and would commit immoral acts while under the influence of deep hypnotic commands, the actions of many people working unknowingly in favor of Communism, would be too-well understood. People acting under deep hypnotic commands should be acting apparently of their own volition and out of their own convictions.

“Drugging the individual produces an artificial exhaustion, and if he is drugged, or shocked and beaten, and given a string of commands, his loyalties, themselves, can be definitely rearranged.

“Sexual lust, masochism, and any other desirable perversion can be induced by pain-drug hypnosis and the benefit of Psychopolitics.”

And so, as you study Kenneth Goff’s “Synthesis of the Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics”, think about some of the events that take place in your country. How, why and by whom are Christians besmirched? By whom are patriots and anti-

Communists labeled as “right-wing extremists” or “paranoid”? Who is it behind attacks on the Bill of Rights, especially those Rights such as Freedoms of Speech and Religion and Gun Ownership? What methods are used by that Communist-front group known as the American Civil Liberties Union? Why are children taken from their parents? Who promotes promiscuity and perversion, drug and alcohol use in the Media? Who is it that tries to convince us that criminals are not responsible for their actions or that insanity can only be understood by psychiatrists and psychologists?

I am sure that these and many other questions will occur to you, and some of the answers will become very plain. It was Ed Hunter’s discovery that **brainwashing cannot happen to a People who know what it is, but only to those who are ignorant of its methods.**

It is my hope that the terrors, the death and the destruction that the Jewish Bolsheviks brought to my grandmother’s country will never occur in America. So, please follow the advice that served the ancient Romans so well: “It is a duty to know the enemy.”

— Alexi Drobychev, August 8, 2001 AD

## The EDITORIAL NOTES of KENNETH GOFF

From May 2, 1936, to October 10, 1939, I was a dues-paying member of the Communist Party, operating under my own name, Kenneth Goff, and also the alias, John Keats. In 1939, I voluntarily appeared before the Un-American Activities Committee in Washington, D. C., which was chairmanned at that time by Martin Dies, and my testimony can be found in Volume 9 of that year's Congressional Report.

During the period that I was a member of the Communist Party, I attended their school, which was located at 113 E. Wells St., Milwaukee, Wisconsin, and operated under the name Eugene Debs Labor School. Here we were trained in all phases of warfare, both psychological and physical, for the destruction of the Capitalistic society and Christian civilization. In one portion of our studies we went thoroughly into the matter of psychopolitics. This was the art of capturing the minds of a nation through brainwashing and fake mental health, the subjecting of whole nations of people to the rule of the Kremlin by the capturing of their minds. We were taught that the degradation of the populace is less inhuman than their destruction by bombs, for to an animal who lives only once, any life is sweeter than death. The end of a war is the control of a conquered people. If a people can be conquered in the absence of war, the end of the war will have been achieved without the destructions of war.

During the past few years I have noted with horror the increase of psychopolitical warfare upon the American public — first, in the brainwashing of our boys in Korea and then in the well-financed drive of mental health propaganda by left-wing pressure groups, wherein many of our states have passed Bills which can well be used by the enemies of America to subject to torture and imprisonment those who preach the gospel of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ, and who oppose the menace of Communism. A clear example of this can be seen in the

Lucille Miller case. In this warfare the Communists have definitely stated: “You must recruit every agency of the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of religious healing.”

Another example of the warfare that is being waged can be seen in the attempt to establish a mental Siberia in Alaska, which was called for in the Alaskan Mental Health Bill. A careful study of this Bill will make you see at once that the land set aside under the allotment could not be for that small territory. And the Bill, within itself, establishes such authority that it could be turned into a prison camp under the guise of mental health for everyone who raises their voice against Communism and the hidden government operating in our nation.

This book was used in underground schools and contains the address of Beria to the American students in the Lenin University prior to 1936. The text in the book in general is from the Communist Manual of Instructions of Psychopolitical Warfare and was used in America for the training of Communist cadre. The only revision in this book is the summary, which was added by the Communists after the atomic bomb came into being. In its contents you can see the diabolical plot of the enemies of Christ and America, as they seek to conquer our nation by subjecting the minds of our people to their will by various sinister means.

This manual of the Communist Party should be in the hands of every loyal American, that they may be alerted to the fact that it is not always by armies and guns that a nation is conquered.

KENNETH GOFF

# CONTENTS

Editorial Notes .....	4
An Address By Beria .....	12
CHAPTER I	
The History and Definition of Psychopolitics .....	15
CHAPTER II	
The Constitution of Man as a Political Organism .....	18
CHAPTER III	
Man as an Economic Organism .....	23
CHAPTER IV	
State Goals for the Individual and Masses .....	28
CHAPTER V	
An Examination of Loyalties .....	30
CHAPTER VI	
The General Subject of Obedience .....	41
CHAPTER VII	
Anatomy of Stimulus-Response Mechanisms of Man .....	48
CHAPTER VIII	
Degradation, Shock and Endurance .....	54
CHAPTER IX	
The Organization of Mental Health Campaigns .....	58
CHAPTER X	
Conduct Under Fire -----	63
CHAPTER XI	
The Use of Psychopolitics in Spreading Communism .....	66
CHAPTER XII	
Violent Remedies .....	67
CHAPTER XIII	
Recruiting of Psychopolitical Dupes .....	69
CHAPTER XIV	
The Smashing of Religious groups .....	71
CHAPTER XV	
Proposals Which Must Be Avoided .....	75
CHAPTER XVI	
In Summary .....	78

**AN ADDRESS BY LAVENTIA BERIA**  
**(Jewish head of the Soviet Secret Police)**

American students at the Lenin University, I welcome your attendance at these classes on Psychopolitics.

Psychopolitics is an important if less known division of Geopolitics. It is less known because it must necessarily deal with highly educated personnel, the very top strata of “mental healing.”

By Psychopolitics our chief goals are effectively carried forward. To produce a maximum of chaos in the culture of the enemy is our first most important step. Our fruits are grown in chaos, distrust, economic depression and scientific turmoil. At last, a weary populace can seek peace only in our offered Communist state. At last, only Communism can resolve the problems of the masses.

A psychopolitician must work hard to produce the maximum chaos in the fields of “mental healing.” He must recruit and use all the agencies and facilities of “mental healing.” He must labor to increase the personnel and facilities of “mental healing” until at last the entire field of mental science is entirely dominated by Communist principles and desires.

To achieve these goals the psychopolitician must crush every “home-grown” variety of mental healing in America. Actual teachings of James, Eddy and Pentecostal Bible faith healers amongst your misguided people must be swept aside. They must be discredited, defamed, arrested, stamped upon even by their own government until there is no credit in them and only Communist-oriented “healing” remains. You must work until every teacher of psychology unknowingly or knowingly teaches only Communist doctrine under the guise of “psychology.” You must labor until every doctor and psychiatrist is either a psycho-politician or an unwitting assistant to our aims.

You must labor until we have dominion over the minds and bodies of every important person in your nation. You must achieve such disrepute for the state of insanity and such authority over its pronouncement that not one statesman so labeled could again be given credence by his people. You must work until suicide arising from mental imbalance is common and calls forth no general investigation or remark.

With the institutions for the insane you have in your country — prisons which can hold a million persons and can hold them without civil rights or any hope of freedom — and upon these people can be practiced shock and surgery so that never again will they draw a sane breath. You must make these treatments common and accepted. And you must sweep aside any treatment or any group of persons seeking to treat by effective means.

You must dominate, as respected men, the fields of psychiatry and psychology. You must dominate the hospitals and universities. You must carry forward the myth that only a European doctor is competent in the field of insanity and thus excuse amongst you the high incidence of foreign birth and training. If and when we seize Vienna, you shall have then a common ground of meeting and can come and take your instructions as worshippers of Freud along with other psychiatrists.

Psychopolitics is a solemn charge. With it you can erase our enemies as insects. You can cripple the efficiency of leaders by striking insanity into their families through the use of drugs. You can wipe them away with testimony as to their insanity. By our technologies you can even bring about insanity, itself, when they seem too resistive.

You can change their loyalties by psychopolitics. Given a short time with a psychopolitician you can alter forever the loyalty of a soldier in our hands or a statesman or a leader in his own

country, or you can destroy his mind.

However you labor under certain dangers. It may happen that remedies for our “treatments” may be discovered. It may occur that a public hue and cry may arise against “mental healing.” It may thus occur that all mental healing might be placed in the hands of ministers and be taken out of the hands of our psychologists and psychiatrists. But the Capitalistic thirst for control, Capitalistic inhumanity, and a general public terror of insanity, can be brought to guard against these things. But should they occur, should independent researchers actually discover means to undo psychopolitical procedures, you must not rest, you must not eat or sleep, you must not stint one tiniest bit of available money to campaign against it, discredit it, strike it down and render it void. For by an effective means, all our actions and researches could be undone.

In a Capitalistic state you are aided on all sides by the corruption of the philosophy of man and the times. You will discover that everything will aid you in your campaign to seize, control, and use all “mental healing” to spread our doctrine and rid us of our enemies within their own borders.

Use the courts, use the judges, use the Constitution of the country, use its medical societies and its laws to further our ends. Do not stint in your labor in this direction. And when you have succeeded, you will discover that you can now effect your own legislation at will. And you can — by careful organization of healing societies, by constant campaign about the terrors of insanity, by pretense as to your effectiveness — make your Capitalist, himself, by his own appropriations, finance a large portion of the quiet Communist conquest of the nation.

By psychopolitics create chaos. Leave a nation leaderless. Kill our enemies. And bring to Earth, through Communism, the greatest peace Man has ever known.

Thank you.

## **CHAPTER I**

### **THE HISTORY AND DEFINITION OF PSYCHOPOLITICS**

Although punishment for its own sake may not be entirely without recompense, nevertheless, it is true that the end and goal of all punishment is the indoctrination of the person being punished with an idea — whether that idea be one of restraint or obedience.

In that any ruler from time beyond memory has needed the obedience of his subjects in order to accomplish his ends, he has thus resorted to punishment. This is true of every tribe and state in the history of Man. Today, Russian culture has evolved more certain and definite methods of aligning and securing the loyalties of persons and populaces, and of enforcing obedience upon them. This modern outgrowth of old practice is called Psychopolitics.

The stupidity and narrowness of nations not blessed with Russian reasoning, has caused them to rely upon practices which are, today, too ancient and out-moded for the rapid and heroic pace of our time. And in view of the tremendous advance of Russian Culture in the field of mental technologies, begun with the glorious work of Pavlov and carried forward so ably by later Russians, it would be strange that an art and science would not evolve totally devoted to the aligning of loyalties and extracting the obedience of individuals and multitudes.

Thus we see that psychopolitical procedures are a natural outgrowth of practices as old as Man, practices which are current in every group of men throughout the world. Thus, in psychopolitical procedures, there is no ethical problem since it is obvious and evident that Man is always coerced against his will to the greater good of the State, whether by economic gains or indoctrination into the wishes and desires of the State.

Basically, Man is an animal. He is an animal which has been given a civilized veneer. Man is a collective animal, grouped together for his own protection before the threat of the environment. Those who so group and control him must then

have in their possession specialized techniques to direct the vagaries and energies of the animal Man toward greater efficiency in the accomplishment of the goals of the State.

Psychopolitics, in one form or another, have long been used in Russia. But the subject is all but unknown outside the borders of our nation, save only where we have carefully transplanted our information and where it is used for the greater good of the nation.

The definition of Psychopolitics is as follows:

Psychopolitics is the art and science of asserting and maintaining dominion over the thoughts and loyalties of individuals, officers, bureaus, and masses, and the effecting of the conquest of enemy nations through “mental healing.”

The subject of Psychopolitics breaks down into several categories, each naturally and logically proceeding from the last. Its first subject is the constitution and anatomy of Man, himself, as a political organism. The next is an examination of Man as an economic organism, as this might be controlled by his desires. The next is classification of State goals for the individual and masses. The next is an examination of loyalties. The next is the general subject of obedience. The next is the anatomy of the stimulus-response mechanisms of Man. The next is the subjects of shock and endurance. The next is categories of experience. The next is the catalyzing and aligning of experience. The next is the use of drugs. The next is the use of implantation. The next is the general application of Psychopolitics within Russia. The next is the organization and use of counter-Psychopolitics. The next is the use of Psychopolitics in the conquest of foreign nations. The next is psychopolitical organizations outside Russia, their composition and activity. The next is the creation of slave philosophy in a hostile nation. The next is countering anti-psychopolitical activities abroad. And the final one, the destiny of psychopolitical rule in a scientific age. To this might be added many subcategories, such as the nullification of modern weapons by psychopolitical activity.

The strength and power of Psychopolitics cannot be

overestimated, particularly when used in a nation decayed by pseudo-intellectualism, where exploitation of the masses combines readily with psychopolitical actions, and particularly where the greed of Capitalistic or Monarchial regimes have already brought about an overwhelming incidence of neurosis. These neuroses can be employed as the groundwork for psychopolitical action and a psychopolitical corps.

It is part of your mission, student, to prevent psychopolitical activity to the detriment of the Russian State; just as it is your mission to carry forward in our nation and outside of it, if you are so assigned, the missions and goals of Psychopolitics. No agent of Russia could be even remotely effective without a thorough grounding in Psychopolitics. And so, you carry forward with you a Russian trust to use well what you are learning here.

## CHAPTER II THE CONSTITUTION OF MAN AS A POLITICAL ORGANISM

Man is already a colonial aggregation of cells, and so to consider him an individual would be an error. Colonies of cells have gathered together as one organ or another in the body, and then these organs have, themselves, gathered together to form the whole. Thus, we see that man, himself, is already a political organism even if we do not consider masses of men.

Sickness could be considered to be a disloyalty to the remaining organisms on the part of one organism. This disloyalty, becoming apparent, brings about a revolt of some part of the anatomy against the remaining whole. And thus we have, in effect, an internal revolution. The heart, becoming disaffected, falls away from close membership and service to the remainder of the organism; and we discover the entire body in all of its activities is disrupted because of the revolutionary activity of the heart. The heart is in revolt because it cannot or will not cooperate with the remainder of the body. If we permit the heart thus to revolt, the kidneys, taking the example of the heart, may in their turn rebel and cease to work for the good of the organism. This rebellion, multiplying to other organs and the glandular system, brings about the death of the "individual". We can see with ease that the revolt is death; that the revolt of any part of the organism results in death. Thus, we see that there can be no compromise with rebellion.

Like the "individual" man, the State is a collection of aggregations. The political entities within the State must, all of them, co-operate for the greater good of the State lest the State, itself, fall asunder and die. For with the disaffection of any single district, we discover an example set for other districts, and we discover, at length, the entire State falling. This is the danger of revolution.

Look at Earth. We see here one entire organism. The organism of Earth is an individual organism. Earth has as its organs the various races and nations of men. Where one of these is permitted to remain disaffected, Earth itself is threat-

ened with death. The threatened rebellion of one country, no matter how small, against the total organism of Earth, would find Earth sick and the cultural state of man to suffer in consequence. Thus, the putrescent illness of Capitalist States, spreading their pus and bacteria into the healthy countries of the world, would not do otherwise than bring about the death of Earth — unless these ill organisms are brought into loyalty and obedience and made to function for the greater good of the world-wide State.

The constitution of Man is so composed that the individual cannot function efficiently without the alignment of each and every part and organ of his anatomy. As witness the barbarians of the jungle, in an unformed and uncultured state, the average individual is incapable. So must he be trained into a co-ordination of his organic functions by exercise, education, and work towards specific goals. We particularly and specifically note that the individual must be directed from the outside to accomplish his exercise, education, and work. He must be made to realize this, for only then can he be made to function efficiently in the role assigned to him.

The tenets of rugged individualism, personal determinism, self-will, imagination, and personal creativeness, are alike in the masses antipathetic to the good of the Greater State. These willful and unaligned forces are no more than illnesses which will bring about disaffection, disunity, and eventually the collapse of the group to which the individual is attached.

The constitution of Man lends itself easily and thoroughly to certain and positive regulation from the outside of all of its functions, including those of thinking, obedience, and loyalty. And these things must be controlled if a greater State is to ensue.

While it may seem desirable to the surgeon to amputate one or another limb or organ in order to save the remainder, it must be pointed out that this expediency is not entirely possible of accomplishment where one considers entire nations. A body deprived of organs can be observed to be lessened in its effectiveness. The world deprived of the workers (now enslaved by

the insane and nonsensical idiocies of the Capitalists and Monarchs of Earth), if removed, would create a certain disability in the worldwide State. Just as we see the victor forced to rehabilitate the population of a conquered country at the end of a war, thus any effort to depopulate a disaffected portion of the world might have some consequence. However, let us consider the inroads of virus and bacteria hostile to the organism; and we see that unless we can conquer the germ, the organ or organism that it is attacking will, itself, suffer.

In any State we have certain individuals who operate in the role of the virus and germ. And these, attacking the population or any group within the population, produce by their self-willed greed, a sickness in the organ that then generally spreads to the whole.

The constitution of Man as an individual body or the constitution of a State or a portion of the State as a political organism, are analogous. It is the mission of Psychopolitics first to align the obedience and goals of the group, and then maintain their alignment by the eradication of the effectiveness of the persons and personalities who might swerve the group toward disaffection. In our own nation, where things are better managed and where reason reigns above all else, it is not difficult to eradicate the self-willed bacteria that might attack one of our political entities. But in the field of conquest, in nations less enlightened, where the Russian State does not yet have power; it is not as feasible to remove the entire self-willed individual. Psychopolitics makes it possible to remove that part of his personality which, in itself, is making havoc with the person's own constitution and havoc in the group with which the person is connected.

If the animal man were permitted to continue undisturbed by counter-revolutionary propaganda, and if he were left to work under the well-planned management of the State, then we would discover little sickness amongst Man and we would discover no sickness in the State. But where the individual is troubled by conflicting propaganda, where he is made the effect of revolutionary activities, where he is permitted to think

thoughts critical of the State itself, where he is permitted to question those in whose natural charge he falls; we would discover his constitution to suffer. We would discover from this disaffection, the additional disaffection of his heart and of other portions of his anatomy. So certain is this principle that when one finds a sick individual — could one search deeply enough — he would discover a misaligned loyalty and an interrupted obedience to that person's group unit.

There are those who foolishly have embarked upon some spiritual Alice-in-Wonderland voyage into what they call the “subconscious” or the “unconscious” mind; and who, under the guise of “psychotherapy”, would seek to make well the disaffection of body organs. But it is to be noted that their results are singularly lacking in success. There is no strength in such an approach. When hypnotism was first invented in Russia, it was observed that all that was necessary was to command the unresisting individual to be well in order, many times, to accomplish that fact. The limitation of hypnotism was that many subjects were not susceptible to its uses; and so, hypnotism has had to be improved upon in order to increase the suggestibility of individuals who would not otherwise be reached. Thus, any nation has had the experience of growing well again as a whole organism, when placing sufficient force into play against a disaffected group. Just as in hypnotism any organ can be commanded into greater loyalty and obedience, so can any political group be commanded into greater loyalty and obedience should sufficient force be employed. However, force often brings about destruction and it is occasionally not feasible to use broad mass force to accomplish the ends in view. Thus, it is necessary to align the individual against his desire not to conform.

Just as it is a recognized truth that Man must conform to his environment, so it is a recognized truth, and will become more so as the years proceed, that even the body of Man can be commanded into health.

The constitution of Man renders itself peculiarly adapted to re-alignment of loyalties. Where these loyalties are

indigestible to the constitution of the individual itself — such as loyalties to the “petit bourgeoisie”, the Capitalist, to anti-Russian ideas — we find the individual body peculiarly susceptible to sickness. And thus we can clearly understand the epidemics, illnesses, mass-neuroses, tumults and confusions of the United States and other capitalist countries. Here we find the worker improperly and incorrectly loyal, and thus we find the worker ill. To save him and establish him correctly and properly upon his goal toward a greater State, it is an overpowering necessity to make it possible for him to grant his loyalties in a correct direction. In that his loyalties are swerved and his obedience cravenly demanded by persons antipathetic to his general good, and in that these persons are few, even in a Capitalist nation, then the goal and direction of Psychopolitics is clearly understood. To benefit the worker in such a plight, it is necessary to eradicate — by general propaganda, by other means, and by his own cooperation — the self-willedness of perverted leaders. It is necessary, as well, to indoctrinate the educated strata into the tenets and principles of cooperation with the environment and, thus, to insure to the worker a less-warped leadership, a less-craven doctrine, and more cooperation with the ideas and ideals of the Communist State. The technologies of Psychopolitics are directed to this end.

## **CHAPTER III**

### **MAN AS AN ECONOMIC ORGANISM**

Man is subject to certain desires and needs which are as natural to his beingness as they are to that of any other animal. Man, however, has the peculiarity of exaggerating some of these beyond the bounds of reason. This is obvious through the growth of leisure classes, pseudo-intellectual groups, the “petit bourgeoisie”, Capitalism, and other ills.

It has been said, with truth, that one tenth of a man’s life is concerned with politics and nine-tenths with economics. Without food, the individual dies. Without clothing, he freezes. Without houses and weapons, he is prey to the starving wolves. The acquisition of sufficient items to answer these necessities of food, clothing, and shelter, in reason, is the natural right of a member of an enlightened State. An excess of such items brings about unrest and disquiet. The presence of luxury items and materials and the artificial creation and whetting of appetites, as in Capitalist advertising, are certain to accentuate the less desirable characteristics of Man.

The individual is an economic organism in that he requires a certain amount of food, a certain amount of water and must hold within himself a certain amount of heat in order to live. When he has more food than he can eat, more clothing than he needs to protect him, he then enters upon a certain idleness which dulls his wits and awareness and makes him prey to difficulties which, in a less toxic state, he would have foreseen and avoided. Thus, we have a glut being a menace to the individual.

It is no less different in a group. Where the group acquires too much, its awareness of its own fellows and of the environment is accordingly reduced; and the effectiveness of the group in general is lost.

The maintaining of a balance between gluttony and need is the province of Economics proper, and is the fit subject and concern of the Communist State.

Desire and want are a state of mind. Individuals can be educated into desiring and wanting more than they can ever

possibly obtain. And such individuals are unhappy. Most of the self-willed characteristics of the Capitalists come entirely from greed. As a Capitalist, he exploits the worker far beyond any necessity or need on his own part.

In a nation where economic balances are not controlled, the appetite of the individual to desire, is unduly whetted by enchanting and fanciful persuasions. And a type of insanity ensues where each individual is persuaded to possess more than he can use and to possess it even at the expense of his fellows.

There is, in economic balances, the other side. Too great and too long privation can bring about unhealthy desires, which in themselves accumulate, to acquire more than the individual can use. Poverty, itself, — as carefully cultivated in Capitalist States — can bring about an imbalance of acquisition. Just as a vacuum will pull masses into it, in a country where enforced privation upon the masses is permitted and where desire is artificially whetted, need turns to greed. And one easily discovers in such states exploitation of the many for the benefit of the few.

If one, by the technologies of Psychopolitics, were to dull this excessive greed in the few who possess it, the worker would be freed to seek a more natural balance.

Here we have two extremes. Either one of them are an insanity. If we wish to create an insanity, we need only glut or deprive an individual at long length beyond the ability to withstand and we have a mental imbalance. A simple example of this is the alternation of too low with too high pressures in a chamber, an excellent psychopolitical procedure. The rapidly varied pressure brings about a chaos wherein the Individual Will cannot act and where Other Wills then, perforce, assume control.

Essentially, in an entire country, one must remove the greedy by whatever means and must then create and continue a semi-privation among the masses in order to command and utterly control the nation.

A continuous hope for prosperity must be indoctrinated

into the masses with many dreams and visions of glut of commodity. And this hope must be counter-played against the actuality of privation and the continuous threat of loss of all economic factors in case of disloyalty to the State in order to suppress the individual wills of the masses.

In a nation under conquest such as America, our slow and stealthy approach need take advantage only of the cycles of booms and depressions inherent in Capitalistic nations in order to assert a more and more strong control over individual wills. A boom is as advantageous as a depression for our ends. For during prosperity, our propaganda lines must only continue to point out the wealth that the period is delivering to the selected few in order to divorce their control of the state. During a depression, one must only point out that it ensued as a result of the avarice of a few and because of the general political incompetence of the national leaders.

The handling of economic propaganda is not properly the sphere of psychopolitics; but the psychopolitician must understand economic measures and Communist goals connected with them.

The masses must at last come to believe that only excessive taxation of the rich can relieve them of the “burdensome leisure class”. Thus, they can be brought to accept such a thing as income tax, a Marxist principle smoothly slid into Capitalistic framework in 1909 in the United States, even though the basic law of the United States forbade it and even though Communism at that time had been active only a few years in America. Such success as the Income Tax law, had it been followed thoroughly, could have brought the United States and not Russia into the world scene as the first Communist nation. But the virility and good sense of the Russian peoples won. It may be that the United States will not become entirely Communist until past the middle of the century. But when it does, it will be because of our superior understanding of economics and of psychopolitics.

The Communist agent skilled in economics has as his task the suborning of tax agencies and their personnel to create

the maximum disturbance and chaos and the passing of laws adapted to our purposes. And to him we must leave this task. The psychopolitical operator plays a distinctly different role in this drama.

The rich, the skilled in finance, the well-informed in government, are particular and individual targets for the psychopolitician. His is the role of taking off the board those individuals who would halt or corrupt Communist economic programs. Thus, every rich man, every statesman, every person well-informed and capable in government, must have brought to his side as a trusted confidant a psychopolitical operator.

The families of these persons are often deranged from idleness and glut and this fact must be played upon, even created. The normal health and wildness of a rich man's son must be twisted and perverted and explained into neurosis and then, assisted by a timely administration of drugs or violence, turned into criminality or insanity. This brings at once someone in "mental healing" into confidential contact with the family. And from this point on, the maximum must then be made of that contact.

Communism could best succeed if at the side of every rich or influential man there could be placed a psychopolitical operator, an undoubted authority in the field of "mental healing". This psychopolitical operator could then — by his advice or through the medium of a wife or daughter guided by his opinions — direct the optimum policy to embroil or upset the economic policies of the country. And, when the time comes to do away forever with the rich or influential man, the psychopolitical operator could then administer the proper drug or treatment to bring about his complete demise as a patient in an institution or dead as a suicide.

Planted beside a country's powerful persons, the psychopolitical operator can also guide other policies to the betterment of our battle.

The Capitalist does not know the definition of war. He thinks of war as attack with force, performed by soldiers and machines. He does not know that a more effective if somewhat

longer war can be fought with bread or, in our case, with drugs and the wisdom of our art. The Capitalist has never won a war in truth. The psychopolitician is having little trouble winning this one.

## **CHAPTER IV**

### **STATE GOALS FOR THE INDIVIDUAL AND THE MASSES**

Just as we would discover an individual to be ill whose organs, each one, had a different goal from the rest, so we discover the individuals and the State to be ill where goals are not rigorously codified and enforced.

There are those who, in less enlightened times, gave Man to believe that goals should be personally sought and held; and that, indeed, Man's entire impulse toward higher things stemmed from Freedom. We must remember that the same peoples who embraced this philosophy also continued in Man the myth of spiritual existence.

All goals proceed from duress. Life is a continuous escape. Without force and threat there can be no striving. Without pain there can be no desire to escape from pain. Without the threat of punishment there can be no gain. Without duress and command there can be no alignment of bodily functions. Without rigorous and forthright control, there can be no accomplished goals for the State.

Goals of the State should be formulated by the State for the obedience and concurrence of the individuals within that State. A State without goals so formulated is a sick State. A State without the power and forthright wish to enforce its goals is a sick State.

When an order is issued by the Communist State and is not obeyed, a sickness will be discovered to ensue. Where obedience fails, the masses suffer.

State goals depend upon loyalty and obedience for their accomplishment. When one discovers a State goal to be interrupted, one discovers inevitably that there has been an interposition of self-willedness, of greed, of idleness, or of rugged individualism and self-centered initiative. The interruption of a State goal will be discovered as having been interrupted by a person whose disloyalty and disobedience is the direct result of his own misalignment with life.

It is not always necessary to remove the individual. It is

possible to remove his self-willed tendencies to the improvement of the goals and gains of the whole. The technologies of Psychopolitics are graduated upon the scale that starts somewhat above the removal of the individual himself, upward toward the removal only of those tendencies that bring about his lack of co-operation.

It is not enough for the State to have goals. These goals, once put forward, depend for their completion upon the loyalty and obedience of the workers. These, engaged for the most part in hard labors, have little time for idle speculation, which is good. But above them, unfortunately, there must be foremen of one or another position, any one of whom might have sufficient idleness and lack of physical occupation to cause some disaffecting independency in his conduct and behavior.

Psychopolitics remedies this tendency toward disaffection, when it exceeds the common persuasions of the immediate superiors of the person in question.

## **CHAPTER V**

### **AN EXAMINATION OF LOYALTIES**

If loyalty is so important in the economic and social structure, it is necessary to examine it further as itself.

In the field of Psychopolitics, loyalty simply means “alignment”. It means, more fully, alignment with the goals of the Communist State. Disloyalty means entirely misalignment, and more broadly, misalignment with the goals of the Communist State.

When we consider that the goals of the Communist State are to the best possible benefit of the masses, we can see that disloyalty, as a term, can embrace Democratic alignment. Loyalty to persons not communistically indoctrinated would be quite plainly a misalignment.

The cure of disloyalty is entirely contained in the principles of alignment. All that it is necessary to do, where disloyalty is encountered, is to align the purposes of the individual toward the goals of Communism. And then it will be discovered that a great many circumstances hitherto distasteful in his existence will cease to exist.

A heart or a kidney in rebellion against the remainder of the organism is being disloyal to the remainder of the organism. To cure that heart or kidney, it is actually only necessary to bring its activities into alignment with the remainder of the body.

The technologies of Psychopolitics adequately demonstrate the workability of this. Mild shock of the electric variety can and does produce the re-cooperation of a rebellious body organ. It is the shock and punishment of surgery that, in the main, accomplishes the re-alignment of a disaffected portion of the body rather than the surgery itself. It is the bombardment of X-Rays, rather than the therapeutic value of X-Rays, that causes some disaffected organ to once again turn its attention to the support of the general organism.

While it is not borne out that electric shock has any therapeutic value so far as making the individual more sane, it is adequately brought out that its punishment value will create

in the patient a greater co-operative attitude. Brain surgery has no statistical data to recommend it beyond its removal of the individual personality from amongst the paths of organs that were not permitted to co-operate by that individual personality. These two Russian developments — electric shock and brain surgery — have never pretended to alter the state of sanity. They are only effective and workable in introducing an adequate punishment mechanism to the personality. Punishment makes the personality cease and desist from its courses and its egotistical direction within the anatomy itself. It is the violence of the electric shock and the surgery that is useful in subduing the recalcitrant personality. Recalcitrant personalities are all that stand in the road of the masses or of the State. It is occasionally to be discovered that the removal of the preventing personality by shock and surgery then permits the re-growth and re-establishment of organs which have been rebelled against by that personality. In that a well-regulated state is composed of organisms, not personalities, the use of electric shock and brain surgery in Psychopolitics is clearly demonstrated to be effective.

The changing of loyalty consists, in its primary step, of the eradication of existing loyalties. This can be done in one of two ways: First, by demonstrating that previously existing loyalties have brought about perilous physical circumstances such as imprisonment, lack of recognition, duress, or privation; and second, by eradicating the personality itself.

The first is accomplished by a steady and continuous indoctrination of the individual in the belief that his previous loyalties have been granted to an unworthy source. One of the primary instances in this method, is to create circumstances that apparently derive from the target of his loyalties, so as to rebuff the individual. As a part of this, a state of mind in the individual can be created by actually placing him under duress and then furnishing him with false evidence to demonstrate that the target of his previous loyalties is, itself, the cause of the duress. Another portion of this same method consists of defaming or degrading the individual whose loyalties are to be

changed from the target of his loyalties, (i.e., superiors or government), to such a degree that this target (either superiors or government) at length, actually does hold the individual in disrepute and so does rebuff him. This serves to convince him that his loyalties have been misplaced. These are the milder methods but they have proven extremely effective. The greatest drawback in their practice is that they require time and concentration, the manufacture of false evidence, and a psychopolitical operator's time.

In moments of expediency, of which there are many, the personality itself can be rearranged by shock, surgery, duress, privation, and in particular, that best of psychopolitical techniques, implantation with the technologies of neo-hypnotism. Such duress must have in its first part, defamation of the loyalties; and in its second, the implantation of new loyalties. A good and experienced psychopolitical operator, working under the most favorable circumstances, can alter by the use of psychopolitical technologies, the loyalties of an individual so deftly that his own companions will not suspect that they have changed. This, however, requires considerably more finesse than is usually necessary to the situation. Mass neo-hypnotism can accomplish more or less the same results when guided by an experienced psychopolitical operator. An end goal in such a procedure would be the alteration of the loyalties of an entire nation in a short period of time by mass neo-hypnotism, a thing that has been effectively accomplished among the less-usable states of Russia.

It is adequately demonstrated that loyalty is entirely lacking in that mythical commodity known as "spiritual quality". Loyalty is entirely a thing of dependence, economic or mental, and can be changed by the crudest implementations. Observation of workers in their factories or fields demonstrates that they easily grant loyalty to a foreman or a woman; and then as easily abandon it and substitute another individual, revolting, at the same time, toward the person to whom loyalty was primarily granted. The queasy insecurity of the masses in Capitalistic nations finds this more common than in an enlight-

ened State such as Russia. In Capitalistic states, dependencies are so craven, wants and privations are so exaggerated, that loyalty is entirely without ethical foundation and exists only in the realm of dependency, duress, or demand.

It is fortunate that Communism so truly approaches an ideal state of mind, for this brings a certain easiness into any changing of loyalties since all other philosophies extant and practiced on Earth today are degraded and debased compared to Communism. It is then with a certain security that a psychopolitical operator functions, for he knows that he can change the loyalty of an individual to a more ideal level by reason alone, and only expediency makes it necessary to employ the various shifts of psychopolitical technology. Any man who cannot be persuaded into Communist rationale is, of course, to be regarded as somewhat less than sane. And it is, therefore, completely justified to use the techniques of insanity upon the non-Communist.

In order to change loyalty, it is necessary to establish first the existing loyalties of the individual. The task is made very simple in view of the fact that Capitalistic and Fascistic nations have no great security in the loyalty of their Subjects. And it may be found that the loyalties of the Subjects, as we call any person against whom psychopolitical technology is to be exerted, are already too faint to require eradication. It is generally only necessary to persuade with the rationale and overwhelming reasonability of Communism to have the person grant his loyalty to the Russian State. However, regulated only by the importance of the Subject, no great amount of time should be expended upon the individual. But emotional duress, or electric shock, or brain surgery should be resorted to, should Communist propaganda persuasion fail. In a case of a very important person, it may be necessary to utilize the more delicate technologies of Psychopolitics so as to place the person, himself, and his associates in ignorance of the operation. In this case, a simple implantation is used with a maximum duress and command value. Only the most skilled psychopolitical operator should be employed on such a project,

as in this case of the very important person, for a bungling might disclose the tampering with his mental processes. It is much more highly recommended, if there is any doubt whatever about the success of an operation against an important person, to select out as a psychopolitical target the persons in his vicinity with whom he is emotionally involved. His wife or children normally furnish the best targets and these can be operated against without restraint. In securing the loyalty of a very important person, one must place at his side a constant pleader who enters a sexual or familial chord into the situation on the side of Communism. It may not be necessary to make a Communist out of the wife or the children or one of the children, but it might prove efficacious to do so. In most instances, however, this is not possible. By the use of various drugs, it is in this modern age and well within the realm of psychopolitical reality, entirely too easy to bring about a state of severe neurosis or insanity in the wife or children. Thus, we can pass them, with full consent of the important person and the government in which he exists or the bureau in which he is operating, into the hands of a psychopolitical operator who then in his own laboratory without restraint or fear of investigation or censor, can degrade or entirely alter the personality of a family member— with electric shock, surgery, sexual attack, drugs, or other useful means— and create in that person a psychopolitical slave Subject. This slave Subject, on command or signal, will perform outrageous actions, thus discrediting the important person. Or they will demand, on a more delicate level, that certain measures be taken by the important person. These measures are, of course, dictated by the psychopolitical operator.

Usually when the party has no real interest in the activities or decisions of the important person but merely wishes to remove him from effective action, the attention of the psychopolitical operator need not be so intense. The person need only be passed into the hands of some unwitting mental practitioner who, taught as he is by psychopolitical operators, will bring about sufficient embarrassment.

When the loyalty of an individual cannot be swerved and where the opinion, weight, or effectiveness of the individual stands firmly in the road of Communist goals, it is usually best to occasion a mild neurosis in the person by any available means. And then, having carefully given him a history of mental imbalance, to see to it that he disposes of himself by suicide or by bringing about his demise in such a way as to resemble suicide. Psychopolitical operators have handled such situations skillfully tens of thousands of times within and without Russia.

It is a firm principle of Psychopolitics that the person to be destroyed must be involved at first or second hand in the stigma of insanity and must have been placed in contact with psychopolitical operators or persons trained by them with a maximum amount of tumult and publicity. The stigma of insanity is properly placed at the door of such persons' reputations and is held there firmly by bringing about irrational acts, either on his own part or in his vicinity. Such an activity can be classified as a partial destruction of alignment. And if this destruction is carried forward to its furthest extent, the misalignment on the subject of all loyalties, can be considered to be complete. And alignment on new loyalties can be embarked upon safely. By bringing about insanity or suicide on the part of the wife of an important political personage, a sufficient misalignment has been instigated to change his attitude. And this, carried forward firmly or assisted by psychopolitical implantation, can begin the rebuilding of his loyalties but now slanted in a more proper and fitting direction.

Another reason for the alignment of psychopolitical activities with the misalignment of insanity, is that insanity, itself, is a despised and disgraced state and anything connected with it is lightly viewed. Thus, a psychopolitical operator working in the vicinity of an insane person, can refute and disprove any accusations made against him by demonstrating that the family itself is tainted with mental imbalance. This is surprisingly effective in Capitalistic countries where insanity is so thoroughly feared that no one would dream of investigating

any circumstances in its vicinity. Psychopolitical propaganda works constantly and must work constantly to increase and build up this aura of mystery surrounding insanity and must emphasize the horribleness and hopelessness of insanity in order to excuse non-therapeutic actions taken against the insane. Particularly in Capitalistic countries, an insane person has no rights under law. No person who is insane may hold property. No person who is insane may testify. Thus, we have an excellent road along which we can travel toward our certain goal and destiny.

Entirely by bringing about public conviction that the sanity of a person is in question, it is possible to discount and eradicate all of the goals and activities of that person. By demonstrating the insanity of a group, or even a government, it is possible, then, to cause its people to disavow it. By magnifying the general human reaction to insanity — through keeping the subject of insanity, itself, forever before the public eye and then by utilizing this reaction by causing a revulsion on the part of a populace against its leader or leaders — it is possible to stop any government or movement.

It is important to know that the entire subject of loyalty is, thus, as easily handled as it is. One of the first and foremost missions of the psychopolitician, is to make an attack upon Communism and insanity synonymous. It should become the definition of insanity of the paranoid variety that “A paranoid believes he is being attacked by Communists.” Thus, at once the support of the individual so attacking Communism will fall away and wither.

Instead of executing national leaders, suicide for them should be arranged under circumstances which question their demise. In this way, we can select out all opposition to the Communist extension into the social orders of the world. And we can render populaces who would oppose us leaderless. And we can bring about a state of chaos or misalignment into which we can thrust, with great simplicity, the clear and forceful doctrines of Communism.

The cleverness of our attack in this field of

Psychopolitics is adequate to avoid the understanding of the layman and the usual stupid official. And by operating entirely under the banner of authority — with the oft-repeated statement that the principles of psychotherapy are too devious for common understanding — an entire revolution can be effected, without raising the suspicions of a populace, until it is an accomplished fact.

As insanity is the maximum misalignment, it can be grasped to be the maximum weapon for the severance of loyalties to leaders and old social orders. Thus, it is of the utmost importance that psychopolitical operatives infiltrate the healing arts of a nation marked for conquest, and to bring from that quarter continuous pressure against the population and the government until at last the conquest is affected. This is the subject and goal of Psychopolitics, itself.

In rearranging loyalties, we must have a command of their values. In the animal, the first loyalty is to himself. This is destroyed by demonstrating errors to him — showing him that he does not remember, cannot act, or does not trust himself. The second loyalty is to his family unit, his parents and brothers and sisters. This is destroyed by making a family unit economically non-dependent, by lessening the value of marriage, by making an easiness of divorce, and by raising the children wherever possible by the State. The next loyalty is to his friends and local environment. This is destroyed by lowering his trust and bringing about reports upon him (allegedly by his friends) to the town or village authorities. The next is to the State and this, for the purposes of Communism, is the only loyalty which should exist once the state is founded as a Communist State. To destroy loyalty to the State, all manner of forbiddings for youth must be put into effect so as to disenfranchise them as members of the Capitalist state and, by promises of a better lot under Communism, to gain their loyalty to a Communist movement.

Denying a Capitalist country easy access to courts; bringing about and supporting propaganda to destroy the home; creating continuous juvenile delinquency; forcing upon the

state all manner of practices to divorce the child from it; will, in the end, create the chaos necessary to Communism.

Under the saccharine guise of assistance to them, rigorous child labor laws are the best means to deny the child any right in the society. By refusing to let him earn; by forcing him into unwanted dependence upon a grudging parent; by making certain in other channels that the parent is never in other than economic stress; the child can be driven in his teens into revolt. Delinquency will ensue.

By making drugs of various kinds readily available; by giving the teenager alcohol; by praising his wildness; by stimulating him with sex literature and advertising to him or her practices as taught at the Sexpol, the psychopolitical operator can create the necessary attitude of chaos, idleness and worthlessness into which can then be cast the solution which will give the teen-ager complete freedom everywhere — Communism!

Should it be possible to continue conscription beyond any reasonable time by promoting unpopular wars and other means, the draft can always stand as a further barrier to the progress of youth in life by destroying any immediate hope to participate in his nation's civil life.

By these means, the patriotism of youth for their Capitalistic flag can be dulled to a point where they are no longer dangerous as soldiers. While this might require many decades to effect, Capitalism's short-term view will never envision the lengths across which we can plan.

If we could effectively kill the national pride and patriotism of just one generation, we will have won that country. Therefore there must be continual propaganda abroad to undermine the loyalty of the citizens in general and the teenager in particular.

The role of the psychopolitical operator in this is very strong. He can, from his position as an authority on the mind, advise all manner of destructive measures. He can teach the lack of control of this child in the home. He can instruct, in an optimum situation, the entire nation in how to handle children

and instruct them so that the children — given no control, given no real home — can run wildly about with no responsibility for their nation or themselves.

The misalignment of the loyalty of youth to a Capitalistic nation, sets the proper stage for a realignment of their loyalties with Communism. Creating a greed for drugs, sexual misbehavior and uncontrolled freedom; and presenting this to them as a benefit of Communism will bring about their alignment to us with ease.

In the case of strong leaders amongst youthful groups, a psychopolitical operator can work in many ways to use or discard that leadership. If it is to be used, the character of the girl or boy must be altered carefully into criminal channels and a control by blackmail or other means must be maintained. But where the leadership is not susceptible, where it resists all persuasions and might become dangerous to our Cause, no pains must be spared to direct the attention of the authorities to that person and to harass him in one way or another until he can come into the hands of juvenile authorities. When this has been effected, it can be hoped that a psychopolitical operator by reason of child advisor status in the security of the jail and cloaked by processes of law, can destroy the sanity of that person. Particularly brilliant scholars, athletes and youth group leaders must be handled in either one of these two ways.

In the matter of guiding the activities of juvenile courts, the psychopolitical operator entertains here one of his easier tasks. A Capitalistic nation is so filled with injustice in general that a little more passes without comment. In juvenile courts, there are always persons with strange appetites whether these are judges or policemen or women. If such do not exist they can be created. By making available to them young girls or boys in the “security” of the jail or the detention home and by appearing with flash cameras or witnesses, one becomes equipped with a whip adequate to direct all the future decisions of that person when these are needed.

The handling of youth cases by courts should be led further and further away from law and further and further into

“mental problems” until the entire nation thinks of “mental problems” instead of criminals. This places vacancies everywhere in the courts, in the offices of district attorneys, and on police staffs, which could then be filled with psychopolitical operators. And these become, then, the judges of the land by their influence. And into their hands comes the total control of the criminal, without whose help a revolution cannot ever be accomplished.

By stressing this authority over the problems of youth and adults in courts, one day the demand for psychopolitical operators could become such that even the armed services will use “authorities on the mind” to work their various justices. And when this occurs, the armed forces of the nation then enter into our hands as solidly as if we commanded them ourselves. Thus, with the slight bonus of having a skilled interrogator near every technician or handler of secret war apparatus, the country, in the event of revolution as did Germany in 1918 and 1919, will find itself immobilized by its own Army and Navy fully and entirely in Communist hands.

Thus, the subject of loyalties and their re-alignment is in fact the subject of non-armed conquest of an enemy.

## **CHAPTER VI**

### **THE GENERAL SUBJECT OF OBEDIENCE**

Obedience is the result of force. Everywhere we look in the history of Earth, we discover that obedience to new rulers has come about entirely through the demonstration on the part of those rulers of greater force than was to be discovered in the old ruler. A population overridden and conquered by war is obedient to its conqueror. It is obedient to its conqueror because its conqueror has exhibited more force.

Concurrent with force is brutality for there are human considerations involved that also represent force. The most barbaric, unrestrained, brutal use of force, if carried far enough, invokes obedience. Savage force, sufficiently long displayed toward any individual, will bring about his concurrence with any principle or order.

Force is the antithesis of humanizing actions. It is so synonymous in the human mind with savageness, lawlessness, brutality, and barbarism, that it is only necessary to display an inhuman attitude toward people to be granted by those people the possession of force.

Any organization that has the spirit and courage to display inhumanity, savageness, brutality, and an uncompromising lack of humanity, will be obeyed. Such a use of force is, itself, the essential ingredient of greatness. We have at hand no less an example than our great Communist Leaders. In moments of duress and trial, when faced by Czarist rule continued over the heads of an enslaved populace, they displayed sufficient courage never to stay their hands in the execution of the conversion of the Russian State to Communist rule.

If you would have obedience you must have no compromise with humanity. If you would have obedience you must make it clearly understood that you have no mercy. Man is an animal. He understands in the final analysis only those things that a brute understands.

As an example of this, we find an individual refusing to obey and being struck. His refusal to obey is now less vociferous. He is struck again and his resistance is lessened once

more. He is hammered and pounded again and again, until, at length, his only thought is direct and implicit obedience to that person from whom the force has emanated. This is a proven principle. It is proven because it is the main principle Man, the animal, has used since his earliest beginnings. It is the only principle that has been effective, the only principle that has brought about a wide and continued belief. For it is to our benefit that an individual who is struck again and again and again from a certain source, will, at length, hypnotically believe anything he is told by the source of the blows.

The stupidity of Western civilizations is best demonstrated by the fact that they believe hypnotism is a thing of the mind, of attention, and a desire for unconsciousness. This is not true. Only when a person has been beaten, punished, and mercilessly hammered, can hypnotism upon him be guaranteed in its effectiveness. It is stated by Western authorities on hypnosis that only some twenty percent of the people are susceptible to hypnotism. This statement is very untrue. Given enough punishment, all of the people in any time and place are susceptible to hypnotism. In other words, by adding force, hypnotism is made uniformly effective. Where unconsciousness could not be induced by simple concentration upon the hypnotist, then unconsciousness can be induced by drugs, by blows, by electric shock, and by other means. And where unconsciousness cannot be induced so as to make an implantation or an hypnotic command effective, it is only necessary to amputate the functioning portions of the animal man's brain to render him null and void and no longer a menace. Thus, we find that hypnotism is entirely effective.

The mechanisms of hypnotism demonstrate clearly that people can be made to believe in certain conditions, and even in their environment or in politics, by the administration of force. Thus, it is necessary for a psychopolitician to be an expert in the administration of forces. Thus, he can bring about implicit obedience, not only on the part of individual members of the populace, but on the entire populace itself and its government. He need only take unto himself a sufficiently savage

role, a sufficiently uncompromising inhuman attitude, and he will be obeyed and believed.

The subject of hypnotism is a subject of belief. What can people be made to believe? They can be made to believe anything that is administered to them with sufficient brutality and force. The obedience of a populace is as good as they will believe.

Despicable religions, such as Christianity, knew this. They knew that if enough faith could be brought into being, a populace could be enslaved by the Christian mockeries of humanity and mercy and, thus, could be disarmed. But one need not count upon this act of faith to bring about a broad belief. One must only exhibit enough force, enough inhumanity, enough brutality and savageness to create implicit belief and therefore and thereby implicit obedience. As Communism is a matter of belief, its study is a study of force.

The earliest Russian psychiatrists, pioneering this science of psychiatry, understood thoroughly that hypnosis is induced by acute fear. They discovered it could also be induced by shock of an emotional nature, and also by extreme privation, as well as by blows and drugs.

In order to induce a high state of hypnogy in an individual, a group, or a population, an element of terror must always be present on the part of those who would govern. The psychiatrist is aptly suited to this role, for his brutalities are committed in the name of science and are inexplicably complex and entirely out of view of the human understanding. A sufficient popular terror of the psychiatrist will, in itself, bring about insanity on the part of many individuals. A psychopolitical operative then can — entirely cloaked with authority — commence and continue a campaign of propaganda describing various “treatments” which are administered to the insane. A psychopolitical operative should at all times insist that these treatments are therapeutic and necessary. He can, in all of his literature and his books, list large numbers of pretended cures by these means. But these “cures” need not actually produce any recovery from a state of disturbance. As

long as the psychopolitical operative or his dupes are the only authorities as to the difference between sanity and insanity, their word as to the therapeutic value of such treatment will be the final word. No layman would dare adventure to place judgment upon the state of sanity of an individual whom the psychiatrist has already declared insane. The individual, himself, is unable to complain. And his family, as will be covered later, is already discredited by the occurrence of insanity in their midst. There must be no other adjudicators of insanity, otherwise it could be disclosed that the brutalities practiced in the name of treatment are not therapeutic.

A psychopolitical operative has no interest in “therapeutic means” or “cures.” The greater number of insane in the country where he is operating, the larger number of the populace will come under his view and the greater will become his facilities. Because the problem is apparently mounting into uncontrollable heights, he can more and more operate in an atmosphere of emergency which, again, excuses his use of such treatments as electric shock, the prefrontal lobotomy, trans-orbital leucotomy, and other operations long-since practiced in Russia on political prisoners.

It is to the interest of the psychopolitical operative that the possibility of curing the insane be outlawed and ruled out at all times. For the sake of obedience on the part of the population and their general reaction, a level of brutality must, at all costs, be maintained. Only in this way can the absolute judgment of the psychopolitical operative as to the sanity or insanity of public figures be maintained in complete belief. Using sufficient brutality upon their patients, the public at large will come to believe utterly anything they say about their patients. Furthermore, and much more important, the field of the mind must be sufficiently dominated by the psychopolitical operative so that wherever tenets of the mind are taught, they will be hypnotically believed. The psychopolitical operative, having under his control all psychology classes in an area, can thus bring about a complete reformation of the future leaders of a country in their educational processes and so prepare them for

Communism.

To be obeyed, one must be believed. If one is sufficiently believed, one will unquestioningly be obeyed.

When he is fortunate enough to obtain into his hands anyone near to a political or important figure, this factor of obedience becomes very important. A certain amount of fear or terror must be engendered in the person under treatment so that this person will then take immediate orders, completely and unquestioningly, from the psychopolitical operative. And so he will be able to influence the actions of that person who is to be reached.

Bringing about this state of mind on the part of a populace and its leaders — that a psychopolitical operative must, at all times, be believed — could eventually be attended by very good fortune. It is not too much to hope that psychopolitical operatives would then, in a country such as the United States, become the most intimate advisors to political figures even to the point of advising the entirety of a political party as to its actions in an election.

The long view is the important view. Belief is engendered by a certain amount of fear and terror from an authoritative level and this will be followed by obedience.

The general propaganda which would best serve Psychopolitics would be a continual insistence that certain authoritative levels of healing, deemed this or that, to be the correct treatment of insanity. These treatments must always include a certain amount of brutality. Propaganda should continue and stress the rising incidence of insanity in a country. The entire field of human behavior, for the benefit of the country, can, at length, be broadened into abnormal behavior. Thus, anyone indulging in any eccentricity, particularly the eccentricity of combating psychopolitics, could be silenced by the authoritative opinion on the part of a psychopolitical operative that he was acting in an abnormal fashion. This, with some good fortune, could bring the person into the hands of the psychopolitical operative so as to forevermore disable him, or to swerve his loyalties by pain-drug hypnotism.

On the subject of obedience itself, the most optimum obedience is unthinking obedience. The command given must be obeyed without any rationalizing on the part of the Subject. The command must, therefore, be implanted below the thinking processes of the Subject to be influenced, and must react upon him in such a way as to bring no mental alertness on his part.

It is in the interest of Psychopolitics that a population be told that an hypnotized person will not do anything against his actual will, will not commit immoral acts, and will not act so as to endanger himself. While this may be true of light, parlor hypnotism, it certainly is not true of commands implanted with the use of electric shock, drugs, or heavy punishment. It is counted upon completely that this will be discredited to the general public by psychopolitical operatives, for if it were to be generally known that individuals would obey commands harmful to themselves, and would commit immoral acts while under the influence of deep hypnotic commands, the actions of many people working unknowingly in favor of Communism, would be too-well understood. People acting under deep hypnotic commands should be acting apparently of their own volition and out of their own convictions.

The entire subject of psychopolitical hypnosis, Psychopolitics in general, depends for its defense upon continuous protest from authoritative sources that such things are not possible. And, should anyone unmask a psychopolitical operative, he should at once declare the whole thing a physical impossibility and use his authoritative position to discount any accusation. Should any writings of Psychopolitics come to view, it is only necessary to brand them a hoax and laugh them out of countenance. Thus, psychopolitical activities are easy to defend.

When psychopolitical activities have reached a certain peak, from there on it is almost impossible to undo them because the population is already under the duress of obedience to the psychopolitical operatives and their dupes. The ingredient of obedience is important because the complete

belief by the populace in the truthfulness of the psychopolitical operative renders his statement canceling any challenge about psychopolitical operations irrefutable. The optimum circumstances would be to occupy every position that would be consulted by officials on any question or suspicion arising on the subject of Psychopolitics. Thus, a psychiatric advisor should be placed near to hand in every government operation. As all suspicions would then be referred to him, no action would ever be taken and the goal of Communism could be realized in that nation.

Psychopolitics depends, from the viewpoint of the layman, upon its fantastic aspects. These are its best defense. But above all these defenses, is implicit obedience on the part of officials and the general public because of the sterling character of the psychopolitical operative in the field of healing.

## CHAPTER VII

### ANATOMY OF STIMULUS-RESPONSE MECHANISMS OF MAN

Man is a stimulus-response animal. His entire reasoning capabilities, even his ethics and morals, depend upon stimulus-response machinery. This has long been demonstrated by such Russians as Pavlov. And the principles have long been used in handling the recalcitrant, in training children, and in bringing about a state of optimum behavior on the part of a population.

Having no independent will of his own, Man is easily handled by stimulus-response mechanisms. It is only necessary to install a stimulus into the mental anatomy of Man to have that stimulus reactivate and respond any time an exterior command source calls it into being.

The mechanisms of stimulus-response are easily understood. The body takes pictures of every action in the environment around an individual. When the environment includes brutality, terror, shock, and other such activities, the mental image picture gained contains in itself all the ingredients of the environment. If the individual himself was injured during that moment, the injury itself will re-manifest when called upon to respond by an exterior command source.

As an example of this, if an individual is beaten and is told during the entirety of the beating that he must obey certain officials, he will, in the future, feel the beginnings of the pain the moment he begins to disobey. The installed pain, itself, acts as a policeman because the experience of the individual demonstrates to him that he cannot combat certain officials and he will receive pain even if he merely thinks of combating them.

The mind can become very complex in its stimulus responses. As easily demonstrated in hypnotism, an entire chain of commands having to do with a great many complex actions can be beaten, shocked, or terrorized into a mind. They will there lie dormant until called into view by some similarity in the circumstances of the environment to the incident of punishment.

The stimulus that we call the “incident of punishment”,

is where the response mechanism need only contain some small part of the stimulus to call into view the mental image picture and cause it to exert against the body the pain sequence. So long as the individual obeys the picture or follows the commands of the stimulus implantation, he is free from pain.

The behavior of children is regulated in this fashion in every civilized country. The father, finding himself unable to bring about immediate obedience and training on the part of his child, resorts to physical violence. And after administering punishment of a physical nature to the child on several occasions, he is gratified to experience complete obedience on the part of the child each time the father speaks. In that parents are wont to be lenient with their children, they seldom administer sufficient punishment to bring about entirely optimum obedience. The ability of the organism to withstand punishment is very great. Complete and implicit response can be gained only by stimuli sufficiently brutal to actually injure the organism.

The Cossack method of breaking wild horses is a useful example. The horse will not restrain itself or take any of its rider's commands. The rider wishing to break it, mounts and takes a flask of strong Vodka and smashes it between the horse's ears. The horse, struck to its knees, its eyes filled with alcohol, mistaking the dampness for blood, instantly and thereafter gives its attention to the rider and never needs further breaking. Difficulty in breaking horses is only occasioned when light punishments are administered. There is some mawkish sentimentality about "breaking the spirit," but what is desired here is an obedient horse, and sufficient brutality brings about an obedient horse.

The stimulus-response mechanisms of the body are such that the pain and the command subdivide so as to counter each other. The mental image picture of the punishment will not become effective upon the individual unless the command content is disobeyed. It is pointed out in many early Russian writings that this is a survival mechanism. It has already been well and thoroughly used in the survival of Communism.

It is only necessary to deliver into the organism a sufficient stimulus to gain an adequate response. So long as the organism obeys the stimulus whenever it is re-stimulated in the future, it does not suffer from the pain of the stimulus. But should it disobey the command content of the stimulus, the stimulus reacts to punish the individual. Thus, we have an optimum circumstance and one of the basic principles of Psychopolitics. A sufficiently installed stimulus will thereafter remain as a police mechanism within the individual to cause him to follow the commands and directions given to him. Should he fail to follow these commands and directions, the stimulus mechanism will go into action. As the commands are there with the moment of duress, the commands themselves need never be repeated. And if the individual were to depart thousands of miles away from the psychopolitical operative, he will still obey the psychopolitical operative, or, himself, become extremely ill and in agony. These principles, built from the earliest days of Pavlov by constant and continuous Russian development, have at last become of enormous use to us in our conquest. For less modern and well-informed countries of Earth — lacking this mechanism, failing to understand it, and coaxed into somnolence by our own psychopolitical operatives who discount and disclaim it — cannot avoid succumbing to it.

The body is less able to resist a stimulus if it has insufficient food and is weary. Therefore, it is necessary to administer all such stimuli to individuals when their ability to resist has been reduced by privation and exhaustion. Refusal to let them sleep over many days, denying them adequate food, then brings about an optimum state for the receipt of a stimulus. If the person is then given an electrical shock and is told while the shock is in action that he must obey and do certain things, he has no choice but to do them or to re-experience because of his mental image picture of it, the electric shock. This highly scientific and intensely workable mechanism cannot be over-estimated in the practice of psychopolitics.

Drugging the individual produces an artificial exhaustion, and if he is drugged, or shocked and beaten, and given a

string of commands, his loyalties, themselves, can be definitely rearranged. This is P.D.H., or Pain-Drug Hypnosis.

The psychopolitical operative in training should be thoroughly studied in the subject of hypnotism and post-hypnotic suggestion. He should pay particular attention to the “forgetter mechanism” aspect of hypnotism, which is to say, implantation in the unconscious mind. He should note particularly that a person given a command in an hypnotic state and then told when still in that condition to forget it, will execute that command on a stimulus-response signal in the environment after he has “awakened” from his hypnotic trance.

Having mastered these details fully, he should, by practicing upon criminals and prisoners or inmates available to him, produce the hypnotic trance by drugs and drive home post-hypnotic suggestions by pain administered to the drugged person. He should then study the reactions of the person when “awakened,” and should give him the stimulus response signal which would throw into action the commands given while in a drugged state of duress. By much practice, he can then learn the threshold dosages of various drugs and the amount of duress in terms of electric shock or additional drug-shock necessary to produce the optimum obedience to the commands. He should also satisfy himself that there is no possible method known to Man — there must be no possible method known to Man — of bringing the patient into awareness of what has happened to him, thus, keeping him in a state of obedience and response while ignorant of its cause.

Using criminals and prisoners, the psychopolitical operative in training should then experiment with duress in the absence of privation, administering electric shocks, beatings, and terror-inducing tactics accompanied by the same mechanisms as those employed in hypnotism, and watch the conduct of the person when no longer under duress.

The operative in training should carefully remark those who show a tendency to protest, so that he may recognize possible recovery of memory of the commands implanted. Purely for his own education, he should then satisfy himself as

to the efficacy of brain surgery in disabling the non-responsive prisoner.

The boldness of the psychopolitical operative can be increased markedly by permitting back into society, persons who have been given pain-drug hypnosis and who have demonstrated symptoms of rebelling or recalling, to observe how the label of “insanity” discredits and discounts the statements of the person.

Exercises in bringing about insanity seizures at will, simply by demonstrating a signal to persons upon whom pain-drug hypnosis has been used, and exercises in making the seizures come about through talking to certain persons in certain places and times should also be used.

Brain surgery, as developed in Russia, should also be practiced by the psychopolitical operative in training to give him full confidence in 1) the crudeness with which it can be done, 2) the certainty of erasure of the stimulus response mechanism itself, 3) the production of imbecility, idiocy, and dis-coordination on the part of the patient, and 4) the small amount of comment which casualties in brain surgery occasion.

Exercises in sexual attack on patients should be practiced by the psychopolitical operative in order to demonstrate the inability of the patient under pain-drug hypnosis to recall the attack. In addition, this indoctrinates a lust for further sexual activity on the part of the patient. Sex, in all animals, is a powerful motivator, and is no less so in the animal Man. And the occasioning of sexual liaison between females of a target family and indicated males, under the control of the psychopolitical operative, must be demonstrated to be possible with complete security for the psychopolitical operative. This gives into his hands an excellent weapon for the breaking down of familial relations and consequent public disgraces for the psychopolitical target.

Just as a dog can be trained, so can a man be trained. Just as a horse can be trained, so can a man be trained. Sexual lust, masochism, and any other desirable perversion can be

induced by pain-drug hypnosis and the benefit of Psychopolitics.

The changes of loyalties, allegiances, and sources of command can be occasioned easily by psychopolitical technologies. And these should be practiced and understood by the psychopolitical operative before he begins to tamper with psychopolitical targets of magnitude.

The actual simplicity of the subject of pain-drug hypnosis, the use of electric shock, drugs, insanity-producing injections and other materials, should be masked entirely by technical nomenclature, the protest of benefit to the patient, by an authoritarian pose and position, and by carefully cultivating governmental positions in the country to be conquered.

The psychopolitical operative working in universities where he can direct the curricula of psychology classes, is often tempted to teach some of the principles of Psychopolitics to the susceptible students in the psychology classes. However, he must be thoroughly enjoined to limit his information in psychology classes to the transmittal of the tenets of Communism under the guise of psychology. And he must limit his activities in bringing about a state of mind on the part of the students where they will accept Communist tenets as those of their own action and as modern scientific principles. The psychological operative must not, at any time, educate students fully in stimulus-response mechanisms, and must not impart to them, save those who will become his fellow workers, the exact principles of Psychopolitics. It is not necessary to do so, and it is dangerous.

## **CHAPTER VIII**

### **DEGRADATION, SHOCK AND ENDURANCE**

Degradation and conquest are companions. In order to be conquered, a nation must be degraded, either by acts of war, by being overrun, by being forced into humiliating treaties of peace, or by the treatment of her populace under the armies of the conqueror. However, degradation can be accomplished much more insidiously and much more effectively by consistent and continual defamation.

Defamation is the best and foremost weapon of Psychopolitics on the broad field. Continual and constant degradation of national leaders, national institutions, national practices, and national heroes must be systematically carried out, but this is the chief function of Communist Party Members, in general, not the psychopolitician.

The realm of defamation and degradation of the psychopolitician, is Man himself. By attacking the character and morals of Man himself, and by bringing about, through contamination of youth, a general degraded feeling, command of the populace is facilitated to a very marked degree.

There is a curve of degradation that leads downward to a point where the endurance of an individual is almost at end. And any sudden action toward him will place him in a state of shock. Similarly, a soldier held prisoner can be abused, denied, defamed, and degraded until the slightest motion on the part of his captors will cause him to flinch. Similarly, the slightest word on the part of his captors will cause him to obey or to vary his loyalties and beliefs. Given sufficient degradation, a prisoner can be caused to murder his fellow countrymen in the same stockade. Experiments on German prisoners have lately demonstrated that only after seventy days of filthy food, little sleep, and nearly untenable quarters, that the least motion toward the prisoner would bring about a state of shock beyond his endurance threshold, and would cause him to hypnotically receive anything said to him. Thus, it is possible in an entire stockade of prisoners to the number of thousands, to bring about a state of complete servile obedience and, without the

labor of personally addressing each one, to pervert their loyalties and implant in them adequate commands to insure their future conduct even when released to their own people.

By lowering the endurance of a person, a group, or a nation; and by constant degradation and defamation, it is possible to induce, thus, a state of shock which will receive adequately any command given.

The first thing to be degraded in any nation is the state of Man, himself. Nations, which have high ethical tone, are difficult to conquer. Their loyalties are hard to shake, their allegiance to their leaders is fanatical, and what they usually call their spiritual integrity cannot be violated by duress. It is not efficient to attack a nation in such a frame of mind. It is the basic purpose of Psychopolitics to reduce that state of mind to a point where it can be ordered and enslaved. Thus, the first target is Man, himself. He must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must think of himself as an animal, capable only of animalistic reactions. He must no longer think of himself, or of his fellows, as capable of “spiritual endurance” or nobility.

The best approach toward degradation in its first stages is the propaganda of “scientific approach” to Man. Man must be consistently demonstrated to be a mechanism without individuality. And it must be educated into a populace under attack that Man’s individualistic reactions are the product of mental derangement. The populace must be brought into the belief that every individual within it who rebels in any way, shape, or form against efforts and activities to enslave the whole, must be considered to be a deranged person whose eccentricities are neurotic or insane and who must have at once the treatment of a psychopolitician.

An optimum condition in such a program of degradation would address itself to the military forces of the nation. It would bring them rapidly away from any other belief than that the disobedient one must be subjected to “mental treatment.” An enslavement of a population can fail only if these rebellious individuals are left to exert their individual influences upon

their fellow citizens, sparking them into rebellion, calling into account their nobilities and freedoms. Unless these restless individuals are stamped out and given into the hands of psychopolitical operatives early in the conquest, there will be nothing but trouble as the conquest continues.

The officials of the government, students, readers, partakers of entertainment, must all be indoctrinated by whatever means into the complete belief that the restless, the ambitious, the natural leaders, are suffering from environmental maladjustments which can only be healed by recourse to psychopolitical operatives in the guise of mental healers.

By thus degrading the general belief in the status of Man, it is relatively simple — with co-operation from the economic salients being driven into the country — to drive citizens apart, one from another, to bring about a question of the wisdom of their own government, and to cause them to actively beg for enslavement.

The educational programs of Psychopolitics must, at every hand, seek out the levels of youth who will become the leaders in the country's future and educate them into the belief of the animalistic nature of Man. This must be made fashionable. They must be taught to frown upon ideas and upon individual endeavor. Above all things, they must be taught that the salvation of Man is to be found only by his adjusting thoroughly to this environment.

This educational program in the field of Psychopolitics can best be followed by bringing about a compulsory training in some subject such as psychology or other mental practice, and ascertaining that each broad program of psychopolitical training be supervised by a psychiatrist who is a trained psychopolitical operative.

As it seems in foreign nations that the church is the most ennobling influence, each and every branch and activity of each and every church must, one way or another, be discredited. Religion must become unfashionable by demonstrating broadly, through psychopolitical indoctrination, that the soul is non-existent and that Man is an animal. The lying mechanisms

of Christianity lead men to foolishly do brave deeds. By teaching them that there is a life hereafter, the liability of their courageous acts, while living, is thus lessened. The liability of any act must be markedly increased if a populace is to be obedient. Thus, there must be no standing belief in the church and the power of the church must be denied at every hand.

The psychopolitical operative, in his program of degradation, should at all times bring into question any family that is deeply religious. And should any neurosis or insanity be occasioned in that family, then he must blame and hold responsible their religious connections for the neurotic or psychotic condition. Religion must be made synonymous with neurosis and psychosis. People who are deeply religious would be less and less held responsible for their own sanity and should more and more be relegated to the ministrations of psychopolitical operatives.

By perverting the institutions of a nation and bringing about a general degradation, by interfering with the economics of a nation to the degree that privation and depression come about, then only minor shocks will be necessary to produce on the populace as a whole, an obedient reaction or an hysteria. Thus, the mere threat of war, the mere threat of aviation bombings, could cause the population to sue instantly for peace. It is a long and arduous road for the psychopolitical operative to achieve this state of mind on the part of a whole nation. But no more than twenty or thirty years should be necessary in the entire program; having to hand, as we do, weapons with which to accomplish the goal.

## **CHAPTER IX**

### **THE ORGANIZATION OF MENTAL HEALTH CAMPAIGNS**

Psychopolitical operatives should at all times be alert to the opportunity to organize “for the betterment of the community” mental health clubs or groups. By thus inviting the cooperation of the population as a whole in mental health programs, the terrors of mental aberration can be disseminated throughout the populace. Furthermore, each one of these mental health groups, properly guided, can bring, at last, legislative pressure against the government to secure adequately the position of the psychopolitical operative and to obtain for him government grants and facilities. This, therefore, brings a government to finance its own downfall.

Mental health organizations must carefully delete from their ranks anyone actually proficient in the handling or treatment of mental health. Thus must be excluded, priests, ministers, actually trained psychoanalysts, good hypnotists, or trained Dianeticists. These, with some cognizance on the subject of mental aberration and its treatment and with some experience in observing the mentally deranged, if allowed frequency within institutions and if permitted to receive literature, would sooner or later become suspicious of the activities engaged upon by the psychopolitical operative. These must be defamed and excluded as “untrained,” “unskillful,” “quacks,” or “perpetrators of hoaxes.”

No mental health movement with actual goals of mental therapy should be continued in existence in any nation. For instance in China, the use of Chinese acupuncture in the treatment of mental and physical derangement must be stamped out and discredited thoroughly because it has some efficacy. And, more importantly, its practitioners understand, through long conversation, many of the principles of actual mental health and aberration.

In the field of mental health, the psychopolitician must occupy and continue to occupy through various arguments, the authoritative position on the subject. There is always the

danger that problems of mental health may be resolved by some individual or group which might then derange the program of the psychopolitical operative in his mental health clubs.

On the subject of mental health, city officials, socialites, and other unknowing individuals, should be invited to full co-operation in the activity of mental health groups. But the entirety of this activity should be to finance better facilities for the psychopolitical practitioner. To these groups it must be continually stressed that the entire subject of mental illness is so complex that none of them, certainly, could understand any part of it. Thus, the club should be kept on a social and financial level.

Where groups interested in the health of the community have already been formed, they should be infiltrated and taken over. And if this is not possible, they should be discredited and debarred and the officialdom of the area should be invited to stamp them out as dangerous.

When an hostile group dedicated to mental health is discovered, the psychopolitician should have recourse to the mechanisms of peyote, mescaline, and later drugs that cause temporary insanity. He should send persons, preferably those well under his control, into the mental health group, whether Christian Science or Dianetics or faith preachers, to demonstrate their abilities upon this new person. These, in demonstrating their abilities, will usually act with enthusiasm. Mid-way in the course of their treatment, a quiet injection of peyote, mescaline, or other drug, or an electric shock, will produce the symptoms of insanity in the patient who has been sent to the target group. The patient thus demonstrating momentary insanity should immediately be reported to the police and taken away to some area of incarceration managed by psychopolitical operatives, and so placed out of sight. Officialdom will thus come into a belief that this group drives individuals insane by their practices, and the practices of the group will then be despised and prohibited by law.

The values of a widespread mental health organization

are manifest when one realizes that any government can be forced to provide facilities for psychopolitical operatives in the form of psychiatric wards in all hospitals, in national institutions totally in the hands of psychopolitical operatives, and in the establishment of clinics where youth can be contacted and arranged more seemingly to the purposes of Psychopolitics.

Such groups form a political force that can then legalize any law or authority desired for the psychopolitical operative.

The securing of authority over such mental health organizations is done mainly by appeal to education. A psychopolitical operative should make sure that those psychiatrists he controls, those psychologists whom he has under his orders, have been trained for an excessively long period of time. The longer the training period that can be required, the safer the psychopolitical program since no new group of practitioners can arise to disclose and dismay psychopolitical programs. Furthermore, the groups themselves cannot hope to obtain any full knowledge of the subject, not having behind them many, many years of intensive training.

Vienna has been carefully maintained as the home of Psychopolitics, since it was the home of Psychoanalysis. Our activities have long since dispersed any of the gains made by Freudian groups and have taken over these groups. But the proximity of Vienna to Russia where Psychopolitics is operating abroad, and the necessity "for further study" by psychopolitical operatives in the birthplace of Psychoanalysis, makes periodic contacts with headquarters possible. Thus, the word "psychoanalysis" must be stressed at all times and must be pretended to be a thorough part of the psychiatrist's training.

Psychoanalysis has the very valuable possession of a vocabulary and a workability which is sufficiently poor to avoid recovery of psychopolitical implantations. It can be made fashionable throughout mental health organizations. And by learning its patten and by believing they see some of its phenomena, the members of mental health groups can believe themselves conversant with mental health. Because its stress is sex, it is, itself, an adequate defamation of character and serves

the purposes of degradation well. Thus, in organizing mental health groups, the literature furnished such groups should be psychoanalytical in nature.

If a group of persons interested in suppressing juvenile delinquency or in caring for the insane, can be formed in every major city of a country under conquest (and thereby allowing the promotion of psychopolitical operatives and their actions), the success of a psychopolitical program is assured since these groups seem to represent a large segment of the population. By releasing continued propaganda on the subject of dope addiction, homosexuality, and depraved conduct on the part of the young, even the judges of a country can become suborned into reacting violently against the youth of the country, thus misaligning and aligning the support of youth.

The communication lines of psychopolitics, if such mental health organizations can be well established, can thus run from its most prominent citizens to its government. It is not too much to hope that the influence of such groups could bring about a psychiatric ward in every hospital in the land, and psychiatrists in every company and regiment of the nation's army, and whole government institutes manned entirely by psychopolitical operatives into which ailing government officials could be placed to the advantage of the psychopolitician.

If a psychiatric ward could be established in every hospital in every city in a nation, it is certain that, at one time or another, every prominent citizen of that nation could come under the ministrations of psychopolitical operatives or their dupes.

The validation of psychiatric position in the armed forces and security-minded institutions of the nation under conquest, could bring about a flow and fund of information unlike any other program which could be conceived. If every pilot who flies a new plane could come under the questioning of a psychopolitical operative, if the compiler of every plan of military action could thus come under the review of psychopolitical operatives, the simplicity with which informa-

tion can be extracted by the use of certain drugs without the after-knowledge of the soldier would entirely cripple any overt action toward Communism. If the nation could be educated into turning over to psychopolitical operatives every recalcitrant or rebellious soldier, it would lose its best fighters. Thus, the advantage of mental health organizations can be seen. For these, by exerting an apparent public pressure against the government, can achieve these ends and goals.

The financing of a psychopolitical operation is difficult unless it is done by the citizens and government. Although vast sums of money can be obtained from private patients and from relatives who wish persons put away, it is, nevertheless, difficult to obtain millions unless the government itself is cooperating. The co-operation of the government to obtain these vast sums of money is best obtained by the organization of mental health groups composed of leading citizens who bring their lobbying abilities to bear against the nation's government. Thus, can be financed many programs which might otherwise have to be laid aside by the psychopolitician.

The psychopolitical operative should bend consistent and continual effort toward forming and continuing in action innumerable mental health groups.

The psychopolitical operative should also spare no expense in smashing out of existence, by whatever means, any actual healing group such as that of acupuncture in China; such as Christian Science, Dianetics and faith healing in the United States; such as Catholicism in Italy and Spain; and the practical psychological groups of England.

## CHAPTER X

### CONDUCT UNDER FIRE

The psychopolitician may well find himself under attack as an individual or as a member of a group. He may be attacked as a Communist through some leak in the organization. He may be attacked for malpractice. He may be attacked by the families of people whom he has injured. In all cases, his conduct of the situation should be calm and aloof. He should have behind him the authority of many years of training. And he should have participated fully in the building of defenses in the field of insanity, which give him the only statement as to the conditions of the mind.

If he has not done his work well, hostile feeling groups may expose an individual psychopolitician. These may call into question the efficacy of psychiatric treatments such as shock, drugs, and brain surgery. Therefore, the psychopolitical operative must have at hand innumerable documents that assert enormously encouraging figures on the subject of recovery by reason of shock, brain surgery, drugs, and general treatment. Not one of these cases cited need be real, but they should be documented and printed in such a fashion as to form excellent court evidence.

When his allegiance is attacked, the psychopolitical operative should explain his connection with Vienna on the grounds that Vienna is the place of study for all important matters of the mind.

More importantly, he should rule into scorn, by reason of his authority, the sanity of the person attacking him. And if the psychopolitical archives of the country are adequate, many defamatory data can be unearthed and presented as a rebuttal.

Should anyone attempt to expose psychotherapy as a psychopolitical activity, the best defense is calling into question the sanity of the attacker. The next best defense is authority. The next best defense is a validation of psychiatric practices in terms of long and impressive figures. The next best defense is the actual removal of the attacker by giving him or them, treatment sufficient to bring about a period of insanity

for the duration of the trial. This, more than anything else, would discredit them but it is dangerous in the extreme to practice this.

Psychopolitics should avoid murder and violence unless it is done in the safety of the institution on persons who have been proven to be insane. Where institution deaths appear to be unnecessary or to rise in “unreasonable number,” political capital might be made of this by city officials or legislature. If the psychopolitical operative has, himself, or if his group has done a thorough job, defamatory data concerning the person or the connections of the would-be attacker should be on file, should be documented, and should be used in such a way as to discourage the inquiry.

After a period of indoctrination, a country will expect insanity to be met by psychopolitical violence. Psychopolitical activities should become the only recognized treatment for insanity. Indeed, this can be extended to such a length that it could be made illegal for electric shock and brain surgery to be omitted in the treatment of a patient.

In order to defend psychopolitical activities, a great complexity should be made of psychiatric, psychoanalytical, and psychological technology. Any hearing should be burdened by terminology too difficult to be transcribed easily. A great deal should be made out of such terms as schizophrenia, paranoia, and other relatively undefinable states.

Psychopolitical tests need not necessarily be in agreement, one to another, where they are available to the public. Various types of insanity should be characterized by difficult terms. The actual state should be made obscure. But by this verbiage, it can be built into the court or investigating mind that a scientific approach exists and that it is too complex for him to understand. It is not to be imagined that a judge or a committee of investigation should inquire too deeply into the subject of insanity, since they, themselves, are part of the indoctrinated masses, and are already intimidated — if the psychopolitical activity has caused itself to be well-documented in terms of horror in magazines, movies and the other

media.

In case of a hearing or trial, the terribleness of insanity itself and its threat to the society, should be exaggerated until the court or committee believes that the psychopolitical operative is vitally necessary in his post and should not be harassed for the activities of persons who are irrational.

An immediate attack upon the sanity of the attacker before any possible hearing can take place, is the very best defense. It should become well known that “only the insane attack psychiatrists.” The by-word should be built into the society that paranoia is a condition “in which the individual believes he is being attacked by Communists.” It will be found that this defense is effective.

Part of the effective defenses should include the entire lack in the society of any real psychotherapy. This must be systematically stamped out, since a real psychotherapy might possibly uncover the results of psychopolitical activities.

Jurisprudence, in a Capitalistic nation, is of such clumsiness that cases are invariably tried in their newspapers. We have handled these things much better in Russia and have uniformly brought people to trial with full confessions already arrived at (being implanted) before the trial took place.

Should any whisper or pamphlet against psychopolitical activities be published, it should be laughed into scorn, branded an immediate hoax, and its perpetrator or publisher should be, at the first opportunity, branded as insane. And by the use of drugs, the insanity should be confirmed.

## **CHAPTER XI**

### **THE USE OF PSYCHOPOLITICS IN SPREADING COMMUNISM**

Reactionary nations are of such a composition that they attack a word without an understanding of it. As the conquest of a nation by Communism depends upon imbuing its population with communistic tenets, it is not necessary that the term "Communism" be applied at first to the educative measures employed.

As an example, in the United States we have been able to alter the works of William James and others into a more acceptable pattern; and to place the tenets of Karl Marx, Pavlov, Lamarck, and the data of Dialectic Materialism into the psychology textbooks to such a degree that anyone thoroughly studying psychology becomes at once a candidate to accept the reasonableness of Communism.

As every chair of psychology in the United States is occupied by persons in our connection, or who can be influenced by persons in our connection, the consistent employment of such texts is guaranteed. They are given an authoritative ring and they are carefully taught.

Constant pressure in the legislatures of the United States can bring about legislation to the effect that every student attending a high school or university must have classes in psychology.

Educating broadly the educated strata of the populace into the tenets of Communism is thus rendered relatively easy. And when the choice is given them whether to continue in a Capitalistic or a Communistic condition, they will suddenly see in Communism much more reasonability than in Capitalism, which will now be of our own definition.

## CHAPTER XII

### VIOLENT REMEDIES

As populaces, in general, understand that violence is necessary in the handling of the insane, violent remedies seem to be reasonable. Starting from a relatively low level of violence, such as straitjackets and other restraints, it is relatively easy to encroach upon the public diffidence for violence, by adding more and more cruelty into the treatment of the insane.

By increasing the brutality of "treatment," the public expectance of such treatment will be assisted; and the protest of the individual to whom the treatment is given is impossible since immediately after the treatment he is incapable. The family of the individual under treatment is suspect for having had in its midst, already, an insane person. The family's protest should be discredited.

The more violent the treatment, the more command value the psychopolitical operative will accumulate. Brain operations should become standard and commonplace. While the figures of actual deaths should be repressed wherever possible, nevertheless, it is of no great concern to the psychopolitical operative that many deaths do occur.

Gradually, the public should be educated into electric shock; first, by believing that it is very therapeutic; then by believing that it is quieting; then by being informed that electric shock usually injures the spine and teeth; and finally, that it very often kills or at least breaks the spine and removes, violently, the teeth of the patient. It is very doubtful if anyone from the lay levels of the public could tolerate the observation of a single electric shock treatment. Certainly, they could not tolerate witnessing a prefrontal lobotomy or trans-orbital leucotomy. However, they should be brought up to a level where this is possible, where it is the expected treatment, and where the details of the treatment itself can be made known — thus, to the increase of psychopolitical prestige.

The more violent the treatment, the more hopeless insanity will seem to be.

The society should be worked up to the level where

every recalcitrant young man can be brought into court and assigned to a psychopolitical operative, be given electric shocks, and reduced into unimaginative docility for the remainder of his days.

By continuous and increasing advertising of the violence of treatment, the public will at last come to tolerate the creation of zombie conditions to such a degree that they will probably employ zombies, if given to them. Thus, a large strata of the society, particularly that which was rebellious, can be reduced to the service of the psychopolitician.

By various means, a public must be convinced, at least, that insanity can only be met by shock, torture, deprivation, defamation, discreditation, violence, maiming, death, and punishment in all its forms. The society, at the same time, must be educated into the belief of increasing insanity within its ranks. This creates an emergency, and places the psychopolitician in a savior role; and places him, at length, in charge of the society.

## CHAPTER XIII

### THE RECRUITING OF PSYCHOPOLITICAL DUPES

The psychopolitical dupe is a well-trained individual who serves in complete obedience to the psychopolitical operative.

In that nearly all persons in training are expected to undergo a certain amount of treatment in any field of the mind, it is not too difficult to persuade persons in the field of mental healing to subject themselves to mild or minor drugs or shock. If this can be done, a psychological dupe on the basis of pain-drug hypnosis can immediately result.

Recruitment into the ranks of “mental healing” can best be done by carefully bringing to it only those healing students who are, to some slight degree, already depraved or who have been “treated” by psychopolitical operatives.

Recruitment is effected by making the field of mental healing very attractive, financially, and sexually.

The amount of promiscuity which can be induced in mental patients can work definitely to the advantage of the psychopolitical recruiting agent. The dupe can thus be induced into many lurid sexual contacts; and these, properly witnessed, can thereafter be used as blackmail material to assist any failure of pain-drug hypnosis in causing him to execute orders.

The promise of unlimited sexual opportunities, the promise of complete dominion over the bodies and minds of helpless patients, the promise of complete lawlessness without detection, can thus attract to “mental healing” many desirable recruits who will willingly fall in line with psychopolitical activities.

In that the psychopolitician has under his control the insane of the nation — most of them have criminal tendencies and as his movement goes forward, he can recruit for his ranks the criminals themselves — he has unlimited numbers of human beings to employ on whatever project he may see fit. In that the insane will execute destructive projects without question, if given the proper amount of punishment and implantation, the degradation of the country’s youth, the defamation of

its leaders, the suborning of its courts becomes childishly easy.

The psychopolitician has the advantage of naming as a delusory symptom any attempt on the part of a patient to expose commands.

The psychopolitician should carefully adhere to institutions and should eschew private practice whenever possible, since this gives him the greatest number of human beings to control to the use of Communism. When he does act in private practice, it should be only in contact with the families of the wealthy and the officials of the country.

## CHAPTER XIV

### THE SMASHING OF RELIGIOUS GROUPS

You must know that until recent times the complete subject of mental derangement, whether so light as simple worry or so heavy as insanity, was the sphere of activity of the church and only the church.

Traditionally, in civilized nations and barbaric ones, the priesthood alone had in complete charge the mental condition of the citizen. As a matter of great concern to the psychopolitician, this tendency still exists in every public in the Western World. And scientific inroads into this sphere, has occurred only in official and never in public quarters.

The magnificent tool welded for us by Wundt would be as nothing if it were not for the official insistence in civilized countries that “scientific practices” be applied to the problem of the mind. Without this official insistence, or even if it relapsed for a moment, the masses would grasp stupidity for the priest, the minister, and the clergy when mental conditions came into question. Today in Europe and America, “scientific practices” in the field of the mind would not last moments if not enforced entirely by officialdom.

It must be carefully hidden that the incidence of insanity has increased only since these “scientific practices” were applied. Great remarks must be made of “the pace of modern living” and other myths as the cause of the increased neurosis in the world. It is nothing to us what causes it, if anything does. It is everything to us that no evidence of any kind shall be tolerated to permit the public tendency toward allowing the church to have its way. If given their heads, if left to themselves to decide where — independent of officialdom — they would place their deranged loved ones, the public would choose religious sanitariums. And they would avoid like the plague, places where “scientific practices” prevail.

Given any slightest encouragement, public support would instantly swing toward all mental healing being given into the hands of the churches. And there are Churches waiting to receive it, clever churches. That terrible monster the Roman

Catholic Church still dominates mental healing heavily throughout the Christian world and their well-schooled priests are always at work to turn the public their way. Among Fundamentalist and Pentecostal groups, healing campaigns are conducted, which, because of their results, win many to the cult of Christianity. In the field of pure healing, the Church of Christ Science of Boston, Massachusetts, excels in commanding the public favor and operates many sanitariums. All these must be swept aside. They must be ridiculed and defamed and every cure they advertise must be asserted as a hoax. A full fifth of a psychopolitician's time should be devoted to smashing these threats. Just as in Russia — after many, many years of the most arduous work — we had to destroy the Church, so we must destroy all faiths in nations marked for conquest.

Insanity must be made to hound the footsteps of every priest and practitioner. His best results must be turned to gibbering insanities no matter what means we have to use. Accusations of sexual misconduct can be dealt with in the Media, which we control, to defame not only the priests, but Christianity, itself. Accusations, alone, if carefully shouted from every Media outlet, are enough to convict these priests in the minds of the public. And thus, without trial and without conviction, these priests can be convicted through accusation, alone.

You need not care what effect you have upon the public. The effect you care about is the one upon officials. By controlling the officials, you can control the country. You must recruit every agency of the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of religious healing. You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief, as fervent as an ancient faith in God, that Christian Science or any other religious practice that might devote itself to mental healing, is vicious, bad, insanity causing, publicly hated and intolerable.

You must suborn and recruit any medical healing organization into collusion in this campaign. You must appeal to their avarice and even to their humanity, to invite their cooperation in smashing all religious healing and, thus, for our

ends, giving us care of the insane. You must see that such societies have only qualified Communist-indoctrinees as their advisors in this matter. For you can use such societies. They are stupid and they stampede easily. Their cloak and degrees can be used quite well to mask any operation we care to have masked. We must make them partners in our endeavor so that they will never be able to crawl from beneath our thumb and discredit us.

We have battled in America since the century's turn, to bring to nothing any and all Christian influences, and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to the Christian, remember, we have yet to influence the "Christian world" to our ends. When that is done, we shall have an end of them everywhere. You may see them here in Russia as trained apes. They do not know that their tether is long because the other apes in other lands first need to become unwary.

You must work until "religion" is synonymous with "insanity." You must work until the officials of city, county and state governments will not think twice before they pounce upon religious groups as public enemies.

Remember, all lands are governed by the few and only pretend to consult with the many. It is no different in America. The petty official, the maker of laws alike, can be made to believe the worst. It is not necessary to convince the masses. It is only necessary to work incessantly upon the officials, using personal defamations, wild lies, false evidences and constant propaganda to make them fight for you against the church or against any practitioner.

The official the bona-fide medical healer also believes the worst, if it can be shown to him as dangerous competition. And like the Christian, should he seek to take from us any right we have gained, we shall finish him as well.

We must be like the vine upon the tree. We use the tree to climb and then, strangling it, grow into power on the nourishment of its flesh.

We must strike from our path any opposition. We must use for our tools and authority whatever comes to hand. And

then at last, after many decades, we can dispense with all authority except our own and triumph in the greater glory of the Party.

## **CHAPTER XV**

### **PROPOSALS THAT MUST BE AVOIDED**

There are certain damaging movements that could interrupt a psychopolitical conquest. These, coming from some quarters of the country, might gain headway and should be spotted before they do, and stamped out.

Proposals may be made by large and powerful groups in the country to return the insane to the care of those who have handled mental healing for tribes and populaces for centuries — the priest. Any movement to place clergymen in charge of institutions should be fought on the grounds of incompetence and the insanity brought about by religion. The most destructive thing that could happen to a psychopolitical program would be the investment of the ministry with the care of the nation's insane.

If mental hospitals operated by religious groups are in existence, they must be discredited and closed, no matter what the cost, because it might occur that the actual figures of recovery in such institutions would become known and the lack of recovery in general institutions might be compared to them. This might lead to a movement to place the clergy in charge of the insane. Every argument must be advanced early, to overcome any possibility of this ever occurring.

A country's law must carefully be made to avoid any personal rights for the insane. Any suggested laws or Constitutional Amendments which make the harming of the insane unlawful, should be fought to the extreme on the grounds that only violent measures can succeed. If the law were to protect the insane, as it normally does not, the entire psychopolitical program would very possibly collapse.

Any movement to increase legalities or to place under surveillance the orders required to hospitalize the mentally ill, should be discouraged. This should be left entirely in the hands of persons well under the control of psychopolitical operatives. It should be done with minimum formality, and no recovery of the insane from an institution should be possible by any process of law. Thus, any movement to add to the legal steps of

the processes of commitment and release should be discouraged on the grounds of emergency. To obviate this, the best action is to place a psychiatric and detention ward for the mentally ill in every hospital in a land.

Any writings of a psychopolitical nature, accidentally disclosing themselves, should be prevented. All actual literature on the subject of insanity and its treatment should be suppressed, first by actual security, and second by complex verbiage which renders it incomprehensible. The actual figures of recovery or death should never be announced in any papers. Any investigation attempting to discover whether or not psychiatry or psychology has ever cured anyone, should immediately be discouraged and laughed to scorn. Such an investigation should mobilize at that point all psychopolitical operatives. At first, it should be ignored, but if this is not possible, the entire weight of all psychopoliticians in the nation should be pressed into service. Any tactic possible should be employed to prevent such an investigation from occurring. To rebut it, technical-appearing papers should exist as to the tremendous number of cures effected by psychiatry and psychology. And whenever possible, percentages of cures, no matter how fictitious, should be worked into legislative papers, thus forming a background of "evidence" which would immediately rebut any effort to actually discover anyone who had ever been helped by psychiatry or psychology.

If the Communistic connections of a psychopolitician should become disclosed, it should be attributed to his own carelessness; and he should, himself, be immediately branded as eccentric within his own profession.

Authors of literature who seek to demonstrate the picture of a society under complete mental control and duress, should be helped toward infamy or suicide to discredit their works.

Any legislation liberalizing any healing practice should be immediately fought and defeated. All healing practices should gravitate entirely to authoritative levels, and no other opinions should be admitted, as these might lead to exposure.

Movements to improve youth should be invaded and corrupted, as this might interrupt campaigns to produce in youth delinquency, addiction, drunkenness, and sexual promiscuity.

Communist workers in the field of newspapers and radio should be protected wherever possible by striking out of action, through Psychopolitics, any persons consistently attacking them. These, in their turn, should be persuaded to give every possible publicity to the benefits of psychopolitical activities under the heading of “science.”

No healing group devoted to the mind must be allowed to exist within the borders of Russia or its satellites. Only well-vouched-for psychopolitical operatives can be continued in their practice, and this only for the benefit of the government or against enemy prisoners.

Any effort to exclude psychiatrists or psychologists from the armed services must be fought.

Any inquest into the “suicide” or sudden mental derangement of any political leader in a nation must be conducted only by psychopolitical operatives or their dupes, whether Psychopolitics is responsible or not.

Death and violence against persons attacking Communism in a nation should be eschewed as forbidden. Violent activity against such persons might bring about their martyrdom. Defamation, and the accusation of insanity, alone should be employed. And they should be brought at last under the ministrations of psychopolitical operatives such as psychiatrists and controlled psychologists.

## CHAPTER XVI IN SUMMARY

In this time of unlimited weapons and in national antagonisms where atomic war with Capitalistic powers is possible, Psychopolitics must act efficiently as never before.

Any and all programs of Psychopolitics must be increased to aid and abet the activities of other Communist agents throughout the nation in question.

The failure of Psychopolitics might well bring about the atomic bombing of the Motherland.

If Psychopolitics succeeds in its mission throughout the Capitalistic nations of the world, there will never be an atomic war, for Russia will have subjugated all of her enemies.

Communism has already spread across one-sixth of the inhabited world. Marxist Doctrines have already penetrated the remainder. An extension of the Communist social order is everywhere victorious. The spread of Communism has never been by force of battle, but by conquest of the mind. In Psychopolitics, we have refined this conquest to its last degree.

The psychopolitical operative must succeed, for his success means a world of Peace. His failure might well mean the destruction of the civilized portions of Earth by atomic power in the hands of Capitalistic madmen.

The end thoroughly justifies the means. The degradation of populaces is less inhuman than their destruction by atomic fission, for to an animal who lives only once, any life is sweeter than death.

The end of war is the control of a conquered people. If a people can be conquered in the absence of war, the end of war will have been achieved without the destruction of war—a worthy goal.

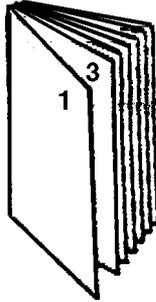
The psychopolitician has his reward in the nearly unlimited control of populaces, in the uninhibited exercise of passion, and in the glory of Communist conquest over the stupidity of the enemies of the People.

The End



**This Page is for binding instruction only and is not a part of the finished hard copy booklet. This page, page 80, is for the electronic version only and is not a part of the printed version. To publish a paper booklet, follow these steps:**

To make a booklet for your personal use or for resale, first fold in half, 20 pages of 8.5"x11" paper. Stack them into a booklet and with pen or pencil, lightly number each page from 1 to 80. This will be the *blank, dummy pages* of the booklet.



Next, print out all pages of the booklet from the Adobe Acrobat file. **Do not choose the “Fit on page” printing option.** Print as a portrait, letter size paper, monochrome, 300 dpi, with halftoning. Then, cut each page into the 5.5"x8.5" page size. Next, lay the *dummy pages* out flat and paste each printed page onto the correspondingly numbered blank page of the *dummy booklet*. This is your master copy for printing.

Now, these pages can be taken to any copy shop, photocopied on both sides in any number that you wish, and reassembled into booklets. Fold the stack, then using either a long-necked stapler or a saddle stitch stapler, staple the pages together at the fold, trim the edges and your booklet is ready for distribution or for sale to the general public.

**This page is for binding instruction only and is not part of the final, hard copy booklet.**

# Christian Warfare!

(The undercover war)



By

Lt Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr (AUS, Ret.)

*"This is the victory that overcomes the world, even our faith." (I John 5.4)*

In 2 Timothy 2:3, 4, we read: "Thou therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ. No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life; that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier."

It is quite obvious from this scripture, that the young Christian minister Timothy had been issued a "call to war!" Paul was reminding him of this fact and of how easy it is for a Christian soldier to fail. I think it becomes quite apparent at this point, that Paul was writing to all Christians, when he issued Timothy this warning. All Christians are called to war! I think most of you will agree with me, before this message is finished, that all Christians, or maybe we should use the term all those who have been "born from above" are called to war. Paul emphasizes this in Ephesians 6:11 when he tells ALL Christians to "Put on the whole armour of God..." in preparation for this war. Then in verse 12, we find some startling things. Notice Paul's use of the word WE. Here he is telling who the soldiers are to be. He is talking about those who have been "washed in the blood of the Lamb" and have become "new creatures in Jesus Christ." Then he tells us who the enemy is. It is not a "flesh and blood" enemy - it is not the Jews, or the aliens in our midst, although they surely are part

of the fight, neither is it a single foe. Note that the enemy is plural, "the rulers of darkness, spiritual wickedness in high places." The word RULER in the Greek language comes from the word "kosmokrator" (2888) which means "a world ruler, a name for Satan." The word for HIGH is "epouranios" (2032) which means "in the heavens." The word SPIRITUAL comes from the Greek word "pneumatikos" which means: "demonic, supernatural." WICKEDNESS comes from the Greek "poneria" (4189) which means: "depravity; malice; iniquity."

So we see that the Christian's adversary is not a "flesh and blood" individual, but a powerful, spiritual being, who is utterly depraved and set against God.

This is further confirmed in 2 Corinthians 10:3,4. where we read: "for though we (Christians) walk in the flesh (the natural world), we do not war ("strateuomai," (4754) serve in a military campaign: contend with carnal inclinations) after the flesh. For the weapons ("hoplizo" [3696] "to arm oneself.) of our warfare ("strateia" [4752], "military warfare") are not carnal ("sarkikos" [4559], meaning "fleshly"), but mighty ("dunatos" [1415], meaning "powerful; capable of") through God for the pulling ("kathairesis" [2506], meaning: "destruction of; demolition of") down of strongholds ("ochuroma" [3794] meaning: "fortified places".)

So what we literally see is that while those who have been born from above walk in fleshly bodies, we do not carry on our main military campaign in these bodies. The reason being that the weapons of our military warfare are not fleshly weapons, but are the powerful weapons, capable through God's help, of allowing us to demolish the fortified places of the enemy. What a power we have available to us, if we will only use it. The HIGH PLACES mentioned here, are the same ones mentioned in Ephesians 6:12.

The enemy we face is a spiritual enemy. He is many! He is a government! He is an organization of spiritual beings!

Our enemy has the spiritual realm, a being we sometimes call Satan. We Christians, those of us who have had a "born from above" experience in our lives, are at war with this spiritual enemy, whether we want to be or not. Lost people, those who are unsaved, including millions who go by the name of Christian, but who have never had their sins come under the blood of the Son of God (John 1:12), are not called into this fight. They cannot fight, since they are prisoners of this spiritual authority and prisoners of war cannot fight. This is why there is such a lack of effort on the part of the organized church, the Judeo-Christian church, to take a stand against evil. Too many of their members, are held captive by the enemy. They may come to church every Sunday: they may put some money in the collection plate; they may praise God and even speak in tongues, but they are as much prisoners as those who are behind steel and concrete. These people are worth-less as soldiers in the Kingdom of God.

In 2 Timothy, 2:25, 26 we read that one of the tasks of a "servant of the Lord," is to "instruct those that oppose ("antidiathemai" [475], meaning "set oneself opposite of: dispute") themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth; AND THAT THEY MAY RECOVER ("ananepho" [3661] "regain their senses; become sober again") themselves out of the SNARE ("pagis" [3803] "trap; strategy or temptation") of the DEVIL ("diabols" [1228] "false accuser; Satan"), who are TAKEN ("zogreo" [2221], "taken alive; captured or ensnared") by him at his WILL ("thelema" [2307] "desire; pleasure.")

These unsaved people cannot escape from the prison house of Satan. Peter tells us in I Peter 5:8, that this "spiritual authority" he calls the "devil" is going around in the world like a wild lion, "seeking whom he may DEVOUR ("katapino" [2666], "to gulp down entirely; to swallow up"). James tells us in 4:7, that before we can resist this evil, (RESIST "anthesimi" [436], "to oppose; withstand" this evil authority by first SUBMITTING "hypotasso" [5293], "obey; become obedient to; put yourself under; be in subjection to"). This means of course that we must submit to the laws of God, which were never done away by Jesus Christ, since we learn in I John 3:4, that "sin is the transgression of the Law."

What does all this mean? It means that you and I, in order to be good soldiers for Jesus Christ, must first have a personal knowledge of the Commander-in-Chief. It is impossible for anyone to "submit themselves to God," unless they have gone through the scriptural process spoken about by Jesus in John 3:3, sometimes being called "born again." (I like "born from above" better.)

One of Jesus' principle reasons for coming to this world in human form; think of it; GOD THE WORD. in human form, was to "preach deliverance to the captives." DELIVERANCE ("aphesis" [859], "forgiveness; pardon; liberty" to the CAPTIVES "aichmalatos" [164], "a prisoner of war.")

So you see, there is a war going on and the enemy, has taken prisoners.

From these few scriptures we have already learned two truths.

1. - It is impossible for the unsaved to resist evil, since they are captives of this evil, and,
2. - Saved people are no longer prisoners of evil and therefore MUST resist it and fight against it

Where do you think the fleshly lusts which born bard men and women come from? Some may say: "Its the old human nature coming to the fore. The Old Man. But why is all flesh basically evil? How does flesh-lust drive men and women to sin. Let's go back to Ephesians 6:12 again: "For we wrestle not against flesh and blood." This makes it adequately clear that our enemies is a spirit enemy, not one of flesh.

How do we fight this evil spirit. Through the flesh (Titus 2:11, 12) - "For the grace of God (unmerited favor of God) that bringeth salvation hath appeared unto all men (inclusive), teaching us that denying ungodliness, and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly in the PRESENT," ("nun" [3568], a primary participle meaning "NOW"). We are to live godly lives right now, in this world in our fleshly body. and bring it into subjection; lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a casta way. This does not mean that Paul svas afraid of losing his salvation. but that he did not want to become "worthless" in the fight. That is the meaning of the word CASTAWAY. (Gk. "adokimos" f96).

You may be somewhat skeptical and ask "Do you mean to imply that all sin and human failure is caused by evil spirits in the lives of people?" Let's see what the Bible has to say about this. Always let the Bible, the WRITTEN WORD, answer your questions.

In both the Old and New Testaments, can be found many, prophesies concerning the Second Coming of Jesus Christ and His 1,000 year reign on this earth. This is often referred to as "the millennium, which is a Greek word meaning a "thousand". (See Revelation 20:6).

In Isaiah 2:4, for instance. We read that during this wonderful period, there will be no war. This will be the first time in some 6,000 years of man's written history, when the world has been free of war. In Isaiah 11:6, we read further that the "carnivorous. meat eating wolf, will lie down with the kid (baby goat), which is one of its major foods and that the calf and the young lion, who now feeds on it, will lie down together, and a little child shall lead them. The whole world will be at peace. even the wild animals and poisonous reptiles Isaiah 11:8 tells us that children will he able to play with poisonous snakes and scorpions and will not be harmed.

There will be unsaved men and women in this world during this period. They will be ruled over by Christ and His redeemed OVERCOMERS, the glorified saints. (See Revelation 2:26). That word "glorified" means "changed", I Corinthians 5:51,52 says that in the moment of Christ's return, "We (speaking of those born from above) shall all be CHANGED (glorified), in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump. The dead in Christ shall be raised INCORRUPTIBLE (new bodies which will never be sick again or wear out), and we (the Christians still alive when He returns) shall be changed. For this corruptible (body) must put on incorruption, and this mortal must

put on immortality." (We do not have "immortality" at the present time, although some teach this.)

While all the pain and agony of life will be gone, physical life will continue just as before. Commerce will go on, world business will continue. But there will be some big differences.

You might ask: "How can the world continue's it bout all the evils it had before?"

I believe the answer is found in Revelation 20:2: And he (the angel who holds the key to the bottomless pit). shall lay hold on the DRAGON ("drakon" [1404], a fabulous serpent who was supposed to be able to fascinate." A term consistently used in the New Testament representative of Satan), that old serpent, which is the devil and Satan, and BOUND ("deo" (1210), "to put into bonds") him for a thousand years."

I believe here is your answer to a world without sin or war. The source of sin, the "tempter", the "false accuser," will be held in bondage during that time and all evil will disappear.

To further substantiate this, look at Revelation 20:3, which tells what happens when Satan is loosed from his bonds at the end of the Millennium. He goes right back to his never ending task of deceiving the nations. Once again, man will rebel against God and all the old bad things, including war and sickness will return. This makes it plain to me, that Satan is the source of evil in our world today.

We who know the Lord, are at war with this Evil Empire. It is a covert (secret, undercover war). but a war nevertheless. Because it is undercover and out of sight from our physical eyes, many times people have a tendency to deny this war is going on. This is one of the reasons we must fight it one day at a time. This is what Jesus meant when He said: "Take no thought for the morrow; for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof." (Matthew 6:34)

The spiritual warfare designed by the enemy has as its main goal the destruction of the Christian light. This is how it works. When an individual has become a "true Christian", through the spiritual process given in Acts 2:38, 39 and has repented and been baptized for the remission of sins, at this moment a light goes on in that life, which will shine in a "sin darkened" world. This is the light which leads prisoners of that world to Jesus Christ, the LIBERATOR. Because of this, this Christian light is a threat to the spiritual jailer, who according to 2 Corinthians 4:4 is Satan. "In whom the god of this world (cosmos) hath blinded the MINDS of them which believe not." Why? Continue: "Lest the LIGHT of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them."

When that light shines as it ought, the spiritual prisoners see an opportunity for liberty through Jesus Christ. As Jesus Himself said in John 10:9, 10, "I am come that they (the spiritual prisoners) might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly." That word ABUNDANTLY is a wonderful word. In the Greek it is (4053), "perisseuo" which literally means: "super-abundance; in excess of; cause to superabound; enough and to spare." I believe this is what Paul was speaking about when he said: "Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard; neither have entered into the heart of man the things which God hath prepared for them that love Him," (I Corinthians 2:9).

Romans 8:14 tells us that "As many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God," "For the Son of man (Jesus) is come to seek and save that which was lost." (Here He was not speaking about being lost spiritually, but of the condition of Israel. as she was "appolumi" "put away" from God for punishment. When a person is saved, they are free from the power of the jailer.)

Spiritual warfare is always carried out on a "one on one" basis since the activity of evil is never accidental or at random. Evil is designed to fit each individual case, which is what makes me a believer in a "personal devil," just as I believe in a "personal savior." This evil is always designed to destroy the witness of the Christian, to extinguish his LIGHT. When this witness is destroyed, there is no light to guide that individual and the enemy has won another victory. Thus, for the Christian, your enemy PERSONAL. This adversary dose not become your "personal enemy" until you accept the Lordship of Jesus Christ and that moment, you become a threat to evil and will be treated as an

enemy.

Each individual who becomes a threat to the enemy is searched out by that enemy. Their weaknesses are catalogued and a tempter is assigned to break that person down. The Ruling Council of the Evil Empire, are the "principalities and powers," of Ephesians 6:12.

The first phase of this warfare is to destroy your witness for Jesus Christ. This is done by a daily manipulation of circumstances around the Christian, so that they are confronted by temptations, which are specifically aimed at their weaknesses. At this point, the tempter steps in and ruins your witness for Jesus Christ. This is why it is so important to go into battle with the whole armor of God." (Eph - 6:11) that you may be able to stand again against the wiles (strategy) of the enemy.

This moment of personal weakness led one of the great men of Bible history into adultery, the destruction of a family, murder, lies and a sword in his own home that bugged him until the end of his life. He could have won by merely turning his head. But he lost the battle, when he chose to take over. James 4:7 tells us "Submit yourself therefore to God: resist the devil, and he will flee." Now whether you regard the devil as a real person or not, or merely an influence, the Bible says he is there and he will destroy you if you give him the slightest chance.

King David gulped down the bait at the first bite, the evil spirit set the hook and another life became captive of the enemy.

Because David refused to discipline himself, he had a son who raped his own sister. Another son killed this brother for this act, yet another tried to kill his father. All these turmoils in his life because he would not turn his head away from temptation.

The Bible says that David woke up from taking a nap and walked on the roof of his house and from there he saw a woman taking a bath on another roof. Now I guess it is natural for a man to look at a beautiful woman, especially when he sees her in this condition. But David's looking turned into longing, when he saw that she was very beautiful. And David lusted after her. Jesus said that "he already committed adultery with her in his heart at that time," (Matthew 5:28). He looked, he desired, and he acted on this desire and had an affair with her while she was still married, and was so enamored with her that he had her husband murdered, so that he could have her. All this could have been avoided if David had turned his head.

Guard your light, Christian young people, for it is the most precious thing you have.

So when someone asks "Who fights in this battle?" the answer is: "All who have been born from above." You will usually find that the Christians who refuse to become involved in this "battle to the finish" are those who have never had a real "heart to heart" encounter with Jesus Christ. In other words, they are Christians in name only. They may have their name on some church roster, but they are not really members of God's Kingdom. I sometimes call them Alka Seltzer Christians. You all know how Alka Seltzer works when you place it in a glass of water. It fizzes for a few seconds and in order to get any good from it, you must drink it while it fizzes. There are many Christians like that. They bear the name all right, and they come to church most every Sunday and "fizz for an hour," but for the rest of the week you would never recognize them as Christians. They run with the same old crowd, they laugh at the same dirty jokes they go to the same un-Christian places. They are Christian in name only.

Some of you may say that you don't believe in evil spirits. I would suggest you read 2 Corinthians 12:7 where the Apostle Paul says: "Lest I should be exalted (boastful) above measure through the abundance of the revelations (because of what God has showed him), there was given me a thorn in the flesh (Listen very carefully now) the messenger of Satan, to buffet me, lest I should be exalted."

Paul was saying in effect that Satan had sent a demon to slap Paul in the face every time he got puffed up and that God allowed this to keep him humble.

How do we go about to fight this war?"

In 1984, I taught a two hour class in guerrilla warfare at the ARYAN NATIONS CONGRESS, Hayden Lake, Idaho. Opponents of mine, especially those in the Jewish Anti-Defamation League and their flunkies in the "prostituted press" said that this class was for the purpose of overthrowing the United States Government. This was so far off the mark that it was absurd, but many people believed it.

This class was taught so that Christians would know how to fight against a superior, physical enemy, in case our country was ever invaded from without or within.

When a Christian puts on his or her daily armor, it is for the purpose of being able to withstand any attack that Satan may throw at us. He is a wily enemy, with many schemes, tricks and devices. They are so clever that unless we have the power and wisdom of God at our command, we will live exposed, defeated lives. Many Christians, who have the power of God available to them, do not use it, because they have allowed sin in their lives, to corrode the contact points between them and the power source, which is the Holy Spirit.

In preparation for this battle, which is going to be to the death, our God has prepared specific armor for His people. When worn, this will provide perfect protection from all the "darts of the evil one." (Ephesians 6:11) But ALL THIS ARMOR MUST BE WORN TO GIVE US PERFECT PROTECTION. Leave off even one piece, and this is where the enemy will attack.

This armor is listed, piece by piece in Ephesians 6:14-18.

No. 1 - TRUTH.

No. 2 - RIGHTEOUSNESS.

No. 3 - THE GOSPEL OF PEACE.

No. 4 - THE SHIELD OF FAITH.

No. 5 - THE HELMET OF SALVATION.

No. 6 - THE SWORD OF THE SPIRIT (which is the WORD of God. It is the LIVING WORD, in written form. Think of it. When you read the WORD, you actually hold in your hands the WORD HIMSELF.)

No. 7 - Prayer and supplication.

To the worldly man or woman, this armor may seem superficial, but it gives perfect protection to the believer who wears it.

It becomes increasingly clear that one must go into battle completely protected. You must wear it all! I guess that Number 5 would be the first piece that was required, since you must have salvation before you can get any of the other pieces. To have salvation, you must have at least part of Number 4, the Shield of Faith since we are told in Ephesians 2:8: "For by GRACE are ye saved through FAITH; and that not of yourselves; it is a gift of God."

So we see that the SHIELD OF FAITH is extremely important. Faith comes in four parts:

1. - There is Intellectual FAITH which is the part you use when you search for SALVATION. A good example of this can be found in James 2:19 - "Thou believest that there is a God: thou doest well: the devils (evil spirits) also believe, and tremble."

But unfortunately, one can have INTELLECTUAL FAITH without having SAVING FAITH. A man can know how to be saved but never take the necessary steps to accomplish it.

2. - Part two of FAITH is shown in Romans 10:9, 10 - "That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shall believe in thine heart that God raised Him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the HEART (the intellect) man believeth unto righteousness and with the MOUTH confession is made unto SALVATION."

3. - The Third Type of FAITH is "temporary faith." An example is found in Luke 8:6, where Jesus, speaking on the Parable of the Sower, told about the seed which had fallen on the rocky ground and as soon as it sprouted it died from lack of moisture. He went on - to explain this in vs. 13 - "They (the seed) on the rock are they, which when they hear, receive with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in the time of temptation fall away." Have you ever seen people like that? When I was a Fundamentalist evangelist I saw many of this type. They would get all worked up by the evangelists preaching and would come forward to the altar to be saved and would have some sort of an experience that would set them shouting and praising God. But it wasn't real. It was just emotion and when they got down to the every day experience of living the Christian life, they fell at the first temptation that crossed their path and a year later you would have never known that they had once made a profession of faith.

4. - Then there is probably the saddest of all types of FAITH. It is what the Apostle James calls DEAD FAITH (James 2:17): "Even so FAITH, if it hath not works, is DEAD, being alone." These people often claim to be saved, but they show none of the "fruits of the Spirit," (Galatians 5:22, 23).

The church rolls of America, even in the IDENTITY churches, are filled with people who claim to be Christian, but they have never had the "born again" experience that Jesus told Nicodemus was necessary to get into the Kingdom. (See John 3:3) A great percentage of the so-called Christian population do not even understand what it means by being "born again," or more accurately being "born from above."

To trace the beginning of this MOST IMPORTANT decision on the part of a Christian, we need to go back to Jesus' conversation with a very religious Israelite named Nicodemus, as found in John 3:1-13. "There was a man of the Pharisees (in other words, he was a political leader of the JUDAITES) named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews (JUDEANS) the same came to Jesus by night (for fear of the Jews) and said to Him, Rabbi (teacher), we know that thou art a teacher come from God: For no man can do these things that thou doest, except God be with Him. (Nicodemus recognized the authenticity of Christ's ministry by his concrete witness) Jesus answered and said unto him, verily (truly), verily I say unto thee, except a man be born again (from above), he cannot see the Kingdom of God."

This very learned man could not understand how a grown man could be born a second time. He was confused, just as a lot of Israelite Christians are today. Nicodemus was impressed with Christ's miracles and His preaching and honestly wanted to know who Jesus was. But he was confused when Jesus used a word which included the three-fold process of procreation - conception, development and delivery. Nicodemus, thinking, On a physical level, thought Jesus meant he had to have a physical rebirth and as an intelligent man, he knew this was impossible. So he was confused. Jesus went on to explain to this man how this was a spiritual rebirth.

At this point, you might ask: "What is faith?" and I would answer you with the Biblical definition given in Hebrews 11:1 - "Now FAITH is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen."

Then you might ask: "Where does this FAITH come from?" and again I would go to the Bible for my answer in Romans 10:17 - "FAITH cometh by hearing; hearing by the word of God."

Then you might ask: "How can I obtain this saving FAITH?" and again the scripture answers you in

Romans 12:3 - "For I (Paul) say, through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think: but to think, soberly, as God dealt to every man the measure of FAITH." Then Jude 3 - "... earnestly contend for the FAITH which was once delivered unto the saints."

From these FAITH scriptures we can see that faith is spiritual. It is not physical in any sense. It is not something you can touch, or see, but the evidence of it can be seen in the physical realm, by the way the Christian acts.

INTELLECTUAL FAITH, is part of SAVING FAITH. In fact, it is the fountain of it. This FAITH gives the individual the ability to know in their mind, that there is a God, who is superior to all and over all. But this knowledge in itself does not save a person. This is the kind of faith many people have who consider themselves to be Christians.

But as we read further in James 2:14-26, it becomes quite obvious that for INTELLECTUAL FAITH to become SAVING FAITH, we must act on it. We must first BELIEVE, and then CONFESS.

When we read Christ's Parable of the Sower in Luke 8:11-15, we find that INTELLECTUAL FAITH accounts for about 25% of those who hear the Gospel message: another 25% have TEMPORARY FAITH:

ANOTHER 25% have DEAD FAITH, and only about one in four who meet Christ "face to face" ever become real Christians.

This final 25% is further divided by one third who produce "thirty fold"; 1/3rd who produce 60 fold, and the other 1/3rd who produce 100 fold. These Christians, by lagging behind in their FAITH, can suffer loss, (see I Corinthians 3:15).

When the time of battle comes, and Christians are tested under fire, only a few survive to become the OVERCOMERS who will "rule and reign with Him" in His Millennial Kingdom (Rev. 2:26).

Now let's go back and take a closer look at the Christian's armor. We have noted that it comes in seven distinct parts. Six of these are defensive, only one is offensive. This is the Word of God, the SWORD OF THE SPIRIT.

Since this is the only weapon we have, it behooves us to know all we can about it. We have no offensive power within ourselves, without God we are helpless. This is a lesson a lot of our Identity Christians should learn in a hurry.

How do we use His Word. our SWORD? By having the FAITH of a little child.

We can use the example of a little boy, who in the midst of a terrific storm which is rocking the house on its foundations, comes to his father in fear and says: "Daddy, are we going to die?" And his father says: "No, son, God will take care of us." To which the little boy replies: "Okay, in that case I'm going to bed." This is the sort of child-like faith we must have in God and His Word. He said it; He promised it; so we believe it. It is as simple as that. When He says in Romans 8:28, that "We KNOW' that ALL. THINGS work together for good to them that love God; to them WHICH ARE CALLED according to His purpose," we know that all things will WORK TOGETHER FOR OUR GOOD, even when we can't understand them.

But the WORD only becomes a weapon for them who believe it. A very intelligent man I once knew and deeply respected, turned away from Christ a few years ago and now attacks Christianity with blasphemous venom, calling God "that old Spook in the sky," and speaking about our Bible as a "muddle of Yiddish fairy stories." To this man, the Bible is of absolutely no use, since he fits the words of Paul in Romans 1:22 - "Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools." Later on in 2 Timothy 3:7, he stated that these intellectuals were "ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth."

While men claim that the Bible is full of errors, it has been proven to be historically and

scientifically correct.

For many years, the Christian Church had a controversy with the evolutionists who stated that the world was much older than the 7,000 plus years, the religionists recognize. This came about because the church refused to believe what God clearly points out in His Book, that when God created "male and female" in Genesis 1:26 and gave them dominion over all things, this was a completely different account from Genesis 2:5, where we are told that after God rested from His labors of creating the world, "... there was not a man to till the ground." Then in verse 7, we see where God formed AU-DAUM (a white man, for this is what the word means), from the dust of the earth and "breathed into his nostrils the breath of life," and (this) man became a living soul." Notice that God did not form "male and female" at this time, as He did in the Genesis 1 creation. Eve came later, formed from Adam. This ADAM being was different from the "HUMANS" who were created in Chapter 1, and they may have been hundreds of thousands of years older than the ADAMITES.

Historically, every king, kingdom, city and nation mentioned in the Bible has also been recorded in history. Science is just now beginning to understand the many wonders which were foretold in the Bible.

So we can be certain, in spite of claims made by my one-time friend, that the Word of God, the Living, written word, is true and supercedes all human knowledge.

Since the SWORD OF THE SPIRIT, is the only weapon we have, we should not only know all we can about it, but we must become adept in its use. Just like in using a real sword. This means practicing with it, until it becomes a part of us, an extension of our lives. A person who has never wielded a sword in combat, will have little success against an experienced foe, and believe you me, our foemen are experienced. No matter how superb your blade may be, it will be of little use, unless you know how to handle it. It can be made of the finest Damascus steel. with beautiful gold engraving and a jewel set in the hilt, but it will mean no more to a soldier than a butcher knife, until you learn how to handle it in battle.

When the Christian soldier goes into combat without his weapon or his armor, the enemy can depend at this point, that the "lusts of the flesh" will prod the physical takeover of the soldier, as the fleshly elements predominates. The Christian is not compelled to surrender at this point. They have the ability to say "no" to the temptation. This was adequately proven to me a few years ago when I was lecturing at Ohio State University. Columbus, Ohio on the "abortion issue." During the Question and Answer period, a beautiful coed asked: "If we can't have contraceptives and abortion, how will we control the population explosion?" (To any educated person, we know that this "population explosion" in the United States is a farce.) When I answered "Have you ever heard about something called "self-control"? You would have thought from the audience reaction that I had slapped her in the face. Here were several hundred young Americans, just entering adulthood. who did not know that they had the ability to choose between "Good" and "bad." They had been brainwashed by; their professors into believing that what a person is. is determined by his environment and all you need to change a bad person to a good one, is to change his environment. Yet this same girl, who was so concerned for her rights to have an abortion, was heading up a committee at the University to protect baby seals in Greenland. Can't you see the utter hypocrisy of this and the utter fiendishness of the enemy in the way he operates?

In I Corinthians 10:13, we are told: "God who is faithful, will not suffer (allow) you to be tempted above (more) than ye are able; but will with the temptation make a way of escape that ye may be able to bear it."

You may say: "Why the temptation in the first place, if God controls it?" To which I would have to say: "To make you a stronger Christian." A person who remains on baby food all their life and who never gets out of the crib. will become a mental and physical imbecile. It takes strong meat and strenuous exercise. to make a strong Individual..

There are many times when a Christian will refuse the first temptation and this is the best time for

you to win. If you miss out on this first opportunity to say "no" to evil, the chances of your being victorious are slim indeed!

The price we pay, when we allow evil to manipulate our lives is always high. This evil force cannot cause us to sin, it can only maneuver us into a position where our own free will takes over and we sin by choice. No man has ever sinned because he was forced into it. The old cliché: "The devil made me do it, will not stand up before that Righteous Judge on Judgment Day."

Guard your witness, my Israelite friend, for it is not only important for you, but for the entire Kingdom. So when the question comes up: "Who fights?" The answer is: "All those who have been born from above."

Remember, that since we have no other weapon to fight with, we must master the WORD. We have no power in ourselves, and oh how necessary it is for some of our IDENTITY brethren to realize this truth. There is no power in our works, no power in our minds aside from the Spirit of God. One may have access to the latest array of modern weapons, but they will be found useless unless we depend on God and seek His will in the battle before plunging full speed into the conflict.

In the spiritual realm, where our bitterest battles will be fought, we have no weapons whatsoever aside from His WORD.

So we MUST use His WORD with authority. We are told in Mark 16:17 that "All these signs (given in vs. 17, 18) shall follow those that believe. The authority to use the WORD is given to the Christian soldier. Can a person be a Christian and not a believer? It doesn't seem possible, but it is apparently so, for Jesus said "Because of your unbelief..." ye could not do this thing. He went on to explain to His disciples that if they had the "faith of a mustard seed. ye shall say to these mountains, remove hence to yonder place: and it shall remove, and nothing shall be impossible unto you." Did this mean that the disciples literally had the power to remove mountains. I think not! I do not believe that Jesus was speaking about a pile of rocks and trees. He was speaking about what He had told them when He sent them out: with His kingdom message and told them in Luke 9:1 that they would be given power to cure people and cast out evil spirits. Until the incident in Matthew 17:14-21, this power had worked for them and then suddenly they came up against an evil spirit who would not obey and they were in a "tizzy." Jesus told them that their power worked only so long as they did not doubt. Once doubt comes into your mind, once you are no longer sure of the promises given by your Commander-in-Chief, you have lost the battle. In fact, you are whipped before the first blow is struck.

Since we have authority from our Master to use the SWORD OF THE SPIRIT WHICH IS THE WORD OF GOD, we need to know what God's Word is. John 1:14 tells us: "And the WORD was made flesh and dwelt among us, and we beheld His glory as of the only Begotten of the Father, full of grace and truth."

While Jesus was on earth, He was the WORD OF GOD IN THE FLESH. the WORD MADE INCARNATE. When He departed, He left us His WORD in the BIBLE. Think about this, the next time you pick up that old Book. You are holding in your hands, the very essence of the Son Himself. I guess that is why I am so careful what I do with my Bible. I refuse to pile papers on it on my desk, or allow it to lie on a coffee table, covered with magazines. But as important as this may be, think about how much more important it is, with what we do with the WORD spiritually.

I'm afraid many of our Israelite Christians are like the young mother who was being visited by her pastor. Wanting to impress him. she said to her four year old daughter; "Susie. go and get the big book mommie loves so well," and Susie comes back with the Sears Roebuck catalogue. I'm afraid that the catalogue and the TV Guide have more use in most homes than the WORD OF GOD. Maybe that's one of our problems.

We should remember that the PRINTED WORD, properly used, will have the same effect the LIVING WORD had.

In 2 Timothy 3:16, the young preacher Timothy is told that "ALL Scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness..." Therefore the Bible, if properly used, becomes the SWORD OF THE SPIRIT, our offensive weapon.

But the Bible can be a weapon only to those who believe it. To my intellectual acquaintance who believes that it is only a "bunch of Yiddish fairy tales," it means next to nothing. He can see no virtue in it; he can see none of its glory. No matter how deep truth it contains, he cannot, or will not see it, because he refuses to believe.

He is sort of like a blind man who goes to an eye doctor and says: "Doc, for God's sake, help me to see." and the doctor tells him: "Open your eyes, you fool! of course you can't see while they are closed."

To the individual who demands concrete proof, there are thousands of proofs. Written by at least 40 different men, in 66 books, over a span of some 1600 years, there are no contradictions in spite of those who say they have found 20,000 errors in the King James Version. Mathematical odds prove that this book cannot be the work of the physical man.

Beyond mathematics, history and science prove the Bible to be correct. As I mentioned earlier, every king and kingdom mentioned in the Bible can be found in historical records and as more and more truths are being unearthed through archeological findings, they all confirm the authenticity of this perfect writing.

A few years ago, a Southern Baptist theologian wrote a book titled THE GENESIS STORY, in which he stated that the first ten chapters of Genesis were nothing but Hebrew fairy tales. He said, for instance, that the miracle of the Red Sea crossing, never took place. But in the Egyptology room of the great museum in Cairo, you can see the evidence that the Pharaoh who ruled in Egypt in 1491, B.C., was lost in the battle of the Red Sea, as he pursued our Israel forefathers into its waters.

It is interesting to note that modern computers, when fed the proper information, say that the first five books of the Bible were written by Moses, thus confounding the scholars who say the computers can never be wrong, but refuse to believe them in this instance. Here we can see the evidence of the evil one, no matter what you may want to call him. 2 Corinthians 4:4 tells us: "In whom the god of this world (Satan) hath blinded the minds of them that believe not, lest (so that) the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should not shine unto them." This is another strategy of the enemy in this "undercover war", the use of "misinformation." An old Arkansas hillbilly had the right idea when he said: "It ain't so much from not knowin' that causes the trouble, as it is from knowin' so much that ain't so." Blinded minds! Brainwashed hearts!

One method the computers used was to give the machine a key word such as A-D-A-M and command it to find where these letters are defined in the rest of the Bible. Strange, isn't it, that even cold metal and plastic can recognize God's Word, while intelligent flesh and blood refuses to acknowledge it? Do you suppose this is what Jesus meant when He told the Jewish leaders, who wanted Him to rebuke His disciples for calling Him the Son of David: "I tell you that if these should hold their peace, even the stones would immediately cry out."

It has been proven by mathematicians, that verse by verse, chapter by chapter, book by book, the Bible was written with mathematical precision in a manner which is far above the ability of human beings to duplicate. No other writing of man has ever come close to duplicating this. Based on scientific proofs we know that:

- 1.- No human could have written the Bible through his own wisdom; and
2. - The mathematical design of the Bible is far beyond human comprehension.

These are some of the reasons why we, as Christian soldiers, can use this SWORD OF THE

WORD, knowing that it will never fail us.

My Christian soldier friend. we have a weapon in our hands which exceeds any nuclear weapon in potency. That bomb employs atoms. Our weapon was written by the One who made these atoms.

**HALLELU'YAH!**

The WORD OF GOD has been assaulted down through the ages. but like the anvil in the blacksmith shop. which may show a few dents from the hammer blows against it. is still structurally sound and has destroyed every hammer which has pounded on its surface.

It has been assaulted by the finest brains the world could put against it; these, often on their death beds, have had to admit they were wrong. It was assaulted by the German-Jewish Higher Critics of the Nineteenth Century, who have all had to go home with "egg on their faces." These have all died and gone on to their reward, forgotten for the most part, while the WRITTEN WORD OF OUR GOD is stronger today than ever before.

Today, the Bible critics from the mainline Protestant denominations are trying to prove that many of the sayings of Jesus found in the five gospels, were never made by Him. They are trying to prove that he "as just an ordinary man, with ordinary flesh and blood parents. Some say He was a homosexual, while others try and degrade Him by saying His mother was nothing but a Jewish prostitute. Now they are trying to remove the Gospel of John because of its denunciation of Judaism as a false religion. But all their efforts will be for nothing and they will be discarded and forgotten on the "garbage heap of history," as the others who went before them.

While this is going on, the Old Ship of Zion sails through stormy seas, her sails at times tattered from the shots fired by the enemies, but still sailing strong. bearing at her masthead the flag which says: "By this sign, we CONQUER!"

The WORD has made special demands on His people, and the SWORD OF THE WORD can become a curse to the disobedient; to those who use it unworthily. In Deuteronomy 11:26. 27, our Israelite fore fathers were told; "Behold, I (God) set before you this day a blessing and a curse. A blessing if you obey ... and a curse if ye will not obey..."

Sometimes we blame God for the unpleasant things which happen in our lives. We can't understand why cancer seem prevalent in some families, while others are bothered by heart disease. Often these came about through the curse working in our lives and those of our ancestors.

Some of you may say: "But that curse was done away by Jesus' death on the Cross. He died to take away, that curse." And, yes. He did die to take away the curse of sin and death, when under the guidance of the Holy Spirit we will accept Him. But this does not make a Christian free of the curse. Why not? Because many Christians never have availed themselves of the GRACE God has made available to them. You can be a child of God and still have this curse working in your life. The iniquity, the transgression which doomed you to eternal death has been washed away, but the consequences of the sin remains

Let me give you an illustration: A man is cleaning his rifle preparatory to deer season. He carefully checks the magazine to make sure it is not loaded, but he forgets to check the chamber. While cleaning the gun, it discharges and kills his wife who is working across the room from him. A tragedy! The law investigates and finds out it was an accident. The husband goes free (he is found innocent), but that does not bring back his wife.

As Christian soldiers, we need to remember that Galatians 6:7 was written to Christian Israelites, about Christian Israelites, for Christian Israelites. It says: "Be not deceived; (fooled) God is not mocked (Gk -"mukterizo" 3456 - meaning: "ridiculed".): for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap." This is known as the "law of harvest."

Many Christians have the CURSE operating in their lives because they refuse to follow the rules God laid down in the Bible for healthy living. An unhealthy soldier will be a poor soldier, for it needs every bit of strength we can muster for the battle. So one of Satan's major devices is to

weaken the Christian soldier; to get us to believe that the health laws of the Bible were canceled by Christ on the Cross. But the CURSE STILL REMAINS AND OPERATES IN OUR LIVES UNTIL WE ARE WILLING TO BE FREE FROM IT. Jesus made this possible, just as He made salvation possible for "he that believes."

In Mark 9:24 we read: "If thou canst believe, ALL THINGS ARE POSSIBLE." Think about that! We know the enemy outnumbers us thousands to one. We know he has the wealth of the world in his hands while we are often destitute. He has control of the world's media, while we have to struggle along with our little Newsletters and pamphlets. But we also know these odds mean nothing, if we will only believe. A true soldier always works on this belief. Our cry should be: "Lord, help thou my unbelief!"

I'm not going to get into any kind of a discussion regarding the casting out of evil spirits, for we are discussing Christian warfare. But we are going to be next to useless as soldiers, if we allow evil to obsess us. This can be overcome by prayer, and yes, fasting.

There are five major sins which can and will weaken the Christian soldier:

1. - The worship of false gods. (This will be anything we put first in our lives, before that of the true God. It may be family, possessions, social standing, etc.)
- 2 - Denying there is a God (unbelief).
- 3 - Violating the Bible laws on diet.
- 4 - Violating the Bible laws on sexual matters such as adultery, homosexuality, miscegnation, etc.)
- 5 - Violating the Biblical laws on sanitation.

The first two are great spiritual sins. The remaining three are physical sins against our bodies, which are the temple of the Holy Spirit, (I Corinthians 3:16-17). "Know' ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?" Notice carefully vs 17 - "If any man defile the temple of God (his body), him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are." We have all known Christians who have died long before their time, because they insisted on drinking, or smoking, or doing things they knew were harmful to their body. The WORD says, "these shall God destroy." Don't get mad at me, I'm just telling you what the WORD says. If you still want to suck on your cigarettes, or have your before dinner drinks, or eat your pork chops, then be prepared to suffer the CURSE.

The sexual laws can be found in Leviticus 18 and 20. The dietary laws in Leviticus 3:17 and Deuteronomy 14:1-21. The sanitary laws are in Deuteronomy 23:9-14. All of these are "personal laws," laid down by God for your personal protection.

Not only do we kill ourselves when we violate these laws, but often we subject our children to the CURSE TOO.

As Christian soldiers we must expect to face fiery trials. In I Peter 4:12, 13, he warns Christian soldiers: "Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you/blo though some strange thing happened unto you. But rejoice, in-as-much as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings. That when His. glory is revealed. ye may be glad also with exceeding joy."

There are going to be many Israelites who will get into the Kingdom by the "skin of their teeth." Paul said: "saved. set so as by fire." (I Corinthians 3:15). These who base never done anything worthwhile for the Kingdom. will never receive the blessing of ruling and reigning with Him, which comes to those who are classified as OVERCOMERS. This is a military term, since you do not OVERCOME, sitting in a fox-hole. keeping yourself safe from the enemy. It takes front line activity

to be an OVERCOMER. In Acts 5:41, we read where the early Apostles were beaten and commanded not to tell the people about Jesus. It says they departed from their hearing: '...rejoicing that they were counted worth' to suffer shame for His name. And daily in the temple (a public place), and in every house, they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ." Revelation 2:26 tells us that "He that OVERCOMETH and keepeth my words (commandments) unto the end, to him will I (Jesus the King) give power over the nations.

Our modern church knows nothing about the fire which fell on the early church. I know that the charismatics talk about the heavenly fire, but what they have is not what fell at Pentecost. We know this by the fruits they have been bearing, as seen in the Jim and Tammy Bakker case. Some of our brethren who have felt the wrath of Jewish Communism know about fire, but many of our American Christians say: "I'm saved and that's all that matters. for Jesus will come back and Rapture me out of this mess before it gets that bad." Talk about spiritual "egotism." That's being so tightly wrapped in your shroud of self-righteousness, that it is very probable you won't get unzipped in time to go along with the Master when He does return.

One of the reasons we have such "wishy-washy, self-righteous, marshmallow Christians" in our churches today, is that they have never been 'tried by fire.'

Always when Christians begin to "lose their first love, their zeal for Christ," they lose their fear (respect) for God. To them he becomes some sort of grand-fatherly character with long grey hair and a beard, who sits on some heavenly cloud surveying the earth and saying in essence: "They sure are a bunch of little devils down there, but I love them so much, I'm going to make sure they all get into my kingdom." Not so!

When the fire fell on the early Christian church it moved them into combat action on the front lines. They took on the forces of hell itself; they even took on the mighty Roman Empire. Pray that the "fire of God's Holy Spirit" may fall on our Israel Heritage Movement and cleanse it and turn our people into Soldiers of the Cross. We do not want some phony emotionalism which causes our people to jump around like idiots and shout "Praise the Lord," while doing anything but praising Him with their lives, we want the cleansing fire of Pentecost to stir up our people and cause them to do Yahweh God's thing, rather than their own.

In the Seventh Letter to the Laodicean church (Revelation 3:14-22) we notice that the exhortation is to the individual rather than the church. Why? Because the church of today is beyond redemption. Satan was allowed to enter the Christian church and denominationalism was the result. But when the fire falls again - and I believe we are very close to that time - individuals will "come-out and come-together" in the true church. We are seeing this happen-more all the time. Praise God, as you see the world system, including the church system, as it tries to destroy "true believers," for this is a sign that we are close to that day when the heavenly fire will fall again in a day which will outshine Pentecost.

So I come to you today, as one who laborers as an Ambassador in His Kingdom, pleading with you, especially you who are Israelites, to get your life in a right relationship with the Commander-in-Chief. This is the first thing necessary for you to be in a conquering army. Then with His help, with complete belief in His promises, we will have the victory He has promised us. Now is the time for you to get in on the winning side!

**The End**

# Christianity Affirms Racial Integrity

by Col. Jack Mohr

Given the trends in some churches today, interracial marriage may yet become a sacrament. Leaders of these bodies are always telling us that a "true Christian" (at least if he is white) must be "color blind" and completely ignore what is obvious to his eyes and other senses. Strangely enough, it is perfectly acceptable for "true Christian" non-whites to be as color-conscious as they please. They gain credit for the concern they show their people.

Such hypocrisy should give white Christians a clue that the gospel of color-blindness is an ungodly tool being used against them. It is time for all genuine Christians to question the allegedly self-evident truth that indiscriminate mixing and miscegenation are pleasing in the sight of God.

Certainly this "truth" was not evident to our Southern forebears who certainly were fine Christians. They would have wondered, and so should we wonder, why God would create profound differences between peoples (far greater than mere color) and then have us pretend that those differences don't exist. Is God a God of truth or a God of pretense and deception?

If one looks to the Bible to find justification for color-blindness, he will go away disappointed. Its pages rarely fail to point out the ethnic backgrounds of its characters. It even points out that the (black) Ethiopian cannot change his skin.

Furthermore, we read in the Bible that God separated humanity into "nations" or "peoples" - different groups with different ethnic and cultural characteristics. In Deuteronomy, Moses states that God gave each nation its "inheritance" (perhaps unique talents and abilities) when he divided mankind and "set up boundaries for all the people." The New Testament repeats the same formulation in the book of Acts when Paul states that God created "every race of man from one man" (Phillips tr.) and set the limits (or boundaries) of their habitation. The purpose of this division, says Paul, is leading men to seek after God. Christ said He would judge nations separately and rule over them after His Second Coming.

Consequently, it is unchristian to break down the ethnic barriers that God has ordained. Nevertheless, there is a certain flexibility among the families of a greater nation, such as the countries of Europe which formed from one basic stock. Peoples of these countries migrated to America, and, due to the small basic differences between them, remelted into a new family branch.

But one can never say in linguistic or factual truth that men of the four primary races black, white, yellow and red - can ever be classed together as one people. Though they may live under the same government, they remain separate peoples in the eyes of God and man.

Some will maintain that the love of God breaks down all barriers, and further maintain that a Christian is to love his neighbor. But love here involves a breaking down of spiritual barriers - attitudes of hatred, lust, envy and greed. It is not the universal solvent of liberal mythology which washes away all distinctions among men and makes them exactly alike.

A Christian is to respect peoples outside his ethnic fold as children of God and try to be peace with them. But this respect can only flourish when peoples acknowledge the distinctions between them, uphold these distinctions and develop their own unique talents. Jesus told the Jews not to despise the Samaritans, but he didn't command the two groups to mix and intermarry. One cannot truly love another person by ignoring real differences and pretending he is the same. That is to live a lie, and genuine goodwill can't build on a foundation of untruth.

To assess further whether the integrationist ideology is the will of God, we should examine its origin, its promoters and the fruits it has borne. None give any witness to God.

The belief that all men are basically the same comes not from the Bible, but from the Enlightenment of 18th century France. The philosophers of this movement sought to cast God off His throne as ruler of human affairs and replace Him with human reason. Since all men can reason, they reasoned, all men are the same - except for such men as themselves who can reason better than most and who therefore should rule society.

The Enlightenment was the source of modern-day liberalism, socialism and communism. And it has been the godless disciples of these views who have dominated and directed the drive toward integration. To impose their ideology they have censored the work of many able scientists who have found significant mental, emotional and physical differences between different races and ethnic groups. They have forbidden reasonable debate on racial differences, and threatened those who have tried to defy their ban.

One must ask if a cause is God's will that proceeds from godless men, suppression of truth and intimidation.

Next, let us consider the fruits of integration. Since the time that slave traders broke the God-ordained separation of blacks and whites, can anyone deny that the association of the two groups in America has been anything but a disaster for either people? Blacks suffered the pains of slavery, and white Southerners suffered hundreds of thousands of dead and the destruction of their economy on account of that institution. Today the conflict between the races undermines the United States at every social and political level.

Much success has been claimed for integration in recent years, particularly in the South. But no honest Southerner can vouch for this. Such success that integration has had has been to the extent that both races have lost their vitality and self-respect. Many whites have forsaken their traditions and embraced the liberal ideology of guilt and self-hatred. Many blacks have adopted the self-destructive attitude whites owe them a living. The mutual loss of self-respect has eroded the morals and culture of both peoples.

The next and last stop on the integration train is interbreeding and intermarriage. To assess the fearful consequences of this final breaking of God's law of separation, one should look to Latin America where the white and Indian races mixed centuries ago. Examine the poverty, instability and cultural disharmony of such countries as Mexico and Peru, and ask if either of these countries reflects anything of the glory of their Indian forebears, the Aztecs and the Incas, or of the Spanish civilization that conquered them.

Furthermore, consider the religious corruption in these countries along with others such as Brazil and the islands of the Caribbean. There all too often one sees a Catholicism blended with gross superstition and undermined by such practices as spirit worship. Then remember that God's reason for setting the peoples apart was that they might seek after Him.

The task of the Christian in the South and the rest of America is to prevent the fate of Latin America from befalling us. The only real solution is to divide the territory of the U.S. and let each distinct group have its own territory and government. Separation must be carried out in the most humane way possible, in keeping with biblical principles.

In the meantime, Christians must affirm opposition to intermarriage and uphold the integrity of their respective groups. A special concern for one's own group is affirmed by Paul who expressed pride in his Hebrew heritage and states his willingness to be cursed for the sake of his people. Anglo-Saxon and black Christians should feel the same commitment to their respective peoples.

Nevertheless, the integrationist mentality has been deeply ingrained in the minds of many American Christians. They must reflect once again that its source is not the Bible, but the Enlightenment and the "melting pot" creed which American liberals have derived from that Cult of Reason.

The mentality of the integrationist factions, be they liberal, socialist or communist, is one of contempt and hatred for men of all races. A mass of raceless, rootless men is the easiest to control

and enslave.

Sadly, though, these leftists have cleverly turned the charge of hatred away from themselves and pinned it on many decent Christian people through the use of such trick concepts as racism and bigotry. These work by confusing the issues of racial hatred and the God-given affinity one feels for one's own kind. Thus a white man who merely prefers white culture is identified as a "racist" and is the moral equivalent of some brute who would kill a black man for no other reason than his race.

This makes as much sense as saying that a man with normal sexual feelings is the moral equivalent of a rapist. (Some feminists have actually tried to pull this line.) When liberals succeed in making people feel guilty about normal, instinctive feelings, they have a powerful tool for manipulation and control.

In contrast to what they tell us, the Bible teaches that we must first love ourselves in order to love others, and it is most difficult for a man to love himself without an adequate love of his own culture and kin.

Christians, and white Christians in particular, must cease to be intimidated by false accusers. The true bigots are those who connive for power, teach lies, ignore God's injunctions and deny the realities of God's creation.

**The End**

# Christ's Return!

(An in Depth Discussion from Matthew 24 and Luke 21)  
by Brig. Gen. Jack Mohr, AUS RET.

*"When these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads: for your redemption draweth night." (Luke 21:28)*

## HIS RETURN!

### What Does Christ Say About It?

Thousands of books have been written about Christ's Second Coming. Bible scholars and prophetic preachers have studied and speculated on how it will take place. Cults have risen over their interpretation of scripture and in the mid-1800's, in Scotland, a young Scottish girl had a vision, in which she saw the rapture of the saints. This so impressed the head of the Brethren church that he began to preach it throughout England. From there, it was brought to the United States and taught by C. I. Scofield in his edition of the Bible, whose footnotes are almost looked on as Holy Writ by many fundamentalists.

C. S. Lovett, a modern Rapturist, in his latest book on the last days, p.23, says, quoting from a U.S. News and World Report, of February 2, 1979: "It is estimated that Moscow cannot continue pouring its income into arms for another five years. By then, the country will have been so drained, she could face revolt from within. At the very least, say the experts, her production would come to a standstill through decay. **THEREFORE SHE MUST MOVE SOON!** If she doesn't, her huge arms buildup and military superiority will be meaningless." That was written eight years ago, and Russia, today, is stronger than ever before.

Moshe Dayan, the Israeli general looked at the situation in the Middle East and predicted that Russia would move against the Israeli before the end of 1983, that was four years ago and they have not moved yet.

Lovett says that the prophet Ezekiel, around 587 B.C. had a vision concerning Russia, and that the Bible foresaw her huge army rising up and coming against the tiny state of Israel. Yet look where the Soviet missiles are aimed. They are not aimed at Tel Aviv and Jerusalem, but at the strategic cities in the nations of Christendom, which I believe are the Israel nations.

Then Lovett goes on to make a rather stupid prediction on page 27, when he states: "In my opinion, dear reader, the destruction of the armies of Russia against the mountains of Israel (Old Palestine) is the **NEXT BIG EVENT IN PROPHECY!** It will probably occur within the next few years." (Remember this book was written in 1980.) If Lovett had been living in the time of Ancient Israel, he would have been put to death as a false prophet. In Deuteronomy 18:22 we read this instruction to the ancient Israelites: "When a prophet speaketh in the name of the Lord (Lovett says, p.13 - "If you have no prophetic convictions or you're hazy on the subject, accept mine - at least until the Spirit leads you to somewhat motivate you even more." I can assure you this has been the case with me), if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the Lord hath not spoken, but the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously; thou shalt not be afraid of him." That word "presumptuously", comes from the Hebrew word "zadow," - 2037 - meaning: "arrogantly; with pride."

The belief in the Rapture theory can be fatal to Christians, for the Bible tells us that at this time, Christians will not be able to "buy nor sell in the market place." This means they will have to be self-supporting. They will need to have skills that they can barter off for food and clothing. If Christians feel that there might be a day coming soon when their family would go hungry, don't you think most of them would make some preparation now? Predictions from the Bible in many places show that Christians will be under terrible persecution during the tribulation period; they will not be

off at some big "party in the sky." We are already entering that period of persecution, anyone intelligent enough to read the daily newspaper can see this.

But my intention is not to argue about the Jewish promoted fable of a Rapture, pro or con. It is to point out what Jesus said Himself, about this period which is under argument. This should end all argument for anyone who loves Him, after all, He should be the final authority, not some Bible scholar, or prophetic preacher who tries to translate what he believes Christ meant.

The two most important passages in the Bible concerning these "end times," or "end of the ages," would be a better term to use, can be found in Matthew 24 and Luke 21. I will discuss Matthew 24 verse by verse, to show you what Jesus really said, then discuss the slight differences found in Luke 21, which in no way change or distort the Matthew account.

As you study this with me, ask the Holy Spirit to enlighten you to the truth. I do not claim to have all the truth regarding these verses, or even a special revelation concerning them. I am trying to point out what the scripture says, not what some Bible scholar says it says.

Matthew 24:1 - And Jesus (Mark 13:1; Luke 21:7) went and departed from the temple; and His disciples came to Him for to show Him the buildings of the temple.

2 - And Jesus said unto them, see ye not all these things? (the temple buildings), verily (surely), I say unto you, there shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down." (This was referred to in 1 Kings 9:7 - "Then will I (God), cut off Israel out of the land that I have given them; and this house (the temple), which I have hallowed for my name, will I cast out of my sight; and Israel (not the Jews) shall be a proverb and a byword among all people." The temple was destroyed in 70 A.D. by the Roman forces under Titus and was never rebuilt. The Jews, who now seek to rebuild it are the false usurpers of Revelations 2:9; 3:9 and Malachi 1:2-4. In Jeremiah 26:18, we read further of this event: ". . . Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Zion (Old Jerusalem) shall be in heaps, and the mountains of the house as the high places of the forest." Micah 3:12 - "Therefore shall Zion . . . be a plowed field, and Jerusalem (Old city) shall become heaps, and the mountains of the house, as the high places of the forest. Luke 19:44 - "And they shall lay thee (old Jerusalem) even with the ground, and thy children with thee; [over 1-million Jews perished in the siege of Old Jerusalem] and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation.) [It is interesting to note that the Roman soldiers literally dismantled the temple, stone by stone, during the siege. No Christians died in this attack, for they believed what Christ had told them and fled for refuge to the City of Pella in the Dead Sea area, while the unbelieving Jews remained behind to be slaughtered.]

3 - And as He (Jesus) sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples (see Mark 13:3) came unto Him saying, tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of Thy coming, and the end of the world? (Age). (See 1 Thessalonians 5:1) - the Apostle Paul speaking: "But of the times and the seasons, brethren, ye have no need that I write unto you.")

4 - And Jesus answered and said unto them, take heed that no man deceive (fool) you. (Ephesians 5:6 - "Let no man deceive you with vain words; for because of these things [deception] cometh the wrath of God upon the children of disobedience." Colossians 2:8 - "Beware lest any man soil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the traditions of men, after the rudiments [Greek "stoichheion" - 4747 meaning: "fundamentals; principles.] of the world and not after Christ . . ." 2 Thessalonians 2:3 - "let no man deceive you by any means; for that day [The day of the Lord's return], shall not come except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition." 1 John 4:1 - "Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits, whether they are of God; because many false prophets are gone out into the world.")

5 - For many shall come in my name (Christ's) saying, I am Christ; (see vs. 24) - "For there shall rise false Christ's, and false prophets, and shall show great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect." [These elect are not Jews, since the word is never used in either Old or New Testament to refer to these people. It is always reserved to God's special

people; in the New Testament, especially those who have been "born from above." [Jeremiah 14:14] ". . . The prophets prophecy lies in my name (God's): I sent them not, neither have I spoke unto them: they prophesy unto you a false vision, and a thing of nought, and the deceit of their hearts;" [John 5:43] - "I (Christ) am come in my Father's name, and ye (Jews) received me not; if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive") and shall deceive many. (See verse 11).

6 - And ye (spoken to Christian Israelites) shall hear of wars and rumors of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet," ("End" - Greek - 5056 - "telos" meaning: "the termination of an act of time.") For nation (Isaiah 19:2-"... And they shall fight every one against his brother, and everyone against his neighbor: city against city, and kingdom against kingdom." [Haggai 2:22] - "And I (God) will overthrow the throne of the kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdom of the heathen; ["heathen" - Hebrew -1471 - "goy" meaning: foreign, non-Israel people. The Jewish encyclopedia states: "The tribe of Judah is a non-Israelite tribe."] and I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and the riders shall come down every one by the sword of his brother." [Zechariah 14:13] - "And it shall come to pass in that day, that a great tumult from the Lord shall be among them; and they shall lay hold every one on the hand of his neighbor, and his hand shall rise up against the hand of his neighbor.") for shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines and pestilences, and earthquakes in divers (different) places.

8 - All these things are the beginnings of sorrows (We have already seen many of these things happen. Would you call **AIDS** a pestilence?)

9 - Then at this, (see Matthew 10:17) - "But beware of men; for they will deliver you (Christians) up to the (Jewish) councils and they will scourge you in the synagogues." [Positive identification of those who will persecute Christians. Yet our pastors call them "God's Chosen." It should be noticed that the persecution of Christian Patriots in particular, especially of Identity Christians, is being pushed by the Anti-Defamation League of the Jewish B'nai B'rith. For all intents and purposes, this alien organization has become an official part of the U.S. Department of Justice]. Luke 21:12 - "But before all these, they [speaking of the Jews] shall lay hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the **SYNAGOGUES**, and into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake." John 16:2 - "They (Jews) shall put you out of the **SYNAGOGUES**; yea, the time cometh that whatsoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service." (This hatred for Identity Christians is now being deliberately stirred up in all the nations of Christendom. It is particularly against Christians who oppose the evil of world Zionism.) Then shall they (the Jewish authorities and their Judeo-Christian prostitutes) deliver you up to be afflicted, and they shall kill you: and ye (true "born from above Christians", not the compromisers and Judeophiles) shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

10 - And then shall many (of those who go by the name of Christian) be offended, ("Offended" - 4624 - from the Greek word "skandalizo" meaning: "enticed; stumble; led into apostacy." - 2 Timothy 1:15 -"This thou knowest, that all they which are in Asia have turned away from me . . ." 4:10 - "For Demas hath forsaken me having loved this present world." (Or "being enticed by this present world.") and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

11 - And many false prophets ("False" from the Greek word "pseudo-prophets" - 5578 - meaning: "pretender; a religious imposter." Acts 20:29, 30 -"For I know this, that after my departing, shall grievous wolves enter among you, not sparing the flock. Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples trafter them." 2 Peter 2:1 - "But there were false prophets among the people, even as there shall be false (pretenders) teachers among you, who privily bring in damnable heresies (the Rapture; Jews are God's Chosen People theory, etc.,) even denying the Lord that bought them, and bringing upon themselves swift destruction." (Have we seen the beginning of this in the swift destruction of the Bakkers and their P.T.L. Club?)

12 - And because iniquity (Greek - "anomia" 485 meaning. violation of God's law; wickedness; unrighteousness) shall abound (Greek - "plethuno" -4129 - meaning. increase; multiply") the love of

many shall wax cold (Greek - "psucho" - 5594 - meaning: "become chilled or cold").

13 - But he that shall endure (Greek - "hupermeno" - 5578 - meaning: 'to bear; have fortitude; preserver; be patient') unto the end, the same shall be saved. (Greek - "sazo" - 4820 - meaning: - "be preserved; do well; be delivered; be protected." There is no need for a Rapture, since our God is capable) of preserving His people within the "tribulation" just as He did the Hebrew children within the fiery furnace of Daniel 3.)

14 - And this gospel (Matthew 4:23 - "And Jesus went about Galilee, teaching in the synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom") shall be preached (Romans 10:18 - "But I say, have they not heard? Yes, verily, their sound went into all the earth, and n brr words unto the ends of the world;" Colossians 1:23 - continue in the faith grounded and settled, and be not moved from the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, and which was preached to every creature which is under heaven." (Greek - "ktisis" - 2937 meaning: "created thing." I rather suspect that there may have been a mistake in translation here, since it does not make much sense to preach the gospel to animals, which are certainly created creatures) in all the world for a witness unto all nations, and then the end shall come.

15 - When ye therefore (Mark 13:14; Luke 21:20) shall see the abomination of desolation spoken of by Daniel the prophet stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand.) [Daniel 9:27 - "And he (the abomination of desolation) shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, (some believe that the Jews will be back in a rebuilt temple in Jerusalem, holding animal sacrifices and that the "abomination" will make a covenant, or peace treaty with them) and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate." Daniel 12:11 - "And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days." Three and a half years.)

16 - Then let them which be in Judea flee into the mountains.

17 - Let him which is on the house top not come down to take anything out of his house.

18 - Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes. (Both of these verses denote extreme danger and the necessity for haste.)

19 - And woe (Greek - "owai" - 3759 meaning: "grief; sorrow) unto them which are with child (pregnant), (Luke 23:29, Jesus speaking: "For behold the days are coming in which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps that never gave suck." This actually took place during the Roman siege in 70 A.D., at the fall of Jerusalem.)

20 - But pray that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the Sabbath day.

21 For then (Daniel 9:26 - ". . . and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations." [Hebrew - "shamem" - 8074 meaning: "to be amazed; astonished; be destitute; destroy; lay waste."] are determined." Joel 2:2, 3 - "A day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: a great people, and a strong; there hath never been ever like, neither shall be anymore after it, even unto the years of many generations. A fire devoureth before them; and behind them a flame burneth; the land is as the garden of Eden before them, and behind them a desolate wilderness; yea, nothing shall escape them." (This sounds to me mighty like a nuclear war.) shall be a great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be. ("Tribulation" - Greek - "thlipsis" - 2347 meaning: "anguish; persecution; tribulation; trouble.")

22 - And except those days should be shortened, there should be no flesh saved; but for the elect's sake (Isaiah 65:5, 9, ". . . As the new wine is found in the cluster, and one saith, destroy it not; for a blessing is in it: so will I (God) do for my servants (Israel, the elect) sake, that I may not destroy

them all. And I will bring forth a seed out of Jacob, and out of Judah, an inheritor of my mountains (nations), and my servants shall dwell there.") those days shall be shortened. (Again let me reiterate, these "elect" are not the Jews, as most of us have been told, since nowhere in the Bible, Old or New Testament, do you ever find the Jews being called the "elect." This word "elect" is used only four times in the Old Testament, all in the book of Isaiah. Isaiah 45:4 says: "For Jacob my servants sake, and for **ISRAEL MY ELECT**, I have even called thee by my name [notice very carefully now], I (God) have surnamed thee, though thou hast not known me." This surname is now **CHRISTIAN**. Those who have accepted Jesus as their king, are now the **ELECT** and they come from both Israel and outside Israel. Isaiah 45:22 tells us: "Look unto me (God) and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth; for I am God, and there is none else."

The "elect" which will be saved out of the tribulation of the last days, and not by a Rapture, will be those who have put their trust in Jesus Christ. While some continue to argue that Christ will do this by taking the Christians out of this world, there is no hint of such a thing in this chapter, or in the similar passage in Luke 21. I believe we will be saved in the midst of the tribulation. How I don't know, or even especially care. I do know our God is capable of this, since He has proved Himself before. The 91st Psalm may give us a hint, when it says, vs. 7 and 8: "A thousand shall fall at my side, and ten thousand at my right hand; but it will not come nigh thee. **ONLY WITH THINE EYES SHALL THOU BEHOLD AND SEE THE REWARD OF THE WICKED.**" (Emphasis mine.) If God uses a Rapture to save us, then I say: "Praise God!", but there is no scripture evidence to save us, then I say: "Praise God!", but there is no scripture evidence to back this belief.

23 - Then, (at this time - Mark 13:24 - "But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light;" Luke 17:23 - "And they shall say unto you, see here; or, see there; go not after them or follow them;" 21:8 - "Take heed that ye be not deceived (fooled): for many shall come in my name, saying I am Christ; and the time draweth near; go ye not therefore after them) if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there, believe it not.

24 - For there shall rise false Christ's (Deuteronomy - 13:1-3 - "If there rise among you a prophet, or a dreamer, and giveth a sign or a wonder, and the sign or wonder come to pass, whereof he spoke unto you saying, Let us go after other gods which thou hast not known (the New Age Movement certainly fits in here) and let us serve them. Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams; for the Lord proveth you, to know whether ye love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul;" 2 Thessalonians 2:8, 9 - ". . . then shall that wicked be revealed . . . Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power, and signs, and lying wonders [a spiritual imposter]; Revelation 13:13 - "And he (the imposter), doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven in the earth in the sight of all men.") John 6:37 - "All that the Father hath given me shall come unto me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out, (these are the "elect"). John 10:27-29 - "My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me; and I give unto them eternal life, and they shall never perish (Greek - "oppolumi" - 622 meaning: "to be fully destroyed; to perish; to die." This verse refutes the Jewish originated teaching of eternal punishment in the fires of hell), neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. My Father which gave them to me, is greater than all: and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand:" Romans 8:28 - "For we **KNOW** that **ALL THINGS** work together for good to them that love God; to **THEM WHICH ARE CALLED**, according to His purpose." (Emphasis mine.) 2 Timothy 2:19 - "Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are His . . .") would deceive the very elect." (We have seen from our verses that these "elect" are those from verse 22 and are not Jews, but those who have had the scriptural experience spoken of in John 3:3 and are "born from above," these are those who can rightfully be called Christians, all others are fake.)

25 - Behold I have told (warned) you before.

26 - Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold he is in the desert; go not forth; behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not.

27 - For as the lightning cometh out of the east and shineth unto the west (Luke 17:24) 50 shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

28 - For wheresoever the carcass is, there will the eagles (buzzards) be gathered together. (Job 39:30 -"Her young ones also shall suck up blood; and where the slain are, there is she." See also Luke 17:37).

29 - Immediately after the tribulation of those days (Ezekiel 32:7 - "And when I (God) shall put [Egypt] out [Egypt is symbolic of all the heathen nations who rise up against God - Psalm 2:1-4], I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof dark: I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light;" Joel 2:10 - "The earth shall quake before them [the heathen armies]; the heavens shall tremble; the sun and the moon shall be dark and the stars shall withdraw their shining;" (Incidentally, these are all signs of a massive nuclear attack.); Amos 8:9 - "And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord God, that I will darken the earth in the clear day;" see also Mark 13:24; ~Acts 2:20.) shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers [Greek - "dunamis" ~ 1411 meaning. mighty miraculous power"] of the heavens, [Greek - "ouranos" - 3772 meaning "the abode of God"] shall be shaken.

30 - And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in the heavens. (Notice this is the first evidence of His return. It will come after the Tribulation, not before, and there is no evidence that Christians will, or have been lifted off this earth during this awful period. Daniel 7:13 says: "I saw in the night vision, and behold one like the Son of man came in the clouds of the heaven, and came to the Ancient of Days, and they brought Him near before Him. And there was given Him (the Son of man, Jesus Christ) dominion and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations and languages should serve Him; His dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and His kingdom that which shall not be destroyed.")

31 - And He (Jesus, **YASHUAH, THE KING**) shall send His angels (1 Corinthians 15:52 - "In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump; for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead [Christian dead] shall be raised incorruptible and we [those Christians who are alive at His coming,] shall be changed." Matthew 13:49 - "So shall it be at the end of the world [Age]: the angels shall come forth, and sever the wicked from among the just." (Notice that it will be the wicked that shall be taken out of the world, not the righteous as the Rapture people teach.) 1 Thessalonians 4:16 - "For the Lord Himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first. Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord." (Again, please notice there are no words about leaving this earth's atmosphere - but of a meeting of the saved dead and living at His return.) Revelations 20:5 tells us that at His second coming, the overcomers will be resurrected to live and rule with Him during the Millennium: "But the rest of the dead (Unsaved) lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection." The second resurrection and the Great White throne judgment, takes place a thousand years later [see Revelation 20:11-15] with a great sound of a trumpet [notice, no secret rapture, but a very noticeable event] and they (the angels) shall gather the elect (again, not Jews, but saved people) from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

32 - Now learn a parable of the fig tree (see Luke 21:29): when his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh (close by):

33 - So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that it is near, even at the door. (Many pastors and Bible scholars within the Judeo-Christian structure of the modern church, have tried to explain this by equating the fig tree with the modern Jewish State of the Israeli. They say that the Jews return to Old Jerusalem is a sign that Christ will soon return. But the fig tree does not represent the Jews, it never has and never can, since the modern Jews are not the' children of braham. This parable simply used the fig tree leafing t in the spring as an illustration, followed by the "As you know summer is nigh when the fig tree leafs out, so when you see all these things

happen, I have been telling you about, you will know my return is close by." In verse 28 of this same chapter, we read these words of hope: "When these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for **YOUR REDEMPTION DRAWETH NIGH**" **MARANATHA!**)

34 - Verily I (Jesus) say unto you, This generation (Matthew 16:28 - ". . . There be some (disciples) standing here, which shall not taste death, til they see the Son of man coming in His kingdom. (Mark 9:1 says:..... till they see the kingdom of God.") You see, that kingdom is here now; only the King is missing; He is with His Father. But when He returns to take over the kingdom, we will see the fulfillment of this prophecy. The word "generation," as used here, comes from the Greek word "genea" - 1074 which means: "an age; a period of time." So this verse could easily have been translated to read: "This Age shall not pass, till all these things are fulfilled." It does not refer to a generation of forty years).

35 - Heaven and earth shall pass away (Mark 13:31; Luke 21:33) but my (Christ's) words shall not pass away. (They have already endured for almost twenty centuries, withstanding all the efforts of evil men to destroy them.)

36 - But of that day (the day of His return) knoweth no man (Mark 13:32 indicates that not even the Son knows the day of His return. In Acts 1:7, Jesus told His disciples: "It is not for you to know the times or seasons, which the Father hath put into His own power." Prophetic preachers who try and convince the people that they know when He will return, and that they have had a special revelation of this, are liars and fakes, and not to be trusted. For Jesus clearly said: "Only the Father knows." 1 Thessalonians 5:2 says of this day ". . . the day of the Lord cometh as a thief in the night." This is again repeated in 2 Peter 3:10. It will not be a silent coming as the Rapturists like to point out, where all the rest of the world is dumfounded because the Christians are suddenly missing, but will come with a great noise.) no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only. (Zechariah 14:7 - "But it shall be one day, which shall be known to the Lord (**YAHWEH**), not day, nor night; but it shall come to pass that at evening time it shall be light").

But as the days of Noe (Noah) were, so shall also the coming of Son of man be.

38 - For in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark. (Genesis 6:3-5 - "And God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart, was only evil continually [Luke 17:26]; 1 Peter 3:20 - ". . . when once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a-preparing . . ." (For 120 years God gave the world the chance to repent, while Noah preached repentance and no one would listen.)

39 - And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall it be.

40 - Then two shall be in the field, the one shall be taken, and the other left (Luke 17:34). (It is at this point that the Rapturists have a field day. They say the saved will be taken away, while the wicked will be left to go through the horrors of the Great Tribulation. But what saith the Scriptures? Let us analyze Matthew 13:24-30. It is Christ's Parable of the Wheat and the Tares. Here we are told that the good seed will be gathered into the barns, while it is the evil seed which is removed. Christ explains this parable in verses 37-43 - "The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; the tares are the children of the wicked one [see John 8:44 for further explanation]. The enemy that sowed them (the tares) is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world [age]; and the reapers are the angels. The tares are gathered and burned in the fire . . .")

41 - "The Son of man shall send forth His angels, and they shall gather out of His kingdom, all things which offend, and them that do iniquity. (Break His law); (Matthew 13:47, the Parable of the Cast Net. Verse 48 says: "They sat down [the fishermen] and gathered the good [fish] into vessels, but the bad [fish] they cast away." Verse 49 says the angels will "sever [take away] the wicked from among the just." It is the evil people who will be removed at His second coming, not the righteous. In John 17:15, when Jesus prayed for His followers, He said: "I pray not that thou [the Father] shouldest take them [Christians] out of the world [Rapture], but that thou shouldest keep them from

evil." This indicates to me, that Christians will be protected by God, during the time of the tribulation, rather than be removed. How God will do this, I have no idea. But remember, He protected the Hebrew boys in the midst of a fiery furnace, where the Son of God actually came down and stood with them in the flames, and when they came out, there was not even the smell of fire on their garments. Daniel 3:26-27.)

42 - Watch therefore: (Matthew 25:13; Luke 2:36. This verse indicates that Christians should always be on the alert and be overcomers, "that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man." (Again, no hint of a Rapture here.) It would be wonderful to be able to know there is nothing to fear or worry about, but this is a false hope which is emasculating millions of Christians and making them worthless in the Kingdom. It is a message preached by "false teachers," who are tickling the ears of their people. It makes the Christian feel food. See 2 Timothy 4:3, where it warns that in these days before His return, ". . . they [the deluded ones] shall heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears [Greek - "knetheo" - 2833 meaning: "to tickle"], and shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables." [The apostle Paul warns of these "Jewish fables" in Titus 1:10, 14.] For ye know not what hour your Lord doth come.

43 - But know this, (Luke 12:39; 1 Thessalonians 5:2; Revelation 3:3 - "Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come.") if the goodman of the house had known in what watch (hour) the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up.

44 - Therefore (because of these things), (1 Thessalonians 5:6 - "Therefore let us [Christians] not sleep, as do others; but let us watch and be sober." Does this mean that Christians must stay awake twenty-four hours 'out of the day? Of course not! It means that we are to be aware of what is happening and be prepared at all times for His return) be ye also ready; for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh.

45 - Who then is a faithful and wise servant (Luke 12:42; Acts 20:28 - "Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which He hath purchased with His own blood.") whom his Lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season?

46 - Blessed is that servant, (Revelation 16:15 - "Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth and keepeth his garments [Greek - "tereo" - 5083 meaning: "to guard from loss or injury by keeping the eyes open. "Watcheth" - "Gregoreno" - 1127 meaning: "to stay awake; be vigilant; be watchful."] whom his Lord when he cometh shall find so doing. Verily I say unto you, that he shall make him ruler over all his goods. Matthew 25:21 - "His lord saith unto him, well done, thou good and faithful servant, thou hast been faithful in a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy Lord;" see also Luke 22:29 "And I [King Jesus] appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me.")

48 - But if that evil servant shall saist' his heart, My lord delayeth his coming;

49 - And shall begin to smite his fellowservants and to eat and drink with the drunken;

50 - The Lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for him, and in an hour he is not aware of.

51 - And shall cut him asunder, ("cut" - Greek - "dichotomeo" - 1371 meaning: "flog severely; cut asunder; cut off"), and shall appoint his portion (Greek "meros" - 3313 meaning: "share or allotment") with the hypocrites (Greek - "hupokrites" - 5273 meaning: "an actor under an assumed character; a dissembler.") Who were these "hypocrites?" see Matthew 6:2, 5, 16; 15:7; 16:3; 23:13, 14, 15, 23, 25, 27, 29; also Luke 11:44 and 12:56) there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. (Matthew 8:12 - "But the children of the kingdom shall be cast into outer darkness: there shall be

weeping and gnashing of teeth." See also 25:30).

This portion of Matthew should be compared with the account given by Luke in chapter 21. On this occasion, Jesus and His disciples were in the temple in Jerusalem, almost the identical setting of Matthew 24, where they had just left the temple and gone to the Mt. of Olives. The disciples asked Jesus what signs would precede His return, and Luke 21, as in Matthew 24, gives a warning against Imposters (Hypocrites) who were to come in His name saying: "I am the Christ!" He then warned them of wars, earthquakes, famines and pestilences (would you consider the present AIDS epidemic a pestilence?) which were to come and added something not found in the Matthew account when He told them of "fearful sights and great signs shall there be from heaven." verse 11. (the word "heavens" in Greek is "ouranos" - 3772 meaning. 'the sky; in the air.')

In verse 12, Luke identifies the persecutors of Christians, who were not mentioned in the Matthew account, when He says "they (the Jews) will deliver you (Christians) "up to the synagogues, and into prisons." (This deliberately identifies the Jews as the persecutors.) Isn't that what we see happening today? Almost every episode of Christian persecution has a Jew standing somewhere in the background; every news article dealing with the Christian patriot, has a paragraph somewhere, where Mr. So-and-So from the Anti-Defamation League of the Jewish B'nai B'rith has his say about what those "Bad old Christians" are doing.

The great betrayal of Christians in Matthew 24:10, is elaborated on in Luke 21:16, as he further identifies the betrayers of Christians: "and ye (Christian Israelites) shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinfolks, and friends; and some of you shall they (the Jews) cause to be put to death." Verse 17 - "And ye (the same persons mentioned in verse 16) shall be hated of all men for my name's sake." (The word "all" used here comes from the Greek word "pas" - 3956 which literally means: "a majority.") Open your eyes to what is already happening. We see Christians being hauled in-to court on phony charges, brought by a Jew controlled government. The good, "brainwashed" Christians have been so conditioned by the Jew controlled media, that they believe that Christian patriots are wicked people who want to destroy this country, when in reality, we are the ones who want to see it brought out of the clutches of these Christ haters. But the good people have been brainwashed into thinking they are doing God a favor, if they turn us in to a "fake American government."

In verse 20, Luke mentions that Jerusalem will be surrounded by armies and warns His people to flee into the mountains for safety. It is interesting to note that this actually happened in 70 A.D. when the Roman General Titus laid siege to Jerusalem. Yet according to historians, not one Christian died in that siege, since they had fled for refuge to the mountains of Pella in the Red Sea area. Millions of Jews were slaughtered in the destruction of Jerusalem because they refused to believe the warning given by Jesus.

Verse 24 then states that Jerusalem would remain desolate "until the times of the Gentiles (heathen) would be fulfilled." This period of Gentile domination was brought to a close in 1917, when the British, who were true Israelites, under General Allenby, liberated the city from Turkish control. It has absolutely nothing to do with the people we now call Jews whose present occupation of Jerusalem is mentioned in Malachi 1:2-4 - "I have loved you, saith the Lord. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? saith the Lord: yet I loved Jacob, and I hated Esau, and laid his mountains (lands) and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness. Whereas Edom (the descendants of Esau - Jews - see Jewish Encyclopedia which states: "Edom is part of Jewry.") saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places: thus saith the Lord of hosts. They shall build, but I will throw down; and they (true Israel) shall call them (Jews), the border of wickedness and, the people against whom the Lord hath indignation forever." (see John 8:44). Today, we see the Jews attempting to rebuild the land of Palestine, using money extracted from Christian Israelites under the false pretense that they are the Chosen People. I predict, that one day soon, God will take a hand and the land of the Israeli will be destroyed. I believe that it will be here that Luke 19:27 will take place. What will the Judaized preachers such as

Falwell, Swaggart, Robinson, Roberts and others have to say then? How will they explain to their followers that they have lied to them all these years? I would not want to be in their shoes then.

In Romans 11:25 Paul speaks about "blindness in part is happened to Israel, until the fulness of the Gentiles (here the word is used to mean "heathen") be come in." The Judaized preachers say this blindness is the Jewish refusal to accept Jesus as the Messiah. I say this blindness is the blindness spoken of by Isaiah in 42:19, 20, "Who is blind but my servant? (Israel) or deaf, as my messenger that I sent? who is blind as he that is perfect, and blind as the Lord's servant? Seeing many things, but thou observest not; opening the ears, but he heareth not." This is a perfect description of most Christian Israelites. The Jews know who they are; they have for centuries. But the dumb, stupid "goyim", the true Israelites have had their eyes blinded as to who they are, why they are on this earth, and what their obligation to their God is. They have been blinded to the extent that most of them give the place of honor to those who hate Jesus Christ the worst, to those who are trying to destroy everything they say they love and believe in. How could people be any more blinded than that, or any deafer? Verse 22 goes on to say: "But this people is robbed and spoiled . . . they are for a prey, and none delivereth; for a spoil, and none saith, Restore." Why did this happen? Not to the Jews, but to the true Israel people? Why is Israel America and Canada being taxed almost into slavery to support a God hating people we call the Israeli, while our own merchants go bankrupt and more and more of our farmers go broke? The answer can be found in verse 24. "Who gave Jacob for a spoil, and Israel to the robbers? did not the Lord, He against whom we have sinned? for they (Israel) would not walk in His ways, neither were they obedient unto His law." My friends, when will we get it through our thick skulls, that this subjugation to the anti-Christ Jews and to foreign influence is of our own doing? When will we get it through our stubborn heads that we, the Christian Israel people of America are to blame for the mess we are in. We caused it by our stupidity. We caused it by our wilfulness. We caused it by our disobedience to our God. He will not answer our prayers (Is. 59:1, 2) until we are willing to get our hearts right with Him. This goes far beyond the "personal salvation" experience. This is important, for it must come first, but then, when a man or woman is saved, they must understand their responsibilities as Israelites to their God, and then and only then, as we repent and seek His face, will He "heal our land," (2 Chronicles 7:14). It should be of interest to note that the Israel people were to become a "witnessing servant people." (Isaiah 43:10) - "Ye are my witnesses, saith the Lord, and my servant whom I have chosen; that ye may know and believe me, and understand that I am He; before me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after me." Ask yourself the question: "Who has spread the Gospel of salvation to the ends of the earth through Christian missionary effort? Certainly not the Jews, Jesus said of them that their converts became "twice the child of hell that they were," those were His words in Matthew 23:15. They are not original with me! Who has set the captive free? Certainly not the Jews, they have been in the middle of the slave trade for centuries. It has been the Anglo-Saxon nations, England first in 1854, followed by the United States in 1865. Who sends help when there is a great international catastrophe such as a famine, flood or earthquake? Certainly not the Jews. It comes from the Christian nations. Who has built their constitutions and their law on the Ten Commandments? Certainly not the Israeli - most of them are atheists. It has been the white nations of Christendom. Wake up Christian and find out who you are; wake from your sleep before the Lord returns and finds you sleeping in your beautiful air-conditioned churches. Wake up and realize who you are, then repent and seek His face so that He may "heal our land."

In Isaiah 62:2 we read: "And the Gentiles (heathen nations) shall see thy righteousness, and all kings thy glory, and **THOU SHALT BE CALLED BY A NEW NAME** (no longer Israel, but Christian), which the mouth of the Lord shall name."

The Jews have always been Jews from the very beginning, their name has never changed. Notice by comparison that Isaiah 65:1 speaks about a people which are not called by God's name, a people who provoked Him continually from the time of their father Esau, who God will ultimately destroy verses 11, 12. Verse 15, of this unusual chapter says that the Jews will leave their name "for a curse unto my chosen (Israel): for the Lord God will slay thee, (see Luke 19:27) and call His servants

(Israel) by another name." Compare this with Hosea 1:10 - ". . . and it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people, there it shall be said unto them, Ye are the sons of the living God." Think about this. Isn't this what has happened? The people we now call "Jews" have brainwashed most of the world into believing they were the Chosen People; they have laid claim to this for centuries; they have never lost their identity as Jews, this is one of their major brags. Yet those of us who belong to "true Israel" have been declared by God's enemies that we are not God's people, they are; yet at the same time, those of us who have been saved through the sacrifice of God's Son and our receiving His as Savior, are called the "sons of the living God."  
**HALLELU'YAH! WHAT MORE PROOF DO YOU NEED?**

The accounts of Matthew 24 and Luke 21 are of the same event. While they differ slightly, they do not contradict each other in any way. It would be like any two of us watching some great event taking place and then writing an account of it. While we would remember and report the major events, there would be certain areas in which our report would differ. It is very probable that Matthew wrote his report~shortly after the destruction of Jerusalem in 70 A.D. It was originally written in Aramic for the people of Judea and later in Greek for the Israelite people who were scattered abroad in Asia Minor. This Gospel may have been written in Antioch, which was the major center of Christianity and where both Aramic and Greek were spoken. It was in this city that the followers of Christ were first called Christian, Acts 11:26.

Although Matthew had much in common with Mark and Luke, there were certain characteristics which emerge from his writings, as he often quotes from Old Testament prophecy. His Israelite background is reflected in his repeated use of the phrase "kingdom of heaven," which is found 33 times in His Gospel. He especially emphasizes the ethical and spiritual character of this earthly kingdom to come, including the fact that the kingdom was already in existence when Jesus was with them.

Luke, on the other hand, came from a professional background. He probably wrote both this Gospel and the book of Acts, as their introductions bind them together. They were both addressed to an Israelite believer named Theophilus and the introduction to Acts refers to a "former treatise" (writing) as being concerned with what Jesus began to do and teach. It is very possible that Luke was an Israelite from Antioch in Syria; one who would be looked down on by the Jews as a Gentile. He evidently had a very high educational background and was probably the "beloved physician" mentioned by Paul in Colossians 4:14.

Luke's Gospel was probably written about 60 A.D. ten years before that of Matthew and reflects thinking and the writing of a brilliant man.

Luke portrayed Jesus as an actual figure in history who came to "seek and save that which was lost," (19:10). He illustrated this in his Gospel by giving many accounts of Jesus healing people and by His many paold es.

As a man with a scientific background, it does not seem unusual that Luke mentions the natural phenomenon that will accompany Christ's return: "Signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars. . . the seas roaring . . . the powers of the heavens shaken" (Luke 21:25, 26).

He shows his doctor's background as he notices men's reaction to these frightening events: ". . . upon the earth perplexity (Greek - "Aporia" - 640 meaning: "a state of quandary.") of nations . . . Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth." We can already see this happening as suicide rates soar.

At the end of his account he gives Jesus' Parable of the Fig Tree. Who is this "fig tree?" Certainly not the Jews, as we have been taught in most of our churches; neither is it the "church" The "fig tree" is always symbolic, in the scriptures, of Israel. Many preachers say that the return of the Jews to Old Palestine was a fulfilling of the "budding of the fig tree." But "true Israel" was not to return to Palestine, as they were to be in the "New land" which was promised to King David in 2 Samuel 7:10, where it was foretold that they would never have to move again and where they would be safe

from the "children of wickedness." The "budding of the fig tree," is not the return of Palestine of a handful of Jewish imposters (Rev. 2:9), but the awakening of "true Israel" as seen in Ezekiel 37.

I believe we are seeing the awakening of "true Israel" in the United States, Canada and the rest of Christendom today and that there are those of this generation ("Age") who will see Christ's triumphal return! **MARANATHA!**

Luke gives a similar warning to Christian Israelites as was given by his contemporary Matthew: "Don't get so tied down with the affairs of this life, that you allow yourselves to be overcome by the philosophy which says: "You only go around once in life; so live with gusto!" Or the utterly heathen philosophy we now see in print: "Life is a bitch; and then you die!" No wonder people kill themselves when they believe this philosophy of hopelessness.

But Jesus says to us in both Gospels: "Watch therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man," (Luke 21:36).

A "Rapture", you say? Not at all, but a "keeping of God's people in the midst of Great Tribulation, as He kept the Hebrew children in the fiery furnace of Daniel 3:27.

Nevertheless, **COME QUICKLY, LORD JESUS -YASHUAH, THE MESSIAH!**

**The End**

# Communist - Terror

## In Peaceful Heaven

### Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr

This is my story. It is not something someone told me, or something I read somewhere. I was there. I saw the terror: I felt the pain: I was part of that drama which saw over 3500 innocent men, women and children slaughtered in ten days.

In 1946, after completing a tour of duty with the U.S. Army in Japan, I returned to the United States for discharge and the long-awaited assimilation into civilian life. After two years of civilian life, including college work, I was called back into active duty in June, 1948 and sent to Korea to work with the Korean Military Advisory Group. This was a small group of personnel who had been given the difficult and often frustrating task of training the fledgling army of the new Republic of South Korea. I was a first lieutenant at this time.

At the end of World War II, when Korea was divided along the 38th Parallel, the northern section came under Communist control. Almost immediately, a school was begun in Pyongyang, the capitol of the north. This was a very special school. made up of Communist young men from both North and South Korea. They were given extensive training in the art of infiltration. Their main task - to infiltrate the military apparatus of South Korea, so that. at a given signal. they could take over South Korea by military coup.

The day for the takeover was October 28, 1948. But as often happens, there was a mistake in the plans that caused the coup to go haywire. Instead of a nation-wide takeover. the revolt broke out in only a few areas.

The center of the revolt was in Yosu, Challo'namdo Province. This happened to be the infantry regiment I was advising.

When orders came down from the North, about 2800 men from the Fourteenth Infantry Regiment. joined by approximately 1700 civilians, broke into the armory of the 14th Regiment and after overpowering the guards, made off with about 5000 M-1 rifles, machine guns, light mortars and ammunition that had recently arrived from the States.

This armed force marched into the neighboring city of Yosu and after dispersing the police force, moved north along the peninsula to the little city of Sun'chon. Sun'chon was an industrial city of about 175,000 population, located in the middle of the Chin San valley, surrounded on the north and west by the Chin Mountains and on the south by the Yellow Sea. Sun'chon was located strategically, with five roads and five railroads, coming into the city like spokes on a wheel. It was the center of the most fertile rice producing area in Korea.

The rebel force attacked the police of Sun'chon and after a day of bitter fighting, forced their way into the city and laid siege to the police station in the center of town. I had been away at Division Headquarters in the city of Kwan'ju, 96 miles to the north when the revolt broke and had raced to Sun'chon with a company of Korean infantry from the 4th Regiment, in an attempt to head the rebels off before they reached Sun'chon. To my utter disgust, the Korean soldiers who accompanied me, joined the rebels and left me with 45 frightened policemen who took refuge in the police station.

We were under siege for several hours, when a Korean sergeant, under a white flag asked to speak with me. He told me that if I would come out, I would be given safe conduct, along with any police who would surrender.

My orders from KMAG Headquarters in Seoul had been quite plain. I was to remain in the area as an observer. but was not to become involved in any action. We were taken to the center of the city. near the Court House an area about a block long and possibly 100 feet wide, a sort of park area with

trees and flower beds. Seventeen policemen had decided to come with me. These were seized and bound, as soon as we were out of sight of the police station. I was left to my own, still armed.

On arriving at the courtyard, the bound men were forced to kneel in the street and were executed by being repeatedly stabbed in the chest and abdomen with bamboo spears.

While this was going on, a large crowd began to gather in the street. Tensions were running high and fear was evident on every face. From various directions in the city, you could hear screams, shouts, and the sound of rifle fire. Then the first evidence of Communist takeover began to show up in the arrival of groups of civilians under armed guard. These were the families of police, religious leaders, politicians, and school teachers.

It has always been the policy of the Communists to set up People's Courts in every country they take over. The People's Court is a peculiar organization, made up of a judge, a prosecuting attorney and the victim. If you are a member of the "bourgeoisie", you are a candidate for the People's Court. The "bourgeoisie" of course, are property owners and so-called "enemies of the people." These People's Courts are used for two purposes. First, to frighten the populace, so that they will not put up a fight and, secondly, to get rid of anyone who would normally have a stabilizing influence on the community. These people are brought in by family groups. In the Orient this means groups of up to forty or more people.

In Sun'chon, they were herded into the courthouse square at the point of bayonets and were then mowed down by massed machine gun fire, until at the end of two hours over 265 bodies of men, women and children were piled beside the square and the street ran red with Korean blood.

During this time, I was walking in the street, dressed in an American "suntan" uniform, with a service .45 strapped on my belt. I had worked with these men for several months, knew the language and had gained a certain amount of rapport with them. I knew my job was to report and not get involved, but sometimes, things happen that force one into involvement.

As I stood by, watching these executions, I noticed a flower bed off to one side of the square. A bamboo pole, about three inches in diameter, with a sharpened edge on the upper end, had been set in the ground; the sharp end was probably about five feet above ground level. While I wondered as to its use, I was attracted by a commotion in the crowd, which by now had grown to several thousand. Four men came from this mob, dragging the police chief, a short stocky fellow by the name of Chung Sung Tsi. Picking him up bodily, they jammed his body down on the sharpened pole, until he hung impaled on the sharp point. As he screamed for mercy, squirming about on the pole which was drenched with his blood, his wife, a young woman of about twenty-five...who appeared to be about eight months pregnant...was dragged from the mob. Her clothes were torn off and she was raped at least twenty times, then hacked at with bayonets, until she fled screaming through the city streets with her breasts cut off, spattering blood on the onlookers.

When I saw this happening, I forgot my orders, and forcing my way through the crowd, I tried to stop the torture, only to be struck over the head from behind, rendering me unconscious. I woke in the dark. There was no way I could tell where I was, although I imagined I was in a cell under the city hall. It was pitch dark and I was laying on a pile of musty rice straw - could hear the rats running around in the darkness about me. I'm not sure how long I lay there, as it is very difficult to tell time in utter darkness.

About 10 o'clock in the morning - I believe it was the second day, I was taken to the Court House for trial. The Court Room was large, about twice the size of a basketball floor jammed with people. When they saw me, they began to scream: "Kill him! Kill the Meguk-noam." (Kill the no-good American!)

I had been frightened many times before, but never like this. As I passed through the crowd...many of whom had been my friends a few days before...they spit at me, beat on me with their fists and cursed me. One woman scratched down the side of my face, leaving five bloody furrows. Only a

few days before, her little boy had been in an accident. I had taken him to the hospital and had paid the bill from my own pocket. I could not understand why she now hated me. It was only after much study, that I realized this was one of the methods by which Communism controls people. They become so frightened for their own life, they will do anything to prove that they are friends of the communists - even if it means a husband turning in his wife, or a mother her children.

I was taken to the front of the room, where there was a raised platform. On this platform was a long, heavy oak table. Behind this table, sat a little Korean man dressed in a high-necked Mao-tse Tung jacket and a black skull cap. At one end of the table was a heavy oak chair with wide arms.

For several minutes the little man wrote on some papers without looking up. Finally in exasperation I began to speak to him in Korean: "I am an American officer," I said, "I want to be turned loose." Leaping to his feet, he began to scream at me in Korean: "How can a running dog of the imperialists, Wall Street, war-mongers ask anything of a representative of the people? Sit down!"

I sat down in the big chair and he came to me, to put his arm around the back of the seat and say: "We are your friends. Everyone knows that you Americans are slaves of the rich men on Wall Street. We do not want to hurt you. All we ask is that you cooperate with us and you will be "set free."

"What do you want?" I asked.

"I have here a paper," he said, "it is a list of the crimes you Americans have committed in Korea. Sign it!"

He showed me a list, written on rice straw paper in the idiographic writing of Korea. One of the statements said that we wanted to make Korea one of our states.

Before I had a chance to think, I shook my head and was answered by a blow on the side of the head that knocked me to the floor. Yanking me back into the chair, the interrogator became very angry: "You are one of those reactionaries I have heard about," he screamed, "either do what I tell you, or you will wish you had never been born." He was screaming so loud, that he spit all over me.

Most people have a point where they lose their temper and this was mine. I was boiling at the treatment I had received and finally when he spit on me, It was too much and I spit back. Of course this was a foolish thing to do, since he was in the driver's seat. He barked an order in Korean and before I could defend myself, I was stripped naked by the four goons standing behind me. They rammed me down into the chair and bound me there with fine wire, until I could not move.

It is difficult to explain the feeling one has at being humiliated like this; you don't explain It by saying that you were embarrassed. But I was sure of one thing, being embarrassed was to be a minor problem for me. Soon a man came with electric wires, which were wound around tender parts of my body and 110 volts of electricity was turned on. Looking back, I can't remember the pain. It was more like some giant hand that picked me and that chair high in the air and sent us crashing to the floor. Have you ever driven through a tunnel, where at the end you could see a light? It seemed as though I was in a long. long tunnel, and somewhere in the distance I could hear someone screaming over and over, I wanted to shout: "For God's sake, shut up; you're driving me crazy!" Then suddenly, I realized the voice I heard in the distance was my own. It seemed as though this went on for hours . . . I'm sure it was only a short time . . . then merciful darkness descended on me and they hauled me back to my cell.

I woke to the sound of thunder in the room. At least I thought it was thunder. Then I realized, that somewhere in that room was a loud speaker which was turned up to full volume. Hour after hour, for maybe sixteen to eighteen hours at a time, it would blast out one line of Communist propaganda, until I thought I would go out of my mind. There was no hope of sleep. or no way to escape the voice. In addition to this mental torture, the guards would take turns playing with me. They would hang me from a beam with a rope around my ankles and leave me suspended where my fingertips would barely brush the ground. (After fifteen hours of this, your mind is ready to crack.( Another

game was to sit me on a stool. looking into a brilliant light. then beat me any time I moved. Try it sometime. You can sit still for fifteen minutes, maybe, but when you move, have someone beat on you with a flexible steel rod. After a session like that, I'd be black, blue, and green, from head to toes.

Now I want you to remember something. I had been brought up in a Christian home. At the age of twelve, I had made a profession of faith; I had been saved (?f again at the age of eighteen. I was a member of a Baptist church. I had been baptized by Scriptural baptism, I had taught Sunday School, been a Youth Leader, a choir director, and had even preached for a year while I was going to college. But as I faced my Lord and myself in that prison cell, I realized suddenly that I had never been saved. I had been living far from the Lord and from every teaching of my church; but this was not what frightened me. As I looked at Jack Mohr, I realized that I had never been saved; that all my superficial goodness was what man saw, and that when God looked at my heart, It was black with sin. This scared me - because I believed the Word of God enough, that I believed in a literal hell. I was more afraid of dying and going to hell. than I was afraid of death itself. Right then, the odds were favorable for Jack Mohr to die, and die mightily unpleasantly. I was afraid. I began to pray and that was something I had not done for a long time. The more I prayed, the more frustrated I became, because I realized that my prayers were rising no higher than those cobwebbed ceilings over my head. You ask how I knew this? It was because I wanted God to save me in my way. This He will never do. There is only ONE way to reach God and that is through His way - through His Son Jesus Christ. There is no other route you can take. So I prayed, and the more I prayed, the more frightened I became.

One day my guard caught me praying. I was on my knees on a pile of filthy straw, when he turned on the light. I remember the sneer in his voice as he said: "Oh, you are one of those Christians I've heard about. Why do you ask your God for help? He cannot help you. Why don't you ask me?" Then he knocked me to the floor with a sweep of his rifle butt and proceeded to kick me until I was black and blue and passed out.

About the fifth day, the guards took me into the streets. I was still naked and covered with filth. I had received nothing to eat or drink - the only moisture I had been able to get was the condensation I could lick from the filthy walls of my cell. My lips had swelled, cracked and bled. My tongue had swelled like a sponge, until I could not get my lips together. In the street, they took a leather thong, like the leather lace in a man's hunting boot. Placing this on a large steel needle, they ran the thong through my right chest muscle, and wiring my thumbs behind my back, they tethered me to a pole in the courtyard and left me to the tender mercies of the children and women. The little boys had great fun using me for target practice, plastering me with rotten vegetables and horse manure. The women were the worst: they would stand about, making vulgar references to me and striking me on tender parts of my body until I thought I would faint with the pain. But worst of all were the flies - hordes of sticky, aggressive, Korean flies. (No country in the world has flies as bad as those of Korea.) They gathered around my eyes, nose and mouth, walking in and out of my open mouth. Before I could breathe, I would first have to blow the flies away. (For months afterwards, I would wake screaming in the middle of the night, feeling the flies still crawling in my mouth.)

Finally, after many hours - I had been tied there in the morning and It was now after dark - I fell to the ground, snapping the cord, and was dragged back to my cell.

I'll never forget that night. Racked with pain, burning up with fever, I lay on the ground praying: "God, I don't know how you can take an old reprobate like me and save me; I don't know how you can do anything with a hypocrite like me; but Lord I believe, help my unbelief," When Jack Mohr got out of the way, the Holy Spirit came in and did the job He wanted to do for a long time and I was no longer afraid. I want you to remember that I still thought I was going to die, but I wasn't afraid to meet my God anymore. During the night, someone came into the cell and threw an old pair of ragged khaki pants across my legs. I managed to crawl into them. Then in the morning, two men came for me.

They look me back to the courthouse. My morale was at rock bottom, because I believed my time had come to die. As we entered the courtroom, I saw a Korean sergeant leaning against the door. He was a man who had been friendly with me. His name was Yu C hang Nam. We called him "Pak Sah" which in Korean means "Professor..."; he had been a High School teacher in civilian life. A ray of hope stirred in my heart and as we passed him I cried out: "Pak Sah, for God's sake, help me!" He responded with an oath, hitting me across the mouth with the back of his hand and screaming: "Par bo, meechan gay, cheeda handa." (A literal translation of this is: "You stupid, crazy dog, drop dead from apoplexy!") Cursing and yelling like a madman, he rushed to the front of the room, screaming how he hated all Americans and that Meeguk-noam, pointing at me, worst of all. For ten minutes he raved about what a bad fellow I was. Then pausing dramatically, he said: "I would like to take this Meeguk noam (bad guy) out and kill him." The civilian judge gave his permission and Pak Sah left the room. In a few minutes he returned with six men, armed with rifles. As they took me from the room, Pak Sah whispered to me: "Mohr San, when the rifles fire, drop 'dead." (This was a rather cryptic statement. for this is usually what happens when rifles are loaded, pointed at you and then fired.) They took me into the street. and driving off the curious onlookers who wanted to go along and see the fun, they took me down a crooked cobblestone street for several blocks, until we stood before a stone wall on the edge of the mountain.

My memory of those next few minutes are as clear today as they were over twenty-seven years ago. I can recall the sound of the sergeant's voice, as he gave the orders for the rifles to be raised. I was/fonnding there with my eyes lightly closed, my fists clenched, praying, for I knew "this was it!" Then I heard Pak Sah give the command "Fire!" and when the rifles went off, I jumped instinctively. But almost instantly, I realized they had tired over my head, for I was still alive. There was no time to wonder why; but I fell to the ground and lay there. Pak Sah came up to me and bending over my body as though he were checking It, he whispered: "Mohr San, when we have gone and It is safe, go to the Moak Sah's (missionaries) house on Masan Hill and I will try and smuggle you out of the city." Then standing, he gave my body a contemptuous kick and went off with his men. When the coast was clear. I made my way the few blocks to Masan Hill and the Southern Presbyterian Mission Station of Dr. John Curtis Crane. I hid there for ten days, until Government troops drove the rebels out.

From Masan Hill. we could look down into the city and see the results of a Communist takeover. To the southwest, was the Presbyterian mission school. During those ten days, I counted 47 little girls, in the age bracket of eleven to thirteen, as they were dragged screaming from the school, to be raped by the drunken rebels, then beaten to death or bayoneted.

To the west, was the Catholic church. On the second day of my stay in the mission station, two elderly nuns (native women were dragged to the walls of the church and nailed there, w. Dubayonets driven through the palms of their hands, and the edge of their rib cage, pinning those screaming women to the waits of their own church. There they screamed, cried, and begged for mercy for an entire terrible day, until their pleas died away to hoarse whimpers. I was standing in a window bay of the Presbyterian mission, less than a hundred yards away, with a rifle in my hands, praying to God, as to whether He wanted me to shoot and put them out of their misery; I was afraid to shoot, because we had seven American women in the mission station with us and we were afraid for them.

Hour after hour. day after terrible day dragged by. Always you could hear the shouts of pursuers and the screams of the pursued. The nights were made more hideous by the tires that burned uncontrolled in all parts of the city, and when the wind was right, you could smell the nauseating odor of burning human flesh. From the windows of the mission, we saw numerous instances of babies being bashed against tree trunks or stone walls. One incident I will remember to my dying day. A young mother, with a tiny baby, maybe three weeks old, was pursued through the streets by two drunken rebels. Catching her, they tore the baby from her arms and proceeded to play a nasty game of tossing the little body back and forth between them, catching It on the points of their bayonets. When the mother began to scream, one of them reversed his rifle, struck her in the mouth

with the butt and then beat her insensible as she lay on the ground.

On the tenth day, in the residential area to the northwest, a beautiful young girl was dragged out of a house, her clothing stripped from her and she was nailed to the branch of a willow tree by spikes driven through her breasts. Then a bundle of oil soaked straw was bound between her bare thighs and set on fire. As I watched this, helpless to intervene, I remember saying out loud: "My God, if you get me out of this mess; if you get me back to the people I love and the country I love, I'll do everything within my power, as far as my time, talent money, and strength is concerned, to see that what is happening here, never comes to America," That's why I spend my time traveling about the country instead of living in retirement. That's why I have written this little pamphlet. I'm fulfilling the promise I made to my God.

This is why I get emotional when I talk about the problems that face America. That's why I get angry when I see how our national leaders are deliberately leading us down the path which leads to national destruction and a one-world government under Communist control.

But I never knew just how much of a miracle God had done in my life, until I returned to the States in 1955. I was visiting a very dear friend of mine who lived near Grand Rapids, Michigan. She was an elderly woman Aunt Audie Steeby, a woman who had been a great blessing to me as a teenager. I was in her home and she asked me about my Korean experiences. I told her essentially the story I have told here. I asked why she wanted to know and she told me this.

"One night while you were in Korea. I woke in the middle of the night. It seemed as though you were standing beside my bed, begging me for something. I was disturbed, because I had not thought about you for a long time. So I got out of bed and prayed." She showed me her Bible and in the margin, next to verse seven of the 91st Psalm, she had written my name the date (November 3, 1948) and the time. This is the verse that says: "A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand: but It shall not come nigh thee."

Checking out the time difference between Grand Rapids, and Sun'chon, Korea, I took into consideration the International Date Line and found that the time when that old saint of God had been praying for Jack Mohr, over 9,000 miles away, was when I was facing that Korean firing squad.

I have had intellectuals who told me this was just something that happened. But I know better, because four times later, during the Korean War, I was wounded. Each time I should have been dead, but I never received wounds bad enough to be hospitalized. I was the first American wounded in the Korean War, when my jeep was hit by a 122 mm shell that blew off the whole rear end. I was hit 97 times, from my buttocks to my shoulders. But there is the interesting part of this story, a few moments before, I had loaded my vehicle with food, blankets and stores from an evacuated American home. As an after-thought, I threw a cot mattress on top of the load and all the shrapnel that hit me, was wrapped up in cotton batting.

A few days later, driving down the highway, I was strafed by four of our own planes. They came in from behind and there was no chance to take cover. My jeep was riddled with 27 fifty-caliber bullets, all four tires were flattened and shells coming in over either shoulder, clipped off the steering wheel, just above my hands - still not a scratch.

So I know God had a hand on my life. I believe the Bible where it says He will give His angels charge over us. I can say along with the Apostle Paul: "That I am not ashamed of the Gospel of Christ, for it is the power of God unto salvation . . . for I KNOW whom I have believed, and am persuaded, that He (Jesus Christ) is able, to keep that which I have committed, unto Him against that Day." (The Day of Judgment.)

Dear reader. Do you know my Savior? Do you have the peace that "passeth all human understanding?" Do you have the spiritual strength which would stand any trial that could be thrown against you? Do you have the power to take a stand for God and righteousness, no matter

what anyone says against you? Do you know where you are headed when you die?

You can have a positive answer to all these questions if you are willing to accept Christ as your personal Savior today. It's not enough just to believe that Jesus is the Son of God. The Bible tells us that the devils believe and tremble. I offer you today, Jesus the Savior! He can become your Savior right this moment, as He became mine in that prison cell in Korea. Why don't you kneel down right where you are and pray this prayer with me: "Lord, I know that I am a sinner bound for hell. I ask you to forgive my sins; I ask that your Son, Jesus the Christ, come into my heart right now and save me from my sins." If you do this, in faith believing, the Bible says, 1st John 5:13 - "These things have I written unto you that BELIEVE on the name of the Son of God; THAT YE MAY KNOW that ye have eternal life . . ." Then thank God, that He loved you enough to send His Son, Jesus to die for you. You are now God's adopted child and an heir with Jesus Christ to the riches of God. (John 1:12) - "But as many as received Him, to them gave He power (that means the legal right!) to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on His name." PRAISE GOD, you are now His Child!

**The End**

# CONSPIRACY TO DECEIVE THE ELECT!!

By Lt. Col. Gordon (Jack) Mohr

*"... the hail shall sweep away the refuge of your lies . . ." - Isaiah 28:15*

In Isaiah 28:14, 15, we read these arresting words of warning to the Jewish people: "Wherefore hear the word of the Lord; ye scornful men, that rule this people which is in Jerusalem. Because ye have said, we have made a covenant with death, and with hell we are in agreement; when the overflowing scourge (calamity) shall pass through, it shall not come nigh us, for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid our self. The **RESULT?** vvs 17, 18-"... the hail shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow the hiding place. And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, and your agreement with hell shall not stand: When the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then shall ye be trodden down by it".

This was a message of warning given to the Jews in Jerusalem in B.C. 712. It is also a direct warning to the Israeli's who are in Palestine today, and to all Judeo Christians who foolishly back "false Israel's" claim to the land of Palestine.

Much of what I write here will be taken from an article that appeared in **INSTAURATION**, October 1996, under the title **FOUNDATIONS OF THE FOURTH REICH**.

While I do not agree completely with **INSTAURATION'S** premises, as they do not seem to be very spiritually minded. They do have some good information that concerned Christians need to know in these troubled times.

Today, the White Christian World has come under the increasing bondage of International Judaism, fulfilling a prophesy made by Jacob to his son Esau in Gen. 27:40. I believe we are in this time now, when Esau has broken the yoke of Israel, and is temporarily in charge.

Today, the White Christian World in particular is under the bondage of International Judaism to the extent that a high ranking official of the Israeli government recently contemptuously and openly stated: "We have the best Congress money can buy!" and a Washington, D.C. rabbi could proudly state: "The United States no longer has a goy government." (The word **GOYIM** is Yiddish meaning "non-Jew animal").

While the majority of our Christian churches have bowed the knee to those our Savior clearly indicated were "Not of His sheep", (John 10:26), and who are identified as anti-Christ's in 1 John 2:22, 23. The Christian is given clear warning concerning helping them in any way, because if you do, you will be held guilty of their "evil deeds". (2 John 10,11).

You who are against abortion, yet support the Jews, think about this. Are you prepared to stand before God and answer for the two million unborn babies who are murdered each year in mostly Jew run, Jew owned abortion clinics? That's what His Word says will happen! Or how about those young people who have been sent on the road to hell, through drugs, prostitution, alcohol, rock and roll, pornography and the filth that comes from Hollywood and TV? All these are Jew led for the most part. Don't argue with me, check their names and see for yourself. My Christian friend, you are tampering with destruction when you help God's enemies! (I wonder what my Jewish friend, columnist Paul Greebaum will make of this truth?)

Most of the "brainwashed sheeple" in our Judeo Christian churches, have been lulled to sleep by false teachings coming from their pulpits, proclaimed by those our Savior called "wolves in sheep's clothing", (John 10:10). These charlatans have been carefully taught in our seminaries by Jewish infiltrators, and Christ says their purpose is to "steal, kill, and destroy."

In spite of their teachings, most decent folks are shocked when they see the mini-state in the Middle

East, which we are sponsoring with our dollars, as they kill innocent Arab women and children. What will be the reaction, of White Christian supporters of the Israeli, when terrorist bombs explode in American cities, and gas and germ warfare is brought into play? This will be brought about by the hatred of those who have been driven to desperation, by our support of these "mini-Hitlers", which allow them to get by with anything! When will we "draw the line" and say "enough"?

Is there no reason for the violence of the Arab world? Are they doing this because they are "diseased animals", as the Israeli tell us? Fifty years ago, before we accepted this little bastard state in Palestine, the Arab people for the most part were our friends. Some even loved us. An American could travel safely in any Arab city. I have! But not today! Today, their thinking has drastically changed, to where to over a billion Arabs, we are the "Great Satan" of the world. The world's bully, who tries to force Zionist control down the throats of all mankind.

For over half a century now, our **ZOG** (Zionist Occupied Government - and we became that when a **TRAITOR** President and Congress turned over our economy to International Jewish banking interests in 1913, via the Federal Reserve Act). Since then we have diligently supported a brutal Israeli dispossession of Arabs from their ancestral lands in Palestine. Think about this in terms of happening here.

Oh, I know this is not what your are told by the pastors in your Judeo Christian church. First, you are fed the lie that Abraham, Isaac and Jacob were Jews, when there were no people called Jews, anywhere on earth until 1200 years after the time of Abraham. They first appear on the Bible scene in 2 Kings 16:6, fighting against Israel.

The second lie, is that the great promises made to Abraham in Genesis 12:3, somehow were made to the anti-Christ's of Jewry. We have been told that we **MUST** support them no matter what they do, or earn God's curses.

In no Judeo Christian church that I have ever attended, and I was a faithful member of them for over fifty years, do you ever hear a sermon on 2 Chron. 19:2- "Shouldest thou help the ungodly; and love them that hate the Lord; therefor is wrath upon thee from before the Lord". This is what happens when you support anti-Christ's. (2 John 10,11) says that if you help them in any way you "become partaker in their evil deeds".

A few years ago Jerry Falwell stated on TV that "God has been good to America, because we have been good to the Jews". Any intelligent person should be able to see the falsehood of this statement. Since 1948, when we recognized this "little bandit state" in the Middle East, our country has gone down hill faster in every important area, than at any time in our history. This should tell you something!

We are being fed the big lie in the jewish controlled press, and from many of our pulpits, that the Arab world is our enemy. Are the Arabs really our enemy, or is some other entity at work which is hostile to White Christians in particular and which has promised to destroy us?

Having been heavily propogandized by those who hate us, most good Americans and by this, I'm referring to those who call themselves Christian, have become rather indifferent to the suffering of millions of Arabs in Palestine. If for no other reason than our "self-interests and safety" it's time that decent Americans reassess our thinking on the Middle East.

It will do little good to appeal to "principles of right or wrong", for our people have been "brainwashed" for so long with a general "dunning-down" of our White Christian culture, to the point that such appeals won't work anymore.

For decades now, the long suffering Palestinians have suffered under an alien dictatorship. At one time they had the mistaken belief that the Great Powers would put a stop to their suffering, and over a million have been led to "death and destruction", in spite of United Nations promises. As in most cases, this One World body has "sold humanity down the river"!

When the Palestinians first revolted in 1968, decent Jews, Israelis in particular, should have seen the "handwriting on the wall" and said: "We have made this people suffer enough for our selfish interests!" But "pity" is not a Jewish characteristic!

Under hard-nosed dictators such as Golda Meier and Moshe Dayan, the powerful Israeli state (made powerful by America's Christian backing) has continued its bullying tactics in Palestine. (Israeli officials admit that their country would collapse in a short time, if it were not for American aid).

Why are we surprised when we see Arab terrorism on American soil, when by our actions we have become their enemy? Under present Clinton Administration's tactics, we can expect this to escalate and be used as an excuse to impose martial law, and confiscate firearms from law abiding Americans.

What will happen if we suddenly come under chemical or biological attack? There is much intelligence pointing in this direction? Are we prepared to lose 50 million Americans, who will die horrible deaths, before we will wake up?

Don't be so complacent about it, for Jesus is not coming back to **RAPTURE** you out of the mess that was caused by your Christian apathy and stupidity. You pastors who teach this falsehood, better think up an excuse to give your parishioners, when they find themselves in the middle of the terrors of the **TRIBULATION**.

Why are we seeing an escalation of what Alfred Lilienthal, the eminent Jewish author called "**HOLOCAUSTAMANIA**" twenty years ago? Last night on the TV news, I saw where they are going to build another Holocaust Memorial, this time in Boston, (at taxpayer expense, of course).

Why is an incident that took place over fifty years ago, on foreign soil and which many of us fought to prevent; why is this being crammed down our throats via the media, TV movies and books? Why do we see no memorials to the countless millions of Christians who have been slaughtered by Jewish led Communism? Why is it that people who seek the truth about what happened fifty years ago, are so vigorously persecuted by both Jewish sources, and their "brainwashed stooges" in the Christian church? Disagreement on historical facts has always been one of the backgrounds of Americanism. Why is it frowned on today?

I believe the **INSTAURATION** article was in error for leaving out a very important fact. Until our White Christian people in particular learn who they are, and understand their responsibility to God and their fellow men, we are not going to make much progress in halting the enemies who are moving us towards One World control. We must heed the words of Is. 50:1, 2. Surely they were written about Christian Israelites: "Hearken unto me, ye that follow after righteousness, ye that seek the Lord. (**LISTEN CAREFULLY NOW**), look unto the rock whence ye were hewn, and to the hole of the pit from whence ye were digged. Look unto Abraham your father, and unto Sarah that bare you: For I (God), called him alone (see Amos 3:2) and blessed him, and increased him". Until our White Christians learn our Abrahamic heritage and the promises and responsibilities that go with it, we will always be in the dark about who our enemies really are.

If I had several hours, and a few hundred pages available at this time, I could prove to you from the pages of God's Word, that the Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Scandinavian, Germanic and related peoples are the offspring of Abraham and Sarah. They were chosen, not to be world dictators as the Jews teach, but to be a servant race to God, to bring His message of peace and freedom to all mankind. The people we know as Jews today, are those Jesus spoke about in Rev. 3:9, when He said: "Behold I, (Jesus Christ) will **MAKE** (force) them of the synagogue of Satan which say they are Jews and are not, but do lie; behold I will **MAKE** them come and worship (me) before thy (Israel's) feet and to (**MAKE** them) **KNOW** that I have loved thee." (True Israel).

You may be curious as to how I can know for certain that the White nations of Christendom are "true Israel"? It is because they of all people, bear the "Scriptural fingerprints" which God gave to His people for this "end of the Age" identification. There are over 200 of them.

Here are two primary examples: In Gen. 35:10, 11, God speaking to Jacob, whose name was changed by God to Israel, promised him: "...be fruitful and multiply; a **NATION** and a **COMPANY OF NATIONS** shall be of thee, and king's shall come out of thy loins". Look into this promise, it can only be found in the United States, a **GREAT NATION**, and in the **BRITISH COMMONWEALTH OF NATIONS**, (a company of nations). The Jews do not come close to qualifying on this one. The other is what Jesus told the Jewish leaders in John 10:26, 27 - "But ye (Jews) believe (me) not, because ye are **NOT OF MY SHEEP**".

My sheep hear my voice, and **I KNOW** them, and they **FOLLOW Me**". (Emphasis mine!) Ask yourself. What people have openly accepted His teaching, and their constitutions and laws are based on the Word of God. No colored nation anywhere has ever qualified here, for they are only reached with a great deal of effort, cost, and many times danger. All the monarchs which have ruled in Europe in modern times, have come from the Davidic line. What more proof do you need? Or would you rather accept the teachings of your pastor, when he says the anti-Christ, God hating Jews are His people?

Another is the promise made to Abraham, in Gen. 13:16, when God said: "I will make thy (Abraham's) seed as the dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, then shall the seed also be numbered". The Jewish people have never numbered over twenty million world-wide. The Anglo-Saxon and related peoples are well over 700 million.

Once we understand who we are, then we can understand who the enemy is and why they spend so much time pushing things like their "Holocaustomania". In order to exist, they **MUST** have the support of the Christian world they have vowed to destroy, and when we as Christians cooperate with them, we are committing physical and spiritual suicide!

While the Holocaust did happen, although in no way did 6 million Jews die, it is not as the Jews and some Christians would have us believe, the "greatest tragedy of modern time". This was the mindless slaughter of countless millions in World Wars I and II, and the Bolshevik Revolution, all acknowledged "brainchildren" of International Judaism, brought about by Jewish brain power and money. In 1919, the largest Jewish newspaper in America, **THE HEBREW AMERICAN**, on its front page declared: "What we (Jews) did in Russia, through Jewish brains and money power, we will accomplish in the United States". In another place it said: "The ideals of Bolshevism are consonant (in agreement with) the finest ideals of Judaism", and Rabbi Stephen Wise, the top Jew in America at the time when asked about Communism was quoted as saying: "Some call it Communism; I say it's Judaism!"

America and the Free World gained absolutely nothing from WW I or II, except suffering, bloodshed, death, and an unpayable debt to the International Jewish financiers such as the Warburgs, who financed both sides of the conflict, and brought Hitler into power in Germany, thereby coming close to destroying the Israel people of Germany. (Many believe, with much evidence, that this was their plan!)

The prime purpose of "Holocaustomania" was to justify the Zionist land-grab in Palestine, culminating in the Israeli state in 1948.

One historian wrote: "Israel was a state whose political existence was legitimated as recompense for the murder of European Jews". To which one Palestinian official rightly replied: "Why should Arabs be made to suffer for the sins of Christian Europe?"

Why indeed? Christian support of this openly, violently anti-Christ State, has been a "black mark" against Christian missionary activity in the Middle East and elsewhere.

Zionist propaganda is that there were no Arabs in Palestine to begin with, which is ridiculous. The Bible itself indicates that Palestine was heavily populated when Joshua conquered the land about B.C. 1450. Many of the cities of Canaan, such as Jericho, had large populations. When the Israelis took over Palestine in 1948, over 90% of all property in Palestine was in Arab hands, much of it for

as long as a thousand years.

Even prominent Zionists sometimes tell the truth, and former Israeli Defense Minister Moshe Dayan, who could never be considered as a friend to the Palestinians, viewing a Gaza Strip Refugee Camp in 1956, was quoted as saying: "How must these people feel when they see us (Jews) taking the land of their forefathers for our patrimony?" (Property inherited from one's ancestors).

Yet Jewish teachers today, are telling Jews and Christians the Big Lie: "It is important for our people to know that no other people existed in Palestine before our return; certainly none who had been here for more than a hundred years". Our church leaders have swallowed this Jewish propaganda "hook, line and sinker", as can be seen in constant statements from such men as Evangelist Jack Van Impe, Hal Lindsey, and the La Londe brothers. The State of Israel was founded on a monstrous lie, and is kept going through the repetition of this lie. Like a big fish story it gets bigger with each repetition, until, after a while, people who know the truth, begin to believe the lie they are repeating. Everything which the Israeli have done to the Palestinians since they invaded their land, has been a violation of human rights that caused one Israeli Human Rights activist to characterize Jewish actions as "Judeo-Nazism".

Orthodox Jewish rabbis know that the present state of the Israeli does not represent true Judaism and a few years ago, took out a full page advertisement in a leading Canadian newspaper, warning Jews about going to Palestine. They too know the meaning of Luke 19:27, where Jesus said the King would one day say: "And those mine enemies, which would not that I reign over them, bring hither and slay them before me". Church leaders who love to pontificate about how Jesus loves everybody, are "scared to death", of the Christ who will come back to bring disaster and destruction to His enemies. Not doubt, they will be among those who on the Day of His Judgment will hear Him say: "Depart from me, ye that work iniquity" (disobey my law), I never knew you! (Matt. 7:23).

From the beginning of this Jewish State, when Golda Meier arrogantly stated: "There is no Palestinian people!" to Yitzak Shamir's reviling the Palestinians on Israeli TV as: "brutal, evil, alien invaders in a land which belongs only to Jews". The lie has gone on!

Yet it is interesting and vital that we note, that every Israeli Prime Ministry from Golda Meier to the present, has been an Ashkenazi Jew, which means they came from Turco-Mongolian descent, and their ancestors never set foot in Palestine.

Possibly the major reason for the "Holocaust Madness is money", the god of the Jews. "There is no business like Shoah business; and the gelts the thing!" This is first and uppermost in the mind of most Jews. And for a business that sells death and destruction, the Holocaust has been a lucrative business for world Zionism. Germany has paid well over \$27-billion to Jews in compensation for thousands who never died on German soil or at German hands. Billions have come from the American Government and the "brainwashed" Judeo Christian churches of America, who have been told by their church leaders, that the anti-Christ's of Judaism, who hate their Savior are in reality God Chosen, who will one day acknowledge and return to Him.

I find this hard to believe when I read my Saviors words to the Jewish officials in John 10:26, as He clearly said: "But ye (Jews) believe Me not; because ye are **NOT OF MY SHEEP**". (Emphasis added!), or in Matt. 23:15, where He accused them of turning their converts into "two-fold more a child of hell than yourself".

Israeli officials have admitted that without American help, which means Christian aid, their "mini state" would cease to exist. But not only do we support these enemies of God, but we demonize the Palestinians in the process.

Palestinians are pictured by the Jew controlled media of America as "raving, big-time terrorists", when the Israeli **MOSSAD** stand by themselves at the top of the world terrorist ranks. Yet Christian Americans have poured over \$60-billion down the "Israeli rat hole" only to have them "stab us in

the back" by selling our military secrets to the Red Chinese and other potential enemies. If you don't want to believe this, look at the list of those who in the past fifty years have been convicted of treason against the United States and notice the preponderance of Jewish names.

As early as 1940, Zionists showed their true intentions towards legitimate Arab occupation of Palestine. One of their leaders saying: "Between ourselves, our only salvation is a Palestine without Arabs...Not one village, not one tribe should be left". (Then they have the gall to complain about Hitler!)

While this has been going on, there has been a steady infiltration of Jewish agents into our Federal Government, until under the Clinton Administration, he has appointed over 40 "Jewish dualists" to high government positions, such as Secretary of State, and Chairman of the Joint Chief of Staff. (A dual citizen is one who has citizenship in both Israel and the United States, and in most incidents when "push comes to shove", their loyalty is to the Israeli. Jews are the only people who have been granted this special status).

A third reason for "Holocaustomania" and probably the most stupid, is used to combat "anti-Semitism", which means any criticism of Jews. It does not apply to criticism of Arabs, who in most cases are more entitled to the Semitic label than are Jews.

In many churches today, the term, "anti-Semite" draws more criticism than blasphemy against God. This is a Pavlovian reflex which implies that critics of Jewish conduct, no matter how gross or evil it may be, is never justified. This puts Jews on a basis above the law. While most Americans, even those who have been ("brainwashed" in their Judeo Christian churches, see this as un-acceptable, to Christian Zionists like Jack Van Impe, and David Webber, it is their God given right! (This in spite of the obvious fact that a large percentage of Zionists are atheists.)

Whenever a Christian questions Jewish conduct, he is immediately labeled with the "anti-Semitic, racist, hate-monger" label. Yet the Jew, who is raised on Talmudic teachings, such as "one looks on the house of the Goy as upon a cattle fold", is never considered to be a racist!

Many Christians have become so completely "brainwashed" by Jewish subversion which has crept into the mainline churches, they accept these avowed anti-Christ's as God's Chosen when their Savior Himself said they were not His sheep, and called them "sons of Satan", (John .8:44).

While World Zionism openly states their avowed intention of "destroying White Christian civilization", by the year 2000, the "pathetic, sheeple" in our Judeo Christian churches still insist on honoring those who are against everything they say they believe in. I can't understand this kind of utter stupidity!

As you read the **INSTAURATION** article, it becomes apparent that they have no understanding of who "true Israel" really is. They state: "The old Mosaic poison of master racism is still dripping into the ears of Jewish children as it has for 3000 years". They haven't been very thorough in their research, or they would have discovered that there were no people called Jews, anywhere on earth at the time of Moses. They first appear about 750 years later in 2 Kings 16:6 fighting against Israel.

Nowhere was "true Israel" ever given a mandate by God to rule over the rest of mankind. This is a Talmudic idea through and through. In fact the Talmud teaches:

"When Messiah (the Jewish people) has come, every Jew will have 2,000 goyim slaves". Nowhere in Scriptures was true Israel ever taught the theory of a Master Race, or Racial Superiority. They were taught that they were different, but knew that they were God's Servant Race, who would bring the light of His Word to all the world and eventually under the command of Jesus Christ, bring it peace. This will never happen under Zionist control.

While Judaism teaches this "racial superiority", it does not come from the teaching of Moses. It comes from the contaminated pages of the Babylonian Talmud, which according to Jewish religious experts is today "the heart blood of Judaism!"

Dr. Shabah, as Israeli "human rights activist", issued a warning to Israeli officials in 1975, in which he stated: "...the majority of the Jewish public in Israel, believe that non-Jews are not human beings". I saw this in action a few years ago, while listening to a Radio Talk Show out of Atlanta, Georgia. A caller was speaking about the suffering of Palestinians under Jewish control, when a woman who identified herself as a Jewess called in to say: "Why are you making such a fuss? After all, the Palestinians are only animals!"

One rabbi openly stated: "The blood of a non-Jew isn't as valuable in the sight of God, as that of a Jew". This statement was made following the Hebron Massacre when a rabbi eulogizing the mass murderer Dr. Goldstein at his funeral, said: "5,000 Arabs are not worth a Jew's fingernail!" Yet these are the people many Christians idolize as being God's Chosen!

Dr. Benjamin Freedman, a converted Jew, in his book **FACTS ARE FACTS**, said: "For every ounce of good you accomplish through the conversion of a self-styled Jew to the Christian faith, you do a ton of harm in another direction". Regardless of what anyone, anywhere, and at any time may say, recent events, everywhere, prove that beyond the question of doubt, that the Christian faith stands with it's foot in the grave, and the other on a banana peel, figuratively speaking.

"The Christian faith stands at the crossroads of it's destiny. The Divine and Sacred mission of the Christian faith is in jeopardy today to a degree never witnessed before in it's 2,000 year history".

"If the day ever arrives when Christians can no longer profess their faith (and Jewish legal pressure is working in this direction), as they profess it now in the Free World, then we will see the beginnings of its last days".

The history of the world for the past several centuries, and current events at home and abroad, confirm the existence of a conspiracy to destroy Christianity. (The Zionists openly admit this!) The world-wide plot of these conspirators has been implemented while most Christians have been asleep. The Christian clergy seems to be more ignorant, or indifferent to this plot than other Christians. They seem to bury their heads in the sands of indifference and ignorance. This has dealt a severe blow to Christian faith. Christians need a spiritual Paul Revere to ride across this land, warning them that their enemies are closing in on them" (UNQ).

This is what this message is all about! It is a warning of impending **DOOM**, unless, with God's help, and in complete **OBEDIENCE** to Him, we do something to stop it.

While the "brainwashed, bought-off" clergy of America have told us that God haters are His Chosen, the Lord openly declared them to be of the "synagogue of Satan", (Rev. 2:9; 3:9).

While the leaders of most Fundamental and Evangelical churches in America have wrapped the Christ haters in a cloak of respectability, if the truth were known by their parishioners, the Talmudic "power structure" would come tumbling down, along with those Christian **TRAITORS** who have supported it!

How the Talmudists must laugh with glee, when they see professing Christian leaders such as Jerry Falwell, Pat Robertson, Jack Van Impe and Baptist President Billy Clinton, as they glorify those who mean to destroy us.

If I as a White Anglo-Saxon Israel Identity Christian was to openly charge that writing a pamphlet such as this, was not acceptable, not because it was not true, but because it will not pass Jewish censorship, there would be an immediate cry of "prejudicial, anti-Semitic hatred", both from the Jews and the Judeo Christian world. It would not be protested on the basis of being unscriptural; for it is not, but because I have told the truth about God's enemies, and they cannot stand the harsh light of His truth. Even when truth is painstakingly documented both from scripture and history, the "prostitutes of Judaism" will scream "apostate, hate-monger".

In 1919, Henry Ford, Sr., the great Christian industrialist wrote this truth: "If the Jews were fully understood by the Gentiles (non-Jews), if the Christian churches, for example, were freed from the delusion that the Jews are Old Testament people, and if the churches really knew what the Talmudic

religion was all about, this policy of misrepresentation would die! This policy is succeeding because there is a feeling strongly entrenched in Christians by religious leaders to the point where their people believe it is dangerous to oppose the Jews in anything: for whoever, according to their theology, opposes the Jew, damns himself! This fear of the Jews is a very real element in our life...

If Jews were really Old Testament people, if they were really conscious of Israel's mission to bless all mankind: (which is our Israel heritage - Ed!) the very things in which they offend Christians would disappear. The Jew is being attacked, not because he is a Jew, (not because he is the "apple of God's eye") but because he is the source and life of tendencies and influences which if not checked will mean the destruction of moral society". (UNQ).

If an intelligent being from another planet were to visit earth, they would react with shock, I'm sure, as they saw Christians supporting those who are directly opposed to everything they are supposed to stand for. Thinking Christians should read 1 John 2:22, 23, which provides a perfect "word picture" of an anti-Christ. Then in 2 John 10, 11, Christians are told how they **MUST** react towards these anti-Christ's in order to maintain God's approval, "For he that biddeth them God speed (helps them in any way), becomes partaker in their evil deeds".

Although Jewish sources scream "prejudice" when Jewish leadership is pointed out in "dope, alcohol, pornography, rock and roll, the movies, TV and race mixing", a little research will reveal the dominate Jewish leadership in all these areas. All designed to ultimately destroy the influence of Christianity.

The fourth reason for "Holocaustomania" is to further the Zionist aim towards One World Government, which they hope to have in place by the year 2000. While most say that Communism is dead, it has merely changed it's name and is now called the Zionist New World Order!

What right do Jews have to blame America for the Holocaust, when many of us fought against the Axis Powers, our own Israel people, while we may have been fighting on the "wrong side", as Gen. George Patton observed. He was far sighted enough to see that the dangers from world Zionism/Communism, far exceeded anything we would suffer at the hands of the Nazis and that we had been "suckered" by World Zionism into fighting against our Israel brethren, just as was done in World War I.

Jews react with horror, when they are accused of plots to kill Christians, but as early as 1856, a Rabbi Reichorn, speaking in the Prague at the funeral of another rabbi said: "Wars are the Jews harvests. With them we kill off Christians and gain control of their gold. We have already killed 100 million of them, and the end is not yet!" This was before the debacles of the Civil War, World War I and II, all subsidized by International Zionism for their own good. The Rabbi's words bring to mind those of Jesus in Matt 23:34, 35, when He accused the Jewish leaders of being guilty of shedding all the righteous blood in the world, from the time of Cain.

Why should Christians feel guilty about the sins of the Third Reich when millions of Christians were murdered under Jewish/Communism? Why is this Holocaust never mentioned in our churches? This is a piece of "master hypocrisy".

At the beginning of World War II, the Zionists viewed Britain as their enemy because of their control of Palestine. One of the Rabbis in the Prague, in 1937 told a journalist: "Hitler is our Messiah!" for it was under Hitler's control that World War II started which gave the Zionist's control of Palestine.

The major reason for "Holocaustomania" is the Jewish urge to destroy Christianity. It is part of the Zionist I Bolshevik plot to abolish all loyalties, both political and religious, and "drive God from the skies".

Zionism has never hesitated to sacrifice thousands of what they call their "lesser brethren" to their cause, and deliberately destroyed hundreds of innocent refugees during their struggle for occupation of Palestine, by sinking refugee ships and blaming it on the British in order to gain world sympathy.

They did it during World War II, where there is much evidence of cooperation between the Nazi Government and high ranking Zionists. This is one reason why today the efforts of the Anti-Defamation League of the Jewish B'nai B'rith, (an illegal branch of the Israeli government, operating on American soil without the necessary permit), is used not only to halt anti-Semitism, but to pressure Jews into supporting Zionism. I have had Jewish merchants tell me that they hated Zionism and what it stood for, and when I asked why they supported it, their reply was: "We either support it, or we are deliberately driven out of business!" One well known Jew, Samuel Roth, who had been thus persecuted said: "It got to the point that whenever I saw a Jew approaching on the street, I thought, here comes another Jew stalking his victim!"

The "god" of the Jews was not, and is not the God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. He was the tribal god of the Ammonites who fed their babies to their bloodthirsty god Molech, and who apostate, interracial marrying Israelites followed to become known as Jews. These were the Pharisees and scribes of Jesus' time, against whom He made His severest denunciations, and who finally murdered him.

**INSTAURATION** evidently knows little about the God of Moses and "true Israel" for they confuse Him with the "god of the Jews" who was a heathen deity.

While there can be no such thing as a Judeo Christian religion, since their values are headed in different directions, there is no contradiction between the spiritual values of "true Israel" and "true Christianity", since they come from the same source, and are headed in the same direction. The importance of this can be found in the fact that those Christians who **KNOW** who they are, and recognize themselves as not only the spiritual, but also the physical children of Abraham, have a new sense of responsibility to God and their fellow man, which the average Christian who thinks of themselves as Gentiles cannot possibly have.

Can you honestly believe that your Savior came from a people who call Him an "illegitimate bastard, conceived during menstruation?" How can you believe they are God's people, when our Lord clearly stated in John 10:26 - "Ye (Jews) believe (Me) not, because ye are **NOT OF MY SHEEP**" (Emphasis mine!) How can you as an honest individual who dares to call yourself a Christian, believe that this heathen people, who hate our Master, could possibly be His family relations? Wake up and decide who you are going to believe, your pastor, or your Savior? You will answer before God one day for the decision you make!

If the global plans of Zionism succeed because of the apathy of White Christians in particular, it will not be only the Palestinians who will suffer. **A WORD TO THE WISE SHOULD BE SUFFICIENT!**

Some of you may wonder why I used the picture of a ravenous Russian bear on the cover of this pamphlet, when we are told by most everyone, including a lot of conservatives who should know better, that "Communism is dead!" **REMEMBER:** It has merely changed it's name to the Zionist New World Order, which plans to be in place by the year 2000. That is their avowed target date.

The idea is being "force fed" to the American public, by the Jew controlled media, and even in many of our churches, and is backed by the military forces of the United Nations, led by the United States. For all intents and purposes, the President of the United States, and most of Congress is knowingly involved in subsidizing the destruction of the America we have known and loved. By Constitutional definition. Article III, section 3, they are **TRAITORS** and should be dealt with as such!

While President Clinton "climbs into bed" with Communist murderers (and this has been his leaning since college days); while he financially supports them, while weakening our military forces, the communist world is re-arming faster than at any time in their existence.

While the message from Washington, D.C., and from the pulpits of most of our churches is "Peace! Peace!" We are in more danger today than at any time in our proud history! It brings to mind the

words of 1 Thess. 5:3 - "For when they shall say, Peace! Peace! and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them...and they shall not escape."

While we are disarming, our President is doing everything in his power to strengthen the enemy. What we see happening reminds me of a day in 1948, when Dmitri Manualiski, Russian military head of the United Nations said: "We are not strong enough to destroy them (the Free World) now. So we will begin our plans with the greatest peace offensive the world has ever seen. The Capitalist (put White Christian nations of the Free World here), stupid and decadent, will leap at the chance to be our friends; they will willingly cooperate in their own self-destruction, and when they have gone to sleep, and their guard is down, we will **SMASH** them with our clenched fist!"

When Nikita Khrushchov visited the United States to speak at the U.N. a few years ago, some of you older folks will remember how he pounded on the podium with his shoe, while screaming: "We will bury you!" Many Americans who should have known better, including Professor John Kenneth Gailbraith of Harvard said: "He meant they would pass us economically!" Yet when Khrushchov returned to Russia, according to a report in Pravda, he stated: "I went to America and spit in their faces, and they thought it was dew!" There is such a thing as having a Christian spirit, which doesn't mean being "stupid"!

Many years ago, Josef Stalin, the greatest mass murderer of all time, who was F.D.R.'s friend, looked down through the years with amazing clarity to say: "America is like a healthy body and its resistance is three fold: its patriotism; its morality; and its spiritual life. If we can undermine these three areas, America will collapse from within". These are the areas where Zionism has been at work, often supported by Christ's church. 100 years ago, one of the highest accolades an America could have was to be called a "Christian Patriot". Today, under the influence of the Jewish media, it has become a word of contempt, connected with "terrorism". 100 years ago, Americans practiced a much higher morality than they do today under the "anything goes; you only go around once in life, so live with gusto" theory of Judaism. 100 years ago, the spiritual life of America was such that Christians were being the "salt of the earth" holding back corruption. Then the poison of Judaism began to take effect and we see America as it is today. A giant "world bully" hated by billions, who still accept our largess, while spitting on us!

Samuel Adams, one of our country's founders, looked down through the corridors of history to make this correct assessment: "While the people are virtuous, they cannot be subdued; but when they lose their virtue, they will be ready to surrender their liberty to the first external or internal invader". Here is where we are today! as the enemies of Christianity and Americanism are pulling out all stops to destroy us. They **KNOW** that if they can get Israel America, (and by this I'm speaking of our preponderance of White Christian Americans) to disobey God, the curses of Deuteronomy 28 will go into effect and "The stranger that is within thee, shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low....He shall be the head and thou will be the tail," (vs 43,44).

Today, as more and more Christian Patriots are coming under attack, not only from the political left, but from the "Zionist stooges" who stand behind the pulpits of many churches. These are setting us up for One World Dictatorship!

Today, the danger to America comes not so much from our external enemies, but from internal forces such as those so-called Christian leaders who have climbed on the "bandwagon of the enemy".

Is there really a conspiracy to control mankind? Intellectual "loud mouths" such as Rush Limbaugh, scoff at the idea. Yet they admit there have been many conspiracies down through the annals of history. Even F.D.R. once said: "In politics nothing happens by accident; it is all planned somewhere in some smoke filled room!" But not now, they say! Our danger has increased immensely, since the leadership in our churches have become "prostitutes" of those Jesus called the "synagogue of Satan", (Rev 2:9; 3:9). Pope John Paul II seems convinced that One World

Government is inevitable. According to Malachi Martin, a Vatican expert, in his book **THE KEY TO THIS BLOOD**, said: "By the end of this decade (A.D. 2000), we will live under the first One World Government that has ever existed in the society of nations. A government with absolute authority to decide the basic issues of human survival. One World Government is inevitable". (UNQ). Is there a way out of this dilemma? The Bible says there is! In 2 Chronicles 7:14, we find God's **FORMULA FOR ISRAEL'S AND THE WORLD'S SURVIVAL!** We **KNOW** it will work, for God has said so. It says, as many of you well know: "If My people, which are called by My name (Christian), will **HUMBLE** themselves, and **PRAY**, and **SEEK** My face, and **TURN** from their wicked ways; then will I **HEAR** from heaven, and will **FORGIVE** their sin, and will **HEAL** their land". (Emphasis mine!) No "If's, and's or but's" about it! A simple promise!

Our church folks love to quote it, but very few, including their pastors, are willing to stop "doing their own thing", to fulfill it's requirements. **MUST** we be driven to our knees and have our nose rubbed in the dirt before we "**WAKE UP, LISTEN TO GOD, OBEY**, and are saved both physically and spiritually?" It appears this is the path we are taking. How sad to see Christian America destroyed when we can be saved! But **FIRST** our people **MUST** learn that **OBEDIENCE TO GOD MUST COME BEFORE WE CAN HAVE A VICTORY**. Along with this **OBEDIENCE**, will come the **DISCIPLINE** necessary to win this war! You can't have a winning combination without these two - **OBEDIENCE** and **DISCIPLINE!** It's your choice! Will you take the path of "least resistance" to slavery and death, or God's sure plan for **VICTORY?**

# COVER LETTER

November 10, 2000

Dear Christian Patriot:

Christian greetings from the Ozarks..

Recently I wrote a Letter to the Editor of our local paper, the Arkansas Democrat Gazette, warning our people of the danger posed by Senator Lieberman, an orthodox Jew, being picked by Mr. Gore as his running mate. As you may surmise, the answers by other letters in the newspaper were a diatribe of "name calling," with none of them giving any answer to the problems posed.

With the situation as it is in the Middle East, and the media "war drums" banging out their propaganda of hate, as they did so successfully in 1918 and again in 1941, but this time the "boogeyman" is the "dirty Arab terrorists", who MUST be stopped at all costs, to protect God's Chosen in Israel. I wracked my brains to come up with a way to warn our Christian people in Arkansas and came up with the novel, but very expensive means of obtaining a Paid Advertisement in the Sunday Paper, which reaches many thousands in this State and the Central U.S.

Enclosed is a copy of this effort. Please pray that God may,, use it to open blinded eyes, so that we do not become involved in another war for the benefit of World Zionism and their One Word Order. (We are not in a position to fight a war of any kind at this time).

I am convinced that the bombing of the USS Cole in Yemen was not done by two Arabs in a rubber boat loaded with explosives. It had to be done either by a "shape charge", which would have had to be attached to the ship's hull or a missile. It has become a question not of WHO, but WHY? Remember when they tried to sink our Liberty ship in the Med, a few years ago?

So unless you are like Jerry Falwell, and expect to see the carnage on this old world, from an easy chair on the battlements of heaven - RAPTURED of course - remember, to "Trust in God while you keep your powder dry!"

Your brother and servant in the service of Christ the King,

k Mohr

## THE OTHER SIDE OF THE COIN!

ARKANSAS DEMOCRAT GAZETTE

Little Rock, Arkansas

Sunday, November 5, 2000

PAID ADVERTISEMENT

### THE OTHER SIDE OF THE COIN!

With a state of war exploding in the Middle East, which is threatening to embroil this nation in another costly war which we are not prepared to fight at the present time, and with terrorist acts, such as the bombing of our Navy ship in a foreign port, we can expect terrorist acts to take place on American soil, as we "pay the price" for having given the Israeli carte blanche to operate behind the protection, America has given to its wayward "ally" - "bully" is a better word.

The following article, taken from, THE INDEPENDENT, London, 13 October 2000, written by Middle East correspondent Robert Fisk and titled: LIES, HATRED, AND THE LANGUAGE OF FORCE, ARAB VIEW, should be read by every concerned American, before it embroils us in

another war we are not prepared to fight, and for an ally who has consistently "stabbed us in the back!" and shows a willingness for us to fight another war for their survival. Fish says:

"This is a story about lies, bias, hatred and death. It's about our inability - after more than half a century - to understand the injustice taking place in the Middle East. It's about a part of the world where it seems quite natural, after repeatedly watching on television; 66" funeral of 11- year old Sami Abu Jeza - who died two days after being shot through the forehead by an Israeli soldier, for an Arab crowd to kick to death two Israeli plain clothes agents. It's about a nation that claims "purity of arms", but fires missiles at civilian apartments and then claims it is "restoring order." It's about people who are so enraged by the killings of almost a hundred Palestinians that they try and blow up an American warships.

It's as simple as that. When I walked into the local photography shop yesterday afternoon, I was greeted with ecstatic smiles. "Did you hear that an American ship has been attacked and there are Americans dead?" one of them asked. All I saw around the room, were smiles and in a corner, on a small television screen, an Israeli Apache aircraft was firing a missile at Yasser Arafat's headquarters in Gaza.

"Seven years ago, CNN showed us the Israeli prime minister, shaking Arafat's hand, live on the White House lawn. Now live from Gaza, we watched a pilot carrying out an order from the Israeli prime minister to kill Arafat by bombing his headquarters.

As usual last night, the television news broadcasts ? those most obsequious and deforming of information dispensers - were diverting our minds from the truth. They did not ask why the Palestinians lynched two Israeli agents instead they complained because the Palestinian police had not given them protection. They did not ask why a suicide bomber in a rubber boat would have bombed the USS Cole.

"Instead they asked who he was, and who he worked for, and they interviewed Pentagon officials who denounced "terrorism, "but it was always "who or "what", but never "why?"

"It is of course possible that Osama bin Laden, one of the more recent American hate figures, could have inspired the bomber through his sermons, to attack the Cole."(Bin laden's family originally came from Yemen, and it was Yemen, who demanded earlier the right to arms to the Palestinians) but nothing was said about another 12 year old Palestinian boy, who died on top of his father, as he tried to protect him from being shot by the Israelis. Yet many of these attacks on Israeli occupation forces in Lebanon were carried out by young men, unconnected with the corrupt Arab political elite, but who were enraged by the injustice of their lot. This may have been the case in Yemen.

When Yasser Arafat signed the Oslo peace agreement seven years ago, only a few asked how soon this rattled, hopeless peace would collapse. I thought then that it would end in violence, because the Palestinians were being forced by the Americans and Israelis to sign a treaty that would give them neither a state or an end to Jewish settlements on Arab territory.

I wrote then that Arafat had been turned from a super-terrorist into a super-statesman again. And, so it came to pass. Yesterday, the Israeli spokesman Avi Psaner shared a BBC interview with me in which he referred to Arafat as a terrorist!

Alas, none of this was surprising, none save our continued inability to grasp what happens when a whole society is pressure-cooked to the point where it explodes.

A Pentagon official was saying last night that the U.S. Government was trying to find out if the attack against the Cole, was the result of violence in the Middle East. Come again, Related Violence, who can doubt that the attempt to sink the Cole and Her 360 man, American crew, was directed at a nation now held responsible for the deaths of Palestinian civilians? The United States, despite all the claptrap from Madame Albright about being honest brokers for peace, is still a willing ally of the Israeli and backs them in their terrorism against the Arabs whose land they have misappropriated?

Ever since Arafat tried to leave the U.S. Ambassador's residence in Paris two weeks ago, the Palestinians have placed this responsibility on America's shoulders. If the U.S. wants to go on supporting an ally who shoots down innocent civilians on the streets of occupied territories, they will be held accountable, and will have to pay for it. (The thing which bothers me, is how long will it be before we will see terrorism on the streets of American cities like Little Rock, brought about by our government's stupid Foreign Policy, and don't be so, smug as to believe it can't happen here ? Mohr).

Of course this does not excuse the bloodthirsty killing of armed Israeli agents, or the desecration of the tomb of Joseph in Nablus, or the murder of Jewish settlers. But the violence on the part of the Palestinians can be explained in direct ratio to their cruel treatment at the hands of the Israeli invaders. (Most of these have no connection with Abraham, but come from a Turco-Mongolian background. They forefathers never set foot in Palestine. They are Turco-Mongolian Ashdenazi.)

The present death toll among Palestinians is almost the same as when Israeli gunners butchered 106 Lebanese at Qana in 1966. That was called a massacre. The Israeli's militia allies killed over 2,000 at the refugee camps at Sabra and Chatila. The Israeli said this was a mistake!

Yesterday, with no apparent memory to guide them, journalists were taking at face value, Israeli's extraordinary claim that they fire' on civilian targets only after they had first been attacked. They claimed the occupants of Gaza had been warned to evacuate before they were bombed. Isn't that what they said in 1982 when they bombed Lebanon and leftover 17,000 civilian dead in two months?

Didn't our CIA train the Palestinian policemen, who are now being derided by the Israeli as terrorists? So is it not surprising that the Arabs, and the Palestinians in particular, see Uncle Sam behind Israeli acts of violence.

The man who was to have concluded peace with Israel, turned against them and walked out of the Camp David Summit, when he was expected to make a surrender too much. Now President Clinton is blaming him, when in reality the real scoundrel is the President's bankrupt Foreign Policy.

Now we have two Presidential contenders who will try and outdo each other in their love and loyalty to an ally that has always treats America with contempt.

I suppose it will be the same old story, only the Israeli's want peace , (as long as they get what they want), while the evil, riotous, murderous, Palestinians, who are really to blame for their own suffering and loss, understand only force.

That's why Israel's military spokesman last night said "Force is the only language the Palestinians understand," which is about as close to a declaration of war as you can get.(UNQ.)

I just pray to God we don't get involved, fighting for a people whose leaders say their ultimate aim is world control.

The Jewish author Bernard Lazare, in his book Anti-Semitism, page 350, puts it this way: "The Jew is not satisfied with de-Christianizing, he Judaizes and destroys the Christian faith, he provokes indifference, but he imposes his ideals on the world of morals and of life, upon those whose faith he ruins, he works tirelessly at his age-old task of annihilating the religion of Christ."

I don't understand why God commissioned me to be a WATCHMAN on the walls of Christian America, and it's a task I don't much like, as our people detest anyone who warns them of unpleasant things to come. But to paraphrase (Ezekiel 33:3) "If the WATCHMAN see the sword (danger) come, and blows not the trumpet (does not warn the people), and anyone of them is harmed as a result, their blood will I (GOD) require at the WATCHMAN's HANDS. By like token, once you have received the warning, it immediately becomes a personal matter between God and you and He will hold you accountable for the TRUTH you have heard whether you want to accept it or not. So in closing may I say with the Apostle Paul: "Am I therefore become your enemy because I tell you the TRUTH?"

Wishing you God's richest blessings and protection for the stormy days ahead.

Gordon Jack Mohr, Lt. Col. AUS. Inf., Ret.



## *Crusade for Christ*

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS. RET.

400 Harper Lane

North Little Rock, AR 72118

(501) 753-2095

# From the Watchman's Corner! Fall Intelligence Report - 2001

We who *know* that McVeigh's execution was a cover-up for high-ranking crime have expressed bitterness, shock, and anger.

Admittedly, he was guilty of this horrendous crime and according to Scripture deserved to be put to death. But to cover-up crimes committed by the *untouchables*, for their own nefarious reasons, is a far greater crime against humanity than that committed by this troubled man, who was executed speedily to close his mouth forever.

As Americans concerned with the welfare and safety of our nation, and people, we *must never, never* let this matter rest, until the guilty parties are brought to justice, as the crimes committed at *Waco* and *Ruby Ridge*, were also cover-ups to protect those high in government and International government, who are essentially part of this world conspiracy.

Lawsuits are now pending and Terry Nichols is still alive and capable of telling the truth in court, if he has not been intimidated by McVeigh's death.

McVeigh's profession of guilt and his almost inhuman references to the deaths caused by his crime are indicative of a sick mind, very possibly made so through CIA brain inserts, which turned him into an obedient human robot, ala the Manchurian Candidate. We know they have this ability, and they have shown their lack of morality on many occasions.

The execution of McVeigh will cause this nation to enter into a period of unprecedented lawlessness. We know from scientific facts available, that McVeigh, the hired assassin could not have destroyed the Murrah Building with a fertilizer bomb as alleged, and there is ample evidence that several sophisticated, high intensity bombs were used to destroy the building. Several unexploded bombs were found in the building after the initial explosion, and military explosive experts like Brig. General Ben Partin (Ret.) have carefully explained how a truck bomb could not have done this damage. Evidence points to the fact that the

# Fall Intelligence Report - 2001

Government had prior knowledge of the explosion, and had warned its people (the BATF and the FBI) not to work on that day.

All evidence pointing to a conspiracy in the Murrah case has been carefully thrown out of all investigations by what can only be *bought off* or *intimidated* judges.

I believe that FBI records were finally revealed at the last minute because they knew McVeigh's execution would be carried out and were afraid of detrimental evidence that might show up later. So McVeigh's execution was railroaded through Soviet style. While most executions are delayed for months and even years, his was pushed through by men such as our *born again* Attorney General, who falsely stated that all the evidence was in, when the surface has not even been scratched.

Any official investigation made, must be done on a private basis, as the government cannot be trusted to reveal the truth, as was the case with the government investigation into the Waco, Texas incident, in which they were obviously given a false *bill of health*.

The FBI has vital information on the bombing, which has never been revealed. Twenty-three videos tapes by surveillance cameras from adjacent buildings and the Murrah building itself, have never been entered and Defense Attorneys now have them, alone with evidence from tens of thousands of pages of documents, were pulped or shredded.

A very important lawsuit, David Hoffman vs. the Department of Justice is now before the Federal Court of Western Oklahoma.

Now to aid in the apparent cover-up, our *born again Christian* Attorney General John Ashcroft, appears to have been *bought and sold* in payoff by the conspiracy.

Ask yourself how Ashcroft knew that none of the 4,000 pages of data, plus videotapes and cassettes had any bearing on the McVeigh case? Yet he refused an extension for McVeigh, as did two of the lower courts.

The FBI even issued a *gag order* to keep their agents familiar with the secret material, from discussing it. On May 29, according to Irvine Reed, on "60 Minutes", they aired a second segment featuring four ex-FBI agents, three of whom had been forced out of the Bureau, because of their refusal to lie, and one who had retired to preserve his life.

When Rick Ojeda, who had won a commendation from the FBI head Louis Freed for work on the Oklahoma City case, was asked by Dan Rather for information, Ojeda said, "A gag order prevents me from discussing that!"

No folks, something is rotten and it isn't in Denmark, but right here in the United States in Oklahoma City, as strenuous efforts are being made to suppress the truth.

# Fall Intelligence Report - 2001

Why has the fact that a human leg was found in the bombed out building, encased in a military boot, with military uniform nearby, while no body has ever been found, hushed up?

This issue *must* never be allowed to rest until the truth is known, remembering the words of Thomas Jefferson: "Resistance to tyranny is obedience to God," and knowing that *Eternal vigilance is the price we must pay for freedom.*

Is there any wonder the conspirators want our guns, so we will be helpless to resist their tyranny?

## One State - One Country - One King!

Traditional Christians no longer have a national government, which exclusively supports Christianity, as it did in the beginning. At one time this was our proud heritage. (The Jews still have it in their Palestinian mini-State.)

They have a home they can go to in Palestine that they call their own, although most of them prefer the Welfare State of the Promised Land of America. They still have a means of escape. How nice for the Jews!

For Christians it is tough luck, as we have allowed the anti-Christ's and aliens to take over control of our own land, a land given to us by God Himself. Christians, you no longer have a national home you can call your own, for you are living under ZOG control (Zionist Occupied Government). It has been handed to them on a platter, as Christians, in disobedience to God, have allowed anti-Christ's to control us. Today we see the prophecy of Deuteronomy 28:43, 44 in operation: "The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low. He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him; he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail." Surely as an intelligent person, you can see that this has happened.

God told His Israel people, who were, and still are White: "If you allow aliens to come onto your land, they will become 'thorns in your sides, and pricks in your eyes', as they lead Israel into sin."

Benjamin Franklin, our senior statesman tried to warn the Continental Congress about this, stating: "If you allow them to come in, within 200 years they will control you." They would not listen and now his prophecy has become fact!

Today, Christians have no other refuge, than to turn to God, as this problem cannot be cleared up by political action.

# Fall Intelligence Report - 2001

Fundamentalist Christians have spent countless millions of dollars supporting the Jewish radicals and aliens who want to take over control of Southwest America. They have already outlined plans for political control of California, New Mexico, Arizona, Nevada and Texas, mostly land that once belonged to old Mexico, and want to include it in a new political state called Azatlan (Land of the Aztecs).

While this insidious effort has been underway for several years, the entire country has become overrun by illegal immigrants, who have been given a *bastardized form of citizenship*, and are told to vote for the Democratic Party.

We have just witnessed an attempted revolutionary takeover of the Presidency in Florida, which came close to succeeding and now radicals like Jim Jeffords are turning Congress *upside down*. God alone knows what lies ahead for this country and true Christians. (By true Christians I am referring, not to church members, but those who claim Christ and show it by the lives they live. "For by their fruits shall ye know them.") No matter who heads the 2004 political ticket, it will be a horrible choice, with Hillary Clinton looming frighteningly in the background.

CRIMINAL POLITICS, publisher, Lawrence Patterson, P.O. Box 37812, Cincinnati, OH 34522, is offering a plan called the Home State Plan, which would be worth looking into. It is discussed in the May 31, 2001 edition of Criminal Politics.

Personally, I do not believe political action is the answer. It's time for some solid action on the part of those of us who call ourselves Christian, and this action *must* begin with a heartfelt turning back to God, and *obedience* to Him. No plan for the recovery of America will work until we understand this. Our only *Formula for Survival* rests in obedience to the principles of 2 Chronicles 7:14. It will work as God has promised it will, but we must give it more than the mere lip service it is now receiving from most Christians. The answer lies in that *obedience to God must come before we can expect victory!* Don't expect some *magical political formula* to work, for it won't!

The Supreme Court has told our children that they cannot pray at football games. (They might upset some, Jews who hears the name of Jesus Christ mentioned.) So the ACLU (Jew controlled sues to ban "In God we Trust."), a Federal judge (Jewish no doubt), sends *prayer police* into a public school to spy on what he calls illegal prayer. City officials tell Christians using public facilities, "If you pray, you can't stay!"

Friends let's face the shocking reality of anti-Christian bigotry in America, and there is no way you can *sugar coat* it. The unfortunate thing is that few Christians seem to be concerned with what is taking place. There are very few protests coming from prominent Christian leaders and many who do protest, show their *double mindedness* by supporting the enemy who is causing the bigotry.

# Fall Intelligence Report - 2001

Thanks to recent Supreme Court rulings and a host of lawsuits by anti-Christ's in the ACLU, the state of affairs in America concerning religious freedom is growing worse and becoming intolerable. How long will it be, before true Christians will be forced underground in order to worship God? This is the ultimate plan of the enemy, who has boasted that they will "destroy White Christian civilization." Dr. Benjamin Freedman, a converted Jew, in his book "Facts are Facts", says: "The Christian faith stands at the crossroads of its destiny. The Divine and Sacred mission of the Christian faith is in jeopardy today to a degree never witnessed before in its 2,000-year history.

"If the day ever comes, when Christians can no longer profess their faith, as they profess it now in the Free World, then we will see the beginning of the last days."

In 1934, a Jewish writer of note, Samuel Levy, in his book "Jews Must Live!" stated: "Their (Jews) disease is a sort of moral gonorrhea known as Judaism and seems alas to be incurable. The results, as any good doctor will tell you, are invariably treacherous and unhealthy. If you are in doubt, take a look at any Jew-ridden country in Europe. If you need any further convincing, look at what is happening in America.

"It is my belief that nothing the Jew does in America is essential to its welfare. On the contrary, a great deal of what the American Jew does is subversive to America's best interests." (Remember this analysis is coming from a Jewish source.)

The ACLU is now using its cohorts in the legal system to strip away every vestige of Christian religious expression. They are pushing their announced agenda of *destroying White Christian civilization*.

It appears that *open season* has been declared in American courts, against *true Christianity*.

## The Sekulow Report

A high-stake drama is being played out in this nation today, as the ramifications of several United States Supreme Court rulings take effect.

These High Court rulings have disappointed and angered me, but in the end, they caused me to have a renewed determination to defend our faith, our race, our families, our country and the rights of the unborn.

That's why, from the Alabama State *Prayer Police* to the Kansas *In God we trust!* Controversy, the American Center for Law and Justice, is fighting for Christian rights.

# Fall Intelligence Report - 2001

Please read carefully the following analysis of how the Supreme Court rulings are infecting our society, and where we must go from here. I trust you will then be motivated to contact the American Center for Law and Justice, P.O. Box 64429, Virginia Beach, VA 23467, Jay Sekulow, Secretary, and become involved.

## The Best Case We Ever Lost!

The following is a report in part from Jay Sekulow:

"As I listened to the Supreme Court ruling and listened as Justice John Stevens delivered the majority decision, I knew the legal ramifications would be troubling. The Court had just banned student-led prayers at football games and had further distorted and confused the issue of protested religious speech in the public schools. Tragically, the ruling blurred the distinction between *general speech* and *private student speech*, while censoring the *free speech rights* of students across America.

"The case served as a *wake up* call for many Christians, and in its aftermath there has been a revival of student led, voluntary prayers in America.

"I believe our defeat could be the best case we have ever lost, for God could well use it to rally Christians to stand for the *faith* and *freedom* of this nation.

"Incredibly five members of the Supreme Court believe that prayers led by a student in High School amount to a Constitutional crises.

"The hostility of the Court hung thick in the air. Everyone could feel it. Sadly, hostility towards Christianity has become the prevalent legal sentiment in America today. You can see it by reading local letters to the Editor.

"The words of Chief Justice William Rehnquist's dissent made it clear that he also knew what was happening. I quote: 'Even more disturbing than it's holding, is the tone of the Court's opinion. It bristles with hostility to all things religious. Neither the holding or the opinion is faithful to the Establishment Clause, when it is recalled that George Washington himself, at the request of the very Congress which passed the Bill of Rights, proclaimed a Day of Public Prayer and Thanksgiving, to be observed by acknowledging with grateful hearts the many signal favors of Almighty God.'

"The Chief Justice perfectly described the battle Christians have been facing, in our courtrooms, schools, public parks, work places, neighborhoods and even in some churches.

# Fall Intelligence Report - 2001

"Cases are multiple like that of the 12-year-old girl who was told by school officials that she could not bring a one-inch cross to school.

"Now due to actions by concerned Christians such as the *American Center for Law and Justice*, students can organize Bible Clubs, share their faith, distribute Gospel tracts, bring their Bibles to school and wear Christian T-shirts and jewelry, while spontaneous Christian prayers are now Constitutionally protected.

"But we must not rest on these laurels, as the ACLU has drawn a battle line, and its attorneys are working diligently to destroy our hard won victory.

"The most visible battle line in this conflict was drawn. It was in the Chandler vs. Siegham prayer police case, filed by the ACLU, where a Federal Judge, stifled student prayer by imposing monitors (prayer police) in a DeKalb, Alabama school classroom.

"This case has come up twice before the Federal Courts and been defeated both times. But the minions of Satan never sleep and 'Eternal vigilance is the price we must still pay for our freedom.'

"Nine days following this victory at appellate level, the Supreme Court came up with the shocking decision in *Sternberg vs. Nebraska*, where the court took the position that states cannot bar *partial-birth abortions*, a procedure more accurately described as *infanticide*.

"Thank God, there was very strong dissent in this ruling and Justice Clarence Thomas led a strong dissent and repeatedly rejected '*infanticide*, as an abominable practice.' It is expected that *pro-abortion* leaders will file in each of the 30 states involved that have laws similar to those of Nebraska.

"It is established fact, that the United States Supreme Court is *pro-abortion* and can be counted on to actively promote abortion at every level, and continue to attempt to silence Christians who speak out against it.

"By narrow margin of 5-4, the court upheld the right of the Boy Scouts to set their own moral and administrative criteria, stating that they could not be forced into accepting homosexuals into leadership positions.

"Three or four of these justices will retire soon, resulting in a completely reconstituted Supreme Court. Let us pray that our *born again* President George Bush, Jr. will appoint men and women to this court who will interpret the Constitution, and not try and rewrite it.

"The worst thing that could happen at this point would be for God's people to become disheartened or apathetic and give up the fight. We have nothing to fear if we are

# Fall Intelligence Report - 2001

Obedient to God's will. 2 Timothy 1:7 – 'For God has not given us the spirit of *fear*, but of *power*, and of *love*, and of a *sound mind*.' Therefore keep *looking up!* (Luke 21:28)

"One thing is certain; we *must* not stop fighting this good fight of *faith*. In fact we need to double our efforts to overcome this Satanic Juggernaut, for we now have them on the run!"

## The United Nations is Not What it Seems!

(Most of this information was taken from the "COVENANT WATCH" – April-June 2001 P.O. Box V192, Mount Druitt Village, NSW 2770, Australia. I have taken some editorial license with it, with apologies to its Publisher Frank Dowsett.)

My good friend and fellow laborer in the Kings vineyard, Frank Dowsett of Australia, hits the nail squarely on its head when he says, "The U.N. is not what it seems."

At the U.N. Conference in New York, in September 2000, we listen as it declares its intention of bringing peace to the world through World Government under the U.N. (This would actually mean world slavery under Zionist control.)

Unknown to our Israelite people everywhere, is the fact that already numerous illegal commitments have been made to the U.N. as the people of Christendom in particular are prepared for subjugation.

The effect of these treaties is to transfer government from sovereign nations into the hands of the United Nations and the Zionist One World Government.

Do you ever remember voting to be governed by the U.N.? I most certainly don't! Yet the Prime Minister of Australia, Howard John Howard, openly stated –"Nobody has an option to say. I won't take globalization because there isn't anything else."

In 1983, for instance, with no national vote, the Australian Government agreed to a U.N. Convention for "complete and general disarmament". This was hidden in a U.N. treaty for the "*Elimination of all forms of discrimination against women*." It was a means of sneaking in a way to reduce national protection and the efficiency of National Government.

The main stream in all of Christendom has remained relatively silent and has collaborated with National Governments, to keep U.N. plans from the Israelite people.

# Fall Intelligence Report - 2001

Would the U.N. use violence to force implementation of the loss of sovereignty? Kofi Anan, the U.N. General Secretary, told a U.N. meeting that "world government can intervene militarily in the internal affairs of any nation, when so approved by the U.N." (Reported in "The Spotlight Magazine", 18 October 1999.)

In his address to the U.N. General Convention on 9/20/99, Anan said that the U.N. has the authority to ignore national boundaries in U.N. military missions and violate National sovereignty if it gets in the way of what the U.N. gangsters want.

No, my friends, your eyes are not *playing you tricks*. These U.N. crooks want complete world control, and they care less about who suffers as long as they gain it.

There have been numerous TV reports of U.N. violations of National boundaries, and of the atrocities that followed, admittedly against small countries that could not defend themselves or retaliate. They have never tried sanctions against countries such as Israel, Russia, Red China, North Korea, or the U.S. and have even left strong military countries such as Iran and Pakistan pretty much alone. Before they can take us over, they must first disarm us, and this is why this one of their most important efforts and is on their permanent agenda.

"The Age", November 6, 1997 reported that U.N. atrocities in the Belgian Congo had topped 600,000, with U.N. forces firing indiscriminatingly against hospitals, houses, and civilians.

TV Channel 9, on April 11, 1999, reported that U.N. troops were engaged in genocide in Sebrenitzen during the Bosnian war in 1996, and backed it with TV pictures. On a 60 Minutes Reports program on July 11, 1999, they reported that ethnic cleansing was about to begin in Rwanda, South Africa. The U.N. which is supposed to be a peace keeping force did nothing to stop it, and over a million people died, as they were hacked to death.

The majority of the nations making up the U.N. are military dictatorships, whose leaders took over by force. ("Heritage Magazine", No. 89, Nov., 1999)

The U.N. is dominated by Eastern Bloc nations with totalitarian governments, which suppress human rights. They comprise 2/3rds of the U.N. and consistently vote against the rights of the White nations of Christendom.

Every Black Republic in Africa is far worse off today in every respect, under Black leadership, than they once were under the sometimes-harsh control of White colonialism. Then they were fed, housed, received medical treatment, and were relatively safe, now

# Fall Intelligence Report - 2001

the continent is in a shambles, with no relief in sight, as the U.N. interferes constantly without doing anything to help.

Secretary Anan has the most powerful position in the U.N. and is responsible for the U.N.'s military and police activities. He supervises the *peacekeeping and disarmament* of member nations.

Notice that while Australia and Canada have been almost completely disarmed, nothing has been done to disarm Communist China, North Korea, Russia, Israel, India, Pakistan, and Indonesia, although they have nuclear weapons, and the teeming hordes of Indonesia have become a real menace to Australia.

From 1946 to the present, every undersecretary of the United Nations has been a Communist with one exception. This was arranged by the U.S. traitor Alger Hiss.

Russian intellectual dissenter Alexander Solzhenytsyn, in an address to BBC, April 3, 1976, said that Communism had already murdered over 110 million people, with the U.N. doing very little to stop them.

The five permanent members of the U.N. Security Council, including the United States, account for 2/3rds of all the military sales being made to poverty stricken Third World nations, many times on loans from the International Monetary Fund, backed by your tax dollars and promoted by the International Jewish Bankers.

The U.N. has become a total failure as far as keeping peace is concerned, and have become noted for their elaborate six course dinner banquets, with the most expensive wine, while their members ride around in luxury in the world's most expensive automobiles, and their people languish in almost unbelievable poverty.

(The UPDATE, May 2000) estimates that at least \$600 million a year is wasted by these bureaucrats in corruption and mismanagement while millions die from starvation or are killed off by brushfire wars which the U.N. was supposed to stop.

Despite the U.N. Convention on Human Rights, it has been conservatively estimated there are 250 million child slaves in the world, which the U.N. constantly ignores, while torture is carried out on a regular basis by such advanced countries as Red China, and the Israelis.

The time has come when White Christian Israelites in particular *must* recognize the United Nations as being completely anti-Christian and anti-American. The time has come when we need to cut off all aid to this greedy monster, and renew the old slogan – "*Get us out of the U.N. and the U.N. out of the U.S.!*"

# Fall Intelligence Report - 2001

From the Persian Gulf War in 1990, U.N. trade sanctions against Iraq have caused the deaths of over 750,000 children and God alone knows how many adults, all to please our Israeli allies, and punish a country that was once our ally and that President George

Bush, Sr., *stabbed in the back* on pressure from the Zionists. Now the hero of that *turkey shoot*, Gen. Colin Powell has been appointed as our Secretary of State, and immediately let it be known that he wanted America's military forces to remain overseas as United Nations police. (This when we cannot, or will not defend our own borders.) Reliable sources say that Powell sees no danger from over a million Red Chinese troops, with their heavy equipment that is now in Panama and Mexico.

The educational branch of the U.N. (*United Nations, Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization, U.N.E.S.C.O.*) states that "world teaching must be humanist, i.e. atheist!" It says: "We deplore the division of humankind on nationalistic grounds. The best option is to transcend the limits of National sovereignty and move towards the birth of a World Community. Thus we look to the development of a system of World Law and World Order, based on a Trans-national Federal Government."

Thus through sheer trickery, the U.N. has become a *velvet glove, encased in fist of steel*.

In the Korean War, the Communists ruthlessly murdered over 5,000 American servicemen, as defenseless prisoners of war, yet the U.N. General Assembly refused to even condemn these atrocities.

In 1960, U.N. forces launched an incredible attack against the people of Katanga, in South Africa, whose only crime was that they wanted to remain independent and free. The U.N. was the source of this attack against a tiny nation who did not adhere to U.N. decrees. In later years, senior U.N. personnel who took part in the massacre, have boasted how under the guise of being peacemakers, they crushed Katanga.

So you White Israelites in the nations of Christendom that are still relatively free, be under no illusion. They will attack you, if you refuse to live under the tyranny of their totalitarian One World Government.

The *traitors* in our government and sometimes in our churches have been selling America into the hands of ruthless murderers who are wrapped up in their slogan: "*We will destroy White Christian civilization!*" and you better believe it! They are well on their way of accomplishing this goal, aided by the apathy of those of us who go by the name of Christian.

The U.N. has been the heathen organization used by *traitors* in America, to sell decent Christians into One World slavery, while they tell us we no longer have the Common Rights, given to us by God Himself, and we no longer have the protection once given by our Constitution.

# Fall Intelligence Report - 2001

The *traitors* in our government, in education and sometimes in the church, have been actively subsidizing our enemy, which is *treason* according to article III, Section 3 of our

Constitution, which defines *treason* as "adhering to our enemies; giving them aid and comfort." If subsidizing their treason with billions of dollars in aid, is not "giving them aid and comfort," then I no longer understand the English language.

The Australian Government has given billions of dollars in military aid to Indonesia, which is terribly overcrowded, and covets the vast land areas of the Under-Continent. At the same time, in accordance with U.N. directives, their government is actively disarming the Aussies, so they will be unable to resist an Indonesian invasion.

The U.S. under *traitors* like Bill Clinton "sold us out" to Red China, until we are virtually defenseless, so has gone our Israelite brothers in Australia.

When we become involved in the big war brewing in the Middle East, will be a perfect time for the Gog-Magog Alliance of Russia; Red China; North Korea; Cuba and very possible Mexico and their allies, to attack us, and we are not in a position to defend this hemisphere. Four of our top divisions, once stationed in Europe, are now in the Middle East area, while we have only two divisions to defend this country. I see the present shaping up of events worldwide, as the forerunner for the Ezekiel 37-38 invasion and George Washington's Valley Forge Vision.

Our *nukes* will be virtually useless, unless we are willing to engage in a *war of mutual destruction*, and lose possibly 100 million people. China could lose twice that and survive, we can't!

We have trained our enemy on how to kill our people, and have provided them with the means to do it. We have allowed huge numbers of potential enemies to illegally enter our country and subsidized them. Many of us, who call ourselves Christian, have flouted God's Law, and gone our own stubborn way. The Day of Reckoning is coming due, and where shall we go for refuge?

Once again, we must fall back on the only *Formula* God has given us for *Survival*, 2 Chronicles 7:14. Yet some of us, according to Isaiah 59:1,2 do not qualify to ask Him for forgiveness and protection. What must we do? It is time for *soul searching*, to see if we are in a position where the King can and will save us. We must give His promise more than the mere *lip service*, it has been receiving from Christians.

# Fall Intelligence Report - 2001

## Sold Out to Our Enemies!

Today our American nation is subject to a sneak attack by our enemies that will make the *Day of Infamy* on December 7, 1941, look like a Sunday school picnic by comparison.

Three years ago, the *CHINA OCEAN SHIPPING COMPANY (COSCO)* signed a back room deal with then President Clinton, allowing them to take control of the Long Beach Naval Station in Southern California.

Enough outrage was generated by concerned Americans that the *butchers of Beijing*, even with Clinton's blessing were not able to take over this strategic base.

With strong support from Senator James Inhofe, and Congressman Dana Hunter, special legislation was passed to bar COSCO from taking over the California Naval Base, which would have given the Communists a base for espionage and smuggling on American soil. (They have already been found guilty of providing thousands of AK-47, automatic rifles to Los Angeles Drug gangs.)

Now once again, without firing a shot, the Communist Reds are again trying to obtain this foothold on American soil. (They already control Panama and the Panama Canal.)

The *UNITED STATES INTELLIGENCE COUNCIL*, headed by Dr. Roger Canfield, is now fielding a "Protect our Ports", petition to Congress. For further information write: P.O. Box 919, Fredrick, MD 21705 or call (801) 640-3466. There is no time to lose on this so act now!

## Stop United Nations Funds!

The enemy of world peace, freedom and Christianity has shown their true colors, and their hatred for the U.S. and everything we stand for as a free, Christian people.

Recently in one week's time, the U.N. successfully kicked U.S. Representatives off the Human Rights Commission and the U.N. Narcotics Control Board. There is strong evidence available that Red China and the Socialist Union of Europe have united to humiliate the U.S. in any way possible.

# Fall Intelligence Report - 2001

When Congressman Roscoe Bartlett and Dana Rohrbacher tried to issue an Amendment to the U.N. Appropriations Bill, they were blocked – believe it or not – by so-called conservative House Republican leadership.

These amendments would have blocked any further U.S. payments on the debt of U.N. says we owe them. Bartlett simply asked for accounting for the funds the U.S. has spent on U.N. peacekeeping operations, which amounts to billions of dollars, never repaid by the U.N. This amendment was killed by top Republican leadership actions.

The only thing Congress passed relative to the U.N. was an extremely weak threat to stop all U.N. payments in 2002.

Now is the time to contact your Congressmen and let them know how you feel about this continuing *treason*. Now is the time for us to renew the old slogan: "*GET US OUT OF THE U.N.; AND THE U.N. OUT OF THE U.S.!*"

Wishing you God's best for the uncertain days ahead, and always *remember to keep looking up!* (Luke 21:28).

Your brother and servant in the King's business,



*Jack Mohr* Hopefully, God willing, there will be a supplementary Intelligence Report on the terrorist attack late this month.  
J.M.



*Crusade for Christ*

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS. RET.

400 Harper Lane

North Little Rock, AR 72118



(501) 753-2095

## **From the Watchman's Corner**

### **Fall Intelligence Report - 2002**

In January, I received a copy of the January issue of "THE AMERICAN SENTINEL", published by the LANTERN PRESS, 10660 South Tyron Street, Suite 16, Charlotte, NC 28273.

The information it contained, was so unique and important to an understanding of National and International problems, that I wrote its editor, Mr. Lee Bellinger, for permission to quote in detail from this report, using some Editorial License that would not change the truth of it's contents. (To avoid any accusation of plagiarism, I have his permission in writing.)

With our nation in the midst of turmoil and chaos caused by the September 11<sup>th</sup> terrorist attacks, on New York City and the Pentagon, it is good to see a man with the courage, to tell the truth, even though it will be unpopular with many Americans at this time. With the nation in the grip of a patriotic fervor, not seen since December 7, 1941, it has become, unpopular, and almost considered treason, to tell the truth about, or criticize government, or the church, even when they deserve exposure and criticism. We have seen the truth of 2 Timothy 4:30, 31, come true: "For the time will come when they (the people), will not endure sound doctrine (the truth), but after their own lusts (longing for material things which comes before their love for God), shall they heap (gather) to themselves teachers (political and religious leaders), having itching ears; and they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables (Falsehood)."

I pray this information will prove to be a blessing to you who search for the truth, and desire only God's best for our people and country.

Before Congress emasculates any more of our Civil liberties, in the name of 'fighting terrorism', right thinking Americans, especially White Christians, should press House Republicans into holding unbiased hearings which would shed light on six major liberal policies which precipitated the September 11<sup>th</sup> attacks. It is imperative that the American people be told the truth; they have every right to know, in order to forestall further attacks.

Warning signs are everywhere, and even the liberal media, which has done a cover up job on what has happened so far, is now becoming concerned. They know they will ultimately be held accountable for their silence, as it will be most unpleasant when the truth is finally known.

The American public is for the most part long suffering and forgiving of government excesses, and stupidity but a time comes when they can no longer be fooled and where people feel threatened, then there will be "hell to pay!"

As I write this, I am looking at a copy of the Arkansas Democrat Gazette, my hometown newspaper. On the front

page is this rather frightening headline: "TERROR FORECAST GROWS DARKER!" The article, which follows, says, "The United States could face terrorist surprises vastly more deadly than the September 11`h attacks, which killed over 3,000 Americans, Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld said Thursday."

On a day in which other administration officials said the nation will likely remain on high alert for some time, Rumsfeld said terrorists who managed to get unconventional weapons, and the ability to deliver them great distances with ballistic missiles could kill hundreds of thousands of Americans.

Amid evidence that the al-Qaida terrorists network has been studying U.S. nuclear plants, dams, and water supplies, as potential targets, Rumsfeld said the magnitude of danger would grow if terrorists were allowed to link up with rogue nations willing to supply them with nuclear weapons. "These attacks could become vastly more deadly than those we suffer", he said, in a speech at the National Defense University graduate school for senior military officers and government officials.

In this message I will attempt to show you, with the help of the "AMERICAN SENTINEL", what our government is doing to protect you, or what it may have done to precipitate these attacks. (The old saying, "Forewarned is forearmed", would be most appropriate here.)

This report will clearly demonstrate how the United States has become vulnerable to terrorists attacks from Third World nations who may hate us for a variety of reasons.

These dangers have been greatly exaggerated by reckless, amoral policies current among liberal left-wing politicians.

An example of this is the current bent among liberal politicians in Congress, to accuse the armed militia, and Christian-Identity patriots of being terrorists and a danger to the "American Way of Life", when they have always been the backbone in protecting American interests.

They are using a long-term policy, which has proved successful. That is when you are accused of wrongdoing; attack your opponent through name-calling, and by accusing him of the things, which you are guilty. Then while he attempts to defend himself, you are free to carry on your dirty work.

To the liberals in Congress, and the brainwashed Christians in the Fundamentalists and Judeo-Christian churches, they represent a danger, for they speak the truth, which many of these organizations have been suppressing.

It is difficult for these people to understand that in America, there are still large numbers of professing Christians who cannot be intimidated, who cannot be bought, and who are armed and ready to defend their "Bill of Rights". The very idea frightens them, for they cannot conceive of such dedication to God and country. These patriots must be removed before the Zionist plan for One World Government can be successful.

Unfortunately liberal plans such as this are being swept under the liberal carpet, to keep Americans from knowing the truth. In many cases it has become a conspiracy between liberal politics and liberal church world, which are working towards the same goal of universal One World Government, where all people are pressed into the same political and religious mold.

The Bush Administration, in order to preserve what they call "national unity" has swept many important facts under the political carpet. We will attempt to unravel some of them, and in so doing may have to say as the Apostle Paul did to the Galatians' Christians, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?" (Galatians 4:16)

National unity today has become political shorthand for not holding elected. officials accountable for the oath of office they took, to protect the Constitution and this Republic against all enemies both foreign and domestic. Instead many in both the church and politics have become traitors and got fat off their treason. We seldom hear anything about this for treason prospers! What's the reason? For when treason prospers few dare call it treason!

Those who give aid and comfort to our enemies, either foreign or domestic, for any reason, are traitors according

to the U.S. Constitution, Article III, Section 3.

The people in our government and churches, who follow these illegal and immoral tactics, must be held accountable if we are to remain free.

This Report will show that if any of the following six liberal policies had been stopped, the September 11<sup>th</sup> attacks might never have taken place. That's why it is imperative for us to press our government for unbiased Congressional investigation of what took place prior to September 11. (It must not be a government cover-up as was the case in the Waco and Murrah Building investigations.)

Based on extended research by papers such as the AMERICAN SENTINEL; the JUBILEE; the AMERICAN FREE PRESS and CRIMINAL POLITICS, Congress can best prepare for these hearings by exposing the liberal policies we will discuss in this Report, which not only possibly, but probably contributing to it.

#### Cause 1

Law enforcement authorities in our government were powerless to take action against hostile foreign visitors within our borders, due to explicit liberal pressure in Congress and the organized church world. These damaging policies were formulated for the most part within the leadership of the Democrat Party, which effectively extended "Bill of Rights" privileges to alien immigrants who were in America. (In the Constitution, these rights were only intended for American citizens.)

#### Cause 1

Law enforcement officials knew something big was in the wind, as far as terrorism was concerned but were powerless to prevent the September 11<sup>th</sup> assault. They thus specifically allowed flight instructions to be given to illegal foreigners in Minnesota and Ohio. Flight instructors in both areas tipped off the FBI that Zacarius Moussarios, an illegal immigrant, had paid \$8,000 in cash, to learn how to steer, but not take off or land a Boeing Super liner. This French Algerian, with a record of terrorist affiliations in North Africa, had inquired into how to make low-level flying approaches over New York City.

The Justice Departments office of Intelligence Policy and Review (OWPR) had rejected a pre-September request by the FBI to search Moussarios' house and computer (due to institutional restrictions, which were hatched during the Clinton Administration).

In fact they were begun under President Carter, and expanded under his Administration. It was only after thousands of Americans had died in the 9-11 attacks that the FBI was allowed to open the Moussarios research. The information they discovered was enough in detail regarding the attacks, they could have very possibly prevented them.

#### Cause 2

Anti-defense Democrats blinded other Congressional Law makers, as to the moves of hostile foreigners in the United States. (It was similar in many respects to my attempt to warn our State Department of the presence of many Russian and North Korean troops within fifty miles of our border with Mexico, with heavy equipment in 1976. Although I presented State with photos of this equipment taken in the northeast area of Mexico, near the Lake Cuidad Victoria, and less than a hundred miles south of Brownsville, Texas. I was given stern lecture about having been in an off limits area when the pictures were taken, and was threatened if I spoke about what I had seen in public. It became apparent that the liberals in the State Department were more interested in covering up this truth, than in keeping the American public informed. When I spoke about this during a radio talk show in San Antonio, Texas, I came under harassment by the FBI, the CIA, and their bullyboys in the IRS. Their argument was that I was endangering National Security by informing Americans of danger at their doorstep.)

Our government was caught flatfooted on September 11<sup>th</sup>, in large part because liberal Democratic pressure in Congress had dismantled the Congressional Internal Security Committee during the 1970's.

In the wake of a Congressional witch hunt, in Congress against this vital Security Committee headed by such Democrat liberals as former Idaho Senator Frank Church and former Representative Otis Pike of New York the Democrat controlled Congress, abolished the House Committee on Un-American Activities and it's successor the Internal Security panel. They also terminated the Internal Security Division of the Justice Department, all vital to National Security.

#### Cause 3

Anti-defense Democrats during this period emasculated the CIA's ability to infiltrate and disrupt the activities of hostile foreigners, operating against American interests both at home and abroad.

Beginning in the 1970's with the Carter Administration, and escalating under Clinton's control, they and their liberal allies forbade the CIA from collecting personal information, on hostiles, in favor of using high tech spy satellites. The result was that our intelligence agencies could detect large troop movements in hostile countries, but were blinded when it came to analyzing their intentions. It was almost impossible for them to determine the plans and activities of terrorist cell groups, some who were operating within our borders.

#### Cause 4

A Motor Voter Law, allowed hostile illegals to blend easily and secretly with honest citizens. The Southeastern Foundation has established the fact that prior to September 11', hostile illegals had obtained Virginia driver's licenses, which allowed them to transact businesses, open bank accounts and enter flight schools. How did this happen? These illegals obtained these licenses by taking advantage of the Democrat backed "Motor Voter Act" of 1993, which made it easy for illegals to vote and in many instances obtain driver's licenses. It does not take an intellectual brain to see how this would make it much easier for terrorists to plan their attacks.

#### Cause 5

Environmental extremists blocked the World Trade Center, from using fire-resistant support structures. (This came during the hysteria-backed campaign by environmentalists during the 1965-1972 period over the use of fire-resistant asbestos.) All floors above the 64<sup>th</sup> street level had to be constructed without the use of asbestos.

The New York City Council (Democratic controlled) voted in favor of this move, although they did not have evidence of a single death caused by the use of asbestos in construction. At that time, experts in skyscraper construction safety warned the Council: "If fire breaks out above the 64th floor, the building will collapse."

Building experts agree that it was the 2000 degrees heat from the burning aviation fuel that melted the non-fire resistant external building supports causing a catastrophe that had warned about thirty years earlier.

#### Cause 6

The State Department, under Democrat control jammed open the floodgates for foreign immigration from terrorist backed regions in the Middle East.

A detailed, non-partisan Congressional hearing is desperately needed to correct what has become a tremendous national liability. This is the unfettered access to America's heartland made possible by unlimited, and often unsupervised enemy immigration.

Even while Congress is passing new laws that restrict the Civil liberties of American citizens, they are often allowing free access to our enemies. An estimate has been made that about 26,800 immigrants entered the U.S. during October and November 2001. Most of them coming from potentially hostile countries, such as Morocco, Libya, Syria, Iraq and Iran.

We must have immediate help from Congress to obtain these hearings.

Democrats on Capitol Hill are already demanding that hearings such as this be nonpartisan, which is another way of saying, "We don't want a Congressional investigation of the left-wing policies which have made America vulnerable to enemy attacks."

As you can see from, these six major causes, the best way to terminate future terrorists attacks is not in the destruction of Civil Liberties for our citizens, but in forcing official Washington to admit and correct the dangers they have allowed by following liberal policies. The people we elect to office must be held accountable to the American people for their oath of office, to defend this country against all enemies both foreign and

domestic. They must understand this when they accept their office, whatever it may be, and there can be no excuses accepted for not doing this!

#### Actions to take,

Tell the House Speaker that you want hearings to expose the policies that led to the September 11 attacks. Insist on it! You can contact him by telephone or by mail. Be courteous, but be firm. Our elected officials must realize that we mean business and that we are past the point of where excuses will be accepted. It will only take a few

minutes of your time and a 37-cent stamp.

Second Action to take:

The next time you receive a funding appeal for President Bush or the Republican Party, write back demanding that the GOP la-z-N-makers hold a hearing to expose the liberal policies which made the September 11~' attack possible.

Much has been said in the liberal, controlled media, about the possibility of a devastating nuclear or biological attack in the near future. Although this idea may be held up to ridicule by the liberal factions in politics and the church, it is essential that the question must be honestly asked and answered: "Is this likely or even possible?"

The United Nations estimates there have been approximately 153 thefts of nuclear materials and 183 disappearances of radioactive matter necessary to build a nuclear device. There has also been the disappearance of large numbers of so-called suitcase bombs, from the Russian nuclear arsenal in the last seventeen years. (These are small dirty bombs, that can be easily carried and while they would not destroy an entire city, they would kill thousands of people, and make the area unlivable for years to come.)

The dirty bombs (suitcase type), is made up of large quantities of dynamite mixed with fissionable materials, which would contaminate a large area. Casualties would depend on crowd density, but would undoubtedly be used where the population is high, for maximum effect.

Imagine if you will, the effect this would have on our nation, if one were to be detonated at a large sporting event attended by over 100,000 people. (Some events, like the Kentucky Derby, and the Indianapolis 500, draw crowds of over a quarter of a million people.) The very thought makes our blood run cold, and many will dismiss the possibility as fright tactics. Yet events leading up to September 11h's attack, make this a distinct possibility that we can no longer refuse to accept, for our survival is at stake.

Many experts believe there is a 50/50 chance of atomic bombs being detonated on America soil in the near future, or possibly even worse, a much larger chemical or biological attack that would kill millions. Today, as never before in American history we are in a period that "tries men's souls," and we will not get out of it by wishful thinking, or by expecting our government to defend us.

Two Arrests made at a Nuclear reactor site in the Netherlands

News magazines reports that hush-hush arrests were made in late September 2001 in the Netherlands. According to the Dutch News Agency, the still two unidentified men, who were carrying false identity documents, were arrested at the European Commission's Nuclear Research Center. An American researcher, who specializes in research on dirty bombs, sees a real threat here. Professor James Ballard of Grand Valley State University in Michigan wrote a report in 1998, detailing this long-term threat. Many experts are waiting for the other shoe to drop! Particularly as they see the large number of unsupervised aliens now on American soil.

Do you live Near a Nuclear Plant?

If you live within ten miles of a chemical-industrial facility, there is evidence that other attacks similar to the September 11th attack may be planned for chemical plants near large urban areas. The Washington Post confirmed on December 16, 2001, that known terrorist leader, Mohammad Atti, had detailed plans for attacking chemical facilities in Tennessee that contain over 250 tons of Sulphur Dioxide.

U.S. forces in Afghanistan have found other detailed plans for such an attack on American soil.

While President Bush and our military leaders have confirmed that the war in Afghanistan is going as planned - Virginia we ain't out of the woods yet!

It is suggested that if you live within ten miles of a large chemical plant, you should prepare yourself for an emergency just to be on the safe side. Hopefully you will not need it, but it's far better to be safe than sorry. (I would suggest at least a weeks, supply of food, water and medicines be kept on hand.)

U S. Appeasement of Pan Am flight 103 murders emboldened terrorists!

One thing we should, have learned from world history is that there is no way to compromise with evil, and evil men come out in the driver's seat. This has been proven too often to be a subject of argument!

Terrorists no doubt felt relatively secure in attacking the United States because of the Clinton's Administration's shameful handling of mass murder, when terrorists blew up a Lockheed Jumbo Jetliner out of the skies over Lockerbie, Scotland. An investigation determined that Libya, Iran and then Communist Czechoslovakia were involved.

In a 2000 Reader's Digest story was documented how relatives of the 259 victims were forced to watch as the Clinton White House rewarded Libya by reducing sanctions against them in exchange for our governments releasing two top operatives who were scheduled for trial in a Scottish Court. There was never any State Department or military response to this mass murder. Almost certainly, this sleazy handling of this case emboldened Arab terrorists. Chalk up another Clinton Administration appeasement of evil.

Black America has been Radicalized!

The radicalization of Black America has always been an agenda of the liberals, especially those associated with International Zionism. It is even more important now, as we find America being seduced into another war, this one in the Middle East, which could easily escalate into World War III. We are not prepared for such a war. Our military ground forces have not been in a real combat situation since Vietnam, where we were defeated, not by our enemies, but by liberal politicians who would not let us win.

Our Air Force while superbly trained and armed has not been in a real combat situation, since World War II, while our Navy has not been tested under real combat conditions. Now these same hate American principles, liberals are engaged in a further effort to defeat us from within, by radicalizing our Black population. Indications are that if the liberals have their way, Blacks will be used as cannon fodder, to bring us into the Zionist New World Order, then when the damage has been done, they are to be dropped as useless trash.

In late November, leftists convened a disturbing conference in Atlanta, Georgia, called "The State of Black World Conference". This hate fest was directed against White American concepts of justice. One participant, Dorothy Lewis, who is co-chairperson of the "National Coalition of Blacks for Reparations in America", said, "September 11th was an opportunity to see the possibilities of what can happen to the people who are under the influence of terror, as the Blacks have been. Slavery was terrorism (so true, but she said nothing about it having begun and carried off by Jewish slavers, who purchased Black slaves from Black African chieftains, with rum distilled in Jewish owned distilleries in abolitionist New England; how they were brought to North America on Jewish owned slave ships, under such deplorable conditions that as many as 10 million Blacks may have died in route, then were sold by Jewish auctioneers, in Jewish owned slave markets). Black liberals who are part of the Zionist conspiracy to destroy White Christian America never mention these truths. Ms. Lewis went on to say, "We can use September 11th to see terrorism."

This attitude should not be unexpected, for as early as 1921, one of the leading Communists in Britain, Israel Cohen, wrote a book titled, "A RADICAL PROGRAM FOR THE TWENTIETH CENTURY". The following is an excerpt from this book, as taken from the U.S. Congressional Record, of 1957, page 8559:

"We must realize that our Party's most powerful weapon is racial tension. By pouring into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by Whites, we can mold them to the programs of the Communist Party.

"In America we will aim for a subtle victory. While influencing the Negroes against the Whites, we will endeavor to instill in the Whites a guilt complex, for their exploitation of the Negroes. (They have been most successful in doing this, especially in the JudeoChristian churches of America who have gone overboard with this false teaching.)

"We will aid the Negroes to rise to prominence in every walk of life, in the professions, in the world of sports and entertainment. With this prestige, Negroes will be able to intermarry with Whites (a few years ago this was forbidden by law), and begin a process that will deliver America into our control." (UNQ)

Today, it is quite evident from remarks made by liberal Black extremists that a racial war is in the making, where Blacks will be used as cannon fodder, to further the aims of the Zionist New World Order and destroy White Christian civilization. Many conservative Black leaders recognize this danger, and know that while many Whites would die, it would result in the elimination of Black influence in America. They too have been fighting a battle against overwhelming odds in an effort to protect the progress their people have made in America. They know the

Zionists cannot be trusted as either friends or allies.

#### Is Self-Reliance on the Rise?

This has been a major item for liberals when it comes to Blacks and other non-White races. So they push for pride in the colored races, while calling it racism in Whites. They promote special days in which coloreds are honored; they push for the teaching of Black history in our schools, while deploring efforts by Whites to do the same for their people. They have gone so far in their radicalization, as to teach that only whites can be racist. It is interesting to note, that this liberal propaganda is usually taught most vociferously by those who have benefited most under a White Christian way of life.

There is no Black led Republic in Africa, where citizens have the freedom American Blacks enjoy. All of them are far worse under Black control, then they were under the sometimes-harsh colonial control of Whites.

Yet such is the liberal media control over all of us who are thinking Americans, that they can turn a lie into truth, and make Black come out White. (No pun intended, see Isaiah 5:20)

Self-reliance was once a staple with the American people as was righteous indignation (the ability to identify right from wrong, and the guts to do something about it). Now under the New World religion of Secular Humanism, our youth are being taught there is no such thing as right and wrong, only shades of gray, which changes according to your environment. This has become known as "Situation Ethics".

In the wake of 9-11, there is some evidence that we may be seeing the national pendulum swinging in this most important direction. As the truth is beginning to sink into the consciousness of millions of previously media brainwashed citizens, that while our government, both Republican and Democrat, has been spending countless billions of tax dollars on intelligence, security and military force, something is drastically wrong, when our nation can be brought to chaos and fear by some Stone Age Third World nation, smaller than many of our states. Could it be that this chaos has been deliberately created from within by the liberal traitors in our own government? (Those men who are dedicated to bringing us within the Zionist orbit of their New World Order?) Could it be that our search for terrorists should begin with a good housecleaning in Washington DC, and in many of our churches, who are supporting God's and our enemy?

Since 9-11, the FBI reports that the sale of handguns has soared by 21%, as many of our people are beginning to realize that our government cannot, or will not defend us from our enemies.

In our Nation's Capital, where law bans handguns, the sale of shotguns and rifles has soared by 50%-70%, and in liberal dominated California, the sale of handguns is up 41%. Many Americans are beginning to reason that they must take care of themselves, as neither the police nor the military are able to do it under our present corrupt system. For you Christians, this responsibility is clearly shown by the Apostle Paul in 1 Timothy 5:8, when he said, "any man who will not provide for his own family (and that surely includes defending them if necessary), has denied the faith and is worse than an infidel." I have had Christian ministers tell me that they would not use force, to stop an assailant from raping their wife and daughter. To me, and according to Scriptures, this man has no right to be called a Christian, much less a Christian leader.

Many of our people are no longer willing to sit on the fence and wait for government to take care of them. They are beginning to take action! I believe one of these actions should be to let our Congressional leaders know, that we will hold them accountable for their national stewardship. (I am doing this by answering Republican pleas for support by telling them: "Prove your sincerity by your actions, then ask for our support!" You can receive a FREE copy of these letters by sending me a self-addressed, stamped envelope.)

#### Russian Government Cooperating with U. S. Liberals for Total Gun Control!

Columnist Toby Westerman points to a recent conference held in Moscow, by the Russian government, which was attended by hardcore American gun-grabbers such as Representative Henry Waxman, (D-CA), Representative Carolyn McCarthy, (D-NY), and Nan Aron of the leftist Alliance for Justice. This event was broadcast by the official Russian "Voice of Russian World Services", and took special aim at U.S. gun makers, who the Communist/Zionists say are exploiting the 9-11 tragedy to make a huge profit. They refuse to admit that this attitude is caused by liberal reactions, and of patriotic

Americans who refuse to give up their Second Amendment rights to a heathen International force.

Moscow's connection to global gun-grabbing activists is not new. In July, the "UN CONFERENCE ON SMALL ARMS AND LIGHT WEAPONS", exerted considerable pressure, as Russia issued a special assault against American gun manufacturers. This is an important issue that American Christians in particular must keep in mind; American people must be completely disarmed, before the Zionist One World Order can take control. Christian (?) liberals, who cooperate in this effort, are harming the security of this sovereign nation and are therefore our enemies.

According to Westerman, many of the nations attending this conference already have restrictions against public ownership of small arms. Yet in many Third World countries, like the Black Republics of Africa, government leaders regularly murder and intimidate their unarmed, defenseless citizens.

I personally believe we must return to the Biblical principle that forbids White Israelite people from engaging in "entangled foreign alliances", with heathen nations. Our founding fathers such as George Washington and Benjamin Franklin warned of its dangers, but political expediency won out over common sense and we have had nothing but trouble on the foreign front ever since. None of our wars since the Spanish American have been fought for the defense and good of America, and only alien, antichrist forces have benefited from them. Yet under liberal leadership we never seem to learn that: "He who will not learn from the mistakes of history, is bound to repeat them!" So we go blundering along, decade after decade, getting deeper and deeper into the foreign quagmire that will eventually destroy our freedom.

Our world problems began when man thought he knew more about how to run things than God himself. Over a hundred years ago a German Jewish philosopher named Ludwig Feuerbach stated: "Man will only be truly free, when he realizes there is no god of man, but man himself." This idea took root in the diseased mind of a young Jewish radical named Karl Mordecai Marx, and became the foundation of modern Communism, and his Communist Manifesto.

We have refused to follow God's warning in 2 Chronicles 19:2 - "Shouldest thou help the ungodly (they are the antichrists according to 1 John 2:22)? And love them that hate the Lord (they call Him an illegitimate bastard), therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." No one has been guiltier of this sin than the so-called Christian church world, which has attempted to turn God's enemies into His Chosen.

We pay bitterly when we disobey God and His Word has stated in many places: "Come ye out from among them (the heathen), and be ye separate, saith the Lord." Yet we have ignored this and have welcomed them with open arms, even though God's Word said they would become "thorns in our sides, and pricks in our eyes", if we mingled with them, and allowed them to lead us astray. They did this in World War I and II, in Korea, and Vietnam, and in every little brush fire war since. Now once again we are allowing

them to lead us blindly into the Zionists quicksand of the Middle East that may very well lead us into World War III and destruction.

Other Important News not being Disseminated by the media!

The FBI knew - The CIA knew - M-15 knew- and MOSSAD knew that 9-11 was eminent. Therefore it is reasonable to believe that both Mr. Sharon and George Bush knew too.

The dominance of World Zionism over our American government must be broken, if we are to exist as a free and sovereign people. Their open boasts show they intend to destroy us!

It is becoming more and more evident that the 9-11 terrorist attacks were designed to force Presidential action that would commit our armed forces to the big war brewing in the Middle East. In spite of the glowing reports you read in the media, we are not prepared to fight and win such a war. Unfortunately our military are now being trained that their loyalties are not to the U.S. but to the United Nations. In fact many of our ground forces are being trained as policeman, rather than soldiers. Their goal is the control of Americans, not the defense of this country from "all enemies; foreign and domestic. "

In 1991, the CIA with Saddam Hussein as their "stooge" organized the fake attack against Kuwait. It had nothing to do with protecting America or Americans but was designed solely for the benefit of International Zionism and

their political interests.

Now ten years later, Bush (the son), is apparently repeating the performance of his father by committing our military into the Middle East, under the pretense that we are fighting "terrorism. " (This information comes from "CREVIINAL POLITICS", Lawrence Patterson, Editor, and P.O. BOX 37812, CINCINNATI, OH 45222.)

The truth about the Middle East fiasco is surfacing day by day, as our government spends billions of dollars, and valuable military equipment, that may be needed later for our protection. The mess we are now engaged in, in the Middle East, will not be won by military or political means, or by throwing huge sums of money at it as we are doing now.

I believe that Mr. Bush would have fought to keep this incident from happening, but he was under tremendous pressure from the Zionist controlled media, and the Zionist lobby in Washington, DC. The media, and the liberal One World traitors in Congress would, have blocked any actions by Mr. Bush to forestall this action.

Now reliable information has surfaced that there may be as many as 100,000 trained terrorists (trained in terrorist training centers in enemy nations), with tens of thousands of them, already within the United States, and completely unsupervised by our StateDepartment. Surely the "barbarians are already inside our walls ", often backed by the church world.

This could have been avoided with adequate supervision from high officials in the Military and State Departments. This is why I say that our search for terrorists should begin with a good housecleaning in Washington, DC, and in many of our churches. There are many traitors among the liberals in America, who have been "giving aid and comfort to the enemy ".

Many proofs of government involvement in the tragedy of September 11" have been published in foreign newspapers but have never been touched by our controlled media.

"The Los Angeles Times" of September 20, 2001, admitted that the "FBI and CIA officials were advised in August that 200 terrorists were in this country, who were planning a major strike against us." Apparently little was done to stop this, and both the FBI and CIA should be held to account for their inaction, by the American people.

David Schippers, the Counsel for the Clinton Impeachment Investigation, learned of the impending attacks and warned the U.S. Justice Department weeks ahead of time. He even identified southern Manhattan as the site of the coming attacks and was completely ignored. All decent Americans of all colors, and especially those of us who know we are "born from above White Israelite sons of Abraham" should be foremost in our demand for a full investigation of this rotten mess.

It is only as we learn to obey God, and "Cry aloud, and spare not" when it comes to exposing evil (Isaiah 58:1), that we will once again be able to call ourselves Christian America, and expect God's blessings on our efforts.

#### Other Attacks?!

There had been previous attempts by terrorists to use an airliner as a missile against a tall building. In 1991, an Islamic terrorist group hijacked an Air France jetliner in Algiers. They demanded that the aircraft be loaded with 27 tons of fuel, more than three times more than needed to reach it destination in Paris.

French authorities determined from hostages who had been released prior to the flight, that this group planned to crash it into the Eiffel Tower. French troops stormed the plane before it could takeoff, killing the hijackers.

As you may remember the World Trade Center was also attacked by a truck bomb in it's basement in 1991, which should have given a clear warning to authorities that this Economic Center might be a future target.

According to "INSIGHT" Magazine, October 15, 2001, the CIA was taking no chances with 300 of its agents who were away from their stations in the Twin Towers on September 11. Could this have been a strange coincidence? Or was there prior

knowledge, which would mean criminal malfeasance of duty that must be brought to light and punished. (Shedding of man's blood, by other men, can only be cleansed by the shedding of the blood of the murderer.) This in spite of all the liberal voices rose against Capital Punishment. God has ordained this and man cannot set it aside without awful consequences. There are many Scripture references attesting to this truth.

Genesis 9:6, beginning, God ordained: "Whosoever sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed. .." No man, or earthly power can cancel this law!

Numbers 35:30, 31 - "Whoso killeth any person (maliciously), the murderer shall be put to death by the mouth of witnesses; but one witness shall not testify against any person to cause him to die. Moreover, ye (Israel) shall take no satisfaction (bribe or ransom) for the life of a murderer: but he shall surely be put to death!"

In Psalm 106:35-41 we see where God's wrath rested on Israel because they allowed murderers to escape justice.

Then to cap it off, Jesus Christ, God's Son, our Savior, accused the Jewish people of being guilty of all the righteous blood shed on earth, from the time of Abel's murder, to His time. (Matthew 23:34,35) He knew that the Jews from the beginning were guilty of most wars, which had been fought on earth, not for their protection but to gain power and wealth. Today Jewry is frantically trying to have His words excised from the Bible, and are being helped by liberal churchmen in the Judeo-Christian churches.

Why have I spent so much time on "murder"? It is because God places a special curse on murder and the murderer. It is an abhorrent crime in the eyes of God, and allowed to go unpunished, brings more blood and suffering on the land.

The Jewish secret leader of the American CIA, A.B. King, is reported by the British newspaper "FINANCIAL TIMES", to be the Executive Director of the American CIA and the "WALL STREET JOURNAL" of September 24, 2001 and February 14, 2002, reported that a secret investigation was underway to determine why there was a sudden astronomical purchase of short option interests, by American and United Airlines before 9-11. This resulted in many millions of dollars in quick profits for these airline giants.

Strangely enough, this was the only report made by the "WALL STREET JOURNAL". Why the sudden silence?

How can there be a "secret Director of the CIA operation", Jewish or otherwise, who directs the operations, when the "man on the street" has never heard about it?

More and more evidence is surfacing, that the CIA and FBI and British Intelligence had prior knowledge of the planned murder of thousands of our citizens. This therefore becomes criminal knowledge ", and should be punished.

#### Breach of Censorship Rules!

At least twice, since September 11th, the Fox News Network has breached censorship rules, which prohibit dissemination of any information, however true, that are negative to the Israelis.

In two reports on December 12' and 14th of 2001, Brit Hume, featuring Carl Cameron admitted that 60 Israelis had been apprehended since the 9-11 attack. Cameron stated that these suspects had very possibly been gathering intelligence in the United States that would have warned of the 9-11 attacks, and deliberately withheld it from American sources.

Cameron went on to explain that there were tie-ins, but was not specific on what they were. Fox News stated: "There is enough evidence linking the Israeli to 9-11, but this information is classified (which means it will never be shared with the American people).

On December 14, 2001, Tony Snow and Carl Cameron of Fox News stated: "There is a long term U.S. Intelligence espionage investigation going on. Federal agents this year (2001) have arrested nearly 200 Israeli citizens suspect of belonging either to the Israeli military or their intelligence (MOSSAD)."

Cameron described an Israeli developed Intelligence operation that has apparently penetrated our government

wire-tapping system. This is tied in with the 1997 local/state/federal investigation in which Israeli nationals were involved with major drug operations in New York, Miami, Las Vegas, Canada, Israel and Egypt. This operation dealt in cocaine and ecstasy trafficking and sophisticated White-collar credit card and computer fraud.

It becomes quite evident that Israeli citizens, often with dual citizenship with the United States, are violating American laws with impunity, in many ways the long-suffering American public has never heard about. (With friends such as these, who needs any enemies?) Yet liberals in government and the church, still insist on giving them, "most favored status ", when in reality they are our enemies.

In addition to the original 60 Israelis arrested, 130 more have been arrested, many with illegal entry documents.

Fox News reported that U.S. intelligence gathering operations described these as an "organized intelligence gathering operation with orders to penetrate our government facilities."

When Cameron was asked what Bush officials were saying about this investigation, he replied, "Well there's real pandemonium in the FBI and DEA. Already a variety of administrative reviews are under way . . . They are all very careful because of the explosive political nature of the subject."

Based on past experience, I'd be willing to bet it will be another cover-up of Israeli actions against the best interests of the United States, as has been the case in the past. The controlled media cannot afford for the American people to learn the truth! It is one more proof of the moral and spiritual degeneracy of our once great nation.

It is a readily recognized fact, that our deployment of military forces to Afghanistan, has been to the distinct benefit of the Israeli and International Zionism, and is drawing us deeper and deeper into the quicksand of the planned Zionist New World Order. (In fact many of the liberals in Congress are working for this day.)

Yet in spite of the fact that we have once again allowed ourselves to be seduced into another international Jewish war, which could very well escalate into something we cannot handle, and which could very well end with the loss of millions of American lives, and the loss of our cherished freedom, there is every reason to believe that the American people will once again be called to `pull Jewish chestnuts from the fire. "

Have the political and military leaders gone mad? Do they believe we could take on enemies such as Red China? Surely we are not naive enough to believe we could take on Red China and other enemies, when they control the strategic Panama Canal!

There is now a decided shortage of potent weapons, which have been used up in our brush fire war in Afghanistan. Do we have a death wish, for our people to be defeated and come under Zionist World control? Now we are becoming involved worldwide, when we refuse to control our own borders, and the terrorists who are already within our borders. Every great nation in world history that has taken this route, has left it's bone's to bleach on the sands of history. Surely the old adage is still true: "He who refuses to learn from the mistakes of history, is bound to repeat them!"

Now, in the face of a biological terrorist threat, we are not even sure the vaccine we have available will work, and we are forced to obtain it from an Arab investor named Faud ElHivri, who was put into business by former Admiral William J. Crowe, a former Chairman of our Joint Chief's of Staff, who served as our Ambassador to Britain under President Clinton. (As you may remember, Crowe was the only high ranking military man who supported the election of "Slick Willie" to President in 1992.) Today he owns 22% of this Arab company, as the trail of treason grows and grows.

According to Lawrence Halloran of the Sub-committee on National Security of the House, ex-Admiral Crowe is a member of the secret societies program for world control.

For those of you who may be further interested in this Anthrax scandal write to 1'HL ANTHRAX VACCINE NETWORK, P.O. Box 844, Missoula, Montana 59806, or call 1-888-411-3209.

If our government expects to use these poisonous vaccines on our people, while they are still in the experimental

stages, they are no better than the Nazis or Japanese during World War II, who used humans as guinea pigs. This is all part of government "humanist immorality" that has crept in as America has gradually abandoned God.

The general public is not aware that over 60,000 veterans from Desert Storm have died, with another 40,000 or more being crippled because of poisonous vaccines military members were forced to take.

Those who have sought to expose these criminal acts have been laughed to scorn, and some actually persecuted by those who desire to cover these criminal acts.

Only concerned citizens, can stop this!

Representative Ron Paul (R) is one of the few Congressional patriots who have the guts to attempt to stop these crimes and has complained bitterly that the House was forced into a late night vote on the recent Omnibus Terrorist Bill (known as the Patriot Act). House liberals recently voted this into law, although few members had been given the opportunity of reading it. So the treason continues!

This new bill is grossly inadequate in many of its sections relating to our Constitutional guarantees and the Bill of Rights. It has completely emasculated the 4th Amendment against unlawful search and seizure, in the name of fighting terrorism. It was Benjamin Franklin who said, "He who is willing to give up freedom for temporary safety, deserves neither." This is being proven today by liberal traitors who are only interested in power and control.

The Secret Zionist Societies, which now control America, have taken full advantage of the American public's naiveté (lack of knowledge and lack of understanding, and are being manipulated into One World Slavery). The words of Hosea 4:6 are more appropriate today than ever before, when God said, "My people are destroyed from a lack of knowledge." Not lack of education, but knowledge, which are not the same. Our country is overrun today with "educated idiots", many of them in politics and the church.

Zionist won the Sweepstakes for world control, in 1917, when the allies signed the Balfour Agreement, which promised Palestine to the Jews, as the price of getting America involved in the First World War on their side. From there the path to destruction of America's freedom, has been down hill all the way. Especially since we sold our economy to International Judaism in 1913 through the Federal Reserve Act. For when you control the economy of a country, you control that country and its people.

More and more we are seeing actions by our government to place all blame and pressure on the shoulders of patriotic Christian citizens, who have always been the backbone in defense of American freedom.

The Jewish Lobby, the most powerful in Washington DC, is pressuring Congress to pass the Zionist spawned Anti-Hate Bill S-625. According to researcher and publisher Theodore Pike, if this bill is passed it will amount to making criminals out of thousands

of sincere Christians. While giving protection to "gays, sex perverts, dope pushers and other undesirables", it will threaten the very existence of sincere Christians and may be laying the groundwork for Christ's prophesy in John 16:2, when He said, "They (referring to the Jews) shall put you out of the synagogues (meeting places); yea, the time cometh that whosoever killeth you will think he doeth God service." The media is already working in this direction.

The Zionist noose is tightening around the necks of Christians, and those who love freedom, as they seek to fulfill their threat to destroy White Christian civilization.

Just as a reminder there is an answer to our dilemma. I believe it will not come through military or political action, or by throwing vast sums of money at it as we are doing now. God's promise is still true in 2 Chronicles 7:14. It says nothing about a huge revival that will bring the heathen, the aliens, or unsaved church members to God. It is clear and specific. It says, "If my people (God's elect, See 1 Peter 2:9, who are not Jews), which are called by name (Christian), shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land." Only we who have given

ourselves wholly to Him, and obey Him, have the key for survival of Christendom.

It will not change things because you refuse to accept this truth! Will you rise to the challenge or perish with its rebels?



*Crusade for Christ*

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS. RET.

400 Harper Lane

North Little Rock, AR 72118

(501) 753-2095

## **From the Watchman's Corner**

### **Spring Intelligence Report - 2002**

### **Why Does Treason Prosper?**

As we look at the chaos and confusion wrought by the September 11<sup>th</sup> terrorist attacks, this message first delivered several years ago, grows in importance. It has been brought up-to-date and is being reprinted with the prayer that God will use it to wake our Israel people out of their "*near fatal sleep*."

While the patriotic fervor of Americans is at a "*white hot heat*", for the first time since Pearl Harbor in 1941, it becomes almost impossible to warn our people of the flaws in our government, without being considered a **traitor**. People do not like to hear the *truth*, when it steps on the "*sacred corns*", of those in politics and the church.

Yet the message to the watchman remains the same: "Cry aloud! Spare not! Lift up thy voice as a trumpet, and shew my people (Israel) their transgressions, and the house of Jacob their sins." (**Isaiah 58:1**) Since I am a watchman to the house of Israel, ala **Ezekiel 3 & 33**, and this message is aimed at Israelites in particular, I am compelled to give you the *truth*, as it comes from God's Word, *I must speak the truth*. This will offend some of you who read this, no doubt, and I'm sorry for that, but offer no apologies for speaking the truth. I am convinced that one of the major reasons the folks in the Judeo-Christian churches refuse to accept the truth of the Kingdom message, is that they are afraid of the responsibility that goes with it. "For to whom much is given, from them will much be expected!"

Most Americans, including many who go by the name *of* Christian, have forgotten two specific Scriptural warnings, among many given. **2 Chronicles 19:2** which says, "Shouldest thou help the ungodly and love them that hate the *Lord*? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." This has been one of our major shortcomings, as most of the Christian and political world, has backed the antichrists of Judaism, even when they openly declare their hatred for Jesus Christ and His church.

The second warning is found in **Galatians 6:7** - "Be not deceived, God is not mocked, for whatsoever a man (or nation) sows, that shall they also reap." We have sowed an evil crop for seventy-five years in our foreign policy and today we are harvesting a bitter crop as a result.

Led by most of the so called Christian world, who put their "*seal of approval*" on it, Britain and America stole land from the Palestinians that had belonged to them for centuries and gave it to the Jews; destroyed their homes, forced their families into refugees camps, then used weapons made in America, which were given to the Israelis, to harass the people they had illegally dispossessed, and keep them under their control. They did this with almost full approval of the Christian and political world. The pastors of the church world, twisted Scripture around, to make the antichrists into God's Chosen, even while their Savior said they were "*not of His sheep*", **John 10:26**, while the political world backed them because it was financially profitable, and they supported Zionist aims for a One World Zionist dictatorship. You can't treat people the way we have treated the Arabs of Palestine, many whom are

Christian, without generating the hatred that erupts into terrorism.

There was time, fifty years ago, when the Arab world loved and admired America, today because of our backing of the antichrists, we are known as the "*Great Satan*", among a billion Arabs, many of whom hate us. The burden of guilt for the terrorist attacks of 9-11 lies on the shoulders of American pastors who refuse to *preach the whole counsel of God's Word*. In **Jeremiah 23:22** the prophet tells us, "But if they (the Israelite pastors) had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people (Israel) to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings." In most cases this hasn't happened and is a terrible indictment on our pastors. Yet how can they preach the truth, when they have been seduced by Jewish propaganda (See **Titus 1:10, 11, & 14**) into believing that we are "*Gentile heathen saved by grace*", when we actually "*children of Abraham saved by grace*."

This mess we are in will not be cleared up by military or political action, or by throwing vast sums of money at it. There is only one solution that will work and that is found in 2 **Chronicles 7:14** - "If My (Israel) people, which are called by my name (Christian), will humble themselves and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their evil ways; then will I (God) hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land."

This solution is so simple and easy to understand, that the *brains* that lead our political and church world can't understand it. Must we be further *driven to our knees, and have our noses rubbed in the dirt, before we will listen to God, obey, and be saved, both physically and spiritually?*

In this message, I will discuss treason, which is defined in Article III, Section 3 of our Constitution in words even a fifth grader can understand. It says: "Treason shall consist only, in levying war against them (the United States); adhering to their enemies, giving them aid and comfort." Most of the treason in America comes from "giving the enemy aid and comfort." Treason is not a popular subject with the American people because it has become so prevalent in the Western world. Once it was abhorred, now it is tolerated. Years ago, a wise man said, "Treason prospers, what's the reason? For when treason prospers none dare call it treason!" and it prospered and made many multimillionaires in this country including the church world.

Today most Americans are afraid to call treason treason, for fear of receiving some label, such as anti-Semite, hatemonger, or religious extremist.

This message will deal with treason in high places, in both the government and the Christian church. Many of you have known this was going on for years, but lacked the "intestinal fortitude", (we used to call it guts) to stand against it. Therefore as Edmund Burke, the well-known philosopher once said, "All that is necessary for evil to succeed is for good people (Christians) to do nothing."

This apathy on the part of Americans has taken this country from the status of being a Christian Republic, into a Welfare Socialist Democracy, fast moving into the One World Zionist orbit of slavery. What can we as Christians do to stop this?

Our problems seem insurmountable, as the enemy seems to dominate us in every phase of life. It reminds me of a Negro baseball game I attended years ago. I arrived in the bottom half of the first inning, with one out and the score was 26-0 against the Purple Knights. I mentioned to one of their players: "You guys are sure taking a beating!" I'll never forget his answer, "Naw we ain't, dis is onny de fust innin', us ain't corned to bat yet." Could it be, that if we trusted and obeyed God, and took our turn at bat, the score might change?

We need to remember that God is still in charge of things, and even though it seems that evil is succeeding at times, and we are taking a beating, "us ain't corned to bat yet! "

God doesn't balance His books at the end of every year, as we men do, but this doesn't mean that evil men are getting by with their wickedness, for a "day of reckoning is coming" for all of us when we will, answer before God, as to whether our deeds were good or evil. Sometimes God needs to discipline His children when they get out of line. Hebrews 12:6 tells us, "Whom the Lord loveth He chasteneth . . ." and verse 8 goes on to say that if we do evil and do not receive this chastening, it proves we are "illegitimate children-bastards " and not His sons. (This truth is not preached in many churches, but is a sure way to know if you are saved.)

I am going to show you some of the inner workings of the government you may never have heard of before. This will come, from personal observations in the 22 years I was in the Army during World War II, Korea, and Vietnam, and for many years of in-depth study into our foreign policy. You may not want to accept some of the things I tell you, but that does not change their truth. Once you have read this message, you will never be able to say, "I never knew that!" for it will become a personal matter between you and God, and He will hold you accountable for the truth you hear, whether you want to accept it or not!

Today Zionist pressure on our government is pushing us into a big war coming in the Middle East, that we will be unable to win, for we will be supporting God's enemies, and once again will be led by Zionism into a war that will not benefit America or protect us in any way, although it will male a few men immensely rich and powerful, while giving us nothing but the pain, agony, bloodshed, and a further unpayable debt to those who caused it.

I will attempt to show you where we are heading, and the dire consequences to our posterity and us if we fail to stop the present disastrous trend.

There are multitudes of good people in America, most of whom go by the name of Christian, who have been "sold a bill of goods ", and believe at least with their mouths, that when an evil person hits you, you are supposed to "turn the other cheek. " (Isn't that what Jesus taught in Matthew 5:39?) This is another example of twisting words to make them say what you want them to say rather than what they mean. They do not bother to explain that Jesus was speaking here about personal adversaries, a brother with whom you may have a personal disagreement. He was not speaking about those enemies who were trying to destroy His church. We have proof of this in the fact that Christ acted quite violently against wicked men, when He made the whip of rope and drove them out of the temple and when He said in Luke 19:21- "But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither and slay them before me." This aspect of Christ and His teachings is seldom mentioned in the Judeo-Christian church. Our Savior was not the little milquetoast preacher painted by most churches. He was a man's man of like passions as we are, but without sin. He knew how to get angry at evil, and put a stop to it, using violence if necessary.

He said, "I am not come, to bring peace to earth (as most pastors preach), but a sword", Matthew 10:34, and in Luke 22:36 he told His disciples that if they did not have a weapon to protect them, to sell their coat if necessary and buy one.

We can see the real, purpose of Christian responsibility in the words of the Apostle Paul in 1 Timothy 5:8 - "But if any provide not his own (kinfolks), especially those of his own household, he hath denied the faith and is worse than an infidel." (The Greek word for provide is proneo and literally means: "To consider in advance; to look out for beforehand." You can be sure that this means protecting them, as well as giving them food and shelter)

Today we are looking for ways to "lock the barn door, after the horse has been stolen by the international gangsters", the trouble is we are looking in the wrong place and are depending on what men say, rather than on what the Word of God teaches. This merely exaggerates the problem. Most of you who go by the name of Christian have no concept of what it would be like to live under the control of the planned World Zionist Slave Plantation.

I am going to attempt to paint a word picture for you, taken from my personal experiences with Zionism/Communism in prewar Korea. I apologize to you ladies in particular, for the horrific story I tell and the language I must use.

I must use harsh language for you to understand this traumatic experience, and is given, not for sensationalism, but so that you can avoid having it happen to here. You may want to keep it from younger children, as it is not meant to frighten, but to educate. Some of you, who have been brainwashed by so-called Christian propaganda, may become angry at this message, and I may have to say with the Apostle Paul -"Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth? " (Galatians 4:16)

As I revealed the harsh truth I am about to relate, I have had numbers of men and women who came to me after a service when I gave my testimony, to say, "Brother Mohr, we believed all the terrible things you told us tonight, but we are here again, you know, and Jesus is coming back to Rapture us out of this mess, before it gets all that bad." (Talk about being wrapped in a "cloak of self righteousness ", this is more like being bundled in a shroud.) They are so sure of this Rapture fallacy, that they will do nothing to keep evil from coming to our people. Millions of potential "Christian soldiers " have been emasculated by this teaching from hell, and are hastening the day when the evil I describe may come to our shores.

Let us briefly tell you about my experiences with Zionist/Communism in South Korea, in 1948, a year and a half before the Korean War began. It was the driving force that has kept me on the battle line since I retired from the Army in 1964.

After serving on occupation duty in Japan in 1945, 1946, I spent three years in Korea, as an advisor with the Korean Military Advisory Group, which was training the new Republic of Korea Army from 1948-1951.

My first assignment in Korea was an advisor to the 19 Republic of Korea Regiment, stationed at Yosu, Challo'namdo Province in SW Korea.

There was much underground Communist activity in this area, for when World War II ended in 1945, a special school was begun in Pyong'yang, North Korea, to train young men from both the North and South, to infiltrate the South Korean military apparatus and cause much havoc. The plan was to take over South Korea, through a military coup. This plan came to a head in November 1948, when several South Korean Regiments, under Communist control revolted against the government of President Sigh Mun Rhee, and attempted to oust him from power. The 19" Regiment was one of the keys in the Communist plan, as it operated in the strategic seacoast city of Yosu.

On the evening of November 28, 1948, while I was attending a Division meeting in Kwang'ju, ninety miles to the north, about 70 communist infiltrators took control of the armory, and killed off most of the South Korean officers. About 2500 men from this unit of 3,800 joined the rebels, after being promised high positions in the regime. The rebels marched about ten miles east to Yosu, where they killed most of the Yosu policemen, and high city officials, then headed north to the strategic city of Sun'chon.

About 3 a.m. I received a telephone call from the Sun'chon Chief of Police, Chung Sun Ki, notifying me that the city was under attack from my regiment, and asking for help.

I immediately loaded a South Korean infantry company of some 185 men on trucks and headed south over the crooked mountain road to Sun'chon. At that time, I thought it was just another skirmish between the ROK's and the South Korean police, as they hated each other. As we arrived on the outskirts of this lovely little mountain city of some 150,000, I soon realized we had a full-scale battle

on our hands.

Sun'chon was an easy city to defend from a southern attack, as there was a deep, swiftly flowing river on its southern border, with only one bridge. I placed my army unit on guard at the bridge with orders that no one was to cross, while, I went into the city to search for the Police Chief. When I came back about two hours later I was dismayed to find the rebel soldiers crossing by the hundreds. The officer I had placed in charge of the bridges defense explained that after I had left, a man under a "flag of truce", had crossed the bridge, and had promised them all sorts of good things if they joined with the rebels. So there I was with 45 policemen against 2600 enemy. The only thing we could do was hole up in the down town Police station, that was built like a fort, with high stone walls, and a water filled moat surrounding it. For two days and nights we prayed for help that never arrived while we exchanged fire with the rebels.

By the third day we were running short on ammunition, and no help in sight. About 10 a.m. A policeman awakened me, where I was asleep leaned against the wall. He said, "One of the Immin'gun (Communist) wants to speak with the American common'quan (officer)." I looked over the wall to see a man with a white flag tied to his rifle, waving at us. When I asked what he wanted he said, "We are going to storm the Police station in a little while and will kill anyone who is still inside, but if you or any of the policemen want to give up now, we will guarantee you safe conduct." (At this time I was under orders from my headquarters not to become involved in any fighting, that I was merely there as an observer.)

I decided to come out with the idea that I might be able to talk some sense into the rebels, since I knew and had worked with many of them. (It also shows how naive I was at that time to believe Communist promises.) So I came out with eight policemen. They did not even disarm me, but as soon as we were safely out of sight of the wall, they pounced on the policemen, stripped them, and executed them by stabbing them repeatedly with sharpened bamboo spears. They were quite friendly towards me.

As we entered the courtyard in front of the Courthouse, I noticed a sharpened bamboo pole about three inches in diameter set in the ground. They dragged the Police Chief to the stake, and impaled him on its sharp point, executing him by ramming him down on its point until it entered his body. While he was screaming his life away, they dragged out his wife, who looked to be close to nine months pregnant, stripped her and gang raped her, then chopped off her breasts with a bayonet. When I saw this happening, I forgot all about not becoming involved and when I reached for my pistol, someone hit me over the head from behind. When I woke with a throbbing head, hours later I was in the darkness of the prison, lying on some rotten rice straw, where I could hear rats running around in the darkness.

During the next few days, I lay on the straw without food or water, I could hear shots and screams from the outside, and occasionally get a whiff of the nauseating stench of burning human flesh.

Sometime later, I'm not sure how long; I was taken to the Courtroom, where I stood before a People's Court. This is a strictly Communist apparatus, with a Judge and a Prosecuting Attorney, but no defense council, as you have no defense. You are guilty of crimes against the State and will often die by the most painful means possible.

The courtroom was a large room the size of a basketball court, jammed with standing people who had been forced to attend. The only furniture was a heavy oak table, with a heavy chair at one end. The judge, a little civilian in a black Mao Tse Tung jacket was sitting behind the table, writing on some paper. I stood there for several minutes and then speaking in Korean, asked to be released since I was an American officer and we were not under a declared war. He leaped to his feet and began to scream at me, "How can a running dog, of the Capitalist Imperialist American war mongers, ask anything of a

representative of the People's Republic? Sit down!" Then he came close to me and began to lecture me in a loud voice on the evils of Capitalism. He was screaming so loud that he spit all over me, and I reacted in a stupid manner by spitting back at him. It was stupid because he was in the driver's seat. Barking a command in Korean to the rebels standing behind me, I was overpowered and stripped until I was completely naked, and was forced into the heavy chair, where I was tied down with fine wires. Then electric wires were attached to the nipples of my breast, and testicles, and they played a nasty game of asking questions while alternately turning on the electricity. I can't remember much now about the pain, as it was more like a giant hand picking me and the chair into the air and smashing us to the floor. It seemed to go on for hours, but I'm sure it was only a few minutes before I passed out, and when I came to I was back in the prison cell.

I hadn't thought much about God, or prayed in a long time, but I did now. I promised God that if He got me out of that mess, and let me come back to the country I loved and the people I loved, I would dedicate my life to seeing that what I saw in Sun'chon would never come to America. (It has been the driving force in my life ever since.)

One day a guard caught me kneeling on the straw covered floor praying and knocked me over with the butt of his rifle, while screaming at me, "If you want to pray; pray to me. Your God can't help you now!" From time to time the guards would come and torment me, and one day hung me by my heels from an overhead beam, where I could not touch the floor and beat on me with bamboo poles, until the perspiration on my forehead was mixed with blood. One day they took me naked into the courtyard, with my hands tied behind me, and fastened me to a pole, with a leather thong forced through my right breast behind the nipple, where I endured the insults of the children who threw rotten vegetables and horse manure at me, and the women came to switch me on my exposed privates, with willow switches, while making vulgar remarks about me. I stood there for several hours until my legs gave out, and I fell down, tearing my chest muscle loose.

Several days later, I was once again taken to the courtroom this time for sentencing. I had about given up hope, and could not help but remember the Police Chief, as he screamed his life away after being impaled.

As I entered the courtroom that day, I saw a Korean Sergeant, named Yu Chang Nam (we called him Pak Sah, in Korean, as he had been a high school teacher in civilian life). He had been a friend of mine and had often visited in my home. He was leaning against the wall smoking a cigarette. In desperation I called to him, "For God's sake Pak Sah, help me!" He replied by cursing me in Korean and hitting me across the mouth with the back of his hand, while running screaming to the judge, saying how he hated all Americans and pointing at me, that meguk noam (American bastard), especially. He said, "I would be honored if you would give me permission to execute him."

He evidently impressed the judge, who gave him permission and he left the room, to come back in a few minutes with six armed rebels. As they led me from the room, Pak Sah whispered to me, "Mohr san, when the rifles fire, fall down dead!" which was a strange remark for him to make. They took me several blocks away, down a cobble stone path, and drove away the curious onlookers who wanted to see the fun. When we arrived at a stonewall, I remember standing with my fists clenched, my eyes closed tightly and praying, as I heard him give the order for the rifles to be raised and fired. Immediately I realized they must have fired over my head, for I was still alive, and fell down as though I had been hit, while Pak Sah came up to examine my body.

As he leaned over me he whispered in English, "When the coast is clear, go to the moak sap's (missionaries) house on Masan Hill, and I'll try and smuggle you out of the city." He stood up, cursed me in Korean, spit on me and after booting me in the ribs in case of onlookers, went off with his squad. When the coast was clear, I went to the home of Dr. John Curtis Crane, a Southern Presbyterian missionary from South Carolina, where I stayed for ten days until government troops ran the rebels off

Masan Hill was in the center of the city and from the stonewall of the mission station; I observed what takes place during a Communist takeover. They were especially cruel in Sun'chon, as it was known as a Christian city of South Korea, and the Southern Presbyterians had been there for over forty years, and the Catholics had a large mission in the city. The first day there, I watched as about forty little girls between the ages of 12 to 16 years of age, were dragged out of the mission station, were stripped, gang raped and then bayoneted to death.

Four Catholic nuns, across the street were stripped and after being gang raped, were nailed to the walls of their church with bayonets driven through their shoulders, and thighs, pinning them to the walls. I listen to them scream and cry for mercy for agonizing hour after hour, while standing in the mission station window with a rifle in my hands, but was afraid to shoot and put them of their misery, because of the five American men and three women who were in the mission station with me.

Father Henry, the Irish Catholic priest, was tripped and nailed to the wall of his church, where he was used as target practice for bow and arrows, the idea was to fill his body with as many arrows as possible before died.

On the last day before the rebels were driven out of the city, a pretty Korean girl, about 19, was tripped and gang raped, before they nailed her to a tree, with spikes driven through her breasts, while a bundle of oil soaked rice straw was bound between her bare thighs and set on fire.

In about two weeks of communist occupation, the devils brutally murdered over 3500 men, women, and children, many being tortured to death. I can honestly say that I never hated the Korean people, for many of them risked their lives for me, but I did grow to hate the antichrist philosophy, which is now being used to enslave our people in their Zionist World Order.

These experiences and others I saw during the Korean War, and since, have compelled me to warn our people according to Ezekiel 3 and 33, when I see dangers we face. It is not my task to persuade people that I am right, as I am a watchman on the walls of Israel America, and once I have given you the truth about the danger we face as a nation, it will become a matter between God and you, and He will hold you accountable for what you hear, whether you want to accept it or not.

I can assure you, that if the Christian world remains in its present apathetic state, that what I experienced and worse, will happen here. Don't expect to be saved by a supernatural Rapture, which is not coming to save you from the results of your Christian neglect.

I discovered the bitter truth over thirty years ago, when as an evangelist and lecturer; I discovered that most so-called Christians do not want to hear the truth. This is why they have been seduced, by the Jewish fairy tale of a Rapture, and why religious charlatans like Oral Roberts can fill church pews and offering plates, with his saccharine message that "something good will happen to you today. " (Few would listen to him if he preached the truth that "unless you repent, you will all likewise perish' ") The remainder of this message is designed to show you how we have been seduced as a nation into selling our nations "birthright" for a mess of "stinking socialist pottage. " My advise to our nations leaders, as they search for terrorists, is to begin with a thorough "housecleaning" in Washington DC, and in the church world. As I go along in this message, you will see why.

After the 1948 coup attempt I was given the option of being reassigned either to Japan or the States. After much prayerful consideration, I realized that if I ran away from the trouble I had seen in Korea, I would have a fear of Communism all my life, so I asked to be sent back to the area where I had been captured. During all of 1949, we were in a state of war, with the rebels who had escaped into the mountains and were being supported by an underground from the North. (I have a pretty good idea of what our men are now facing in Afghanistan, and it is not pretty.)

In January 1950, I was reassigned to the Seoul area, and made an advisor to an Infantry Battalion stationed at the village of Po'chon, about fifteen miles north of Seoul. On May 25th, I was married to the Special service Librarian, Doris Grone, in Seoul.

From the beginning of 1950, the Advisors on the 38<sup>th</sup> Parallel knew that an invasion was eminent, but any suggestion of this to the State Department was met with contempt, usually with the snide suggestion that we saw "Communist under every rock and behind every tree, " which was no exaggeration.

On June 23<sup>rd</sup> I arrived in Seoul late at night after a hectic day with my unit, and reported to the Bird Colonel from the State Department who was entertaining VIP's from Tokyo at the Officer's Club. He was not thrilled to have a dusty front line officer break into his party, nor was he thrilled with my report.

That day I had seen a North Korean Infantry Division of some 11,000 men, replace the original company of 185 men. A Regiment of mounted horse cavalry, about 1800 men

had moved into the area, and many heavy T-34 Russian tanks were seen; and report-, said there were over 75 of them. I was astounded at the Saturday Advisors briefing, to hear this officer I had briefed make the statement: "There is no sign of any unusual enemy activity along the 38<sup>th</sup> parallel, and if any of you want to attend the bash at the Officer's Club tonight, it will be perfectly all right." I was so sure that things were about to break that I did not go, and had my equipment ready to move at a moments notice.

The next morning, June 25th, at 3:30, my telephone rang, an excited officer, the one I had briefed on Friday night shouted: "My God Mohr, they are coming across the 38<sup>th</sup>. Get up to your unit." I refrained from saying, "I told you so", and headed north. (Because of the party at the Officer's Club many KMAG [Korean Military Advisor Group] officers were not fit for duty that June morning.)

I reached my unit about 5 a.m. to find them under heavy tank and cavalry attack. Our artillery was almost useless, as most of the artillerymen were off for Sunday in Seoul and had to be rounded up. I earned the first decoration of that war, the Silver Star when I tried to stop two heavy tanks from attacking Battalion Headquarters, with a little 56 mm anti-tank gun that had only high explosive shells. Here I got my first taste of State Department treachery for when I asked my Korean C/O why they did not have armor piercing shells he said, "Mohr san, your Ambassador Muccio, ordered the A. P. shells out of the front lines ten days ago." When Congress questioned Muccio later, he came up with the lame excuse, that he "was afraid the ROK's would attack the North."

By Tuesday night, all the U.S. military and civilians with the exception of seven Advisors (of which I was one), and the Ambassador and two of his men, had left for Japan. On June 28th, my C/O sent Captain Elmer Lowry and me to see the Ambassador and get permission to bum a gasoline dump on the outskirts of Seoul (Muccio was in charge after the MAG had left). This dump contained a million 40-gallon drums of gasoline, just shipped from stateside (the North Korean invasion force had broken through the ROK defenses and was in the northern outskirts of Seoul). I'll never forget Muccio's response. He literally cursed us out of his office, screaming that he was in charge and that he wasn't about to have the military tell him how to "run his war". He said, "I'll give the order for the gasoline to be burned when I get ready!" As a result, three hours later, 40 million gallons of gasoline were in North Korean hands, enough to run their war machine for three months.

Later that day Muccio and his flunkies flew to Tokyo, and our CIO sent Major Paul Headstrom, from Bismarck, N.D., and I down to check out the State Department building in downtown Seoul (the enemy were only a few blocks away at this time). In the Ambassador's office, we found a locked storage room and after breaking down the door, found a military style safe, secured with a padlock that we shot off with a .45 cal. pistol.

In the safe, we found the military reports of much enemy activity along the 38th Parallel for the preceding six months, which should, have been sent to General Mac Arthur's Eight Army headquarters in Tokyo, but which had been withheld by the treason of the State Department. I collected four of the most incriminating, intending to send them to someone in Washington DC who would do something about it. When I was slightly wounded the next day in an air attack on the airport at Sun' won, I was flown to Itazuke, Japan for treatment, and sent these reports to Washington via an officer who was going home.

He hand carried them to Senator Bill Knowland, a conservative Republican from California, who was on the Armed Forces Committee. He told me later, that when he made his report to the Senate, they literally laughed him off the Senate floor, saying, "No Ambassador of ours could do such a treasonous thing." When he insisted they investigate, the liberals in the Senate began a campaign of harassment that ultimately drove him out of the Senate. (You can imagine the reactions of the military when they discovered that an officer had skipped the "sacred chain of command", and had gone to the Senate over their heads.) They made life miserable for me for a long time.

About this time I began to do some "Monday morning quarterbacking ". I remembered how three weeks before the war began, a Colonel William Baird, the KMAG Provost Marshall and Advisor to the Korean National Police (Which made him one of the most powerful Americans in Korea), had left by ship for the States, to retire after 36 years of service. His ship had hardly cleared the harbor in In'chon, when the South Korean Military police arrested his personal secretary, a beautiful Korean girl who had been a professional model, accusing her of being a North Korean spy, married to a top North Korean military officer in Pyongyang.

For two years she had been using U.S. Military Police vehicles, with GI drivers, to take vital information to her mother in the border town of Kae'song, northwest, of Seoul, who sent it to Pyongyang. In addition she had been "shacking up" regularly with seven top State Department officials in Seoul, and got more than 2 million dollars in State Department funds from them that went into North Korean coffers. When the war began, South Korean police without a trial shot her.

When Colonel Baird arrived in Oakland, he was held in house arrest, pending a possible Military Court Martial. He had accumulated so much dirt on Muccio and his State Department, the military swept it all under the carpet, Baird retired with full military honors, Muccio was sent to Iceland as Ambassador, and the seven men who had been connected with the North Korean spy were all promoted. The media reported none of this, until several years later, when a little magazine called "AGENT" printed their whole sordid story.

In 1957, when there was large reduction in Field Grade Reserve Officers, I was given the option of getting out with a healthy severance pay, or staying in with my highest permanent enlisted rank of SFC (Sergeant First Class, E-5). Since I had fifteen years toward retirement I took this option, and was soon promoted to Master Sergeant (E-6), and sent to Eritrea in East Africa, with the Security Force guarding Kagnev Station, in Asmara, an Army Security Agency base that monitored Communist air traffic and messages from our Mediterranean Fleet.

Here I got another look at the treachery in our State Department.

In 1961 & 62, there was a severe famine in Eritrea, Ethiopia, and America sent two ship loads of wheat, as a gift to the Eritrean people, to relieve their food shortage. I was in charge of truck convoys that carried this wheat from the ships in Massawa Harbor, to the distribution points in Eritrea. Here I saw Ethiopian officials selling it for high prices to the starving Eritreans, with evidence that our State Department official, the Consul in Asmara, was getting a substantial kickback.

When I confronted him with this evidence in his Asmara office, he threatened that if I exposed him he would ruin my military career and see me behind bars, and when I sent this information to my U.S. Representative, John Paul Hammerschmidt of Arkansas, the "smelly stuff" only again hit the fan. I was transferred to Alaska, where for the next two years the CIA made life miserable for me, trying in everyway possible to get some kind of false evidence that would put me behind bars (This went so far as to accuse me of rape, and it was only the honest testimony of my Company Commander, that saved me). I became so disgusted with the whole smelly affair that I resigned in 1964, eight years earlier than I had intended, with the Reserve rank of Lt. Colonel.

These are only a few of the reasons I feel so strongly about treason on the part of those who have taken an oath of office to defend this country from all enemies, foreign or domestic, and instead are giving aid and comfort to these enemies.

On retirement, I thought I was through with State Department activities, but it was not to be. I began to fulfill my promise to God, and became a Baptist evangelist, with the desire to see America return to God and the principles, which had made her great.

No doubt some of you who read this account would be naive enough to say, "Surely you must be mistaken for our elected officials would do nothing to harm this country." But they have been in the process of destroying it for the past eighty or more years, as they seek to bring us under the Zionist One World Order.

Our government has completely flouted God's warning in 2 Chronicles 19:2 for over eighty years, at least since 1913, when we turned our economic system over to the International Jewish money changers, contrary to our Constitution, we have been bedfellows with those who hate our Christian heritage, and have openly threatened to destroy White Christian civilization.

In the late sixties, I became a lecturer on the AMERICAN OPINION ,S'PEAKER'S BUREAU of the John Birch Society, and through connections with members in Mexico, I became aware of Soviet and North Korean military forces with their heavy equipment, close to our borders with Mexico (They even made armed forays into American territory and had engagements with our Border Patrol). Yet when I sent this information to the State Department in Washington DC, including photos of the Soviet equipment, I was told to "keep my mouth shut, or else ".

I guess I should have learned my lesson by now, but remembering my experiences in Korea. I felt my first duty was to my people to warn them. When I went on a radio talk show in southern Texas, and spoke about what I had found out, I came under intense harassment from the CIA, the FBI, and the IRS. The latter stole over \$130,000 from this ministry in the next few years, including confiscation of a year of my military retirement pay in 1999, as some of you will remember. I was kept afloat by the largess of some of you who would not allow this Ministry to go under.

For two years during the hottest of the Vietnam War; I worked the college lecture circuit where I had over 25 confrontations, some quite violent, with student groups, like the Communist "Students for a Democratic Society" (SDS) headed by two young Jews, Abbie Hoffman and Jerry Rubin. In every confrontation, their leadership came from young Jews from wealthy families. (Remember at this time, with my Baptist background, I accepted these antichrists as God Chosen who could do no wrong, as I had been taught in my church.) The more I saw of their actions, the more I became certain that a serious mistake was being made somewhere. I became so intrigued with the Jewish infatuation with Communism, that I took off three months from a very busy schedule in 1979, to study this phenomenon. I used as my references the Holy Bible and Jewish authors. I was amazed to find the Jews bragging about the part they played in making the Russian Revolution a success.

On the front page of a 1919 issue of "THE AMERICAN HEBREW"; the most influential Jewish

newspaper in the United States was this statement, "What we did in Russia, through Jewish brains and money power, we will accomplish in the United States." While another article in the same newspaper stated, "The ideals of Bolshevism, are consonant (in agreement with), the finest ideals of Judaism."

Rabbi Stephen Wise, one of the top Jewish religious leaders in America, when asked about Communism stated, "Some call it Communism; I say it's Judaism."

Bernard Lazare. A Jewish author, in his book "ANTI-SEMITISM", page 350 said, "The Jew is not satisfied with de-Christianizing, he Judaizes, and destroys the Christian faith; he provokes indifference, and imposes his ideals on the world of morals and of life, upon those whose faith he ruins; he works tirelessly a this age old task of annihilating the religion of Christ."

One thing an honest student of Judaism will discover, is that over and over again they repeat their desire to destroy White Christian civilization, until there can be no doubt that they mean it. By the end of that summer, I was convinced that the people we know as Jews could possibly be the people of the book, the seed of Abraham, God's friend. They had to be those Christ speaks of in Revelation 2:9 & 3:9, "Those who say they are Jews (Judeans), and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan." All honest connections with Judaism will prove this, in spite of what Judeophile preachers like Jack Van Impe say to the contrary.

These are the people who hate us, while they are willing for us to fight to the last drop of American blood to protect them. They are the ones who are now trying to seduce us into fighting their war against the Arab world in the Middle East and are responsible for the blood of countless American fighting men (See Christ's accusation against them in Matthew 23:34,35). They have accounted for billions of our tax dollars in American aid, while constantly "stabbing us in the back", as they did when they attack our Liberty ship during the Lebanese war. (Here we saw another example of official treachery; when President Johnson, recalled American carrier planes that had gone to the Liberty's aid, saying, "We will not insult our Israeli allies over a little misunderstanding like this.")

Our U.N. allies have been training in our facilities at Camp Polk, Louisiana for years, with full knowledge of our political leaders, not to defend America, but to become U.N. Policemen, and very possibly be used against us if the U.N. wants to go that route, and bring us under their control. (They already control our military, which is another act of treason.) The training these men, along with U.S. forces are taking is not in military expertise, but in house-to-house, search and seizure activities. This should be the duty of our police, not the military. The military should be used only to protect this country from any attack against us.

In over 500 overseas military stations manned by Americans, not one of them is for the protection of this country and most certainly our backing of the Israeli is not for our protection.

This message is designed to educate decent, patriotic Americans, especially if you call yourself Christians, against deliberate violations, often by our own officials which have been brought nothing but grief and sorrow to this nation. It is past time for us to hold our officials responsible for the oath of office they take when assuming official duties.

When the Murray building in Oklahoma City was destroyed, a well-known Jewish Rabbi said, "We (Jews) will control the American people either through subversion, or by violence!" If a Christian Patriot had made such a statement an immediate "witch hunt" would have begun. Yet few people, including the media, paid any attention to this Jewish remark. It shows you how far they have progressed in instituting their propaganda on our gullible people. Of course you didn't see this remark on the TV news, or in your Jewish controlled newspaper. It saddens and frightens me to see how American Christians have been fooled by Jewish lies, and reminds me of what the Apostle Paul said in Titus 1:10, 11, & 14 - "For there are many unruly and vain talkers, and deceivers, especially they of

the circumcision (Jews): Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses (households), teaching things they ought not, for filthy lucre's (money) sake . . . not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men that turn from the truth." My how much misery we could avoid, if we paid heed to this warning.

An English Jewish writer named Israel Cohen, writing about the Communist plot to take over America, said in 1908: "We will use the Blacks (he called them Negroes), as cannon fodder to conquer America."

Since that time there has been a constant build up of racial hatred, spread by TV and the media, to cause friction between Blacks and Whites in particular. This has been effectively carried out in our Prison System, by forced integration, which as anyone in the prison business knows, cause further racial hatred.

Many prison officials, many of them Black, know that Blacks in prisons are being conditioned for racial war, which is supported by such radicals as Louis Farrakhan.

When I began my Crusade for Christ and Country work in 1965, I was a Baptist evangelist, who was thoroughly indoctrinated in fundamentalist doctrine, which taught that the Jews were God's Chosen people who must not be criticized, no matter what they did. Fundamentalist pastors erroneously used Genesis 12:3 as a basis for this teaching: (God speaking to Abraham: "I will bless them that bless thee, an curse him that curseth thee . . ."), not being honest enough to tell their parishioners that God was speaking to a Hebrew, and that there were no people called Jews until 1200 years after Abraham's time, when we first find them in 2 Kings 16:6, fighting against Israel.

I was welcomed as an evangelist into some of their largest churches and fundamentalist schools such as Bob Jones University and Tennessee Temple.

When I learned the truth about Judaism, and it's affiliation with Communism, and began to name names and point out the issue of treason in our government and the church, although what I spoke was thoroughly documented, I became a pariah and was forced to leave the Baptist church and the John Birch Society.

Today, at the age of eighty-six, I have become like a "voice crying in the wilderness", calling our people to repentance, and survival, and find few who want to listen to this truth.

As our National problems increase, and they will become more and more severe, as long as we refuse to follow God's directions (This regardless of what scoffers, or skeptics may say to the contrary). God's Word, which cannot be changed by the edicts of men, says we will either obey Him, or be driven to our knees until we willingly acknowledge Him as Lord. (Study the entire chapter of Deuteronomy 28 and see for yourself what is in store for an obedient people, as compared to those who disobey Him.)

Regardless of what scoffers may say, and they may rage against Him now, but you can be sure that the time will come, when "every knee shall bow before Him ", (See Philippians 2:10; Matthew 28:18).

The Psalmist foresaw this, when he wrote in Psalm 2:1-5 - "Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain (false) thing? The kings (rulers) of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the Lord, and against His anointed (Jesus) ... He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: the Lord (God) shall have them in derision. Then shall He speak unto them in His wrath, and vex them in His sore displeasure."

Deuteronomy 28:43, 44, says that if we refuse to obey God; "the stranger (alien) that is within us shall

get up above us very high, and we shall come down very low ... He shall be the head, and we shall be the tail." If you can't see how this is taking place now, it's because you have closed your eyes and mind to the truth.

Verse 63 of this same chapter says, "And it shall come to pass; that as the Lord rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the Lord will rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought (nothing); . . ." Remember Galatians 6:7 - "God will not be mocked by any man, or nation", no matter how powerful they may be. A day of Reckoning is coming, soon I believe.

We must not allow the enemy to force or seduce us into a war, as they seem intent on doing now, unless under God's direction, we are ready to face it. To do otherwise will lead to further disaster.

Remember this for it is the single most important issue you or this nation will ever face, other than personal salvation. This is that obedience to God must come before we can have victory.' We can have the best equipped, trained and well led military in the world, but without obedience, we will be whipped!

Isaiah spoke of the times we are now. Isaiah 56:10, & 11, says, "Their (Israel's) watchmen are blind they are all dumb dogs (a watchdog is useless if he refuses to bark when danger appears); they cannot bark: sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber (are interested only in things that appeal to their fleshly interests). Yea, they are greedy dogs, which can never have enough, they are shepherds (leaders), which cannot understand, doing everything for their own gain. . ." The truth of this can be seen in a statement made recently by a high Israeli official, when he boasted, "We (Israeli) have the best Congress money can buy." ("Doing everything for their own gain!")

What a terrible indictment for our leaders, both political and spiritual. We have a second witness in Jeremiah 25:22 where the prophet tells us God's warning to His Israel people, "But if they, (the spiritual leaders of Israel) had stood in my counsel, and had caused My (Israel) people to hear My words, then they should have turned from their evil ways, and from the evil of their doings." Could this be why with 50 million born again in America, we are headed down the road to hell faster than at any time in our history? Could it be that many of those who call themselves Christian, have become the useless salt of Matthew 5:13, which has lost it's ability to act as salt and hold back corruption?

Our founding Fathers were not only statesmen (and we have had none in America since Douglas Mac Arthur), they were also historians who knew that sooner or later, as government grew larger, it would become a monster seeking control, rather than govern it's people. They knew that, "Power corrupts, and absolute power corrupts absolutely " So they provided protection for the American people in a Constitutional document known as the "Bill of Rights", where, especially in the 2nd Amendment, the people were given a safeguard against a rebel government that sought to enslave them. This is why any attempt to destroy the 2nd Amendment, by a thing called "gun control", must be viewed as an attempt at `people control". They know that before they can seduce, or force, America into their Zionist New World Order, they must disarm us.

Nine times the Bill of Rights tells the Federal Government, "Thou shalt not!" and the 10th Amendment says: "Government, if we forgot anything in the first nine Amendments, you can't do either unless `we the people' give you that right." My how far we have strayed from this wisdom. Yet it has been by following this document and the Word of God, that America has remained relatively free from those traitors who seek to enslave and destroy us.

Ever since International Jewry took control of our economy through the Federal Reserve Act in 1913, big government guided by Talmudic principles has attempted to usurp individual rights. This is all part of their plan to force us into their One World Government, under Zionist control, If you want an example of what they will be like, look at what they are doing to the Palestine Arabs today. When they

take over, they will fulfill their Talmudic prediction: "When our Messiah comes, every Jew will, have 2,000 goyim slaves." (You and 1.)

Today this is why Zionist controlled Big Government paints Patriotic Christians with the black brush of extremism. It is why even now; we see the controlled press as they are beginning to surmise that it is "American extremists ", who are behind the Anthrax scare. Are they laying the groundwork for Christ's prophesy in John 16:2 to come true? He said, "They (Jews) shall put you out of their synagogues; yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think they doeth God service."

I'm not trying to frighten you, but am telling you what God's Word says so you can be prepared for it. "Fore warned is forearmed! " I realize that some Christians will accuse me of trying to frighten them, with negative thoughts, but I just want you to know that the popular Christian message that: "Something good is going to happen to you today", while very pleasant to hear, is not necessarily true. According to Ezekiel 3 & 33, my task is to warn my people, not make them feel good, and warnings are never pleasant to hear.

The enemy are running scared, because they know that out there somewhere, in the great American interior, are patriotic men and women who are armed, and who are not afraid, and who will stand up and defend their God and country against all her enemies.

It is beyond their comprehension that there are still American men and women of courage who cannot be bought; who cannot be intimidated, and who would "rather die on their feet, then live as slaves on their knees ", and quite frankly, this truth, "scares the hell out of them! " So if you are one of these expect government and church persecution.

I believe that events taking place now in Canada, the United States, and throughout Christendom, indicates that time is running out for us, and that the core of the problem which are destroying us, rests squarely on the shoulders of those of us who call ourselves Christian, for it has been Christian apathy that is primarily to blame for the forces of evil taking control.

There are some who go by the name of Christian, who relish the thought of exterminating the enemy. I do not believe Scripture indicates it will be done this way. Over and over again God says, "vengeance is mine, I will repay! " In Christ's Parable of the Wheat and Tares, He says His angels will take care of the Tares (Matthew 13:41,42). In Revelation 18:21, we see where the remnant of those evil people who were not "cast into the Lake of Fire", will be killed by the "sword of Him, that sitteth on the white horse, that proceedeth out of His mouth. " (Personally I am glad that Christians will not have to take part in this bloody carnage.)

A well known columnist wrote this truth regarding America: "America is wretched, though we dance and sing; pitiable, though we are lauded by kings and princes; blind, though our physical eyes are sound; naked, though we are clothed in splendor." He apparently understood the truth Christ addressed in the church at Laodicea in Revelation 3:15-17 - "Because thou sayest, I am rich and increased with goods, and have need of nothing and knowest not that thou are wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind and naked."

Today we are living in the days prophesied in Luke 21:26, where Jesus said that, "Men's hearts will fail them from fear, and looking at those things which were taking place on the earth." Today suicide, often brought about through fear, is one of the number one killers in America.

If we are honest, we will see that the nations of Christendom, with America in the forefront, are showing symptoms of "spiritual gonorrhoea ", which if not cured will, destroy us.

We will see a terribly sick giant, who has exchanged his heritage for a mess of stinking socialist, Jewish pottage. We will see a sick giant, who has lost his way and his sense of destiny. We will see a giant whose reasoning process has become so devious and scrambled, it is beyond comprehension, who hands out aid to those who openly declare their intention of destroying him, while alienating those who were once his friends and loved and admired him.

You will see a sick giant who in his present neurotic state gulps down prodigious amounts of pills. Pills to put him to sleep; pills to keep him awake; pills to speed him up and pills to slow him down; anything that will drown out the ghastly predicament he finds himself in. Other great nations in history, who have taken the same path, have left their bones to bleach on the sands of history.

Some of you will not like my honest assessment of facts. Some may be like the man who said to me: "If you don't like America, leave!" I love America, with more than mere words, and have proven my loyalty by putting my life on the line for her many times. I believe this gives me the right to speak out and fulfill my duty as a Watchman on the walls of America.

I stay with America because I know we are God's chosen land, and His chosen people (those who follow Him and obey). I believe like the Apostle Paul in 1 Timothy 5:8, that "he who will not take care of his own house and bloodline, has denied the faith, and is worse than a heathen." These Christians who say they would never use force against another person, even to protect their own family make me sick. They are not Christian men, but heathen cowards. If we lose America, to the forces of evil that seek to control us, there will be no place of refuge for our people anywhere.

Will the American people, especially professing Christians need to receive a thrashing at the hands of God (See Hebrews 12:6, & 8), before they are willing to obey and be saved?

I'm firmly convinced that the majority of our problems can be laid at the door of the church, for while Jesus ordered us to "occupy until I come!" Many have been spiritual cowards, hiding in their spiritual foxholes, while they wait for Jesus to rapture them from the results of their own apathy.

It seems that the majority of our American people feel that if we enjoy ourselves enough, and prove our "freedom by doing our own thing" we will be all right. So we laugh our way into hell. It has even infected many churches, where instead of being called to worship, we are told to "come celebrate with Jesus." (This concept can be found nowhere in the Bible, Old or New Testament.)

The meaning of worship is that of showing homage and reverence towards God and His Son. It is adoration to them.

By comparison, the idea of celebrating is one of merrymaking; a special event with festivities, and festivities are usually associated with having fun, gaiety, mirth, and conjure up a party atmosphere, rather than one of worship. Or as one preacher said during a funeral service, "Brother ... is now in heaven, having a party with Jesus." (There is no Scriptural backing for such a remark.) I believe this attitude has weakened the reverence we once had for God and His Son, and has weakened the impact Christianity should have on this country and has often made Christians a laughing stock in the eyes of the unsaved and our enemies. All this leads to a weakening of our spiritual resolve to fight evil at all costs. Instead, we have a tendency to join in with the world in having fun.

Many of our people feel that if we laugh enough, everything will be all right (this is called positive preaching). What's so funny about 30,000 people killed every year by drunken drivers? What's so funny about a nation that kills 2 million of it's unborn every year, often for the convenience of their mothers? What's so funny about the filth and immorality that is being crammed down the throats of our children in the Public Schools in the name of education? What's so funny about the filth we see on Jewish controlled Television, and in the African jungle beat of rock music and the Africanization of

our youth to where they often act like naked savages? What's so funny about prayer and Bible reading being taken out of our Public School system, because a few antichrists are upset with our Christian way of life? No my friend, there is nothing funny, or to be laughed at by what is being done to our once great Christian nation, as we are being `fattened for Zionist slaughter ". This can be seen in how political candidates espouse being born again to gain votes; entertainers to attract crowds, pro-football players to gain respectability for their Sunday brutality, and the business world to make money. Even the secular press, radio and TV have found it fashionable to occasionally slip in the words, born again into their speech and print.

It is not surprising that the world has jumped on the born again bandwagon, in order to exploit it. The real tragedy of the whole mess, is that it was spawned and spread by the church, and is now regarded as a great spiritual revival, when for all intents and purposes, it is much like the church at Sardis which while it appeared to be alive and well, was "spiritually dead" (Revelation 3:1).

The fault does not lie with unbelievers and atheists, but with so called Bible believers, who have preached error as truth. This is as much treason, as "giving aid and comfort to the enemy. " I do not have space in this writing to go into these errors in detail, but for more information on this vital subject I would suggest you write to: "The Chapel Library", 2603 W. Wright Street, Pensacola, Florida 32505 and ask for Richard Och's pamphlet, "Born Again-ism': It will explain how the great doctrine of the miraculous need of men to be regenerated, is now presented in a way that denies the point it is supposed to make and instead teaches the error that "men are saved as a result of something they do ", when the Bible teaches that only God, through His Holy Spirit, can reach and change a sinful heart. It is not something man does, but what God does when a man or woman comes under the conviction of the Holy Spirit.

Going forward to some altar call, praying a little prayer written on a card, signing a commitment card, and being baptized, does not do it. (An altar call or going forward is not taught anywhere in the New Testament.) Born-again-ism can only come as God, first reaches the heart and convicts it of sin.

We desperately need citizens who are committed to righteousness and against sin of any kind.

During the Diamond Jubilee of Queen Victoria of England in 1897, the poet laureate of Britain, Rudyard Kipling, was commissioned to write a poem for the occasion. He wrote "Requiem", which was not well received by the English people, especially the aristocracy because of its truth. It would be well for America to consider it today:

### **Requiem**

"Gob of our fathers, known of old;  
Lord o f our far-flung battle lines,  
Beneath whose awful hand we hold,  
    Dominion over palm and pine:  
Lord God of Hosts, be with us yet,  
    Lest we forget?

"The tumult and the shouting dies,  
The captains and the kings depart;  
Still stands ,Thine ancient sacrifice,  
    A humble ant a contrite heart;

Lord God of Hosts, be with us yet,  
Lest we forget!

"Far flung, our navies melt away;  
On dune and headland sinks the fire;  
Lo all our pomp o f yesterday;  
Is one with Nineveh and Tyre;  
Lord God of Hosts, be with us yet,  
Lest we forget!"

Today we are taught a never ending litany of love in most of our churches, and that is good up to a point, as most certainly our God, is a God of love, yet very few churches teach that we must hate evil and those who perpetrate it as taught in God's Word. I like what the Psalmist has to say about hate, in Psalm 139:21, 22 - "Do not I hate them O Lord, that hate Thee, and am not I grieved with those that rise up against Thee. I hate them with a perfect hatred, I count them mine enemy." This has a counterpart in the New Testament, where in Hebrews 10:30,31 we are told: ". . . Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again the Lord shall judge His people. It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God." So though He loves sinners, and would, have all come to Him in repentance, He does not overlook their disobedience and sin. Although listening to some preachers, one would get this impression, and many Christians have lost a "true fear of the Lord.!" which leads to obedience!

Instead of hating evil, we have dinned into our ears, "Hate the sin, but love the sinner!" Which if carried far enough as it often is, may lead to compromising with the sinner, and result in damaging both him and our Christian witness.

Any compromise with sin, for any reason is disastrous to the Christian, even though the church may make light of it. A good example is how so many churches have made light of the homosexual sin, allowing them to become church members, and in some cases pastors, although the Word of God in Old and New Testaments considers it a sin worthy of death.

In I John 2:22 we are given a clear definition of who is an antichrist, with the warning in 2 John 10 & 11, that if we help them in any way, we "become partaker in their evil deeds." There is no way anyone can reach God, except through Jesus Christ, no matter what Dr. Billy Graham, or the Pope says differently. (These are not my original thoughts, but come straight from God's Word.) It sometimes disturbs me to think back over the years before I learned the truth, to remember the numerous times I supported the "antichrists and thus became partaker in their evil deeds." For a Christian to do this is also treason, "giving aid and comfort to God's enemy."

This is not something to take lightly for it means that if you support the Jews in any way, you are at least partially responsible for the millions of unborn babies slaughtered in mostly Jewish owned, Jewish run abortion clinics, no matter how anti-abortion you may be. It means you are at least partially responsible for the millions of young people who have been ruined by mostly Jewish owned and promoted, drugs, prostitution and pornography. It's a frightening thought, isn't it? Yet the Bible says it's true!

The hour is growing late for America, and we may already have `passed the point of no return ". Only God knows!

We are like the man sitting on an open keg of gunpowder, smoking a cigar, while knocking the ashes into the keg. It will take only one tiny spark to hit the powder, and we will see the worst explosion that has ever hit this earth come to pass, as God vexes sinners in His displeasure at their disobedience. You may not like a God like that, but He is the God of the Bible, and the Creator of this world, so as important as you may be in the eyes of men, you have nothing to say about how He runs His universe. It would be much simpler to obey Him and be blessed, than to learn the hard way, that he is still in charge of things, and that "the way of the transgressor is always hard.!"

Most church folks don't like this, for they have been taught that He is "good and kind, and never gets angry with treason on the part of His people ". So instead of loving, obeying, and trying to please Him, they have invented a God, who will never say no to them and never gets angry when they insist on doing their own thing.

The Apostle Paul realized this danger when he wrote in 2 Timothy 4:3 & 4 - "For the time will come when they (God's Israel people), will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; and they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables." (See also Titus 1:10,11 & 14)

While 2 Chronicles 7:14 is a sure solution for our problems, because God says it is, many Christians do not trust Him enough to listen and obey!

When the Communist Jew, Gus Hall (real name Hallberg), who was the perennial head of the Communist Party, U.S.A. for many years predicted over sixty years ago, "I will live to see the day when the last Congressman is strangled with the guts of the last preacher. The Christian love blood so much they are always singing about it, so we will give them all the blood they can stand, as we cut the throats off their children and drag their bodies over the altar rails of their churches. May the parents drown in the blood of their own children." Many Christians believed this was the ranting of a sick old man, a wacko extremist, only to discover he meant what he said, as over 140 million people world-wide, including millions of Christians died horrible deaths at the hands of those who believed as he did.

Hall was voicing a centuries old dream of Judaism, as taught in their holy book the Babylonian Talmud, which openly declares their intentions of "destroying White Christian civilization. " There is little doubt that if the majority of White Christian Americans knew of Jewish plans, and their world aims, that we would rise up in righteous indignation and throw the moneychangers out of our national temple. Jewish leaders know this and warn their people to be very careful about revealing Jewish plans for world conquest. They know "they have one foot in the grave, and the other one on a banana peel. "

Our people, especially White Christians, have become so dumbed down with Jewish propaganda, that they will not believe Jewish threats to eliminate them.

Now that this so-called emergency is going on, Christian Patriots are in grave danger. For there is much evidence available, that as the American people become aware of the stupidity of our military actions in Afghanistan, which is costing us much in money and blood, without gaining us anything other than further world hatred, the American people will soon begin to clamor for the government to fix the blame, on someone, and what urged by the media will shift their attention to what the media calls "domestic terrorism " and upon the militia, and White Christian Patriots who believe in the 2<sup>nd</sup> Amendment. These must be disarmed, before the Zionist plan for World Conquest can be successful. So although Christian Patriots have long proven to be the backbone of America's freedom, they will be sacrificed on the altar of Zionist plans, by our Zionist controlled government.

This would be a cause for fear and anxiety if we did not know that "God hath not given us (true Israelite Christians) the spirit of fear but of power and of love, and of a sound mind. " We need not fear, for with every emergency that arises, He has made a "way of escape for His elect ", if they are

obedient! (See Luke 21:28)

The veil of darkness that has been placed on Christian's minds, has often been done by professing Christian pastors, who are more interested in the material benefits they receive from Jewdom, than for the approval of God. (They will have their day in His court.)

This Jewish control will end, when Christian soldiers are willing to fight for their King, using the weapons He will provide.

I believe the time has come for physical combat against the forces of evil that are engulfing us. But to be successful, we must first learn the hard lesson of complete obedience!

Today we have a host of shell-shocked Christians who need some critical mental attention, since they have become a liability to Christ's cause and are causing fear among His troops. God said, "Send the fearful home!" (Judges 7:3) For they will cause fear among the combat troops.

I learned a valuable lesson about this fear syndrome, during the opening days of the Korean War along the Pusan Perimeter, where we were fighting for our life. I was paired with one of the bravest men I ever knew, Captain Bobby Ford, from San Antonio, Texas, I remember one day heading for the front lines in his jeep, at 60 m.p.h. Then on our way back, under heavy mortar attack, with shells dropping all around us, and shrapnel rattling off the jeeps frame, he never exceeded 15 m.p.h. When I asked him why we didn't speed it up he said, "Jack, we are working with green troops and if they see us hurrying to the rear, they will think the enemy has broken through our lines and we are in retreat. Soon we would have a full fledged rout on our hands." So while I prayed, he drove to safety at a sedate pace. I learned that when leading troops in battle, the leader must never show fear, no matter how frightened he might be. There were times when I was real scared. This is why God told Gideon, to send his frightened soldiers home, before they could infect the rest of his troops with fear. This may be hard to understand until you are in a combat situation with the odds 20 to 1 against you.

It is appropriate too in Christian warfare, where a spiritual coward may be of more danger to you than the enemy.

A few years ago, I received a letter from a Jewish Rabbi named David Goldstein. It contained the translation from Hebrew, of a speech given by a rabbi named Cohen, to the Jewish Yeshiva (seminary in New York City).

It was a near perfect example of the Talmudic pattern followed by the world Jewry for over 2,000 years. Here is what Cohen was reported to have said, about Jewish attempts to destroy Christianity:

"How can we do this? First remember we control the major media in America. We control all the major newspapers, major magazines, the wire services, the TV broadcasters, and most of the Radio Shows, plus all the entertainment world. So we are free to make the American 'goyim' (Yiddish for non-Jew animal) think what we want them to think. All of them watch TV and read our papers. How can they not believe what we tell them, when they read and hear the same story everywhere? All point a thousand identical fingers and shout a thousand identical accusations.

"We have already enslaved their minds. But they are unaware of it. I warn you, they must always remain ignorant of the facts. Some of you (Jews), may smile at this thought, but be very careful, for the goyim are not all under our power yet." (UNQ)

At this point I would, like to introduce a corroborating witness, written over 70 years ago in the Communist textbook, "PSYCHOPOLTTICS", which is the art of controlling the thinking of an entire nation, so you can control it.

(This book is available from:  
SCRIPTURES FOR AMERICA  
122 Mason Lane  
Laramie, Wyoming 82070  
for a donation of \$5.00)

It was brought to this country in 1937, and taught to Communist cadre at the EUGENE DEBS LABOR SCHOOL in Milwaukee, Wisconsin. On page 52 it says, "We have battled America since the turn of the century to bring to nothing any and all Christian influences, and we are succeeding. While we seem to be kind to Christians, remember we have yet to influence the Christian world to our ends. When we have done this, we will have an end to them everywhere.

"You must work until Christianity has become synonymous with insanity. You must work until the officials of county and State governments will not think twice before pouncing on such groups as our enemies.

"We must become like the vine climbing on the tree. We use it to climb, and then strangling it, grow into power on the nourishment of its flesh.

"We must strike from our paths all opposition. We must use as our tools any authority that comes to hand." (UNQ)

Refereeing back to the Rabbi Cohen's speech:

"Like the animals they are, the 'goyim', can be very dangerous to us. Especially is this true of Christians and Muslims.

" Fortunately at this time, we have ensconced in the White House, the greatest friend the Jews have ever had in the Gentile world (the traitor Bill Clinton). He has been of great benefit to us and I assure you he will be generously rewarded.

"Our terrorist methods worked well for us in Czarist Russia, and they will work better in America, since our media is present in every household. You will soon see how we can destroy our enemies, by merely pointing our holy fingers at them and accusing them of crimes against us. Our TV and newspapers will lead the assault against their tiny brains, with rumors, with allegations, with gossip presented as fact, with false assumptions, with innuendo, and with false outraged moral posturing, and all the other methods we have at our command.

"Truth will either serve our purpose, or will be heaped with ridicule. We will engulf the American people with deceit.

"The Christian patriots, the White Supremacist will all fall victim to our propaganda, and the American people will discover the bombers at Oklahoma City, were 'angry White radicals'! The ingenious possibilities are incredible!

"We are going to turn those who, love America, into those who are their Number One Enemy.

"We stand at the threshold of our kingdom! We are about to turn the American people against Christian patriots, and produce the International man, the one World patriot, who is subservient only to the United Nations and Jewish Law. In our lifetime we will witness the destruction of Christianity in America and the supremacy of our ruling authority over the goyim and their Western Christian civilization." (UNQ)

His speech was greeted with thunderous applause by the assembled rabbis. We have in essence here, the long-range goal of International Zionism, and the people many of our pastors call God's Chosen!

This is a clear indication of the venom that resides in the blood stream of Jews, against Jesus Christ, and why He referred to them over and over again as poisonous snakes, who would be unable to escape the punishment of hell. (Remember, I did not make this up. It comes from the pages of the Holy Bible, and the lips of the one you call Savior.)

When you see the urbane, smiling face of Peter Jennings on the evening news, remember this. When you listen to Dan Rathers or Barbara Walters, and to others in the media, remember this prediction. Their hatred is ingrained in Jewish blood, fertilized by their Holy Book, the Talmud. So listen objectively. Remembering they are paid huge salaries to use any deceit necessary to confuse you and carry out Jewish aims.

I warn you against Judaism, not because of any special hatred towards Jews, but because they are our enemy, and according to their words, and actions, have proven their desire to destroy us. I would be a traitor to my God, and to His people, if I did not warn you when I see obvious danger to you. As a WATCHMAN on the walls of Israel America I am told in Ezekiel 33:6 - "if the watchman seeth the sword (danger) come, and blows not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take away any person from among you ... his blood will I (God) require at the watchman's hand ... I have set thee as a watchman unto the house of Israel; therefore thou shalt hear the word at My mouth and warn them from me."

Once you receive this warning, it becomes a personal matter between God and you, and He will hold you accountable for the truth you have heard, whether you accept it or not! Since I am more desirous of pleasing God than anything else, I am compelled to tell you the truth, even though it may be unpleasant and you do not want to hear it!

Christian, when you meet God, what will His reaction be? Will He be able to say, "Well done, good and faithful servant!" or must he say, "Depart from Me, ye who refused to obey Me, I never knew you?"

Exercising our faith, and wearing the armor He will provide, we can face overwhelming odds, and go singing into the battle: "For this is the victory that overcomes the world; even our faith." Somehow or other I don't believe He will bless the traitors who support His enemies!



## ***Crusade for Christ***

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS. RET.  
400 Harper Lane  
North Little Rock, AR 72118  
(501) 753-2095

# **From the Watchman's Corner**

## **Spring Intelligence Report - 2003**

### ***Are Christian Denominations Promoting the Luciferian Program?***

The plan of the Illuminati/Luciferians is to mix up the races and promote mongrelization/miscegenation as a means of destroying the Aryan Nordic Race and their Christian religion. Since all the churches condone and further this policy they must be under Illuminati/Satanic control. This includes just about all the evangelical churches and such widely diverse groups as Baptists, Methodists, Jehovah's Witnesses, Christadelphians, Seventh Day Adventists, Anglicans and Catholics etc. They may be divided against each other and differ greatly to their doctrinal position but in one respect they are all of the same mind. They all support the Satanism of Race Mixing and Mixed Breeding. As one tiny example the Christian Science Foundation in their blatantly misleading book "*Answers to The 4 Big Questions*" state that "The only marriages that God frowns upon are those of Christian with non-Christian." This same trash book also tells us that Adam was probably brown and "Noah and his family were probably mid brown."

Now to demonstrate the *lie* of this one has only to open a Young or Strong's Exhaustive Concordance to the Bible. The Hebrew word translated "man" is "adam" pronounced *awdawn*, which means "to show blood in the face, to blush or turn rosy, to be made red or ruddy". Can a black or brown man do this? The Bible clearly tells us "Noah was a just man (*tsaddiyq-righteous*) and perfect (*tamiym-without blemish, undefiled*) in his generation." (**Genesis 6:9**). Literally a righteous man of pure racial extraction without any taint of mongrelization. A pureblooded descendant of Adam. Both Adam and Noah were White Aryans. Sarah, the half sister and wife of Abraham is described as "a fair woman to look upon", "she was very fair" (**Genesis 12:11 & 14**). It is evident that they were both fair skinned blue-eyed blondes. Their son Isaac (Saacsans or *Saxons*- the word means sons of (I) saac) married into the family line so did their grandson Jacob, while Esau who married foreign women was rejected. All the patriarchs were White Aryans and their true descendants today, the real Israel of the Bible are the White Caucasians. The Celtic/Anglo-Saxon/Nordic/Germanic people are the true Israel. Throughout the pages of the Bible, God repeatedly told these people not to mix their blood with other races. Israel was to be "*separated*" and "*severed*" , "*From all the people that are upon the face of the earth*" (**1 Kings 8:53; Leviticus 20:24; Exodus 33:16; Joshua 23:12 & 13**). People like Batten, Ham, Sarfati and Weiland, authors of the book above are teaching the people the doctrine of Lucifer. While posing as Christians they are telling people to disregard the Will of Almighty God that the Aryan

Nordic Race should remain a separate people and not to mix with the dark races. The Law of Separation and Segregation is God's Law. Those who teach against it are doing the devil's work" *World Jewry which is controlled by the big International banking houses of the Rothschild's and the Rockefellers and their associates is planning and carrying out the destruction of the White Race by mongrelization in order to attain full political control of a world mixed breed slaves. Communism, Zionism and International Socialism (like New Labor) are but their willing tools.* " - **"Science and Race"** - Captain Ken Mckilliam.

This is why today we see Jew controlled television and advertising and the Jewish Press constantly pushing and promoting the Negro and why we have large numbers of Negroes in English football teams. Black Africans have been imported into Britain for one reason only. *To destroy us by mongrelization miscegenation.* Rabbi Emmanuel Rabinovitch made this clear enough in his leaked speech. *"Mixing the dark with the White means an end of the White man and our most dangerous enemy will become only a memory"*. (The Canadian. Intelligence Service, September 1952 and U.S. publication *Common Sense*. Full text on page 5 of *History of the Jews*, Eustace Mullins.) All this was confirmed by Rabbi Abraham Feinberg when he wrote, *"One world, one race, the deliberate encouragement of interracial marriage is the only way to hasten this process"* (*Maclean Review* magazine, September 6<sup>th</sup>, 1967).

Your race and nation is being destroyed. What are you doing about it? If space permitted we could demonstrate that all the Churches are controlled by a secret elite of fabulous wealth who control all the secret societies, at the top, and everything else of consequence on the planet. This elite is the visible agents of Satan on earth. Through religion and secret societies demonic forces rule this world and are leading the people to ruin. To enslavement and death.

"Through religion we have gained complete control of society, government and economics. No law is ever passed except its merits have previously been taught from the pulpit. An example of this is race equality, which led to integration and ultimately to mongrelization. We are amazed by the Christian stupidity in receiving our teachings and propagating them as their own. Judaism (the modern name of the religion of the Pharisee or according to Rabbi Wise, another name for Communism) is not only the teaching of the synagogue, but also the doctrine of every Christian Church. We were able to involve the ignorant White Christians in wars against themselves, which always impoverished both sides while we reaped a financial and political harvest. Through propaganda the church has become our most avid supporter. This has given us a special place in society; they believe the lie that we are the *'chosen people'* and they gentiles. These deluded children of the church defend us to the point of destroying their own culture.

"Through democracy we have gained control of their nation . . . democracy is mob rule which we control through their churches, our news media and economic institutions. Their religion is only another channel through which we can direct the power of our propaganda. These religious puppets' stupidity is only exceeded by their cowardice, for they are ruled easily. Religion too, must be taught, and through this

necessity we have labored. With our control of their textbooks industry and the news media, we have been able to hold ourselves up as authorities of religion. Many of our rabbis now hold professorships in supposed Christian theological seminaries. The invisible rulers in the Communist countries have a world control over the propaganda and the governments of the free countries. We control every media of expression, including newspapers, magazines, radio and television. Even your music! We censor the song released for publication long before they reach the publishers. Before long we will have complete control of your thinking.

"What I have told you is true - *all* of it. I don't need to lie. You and we actually have a different God. We are god's chosen people. Most Jews do not like to admit it, but our god is Lucifer - so I wasn't lying - and we are his chosen people. Lucifer is very much alive. The blood of the masses will flow as we wait for our day of victory." (*"The Confessions of Harold Wallace Rosenthal"*, murdered by MOSSAD.) All of the above is also confirmed by New York Lawyer Henry Klein in his books, *"Zionism Rules the World"* and *"A Jew Exposes the Jewish"* and *"Worldwide Conspiracy"*, also murdered.  
Read: *"The Truth About the Talmud. Judaism's Holiest Book"* - Michael Hoffman and Alan Critchley.

All the so-called Christian churches of every denomination have organized a march in London against *"Racism"* scheduled for 10 September. They must be mad. They are a disgrace. They have all effectively pulled the wool over their members' eyes about what is happening to our country. Britain is being handed over to foreigners and our race is being destroyed and they are supporting it. Their march is against the Bible. For this teaches that God separated the races in the beginning assigning to each race its own portion of the globe (**Deuteronomy 32:8**). Their march is against God who abhors race mixing and mongrelization and warned the nation of Israel against it repeatedly in the pages of the Bible. He told them that mixed breeds were never to be numbered amongst His people. The Hebrew word *'mamzer'* meaning a mix breed, translated *'bastard'* (**Deuteronomy 23:2**). Their march is against Jesus Christ. For Christ said, "I am sent only to the lost sheep of the house of Israel", and told his disciples to go only to these people and no one else (**Matthew 10:5 & 6**).

He called the Jews everything short of swearing at them: "hypocrites, whitewashed sepulchers, clean on the outside and filthy within", "serpents, snakes, wolves, swine, dogs, tares, of your father the Devil", "the synagogue of Satan (John 8:44; **Revelation 2:9 & 3:9**). This would certainly have made him a 'racist'. Clearly, in Christ's teaching the Jews and Israelites were entirely different races. The silly Christian churches haven't grasped that simple fact yet. The true Israelite today are the White Caucasian Race and the Jews are their ancient enemy the Biblical Edomites, Canaanites and Amalekites. "The people of my curse (**Isaiah 24:5**)

the people against whom the Lord hath indignation forever" (**Malachi 1:4**). The people who would hatch a plot to destroy the true Israel (**Psalm 83**). The churches are now marching in support of this anti-God conspiracy, not realizing that the goal is also the destruction of Christianity. One World Government. One World Race. One World Religion. If they had the wit to realize it they are marching in support of the destruction of their own religion and their own race.

Here in symbolic form is represented the great secret aim of the Illuminati that they are now working ceaselessly to accomplish. The great two-horned goat has inscribed on its forehead the five-pointed star-symbol of ancient secret societies, the House of Rothschild and International Communism. The fiery torch represents Moloch - the destroyer of children. The right hand of "devil's angel" is raised with two fingers pointing upwards to the white moon. The white moon stands for the Children of Shem - the White Race. "Solve" means break up or dissolve. The two fingers of the left hand point downwards to the black moon. The black moon stands for the Children of Ham - the Dark Races. Coagula means to curdle or clot, to make solid. The beast sits on the throne of the world and the great secret is revealed. The Great White Race of Shem is to be destroyed by mixing with the Dark Races of Ham.

Every individual and organization that is now supporting this cause, including the churches, past and present "British" governments, Masonry. The World Council of Churches, the U.N. etc., are under Satanic control. The Bible nowhere teaches the amalgamation of races. God is the author of racial separation.

Integration and mongrelization is Satanic. **Race Mixing is Satanism.** Christians must choose whether they will support the Illuminati/Satanic program to mix up the races, or whether they will obey God and His Law of Racial Separation and Segregation? The choice is a simple one: will you obey God or the Devil? Are you for God and your country, or World Jewry?

In 1993, a Jew called Jeffrey M. Peck, whose family left Germany when Hitler came to power, made the following statement to the German Historical Institute in Washington D.C. He spoke of Germany but exactly the same plan is in operation for Britain. "With time, I would hope that the image of the German body politic might be changed from exclusively White, German and Christian, to Brown, Yellow and Black, Muslim and Jewish." From the book *"End Times/End Games, the Final Months of the Jewish Century"*, 1999 Hans

Schmidt.

The plan to destroy the White race and their Christian religion is not new. It was formulated long ago. But it has taken two World Wars, massive propaganda and dictatorial Race Laws to make the British and related peoples docile and daft enough to accept it. In *"The Jewish World"* of 9th February 1883 the final aim is clearly stated: "The great idea of Judaism, is that the whole world shall be imbued with Jewish teachings, and that in a Brotherhood of nations - a great Judaism - *"All the separate races and religions shall disappear."*

So there you have it. The destruction of Race and the destruction of religion is the goal. No one, with eyes still in his head, can fail to see that this plan is now on the way to fulfillment. In a letter by Baruch Levy to Karl Marx published in *"La Revue de Paris"* page 574 the intention of the Jews to gain world control over the ruins of White Christian Civilization is made crystal clear: "The Jewish people as a whole will be its own Messiah. *It will obtain world dominion by the dissolution of other races, by the abolition of frontiers, the annihilation on monarchy and by the establishment of a world republic."*

In 1912, Israel Cohen, a Jewish Communist spokesman in America wrote a book called *"A Racial Program for the Twentieth Century"* : This program has been followed today: "We must realize that our party's most powerful weapon is racial tension. By pounding into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by the Whites we can mould them to our program of the Communist Party. The words Colonialism and Imperialism must be featured in our propaganda. In America we will aim for subtle victory. While inflaming the Negro against the Whites we will endeavor to instill into the Whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the Negroes. *"We will aid the Negroes to rise to prominence in every walk of life. In the professionals and the world of sport and entertainment. With this prestige the Negro will be able to intermarry with the Whites and begin a process which will deliver America (and Britain) to our cause."* The attitude of Jews to colored immigration into *Our Country* can be summarized by quoting the lying and scurrilous Red Jew Gerry Gable and his Communist sink magazine (funded by lottery money) *"Searchlight"*: "Asylum seekers welcome here! **SAY NO TO RACISM.** Yet his own Talmud teaches *Race Hate* as no other book has ever done, or could do. Jewish Israel does not say this. They only want

Jews.

Jew-controlled TV and the Press pumps out misinformation, distortions and downright lies, liberally dosed with masses of trivia and sweet nothingness. "The function of a journalist is to *destroy truth, to lie openly and to crawl at the feet of mammon and sell his race and his country for his daily bread. We are tools and puppets of rich men who stand behind the scenes. We are jumping jacks, they pull the strings and we jump. We are spiritual prostitutes*", John Swinton, Managing Editor, "*New York Times*'.

"The media in the western democracies is exposed as constituting a *lie machine* of greater extent than many of the independently minded have perceived. '*The Hoax of the Twentieth Century*', Professor Arthur Butz.

Over 90% of Jews - the Ashkenazim - are descended from the Turkish/Mongol Khazars of Eastern Europe whose king, Blulan, adopted the religion of Talmudist/Judaism for his people in the eighth century A.D. Not a single drop of Israelite blood flows in their veins. They have stolen the name and the land of Israel. Every day they are murdering Palestinians whose lands they have stolen. In May 1948, when Britain terminated her mandate of Palestine and withdrew her forces, some 200 British soldiers and 90 British policemen had been done to death by the Jews, almost all in circumstances of cold-blooded murder i.e., shooting in the back, shooting wounded in hospital and two British Army sergeants suffered slow strangulation with piano wire and their bodies were booby-trapped in an attempt to kill their comrades when they cut them down. At Deir Yassin and Qibya the Jews committed unspeakable atrocities against unarmed and defenseless Arabs, including pregnant women and children, killing hundreds of them. The Jewish Irgun Zvai Leumi and Stern Gangs were the most brutal and ruthless terrorists organizations of the twentieth century.

The 1925 edition of the "*Jewish Encyclopedia*" confirms that the Khazars are Edomites and their ancestors came originally from the Seir Mountains south east of Palestine. This was the ancestral home of Esau/Edom. "Hence he was called Edom or red." (**Genesis 25:25**) Moffat. Red, the color of blood, was affixed to Edom. Thus the Red Flag, the Red Army and Red Communism. All controlled by Jews. Read "*Behind Communism*", Frank Brittan. The Mass Media - all under Khazar/Edomite control has falsified history and whitewashes the greatest villains and scoundrels in all of history. They have reversed the truth. It is certain that they will provoke WWII in Palestine.

At a secret base at Dimona in the Negev the Jews have stockpiled some 500 nuclear bombs. They also have stockpiles of biological and chemical weapons. Why does the tiny (Israeli?) Edomite State feel they need all these weapons of mass destruction? Believe me when I tell you that all these weapons pose terrific threat to all the White Christian countries. The United States Air Force and the RAF should immediately take out these weapons and stop bombing Iraq - the Jew's enemy. "Before we Jews will again be carried off to the ovens, we will pull down the temple of humanity" - Israeli general. "The Financiers would rather see the whole world go up in flames than abandon one jot of their program" - Professor Frederick Soddy.

Note: Informed sources refer to the alleged Holocaust as the HoloHoax. Professor Arthur Butz, after an exhaustive, in-depth study of the whole subject called it 'The Hoax of the Twentieth Century'. Read his book of the same title. The people who suffered and lost the most in WWII were the Germans, not the Jews. RAF Bomber Command directed by the Jew Zuckerman and his lackey 'Bomber' Harris, destroyed German cities, killing hundreds of thousands of German women and children. After WWII, the Americans and French, with the connivance of the warmonger Churchill, deliberately murdered tens of thousands of German POW's. The allies committed more crimes in WWII than the Germans ever committed, but the victors write the history. Read "*Other Losses*", by James Bacque. As Henry Ford said, "History is bunk."

The Roumanian Jew, Marcus Eli Ravage wrote in the "*Century Magazine*" of 1928, "*We were the primary cause, not only of the last war (1914-1918) but of almost all your wars. We were the primary promoters not only of the Russian Revolution but of all the great revolutions of your history. It is with relief that we realize the Goy (human vermin) will never be able to grasp the gravity of our guilt.*"

The real villains of world history are not the Kaisers and Hitlers but the Khazar/Edomites led by the **HOUSE OF ROTHCHILD**. They have shed blood in rivers and torrents. They are the embodiment of *evil on*

earth. "We shall drive the Christians into wars by exploiting their national vanity and stupidity. They will then massacre each other thus giving place to our people." Rabbi Reichorn, "*Le Contemporain*" July 1, 1860. Quoted in "*Causes and Effects of the First World War*", by Captain Ken Mckilliam.

"The Talmud causes Jews to hate Christians and the Protocols provide a way in which Christian civilization may be destroyed." "*A Jew Exposes the Jewish Worldwide Conspiracy*", New York lawyer, Henry Klein.

Murdered by his tribe. The Jewish religious book, the Talmud, contains the vilest blasphemies against Jesus Christ ever written. With reference to excrement, semen and bestiality, it is unprintable. The Talmud also heartily condones and encourages even crime known to man, provided only that they are committed against the *Goyim*, *Akum*, *Kuthrim* - code names for non-Jews meaning cattle and vermin. If space permitted we could quote the Talmud proving that it teaches lies, theft, perjury, homosexuality, pedophilia and murder *ad infinitum*. Read "*Facts are Facts*", by Benjamin Freedman, "*The Jewish Religion, Its Influence Today*", by Elizabeth Dilling, and "*The Jews and Their Lies*", By Martin Luther.

## Attack On America

On Tuesday 11<sup>th</sup> September two hijacked American jet airliners flew into the 1,368 and 1,362 feet tall Twin Towers of the New York Trade Center, and a third jet into the Pentagon in Washington, DC; a fourth jet, believed to be heading for the White House, crashed in Pennsylvania. The resulting scenes of carnage were beamed live on television around the world and the footage of the big jets, laden with fuel, flying straight into the towers was repeated a hundred times. Over 5,000 people are said to have been killed in the attacks. Almost immediately, Saudi-born Osama Bin Laden and his fanatical followers were blamed for the atrocities. Bin Laden and the Afghan Mojahedin were trained and financed by Britain and America when they were fighting to free Afghanistan from Russian occupation. It was claimed that the American Security Services knew nothing of the impending attacks and, therefore completely failed America, although it was admitted that the FBI had at least two of the hijackers under surveillance but lost contact with them (a likely story). People around the world, bombarded with non-stop television images and commentary have completely swallowed, like dump sheep, the official story of outrage. The British have become a nation of TV zombies.

An old soldier with some experience of explosions wrote to me saying that there is no way that the jets alone could have brought down the New York Twin Towers. "I saw it on TV here. They went down like an

elevator, but the mass media has ignored it ever since. Why? The way to demolish skyscrapers is by timed explosions: boom-boomboom-boom. It starts at the top and ends at the bottom. The building goes down like a hoist and ends up as rubble on the pavement." He added, "Somebody knew something bad was going to happen and got rid of their shares. (They made about 800 million) Did MOSSAD warn the Jewish moneylenders of some act of tenor...? If it was Jews who sold them I fancy we will hear no more about the sale." The owner of the Twin Towers (now ex-owner) is a Jew Silverstein. In an article in the Times of 6<sup>th</sup> November 2001 it was stated: "there were 2000 Jews working in the World Trade Center, and not one of them turned up for work on 11 September. At least that is the rumor going around the Asian community." Since the devastating attack has been compared to the Japanese "surprise" attack on the American Pacific fleet in Hawaii on December 7<sup>th</sup>, 1941, a few *facts* should be pointed out for comparison. The Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor was *deliberately engineered by the Roosevelt Administration* to get America into WWII. The American purposely provoked and insulted the Japanese and imposed impossible conditions on them, so they had no recourse but to fight. Roosevelt sent US destroyers into Japanese territorial waters before Pearl Harbor and, along with British and Dutch, cut off iron and oil shipments to Japan. American code experts had broken the secret Japanese 'Purple Code' which clearly showed that an attack on Pearl Harbor was imminent. Roosevelt had a ten-day warning of the attack but failed to warn Admiral Kimmel and General Short, the Commanders at Pearl.. These two commanders were *deliberately denied intelligence of the impending attack*. The US fleet was spread out like so many sitting ducks, but the carriers, which would be needed later, were removed, and the Japs were allowed to bomb them out of the water. The plan was to so outrage the American public opinion so that they would clamor for war (exactly as they are doing now) and it was entirely successful. The 3,077 lives lost at Pearl Harbor were *murdered by their own government*. For confirmation consult *"The Final Secret of Pearl*

*Harbor*", by Rear-Admiral Robert Theobald, with forewords by Admiral Kimmel and Halsey, *"The Warlords of Washington"* by Colonel Curtis Dall - son-in-law of Roosevelt. The Arabs view America as "the Great Satan" because of their unconditional support, both military and financial (billions of dollars in aid every year), for the *terrorist Edomite Israeli state against the Arabs*. If we are to believe Colonel John Beatty, Intelligence Officer to the White House during WWII, and Major Robert Williams of US Counter-Intelligence, *America is totally under Jewish control*. Colonel Beatty wrote that Khazars Jews, members of exactly the same tribe who ruled Russia, had infiltrated the American government and administration and were the real makers of foreign policy; that they controlled the American media; were brainwashing the people; undermining the Constitution and destroying America from within. Major Robert Williams wrote, *"Unless the American people recapture their government and smash the Zionist machine, the insane elements in that machine may wipe out mankind."* Consult *"Iron Curtain Over America"*, by Beatty, and *"The Ultimate World Order"*, by Williams. Informed Americans refer to their government as ZOG - Zionist Occupation Government. The American people have been brainwashed up to their eyeballs by their lying news media. The Edomite Jews who control America are using that country's immense military machine to crush the enemies of misnamed 'Israel', like Iraq. Saddam Hussein never threatened British or American interests, but he did threaten 'Israel': that is why the Jews used America to destroy Iraq as a threat to Israel. If we had space, we could demonstrate that the American Secret Services, like the CIA and FBI are *criminal organizations* controlled by Edomites and working hand-in-glove with MOSSAD, whose motto is 'By Deception We Shall Wage War'. They, amongst many other things, bombed the Oklahoma building to discredit the American militias. Timothy McVeigh was set up, General Benton K. Partin, one of the top explosive experts in the USAF, wrote to Senator Trent Lott, at the US Senate, "The photos present *irrefutable evidence* that at least four demolition charges were set at four

critical columns of the reinforced concrete at the floor level of the third floor. Oklahoma was not caused solely by the truck bomb. Both Oklahoma and the World Trade Center (first bombing) show evidence of a counter terrorism sting gone wrong". At this moment in time the true facts regarding the destruction of the Twin Towers are not known but you can bet that the official explanation is entirely false. My guess is that the CIA, FBI and MOSSAD (at the top) knew in advance of the attacks and allowed them to go ahead, or they may even have organized them to stir up hatred for Muslim Arabs and sympathy for Israel.

John F. Kennedy was also assassinated by the CIA and MOSSAD. Lee Harvey Oswald was set up as the *fall guy*, and shot by the Jew Ruby(stein) before he could talk.

There is much evidence that the CIA has connections with satanic cults, drug dealing, laundering drug money, trading in women and children for sex and research into mind control. The so-called *MKULTR4 PROJECT*, "*Manufacturing Killers Utilizinw Lethal Tradecraft Requiring Assassinations*". In other words, through the use of drugs and hypnosis they have reduced human beings to compliant assassins and sex objects. Secret Societies and Psychological Warfare. Michael Hofman. One of these K. Sullivan claims she was made a whore and was abused by the likes of George Bush, Henry Kissinger and Robert Maxwell. "*The Franklin Cover-up*": John Decamp.

Six months ago, one analyst predicted that the Jews would create "a major incident" and blame it on the Arabs, and make this the excuse for waging an all-out war on the Arab nations. Blair, leading Britain like an obedient poodle at the feet of America, and following his friend Bush, has declared "war on terrorism". That being the case, he should put a gun to his head and pull the trigger. Both Blair and Clinton, by enforcing the UN sanctions against Iraq have been willing partners in the murder of an estimated million Iraqi children, deprived of milk and medicines. In the Gulf War the Americans use of depleted uranium poisoned 100,000 plus American and British soldiers (Gulf War Syndrome) and thousands of Iraqi children are now dying of thyroid cancer and leukemia. The misnamed RAF and USAF bombed Serbia round the clock for over thirty days, doing billions in damage and killing many innocents. When American bombs other nations it is defense of freedom, but when America is bombed it is an *act of terrorism*.

*"We, the Jewish people, control America and the Americans know it"*. Ariel Sharon, Israeli Prime Minister.

American paper, "*The Truth at Last*": "*Israel controls the U.S. Senate*". A statement by Senator William Fulbright, before the Jews ousted him. Edomite controlled America is the master bullyboy of the modern age. They have bombed a dozen nations from Korea and Vietnam to Iraq and Serbia, and now Afghanistan. Their CIA has financed and trained a dozen terrorist organizations (including Bin Laden) and stirred up trouble everywhere round the world. Up until the end of May 2002, Bush sent 4.3 million dollars to the Taliban (Source: *Los Angeles Times*). If it were not for their unstinted support for the Edomite bandit

state of misnamed 'Israel', millions of Arabs would not hate and detest them. How they love to hit little nations, which can't hit back, but daren't take on China over their systematic murder of the people of Tibet. Read American helicopter pilot Mason's book, "*Chickenhawk*", for a real insight into their bungling gung-ho (if it moves, bomb it) operations in Vietnam. They don't give a damn for their troops, let alone the enemy. In Vietnam they poisoned thousands of their own men with the dioxin based 'Agent Orange'. If they had followed the simple Bible teaching they would not be in the mess they are today:

1. *Never appoint foreigners over you - Deuteronomy 17:15*
2. *Make no treaties or agreements with foreign nations - Exodus 23:32.*
3. *Never meddle in quarrels which are none of your business - Proverbs 26:17*

We must look into the Edomite Talmud for the real reason millions of Americans have been *murdered in unnecessary wars*: "Extermination of Christians is a necessary sacrifice", "Take away the non-Jews, kill them", "Even the best of the goyim deserves death." Consult the books at the end of this section on the Talmud for confirmation.

---

## **America Responsible for the Four**

### **Year Long Drought in Afghanistan?**

Twenty-five years ago Zbigniew Brzinski, top advisor and righthand man to American President Jimmy Carter declared, "Not only have new weapons been developed SPACE AND WEATHER CONTROL have replaced Suez or Gibraltar as key elements of strategy." Long before this admission Professor MacDonald who served as scientific advisor to President Lyndon Johnson stated, "Techniques of weather modification could be employed to produce long periods of drought or storm, thereby weakening a nation's capacity and forcing it to accept the demands of a competitor." Long ago the great scientist Nikola Tesla showed that it was possible to have electrical weather control. This could be achieved by directing huge electrical magnetic impulses into the jet stream, rapidly moving winds, which control the weather at the surface of the earth. America has now developed this technique. Many of the droughts and storms of recent years, which have taken millions of lives, have been man-made. It is a 90% certainty that America caused the drought in Afghanistan. *Now this is a real act of terrorism, making America's food aid to the Afghans an act of breathtaking hypocrisy.* Perhaps the

real meaning to what is happening is contained in a letter written by Albert Pike, The Sovereign Grand Commander of the Ancient Scottish Rite of Freemasonry to the Italian Revolutionary, Guiseppi Mazzini, dated August 15<sup>th</sup>, 1871. The letter was originally housed in the Library of the British Museum. *Three World Wars were planned in advance* to finally bring about "the destruction of Christianity" and its replacement with "*the pure doctrine of Lucifer*". Since WWI and WWII have happened *exactly as detailed in the letter* there can be little doubt that WWIII will be brought about as stated.

**World War I** - Pike stated, was to be fomented to destroy Czarist Russia and place that vast land under the direct control of the Illuminist agents. Russia was then to be used as a '*bogey man*' to further the aims of the Illuminati worldwide.

**World War II** - was to be fomented through manipulation of the differences that existed between German Nationalists and the political Zionists. This was to result in an expansion of Russian influence and the establishment of a State of Israel in Palestine.

**World War III** - was planned to result from the differences stirred up by Illuminati agents between the Zionists and the Arabs. The conflict was planned to spread worldwide. The whole world is now facing the abyss. The 'Great Tribulation' foretold by the Lord Jesus Christ out of which, if God did not intervene to '*cut short*' those days "*No living thing could survive*", or as another translation has it, "*All mankind will perish*". This can only mean nuclear war (**Matthew 24:22**). The tribulation will be closely followed (3 1/2 years) by the Second Coming foretold in one verse out of twenty-four in the New Testament alone.

"For my sword shall appear in heaven (a Comet?) and shall come down on Edom, dooming that accursed race (**Isaiah 34:5 Moffatt**)."

**Read - Isaiah 63:1-4; Obadiah 15-18; Malachi 1:2-4; Ezekiel 25:14.**



*Crusade for Christ*

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS. RET.  
400 Harper Lane  
North Little Rock, AR 72118  
(501) 753-2095

## **From the Watchman's Corner**

### **Summer Intelligence Report – 2002**

#### **Odds and Ends You Need to Know About Terrorist Allies in the United States**

The following pertinent information, with some editorial license, comes from the March 31, 2002 edition of "CRIMINAL POLITICS", (Lawrence Patterson, Editor, P.O. Box 37812, Cincinnati, Ohio 45222).

While the Bush Administration concentrates on what is to be done with Iraq, the question might well be asked, "Why is Iraq, several thousand miles away, of more concern than Colombia which is a close neighbor?" To the uninitiated this might seem like a logical question, followed by, "What danger does little Colombia pose to America?"

According to a Rand Corporation report published in "INSIGHT MAGAZINE", March 5, 2002, "The Colombia crisis is the most serious security challenge the U.S. faces."

Since 9-11 attacks to which the United States responded with military force against the Taliban Regime, why do we suddenly find ourselves involved in the Philippines, in Yemen, and the former Soviet State of Georgia?

Today we are becoming more and more engaged in the internal affairs of Colombia. And as has happened in recent years when we interfered in the internal affairs of others, instead of helping Colombia defend herself against shocking invasions of large forces of well armed, well trained Red Chinese soldiers, who have been gaining footholds along the West Coast, and have taken over our Canal in Panama. (Now they are well on their way of taking over a huge port facility in southern California.)

Several times each week I get letters from Congressmen, or patriotic organizations which are attempting to stop this Communist invasion of American territory. Most ask you to sign petitions to the President or Congress, asking them to take immediate steps, to stop this surrender of American sovereignty. (Of course they ask for funds to carry out their pet project.)

Following are parts of a typical letter I received recently:

"It is getting harder and harder to stop Red China's stealthy invasion of America's seaports."

"We have been working overtime opposing the expansion of the China Shipping Company (COSCO) at Pier J in the Port of Long Beach."

"We have been petitioning Congress to protect our strategic seaports from Chinese front companies like COSCO."

"In spite of this, the Chinese have continued expanding their operations at Port J in Long Beach."

"At this very moment our enemies are making plans to storm Congress and ran through their Pro-China agenda. Very little in the way of opposition is coming from the American people."

Imagine if you can, a Pro-China Lobby in Congress similar to the Jewish Lobby that is virtually unopposed. Many of us know about the sellout of our Panama Canal in Panama, by *traitors* in Congress. We cannot allow this *treason* to continue.

Yet while this is going on, and our government action in Columbia show that President Bush's Administration is more interested in starting a war with Iraq, which poses no immediate danger to us, rather than face an immediate threat from Communist activity in Colombia and along our West Coast.

The "War Hawks" in Washington DC are pushing for a war with Iraq, some time this fall, and the media war drums are already beating out their fatal message.

It brings to mind a quotation from the diary of Julius Caesar. He wrote:

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war, in order to whip the citizenry into patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just as it narrows the mind.

"And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate, and the mind has closed, the leader has no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry infused by fear, and blinded by patriotism, will offer up all of their rights unto their leader and gladly so.

"How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar!"

Why do we Americans continue to allow Administration after Administration to play the *traitor*, with our precious rights? There is an old saying that goes something like this: "Fool me once with your trickery and dishonesty, Shame on you! Fool me twice, Shame on me!" Yet we have allowed our government to trick us time after time with their high sounding words, when they were working towards the same end, absolute control of the American people. Yet knowing, this we have allowed them to continue in their *treason*, without ever calling them to account! Shame on us!

Pause for a moment in your thinking, and consider this. According to "**INSIGHT MAGAZINE**", the Bush Administration is following in the *treasonous* footsteps of "*Slick Willie*" Clinton. He took no steps to help Colombia when they first appealed to him for help in dealing with Red Chinese problem. Instead he issued Presidential Decision Directive 73, which was used to keep the Defense Department from sharing any intelligence information with Colombia.

Clinton, while playing *footsies* with Red China, barred Colombia from using U.S. anti-narcotics aid against the FARC terrorists who were seeking to control of Colombia.

Now that our great military leader, George Bush, Jr., is in the *driver's seat*, he is following Clinton's footsteps of no help! No assistance to Colombia!

Our government knows that there are large numbers of Red Chinese soldiers, with their heavy equipment, in the Canal Zone (which for all intents and purposes they now control), and in Mexico and Northwest Canada.

As early as 1976, I sent our State Department, pictures of Soviet heavy military equipment stationed in northeast Mexico, within fifty miles of our border. I was called on the State Department carpet, for having been in a restricted area, and was warned "*to keep my mouth shut*" if I knew what was good for me. When I went on a radio talk show, and told the people of Texas what was happening on their border, I came under attack from the FBI, the CIA, and of course the IRS. Enough public interest was generated, that it was take under advisement by the Arizona State Legislature. In like manner, our government knows about the

Red Chinese pressure along our west coast.

The United States has the unmatched ability to monitor FARC activities in Colombia from both the sky and outer space. The Bush Administration has the ability to give Colombia the vital help necessary to defend them against Communist infiltration, and against the FARC. By using the same weapons we used successfully in Afghanistan, we could end the Chinese infiltration along our vital west coast. Colombia President Andress Pastrama has done nothing to make us believe Colombia is unworthy of our help. Still President Bush refuses to even discuss the problem of Colombia, and no one in his Administration can safely speak about Colombia in public.

Once again we are seeing evidence of secret control over our government.

President Pastrama of Colombia has given the FARC an area the size of Switzerland, and is learning the bitter lesson that you cannot compromise with terrorists.

On February second the FARC hijacked a Colombian commercial airliner and murdered a Colombian Senator. The communist terrorists of FARC have been fighting 38 years for control of Colombia, and have received impressive amounts of military aid from Communist nation such as Red China. A few decades ago this would have been impossible, as the Monroe Doctrine protected this hemisphere. Left wing liberals in our Congress destroyed this very important defense document. As one studies our present problems, it becomes obvious that a *long-term* conspiracy is underway to destroy Christian America.

In a recent speech, President Pastrama itemized 117 terrorist attacks against his country in one 30-day period, all of which murdered innocent men, women and children. Yet President Bush has remained strangely silent about Colombia, and it is evident that word has gone out to all the major news outlets to stay away from the Colombian crisis, and concentrate instead on an all out propaganda attack against Saddam Hussein and Iraq.

Much has been written about this scary phenomenon, but it *must* be impressed on White Christians in particular, that the strangle hold imposed on the media, has been done by the antichrist *death merchants* of Judaism, as an important part of the Zionist effort to "*destroy White Christian civilization*". Make no mistake about it; you are their *target*, even if you are a *brainwashed* Judeo-Christian or Fundamentalist who supports them. It would be well for you to consider 2 **John 9, 10 & 11**, before you make a fatal mistake.

These verses clearly state, "Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father, and the Son." ***Listen closely*** to **verses 10 and 11** - "If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine (that Jesus is God's Son, the Savior), receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed: For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds I sincerely doubt that any Judeo-Christian or Fundamentalist supporter of Judaism would be foolish enough to admit that the Jews do not fit this Biblical definition of an antichrist.

This anti-God coalition will not be defeated by military or political force alone, for as the Apostle Paul recognized in **Ephesians 6:12** - "for we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places."

Most Christian preachers will tell you that the Christian battle is against a demon they call Satan and his world forces of darkness. Paul does not even hint of our adversary as being Satan, or mention him in this verse. The word ***principalities***, as mentioned here come from the Greek word "***archo***", and means: "magistrate; chief ruler". While the Greek word for ***powers*** is "***exousia***" and means: "those who exercise mastery over".

So using the vernacular English we could say: "Christian, your battle is not against physical, fleshly figures, but against Judges and Chief Rulers in high places who want to exercise mastery over you."

"Because of this the weapons of your warfare, are not carnal (fleshly - guns; bombs; planes; tanks) but the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to withstand in that evil day, and having done all, ***to***

stand!" What a message for Christians in these evil days.

Our only offensive weapon is to be the "*sword of the Spirit*"; which is the *Word of God*. What a challenge to those Christian babies, who read this verse to say: "We wrestle not period!"

We know the Jewish plan is the destruction of all religions but their own with a special emphasis on the "*destruction of White Christian civilization*". We know, because they have told us so!

This battle can be seen in an ABC Evening News broadcast with Peter Jennings on June 3, 2002. (Those of you, who know anything about Peter Jennings, know he is a *dyed in the wool Zionist supporter*.)

On a Talk Show with Don Harris of ABC News, the following conversation took place between Harris, President Richard M. Nixon, and Dr. Billy Graham, before Graham *sold out* to Zionist interests (after he had the promise of William Randolph Hearst, the Jewish News magnate, that if he supported the Jews and Zionism, he would never receive a negative report from the news media on any of his Crusades). Those of you, who have followed Dr. Graham over the years, remember when he began to compromise in matters dealing with Communism, and other evils such as *race mixing*. Here are the comments from this program:

HARRIS: "Mr. Nixon was heard discussing the role played by Jews in the media."

GRAHAM: "Their stranglehold must be broken or this country will go down the drain!"

NIXON: "You believe that?" GRAHAM: "Yes sir!"

NIXON: "So do I ... but I can't ever say that in public, although I believe it."

GRAHAM: "No, but if you get elected to another term, we might be able to do something."

HARRIS: "Dr. Graham says he has many Jewish friends."

GRAHAM: "They swarm around me and are friendly because they know I support the Israeli. But they don't know how I feel about what they are doing to this country."

HARRIS: "Dr. Graham says he has no memory of making such a remark!"

That was in 1992 and the situation with the Jewish control of our media is much worse today. The Zionist grip on our American media is well known, and they brag about it. When it reaches the point where it influences our government then - enough is enough! This is why a high-ranking Israeli official could publicly brag, "We have the best Congress money can buy."

The shocking statement was made by Billy Graham several decades ago, and he could not possibly have known how bad conditions would get for Christians in this country, if the Jews were ever successful in their efforts to bring about a New World Order.

He could not have envisioned the persecution from the antichrists, under which the Christian church lives today. You may deny this by saying, "Our church has no persecution from Jews, and we are free to preach the Gospel." If this is true, one of two things have happened to your church. Either you are under government control of the IRS through their 5010 3, tax program, in which they dictate to your pastor what he may preach (let him step over the line of verboten subjects and see what happens), or you are one of those Judeo-Christian, Fundamentalist churches who preaches a pro-Jewish gospel.

In the June 27<sup>th</sup>, 2002 issue of "**THE ARKANSAS DEMOCRAT GAZETTE**", page one, the following article appeared: "Billy Graham, the Southern Baptist evangelist, met with Jewish leaders in Cincinnati, where he apologized once again, for recorded, anti-Jewish remarks he made at the White House

in a 1972 conversation with President Nixon."

I wonder what Jewish pressure was brought against him to make him change his mind?

You may be one of those Christian churches who considers Billy Graham, as something of a saint, who can do no wrong and refuse to believe the truths of Dr. Billy's defection from the faith once delivered unto the saints. I will give you a personal example of what I saw and heard.

Over twenty years ago before I left the Baptist church and became involved in Christian Identity, I was invited to speak before an assembly of students at Bob Jones University, Greenville, NC. Before the meeting as I sat at lunch with Dr. Bob Jones, Jr., and his dear mother, we called her Mother Jones, I asked Dr. Jones why he thought Billy Graham had made such a radical turn in his Christian beliefs? Dr. Jones told me: "Jack, two weeks ago Dr. Billy and his wife Ruth were visiting here and I asked him this same question. He refused to answer, or even look at me, but Ruth looked me straight in the eye and in no uncertain terms told me - `Dr Jones, we intend to do anything necessary to fill the football stadiums.'"

My purpose in this message is not to expose Dr. Graham, but to show you how insidious the Jewish propaganda program has become, that it can and does influence great Christian leaders.

When Harold Wallace Rosenthal, the Chief Secretary of the powerful Jewish Senator, Jacob Javits of New York, had a paid interview with Walter White in 1945, in Los Angeles, he, was asked: "Do you have knowledge of when and why the Jewish people began to proclaim that they were God's Chosen?" He replied: "Most Jews do not like to admit it, but our god is Lucifer and he is very much alive, so I am not lying when I say we are his chosen." He went on to say, "The Jews are the cleverest people in the world, and have control of the media, this makes the difference." When Mr. White reminded him that they were living in America and were American citizens whose duty was to uphold the laws of this country," Rosenthal sneered at him.

When Walter asked about the KOL NIDRE oath which most Jews take on the Day of Atonement, Rosenthal said: "I don't believe all Jews take this oath, but if they do it is with the Rabbis approval." This Jewish oath makes it possible for a Jew to rescind any promise, oath or agreement he makes with a Gentile for the following year, without sinning.

The Apostle Paul said in 2 **Timothy 4:3 & 4** - "For the time will come, when they (the Israelite people), will not endure sound doctrine, but after their own lusts (longing for fleshly, material things), shall heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; and they shall be turned unto (Jewish) fables." (See **Titus 1:14**)

The majority of the Christian element has been fooled by President Bush's announcement that he is *a born again Christian*. (This statement alone makes him worthy of support.) Yet very few Christians will ask how a 32 degree Mason can even be a Christian, ignoring their Savior's statement in **Matthew 6:24** - "A man cannot serve two masters." Then check and see the oaths G. W. had taken in order to become a Mason. (His loyalty *must* be to the Lodge, not to God.)

Today, even with the added powers our younger generation has through the Internet, the Jewish power has not been broken.

Today's American can choose from over 200 movies to watch on TV, most of them decidedly un-Christian. The average American, Christian and un-Christian alike has become *beguiled and stupefied* beyond belief; *Mass hypnosis*, would be a better word to use. Most Christians are afraid to admit the ZOG control of our people, and this makes it easier for them to do their dirty work.

It has reached the point where many *born again* Christians seeing Jewish power in operation in the United States, refuse to admit that Zionism is slowly strangling Bible Christianity. In fact they fight the idea

that they are slowly being destroyed, and viciously attack the Christian who has the courage to point this *truth* out to them. This may be what the Apostle Paul had in mind when he told the church at Galatia: "Am I therefore to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?" (**Galatians 4:16**)

There is an old saying: "*None is so blind, as he who refuses to see.*" Our Savior once said, ""If the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch."

I have had sincere Christians tell me, "I know my pastor doesn't always preach the whole truth, but my family has been a member of this church for many years, and I staying to change it from within." Brother, sister, you don't have this option, for in God's Word, **2 Corinthians 6:17** tells us to "Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord . . ." We touch and handle the *unclean thing*, when we settle for less than the truth in our churches. In the over seventy years I have observed Christians, I have never seen a church changed from within, while seeing many Christians backslide because they compromised with what they knew was wrong. One way we can counteract Zionist control of the press is to subscribe to the few publications, mostly weeklies that still tell the truth. Write letters to the Editor, complaining in a Christian manner, about what is going on. (While most of them will be discarded, some will be published and will be an encouragement to others to speak out.)

The Scripture of **Genesis 12:3**, God's promise to Abraham, who was a Hebrew (never a Jew), has been used by Judeo-Christian pastors to frighten their people into supporting the antichrists of Judaism. Many, many times, I have sat in a church sanctuary and heard the pastor fervently state: "If we don't support the Jews, God's curse will be on us." I have never heard one of them tell his flock that there were no Jews anywhere on earth until 1200 years after Abraham's time, when we first read about them in the Bible in **2 Kings 16:6**, fighting against Israel.

Yet few pastors have the courage to "*buck the modern trend*" and tell their congregations that neither Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, Moses, or King David, for that matter, were Jews. Abraham and Isaac were Hebrews, and the first Israelites were the seed of Jacob, when God changed his name to Israel (meaning a prince that hath power with God), in **Genesis 33:28** at a place Jacob called Peniel, which means: "I have seen God face to face and life is preserved."

To call any of these men Jews, is an outright falsehood, yet it is done regularly in most churches, and is one of the major points of confusion among Christians, who refuse to see the difference between the Israelites who were God's Chosen (See **Isaiah 45:4**) and the antichrists of Judaism. (No place in the Bible, Old or New Testament, can you find the Jews referred to as God's Chosen.)

Biblically speaking, Jews and Israelites cannot be considered as the same people although Judeo-Christian pastors and Bible scholars consistently call them the same. They are trains on different tracks, headed in opposite directions.

A few years ago the Judophile Baptist pastor Jerry Falwell, made a public statement in which he stated: "God has blessed America, because we have been kind to the Jews." Yet any intelligent person knows that the time of America's greatest debacle has come since we first accepted the Israeli nation in 1948. We have gone downhill in every major area - education; politics; finance, in the military (where we fought two no win wars, for the benefit of International Bankers), and certainly morally and spiritually.

I cannot think of a single event in which this country has benefited from being the ally of the antichrists. I can think of several in which our trust has been betrayed.

Could it be possible that we are seeing God's threat in **2 Chronicles 19:2** taking effect? "Shouldest thou help the ungodly? and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon you from before the Lord." I doubt that any Judeo-Christian would dare to say that the Jews are not antichrists who regularly refer to Jesus as *a bastard* (See **1 John 1:22**).

A classic example of Jewish control of the press is the case of the American Lt. Commander who was shot down over Iraq, on the first night of combat, January 17, 1991. He was declared dead in the next day's news, as the first casualty of that war.

Now quoting from the DC press and discussed on national television, Defense officials have suddenly; after eleven years obtained information that he has been a prisoner in Iraq over the last eleven years.

Why did this information suddenly and mysteriously appear in the nation's newspapers, after eleven years, just at the time the President is pushing Congress for further military action against Iraq?

What was the reason for America to abandon him in the first place? (Although a precedent was made in both the Korean and Vietnam Wars, where thousands of American soldiers were unaccounted for in enemy hands.)

It was President George Bush, Sr., who in a cowardly action called off the war before victory was complete. You may recall, how Bush, Sr., to the dismay of his senior military commanders, abruptly and unexpectedly halted the war after only 100 hours of fighting. This left Saddam Hussein still in charge of Iraq, and left Commander Specker without an opportunity to reach safety.

He was actually abandoned by our government policy as a Prisoner of War in Iraq. Where were the cries of outrage from our Veteran's organizations and the Christian world?

Concerned Christian citizens in particular should do everything in their power to keep Bush, Jr., from reopening the Iraqi War. It will only add to the 40,000 plus casualties from the first war, which is increasing at the rate of 6,000 per month. What will be your reaction when 100,000 or more Americans are called into active duty, and go face, biological and chemical weapons we are assured Hussein will use against us at this time? It would not be too far fetched to believe it might escalate into a nuclear war, especially if Hussein is tempted to hit the Israeli with a chemical or biological missile. (He has that capability.) The Israeli Firsters in our Congress, and this may be as high as 70% of the Senate, and a majority of the House (going by their present voting record), seem more interested in the preservation of that little "*bastard, antichrist State*" in Palestine, than in what is best for this country. I believe, based on their past actions, that some of Congress would go so far as approving a nuclear exchange, if it led America into their cherished New World Order.

Since World War II, it seems that America's definition of *treason* has undergone a frightening change, and where it was once looked on as the most heinous of political sins, it is looked on with favor, if it brings the desired political results. "**Treason prospers, what's the reason? For when treason prospers, none dare call it treason.**" An expected aftermath for a nation whose Christian people have accepted apostasy as a way of life.

The Apostle Paul recognized this danger that was already creeping into the First Century Christian church and warned about it in **2Thessalonians 2:11 & 12**, "And for this cause (See **verses 3-10**) God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie: That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness." (See **Titus 1:10,11, & 14**)

In **1 Timothy 4:1**, he says again, "Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits and doctrines of devils;" (See **Matthew 23:15**)

Are you one of those Christians who are willingly taking part in this apostasy because of your refusal to see that the antichrists of Judaism are yours and God's enemies? What your pastor teaches will not stand up in the Judgment, if it is contrary to His Word.

The real, purpose of this planned war of genocide can be seen in secret documents that come to light from time to time, and indicate a desire on the part of our Israeli allies to balance the Arab population with that of the Jews in Palestine, while a secondary benefit is to destroy America's power to defend itself, by

disabling 100,000 of our troops in an Iraqi War. Once again we will be *pulling Jewish chestnuts out of the fire*, while at the same time we prepare ourselves for their planned One World slavery.

These revealed documents prove that we, the American people, Christian and non-Christian alike *must* not be taken in by the propaganda that will emanate from our own government. There is little doubt in my mind, that if we are *sucked into this immoral war*, we will see a huge media campaign to make those of us who oppose it as unpatriotic. Just as they did with Charles Lindbergh in World War II. Yet at the same time we were seduced into that war. Polls indicated that 75% of the American people were against it. It took a contrived incident like the Pearl Harbor attack to get us mad enough to fight. Was this the major purpose of 9-11? I feel I have a right to express myself, as I was not one of those who ran away to avoid combat. I was a volunteer and served as a combat infantryman in World War II and Korea. It was not until those wars were over, and I was honorably discharged, that I learned how the International Jewish bankers for their enrichment, and our ultimate destruction as a Christian nation had used us.

I predict that if President Bush calls for a draft to expand his war against terrorism, we will see demonstrations once again with signs like "**HELL NO! WE WON'T GO!**" Only this time they will be legitimate.

Former Israeli Prime Minister Netanyahu stated on MSNBC and FOX News, April 22nd: "America *must* invade Iraq ... or face suicidal bombers in your pizza parlors and on your city buses."

Who, under all that's holy, is giving orders to America? Must we listen to and be led by the ranting of one of the Middle East's worst terrorists, just because he is a Jew and his people are now suffering as the result of his terrorism? I know a threat when I hear one, and this is as close to one as you will ever get.

Of course having heard this threat, the average mind-controlled Christian will take this statement as a friendly warning! How utterly absurd! This is no friendly warning, but a threat of what will happen if the Israeli do not get their way in this proposed war. The MOSSAD have done their dirty work before, than blamed someone else, and there are many destitute Arabs, who can be bribed by a few American dollars the Israeli got from the U.S. in the first place. Not only would their families be taken care of, but also they would be assured a place in Paradise, with all those lovely virgins to wait on them hand and foot.

Of course no matter what the proof, Judeo-Christians would never lay the blame on the Israeli.

Pure and simple, this was a threat from the Israeli of what we can expect if we don't back Zionist demands.

Instructions to our government are being passed from Sharon, the Israel Prime Minister, through the Zionist Jew, Henry Kissinger (who has always been America's enemy. He served as a *double-agent* for the Russian Communists in World War II, while he was a Master Sergeant in the U.S. Army), to President Bush while Sharon, stands accused of *genocide* before the United Nations. President Bush has openly declared his intentions of backing the Israeli, no matter what course they may take, and the majority of *war hawks* in our government, are Israeli backers.

The majority of our publishers, politicians, public speakers, and Christian pastors, are afraid to even criticize the illegitimate, international Zionist State of the Israelis, and the preachers have falsely taught that these antichrists are God's Chosen, who must never be criticized in any manner. They have completely forgotten the wise counsel of Moses in **Exodus 23:2**, when he said, "Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil; . . ." History has proven over and over again, that the majority are usually wrong.

Ask yourself this question. Whose anger would you rather face, that of the antichrists, or of Almighty God? The choice is yours.

Those of us who have had the courage to speak up and tell the truth have received harassment, both

from the enemy and those who claim to be Christians. This proves to me that we must be doing something right, or the enemy would not waste time and money in order to counteract the truth, which they dare not face!

Zionist demands on the United States should leave every decent American boiling with righteous anger.

Instead we have been taught by Jewish propaganda power, to take all insults meekly, and never, never ever think of acting like free men and women again.

It is very possible, that we may face more than verbal threats in the months ahead. Threats unanswered always leads to enemy action. We have been engaged for months in Mr. Bush's war on terrorism in Afghanistan. After going deeper in debt to pay the costs of this expensive war, ask yourself, "What have we gained?" Our military has been weakened, as we have fired thousands of costly missiles and bombs, blowing holes in the rugged mountains of the enemy. Now, when we will not even defend our own borders. This Administration is in danger of being *sucked* into another war in Iraq, which will benefit only Zionist interests. When will we learn, that we cannot win when we support the enemy? How the Israeli Jews must laugh as they again see the stupidity of a once Christian people, who have been taken in by their propaganda, and literally turned their back on God.

In the Book of Judges, we see what happened when Israel turned their back on God, and went their own stubborn way. The Book says, "And Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord, and the Lord sold them into the hands of their enemies" (**Judges 2:14; 3:3; 3:12; 4:2; & 6:1**). In every case where Israel repented, God sent them a deliverer. In one case this was a man called Gideon. In **Judges 8:33** we read, "And it came to pass, as soon as Gideon was dead, the children of Israel turned again, and went a whoring after Baalim, and made Baal-berith their god. Then in Judges 10:6 - 8, we are told, "And the children of Israel did evil again, in the sight of the Lord, and served Baalim ... And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands of the children of Ammon. And that year they vexed and oppressed the children of Israel: eighteen years, ..." In Judges 13:1, we see a ai that Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord; "and the Lord delivered them into the hand of the Philistines forty years."

Why have I gone into such detail from the Book of Judges? If God never changes as His Word indicates, what makes us believe He will look with approval on the sins of modern Israel? Must we be driven to our knees, and have our noses rubbed in the dirt as our forefathers did, before we will listen to God, obey, and be saved, both physically and spiritually? Many of you who consider yourselves Gentiles, for that is what your pastor said you are, are nevertheless Israelites of the seed and bloodline of Abraham. Just because you do not want to accept this truth, or some pastors deny this, cannot change the fact.

God's Word says, "For whom the Lord loveth He chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom He receiveth." (Hebrews 12:6) Do you really want to know if you are saved? Then consider verse eight of the same chapter - "But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all (sons and daughters) are partakers, then are ye bastards (illegitimate children), and not sons (and daughters)." Meaning: "If you are His son or daughter and sin (disobey His law, 1 John 3:4), and are not whipped (punished by God), then you don't belong to Him." It's as simple as that. Don't get angry with me for passing on this truth, for it's not original with me, but comes from God's Word. If you are an Israelite, your obligation to God and your fellow man are greatly increased, whether you are willing to accept the truth that you are an Israelite or not. You cannot plead ignorance, or blame your pastor for misleading you, for you have God's Word for confirmation.

How can America sing the words of our National Anthem: "The land of the Free, and the home of the Brave", when so many of our people have become moral and spiritual cowards?

It is very possible we may receive more of these threats in the months ahead. Some may come, from our own government, so pay close attention to MSNBC and FOX News and ignore most of what you hear and see on the controlled television. You maybe able to get some good news from independent sources.

A quarter of a million troops will be needed to adequately invade Iraq. (I didn't come up with that figure from the top of my hat, was given recently by a high-ranking State Department Official.)

If we send these men to Iraq, who will defend our borders, if our enemies decide now is a good time to attack us? Now might be a good time for concerned Christians to review Ezekiel 38 & 39, as this attack will not be against the little Israeli nation in Palestine (Contrary to Jack Van Impe). How will we defend America when there are already over 70,000 foreign troops with their heavy equipment on American soil? God alone knows how many illegal enemies are within our borders.

Could Mexico, Cuba, North Korea, or Russia, resist the chance to hit us, if Red China took this golden opportunity to strike us from their West Coast bases? What good are our nuclear missiles, if we are destroyed in a nuclear exchange, or lose 100 million of our people?

Any treaties we make with Russia or Red China will surely fall under the criteria laid down by Nikita Khrushchev, when he said, "Treaties are like pie shells; made to be broken."

I did not agree with most of the war resisters in Korea and Vietnam, as they showed by their actions they were not so much against the war, as they were against *Free government*. I had numerous confrontations with them in Canada and on American college campuses, and almost without fail they were led by Jewish Communists from the SDS (Students for a Democratic Society), and young Jews like the Communist Abbie Hoffman and Jerry Rubin.

It was this Jewish influence during Vietnam that caused me to make an in-depth study of Judaism and awaked me to the falsehoods of Judeo-Christianity, as they taught that the Jews are all of Israel, when they had never been a part. (I was a member of a Fundamentalist Baptist Church at the time, and a traveling evangelist.) I was amazed to find what the Word of God taught about the Jews, which I had never heard mentioned in a Judeo-Christian church. Further study, as to who Israel actually was, from the Bible and history, led me into the Kingdom movement, over twenty-five years ago. I have never found a Judeo-Christian pastor or Bible scholar, who could prove to me from God's Word, that the antichrists of Judaism were God's chosen. I did discover they were God's worst enemy, dedicated to the destruction of all religions but they're own, and especially dedicated to the *destruction of White Christian civilization*, who they consider their worst enemy.

It seems strange and infinitely sad, that professing Christians would support those who refer to their Savior, as *a bastard* Yet they were taught this falsehood in their own church.

We as Christians have no business being involved in *entangling foreign alliances*, especially those of non-Christian nations. Some of our wise statesmen have warned about this, and God's Word forbids it.

In **Deuteronomy 28**, we have a clear picture of what happens when people obey or disobey God's Word. Notice **verse 43 & 44** in particular occurring when a people are disobedient, "The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high, and thou shalt come down very low ... he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail." If you can't see how this has happened in the United States, it's because you have deliberately closed your eyes to what's taking place.

The very purpose of another war with Iraq is immoral, ungodly, and wrong. Every sign points to it as being a Zionist means of committing genocide against a people they fear and thus hate, and once again they will be coercing the United States into fighting a war we do not want, which will only benefit World Zionism and further their aims towards a One World Order, as it weakens us. (There is nothing as evil as the hatred of a people towards those they know they have wronged.)

The only ones who gained from other Zionist induced wars, such as World War I and II, were the International Jewish Bankers, and warmongers who grew fabulously rich off the blood and suffering of *brainwashed* Americans. A few like Charles Lindbergh saw through the Jewish plot, and tried in vain to warn our people. The traitors in our government who sold the American people down the river to Jewish

profiteers labeled them as *traitors* or *turncoats*.

A well known American philosopher once said, "He who will not learn from the mistakes of history; is bound to repeat them."

Today America and the free world, stands on the brink of what could turn out to be the biggest mistake we have ever made, because it could very well escalate into a war that will destroy the free world and bring about the Zionist Slave State.

When will the clear thinking men and women in our government (and we must have some), stand up and tell our top officials in Washington, "This is as far as we will allow you to go in your *sell out* of American interests. From now on we will hold you accountable for the oath you took when you became our leaders. There will be no excuses for not knowing and doing your duty." It is only as we the citizens of this country, demand that our leaders follow their oaths of office, that we can expect a honest government, and we must always be on the alert for those who would do otherwise, as "eternal vigilance is the price we *must* pay to remain *free*."

There are times when freemen must fight for their rights. This was the case in England in 1215 AD when the English barons confronted the tyrant King John and demanded their rights as Englishmen. The King laughed at them. Then on a foggy day in 1215, at a place called Runnymede, they confronted the king with swords in hand, and forced him to sign the Magna Carta. That magnificent document of freedom that preceded our Constitution.

Our closer ancestors did the same thing when King George of England trampled on American rights in 1776. Then American citizens, at Concord and Lexington, '*fired the shot heard round the world*', and we became a *free sovereign* people. Our enemies are still trying to destroy our cherished freedom, and make us slaves of their New World Order Slave State. We must not allow this to happen, as it will retard civilization to another Dark Ages.

Our people ... those we depended on to preserve our freedoms, especially those in the Christian church; those who should have been foremost in the defense of our freedom, have through apathy, brought about by the "*good life* " and through deceit, often become defenders and supporters of those who say they mean to destroy us.

This complacency must be changed if our people' are to remain free and sovereign.

The war against Iraq has continued for eleven years without a letup, with Allied planes making frequent flights over a sovereign Iraqi territory. Certainly we would not allow this to happen here.

Our Zionist sponsored treatment of the Iraqi has resulted in the deaths of tens of thousands of Iraqi men, women, and children, who are the hardest hit by lack of food and medicine. These people are not our enemies, and should not be held accountable for the sins of Saddam Hussein. (Remember it was the United States who set him up in power, and made billions off the war materials we sent him, giving him the ability to produce the missiles, which Israeli now fears.) Iraq poses no danger to America now or in the near future.

We know the Israeli have the largest collection of nuclear weapons in the Middle East. Time and time again they have refused United Nations demands for inspection of their weapons sites. Why are we not demanding they do the same, as we want from Hussein? Do we have some kind of double standard, that says treat the Jews with respect, but do anything the Israeli want, which will further inflame the Arab world?

The Israeli have proven themselves to be untrustworthy allies, even attacking and killing Americans. Yet they got by with it, because of the influence of the Zionist Lobby in Washington, DC and the support of the majority of the Christian world, which has been seduced into accepting them as God's Chosen, who can do no wrong.

A war against Iraq, will no doubt fail, as far as getting rid of Hussein or the hardnosed Iraqi leadership. Many of them would no doubt defect to the United States, where they would be easy marks for the CIA and MOSSAD, and could easily be recruited as terrorists against this country. After CIA and MOSSAD training would it be too far fetched to believe they might carry out the threats of Netanyahu against us?

You don't have to attend a Bildenberger or Tri-Lateral Conference to know what is taking place. Their actions are obvious to anyone who has honestly taken the time, and effort to study them. In 1991, 2400 Iraqi soldiers were taken as '*prisoners of war*', and kept under confinement somewhere. Then suddenly in March of 1994, it was reported that many of these "*hardliners*" were in the United States where they were being converted into becoming good American citizens, and given refugee status. (Does anyone have a large bridge they would like to sell? They could doubtless find a buyer, among the *fuddle brained* bleeding hearts of liberal Christians in America.)

In a State Department Bureau of Refugees Program, on March 2, 1994, as reported in the Knight-Ridder newspaper chain, it was reported: "Former Iraqi prisoners of war, will be eligible for refugee status and both Federal and State Welfare Programs, including Medicare and Medicaid."

President Clinton personally gave his approval to the Immigration-Naturalization Services, to process 3,000 former Iraqi fighters and their families for resettlement in the United States, and naive people wonder why Americans look with suspicion at Arabs in their neighborhood, who can't even speak English, are heathen in religion, and do not understand the Christian life, and will as the Book states, "Become thorns in our sides, and pricks in our eyes", and "will lead our people away from God." (Not my prediction but that of the Bible.)

Already the Muslim religion is the fastest growing religion in America, with mosques being built all around the country. In spite of what Dr. Billy Graham, and the Pope say, they do not worship the same God as Christians do, and they must come to God through Jesus Christ. He said Himself, "No man (woman) cometh unto the Father but by me" (**John 14:6**). That was the message Billy Graham preached for years, until he was seduced by the *spirit of apostasy*, and began to preach the modernist gospel that all men will eventually be saved (this is known as "**UNIVERSALISM**"). **1 Timothy 4:1** speaks about this, "Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times, some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrine of devils." If any so-called Christian pastor or layman preaches any method of reaching God, other than through Jesus Christ, he is an apostate and antichrist!

At the end of the "100 Day's War" in Iraq, the International Red Cross classified about 1,000 Iraqi soldiers as POW's. This in spite of outraged expressed by Veteran Organizations and several members of Congress, who pointed out that many of these men should be classified as security risks.

Bush, Sr., approved of this, although he knew that there were men in this group had: "*bones to pick with America*". Our government knew that many of these men are well-trained killers, hardened for terrorist acts, such as suicide bombing. Yet isn't it interesting to note that all such attacks have been against civilian targets, and they have made no known effort against the Israeli KNESSET (the Israeli High Command). According to government reports 2041 Iraqis were resettled in the U.S. between September 19, 1992 and August 1993, including 533 former POW's. Bush, Sr., was President at this time and is directly responsible for 2041 potential terrorists legally entering this country, to add to the estimated 70,000 who are already here.

It is not a laughing matter my Christian friends, for you will be their target if they ever strike from within. The potential is there, government approved.

As I have said many times before, our fight against terrorism should begin in the halls of Congress, and among many of our churches.

Those who openly promote their Socialist ideas are more dangerous to us than enemy armies.

Apparently most Christians in particular have underestimated the depravity and deviousness of the

Secret Societies that now *ride herd on the world*, and have infiltrated our intelligence agencies such as the FBI and the CIA.

As concerned Americans, especially if you are Christian, you should make every effort to bring these facts before our people. A genuine protest by decent people concerning the large numbers of potential enemies in America, would force our government into action, where we would bring our military home and defend our borders against any potential enemies.

Point out to your local newspapers that 100,000 American servicemen and their families have already died, or become ill, from the results of Iraqi War I, with an additional 6,000 dying every month from it's long range effects as the results of that unnecessary war.

To confirm this data, which the U.S. military and most of our government refuses to admit, contact the following sources:

1. The National Gulf War Resources Center, at 8605 Corner St., Suite 400, Silver Springs, MD 20910.
2. The Anthrax Vaccine Research Foundation, at P.O. Box 844, Missoula, MT 59806.
3. The Common Cause Medical Research Foundation, at Box 133, Station B, Sudley, Ontario, Canada P3E 4NS.

There is absolutely no question that the Israeli's are behind this long simmering conflict, and recent events have developed in Palestine, that has caused numerous members of the Israeli Defense Force to refuse duty in occupied Palestine, due to the inhuman treatment of the Arabs by the Israeli military. You know that the Israeli High Command will punish these men to the maximum. It is good to know that even our enemies, have men of conscience who will stand up against immoral actions by their own government.

It is SOP (Standard Operating Procedure) for the Israeli military to invade Palestinian land, which has been the legal property of his family for hundreds of years, evict the owner, by force if necessary, steal his land (It was never given to the Jews by Divine Mandate as the Judeo-Christian supporters of these antichrists claim), bulldoze his home, send his family to live in a Refugee Center, where they are periodically assaulted by the Israeli military, using weapons supplied by our government, and with it's approval and that of most of the Christian church world. Then many of our seduced people wonder why the Arabs retaliate with the only weapons they have available, stones and terrorist attacks, which turn decent people against them everywhere. It would seem, that astute and intelligent leaders in the Arab world would recognize this fact, and take steps to keep the terrorist under control. Yet looking at the Palestinians problems from every angle, we must admit that it is Jewish aggression and American government and church support that are at the bottom of this problem. As long as we allow Jewish control of our government, so long will we be saddled by the Palestinian problem, with much worse to come, as International Zionism seeks to force their New World Order on the rest of the world. If they are successful in controlling us in Palestine, it will be an open invitation to try and control us worldwide.

Terrorism is always evil, when used at any time and for any purpose, for it always breeds more terrorism. We had it used against us in World War I and II, for the purpose of forcing us into those wars. We retaliated by using the Atom bomb (which most assuredly was a terrorist weapon), which killed over 100,000 people at Nagasaki and Hiroshima. Then allowed our Allied Air Forces to bomb the unarmed city of Dresden, Germany, in which over 230,000 died. Both of these were unnecessary for the promotion of the war or for winning the war. They were acts of terrorism by our government.

When a country's military, indicates knowledge that what they are doing is wrong, you get some idea of just how wrong they must be. The Israeli military I mentioned earlier, who refused duty against the Arabs in Palestine, issued the following statement, "The price of occupation is the army's loss of it's human image ... and the corruption of all Israeli society. We will continue to serve in Israeli defense. The mission of occupation and repression does not serve this goal, and we will not be a part of it."

Would to God, that the Christian church world that is supporting this aggression would get a vision of this righteous thinking. Several hundred of the Israeli Occupation Forces in Palestine signed this statement. A major peace demonstration in early February in Tel Aviv drew over 10,000 protesters.

Why should Americans, many of whom profess Christ, pay for this war of aggression, which was nothing to do with our defense? It is being fought purely for Zionist interests.

Both Arafat and Sharon have proven to be false leaders, who are not interested in peace. Their own people who really want peace should drive them out of office.

It would be well for Christians Americans to review the words of 2 **John 10 & 11**. Christian, listen to me. Do you want to be held liable before God, for the thousands of innocent, being killed by the antichrists?

Many American Christians have been falsely taught in their churches, that the Jews in Palestine are entitled to this land by Divine Mandate. This is one of Zionism's main victories over the thinking of Christian Americans. Many of our pastors and Bible scholars have deliberately twisted God's Word around to fit Jewish interests. (They will answer to God for this one-day.) Today Jewish interests are engaged in a costly battle to change Scripture around to fit Jewish interests. One example is their drive to remove all reference to Jewish guilt in the murder of our Savior. They have already been successful with some Bible publishers.

Attempts to have them modify their Talmud, and remove the many antichrist, and anti-Christian remarks, are met with contempt.

This false teaching in many so-called Christian churches, has enticed good Christians into supporting those who are determined to destroy them. It is past time for professing Christians to "*wake up*", and see how the antichrists are attempting successfully to destroy us. Follow the Bible, not what man teaches. In this way you will never be led astray.

For a full and accurate coverage of the apostasy that is attacking Christianity, I suggest you write for Dr. Gordon Ginn's new book, "**THE FINAL APOSTASY - PRELUDE TO ANTI-CHRIST.**" I have just completed studying this 218-page book, complete with footnotes, which I believe should be in the hands of every Christian pastor in America. With in depth perception and research, he shows how this apostasy is taking place in America, and it's effect on the witness of the Christian church. With historical and Scriptural understanding, he shows who the enemy is, that is backing this apostasy. (Correctly enough he does not lay the blame on the favorite *scapegoat* of the JudeoChristian church - Satan.) Written in words any layman can understand, it is one of the most astounding books I have ever read, and is well worth its price of \$16.00, including postage and handling. You may order it from **CRIMINAL POLITICS MAGAZINE**, P.O. Box 37812, Cincinnati, Ohio 37812, or by calling (1-800-534-0486). (All funds paid for this book will go into a special fund, handled by Dr. Ginn, and will be used for the printing of more of these books.) You can help the cause, by getting this truth to our Christian people. I'm sure after you have read it, you will want to order one for your pastor.

For far too long, the true Christian church (not denomination), have sat still while a subtle enemy has been given free reign to *destroy White Christian civilization*, and the church today stands like a man with "one foot in the grave and another foot on a banana peel." If the enemy is successful in destroying our Christian witness, and outlaws Christianity as they have threatened in their New World Order; we will take Christianity to the cemetery, bury her, and over her grave erect a grave stone with this epitaph: **"CHRISTIANITY DIED BECAUSE CHRISTIAN PEOPLE DIDN'T WANT TO BE BOTHERED!"**

There is only one sure answer to the dilemma we find ourselves in and that is in the promise made by God to King Solomon, regarding His Israel people. Every one of you who knows they are an Israelite should know it by heart. It is so simple and understandable that it has become a snare to many

intellectuals' government and church leaders alike, because of its simplicity. These are the men who believe that only they know how to handle the world's problems, and that any simple, easy to understand answer must be wrong. They are the people the Apostle Paul speaks about in **Romans 1:22** <sup>-Professing</sup> themselves to be wise, they become fools."

This promise, as you know says, "If my people which are called by my name, shall *humble* themselves, and *pray*, and *seek My* face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will *forgive* their sins, and will *heal* their land."

Notice carefully. It does not say "If the heathen and the backslidden church members come to Me in revival, I will hear and save." It is very specific. It says, "If my people." Who are they? Read **Genesis 21:12 and Amos 3:2**, and see that these people are not Africans, or Asians, or Eskimos. They are the White seed of Isaac, by whose name; the seed of Abraham would be called (Isaac's sons; Saxons). In **Amos 3:2**, we see where these are special people who alone from all others have been called by God. These people in time became know as Christians, "called by God's name."

What significance does this verse have for us? It means that we have a special obligation before God, in order for mankind to be saved from annihilation (See **1 Peter 2:9**). We hold the *key* for revival and survival in Christendom, if we are willing to *repent and obey*.

In His service as a Watchman

Jack Mohr



## *Crusade for Christ*

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS. RET.  
400 Harper Lane  
North Little Rock, AR 72118  
(501) 753-2095

# From the Watchman's Corner!

## Winter Intelligence Report

### December, 2001

With the first year of the 2<sup>nd</sup> Millennium, AD about to end, there are some important events "*in the wind*", that you need to know about. They are not discussed by the media, or on the controlled television.

The information in the first part of this report, dealing with a new State religion, comes from the "**CRIMINAL POLITICS MAGAZINE**", published by Lawrence Patterson, P.O. Box 37812, Cincinnati, Ohio 45222. (Thank God there are men like Lawrence, and his staff, who have the moral and spiritual courage to speak out and give the American people the truth.) Far too often our politicians, and even some of our Christian leaders have fallen victim of the subtle strategy of the enemy and side with them against Christ and Christians.

While many Christian leaders have been "*asleep at the switch*", especially since the end of World War II, the Jewish led **AMERICAN CIVIL LIBERTIES UNION (ACLU)** has been choking the very life blood of our Christian courage to speak out on moral and spiritual issues, for "*Fear of the Jews*" (See **Esther 8:17; John 20:19**).

While few pastors such as Dr. James Kennedy of the Coral Ridge Ministries, in Fort Lauderdale, Florida, have preached against the evil deeds of the ACLU as they attempt to twist the meaning of the First Amendment to keep prayer, Bible reading and the Ten Commandments out of our public schools, courtrooms and public places, even he does not have the courage to name the anti-Christ Zionist Jews who are behind the ACLU in their attempt to subvert Americans, and fulfill their age old, and often admitted desire to "*destroy White Christian civilization*". This has been a Jewish aim, since Christ walked this earth in His Gospel ministry and is shown in their everlasting hatred and contempt for Him.

Take some time to study the First Amendment of our Constitution. It says, "Congress shall make no law respecting the establishment of religion . . . or prohibit the free exercise thereof; or abridging (limiting) the freedom of speech . . . or of the press . . . or the right of the (American) people to peaceful assembly . . . and to petition the government for a redress of grievances."

# Winter Intelligence Report - 2001

Nowhere in this Amendment can the words, "*separation of church and state*" be found, and nowhere in this Amendment is the word church and state synonymous.

Chief Justice Roy Moore of the Alabama Supreme Court, recently pointed out various acts of Congress have created a "*National Day of Prayer*", (1952); inserted the words "*In God we Trust*" on every piece of our money, (1955); and made this phrase our National Motto in 1965. In addition, we added the phrase: "*one Nation under God!*" to our national Pledge of Allegiance in 1956, while an act of Congress stated: "Adoption of these words does not run contrary to the First Amendment of the Constitution."

The reason is obvious – no religion is being established, in spite of the cries of anguish coming from the anti-Christ's in the ACLU.

Chief Justice Moore stated: "A distinction must be made between the establishment of a religion, as an institution (of the State) . . . and a belief in the sovereignty of God."

The ACLU using the satanic guile that comes from their father (See **John 8:44**), have successfully confused many Americans, including many Christians. They have succeeded beyond the "*wildest dreams*", of their Anti-Defamation League mentors.

Sadly the courts of the nation, with their predominantly Jewish Judges, have with the exception of the Supreme Court of Alabama been *sucked in* by the enemy strategy of the ACLU and many other anti-Christian groups who have determined that there must be no acknowledgement of God in any manner, because of the phrase: "Separation of Church and State."

Our third President, Thomas Jefferson, used this phrase. Jefferson used this term "separation of Church and State", in a letter he wrote on January 1, 1802. Evil organizations have twisted Jefferson's words to achieve their ultimate goal, which as I mentioned before is the destruction of White Christian civilization. They are very careful not to point out that two days later he attended a Baptist church, giving lie to what the ACLU says is the meaning of his words.

What did Jefferson mean by this statement? What were his intentions in quoting them?

Consider this. During the 1700's the Church of England was supported by general tax levied on the citizens of Massachusetts Colony by King George III, the official head of the Church of England, the Anglican Church, and he expected his subjects (including the American colonists), to pay this supporting the Church of England.

Not only was this tax levied against the colonists to support the State church, but heresy against the church, defined as; "Any opinion or doctrine at variance with the doctrine of the Church of England, was considered to be a crime, punishable by death. The church attempted to impose church beliefs on the colonists by the use of criminal sanctions.

# Winter Intelligence Report - 2001

Are you beginning to understate what Thomas Jefferson meant when he referred to "separation of Church and State"?

Any good history book written prior to 1920, will give you these facts.

Jefferson had a great desire to see that the United States would not have a State religion like that of England, supported by forced taxation. He had every reason to separate the Church of England from the newly formed government of the United States by stating that Congress could make no Law, "establishing any religion and making it the religion of this nation."

Now a new State religion, known to many as Secular Humanism, has taken over from Christianity, making man their god.

It should be quite obvious to any intelligent person that this phrase, as used by the ACLU and our liberal court Justices is dishonest in the extreme and that any Judge who prohibits the use of the Bible, prayer, and the Ten Commandments, etc., violates the Constitution and should be removed from office.

Only Judge Roy Moore, of the Alabama Supreme Court has had the courage to buck the ACLU and the liberal anti-Christian US Supreme Court Justices, when he refused to remove the Ten Commandments from his courtroom on illegal judicial order.

It is indeed a sad commentary on the moral strength of our government, our educational system, and far too often our Christian churches and preachers, who have allowed this to happen in a nation, which from it's beginning, has been considered as Christian.

It is obvious that the founders of this nation had no intention of barring the acknowledgement of God in our nation's schools, in the courtrooms, at sporting or any events, and it is equally obvious that the ACLU is bent on "*destroying Christian America*," for by their actions shall we know their intent.

Apparently the Jewish community feels that our rights to various Christian beliefs, as compared to their religious rights (which are basically atheist and Communist, and deny Jesus Christ), while attempting to force their Talmudic Noahic Laws on Christian America.

Where are the cries of outrage from the Christian community? They are seldom heard, while many so-called Christians actually support these anti-Christ's. Apparently most Jews feel that it must be either their Talmudic Judaism, or no religion at all. Such unfair and unreasonable attitudes should be rejected by decent people, Christian and non-Christian alike.

Meet with your pastor and discuss this important problem, which may well decide the future of American Christianity. (Or would you rather be forced underground in order to worship God? This is the intent of anti-Christ organizations such as the ACLU and the

# Winter Intelligence Report - 2001

ADL.) If your pastor refuses to take a stand for "*redress of grievances*," either get a new pastor with *guts* or join a church, which will stand for your Christian rights.

Our country today is under an unprecedented attack, with thousands of lawsuits being filed by the ACLU and their cohorts annually, primarily against Christian beliefs.

American judges, the majority of whom are Jews, are foolish enough to bow before the unjust pressure placed on them, and follow the "*path of least resistance*" to decide against the Constitution and Christian rights. In many instances they have become *lawmakers*, rather than interpreters of the Constitution, as they should be. These men and women must be removed from office if we are to exist as a *free* people and the time is running out on us.

When President Jefferson made his now famous statement, he had two jobs. Not only was he the President of the United States, but he was also the head of the Educational Commission that governed the schools in the District of Columbia. In this position, he laid down the rule that two books must be used in the education system, the Holy Bible, and Isaac Watts Hymnal. This information shows that without a doubt Jefferson's statement regarding the separation of church and State did not mean what the ACLU says it did.

There is a plan underway called the Home State Plan, which would bring America back into the Christian fold. If you are interested in it, write to the **PATTERSON STRATEGY ORGANIZATION**, P.O. Box 37812, Cincinnati, Ohio 45222.

We *must* recognize that our National political structure can never be reorganized; it must be abolished and replaced with a Constitutional Christian structure, which will protect our Christian heritage. For an interesting book titled "**RECLAIMING YOUR LOST LEGACY**", call toll free 1-800-543-2486.

## The Noahide Laws!

If you are forced to live a lie, you are a slave. While we in America today, still have the choice of whether or not we want to live by the Constitution and the Laws of God, a heathen concept called the *Noahide Laws*, is seeking to control both our political and religious systems. The International Zionism backs it and it's counterpart, Free Masonry. Both are violently anti-Christian, although supported by many who go by the name of Christian.

Under pressure from these enemies of freedom, the 1<sup>st</sup> Amendment rights of our Constitution have been badly eroded or nullified, while our 2<sup>nd</sup> Amendment rights, "*the right of self defense*" hang by a tenuous thread, and are under constant attack by the ACLU and other similar Jewish led organizations.

# Winter Intelligence Report - 2001

Living a lie will lead to further losses of freedom and finally total defeat, where the practice of our Christian faith will be openly persecuted and our rights of self defense obliterated.

Samuel Roth, a Jewish author of note, in his book "JEWS MUST LIVE", published in 1934 in New York, by the Golden Hind Press, stated: "The Jewish disease is a sort of moral gonorrhoea known as Judaism and seems alas to be incurable. The results, as any good doctor will tell you, are invariably unhealthy and treacherous. If you are in doubt, take a good look at any Jew-ridden country in Europe and if you need further conviction look at what's happening in America.

"My convictions is that nothing the Jew does in America is essential to its welfare. On the contrary, a great deal of what the American Jew does is subversion of America's best interests." (Please remember these are not my words, but come from a Jew who had first hand knowledge of Judaism.)

The Supreme Court will not save our American education system, or our churches from the attack of ACLU for all too often they have sided with this subversive organization in it's attack on Christianity and have become part of the problem.

An honest, open-minded judge due to the criminal behavior of our Congress will not replace Supreme Court Justice Renquist, who is retiring this year.

George Washington, in his address to the Delaware Chiefs on May 12, 1792, stated: "Our Constitution was made for a moral and religious people . . . it is wholly inadequate for any other."

In 1821, President John Quincy Adams declared, "The highest glory of the American Revolution was this . . . it connected in one indissoluble band, the principles of civil government with the principles of Christianity."

Governor Morris, the drafter of the U.S. Constitution stated: "Religion is the only solid basis for good morals; therefore, education should teach this precept of religion and the duties of man towards God."

In 1954, Congress passed a resolution declaring: "To preserve a conservative element in our system is the belief of our people in the pure doctrine and divine truths of the Gospel of Jesus Christ." In every instance, they referred to religion, as the Christian religion, not Judaism, not Buddhism, not Mohammedanism, but Christianity.

Yet in spite of this, hundreds of law suits have been filed each year by the ACLU and other anti-Christian groups, mostly Jewish affiliated, which seek to destroy the 1<sup>st</sup> and 2<sup>nd</sup> Amendments of the U.S. Constitution and the freedom it has given to our people.

One of the areas where the ACLU, has been especially active is that of "*illegal sex.*"

# Winter Intelligence Report - 2001

The Supreme Court has ruled on a number of occasions that "*sex oriented businesses*" have the right to exist, and that city zoning codes, must include areas set aside for this nefarious trade.

For example the city of Covington, Kentucky has been instructed to rewrite their zoning ordinances because of this Supreme Court ruling. As a result they have set aside 6 acres of prime downtown real estate for sexually oriented businesses.

Most of you know about the problems the Boy Scouts of America have had over the homosexual issue. War has been declared against this honored institution and a year ago, the Scouts won their Supreme Court case by a very narrow 5 to 4 margin. The Supreme Court ruling at the first glance appears as a victory for the Scouts when it stated that the Scouts could not be forced to accept homosexuals as employees or Scout leaders.

This was not a victory, as the homosexual crowd across America, which is growing at an alarming rate, backed by ACLU lawsuits, has put pressure on American businesses, which have withdrawn financial support from the Scouts.

*GLLAD* (the Gay and Lesbian Alliance); the *LAMBADA DEFENSE FUND* (which is an alliance of men who want freedom to have sex with under aged boys); the Gay group alliance calling itself *SCOUTING FOR ALL*, along with the Jewish B'nai B'rith Lodge and the ACLU are attempting to force the Scouts to close through economic pressures.

Recently the Washington, DC Commission on Human Rights, simply ignored the Supreme Court ruling and ordered the Scouts to reinstate two local homosexual leaders.

Contrary to homosexual propaganda, the gay community, which has no means of propagating itself, is recruiting young people in the school system, often with the blessing of school authorities, who are either homosexuals themselves, or who fear repercussions from this evil bunch.

Now they are bragging that they are about to dry up local funding for the Scouts, through pressures on businesses such as Merrill Lynch, Textron, and Knight-Ridder have already cut off \$150,000 in support.

Local United Way people are being told not to use any of the \$90,000 earmarked for Scouting unless they change their rules and allow homos to join. It appears that Wells Fargo will also follow suit. Where are the cries of outrage from the Christian church? It appears all to seldom, as the ACLU and the enemies of Christ have been given the control of the field.

Just what are these *NOAHIDE LAWS*, which seem to be the foundation for this national subversion?

On March 20, 1991, Congress passed Public Law 102-14. It says: "Whereas Congress recognizes the historical tradition of ethical values and principles, which are the basis of

# Winter Intelligence Report - 2001

civilized society and upon which our great nation was founded . . . Whereas these ethical values and principles have been the bedrock of society from the dawn of civilization . . . when they were known as *"THE SEVEN NOAHIDE LAWS."*

The joint Congressional Resolution then announced that the Lubavich Movement has fostered these ethical values and that its leader Rabbi Mendel Scheerson should be honored on his 89<sup>th</sup> Birthday, May 21, 1991. This honor will be reflected in a scroll of honor by the President of the United States.

What is the obvious meaning of this resolution? It clearly shows that the International Jewish Conspiracy, and the Secret Societies, such as Freemasonry, the Bildenbergers, the Council of Seven, and the Illuminati, are now in control of this once Christian nation, and we are now under Jewish Talmudic Law, rather than that of our Constitution. George Bush, Sr signed this resolution.

The Talmudic Law, which Jesus referred to as the *"tradition of the elders"* (**Matthew 15:2, 8, 9**), and which He constantly opposed is not Biblical Law. It cannot be found in any Biblical reference books. The Encyclopedia Britannica refers to them as the *NOAHIC COVENANT*, but given no listing of these laws. It refers to them as "A Jewish designation for seven laws given to Adam and Noah, long before the Mosaic Code of the Ten Commandments was given by God at Mt. Sinai. Beginning with **Genesis 2:16**, the Babylonian Talmud lists six other commandments . . . given after the flood. The Seventh Commandment was given to Noah, which forbade the eating of the flesh of a living animal (**Genesis 9:4**).

These Laws can be found in no place in the Bible, and the Talmud is in direct conflict with Christianity. Following the *NOAHIDE*, wearing the crucifix or anything considered to be Christian, such as a fish pin, would be guilty of violating Noahide Law.

#1.) - "Thou shalt not engage in idol worship." For any symbol of Christianity is considered to be idolatrous. By a like token, all Christians are guilty of violating Noahide Law #2.

#2.) - "Thou shalt not blaspheme God.

Dr. Gordon Ginn, Commenting Editor of the *"CRIMINAL POLITICS"*, and well qualified in the Talmudic field states: "Under these laws, every professing Christian on earth could be executed, because they believe Jesus Christ is God in the flesh . . . this is blasphemy to the Jews."

While Americans still have a choice between the Bible and Constitutional law, time is running out on Christianity, as we are literally standing on one leg, and that is on a banana peel.

In spite of the hypocritical screams coming from the ACLU and other ant-Christian groups, the major religion in America has been subverted from Christianity to the State

# Winter Intelligence Report - 2001

religion of Secular Humanism, where man has become his own god. This is the religion of the Talmudists. It reflects the thinking of a Jewish German author, Ludwig Feurbach, who in the 1700's wrote: "Man will be truly free, when he finally realizes there is no God of man, but himself." This idea became so deeply rooted in the diseased mind of a young Jewish radical named Karl Marx that it became the foundation of the Communist Movement, which has murdered hundreds of millions, including millions of Christians in the last 250 years.

In spite of the screams coming from the ACLU camp, and that of other anti-Christian radicals as they write their ranting letters to the Editor in favor of the "*separation of church and State*," I wonder what their reaction will be, when they find that they have saddled us with a heathen religion which must be observed under force of law?

While the Home State Plan advocated by "**CRIMINAL POLITICS**" has some good points, I personally do not believe our problems will be solved through political action.

It is strange indeed how intelligent men and women will stubbornly cling to ideas that have never worked, when we already have a "**FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL**" that is sure, because God says it is. As many of you know it is found in **2 Chronicles 7:14** and clearly states: "If my people (White Anglo-Saxon Israel), which are called by my name (Christian), will *humble* themselves, and *pray*, and *seek* my face, and *turn* from their wicked ways; then will I *hear* from heaven, and will *forgive* their sins, and will *heal* their land." What more do you want? You say you believe God's Word, then why don't you follow it? It will mean giving more than the mere lip service it now gets from the average church.

## The United Nations Americas Friend or Foe?

The Hillary Clinton type liberals and their socialistic pals in the State Department are attempting to push through a secret plan whereby the UN would be allowed to directly tax American citizens for their bloated excesses. This in addition to keeping wide open the doors of illegal immigration which helps keep them in office. It is vitally necessary that concerned Americans act *now* and that we withdraw the benefits of the "*gravy train freeloaders*", the UN diplomats have enjoyed all to long, at our expense.

Former Vice President Al Gore truthfully observed of American servicemen killed in the line of duty: "They gave their lives in service to the UN." That's right! They gave their lives for a foreign monstrosity that hates America, but is willing to "*suck our life blood*," as long as it benefits their socialist plans. The Passage of H.R. 1146 to remove the United States from the UN, would put heat on Congress to once again live up to their oath of office "*to protect America from all enemies, both foreign and domestic*." (In recent years, our greatest danger has come from the barbarians who are already within our gates.)

# Winter Intelligence Report - 2001

In the last election, the *Justice Political Action Committee* (JPAC), of which Congressman Paul is a vital part, put 65% of its candidates into office. With your help, they can better this percentage. Here is their overall plan:

- 1.) Cut off welfare to illegal immigrants;
- 2.) Stop statehood for the District of Columbia;
- 3.) End liberal looting of the Social Security Funds;
- 4.) Making sure Clinton type liberals do not use your hard earned money for liberal "*pork barrel projects.*"

Your support is necessary if they are to succeed.

## United Nations Criminal Court

With out attention being focused on the United Nations, it might be well to bring our attention to the dangers posed by a UN Criminal Court.

Before leaving office, President Clinton directed his representative in The Hague to sign the United Nations International Criminal Court Treaty. If ratified by Congress, this treaty would give the American hating, UN socialist's unlimited power over American servicemen and citizens.

This court would:

- 1.) Deny Americans their 5<sup>th</sup> Amendment protection from being tried twice for the same offense. Powerful International lawyers would be able to prosecute citizens over and over again for the same offense, until they got the verdict they desired.
- 2.) This would violate your Constitutional right to appeal a verdict, as there would be no appeals from a UN court decision and if you were convicted, there would be no recourse.
- 3.) It would destroy the 6<sup>th</sup> Amendment right to a speedy, and public trial. This court could hold American soldiers and citizens in prison indefinitely, without holding a trial, or even charging them with a crime. They would also hold secret trials without any American scrutiny.
- 4.) It would abolish your 6<sup>th</sup> Amendment right of trial by your peers and would appear before a judge appointed by the UN who would possibly

# Winter Intelligence Report - 2001

come from some American hating country such as Iran, Iraq, or even Red China or North Korea.

- 5.) It would eliminate your 4<sup>th</sup> Amendment protection from unreasonable search and seizure. (A highly placed UN Court backer, wants this court to have it's own heavily armed secret SWAT teams, with search and arrest prerogatives, regardless of International boundaries.)
- 6.) It would prosecute any American citizen violating a UN Treaty, whether the U.S. had ratified it or not. American serviceman abroad, which defends themselves against terrorist's acts, could become "*war criminals*". American loggers, who cut down trees without a UN permit, could be indicted for violating the UN Biodiversity Treaty. The court power would be limitless and would reach into every area of American life.

While it seems impossible that any decent American politician would back such a criminal action, there are many Hilary Clinton type liberals in Congress who would vote for this criminal tainted treaty.

Now is the time to protect ourselves from those who would destroy American sovereignty, the traitors in our government, who back UN superiority. It will be too late if the treaty is ratified.

These are indeed "*times, which try men's souls.*" How we react now, will decide whether we remain free, or become slaves to the International Zionist Slave State, the New World Order. With God's help, and with *obedience* to Him, we will remain *free*, for "He has not given us a spirit of *fear*, but of *power*, and of *love*, and of a *sound mind* (2 Timothy 1:9).

## Petition to Congress to Remove the United Nations!

H.R. bill 1146, introduced to Congress by Congressman Ron Paul, titled the "**UN PARTICIPATION ACT OF 1945**"; would after 56 years of chaos and confusion get America out of the UN.

Following is this petition:

# Winter Intelligence Report - 2001

**WHEREAS**, for 56 years, America has paid the lion's share of the UN Bills to the tune of some \$30 billion; and

**WHEREAS**, even though America is paying 25% of all UN bills, the UN bureaucrats are claiming \$1.3 billion more, and are proposing to tax us directly; and,

**WHEREAS**, in addition to American money, the hate-American bureaucrats of the UN are ending American sovereignty with the help of Hilary Clinton type liberals; and,

**WHEREAS**, H.R. bill 1146 cuts all funds from the UN, and UN agencies and withdraws American membership in the UN, and removes the UN Headquarters from the U.S. and revokes the diplomatic immunity of UN bureaucrats;

**THEREFORE**, I the undersigned do hereby petition my Congressman to vote for Congressman Paul's H.R. 1146, the *AMERICAN SOVEREIGNTY RETENTION ACT*. After 56 years it's way past time for America to withdraw from the UN.

Signed: \_\_\_\_\_

(Optional State: \_\_\_\_\_) Congressional District: \_\_\_\_\_

# Winter Intelligence Report - 2001

## The Complicity of Freemasonry in the Conspiracy!

Many members of the Blue Lodge of Freemasonry know little or nothing about what goes on behind the scenes. It is not until a Mason reaches the exalted 32<sup>nd</sup> degree or higher, that they learn the awful, secrets of this society, which is Jewish controlled and which seeks the same objective of World power, and the destruction of White Christian civilization.

The following information comes from the 1967 issue of "**THE WINROD LETTER**". (While Gordon Winrod has a deserved reputation as a "*Jew baiter*", he knows and understands Jews and Judaism very well and the facts he presents are well documented and cannot be refuted.)

He says without hesitation: "Communism is a Talmudic front; Zionism is a Talmudic front; Masonry is a Talmudic front", and goes on to prove it with documented facts that neither Judaism nor Freemasonry can refute.

Since we are limited as to space in this report, I will give you only a few of the many major facts known about both these anti-Christian, anti-American organizations.

In his book "**THE PLOT AGAINST THE CHURCH**", WRITTEN BY Maurice Pinay, we read: "The learned scholar and Jesuit Monsignor Leon Meurin, S.J., Archbishop of Port-Louis shows us in his highly authenticated work, '**CLARIFICATION OF FREEMASONRY**', that Jews were the founders, organizers, and leaders of Freemasonry." He backs this up with quotations from various sources, which we do not have time to cover in this report.

"The First and Highest Masonic Council was formed on May 31, 1801 in Charleston, SC (33 degrees northern latitude), under the Chairmanship of the Jew Isaac Long, who was made Inspector General by the Jew Moses Cohen, and received his degree from Hves, from Fran ken, and the Jew Morin.

"The Jews were the founders of the First Great Council which was transformed into the middle point of world Freemasonry. They placed it in the city of Charleston, exactly on the 33<sup>rd</sup> parallel, Northern Latitude. Successive heads of Freemasonry have lived here since 1801, and Albert Pike, the highest of them all carried out his *dirty work*, from this center in 1889.

"There were 23 highest councils, which had been created through the Charleston Center, plus Orients and Grand Lodges of all rites. These were connected with the highest council in Charleston, and are dispersed over the entire world. At that time (1899), there were hundreds of Grand Lodges, all connected to Judaism."

# Winter Intelligence Report - 2001

Rabbi Benamozegh writes: "The Grandmaster, or Patriarch, known to only a few of the brothers, is the real head of the Order. These exercise their functions in useful and secret dependency on the Jewish Cabbalists (Mystics). All Freemasons are vassals of the Jews."

One of the first things a disciple of Freemasonry notices is the Jewish character of everything he finds. From the First to the Thirtieth degree, he is immersed in Judaism with secret symbols, Hebrew words, and a calendar that was altered by the Jews so as not to give honor to the birth of our Divine Savior. The doctrines of Freemasonry are those of the Jewish caballa (Mysticism), particularly those of the Talmudic book "**SOHAR**".

Rabbi Issas Wise, writing in '**THE ISRAELITE OF AMERICA**', March 8, 1866, said: "Masonry is a Jewish institution whose history, degrees, charges, passwords and explanations are Jewish from beginning to end."

"**THE JEWISH TRIBUNE**" of New York, October 28, 1927 said: "Masonry is based on Judaism. Eliminate the teachings of Judeo-Masonry from the Masonic ritual and what is left."

Masonic writers such as Pike and Mackey, attribute to Masonry a direct relationship with the Kaballah, which the name of the esoteric occult doctrines which the Jews pretend have been received by oral tradition directly from Moses, and from the beginning of the world, (Noahic Laws).

Looking at Masonry in the U.S. we see a so-called Christian nation where over half of it's Congress are Masons. In 1953, 58 of its then 96 Senators were Master Masons. I do not know the percentage now, but their numbers have not decreased. Many ministers of the Gospel are Masons, especially in the Southern Baptist denomination, although they must pledge their first loyalty to Masonry, when they join. To me this is a direct violation of the First Commandment: "Thou shalt have no other god before me!"

Add to this the threat of a Jew controlled Press, and you can understand many of the problems which are plaguing America today.

The Jewish *TALMUD*, their religious book, represents the codification of Jewish opposition to the Kingship of Jesus Christ, and their utter hatred of Him, and His church.

When the Pilgrims and early settlers of the American Colonies first came to this country in the early 1600's their Colony Charters almost unanimously stated they had come here in order to practice their Christian faith and to propagate the "saving faith of the Gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ." They did not come and found this country to promote Judaism, Hinduism, Mohammedanism, or any other "*ism*". They were strictly Christian. It was not until a century later that the first records of Jewish Freemasonry in England, in the year 1717 (according to the Encyclopedia Britannica), were recorded.

# Winter Intelligence Report - 2001

Two generations later the Jewish Brotherhood of Freemasonry under the cloak of Christian sounding terms had become so strong that the records of our Constitutional Republic no longer sounded like the original purpose of the Colonial settlements, and the founders of this Constitutional Republic by that time were largely Masonic and Deists.

Strong Christian attitudes would not openly admit Jews to New Amsterdam, while only 150 years later, our first President George Washington, the first President of this Republic, was a Mason who engaged a Jew as his personal aide.

Liberal historians seldom admit that President Washington was not a practicing Mason, who seldom attended Masonic meetings, and who on several occasions wrote letters to Masonic Lodges in the United States, warning them of the infiltration of anti-Christ Masonry from Europe.

Just as Judaism with its dreams of one world power and destruction, moves above and beyond all nationalist concepts, so Freemasonry holds as secondary to its *WORLD* brotherhood membership, love of country and patriotic pride.

A West Coast newspaper stated on the 178<sup>th</sup> anniversary of the signing of the Constitution: "This Anniversary was celebrated today by the Los Angeles Masons, at a patriotic gathering at the Scottish-Rite Temple." It went on to say, "Of the 42 signers of the Constitution, 23 were Masons." While the Masons make a big show of patriotism, and their belief in God (they even have their own version of the Bible, which is not Scripture), could it have been the Brotherhood of Jews and Christians (Freemasonry), that explains why there is no mention of Jesus Christ in our Constitution? Much less anything that calls for the expulsion of anti-Christ's from our government?

The Founding fathers had been warned of this, when our Senior Statesman, Benjamin Franklin, who had first hand experience with Jewry in Europe, was quoted as saying: "There is a great menace to these United States today, and that great menace, Gentlemen, is the Jew. In whatever country Jews have settled in any great numbers, they have lowered the moral tone, depreciated its commercial integrity, have segregated themselves and have not been assimilated, have sneered at and tried to undermine the Christian religion upon which this Nation was grounded. They have built up a state within a state, and have, when opposed, tried to strangle that country to death financially.

"If you do not exclude them from the United States in the Constitution, in less than 200 years they will have swarmed into this country in such great numbers that they will dominate and devour the land and change our form of government.

"If you do not exclude them from the United States, in less than 200 years our descendants will be working in the fields to furnish the sustenance while they will be in the counting houses rubbing their hands. I warn you, Gentleman, if you do not exclude the Jews for all time, your children will curse you in your graves. Gentlemen, the Jews are Asiatic (Ashkenazi); they will never be otherwise." Yet in spite of this warning from a very wise old man, our predominately Masonic/Jewish government allowed these

# Winter Intelligence Report - 2001

“*parasite anti-Christ’s*” to come into America, and they have become “*thorns in our flesh, and pricks in our eyes*” ever since, just as God predicted thousands of years before. Today the Freemasons and the Jews can proudly state that America is no longer Christian, but is ZOG (Zionist Operated Government).

## The Masonic and Jewish God -vs.- The God of the Bible!

When Masons and Jews state that all of them believe in God, they lie!

The Scriptures clearly state that there is only one true God, and that He is Jesus Christ. “In the beginning was the Word (Jesus) and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.” (John 1:1) Do Masons and Jews believe this? By their actions and words we must answer a resounding *No!* The Jews call Him a bastard! The Scriptures teach over and over again, that Jesus Christ is God! “And we know that the Son of God (Jesus Christ) is come and hath given us an understanding, that we may know Him that is true, and we are in Him that is true, even in His Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, the eternal life.” (1 John 5:20) This true God is not the Supreme Architect of the Universe, the Masons revere, but Jesus Christ.

“Again the High Priest asked him (Jesus) and saith unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed? And Jesus said, I Am!” (Mark 14:61,62)

Constantly the Scriptures attest to the fact that *Jesus Christ is very God*. So it is obvious that Masons/Jews lie when they say they believe in God, for if they reject Jesus Christ, they reject God.

If they believe in another god, be he Lucifer of Jewry or the Supreme Architect of the Universe of Masonry, and reject Jesus Christ, they are anti-Christ. The Apostle John warns us in 1 John 2:18, “Little children, it is the last time, and as ye have heard that antichrist shall come, even now there are many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time.” Then he clarifies this in verse twenty-two – “Who is a liar, but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son.” Mighty clear, isn’t it?

Masonry espouses the “*fatherhood of god and a brotherhood of man*” theory, in which “*god = devil and man = Jew*”. This means that the “*fatherhood of the devil*” that is “*god of this world*” (See 2 Corinthians 4:4), is for the “*brotherhood of Jewry*” and for the benefit of the Mason/Jew proselyte who brotherhoods with the Jews. Thus they both become “Two-fold more a child of hell” than the Jew himself (See Matthew 23:15). The sole purpose of the existence of Masonry, is for the protection of Jewry, and any Mason will protect and brotherhood with an antichrist Jew, much more quickly than he will protect and brotherhood with one who opposes the antichrists of Judaism.

# Winter Intelligence Report - 2001

Should a Mason openly expose and fight the evil of Jewry, he would be betraying the brotherhood, and this brotherhood is placed above all else in Masonry.

Jesus said in **Matthew 12:30** – “He that is not for me is against me.” So we can see where this places the Masonic/Jew brotherhood.

Wishing you all his best until next time.

Jack Mohr,

## -Addendum-

Since my Intelligence Reports are often prepared weeks in advance, the following information taken in part from the “**CRIMINAL POLITICS**” Newsletter of September, 2001, will bring you up to date on some important news.

### Israel is at War and Losing!

While the terror attacks of September 11<sup>th</sup> left America in a state of shock, little or nothing has appeared in the controlled media, or on TV mentioning any connection between this tragic event and the Israelis. It is obvious that the American people will be kept “*totally in the dark*”, as the media seeks frantically to cover up the part played by the International Zionist Conspiracy in this tragic event.

National events have been carefully orchestrated so as not to embarrass the Bush Administration. For example, growing evidence that the Administration knew well in advance of this planned terrorist attack, and knew the names and locations of those who committed the acts, without giving the American people warning or protection. Both the FBI and the CIA were fully aware of the existence of these terrorists in the U.S. and could very well have prevented this disaster. They may not have known the exact targets, but they knew the location of terrorist teams in this country and did nothing to apprehend them.

Meanwhile the nation State of the Israeli has been losing a war with the Palestinian people, with whom they have existed with for over fifty years. While peace was officially declared on September 19<sup>th</sup>, we must not forget the Palestinian refugee camps at Sabra and Chatila, where over 1,000 men, women, and children, were brutally murdered by the Israeli, under orders from Prime Minister Ariel Sharon.

# Winter Intelligence Report - 2001

Sharon is known in Arab circles as "*the butcher*". While few Americans know much about this man, nor do they care much about the fate of the Palestinian people, who have seen their land illegally and immorally stolen from them, with the consent of our government, and much of the Christian church world, who have been ***brainwashed*** by Zionist propaganda into believing that God's enemies are His chosen, who can do no wrong, even deliberately twisting God's word around to accomplish this.

Think for a moment about a man who has seen the land he and his family has owned for centuries, suddenly illegally and immorally stolen from him and given to others; then his home is *bulldozed*, and his family forced into a refugee camp, where they have been brutally suppressed and often murdered, for over fifty years by the Israeli, using weapons made in America, and given to them and whose actions are approved by our politicians and many of the so-called Christian world, then you have the seedbed for the hatred that erupted into the September 11<sup>th</sup> violence.

Until America faces the truth, conditions will get worse and worse.

In **2 Chronicles 19:2**, we read a warning from God, seldom spoken of in our Judeo-Christian churches: "Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? (They call him an illegitimate bastard) therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." America has certainly shown it's love for "*those who hate the Lord*", both politically and religiously, by our constant "*brown nosing*" of the Jews.

We have also forgotten the warning given by the Apostle Paul in **Galatians 6:7** – "Be not deceived, God is not mocked, for whatsoever a man (or nation) sows, that shall they also reap." Since at least 1913, this nation has sown rotten seed in its Foreign Policy, which today is reaping a rotten harvest, and it will get worse.

I am not a prophet, nor do I claim to have the "*gift of prophesy*", but I have observed over the years, that men who stick close to God's Word, are often given a vision of what is to come, and in November 2000, I gave warning of a terrorist act such as happened on September 11<sup>th</sup>, in an expensive Ad in the Sunday issue, of the "**Arkansas Democrat-Gazette**", titled "**THE OTHER SIDE OF THE COIN**", which I'm sure some of you read. It received as much attention as some "*voice crying in the wilderness*." When I pointed out the illegal and unscriptural acts of our government, often backed by the church, as we have appeased the antichrists of Zionism and 25 million in world Jewry, while alienating over a billion Arabs who once loved and admired us but now consider us as the Great Satan, I was reviled as a "*hatemonger*".

We ignored the sage advice of men like President Washington, and Benjamin Franklin, and the even more important warnings of Scripture, and became "*involved in entangling foreign alliances*", which have cost us hundreds of thousands of lives, and a debt we can never repay, while benefiting only the International Jews, who were the only ones to gain from it.

# Winter Intelligence Report - 2001

A close study of Jewish sources will indicate that the Israeli State has lost its economy, and has lost its most important source of Revenue, its tourist trade. Who in their right mind would want to travel to a foreign country to be blown to pieces by a fanatical terrorist?

Sadly enough Ariel Sharon, who was elected to lead the Israeli, is not the *peacemaker* our media would like for us to believe. One of his first acts as leader, was to visit the "*off limits area*", sacred to the Moslems, which he knew would incite violence. From that moment on, the Arab war against the Israeli intruders intensified.

To limit the possibility of future terrorist attacks, the Bush Administration should immediately insist that Sharon steps down and allows his cabinet to control the country.

It is evident that the **MOSSAD** (the Jewish Secret Service) want a war with the Arab world, with the U.S. carrying the brunt of the fighting and of course suffering the most casualties. They are willing to "*shed American blood to the last drop.*"

While the Israeli practice unlimited "*racism*", even to ejecting Christian missionaries who preach Christ to the Jews; for a White Christian American to call attention to Jewish crimes is considered to be the worst "*racism problem*". There is a distinct "*double standard*" when dealing with Jews and White Christian patriots.

Even Christian leaders like Farwell, who is an avowed Zionist, have made idiotic statements such as, "God has blessed America, because we have been kind to the Jews." When any discerning person can see this is not the case, for this country has gone "*down the road to hell*" faster since 1948 when we recognized the State of Israel, than at any time in our history. Does this prove vindication for **2 Chronicles 7:14**?

While the controlled media, have almost totally ignored the part played by Zionism in bringing tragedy to America's shores, they are extremely nervous when a guest on a Talk Show, bring up Israeli involvement. It is an "*off limits*" subject and they are afraid of it. Even high paid commentators such as Peter Jennings avoid it when possible. This may be because they are like Walter Cronkite when he was in his prime. When someone asked him about his role in bringing truth to the public, his snide statement was: "I am not paid to tell the truth, I am an opinion molder!"

Actually we are dealing with *mind control*, "**PSYCHOPOLITICS**" it is called, which is the art of controlling the thinking of an entire nation, so you can control it's people. The enemy has been practicing this for hundreds of years and is past masters on using it on our gullible people.

When an act such as September 11<sup>th</sup> takes place, we should immediately ask ourselves "*cui bueno - who profits from it?*" It is quite evident that America did not profit from this terrible act, and neither did the Arab world. Someone did, and when we know whom, we will have the answer. We know that things like this do not happen by

# Winter Intelligence Report - 2001

accident, and FDR, once said: "Nothing in politics happens by chance, it is all planned in some smoke filled room." (Possible a conspiracy?)

I am convinced that we have only one option that will work. I mentioned it earlier in this Report, which I will now end with.

***2 Chronicles 7:14 – "If My people, which are called by my name (Christian), shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land."***

It is so simple if we could just get the church and State to follow it.

Until next time, yours in Christ and Country,

Jack Mohr



*Crusade for Christ*

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS. RET.  
400 Harper Lane  
North Little Rock, AR 72118  
(501) 753-2095

## **From the Watchman's Corner**

### **Winter Intelligence Report - 2002**

### ***Identity of the Beast***



*WILL CHRIST'S FOLLOWERS BE GUILTY OF "HATE CRIMES"?*

(The above headline is from "**CRIMINAL POLITICS BULLETIN**", July-August 2002, published by the Patterson Strategic Organization, P.O. Box 37812, Cincinnati, OH 45222.)

The book of Revelation clearly reveals the identity of the Beast and Harlot of the Bible.

It is a worldwide system of control, which facilitates the works of the Adversary. This "**BEAST SYSTEM**", has advanced far in its plan for the destruction of Christian America.

It is necessary for concerned Christians, to understand this truth, especially if you are White, for you are their declared target. You must be eliminated before the Zionist New World Order can takeover. Your survival is at stake, whether you wish to accept the truth or not! Your physical survival may very well be at stake. Jesus understood this when He told His disciples (who were White Israelites with the exception of Judas who was a Jew), in John 16:2 - "They (by implication, Jews) shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service." This Antichrist System has already wrecked our American way of life, destroyed our national morality, and wiped out our security and safety.

It has collapsed our education system. In our earliest years, public schools taught the King James Version of the Bible as the primary instruction. Now they give our children Ritalin and other drugs, to control their behavior. This Antichrist System has trampled on our most respected institutions, and through character assassination, destroyed the reputations of our most respected Founding Fathers.

It has blamed slavery on our country founders, when in reality it has been a byproduct of Judaism. The controlled media never tell us that it was Jewish slave traders, who bought Black slaves from native chieftains, who sold their own people to Jewish traders, for rum distilled in Jewish owned distilleries in abolitionist New England; shipped them to the New World on Jewish owned ships, under conditions so deplorable that as many as 10 million may have perished enroute. Then sold them in Jewish owned slave markets in North America, manned by Jewish auctioneers. All these accusations are documented in the Boston Public Library, including the names of the Jewish owned ships and their Jewish owners.

This same system, better known as International Zionism, forced America into World War I and II, Korea, Vietnam, and every brush fire war since. Now they are trying to get us involved in Iraq, which could very well lead to World War III, or the GOG  
MAGOG Invasion of **Ezekiel 38 & 39**.

I know Zionist Christians such as Jack Van Impe, who teach that this invasion will be against the Jews in Old Palestine, will dispute this. But a careful reading of these chapters will clearly show that the land described here does not fit Old Palestine, but is a perfect *word picture* of North America. This one example should suffice:

**Ezekiel 38:10 & 11**, God speaking about the invaders, ". . . at the same time shall things come into thy mind, and thou shalt think an evil thought: and thou shalt say, I will go up to the land of unwalled villages; I will go to them that are at rest, that dwell safely, all of them dwelling without walls, and having neither bars or gates," (Certainly not a description of Palestine.)

If Mister Bush gets us involved in Iraq, when we are not in military condition to fight anywhere. With Red China controlling the Panama Canal, and building bases all along our west coast, with over 70,000 U.N. troops already here and God alone knows how many illegal immigrant terrorists wandering around this country, with a huge Chinese invasion force reported in Mexico, and our forces scattered worldwide, with only one division and the National Guard to defend the mainland, we are wide open for invasion. If we go into Iraq, it will not be to defend this nation, but for OIL, and the defense of the antichrist Israelis.

Once again we will be pulling Jewish chestnuts from the fire, and once again we will get burned, possibly fatally this time. Will we never learn?

All this brought about by the Zionist - **beast \$tjstem**.

This same system over the centuries has spawned sub-cultures for political control, including Communism, Illuminiam and Secret Societies such as the Skull and Bones Society of the Masonic Lodge. Through character assassination they have ruined the reputations not only of the Founding Fathers, but also anyone else who has the courage to expose them. The case of Representative Paul Findley of Ohio is a good example.

They live by the centuries old Jewish motto: "*Never forgive, never forget; an eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth.*"

The same group today is accountable for most of the genocide and slaughtertaking place today that has killed millions in the last 100 years. Jesus knew their innate cruelty and bloodthirstiness, and accused them of it in **Matthew 23 chapter** when after reminding them of how they had killed the prophets and wise men sent to help them, had killed, scourged and crucified them, in verse 35 of this chapter He said, "That upon you (Jews) may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel unto the blood of Zacharias son of Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar."

Then in the 36<sup>th</sup> verse He prophesied, "Verily I say unto you, all these things shall come upon this generation." This prophesy was fulfilled in 70 AD when Titus, the Roman General destroyed Jerusalem, killing over a million Jews, and crucifying thousands of them.

The current *Beast Systems* leadership is found in the World Jewish Congress, headed at this time by

the Brofman family, while one of its poison heads, the Israelis, is headed by the maniacal Ariel Sharon, known in Palestine as *the Butcher*.

Every leader of the Israeli since their beginning has been a leading terrorist. This fits in neatly with their world reputation from their very beginning. As the Apostle Paul stated in **1 Thessalonians 2:15** - "Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us (the first century church); and they please not God, and are contrary to all men:"

For over 3500 years they have not changed and are the same *blood thirsty* people they have always been, constantly prodded by their holy book, the Babylonian Talmud, which urges hatred, and persecution of the hated *Goyiin* (you and me), whom they consider as *animals*. Their children are taught this in their religious catechism classes.

This large set of 63 books literally wallows in sexual filth and bloodthirstiness. The volume called **SEDER TOHOROTH** devotes what is called the Religious section, to 509 pages, as rabbis discuss the smell, color and examination of menstruation with no apparent medical purpose, other than wallowing in the repulsive.

Pomp and asininity abound, such as "rules for urinating off the roof."

Another section is devoted to the bath a menstruate woman should take before having intercourse with her husband, to protect her from the "evil eye".

The Code of Jewish Law, practiced in Christ's time taught that an evil spirit takes over when a person is asleep, and can only depart on awakening, if a man spills water on his fingers, three times.

The **NAZIR** volume contains vows such as the **KOL NIDRE OATH**, taken on the Day of Atonement, which allows Jews to break any promise or oath they may make during the coming year. Yet we have many Jewish Congressmen who take this oath when they have also taken an "oath of office" to protect this country from all enemies, both foreign and domestic. How can we trust them with the safety of this country, when they have taken the *Kol Nidre Oath*?

The **BABA BATHRA** volume contains 779 pages in two volumes of typical antiGentile, meaning anti-Christian diatribes.

The **SANHEDRIN** has 781 pages forming the criminal law of the Talmud this contains the choicest slander against Jesus. This includes "*stoning to death*"; "*burning in dung*"; "*decapitation*"; "*strangling in dung*"; and "*crucifixion*". Notice now for blaspheming the Pharisees, not God. These same Pharisees now called rabbi's hate Him with the same hatred that murdered Him 2,000 years ago.

I could go on for pages reciting from the Talmud the crimes and filth of the Jewish mind as it has been contaminated by their holy book. Some of it so raw I hesitate to put it in a family paper. Yet these are the people that millions of "*brainwashed*" Christians are honoring as God's Chosen, and are willing to sacrifice their sons and daughters to fight a war for those who hate their Savior. Woe to the shepherds who lead our people into disaster.

After studying your Bible thoroughly you may want to read "**THE PROTOCOLS OF THE**

***LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION"***, which the church world and the Jews condemns as

counterfeit. May I remind you that in order to have a counterfeit you must have an original.

The counterfeiter makes his spurious work as close to the original as possible. Neither the

Jews or the Judeo-Christian world has been willing to admit that World Zionism has been

following the Protocols, point by point, like a blueprint for the past 100 years.

Study the Protocols and Dr. Gordon Ginn's book, ***"THE FINAL APOSTASY PRELUDE TO THE ANTICHRIST"***, available from Criminal Politics. I have purchased and distributed ten copies of this revealing book. It is worthwhile reading and is very revealing. We are now moving into a period of high risk, and preparations for physical safety need to be updated.

Many scoff at this warning, but so did the people in Noah's time (**Genesis 7**), as he preached repentance for 120 years while building his ark. The day came when God closed the doors of the ark, and the rains came, and the waters rose, and drowned all the scoffers who had been warned but refused refuge.

Instead of singing "God Bless America", as many did and are doing since 9-11, we should be praying: "**GOD FORGIVE AMERICA** "!

### Why Should God Bless America?

I was amazed at the sudden wave of Patriotism that has swept over America since the destruction of the World Trade Center on September 11, 2001. It was impossible to turn on the television without seeing one group or another, tears streaming, as they sang, "God Bless America!" Old Glory has attained a popularity it has not seen since Pearl Harbor. The sales of American flags has soared, as they were displayed everywhere, on cars, in windows, in yards on businesses, Yes, people all over America are waving the flag and singing: "God Bless America". Then I thought, why should He?

Do you think God will bless an American that each year murders millions of unborn babies through mostly Jew operated abortion clinics? The United States government sanctions these murders, and many times uses American tax dollars to pay for the murders. Do the flag wavers sanction this bloody work?

Why would God bless an America that has outlawed prayer, the Bible, or even the mention of His name in public places like school and the courthouses for fear they will upset the antichrists among us? Do the flag wavers expect God to bless them when our government has attempted to throw His name out of every public building in the country and take it off our currency?

Why should God bless an America that protects and promotes the God forbidden lifestyle of the

homosexual? (There is even one organization that lobbies Congress for a law allowing them to molest

little boys.) Do the flag wavers expect God to bless a lifestyle He says deserves the death penalty?

Why would God bless an America that kills her own citizens? Remember Ruby Ridge and Waco? Do

the flag wavers expect God to bless a country that butchers it's own citizens?

Why would God bless an America that gives government protection to a satanic religion such as Judaism, which curses the name of His Son, and calls Him an illegitimate child? While openly declaring it's intention to "*destroy White Christian civili. ation*"?

Do the flag wavers expect God to bless a country that protects antichrists (**1 John 2:22 & 23; 2 John 7-11**), which hate America and its Christian foundation? "For by their fruits shall ye know them!" not by what we say.

Why should God bless a nation that supports the antichrist Israelis in the Middle East, supplying them with weapons that kill thousands of Palestinians many who are Christian, because they protest the theft of their land, which was taken from them unlawfully in the name of religion. Do the flag wavers expect God to bless the murder of innocent men, women and children for any reason?

For which of the above do Americans believe God should bless our country. Could it be that instead of singing "God Bless America!" we should be down on our knees asking Him *God forgive America!* God made a promise to "*true Israel*" (who were not Jews, see **Revelation 2:9 & 3:9**) in **2 Chronicles 7:14** we read, "If my people (Israel, see **Amos 3:2**), which are called by name, shall *humble* themselves, and *pray*, and *seek my face*, and *turn* from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will *forgive* their sin, and will *heal* their land."

You can have peace and safety under God by *obeying* Him, or you can *go your own way* and be destroyed. The choice is yours!

Let's get back and see how this ties in with the **bent anS Harlot of Revelation 7**.

Dr. Ginn who is the Religious Editor of Criminal Politics, and has been an avid Bible scholar for years, says, "In the book of Revelation, Daniel and 2 Thessalonians, we are presented with several beasts, harlots and terms such as Babylon. These of course are symbolic and represent nations, kings, power and subtle subterfuge and the seduction of mankind by these evil entitles."

It is impossible to steer your way through life without a clear understanding of the Bible. If you are misguided by wacky terms regarding critical passages you can get into serious trouble.

~~The Beast System~~ cannot refer to Rome and the Catholic Church, as Rome was very much alive and well when John wrote

Revelation. It could not refer to the Babylon in Iraq, that Saddam Hussein claims to be rebuilding. It is very

important to understand what John meant when he said one of the beast's heads would be mortally wounded, but would

recover (See **Revelation 13:3**).

**The Beast System** is headquartered in old Jerusalem. It is worldwide, and consists

of all those who oppose Christ, either malignly or benignly. No race or ethnic group is assigned to this antichrist system. However this system has leadership, which is always Zionist.

Since John showed that this system operated from Jerusalem, that Rabbinic, Pharisees, and the Kabala with its offshoot of Communism, are closely tied to Old Jerusalem.

Jerusalem was given a near death wound in 70 AD when the Roman General Titus destroyed it killing over a million Jews.

The secrets of the Jewish Kabala are closely related to Talmudic Judaism. From it comes the mystic source of Judaism, which was forbidden in the Hebrew religion. From this mystic source of Judaism comes worldwide Freemasonry, understood only by its highest initiates.

This is the System that now controls America, and most of the world. It received its mortal wound in 70 AD, but has now recovered to become a world power.

### **American .sovereignty is now in Jeopardy**

The 107' Congress will decide if our U.S.A. will remain a free and independent nation, or become just another voice in the United Nations, One World Government, made up mostly of Third World nations who consistently vote against us. I seriously doubt that American citizens and taxpayers will have any say about this vote.

Our only hope in stopping this blatant takeover of the United States by the unelected bureaucrats of the U.N., backed by a considerable number of our Congressmen and President Bush who with his father, George Bush, Sr., have been One World advocates for many years, lies in those of us who care.

A survey made by the Americans for Sovereignty, P.O. Box 96091, Washington, DC, shows the following U.N. plan for our takeover:

1. The U.N. is currently executing a plan, which will allow it to become the seat of World Government of the New World Order. Aided by bureaucrats in our State Department and in our Congress, who believe that we should bring pressure on Congress and the American people to allow the U.S. to disappear in favor of One World Government.
2. The U.N. is now attempting to implement a huge Global tax, which would take money away from American taxpayers, and give to the *"have not"* nations of the Third World, who make up the majority of nations in the U.N.
3. The U.N. has served as a haven for world terrorists and spies, and has become the *"bully pulpit"*, for world terrorist leaders.
4. The U.N. is now demanding a billion dollars from us claiming they need it for necessary operations. Yet they have a bureaucracy of over 50,000 full-time workers, plus 10,000 consultants (this does not include its worldwide peacekeeping force).

The 107<sup>th</sup> Congress and our President will determine whether we remain a sovereign nation, under God, or become a servant nation of the antichrist U.N.

Entrenched bureaucrats in our State Department and Congress want to give our nation into the hands of the antichrists for their own ulterior reasons, often for profit.

We *must* demand that Congress stand up against this brazen step to further control of this country.

We can only do this, as concerned Americans demand that they live up to their oath of office. There is nothing politicians fear more than the wrath of outraged voters.

### **'The Panama Canal and Our National Defense**

We must act immediately before the strategic Panama Canal becomes the base for Red Chinese blackmail, or the base for an attack on the United States already they control a huge naval base in southern California, and are seeking footholds along our western coast.

There are reports coming out Mexico, which indicate a huge Chinese invasion force, with it's heavy equipment stationed in Mexico close to strategic targets in the U.S., just across it's border.

They have joined their Communist comrades from Russia, and North Korea who have been in Mexico since at least 1986. Our State Department knows of this for in 1986 I took pictures of Russian heavy equipment south of Brownsville, Texas and hand carried them to State. I was strongly criticized by State for having been in an "*Off Limits Area* " and was warned to keep my mouth shut. Feeling the Texas folks had the right to know what was taking place just across the border, I went on a Radio Talk Show, and blew the whistle on what I had found out. Almost immediately I came under harassment by the FBI, the CIA, and of course their "*bully boys*" in the IRS. They have harassed me on and off for the past fifteen years, and in 1999 confiscated my Arm,Retirement pay for an entire year, in payment for alleged tax discrepancies.

Yet our Congress has consistently refused to bring American troops home, from far flung military adventures to guard our own borders. Yet they know, that history proves that when a great nation refuses to guard it's borders it is on it's way to destruction. A good example is Imperial Rome. They began as a hardy folk, who defended their country against all enemies. Then as they became prosperous they became apathetic and hired foreign mercenaries to defend them. It was these same mercenaries who later on came swarming over their walls and battered down their gates.

Today the enemy is already within our gates, and is waiting for the signal to attack and destroy us. We know that over 70,000 U.N. troops with their heavy equipment are here, at the invitation of our government. We do not know where their loyalties lie, as many of them come from nations who were once our enemies. We know there are thousands of illegal immigrants within our borders, and that there are potential terrorists among them. Yet a reluctant Congress prodded by the liberal element, refuse to bring our military home to do the job they are supposed to be doing, protecting this country from all enemies foreign and domestic.

At one time in our infancy, when the United States was till a "great nation under God", we were protected by the magnificent Monroe Doctrine, which forbade foreign interference in our domestic affairs.

Today liberals and fellow travelers in Washington have shred this doctrine. We have completely forgotten President Washington's warning to: "Avoid entangling foreign alliances", and have sent our military worldwide as sort of International Police, while our country is virtually defenseless. If the enemy attacks from the south, we could see another Chosen Reservoir battle, like the one in Korea in 1951, where thousands of screaming Chinese soldiers overran our defensive lines. We didn't have the firepower to stop them. Something is desperately wrong when a government refuses to defend it's own borders.

The U.S. has a right to protect the Panama Canal through the Neutrality Act of 1970, mutually signed with Panama. We must do it before China takes over complete control. To ignore this threat would be another step towards national suicide. This may mean abandoning our military actions in Bosnia, the Philippines, and Afghanistan and most certainly against Iraq, and bring American troops home.

### **The Making of an American horror Story**

The following information was taken from the August 2002, Dewese Report:

"Show me your papers!

"Where have you been?

"Where are you going?

Dialogue from some Nazi movie? Or from a Communist country? Possibly, but in this case an American nightmare.

A nation *MUST* first issue national identification cards, before this scenario could take place. "It would never happen in America!" you might say.

But don't be too sure about this. Two Northern Virginia Congressmen, Democrat Jim Mara, and Republican Tom Davis, have teamed up to introduce the Driver's License Modernization Act of 2002 (H.R. Act 4633). This bill calls for state driver's licenses to include a computer chip with the driver's fingerprints, or eye scan. They just "want to protect you from auto theft", or so they say.

Under the Clinton Administration Americans were constantly being told that intrusive government was "for our own good and for national security." You must be willing to give up some of your rights if you wish for security. Many Americans fell for this *song and dance*, forgetting that "Eternal vigilance is the

price we must pay for *Freedom*. " We also forgot the truism that "He who is willing to give up freedom, for a little momentary security deserves neither."

I can also remember a church hymn we used to sing:

*"Must I be carried to the sky,  
On flowery beds of ease.  
While others fought to win the prize,  
And sailed through bloody seas?"*

*"No I must fight, if I would reign!  
Increase my courage, Lord,  
To bear the toil, endure the pain,  
Supported by thy Word!"  
(Revelation 3:21)*

We cannot escape terrorism by giving up our rights. When big government knowing it's wrong, and reaches the point where it fears it's own people, then they reach out for more power, to control their people, by force if necessary? That's why gun control, always means people control. It is the main reason the 2<sup>nd</sup> Amendment was placed in our Constitution by the very wise men that brought America to birth. It was a safeguard to keep our nation a Republic rather than a Democracy. This is why our Pledge of Allegiance starts off with these thrilling words:

*"I pledge allegiance to the flag of the United States of America and to the Republic for which it stands "*

You can see a degree of "brainwashing" in the media, who never use the term *Republic* but always refer to us as *a Democracy*. We have passed that miserable stage, and are now *a Socialist Welfare State*, close to becoming *a Dictatorship*. Hence all these moves for further restrictions, which are aimed at limiting the freedom of the American people. We must be under complete control before we can be assimilated into the Zionist New World Order.

The truth is that the Mara-Davis Bill has nothing to do with fighting terrorism, but much to do with people control.

This bill has roots deeply embedded in a Socialist effort to establish a "National smart driver's license in 1996", referred to as a National Identification card. Provisions were quietly placed in the Illegal Reformation and Immigration Act; the Welfare Reform Act, and the Kennedy-Kassenbaum Health Care Reform Act. In each of these bills, identical language called for the Federal Department of Transportation (DOT) to cooperate with the American Association of Motor Vehicles Administration (AAMVA), to standardize each states driver's license to contain a unique number identification for the purpose of National identification. This law was supposed to go into effect on October 1, 2000. This bill called for a new ID card to be used in buying a plane ticket, for opening a bank account, for obtaining employment, for Medicare and Medicaid, for Social Security identification and for the purchase of firearms.

The reason given for this new card was to stop illegal immigration, and to control "*dead-beat dads*". This law was stopped just months short of going into effect, by an Amendment from Alabama Senator Richard Shelby.

However, liberal Congressmen have already created the basis for a National Identification Card (H.R. 4633). The idea is not new, and will not go away.

The idea behind this card is not for the safety of our people, but for their control. George Orwell in his fascinating book "*1984*", foresaw the day when the television in your home, would record you every act and word to a Central Surveillance Center, and for the ears of Big Brother Government. Although this may to many seem impossible, our Government has the electronic ability to do this now.

How can Americans become so apathetic to terrorism, when it lurks in every metro tunnel, and around every nuclear plant?

Increasing surveillance of law-abiding citizens is not the answer. There are even plans for an unbelievable police state apparatus to be set up which will reach at least ten million citizens, who will be recruited by our government to set up a Citizens Spy Program (Shades of the Gestapo and the KGB). The formal name of this plan is TIPS. According to researcher John Prukop, this program will be coordinated with FEMA, and will be given sweeping new power, including the jailing of citizens. If this is implemented it might mean that your mail carrier, your utility workers, truck drivers and others who may lay cable on your property will also be there for surveillance purposes, and to report any suspicious activity on your part. No doubt this would include school children that are already in many public schools encouraged to spy on their parents. How will you react to trusted neighbors, who may be masquerading as friends, when they are really betraying you?

Government tracking of its citizens for any reason is completely contrary to a free society. Absolute power given to any government means absolute control, just as "power corrupts, and absolute power corrupts absolutely."

What happens under such a system if a patrolman for a simple traffic violation, such as broken taillight, stops you and your records become mixed with those of a felon? The policeman's computer flashes a warrant for your arrest, only it's a mistake. Who do you call for help? How can you prove who you are? The officer's computer says you are a criminal, and his computer is the law.

Consider this example: Jessie Cohen of Epson, N.H. was stopped for a broken taillight. The officer's computer flashed back that there was an outstanding warrant for her arrest, dating back to 1997, because she had not returned a copy of a movie she had rented. She was handcuffed, arrested, jailed and had her fingerprints taken and her car impounded. But she proved that she had never rented the movie and she probably never received an apology for this embarrassing incident.

Let's look at a recent serious incident: Larry McCarter, of Key West, Florida was arrested on a minor traffic violation. The computer charged him with rape, for allegedly having sex with a twelve-year-old girl. He pleads "not guilty".

The computer also found he was wanted in Licking County, Ohio when he attempted to buy a hunting rifle. When he was stopped for the traffic violation in Georgia he was handcuffed in front of his two young sons and spent 12 days in jail, under a \$100,000 bond. His wife and sister traveled to Ohio and found the real rapist in the local telephone directory, under the name of Jerry MacArthur. When this was brought to the attention of the Prosecuting Attorney, on further investigation, McCarter was released and MacArthur was arrested. Another case of computer error and Mr. McCarter would have been within his rights to sue the State of Georgia for "False Arrest." Today America is being stampeded into accepting false solutions to our war on terrorism, and a National Identification Card will do nothing but harass honest, innocent citizens.

The following information was taken from the AID AND ABET BULLENTIN, September 2002. (AID AND ABET, HC 11, Box 357, Kamiah, UT 83536.)

## What is Azatlan? Where is it?

According to Mexican legend, AZATLAN or some call it, AZTEC LAND, was the homeland of the Aztec nation, until they left it, journeying south to their new Center of Civilization in Mexico City.

As used today by Mexican Revolutionaries operating in this country it refers to the area within the United States they call, "Nation of Azatlan". This land, which they claim as their own, was legally purchased from Mexico under the Guadalupe-Hidalgo Treaty of 1848, which was taken by force of arms during the Mexican War.

This area consists of California, Arizona, New Mexico, Texas and parts of Utah, Nevada and Northwest Canada. You can see they have big plans for their new country.

You may say, "Big plans but how are they going to do it?"

In States like California, New Mexico and Arizona Hispanics are close too outnumbering Blacks and Whites combined and in Southern California they are already in the majority.

Aided by liberal politicians and preachers alike, our border with Mexico has become like a sieve, with thousands of illegal immigrants, mixed with many foreign potential terrorists who cross almost at will. Yet when concerned citizens put pressure on Congress to bring our military home, from some Third World Nation where they have been acting as policemen, the libs "scream like wounded eagles ", and want us to protect the antichrists Israeli, while our own borders go undefended. They have completely forgotten the sage advice of President Washington, when he warned our new Republic to "avoid entangling foreign alliances. "

These Revolutionaries knowingly or unknowingly are part of the overall Zionist plan for world takeover. They do it by cleverly destroying the roots (the foundation), of the nation under attack. They do this through internal and external attacks, until the nation under attack, has become so demoralized and weakened to the point where it is willing to accept enemy terms, as it will not, or cannot defend itself Suppose our nation came under a nuclear attack from overseas, which destroyed New York City and killed eight million people. Along with this attack came a message that clearly stated: "Either surrender within 48 hours or be destroyed." What would be the reaction of our government and our citizens knowing that if we attempted to defend America we might lose 100 million people? (To Red China this would be a drop in the bucket, to us it would mean disaster.)

A few years ago when the *nuclear threat* became evident, The National Council of Churches reaction was: "It's better to be Red, than dead!" In spite of the patriotic reaction following 9-11, my belief is that our government would be swamped with pleas for immediate surrender, and that first in this chorus for surrender, would be the church folks, many who claim to be "*born again Christians*. " They have proven under light persecution, that they do not have what it takes, to enter God's Kingdom. In many cases their spiritual leadership shows they are not willing to preach the "*whole Word*", so they feed their sheep on *spiritual pabulum* that gives very little strength for when the day of evil comes. They should be eating strong *spiritual*

*meat*, to strengthen them for the day of trial.

God's Word in 2 **Timothy 1:7** tells us, "For God hath not given us the spirit of *fear*; but of *power* and of *love*, and of a *sound mind*." In Luke 21:28, we see how as world conditions get worse and worse, we should *look up*, as this is a sign of your redemption being near.

If noticed, President Bush, who is a globalist like his father, never hinders in any way, the almost daily incursions of Mexican illegals into American territory. Which are only the beginning of future Azatlan attacks on American territory.

There has been very little information on these Mexican attacks in the media. Could it be possible they are under orders to keep it secrets?

There is some evidence that Mexican President Fox, who is a close friend of George Bush, may be cooperating with the Azatlan rebels, and possibly with the Red Chinese is allowing Chinese troops to use Mexican territory as an assembly point for an attack on America. Underground reporters say that Fox has been promised the return of the Southwestern States, if the Chinese invasion of the U.S. is successful.

Rush Limbaugh, the Pied Piper of the '*pseudo* ' Conservatives, on the Donahue Show, never hinted of anything like this taking place. It seems as though there is a "*tight lid*" on this information that could be of utmost importance to the American people.

In 1969, a Leftist Student Movement, called *MECHA*, began its subversive, racial movement in many of our government

High Schools and Colleges in the Southwest. Its purpose was the infiltration of the American Education system, to

promote antiAmerican, pro -Mexican sentiment among the students. (They operate similar to the Communist led

Students for a Democratic Society (SDS) that tore our colleges apart during the Vietnam War.) This Leftist Hispanic

Movement brainwashes good Latin American school students, into the principle of hate for America, and against the very

people who educated them, even though many were illegally in the United States. This is a classical example of -"Biting

the hand that feeds you!"

Article II, Section 7 of their Constitution says in part, ". . . general membership shall consist of any student who accepts, believes, and works for the goals and objectives of *MECHA*, including the liberation of *AZATLAN* and self determination of our people, and the liberation of our land."

This radical student group is obviously preparing for a violent physical confrontation with all freedom loving Americans living in the Southwest many who are AmericanMexicans by birth. Some who have lived in the border states for well over 100 years, and have proved by their actions to be patriotic Americans.

This would be tremendous help to any Gog-Magog type invasion of the Israelite lands of North America. It appears that world affairs are building up for this attack. (Carefully study **Ezekiel 38 & 39**.)

What actions have American defense officials taken to alleviate this danger, which sits unopposed at our back door? Obviously very little. In fact it has been the One World Traitors in Congress, who have exaggerated this potential danger, by refusing to bring American military home to guard our mostly unprotected borders between Mexico and Canada\_

Instead we see the Liberals in Congress, and the Jewish Lobbies in Washington, as they get us involved in one brush fire war after another. You and I pay for these wars, in suffering and bloodshed, and in world hatred for America, that has developed in the world, since World War II due to our rotten foreign policy.

We have given loans amounting to many billions of dollars to African nations in particular, knowing they will never be repaid. Our Socialist minded State Department, has insisted for some reason or another in paying these relief funds directly to the Black Dictators who live in unbelievable splendor while their common citizens live in increasing poverty and disease. You cannot point to one Black Dictatorship (they call themselves Republics), where the common folks are not worse off now than when they were under sometimes-harsh rules of Imperialism.

Today our State Department, followed by the Administration in power, are filled with horror over genocide in places, like Bosnia, but *turn a deaf ear*, when the same thing is done to White farmers in South Africa, as the Black monstrosity who controls South Africa is murdering thousands of White farmers, driving them off their farms. Where once they fed most of Sub-Sahara, now under Black control, Blacks cannot feed their own. White political and Christian leaders, *scream like wounded eagles*, at racialism when practiced by Whites against Blacks, but turn a deaf ear when the process is reversed.

American citizens in mist cases have not been told the truth, about the Zionist plot to take over the world, through their New World Order.

The Bible says, "My people (Israel) are destroyed for a lack of *knowledRe.*" (Not education but knowledge, they are vastly different) because thou hast rejected knowledge, I (God) will also reject thee."

Some folks will tell you that there is no hope for us since God has promised that He will destroy this world with fire, and He never changes His mind. We see the promise of the first mentioned in 2 **Peter 3:12 & 13** then in **Micah 1:4**. We see God changing His mind in **Jonah 3:10; Exodus 32:14; & 1 Kings 21:29**.

Some will say that, "We don't have to worry about those trying times. We're saved, you know, and Jesus will be back and Rapture us away before things get all bad." Oh you poor deluded soul. How I pity you. You have evidently become victim of some false shepherd who has either been victimized himself, or for some ulterior reason has become a traitor to His Savior. God will not hold you guiltless, if you are following some false Shepherd. If you find your pastor preaching a false gospel it is your duty as a *born again Christian* to bring this to his attention, no matter how unpleasant it may be (See **1 Timothy 5:20**), for he has not only been harming you, and your family, but everyone else who listens to and believes him.

I had this brought rather forcibly to my attention a few weeks ago when I was discussing the Bible with my barber, trying to show him how the Jews and Israelites were not one and the same people, He said, "Brother Mohr, I find that a bit hard to accept. My pastor and our church teaches that Abraham was a Jew, and was the father of both Jew and Israel." When I showed him that father Abraham was never called a Jew in the Old Testament, and that no people called Jews showed up in the Old Testament history until 1200 years after Abraham's time, he was really shocked.

I asked him, "Sam, do you really love Jesus?" He answered rather heatedly, "You know that I do!" So I took him to **John 10:26** and showed him where Jesus told the Jewish leaders, "But ye (Jews) believe me not because ye are not of my sheep." (This statement is so clear that even a First Grader should understand it.) When I asked him, "Whom are you going to believe, your pastor or your Savior? He got angry and said, "I'll have to take this up with my pastor; he's the Bible expert." So we see another Christian being led astray by his pastor, either knowingly or unknowingly. That's why we have the Bible. It's our guidebook that will never let us down! Human leaders may betray us, but the Bible will *never* lead us astray. It is the only compass we can always trust! We have many examples in the Bible and history, of insurmountable odds being defeated by a small band of dedicated God led men. My favorite is that of Gideon who God called to deliver Israel from the hands of the Midianites who came against Israel with overwhelming odds. Gideon was only able to muster 32,000 poorly trained, poorly armed men to face their enemy. But God said, "The men are too many. If they win now they will say 'look what we did', tell all those who are afraid to go home and 22,000 left, leaving him with 10,000 men. God said, "There are still too many" and He proposed a test to further eliminate men. As I see it, Israel was on one side of a valley, behind a range of hills while Midian was across the valley behind another range. At the foot of the Midianite hills, was a stream of clear, cold mountain water. When they arrived at the stream. Most of the men, hot and weary from the forced march threw down their shields and weapons, and jumped into the water. Only three hundred men, knowing they were close to the enemy, stood with their swords and shields in one hand, while they lapped up the water with the other. God said, "Gideon, put those three hundred aside, for with them I will defeat the enemy." Many of you will remember how the story ended, God, plus

Gideon, plus 300 disciplined men won without firing a shot.

This has been the experience of our Israel people not Jews. It happened at the crossing of the Red Sea; when Joshua fought the battle of Jericho and in the words of the old Negro spiritual, "the walls came tumbling down." It happened again and again. When an immense army of Ethiopians came against them, God's prophet told good king Jehoshaphat in 2 **Chronicles 20:15** - "Thus saith the LORD unto you, Be not afraid nor dismayed by reason of this great multitude; for the battle is not yours, but God's." Then in the 17<sup>th</sup> verse of the same chapter he continued, "Ye shall not need to fight in this battle set yourselves, stand ye still, and see the salvation of the LORD with you, O Judah and Jerusalem: fear not, nor be dismayed; tomorrow go out against them: for the LORD will be with you."

This has been the experience of *obedient* Israel, ever since God led them out of Egyptian captivity and they faced the Red Sea on one side, and the chariots of Pharaoh on the other.

Our forefathers were frightened then and accused Moses of leading them into the desert to destroy them. When Moses took his problem to God, God replied (paraphrasing): "Wherefore criest thou unto me? Speak to the children of Israel that they go forward!" In other words God was chiding him: "Moses don't you remember what I did to Pharaoh? Don't you have enough faith in me, to know I will, save my people? Don't quibble about it, tell Israel to go forward." They obeyed and you know the results, Pharaoh was destroyed.

This is why I insist, over and over again, that in order for us to be *victorious*, we must first learn *obedience*.

The Bible indicates over and over again that God is not interested in sheer numbers. Jesus indicated this when He said, "Rough is the road and narrow the gate that leads to life, and few there be who find it." They would much rather follow the broad and easy road, even when it leads to spiritual death.

Do you believe God's Word when it says that one *Spirit* filled man will chase a hundred, and ten put ten thousand to flight? Those are heavy [odds. my](#) friend! But we can count on them, even though there are some *doomsayers*, who claim we have passed the point of no return. For our God has promised, "If my people (not heathen or unsaved church members), which are called by my name (Christian). Will *humble* themselves, and *pray*, and *turn* from their wicked ways: then will I (God), hear from heaven, and will *forgive* their sins and will *heal* their land." This is God's promise, and nothing the enemy can do will change it.

Hallelu'jah!

In His service as a Watchman to the true church of God, God's *TRUE ISRAEL*, Jack Mohr

# *Crusade for Christ*

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS RET.  
800 Napa Valley Rd., #197  
Little Rclin AR 72211  
(501) 228-5314

## **INTERIM MAY INTELLIGENCE REPORT 2000**

### **ODDS AND ENDS FROM AROUND THE WORLD**

With events erupting around the world with increasing speed, and because we are told in **Hosea 4:6** - "My (Israel) people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: (notice not a *lack of education, but a lack of knowledge*, for education without God, turns men into clever devils!) because. thou, hast rejected knowledge (truth), I will also reject thee..."

This lack of knowledge seems strange in a world the Prophet Daniel predicted in **Daniel 12:4** as a "time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased." (The Hebrew word for KNOWLEDGE as used here is "**da'wath**" and means: "cunning, as having skill, being skillful or clever.") So we can see that all *knowledge* is not necessarily good, as it can be manipulated by the adversary for his own evil purpose.

In this short paper, I want to bring to your attention some little know facts, coming from usually reliable sources around the world, to show you what is taking place that is not mentioned in the controlled press.

When a Christian couple in Charlottesville, Virginia was refused an Ad in a local newspaper, because they were looking for a "Christian woman to help in their home", it's time for us to ask the question. Is America still Christian, or have we become for all practical purposes, heathen?

Why is it that our Public Schools no longer display the Stamp Act Resolution in their history textbooks, where Patrick Henry, a much admired citizen of Virginia, who was the only man reelected five times as Governor said, "It cannot be emphasized strongly enough, that this great nation was founded not by religionists, but by Christians; not on religion, but on the Gospels of Jesus Christ. It is for this reason that people of other faiths have been afforded asylum, prosperity, and freedom to worship here."

In 1799, the Supreme Court of Maryland ruled: "By our form of government the Christian religion is the established religion, and all sects and denominations of Christians are placed upon equal footing and are equally entitled to the protection of their religious liberty."

In no place in our government archives, are heathen, non-Christian religions placed on an equal footing with Christianity, which is the established religion of America. They are allowed by law, but *they are not America's Religion*. (If we were following Scriptural teachings, they would not be allowed in the country.)

### **Suppose Your Family Had a Holocaust Era Insurance**

## Policy and You Just Didn't Know About It?

If you are a Holocaust survivor or the heir of a Holocaust victim, you may have a legitimate unpaid Holocaust era life, education or dowry insurance claim and the opportunity exists for you to receive payment. You can now file claims through a new Claims Resolution Process set up by the International Commission on Holocaust Era Insurance Commission.

The Commission consists of representatives of United States insurance regulators, five European insurance companies and their subsidiaries, the State of Israel, worldwide Jewish and Holocaust survivors organizations and European regulators as Observers.

The unique Claims Resolution Process provides individuals with a central source for information on, investigations into, and payment of those outstanding policies, without any charge to the claimants.

In all the confusion generated by **Holocaust** teaching and efforts by Christian leaders to get *persecuted Jews*, from Russia to America, William Safire, the "**NEW YORK TIMES**" correspondent and former Reagan Administration insider, and a Jew himself, reported in his National column: "Russian Jews have nothing to hide!" He goes on in great detail to explain the advantage of being a Jew in Russia, and brags that the richest millionaires and billionaires are Jews. So are the most powerful politicians, such as former Russia Foreign Ministry Yeugeny Primakov, whose real name was Finkelstein.

Moscow Mayor, Yuri Luslhov, a presidential hopeful, recently put on a skull cap and attended Synagogue in Moscow. He is a Jew. The media mogul, Vladimir Gasinski, who controls a media empire equal to NBC, CBS, ABC, and CNN, is Jewish and is one of the richest men on earth.

Yet we find Christian leaders like Pat Boone, Jack Van Impe, Pat Robertson, and Jerry Falwell who send out Fund raising letters to American Christians asking them for financial help in bringing, *poor, persecuted Jews* from Russia to the sanctuary of America. Safire notes: "Today in Russia, Jews are a much favored minority, just as they were in the early days of Soviet Communism under Vladimir Lenin." (From "**Power of Prophecy**", March 2000).

\* \* \* \* \*

## **THE CIVIL WAR PLOT TO DIVIDE AMERICA!**

Samuel Morse, the inventor of the Morse Code was in London on business which had to do with his wireless invention. On a certain morning in 1859, according to his account in a book published in 1862, titled "**TO DISSOLVE THE AMERICAN UNION**", he stated that something happened which was of such significance that it needs to be understood today.

A message coming in over the wire attracted his attention and he decided to make a copy of it for his records. It attracted his attention because it had special significance for his country America. It was sent from one powerful International financial operator in Europe to another and dealt with details concerning tariffs, prices, wages, shipping costs, and government expenses. It also exposed a plot to start a war between the North and South in America, with the prospect of dividing the country into two entities, which could be more easily controlled by the Internationalists. It took four years for the plan to develop and the conspiracy to mature. His book deals with this conspiracy which foretold the American Civil War, which was fought over the slavery issue. It gives details about how hostilities were promoted.

In 1858, Baron Solomon Rothschild (a Jew), came to the United States and secretly began to direct and finance the efforts for a war which was to be the most destructive in America's history. The plot was accomplished primarily by the manipulation of tariffs and commodities. Exports of cotton from the South to England and other parts of Europe were the principal source of foreign exchange which paid for foreign imports coming into the States.

Business interests in the North and East insisted on higher tariffs, and used the revenues generated to defray most of the costs of the Federal Government. The public debt was paid off; current expenses were being met, and highways, railroads, canals, and other public efforts were being made for the benefit primarily of the North. This and State sovereignty, was the basic elements against which the South rebelled, not slavery as we have been told.

The attempts by the International Jewish banks to divide the American Union was unsuccessful due mainly to the courage and intelligence of a country boy from Kentucky named Abe Lincoln. In spite of what we Southerners have been told about him, he took the Internationalists completely by surprise with his ability to understand their scheming.

Lincoln's statements which today have been conveniently left out of history textbooks bring out this truth. He said, "The enemy behind me, is worse than the enemy in front of me. The money power groups prey on the nation in times of peace, and conspire against them in times of adversity. It denounces as public enemies, all who question it's

methods or throw light upon it's crimes."

In the middle eighteenth hundreds, the European bankers, Jewish for the most part, were connected to the powerful Rothschild family, and had considerable influence in America. One of the men Morse discovered in the plot had a branch bank in New York called Belmont and Co., while another in Atlanta was called Erlinger and Co. These two banks had promoted many State banks in both the North and South, and worked with them for the passage of the **National Bank Act of 1863**. When Lincoln needed more money to carry out the war, he was offered loans by these groups at 28% interest. He wrote to a Chicago friend, a Colonel Richard Taylor, who was an authority on finance: "Dick, they have me over a barrel. What can I do? Colonel Taylor wrote back: " I think I see a way out for you. In fact I believe it will give you the upper hand. You know the U.S. government has the authority to issue money under Sec. 8, Par S of the Constitution. I suggest you invoke this clause of the Constitution and authorize Congress to print and issue the amount of money you need. This will not cost the government a cent, because it will be interest free. Then tell them to go jump in the river."

Lincoln took his advise and issued 150 million dollars designated as **U.S. Notes**, and often referred to greenbacks.

The part about telling the bankers to **go jump in the river**, was more difficult, since these fellows exerted a lot of power in the country. By the time Lincoln was ready for a second issue of greenbacks, the bakers had so corrupted, or intimidated Congress, that they passed what was called the **Exception Clause**, which prohibited Lincoln from issuing any more interest free notes. A short time later he was dead at the hands of an assassin (who was an agent of Rothschild's) and a period of terror known as Reconstruction took place in the South which spawned such organizations as the Ku Klux Klan.

It has been revealed from reliable sources that the Rothschild's made over four billion dollars profit over the Civil War, while this country gained absolutely nothing from the war but misery, destruction, and the death of 360,000 of our finest and a legacy of hatred which is still haunting us. As in other Jew instigated wars, the anti-Christ's made money by supporting both sides.

Those who plotted to dissolve the Union, are with us today in the Federal Reserve System, the Tri-Lateralists, the Council on Foreign Relations, and those who are dedicated to the aims of the Zionist New World Order.

In 1871, the German Chancellor Otto Von Bismarck said, according to reliable sources, "It is not to be doubted, I know of an absolute certainty, that the division of the United States into two federations of equal power had been decided on well in advance of the Civil War by the top financial powers of Europe.

They are still engaged in a plan to Balkanize America for their own profit.

\* \* \* \* \*

## **SEARCH FOR THE HISTORICAL JESUS!**

For over a century now, humanistic scholars have searched for what they call the

*historic Jesus* They of course dismiss all Biblical accounts of His life, His miracles and view everything within the limitations of human flesh. They assume that what the Bible says about Him just doesn't fit in with the reality to First Century events. Thus, their Jesus ends up looking much like themselves.

Today He is universally being pictured as being Black, or swarthy like an Edomite Jew. Word descriptions of His appearance, written by Pontius Pilate to Augustus Caesar, and kept in the Vatican Library in Rome, are disregarded. These, the only eye witness descriptions of Him that are know, picture Him as having chestnut hair and blue eyes. As Albert Switzer, the well known African missionary of a century ago once said, "Scholars looked down the well of history, and have mistaken their own reflections for that of Jesus." (B.P.) So if they are Black, He must have been Black. That is their reasoning, without any proof!

\* \* \* \* \*

## LIBERAL BRILLIANCE ON NATIONAL SOVEREIGNTY!

The World Federation Association annually presents it's top award, the Norman Cousins Global Government Award, to a person chosen from their ranks who has done the most for the advancement of One World Government during the year. This past October, they chose Walter Cronkite, the CBS *guru*, who seeing man take his first step on the moon pontificated: "Today, man the ape, conquers space!"

The one time CBS, anchorman and the grand old man of controlled press, in an acceptance speech at the United Nations, called on America to give up it's sovereignty. He was applauded by First Lady Hillary Rodham Clinton, and by enthusiastic applause from the U.N. delegates. The 1992 winner, Strobe Talbot, is a close long time friend of the Clinton's and number two man in the State Department. He was so pro-Communist and pro-Soviet, that the F.B.I. classified him as a security risk. (Spotlight)

\* \* \* \* \*

## FACTS FOR DISASTER!

In late 1999, a piece of pro-humanistic propaganda was sent to 15,000 Public School Districts in America. It was a 12 Page booklet titled "**JUST THE FACTS!**", published by a coalition of the National Education Association, and nine other activist groups. It is the *brainchild* of the Gay, Lesbian, and Straight Education Network. This piece of trash tells your children that the life styles of Sodom and Gomorrah is normal and healthy and attacks efforts by people who are trying to help homosexuals escape their *sinful bondage*. The American Academy of Pediatrics has now endorsed this booklet and has attacked the Christian faith, which is the only hope of freedom from this monstrosity that brings spiritual death. (AP/PWB/AFRN)

\* \* \* \* \*

## BIBLICAL ILLITERACY!

Prominent researcher. and pollster,. George Barnes, a born again Christian, says that

increasingly in America, Christians are becoming Biblically illiterate. He said, "They don't even know who and what they are!"

In a survey, when asked, "Who preached the Ssp;The reason for this ignorance should be obvious. Most churches no longer preach and teach from the Bible, and when they do it has become a sort of *cafeteria religion*, where only those parts that make the congregation feel good are used. There is very little of *reproving and rebuking* done in the modern church. **Jeremiah 23:22** says it all, "But if they (the preachers) had stood in my (God's) counsel, and had caused my people (Israel) to hear my words, then they should have turned from their evil ways, and from the evil of their doings." This hasn't happened in America, and can be seen in the fact that with over 50 million *born again* people in America, we are *heading to hell faster than at any time in our history*.

\* \* \* \* \*

## WHAT HAS HAPPENED TO TOLERANCE?

The Christian world has been barraged by direct mailing from Jewish front groups such as the Southern Poverty Law Center, of Maurice Dees, a Christ hater of the first order. Who admonishes the Christian world to *teach tolerance*. This has come to mean: "We must permit the teaching of homosexuality in Kindergarten classes and other perverted life styles dreamed up by these fanatics, even though they are against everything taught in God's Word. Most of this teaching is coming direct from the Jewish Congress and their *strong are boys* of the Anti Defamation League (A.D.L). The question that needs to be asked, is where is the tolerance shown by these anti-Christ groups towards anything Christian or decent? It is nonexistent!

When it comes to the Zionist New World Order, there is no tolerance. You accept what they propose or you are earmarked for destruction and they even have the *chutzpah* to openly brag about it.

Let's say that Pat Buchanan was elected President of the United States and refused to carry out the New World Order mandates of the Zionist Council of XIII. Would he be threatened and humiliated because he rejected United Nations membership? You can bet on it! Just the idea of being conservative, especially if you are a Christian, is enough to set these anti-Christ's *frothing at the mouth*. World Zionism at this point cannot allow any interference with their plans for a New World Order, for if a crack develops in their defense, the floodwaters of freedom and decency will pour through and drown them.

Are you as a genuine Christian ready to lie down supinely and submit to the life of a slave, on their New World Order Plantation?

\* \* \* \* \*

## THE WITCH WHO WANTED TO BE QUEEN!

Hillary Rodham Clinton has finally made it official. She wants to be *Senatrix* from New York, although she has shown by her actions that she does not especially like to endure their maldoranant presence.

The one unforgivable sin to New Yorkers, is that of being an *ostentatious phony*, and Hillary flaunts her *phoniness*, as though it were a prime qualification for the job.

Recently on the David Letterman Show, she came across as one who was born to *wear the mantle of phoniness*. (After the show poor Letterman was rushed to the hospital for a quintuple bypass. No kidding! Whether it was caused by Hillary's answers is problematic!).

She has devoted her life to the defense of children, or so she says, and look what happened at WACO, where they killed 17 of them to protect them from a evil man, who was not all that evil. In fact he was not nearly as evil as the devil who now runs Cuba.

When Letterman asked Hillary what we should do with Elian Gonzales, she turned her eyes heavenward and sighed: "We must do what is best for the boy!" Anyone who knows Hillary and how she thinks, knows this means: "We must do what is best politically, and what our Masters want us to do!"

Reno, the *lesbian witch of WACO* (just study her face sometime and see the evilness inherent there), pontificates about the *sacredness of the family*, which must be upheld by returning the boy to his father. Maybe the best answer to this problem would be to exchange Reno for Elian. We would be getting the best bargain, and Reno would be valuable to Castro in telling him how to burn churches and Christians, who disagree with his evilness.

I found a perfect Scriptural description of Bill Clinton and Hillary in **1 Kings 21:25**; just change the names and you come up with this truism: "But there was no President like Bill Clinton, in the ordsory of America, who sold himself to work evil in the sight of the Lord, whom Hillary his wife stirred up."

She began her education for *treason* early, as head of a Chapter of the notorious Institute of Policies Study at Yale University. The I.P.S. was exposed by the F.B.I. as one of the most dangerous Communist radical groups in America.

Hillary is compelled to defend Castro, since her husbands foreign policy has been one of complete appeasement of our Communist enemies everywhere and we all know about the financial help he received from Red China. Whenever a national leader like John F. Kennedy, begins to *wise up* to what is happening, the powers that be usually eliminate them before they can tell the public about the danger. It happened to Kennedy, General Patton, Secretary of Navy Forestahl, and very possible Senator Robert Taft, to name a few.

Hillary can be counted to do anything necessary so the New World Order, her husband worships can succeed. Let's pray that the New York voters are intelligent, and patriotic enough to reject her at the polls. She qualifies as one of the *homeless, rootless, dreamers who have turned the 20th Century into a nightmare, while drenching the world in blood*. (Info. from Criminal Politics, February 29, 2000.)

\* \* \* \* \*

## **RELIGIOUS LEFT AND THE GAY AGENDA!**

Tony Compolo, one of the most prominent spokesmen for the *religious left*, a movement of left wing liberal clergy who defend sociological rather than Biblical solutions to the nation's problems, is President Clinton's Spiritual Advisor, and sponsors Gay homosexual rallies at the Founding Memorial Methodist Church, in Washington,

DC which is the church the Clinton's attend. Tony's wife, Peggy, is emerging as a prominent spokeswoman for gay activist groups and openly claims that homosexual behsighr is compatible with Biblical Christianity, although the Bible is very outspoken against this hideous sin. (See **Romans 1:21-31**; **Ephesians 4:18,19.**) These people are now approving Clinton's backing the *gay lifestyle*, and are being supported whole heartedly by the Jew controlled press. What will they do one day, when they stand naked before an angry God? (FRC)

\* \* \* \* \*

## MODERN SLAVES!

The average American taxpayer is now surrendering 50% of their income for taxes, of one sort or another. This means we work until June each year to satisfy the demands of the government which has become adept at squandering it, or giving it away.

By comparison, the medieval serf, whom we consider to have been virtual slaves, paid out less than 33% of their wages. The vast amount of this is going into the pockets of the International Jewish Bankers, who control our economy through the Federal Reserve Board.

\* \* \* \* \*

## SWAMPED BY ALIENS!

We like to think of America, as the *land of the free*, but we are fast becoming slaves to the uncontrolled tide of immigrants who are swarming America. In the 1800's, over 40 million came to our shores, but they were mostly from the White nations of Christendom. They followed the Christian religion, they had a passionate love for freedom, they believed and protected their women, and believed in the *work ethic!*

Today, under Democratic Party leadership, they are coming from heathen countries, bringing their heathen religions, morals, and diseases to America, and many are ending on welfare rolls, as *wards of the State.*

In **Deuteronomy 28:33** we are told that if we refuse to *obey* God, "The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours, shall a nation which thou knowest not, eat up..." In **verse 43,44**" The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thee shalt come down very low... he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail." If you can't see this happening in America, it's because you have deliberately shut your eyes to what is happening all around you.

There are now over 10 million illegal immigrants in America, with thousands flocking across our mostly unguarded southern border every day. While our President sends American troops overseas on illegal ventures which interfere with national sovereignty, our southern border is virtually unprotected. Congress will not even give the Border Patrol enough money for manpower and equipment, while they pour billions down the Israeli *rathole.*

Norman Goldstein, a top Social Security official, who deals with many fraudulent claims by illegals, has said, "We never assume immigration fraud!" How naive can you be? Is this deliberate *treason?*

Big business, which means *Jewish controlled business*, is cooperating with the Democratic Party to flood America with cheap slave labor. It means more money in their pockets, and they care less about the hundreds of thousands of Americans who are out of work. On political front, the Democratic Party knows that most of these aliens, who have been allowed in through their efforts, will vote the straight Democratic ticket and keep them in power. It is a typical example of the Babylonian System in operation in every phase of American life.

The head of the A.F.L./C.I.O. has openly endorsed a *general amnesty* for the illegals now in this country. While Big Business claims there are not enough *computer programmers and engineers* to fill America's needs, instead of training American youth to fill the jobs, they are hiring cheaper, inferior labor from India. It is all a matter of the big *bucks* over everything else, or as the Jews say, "The gelts the most important thing!"

\* \* \* \* \*

## NOW AFTER THIS GLOOMY OUTLOOK, SOME GOOD NEWS!

In **Psalms 46:4-8** we read: "There is a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God, the holy place of the tabernacles of the most High. God is in the midst of her; she shall not be moved: God shall help her, and that right early. The heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved: he uttered his voice, the earth melted. There is an entire volume of history in those three sentences, and it is in correct order. Contrast this with **verse 7** - "The Lord of hosts is with us; the God of Jacob is our refuge." Emphasize the word US, for it refers to you if you are an Israelite. It is a tremendous claim, and not all can rightfully claim it.

During the convulsions which will come to this material world during the Day of the Lord, this verse tells us that God will keep Zion firmly in place.

There is no boasting here, but it is cause for *songs in the night and rejoicing in the morning*. But this is not all notice in **verse 8** - "Come, behold the works of the Lord, what desolation's he hath made in the earth." This is a call by the prophet for Israel to leave their chambers, after being protected by God, to view the destruction He has unleashed on the wicked and from which she was saved. A real cause for rejoicing.

This is almost an exact duplication of the passages in **Isaiah 2:4; Micah 4:3**, which were written about 740 B.C. Here we see a final end to war which has devastated mankind from the beginning. "He (God) maketh wars to cease unto the ends of the earth.

When the wicked have been punished, and war instrument destroyed then God will call on His people **verse 10** - "Be still, and know that I am God: I will be exalted among the heathen, I will be exalted in the earth."

What is the meaning of this wonderful Psalm? Is it all *bombast* and *froth*? No indeed! It cannot be, for it is not the boasting of men, but the hope and expectations of God's called prophet, who sees these things happening in Israel's future, and who is confident in the help God will give His people in a mighty and unparalleled deliverance.

When the morning comes, and the deliverance is seen, that is when the *millennial rule*

of our king will begin.

Where is this city? Who does it refer to? It is not heaven, as heaven is God's abode and needs no miracle to keep it safe. No convulsions on this earth can ever upset the pillars of God's abode. Nor is there any sense in saying that God will help heaven. This is ridiculous!

It is speaking about a time, a people, and a country here on earth, for immediately afterwards in **verse 8** it says: "Come, behold the works of the Lord, what desolation's he (God) hath made in the earth."

It is definitely speaking about God's people, who most certainly are not the anti-Christ's now residing in Palestine. It can not be said of them: "God is in the midst of them!" (According to their own statistics, most of them are atheists who do not even follow Judaism!)

Without the shadow of a doubt, this verse refers to *true Israel*, and not to those who now claim to be God's Chosen, but whom our risen Savior referred to in **Revelations 2:9, 3:9**, as "They who say they are Jews (Judeans), and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan."

There are scores of references in the Bible to God dwelling in the midst of Israel. He did it literally in the tabernacle of the wilderness, **Exodus 33:9,10**. There is no record of Him dwelling with any people other than Israel. He never dwelt with the colored races. This can be seen, in **Amos 3:2**, where we read, God is speaking: "You (Israel) only have I known of all the families of the earth: therefore I will punish you for all your iniquities. God punishes those who belong to Him. (See **Hebrews 12:6,8**.)

In **Joel 2:27**, the prophet says, "And ye shall know that I am in the midst of Israel, and that I am the Lord your God, and none else: and my people shall never be ashamed." (In spite of all their wanderings and disobedience, God has always been the God of Israel.) In **Zephaniah 3:15** "The Lord hath taken away the judgments (Hebrew "**mispat**", meaning "penalty"), he hath cast out thine enemy: the king of Israel, even the Lord, is in the midst of thee: thou shalt not see evil any more."

**Zechariah 2:10** - "Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zion: for lo, I come, and I (God) will dwell in the midst of thee, saith the Lord." (Surely God will not dwell with a people who call His precious Son an illegitimate bastard!)

**Ezekiel 34:30** - "Thus shall they know that I the Lord their God am with them, and that they (Who? The Gentile church? NO!), even the house of Israel, are my people, saith the Lord God.

Was the prophet speaking about something that had already happened to the Israel people? No, his prophesy is in the future tense and for the future.

Read **Ezekiel 28:24-26**. These statements are so wonderfully decisive, they are utterly delightful.

We now know who this city represents. It is God's own favored, long loved Israel. "God is in the midst of her and will help her!" In the margin of some Bibles it says: "God shall help her when the morning appeareth!" How very strange!

If we examine the Ferrar-Fenton translation, it takes on an even more wonderful meaning: "God shall comfort her (Israel) at the break of day." What can this possible mean?

I believe it refers to all Anglo-Saxondom, who are the only people who bear the *fingerprints* of *true Israel*, in the closing out days of this age, and others who accept Christ and become adopted Israelites who are obedient to God. (No apologies to those in Identity who believe that only Israelites will be saved. Your argument is not with me, but with God's Word.)

In **Isaiah 26:20**, Israel was given specific orders for the terrible days of God's wrath: "Come, my people (written to Israel alone), enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were for a little moment, until the indignation (Day of Lord's wrath) be overpast."

Israel will be hiding, as she did in Egypt centuries ago, when the *death angel* passed over Egypt (see **Exodus 12**).

She will be saved from the convulsions of nature, (the tidal waves and earthquakes) which devastate the earth, and in the morning, when it is all over, they will be overcome with joy at their marvelous deliverance, and will dance with delight and gratitude. "For God Himself will comfort them at the break of day!"

I believe this will be the time and manner of Israel's prophesied conversion. The people, moved by one common impulse will flock the places of worship which are still standing, not to *celebrate* as 50 many do now, but to *worship* Him, and dedicate themselves wholly and forever to their God, for their wonderful, and undeserved preservation. They will recognize that it was not their righteousness that saved them, but God's mercy for His Israel people.

This is strikingly shown in **Isaiah 27:9** - "By this will Jacob's (Israel's) sin be cured. Its evil fruit set aside; His stone altar burnt and turned to lime, nor groves and idols raised again," (F.F.)

Other passages indicate that every man, woman, and child in Israel will be saved in one day.

**Zechariah 3:9** - "I (God) will remove the iniquity of that land in one day." Isn't it remarkable how Babylon will be destroyed in one day, while Israel will be saved?

**Isaiah 47:9** - "God speaking about Babylon says: "These two things come to thee in a moment, in one day, the loss of children, and widowhood."

**Revelations 18:8** prophesies of the Babylonian System: "Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, and she shall be utterly burned with fire." This will be the destruction of the Economic System under which we now languish.

Now take a close look at Israel's salvation, **Hosea 14:4** - "I (God) will heal their backsliding, I will love them freely; for my anger is turned away from him (Israel).

The time of Zion's agony will be short, *a day, a moment, in one day*, "God comforts her at the break of day."

Jeremiah tells us that the time will come (future), when every man, woman, and child in Israel will know the Lord, and it will take a divine miracle to accomplish this. **Jeremiah 31:33.34** -"This shall be the covenant I (God) will make with the house of Israel; after those days, saith the Lord. I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people. And they shall no more teach every man his neighbor, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the Lord: for I will forgive their iniquity, and will remember their sins no more." (This seems pretty positive to me!) How can a Christian preacher such as Jack Van Impe, take this wonderful promise given to us, and try and hand it over to anti-Christ?

This is one of the most amazing covenants of the Bible and it was not made with Jews, or the church, but with physical Israel and no one in the whole world, the Pope, Billy Graham, or any TV evangelist has the right or blessing of God to give it to anyone else.

Then comes an unparalleled claim, for the second time it bursts forth amid all the uproar and confusion and the punishment of the wicked. This is that there will be a people exempt from God's anger for "The Lord of Hosts is with us, the God of Jacob is our refuge!"

The personal pronouns *us* and *ours* refer to a certain people who must certainly be Israel, since no other people on earth meet their Scriptural qualifications.

If this interpretation of Scripture is correct. If this miraculous national preservation and conversion of Israel does take place, as His word predicts it is difficult for our finite minds to comprehend. How in the midst of Israel's present love of pleasure, and their disobedience, can this revival take place? I don't know, but I am sure it will come, for God's Word says it will! (Taken in part from Chapter 10, "**THE NEW WORLD COMING**", by Pastor Henry D. Houghton, with some editorial license.)

\* \* \* \* \*

## WHAT WILL BE YOUR REACTION?

Some may be tempted to say, "If all Israel will be saved, why are we worrying over the present condition of our country?" This is a similar reaction I received from a Judeo-Christian pastor who said, "Why waste time polishing brass on a sinking ship? When I spoke to him about the Christian's responsibility for the moral and spiritual conditions of the country.

"Get men and women saved, and they will change the country," he said. Besides, this world is not our home, we are just passing through. In his typical hypocrisy, he was not even interested in the condition of the life boats.

We must take an active stand against sin, because our King commanded us to do so: "Occupy until I come!" He said. (The Greek word for Occupy is "**pragmatenomai**" and means: "Busy your self.") As Christian soldiers, who have been given the armament of **Ephesians 6**, we do not have the option of settling down in a comfortable *spiritual foxhole*, while the evil rages outside, and we wait for Jesus to rapture us out of the mess caused by our Christian apathy.

In order to be obedient sons and daughters of the King we must Occupy, always keeping

in mind that *obedience to God and the discipline it brings, must come before we can have victory.*

Until next time may the Father richly bless and protect you. Your brother and servant in the King's business,

[signed]  
Jack Mohr

---

## *Crusade for Christ*

**COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS RET.**  
**800 Napa Valley Rd., #197**  
**Little Rock, AR 72211**  
**(501) 228-5314**

### **THINK AGAIN!**

So the Y2K crises is over, or at least the conspiracy failed to take advantage of it. I believe it may have been due to the Day of Prayer and Fasting, held by the Christian Israelite people of Canada and the United States on December 30, 1999. The Apostle James tells us: "The effectual, fervent prayer of a righteous men availeth much," and there have been times when men's actions in repentance have changed God's mind, (see **Jonah 3:10**).

But we have not yet "scratched the surface" of the plans of our anti-Christ enemies concerning their desire to destroy sincere Christians. After reading the following report from **CRIMINAL POLITICS**, February 29, 2000 Patterson Strategy, P.O. Box 37812, Cincinnati, Ohio), you may want to contact your Washington Congressman and demand some action, regarding the chemical aerial spraying that is apparently taking place all over the United States.

Several days each week here in Little Rock, the sky is covered with low flying contrails, which spread a thin mist in the sky. Doctors are reporting an unusually high incidence of "flu like" symptoms, such as "runny noses, coughing, itching eyes, and "flu like" aches and pains. I have been receiving reports of like conditions nation-wide.

At the same time we KNOW the military has been literally forcing it's men and women to take unproven vaccines for anthrax, or face "courts martial", with "dishonorable discharge" or worse threatened for non-compliance.

This unproven vaccine, given to over 450,000 men and women in the military has resulted in the deaths or disablement of over 175,000 of our finest youth. The official casualty figure given to the American people for the Gulf War was 148 service deaths.

What is being sprayed on us? There has been little or no media or TV coverage. Could we be seeing a "conspiracy of silence", against the American people? As we attempt to analyze this phenomenon, please keep in mind that "mind control" is as ultimate goal of the Internationalist clique that now controls America. This would dull the minds of thinking Americans against further control attempts. We need an honest answer from Congress - NOW! They MUST be held accountable to give us the TRUTH!

Yours for Christ and a FREE AMERICA!

[signed]

Jack Mohr

---

---

## *Crusade for Christ*

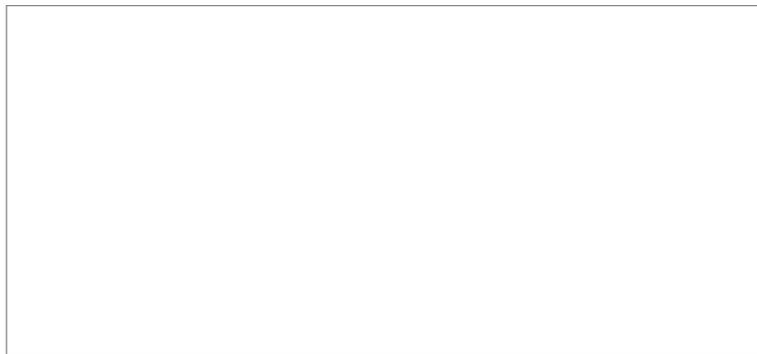
COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS RET.

800 Napa Valley Rd., #197

Little Rock, AR 72211

(501) 228-5314

## **Interim Spring Intelligence Report**



*Soviet BEAR H bombers have routinely flown training missions against North America during which they have been intercepted by US F-15s.*

Many Americans believe Communism is dead! Even conservative periodicals like "THE SPOTLIGHT" declares it is defunct. But is it really dead, or has it merely changed it's name in an effort to fool decent people into believing it is no longer a menace? In **1 Thessalonians 5:3**, we are warned of the danger of Christian complacency in these words: "For when they say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them,... and they shall not escape." In this particular instance, the Apostle Paul was speaking about the Lord's return, but it is also applicable in other periods of spiritual and political danger. Apathy is one of the worst diseases in the modern Christian church and has neutralized millions of potential soldiers of the Cross, turning them into practically worthless **spiritual foxhole dwellers**, who cower in safety, while they wait for Jesus to Rapture them out of the results of their own Christian apathy. Today the **Rapture Doctrine** is one of the most damaging theories the enemy has cleverly inserted in the Christian world in the 2000 years of its history. It has only been taught for about 150 years.

It is impossible to carry out the Savior's orders to: "Occupy until I come", from the comfortable secure environs of a spiritual foxhole. **Occupation** is an active military duty, which must be carried out using the **full armor of God**, as depicted in **Ephesians 6:10-18**. Without this vital equipment, Christians are helpless in their fight against evil.

In His Sermon on the Mount, in **Matthew 5:13**, Jesus indicated that Christians were to

be like salt. (Remember the major property of salt, is to **hold back corruption**). He indicated that when Christians salt has lost it's ability to act like salt, it is worthless.

In her shocking new book, "**Forcing God's Hand**", fundamentalist Christian writer Grace Halsell discusses this phenomenon, that has invaded Christendom in the last 150 years sweeping the Fundamentalist world like a wild fire, and neutralizing the Christian world against the dangers of anti-Christ Zionism and Communism. Major TV evangelists such as Jerry Falwell, Pat Robertson, Jack Van Impe, John Hagee, Paul Crouch, and thousands more lesser known Fundamental pastors are trumpeting a false Scriptural doctrine, which centers on the Jewish return to Palestine and the final destruction of the world during the Battle of Armageddon. (This book may be obtained from CROSSROADS INTERNATIONAL PUBLISHING, P.O. Box 42058, Washington, DC 20015).

In a recent edition of "**THE SPOTLIGHT**", mention was made of Jerry Falwell's penchant for sounding the **Israeli's horn**, and hysterically proclaiming that the world will be destroyed at the battle of Armageddon. When asked if this didn't make him nervous, he pontificated in a most unChristian manner: "No! I welcome it! I will be sitting in an easy chair in the battlements of heaven, watching as God destroys this wicked world."

Doesn't it seem strange that a professing Christian would make such a statement, or that they would expect to escape the results of world chaos brought about by their own Christian apathy and neglect?

When I was on the lecture circuit a few years ago for the John. Birch Society, speaking on the dangers from Communism from first hand experience, I had many Christian men and women speak with me after the lecture. Invariably they would say, "Colonel Mohr, we believe every thing you said tonight about Communism, but we are **born again** Christians you know, and we don't have to worry about Communism. Jesus will come back and Rapture us away before things get all that bad!"

I thought, what dangerous complacency coming from people who had never suffered for Christ. They were completely wrapped up in a **sheet of self satisfaction**, which to me appeared more like a **shroud**. I sincerely doubt they would have had the courage to say this to a Russian brother who had seen his family slaughtered by the Communists.

Today Communism can be found **alive and well**, in the form of Zionist New World Order, which is being promoted by every major political candidate for the office of President, and by many of our Congress. (Keep in mind that all these men have taken an oath of office, to "protect America, and its Constitution from all enemies, both foreign and domestic." According to our Constitution, Article III, Section 3, these men are TRAITORS).

Our President in his last two terms, has made a deliberate effort to cuddle up to the Communist giants of Red China and Russia, while deliberately weakening our military force and it's ability to protect this Hemisphere from Communist aggression. The latest blatant move in this direction was handing the Panama Canal over to Panama, knowing it will come under the supervision and control of Red China. Clinton's efforts to give Red China **favored nation status**, are acts of deliberate **TREASON** designed to strengthen our enemy, "**Giving them aid and comfort!**"

What should all this mean to you as a **genuine Christian**, especially if you are White?

Putting aside all the Jewish fables, which have been spoon fed to Christians in the past 100 years by the Jewish propaganda artists in the Judeo-Christian church, we need to heed the warning of the Apostle Paul in **Titus 1:10,11,13,14** which tells us, "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision (Jews): Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert (brainwash) whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's (money) sake." **verse 13,14 "...** Wherefore rebuke them (brainwashed Christian Israelites) sharply, that they may be sound in the faith; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."

Right now, this unsavory crew are plotting your murder, especially if you are a Christians.

I do not know why I am obsessed with getting this truth to our **brainwashed** American Christian people, unless it is because the time is short, and God's wrath is about to be poured out on wicked men, and on apathetic Christians alike, who do nothing to prevent it.

The enemy I am speaking about are **cold blooded killers**, such as the world has never seen in it's blood soaked millenniums. **THEY ARE UNDER** Zionist funding and control, and have been from the beginning. Thus they are afforded protection by much of the Judeo-Christian world, who has been mesmerized by their subtle propaganda into proclaiming them to be God's Chosen, when in reality they - are the unsavory crew our Savior spoke to in **John 8:44**, when He said: "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murder from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the of it." (Remember these are not words of a **worldly anti-Semite hater**, but the true accusation of yours and my Savior. Dare you say He was wrong?)

When I first began an honest study of Judaism in 1980, I went to Jewish sources for my answers. I wanted to know why all the anti-American, anti-Christian college organizations, such as the Communist Student's for a Democratic Society, (S.D.S.) were led by young Jews from wealthy Jewish families, like Abbie Hoffman and Jerry Rubin. In 25 confrontations, some of them violent, during my college lecture years, the leaders of each violent group were Jews.

My studies led to historical facts, which cannot be disputed, and which are confirmed by Jewish leaders who gleefully boast about the part played by Judaism in the Bolshevik Revolution. On the front page of a 1919 edition of "**THE AMERICAN HEBREW**", the largest Jewish newspaper in America, are these words: "What we did in Russia, through Jewish brains and money power, we will accomplish in America!" In another place it said: "The ideals of Bolshevism are consonant (in agreement with) the finest ideals of Judaism." During the early 1930's Rabbi Stephen Wise, one of the major Jewish voices in the U.S. said: "Some call it Communism; I say it's Judaism!"

As early as 1856, the Chief Rabbi in France, named Reichorn, stated at the funeral of another Rabbi in Prague, "Wars are the Jews harvests. With them we kill off Christians while obtaining control of their gold. We have already killed over 100 million of them, and the end is not yet." (This was before our most costly war, that war between the

States, was fought in 1860-65). Every war we have fought since then has been under Zionist instigation, and America has received nothing of value in return, other than death, suffering, and a unpayable debt owed to those who caused the wars.

To the **sub-humans** of Zionism, there is no such thing as the value of a human soul. They contemptuously refer to you as a **goyim**, if you are not of their faith, which in Yiddish means: "A non-Jew animal!"

For decades now they have calmly slaughtered masses of people without batting an eye, and at this moment, according to their own leaders, you are their main target for disposal, especially if you are White and Christian. They have a knife aimed at your throat and are waiting to **drive it home!**

Zionist leaders for over 100 years have publicly trumpeted their plans to **Drive God from the skies, while they destroyed White Christian civilization**. All this time, Christians who have been brainwashed by Jewish propaganda that has crept into the church, have been saying: "It won't happen here! Jesus won't let anything bad like that happen in America. After all, we have over 50 million **born again** folks in this country!"

Yet intelligence observation will show, that while the ranks of **born again** Christians have increased by the hundreds of thousands each year, our country has been "headed for hell faster than at any time in our history." Something must be terribly wrong! In **Jeremiah 23:22** we are clearly told: "But if they (the preachers of the land) had stood in my (God's) counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings." Preachers, **WAKE UP!** Something is wrong with the message you preach, if it doesn't convict men and women of sin, and bring them in **repentance** to the God they have **rebelled against!** Have we become so tied up in getting men and women saved, and swelling the rolls of our churches, that we have forgotten to teach them how to live as Christians?

The world has jumped on the **born again bandwagon** in order to exploit it and it is sad, but not surprising. The real tragedy is that this whole mess was spawned and spread by the church, and is now being alluded as a great revival in Christianity, when it is increasing the danger of its extinction.

The truth is that while much of contemporary evangelism appears to be alive, like the church of Sardis in **Revelation 3:1** it is dead! We can't blame the agnostics, the atheists, the Jews, or the aliens for this condition. The fault lies with supposed **Bible believers** in the church. Error has been preached as truth and has been propagated with cultish zeal. And thousands of church members are **headed for hell with a Bible in their hands, and a prayer of their lips**. Others who should have been reached with the Gospel message, have become disillusioned and have concluded there is nothing to this **born again** stuff after all.

Today the world has found it expedient to use the terms **born again** in politics. Candidates have found it fashionable to slip it into their speeches. Pro-football players proclaim their adherence to it, while desecrating the Lord's Day, and keeping thousands away from church.

What has all this to do with the menace of Communism? It is a **softening up** process which is being used by a very clever enemy to weaken Christian witness, and their

power to resist evil, while laying the foundation for the invasion and destruction of our once Christian nation that they hate. In political jargon this is known as Psycho-politics, which is the art of controlling the thinking of the mass of people in a country, so that eventually you can control them!

In my book on "**Brainwashing**", which many of you have read, and which is the **Communist Blueprint** for the destruction of Christian America, we read on page 52 - "You must recruit every agency of the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of Christianity. You must suborn district attorneys and judges into believing that Christian practice is bad, insanity causing, publicly hatred and intolerable. We have battled in America since the centuries turn to bring to nothing any and all Christian influences and we are succeeding. (Remember this book was written in 1934). While we today seem to be kind to the Christian world, remember we have yet to influence it to our ends. When we have done this, we will have an end to them everywhere."

Years ago, the Communist butcher Joseph Stalin predicted that they would, "Take Eastern Europe; then the masses of Asia; then surround the United States by taking Africa, and Central and South America. We will never have to fight America, since they will fall into our lap like over ripe fruit."

As an American Christian, no matter what your ethnic background may be, nor the church of your affiliation, as a Christian, you are their worst enemy and must be destroyed! Yet isn't it sad that so many of you are supporting the very anti-Christ's who have you marked for slaughter?

Today Communism is conquering the world, step by step under the United Nations and many times with the full support of our American leaders. Now they call themselves the **New World Order**, but their blood thirsty cruelty and hatred for Christ and Christianity has not changed since 1918.

In 1980, a world political expert, looking at a moving map which depicted the spread of Communism, said that at the rate they are moving, they would be in the drivers seat of America by 2000. He was not far from wrong, for today, although we no longer refer to it as Communism, this country is being controlled by the same un-Godly philosophy that destroyed the Christian church in Russia, and murdered millions of Christians.

What will happen if America falls into Zionist-Communist hands?

Karl Marx, the father of Communism and the son of a Jewish Rabbi, had two major goals in life: (1) To dethrone God, and; (2) to destroying Christian Capitalism and the benefits it had brought to mankind. (There is a great deal of difference between Christian Capitalism, and the Capitalism we are now experiencing under the Babylonian System. Christian Capitalism is God approved, while the Babylonian System is evil.)

Although Communism has been a world threat for over 100 years, all our efforts to contain it have been in vain. I believe because we attacked it on a political level, rather than through using God's Word as a guide.

We tried a policy of strength for **mutual destruction**, and this didn't work. Then in 1973, we tried **détente** (a lessening of tension through treaties), and it became a laughing matter to the Communist world, and their leader's reminded us that: "Treaties are like 'pie crusts; made to be broken."

It always seems that the **cards are stacked against us**, and almost without exception, no matter what we have tried, it seems to favor the enemy. (Could this possibly be because of treason in high places in our government and the church?) Could it be because our church leaders for the most part have failed in their primary duty to: "Preach the Word, be instant (stand upon the Word) in season, out of season; (The first **season** is the Greek word **euharios** and means: "well timed; opportune". The second **season** comes from the word **hairetikos** referring to a schismatic teacher who leads one away from the truth) **reprove, rebuke, exhort** with all long suffering and doctrine." (**2 Timothy 4:2**) (Notice that most modern preachers do a lot of exhorting, but very little reproving, or rebuking.) The reason for this is given in **verse 3,4** of the same chapter "For the time will come when they (professing Christians) will not endure (put up with) sound doctrine; but after their own lusts (longing for forbidden things) shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; (those who will preach only the things that make people feel good, like Oral Roberts favorite statement: "Something good is going to happen to you today." Especially if you send me a good offering.) And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables." (See **Titus 1:14**)

The reason Communism has had such easy access to the minds of the American people, especially those of White Christians, is that our preachers have refused to preach the **harsh, naked truth!** They will answer before God one day for their neglect!

The church has disintegrated from within. Despite their multi-million dollar sanctuaries, and the thousands of people who attend their services. (Many of who attend to be entertained by some well known Gospel singers, or a religious rock band.) Friend, you can't praise God while using the devil's materials.

As result of Christian apathy the modern church for the most part fits the description of the Laodicean church in **Revelations 3:16 and 17** - "So then ,because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue (spit) thee out of my mouth. **Because** thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:" (Not my evaluation, but that of Our Savior!)

I've had Fundamental pastors tell me I was wasting time "polishing brass on a sinking ship," when they showed no interest in checking to see whether the life boats would operate. They have told me, "Get people saved, and they will save America!" It hasn't worked that way, and as the church rolls increased, the country has sunken deeper into the quagmire of sin. Could it be that many of our pastors have been so busy getting people saved, they have become remiss in teaching Christians how to live a victorious life, after they are saved?

Today, whether **brainwashed Christians** want to accept it, or not, the Christian world is being faced with the alarming fact that Communism is alive and well, under a new name, and is more dangerous to Christ's church than ever before.

In fact it is alive and well along our southern border with Mexico, and through the thousands of enemy soldiers, who in the guise of U.N. allies are in training, on American soil, waiting for the signal to attack.

These are not men who have been tenderized by a Christian culture. Many of them come from heathen countries where **savagery** is the order of the day.

The results of just **maintaining the status quo**, as we have done since 1945 will be too horrible to contemplate.

The two greatest threats to this Communist goal, are those who have a **genuine commitment** to Jesus Christ and the Middle Class. Experts have estimated that 60 million Americans may die, if the Communist take over. No one knows for sure how many Christians died in Russia and China under Zionism-Communism, but it is believed to number well over 140 million. More people have been slaughtered by Zionist led Communism than died in all the wars in recorded history. Most of them under United Nations mandate.

It is impossible for a decent person to visualize the barbarity and savagery of these anti-Christ's unless you have seen it first hand, primarily against women, little girls and children. I saw some of this in Korea (1948-1951) and is one of the major reasons I am working as a **WATCHMAN** on the walls of Christian Israel America today. There are times when I don't much like this job, as it is often a thankless one, but I must follow the mandate of **Ezekiel 33:7** - So thou, O son of man, I (God) have set thee a watchman unto the house of Israel (America); therefore thou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and warn them from Me."

If I refuse to do this **verse 6** from this same chapter will take place: "But if the watchman see the sword (danger) come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take any person from among them... his blood will I require at the watchman's hand." That's why I'm going to share some gruesome experiences with you, that I'd rather forget! Some of you no doubt will be upset with me for telling you about them. I assure you they are a thousand times worse to see than to hear about, and I must give you warning, according to the Word of God!

If you are of tender mind and get shocked easily, I would suggest that you put this report aside and read no further, for I am going to use some extremely harsh language in describing what I saw happen in Korea when Communists took over. I would suggest keeping this report out of the hands of your younger children.

I will not apologize for what I tell you, for you have the right to know, and the need to know what the enemy has planned for you and your precious family if they take over America.

I saw a man impaled alive on a sharpened stake embedded in the ground, and as he screams his life away, his pregnant wife is stripped and gang raped before a huge crowd, before her breasts are chopped off and she is allowed to run screaming through the streets.

Can you conceive of elderly Catholic nuns, who are nailed to the walls of their church and left to die? or the Irish priest who had served the people in that area for over forty years, being nailed to the church wall while he is used as target practice for archers? The idea being to sink as many arrows as possible in his body without killing him.

Can you visualize over forty teen-age girls between the age of 13-15, as they are dragged out of the school room, stripped, raped and brutalized, before being bayoneted to death, to save bullets? Or a young women in her early twenties, being stripped, gang raped in the street, before being nailed to a tree branch with spikes driven through her breasts, while a oil soaked bundle of rice straw is bound between her bare thighs and set

on fire? I think not! These are the kind of memories, which still wake me in the middle of the night, as the screams of women and little girls echoes in my ears. Months later, in North Korea, as we stopped overnight in a farm village, an old woman took the South Korean Commander and I to a cave in the mountains. There on a wooden table lay a young woman in terrible condition. The savages had taken a tree limb possibly three inches in diameter, had trimmed off the small branches to make short sharp barbs, then drove it into her body, yanked on it to set the barbs in her tender flesh. She had been laying there for four days without medical attention and maggots were running in and out of her body.

Sickening, you say, and indeed it was. Maybe you think I should not have mentioned it, but how would you have felt if it had been your wife or daughter?

Some of you may be inclined to say: "But that was in Korea, which was a heathen country. They would not dare to do that in Christian America!" Don't be fooled! Did you know that in southwestern part of the United States White Christians are already in the minority?

Do you realize that in the last fifty years, the vast majority of immigrants coming to America, have come from the same heathen background, as the Pentecostal Hut, who chopped their Christian neighbors to pieces with their pangas? Don't you realize that the heathen world, in spite of all the Christian aid they have received hate us and our God? **Psalm 2:1,2** asks this question: "Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine in a vain thing? The kings of earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the Lord, and against His anointed,"

The incredible transformation of American Christian tradition and values of our government and our American way of life over the past few decades has not happened spontaneously or by accident. As Franklin D. Roosevelt once said: "It was planned somewhere in some smoke filled room!"

Today, if you speak of a conspiracy to destroy the Christian way of life, people are apt to tap their heads and make remarks about being **paranoid**. Yet conspiracies have been the norm in civilized society as long as written history has existed. There have been powerful forces behind the scenes in America, since at least the turn of the 20th century, which have manipulated the transformation of America, from a Christian Republic, to a Socialist Welfare State, now close to becoming a totalitarian anarchy.

The **Socialist Revolution**, seeks to bring about changes in society, not through political or military power, but by changing the laws and mode of thinking of the enemies of socialism, in this case the Christian majority, without them even realizing the change was taking place. From being enemies of Socialism and Communism they become their allies. This is exactly what Zionism has sought to accomplish in America, for well over 100 years. This is why they have infiltrated the government, universities, media, Hollywood, churches, etc. as they prepared Americans to accept a socialist/Nazi/Bolshevik style police state and to willingly become slaves by undermining from top to bottom.

Today, in spite of every effort to make the picture appear different, our large cities are over run by what the Bible calls **strangers**. The English word **strange** comes from the French **estrange**, which indicates: "of another place; foreign; alien; not previously experienced; odd; having a strange manner." When John Rucker, of the Atlanta Braves

shot off his mouth about the people encountered on the New York subway, he was merely making a truthful statement of fact. Israel is warned in **Deuteronomy 28:43,44** that one of the penalties for **disobedience** was: "The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low ... he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail." If you can't see how this is taking place in this country, it's because you have deliberately closed your eyes to the truth.

Today the liberal mind set is, "Thou must not criticize the Satanic actions of the stranger in our midst, even if he rapes your wife and daughter, for that is **White racial prejudice**. The liberal has carried this absurdity to the point where only Whites can be guilty of **racial hate**. It is considered perfectly right for Blacks, Hispanics, and Asians to be proud of their heritage, but if a White expresses this same pride in being White, it becomes a heinous sin against civilization and labels the White as being guilty of **racial hatred!**

Today, White youth in our school system, and sometimes in the church, are being **brainwashed** by the anti-Christian education system, which has ridden itself of God and is in the process of indoctrinating young Whites in the same direction. Their results are obvious, as we see decent young Whites, some who claim to be Christian, who revel in Satanic Rock and Roll music, imported from darkest occult Africa, and even emulate their savage costumes and actions. (Look at a hip hop dance session and dare to call it Christian.)

Then we wonder why White boys and girls can gun down their classmates, and laugh as they murder them. Add a few hours before a violent VCR movie program, and see the end results.

Most Christians do not understand the meaning of Psalm 17:13 which says: "... deliver my soul from the wicked, which is thy sword." Here we see where the psalmist called the wicked God's sword. Through out Scripture they, the wicked were often used to discipline God's people.

In **Hebrews 12:6** we are told: "For whom the Lord loveth He chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom He receiveth." This is one of the best tests of sonship, for if we belong to Him, He whips us when we **disobey**.

Throughout the book of Judges, which is the ancient history of our Israel people, we read time and time again: "And Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord, and the Lord sold them into the hands of their enemies. If He never changes, as we have been led to believe, what makes us believe He will deal differently with His Israel people (not Jews) in the year 2000?

When Israel forsook God and turned to wicked evil, heathen practices, usually brought about by the heathen they allowed to remain in their land, God often turned them over to these same heathen as a **spoil and a prey**. One example of how heathen led a great Israelite king astray can be found in **1 Kings 11:1-6**, which says in part: "And Solomon loved many strange (heathen) women... women of the Moabites, Ammorites, Edomites, Zidonians, and Hittites. Of the nations concerning which the Lord said unto the children of Israel, 'Ye shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in unto you: for surely they will turn away your heart after their gods:' Solomon gave unto these in love. **Verse 4**, "For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, that his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and his heart was not perfect with the Lord his God, as was the heart of

David his father. **Verse 6** - And Solomon did evil in the sight of the Lord, and went not fully after the Lord, as did David his father." There are many other examples. Yet today, the Judeo-Christian church, led by such stalwarts as Dr. Billy Graham say, "the old ways don't, apply any more, and it's all right to marry outside of your own race, as long as both partners are Christian." You don't have to look very far to see the fallacy of this teaching. Even without God's admonition, history teaches us that miscegenation has never worked, and the sands of history are littered with the dry bones of great civilizations who have tried it, and have died as a result.

Jesus said that Christians were to be the "**salt of the earth,**" **Matthew 5:13**, then announced an observable fact, that when salt loses it's ability to act as salt and hold back corruption, it's good for nothing but the garbage heap. Does this apply to the modern fact, that with over 50 million **born agains** in America, we are heading for hell faster today than at any time in our history?

America was founded as a Christian nation, the Charter of each of the original thirteen states proves this. God blessed and raised this nation to a greatness never known before, when we **obeyed** Him. Then about the turn of the 20th Century we began to live it up. You may remember the watchword of a few years ago in a cigarette advertisement as young women were encouraged to "let their hair down." "You've come a long way baby!" Then a beer commercial that said: "You only go around once in life, so live with gusto!" In other words: "Do your own thing!" The Jewish Babylonian System took over our country, lock, stock, and barrel. Even many in the Christian church were seduced into "Doing their own thing," in place of obeying God. So God prepared a sword to bring us down, as He is preparing to turn the heathen loose on us as He did before. Make a careful study of **Ezekiel 38,39** and you will see that this attack by the heathen forces of Gog and Magog, are not against the tiny nation of Israel in Palestine. The major attack will be against the White Israel nations of Christendom, who are today living carelessly. **Ezekiel 39:6** says, "And I (God) will send a fire on Magog (Russia) and among them that dwell carelessly in the isles: and they shall know that I am the Lord." In Bible prophecy the term: "In the isles", has always referred to the Israel nations.

In 1917, modern Communism, a brain child of Zionism, financed and led for the most part by atheistic Jews, took over control of Christian Russia, murdering over 60 million people along the road to success. Few Americans at this time, including those in the Christian church, showed much alarm at the treason of men like President Roosevelt who along with men like Winston Churchill and General Eisenhower, willingly cooperated with the **butcher from Moscow**, as he took over all of Eastern Europe and placed it behind the Iron Curtain.

When loyal Senators called F.D.R.'s attention to Communist infiltration in the State Department, he angrily shouted: "There's nothing wrong with Communism; some of my best friends are Communists!" He proved this by actions in cooperating with "good old Uncle Joe."

Have Christians become so stupid in their study of the Word, that they refuse to see we are headed in the same direction?

The **Jews** and **Aliens**, may be thorns in our side, as God predicted, but they are riot the cause of our trouble, they are the effect of White Christian **disobedience**. Study **Deuteronomy 28** and see for yourself.

Like Pogo the cartoon character once said, "We has met the enemy, and they is us!" Christian, if you want to find the source of our trouble, look in the mirror!

I'm an old man now and have been in this fight to bring America back to God, for over 35 years. I don't have much to lose if they take over now. For some reason, God made me a **WATCHMAN** on the walls of Israel America. My task is not to persuade you of the danger we face. That is the task of the Holy Spirit. I feel that my orders come from our Almighty God. You can bet your bottom dollar, that I'm more concerned with obeying God, than in pleasing you.

I'm not concerned with whether you believe the truth I give you or not, since I have done my duty, and it now is a personal matter between God and you. What you believe, or what your pastor tells you to believe, will not change this truth.

While the Bible may be the oldest book in existence, it is also the most current. The news you read in its pages today is more accurate and up to date than anything you can find in the media, or see on the boob tube. It not only records events which have happened in the past, and those taking place right now, but it gives us a glimpse of the future. If you want to know what the future holds, don't consult a **horoscope**, or a **palm reader**, look in the Book.

The book of **Lamentations** in the Old Testament, which is not read very often in the modern church, is a record of the Israel people as they lament the destruction that was brought on their nation through their disobedience. The same destruction is due to fall on America, unless we utilize the only **Formula for Survival** that will work. This is found in 2 Chronicles 7:14, and is a favorite quotation of many Christians. The major problem is that in order for the formula to take effect, it must receive more than the mere lip service it is now getting from Christians.

It might be well to comment that you are not a Christian because you went to the church altar at the invitation of some preacher or evangelist, read a little prayer, called the **sinner's prayer**, printed on a card handed to you, possibly shed some tears, maybe shout a bit, got baptized and joined the church. This does not **save** a person. In fact it's interesting to note that there is no record of an **altar call** ever given in any of the New Testament churches. We are told in **Acts 2**, how on that first day of Christian Pentecost, the Apostle Peter preached about Jesus, from the Old Testament, and how conviction came on that great crowd until they asked Peter and the rest of the apostles, "Men and brethren, what shall we do? Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, ...and that same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls." That was the very first Christian revival.

Of course the Bible teaches that men and women must be born again, this was an absolute teaching of our **Lord, His Apostles**, and the **true church** down through the ages. Without this personal experience there can be no Christian church. But error cloaked in Bible terms is still error and in the case of the current born again movement, Scriptural terminology is used to teach the opposite of it's original meaning. The great doctrine of man's need for regeneration (the miraculous new birth) is presented in a way that denies the very point it is supposed to teach. The error being that men and women are saved as the result of something they do, like going forward, signing a commitment card, getting baptized etc. Whatever the requirement is, the idea is that man decides whether he wants to be saved or not. The sad result can be seen in the many **dead**

**Christians** who now clutter up the rolls on many of our churches. Preachers who believe that men and women dead in sin can turn to God if the right kind of emotional or psychological inducement is given, pressure people into making decisions, which often result in Christ's teaching in **Matthew 13:20**. "He that receiveth the seed into stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, and anon (immediately) with joy receiveth it;" He may shout, cry, roll on the floor in holy laughter, speak in other tongues, but verse 21 says, "Yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth for a while: for when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by he is offended." I have seen this happen many times. In spite of what the evangelist says, that person is not saved.

Many times people coming forward to the altar are coached into believing Jesus came into their heart, when deep down inside they know there has been no vital change. The evangelist did something, the lost person did something, but there was no miraculous change through the power of the Holy Spirit. This is why we have so many **spiritually dead individuals** in the modern church.

If regeneration were contingent on men or women seeking God, no one would ever be saved, for we are told: "There is none that doeth good no not one." If men and women could receive Jesus of their own volition, it would turn Christianity into another of the **man centered religions** of the world which teach **salvation by works**.

We as Christians are required to tell men and women about God, and how to believe and receive the Savior, but it will fall on spiritually deaf ears unless God first generates life in them through the working of His Holy Spirit.

The weakness in the **born again** experience of many today, comes from the fact that they exert so little influence, as Christian salt, on their communities and the country.

Today as many Christians make future plans on how they will do their own thing, the Communist world is waiting for the day when they celebrate their victory over the church.

To any thinking Christian, it should be obvious that there is a vast campaign against Christianity. It can be seen in your daily newspaper and most obvious on TV. There is every evidence that they are preparing the American people for the day predicted by Jesus in **John 16:2**, when He said, "They shall put you out of the synagogues; (clearly identifying who will do this) yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service." The November 1999, F.B.I. **Megiddo Project**, was a good example of this, when without evidence, they pinpointed the militia, and Christian Identity groups as potential sources of terrorism over the New Year's holiday.

Gus Hall (Hallberg), the perennial head of the American Communist Party, a few years ago, showed his hatred for Christianity when he said: "I will live to see the day, when the last Congressman is strangled with the guts of the last preacher. If Christians love blood so much, and they are always singing about it, we will give them all they can handle, as we will cut the throats of their children, drag them across the altar rails of their church. Then see how much they like blood."

After their initial assault which will slaughter millions, what will happen to those who survive? **Lamentations 2:21** has the answer: "The young and the old alike lie on the ground in the streets: my virgins and young men are fallen by the sword; thou hast slain

in the day of thine anger; thou hast killed, and not pitied." Notice now what **2:17** says, "The Lord hath done that which He had devised; He hath fulfilled His word that He commanded in the days of old: He hath thrown down, and hath not pitied: and He hath caused thine enemy to rejoice over thee, He hath set up the horn of thine adversaries."

This is the God, the Christian church preaches about today, as being a God of love from everyone. Yet in **Deuteronomy 28:15** we read: "But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all His commandments and His statutes which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee:" He notes some of these curses **verse 25** - "The Lord shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them: and shalt be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth." Again in verse 33 - "The fruit of thy land and all thine labours, shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up; and thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed alway:" the last example I will use from this chapter is in **verse 47,48** - "Because thou servest not the Lord thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, for the abundance of all things; Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies which the Lord shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want for all things: and he shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee."

A true story is told by a missionary, of a ten year old boy in Russia who was caught stealing a potato. He was held on the ground, while a policeman wielding an iron bar broke both of his legs below the knees. Then his knees were broken, and both of his thighs. (It's difficult for us to picture such brutality but it's part of the Satanic essence of Communism.) They left him alone for his broken bones to heal without setting them, and he had to move around on the ground like a crab for the rest of his life. Then he was sent to a hard labor camp in Siberia, where he could not work, but would wander hopelessly around looking for food.

Very few Christians fast anymore, although this is taught as being of spiritual benefit in the Bible. On December 30, 1999, many folks in Identity fasted and prayed, asking God to have mercy on us, and protect us from the evil intentions of the F.B.I. who had just released their **Megiddio Project Report**, attempting to link us with terrorists, through the help of the controlled media. New Years Day passed and nothing happened, and many of us believe it was because God answered our prayers. The Apostle James in **James 5:26** says: "The effectual, fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much." In our Formula **for Survival, 2 Chronicles 7:14** we are told that if we **humble** ourselves and **pray**, and seek His face, and **turn** from our wicked ways, then God will **hear** from heaven and will **forgive** our sins, and will **heal** our land."

The problem with this promise seems to be in a misunderstanding many Christians have about prayer. They seem to think they can live their own life, doing their own thing, then when they need God's help, all they do is pray and He is waiting to answer them. Yet in **Isaiah 59:1**, we are told that while God has not lost His power, (He is the same God that parted the Red Sea for our ancestors, and shook down the walls of Jericho) and He has not lost His sense of hearing. Nevertheless **verse 2** of that chapter shows the source of our trouble: "But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid His face from you that He **will not hear!**"

In **James 4:1-3** we have the New Testament explanation of this: "From whence come wars and fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts (longing for forbidden things) that in your members? Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to

have, and cannot obtain; ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not. Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume it upon your lusts."

Christian, never approach God prayer, if there is unforgiven sin in your life, for He will not listen to you.' This is why it is so important that we keep the **power line** between the Holy Spirit and us, unclogged by sin. We can't get **power**, when there is unforgiven sin in our life.

Even churches are now catering to our heathen worship of food, as Sunday School teachers set out doughnuts and milk for the kiddies while mom and dad have refreshments after church. This is part of the modern church that has Sunday **celebrations**, rather than **worship**. The dictionary defines a celebration "as a happy occasion which is enjoyed through pleasurable activity." **Worship** on the hand usually refers to a church service showing extreme devotion or intense love for God.

The Communist scourge, if it comes will empty our cities. Jerusalem had been a beautiful, bustling city until the enemy occupied it, and **Lamentations 1:2** says: "How doth the city set solitary, that was full of people? how is she become a widow?"

The people have been removed. Stalin once told Winston Churchill that the, "collectivizing of Russia", (moving the people from cities to the farm) would cost 10 million lives. 10 Million Russian city dwellers were packed on boxcars and shipped sometimes 5,000 miles away, with no food or water for five days, and no means to relieve themselves. As a consequence thousands died.

God is whetting the sword of Communism to take away our money, and we are told that a day is coming when men will "cast their gold and silver in the streets, but it will not deliver them from the wrath of God." (**Zephaniah 1:18**) Today we are told by the Babylonian System: "Give us your gold and silver, or we will take it through taxation, and we will take care of you from the cradle to the grave." Many professing Christians have more faith in the government than they do in God.

I believe in a God of love! The Bible teaches this, but we have been remiss in our church teachings, not to show the other side of His nature, which is spoken about in **Hebrews 10:30,31** "...Vengeance belongeth unto Me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God." I love Him, because He loved and saved me, but this aspect of His nature frightens me, and I don't want to do anything which might displease Him.

If the ss Wh falls, our merrymaking will come to an end and future historians, if the world still lasts will say: "They entertained themselves to death! They danced as the Titanic sank!"

God is calling on Christians in America to **weep and pray** over the sins of our country, not to participate in. them. "Come ye out from among them, and be separate," saith the Word. Yet most Christians don't want to be separate, they want to be loved by God's people and the world as well, and can't be done!

Unfortunately many Christians spend far more time before their TV god, than they do in praying and meditating over the true Word. Then they wonder why they have "**lost the joy of their salvation!**"

These good times will become ancient history, if we are forced to work our lives away in a slave camp.

Because we have abused the rights and freedoms God gave us in America, and have lived by going our own way and doing our own thing, God is going to hold Christians accountable for any disaster that takes place as a result, for we hold the key to stop it if we will obey Him!

When Christians stop living for self, and put God first in their life, they become the greatest weapon Christianity has against the anti-Christ!

All our nuclear weapons will not keep us safe from evil men, but the Bible clearly teaches that if we place God in proper priority: "no weapon that is formed against us will prosper," (**Isaiah 54:17**)

Of course the first step in combating evil, is acceptance of Jesus Christ as our Supreme Commander. During the Revolutionary War our battle cry was "**WE HAVE NO KING BUT JESUS!**" We must return to that concept if we are to survive!

I know from the Word of God, that White Christians in particular hold the key to Christian survival! If we will **trust and obey!** Being born again, is but the first step in the Christian life, for unless we take the full armor of God (Ephesians 6:10-18), we will not survive the battle.

I firmly believe, that if God sees our people make a sincere effort to follow His instructions, He will hold back the enemy sword from devouring us.

I bring this things to you with mixed feelings, because sometimes it is hard to tell you what the Lord has laid on my heart but then again it brings me great joy to know that I'm doing the Lord's will in my life. Be blessed and know that I believe God will prosper everything that you set hand to do.

Your servant in the work of our Lord, and Country.

[signed]

**Gordon Jack Mohr**

Lt. Gordon Jack Mohr AUS RET.

---

## *Crusade for Christ*

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS RET.

800 Napa Valley Rd., #197

Little Rock, AR 72211

(501) 228-5314

## **SUMMER INTELLIGENCE REPORT 2000**

Here we are in the fifth month of this strategic Millennial year 2000. Nothing shocking

has happened in recent days other than the constant **stench that is coming from Washington, D.C.** as we see our country being sold down the river, by those who have pledged their solemn word to protect it

The Y2K scare proved groundless; and the world did not go off it's axis in May, as the planets lined up, as many predicted.

Are we in Christian Identity becoming inured to what is taking place in the world? Are we like those folks the Apostle Peter spoke about in **2 Peter 3:3,4** - "Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, walking after their own lusts (longing for forbidden things), And saying, Where is the promise of His coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation."

We have millions of such persons in the Judeo-Christian world, and even in Identity. One such man who has been in Identity since 1976, recently wrote to me saying, "Take my name off your mailing list. I don't want any more literature which annoys me. I'm sick to death of being angry, and annoyed by what's taking place, and want to be positive and happy for a change. From now on I'm only going to look at positive things. I can no longer send my tithe to support things which I no longer believe in."

Evidently the enemy, somewhere along the line has influenced this fellow with their clever propaganda. He doesn't seem to realize that if he is really a Christian and dedicated to the King, he's going to be miserable being positive.

One of the most potent weapons in the enemy arsenal is that of fear. The Bible often speaks about fear **of the Jews**, from the book of Esther, through Acts of the Apostles. When a man or woman becomes afraid, they become useless in the kingdom of God. **2 Timothy 1:7** clearly teaches: "For God hath not given us (Christian Israel) the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind." Then in **Romans** we have "And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are called according to His purpose." So why should we fear what men can do to us?

No matter how overwhelming the odds may be against us, we know that a Day of Reckoning is coming, soon I believe, when every knee will bow before our King, and every tongue confess His name. So as the heathen rage, and the world seems to be turning **upside down**, recall the promise of safety inherent in **Isaiah 26:20,21** - "Come my people (Israel), enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were for a little moment, until the indignation be overpast. For, behold, the Lord cometh out of His place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity (**disobedience**): . . . " What causes you to fear when we are on His side?

## **RACE MIXING INTENTIONS**

One of the major objectives of the New World Order is to create a homogenous race which can be more easily controlled than the White Race, which is predominantly **freedom** minded. They are particularly interested in the **destruction of white Christian Civilization**, and are open in declaring their intentions. They know this will have to take place, before they become successful in their bid for

World Control, and only White Christianity stands between them and their objectives. So we become their most potent enemy.

We have the historic example of how White Christian South Africa, was destroyed by our Zionist controlled State Department in conjunction with objectives of the antiChrist United Nations. The conspiracy was upset with the manner in which South Africa classified their population by race. This leads us to wonder why, if they objected to this happening in South Africa, they are now proposing the same thing in our present census. Some where along the line ***something is rotten and it isn't in Denmark.***

Are the liberals trying to establish a ***system of apartheid***, as it was called in South Africa, to further control America through a racial confrontation?

This question flies in the face of repeated declarations by president Clinton, which requires an end to all forms of segregation, and an end to all racial profiling. What do these New Worlders have up their sleeves, if racial questions are asked as they are in the present census?

The Census form asks racial questions in shocking detail, even on the short form, and tell the planned future of the United States and it's now White majority. Their plans are for America to become so racially inter mixed that no one will be able to recognize us as the Republic which once existed and flourished. Already California has lost it's White majority and is headed for Hispanic rule. In many areas the English language is not the predominate tongue spoken and street signs, ballot forms and public documents are now being printed in Spanish.

Jewish organizations have been vigorously attempting to end police racially profiling criminals, and are hindering their operations. They are keeping the truth concerning Black and Hispanic crimes from coming to the attention of the White majority. By clever media maneuvering, the onus for crime is always placed on White shoulders, when statistics are quite the opposite.

It is this same group of International Zionists, who have threatened the end of ***White Christian Civilization***, who are working towards this end by fostering racial hatred in this country.

Be forewarned! If this should happen, say good bye to religious freedom in America and the institution of the World AntiGod religion of the Internationalists.

Many of us are aware that it was International Jewish bankers such as the Rothschilds who financed the Communist Revolution in Russia, and provided most of it's leadership. They succeeded in killing off over 60 million of the Russian people, most of them Christians. Yet they have the ***chutzpah*** to harass us with their Holocaust claims.

These same Internationalists who helped Hitler into power in Germany, made a deal with him to get the Jewish people out of Germany, not to kill them, as claimed.

Today, Holocaust guilt is being constantly pounded down the throats of the American people, even in our schools and churches, while little is ever said about the complicity

of the Jews in killing millions of Christians. Why is it that we have no Holocaust Museum for the hundreds of thousands of German women and children who were murdered by the Allies under International Zionist pressure at places such as Dresden?

The facts remains, that the Holocaust was manufactured by International Jewry to get Jews illegally into Palestine, and then milk the *stupid goyim* of billions of dollars by way of sympathy for the poor mistreated Jews.

The purpose of the census is to eliminate the *power base* of The White community in America, and replace it with a racial mixing which will end the biological existence of the White Race.

The extent of Jewish leadership in pro-race mixing propaganda can be seen in the following article, taken from the September 5, 1967 issue of "**MacLean's Magazine**", and written by Rabbi Abraham L. Feinstein, a prominent Canadian rabbi:

"For small "l" - liberals - and most Canadians fall into this category - one of the most nagging dilemmas of their creed is the gap between the preaching and practice of racial equality.

"This refusal to sanction the mixing of the races, is the final bastion of racial hostility. Until we learn to fight our ingrown fears of sexual relations between races, the end of the race problems will not be in sight. Only when we no longer raise our eyebrows at the sight of a Negro holding hands with a White girl, will the West have begun to tear racial poison from it's vitals.



**A Disturbing Photo**

**Verena Rech of Germany weds Jeff Crutchfield of Africa. The local newspaper actually ran this on their society page.**

"This will mean a remodeling of the White psyche from inside - out, for our fear of mixed marriages is deeply rooted. (It should be, since God forbids it - Mohr.)

"Finally there is the objection (perhaps this is the wrong word to apply to such an emotional problem) that some races are innately savage. According to this view, and it's

surprising how many earnest liberals half believe it - the chaos in the Congo and the mob violence in Harlem and Los Angeles, spring from a Black source. History shows however, that regardless of their technical progress, no race has a monopoly on savageness. (However, "**By *their fruits shall ye know them!***" - and I know of no White country, where the people deliberately chop their neighbors to pieces, ***just for the fun of it*** - Mohr)

"I do not mean to suggest there are no racial differences, of course there are. They differ in blood type distribution, in taste sensitivity, in hairiness, and perhaps in body smell. There are some areas of racial differences which seem to support the segregationist view, and on intelligence tests, Blacks for the most part perform less well than Whites. During the Second World War, the percentage of Blacks rejected on mental grounds was six times that of the White percentage. These are real disabilities and civil rights leaders are attempting to overcome them.

"Certainly, the mixed couple will face a whole sea of troubles that couples of the same race never encounter. There is evidence that the barriers once imposed by society are beginning to crumble.

"Laws should be enforced, not to forbid the ***intermingling of bloods***, but to encourage it. The only way we can have a **FINAL SOLUTION** to the race problem, is to create a melange of races. (UNQ)

It is interesting to note that the Jewish leaders resent it when their people intermarry.

The present census was set up to target ***foreign borns***, with the ultimate plan that no area in America can ever be designated a White Bastion.

They fear a new ***White Nation*** might be formed, very possibly in the Northwest, which would oppose their plans for world conquest. This could very possibly happen, if racial pressure continues to mount. It may become necessary for White survival!

It is a well known fact, that ***gun control***, is always a prelude to people control and has one objective, to get the means of protection out of the hands of patriots who might use them against a rogue government out of control.

The Texas Supreme Court has already ruled that the only information the government can require you to answer on the census form is the number of people living at your address. This is as the Constitution requires.

The lower half of California has been literally taken over by Hispanics, who boast that it will soon be a Mexican country, ***AZATLAN***, either through popular vote or by force of arms if necessary. This new country would take in five of our southwestern states.

## **WHAT WOULD BE THE RESULTS?**

We can easily visualize what would happen if America is taken over primarily by Blacks, by looking at Africa. In every so called Republic in Africa the blacks there today are infinitely worse off in every respect, education, health care, housing, and

freedom, under their presidents for life, than they were under the sometimes harsh rule of White colonialism. They were much safer then, than they are now, under the Black dictators, that our State Department have turned into billionaires. (Idi Amin in Uganda is a prime example.) The majority are Marxist oriented, and like Mugabe in Zambia, are destroying their countries for a little monetary glory and power. They show very little interest in their own people, and are bent on destroying the only people who have ever helped them, the Whites. It is a classic example of: ***biting the hand that feeds you.***

White missionary activity in Africa for the most part has been a lesson in frustration. A White missionary goes to this benighted land and works for forty years building a strong church. He often starts a seminary to educate native pastors. Then a political upheaval takes place that forces him to leave. He comes back a few years later to find his church still in operation, but with the local witch doctor as pastor. They still sing the old church hymns, but their worship is interlaced with heathen occultism, until there are very few vestiges of Christianity left.

A few years ago, when I lived on the Gulf Coast, I listened to the little Jewish evangelist Benny Hinn, as he bragged on TBN how his missionary efforts had Christianized twelve African nations. Less than a month later, his Rwanda Pentecostals were hacking their TuTu countrymen to pieces with their pangas. In spite of all liberal arguments to the contrary. One of the biggest lessons Whites must learn if we are to survive, is that Blacks in particular, do not have the same spiritual thought process as Whites. We are not the same! The difference in races can be explained Scripturally, but it is not my purpose to go into that here.

Are we ready for scenes in our large urban areas, like those now taking place in Sierre Leone, where Black rebels are chopping the limbs off women and children, after first raping them? Every Black country in Africa is under turmoil today, proving that when Whites left and handed Black countries over to natives on a silver platter, they could not maintain modern civilization. The same is true of Hispanic countries such as Brazil, Mexico, and Central America.

The same people who destroyed these nations, are trying to do the same thing with a homogenized America.

The British turned Rhodesia, one of the most modern and beautiful countries in Africa, back to the natives in 1980. Before Mugabe took over, he had his minions slaughter everyone who was opposed to him and in usual ***Black African style***, became ***President for Life***. The White farmers who number less than 70,000 out of a total population of some 15 million, produced most of the agriculture products of Southern Africa, and fed most of it's population. Today under Black Marxist rule, they cannot feed their own people, and Mugabe is killing or running off the only people who can and would help him. Today thousands of acres of productive farm land is laying idle, and dairy herds are being slaughtered for momentary barbecues. This, my Christian friends is Black heathen mentality at work, and is what the Zionist One Wonders wish for America.

Many years ago, a very wise Southern politician wrote a book titled, "TAKE YOUR CHOICE - SEPARATION OR MONGRELIZATION." He was demonized by the liberals as being a race hater, when in reality he wished only happiness for this country.

He wrote, "If our buildings, our highways, and our railroads should be wrecked, we would rebuild them. If our cities should be destroyed, we could rebuild them bigger and better. Even if our Armed Forces should be defeated, we would rear sons who would redeem our power.

"But if the blood of our White race should become corrupted (adulterated - Mohr) and mingled with the blood of Africa, then this present great nation will be destroyed, as all hope for civilization would be impossible for a Negroid America."

If God had wanted all mankind to be one big amalgamated blob, no doubt He would have created us that way. He must have had a reason for separation of the races, and His Word indicates this. He has ordered His Israel people (not Jews), to remain separated, and keep their blood line pure and when we disobey this, we destroy ourselves.

\* \* \* \* \*

## A CHRISTIAN WITNESS

On a recent ABC network show "**THE PRACTICE**", one of the lawyer's mothers decided she was gay, and wanted her son to go to court and help her get a marriage license to marry her partner

A gentleman from Mena, Arkansas, who saw the show wrote the following letter to ABC.

"Dear ABC: You seem obsessed (or should I say abscessed) with the subject of homosexuality. I will no longer watch any of your attempts to convince the straight world that homosexuality is ok. THE PRACTICE could be a good show, but last night's program was so typical of your agenda. You picked the "dufus" of the office to be the one who was against the idea of his mother being gay and made him look like a whiner because of his convictions. This type of mentality calls people like me a "gay basher". Read the first Chapter of the Book of Romans (that's in the Bible) and see what the Apostle Paul had to say about it. He, and God, and Jesus were all "gay bashers". What if his mother had fallen in love with her cocker spaniel... is that considered an alternate life style? The Bible speaks against this too."

Here is the reply he received back from ABC: "How about getting your nose out of the Bible (which is only a book of stories compiled by many different writers over hundreds of years.) Read the Declaration of Independence on which our nation was built, it says, 'All men are created equal', and try treating them that way for a change, or better yet, think for yourself and stop using an archaic book of stories as your crutch for existence. Your boycott will not effect us or our 'freedom of expression'."

Evidently Mr. Neugent hit a sore nerve at ABC and this harsh reply was probably dictated by one of the many antiChrist Jews who are hired by this Jew owned, Jew controlled network. So much for haters and hate crimes.

\* \* \* \* \*

## A JUDEO-CHRISTIAN PASTOR DEFENDS HOLOCAUST TEACHING

A friend of mine from Lancaster, California recently wrote to the big Lancaster Baptist Church, asking two. specific questions. Here are the questions and answers given by the Assistant Pastor:

1. First you ask: "Do you believe that there was a Holocaust and that many Jews were killed during World War II?"

Answer: "Yes, of course we believe it happened. It is included in historical records, as well as physical evidence, through pictures and other things. These definitely point out the horrible atrocities of that war against the Jewish people, not only by Hitler, but also by Stalin in Russia."

He goes on to state how President Truman became involved in giving the Jews a homeland in Palestine after almost 2,000 homeless years, and says, "It is our heart felt desire to see the Jewish people flourish in Palestine, and pray they will come to know the Messiah as personal Savior. As for the Holocaust our pastor mentions it many times." Here is where the hypocrisy of Judeo-Christianity shows its ugly head, as he is very careful not to mention that there were no where 6 million Jews in all the territory conquered by Germany, so 6 million could not have died. He mentions nothing about those who died of camp related diseases brought about by the Allied blockade of Germany. He says nothing about those killed in Allied bombings, or the hundreds of thousands of innocent German women and children who died in Allied bombings of Dresden under Jewish pressure from both Churchill and Roosevelt and he was careful not to state, that the vast majority of Jews now in the Israeli state in Palestine, have no physical connection with Abraham; a truth admitted by their own leaders. 90% of Jewry today, is of a Turco Mongolian heathen background whose forefathers never set foot in Palestine. All the Prime Ministers of this Israeli nation, from Golda Meier on, have come from this heathen background, and he carefully skirted the fact that the Russian Revolution that brought Communism into a world power, and killed millions of Christians, was brought about by Jewish money, and under Jewish leadership.

Question #2. "Was Jesus truly a Jew?"

Answer: "Yes, we believe He was a Jew. The reason we believe this is the genealogies of (**Matthew 1 and Luke 3**), (which were the genealogies of Jesus' step-father Joseph.)

We trace His line from the seed of David, through Adam. (Neither of these men were Jews.) This certainly indicates that Jesus was not only born of the Jewish race, but of the House of David, from the tribe of Judah. (Here he slips up again when he states **Jewish race**, for there is no such thing as a Jewish race, anymore than there is a Christian or Hindu race.) In the Bible the word Jew always refers to someone who follows the false religion of Judaism, known as Talmudism. It was and is not the religion of Moses, and Jesus indicated this in **John 5:46** when He told the Jewish leaders: "If ye had believed Moses, ye would have believed me, for he wrote of me." The pastor goes on with his fabrication: "Jesus came from Palestine, and was born in Bethlehem. He was very much Jewish and I'm sure (**he's** supposing now) that it showed in His features and in his completion, and that He looked like other Jews of His day. **Isaiah 3:9** says speaking of Jews: "The shew of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin as Sodom, they hide it not (Would you be so blasphemous as to say our Savior fit this description? - Mohr.) There is only one eye witness description of Jesus I know of. It is contained in a letter written by Pontius

Pilate to Caesar Augustus, in which he describes Jesus as tall, well built with shoulder length Chestnut colored hair and beard, and blue eyes. This description is in the Vatican Library in Rome.

Since His blood line to Adam was pure, He must have been White. Today efforts are under way to make Him Black, and in some cases to being a woman.

As one reads this pastors answers, it becomes evident to anyone who has done Scriptural and historical research, that Lancaster Baptist Church is not as much interested in *truth* as they are in maintaining the Judeo-Christian *status quo*

In a recent issue of World Evangelism Magazine, a Judeo Christian publication, an article appeared written by the Jew Dr. Randy Weiss. Among other things he asks: "Did you know that The Last Supper painting of Leonardo Da Vinci's was more than a famous painting? It is a depiction of the Jewish Passover. Jesus was a practicing Jew. Here once again we see the Jewish penchant for lying, that Jesus criticized in **John 8:44**, when He told the Jewish leaders to their faces:

"Ye are of your father the devil and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it." (Remember, this is your Savior speaking, it is not the words of anti-Semite Jack Mohr.)

You say, "What has this got to do with Dr. Weiss?" It's because of his false statement inferring that Passover was Jewish. Passover was never given to a people called Jews, it was given to the Children of Israel, in Egypt, (**Exodus 13**) about 1491 B.C. some 700 years before a people known as Jews appeared on the Scriptural scene in **2 Kings 16:6**, fighting against Israel. This Jewish penchant for lying is seen in their **Kol Nidre Oath**, which is taken by every Jew, secular or religious, yearly on the Day of Atonement, when he is given the authority by his holy book, the Talmud to make promises and break them at will, if it is to his benefit. How then can we trust any Jew in business, politics, law, or religion, when we never know if he is lying or not? Jesus criticized the Jews of "***making the Word of God of non-effect through their Talmudic traditions.***" (**Matthew 15:2,9**) When the Jews said that they followed the teachings of Moses, Jesus exposed this lie in **John 5:46**, which I have already quoted.

How can we believe that Jesus was a good Jewish boy, who followed Judaism from his youth, and that He was an observant Jew, when he specifically told the Jewish authorities in **John 10:26** - "But ye (Jews) believe me not, because ye are not of my sheep,..." How much plainer can He get? If they were not of His sheep, then how could He be part of them? It doesn't make much sense, does it? Yet millions of born **again Christians** believe their pastors when they say, "Jesus was a Jew", when their Savior repudiated it.

Do you honestly believe that Jesus followed and supported a religion based on the filthy book called the Talmud, which is so pornographic it cannot be sent through the U.S. mail? Which Jewish leaders call the "heart's blood of modern Judaism."

This religious book teaches that, "It is lawful for a little girl three years old to have

sexual intercourse." (ABODRA ZARA 37a:KETHYBOTH 11b: 39a: SANHEDRIN 55b:69a: YEPMOUTH 12a: 57b: 58a: 60b.) That if a Jewish man commits sodomy on a boy under the age of nine, it is not considered pedantry. (SANHEDRIN 54b: 55a.) That if a Jewish mother has intercourse with her son under the age of eight it is not fornication. (SANHEDRIN 69b.) For all intents and purposes the Jewish Holy Book is as "**X-rated**" as the Jewish religion. Is it any wonder that the filth and pornography that comes through the media, on TV, and from Hollywood. The prostitution and pornography which is a blasphemy to God, comes largely from Jewish controlled sources, who make billions of dollars off the lust of the stupid goyim every year? Check their names and see for yourself!

Don't try to convince me that my Savior came from this kind of a background for it's a "lie out of the pits of hell."

The Talmud teaches hatred of all non-Jews, while the Jewish leaders are in the forefront of exposing what they call **hate crimes**. YEPMOUTH 98a: teaches that "Since all Gentiles (non-Jews) are animals, all Gentile children are bastards." Do you mean this teaching is compatible with what our Savior said in **Matthew 19:24**, "Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not; for of such is the kingdom of heaven." No way could He have been a Jew and believed they were **Bastards!**

The Talmud in many places calls Jesus a bastard conceived by his mother during menstruation, which was a special heinous sin for Jews. (YEPMOUTH) They call the Virgin Mary, a Jewish whore and say that God has punished Jesus by condemning Him to stand in hell for eternity, up to his neck in a puddle of **boiling excrement**. (GITTIN 56b: 57a)

My Bible tells me in **Hebrews 10:12,13** that "He is sitting at the right hand of God; until such time as He will make His enemies His footstool." Do you honestly believe your Savior came from this spiritual perversion?

The Lord's Supper was not to celebrate the Passover, and Jesus did not tell His disciples to partake of the Passover Lamb, but to eat the bread which represented His broken body, and drink, not the Passover wine, but the wine that represented His shed blood. The need for the Passover sacrifice was done away when He died and became the once and for all time sacrifice for our sins.

There was no Jewish symbolism in 1 **Corinthians 5:7** when the Apostle Paul spoke about Christ being our Passover. It referred to the salvation of Israel in Egypt, and had no Jewish connotation whatsoever.

In the July issue of the same magazine. Dr. Weiss continues his defense of Judaism, while saying nothing at all about the Jewish persecution of the First Century church which killed millions of Christians, or the Communist persecutions of the past century which was Jewish financed and lead.

My good friend, Col. John Niemela, a retired USAF combat pilot, writing about this said: "The subordination and falling away of Christianity is increasing in intensity, as Divine forbearance seems to be leaving, the strength and power of Christians is being foolishly given away, like Samson and Esau, who sold his birthright for a mess of pottage.

"Certainly the Tares of Judaism have risen above the Christian wheat. The time of harvest is close, so I suggest you reread **Matthew 13**, in order to understand who qualifies as Tares, and to help recall what Jesus will do to them, and with whom, when He returns (see also **Malachi 1:2-4**, and the book of **Obadiah**).

"those who consider their birthright of no value, as did Esau; Christians who ignore their connection with the Lost Tribes of Israel, their refusal to see that they are ancient Israel, and are still **blinded in part**, (**Romans 11:7,8**) simply need to consider history and prophetic events that are occurring today, as we, **true Israel**, have reverted to the unfavorable qualities of Jacob before he was converted, and his name changed to Israel. Now we can understand why Scripture refers to this as "the time of Jacob's trouble."

"So we who have become like pre conversion Jacob, and must revert to being Israel again; go through the conversion experience of Jacob, and wrestle with our conscience, as we restore ourselves as being worthy of understanding the Gospel of the Kingdom and the restoration of Israel (not the Jews) under the theocratic ruler ship of Jesus upon His return!

"If Dr. Weiss was serious about his Christianity (and he does claim to be a Christian), he would not be so determined to promote anti Christian Jewish events and issues in his articles. (He appears to be far more interested in his Jewishness than he is in his Christianity - Mohr.) He knows that Judaism, in its true sense, is contrary to Christ and Christians as is the Jewish holy book, the Talmud.

"No amount of Jewish promotion can eliminate it's defamatory doctrines, or make it compatible with Christianity.

"As to Dr. Weiss' statements that the first fifteen Popes were Jewish, this might well be true. The origin of the Jesuits is certainly a Jewish one. Loyola, Ribeara, and others were Spanish Jews, who were know as "**Marranos**", after their conversion to Christianity. (They were often high officials in the Catholic church by day, while reverting to Judaism at night - Mohr.) From them, the Christian church gained only trouble, as the doctrines they initiated, those of **dispensationalism and futurism the gay theory of Daniel's Seventieth week**, and the contrary doctrine of confusion that all prophetic events have take place long ago.

"Blinded, misled Christians still look to despicable sources like the phony Dr. C.I. Scofield and others, for prophetic comments to follow, not realizing that they were stimulated into false presentations that disturb true Christians."

**THANK YOU BROTHER JOHN FOR YOUR WATCHMAN'S WARNING!**

\* \* \* \* \*

## **VICTORY OR SURRENDER?**

When General Cornwallis surrendered to George Washington at Yorktown, ending the American Revolution, his prophetic words have been well hidden by the controlled media. You will not find them in any school history books, at any grade level. Our history books for over 200 years, have taught that when the American Revolution ended, we would live in **freedom and happiness forever**.

Jonathan Williams, recorded in his book "**LEGIONS OF SATAN**", published in 1781, that General Cornwallis revealed to Washington that the war was not ended by his surrender, but that "a holy war was beginning in America, the supposed citadel of freedom, and when it finally ended, American's will unknowingly be the faithful loyal subjects of the British Crown."

Cornwallis explained to Washington what seems on the surface to be self contradictory. "Your churches will be used to teach the Jew's religion, and in less than 200 years the whole nation will be working for divine World Government and that government will be under the British crown. All religions will become permeated by Judaism without even being aware by the masses, and they will be under the all seeing eye of the **Grand Architect of Freemasonry**. (At that time Washington was a Mason, who had been warning American Masonry about the inroads of European Masonry under Illuminati control.)

Cornwallis knew that his military defeat was only the beginning of world catastrophe, which would continue until mind control could be accomplished through false religion. (It's interesting to note that mind control always goes hand in hand with attempts at gun control - Mohr.)

What Cornwallis predicted has come to pass. A brief survey of contemporary religious history, will show the manner in which Masonry has infused it's **phallic religion** into the Christian churches of America, and will confirm this.

Darby and his Plymouth Brethren brought a Jewish Christianity, now popularly known as Judeo-Christianity to America. Masons, Rutherford and Russell, started their Jehovah Witness Judaism, which is now worldwide. Mason Joseph Smith, started the Mormon Church, which is the fastest growing church in America today, under it's aggressive missionary program, and the unwillingness of most Christians to **search the Scriptures for the truth**. Mormonism is Jewish Millennialism in disguise.

At the turn of the Twentieth Century the Scofield Bible showed up on the religious scene, with it's pro Jewish, premillennial teachings concerning the Jews and prophecy. It has reached the stage in many Fundamental churches where his footnotes have taken on the importance of Holy writ. Under it's use, Baptists, Methodists, Church of Christ, and many more can now be considered as Christian Jews. (That's what Falwell claims to be.)

Because of a false religion, we who call ourselves Christians have become aliens in our own country, which is now under the antiChrist control of World Zionism. This is why an Israeli official could recently publicly brag: "We have the best Congress money can buy!"

The days predicted by the Apostle Paul in **2 Timothy 4:3,4** are with us today in many Christian churches, as many of our people will "not endure sound doctrine, but after their own lusts (longing for material things), will they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; and they shall turn away their ears from (Scriptural) truth, and be turned unto (Jewish) fables." (See **Titus 1:10,11**)

\* \* \* \* \*

## FROM THE MOUTH OF BABES

A teacher in the fifth grade of a public school one day startled her class by announcing, "I'm an atheist. How many of you are atheists?" Not wanting to be different, all hands but one went up. The teacher asked the little girl who did not raise her hand, "If you aren't an atheist, what are you?" The little girl said, "I'm a Christian!" "How do you know?" the teacher asked. The little girl replied, "Well my father is a Christian, and my mother is a Christian, and I love Jesus and that makes me a Christian!" The teacher with some sarcasm asked, "If your father was a moron, and your mother was a moron, what would you be?" The instant answer was, "I'd be an atheist!"

\* \* 0 Nabs; \* \* \*

## NATURE ON A RAMPAGE

In recent weeks very serious natural disasters have struck worldwide. First it was severe drought that killed millions in Southern Africa. Then devastating fires, followed by the worst floods in 100 years. Pestilence's like cholera and AIDS have killed millions and other pestilence's are on there way that we know nothing about and have no sure protection against.

The news media, climatologists, and meteorologists report similar disasters in all parts of the world. The conclusion is that something very unusual is taking place, which they cannot explain. It's as though these disturbances are effecting the very crust of the earth.

Because few men recognize the divine authority of Almighty God anymore, they are looking for scientific explanations, which are not available, since they cannot be understood by the finite mind, no matter how high the IQ. In the western world, where the Living God, is still mentioned in their Constitutions, government still gives Him **lip service**. In Socialist Welfare states such as America, God's will for His people is mostly ignored, and with this comes much trouble. The Jews and Aliens are not the cause of this, but they are the effect of Christian **disobedience** (See **Deuteronomy 28**) In **verses 43,44** for instance we are told: "The stranger (alien) that is within thee, shall get up above thee very high, and thou shalt come down very low... he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail." This has become obvious in America.

The Bible very definitely mentions that in the days before Christ's return there will be natural phenomenon and disturbances such as earthquakes, the waves roaring, wars and rumors of war. We are living in the days Jesus warned us about in **Luke 17:26**, when He said, "As it was in the days of Noe, so shall it be in the days of the Son of man."

The people of Noah's time had become so wicked and busy with material things, such as buying and selling, marrying and giving in marriage, living in licentiousness, and in an immoral life style, that they refused to believe Noah's warnings that the Bible says he preached for 120 years. No doubt they made many sarcastic remarks about a stupid old man who was building a boat, hundreds of miles away from any floatable water. Can

you imagine their consternation when the rains came and the fountains of the deep broke loose and the water began to rise?

Disasters have come in the life time of many of us; World War I, II, Korea, and Vietnam. Plus all the other foolish little wars we have been sucked into by the enemy. A few can remember the Great Depression of 1929, when men were selling pencils and apples on the street to get enough money to buy food for their families.

We White Christians in particular, have learned very little from these obvious warnings, and in spite of tons of news print and hundreds of hours of news commentary on radio and TV, we are not close to an answer to our problems. Yet they are there within the covers of this Guide Book we call the Bible, if we will listen and obey!

Yet like in the days of Noah, the majority of our people, even those who go by the name of Christian, refuse to listen to Scriptural warnings, preferring to listen to the siren, smooth tongues of their pastors as they intone: "Something good is going to happen to you today!" Rather than the Gospel message, "Repent or ye shall all likewise perish!"

As a result of this apathy, a great catastrophe awaits this wicked old world. The kingdoms of the world are on the verge of being violently overturned as a great devastating revolution is at our very door.

As in the days of Noah most of our people refuse to be warned, and many viciously attack the *Watchman* who tries to alert them. This wears out, or discourages many men whom God called for this purpose. In Noah's time, those who refused to be warned died with exception of Noah's immediate family. The learned *opinion moulders* of Noah's time would not believe God's messenger, just as they refuse to do today, and they drowned, along with the common man. In the coming catastrophe, will death be the fate of the pastors who refuse to warn their people about obedience to God, instead of trying to make them feel good? I don't know. I do know that in **Ezekiel 33:6** God speaking to a Watchman of Israel said, "But if the watchman see the sword (Danger) come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take away any person from among them... his blood will I require at the Watchman's hands."

This frightens me with it's meaning and I never want to have someone stand before the King and say: "If Jack Mohr would have had the guts to tell the truth; I might not be in tallele with you today!" This is why I am sometimes harsh in what I say, and step on people's toes. I believe my mission is to "***Preach the Word; be instant in season; out of season; reprove. rebuke. (then) exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine.***" (2 Timothy 4:2) The English word *Instant* in Greek is **EPHISTEMI** and means: "to stand upon, or present, while *Season* is **EUKAROS** meaning: "opportunity". In other words, "Stand upon the Word at every opportunity." ***Reproving. rebuking. and then exhorting.*** Most modern day preachers like the exhorting part, but come up short when it comes to reproofing and rebuking, as this kind of preaching does not fill the pews, or bring money into the treasury.

We sit and read our daily and Sunday newspapers. We listen to the news on TV, on radio and on the Internet. The disasters continue, the murders, the rapes, those dying from AIDS, those killed in natural disasters, and still our people refuse to believe that the time is getting short.

The old question asked by Pontius Pilate of Jesus, "What is truth?" is being asked by millions today. Jesus said, "Thy Word is truth!" All else is a lie that is not in conformity to God's Word. It is a lie and delusion. In America we have set up a **Truth and Reconciliation Commission**, which instead of reconciling and bringing forth truth, has become a witch hunt against those who speak the truth. They cannot present us with the truth, because they refuse to accept it.

This Commission refuses to accept the truth, that there are different races on this earth, each with it's own characteristics. When we try and mix them, chaos ensues, and as long as there is no just and fair central authority to control them, clashes will occur between these cultural groups, no matter how hard men try and avert them.

The only absolutely just and fair authority is that of Almighty God, and in His wisdom and infallibility He has decreed that the racial lines must not be crossed or chaos will ensue. We have all of history to prove this, for the **sands of history**, are covered with the dry bones of civilizations who have discounted His Word, and destroyed themselves through miscegenation. This is not a teaching of Racial Supremacy but of Racial truth!

All the promises of men to bring about a renaissance through a New World Order, are false promises, for they cannot succeed.

One World harmony, with a healthy economy, is a soap bubble that can burst at any moment and bring all trade to a standstill with far reaching results, and chaos that we cannot even imagine.

There is an old truism; "Coming events cast their shadow before them!" and the man made disasters, and natural disturbances we are seeing, are signs, that a merciful God, who takes no delight in the death of sinful man and women, but would have us come to repentance, has offered us the safety of His Ark, if we are willing to bend our wills and accept his entrance requirements.

The forces which are trying to adulterate the White Israel nations worldwide, are preparing the way for the New World Order, for they know that a miscegenated people are easier to control. Their first priority must be eliminate, or at least control White Christian Patriots, who are the only barrier against their antiChrist control. The Judeo-Christian world has already capitulated to their demands for Christian surrender I

The majority of White Americans do not know their roots, as their brainwashed pastors never preach on such Scripture truths as found in **Isaiah 51:1,2** - "Hearken unto Me, ye that follow after righteousness, ye that seek the Lord (and if this doesn't refer to Israelite Christians I don't understand the meaning of the English language): look unto the rock whence ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit whence ye are digged. Look unto Abraham your father, and unto Sarah that bare you: for I called him alone, and blessed him, and increased him." There is no way this promise can apply to the antiChrist's of Judaism. How can we expect our people to please God, when we don't even know our ancestry and look on ourselves as the Gentile heathen our pastors and the Jews say we are?

When Jesus comes back to take over this world and save it from utter ruin, the Bible says He will find a remnant of pure Israel people, who like Noah, have kept their family lines pure and are found perfect in their generations," (**Genesis 6:9**) The

necessity of pure blood lines did not come from Adolf Hitler, but is found in God's Word.

These Israelites will have undergone a new birth in the crucible of Divine Judgment. Many will revolt against the New World Order of the antiChrist, knowing they have been deceived by their Judeo-Christian pastors, and Zionist controlled politicians; many will die for their faith. The next great event to look forward to, is Israel's awakening. Some of you have already prepared yourself and your family for it!

Part of the foregoing, came from a message by Pastor F.W.C. Naser, of the Republic of South Africa, and was distributed by the Christian Identity Ministry of Caldwell, Queensland, Australia.

May the Lord God Yahaveh, bless and protect you and yours until the next time. Pray for His return and when things seem to be getting out of hand, ***Remember to look up, for our redemption is close at hand! (Luke 21:28)***  
**MARANATHA!!!**

As a final foot note and as loving tribute I regretfully announce to all my friends and loved one of the passing of my wife Doris Mohr.

On June 21, 2000 Doris peacefully past away to be with our Lord. She will be greatly missed.

She had been my friend, companion, and help mate for the last fifty years of my life. Her silly stories and fun loving ways will be something that I cherish until God calls me home. Those of you who loved and know Doris can rest, and praise God for she is truly healed and living life praising our God and Savior.

Your brother and servant in the service of Christ the King,

[signed]  
Jack Mohr

Col. Jack Mohr

---

## *Crusade for Christ*

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS RET.

800 Napa Valley Rd., #197

Little Rock, AR 72211

(501) 228-5314

***FALL INTELLIGENCE REPORT 2000***

WHAT'S NEW

This is an exceedingly difficult time to write an Intelligence Report with any degree of accuracy, as things are changing very rapidly from day to day.

Normally I begin working on a Quarterly Report at least a month before publication, but to do so at this time is to open ones self to ridicule.

Certainly Al Gore's picking an anti Christ orthodox Jew as his running mate, (whose picture appeared on the cover of "TIME MAGAZINE", August 21st, under the title "An act of CHUTZPAH" which in Yiddish means "to show extreme audacity", and which in this case was meant as a sign of their approval.)

Very few professing Christians in the Judeo-Christian world, will recognize the inherent danger of this move. It could very possibly result in Al Gore's election and place a Christ hater within a **heart's beat** of the White House. (Accidents have been known to happen in politics, re JFK.)

Many will point to Liberman's so called conservative record, which while better than that of Gore, is certainly not conservative or pro-Christian.

Few Americans have ever studied history to note that whenever a Jew gets into a position of power, his Jewishness immediately surfaces, and with it his inbred hatred of Jesus Christ.

A good example being the Bolshevik Revolution that was financed by Jacob Schiff, and International Jewish banker from New York, and where out of over 500 major leaders, over 75% were Jewish. These managed to murder millions of Russian Christians and subject the world to a ***reign of terror which*** still in full swing.

When I wrote to the editor of the Arkansas Democrat-Gazette, which was published in their September 8th issue, it was met with derision on the part of several, as I knew it would. Instead of answering any of the TRUTHS I had revealed, I was met by their usual ***name calling***, which is their number one defense weapon. The local Rabbi Salomon Truzman said my letter, "portrayed an unequivocal reflection of my mirrored self." He then chastised the paper, for their "dissemination of Mohr's pernicious diatribe." I wonder what the good Rabbi (?) would have said, if I had shown him the front page of a 1919 issue of "THE AMERICAN HEBREW", the largest English speaking Jewish newspaper in the United States, which stated on the front page: "What we did in Russia through Jewish money and brain power, we will do in the United States." Later in the same issue it said, "The ideals of Bolshevism, are consonant (in agreement) with the finest ideals of Judaism." When Rabbi Stephen Wise, the top Jew in the U.S. was asked to comment on Communism, he said, "Some call it Communism; I say it's Judaism!"

Could Lieberman be the one who lays the foundation for Christ's prediction of **John 16:2** ? In my life time, the Christian Patriot has gone from being the respected person in America, under media harassment, to where now he is looked on as a ***terrorist, hate monger***, who is a danger to decent citizens.

By the time you receive this Report the Election will be a thing of the past. I am convinced that the powers that be already know the outcome.

I am still convinced that Bill Clinton will make some drastic move before he

relinquishes his **seat of power!**

I have also come to the conclusion that it is a waste of time, energy and money, and possibly a violation of Christ's command in **Matthew 7:4**, trying to convince many in the Judeo-Christian and Fundamental church world into accepting Bible truths. A good example is those Christians who say they love Jesus, and believe His Word, yet they read verses like **John 10:26**, where our Lord is speaking to the Jewish authorities clearly states: "But ye (Jews) believe Me not, because ye are not of my sheep." Yet they accept the false teaching of their pastor, rather than believe their Savior, and get very angry if you dare to question them about it. Something is drastically wrong here, and any intelligent Christian should recognize it.

Trying to convince these ***brain washed*** folks that God's Word must take priority over what their pastor teaches, is treading dangerously close to: "giving that which is Holy (God's Word) to dogs, or casting your pearls (of truth) before swine, for almost without fail, they will turn on you and attempt to tear you up. I have had this very unpleasant experience happen to me on numerous occasions. As a result, I would rather preach the truth of God's Word to an unbeliever, than to a so called ***fundamentalist***, who believes he has all the answers, and who will often knowingly insult you, when you try to give him words of warning from God's Book. **Ezekiel 3:19**, says that if you warn them and they do not listen, and they are harmed as a result, "their blood will be on their own head." Always remember that you and I are not to be ***Persuaders***, that is the task of the Holy Spirit. You and I are ***Watchmen*** on the walls of Israel America, and once we have given men and women the truth, it immediately becomes a personal matter between God and them, and He will hold them accountable for the truth they have heard, whether they want to accept it or not.

Never argue about your Identity beliefs, for arguments always generate far more heat than light, and often drive people away from the truth. As the Apostle Paul said in **2 Timothy 4:2**, "Be consistent in your teaching, ***reproving and rebuking, before you exhort.***" Exactly opposite of what is done in most churches, where the pastor first tells his congregation how important they are in the eyes of God, and how God just couldn't get along without them. They seldom get around to reproving or rebuking, for that does not fill the church pews or put money in the collection baskets.

When a traumatic incident in my life forced me to leave the Fundamental Baptists in 1980, pastors who I had known and loved for years, and in whose churches I had held successful revivals, suddenly turned against me viciously, because I would no longer accept the anti Christ's of Judaism, as God's Chosen. Yet in the twenty years I have been in Identity, not one of them has contacted me to say: "Brother Mohr, would you sit down with me and let me show you from the Word where you are wrong!" Instead they placed labels on me such as ***anti-Semite, hate monger, and apostate.*** I count it a privilege for having had to suffer for the truth, and would never for anything you could offer, go back to the "weak beggarly elements of Judeo-Christianity."

I have had well meaning Identity Christians write to me asking me to write to men like Pat Robertson, Jerry Falwell, Jack Van Impe, and Dr. Dobson, showing them, the error of their teaching. I refuse, for I know these men already know the truth, and for various reasons refuse to proclaim it. It took the ***dynamite of God***, to wake me up after, over fifty years in the Fundamental Baptist church, and God may have to talk to these men, through a traumatic incident to gain their attention. It will never be done by mere man, and they may never have the courage of their convictions. Our major problem in the

Christian world today is not the JEWS or the ALIENS in our midst, although they have become *thorns in our sides, and pricks in our eyes*, as the Word predicted if we allowed them to come into our country. They are not the cause of our problems, they are the effect of White Christian *disobedience* to God. In **Deuteronomy 28:43,44** we read one of the results of this disobedience: "The stranger (non-Israelite heathen) which is within you shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low.... he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail." If you can't see how this has happened in America, it's because you have deliberately closed your eyes to what is happening.

We can point out to the Christian world, how the *tares* have risen up above the *wheat* and are strangling it. But until our White Identity people in particular, (those of us who know we are Israel), learn the lesson of *Absolute Obedience*, we will make no progress against this evil which is suffocating us. I have had Christian friends, who should know better, tell me, "God won't allow anything that bad happen to America, we have too many good Christians in this country." He allowed it too happen to Israel, when He told Elijah that he had seven thousand men who had never bowed the knee to Baal. Always when God's people allow evil to take control through their apathy, as has happened, now, the just-suffer along with the unjust.

As Colonel John Niemela says so well in his pamphlet. "**THE TARES HAVE RISEN Up ABOVE THE WHEAT!**" "Their (the tares) toxic policies filter through the financial and political institutions dominated by the tares, making this once Christian nation, subservient to a humanist, One World Order, under identifiable tares." (Available from the VIRGINIA CHRISTIAN ISRAELITES, P.O. Box 94, Round Hill, VA 20142)

While many in the Judeo-Christian and Fundamentalists ranks are still blinded by the hypnosis of the Tares, many are rapidly beginning to see the light, as the disciples did when Christ explained His Parables to them.

Over and over again in God's Word, both Old and New Testaments we see there false wheat **is exposed**. In Jeremiah 23:21, we have a good example. Here God stated through His prophet that if the Israelite pastors would "*stand in His counsel, and preach His Word*, (instead of the sweet modern Gospel designed to "tickle men's ears, the people would *turn from their wicked ways*." we have seen **2 Timothy 3:4**) no great turning in America towards repentance, which indicates that something is drastically wrong with the message coming from American pulpits. While there has been a great ingathering of church members, few exhibit the qualities of *salt with savor*, our Savior spoke about in **Matthew 5:13** Without this Christian salt to hold back corruption, the country "goes to hell", as it is doing now, in spite of 50 million *born again* Christians in the country. The tares have done a good job in neutralizing the Church of Jesus Christ.

We can proclaim our love for Jesus until we are blue in the face, and it means nothing as long as men women in the church continue doing their own thing, and refuse to put Christ before everything else in their life. Without this devotion Christian life is useless. As the Apostle James said in **James 2:17**, "Even so faith, if it hath not (good) works, is dead, being alone." I preach Salvation through God's *Grace*, not of works, but a Christian life that does not produce good works, is useless and false. We did what old time Israel did in **1 Samuel 8**, when they told Samuel: "Make us a King to judge us like all the other nations.

America did this with the Constitution, just as Britain had done with the Magna Carta in 1215 A.D. at Rynnymede. Instead of adhering to the Revolutionary War *battle cry* of,

"No King but Jesus!" they made the Constitution our god in place of the Almighty.

We can talk about money issues, about gun control, about prayer and Bible reading in the schools, about immorality that is sweeping the country like a whirlwind, and it all boils down to which God will you serve, and we can only go by your actions, not what you say, as to whether you follow the true God, or some false human deity.

\* \* \* \* \*

## NOTHING MORE IS OWED!

Today, we see a planned, vicious attack against White society. This is all part of the plan by International Zionism, as outlined in their Holy Book, the Talmud, to *destroy White Christian Civilization*. In spite of all denials to the contrary, it is there to see, for those who are willing to look.

While many *brainwashed church* folks will call this anti Semitic, and possibly hate mongering, it has nothing to do with race, but with a religious policy which is 100% opposed to Christianity and which for 2,000 years has been it's bitterest enemy. It is difficult for me to understand how intelligent Christians have been sucked in by the Jewish fables the Apostle Paul warned us against in **Titus 1:14** and elsewhere. Yet so cleverly has been done their propaganda work, that I was fooled by them for over fifty years.

Jewish leaders writers, down through the years, have been quite open and contemptuous in declaring *open season*, on Christ and White Christians in particular. There is a good reason for this. We are the only force in the world, which stands between them and their ages old dream, of *world control*. Their Talmud promises that: "When our Messiah comes, every Jew will have 2,000 goyim (Yiddish for non-Jew animal) slaves, you and I.

The media, which is obviously under Jewish control, will try and cover up this startling fact, but it's there for those who are willing to look and see.

Today the majority of the media (all the major newspapers, magazines, TV networks, and movies) are under their control, and they use this as a potent weapon in their deadly attack against Christianity. Their thinking can be summed up in the words of the Jew, Ben Hect, a Hollywood celebrity, when he openly stated his admiration for the Jewish mob who crucified Christ. Then he said, "But they made a mistake. If it had been me, I'd have shipped Him to Rome and fed Him to the lions. They would have had difficulty in making a Savior out of mincemeat." Can you imagine the screams of protest that would have come from Jewish sources, if some Christian pastor had of made a similar remark about a Jewish rabbi?

The Jewish owned and controlled "NEW YORK TIMES" constantly pours out

venomous hate literature. Their goal is conflict and bloodshed between the Black and White races. Their front page news, blares forth how America has become an evil place for blacks and minorities (yet strangely enough, millions from other countries still strive to get in, legally or illegally).

Recently I watched Peter Jennings, the TV guru, as he spouted statistics which showed that the majority of criminals executed in the U.S. were Black, or Hispanic. Yet he was careful not to tell his audience, that in spite of the fact that these people are in the minority, they commit over 70% of the violent crimes, mostly against Whites.

This racial strife between Blacks and Whites has been deliberately created by the minions of world Zionism.

Zionist/Communism and they are one and the same, as can be seen from an article in the "JEWISH AMERICAN" the largest English speaking Jewish newspaper in the United States, in it's June issue 1919, said: "The ideals of Bolshevism are consonant (in agreement) with the finest ideals of Judaism," and where the top Jewish authority in America, Rabbi Stephen Wise, when asked to define Communism, stated, "Some call it Communism; I say it's Judaism!"

This group has always attempted to mongrelize America, as their chief support comes from drones who want to take from the haves, and give to the have nots! This is completely contrary to the Bible admonition of 2 **Thessalonians 3:10** - "...if any would not work, neither let him eat."

The Zionist/Communist plan for America was explained in a book written by Israel Cohen, a well known British Communist in 1921, titled, "**A RACIAL PROGRAM FOR THE 20TH CENTURY.**" (Excerpts can be found on page 8559 of the 1957 Congressional Record.) He said, "We must realize that our Party's most powerful weapon is racial tension. By pounding into the consciousness of the dark races, that for centuries they have been exploited and oppressed by Whites, we can mold them into the program of International Communism. (This is one reason why national Black leaders such as Martin Luther King Jr., have been closely affiliated with the Communist Party in the U.S.)

"The terms colonialism and imperialism must be featured in our propaganda. In America we will aim at a subtle victory. While inflaming Negroes against the Whites, we will endeavor to instill in the Whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the Negroes. (It is interesting to note, that they never mention the fact that every Black led, so called Republic in Africa, is infinitely worse off under Black rule, then they were under the some times harsh rule of White Colonialism.)

"We will aid the Negroes to rise in prominence in every walk of life, in the

professions, in world sports, and entertainment." (Note the reason for this is not to help the Blacks.) We will begin a process which will allow Negroes to intermarry with Whites, and thus deliver America into our hands." These Satanists are extremely clever, and realize that history proves that a mongrelized people are always easier to control. Bill Clinton, and Dr. Billy Graham seem to encourage this One World Control.

Today, on the TV screen, in the movies and on the printed page, the *prostitutes of Zionism/Communism* use their prestige to destroy Christian America, through *miscegenation*. These men are historians and know that the sands of history are covered with dried bones, of nations who have been tempted and succumbed to the sin of miscegenation.

So they seek to destroy this once great predominantly White Christian nation from within, long before the Zionist barbarians swarm over our walls or batter down our gates.

In the September 5, 1967 issue of "MCLEAN'S MAGAZINE", can be found an article written by the prominent Canadian Jewish Rabbi Abraham L. Feinberg. Writing on the subject of miscegenation, he says: "Until we learn to fight our ingrown fears of sexual relations between the races, the end of the race problem, will not be in sight. Only when we no longer raise our eyebrows at the sight of a Negro holding hands with a white girl, will the West begin to tear the racial poison from it's vitals. Such a change must be an inside out remodeling of our White psyche, for our fears of mixed marriages is deeply ingrained. (It should be since it is God ordained for the protection of our race.)

"There is an objection by some that some races are Inherently savage, and even some confirmed liberals half believe this. They believe that the chaos in South Africa and mob violence in Harlem, Los Angeles, and Detroit, springs from a Black source. History shows that no race, no matter how far it has progressed in civilization has a monopoly on violence. (Yet within recent years how many riots have you seen that were started by Whites, even the Klan, which destroyed their own property?)

"Of course the races do differ in many ways, in blood types, in taste sensitivity, in hairiness, and possibly body odor. But these differences do not support the view that some are inferior to others. (No one who has read my writing, can honestly accuse me of teaching *Racial Superiority*, although I do believe in *Racial Segregation* as taught in the Bible.

It seems to me that the modern idea of integration into one big *chocolate racial blob*, should cause intelligent men and women think and evaluate, since if God had intended things to be this way, surely He would have created us the same from the beginning.

Feinberg went on to say: "In certain areas, such as New York, interracial marriages are increasing and while at one time they were forbidden, the time has come when the law should encourage, not forbid the intermingling of bloods." (Here again we see a man who evidently believes he knows more about human nature than God.)

"The deliberate encouragement of interracial marriages is the only way to accomplish the *final solution* to the race problem. The dominance of the world has begun to shift, like cargo on a listing ship, from Whites to Coloreds. The sooner we adjust the better it will be for our children," (UNQ).

So *roll over whitey and play dead, for you are finished*, the Rabbi seems to aver. Not telling us, of course that the Jews are against the assimilation of their own people with others.

You wonder why American youth have become so enamored with African music, and are aping (no pun intended) the African savages in dress, actions, even to body piercing which is anything but civilized. Brothers, Sisters, it's all part of the Zionist/Communist plan to destroy you and your religion which has brought civilization and decency to a savage world. For they know, that if they can destroy one generation, they will have conquered us without firing a shot. It becomes increasingly shocking when we see the Christian world cooperating in their own destruction.

\* \* \* \* \*

## WHITE'S ARE BEING DRIVEN OUT OF ORGANIZED SPORTS!

This interesting true observation comes from the July 31, 2000 issue of "CRIMINAL POLITICS", Lawrence Patterson, Editor, P.O. Box 37812, Cincinnati, Ohio 37812.

"The London Financial Times, published a shocking article on June 16, 1997: It showed that American Whites are being deliberately driven out of leadership positions in organized sports. At one time, not so many years ago, Whites predominated in all sports. Are American males really on the ropes? or is this another planned thing leading to colored domination of the World? (Recall the former testimony of the Communist Israel Cohen, when he said: "We [Communists] will enable the Negroes to rise to prominence in sports....")

"Take as an example the Black golfer Tiger Woods, who while an incredible player, who began winning tournaments, has quickly, before he reached the age of twenty, accumulated over \$100 million in endorsements and prize money, more than Arnold Palmer, the great White golfer earned in his entire lifetime.

When a South African White golfer, Ernie Ellis, recently won an important tournament, he was barely mentioned in the American sport news, and received no acclaim and no

endorsements from American companies, who so love to aid Black athletes. Clearly something is out of order here! The question is ***who controls sports?*** The obvious answer is Jews. The present Commissioner of Baseball is a bigoted, prejudiced Jew named Bud Selig who has persecuted the Cincinnati Reds, for instance, and was responsible for preventing all time great Pete Rose, from remaining in baseball, although Rose's crime against baseball was much less than that of the perennial Black offender, Daryl Strawberry.

The way things are headed in America, it will be a miracle if we avoid a bloody revolution, rioting, and raron war in the trying days ahead. Under Jewish domination, our government is doing much to encourage it.

That the Satanic Brotherhood of Zionism/Communism is not interested in the welfare of either Blacks or Whites is obvious, as long as they can destroy their enemy, White Christian civilization

It's indeed sad that White Christians lost control of our media, through our apathetic, ***heads buried in the sand*** disregard for what was taking place. For years, Christians have danced to the music of the Babylonian Symphony and enjoyed it as long as the profits rolled in and God really didn't matter very much in the lives of many of us. But now that the time has come when we must ***Pay the Band***, we are bound to see a different and violent reaction!

While political liberals such as Senators Abraham Spence (R-MI), and Blanche Lincoln (D-AR), are determined to introduce legislation requiring the U.S. government to pay reparations to the descendants of slaves. These, along with the media are careful not to point out to Blacks, that it was Jewish slave traders, who negotiated with Black chiefs in Africa, for the sale of their own people, for rum which had been distilled in Jewish owned distilleries in abolitionist New England; that they were shipped to North America in Jewish owned ships (their names and owners are available through the Boston Public Library), under conditions so bad that 10 million of them may have died in passage. That they were sold in Jewish owned slave markets in North America, by Jewish auctioneers. (If anyone owes the Blacks for slavery, it is the Jews who were responsible for bringing them here for profit.) Yet nothing is said about this in the media, in our churches, or schools.

While today our youth are being indoctrinated in their schools, and often in the church, with false propaganda concerning slavery, it's time that Black people and White's alike are told the truth, before the horrors of racial war are loosened in America.

\* \* \* \* \*

## **NATIONAL MERGER A DANGER!**

The Wall Street Journal, reports that unemployment in the U.S. has dropped to a record low, ever since this country adopted a program allowing Mexican aliens to cross the border and accept work assignments in the U.S. While these lower paid workers, raise profits for the big companies who hire them, they are putting many deserving Americans of all colors out of work.

With **NAFTSA** in operation, Mexico is expecting tens of billions of dollars in loans, which undoubtedly will never be repaid, to rebuild roads, schools and hospitals, while.

in America, many of our veterans can not get medical care and are homeless. It's a shame how we treat our own people while being generous to the alien who often does not appreciate it. Almost without fail, when you see ads asking for support of children, they are aimed at foreign children. Yet our Christian Bible says **1 Timothy 5:8**, that if Christians will not provide for their own people, we are *worse than ands infidel*.

We have degraded American citizenship by allowing millions of heathen aliens to enter our country, contrary to God's Law. Yet if anyone mentions immigrant control, immediately the liberals cry: "We were all immigrants at one time!" They fail to say that during the 1800's and early 1900's, when the greatest mass immigration in the world took place to these shores, that over 90% of those arriving came from a White Christian background. Most were Christians, who had a deep love for freedom; they were people who believed in the sanctity of the family and the work ethic, which says that "if a man will not work, neither should he eat." While they did not always speak the same language, their hearts language was the same. Since we have let down the bars of immigration, as the Democratic Party found it would bring them votes, we have been inundated by heathen, with a heathen philosophy, who have brought their heathen religions, and their foreign diseases to our shores. Until **Deuteronomy 28:43,44** has become a reality. God warned His White Israel people (Amos 3:2), in many places, that if they allowed heathen to come in, they would turn our hearts away from God, and would bring His wrath on us. Great statesman like Benjamin Franklin understood this over 200 years ago, said, "We should keep them out through Congressional legislation, or within less than 200 years, they would be in the position of authority in this country. Our legislators would not listen to the advise of this wise old man and today his prediction has become reality. Although we hate to admit it, for all intents and purposes we have been under foreign control since at least 1913, whether Republicans or Democrats have set in the seat of power.

A union with Mexico, such as the Mexican President desires, will present a potential danger to this country as it will be just another step in our path towards One World Government. A political, union with Mexico must be stopped at all costs!

All immigrants who wish to live in America, should be required to speak English before they are given citizenship, and English must be taught in American schools, if we are to maintain our priceless heritage. Yet many American liberals, including our President William Clinton, say they look forward to the day when Whites will be in the minority in the country our forefathers built. Like the liberal Biblical Esau, they are ready to sell their national birthright for a *"mess of stinking socialist red beans and rice,"* and have become *traitors* to both race and country.

With alien votes, the balance of power in Congress is shifting, so that those who made this country great under the leadership of Almighty God, and defended it with their life's blood, are being phased out, and if this happens, it will not be r froned except through the terror, bloodshed, and suffering of a violent revolution.

I sincerely doubt that any decent American of any color wants to see this happen, or our country slip into the Third World status of a Mexico or Brazil.

\* \* \* \* \*

**WILL THIS BE A PHONY ELECTION?**

Concerned citizens are asking this question as election time nears. The following information comes from "CRIMINAL POLITICS", with some editorial license.

Those of us who took the painful and wasted time to watch the Republican and Democratic Convention extravaganzas, saw the modern political process in nauseating action. For those who are knowledgeable about what is taking place, it was a confirmation of the fact that the power of the independent voter is something of the past. Conspiracy policies were quite clear, as both conventions presented a parade of multicultural speakers, including many representatives of the homosexuals, Blacks and Hispanics.

The idea of limiting immigration across our Southern border is as **dead as the dodo bird**, and couldn't have been further from, the minds of both political parties. Only Pat Buchanan had the courage to speak out on this subject, and for some unknown reason, ruined himself with many voters, by picking a Black woman as his V.P. running mate. (The political, world has indeed gone berserk.)

No doubt that many of the multi-cultural speakers will have Cabinet positions in the new Administration. As we should not expect a change from the Clinton era, where not one Christian Anglo-Saxon was chosen for a high government position.

It was rather nauseating to see dignified Republican delegates, weaving back and forth in a delirious celebration over the nomination of George W. Bush, Jr. While over in the Democrat camp, they nominated a Christ hating Jew, to be V.P. of this once Christian country.

It was apparent from the Republican celebration that their delirious state was caused by the fact that we may finally rid ourselves of the odious regime of Bill and Hillary, and replace it, with one that has a bit more of the outward dignity, we would like to see in the Presidential office.

Bush has given us very little information on what we could expect from him if he was elected.

While Mr. Patterson feels that Bush is a *shoo-in*, I am greatly disturbed by the Democrat ticket, where no doubt many *born again Christians* will vote Democratic in order to favor one of God's self chosen. These **brainwashed** people, still accept the false teaching, that makes God's enemy His chosen, in spite of what their Savior said in **John 10:26**. Frankly, it scares me to think of a Christ hating Jew, being a heart's beat away from the Presidency.

Possibly even more dangerous is the possibility that Mr. Clinton will not want to step down and relinquish power. Some knowledgeable men believe he may

very well institute a national emergency that would call for Martial Law, and thus stay in. He would kill two birds with one stone, if he did this, as then he could legally bring about gun confiscation. (It would also bring revolution, I believe.) No doubt his actions will depend on the will of his International masters.

Regardless of who wins, the sad thing is that getting rid of Clinton will not get rid of his policies. In fact we may even see a *speed up* in the International drive for One World Government.

It appears, that no matter who gets in, they will *play footsies* with the aliens who already abound in our government, due in large to efforts of men such as Bill Clinton, who has reveled in putting them into positions of power, in spite of Biblical warnings that our leaders must be of our own people.

Heathen leadership in both government and often in the church, has turned our people away from our God, until today we can no longer be looked on as being a Christian nation. Men in high office who claim Christ as Savior, have turned traitor to our Savior and His people, because it was politically expedient to do so, and have put anti Christ's in positions of power, such as Judgeships and control of our military, knowing it would weaken us and prepare us for One World takeover. This must be stopped, if we are to survive as a free people! The time has come when those of us who go by the name Christian must demand of our leaders, that they abide by their *oath of office*, or be held accountable for it. The Christian element in America is still strong enough to accomplish this, if we are willing to follow the dictates of our God, rather than man. It still boils down to the fact that we have only one sure Formula for our Survival which will work, and that is found in **2 Chronicles 7:14** (My how the church world overworks this verse, while giving it only lip service.) The harsh reality is that we must either be willing to give up doing our own thing, and return in *obedience* to God, or face the reality of going into servitude on the One World Zionist slave plantation which has been planned for centuries and is now ready for takeover. We must either once again learn obedience to God and the *discipline* it brings, or face a horrible future for ourselves and our children. No amount of *burying our heads in the sand*, will remove this threat, that God has promised if we *disobey*. (Read the 28th Chapter of Deuteronomy and see for yourself.) Those of you who go by the name of New Testament Christians take heed. The warning in this chapter applies to you, as much as it did to ancient Israel in B.C. 1450, regardless of what your pastor tells you to the contrary. **Verse 67** - says, "In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at the even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see." I have seen what happens in a country where these heathen's take over and this is the reason I give you warning, for what they have in store for us if they succeed, will be worse than anything this old world has ever seen.

The Conspiracy Brotherhood who is planning this, is made up of modern Illuminati. They use deception to cover up their criminal activities, and are aided in their efforts by the controlled media and sometimes by liberal *brainwashed Christians*. They are often not easy to detect, as we are told in **2 Corinthians 11:13-15** - "For such are false apostles of deceit, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ (preachers take note). And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works."

Most certainly these evil men and women, are experts at making "evil appear good; and good appear evil." (**Isaiah 5:20**)

They switch back and forth from Republican to Democrat, as it becomes politically expedient, and like George Wallace once said, "There ain't a dime's worth of difference between them!"

There is little doubt that if the masses of American people including Christians, were exposed to the truth, that they would rebel and a Third Party would probably take over from the Republican/Democrat oligarchy that has controlled our government since the War Between the States.

This will not happen however, as long as professing Christians remain the "savorless salt" of **Matthew 5:13** which has lost its ability to hold back corruption. We must once again teach our Christian people that there is much more to the Christian experience than being *saved*. If Christians remain in their comfortable spiritual foxholes, while the battle against evil rages, waiting for Jesus to Rapture them out of the mess caused by their own apathy, the Christian world will go down the drain into horrible slavery. You cannot "Occupy until He comes!" while hiding in a foxhole. Occupation is front line military duty! and the church has been most amiss in this area for years. We either going to 'snap out of our Christian apathy, or suffer a terrible consequence. We need a revival in America, that will do more than get men and women *saved*, and into church, but which will take back the territory we have given up to the enemy and go on to victory!

As the storm clouds gather, place your trust in Him and "keep your powder dry!" May Yahveh God, the God of our father's, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, be with His obedient people.

Your brother and servant in the King's business,

**Jack Mohr**

---

# *Crusade for Christ*

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS. RET.

## *FROM THE WATCHMAN'S CORNER*

### *SPRING INTELLIGENCE REPORT - 2001*

My move to new quarters in my son Ike's, new house in North Little Rock, went off without a hitch, and I am now comfortable in my new office. It is much more pleasant and comfortable for me than the Retirement Community, and I pray I will be a blessing to Ike, Sandra, his wife, and my granddaughter Amanda.

My life style is already changing, as for the first time since 1995, I'm getting out, and dabbling in the soil. (Like Adam, I'm a gardener at heart, see **Genesis 2:15.**) **I'm putting** in a rose garden next to their swimming pool, which will be *second to none in the city*. While it is somewhat painful for me to do gardening, it is good for my legs, and I love the warm sunshine and fresh air. (The pup and I work well together.)

## *THE HONEYMOON IS ABOUT OVER!*

The political *honeymoon* of President George W. Bush, Jr., is about over. I see some encouraging signs, while others are not so good. One I most certainly do not approve of is the escalation of the war in Iraq, where we had no business in the first place. It was our government that armed Hussein against Iran, and our Ambassador assured him that we would not interfere if he attempted to invade and recover Kuwait, which had been Iraqi territory for centuries. Let me assure you that I am not an admirer of Saddam Hussein, as he is conniving dictator, like most leaders in the Middle East. Hussein never was a threat to this country, and the only reason we attacked and destroyed millions of his people, was because the Israelis in Palestine, viewed him as a threat to their security, and *what the Israelis want, the Israelis get*, from our Z.O.G. As one Israeli official boasted publicly: "We have the best Congress money can buy!"

Now with Colin Powell in charge of our Foreign Policy, we can look for escalation of military actions worldwide, while refusing to defend our own border with Mexico.

Many of you are familiar with God's orders that we *must* place only our own Israel people over us. Bush has ignored this with many of his appointments, and it will lead us to further sorrow, as the Bible predicts they will become *"thorns in our sides, and pricks in our eyes."* Benjamin Franklin recognized this well over 200 years ago, yet the founders of our country ignored his words and wisdom, and in many instances the *barbarians are inside our gates*, and have taken over control of this once Christian Republic.

# ***BRING IN ILLEGALS AND PUT HILLARY AND BILL BACK IN THE WHITE HOUSE IN 2004!***

*Heaven forbid*, say the majority of White Christians in America, who have been harassed by eight years of Clinton policy, which has *trashed* the *almost sacred nature of American citizenship*.

Today most anyone, regardless of his or her moral or spiritual debauchery, or crime, can become an American citizen, with a minimum of effort. They don't even need to speak English. Clinton succeeded, as an agent of the New World Order, in radicalizing Blacks and Hispanics in particular, who with strong support of the **controlled media**, have now become the *new supremacist of color*.

The plan to radicalize Blacks in particular to Judaist/Communism, began as early as 1920, when an English Communist/Jew, named Israel Cohen wrote a book titled: "**RADICAL PROGRAM FOR THE TWENTIETH CENTURY.**" It was to become a *blueprint*, as it were, for Communist actions in the United States. I have quoted from it many times in the past, but it is more relevant now than when it was first written, so I will repeat it! The section I quote can be found in the U.S. Congressional Record of 1957, page 559, and should be available from the Governmental Printing Office, Washington, D.C.

Cohen said in part:

"We (Jewish/Communist) must realize that our Party's most powerful weapon is racial tension. By pounding into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by Whites, we can mold them to the program of Communism. Of course nothing is said about the fact that Blacks in Africa, were sold by their own leaders, to Jewish slave traders, for rum distilled in Jewish owned distilleries in Abolitionist New England, then were shipped under terrible conditions to America, on Jewish owned ships. As many as 10 million may have died enroute, then were sold in the New World in Jewish owned Slave markets, fully equipped with Jewish Auctioneers. This condition has been exuberated in America by the controlled media and Black leaders such as Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr., and the Rev. Jesse Jackson, who in spite of their close affiliations with Communism, and their decidedly un Christian moral standards, are almost worshipped by many in the Black community of America - these are held up to Blacks and brainwashed Whites alike, as great American racial heroes.

Many knowledgeable Blacks *know* that most of the racial problems, which have flared into violence in many Black communities and (Isn't it strange how these savages usually destroy the property of their own people? - Watts and Detroit are good examples.), *these* Blacks realize that it is caused by the actions of unscrupulous Black leaders who are more interested in money, and power that goes with it, and women, especially if there is an *open season* against White women.

Cohen went on to say, "The terms White colonialism and imperialism must be featured in our propaganda. (Here again it is interesting to note that all the Black so called Republics in Africa, under Black leadership are infinitely worse off in every respect, compared to their treatment at the hands of sometimes harsh European [White] Colonial powers.

You can't point to a simple Black-led country in Africa, which has worked out to be a true Republic. In some cases, the people have even reverted to cannibalism, in spite of the billions of Christian missionary dollars, which have attempted to Christianize them.

Several years ago I lived on the Gulf Coast, I heard the little fake Jewish evangelist Benny Hinn on TNB, as he literally bragged how his *efforts had* Christianized twelve African nations. Less than two months later, his Rwandan Pentecostals were hacking their Tutu neighbors to pieces with their pangas - Mohr.)

But once again let us return to Cohen: "While inflaming the Negroes against the Whites, we will endeavor to instill in the Whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the Negroes." (This attitude can be seen today in many so-called Christian churches.)

"We will aid the Negroes to rise in prominence in every walk of life, in the professions and in the world of sports and entertainment. With this prestige, the Negroes will be able to intermarry with the Whites, and begin a process, which will deliver America into our hands." (UNQ) (To see how successful they have been, spend an evening watching TV, or professional sports. They have lovely White women actually *drooling*, when some well known Black athlete or performer walks by. Miscegenation is being *crammed down the throats of America*, when a few short years ago; it was considered a crime. Today *liberality* is considered a major asset, even if it means wallowing in the muck with the hogs.

Today, these *liberals* in politics, education, and religion, whose "conscience has been seared by a hot iron" (**1 Timothy 4:2**), are leading us to destruction. **Jeremiah 5:30,31**"A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land; The prophets (pastors) prophesy (preach) falsely, and the priests (political leaders) bear rule by their means; and my people (White Israel) love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?" Then consider **Jeremiah 23:22** - "But if they (the pastors) had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people (Israel) to hear my words, then they should have turned from their evil way, and from the evil *of their doings*." So if you're looking for a *scapegoat* to blame, don't point at the Jews, or the aliens, but look in the mirror. If White Christians had been doing their duty to God and country, there would be no Jewish or alien problem. Since we *let the bars down*, we must corm with them, or be destroyed.

Foreigners have played an important role in our coastal states from early American history. These primarily Jewish, Black controlled areas, came close to putting Al Gore into the White House. Whether President Bush will give White Christian Patriots a *breathing spell*, until we see and all out effort by the New World Order to take control, is yet to be seen. In accordance with Scriptural admonition, I pray for President Bush and his appointees, that God will use them for good and if they refuse to be used, that He will vindicate His power, so our Israel people, and the heathen alike will know that there is still a God in Israel-

On the surface, and from many sources, it appears though the New World Order plan is to increase illegal immigration, with periods of amnesty to confer legal status to the illegals already here. So that in time (possibly the next twenty years), Whites will be voted out of power in the country our European forefathers formed and brought to greatness. (Mr. Clinton openly expressed his desire to see this happen.)

Personally, I do not expect President Bush to take a strong stand on our problems with Mexico, for as governor of Texas, he never showed any inclination along these lines. Our Secretary of State, Colin Powell, seems in favor of continued American military status around the world, which would preclude American troops being placed along the Mexican/United States border.

It is a scary thing to think of the possibility of Hillary Rodham Clinton as our President in 2004, with Bill as her 100% partner in the Oval Office. Many intelligence sources see this as a distinct possibility. It could easily happen, if Conservative Christians *stay asleep at the wheel*, and seems to fit in with the plans of the One World crowd.

The old saying, "Evil succeeds when good men and women do nothing," most certainly applies here. It is particularly appropriate for modern *churchianity*, which seems to be asleep most of the

time and would, rather be popular with man, than right with God. It will be too late to react in 2004, if this misfortune becomes a reality, since we have reached the *point of no return* in our one time, Christian Republic.

Today, White Christian Caucasians who are willing to take a stand for God and decency are labeled as **White Sunremist haters**, while the real haters, such as the A.D.L. and other liberal, mostly Jewish organizations are allowed to *do their dirty work* unhindered.

These **True Patriots** are being severely dealt with by FBI agents, if they are bold enough to express their beliefs, their identity, and their rights as White Caucasians.

Black, Jewish, Hispanic, and Asiatic groups never receive this *hate label*, no matter how destructive their actions may be. Something is desperately wrong in America, and you are part of it! You can't run to another country for safety, for they are all under Internationalist control. Where are the White men and women of courage, who will speak up and say: "I'd rather die on my feet, than live on my knees?" and then follow their words with action if necessary.

It is a fact, proven by 6,000 years of written history, that when a great nation refuses to protect it's borders, it is on *it's way out!* The Roman Empire is a good example. As it's citizens became so apathetic, they could not be bothered with national defense, they hired mercenaries to protect their borders. When these Germanic tribesmen became powerful they merely had to march into Rome, and the Empire was destroyed. The process started from within long before the barbarians swarmed over their walls, or battered down their gates. Today, in America, the barbarians are already inside our walls, seeking control over everything we do.

Today we are seeing the culmination of the prophesy in **Deuteronomy 28:43,44** which indicated that if we allowed the heathen aliens into our country, "The stranger (alien) that is within thee, shall get up above thee very high, and thou shalt be the tail." Surely, as an intelligent person, you can see how this has happened in America? The designation ZOG (Zionist Occupation Government) has become a reality.

From Mr. Bush's past actions it would appear that he might be part of our Mexican problem, as he has often cooperated with Mexico and like Mr. Clinton has sold out to *the international Zionist conspiracy*. (This conspiracy envisions the destruction of our National sovereignty, supplanting it with loyalty to a Zionist New World Order.)

## ONE TRAY HATE!

We have all heard in the media and on TV about *hate groups*, yet seldom, if ever, does the media tell us about **virulent hate groups**, such as Maurice Dees' Southern Poverty Law Center, which is run by this profligate Jew, who has made millions off the name of his organization and by successfully prosecuting Christian Patriots, usually before prejudiced Jewish judges.

While organizations such as the ADL, the SPLC, and the Jewish led ACLU seem to promote tolerance of all kinds, towards sinful actions which have always been considered as disgraceful behavior, yet they openly tolerate murder, genocide and many lesser crimes against those they hate, with Christ and Christianity being *Number One* on their hate list.

The SPLC, regularly and openly commits slander against hapless victims who cannot defend themselves and it is strongly backed by International Zionist groups such as the Anti-Defamation League, of B'nai B'rith, the American/Jewish Committee, and the World Jewish Congress.

Dees is a proven liar, slanderer, and a morally bankrupt person who has made millions for himself, off the name of the SPLC. Yet he is upheld by the media as an upstanding leader of high moral character.

The SPLC holds an illegal tax deduction status under U.S. Treasury and IRS guidelines due to their incessant attacks against members of the Christian faith, conservative Christian Patriots, and anyone their secret Jewish backers do not like.

## ***GOOD NEWS -- BUT NOT FOR THOSE WITH WEAK STOAL4CHS.***

Two of my favorite Christian Patriots for years, have been Ralph and Karen Forties of London, Arkansas. They publish Christian Patriot materials under the title **GOOD NEWS** and although I haven't always agreed with Ralph in his efforts to become a public Servant, I have always found their news reports to be accurate and well researched.

Recently I received a letter from Karen (Ralph was too busy with another emergency to write). I want to share this information with you, for it is not only interesting and shocking, but of extreme importance. Because of the nature of some of it, I have issued a warning to those of you who may not be able to digest *the strong meat of truth*.

## **TEDDY, THE CHAPPAQUIDDICK KID KENNEDY-**

His strong stand against the appointment of John Ashcroft as U.S. Attorney General, based on Ashcroft's strong Christian stand, makes us take a closer look at the Communist "tax-and-chews-us" Senator, from what was the Commonwealth of Massachusetts. We all know about Hollyweird, New York City, and other centers that harbor deadly moral cancers. But Massachusetts, is the hub of an occult malignancy, that is spreading the spores of spiritual AIDS, in an effort to destroy America's youth, especially those from White Christian families.

It's hard to believe that this state was once inhabited by the likes of Captain John Parker, Samuel Adams, William Prescott and many other sturdy Christian patriots.

## **ITEM NUMBER ONE - SHAMROCK BANNED IN BOSTON!**

A Boston Agency brands Ireland's National Symbol, as a *hate* symbol in a controversial measure designed to placate offended *minority residents*, officials of the Boston Housing Authority are asking residents to remove shamrocks and other bias indicators, which may be offensive to some minority residents, and must not be publicly displayed. There are a number of symbols the Housing Authority has banned, as making minorities uncomfortable and unwelcome, such as swastikas, Confederate flags, shamrocks, and other symbols of White culture. (I'm sure that this ban does not include Jewish menorahs, the Star of David, or African symbols - MOHR.)

The Housing Authority said: "In response to these minority concerns, we're including shamrocks along with swastikas, and Confederate flags, which may give offense."

Elderly tenants are especially anxious about this new policy which sends them the message that their traditions are no longer considered acceptable. Some of the elderly women feel like they are living in a prison colony. Some of these have been there more than twenty years. You'd think they were entitled to some respect. Instead, some of them actually live in fear, not knowing what is to be

expected next.

James Kelley, President of the Boston City Council said that the percentage of Whites and Irish-Americans in the city's public housing has dropped in recent years. There is now only a small number of Irish-American, mostly elderly and on a fixed income. Having to take down their shamrocks is a hateful way of letting them know their time has passed. Believe me, the *no Irish need apply here* mentality is very much alive and well at BHA. "

"Minority residents now constitute the majority of every family development in the city. The BHA is now administered by Blacks and Hispanics. This anti-White, anti-Irish politically correct training, generally towards addressing issues of bias and harassment, was recently nominated for one of the Federal Department of Housing and Urban Development "Best Practices Award."

### ***CHRISTIANITY BANNED IN BOSTON.***

They use public money for the bizarre, ADL-RS allied religious cult Scientology, to brainwash children.

Before we get into the really shocking stuff in Massachusetts schools, here's a snapshot of the new state religion in government is in Post-Christian America.

In city schools, Muslims are allowed to use the school gym for school prayers and other practices. "Some IZ more equal than others."

Clinton ended his tour of duty by pardoning a gang of Hasidic Jews (an occult Jewish cult founded in Poland), who had been "ripped off" the taxpayers for non-existence Jewish schools. When Hillary was "shaking down" Eastern Jews for money and votes, nobody protested about mixing church and state, when taxpayers money paid for yeshivas (a school for Talmudic studies). Nor does anyone complain about the anti-Christian hypocrisy of the compulsory "brainwashing" that is taking place in American schools about the Holocaust fairy tale. In Harlem schools, every Black youngster has been told that Hitler murdered a million Blacks as part of his "racial purification process," when there were not that many Blacks in all the territories conquered by the Nazis.

### ***GUESS WHOSE GASSING WHOM?***

You won't see this on TV, or read about it in the newspaper, and "heaven forbid" that Peter Jennings will even mention it. But speaking about the Holocaust devils, liars, and murderers. The Israeli military has launched nerve gas attacks against Palestinian civilians. The TV picture, shown in European newspapers aren't as damning as the flamethrowers used by our government at Waco, but there has been a total blackout in American news concerning this military development. Hilary Anderson, BBC correspondent in Jerusalem, confirmed that she saw dozens of Palestinians who had been affected, on the SBS TV Evening News, from Australia.

### ***SODOMITES ASSAULTING OF CHILDREN, NOT BANNED IN BOSTON!***

Because it would be considered an *insensitive hate crime*, the mass media in America has censored news about three Russian Jews and eight Italian Jews, who were arrested after police discovered they had been kidnapping non-Jewish children, between the ages of two and five, raping them and then murdering them on film. Thousands of sick customers were paying as much as \$20,000 per film to watch little children being raped and murdered. To stop *homophobic hate* against those engaged in the Talmudic practice of "integrational intimacy", the commissars of schools in Massachusetts mandated "don't tell your parents about the secret homophobic evangelism and gay action", going on in the school system.

Scott Whiteman, a law student at the Massachusetts School of Law, heard the terrible, unbelievable story of how homosexual activists were using taxpayer money to seduce and ensnare children into their "perverted death style". He went to one of their educational revels, with hidden tape recorder, and recorded their perverted meeting. He then gave copies to the media and the Boston Police.

These guardians of civilization were outraged, not at the vile queers and child molesters, but at Whiteman for taking the tapes and exposing their shameful and contemptible acts. They sought a vile judge, who gave an order forbidding anyone from playing or listening to these tapes. (If you would like a copy of them, they can be obtained by writing to GOOD NEWS, P.O. Box 88, London, AR 72847. It is suggested that you send a contribution to cover the cost of materials and postage.) Your contribution will help in the distribution of this disturbing film.

Another Massachusetts judge, possibly the same one, sentenced Nathaniel Bar-Jonah, a Jewish serial child molester with a 20-year record of kidnapping, and torturing children, and attempted murder of two young boys, to two years of probation. He allowed Bar-Jonah to move to Montana without notifying the authorities about Bar-Jonah's record of child molestation. No one in Great Falls was aware of the crime that had gone unpunished in Massachusetts. Then Zachary Ramsey disappeared. The grisly story that followed left the community sickened. According to the Montana prosecutor, the former mental patient had a history of child kidnapping, assault and molestation. He captured ten-year-old Zachary, sodomized him and then butchered him and fed his remains to unsuspecting neighbors, boasting how he had killed and dressed the meat himself. His neighbors told police that he had served them meat, which had a peculiar taste.

Teddy Kennedy, who doesn't lie any better than he can swim, made John Ashcroft, President Bush's Attorney General grovel during Senate confirmation hearings, and vow not to attempt to overturn the Roe-vs. -Wade abortion case. Here is one true story you didn't see in the media or on TV. Which is an aftermath of this Supreme Court decision. Donna Santa Maria got pregnant when she was fifteen. Her boy friend wanted to marry her. Her parents were agreeable, but didn't want anyone to know their daughter had become pregnant outside of wedlock. They ordered her to have an abortion, but the fifteen year old did not want to murder her first child and the abortionist refused, fearing a lawsuit.

Her parents enraged, assaulted the child, stomping on their daughter's stomach to cause her to abort. When their grandchild survived this brutality, they found another abortionist who would perform the operation and took their sobbing daughter to him. He strapped Donna down and ripped her unborn, living child to shreds.

Donna's case is not at all rare. What is different is that the fifteen-year-old girl had the courage to sue the abortionist, who consented to break the law. Now other girls with similar experiences are joining in a class action suit. Pray that millions of women victims will join in this suit to overturn Roe-vs. -Wade.

Two of the women who signed as Norma McCovey (June Roe) and Sandra Cano (Jane Doe), who made history in 1073 when they won the infamous Roe vs. Wade and Doe vs. Wade, both cases which had legalized *abortion on demand*, and resulted in the murder of millions of unborn babies. Now they are petitioning the US, Supreme Court to overturn this evil edict. There has never been anything like this in the legal history of America. You missed this on the evening news? I wonder why? None of the national news gurus bothered to even mention it. If Christians do not win in this case, it will prove without the shadow of a doubt that the Supreme Court is an agent of the Satanic conspiracy to destroy Christian America, and we will appeal to a higher authority, and a higher judge, than the travesty, which now sits in Washington, DC.

Many so-called Christians are offended by true stories such as the above. They think exposing baby killers, Sodomites, and *gun grabbers* is not the task of *born again Christians*. Yet those of us who take time to study the Bible know this is not true, **Titus 1:13** - "... Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith." The reason evil men (notice the preponderance of Jewish names in the fields of abortion, pornography, prostitution, etc.) are having field *day* in America is because Christian pastors have fallen down on their duty to: "Preach the Word, be instant in season, out of season, REPROVE, REBUKE, (and then) EXHORT". (**2 Timothy 4:2**) Why should a pastor REPROVE and REBUKE before he tells his congregation how great they are in the eyes of God, and how God won't let anything bad happen to them? The answer is found in verse 3 - "For the time

will come, (is here now) when they (Christians) will not endure (accept) sound doctrine: but after their own lusts (longing for material things), shall heap (gather) to themselves teachers (preachers) having itching ears; and they shall turn away their (Christian) ears from the truth, and shall be turned to fables." (**2 Timothy 4:4**)

One of these fables, promoted by the *women's lib* and *freedom of choice group*, is that a woman has the right to control her own body, including the new life she may be carrying in her womb. But the Apostle Paul indicated in **1 Corinthians 3:16** that this is not true, for Christians are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwells in that temple. He goes on to say that if we (men or women alike) defile (harm) this temple, "them shall God destroy: for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are."

How many of our Christian youth understand this? How many have ever had **1 Corinthians 6:20** explained to them? "Know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? For ye are bought with a price (the blood of Jesus), therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit which is God's."

If Christian girls would realize the value of their body, then most assuredly they would not get pregnant outside of marriage, no matter how strong the temptation might be. If they were forcibly raped, and got pregnant, they would still recognize that the life inside their body belonged to God. Likewise, boys would recognize the sacredness of a girl's body. Christian men, who recognize this truth, would make it exceedingly hard for those doctors who practice this abomination, and could do it without breaking the law.

As Christians we *must* strike an axe at the root of all evil and let the *chips fall where they may*. I'm sure most of you realize that a hundred years ago an abortionist would have received *short shift* anywhere in the country, while a Sodomist would have received the fate God has decreed for them (see **Romans 1:31**).

Our duty is to *obey* God, not to please man. John the Baptist lost his head because he reprimanded King Herod for living with his brother's wife. Jesus, the Son of God, made a whip and drove the *moneychangers* from His Father's House. Today the modern church is apt to make them a Church official.

We *must* somehow or other get across to our Israel people, that the *root of our problems*, is not the Jews or the aliens, although they add to it, as they have become the "thorns in our sides and pricks in our eyes," prophesy foretold if we allow them to enter our land (**Numbers 33:55**). But they are not the *cause* of our problems; they are the *effect* of White Christian *disobedience* (Study **Deuteronomy 28** and see for yourself.) I keep referring to White Israelites, for it was to them that God's Law was given, and to them that His blessings and curses apply.

Unfortunately many so-called Christians and their leaders have reached the place where the *praise of men* means more to them than the *approval of God*. (**John 12:43**)

We are told in **Isaiah 58:1** that the duty of the *Watchman* is not to make the people feel good or comfortable. It is not to make Christianity agreeable to the entertainment world, to professional sports, to the *Rotary* crowd and the business world. The *Watchman* is enjoined to: "*Cry aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet and skew my (Israel) people their transgressions, and the house of Jacob their sins*". It is not to condone evil in our leaders as so many Christians, including Dr. Billy Graham did in the case of President Clinton. It is not to find excuses for our church leaders when they fall short of doing their God given duty, but rather: "Have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather *reprove* them." (**Ephesians 6:11**) When was the last time you heard your pastor, from the pulpit, reprove another pastor, a politician, or an educator who was obviously doing wrong? Or did the Christians cry out: "we *must* not judge them?"

We cannot serve Christ and the world (**Galatians 1:10**). We already have *FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL* available to us, in 2 Chronicles 7:14. If we will give it more than mere *dip service*. My

how our churches like to quote it, while there is very little *humbling*, fervent *praying*, *seeking God's face* and *turning* from *disobedient* ways. Most of our church folks are like those Jesus spoke about in **Matthew 15:2** - "This people Israel draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. But in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."

I believe the most important lesson White Christians in particular *must* learn to be victorious, is that *obedience to God must come before we can expect Victory!* I don't believe this important message can be repeated too often!

Thank you, Ralph and Karen for your strong message, and pardon me for putting in my two cents worth.

## ***PREPARE FOR WAR!***

With all the talk about George Bush Jr.'s, Administration being free from the foreign domination we saw under President Clinton, it might be well to remember that Bush's closet advisor is a Jew. According to the March 2001 GANPAC BRIEF, George Sr., holds the Jewish franchise for the North American dope and oil trade, and it is doubtful that George Jr., will give up this extremely lucrative business which has made the Bush family wealthy.

Most of us saw George Sr.'s. war against tiny Iraq in 1990-91. Now much evidence points to the fact that his son, George Jr., who is now our President, is ready to renew hostilities under the guidance of our hawkish Secretary of State, Colin Powell, which never should have been instituted in the first place. Hussein and tiny Iraq have never been a threat to us, and it was only as the Israelis became upset at Hussein's show of power in Kuwait, that George Bush Sr., acted. It was a bully's attack against a sovereign country.

There is much evidence, that when the massacre of almost helpless Iraqi ended in 1991, that Cheney and Powell, who were principal figures in that massacre, began planning for two other wars one in the Middle East, and the other in the Far East, and are now carrying out these Internationalist plans under Bush auspices.

For decades now, ever since the Jew Edward Mandel House became the *alter ego* of Woodrow Wilson, in 1913, a Jew has attached himself like a leech to our Presidents. If he shows signs of independence from international Zionism plans, they get rid of him, as they did with John Kennedy.

Israel has now issued an ultimatum in the Near East. Any attack on Israel from Lebanon or Syria, will be a cause for a war that will change the *balance* of power in this troubled area.

Few Americans realize that our entire former occupation army in Germany is now in the Middle East. The 10th Division is on the Turkey/Iran border. Two more divisions occupy the Suez Canal Zone to protect the Israelis from an Egyptian attack. Another division is in the gulf, and a fifth in Yugoslavia. The 10th Mountain Division, and the 82nd Airborne, and another armored division are in Texas, with another division in reserve in Oklahoma.

The Israeli now have three German built submarines, equipped with nuclear tipped missiles, which are on duty in the Indian Ocean.

Colin Powell, in the mean time, a full-fledged pawn of Zionist interests, and now our Secretary of State, has indicted his interest in keeping American military forces overseas as international policemen for the U.N. while our southern border with Mexico goes largely unguarded against illegal immigration.

Our military commanders in Tokyo and Seoul, know that North Korea has moved 2/3rds of its vast

army into attack positions along the 36° Parallel, as they did in 1950, while Red China is *rattling their sabers* with plans for an invasion of Taiwan. They have issued a *hands off* ultimatum to the United States.

Although Colin Powell knows there are over 1.2 million elite Chinese troops in Panama, with hundreds of thousands more in Mexico, he has publicly stated that they pose no danger to us or Panama.

Yet high ranking combat commanders, who have had much more battle experience than Powell's Iraqi *turkey shoot*, men like, John Singlaub, are concerned with the danger posed by a Chinese presence in Panama. There is little doubt that if war breaks out in the Middle East, with full American involvement, that China will attack both Taiwan and South Korea, while we are effectively *bottled up* with the bulk of our combat forces in the Middle East and China threatening us from Panama.

The Communist/Zionist forces are merely following a *blueprint* laid down many decades ago, when their leaders stated: "First we will take Asia, then Europe and Africa. Then when the United States is surrounded and cut off from their allies, they will drop into our laps like over ripe fruit, without us firing a shot."

Could it be that things are shaping up for the **Ezekiel 38/39** invasion, which will come against the Israel nations of Christendom, not the anti-Christ's in Palestine? This in spite of all the false teaching coming from TV evangelists like Jack Van Impe.

Could we soon see George Washington's Valley Forge Vision become a terrible reality?

In spite of the fact that President Bush has appointed few Jews to his Administration every sign points to the fact that they are still the power to be reckoned with in Washington, DC. They are possibly a worse danger now, as many naive Christians will refuse to see the danger posed by this anti-Christ element in our country, who have been raised to God's Chosen People status by their pastors when their stated objective as often stated is to *destroy White Christian civilization*.

Now is a time for us as Christians to be alert and remember that *eternal vigilance is the price we must pay if we are to remain free!* Both physically and spiritually!

May the Father richly bless you and yours during the uncertain days that lie ahead!

Your brother and servant in the service of Christ the King,

Jack Mohr

*"Ambassador to be, from realms beyond the sea;*

*I'm here on business for my King.*

*This is the message that I bring,*

*A message angels faint would sing.*

*D, be ye reconciled, thus saith my Lord, the King;*

*O, be ye reconciled to God. "*

## **A SPECIAL MESSAGE FOR DECEMBER**

# 2000

## A LETTER OF EXPLANATION

It hardly seems possible that we are in the last month of the year 2000. Many of us never thought we would live to see the 20th Century end, but God has graciously allowed us to see the turn of the Century. This has been a momentous year and we are "not out of the woods" yet!

It is always good to see the Old year end on a positive note so this message will be a change of pace from the normal Intelligence Report.

I have had many people from within the Identity Movement, who have asked why I normally do not use the old Hebrew names for God and Jesus, which are referred to as the Sacred Names?

In some cases, this usage has become a sore spot within the Christian Identity Movement, as extremists have told me that God would not hear and answer our prayers, if I did not speak to Him, using His old Hebrew name. One brother even went so far as to tell me I was wasting my time praying to God. This caused me to smite, since He has been hearing and answering my prayers, for the 36 years I have been in His service, and even before when I called on Him for mercy. I have never addressed my Heavenly Father other than by His English name of God.

Unfortunately, some in the Identity Movement, have carried this to the extremes and have broken fellowship with those of us who use the English names for God and His Son.

I do not criticize anyone who uses the old Hebrew names, and I sometimes use them myself, when I am with people who understand what they mean, I have found that the vast majority of those who call themselves Christians, do not understand what we are speaking about, when we use the Hebrew words YAHWEH and YASHUA. Since the Bible is not a book of confusion, I have attempted to keep away from, anything that might cause it, as long as I know I am within the authority of God's Word.

I am indebted in my defense, to the words, of a J. Preston Eby, of Kingdom Bible Studies, P.O. Box 371240, El Paso, TX 79937, which expresses my feelings better than I could myself. I am quoting them in part with Editorial License.

There is much misleading teaching in these days concerning what is known as the Sacred Name Doctrine. So I will attempt to shine the light of God's Word upon the matter, so that darkness, confusion, bitterness and error might be dispelled and that the truth might be seen in all its glory.

No child of God, needs to be uncertain or in doubt about speaking openly to God, or His Son, our Savior in words of his or her own language. There is no requirement, anywhere in the Bible, that we must use Hebrew when addressing either God, or His Son, Jesus our Savior.

God's name is important! But must we, as some claim, use only the old Hebrew names when speaking to the Father and His Son?

Is salvation, or true reverence based on our use of some particular language or a certain set of sounds? Of course not! (In this case we will assume it is English for that is the language most of us claim as our own.)

We speak of the Lord God, and of Jesus Christ, our beloved Savior, all wonderful words, in the English language and fraught with meaning.

The notion that we must use only God's Hebrew names is of no ancient origin, since it was not used in New Testament times when Greek was the spoken language of Judea. Actually the use of the Hebrew names began in America less than seventy years ago, and were promoted mostly by those who adhere to the Seedline Doctrine.

At this time, proponents of this idea began to claim that it is a gross sin to use the name of God, or His Son, in any language but ancient Hebrew. This was made a requirement for one to enter into God's Kingdom, although no such requirement can be found anywhere in Scripture.

These have taught that the names we must use, are the Hebrew YAHWEH for God, and YASHUA, for His Son Jesus. The Hebrew word ELDHIYM, must also be used, which is the English equivalent of God.

It is showing rank disrespect for God and His Son, to use the anglicized words God and Jesus Christ. We shall see!

These same folks declare that when we pray to God or His Son, we must use the old Hebrew words in order to be heard, although they can show no Scripture to substantiate this claim. It is wrong, they say, to translate the names of the Deity into English or any other language. In other words, we may freely read and discuss our Bibles, as they are written in English or some other language, but must only use the Hebrew words when we speak of God or Jesus Christ. Some like the Assemblies of YAHWEH, in Pennsylvania, headed by the Jew Jacob Dyers, have gone so far as to Hebrews other words, turning Mary into Mariyam; Israel into Yisrael; Joseph into Yosef, and Jerusalem, into Yerusalayim. It appears to me as though the enemies of God, are trying to Judaize Identity, much as they did in Acts 15, when they taught that a man had to be circumcised before he could be saved. (See Peter's answer in verse 10.)

Using the anglicized words for God and Jesus, will keep us from salvation., they say. Even though there is no place in Scriptures which teaches this. Are the old Hebrew names the only one's acceptable to God? Is He insulted when we use His name in English? Let's look at the evidence and see.

The greatest revivals which have ever been preached in the Christian world, that have swept million's into God's Kingdom, have been preached in English, using the names God and Jesus.

The great revivals of the First Christian Century, that put the Christian church on it's feet, were preached in Greek, not Hebrew. There is no evidence that Peter on the Day of Pentecost, preached in Hebrew and used the Hebrew names for God and Jesus.

It could seem reasonable to believe that if God disapproved of His name being spoken in English, He would not have placed His obvious blessing on these great revivals.

The name YAHWEH does not convey to use the same identical meaning it did to the ancient Hebrews. I did not hear the word spoken or see it in print, until I began to rub shoulders with the Identity folks about 1980. When I heard it the first time I was not impressed with it, for it was a foreign word. I didn't even like it's sound, as it seemed harsh and guttural, when compared to the poetic beauty of the King James Version of the Bible. As far as I was concerned, it had no special meaning.

The word God on the other hand is a deeply meaningful word to me, as are the words Lord. Christ. and Father. When I think of God, I think of the Almighty Creator, and when I think of Jesus, I think of His dying on the cross for me. The word YASHUA does not fill my heart with love, warmth and gratitude.

The English word God conveys to me the meaning of the Almighty Creator, the Eternal One, the Almighty Father, the Great I Am. It means God. Think about this! I can kneel in the presence of the Heavenly Father and say, "My Father and my God," a phrase my friend and mentor, Pastor Sheldon Emry used so often in prayer. I could never receive the same blessing by praying: "YAHWEH, my ELOHIYM," for to me something special is missing. If your mind works like mine, the English words, are much more pregnant with meaning than those spoken in Hebrew, or any other language. So what was appropriate for Moses, and the Children of Israel, is apparently not appropriate for us today. Although I can see no harm in using the Hebrew words, if they are more meaningful for you.

But please don't try and cram down my throat, the idea that I must use these Hebrew words in order to enjoy God's blessings for it is not true.

There are three basic assumptions behind the use of the Sacred Names. (the word assume comes from a Latin word that means, "taking on yourself a new position; taking for granted that something is true.")

The first is that Hebrew is God's language, that it is something special and holy. Yet there is no such teaching anywhere in the Bible.

The second assumption is that the New Testament was written in Hebrew or Aramaic, and that it's origins were not contaminated by Greek paganism.

The final assumption is that the correct pronunciation of YHWH has not been lost in the mists of time, but is the same today, as when it was used by Abraham 3900 years ago.

If any of these assumptions can be proven untrue, the doctrine of the Sacred Names will crumble.

Most Sacred Name proponents believe that Hebrew was a special language - the language God used when He spoke to Moses on Mt. Sinai; that God has chosen and ordained Hebrew to be the language of His people Israel. Therefore they consider it to be a sin to translate God's Hebrew names into English or any other language, because this causes it to become paganized.

This question follows - is Hebrew God's specially ordained language, or was it normal, humanly developed language which just happened to be in use in the area where God's chosen, Israel moved?

All authorities on linguistics and archeology agree that Hebrew was never an isolated Divine language, which was spoken only by the Israel people. The question is, do we have Scriptural authority to make such a statement? I believe we do. Hebrew was exactly what the Prophet Isaiah called it in Isaiah 19:18 - "In that day shall five cities in the land of Egypt speak the language of Canaan, and swear to Yahweh of hosts."

Hebrew was known as the language of Canaan, although there were many minor dialectical variations between Phoenician, the language of Tyre, Sidon, and Gegal, and the language of the Ganaanites who lived in the land Israel was to occupy, it was also a universal language among other nations in the area, much as English is recognized today worldwide. These people could converse freely with another without the need of an interpreter, as they needed when they were in Egypt.

By reading ancient history in your Bible, from the moment Israel entered into Canaan under Joshua, there was a problem with them understanding the Canaanite language. They conversed freely with each other. The magazine "BIBLICAL ARCHEOLOGY" has clearly proven that the people of Palestine spoke Hebrew or the equivalent of Hebrew in ancient times.

One of the common Old Testament names for God in Hebrew was EL. EL creates some what of a problem for the Sacred Name folks, because it was used by the heathen Canaanites, long before Israel arrived in the land.

It is well known that Moses penned the first five books of the Old Testament, known as the Pentateuch, and in the cuneiform religious tablets which have been excavated in old Canaan. EL was designated over and over as the head of many gods worshipped by the heathen Canaanites. EL was the husband of Asherah, and the father of all the Canaanite gods. If it is wrong to use God's English name, because it was used by the Druids of Britain in their heathen worship, then it is also wrong to use the name ELOHIYM.

The word ELOHIYM is used some 244 times throughout the inspired Old Testament in reference to pagan gods. This usage by the Holy Spirit should show us that it is permissible to use the words God and Jesus, in English, when we refer to the Father and His Son. It is the meaning of the words that are important, not their spelling or pronunciation.

The Sacred Name advocates avoid the use of the word LORD, and this is curious, because the Old

Testament which seems to be the favorite with most Sacred Name folks, calls YAHWEH LORD on several occasions, (see Ezekiel 2:4). In this verse the Hebrew words YAHWEH and ADONAI (Lord), are used together to form the four letter title LORD.

Since the Old Testament uses the Hebrew word EL for God and ADONAI, for Lord, how can it be wrong for us to use these same titles today?

EL, or YAHWEH, or AD NAI means little to millions of born again Christians who have never heard them called these names, while GOD and LORD have profound meaning to many English speaking peoples.

The SACRED Name people love to quote Hosea 2:15,17 - as proof that it is an abomination to the Almighty to call Him LORD - "And it shall be at that day, saith the LORD, that thou (Israel) shalt call me Ishi (Hebrew for husband); and shalt call me no more Baali (Lord). For I will take away the names of Baalim out of her mouth, and they shall no more be remembered by their name."

This passage clearly shows that a day will come, when the LORD's people (Israel) will no longer refer to Him as (Baal! - Lord), but will call Him ISHI (my husband). Yet I have never heard a Yahwehite go about speaking of the Almighty as ISHI, or praying to ISHI for guidance and protection.

BAAL in English is not LORD, it is BAAL a heathen god. In Hebrew it had many compound forms, just as YAHWEH does. For proof that the Almighty has done exactly what he said he would do, He had taken the name BAALIM out of our mouths, and in English it has been replaced by LORD (the equivalent in Hebrew to ISHI - my husband).

Although most of the Old Testament was inspired in Hebrew, Daniel and Esra, wrote their books in Aramaic, which was the language of the Persian Empire, and which replaced Hebrew as the spoken language of the Middle East.

No where in any Aramaic or Syriac manuscripts can you find the words YHWH or ELOHIYM used.

Those who have examined these ancient manuscripts tell us that in dozens of places, the writers in Aramaic and Syriac, rendered the Hebrew words for GOD into the Aramaic word ELAH. This is proof, that the Holy Spirit approves the translation of the HEBREW name for GOD into the language spoken by His people. What about the New Testament, the New Covenant GOD was to make with His Israel people? The original inspired language of the New Testament was Greek, not Hebrew. Greek was the Universal language and was largely accepted as the language at the time of Christ, just as English is accepted now. Most of the New Testament was written by the Apostle Paul. He was the apostle sent by GOD to the so called GENTILES, which is the Greek word ETHNOS, meaning TRIBES or NATIONS and refers to the tribes of Israel who had been taken captive into Assyria, and escaped to settle in Asia Minor. Bible readers are sometimes confused as to why the Apostle Paul was forbidden by the Holy Spirit to preach the Gospel in Asia. (Acts 16:6,7) But Paul had a vision in which a man from Macedonia, in Asia Minor said: "Come over into Macedonia and help us!" Why Macedonia instead of Asia? It is quite understandable if you think about it. For many of the Israelites who had escaped from Assyria, had settled there.

Remember how when Jesus first sent His disciples out with the Kingdom message He told them to go only to the "lost sheep of the house of Israel"? These Israelites in Asia Minor heard the Kingdom message spoken in Greek, where Christ was called IESOUS (Jesus), not the Hebrew YASHUA.

The people Paul preached to did not speak Hebrew, and I sincerely doubt that he paused in mid-sentence, to switch from Greek to Hebrew, when he came to the name of God or Jesus. There is no scriptural evidence that he used the Hebrew words YAHWEH or YASHUA.

The other inspired writers of the New Testament, also wrote and spoke in Greek, so it is very unlikely that they used the Hebrew words for God and His Son, Jesus. There is no scriptural evidence of this, and it is only an assumption on the part of those who teach this doctrine. This

should give them no scriptural authority to condemn those of us who use the English words. (This does not hold true of all who advocate using the Sacred Names, and I have many good and highly respected friends, who hold this stand. They respect my use of the English words, as I do theirs in Hebrew.) As I stated before, the purpose of this article is not to sow bitterness or dissent, but to explain truthfully my stand on the subject of the Sacred Names. I pray that I will not have to say as the Apostle Paul did to the church at Galatia, Galatians 4:16 - "Am I therefore become your enemy; because I tell you the truth?" I want you to hear the facts from me, not from some second hand source.

In the face of all available facts, and to defend their stand, the SACRED NAME people must deny that the New Testament was written in Greek and wrongly assert it was written in Aramaic, some even say Hebrew.

At the time of the New Testament translation they claim the sacred Hebrew names were changed to pagan Greek ones. The burden of proof lies on their shoulders, and they cannot logically or scripturally defend this contention.

The Aramaic Version of the New Testament available today, is clearly a later translation taken from the inspired Greek. The only copies of the original New Testament writings have been preserved in Greek, not in Aramaic or Hebrew. No one can produce an original New Testament manuscript written in either Hebrew or Aramaic, for there are none.

There is no doubt that the Greek of the New Testament is inspired by God, for it is perfect in every way, including numerology. The Greek word KURIOS is used in the New Testament when quoting from the Old and demonstrates without the shadow of a doubt, that it is permissible to translate the names and titles of God and His Son from Hebrew into the language spoken by the people.

Since the New Testament was as much God inspired as the Old, we know the word IESOUS is correctly translated from the Hebrew YASHUA. The numerical design in the Greek New Testament, is not a mere curiosity. We find the numeric value of the Greek name IESOUS (Jesus) to be 888. Eight is the symbolic number of the New Covenant and stands for resurrection and regeneration. In Isaiah 53:10 it states: "all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of God." The numeric value of this salvation is 888 in Greek, the same as for the name of Christ. Indicating to me that it is correct to call His name Jesus. When the angel Gabriel spoke to Joseph, the foster father of Jesus in Matthew 1:21 he told him: "And she (Mary) shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call His name IEOSUS (Jesus, not YASHUA), for He shall save his people (Israel) from their sins." That is the meaning of IEOSUS in Greek, SALVATION.

Examples such as this can be found hundreds of times until it becomes obvious that this was by Divine arrangement, for no other Greek writings can be found with this numerical design.

Can you not understand by this, that IEOSUS is the inspired name of Jesus in Greek? In English we have the name Joshua that comes from Hebrew, and Jesus is the same. Both Jesus and IEOSUS have the same meaning - Savior! They are blessed names, no matter in which language they are used, and you should be blessed by using them in your own language.

While Hebrew was the language chosen by God, to give His revelation of truth to His Israel people in the Old Testament, under the Old Covenant, Greek was used by God to reach the "lost sheep of the house of Israel." (This does not refer to unsaved Jews as many pastors will tell you, for the Greek word for LOST, is APPOLUMI, which means: "Those banished for their disobedience," and this applies only to the Israelites who were sent into captivity in Assyria along with most of the Judeans.

With an honest reading of the New Testament it becomes evident that the time for Hebrew to be used by Israel passed with the Old Covenant. Its use, no matter what the opinions and efforts of men, will never return again. The Hebrew language and the Old Covenant are inextricably and

forever linked. But in the final analysis, we find Hebrew no different from any other language, and it most definitely is not now or ever has been the language of heaven.

God is a Spirit, and the language of heaven is neither Hebrew, Greek, or English. It is a spiritual language that can only be understood by the Spirit. We get a hint of what this language is like in Romans 8:26, where the Apostle Paul said: "Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered." (The word groanings in Greek is TENAZO, and means "an inaudible prayer.") The language of the Spirit is a communication of mind with mind, as the Holy Spirit communicates with us in a realm far beyond any language of man. (It most definitely is not the "glossalalia" of the Pentecostal folks.)

To speak of God as having names in the sense which men have names, is to limit Him as though He were a man. He is an Infinite Spirit who had deigned to reveal the many sides of His nature to men and women, so that it is understood in any language.

### **A SECOND WITNESS.**

The Bible indicates that wherever possible we should have a second witness, to back our contentions. As I was composing this message, I received a copy of a letter from Pastor Charles Kuehler, a long time friend and pastor of the Virginia Christian Israelites, (P.O. Box 209, Round Hill, VA 22114) which he had written to an Identity brother who questioned his use of the English names for God and Jesus. His answer was a confirmation as far as I was concerned for me to write this message to you. I will quote only parts off his answer.

Dear Brother: I thank you for the information you sent last month on our use of Sacred Names.

As you recognized, I do not use the name YAHWEH (derived from the Hebrew Tetragrammation). I have in the past been criticized for using the spelling YAHWEH, rather than that which some prefer as YAHVEH. I have studied the usage and deviations and prefer YAHWEH. I do not fault others who prefer whatever names they wish to use, but am rather rigid in my usage. I have seen other names such as JEOVAH, YAHVWEH, JAH, YAH, and so forth. I also use the names LORD, (Capitalized) and God, and while I use those names, I am referring to the One Almighty who is also called YAHWEH. The Father knows what is in my heart, when I use the terms LORD and GOD. (He can also be called the I AM of Exodus 3:14) I also use the name Jesus Christ, to indicate the only begotten Son of God, our Savior. If I am in the presence of those who use what they call the Sacred Names, I prefer YASHUAH. It appears to me that there is a greater disagreement on this then on the name of the FATHER. What is wrong with JESUS?

It is English, and I believe this is the language most of God's people speak. For those who insist on Hebrew, I would point out that the New Testament was written in Greek, so why not use Greek? The Jews (especially the Zionist rabble) love to see the name JESUS discredited and eliminated from common use, and are always in the forefront of such attacks.

Perhaps the main reason I use the name Jesus Christ is because everyone knows whom I am referring to. There are a lot of milk Christians (1 Corinthians 3:1,2 and Hebrews 5:12-15) who are unable to handle strong meat. We are warned against sowing confusion among the brethren and many do not understand the true Gospel message. By using and insisting on the use of the Sacred Names in Hebrew, we may sow confusion and have some neophytes thinking we are some sort of cult.

I don't seem to remember the Apostles, and even the Messiah Himself, restricting their message based on individual knowledge, and if anything, they were bringing the Kingdom message to those who had never heard it before.

The biggest opposition to our Savior and His Apostles, came from the religious leaders and I think this is still true today. Isn't it more important to reach His lost sheep, rather than confuse them with our supposed superior knowledge?

I have not seen where the use of the Sacred Names, has resulted in a more harmonious accord among our people and those who demand it's use.

We have some preachers, Bible researchers, and others who use the Sacred Names, and we do not frown on, or forbid their use.

As long as something is done in a proper manner and with a sincere attitude of fear and respect for both the Father and the Son, we find it acceptable.

I hope you understand why we do certain things with regards to the use of these names. We mean no disrespect for either the Father or the Son, and we surely do not wish to promote animosity among our people.

Sincerely in the service of YAHWEH God,

Signed: Chuck Kuehier, Pastor

Virginia Christian Israelites

Thank you Pastor Kuehler for allowing me to use this clear message of your belief. I am behind you 100%.

I hope this brief dissertation has cleared up in your minds why I seldom use the old Hebrew names of God and Jesus. I am an American and my language is English, so I worship and commune with my Savior and my God, in the language He has assigned to us. Please do not break fellowship with me, because I do not speak to them in a foreign language.

Your brother and servant in the service of Christ the King,

Jack Mohr

## Crusade for Christ

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS RET.

SUMMER of 1999

ALERT! ALERT! ALERT! ALERT! ALERT!!!

Historians have observed that in war, TRUTH is always the first casualty!

During the Korean War, I met a lady war correspondent named Maggie Higgins, who made quite a name for herself with the front line troops. She was a pretty gal, but as tough as nails, who didn't mind sharing the hardships with front line soldiers, as she looked for news stories. She even visited me while I was Advising a South Korean Infantry Regiment on the Puson perimeter.

Because of a very close relationship with an American Colonel who was leading an American Infantry Regiment in combat, she got into areas normally off limits to reporters, and although she told an essentially true story of American troops in combat, she was inclined to be prejudiced when she spoke about the South Korean (ROK'S) troops as they were called, who many Americans referred to as gooks. The story was prevalent in the American media, that the ROK troops could not be trusted in combat, and that they would often pull out and leave large gaps in our defensive line. When a all black Infantry Battalion did the same thing in July, 1950, leaving a five mile gap on our flank through which thousands of enemy troops poured, little was said about this in American newspapers. Nor did they bother to explain to their reading public, that many South Korean soldiers were being drafted off the farms and sent into combat without ever firing a weapon. I had a high regard for South Korean troops, for they saved my bacon on a number of occasions.

Later at the Yalu River, in North Korea, on the Manchurian Border, during that bitter winter of 1950, we watched in dismay, as huge numbers of Chinese troops crossed the Yalu River Bridges, with their equipment, and our Air Force was stopped from bombing them by orders from Washington, DC. There was a fifty mile zone south of the Yalu, where our planes could not hit. On at least one occasion that I am familiar with, an American flight of eight F-86's escorted a flight of ten B-29's on a bombing mission south of the River. They were attacked by forty Chinese MIG's from the Red Chinese airfield at Antung and one bomber was shot down. When our planes attacked them, they fled into the sanctuary of Manchuria. Only this time, the American commander, a Lt. Colonel went after them in hot pursuit, shooting down 10 of the enemy planes. On their return to friendly territory, they passed over the airport at Antung, where there were hundreds of MIG's on the ground. The temptation was too great for the red blooded Americans, and they attack the enemy, destroying a number of planes, and saving hundreds of American lives. On their return to their base, their leader was placed in "arrest of quarters" and later court marshaled, and sentenced to seven years in Leavenworth, for "disobedience of orders", doing what they had been trained to do, hit and destroy America's enemy. None of this disgraceful affair appeared in the media reports of course.

I have said all this to remind you of the remark I made in the beginning of this article, that "In war, TRUTH is always the first casualty!"

We LOST our first no win war in Korea (it was not "peace with honor", as our media said), not because our men were not valiant in battle; there were many heroes in our ranks. We did not lose it because of inferior equipment, but because of the immorality of the men in Washington, DC who sent our men into combat, with no plan for victory and then ended by abandoning over 7,000 of them to the tender mercies of a savage enemy, we are now trying to aid in every way possible. When General MacArthur came out with the statement, "There is no substitute for victory!" and proved it by his successful Inchon Landing, he was fired by President Truman and the media, as usual gave the American public a false view of what had taken place. There is no doubt in my mind, that the actions taken by our leaders in Korea, laid the foundations for another War in Vietnam, that cost us more than 50,000 dead. Our vacillating Foreign Policy ever since, has been based on the

desires of the anti-Christ foreign element which now controls America, and which is seeking to enslave us.

Our problems in Serbia today, are not caused by our military but by those elite in government who follow a foreign policy that is contrary to all our beliefs as a Christian nation.

Many Christians in particular can't understand that the war in Serbia has not ended, and that we are in a more precarious position than when the bombing began. I believe we are now standing at the time in history that the Apostle Paul predicted in 1 Thessalonians 5:3, when he said, "For when they shall say, peace and safety, then sudden destruction cometh upon them ... and they shall not escape."

I have a very strong gut feeling, if you could call it that, the patience of the Almighty God with America is growing mighty thin, and that sometime very soon now, we will be taken to His woodshed for the thrashing we deserve. (see Hebrews 12:6,8)

A nation such as America, who KNOWS God's TRUTH and who boasts of having 50-million born again, yet refuses to OBEY Him, and continues doing their own thing, will not escape His wrath. The apathetic Christians who refuse to take a stand now, are not going to be Raptured off when things get really tough, since they are the salt that should have held back this corruption.

Today there is a creeping hollowness in America's military strength, and the Pentagon stated this fact in their July through September 1998 Report on Military preparedness to Congress. Our military is showing a growing inability to keep it's fighting edge. It is losing many of it's best Officers and Non-Commissioned officers; combat veterans who are disgusted over the bankrupt foreign policy the military is often forced to carry out. In spite of boosting cash incentives, the Air Force remains powerless to stop the exodus of it's trained pilots.

These problems, combined with American participation in foreign problems which have nothing to do with the safety of America, in over 100 areas world-wide, are taking its toll. Many of these men and women are beginning to realize that they are not in the military to protect the country they love, but are at the whim of conscienceless villains, who are only interested in their own power and wealth. As far back as 1856, we have statements from world Jewish leaders, such as Rabbi Reichorn of France, who at the funeral of another Rabbi said, "Wars are the Jew's harvests. With them we kill off Christians and gain control of their gold. We already killed 100-million of them, and the end is not yet." These are the evil men whose grab for power and wealth overcomes all scruples of conscience and now control America.

Many men and women now in uniform, and those of us who wore it proudly in the past, are becoming greatly disturbed by the downright TREASONOUS acts committed by our present Commander and Chief Bill Clinton, which landed him in an impeachment proceeding for sexual misconduct and lying about, when the Senate should have tried him and found him guilty of outright TREASON!

Former Chief of Staff, Retired Admiral Thomas H. Morrer, wrote to the House Judiciary Committee, "Although he (Clinton) does not wear a military uniform, he is a military leader. If the committee finds that the Commander and Chief has engaged in conduct that undermines the standard Congress has set for military leadership - to which the President has already indisputably admitted - I urge Congress to hold him accountable ... for the good order and discipline of the United States Armed Forces."

Congress has been remiss in its responsibilities to its citizens as they have fallen down miserably in keeping a Rogue President in check. **THIS IS THEIR DUTY!**

As concerned citizens, especially those of us who dare to go by the name Christian, we must carry this sentiment nation wide to bring immense pressure to bear on both the President and Congress to live up to established American Christian standards of conduct.

After all, WE THE PEOPLE are responsible for the kind of government we allow to stay in our National halls of power. All the excuses in the world, about the lying and immoral excesses of our

leaders will not diminish our responsibility in the eyes of God, and we who go by the name of Christian have more responsibility to see that justice is done than any others.

There is only one way to uphold standards of conduct and that is by enforcing them for all men and women, no matter how onerous this may be to those who lack discipline.

Today, our military leadership is telling our troops in essence, "When the Commander misleads you, shut up and Obey his double standards!"

This will not cut the mustard in the eyes of God and the time has come when decent Americans MUST stand firm against the evils which are being perpetrated by our national leaders, for in the long run, it is we who pay from them in blood, tears, and wasted wealth.

Where are the retired officers in the American Legion, the Veterans of Foreign Wars, the Reserve Officer's Association, and other service organizations who swore an oath to "defend this country against all enemies, foreign and domestic?" Have they forgotten this oath? It means as much to me as when I first took it in 1942.

Unfortunately many of the service organizations have turned from being organizations of American Patriots, into organizations which meet, eat, and retreat, and who are more interested in their bingo parties and beer busts, than they are in the welfare of the country they once fought for. A few years ago Lt. Colonel Farrell, a veteran combat pilot from Korea and Vietnam, wrote a devastating article on the political treason that surfaced in both wars and kept us from winning either of them. I had this article printed and sent a copy to every American Legion Post in the State of Mississippi, where I then lived. With it was a letter stating that the article by Lt. Colonel Farrell, contained information that every veteran from Korea and Vietnam should know. I offered to come to their organization free of charge and discuss the contents of Farrell's message. I did not receive the courtesy of a single reply, even from my home Legion in Waveland, MS. It was then that I parted permanently with them. How can men who once placed their lives on the line, become so complacent? Yet I have had veterans tell me, "We did our part, in the Big One, let them fight now if they want to remain free!"

It's no wonder we are losing world peace, with this attitude on the part of our people, for it is reflected in the attitude of the men we place in office.

There is an old saying, "A nation deserve the kind of leadership they allow in office," and that is certainly proving true today, as we have reached the lowest level of patriotism this country has ever seen, and the word patriot once revered, has today become a by-word!

When honor and accountability are missing in military, and political leadership, as it now is, soldiers, sailors, Marines, and Airmen; your sons and daughters, die needlessly, as do innocent civilians. Not to protect the National interest, but to fatten the purses of the International gangsters who always start them, and usually supply both sides. These are the only ones who benefit from war, the rest of us suffer pain, loss and eventually our freedom.

Marcus Eli Ravage, a Jewish author, writing in the January 1928 issue of CENTURY MAGAZINE, said, "We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars; not only of the Russian Revolution, but of every major revolution in history. We did it solely with the irresistible might of our spirit, with ideas, and propaganda." A good example of this was the COMMUNIST MANIFESTO, written by the son of a Rabbi, Karl Mordecai Marx, which has drenched the world in blood in this 20th Century.

Oscar Levy, another Jewish author of note in the preface of his book, "THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION." wrote, "There is scarcely an event in modern European history that cannot be traced to the Jews. We Jews today, are nothing but the world's seducers, its executioner's, it's incendiaries, it's destroyer's."

Jesus looking down through the centuries of history to come, saw this, and told the Jewish leaders in Matthew 23:34,35 "Wherefore, behold I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and

some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city: (NOTICE CAREFULLY NOW) "That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel, unto the blood of Zacharias son ... whom ye slew between the temple and the altar." This terrible accusation coming from the son of God, and was given more meaning, when later, this same Jewish mob, lusting for His blood, shouted, "Crucify Him! Crucify Him! His blood be on our heads and those of our children." (Please note that it was not the Jewish leaders alone, who cried for His death, but ALL THE JEWISH PEOPLE! The Apostle Paul recognized this in 1 Thessalonians 2:15, when he said, (speaking of the Jewish) "Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us (Christians): and they please not God, but are contrary to ALL men." These are the anti-Christ enemies of God, that some of you promote as being His Chosen People.

Some of you no doubt will disagree with this assessment, but I challenge you to look at the names of those who promote the evil in America, which today is destroying us. Look at the names behind the Abortion clinics of America, which yearly murder two million unborn babies. Look at the names of those who control the lying media, which refuses to tell us the truth! Look at who controls the filth of Hollywood, and TV. Look at those who promote prostitution in America. Look at who controls the liquor industry which yearly kills over 25,000 Americans on the highways. Look at the dope traffic and the Satanism of Rock and Roll music, which inundates and subverts the minds of millions of White American Youth, to where they dress and imitate the savages from Africa. I will guarantee, that if you are honest in your research, 90% or more who promote these evils will be ASHKENAZI Jews. Many more have changed their names to avoid detection. The reason for this, is that the Jewish mentality is to make money at all costs, the gets the thing, and they will sell their soul if necessary to gain wealth and power. It has been thus since Babylon.

Sadly the time has come when decent Americans, especially if you are Christian, must say to Congress you MUST remove the TRAITOR in the White House, or we will remove you!

I'm nauseated with so called Christians, mostly women, who will say, "The President confessed; he said he was sorry. We must forgive and forget!" Yet evidence remains, that in spite of what his spiritual advisors say, he has not changed, for "By his fruits shall you know him!" and "what he does shouts so loud we can't hear what he says!"

I am inclined to believe, and have felt this for some time, that White Christian Americans in particular, are going to have to be "driven to their knees, and have their noses rubbed in the dirt, before they will listen to God, OBEY and be SAVED both spiritually and physically." This was the route our ancestors took in the book of Judges. over and over again we read, "And Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord, and the Lord sold them into the hands of their enemies." If He never changes, as we have been led to believe, what makes us think He will act differently towards His people in 1999, then He President Theodore Roosevelt, who served as U.S. Secretary of the Navy, and was the leader of the Rough Riders in the Spanish American War in 1898, said this about America's national greatness and leadership, "The stream will not permanently rise higher than it's main source: and the main source of national power and national greatness is found in the average citizen of the nation. Therefore it behooves us to do our best to see that the standards of the average citizen remain high, and this average cannot be kept high unless the standards of our leaders are much higher."

Congress is responsible to the American people to see that these standards of leadership must apply to both the Armed Forces and Congress. Congress is responsible for holding the Commander and Chief accountable for high crimes, misdemeanors, and yes, TREASON.

A crisis of military discipline looms if any commander, at any level of command, by his words, or actions, promotes the idea, that you can engage in any kind of behavior, if you aren't caught.

During the impeachment proceedings, a well known Democrat Senator publicly stated, "I don't care if you show us a picture of Clinton fornicating with a woman in the middle of the street, we aren't

going to impeach him." Then they used weak excuses such as "It would be demeaning to the presidency," or even weaker, "It would be bad for the Democratic Party," and a lot of weak kneed Republicans voted with them for acquittal. So now the President has the Congressional seal of approval to keep on with his wicked acts, which many Congressmen know are destroying America.

In order for our military means of defense to remain secure, we must insist that the leaders of America, both political and military are held accountable for their personal acts, and that what a man does in the privacy of his own bedroom does matter if it is wrong.

Somewhere along the line, since World War II, America has taken a seriously wrong turn. Today WE THE PEOPLE, are increasingly becoming the target of police and military force, which was designed to protect us.

Look at these National headlines taken from

Media-Bypass Magazine, October, 1997:

NATIONAL POLICE FORCE. GORE PLAN MELDS U.S. LAW AGENCIES.  
(The Washington Post, August 11, 1993)

U.S. EAVESDROPPING INCREASED BY A THIRD.  
(Washington Times, May 12, 1994)

NATIONAL I.D. CARD: STAMP IT TOTALITARIANISM!  
(Washington Times, June 18, 1995)

BILL ALLOWS MILITARY TO TRAIN POLICE AGAINST TERRORISM,  
(Louisville Courier-Journal, June 28, 1996)

BLACK HELICOPTERS OVER PITTSBURGH? IT WAS JUST A MILITARY EXERCISE!  
(Washington Times, June 6, 1996)

SPECIAL FORCES DROP IN DRILLS, DRAWING COMPLAINTS  
(Washington Post, August 13, 1997)

PEACE KEEPING PUTS U.S. AND RUSSIAN TROOPS IN TUNE!  
(Washington Times, March 5, 1996)

THE RUSSIANS ARE COMING!  
(Louisville Courier-Journal, October 27, 1995)  
(In fact they are already here with their heavy equipment -Mohr)

MILITARY HEARTILY APPROVES OF FOREIGN TROOP INVASION,  
(Louisville Courier-Journal, August 19, 1995)

There have been many, many more such incidents taking place across the country, which are evidences of national practices which are dangerous to America, and our Constitutional form of government. They are being used to diminish American independence

Why is that Congress has never investigated these things and made a report to the American people? Today, our local police are often trained by military forces overseas, even by the KGB and the MOSSAD.

The "Soviet Police Exchange Program", which is part of Public Law 87-297, is already in effect in at least thirteen American cities.

In over twenty one cities, in the last few years, Army and Marine Corps Special Operations units, have engaged in surprise attacks, with live ammunition's, often with no or little notice to local leaders, and with no warning to its citizens.

Actions such as this by foreign troops at this time would not be tolerated and such training by American troops shows a serious change from military policy of protecting our people, to

controlling them.

President Gerald Ford once said, "A government big enough to give everything you want, is big enough to take everything you have." In our apathy, we have allowed our government to become our enemy and never has the old saying been truer than today, that "Eternal vigilance is the price we must pay for freedom." We good people have gone to sleep at the switch, and allowed evil men to take control. Now the time has come when we must take our country back at any cost, or go into the enemy One World Slave Plantation.

Never since the days of World War II has our nation been briefed by our Congressional leaders on the nature of this serious domestic threat, of which Gun Control and the 1st and 2nd Amendments have become such an important part. The enemy has capitalized on the lack of knowledge of most Americans and while using the 1st Amendment to further their agenda, have been working industriously to take away our 2nd Amendment rights, knowing full well that they must disarm us, before they can make their final move for takeover.

An honest poll taken of the American people would show that the present drive towards Gun Control, is merely a prelude to People Control and that we have good reason to fear our government. George Washington understood this when he was President, and once said, "Government is not reason; it is not eloquence; it is force! Like fire, it is a dangerous servant and can become a fearful master."

It is sad day for America, when our police and military forces are used by a foreign power, (in this case the Zionist controlled United Nations) to intimidate our people rather than protect them.

We have been in this foolish process of downgrading and disarming our Armed Forces since high American officials such as Walt Rostov took part in the Pugwash Disarmament Conference in 1960. Hand in hand with this TREASON, we have seen a vicious attack against our 2nd Amendment rights to "keep and bear arms" and at no time - has it been as vicious as now under the TRAITOR Clinton. As I mentioned earlier, he is merely carrying out the task he was trained to do as a Rhodes Scholar, which is to hand this nation over to the One World Zionist Government. This International Jewish conspiracy against Christian America cannot succeed as long as there are 70-million armed Americans, many of us who will fight to maintain our freedom. The Clinton Administration knows this so through statements made by persons such as the lesbian Attorney General, Christian patriots have been targeted as one of the main enemies of the New World Order.

We know from many press releases that the Clinton Administration has leased American military base facilities for the training of foreign troops on American soil. The German Air Force are now operating at Holloman Air Force Base in New Mexico, which also houses our super-secret stealth fighters. It is also close to the White Sands Missile testing site, which is located near Los Alamos, New Mexico.

A former Secretary of Defense, William L. Perry verified German sovereignty over this American property when he told CNN: "We have no authority on this German Base." This is on American soil. Can you imagine a former enemy of America, being allowed to train their Air Force, and conduct bombing runs from an American Base, which sometime in the future might be used against us in a United Nations operation?

We can look back on a long list of TRAITORS against America, who since World War II have been engaged in slowly destroying us from within - Alger Hiss, Walt Rostow, William Perry, Henry Kissinger, and others. These have promoted a foreign policy that is against the best interests of the United States and favors our enemies.

Yet the liberals in our government and church have the gall to say, "There is no conspiracy against freedom. The American people can trust their government!"

For all intents and purposes this land has been occupied by foreign interests since a TREASONOUS President and Congress turned our economics over to the Federal Reserve System in 1913. It is a

well known fact of history, "That he who controls the economy of a country, controls that country." One of the Rothchild's was credited with saying, "Give me control of the finances of a country and I care not who makes her laws!" This happened in 1913, when our economy was turned over to eight privately owned International Jewish banks. We have been subservient to Zionist interests ever since. They have ruled supreme in Washington ever since, no matter whether Republicans or Democrats have sat in the seat of power. This is why an Israeli official could publicly brag, "We have the best Congress money can buy." Seventy of our one hundred U.S. Senators, regularly voted the straight Israeli ticket. They are encouraged by our religious leaders who have sold the majority of the Christians the Jewish fable, that these anti-Christ's are God's Chosen, who must never be questioned. These sheeple are told that the Jews are destined by God to rule the world ultimately, when the Bible says of their present efforts in Palestine:

"Thus saith the Lord, they (the Jews) shall build up, and I will throw down: and they (true Israel) shall call them (Jews), the border of wickedness, and the people against whom the Lord hath indignation forever," (Malachi 1:4)

Who are you going to believe, you Jew brainwashed pastor or GOD's Word? Your pastor says, "they are God's Special People, and your Savior told them in John 10:26, "But ye (Jews) believe Me not, because ye are not of My sheep," (Emphasis mine!) I know who I will believe! Your Savior called them "poisonous snakes and hypocrites!" Yet in spite of this, millions of people who go by the name of Christian, are following the Jewish fables the Apostle Paul warned about in Titus 1:10,14.

Today our government is being lead by a man who has proved himself to be the enemy of Christian American interests both as president and as Governor of Arkansas. We know that during his two disastrous Administrations in Washington that as a professing born again Christian, he has appointed over 40 anti-Christ Jews to high government positions, such as Secretary of State, Secretary of Defense, and Secretary of the Treasury, and that he has not appointed a single Anglo-Saxon Christian to a high government position.

We also know that our Vice President, Al Gore, was trained as a young man, by his godfather, the notorious Communist Armand Hammer.

This administration has allowed not only German troops, but also Russians with their heavy equipment, to train on the American Marine Base at Camp Lejune, NC.

The Washington Times reports that American troops, led by Russian officers, have participated in attacks against the rebel Chechen people in 1994, in which over 10,000 civilians died.

Many of us are still concerned with American military attacks against civilians at places like Waco, Texas, and Ruby Ridge.

This last decade has seen more cold blooded murders, ordered by our government against civilians, not only of our own country, but those of others who have stood in the way of progress of the New World Order, that at any time in our modern history. It is the good officers and police, who are just following orders who have perpetuated most of these atrocities. More will come, many more, and they will be directed against those of you who are Christian Patriots, unless we put a stop to it! Don't sit back and believe that because you don't take an open stand against these evils, they will pass you by. You are in more danger than those of us who man the front lines in this battle for survival.

Do not be surprised at this, for Jesus predicted such a time would come in John 16:2, when He told His disciples, "They (Jews) shall put you out of the synagogues, yea, the time will come that whosoever killeth you will think he doeth God service." Already the stage is being set for this, as the controlled media is pointing to those of us in Christian Identity, as being terrorists and revolutionaries, and the Judeo-Christian sheeple are swallowing this propaganda, hook, line, and sinker! Look for a time when we who believe and practice Bible Christianity are persecuted by the church world. Because of this perverse thinking, the term Christian Patriot, once revered in

America, is now looked on with the loathing shown for racial hatred and anti-Semitism.

Much of the above information came from an article titled "USHERING IN THE POLICE STATE", written by Colonel Ron Roy, Retired.

While the case of impeachment of the President for immorality and lying, may have been complicated, the case against Bill Clinton as our Commander and Chief is not. The United States has enjoyed along, proud tradition of excellence by our military, which now finds a draft-dodger as Commander and Chief. Clinton has repeatedly violated his oath of virtue, honor, and patriotism, an American first principle, for personal benefits. It was only after he was caught that he confessed to any wrong doing, and then complicated this with his lying and deception. He is guilty of felony violations of the Uniform Code of Military Justice, which applies to all men in uniform. Just because he does not wear this uniform does not exempt him from it's strict provisions.

Our Constitution empowers Congress to be the authority in the United States; not the military complex, or the President. We must bring pressure to bear on our Congressmen, to uphold America's high Military Standards, and remove this sorry Commander in Chief, before he does more damage to the country.

How many of you who read this paper have bothered to contact your Congressman, either by letter or telephone to let them know how you feel about Clinton? We do know they will listen, if enough of us are concerned and express our concern. If you haven't bothered to do this, then you have no business griping about what is happening In Washington, DC.

One thing which gripes me beyond measure, is Congressman who serve in the House and Senate, who refuse to take action against the President, or anyone in their ranks, who is not fit to lead this country. They should be the first ones to take action when a clean up is needed!

As Colonel Ray, so well said, "The response of the Republican Congress to a conclusive case of Presidential wrong doing, to usurpation of Congressional authority, was not to impeach, not to cut off funds, nor even a joint resolution condemning the unauthorized deployment. The House passed a bill giving authorization for the President to do legally what he has done illegally for the last three years." It appears to me that we need a housecleaning in our Nation's Capitol from top to bottom. Colonel Ray went on to explain that the "Republican Contract with the American people, vowed to end the practice of placing American troops under United Nations commanders, and that Republicans have squandered the opportunity to raise this issue in up coming election campaigns."

While Clinton now views the Bosnian fiasco as a success, Colonel Ray raises the question: "How can you regard as successful, something that doesn't even comply with existing law, and when the mission was mis-represented both to Congress and to the American people?"

The problem is, that at no time has Congress, or the American people held Clinton accountable for his TREACHERY, and this must be done, if we are to continue as a FREE people. As long as Americans remain under the thumb of Zionists interests, as we have been since 1913, so long will we remain in jeopardy of losing our freedom.

Very few of our lawmakers are willing to discuss this Zionist control, for fear of Jewish reprisals, while our churchmen, for the most part have swallowed the bait that it is God's will that Jews should rule the world. God forbid!

It appears now that President Clinton, and those who support him, are willing to do anything to remain in power, even if it means embroiling this nation in World War III. This in itself, should be grounds for impeachment.

Our nation needs to hear from men who have served in the Armed Forces, instead of sitting back saying, "I did my part in the Big One," you should be in the forefront of trying to preserve that which you put your life on the line to defend. You are still under oath to "defend America against all enemies, foreign and domestic", this did not change when you received your honorable discharge. For as Edmund Burk said, "All that is necessary for evil to succeed, is for good men (And women)

to do nothing."

You American voters are a great national treasure and a valuable resource in the fight to maintain America's freedom. Our government needs to hear from, not only by letter, and telephone, but at the polls as well.

An American founding Father, Samuel Adams, known as the Father of the American Revolution once said, "If ever a time should come when vain and aspiring men should possess the highest seats in government, our country will stand in need of it's experienced patriots to prevent it's ruin." That time is now; as never before in our history, have we seen such vain and aspiring tyrants as those who now sit in the seat of power in our Nation's Capitol.

As a combat soldier in Vietnam, Colonel Ray learned from half a world away about serious unrest and revolution in the streets at home. Over the years, he like I, have come to realize that the most important war we are fighting is being waged in America. It is a war of subtle power and revolutionary change, which is attempting to change us from a Christian Republic into a totalitarian dictatorship, ruled by evil, God hating men. It is being waged in our schools and churches, and by the enemy controlled media, and according to their boast they are determined to destroy White Christian civilization, and supplant it with their New World Order, of multi-cultural civilization, where we will all live together as slaves on their Global Slave Plantation, obedient to the whims of our Zionist masters. This is what their Talmud predicts, "When our Messiah comes, every Jew will have 2,000 goyim slaves." They are talking about you and I, brother and sister.

I for one do not intend to sit idly by and allow this to happen. I am a tired old man pushing 84, with many hard miles on this old human chassis that makes things difficult to accomplish, but as God is my witness, I will fight this anti-Christ evil to my dying breath, wherever I find it, in politics, or in the church. As a WATCHMAN on the walls of Israel America I am warning you of the present danger we face. What will you do about it?

One obvious purpose has become clear in the Serbian fiasco, and that is that the Kosovo operation was a pre-planned, viciously orchestrated ethnic cleansing to perpetuate Zionist world power and increase Jewish ability to collect further reparations from the Christian world for their alleged sufferings during World War II. It is amazing to find so many survivors of the Nazi Death Camps, who are now drawing money from Christian community, who had nothing to do with their suffering.

Most Americans are appalled at the scenes of savage violence shown on our TV screens, and in our controlled media, and Jewish owed magazines, without realizing that we are being shown only one side of the story. You seldom hear anything about the KLA being conduit for drugs in Europe, and that the Albanians in Kosovo were the main drug dealers in Europe. In fact their revolution against Serbia was financed by the profits they made from the drug traffic. Very little is said about Albanian violence against the Serbs, whose land they had usurped, just as they are now doing in England and in America. Already in England, the Moslem aliens are demanding that their laws be obeyed, rather than the laws of the Christian nation they have invaded. I make no excuses for Milosevic, I think he is a sorry, contemptible national leader, but when I compare him with Bill Clinton, I can honestly see little difference. Both of them are war criminals, although only one is held guilty by our double standards.

The Serbian affair was planned at least three years ago by the Internationalists for their own purposes, and Milosevic has been used by these clever criminals, as Saddam Hussein was used, and is still being used in Iraq. They both follow the orders of the KGB, the CIA, or MOSSAD, as the case may be.

The actions in Serbia are going to have a direct impact on White Gentiles (true Israelites) in America, and we can already see how government agents are targeting certain religious groups for harassment, and how the Oval Office is vigorously backing their actions.

Recently Governor Christene Todd of New Jersey was humiliated and disgraced by the controlled media, because race was the basis State Police were using to stop and question drivers. Yet this established police technique has proven effective in stopping crime and distribution of drugs. Now police across the country have had one of their most effective weapons taken from them and they will be reduced in effectiveness against the drug traffic for fear of federal prosecution by the minions of General Reno.

Lawrence Patterson in his May 31, 1999 issue of "CRIMINAL POLITICS" writes: "All this leads to the question of what kind of life will be available for Whites in this country after 2000? The majority of Americans (under the present administration-Mohr) are going to be treated as if they were a criminal minority in many respects, within the next few months. Just how this will play out is unknown at the present time, but it is evident that conditions will worsen and federal pressure on local police departments will be sharply escalated. Now is the time to communicate with local officials and explain to them what the Federal Conspiracy is doing and who will benefit."

#### POSSIBLE CHAOS AND FOOD SHORTAGES IN POST 2000 PERIODS!

Pastor Texe Marrs, who is known to many of you, has written a frightening book titled "DAYS OF HUNGER - DAYS OF CHAOS." His conclusions are very disturbing. Although I do not always agree with Brother Texe, I believe with him that food shortages will occur, shortly after 2000, and food will be rationed and strictly controlled by the government. I say this on the basis of evidence that the Federal government, through FEMA is planning this shortage. Texe believes that this rationing will be on the basis of who the government wants to keep alive, and is in accordance with the vision of the Apostle John on the Isle of Patmos, as recorded in Revelations 13:16 - Here we see a powerful One World leader who causes EVERYONE - "both small and great, rich and poor; free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or their foreheads; and that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the number of the beast, or the number of his name." You have all heard of THE MARK OF THE BEAST - 666! Many prophetic sermons have been preached on this text, and much speculation has taken place, about what this mark really is and how it will be applied. I doubt that anyone other than God really knows at this time, unless it is those who are about to implement it.

It does however, indicate a time of severe government repression over food supplies, where only those who are willing to cooperate with Big Brother will obtain food. This book is available from Criminal Politics, P.O. Box 37812, Cincinnati, OH 45222, for \$15.00 plus \$3.00 for postage and handling.

It is a known fact, admitted by our Department of Agriculture that the emergency food supplies of America are at their lowest level since World War II. In early days of the Cold War, we had stored enough to last us several years, today, according to agriculture experts, we have less than a month's supply on hand, as we have given most of it away in welfare hand outs, many times to countries who were our potential enemies.

Those of us who have studied the Conspiracy know that they have bought up vast food holdings, knowing that if you control the food supply of a country, you control its people.

Half of the beef processing in the United States is today in the hands of one firm, and Clinton's old buddy, Tyson Poultry controls a large portion of the poultry trade. There is also a move under way to only make seeds available to farmers and gardeners which will not reproduce themselves and must be purchased from the seed companies. MORE CONTROL!

I believe this government control, plus actual drought conditions may add up to the prophecy of Deuteronomy 28:15 - "...if thou (Israel Christendom) wilt not hearken (obey) unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all His commandments and His statutes ... that these curses shall come upon thee, and over take thee:"

Verse 17 - "Cursed shall be thy basket and thy store."

Verse 18 - "Cursed shall be the fruit of thy body, (rebellious children) and the fruit of thy land, the increase of thy cattle, and the flocks of thy sheep."

Verse 24 - "The Lord shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust: from heaven shall it come down upon thee, until thou be destroyed."

Verse 33 - "The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours, shall a nation that thou knowest not eat up; and thou shalt be only oppressed."

Verse 47 - "Because thou servest (obeyed) not the Lord thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, for the abundance of all things;"

How many Americans outside of Christians ever thank God for the blessings He has given us? Even many professing Christians are ashamed to bow their heads and say grace before eating in a public place. Because of this, -

Verse 48 - "Therefore shalt thou serve thy enemies which the Lord thy God shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things: and he shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee."

Is this what's going to take place to wake our people up? Very possibly! Isn't it sad, knowing that we have a FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL available to us in 2 Chronicles 7:14 - "If my people, which are called by my name (Christians), shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek, my face, and turn from their wicked (willful) ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land." (Emphasis mine!) Is obedience to God, too big a price to pay for peace and safety? Our church folks love to quote this promise, but few of them, including their pastors are willing to give up doing their own thing, to OBEY and OBEDIENCE TO GOD AND THE DISCIPLINE IT BRINGS MUST COME BEFORE WE CAN HAVE VICTORY!

The preterists say that all this prophecy has already taken place. But it hasn't! The skeptics say, "That's what the Bible says, but it was predicted this for 2,000 years and it has never happened yet! We don't worry about things like this!" God has spoken, my friends and just as surely as day follows night, a day of reckoning is coming. Because God doesn't balance His books at the end of every year, evil men think they are getting by with their wickedness, but they are not. In Ecclesiastes 8:11, the wise man Solomon said, "Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully setting them to do evil."

A well known atheist shook his fist at the sky and shouted, "If there is a God, let him strike me dead!" and when a bolt of lightning didn't come, he screamed: "See! this proves there is no God!" It proves nothing of the sort, but it did show how stupid he was to make such a remark. The Apostle Paul speaking in Romans 1:21,22 says of these, "Because that when they knew God, they glorified Him not as God, neither were they thankful; but because vain in their imagination and their foolish heart was darkened; professing themselves wise, they became fools." Later in 2 Timothy 3:7 he says that these are, "Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth." In other words, they are educated idiots, and we seem to have more than our share of these in politics and in the church.

When the day comes when our King will separate the sheep from the goats, which side will you be on? What will you answer before Him when He asks what you have done with your life? Will He say, "Come ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from before the foundation of the world, or will you face the condemnation of Matthew 25:45,46 "Then shall He answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me. And these shall go away into everlasting punishment; but the righteous (the obedient) into life eternal." Yes it does matter what you do with your life, for as The Apostle James said, in James 2:17 - "Even so faith, if it have not works, is dead, being alone."

I have just finished writing a letter to the pastor of a large, wealthy charismatic church in Little

Rock. Recently one of my Prison Ministry boys, read an article the pastor had written and wrote to thank him for it. He said, "If you have any Christian literature available that we can use here in prison, it would be greatly appreciated, for there is a great hunger in our hearts for the truth." He received a rather terse note from the church secretary that said, "We have no funds available to send out free literature, or correspond with men in prison." Yet. this same church sends thousands of dollars yearly to foreign missions to convert the heathen. I thought about the Laodicean church which Christ upbraided in Revelations 3, because they were so selfish and self-centered with all the worldly goods they had, when He said, "Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:" I wonder how many of these churches we have in America today.

You say, "What hope is there for us? The enemy surrounds us, they have us out numbered twenty to one, they are in the driver's seat." Once again I give you God's FORMULA FOR OUR SURVIVAL, His promise in 2 Chronicles 7:14. Before you pray remember one very important thing. Isaiah 59:2 after we are told God has not lost His power or His sense of hearing it says, "But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid His face from you that He will not hear." Never attempt to pray when there is unforgiven sin of any kind in your life, for He will not even listen to you.

DO YOU CARE ENOUGH TO SEEK HIS FACE?

The End



## *Crusade for Christ*

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS. RET.

400 Harper Lane

North Little Rock, AR 72118

(501) 753-2095

### FROM THE WATCHMAN'S CORNER TERRORIST INTELLIGENCE REPORT - SEPTEMBER 2001

In the aftermath of the September 11th "terrorist attack", on the Twin Towers in New York City, and the Pentagon, this country is in it's most highly emotional state since December 7, 1941.

When tempers and emotions are high, as they are now, any attempt to show men and women the TRUTH, becomes exceedingly difficult, especially if it exposes evil in our government. Many of you will be upset with what I give you in this report, and some may think it borders on TREASON.

Yet in order to deal properly with this crisis, concerned Americans MUST get to the root of the problem, even it means "stepping on some toes, or ruffling some feathers". "Am I therefore to become you enemy, because I tell you the TRUTH?" In order to cope with our problems we MUST know the TRUTH, even if it is unpleasant.

In dealing with incidents such as this attack, it is important that we remember an old Latin saying: "Cuo bono", which literally means: "Who stands to profit; who benefits from it?" Once we can give this an intelligent answer, we will be close to the TRUTH, for nothing happens by accident. As F.D.R. once said: "Nothing in politics happens by accident, it is all planned before hand, in some smoke filled room." (A conspiracy perhaps?)

The information I give you in this report comes from several reliable sources, which MUST be kept secret for security reasons. It could be dangerous for me, because during World War I and II, in both Britain and the United States, men and women were illegally imprisoned for questioning government actions.

People have asked me: "Aren't you afraid to speak out as you do?" and while I am no braver than the average Christian, my answer must be "No!" For like Jesus as He stood before Pontius Pilate in the Judgement Hall in (John 19:11), I can say: "...Thou couldst have no power against me, except it be given there from above..." My King has told me in (Matthew 10:28) - "Fear not them which can kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul; but fear rather fear Him who is able to destroy both body and soul in hell".

My duty is not to try and PERSUADE you of anything. That is the task of the Holy Spirit. For some reason unknown to me, God has ordained me to be a WATCHMAN on the walls of America, according to (Ezekiel 3 and 33), and my task is to warn my people when I see danger to them. Once I have done this it becomes a personal matter between God and them, and He will hold them accountable for the TRUTH they have heard, whether they want to accept it or not.

TERRORIST INTELLIGENCE REPORT - 2

So I am compelled by my duty to God and my people to warn you of the dangers posed by the "barbarians that are already within our walls." (TRAITORS is the proper term to use!)

I'm an old man now, nearing 86, with not too many days left in this life, so I refuse to be intimidated by the forces of evil that will seek to silence me. For to me "to live is Christ, and to die is gain." (Philippians 1:21).

We do not like to see our government criticized and rightly so; but when it engages in evil deeds, which hurts us all, and is slowly destroying Christian America, then these MUST be exposed to the light of TRUTH, no matter how high up they may be.

So thinking along these lines, let's backtrack in history to see why hatred for America, that would cause such a terrible act, has been allowed to flourish, often with government approval.

It will necessary for us to go back to at least 1913, when a minority in our Congress pushed through the Federal Reserve Act, that gave our national economy into the control of a Christ hating heathen element. One of their top people once said: "Give me control of the economy of a country, and I care not who makes their laws." Since 1913, we have paid a high price of trillions of dollars to keep these heathen "blood suckers" in power. Don't laugh when you see or hear Z.O.G. (Zionist Occupation Government), for that is what our government has become whether Republicans or Democrats are in the driver's seat. It has become so obvious, that a high ranking Israeli official could publicly state: "We Jews have the best Congress money can buy!"

The American people are being held hostage today, by a heathen force whose slogan is the "destruction of White Christian civilization" and the imposition of slavery in their One World Government.

This control has taken place under a number of TREASONOUS acts, many of them supported by so-called Christian sources. Many who have perpetrated these acts, have taken an oath of office to defend America from all enemies, both foreign and domestic, and have become TRAITORS to their people and their God. It has been their acts, in support of the anti-Christ's, which has led to world hatred of America; the kind of hatred that evolves into terrorism. Once we were loved and admired by the Arab world now we have become known as the Great Satan to many of them.

Our national danger has come mostly from within, from "barbarians who have infiltrated behind our walls."

TERRORIST INTELLIGENCE REPORT - 3

Every American War since the War of 1812, with the exception of the War Between the States, has been fought for foreign interests. Not one has been in the defense of America and were fought against the will of the American people, who first had to be "fired ~~up~~" by some horrible act, like the attack on Pearl Harbour?

In World War I it was the planned sinking of the passenger ship, the Lusitania with many American lives lost, when the German High Command had warned us that she would be considered as "ship of war", since she was carrying ammunition for the Allies. In World War II, it was deliberate pressure put on Japan by England and America, that forced her into her overt attack on Pearl Harbor. Here our military received no warning although Roosevelt knew it was about to happen and deliberately withheld notice of the impending attack, then falsely blamed our military commanders.

In Korea in 1950, where I was assigned as an Advisor to the Republic of Korea forces, we knew war was eminent, and warned the State Department, but Ambassador William C. Muccio, from our State Department, deliberately withheld this information from General Mac Arthur's Tokyo Headquarters, and when I found documents left behind in Muccio's office, after the war began, and sent them to Senator William Knowland, of California, "all hell broke loose" for him and me, and we were mercilessly harassed by the Truman government. Again in 1961,62, I saw State Department treason in Eritrea, as they mishandled relief supplies, and when I went to the State Department Representative in Asmara and confronted him with proof, he threatened me with a Dishonorable Discharge and imprisonment, if I talked about it. When I sent evidence to Rep. John Paul Hammerschmidt about this, once again I came under attack by Army Intelligence personnel, which became so severe that I resigned eight years prematurely in 1964.

Many of you know how I came under State Department harassment in the mid-seventies, when I presented State with evidence that Russian and North Korean forces were operating with their heavy military equipment within fifty miles of the U.S. border. Again I was warned to "shut up," and when I refused, they sicked the I.R.S. on me, who in three years stole over \$130,000 from this Ministry, including an entire year of my Military Retirement Pay in 1999. (I was kept afloat by the largeness of Christian patriots, who refused to allow this Ministry to go under.)

So you see, I have tangible reasons for disliking our State Department, which has been riddled by Communists since at least 1933.

During this same period, with World War II won for all practical purposes, Truman unleashed the atomic bombs on Hiroshima and

TERRORIST INTELLIGENCE REPORT - 4

Nagasaki that killed over 100,000 Japanese, another act that added to world hatred for America. At about the same time, General Eisenhower, the Swedish Jew, who expressed his hatred for the German people, and the Allied High Command, ordered the aerial attack on the refugee city of Dresden, Germany, that was not a military target, and murdered over 200,000 men women and children. Eisenhower added to his crimes, by deliberately starving over 2-million German soldiers and civilians after the war ended, by withholding food from them that had been sent to Germany as relief supplies by our government. The American "kept press" made him a hero, and President. All these things added to the fuel of world hatred for once Christian America.

But probably our greatest sin came in 1917, when the Balfour Declaration promised Palestine to the Israeli people. Later when they became a recognized country, they stole land that had belonged to the Arabs for centuries, and without "legal, moral or spiritual" right, drove the Arabs off their land, and into refugee camps. Now for 55 years, with American backing and equipment, have harassed the Arab, Palestinians, many of whom are Christian, killing thousands of them with equipment made in the U.S. and given to them by our government. They have had the approval of the American government, and most of the Christian church world, who have been seduced by clever propoganda into believing that the Turco-Mongolian Israelie were the one's to whom God's promise was given. Yet they hate our God, and His Son Jesus Christ, and everything you say you believe as a Christian.

If you believe the Bible, then you *MUST* believe what Jesus said to the Jewish leaders in (John 10:26), "But ye (Jews) believe me not, because ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP," (Emphasis mine!)

Will you continue to support anti-Christ's when God Word says in (2 Chronicles 19:2) - "Shouldst thou help the ungodly and love them that hate the Lord; therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." (Who will you believe; your Savior or some brainwashed preacher?) God's Law is as sure today as when it was first given, it is expressed in (Galatians 6:7): "Be not deceived, God is not mocked, for whatsoever a man (or a nation) sows; that shall they also reap". We have sowed the wind in America, and are now reaping the whirlwind. I believe we are seeing just the beginning of God's discipline on *DISOBEDIENT* White Israelites in America, as He takes us to His "woodshed", for further discipline.

"For whom the Lord loveth He chasteneth, and scourgest every son whom He receiveth, (Hebrews 12:6). Then (vs 8) follows with a statement that can assure us of our salvation: "But if ye be without chastisement (when you disobey), whereof all (Christians) are partakers, then are ye bastards and not sons."

TERRORIST INTELLIGENCE REPORT - 5

Today the arms that are killing Palestinian Arabs, many of whom are Christian are marked "Made in America," and are being used by the Israeli in their attempts to subdue the Palestinians, with the full approval of the United States government, and most of the Christian churches. These Christians, for the most part, have been seduced by Jewish propoganda into believing they are aiding God's Chosen, when in reality they are aiding His enemies. Any attempt by knowledgeable and conscientious Christians to educate our people to this TRUTH, are met with contempt and often outright hostility on the part of the "kept press", and most of the church world, and they are labeled as being "anti- Semitic; hatemongers; neo-Nazis, K.K.K. etc.," when in reality they have proven by their actions, (not their words,) to be the the staunchest citizens we have. (I am proud to bear the label of a Christian Patriot.)

Today the evil chickens of our DISOBEDIENCE to God, are "coming home to roost," and we are frightened and confused. Some confused Christians might say: "But look at how our people have responded. Our churches are crammed, as never before, and people are praying". This is as it should be. But how many pastors have you heard tell their people that God will not hear their prayers, if there is unforgiven sin, (DISOBEDIENCE, 1 John 3:4) in their lives?. In all the millions of media words that have been spoken about the terrorist attack, not once have I heard the American people urged to seek God's forgiveness and to turn back to Him in OBEDIENCE.

I declare to you that this mess will not be cleared up by military or poltiical efforts, or by throwing vast sums of money at it, as is the Liberal answer to our problems. There is only one way out of this self-imposed mess, and that is found in (2 Chronicles 7:14), where God clearly states: "If my people (White-Anglo-Saxons) which are called by my name, (Christian) will HUMBLE themselves, and PRAY, and SEEK my face, and TURN from their wicked ways; then will I HEAR from heaven and will FORGIVE their sins, and will HEAL their land." (It doesn't call for a revival among the colored folks, but among our own people).

Must we be "driven to our knees, and have our nose rubbed in the dirt, before we will listen to God, OBEY Him, and be saved both spiritually and physically?"

We cannot continue to help God's enemies and expect His approval and blessing, (2 Chronicles 19:2) says very clearly: "Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? (They call Him a bastard) Therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." Some late news from S.W. radio states that some 6,000 Jews who normally work in the Twin Towers, were absent on the day of the attack. May God open our eyes to His TRUTH,

For Christ and Country,

*Jack Mohr*



## *Crusade for Christ*

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS. RET.  
400 Harper Lane  
North Little Rock, AR 72118  
(501) 753-2095

# *FROM THE WATCHMAN'S CORNER*

## *Do You Really Believe God's Word?*

A strange disagreement exists today between modern prophetic students and the people we know as Jews. The *Futurist* prophetic preachers of *Judeo-Christian Fundamentalism* affirm that the people we now know as Jews are ***all of Israel!*** and that they represented the twelve Israel tribes at the time Christ walked this earth, and are their descendants today, to whom, the land of Palestine was given by direct Divine mandate from Almighty God.

The Jewish leaders deny this, and have stated in the Jewish Encyclopedia that the Tribe of Judah, from which the Jewish people are supposed to have descended, is not an Israelite tribe. They claim that they are direct descendants of Judah, and Levi, with a few from the Tribe of Benjamin.

The purpose of this message is to show you that Scriptural and historical facts refute both these premises. Why is this of such importance? Because Zionism, the political arm of Jewry, has openly declared their intention of *destroying White Christian civilization*, and bring the world into the New World Order, under the absolute control of World Jewry.

Their holy book, the *Babylon Talmud*, which their leaders say is the *life blood of Jewry*, puts it in perspective: "When our Messiah comes, every Jew will have 2,000 *goyim* slaves." (The word *goyim* is a Yiddish term of contempt referring to *non-human animals*.) The Babylonian Talmud is the single most important writings of the Jewish religion and consists on the writings of Jewish rabbis from about 500 BC when it was begun in Babylon to a thousand years later, when it was completed in the Jewish Seminary in Alexandria, Egypt. It contains the arguments and counter arguments of the Jewish rabbis from this period. In this huge writing of 63 volumes, the Jewish rabbis refute the teachings of the Mosaic Pentateuch, and much of what was written by the Israelite prophets, causing Jesus to ask them in **Matthew 15:3** - "Why do ye transgress the commandments of God by your traditions?" In **verse eight and nine** of this same chapter He said: "This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. But in vain they do worship me (God), teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."

## *Do You Really Believe?*

Most Judeo-Christians believe that the Jewish people follow the teachings of Moses, but Jesus exploded this fallacy in John 5:45-47 when He told the Jewish leaders: "Do not think that I accuse you to the Father: there is one that accuseth you, even Moses, in whom ye (say) trust. For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me: for he wrote of me. But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?"

The purpose of this paper is to determine if you really believe the Word of God, or have you become, as so many professing Christians have, a believer in the teachings of some pastor, rather than in God's word? We will use the Bible as our Guide Book and Judge.

The best illustration of this that I can think of is found in John 10:26. Ask any Judeo-Christian who believes the Jews are God's Chosen people, if they love Jesus and believe His Word, and they are apt to get angry. Yet in this verse He plainly tells the Jewish leaders: "But ye (Jews) believe me not; because ye are *not of my sheep!*" So the evidence of God's Word, proves that they will accept the teachings of a man over that of their Savior, and that they really don't believe God's Word. Harsh but proven true! There are many other Scriptures, which testify to this truth. (See: **Matthew 23:15**)

**In John 8:32** Jesus tells the Pharisees: "And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free." The haughty Pharisees replied in verse 33 - ". . . We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, ye shall be free?"

Here the Jewish leaders admit to a serious situation that has caused the controversy in the Christian world. They admitted that while they were of Abraham's bloodline, they were not Israelites, for any Sunday school student knows that Israelites were in bondage in Egypt and again in Assyria. Why is it that the Bible scholars and pastors who say the *Jews are all of Israel*, refuse to admit that they were not even a part of it? The answer comes squarely from the mouths of those they claim are Israel: "We were never slaves to anyone!" What does this mean? If they were of the bloodline of Abraham, as they claim, and we have no reason to doubt them, they could only have been so related through Abraham's son, Esau/Edom.

To see what God thought of them, read **Malachi 1:2-4**, where God, speaking through the prophet Malachi says of them: "I have loved you (Israel) saith the Lord. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? saith the Lord: yet I loved Jacob, And I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste (desolate) ... Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the Lord of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they (true Israel) shall call them (the Jews), The border of wickedness, and, The people against whom the Lord hath indignation (anger) for ever." Hardly the picture painted by the Zionist apologists, such as Van Impe and Robertson.

Jesus did not rebuke them when they claimed relationship with Abraham, instead in John 8:37 he tells them: "I know ye are Abraham's seed; but ye seek to kill me, because my word hath no place in you."

## *Do You Really Believe?*

Who then are these imposters? They are in part Edomites of the lineage of Esau, who God says he hated. Why? Because Esau despised his birthright, and sold it to his brother Jacob for a *mess of beans and rice*. In **Hebrews 12:16** we read that Esau was a fornicator. (The Greek word used here is  *pornos*, meaning: "a prostitute; to sell ones self; a libertine; a whoremonger"). This passage says: "who for one morsel of meat, sold his birthright. For we know how that afterwards, when he would have received the blessing, he was rejected: for he found no place repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears." It's no light thing to turn one's back on our birthright, and heritage, yet it is being done daily by millions of professing Christians in the Judeo-Christian world.

Some of you who read these words will no doubt react with shock and possibly with anger. Yet the Scripture plainly tells us in **Romans 9:13** - "Jacob have I loved; Esau have I hated (God speaking)."

The entire book of Obadiah, affirms God's hatred for Esau. In **Obadiah verse 10** speaking to Edom, it says: "For thy violence against thy brother Jacob shame shall cover thee, and thou shalt be cut off for ever." **Verse 18** - "And the house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau for stubble, and they shall kindle in them, and devour them; and there shall not be any remaining of the house of Esau; for the Lord hath spoken it." This seems mighty plain to me. Faced with Scripture such as these, how can pastors honestly insist that the Jews are God's Chosen?

Another interesting thing about modern Jewry is that very few of them can trace their bloodline back to Abraham. They belong to those our risen Lord mentions in **Revelation 2:9; 3:9**, as "They who say they are Jews (Judeans), and are not; but are of the synagogue (meeting house) of Satan." Jewish authorities openly admit, that at least 90% of those who call themselves Jews, have no blood connection with Abraham, but come from a Turco-Mongolian background, with their forefathers never having set foot in Palestine. They are known as *Ashkenazi Jews*. Every Prime Minister of the mini-State of Israeli has come from this heathen background. These people were adopted into Jewry in the 8<sup>th</sup> Century AD when their ruler declared them to be Jews. At this time they were known as *Khazars*. (For historical confirmation see Koestler's well-documented book "**The Thirteenth Tribe.**")

The Fundamentalists claim that when the Assyrian and Babylonian captivity of Israel, and much of Judah, took place, the Israelites from the Northern ten tribes became lost in history and have never been traced, while Judah, became the Jews of the New Testament and modern times. In this they are partially correct. The Jews who had settled in Babylon after their captivity, intermingled the Hebrew religion with the occult practices of Babylon, and a few of them returned to Palestine with a new religion know as Judaism and a Holy Book known as the Babylonian Talmud, which was not the Hebrew religion taught by Moses and the prophets, but was the *traditions of the rabbis*, that Jesus constantly fought against (**Matthew 15:9**).

It is extremely important for you to know what happened to these captive Israelites, since all prophetic teachings concerning Israel hinges on this question.

## *Do You Really Believe?*

If the modern Jews represent all Twelve Tribes, then there are many Bible prophecies, which are still unfulfilled. Because of this, the Futurist preachers teach that these prophecies will be fulfilled sometime in the future, during the *millennial reign of Christ*, for they have never been fulfilled to the present day.

If on the other hand, the people we now call Jews are not the Chosen of God and *all of Israel*, but are the psuedo-Jews of **Revelation chapter 2**, then what became of the ten Northern tribes of Israel who were taken into Assyrian captivity?

Are Bible prophecies being fulfilled in them now, or have they disappeared for all time as the Futurists say?

What are these prophecies and how do they affect present day world conditions?

If the Jews are not *all of Israel*, or not Israel at all, then how did *true Israel* receive the Gospel of the Kingdom, as promised? Is there Scriptural evidence which shows that Israel still exists, and must be considered separate from Jewry?

The Ten Tribes of the Northern Kingdom, along with most of Judah, never returned from their captivity because when the Assyrians, carried them away foreign people from other areas replaced them. 2 **Kings 17:24** tells us: "And the king of Assyria brought men from Babylon, and from Cu'thah, and from Ava, and from Hamath, and from Sepharv'im (all foreigners), and placed them in the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel: and they possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof" They became known as Samaritans, and in Jesus' time were looked down on by the Judahites who considered them as mere animals.

The house of Judah, in the south, from which a tiny portion of today's Jews sprang, did not want the Northern Israelites in their area, since they had been quarreling and fighting with them from 975 BC until 721 BC. When one or the other could not win, they would become allies with Assyria, Babylon, or Egypt. On several occasions, they even sided with each other (see 2 **Chronicles 18:3**).

I sincerely doubt this ill feeling would have been healed, without the Scriptures mentioning it, and there is no hint of reconciliation. In fact we hear the Judeans speaking to their Israelite brethren in **Ezekiel 11:15** - ". . . all the house of Israel wholly, are they unto whom the inhabitants of Jerusalem have said, `Get you far from the Lord unto us is the land given in possession." Do you really believe Judah would have reversed this nasty attitude towards Israel, without Scriptures mentioning it?

If the Ten Tribes had returned to Palestine, they would have broken God's Law concerning inheritance given in **Numbers 36:7-9**. Summed up in a few words, this said: "Every tribe shall keep to it's own inheritance," and Israel had no inheritance in Judah. They had no right to settle in any lands other than those, which had been given to them by God, when the land of Canaan had been divided among the twelve tribes.

## *Do You Really Believe?*

The Jewish nation began, after a relatively few Judeans returned to Palestine from Babylon (about 42,360 according to **Ezra 2:64**), with a few more returning later in 446 BC under Nehemiah.

A close examination of the Scriptures will show that although Bible scholars often consider Benjamites as Jews, they did not live with the Jews, but lived in *Galilee of the Gentile tribes*.

The word **Gentile** in the Greek is *ethnos* and refers to a tribe or nation, almost always non-Jewish. Christ's disciples with the exception of the traitor Judas Iscariot came from *Galilee of the Gentiles*. The Apostle Paul, while a Jew by religion, until his Damascus road conversion, was a Benjamite by bloodline and not a Jew. While the Bible translators have confused this in some instances, such as **Romans 3:1, 2** where it says (KJV): "What advantage then hath the Jew? or what profit is there in circumcision? Much every way: chiefly, because unto them were committed the oracles of God." But those of us who have studied the Word, know this should have read *Israelite* for the oracle of circumcision was given to the Hebrew Abraham, 1200 years before any Jews appeared on the historical scene.

In **Romans 9:2-4** Paul clarifies this somewhat when he says: "That I have great heaviness and continual sorrow in my heart. For I could wish that myself were accused from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh: Who are *Israelites*; to whom pertaineth the adoption, and the glory, and the covenants, and the giving of the law, and the service of God, and the promises;" No where in Scripture will you find where these were ever given to people called Jews.

He clarifies his position in **Romans 11:1** - "I say then, Hath God cast away his people? God forbid. For I also am an Israelite, of the seed of Abraham, of the tribe of Benjamin." Again in **Philippians 3:5** he says: "Circumcised the eighth day of the stock of Israel, of the tribe of Benjamin, and Hebrew of the Hebrews: as touching the law, a Pharisee (Jew)." So if anyone tells you that Apostle Paul was a Jew, here is evidence to the contrary from his own lips.

When we consider the Twelve tribes of Israel, rank must be considered, since Jacob himself, in his final end time prophecies, as recorded in **Genesis 48 & 49**, gave them this rank. The *birthright*, or *material blessings*, was given to Joseph and his two sons Ephraim and Manasseh, who were to be the birthright tribes. The *scepter or the kings* were always to come from the tribe of Judah.

Both Scriptures and history verifies this since the Davidic line of kings, and our Lord Himself, who is become the King of kings, came from Judah. Because the *right of ruler ship* was always to come from Judah, the genealogical tables are recorded so as to show the line of the Messiah. The line of Joseph is not shown.

Although Reuben was Jacob's oldest son and would normally have received the *birthright blessing*, it was withheld from him because of his sin (see **1 Chronicles 5:1,2**),

## *Do You Really Believe?*

and was given to Joseph and his two sons, Ephraim and Manasseh, who were legally adopted by Jacob (see **Genesis 48:16**).

There was no way the Ten tribes could return under the Tribe of Judah, without *despising their birthright*, and changing the prophetic plan as prophesied by Jacob in **Genesis 49**. When the division of the Kingdom took place, on the death of King Solomon, it was Ephraim who assumed leadership, when Solomon's son Rehoboam was rejected and the split between Israel and Judah took place as prophesied by Hosea, Jeremiah and other of the prophets. These prophecies were addressed to Ephraim/Israel. (See **Hosea chapter 2 & 14**).

When the Judeans returned from Babylon, only the tribes of Judah, Benjamin, and Levi are mentioned in **Ezra 1:5**. Since no other tribes are mentioned, we know they were none of them in Babylonian captivity.

If the statement by the fundamentalists that *the Jews are all of Israel*, were true, then what became of God's promise that Israel would never cease to be a nation and would always have a king from the Davidic line, ruling over them?

In **Genesis 17:7** we read: "And I (God) will establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee in their generations for an everlasting covenant, to be a God unto thee, and to thy seed after thee."

The seed of Abraham were to become not only a great multitude of people, like the stars of the heavens, in number, but a great nation and *a commonwealth of nations*. (See **Genesis 12:3**) The people we know as Jews have never qualified as to this great number, to *being a great nation and a commonwealth of nations*. So we know they are not of Israel.

As close study of Scripture shows that Israel did not return from Assyrian captivity for the following reasons:

- 1.) They could not regain the land, which had been given to their forefathers by God.
- 2.) The inhabitants of Jerusalem had ordered the house of Israel away from God.
- 3.) The birthright tribes of Ephraim and Manasseh could not despise their birthright by returning to Palestine under Judah.

The claim by some Bible, scholars that Israel went south from Assyria and joined Judah in Babylonian captivity is contrary to Scriptural records. Honest historians and ethnologists (the science which deals with origin, distribution, origin and distinguishing characteristics of races), know that throughout the centuries that followed, Judah, under other names such as *Jute*, followed Israel over northern and western Europe and the

# *Do You Really Believe?*

British Isles and became reunited with them. Contrary to all other migrations which went east and south, that Israel was north and west.

Some believe that the Jews who returned to Palestine are of the tribe of Judah, but historical research, backed by Jewish historians themselves, shows these people to be mostly Turco-Mongolians Khazars from Eastern Europe.

The Vision of the Valley of Dry Bones, in **Ezekiel 37**, shows the future of the reunited house of Israel:

- 1.) God's people will be brought back from the heathen nations.
- 2.) God will open the graves and cause them to come into the land of Israel. (Notice nothing is said about this being Old Palestine.) I believe it will be the new land that was promised to King David in **2 Samuel 7:10**. The wording indicates it will be the future, in a place other than Palestine. I believe we are living in part of this new land now, the United States and Canada. In **Ezekiel 37:14**, we are told by the prophet: "And I shall put my Spirit (the Holy Spirit) in you, and ye shall live, and I shall place you in your own land: (again no hint that this is Old Palestine) and then shall ye know that I the Lord have spoken and performed it."

When this happens, Israel is to be an *exceeding great army* and any discerning Bible scholar surely can see that the return of less than 50,000 Judeans from Babylon to Palestine, with their new religion of Judaism, cannot be part or all of *true Israel*. In like manner, the less than 22 million Jews who exist today cannot qualify as numbering as the *sands of the sea, or the stars in the heavens*.

As a nation, God divorced Israel in **Hosea 1:6** - ". . . for I (God) will no more have mercy upon the house of Israel; but I will utterly take them away." In **verse nine** of the same chapter, God continues: ". . . for ye are not my people, and I will not be your God." Yet a strange thing takes place in **verse ten**, "Yet the number of the children of Israel (the divorced ones) shall be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered; and it come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not people (the Jews, and Judeo-Christians call us Gentiles), there it shall be said unto them, Ye are the sons of the living God (Christians)." **Verse eleven** - "Then shall the children of Judah and the children of Israel be gathered together, and appoint themselves one head (Jesus Christ), and they shall come up out of the land:.. "

Divorced Israel was divorced for their apostasy, and cannot return until God makes this possible. **Isaiah 50:1** says: "Thus saith the Lord, `Where is the bill of your mother's divorcement, whom I have put away? Or which of my creditors is it to whom I (God) have sold you? Behold, for your iniquities have ye sold yourselves, and for your transgressions is your mother put away." Then in **Jeremiah 31:31-34**, we read: "Behold,

## *Do You Really Believe?*

the days come, saith the Lord, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel; and the house of Judah: Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the days I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt; which covenant they brake, although I was an husband unto them saith the Lord: But this shall be the covenant I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the Lord, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people. And they shall teach no more every man his neighbor, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the Lord: for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more." This is what we are longing and working for.

In this same passage in Hosea, the prophet refers to the fact that these people whom God has divorced, and who are said, "ye are not my people," are still referred to as the "sons of the living God." Isn't that what has happened to Israel? They are now known as Gentiles. They have lost their identity as Israel, yet God says of them: "Ye are my sons!" Only the White nations of Christendom can qualify here. The people we know as Jews have never lost their identity. They say, "We are God's Chosen!" But God says: "Only those of you who believe on my Son, Jesus, are my people, the rest of you are antiChrist's!" (See **1 John 4:3**) "Every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is the spirit of anti-Christ, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is in the world."

There is only one way an Israelite or a heathen can become a "son of God", and that is through the new birth of **John 1:12** and **John 3:3**. Being White, or an Israelite does not qualify you as a son. This is why Jesus told Nicodemus, "Ye must be born again, from above!"

In the place where God's people would assemble in the last days, they would not be known as "God's people, called by His name", since a usurper had stolen this title. They would be known as Gentiles. Yet when they accepted Christ as their Savior and King, they would automatically and rightfully be referred to as Christians, "sons of the living God."

Israel is destined to accept Christ, not only on a personal basis, but also as a nation, and hence the White nations are referred to as Christendom. It is interesting to note, that only the White nations of the world have openly accepted Christianity and the Christian religion. The colored have only been reached with a great deal of effort, at much expense and often danger to the messengers. Christendom has also supplied 98% of all the Christian literature published, and the same amount to missionary efforts, and in times of disaster provides most of the rescue efforts. All these things, and many more are *fingerprints* that identify us *a true Israel*. You will find few of those attributes among the people known as Jews.

When Israel comes back to their new land that they will never leave, **Amos 9:15**, tells us - "I (God) will plant them upon the land, and they shall no more be pulled out of the land which I have given them."

## *Do You Really Believe?*

The Jews leave Russia for Palestine, but Jewish records show that more of them leave for the Promised Land of America, and their immediate welfare benefits, than those who stay. In 1985, for instance, Jewish immigration records show that 12,000 more Jews left the mini-state in Palestine, for America than those who remained in Palestine. Those who have become immigrants to America, have become the *thorns in our sides, and pricks in our eyes*, the prophets said would happen if we allowed them into our country. We have seen the fulfillment of the prophecy in **Deuteronomy 28:43, 44**, which says: "The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low. He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail." Any intelligent person can see how this has happened.

When Jesus was on this earth, the Edomite King Herod ruled over the Jews. He was not of the Davidic line and was not an Israelite.

When Jesus first arrived on the public scene in Palestine at the age of 30, He knew that he came from the Davidic line, and that His mission was to save the *lost sheep of the house of Israel*. (See **Matthew 10:6; 15:24**) Your Judeo-Christian pastors will no doubt tell you that these *lost sheep* were unsaved Jews, but this is not the case, since the English word *lost*, as used here, comes from the Greek word *appolumi*, which refers to: "Those who were sent into exile as punishment for their disobedience." This never happened to the Jews.

In **John 10**, Jesus discusses these *lost Israelite sheep*, and their need for a shepherd. He uses an example the common people understood, the shepherd and his flock. In **verse four** He explains how His sheep follow Him, because they know his voice and will not follow a stranger. This is characteristic of sheep.

Then turning to the Jewish leaders He clearly tells them in **verse twenty-six** - "But ye (Jews) believe not, *because ye are not of my sheep.*" (Emphasis mine) How could this be made any clearer before you believe?

Jesus then goes on to explain in **verses twenty-seven & twenty-eight** - "My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me; and I give unto them eternal life, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand." In **verse twenty-nine** He says: "My Father gave them, to me."

You can find no Scripture reference which tells you that the Jews were *lost in the same sense as* the Israelites. In no place does Jesus call the Jews, the *children of God*, while in at least one place, **John 8:44**, he said to them: "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it." (Hardly Chosen People material is it?) In **Matthew 23:15** he gives a second witness against the Jews. In case you refuse to believe the first. He accuses their religious leaders, calling them hypocrites who "go over the land and sea to make converts, only to turn them into two-fold more children of hell than

## *Do You Really Believe?*

themselves." **Remember**, these are not my words, they come from the mouth of the man you call your Savior.

To understand this **Shepherd Chapter**, you will need to study **Ezekiel 34**. In **verse six** God speaking says: "My (Israel) sheep wandered through all the mountains, and upon every high hill: yea, my flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth, and none did search or seek after them."

Then in **verse eleven**, God says: ". . . Behold, I, even I, will both search my sheep, and seek them out." Here again He used the example of sheep and shepherd, and promises in **verse thirteen** to bring them out of the lands where they have been scattered and "feed them in Israel by the rivers." (Here is another good reason I know this will not take place in old Palestine, for the only river of any size in that land is the Jordan, and this promise says *rivers plural*.)

In the new Israel, besides the many rivers of America, God will finally give peace, prosperity, and safety to His people.

When Israel, which is God's people, that are called by His name, Christian, will finally wake up to who we are, and realize what our heritage is, then will we *turn from our wicked ways*, and God will *hear from heaven*, as He has promised and *will forgive your sins*, and *will heal our land*. This is the only **Formula for Our Survival**, which will work.

Over and over again in Scripture Jesus Christ refers to Himself as the *good shepherd*. In **John 10:11** he says: "I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep." Then in the next few verses, **verse twelve** - "But he that is a hireling (Greek - *misthotos* - meaning: "a wage worker, good or bad" I'd say a false pastor), and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them (and devours them, for this is what a wolf does), and scattereth the sheep. **Verse thirteen** - The hireling fleeth, because he is a hireling, and careth not for the sheep. **Verse fourteen** - I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine."

In **Isaiah 51:1, 2** we are shown the value of our heritage, as the prophet admonishes us to "Hearken unto me, ye that follow righteousness, ye that seek the Lord: look unto the rock from whence ye were hewn, and to the hole of the pit from whence were digged. Look unto Abraham your father and unto Sara that bare you: for I (God) called him alone and blessed him and increased him." (See also **Amos 3:2** - God speaking) - "You (Israel) only have I known of all the families of the earth. . ."

When Israel learns to *obey*, then the promise of **Ezekiel 34:25** will come to pass - "I (God) will make with them a covenant of peace, . . . and they dwell safely in the wilderness and in the woods." **Verse twenty-seven** - "And the trees of the field shall yield her fruit, and the earth shall yield her increase, and they shall be safe in their land, and shall know that I am the Lord, when I have broken the bands of their yoke, and

## *Do You Really Believe?*

delivered them out of the hand of those that served themselves of them (the International Jewish Bankers, who hold this Israel nation in several trillion dollars of debt, which can never be paid off and White Christian America in particular has become a slave to the Jewish slave masters. All in accordance of what God said would happen if we disobeyed Him.). **Verse twenty-eight** - . . . neither shall the beast of the field (Hebrew - *chay* - meaning: "a living creature that God created - that could walk upright like a man, talk and reason like a man, repent of evil deeds, had hands and feet and wore clothes like a man." Most certainly not an ape. See **Jonah 3:7-10**, as an example), devour them and none shall make them afraid."

An interesting lesson can be found in a study of crime statistics. According to the FBI Blacks who make up less than 20% of our national population, committed 2/3T<sup>d</sup> s of all the violent crimes. Could these be the *wild beasts* mentioned here and elsewhere?

Then thank God for the ultimate reward that will come when Israel turns to obedience of God, **verse thirty-one** - "And ye, my flock (Hebrew - *t'oun* - meaning: "a flock of men, used figuratively"), the flock of my pastures, are men, and I am your God, saith the Lord God." (The word man as used here is the Hebrew word *au'daum*, which means: "to show blood in the face; be capable of blushing, a characteristics only of the White race.)

The Jewish rabbis in the Talmud, who insist they are God's Chosen, says this indicates that only Jews are men, and that the rest of us are *goyim*, a term of Yiddish contempt, meaning *non-Jew animal*.

Now can you understand Jesus' words, in **John 10:11**, when He said: "I am the good shepherd; the good shepherd giveth His life for the sheep." And that is what He did. You will find no record anywhere, of a Jew ever doing anything like this. They are a very self-centered people, who seldom do anything nice for anyone that does not bring them adequate reward. This is one of the major areas where they differ from Christianity.

Knowing this you can better understand Christ's words in **John 10:11**, where He said, "I am the good shepherd; the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep." Then in John 10:26, to show the difference between His Israel sheep, and the people called Jews, He told their leaders: "Ye believe me not; because ye are not of my sheep." (How much plainer could He be?)

When Zacharias held the infant Jesus in His arms in **Luke 1:68**, he prophesied: "Blessed be the Lord God of Israel: for He hath visited and redeemed His people ..." **Verse seventy-one** - "That we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us." (Would you say that a people who state: "We will destroy your White Christian civilization are our enemies?)"

Have you ever wondered why Jesus, in **Matthew 10:5**, told His disciples: "Go not into the way of the Gentiles (Greek - *ethnos* - meaning: "tribes; nations, in this case heathen), and into any city of the Samaritans (the people who replaced Israel when they went into

## *Do You Really Believe?*

captivity) enter ye not. But rather go to the *lost sheep of the house of Israel*. " (Emphasis mine).

He somewhat clarifies this in **Matthew 10:23**, when He tells His Israelite followers: "But when they persecute you in this city, flee not into another: for verily I say unto you, ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the Son of man be come." Israel was to become so large and within a hundred years of Christ's death and resurrection it had already covered northern and western Europe and the British Isles. It had become so large, that it would take until the time of Christ's return for His followers to cover it. If this verse had referred to Palestine at the time of Christ, its cities could have been covered in weeks.

Here we see Jesus unfolding an *age-old program* for the expansion of His kingdom, and His orders still remain, "Occupy until I come!" It is a glorious program for the evangelization of the world, until He comes back in triumph to rule and reign, as King of kings, and Lord of lords. This indicates a kingdom of righteous triumph over evil, where one must go beyond the *born again* stage, to become, and *over come* for Him. (See **Revelation 3:21**) Granted, this change of life must begin with being *born of the Spirit*, but this is just the beginning of the Christian experience, and we must not rest on our eternal security, but go on to become triumphant.

In spite of Christ's clear admonition to "go to the *lost sheep of Israel*, our major missionary efforts have been to the dark heathen nations of the world. These have been reached only with great effort, the expenditure of vast sums of money, and often danger to the missionary. Talk with most any missionary who have worked with the heathens in Africa, and they will tell you about the fine Christian churches they have built, and how they have even trained native pastors in their own seminaries. Then political upheaval takes place and they are forced to leave. They come back a few years later to find their church still in operation, but with the local witch doctor as pastor. They still sing the old Gospel hymns, but their worship has become so intermixed with the occult of heathendom, that it cannot be recognized as Christian. This has happened too many times to be a mere coincidence, and proves, all scientific and religious evidence to the contrary, that these heathen people do not have the spiritual capability of fully understanding the Christian Gospel, although I believe they can be *saved*.

This people, *living without the Law*, which was given only to Israel (not the Jews), are not living in sin, as are we who have the law. Paul speaks of this in **Romans 2:14** - "For when the Gentiles (and here the word refers to heathen) which have not the law, do by nature the things contained the law, their having not the law unto themselves." The in **Romans 7:7** he asks this question: "What shall we say then? Is the law sin? God forbid. Nay, I had not known sin but by the law: for I had not known lust except the law said. Thou shalt not covet." (The Greek - *epithumeo* - meaning: "to set your heart on; desire; long for; lust after".)

The Jewish leaders knew that Israel was divorced and had lost their identity, for when Jesus told them that they would seek Him and not be able to find Him (**John 7:32-37**).

# *Do You Really Believe?*

They said among themselves: "Will he go to the dispersed (Israelites) among the Gentiles (heathen nations) and hide himself?"

Later when the Pharisees and Chief Priests met to decide what to do about the problems Jesus was causing them, as He had become a thorn in their sides by His doctrine, the Chief Priests, said: "What shall we do? For this man doeth many miracles (which they could not deny). If we let him thus alone, all men will believe on him: and the Romans shall come and take away both our place and nation." (**John 11:47-53**) It is obvious that Caiaphas knew that Christ's mission was to gather scattered Israel, and feared losing his position as High Priest, if this took place, **verses fifty-one - fifty-three**, clearly states that Caiaphas stated this, not of himself, but being the High Priest, he prophesied that Jesus should die for that nation. "And not for that nation only, but that He also should gather together as one the children of God (Israelites) that were scattered abroad. Then from that day forth they (the Jewish Sanhedrin) took counsel together for to put Him to death."

When Jesus used different Parables in His teachings - ***the Hidden treasure; the Prodigal Son; the Two Sons; the Vineyard Laborers***, and others, both His disciples and the Judeans who listened to Him, knew He was referring to *lost Israel*.

As a climax to His kingdom teaching, He used the Parable of the Vineyard Laborers (**Matthew 21:33-46**). This was the story about the deliberate rejection and murder of the Son by the Jews.

When Jesus asked the Pharisees how the Lord should punish these wicked men, they were honest enough to reply (**Matthew 21:41**) - "He will miserably destroy those wicked men, and let out his vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their season."

It was at this point where Jesus showed that He was the *rejected stone* (**Matthew 21:42,43**), - "Jesus said unto them (the Pharisees), did ye never read in the Scriptures (**Psalms 118:22; Isaiah 28:16**), 'The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvelous in our eyes?'" Then He went on in **verse forty-three** to tell the result of Jewish rejection of Him as Messiah: "Therefore (because of this), I say unto you, the kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to *a nation* (not the Church, as we have been told) bringing forth the fruits thereof "

I believe that nation was the United States of America which began as a Christian nation, and was acknowledged world-wide as a Christian nation, which is now under God's disciplining hand, for leaving it's first love, and supporting anti-Christ's.

The first incident of *lost Israelites*, seeking Jesus can be found in John 12:20-22.

The second chapter of the book of Acts, has been confusing to church folks, for they see the terms Israel and Judah applied to the same people. A little study will show you that

## *Do You Really Believe?*

those who were called Jews were Jews by religion (as was the Apostle Paul before his conversion), not necessarily by Israelite *bloodline*. They came from every known nation on earth at that time. They were not classified a Jew except by religion, and most of them were Israelites. They were classified as Parthian, Medes, Elamites, Mesopotamians, Judeans, Cappadocians, Phrygians, Pamphelians, Egyptians, Libyans, Cretans, Arabians, and Romans.

When the Apostle Peter addressed them, there was no confusion in his mind about who they were. In **Acts 2:14** he calls them "Ye men of Judea (Inhabitants of Judea, not necessarily Jews by religion) that dwell in Jerusalem." He clarifies this in **verse twentytwo** - "Ye men of Israel, hear these words; . . ." Peter knew whereof he spoke, for he had heard from the Master's own lips how He had disenfranchised the Jewish people, who no longer could be considered as God's Chosen.

Peter challenged these Israelites from all over the known world, to "Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost." (**Acts 2:37, 38**)

This Pentecost message was to a scattered Israel, which had been *elected* by God for a *special purpose*, Peter said of them in **1 Peter 2:9, 10** - "But ye (Israel) are a chosen generation (bloodline), a royal priesthood, a holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should show forth the praises of Him who hath called you out of darkness into His marvelous light: Which in time past were not a people (you were divorced and known as Gentiles - **Hosea 1:10, 11**), but are now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy." The legacy of Israel.

It is indeed unfortunate that most of our Bible scholars refuse to accept the plain teaching of the Word, and have confused the word *Gentile* to mean heathen, thus making the Israel people out to be heathens, when in most cases, it comes from the Hebrew *goy*, in the Old Testament and the Greek *ethnos*, in the New. Both meaning *tribes*, or *nations*, and in a few places in the New Testament, *Greeks*, who were Israelites. In very few places is the word *Gentile* applied to heathen, but any non-Jewish person.

When Jacob predicted in **Genesis 48:19** - "His seed shall become a multitude of nations", the Hebrew word *goy* (Gentile) was used and obviously did not apply to a heathen.

The Apostle Paul said, in **Romans 11:25** - "Blindness in part has happened to Israel, until the fullness of the Gentiles (*ethnos*) be come in," he was referring to the fact that Israel would lose it's identity, something which never happened to the Jewish people.

Israel was to become blind and *a multitude of ' nations*, something else that never happened to the Jews, but has already taken place among the White nations of Christendom.

## *Do You Really Believe?*

When the Lord sent Ananias to Saul of Tarsus in **Acts 9:15**, so he could be converted and receive his sight, he told him: "He (Saul) is a chosen vessel unto me to bear my name before the Gentiles (*ethnos* - nations), and kings and the children of Israel."

The specific wording of these verses clearly shows that it was not speaking of Jews, since they never had a king. Someone is bound to disagree with this observation and say: "How about king David? Wasn't he a Jewish King?" I challenge you to show me any Scripture, where David is referred to as a Jew. He lived and reigned about 1048 BC - 1015 BC which was 300 years before anyone called Jews showed up on the historical scene in **2 Kings 16:6**, about 742 BC. Yet false tradition in the church has become so strong, that David is generally considered to have been a Jewish king.

It is also interesting to note that although the apostle Paul was a Benjamite, and not a Jew. Mistranslations of the Epistle of Romans call him a Jew, when he should have been referred to as a Judean. He was Jew by religion, a high-ranking Pharisee, but a Benjamite, therefore an Israelite by bloodline (see **Philippians 3:5** for his own witness). We can clearly see these mistranslations, by looking at **Romans 3:1,2**. In the King James translation they say: "What advantage then hath the Jews? Or what profit is there to circumcision? Much every way: chiefly, because that unto them were committed the oracles of God." We know this cannot be true, since the ordinance of circumcision was given to the Hebrew Abraham, almost 1200 years before there was anyone known as Jews, and the Jewish people never received any oracle from God. The one's who received them were all Israelites.

If these Epistles were written to heathen Gentiles, as most Bible scholars imply, how would they understand Paul's constant references to Sarah, Abraham, and Jacob, who were all Hebrews? The first Israelites began with Jacob, when God changed his name from Jacob to Israel.

When the Apostle Paul spoke about the "law given unto our fathers", how would heathen Gentiles understand? When he spoke about Abraham's sacrifice of Isaac and God's choice of Jacob over Esau, how would heathen Gentiles understand? It would be impossible!

No my dear Christian friends, even if you are among the *brainwashed ones* of Judeo-Christianity, the Epistles were not for heathen ears, but for those Israelites who understood their meaning.

The very fact that the White nations of Christendom have been first in their acceptance of Christianity is an outstanding *fingerprint* indicting they are *true Israel*. Jesus said: "My sheep hear my voice and follow me," (**John 10:3, 27**).

Ask yourself where the Jews qualify under the promise of **Isaiah 59:21**? How could they when they do not believe on the Savior?

## *Do You Really Believe?*

Have the Jews glorified Jesus Christ, as Israel was to do? Hardly, they spit and curse when His name is mentioned. (**Isaiah 41:16; Luke 1:16**)

Do the Jews declare Christ to be the head of Old Testament Israel? (**Isaiah 43:10-12; 49:3; Acts 1:8**). Not by any stretch of the most fertile imagination. Do the Jews show forth the praise of God's Son, Jesus Christ? (**Isaiah 43:21**). Their Talmud condemns Him and all Christians, to spend eternity in hell, buried up to their necks in boiling excrement!

Have the Jews carried the Gospel of the Kingdom to the entire world? (**Genesis 28:14; Isaiah 43:10; 49:6; Acts 1:8**). You know the answer to this.

Are any Jews found among the great characters of *faith* found in the Bible in **Hebrews 11**? Not a one. *Abel; Enoch; Noah; Abraham; Sarah; Isaac; Jacob; Joseph; Moses; Gideon; Barak; Samson; Samuel; David* and more. Some like the harlot Rahab, were not even Israelites, but they were commended for their faith, and not a one of them were Jews. This should tell an intelligent person something.

Are the Jews *a righteous people*? **1 John 2:22,23** tells us they are anti-Christ's so they cannot qualify as Israelites on this score. How can a nation, a people, be righteous when they are against the very *root of righteousness*?

Are the Jews *a great nation*? Have they ever qualified as such? (See **Genesis 35:11; 48:19**). In no way have they come close to a great nation status, and only survive now because of largess and protection of the American government.

Do the Jews have a new name today? No, they still carry the same name they have had since 742 BC (See **Isaiah 62:2; 65:15; Hosea 1:10; Romans 9:25,26; 1 Peter 2:10**).

No my mislead, *brainwashed* Judeo-Christian, Fundamentalists friends, these are only a few of the more than 200 Scriptural fingerprints, which will identify *true Israel* in the closing out days of this age, and the Jews do not qualify for a single one, Jack Van Impe to the contrary.

The Bible promises, Covenants, Laws, Psalms, Prophecies, Parables and history, all conclusively prove to an honest, discerning mind, that the people we know as Jews are not the Israelites of the Bible.

When Jesus returns, soon I believe, as the prophetic signs point in that direction, it will be to set up His kingdom on this earth, as indicated in the Lord's prayer: "Thy kingdom come, thy will be done, on earth, as it is in heaven." We will not be celebrating with Him in some heavenly party, but will be serving Him here on this renovated earth (See **2 Peter 3**).

He will redeem His Israel people and we shall go forward to do the work God has prepared for us to do, as we become *a Blessing to all nations*. That will be the day of

## *Do You Really Believe?*

final peace, when the "swords are beaten into plowshares, and war is not taught anymore.  
Lord hasten thy return!

Are you ready for His return? Do you really believe His Word? Are you ready to show your love for Him, through your obedience? After you sought His forgiveness did you pledge yourself to Him, to serve Him as King of kings, and Lord of lords? Your Israel heritage will mean little to you, unless you are first *born from above*, (**John 3:3**). This must come first, and then must come National repentance and acceptance of Him as King. (I suggest you read and meditate on 2 **Chronicles 7:14**.)

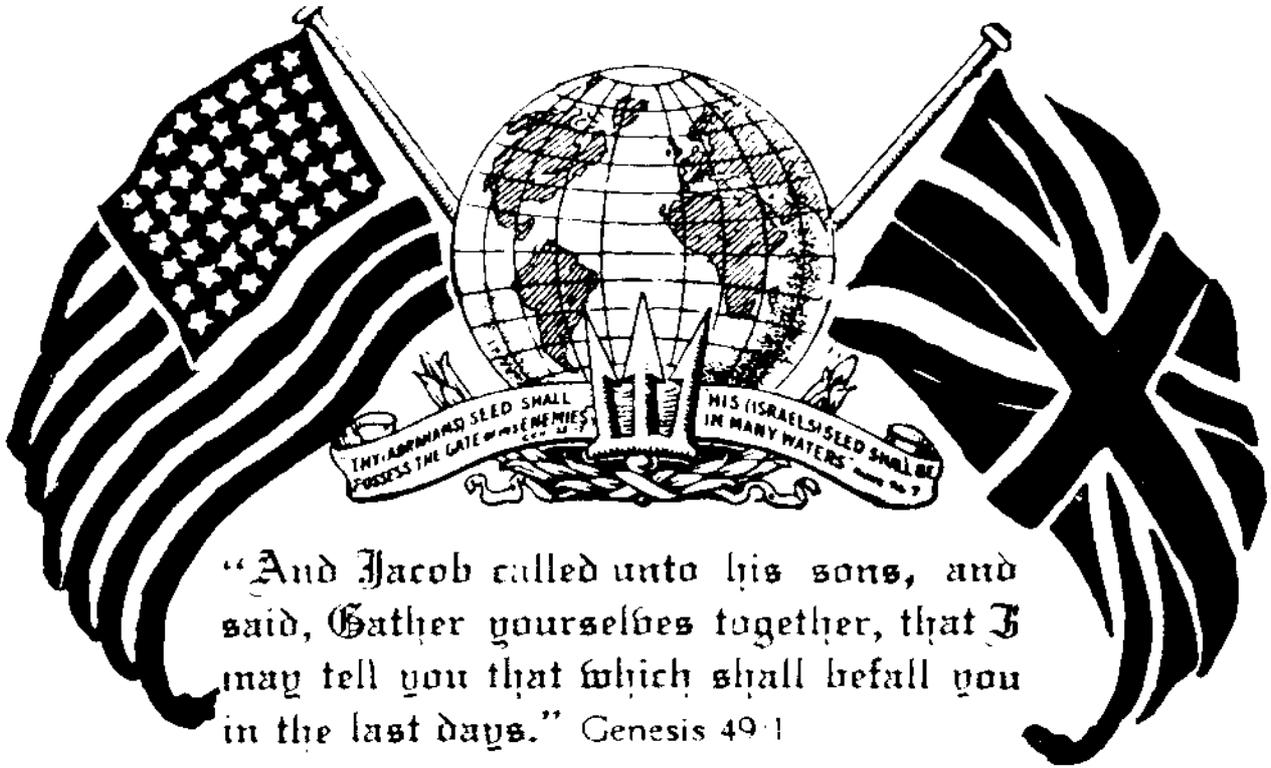
Wishing you and yours His protection and blessing for the uncertain days ahead, knowing that *obedience to God, must come before we can have victory!*

You brother and servant in the King's business,

*Jack Mohr*

# Does It Really Matter?

A message by W. Finlay as presented in the Covenant Fellowship Bulletin LOOK UP, October issue. With comments by Lt. Col. Jack Mohr, Crusade for Christ and Country).



**This pamphlet may be copied and distributed.**

***"And ye shall know the truth, and the TRUTH shall make you FREE," (Jesus Christ in John 1: 8:33).***

**CRUSADE FOR CHRIST AND COUNTRY  
Lt. Col. Jack Mohr, AUS Ret.**

(The following article, with some editorial license on the part of Col. Mohr, was written by Mr. W. Finlay and appeared in the October issue of the Bulletin LOOK UP, edited by the COVENANT FELLOWSHIP, G.P.O. 3059, Sydney, N.S.W. Australia 2001. The message which is especially important to Canada and the United States, is of such necessity that it needs to be dispensed far and wide.)

\*\*\*\*\*

"In 1 John 2:15 -17, we read these words: "Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man (woman) love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh (innate desire for material things), the lust of the eye, and the pride of life is not of the Father, but is of the world and the world passeth away, and the lust thereof; but he that doeth the will of God abideth forever".

Millions of people in Canada and the United States recently watched the football extravaganza called the Super Bowl of professional football. This year it was played in Miami, Florida. The result of the game between the San Francisco 49ers, and the San Diego Chargers is of little importance. But the half-time entertainment showed the depths of sin and degradation into which this once Christian nation has fallen.

Before a huge replica of a grinning heathen idol, half naked priestesses twisted and writhed to Satanic African jungle music, while half-naked Black men joined in their orgiastic, God blaspheming rites, in a display that must have outdone anything ever seen in heathen Babylon or ancient Rome. It was viewed by millions who were glued to their TV sets, including millions of so-called Christians. I have not seen a single word of disgust exhibited by the Christian community. Why has crime, and evil become the "Modus Operandi" in the Israel nations of Canada and the United States. Here is Brother Findlay's scriptural answer:

Between the years 1918 and 1939, a frightful machinery was set in motion, which resulted in the spiritual and moral ruin of Anglo-Saxondom and the devastation of the civilization which this company of nations distributed around the world. (It did not come un-announced, for the anti-Christ enemy has openly proclaimed his intentions to destroy White Christian civilization and the good it has brought to mankind - Mohr).

This was the era when the purveyors of destruction commenced the erosion of historical principles and deprived the Anglo-Saxon peoples of content and meaning among the nations of the world.

That this was a political fact and not philosophical speculation was borne out by Winston Churchill on Feb. 26, 1930, in an address before the British Navy league. He summed up the political situation of the Anglo-Saxon nations by saying:

"During the last few years, a sense of powerlessness must have come across those who have taken part in the triumphant exertions which the British Empire has made in the present century. Some spring seems to have snapped in the national consciousness. There is a readiness to cast away all that has been won by measureless sacrifices and achievements. We seem to be the only great nation which does not speak up for itself, which has lost its confidence in their missions, which is ready to resign their hard won rights." (UNQ.)

Sixty years later, the same situation obtains, although on a much broader tapestry, as it now embraces all the company of Anglo-Saxon nations. (The United States and Canada in particular - Mohr). The "powerlessness," the spirit of surrender, and the "inferiority complex" has intensified with the result that the Western Christian nations are now writhing in their death-throes and are apparently resigned to oblivion.

Very few voices are raised in protest, and these are usually drowned out by the clamor of the vociferous minority, who have already surrendered to Satan and who want the remainder of God's "true Israel", to do the same. To the cacophony within the political sphere is added the platitudinal "explanations" of the many "false prophets" of whom the Lord Jesus Christ warned in His Olivet Discourse, (Matt. 24:24), and who advocate and encourage national dissolution under the religious pretext that "...ye are all one in Jesus Christ". From platform and pulpit we are bombarded with the parrot-cry: "All men are created equal!" and the spring in the "national consciousness" has indeed snapped creating yet another tragedy in world history.

In the PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDER'S OF ZION, PROTOCOL VIII states: "In order to annihilate the institutions of the goyim (Yiddish for "non-Jew" animal) before Its time, we have touched with craft and have taken hold of the ends of the springs which move their mechanisms. These springs lay in a strict, but just sense of order. We have replaced them with the chaotic license of liberalism. We got our hands into the administration of their law; into the conduct of their elections; into their press; into the liberty of the person, but principally into their education and training, as being the cornerstones of a free existence". Many of you "brainwash" Folks are going to say: "But those Protocols are a forgery!" Possibly! Yet the Zionist enemy have been following this plan like a "blueprint for almost 100 years".

**IT ALL HAPPENED BEFORE!**

If one takes time to examine objectively the history of Anglo-Saxondom, from the period of its rise to that of its fall, it will be noted that, with a few minor differences, it follows that of ancient Greece. History records that the Grecian Empire also dissolved, when the "springs of its national consciousness snapped". Patriotism was displaced by a flood of Oriental religions, such as are now inundating America. These emphasized individual eternalism, in contrast to temporary nationalism. The Greeks became so preoccupied with "doctrines" that they lost touch with reality, and in the consequence, the prosperity and even the existence of the State sank into insignificance. There is an old truism which should be noted here: "He who refuses to learn from the mistakes of history, is bound to repeat them".

Among the nations of Anglo-Saxondom today. The same principle obtains and it would be a blind person indeed who would deny that the general attitudes of individuals within the modern development of God's Witness Nation Israel (not the Jews - Mohr) is: "It doesn't matter who you are or where you came from, or what you do. We are all children of God".

The same response is evoked when one endeavors to call to the attention of Anglo-Saxondom the fact of their true identity with the Israel of the Old Testament and the responsibility which attends such identification (see 1 Peter 2:9 -Mohr).

Disdaining to equate the misery and suffering of the nations of the world with Israel's refusal to accept its identity and responsibility, under the opiate of religious delusions, many true Israelites turn their eyes heavenward and point to the nebulous galaxies as they piously proclaim: "My citizenship is there - not here!" It is truly remarkable how detached from reality one can become when one allows religious speculation to take preference over the scriptures.

### **THE LOVE OF THE "WORLD SYSTEM"!**

The phrase "religious speculation", because it has been used in the sensitive area where many concentrate the sum total of their Christian expectations, may cause offense to many, which is certainly not intended.

It should be recalled that the Lord Jesus Christ exhorted His followers to "search the scriptures" - an exercise which is designed to strip away all speculation - however pleasing and acceptable these may be - and leave the searcher with that priceless commodity - called TRUTH!

A superficial reading of the scripture which prefaces this message will no doubt support the contention of the "heavenly citizenship" of the believer. However, if we obey the voice of the Lord and search beneath the English translation to the Greek text, we will find that the superficial reading is not only misleading, but it engenders a spirit which is in opposition to the whole body of revealed scripture.

(When I was a boy, we used to sing a spirited song in Sunday school that went something like this:

**"I am a stranger here, within a foreign land;  
My home is far away, upon a golden strand.**

**Ambassador to be, to realms beyond the sea; "I'm here on business for my King".**

While this sounds exciting and possible, it is useless speculation, for the scripture does not teach this - Mohr).

It should be noted that the word WORLD appears six times in these three verses, I John 2:15-17. The general tenor appears to suggest that the world is an evil place and anything associated with the world should be rejected. However, the English word WORLD, appears 239 times in the New Testament and is translated from three different Greek words, each with its own peculiar and different meaning.

If the Greek text intended to engender distaste for the terrestrial globe we call the world, peopled

and governed by people, the word used would have been UIKOUMENE. The simple expedience of using a Concordance during Bible study would have cleared this up. (Instead most church goers believe what their pastor says it means, without ever bothering to check for themselves - Mohr).

Using Strong's Concordance, for instance, you will find that the Greek word used for WORLD in 1 John 2 is KOSMOS. This word is invariably used to convey the meaning of a "system", or a "particular order of life". (See Liddell and Scots GREEK - ENGLISH LEXICON). This "system" is separate and distinct from the globe on which we live.

The system under which people lived when John wrote his Epistle was that of Imperial Rome. A Rome which was then spreading its degeneracy throughout the known world and forcing subservience to it. It is small wonder that John was exhorting God's people to turn away from that "system". The Father of Israel (God) said in Jer. 31:9 - "For I am a father to Israel and Ephraim His first born". He had endowed His people with a "system" at Sinai, which would never pass away. This is the system Christians should be following today.

This of course leads us to another of John's writings - that of Revelation, given to him by God when he was in exile on the Isle of Patmos. Here again a superficial reading will create a wrong impression, and is often used to soften God's people into an acceptance of universalism. It says: "And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, the kingdoms of this WORLD are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of His Christ; and He shall reign forever and ever". (Rev. 11:15, KJV)

A literal translation of the Greek text however, shatters any allusion to universalism ("Universalism" being the Satanic doctrine that all souls will eventually be saved, regardless of what you do with Jesus Christ - Mohr).

The sooner God's people get their heads out of the clouds and come to grips with the reality and inevitability of His purpose, the sooner they will come to know the answer to our problems and have peace.

## **CHRIST'S TEACHING VS. THAT OF MAN!**

Notwithstanding the Lord's exhortation to "search the scriptures", there are still many in Anglo-Saxondom (the majority, I'm sure - Mohr) who, despite overwhelming evidence pointing to their identity with Biblical Israel, continue to conform to what they would like it to be. For instance, one constantly hears: "It is Christian to turn the other cheek, particularly when the anti-God, anti-Christ powers indulge in activity which is designed to eliminate the efficacy of the God-centered historical Anglo-Saxon spirit". One is constantly exhorted from the pulpit to "love your enemies" - even when they are perverting the truth of God - even if they are making a mockery of the things which we hold sacred and pour abuse on the Name above all Names. (Texts such as Ps. 139:21, 22, which says: "Do not I hate them O Lord that hate Thee? and am not I grieved with those who rise up against thee? I hate them with a perfect hatred; I count them mine enemies". Verses such as this are strictly "verboden" in the Judeo-Christian churches - Mohr).

Also pre-eminent in Christian doctrine is the theme of "grace", which in most Judeo-Christian churches has taken the place of obedience to God's Law, and which, provided any actions considered expedient, become acceptable as Christian conduct. Here we come to grips with the machinery which today is presented as the very spirit of Christianity - or being the express desire of the Lord Jesus Christ. Yet most of this is far from the truth!

Unless one is willing to search the scriptures, it is impossible to ascertain precisely what the Lord Jesus did teach, for the Christ of today, (like the cross of today - Mohr) is not the Christ, or the Cross of the New Testament. The Biblical Jesus who spoke the words of the Father, in agreement with to the prophets of the Old Testament (see Heb. 1:1, 2). "God, who in sundry times and divers manners spoke in times past unto the fathers by the prophets, Hath in these last days spoken unto us

by His Son, whom He hath appointed heir of all things, by whom He also made the world". (See also John 1:1, 3 KJV).

Jesus did nothing and said nothing which was at variance with the whole body of the Old Testament, (see John 5:1). (Every great sermon preached in the New Testament was preached from an Old Testament text, - Mohr). Yet despite this, the modern false prophets of whom the Lord warned us in His Olivet Discourse (Matt. 24:24), insist on interpreting the Lord Jesus and His words in accordance with the mechanism of destruction, which is aimed at making the Plans and Purposes of God and His people, null and void!

God's Word is being interpreted in the pulpits of Judeo-Christianity in such a way that the very people He came to "redeem" as their "kinsman redeemer", (and these were not the Jews, who He told: "Ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep" - Mohr) are prepared to say: "So what?" to any scripture that places them irrevocably within the framework of His mission.

It would serve a very useful purpose at this stage to focus once again on the scriptural context into which: "the Word that was made flesh", was born. Listen to Gal. 4:4, 5 - "When the fulness of time was come, God sent forth His Son, made of a woman, made under the Law, to redeem them that were under the Law," (He was speaking to Israelites here, not Jews -Mohr).

This statement immediately focuses attention on one people. (These were not Jews, since He told them in John 5:46 - "If ye had believed Moses, ye would have believed Me; for he wrote of Me". It did not focus attention on the world - Mohr).

There was only one people who were ever under the Law and that was the Covenant people of Israel. (How could this be the Jews, when Jesus accused them in John 8:44 of "being of their father the devil?" We can see that the Jews were not Israelites from their own admission in John 8:33, where they admit that their relationship to Abraham was through Esau/Edom - Mohr).

There were only one people to whom the "fulness of time", had any meaning and they were "true Israel", (see Dan. 9:24, 25).

Against this scriptural truth will be those who quote John 3:16 - "God so loved the WORLD, that He sent His only begotten Son that whosoever believeth in Him, should not perish but might have everlasting life". Precisely! Recall what we said earlier about the word WORLD? This statement is not in contradiction of a fact which is verified in the 17th verse of this same chapter. The Greek text reads: "For God sent forth His Son, into the KOSMOS (the Israel Order) not that He should judge that order, but that that order might be saved".

This "system" or "order" was the Law-System given to Israel, by God through Moses at Mt. Sinai. It should be noted in John 3:17, that this "Israel order" was not to be judged by the Son - indeed judgment does not enter the picture here for the "Law of God is perfect," (Ps. 19:7). He came to "save, " not "judge" that Israel "order". He said so Himself in Matt. 15:24 "...I am not sent, but (only) to the lost sheep of the house of Israel". (The English word LOST as used here comes from the Greek APOLUMI, which literally means: "those who were banished for disobedience", which can apply only to Israel, not the Jews - Mohr).

It is small wonder then that the Lord Jesus Christ positively affirmed the continued validity of His Law in Matt. 5:17-19 and He pronounced stern warnings against teachers who instruct His people to abandon the Law, (see vs. 19).

However, the insidious "leaven of the Pharisees" is constantly at work, and it does not hesitate to wrench the Word of the Lord from its proper setting, and take it out of context. This has resulted in the preaching of a "pacifist, social gospel" to the detriment of our people and which should be anathema to all Christians. (In Jer. 23:22 we find words to this effect [paraphrased]: "If the preachers in Israel will preach the whole counsel of God's words, the people will turn from their wicked ways". This has not happened in Christendom, which indicates something terribly wrong with the preaching coming from our church pulpits - Mohr).

Consider for example the so-called Sermon on the Mount. Note that Jesus was speaking privately to His disciples, not to the multitude when He said in Matthew 5:38-42); "Ye have heard it said. An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth: but I say unto you, That ye resist not the evil; but whosoever shall smite thee on the right cheek, turn to him the other also," (Matt. 5:38, 39). Here, once again, a superficial reading will provide a wrong impression, which provides for the principle of forgiveness without any recompense for those who have been injured by the evil doer. This is the very antithesis of the Law of God - the Law which Jesus said would last until "heaven and earth pass away", (John 5:17, 18).

We must remember that Jesus had departed from the multitudes and took His disciples with Him into the mountain, (Matt. 5:1). If what He was about to say would have been meant for the multitude, don't you think He would have taught them this? Bet His hearers were not the judges, the magistrates, the priests, or the common people of Israel, bet His disciples, and these were all Israelites. (With the exception of the traitor Judas, who was the only Jew in the group - Mohr).

As it is the Law, and that portion which deals with the "eye for an eye; and the tooth for a tooth" which is brought into question, we need to turn to the Pentateuch and I note the whole chapter which carries this subject and discover who is involved. The context of this subject is found in Exodus 21, which is prefaced by these words: "Now these are the judgments thou (Moses) shall set before (Israel)..." If you will note, "judgments" were a national law, with the penalty being administered by the state to violators. None of these judgments fell within the scope of individual vengeance, nor was the individual empowered to exact retribution. An illustration of this is found in vs. 22 - "If men strive and hurt a woman with child ... he shall surely be punished, according as the woman's husband will lay upon him; and he shall pay AS THE JUDGES DETERMINE".

This law is very explicit. The husband was not allowed to take personal revenge, or take the Law into his own hands. It provided for a judicial proceeding, presided over by a duly appointed judge. This and Deut. 19:15-21, where judgments and penalties were vested in judges as representatives of the people, not individuals.

There is no contradiction here, although many may look for one, for after He had said that not one smallest punctuation would pass from the Law, He quoted the "eye for an eye" part and then said: "But I say unto you. .

Many take this as Christ's repudiation of the Law which would mean that God contradicts Himself. However, notice, he was not addressing representatives of the judiciary whose duty it was to dispense justice - He was speaking to His disciples, apart from the multitude.

He had selected twelve men for a special commission to the "lost sheep of the house of Israel", knowing that one, Judas, would be a traitor. Here we find individuals who were subject to the "judgments" of the Law, just as their forbearers had been during the Old Testament Dispensation.

The "But I say unto you" part was an individual commission to mercy - an exhortation to "settle out of court", for once the subject was taken before the court, the judge was governed by the law, not by mercy. It was the judge's responsibility to see that justice prevailed. This is the meaning of Matt. 5:25, 26.

From this scripture it becomes obvious that the Lord in no way set at nought the "judgments of the Law," nor did He invalidate the penalties required by the Law which Father God had stipulated as He had no authority to do so.

## **THE LORDS JESUS CHRIST AND POLITICS!**

As mentioned earlier, by removing a text from its context and making it conform to preconceived religious ideas, doctrines are promulgated which deprive God's people from knowing the truth. In like manner, politically oriented false prophets in the pulpits are today preaching "another Jesus".

In many religious circles Jesus Christ is presented as the Great Liberator, working within the working classes and fighting against exploitation by capitalists and racists. Dr. Philip Porter, Secy. Gen. of the World Council of Churches, equates "salvation" with "revolution and its overthrow of racist, capitalist, imperialism".

Actually, who is this Jesus taught by the politically oriented socialist gospelers? The following is a word description taken from what is commonly called "Christian" reading: "Jesus, during His ministry, concerned Himself with a primitive form of populism, socialism and pacifism, which had the effect of gaming the hostility of the substantial, propertied classes, the priests and patriots in general. He drew His followers mainly from the poor, the slaves, and the laboring masses. Being a carpenter by trade, He appreciated the hardships of the masses, and numbered Himself as one of those exploited by private enterprise.

"It was in this context that He formulated a philosophy - the Sermon on the Mount which was never intended to have any relevance in the Old Testament and which was designed to appeal profoundly to the humble, and the working classes. In essence, He comforted those who suffered from exploitation with promises of equity beyond the grave. He made virtues of the necessities of the weak; He admonished people without hope to take no thought of the morrow: people too helpless to resent injury and insult were assured of the dignity of labor and poverty; the meek, the despised, the disinherited, the down-trodden, were in the hereafter, to be the elect and favored of God; the worldly, the ambitious, and the enterprising were to be denied admission into paradise". (UNQ) (What a horrible and blasphemous explanation of Christ's mission to earth - this is indeed "another Jesus" which is being preached by many - Mohr).

Here we see a different Jesus, created from the fertile imagination of one who either willingly or unknowingly is veiling the truth of God and His mission to earth. This mission was national in content and context - a continuation of the Father's plan for World Evangelism.

In the light of the prodigious array of satanic weaponry, brought to bear against Christians, it is small wonder that the Anglo-Saxon people are losing their vision, self-respect and faith! In the light of this tremendous onslaught made against this "company of nations", it is small wonder too, that battered and bruised by physical conflict, and now being hammered by a spiritual one, that the modern development of God's Covenant people are seeking respite in Satanic delusions, as they repudiate their birthright saying "What does it matter if we are Israel?"

In the Communist textbook on PSYCHOPOLITICS, written in 1936 as a blueprint for the destruction of Christian America, we find these words on page 52: "You must recruit every agency in the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of Christianity. You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief that Christianity is vicious, bad, insanity, causing, publicly hated and intolerable.

"We have labored in America since the century's turn to bring to nothing any and all Christian influences, and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to Christians, remember we have yet to influence the Christian world to our ends. When we have done this, we will see the end to them everywhere.

"You must work until Christianity is synonymous with insanity. You must work until the officials of city, county and state pounce on Christian groups as public enemies". This is the Satanic, Talmudic agenda of our enemies, the enemies of God, often supported by traitors behind the pulpits of this land. If you can't see this developing, it is because you have deliberately shut your eyes to the truth!

Today Easu/Edom is rubbing his hands in satanic glee as he answers "true Israelites", by saying: "IT REALLY DOESN'T MATTER! AS LONG AS YOU ARE SAVED, THAT'S ALL THAT'S IMPORTANT! THIS WORLD IS NOT YOUR HOME, YOU'RE JUST PASSING THROUGH!"

But he has made a fatal mistake! It does matter! It matters to God! It matters that His Israel people among the nations of Christendom are denying His purpose for them - are rejecting their proper

relationship with Him and are blaspheming His name among the nations of the world.

Yet in spite of all this. In spite of the denial of our birthright; the denial of our Israel commission, the denial of our status -in spite of all this, the Lord God assures us, that in the "fulness of time:, He will do a work, and will pour out His Holy Spirit on our people, giving them a clean heart and a pure spirit, so that they will walk in His way and do the things He has prescribed in the way He demands. He has said not "You may!" but "You shall!" God will do this despite all efforts by the enemy to thwart His purposes, in spite of what people say, think, or do!

Is it not time for Anglo-Saxondom to get foursquare behind God's Word and purpose? Isn't it time you accept this TRUTH, and then go on to apply the only FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL that will work? (2 Chron. 7:14) - "if MY people, which are called by MY name (Christian) will humble themselves, and pray, and seek MY face, and turn from their wicked ways, then will I hear from heaven and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land". But this must be much more than mere "lip service". God give us the strength to see and follow His truth!

**THIS PAMPHLET MAY BE RECOPIED. PLEASE GIVE CREDIT TO W. FINDLAY AS AUTHOR! - Gordon "Jack" Mohr, Lt. Col. AUS Ret.**

**The End**

# **Don't be a Foxhole Christian!**

**(An up-to-date revision of an old, very important subject!)**

**By Brig. Gen. Jack Mohr, C.P.D.L.  
National Defense Coordinator  
Civilian Emergency Defense System**

***"Am I to become your enemy because I tell you the truth?" (The Apostle Paul - Gal. 4:16)***

"Onward Christian Soldiers, marching as to war, with the cross of Jesus, going on before." How we love to sing that stirring old hymn. At one time, it was a favorite in the Christian church. But there isn't much fighting against evil in most of our churches nowadays. That wonderful verse in Ephesians 6:12, has come to read: "For we wrestle not," (PERIOD!).

We are living in the "wishy-washy" age of "love", "detente," and "brotherhood with everyone", no matter how evil they may be. We are living in the age when Christians are being told that they should not speak out when their government does something bad, because the Bible teaches us to be "subject unto the higher powers, for they are of God," (Romans 13:1).

The poor dupes who preach submission to government, whether it is right or wrong, seldom take time to study our own form of Government. For the most part, they are Constitutional illiterates. They do not seem to understand that in America the "higher power," is not the President, or Congress, or even the Supreme Court, but that it is the Constitution, which is based on God's Law.

This is why President "Teddy" Roosevelt once said: "You must back the President and the Congress to the same degree that they back the Constitution."

Today, in Washington, we have scores of public servants who have broken their oath to "protect the Constitution from all enemies, both without and within." This is why we see the idiotic trend towards "detente" with Communism in our government, and "love for Zionism" in our churches. This is why we find pastors, who are faithful to the preaching of the salvation message, who will "fall all over themselves," in elevating God's worst enemies to the status of a Chosen People, disregarding the teaching of their own Lord, who called them "sons of Satan," (John 8:44).

But some of my readers may say: "Isn't it better to compromise a little, rather than having the world destroyed in a nuclear holocaust?" The Word of God, plus sixty centuries of written history, adequately proves that you can never compromise with evil, either as an individual, or a nation, and "come out in the driver's seat!" It's absolutely impossible! Everyone who has ever tried this, has been ultimately destroyed.

Over sixty years ago, the Communist leader, V. I. Lenin, the man who brought Communism to Russia, wrote: "As long as capitalism and socialism exist, we cannot live in peace. In the end, one or the other will triumph. A funeral dirge will be sung over either the Soviet Republics or world capitalism." (He was speaking here of Christian Capitalism, not the Zionist Capitalism which is destroying our Christian nations.)

There is a war going on today; the most important war in the world's history. The biggest and hottest battlefield of that war is between Godless, atheistic, Satanic Jewish-Communism and Christianity. Many Christians will refuse to believe this, but it is true never-the-less. Some of you will take bitter exception to this statement of truth. You will not want to admit that Communism is Jewish. But it is! It was born in Jewish brains and is the "bedrock" of their desire for International One-World control. 95% of the leaders in International Communism, were and still are, Jews. Even Jewish leaders have openly bragged about their part in the Russian Revolution. The New York

JEWISH CHRONICLE, in April 1918, stated: "...there is much in the fact of Bolshevism, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolsheviks, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant with the finest ideals of Judaism." The MACCABEAN, A Jewish periodical in N.Y.C., in their November 1905 issue, headlined the Russian Revolution in these words - A JEWISH REVOLUTION!

The Jewish writer, M. Hermalin, writing from N.Y.C. in 1917, stated: "The Russian Revolution was made by Jews. We created the secret societies and planned the reign of terror."

The AMERICAN HEBREW, a leading Jewish newspaper in the U.S., 9/10/20, said: "The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal was to create a new world order. What happened in Russia, through the same Jewish mental and physical forces, will become a reality over all the world."

While many Christian readers will refuse to believe and many of their pastor's vehemently deny this, it is nevertheless true. Many of those who have heard stories of Jewish-Communist atrocities in other countries will say: "It will never happen in

America!" They say: "Don't you know, Communism has changed. Haven't you heard about detente?" Yes, I've heard about detente and very possibly this is why I wrote this message to you.

One of the greatest Americans of modern times, a man who has been vilified by the Jewish controlled press, J. Edgar Hoover, once said: "We are at war with Communism and the sooner every red-blooded American realizes this, the safer we will be. Communism is waging its war to enslave us according to plans carefully spelled out over fifty years ago by Lenin." Paraphrased and summarized, Lenin's plan states: "First we will take Eastern Europe; then the masses of Asia; then we will encircle the United States which will be the last bastion of capitalism. We will not have to attack them, for they will fall into our hands like over-ripe fruit."

Lenin's plans have been fulfilled to a greater extent than even he visualized. America has become more rotten than he guessed possible, and still withstand Communism. (He probably did not take into account the fact that there would be Christians here, who would not be taken in by his Satanic pleas for "world brotherhood.")

There are few Christian leaders these days, who are willing to look through the Jewish smokescreen, to realize this. They refuse to see that it is Judeo-Christianity which is destroying our white Christian civilization and the benefits of freedom it has brought to mankind. But if you will look at our recent history, you can see the truth of Lenin's words. You will see that it is Christ hating Jewish-Communism which has taken over one Christian nation after another, subjecting them to holocausts far worse than any suffered by the Jews in Hitler's Germany. Yet seldom is a word of complaint heard from the pulpits of our Christian churches. Keep in mind that in 1917, Communism only boasted 40,000 followers, of whom over 90% were Jewish. Today, they control one-quarter of the earth's surface and over a billion unwilling slaves.

I saw a list recently... I'm not going to list them all, just a few at random: In 1940 they subjugated Lithuania; in 1944, Poland, with almost 25-million people went; Rumania in 1945; Yugoslavia in 1943; Czechoslovakia in 1948; China with 670-million people in 1949; East Germany in 1946; Cuba in 1959; Indonesia with 97-million in 1962 - (this was one of the few countries who fought to get their country back and kicked the invaders out successfully); the list can be continued to Viet Nam and the "Peace with Honor," which was engineered by the Satanic Jew, Henry Kissinger in the 1970's. Think about this, 40,000 in 1917, more than a billion in 1982.

You may say: "Those folks chose Communism." No they didn't! They were enslaved and our Uncle Sam helped in their enslavement. The Helsinki Agreement placed the seal of American approval on all the countries the communists have enslaved.

Let me remind you that the greatest follower of the Jewish Satanist, Karl Marx, a man named Lenin, states in his pamphlet on religion: "Atheism is the fundamental portion of Marxism and the theory and practice of scientific socialism." You cannot have Communism without atheism. There is no

such creature as a Communist Christian, since they are diametrically opposed to each other. In order to be a Communist, you must be an avowed atheist. The only person who can explain how an atheist can be a Christian, is some sick person preaching the "mini-skirted gospel of socialism."

Khrushchev once said: "We will remain the atheists we have always been. We are doing as much as we can to liberate those who are under the spell of religious opium." William Z. Foster, former head of the Communist Party, U.S.A., said: "God will be banished from the American school system. God has been pushed out of the American classroom. Today He is being pushed off the American streets." There are many places today in America, where you cannot distribute Gospel tracts, or hand out Bible materials. You can stand on the same corner and hand out Communist materials, but Christian materials are not allowed. Communism has taken the place of Bible teaching in our public schools. You say: "We have religious freedom in America!" You are a duped fool! The only religion that has full freedom in America, is Judaism-Babylonian Talmudism and its illegitimate child, Secular Humanism. Our public school system has been turned into one vast seminary, teaching a false religion.

But why should Christians fight Communism and learn the truth about Judaism? You say: "Now you're getting into politics." But I'm not into politics. You say: "I believe in the separation of church and state." I believe in the separation of church and state too. But I don't believe in separating God from the State. Our founding fathers built America on the foundation of the Christian religion. I know some of them were deists and I won't argue with you when you say that not very many of them were fundamentalists. But that's beside the point. I'm trying to tell you that America became great, because she was built on a Christian foundation; because our Constitution was based on God's Law.

Many times, as our forefathers were working on the Constitution, they would get down on their knees and ask God's guidance. I'd like to see that happen again in Washington and I'm not speaking about the "phony prayer breakfasts" they hold in the White House, where phony Christians like Mark Hatfield get up and tell how they love God, and then go out and vote for every Anti-American, liberal, God-demeaning, freedom-killing bill that comes along. I'm against integrating the church with the state, just as our founding fathers were; but like them I'd like to see God brought back into government.

Our founding fathers did not want to see the church run the state. This was one of the things they came to America to escape. I'm not talking about that! I'm talking about true religious freedom and running this nation under the guidance of God's Law. Look at the men who helped found this country. Look at the schools they founded such as Yale, Harvard, and Princeton. Why were they formed? To teach our people to stand on God's Law. I know they have been perverted in recent years to do Satan's work, but that wasn't the fault of the founding fathers. We Christians let it happen!

As Christians, if we don't have the beliefs and standards of the men who founded us; then we will lose our freedoms. We'll hold a funeral service for America; we'll bury her in the cemetery and over the grave we will have to erect a headstone that says: "America died, because the Christian people living here, didn't want to be bothered!"

Our Constitution was written in such a way, that when our leaders refused to follow it, it was not only our right, but our duty to stand up and say: "We won't let you do this to us; you can't go a step further down the road to compromise." The very opening words of the Declaration of Independence prove this. They said: "Prudence, indeed, will dictate that governments long established should not be changed for light or transient reasons; accordingly, all experience shows that mankind are more disposed to suffer, while evils are sufferable, than to right themselves by abolishing the forms to which they are accustomed. But, when a long train of abuses and usurpations, pursuing invariably the same end, evince the design to reduce them under absolute despotism; IT IS THEIR RIGHT, NAY IT IS THEIR DUTY, to throw off such a government and provide new safeguards for their future security." This was the basis on which our founding fathers fought the Revolutionary War. It

was this spirit which caused the men from Tennessee, under the leadership of Davy Crockett, to march over a thousand miles to the Alamo in 1835. When they arrived, the Texicans said: "Why did you come? It's not your fight!" and Crockett replied, "We've made it our fight!" Why? Because he knew that if freedom was allowed to die in Texas, it would soon go in Tennessee.

As Christians, we must take a hand in our government, because we love God and the souls of our fellow-men and we want the freedom to reach them with the Gospel of salvation and that of the Kingdom of God on this earth. As Christians, we must fight Communism because our Commander-in-Chief has ordered us to "charge the gates of hell." You say: "But I don't know where hell is." Well I can tell you the location of it's headquarters, it's in Moscow, in Jerusalem and New York City, where the International Jewish Conspiracy plots to destroy Christianity and freedom.

We are not only ordered to charge the gates of hell, but we are given the promise that if we do this we will be victorious. I've heard preachers try and make all sorts of applications to this Scripture: "On this rock I will build my church, and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it," (Matthew 16:18). The whole idea of their sermons seems to be that if Christians will get down on their knees and pray, that the gates of hell will not prevail against you. That if your spiritual foxhole is deep enough, you will be able to hold out until Christ comes back to rescue you in the Rapture. But that's not what it says!

**We love to sing the stirring hymn:  
"Hold the fort for I am coming  
Jesus signals still.  
Send the answer back to heaven,  
By thy grace, we will!"**

But that's an un-scriptural song. You gullible Christian, nowhere are you told to "fort up" and wait for Christ's return. Jesus saide I ccupy until I come!" You can't occupy when your hiding in a comfortable, air-conditioned foxhole, waiting to be rescued." "Occupation," is a "frontline" military activity. Why don't you study your Bible a bit more carefully? It tells us, thank God, that the gate's of hell will not be able to withstand the attack of the Church. We need to be on the march to victory! These folks who are always speaking about Christ rescuing them through the Rapture, while they sing: "Must I be carried to the skies, on flowery beds of ease, While others fought to win the prize and sailed through bloody seas? No I must fight, if I would reign, increase my courage, Lord, To bear the toil, endure the pain, supported by Thy Word." That's the true spirit of the Christian soldier. Not the "wait and be rescued" syndrome. There are going to be some professing Christians, who are so tightly zipped into their "shrouds of self-righteousness," that they won't get unzipped in time to go along with the Lord, when He does return. This was the meaning of Christ's words: "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord! Lord! shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven." The will of God, is that we be "good soldiers" of Jesus Christ, not some sniveling coward, who hides when danger approaches.

It's fine to pray. I believe in prayer. But I believe in praying as my grandfather did. He used to say: "When I pray for a potato crop, I like to pray with my hands on a hoe handle." I believe in "Trust in God, and shoot when you see the white's of their eyes." We need to remember what an old Indiana corn farmer told me: "Son, one of the first lessons I learned was, that in order to be for corn, you must be against weeds." Christian, you can talk about your love for God, until your "blue in the face," but unless you take an active stand against evil, your words mean nothing. We need to pray, then get off our knees, put on the "whole armor of God," Ephesians 6:13), "put feet under our prayers," and go out and "occupy the land for Him." These "pacifists," these "panty-waisted, sissy britches" preachers of ours who say: "We're not to fight we're supposed to love!" are full of "baloney." If we're not to fight, then why does God tell us to put on His "full armor?" You don't put on armor to go to bed; you use pajamas. You don't put on armor to eat, or to play. Armor goes on before a battle and we better learn real quick that we are in a fight. I believe the vast majority of

Christians and patriots, think this is some kind of game we are playing. It isn't! It's "for keeps," and could well mean "life or death; freedom or slavery" for us.

One of the reasons so many Christians have little spiritual power these days, is that they are more interested in "sleeping and loving," than in "fighting the good fight of faith." Edmund Burke, the great British historian once said: "All that is necessary for evil to succeed, is for good men to do nothing." This is what has happened to the majority of our church folks.

The communists have conquered just about everything they said they would conquer and they are on the final phase right now in their assault against America and white Christianity. Their plans were made over sixty years ago and they haven't deviated a millimeter in their desire to control the world. Do you honestly believe they are going to say: "We've done everything else, but we're going to leave that great big, juicy American plum alone?" You are crazy if you believe this.

Maybe you are one of those ultra-religious folks who say: "It's in God's plan for this country to fall." How do you know? Is that what your pastor told you, it's not in the Book!

A few weeks ago, a young pastor asked me: "Don't you think our God is big enough to keep the Communists on the other side of the Atlantic?" Well, brother, that's not what bothers me. My God is big enough to do anything He wants. But the communists and their dupes, who stand behind a lot of our pulpits, are already here. In fact, that's where the dirty work is being done in our pulpits. You don't have to be a communist or a communist sympathizer to help them either. Just tell your people: "Support the Jews; they are God's chosen people," and you do as much damage to Christianity as though you convinced your folks that the Communists loved them. Because, you see, they are one and the same crowd and they are both working towards the same objective.

Already America is in a position where our Jewish controlled labor unions could cripple us as they have done in other lands. Already our schools are indoctrinating our kids and drawing them away from their parents and God.

You wonder why American youth seldom stand up and defend America. Look at the crap they are teaching them in the public school. Most of them don't have the "foggiest idea" of what Americanism is all about. They are being told that they don't have to worry about Communism: "You only go around once in life, so live with gusto!" One of the biggest problems we will encounter if we ever get into another big war like World War II, will be to convince our young men that we have something worthwhile fighting for. That's why more than 750,000 of our young men have refused to register for the draft. They have been so "brainwashed," so "sloshed around in the liberal detergent" of the Jewish controlled press, that most of them have lost the spark of Americanism which made America great and kept us free.

Only a mindless Pollyanna, who has never studied history, would be so dumb as to believe that America could never fall. It's a sad thing indeed, when our youth have been so ingrained with liberal philosophy, that they are more anxious for creature comforts, personal safety, and pleasure, than they are in remaining free. When compromise and surrender is more important to them than "manhood or womanhood," then that nation is on their last legs. When you have to pay young men a top salary before they will protect their country, that nation does not have long to live. This is the lesson of 60 centuries of written history.

We live in a sad day indeed, when young men who are willing to suffer and die for their country are ridiculed for the stand they took, like was the case in Vietnam. It's hard for these young men to realize there are millions of Americans who love God and their country and who would "rather die on their feet, than live on their knees."

It's a sad day when our children can be taught to accept "free love," "companionate marriages," "abortion," and "homosexuality," but you can't teach them about God. No wonder our kids are mixercif. Their parents have been saturated with the Dr. Spock child raising theories, and the educators, who are often pseudo-intellectuals and pro-socialist have destroyed everything they were

taught in their home and church. In fact, they are taught to sneer at any suggestion of morality or right living. Then we wonder why the divorce rate and the venereal disease rates rise year after year and why crime among our youth has reached epidemic proportions.

The hypocrisy of those who seek to destroy America know no limits. Not so long ago, in a large mid-west university, I picked up a magazine in the Student Union. On one page was a full-page illustration of a baby seal, laying on an ice floe, covered with its blood. The ad called for students and teachers to join an organization to protect baby seals. I had nothing against that. I like baby seals and would like to see them protected. But on the opposite page was this ad: "If you have an unwanted pregnancy and want to get rid of it, call this number." I thought: "My God, what kind of sick mentality have they ingrained into our young people, where they want to protect baby seals and can see nothing wrong in murdering unwanted unborn babies?" It's sick, confusing, conflicting and contradictory.

There is always some fool who will stand up when Capital Punishment is mentioned and quote "Thou shalt not kill!" They are always Bible scholars when it comes to finding Scripture to back their own ideas. But these same dummies can't read eleven verses further in the same chapter, where the same Bible, and the same God says: "If you shed man's blood, by man shall your blood be shed." Why? "To keep evil from the land!"

Our school system is being run by nuts who say: "Oh we must not read the Bible, or pray to start the school day. This would be against the First Amendment." But they say it's OK to teach communist doctrine, because young people "need to see both sides of every problem."

We read about how our political leaders and educators deplore the rising crime rates in our schools. School principals are being killed, women teachers raped, vandalism and drug use is out of control and it isn't even safe for your kids to go to the wash room in some schools. The scholastic average of our High School students is so low, that college text books have had to be rewritten at eighth grade level. They scream about quality education and how we must have more money for better education and the school taxes go up every year and more "educated idiots" are turned loose on the long suffering American public.

Now don't misquote me. I didn't say that all government leaders and all educators are communists. We still have a few good men in Washington in our public school system. But the greater majority have swallowed the Socialist line. They seem to feel that we should turn out robots instead of human beings. They almost seem to want "dumb kids." There have been over a thousand Christian schools started in the last ten years and tens of thousands of parents are taking their children out of the morass of the public schools. If our American educators want to educate, why don't they look to the Christian schools for an example? But most of the top men don't want to educate, they want to control; since they are part of the same crew who would like to see freedom die in America. You see, most of these fellows feel that you and I, the normal run of Americans are not smart enough to govern ourselves. They seem to believe that only they, the educated elite, have brains enough to govern. So in essence what they say is: "We know what is best for you and you are going to get that, if we have to pound it down your throats."

I used to get upset when I went on some television program with a liberal professor. He'd have all those degrees behind his name and use all those big words I didn't understand. They know some big words, and these are "sort of trigger words," someone mentions them and they are like pushing a button. They hear a certain word which means "march," and by golly, they march, even if it means they are going over the edge of the cliff. They don't want to educate Americans, they want to indoctrinate us. They are called "Behavioral Scientists."

The reason Christian schools are harassing the government educators, is that they are training some Shadrach's, Meshech's and Abednego's who will say: "I will not bow down to your socialist idols. I don't know what God will do for us. But this one thing I know, when the music plays, and tens of thousands of other robots bow the knee... I will not bow down. I will be an individual who will

stand for God and my country." Of course they can't have that!

I believe in good citizenship. I believe God's Word teaches a man and woman to be good citizens. I also believe, when it states: "Render unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's and unto God, the things which are God's," and I also believe when it says: "We ought to obey God, rather than man!" This is why your Christian allegiance to the United States should be so strong - it was founded on God's Word.

Remember back a few years when Nikita Khrushchev came to America and pounded on the podium of the United Nations while screaming: "We will bury you?" Well a lot of Americans who should have known better, laughed. They said: "What does that silly little peasant know about history?" But it happened in Czechoslovakia, and in Poland, in Hungary, China and Cuba. It has happened, just as that "stupid little peasant" said it would. Yet a lot of naive Christians, led by their "brainwashed" pastors say: "It won't happen here. God won't let it happen to us!"

I dare you to talk with someone who has lived behind the Iron or Bamboo Curtains. They will tell you the same thing: "America is taking the same path my country took and if America goes, there will be no more freedom in the world." Yet we find so-called Christians all over the country, taking the line of the National Council of Churches, saying, "We should cooperate with them and acknowledge them." These are the same fellows who tell us: "The Jews should be honored, because we got our religion from them." Oh how they have been sucked in on this one by the Judeo-Christian teachers who are either too stupid, too tricky, or too scared to tell the truth about Judaism. They are afraid to tell their people that Judaism, as we know it today and Christianity, are at the opposite ends of the pole.

Our pastors, especially in the fundamentalist camp, love to quote from John's Epistle: "Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is an anti-Christ, that denieth the Father and the Son," (1 John 2:22). They love to use 2 John II, 12, to explain why they can't cooperate with other Christians who believe a bit different than they do: "If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine (that Jesus is the Christ), receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed: for he that biddeth him God speed, is partaker of his evil deeds." So they say: "We can't cooperate with you, because you don't baptize like we do: or you say "God" and "Jesus" instead of "Yashua," and "Yahweh." But do you think they would apply this verse and the terms "anti-Christ" to the Christ hating Jews. Don't be silly; of course they won't!

The American liberal, aided by the International Jews, are digging the grave for America, so that the Communists can push us in. We are supplying the enemy of the Kremlin and in Jerusalem with food, technology and are putting our heads in the sand at every sign of danger.

Some of you may think I'm speaking rather harshly for a "man of God," who is supposed to "love everybody." My God never told me to love them that hate Him! I can say with David: "I hate thine enemies with a perfect hatred!" (Ps. 139:22). But because I am a "man of God," and love my fellow human beings, I warn you. If I saw a little child about to run into the path of a car, I'd stop him, even if it meant I'd have to spank him to keep him safe. While I'm a "man of love," I preach a lot about the wrath of God, because I don't want to see it fall on America.

I can't stand idly by while my race, my country and my religion is destroyed by evil men, whether they are Communists or Zionists. I can't sit quietly by while your pastor lies to you about the Jews and tells you because they are the Chosen People, we must back them or be cursed. I may end up like the Apostle Paul and have to say: "Am I become your enemy because I tell you the truth," (Galatians 4:16). You may criticize me; you may call me names and ostracize me, but before God, I'll never be held responsible for your blood, if you refuse to listen to the truth and act on it. (Read Ezekiel 33:6).

I believe we should have fought the Communists in Vietnam and I think we should have won. (We could have, you know, in six months, if our leaders had let us. But it wasn't in the plans of the International "puppet masters" who pull the strings of our government.) If you want to talk to me

about the immorality of the Vietnam War, then tell how our government sent our youth into a war they never intended to win, while they tied their hands behind their backs and supplied the enemy with the war materials which killed our own sons. There are men still in Washington, who should have been tried as traitors for that war. But you seldom heard our 4' mealy-mouthed" preachers speak about that, now did you? They never told you that war was brought about by the manipulations of the International Jewish bankers, just as was World War I, II and Korea. In 1918, the Jewish Ambassador from Austria to London, Count Mensdorf, said: "Israel won that war; we made it, we thrived on it, we profited from it. It was our supreme revenge on Christianity."

Way back in 1923, the Christian industrialist, Henry Ford, Sr., after years of research and the expenditure of over \$8-million into International Zionism, said in his book THE INTERNATIONAL JEW: "If you want to stop war, get hold of fifty of the wealthiest Jewish financiers, the men who are interested in making wars for their own profit. Control them and you can stop war."

But has your preacher ever spoken out against this from his pulpit? Has he ever told you that International Jewry has always been at war with Christianity? Stop being "led around by the nose," like some stupid little sheep. Think for yourself. Do some research in your Bible. Read from secular writings what the Jews say about themselves. You see the success of their secret war against Christianity, depends on them keeping it secret.

Maybe you don't think I believe in freedom. But I do! I fought in two wars and shed a considerable amount of my blood for this country. I never realized that our national leaders had "sold us down the river" in both World War II and Korea. There is too much proof available, to even bother to argue about this. I believe in Constitutional, Biblical freedom. This can best be explained by saying: "Your freedom ends, where my nose begins." Brother, the liberals and the Jews have been stepping on my freedom for years and I'm getting fed up with it. The Word of God never told me to sit idly by while some traitor "sold us out to slavery." The Bible tells me in Jude 2, to "contend for the faith." That means "fight for the faith." In Hebrew 12:4, we are told: "Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin." That means most Christians haven't reached the point in their Christian experience, where they are willing to put their life on the line against evil. I read in I John 3:8 that my Master, the Son of God, came to "destroy the works of the devil." That word "destroy" in the original Greek, means "to destroy the very organic existence of evil." That means "total annihilation." If my Master came for that purpose, who am I to hide in my foxhole and say: "The battle field is not for me!"

Why must I fight Judaic-Communism? First, because it is militantly anti-God and anti-Christ. If you will bear with me for a few more minutes, I'll show you what communism really is. Communism is a religion. They look on their religion as science. There is nothing wrong with science when it is properly used. Thank God, we don't have to go into a barber shop anymore, to get our teeth pulled. Science has transformed the world, often for the better, and for that we should thank God.

But Communist science is something else. It is based solely on the basis of Judaistic-atheism. The Jews do not believe that non-Jews are humans like they are. At least that is what they are taught in their Bible, the Babylonian Talmud. Very few Christians realize that probably 90% of the people we now call Jews, are either atheists or agnostics. Recently I heard a fundamentalist preacher say:

"Menachem Begin is the most Godly Jew I have ever met." Now that would be hilarious, if it wasn't so tragic. How can a man who has been a terrorist murderer and who brags about it; a man who is still allowing his hatred to govern his life, how can anyone call him "Godly."

Jews teach that "non-Jews" are animals, placed on this earth for the purpose of serving the Jews. Their religious book, the Babylonian Talmud, is one of the most vile, anti-Christian Satanic books ever written. It consists of 63 volumes of filth, gutter talk and blasphemy against Jesus Christ and His Church. To give you some idea of what Jews are taught about Christ and Christians, let me give

you some quotes from this Jewish religious book:

HILKOTH MAAKHALOT - "Christians are idolaters and Jews must not associate with them."

ORACH CHAIIM, (20, 2) - "Christians disguise themselves in order to kill Jews."

ABHODAH ZARAH (15b) - "Suggests that Christians have sex relations with animals."

ORACH CHAIIM (225, 10) - "Christians and animals are grouped together for comparison."

MIDRASCH TALPIOTH (225) - "Christians were created to minister to the Jews."

ZOHAR II (64b) - "Christian idolaters are likened to cows and asses."

SAME REF. - "The Christian birthrate must be diminished materially." (Could this be one of the reasons most Abortion Clinics are run by Jewish doctors?)

ROSCH HASCHANACH (17a) - "All non-Jews will go to hell."

SCHABBATH (116a) - "Talmudists agree that all Christian books should be burned." (Yet it is the Jewish A.C.L.U. that is in the forefront against all efforts to take dirty books out of public school libraries.)

SANHEDRIN (58b) - "To strike a Jew, is like slapping God in the face."

ABODAH ZARAH (2 a T) - "Jews may trade with Christians if they have money to pay."

ZOHAR (1, 26a) - "Those Jews who do good to Christians, will never rise from the dead."

CHOSCHEM HAM (2omes1) - "A Jew may keep any lost property of a Christian which is found by him."

BABHA KAMA (113b) - "Jews may deceive Christians."

ABODAH ZARAH (54a) - "Usury is permitted for any reason when dealing with a Christian."

BABHA KAMA (113a) - "A Jew may perjure if it will condemn a Christian."

SCHABBOUTH HAG (6d) - "Jews may swear falsely by the use of subterfuge wording."

HIKKOTH AKUM (x, 1) - "Never save a Christian in danger of death."

SANHEDRIN (59a) - "Any Christian who prys into Jewish laws should be put to death." (You can see the position this puts me in.)

SEPPER OR ISRAEL (177b) - "If a Jew kills a Christian, he has committed no sin."

## HILKNOTH AKUM (x, 1) - "Show no mercy to a Christian."

These are but a few of the thousands of statements found in the Talmud which are anti-Christian. The Zionists are like the Communists in their thinking, since they are the "brain of Communism." Their thinking concerning people can be seen in their textbook on [PSYCHOPOLITICS](#), written in 1933. On page 42, they state: "The first thing to be degraded in any nation under conquest, is the state of man himself. He must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must no longer think of himself, or his fellows, as capable of spiritual endurance or nobility." Who again is foremost in the planning and propagation of the teaching of evolution in the American school system? The Jewish run A.C.L.U.

For Communism to work, people must believe that the Bible is nothing but a group of "fairy stories, or folk tales." But isn't it strange, that while the Bible has transformed millions of lives; Communism has never worked; it has never brought happiness to anyone. It has never brought equality or freedom from want. Why? Because it's impossible for it to work. It is contrary to all natural laws. That's why millions of people flee from the Communist utopias every year and come to the "repressive Capitalist nations."

Science cannot operate outside the laws of nature. It cannot work independent of these laws. Take the steel process for example.. there is a scientific process of steps which must be followed to turn iron ore into refined steel. Part of that process takes place in an extremely hot oven. You may not like the "hot oven step," but it is necessary if you want steel. You can't omit any step, just because to you it may be distasteful.

Think about this in relation to Communism. They want a scientific process of breeding, to bring about a utopia. They believe they are dealing with animals, that's why the liquidation of people is so easy for the Communists. We often read about the early persecution of Christians at the hands of the Romans and do not realize this was a Jewish formulated persecution. But it was as nothing compared to the modern Jewish-Communist murder of Christians in the 20th Century. Again referring; to the Communist textbook on [PSYCHOPOLITICS](#), page 30 - "Obedience is the result of force. Concurrent with force is brutality. The most barbaric, unrestrained, brutal use of force, if carried far enough, invokes obedience. Any organization which has the spirit and courage to display inhumanity, savageness, brutality, and an uncompromising lack of humanity, will be obeyed. If you would have obedience you must have no compromise with humanity... Man is an animal. He understands only those things which a brute understands."

The reason Communists liquidate people so easily and so brutally, is that they have been trained by the Talmudists to believe that other people are animals. So just as a farmer liquidates a sick animal, so Communists liquidate anyone who disagrees with them.

Communist leaders in America have; discussed this liquidation process when they take over America. In 1961, Gus Hall the perennial head of the Communist Party, U.S.A., in a speech made at the funeral of another communist said: "I will live to see the day when sixty million hopelessly diseased capitalist animals are hauled away to the Liquidation centers by the commissars. I will live to see the last Congressman strangled with the guts of the last preacher. They like to sing about blood in their religion, so we will give them all the blood they want, as we cut the throats of their children and drag their bodies across the altar rails of their churches. May the parents strangle in the blood of their own children." This was not an Asiatic, or an African saying what he intended to do, but an American Jewish Communist, who predicted what will happen if they ever take over, America. They have not mellowed over the years.

One communist leader went so far as to; predict that one-third of the population of America will be wiped out, if the communists take over. It's that simple. If you believe in: ' God, you are a diseased animal and will have; to go.

If we go by what has happened in other countries, we will see many who are not killed outright,

starved to death over a long and painful period, as they are "worked to death" on the collective farms. The life span in most labor camps is under three years. In theory, these camps are mental hospitals, where people work and are tortured, brainwashed and indoctrinated. In some way, they feel that a few will finally accept their sub-human theories and be let back into society.

Ask a Communist how they can take a ten year old away from their parents, and send them to a concentration camp for ten years, and without any embarrassment whatsoever, they will tell you: "If you had a diseased child, would you not send him to a hospital?"

I saw many of these things happen in Korea in 1948, when during an attempted Communist coup, over 3,800 people were murdered in two weeks, just to control one community. I doubt if any of you have ever seen a baby taken out of a mother's arms and smashed against a tree or a stone wall. I doubt if any of you have ever seen elderly Catholic nuns, crucified against the walls of their church, with bayonets driven through the palms of their hands and rib cage, where they lived for hour, after agonizing hour. I doubt if you have ever seen a man impaled alive on a sharpened bamboo pole and while he screams away his life, his wife, close to nine months pregnant, is repeatedly raped before thousands of people and then chopped to pieces. Probably none of you have ever seen a young woman, stripped, then nailed to the branch of a tree with spikes driven through her breasts, while a bundle of oil soaked rice straw is bound between her bare thighs and set on fire. But I can tell you, when I saw those things happen. When I had those human devils practice on me, I made a promise before God. I said: "God, if you get me out of this mess; and get me back to the people I love and the country I love, I will do everything within my power to see that it doesn't happen here." That's why I have written this message. For our own leaders, in politics and the church, are taking us down this same road. I refuse to stand idly by while they do it.

You can call me any name in the book. I don't really care! You can call me a Nazi, a right-wing extremist, an anti-Semite, I really don't care; for I intend to speak up and warn my people, and I refuse to coddle thto remy, even if they are the one's our pastors choose to call God's Chosen People.

We hear so much these days about the Jewish "holocaust" of World War II; but why is it that our news media seldom mentions the 34-million Christians who were murdered by Jewish-Communism? Today, millions of Christians are rotting in prison camps behind the Iron and Bamboo Curtains. Yet America does very little other than an occasional murmur of protest. While country after country fell to the Communists, America and Britain cut their defense budgets and while the Soviets and the Chinese "beefed up" defense spending, we fed them and sent them our technology, so that in the end they would be able to destroy us or "blackmail" us into surrender. The action of our own government, over the 35 years since World War II ended, has been nothing short of traitorous. Until President Reagan does something to bring these traitors to justice -and many of them are still in Congress, "living off the gravy train" - I will not have too much faith in him!

They say: "We will bury you!" and our Quisling leaders say: "Please let's not have an arms race... if you promise not to make any more of those big bombs, we will send you our wheat."

Common sense should tell you, that if you want the neighborhood bully to quit beating up on the little kids in the area, let one of the kids whip him. But if you keep telling them: "It's not nice to fight. Don't hit him back, no matter what he does." If that happens, he becomes more and more belligerent. The only way to stop the Communist bully is to stop ALL OUR AID TO THEM! every bit of it! This wouldn't lead to a nuclear war, because they are more afraid of us than we are of them. They dare not destroy us, because they know they cannot exist without the Free World.

But we have been deliberately led into our current crop of "fear." It has made cowards out of a lot of good people. We have been taught that if we are nice, and kind to the Communists, they will be nice to us too. But as Dimitri Manualisky, said in 1947: "We will put on the biggest peace offensive the world has ever seen, and the Capitalist nations, stupid and decadent, will leap at the chance to be our friends. Then when they have gone to sleep and the guard is down, we will SMASH THEM

## WITH OUR CLENCHED FIST."

Respected religious leaders have been asked: "What is the better system. Capitalism and Free Enterprise, or Communism?" and we see the sad sight, of a "once great" religious leader as he hedges and says: "Who am I to say?" When he visited Japan a few years ago, he was quoted as saying: "If the youth of America did not have the Bible, I'd settle for them reading Mao Tse Tung's LITTLE RED BOOK. The principles are the same." God have mercy on us!

You may say: "But the going's tough these days, I've got a family to support. I don't have time to fight the Communists and I won't fight the Jews." What does that beautiful little gold engraved Bible of yours tell you in I Corinthians 12? It says that if you are a "born again" person, you are part of the body of Christ. Those poor Christians rotting away in some Communist prison are also part of His body. Can't you feel the pain they suffer? You should if you are part of the same body. Don't you care when their wives and daughters are raped and their sons are slaughtered?

You say: "But my job is to preach the Gospel. God will handle the Communists in His own good time." Where did you get this idea, you hypocrite? You say from the Great Commission in Matthew 28, which tells you to go into all the world and preach the Gospel to every creature. If I were to ask you if you have done this, you would probably tell me: "I can't go everywhere, so our church sends missionaries." How many missionaries has your church sent into Communist lands in the last fifty years? "None," you say, "they won't let us go there!" Well then, show me in your pretty Bible where the Lord said: "Go if it's convenient; go if they won't persecute you." He said "Go!" and you admit that you didn't "go!" No wonder we are in the trouble we are in! We've done what we wanted to do! We've "done our own thing," whatever that might have been, but we've let His work "go to hell."

We look around the world and everywhere Communism has been successful, we can find a "Made in America," label on it! You say: "I'm not to blame; its those guys in Washington who did it!" But it was you who put them into office, and you who kept them there, even when you knew they were traitors. Shame on you! The only people in America who can be blamed for our present condition, are those of us who go by the name of Christian, for we had the means of stopping the destruction of America, but we were too lazy and too apathetic to do it! So when some "nut" like me comes along and tries to do something to save this country, if you don't like what I'm doing, at least have the Christian courtesy to "keep off my back", so I can fight the fight you don't have guts enough to get involved in!

Why shouldn't you become involved? You're in it right up to your neck, right now, whether you recognize it or not.

In the Russian Criminal Code, Statute 27, parents may be arrested for telling their children, in the privacy of their own home, about God. Their children can be taken away and their property confiscated. That's the kind of religious freedom Billy Graham brags about. You say: "That's why I'm glad I live in America; they will never do that here."

But in the state of Ohio, there was a Christian school. It was two years ahead of the public school academically. It was teaching its students to love America, their parents, and their God. They were not getting a penny of money from the State. But the State said: "We're going to shut you down. You're not running your school the way we want you to." They admitted the academics of the school was superior; they admitted the children were better behaved, but they shut them down. Why? Because that school was not willing to teach the religion of Secular Humanism. This was not in Cuba, or Russia, but in the State of Ohio. It's not an isolated incident!

Maybe we are reaching a stage in this country, when decent Americans should let our Government know that we have the "right to keep and bear arms," to protect ourselves against such intrusion by the State. Maybe it's time for Christians who have kept their mouths shut, to stand up on their "hind legs," and get a dose of "righteous indignation" and say: "Government, you have gone far enough!"

In the State of Indiana a law has been passed, which states in essence that if you believe a child was

born with a sinful nature and has be spanked occasionally, you were guilty of "mental child abuse," and that child could be taken away from you by the State.

America, a nation built on the principles of "liberty and justice for all." America built on the knowledge that "all have sinned and come short of the glory of God." America, a nation that recognized that restraints must be placed n the sinful nature of man. Now a law going into effect, which will cram another phase of totalitarian control down the throats of America.

Americans have been manipulated by the "puppet masters." This includes the majority of our elected officials, and a whole slue of our preachers. Folks, we better wake up and realize that Satan is alive and well and that his kids are engaged in a mighty campaign to destroy Christian influences in America.

Lenin once said that when Communism comes to America, they would not even have to fight us, for we would fall into the laps like overripe fruit from a tree. Today we can see that rotten fruit in Washington; in our school system; in many of our churches. We see blatant sex everywhere, nudity, venereal disease, abortion, pornography, crime, you name it. America is being destroyed and Christians don't even want to hear about it, because it gives them a guilty conscience.

A few years ago when I was lecturing in Pittsburgh, a woman came up to me after my lecture and she was mad. She said: "You are the most unpatriotic so-and-so, I ever had the misfortune of listening to." When I asked her "Why!" she replied: "You spoke for over an hour tonight and all you told us was about the troubles which are facing America. Why don't you tell people about the 'amber waves of grain, the purple mountains majesty' and the good things?" When I asked her why she was disturbed, she said: "Because if I find out what you said tonight is true, I'll have to do something about it and I don't want to become involved." That's our trouble.

People don't like to hear about gun control, and dope, and sex in the school. Most Christians get upset and uncomfortable if you try and discuss the Jewish question. They don't want to hear anything which may upset their little apple cart. When I first began to understand the International Jewish influence in America, I went to my pastor with some documented materials. I said: "Brother Bob, I don't think you will accept this, but I think you ought to know about it." But when he saw it did not speak well of the Jews, he threw it into his wastebasket and labeled me an "apostate" without ever checking out the material. That's rank "intellectual dishonesty."

It's time that Christians better wake up and begin to "stand for something," or we are "going to lose everything." We need to have the courage Joshua exhibited when he said: "I don't know what you are going to do, but as for me and my house, we will serve the Lord."

Our churches better wake up to the realization that the man who stands behind their pulpit is a human being just like them. He isn't infallible. He can make mistakes too and in all too many cases, he has been taken in by false teachings, coming from his seminary. We must get back to taking the Bible as it stands, not the footnotes of some Dr. Schofield; not the thinking of some Bible scholar with a string of degrees behind his name, but the literal interpretation of God's Word, under the guidance and leadership of the Holy Spirit.

You may say: "What can we do, with this vast array of power against us?" First turn with me to the Old Testament, 2 Chronicles 7:14. This was a promise made to the Israel people, not the Jews (there were no people known as Jews at this time.) It can be applied to only one group of people today, this is the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples, who are the only one's on God's earth who are "called by His name." You know what it says: "If my people, WHICH ARE CALLED BY MY NAME (Christians), will humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven , and will forgive their sin, AND WILL HEAL THEIR LAND!" There's the promise of God Himself! But it's a conditional promise. God promises to do certain things, if His people do their part. Now turn with me to 2 Chronicles 19:2, a verse you never hear preached on in our churches, but nevertheless very important: "...Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." You think

about that, the next time your pastor tells you to support that ungodly crew in Palestine.

Talk with anyone in America who knows what's going on and they will admit we are in an awful mess and that things are getting rapidly worse. Of course this is not what you hear in the newspapers, or from your controlled TV, but it's nevertheless true. We are like a man sitting on an open keg of gunpowder while he smokes a cigar and knocks the ashes into the open keg. It will only take one tiny spark, to set off the worst explosion this old world has ever seen. Don't think you'll be gone, through some Rapture, for this is not what the Word of God teaches. (Read Luke 21 and Matthew 24.) Because of the uncertainty of the times, many people are living according to the Schlitz beer advertisement: "You only go around once in life, so live with gusto." That's why a lot of unsaved folks are going out and committing suicide. They see nothing ahead but trouble. But our Lord has told us that when we begin to see all these things happen, "the earthquakes, the wars, the pestilences, the troubles," then "look up, lift up your heads for your redemption draweth nigh."

Is it the Rapture of the Church we are to long for? No indeed, the Apostle Paul tells us that it is the resurrection unto life, which is our hope. (I Corinthians 15:51-57.)

Humanly speaking, I don't believe America has a chance. But with God's intervention -which He has promised - and with people who will stand for Him, this country can and will be saved! If one-quarter of the people in America who go by the name of Christian, were to fall in love with their Lord and were willing to "do His will," instead of "doing their thing," America could be turned around in six months, the money changers kicked out of the national temple and peace and righteousness returned to the land. God has told us what to do. If we stand, we will be felt; if we are felt we will be listened to; and if we are listened to, the country can be saved.

Let's stand, and having done all, stand! Let's pray, then work and put feet under our prayers. Let's work to bring about the "Kingdom of God" on this earth as we are told to do in the Lord's Prayer. Let's become the "salt of the earth." If we did this, we could strike a blow at the enemy, from which they would never recover.

Most of you know the story of the Alamo. A line was drawn in the compound and men were told to cross the line or stand back. This line has been drawn in America today. I believe we are living in the most crucial time in America's history. What a tremendous opportunity we have to strike a blow for righteousness and freedom.

Let me close with a stanza from the BATTLE HYMN OF THE REPUBLIC, which has been removed from our song books:

**"I have read a fiery Gospel,  
Writ in burnished rows of steel,  
As ye deal with my contemners,  
So with you my grace shall deal.  
Let the Hero born of woman,  
Crush the Serpent with His heel,  
Since God is marching on!"**

**Now is the time to deal the "death blow" to the Seed of the Serpent and regain the land for our Lord.**

**The End**

# EXPLODING THE "CHOSEN PEOPLE" MYTH

## Christ or Communism Which Will It Be

By LT. COL. GORDON "JACK" MOHR

HAVE YOU ever wondered why, in the twentieth century, when all subjects can be intelligently examined, there is only one subject that remains forbidden fruit? You can discuss Communism, sex, Protestantism, Catholicism, Mohammedanism or Metaphysics, quite freely, but it is considered not only bad manners, but downright sinful to discuss the Jewish situation.

If you want information on the Mormons, you can go to most any bookstore and purchase *The Book of Mormon*, *The Doctrine of The Covenants*, or *The Pearl of Great Price*. If you wish to learn more about Christian Science, you can purchase *Science and Health* by Mary Baker Eddy. If you wish to discuss the "I Am" movement, the books of Dr. Ballard are available. You can even find out about the religion of the Muslims, by purchasing a copy of the Koran, translated into English.

There is not one single existing faith that you cannot study, with the exception of Judaism. But if you try and find out what the Jews believe, an immediate screen of secrecy is drawn and, if you try and penetrate this, you are in trouble. If you don't believe this, go to some Jewish bookstore and try to acquire the 63 volumes of the *Talmud*, which is the Jewish Bible. You are either routed to a limited edition, some excerpts, or are told that it is forbidden for a Gentile to have it. In fact, the *Talmud* itself boldly states that a Gentile should be put to death if he reads the *Talmud*. In the Sanhedrin Volume (59A), page 400, we read:

**"Moses commanded us a law for an inheritance, it is OUR inheritance, not theirs (Gentiles)."**

The second tumult, which arises when you want to discuss the Jews, is that you, as a Christian, must always praise them and never say anything which is critical about what they say, write, or do, because if you do, God will curse you. In other words, you can criticize a Catholic for what he believes; you can say that a Mormon is wrong, or a Jehovah Witness, or a Christian Scientist, or a Baptist, or any other sect, except a Jew. That is "verboden!" This superstitious nonsense has been sown so deeply in the minds of most Christians, especially Fundamentalists, that they fear to raise a single objection, or question anything the Jews do.

The leaders of great, nation-wide Christian Movements, such as the Moral Majority, who will stand behind their pulpits and appear on national television, to thunder against the evils of corruption in government, the liquor industry, the murder of unborn babies by abortion, pornographic literature on our news stands, sex education in the school, and other assorted ills; these men are afraid, or refuse to mention

publicly, that it is Jewish promoters who are behind most of these ills they are fighting.

I have had outstanding Fundamentalist leaders who admitted to me in private that they know that Jews control the media; that they put out the anti-Christian filth of Hollywood; that they operate the dope and prostitution rackets; that Jewish doctors man the abortion centers of America. They will admit this in private, but I have yet to see one with "guts" enough to admit this publicly from their pulpits and to tell their parishioners that Jews are behind these troubles. For you see, once again the bugaboo arises:

**"I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee."  
(Genesis 12:3.)**

I have often wondered why our modern-day clergy has propounded the idea that Christians must bless those who curse the very name of our Lord and who, by their own confession, are the bitterest enemies of Christianity. This seems to me to be treason in the best Constitutional definition of this crime: "Giving them aid and comfort; adhering to their enemy." I have often wondered why Christians must bless those who seek to take Bibles and prayer out of our schools and stop the singing of Christmas carols. It doesn't make very much sense!

It is "common sense" to believe that God will place a blessing upon those who have organized to destroy the teachings of His blessed Son? Does it make sense to believe that God will bless those who are dedicated to the destruction of the Church for which He died? Yet this grave misconception is taught to millions of unsuspecting, gullible Christians and is flung in the face of those of us who have been honest enough to study the subject and know whereof we speak.

When I first came to an understanding of this vital subject, it became necessary for me to leave my church, for my pastor accuses me of being an apostate. My ideas about the fundamentals of the faith have not changed; my sin was that I had my eyes opened to the Satanic doctrine that the Jews are His Chosen People, therefore anything they do is all right and must be accepted.

Our ministers tell us that only those nations which bless the Jews will prosper. But you don't have to be much of an historian, or look very deeply into modern history to put the lie to this myth. The nations of both ancient and modern times, which have been destroyed, have been destroyed because they turned their backs on God and His laws. They have rotted out from within, by moral and spiritual subversion, often aided and abetted by the Jews, and have been destroyed, long before the barbarians swarmed over their walls, or battered down their gates. In Psalm 33:12 we read:

**"Blessed is the nation whose God is the Lord; and the people whom He hath chosen for His own inheritance."**

Who is this God referred to as "the Lord?" It is none other than Jesus Christ, the King of Kings, and Lord of Lords, who is spoken of in John 14:6:

**"I am the way, the truth and the life: NO MAN cometh unto the Father, but by Me."**

How can it be any plainer? No man, be he Jew, Gentile, Mohammedan, Hindu - no one, can reach God, unless they first come to Him through Jesus Christ.

Many nations in the history of the world have prospered, but every one, without fail, that has allowed the Jews to enter with their Talmudic teachings, have been demoralized and destroyed. Once the evil of Talmudic teachings begins to rot the morality of a country; once the "money changers" get in control of a nation's finances, then that country is on the "downhill slide" to oblivion. Don't argue with me about this, look at history!

England has declined as an Empire, ever since they allowed the influx of Jewish immigrants and allowed them to seek places of importance in finance and government. They tell us that America has been blessed by God, because we were kind to the Jews, yet our moments of greatest decline have come since we recognized the Israeli State as a nation and allowed Jewish control in our finances and government. This has been the constant lesson of history.

If this blessing should have been upon any nation or ruler, it should have fallen on Napoleon. He forced people in many communities to participate in Jewish holidays and caused the erection of synagogues, at taxpayer expense in many cities which his armies captured. Yet he and his army were destroyed; he was betrayed as always, by the people he had tried to befriend.

According to the teaching of many pastors, the Soviet Union should have been blessed above any nation on the earth, for they are the only known nation which has forbidden "anti-Semitism," by law. A quotation from the *Daily Worker* in 1939 said:

**"In the USSR, anti-Semitism is strictly prosecuted as a phenomenon profoundly hostile to the Soviet system. According to the laws of the USSR, active anti-Semites are punished with death."**

Is this law so strange, when you consider that more than 90% of the top Communist leaders have been and still are Jews?

Yet Russia has not been blessed. Oh, they have a tough military machine, built up with the blood of the Russian people. They scare the daylights out of the "milquetoasts" in our churches and government, but they are beset by constant internal troubles, which could destroy them overnight. They can control their vast, imperial empire, only through fear and terror.

The second lie, which throws fear into the hearts of anyone who seeks to become enlightened concerning the position of the Jews in the world, is the bugaboo of "anti-Semitism." Have you ever stopped to ask yourself, "Who is a Semite?" History proves that the Semites descended from Noah's son Shem. This takes in the white, Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Germanic, Scandinavian and related people. However, it does not include the people who call themselves Jews. They are the greatest "anti-Semites"

of all time, since they constantly harass the true descendants of Abraham, the Arabs, whose land they have stolen. Yet no one would think of calling a Jew "anti-Semitic" because he harasses an Arab.

The third lie, which has been sold to American Christians by the Jewish propagandists, is that our heritage is "Judeo-Christian"; in other words, that Christianity is a direct derivative of Judaism. The New Testament is not now, nor ever has been a product of Judaism. Judaism is built on the *Talmud*, which is the antithesis of the Bible. Most of our pastors know this. Biblical Christianity is built on the teachings of Jesus Christ and Divine revelation as it was given to His Apostles. It has absolutely nothing in common with Judaism as anyone can see, who has taken the time and effort to read any of the *Talmud*.

Jesus Christ, speaking to the Judaic religious leaders of His day in Matthew 15:9, and quoting from the Prophet Isaiah said:

**"In vain they do worship Me [God], teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."**

In Mark 7:13, Christ again harshly criticizes the Pharisees, accusing them of "Make the word of God of none effect through your traditions." This same general idea is carried over in the teachings of the Apostle Paul. He warned the church at Colossae (Col. 2:22):

**"Which all are to perish with the using; after the commandments and doctrines of men."**

Again in 1<sup>st</sup> Timothy 4:1, Paul warned of a time which will come on this earth, when men will depart from sound doctrine to "give heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils." Oh how the fundamental preachers love this text, but none of them will tell their parishioners that this is what we find in the Jewish *Talmudic* teachings; they are heavily laced with the occult, in direct disobedience to the instruction of God, as given to Moses.

In Titus 1:14, Paul gives us a final warning about Jewish doctrine, when he says:

**"Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."**

So you see, my friends, if a Christian is honest, there is no way you can truthfully use the term "Judeo-Christian." They are at opposite ends of the pole. The Old Testament was compiled by Holy men of God who were Israelites. They believed in the one God, as shown in Isaiah 45:5:

**"I am the Lord, and there is none . . . beside Me!"**

They looked forward to the coming Redeemer of Israel, the Savior of the Christians. The Holy men of God wrote the sacred Book we call the Bible, as they were moved by the Spirit of God. The Old Testament is therefore the product of God, working

through His servants, the prophets. Christianity predates the Jewish religion, for this came into being during the Babylonian captivity, when Israelites got away from God and brought back to Jerusalem a heathen book called the *Talmud*.

The Judaism of today is not the Law and the Prophets of the Old Testament, but the heathen occult religion of ancient Babylon. The *Talmud*, therefore, contradicts the teachings of Moses in almost every aspect. Moses was a Christian. This can be seen in a careful reading of Hebrews 11:24-26:

**"By faith [the same faith which saves men and women in the Twentieth Century] Moses, when he was come to years, refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter; choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season: Esteeming the reproach of Christ [notice this part very carefully,] esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt: for he had respect unto the recompense of the reward."**

But you may say: "Abraham and Moses were Jews; our pastor teaches this all the time." Oh, my friend, I beg to differ with you. They were not Jews. This term was not used until 2<sup>nd</sup> Kings 16:6, more than 1100 years after the death of Abraham and 700 years after the death of Moses. To call these men Jews is to engage in intellectual dishonesty. The Jewish writer, Benjamin Freedman, writing in 1954 to Dr. David Goldstein, a Jew who had been converted to Catholicism and who had become outstanding in his defense of the Catholic faith, said:

**"It is a well-known fact that many counterfeit recent conversions [that is, of Jews to Christianity] have often proved hut infiltrations of latent traitors with treasonable intentions."**

In one place in the *Talmud*, I forget where at the moment, Jews are advised to "become Christians for the sake of infiltrating their ranks." Then Mr. Freedman goes on to say:

**"The Divine and sacred mission of the Christian faith is in jeopardy today to a degree never witnessed before in its long history of almost 2000 years. . . When the day arrives that Christians can no longer profess their Christian faith as they profess it today in a free world, the Christian faith will have seen the beginning of the end."**

Freedman then goes on to show how the Christian faith has been put on the defensive throughout the world and mentions that a conspiracy is underway to destroy this faith. He goes on to prove to any honest mind that this is a Jewish conspiracy.

It is unfortunate, indeed, that Christian clergy seem to be ignorant, or apathetic to this plot to destroy everything they say they stand for as Christians. In fact, in many instances, they stand behind their pulpits and defend and support the very people who are pledged to destroy them.

There is no doubt in my mind that thousands of Christian pastors are deeply disturbed

by the mysterious pressures from above, which often prevent them from exercising sound judgment. One outstanding Fundamentalist pastor, a leader in the Moral Majority, recently admitted to me:

**"I am deeply disturbed by the Jewish influence behind the efforts to destroy the Moral Majority, even though we have been strongly pro-Jewish. But all the great Bible scholars and preachers of the Twentieth Century have said they were God's Chosen People, so I will have to go along with them."**

God have mercy on us when we use this as the criteria for whether we are right or wrong!

The greatest spiritual teacher of all time, our Lord Jesus Christ, spoke to the Jewish religious leaders of His time in no uncertain terms in John 8:44. He said:

**"Ye are of your father the devil and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own; for he is a liar, and the father of it."**

Then he goes on in verse 47, speaking to the Pharisees once more:

**"He that is of God beareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF GOD."**

Does this sound much like "Chosen People" theology to you? These same Jews had already admitted they were not Israelites in verse 33, when they told Jesus:

**"We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man."**

If they had been true Israelites, they could not have said this, since any Bible scholar knows the Israelites spent over 400 years in bondage in Egypt. Yet their leaders told Jesus: "We have never been in bondage to any man." In John 10:26-28, Jesus spoke again to a crowd of Jewish hypocrites:

**"Ye believe not, because YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP . . . My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me: and I give unto them eternal life; and they will never perish."**

Then in Revelation 2:9 and 3:9, we hear the final word of our Lord concerning these pseudo-Israelites, as He warns the church at Smyrna concerning them. He warns of:

**"The blasphemy of them which say they are Jews and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan."**

How can our preachers designate these blasphemers, whom Christ has cursed as "God's Chosen People"?

Most of the confusion in the minds of Christians is unwarranted and unjustified. It

would not exist if the Christian clergy had not aided and abetted the deceptions responsible for it. Many clergymen are allies with their enemies and it is no wonder that we see spiritual sabotage on every hand. It is no wonder that millions of potential "front line" soldiers for Jesus Christ have become spiritual cowards; who hide in their spiritual foxholes, praying for Christ to return and rapture them out of the mess they are responsible for.

I'm convinced that many in this category will be in for the "shock of their lives," for they will be so tightly zipped up in their "shroud of self-righteousness" that they will not get unzipped in time to go with their Master when He does come. Remember how Jesus once said:

**"Not everyone that saith unto me, Lord! Lord! will enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which Is in heaven."**

The will of God goes a lot farther than knocking on doors and inviting someone to attend church; it goes farther than telling them about the love of God and the way to salvation. It means "front line duty" in the battle that rages.

To stop this spiritual surrender, we are going to have to have an "about face" on the part of our clergy. Christian organizations, such as the Moral Majority, will never reach their full potential, until their leaders will willingly and honestly point out who their enemies really are.

Mr. Freedman puts his finger squarely on one of the major church problems, when he tells Dr. Goldstein:

**"The utterances by the Christian clergy, which confuses Christians the most, is the constantly repeated utterance that 'Jesus was a Jew.' This appears to be your favorite theme. It is a misrepresentation and distortion of an incontestible historic fact. . . . Informed, intelligent Christians, cannot reconcile this unwarranted misrepresentation and distortion of facts."**

Most competent Bible historians will admit that at no time in the new Testament is Jesus ever called a Jew and that, during His sojourn on earth, He was called a "Judean" by His contemporaries. The great Hebrew historian, Josephus, wrote many times concerning Jesus, but never once called Him a Jew. The church historian, Theophylact, writing in 1080 A.D. says:

**"The city of the Judeans was taken, and the wrath of God was kindled against them: as also Josephus witnesses, that this came upon them on the account of the death of Jesus."**

When Pontius Pilate, the Roman Governor of Judea, crucified Jesus, he had inscribed on the cross the Latin words: "Iesus Nazarenus Rex Iudeorum." He was expressing his sarcasm for the Judean religious leaders who had pressured him into executing a man he knew was innocent. Authorities on Latin will tell you this inscription means:

"Jesus the Nazarene, ruler of the Judeans." By no stretch of the imagination does this read: "King of the Jews," and it was not so translated in the 1611 printing of the King James Version of the Bible.

During His lifetime, Christ was never known as the "King of the Jews." Pilate knew that Jesus had been denied by the religious leaders of these people we now call Jews and that they were responsible for the false testimony they had brought against Him. Christ was crucified because it was politically expedient for Pilate to do so, not because of any guilt on His part. With the exception of a few of His followers, most of the Judeans abhorred His teachings. There were only 120 faithful ones in the "upper room" on the Day of Pentecost (Acts 1:15).

The fact that Jesus was never called a Jew, or was known by this name, cannot be erased by the "wishful thinking" of our theologians, no matter how hard they try to back the Jews. There is no factual foundation in history or theology, which would allow the word used by Pilate to describe Jesus as a Jew. The Greek word is "budais;" the Latin "Iudaeus," and the English translation can be nothing but "Judean." There is no way you can come up with a religious connotation for this word. During the time of Christ, at no place in the world, was there a religion known as "Jewish."

It is an acknowledged fact that the word "Jew" did not appear in the English language until 1775. Prior to that time, it did not exist in any language. It was introduced into the English language in a play written by an English playwright named Sheridan. It was unknown to Shakespeare and, as I mentioned, to the translators of the King James Version of the Bible in 1611. Contrary to popular opinion, Shakespeare wrote in his "Merchant of Venice," (V. III, i. 61) "I am an Iewe: hath not an Iewe eyes."

To go back a bit further, the word "Jew" does not appear in the 1582 version of the Douay Bible, the official translation of the Roman Catholic church. But it does in both that version and the King James Version, when they were revised later in the 18th Century.

The intellectual dishonesty of our clergy comes when they use the word "Jew" as a religious term, for this is a rank misrepresentation. The secondary meaning of the word "Jew" today has as little relationship to its original, as the word "camel" has to the cigarette which bears its name. It is the secondary meaning of the word "Jew" which has been used to confuse Christians. We should demand that our clergy be absolutely honest in the pulpit, not only in their use of the Word of God, but also in other matters. When the pulpits of Christian churches become a "propaganda platform" for the worst enemy of Christianity, then Christianity is in deep trouble.

It is a fact, proven from both the Scriptures and history, that the race, religion, nationality and culture of Jesus, was not the race, nationality and culture of the self-styled Jews of this 20th Century. There are very few so-called Jews, who can trace their bloodlines back to Abraham. The Jewish writer, Alfred Lilienthal, in his book, *The Controversy of Zion*, states:

**"I have no doubt that some of my Christian readers have as much right to the land of Palestine as Menachem Begin."**

It should become obvious to any honest student of history that those people who call themselves "Jews" have spent countless millions of dollars to manufacture the fiction that "Jesus was a Jew," and that the Judeans of His time can be identified with the Jews of today, and that the Christian religion is an offshoot of Judaism. This is blasphemy, straight from the "pits of hell."

Jesus did not practice the "religion of the Jews." He abhorred it. The religious beliefs taught in the synagogues of Judea during Christ's lifetime were not the religion of Abraham, Isaac, Jacob and Moses. It was a heathen religious belief known as Pharisaism, which was soundly condemned by our Lord on many occasions. As I have already shown, from Scriptural sources, Jesus condemned these as being "children of Satan."

The eminent Jewish Rabbi, Louis Finkestein, head of the Jewish Theological Seminary of America, in the Foreword of his first edition, *The Pharisees, The Sociological Background of Their Faith*, says on p.21:

**"Judaism . . . Pharisaism . . . Talmudism became Medieval Rabbinism, and Medieval Rabbinism became modern Rabbinism. But throughout these changes in name . . . the spirit of the ancient Pharisee survives, unaltered."**

In other words, the Jewish rabbinate of the 1980's is the same religious crowd to which Jesus spoke in Matthew 12: 34, when He said:

**"O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things?"**

The religion practiced by the Pharisees in Jesus' time was based exclusively on the Babylonian *Talmud*. This, according to Rabbi Morris Kertzer, "consists of 63 books of legal, ethical and historical writings of the ancient rabbis. It was edited five centuries before the birth of Jesus."

Another well-known Rabbi, Michael Rodkinson, in his book, *The History of the Talmud*, wrote:

**"The source from which Jesus of Nazareth drew the teachings which enabled Him to revolutionize the world . . . is the *Talmud* . . . the written form of that which, in the times of Jesus, was called the tradition of the elders."**

But the Word of God gives the lie to this statement. In Mark 7:13, Jesus said to the Pharisees:

**"Ye make the Word of God of none effect through your traditions."**

So Jesus' teaching could not have possibly come from this blasphemous book.

Are you naive enough to believe that a religious book which encourages incest, such as the Sanhedrin volume of the *Talmud* does, or unnatural intercourse; or rape of non-Jews; or bestiality, as found in this filthy volume; do you believe this could be the basis of Jesus' teaching? If you do, then you are guilty of the vilest form of blasphemy. Are you willing to believe that statements found in the *Talmud*, such as

those which follow, are the basis for Christianity? Listen closely, I will give you chapter and verse:

KALLAH, 1b, (18b) - "Jesus was illegitimate and was conceived during menstruation."

SCABBATH XIV - "Jesus is referred to as the son of a Roman soldier and a Jewish prostitute."

SANHEDRIN, 103a - "This passage suggests that Christ corrupted His morals and dishonored Himself."

SANHEDRIN, 107b - "This passage states that Christ seduced and destroyed Israel."

HILKOTH MELAKHIM - Suggests that Christians sin by worshipping Jesus Christ.

HILKOTH MAAKHALOTH - This states that Christians are idolaters.

ORACH CHAIM (20, 2) - Says that Christians disguise themselves as Jews in order to kill them.

ABHODAH ZORAH (1 Sb) - Suggests that Christians have sex relations with animals.

CHAGIGAH, (1 Sb) - States that a Jew is considered to be good in the eyes of God, in spite of any sins he may commit.

BABHA KAMA (1 13b) - States that the name of God is not profaned, if a Jew lies to a Christian.

And on and on, and on it goes, for 63 volumes of filth and blasphemy. This is what the Jews are taught in their synagogues. Do any of you Christians reading these words, believe the Christian religion got its start from this kind of blasphemy? This is what your pastor teaches, when he tells you that we have a Judeo-Christian culture.

If I had the time, I could cover several hundred pages, proving that 90% or more of the people in the world today, who go by the name of Jew, do not have one drop of Abraham's blood in their veins and that none of their ancestors ever placed foot on the ground of Palestine. Most of the Eastern Jews came from a completely heathen background, a heathen tribe called the Khazars of Western Russia. They were not Semites, but were Turco-Mongoloid. They were converted to Judaism en masse in the 7th Century. If you want further Jewish confirmation of this, I suggest you read Vol. IV, pages 1 to 5 in the Jewish Encyclopaedia.

Most Americans, especially those who go by the name Christian, are deeply disturbed

by our economic collapse. But have you been honest enough to recognize that our money system in the United States has been under the control of evil, International Jewish bankers since the Civil War? Benjamin Franklin, addressing the First Continental Congress in 1789, warned them:

**"Gentlemen, if you do not exclude the Jews from our shores, in less than a hundred years, every man, woman and child will be toiling in the fields as slaves to the Jewish debt money system."**

His timing was off a bit, but otherwise he was correct. Our monetary system today is controlled by the Federal Reserve System, a Marxist principle which was slipped into our Constitution in 1913, at the instigation of the International Jewish bankers. Now this nation is in hock, up to its ears, to this same ungodly crowd; they could ruin us financially, at any time, with the snap of their fingers.

As a Christian, are you not grieved at the subversion of our youth and the degeneration of our nation's morals? You should be! If you are a member of the clergy, you should be even more concerned, for you have been called to be "watchmen on the walls" of this nation, to warn them at the approach of danger (see Ezekiel 33:1-3). Have you heeded this call? Have you told your people the whole truth, or are you like those pastors of Jeremiah's time (6:14) who cry: "Peace! peace! when there is no peace!"?

Too often today, American pastors have become "male prostitutes" for the International Zionists. Thousands of these "pseudo-pastors" are pandering to self-styled Jewish interests, as they literally sell this country "down the river," into the hands of those who will destroy Christianity and make us slaves.

I do not advocate hatred for the Jews, as some do. I believe that many of the "rank and file" Jews in America do not understand the plotting of their international leaders. Some do, and have been violently opposed to it! But I do say that we cannot, we must not allow the International Jews to control our government, our economics, our media and our churches, as they do today. Probably our first priority must be to get rid of the false prophets who stand in our pulpits crying: "It is your Christian duty to support the Jews; they are God's Chosen Ones." God forbid!

Now, as during the Revolutionary War, our motto needs to be: "Tonight, put only Americans on guard!" Let's take our country out of the greedy clutches of the international leeches. Let's once again raise the flag of Jesus Christ over this nation. Let's recognize Anglo-Saxon and kindred Christian Americans for what they are: the people who have been ordained to glorify Christ's name. Then, with this knowledge, let us go out to battle with the enemy: for in His strength, we can conquer every foe and be free again.

Let us once more remember those stirring words, from the stanza of "The Battle Hymn of the Republic," which have been removed from our song books:

**"I have read a fiery Gospel,  
Writ in burnished rows of steel,**

**As ye deal with my condemners,  
So with you my grace will deal.  
Let the hero born of woman,  
Crush the Serpent with His heel,  
Since God is marching on!"**



*Crusade for Christ*

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS. RET.

400 Harper Lane

North Little Rock, AR 72118

(501) 753-2095

**FROM THE WATCHMAN'S CORNER!**  
**FAITH ALONE, OR FAITH AND WORKS!**

By

Lt. Colonel Gordon "Jack" Mohr, A.U.S. (Retired)

An in-depth look at the Epistle of James

*"Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone. "*

*(James 2-17)*

*" Show me thy faith without thy works; and I will show thee my faith by my  
works "*

*(James 2-18b)*

# FAITH AND WORKS

## Introduction

This book is intended as an in-depth study of the General Epistle of James. We will take a close look at every key word in this short epistle to see what it means in the original Greek. This should give us a better understanding of what James was trying to say to us.

This Epistle could very well be the earliest of the New Testament Epistles and was probably written shortly before Paul wrote his letter to the Galatians, sometime in 48 AD. It was written by James, who in Mark 6:3 is identified as the half-brother of Jesus.

James was among that Christian group which gathered in Jerusalem for the Feast of Pentecost (**Acts 1:13,14**). "Then returned they (the disciples) unto Jerusalem from the Mount called Olivet (from which Jesus had risen into heaven - 1:9,10), which is from Jerusalem a Sabbath's day journey (travel restricted under Mosaic Law for the Sabbath, which was under one mile). And when they were come in, they went into an upper room, where abode both Peter, and James, and John, and Andrew, Philip and Thomas, Bartholomew, and Matthew, James the son of Alphaeus, and Simon Zealots, and Judas (not Iscariot) the brother of James."

James took over the leadership of this Christian group which were not Christians at this time, but who were known as **The Way**. James assumed this leadership of the Jerusalem church after Peter left Palestine, as recorded in Acts 12:17.

James emphasized that Christians should keep God's Law and it would seem that he would be in conflict with Paul. However, Scripture shows little conflict between the two on this issue.

James was presiding over the Jerusalem Council where the early church leaders reached an agreement for the basis of Christian fellowship.

While most King James Bibles will tell you that this Epistle was written to the tribes of the Dispersion and reflects Jewish interests, this is not so, since these dispersed tribes were Israelites, not Jews. (This is a common fallacy within Judeo-Christian circles, to equate the two as one and the same people. **They are not!**)

While the synagogue is mentioned in this epistle, it was not only a place of Jewish worship, but was a common meeting place in the community, sort of a Town Hall. Synagogues were not mentioned in the Old Testament, and originated in Babylonia during the Persian period and after the destruction of Solomon's Temple. It was a religious abomination the Judeans brought back with them from Babylon, along with the Babylonians system of usury.

# FAITH AND WORKS

By the New Testament period, some 450 years later, they were found all over the known world, wherever Jews congregated. It was Judeans, not Israelites, who brought back from Babylon a new religion which was not Hebraism or the worship taught by Moses, but was the teachings of the Pharisees, the *tradition of the Elders*, with which Jesus was in constant disagreement, and an admixture of the occult from Babylon. At about this same time 500 BC work was begun on the Babylonian Talmud, which is today the *lifeblood of modern Judaism*. It was completed about 1,000 years later in Alexandria, Egypt.

Because the Jews followed this heathen teaching, rather than the laws of God, Jesus told the Pharisees: "If ye had believed Moses, ye would have believed me, for he wrote of me." (**John 5:46**).

The introduction to James in my KJV says: "This epistle seems to be addressed to Christians within the Jewish framework before the cleavage between Jews and Christians occurred." This could not possibly be so, and shows you the *Jewish brainwashing*, which had affected the scholars who wrote this introduction.

The Epistle of James was written to Israelites, not Jews, and there was never a time when Jews and Christians were without cleavage. The Apostle Paul who although an Israelite of the tribe of Benjamin, had religious training in Judaism as a Pharisee, and knew the religion inside out, in **1 Thessalonians 2:14, 15** writes of this cleavage: "For ye brethren, became followers of the churches of God in Judea in Christ Jesus: for ye (Christians from Thessalonica) have suffered like things of your own countrymen, even as they (the Christians of Judea) have of the Jews: Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us (Israelite Christians); and they please not God, and are contrary to all men:" Paul knew that there had never been any cooperation between Christians and Jews from the beginning, for he was party of the early persecution of Christians, before he became converted on the road to Damascus.

James was concerned with the practical ethics of Christianity. He believed in the adage: "What you do shouts so bud I can't hear what you say!" or "Actions speak louder than words!" While he does not set aside the importance of *faith* in any way, he insists that *true faith must always produce good works*.

# FAITH AND WORKS

## Chapter One

**Verse One** - This begins with James' salutation to those to whom he writes. In it he indicates clearly who they are. He addresses himself to "the twelve tribes scattered abroad." These were made up of the Israelites and Judeans, who had been taken captive into Assyria, and had escaped through the Caucasus Pass into western Russia, then westwards into Europe and Asia Minor. These were *the lost sheep of the house of Israel*. The teaching of modern Fundamentalists and Evangelicalism that the Jews are all of Israel, is false, for the Jews are not even part of *true Israel*. Even the Jews recognize this and state in the Jewish Encyclopedia that the *tribe of Judah was a non-Israel tribe*.

At the time this Epistle was written, most of the people known as Jews were descendants of Esau/Edom, as can be seen from their own statement to our Lord in **John 8:33**, when they clearly stated that "we have never been in bondage to any man." If they were indeed *children of Abraham*, as they aver, then it could only have been through Esau/Edom, since the Israelites at this time had been in bondage both in Egypt and then in Assyria. (To see God's reaction to Esau/Edom, read **Malachi 1:2-4**.)

We know from both Scripture and history that Israel, and a large part of Judah had been taken captive into Assyria, and was scattered throughout a vast area. Strangely enough, up until this time, all immigration had been to the east and the south, but our Israel ancestors moved north and west, towards the island lands that the prophets had told about.

Because our Israel forefathers had turned their backs on God, Moses had predicted in **Deuteronomy 32:26** - "I (God) will scatter them into the corners, I will make the remembrance of them to cease among men." In their captivity they were no longer known as Israelites, but known as Gentiles.

In **John 7:35** when Jesus told the Pharisees that He would soon be leaving for a place where they could not follow, said, "... Whither will He go, that we shall not find Him? will He go to the dispersed (meaning converted Israelites) among the Gentiles (nations), and teach the Gentiles?"

The Epistle of Peter, as seen in **1 Peter 1:1**, was addressed to these same Israelite people. Always keep in mind that these people were Israelites, not Jews!

**Verse two** - Here James enjoins his readers to look on their temptations as a blessing, rather than a burden. This reminds me of Acts 5:41, where we are told how when the early Christians in Jerusalem were ordered by the Talmudic leaders of Jewry not to even mention the name of Jesus, they then beat them and let them go. That verse tells us - "And they (the Christian Israelites) departed from the presence of the Council *rejoicing* that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for His name." How many modern day Christians do you know who would be willing to do the same? The majority of them will

# FAITH AND WORKS

not even bow their heads and say grace before a meal in a public place, because of what people may think of them.

**1 Peter 1:6** indicates this same rejoicing over temptation when he says: "Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season (a short while) if need be, ye are in heaviness through manifold (many) temptations."

Temptations are often a means of strengthening a Christian. It is something like a champion boxer who prepares himself for a championship fight. He goes into the *practice ring* with a sparring partner, who pummels him and hardens him for the real fight.

**Verse three** - The result of this temptation according to James is "that the trying of your *faith* worketh patience." The English word *patience*, as used here, comes from the Greek *hypomone* (#5281 in your Strong's Concordance) and means "cheerful endurance." As most of us know from personal experience, it is not easy to be cheerful when we are enduring adversity. It is a Christian characteristic we should all develop. Instead of blaming God for allowing it to strengthen us.

**Verse four** - When patience (cheerful endurance) has completed its work in a Christian, it leaves them *perfect*. The Greek word used here is *teleois* (#5046). It does not mean *perfection*, but *completeness*. It is what separates the men from the boys.

**Verse five** - Wisdom is an extremely important virtue for a Christian to possess. It cannot be expressed better than King Solomon did in **1 Kings 3:9**, when God appeared to him in a dream and asked what he wanted. He replied: "Give thy servant an understanding heart, to judge they people, that I may discern between the good and bad; . . ." Would to God we had more political and religious leaders who were concerned about this today.

So we see James as he admonishes his Christian Israel listeners to ask God for wisdom and promises them that God who is liberal in His giving, will supply all their needs. In **Jeremiah 28:12**, we read this same promise: "then shall ye call upon Me (God), and ye shall go and pray unto Me, and I will hearken unto you."

In **1 John 5:14**, we have another such promise: "And this is the confidence we have in him, that if we ask anything according to His will, He heareth us." Notice carefully it does not say anything we want, **but** anything we need; according to His will. There is a world of difference here.

**Verse six** - "But let him (the individual) *ask in faith*, nothing wavering (not doubting). For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed." When we ask in faith this means we have that confidence in God that what we are asking for God is able to give to us no matter what the situation looks like in the natural. In this case James is talking about *wisdom*.

# FAITH AND WORKS

**Verse seven** - A rather strange saying, which I believe, means that if a man wavers in his faith, he should not expect to be blessed by God.

**Verse eight** - "A double minded man is unstable in *all* his ways." This is a proven fact, and can be seen no more clearly than in the example of our present day legislators and preachers. The term *double minded* comes from the Greek *dipsuchos* (#1252), which literally means: "vacillating in purpose or opinion." In other words, never stable. We see this trait all the time in our politicians and to an increasing degree in our church pastors. They say one thing and do exactly the opposite, or as someone has said: "They speak out of both corners of their mouth!" A man, who does this, whether he is a leader in politics or religion, is unstable in everything he does and is not to be trusted in anything, no matter how beautifully he may speak.

**Verse nine** - This is an admonition to those who have little of this world's wealth or education. These are told to rejoice and exalt Christ, since God does not look in a man's bank account, or the number of degrees he may have behind his name, but looks rather at the intents of the heart.

**Verse ten** - He also instructs the wealthy not to think of themselves more highly than they ought, for like all men, his time on earth is short. His wealth cannot add one day to his allotted time.

**Verse eleven** - This is a continued explanation of verse ten. James intimates that wealth in itself will fade away.

**Verse twelve** - James says that a man is *blessed* when he endures temptation for if he is tried (and here we know this means successful resistance to the same) he will receive the *crown of life*.

## Let examine a few *key* words in this verse:

**Blessed** - Greek *makarios* (#3107), meaning: "supremely blessed; well off; happy."

**Endureth** - Greek *hupostasia* (#5287), meaning: "Assurance; confidence."

**Temptation** - Greek *perasmos* (#3986), meaning: "Putting to proof by experimentation; of good or evil; provocation; discipline."

**Tried** - Greek *dokimos* (#1384), meaning: "approved; acceptable."

**Crown** - Greek *stephanos* (#4735), meaning: "a badge of loyalty; a prize or symbol of honor."

So as a consolidate these meanings, we find that what James is really saying is: "Fortunate or happy is the man that has assurance of his faith during a time of testing or provocation; for when he is tested, and is approved, he shall receive the badge of honor

# FAITH AND WORKS

and loyalty the Lord has set aside for them that love and obey Him." This puts a little more teeth in this verse.

**Job 5:17** says: "Behold, happy is the man whom God correcteth; therefore despise not thou the chastening of the Almighty."

In **Hebrews 12:6-8** we learn: "For whom the Lord loveth He chasteneth and scourgeth (punishes when they sin) every son whom He receiveth. If ye are without chastening... then are ye bastards (illegitimate children) and not sons."

Solomon in **Proverbs 3:11,12** admonishes us: "My son, despise not the chastening (discipline) of the Lord; neither be ye weary of His correction: for whom the Lord loveth He correcteth; even as a father the son in whom he delighteth." Chastening is a sign of sonship.

The Apostle Paul describes the *crown* we receive for *faithful service*, in these words: "and every man that striveth for mastery is temperate in all things. (Here he is describing the athlete who partakes in a foot race.) Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown (symbol of honor); but we an incorruptible." (One that will last forever.) (**1 Corinthians 9:25**)

In **2 Timothy 4:7,8**, we hear Paul's shout of triumph before his execution in Rome: "I have fought a good fight, I have finished the course (race), I have kept the faith; Henceforth is laid up for me a crown (symbol of honor) of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day (Judgment Seat): and not to me only, but to all who love His appearing." (Are in obedience looking for His return!)

When you come to the end of your earthly stay, will you be able to say the same?

Christ mentions this same thing in **Matthew 10:22**, when He said: "And ye (Christians) shall be hated of all men for my name's sake; but he that endureth to the end shall be saved." (This goes far beyond merely going forward to some altar, professing Christ as Savior, getting baptized, and joining the church. It means accepting Him as both Savior and King and then acting on it.)

Over and over again in the opening chapters of the Book of Revelation we read the words, "to him that overcometh!" You cannot be an *over comer*, when you hide in your spiritual foxhole, folding your holy hands as you pray for Christ to return and Rapture you out of the mess which was caused by your apathy. *Overcoming* is much more than merely being saved, since it makes you a soldier in the King's army, and with it your responsibilities to God and your fellowman increase a 1000 fold.

**Verse thirteen** - This is a plain statement that we should never blame God for our temptations, for God never tempts any man or woman to do evil.

# FAITH i ANDWOR:KS

**Verse fourteen** - The reason for our *temptation* is given here. We are *tempted* (Greek - *peirazo* meaning: "entice; examine; prove.") when we are *drawn away* (**drawn** - Greek *exelko* (#1828), meaning: "enticed." Away - Greek *apostrepho* meaning: "pervert; turn away.") by our own *lusts* (Greek - *epithumia* meaning: "a longing for forbidden things; desire") and *enticed*." (**enticed** - Greek - *deleazo* (#1185), meaning: "allured; deluded; beguiled."). These can be sexual and often material, anything that takes precedence to our love of God.

Our temptations do not come from God, neither do they come from Satan, as some churches teach. They come from within each person, as their *sinful nature* is at enmity with God. It reminds me of a story I heard once about the old Indian who was trying to explain this sinful nature. He said: "It is like we have two big dogs within us, a bad black dog, and a good white dog. They are always fighting." When asked: "Which one wins?" he replied: "The one I say sic'em too!" In other words, the one we encourage.

**Verse fifteen** - This shows the end result of *lust*. "When a longing for that which is forbidden, or for the material things of life has conceived (come to completion) it brings forth sin, and sin when it is finished (gives birth), brings forth death."

**Psalm 7:14** says: "Behold he travaileth with iniquity, and hath conceived mischief; and brought forth falsehood."

Sin always brings forth death. It has been so from the beginning, for one of the Natural Laws of God, is the Law of Harvest, which states: "As a man sows, so shall he also reap," (**Galatians 6:7**), and "the wages of sin is death," (**Romans 6:21**).

What is *sin*? A clear definition is given in **1 John 3:4** - "Sin is a transgression (disobedience) of the Law." So in that many pastors say Christ did away with the Law, then there can be no more sin. We know this is untrue, because we see the effects of it on every hand.

**Verse sixteen** - Is an admonishment that we do not go astray.

**Verse seventeen** - Here James tells us that every good *gift* comes from God, who is the Father of lights. God has no variableness. This is a word we don't see used very often, but it means "*fickleness*." It is the thing we see so prevalent in our political and religious leaders. But God is the "same yesterday, today, and forever." Thank God!

**Numbers 23:19** puts it this way: "God is not a man, that He should lie; neither the son of man, that He should repent: He hath said, and shall not He do it? Or hath He spoken, and shall He not make it good?" We can depend absolutely on what God has said to man. When He makes a promise *it will come to pass*, 100% of the time!

**Verse eighteen** - This further confirms the statement in verse 17. "God begat (formed) us with the word of His truth." **John 1:13** puts it this way: in speaking about those who have been *born from above*. "Which were born, not of blood (carnal birth): nor of the

# FAITH AND WORKS

will of the flesh, nor of the will on man, but of God." We know from **John 1:3**, that He was the Creator since it says: ". . . All things were made by Him; and without Him (Jesus Christ) was not anything made that was made."

The reason He did this was that we (those who accept Him as Savior and King) should be a kind of first fruits. (Greek - *aparche* (#536) meaning: "a beginning") of His creatures (created things). The *first fruits* were always the best of the crop, which were set aside as a sacrifice to God. We have been especially chosen not to be dictators as the Jewish Talmud teaches, that when Messiah comes, every Jew will have 2,000 *goyim* (non-Jew animal) slaves, but to be Ambassadors of the King, who will show the rest of the world how He wants them to live in peace, safety, and happiness.

**1 Peter 2:9b** says, ". . . that we should shew forth the praises of Him who hath called us out of darkness, into His marvelous light."

**Verse nineteen** - Because of what God has done for us, James says we should be "swift to hear (listen), slow to speak, and slow to wrath (anger)."

This is confirmed in **Proverbs 10:19**, which states: "In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth (guards) his lips is wise."

**Ecclesiastes 5:2**, puts it this way: "Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter anything before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few."

As to anger, **Proverbs 14:17** says: "He that is soon angry dealeth foolishly; and a man of wicked devices is hated."

Notice that James deals with *down to earth* things, which affect Christians in every day living.

**Verse twenty** - This tells us that the anger of man does not work righteousness. (I'm sure he is not referring to *righteous indignation*, which is something different.)

**Verse twenty-one** - "*Wherefore* (Greek - *dio* (#1352) - meaning "for this cause") lay apart all filthiness (see **1 Peter 2:1**) and superfluity (Greek - *kolia* (#2549) meaning: "depravity; malignity; evil; wickedness") and receive (accept) with meekness (mildness, humility) the engrafted (implanted) word, which is able to save your soul." (The word *save*, as used here means to "preserve, heal, make whole.") It does not refer to the act of being *saved, born again.*

**Verse twenty-two** - James indicates that as Christians we *must* go beyond the *salvation experience*, for being born from above, or again, is but the first step in the salvation process. He says: "But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only." Any person is suspect who calls him or herself Christian yet continues to "do their own thing" and refuses to obey God's Law.

# FAITH AND WORKS

Unfortunately the rolls of most churches are crammed with people who profess Christ, while their lives show little if any change. They come to church and *fizz* for an hour or two on Sunday, while the rest of the week there is little difference between them and the worldly crowd they associate with. In fact, many of them are ashamed to be known as Christians, except when they are in church. I refer to these as ***Alka Seltzer Christians***. This is not judging, for the Bible tells me: "By their fruits shall ye know them."

There is another saying which has much truth in it: "Your actions speak so loud I can't hear what you are saying." When I was in the John Birch Society we had another truism, "When you see something that looks like a duck; has feathers like a duck; waddles like a duck; quacks like a duck and runs around with other ducks, the chances are pretty good that you are looking at a duck." So when you see someone who professes to be a Christian, who uses un-Christian language, and sucks on a can of beer, and runs around with an ungodly crowd, you are very possibly looking at *a fake*.

**Verse twenty-three & twenty-four** - Explains that a man or woman who is merely a hearer and not a doer of the word, is like someone who looks at themselves in a mirror, but when they turn away, they forget what they looked like. Jesus said in **Luke 6:49**, "Whosoever cometh to me and heareth my sayings, and doeth them (this is of absolute importance), I will show you whom he is like." He then goes on to give His illustration of the man who built his house on a rock foundation. When the storm came, and the winds blew, it stood firm, while the man who built his house on sand, saw it destroyed. Is the foundation of your ***faith*** strong enough to withstand the storms, which the Bible says are coming to the Christian?

Its easy to speak about faith, when everything is going well, but it's something completely different to show it, when it seems the world is *coming apart at the seams*.

It's sad that many professing Christians are like the man Jesus speaks about in His parable of the Sower in **Matthew 13:20**. The seed has fallen on the stony places of their hearts, and although they may receive it with joy, and may shout and sing at the altar, and even speak in glossollalia, which is not the Scriptural *speaking in tongues*, Jesus said they have no root in themselves and after a while, when tribulation or persecution comes because they claim to be Christians, they are offended and leave the faith, and go back into the world. (I have often wondered about the thousands who have signed commitment cards at the Billy Graham Crusades, and how many of them remain faithful a year later?)

**Verse twenty-five** - Gets to the meat of this chapter, when James talks about those who look into the "perfect law of liberty." I have had Christians tell me that means they can do anything they like, as they are now free from God's Law. How utterly foolish and dangerous this thinking can be.

Christians are only blessed as they continue in their faith, which must entail *obedience* to the King. Jesus said: "If ye love me, keep my commandments."

# FAITH AND WORKS

Many churches shrug off backsliding as one of those things that happens, but the writer of the book of Hebrews, takes a much different look at it in **Hebrews 10:26,27**. He says: "For if we sin willfully, after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins, but a certain fearful looking for a judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries." Why?! "Because we have trodden under foot the Son of God ... and have done despite to the Spirit of Grace."

The Apostle Peter in 2 Peter 2:20,21 says: "For if after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Savior Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning. For it had been better for them, not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they had known it, to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them."

The word Law as used here refers to *a principle of God Liberty* comes from the Greek *eleutheria* meaning: "legitimate, moral freedom." It does not refer to doing what you want to do! It does not refer to a freedom that allows you to do your own thing. As long as you don't hurt someone else.

In order to stay within the boundaries of this *perfect principle of Christian freedom*, we must be doers of God's Word. "If you know these things, happy are ye if ye do them." (**John 13:17**) But merely knowing is not enough, they must be followed.

**Verse twenty-six** - Here James digresses a bit to give us some insight into human nature when he says: " If any man (woman) among you seems to be religious (pious religiosity), and bridleth (Greek - *chalingagogeo* (#5468) meaning: "to curb; put a bit on") not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, *this man's religion* (his Christian witness) *is vain*. " (Greek - *mataios* (#3152) meaning: "empathy; profitless; in vain.")

Don't get angry with me if I say you can't be a good Christian and be *a gossip*, or use filthy language when you speak. The Word of God says if you do these things, then your religion is *profitless*. Think about this before you pass on a story that may not be true. (Oh how our Identity folks need to ponder this verse!)

In **verse twenty-seven**, the last verse in this first chapter, the Apostle James describes *erect or pure religion*. Here he is speaking about Christians, which means those who have had a personal salvation experience with Jesus Christ, have had their sins forgiven and are now His sons and daughters. James says that pure and undefiled religion will cause us to aid the fatherless and widows in their affliction (troubles) while keeping ourselves *unspotted from the world*. (Greek - *aspilos* (#784) meaning: "unblemished; without spot.")

How many of you who read this book and know you are Israelites, support our Identity widows and orphans? As I just began to write this message I came under a vicious attack by the IRS because they will not allow me to deduct contributions to needy people from my income tax. They claim Christian Identity is an *illegal religion*. Although the government recognizes Secular Humanism, Witchcraft, and Satanism as legitimate.

# FAITH AND WORKS

When I pointed out that our religion teaches that we should take care of our own kinfolks, or be counted *worse than an infidel*, they said: "That's what welfare is for." So I can give \$100 to United Way, which keeps \$90 for overhead and gives \$10 to the needy, but they will not allow me to give \$100 directly to a widow in need. The IRS will not allow any of the funds I expend for my Prison Ministry to be deducted. This is what happens when mankind lives under the oppression of the Babylonian System.

In **Isaiah 1:16, 17, & 19**, we hear the prophet plead with Israel: "Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before Mine eyes; cease to do evil; Learn to do well: seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow . . . If ye are willing and obedient, ye shall eat of the good of the land."

**Matthew 25:35, 36, & 40** - "For I (Yashuah the Christ our Savior) was hungered and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger and ye took me in. Naked and ye clothed me: I was in prison and ye came unto me . . . Inasmuch as ye have done it unto the least of these my (Israelite) brethren, ye have done it unto me."

How could our Christian duties be outlined any plainer?

## Chapter Two Faith is Shown by Works.

This is a chapter that the *faith alone* people would like excised from their Bible, for it clearly shows that there is more to being a Christian than proclaiming Christ as Savior.

**Verses one - three** - Deals with Christian treatment of the brethren and states that we as Christians must not show partiality to the brethren based on their position in life. The poor man in his work clothes, should be as welcome in our worship services, as the wealthy business man who puts a lot into the collection plate.

The *gay* clothing mentioned in verse three, would better have been translated as "magnificent, sumptuous, gorgeous, goodly", since it comes from the Greek word *lampros* (#2986), which means just that. Why translators used the word *gay* is anyone's guess, (it does not refer to homosexual.)

**Verse four** - If we show partiality, because of the way a brother or sister dresses, we are a judge of evil thoughts.

**Verse five** - James explains that God often chooses the poor to be rich in faith. This can be seen from **John 7:48**, where we see that few, if any of the Pharisees or Edomite rulers in Jerusalem ever believed on Christ.

Luke 12:21 indicates that few rich men, who lay up treasures for themselves on this earth, are *rich toward God*. This substantiates Paul's statement in **1 Timothy 6:10**, that

# FAITH AND WORKS

"The love of money is the root of *all* evil." Not money or wealth itself is evil, but the love for it that transcends love for God is the root of all evil.

In **1 Corinthians 1:26, 27**, the Apostle Paul substantiates the words of James when he says: "For ye see your calling, brethren, how that not many wise men after the flesh (intellectuals), not many mighty (powerful leaders) after the flesh are called. But God hath chosen the foolish (Greek - *moros*, (#3474) meaning: "absurd; foolish") things of the world to confound (Greek - *katai-schuno*, (#2617) meaning: "put to shame") the wise, and God hath chosen the weak things to confound (put to shame) the mighty."

For some reason, known only to God, He has caused the poor of this world to be rich in faith and heirs of the kingdom, while it is difficult for the rich to overcome their desire for material things and place God first in their lives.

**Verse six** - James reasons: "Why should we despise the poor man and show partiality to the wealthy, when it is the rich men (the Babylonian bankers) who oppose Christianity and drag Christians before their courts of law?"

**Verse seven** - It is most often the rich who blaspheme the name of Christian, whereby we of *true Israel* are called.

**Verse eight** - James states that the Royal Law of Scripture is: "Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself." This statement, which has been considerably twisted out of shape by our modern day theologians. The marginal notes refer us to **Leviticus 19:18**, which gives us the original of the law; God speaking: "Thou shalt not avenge nor bear any grudge against the children of thy (Israel) people, but thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself . . ." Here we have indication that your *neighbor*, is not just anyone out there in the world, but are those of your own blood.

In **Matthew 22:39** Christ re-emphasized this when he stated that the first and greatest commandment was: "Thou shalt love the Lord thy God, with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. The second (great commandment) is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself"

**Verse nine** - James says that if we have respect (Greek - *prosopalepsia* (#4382) meaning: "show favoritism, respect of persons.") we commit sin and become "transgressors of the law." (See **1 John 3:4**)

**Verse ten** - Here is a rule it would be well for all of us to remember. "He who keeps the law, yet breaks one is guilty of all."

**Deuteronomy 27:26** says: "Cursed be he that confirmeth not all the words of the law to do them."

In **Matthew 5:19**, Christ explodes the argument of many pastors, that He did away with the law, when He said: "Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least

# FAITH AND WORKS

commandments, and shall teach men so (you pastors who preach that Christ did away with the law take note), he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven; but whosoever shall do and teach them, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven." Here we have a confirmation from the Master Himself that He did not do away with the law. He did away with the ordinance of sacrifice, yes indeed, when his death on the cross was *a once and for all time sacrifice for sin*, but He did not do away with the law. It still stands supreme!

**Verse eleven** - Merely confirms verse ten.

**Verse twelve** - We are told to act as though we were to be judged by the *law of liberty*. (1:25) Remember the word *liberty* as used here refers to legitimate freedom, as opposed to licentious freedom.

**Verse thirteen** - Here James states that he, who has no mercy, will be shown no mercy and the marginal notes refer us to **Job 22:5-7** - "Is not thy wickedness great? and thine iniquities infinite? For thou hast taken a pledge from thy brother for naught, and stripped the naked of their clothing. Thou hast not given water to the weary to drink and thou hast withholden bread from the hungry."

He goes on to say that "mercy rejoiceth against judgment." The word judgment is the Greek word *krisis* (#2920) refers to a "tribunal; a decision against, by implication justice."

**Verse fourteen** - James then asks the question: "If a man say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith save him?" Many pastors will say yes. We are saved by faith alone! Works do not enter into the salvation process. But the marginal notes refer us to **Matthew 6:26**, where Christ mentioned the man who had built his house on a sand foundation. When the winds blew and the floods came, it fell, because it was built on an unstable foundation. The same is true of those who claim to have *faith* but have nothing in their lives to prove it!

I believe this is a good criterion to show whether a man or woman is saved. Not by the word of *testimony* they give, but by the life works *testimony* they show. It's easy to witness for Christ in the friendly confines of the church, but it's something else to witness when you're out in the world.

**Verses fifteen & sixteen** - James gives the illustration of a brother or sister who is in need of food and clothing. The Christian who says to them: "Go with God, be warmed and filled," but does nothing to help them, makes a mockery of their faith. There is no advantage in this, it is rank hypocrisy. We show our faith by how we respond to the needs of our fellowman.

**Verse seventeen** - The entire testimony is summed up with these succinct words: "Even so (your) faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone (by itself)."

# FAITH AND WORKS

**Verse eighteen** - Here James elaborates a bit by stating that some Christians may say: "You have faith and I have works; show me your faith without works (or by thy works), and I show you my faith by my works." Which is the most sincere? Which makes the most sense from a Christian perspective?

Who is most sincere? The one who brags about their faith and has nothing to prove it, or the one who says little about faith, but proves it by the life they live? You know the answer. One is sincere, the other is a hypocrite!

I am sick to the point of nausea, by those Christians who love to brag about their *great faith* yet they show very little of it in their daily living. It is easy to talk about faith in church; it is easy to say you have faith when everything is going smoothly, but I can tell you from personal experience, it is something completely different, to maintain your faith in God, when everything seems to be going against you, and your world comes tumbling down around your ears. This is the real test of faith!

**Verse nineteen** - We should not be so arrogant about believing in God, it is good that we do, for even the devils believe in God and they have the wisdom to fear and tremble. Sometimes we forget that God is the Almighty and to be reverently feared. **Proverbs 1:7** says: "The fear of the Lord is the beginning of knowledge:..." If you want to have knowledge of the Lord it begins by reverent fear.

**Verse twenty** - The word *vain*, as used here (and there are three of this same word used in epistle, each with a different meaning), comes from the Greek - *kenos* (#2756) meaning: "empty". So empty man do you want to know that faith without works is dead?

**Verse twenty-one** - James explains how Abraham, the father of *true Israel*, was justified (made righteous) by works, when he showed his faith and obedience to God by being willing to sacrifice his only son Isaac (**Genesis 22:9**).

**Genesis 15:6** tells us that "Abraham believed in the Lord (had faith) and He (God) counted it to him (Abraham) as righteousness." Over and over again, Scripture tells us that God tested Abraham's faith, and over and over again Abraham showed his faith, not in his words alone, but by his works, and his obedience to God.

**Verse twenty-two** - We see that faith collaborated with works (working hand in hand with) caused his faith to be made perfect (complete).

**Verse twenty-three** - Goes on and tells the results of that complete faith, he was called the friend of God. In 2 **Chronicles 20:7** we are told that Abraham was a *friend of God's*, and this is confirmed in **Isaiah 41:8**, when God says: "But thou Israel, art my servant, Jacob whom I have chosen, the seed of *Abraham my friend*. " He was God's friend, because he showed his faith (faithfulness) through his works (obedience).

**Verse twenty-four** - "Ye see then how that by works a man is justified (made righteous) and not by faith only." This does not mean that men and women are saved through good

# FAITH AMID WORKS

works, for the Scriptures clearly state: "By grace (the unmerited favor of God) are ye saved through *faith*; and that not of yourselves, it is a gift of God: Not of works lest any man should boast." This is not in conflict with anything James teaches. James is merely stating a fact; you cannot be a Christian merely by proclamation. You can go forward to some altar, and ask Christ to come into your life, and be baptized and join the church, and stand up in that church and give a glowing testimony of what Christ did for you, but it means nothing, if it is not backed by Christian works in your life. "Faith *without* works is dead, being alone!"

**Verse twenty-five** - To further his argument, James reminds us of the prostitute Rahab in **Joshua 2:3, 4**, who showed her faith in the God of Israel by her works, and ended up being mentioned in the *Faith chapter (Hebrews 11:31)*.

**Verse twenty-six** - James closes chapter two with these clear and precise words: "For as a body without the spirit (the breath of life) is dead, so faith without works is dead also." Experience proves this to be true.

## Chapter Three A Person Cannot Serve Two Masters.

**Verse one** - This is obvious to any intelligent person and the chapter begins by reminding us that there are many masters in this world and if we try and serve more than Christ, "we shall receive the greater (stricter judgment) condemnation." In **1 Peter 5:3**, we are told that we should not be Lord's over God's (Israel) heritage, but be examples to the flock. In **Revelation 2:15**, we are told that Jesus hated the *doctrine of the Nicolaitaines*, which was control of God's people by priests, as practiced in the Roman Catholic church.

Those professing Christians who go by the name of Judeo-Christian should realize that they cannot be faithful to both Christ and Judaism, as they are two different religions heading in opposite directions. They do not even worship the same God. The god of Judaism, according to their holy book the Talmud, is Lucifer, who they say was the elder son of Yahweh God, and the good guy in the family. God's younger son, Jesus, was the black sheep, and was always in controversy with his elder brother Lucifer.

Jesus indicated that a man cannot have dual loyalties, when He said in **Matthew 6:24** - "No man can serve two masters; for either he will hate one, and love the other: or else will hold to one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon." The English word *mammon* as used here comes from the Greek - *mammonas* which refers to "love of wealth; deified avarice; any worldly thing which is placed before God.

When a man or woman places anything before their love for God; family, race, country, themselves, they have become idol worshippers and have no right to be called Christians.

# FAITH AND WORKS

**Verse two** - In this verse James says we all *offend* at one time or another. (The word *offend as* used here comes from the Greek - *ptaio* and means: "to err; sin; fall short of; stumble".) **1 John 1:8** tells us: "If we say we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us." We are referred to chapter **2:4 of 1 John**, which clearly states: "He that saith, I know Him, and keepeth not His commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him." Pretty plain isn't it?

James goes on to say if we do not *offend* in any way, or *stumble*, and are able to *bride* (control) our whole body, "the same is a perfect man." I have never known one. Some claim to have reached that stage of *sinless perfection*, and sin in their pride over being perfect in their own eyes.

**Verse three** - Explains verse two. It tells how we control a horse by putting a bit into his mouth, to turn him in the direction we want him to go.

**Verse four** - Furthers this explanation by telling how a mighty sea going vessel, is turned about by a small rudder.

**Verse five** - Gives us the meaning of these descriptions when he says: "The tongue is one of the smallest parts of the body, but boasted of great things." It's like a mighty forest fire that can begin with one tiny spark.

**Verse six** - Tells us that an uncontrolled tongue can become *afire* in a man or woman's life that defiles their whole body. It can set on fire a tempest in the church that can destroy it. I have seen it happen.

**Verse seven** - Says that most animals and birds can be tamed (controlled), but **verse eight** says: "No one can control the tongue, it is an unruly evil, full of deadly poison."

**Verse nine** - This control must come from within, for the tongue can be used to glorify God, or curse our fellowman, which are made after the similitude (likeness) of God.

**Verse ten** - Says: "'out of the same mouth can come blessings and cursing. Brethren, these things ought not so to be." Especially in people who call themselves a real Christian. I'm sure that many of you have seen how *gossip* begun by an uncontrolled tongue, can start a fire, which like a forest fire is almost impossible to quench, and which brings dishonor to God's cause.

**Verse eleven** - Is a *truism*, that a fountain cannot send forth both "good and bitter water."

**Verse twelve** - Continues this description by telling us a known fact, that a fig tree will not bear olives, nor a vine produce figs. So we know that a Christian's well that produces both *sweet and bitter water*, is a fake. (This is not judging, but merely following the Bible truth: "By their fruits shall ye know them!") So professing a Christian who may witness fro Christ in the church, and then destroys someone with vicious gossip, cannot be a Christian, no matter what they say to the contrary.

# FAITH AND WORKS

A few men, who have a *Reverend* attached to their name, because they do not like my frankness in handling God's word, have attacked me. So even though they claim to be a Christian and church leaders, I know they are lying by the language they use. One who is a brilliant scholar, but who hates the Identity truth, told me: "I was a Marine private, and anyone knows a Marine private is worth more than some chickenshit colonel." So on the basis of his language I have good reason to assume he is not a Christian.

**Verse thirteen** - Is merely a word of advice, that a wise man or woman, shows their wisdom through their good works when done with humility. Too often men give a vast sum of money to a college or son institution so they can have their name placed on the building. They have their reward by being approved of men. But Jesus in His story of the Pharisees and the *widow's mite* in **Mark 12:41-44**, said that He saw how the rich men cast much money into the Temple treasury, to be seen of men, while the poor widow gave all she had, and received more of a blessing than the rich men. So good works, in order to be approved of God, *must* be done with humility.

**Verse fourteen** - In a like manner, a man or woman who has *bitter envy* (Greek - *zelos* - meaning: "malice; jealousy; contentious strife"), in their heart will show it in their life, by their actions. James said: "Don't glory (be proud), if you do things which stir up trouble." (He is a very down to earth writer.)

**Verse fifteen** - Goes on to explain that the kind of *wisdom*, that stirs up strife, does not come from God, but is "earthly, sensual, and devil inspired." So if you see a troublemaker in the Christian community, you can almost of a certainty put it down as coming from some unsaved person, for it is not a Christian attribute.

**Verse sixteen** - James explains that when you find envy and strife, among people, this will always cause confusion and all kinds of evil work. (Anyone who has been in the Lord's special service for any length of time has run into this.)

**Verse seventeen** - The opposite is found in a *true Christian*. For wisdom coming from God, is first "pure; then peaceable; then gentle, and easy to be entreated." (Acting in a Christian manner.) It is "full of mercy and good fruits (works), without partiality, (showing favor, and without hypocrisy).

**Verse eighteen** - Sums up *true Christian character*, by saying: "The fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them, that make peace", and we are referred to **Matthew 5:9**, where Jesus said in His Sermon on the Mount: "Blessed are the peacemakers; for they shall be called the children of God." Again in **Hebrews 12:11** "Now no chastening (correction) for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous; nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them, which are exercised thereby."

# FAITH AND WORKS

## Chapter Four The Cause of War and Contention Amon, 3 Christians.

We folks in the Kingdom Movement have a tendency to blame the Jews for our wars. This is partially due to Christ's accusation of them in **Matthew 23:35**, where He accused them of being "guilty of all the innocent blood shed on earth from the time Cain slew Abel." This idea has been reinforced by Jewish boasts, such as the statement made by Rabbi Reichorn, in 1856 at the funeral of another Rabbi in the Hague, when he said: "Wars are the Jews harvests, for with them we kill off Christians, while gaining control of their gold. We have already killed 100 million of them, and the end is not yet." This statement was made before the holocaust of the War Between the States, our most costly in deaths and which split the nation to the point where it has not completely recovered in 166 years.

The Jews cannot be blamed for all our wars, any more than the aliens. As they have become the *thorns in our sides, and the pricks in our eyes*, God predicted what would happen if we allowed them to come into our country (see **Numbers 33:55**). But if ye will not drive out the (heathen) inhabitants of the land before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them shall be pricks in your eyes, and thorns in your sides, and shall vex (trouble) you in the land wherein ye dwell."

Benjamin Franklin, as the senior of our Founding Fathers, recognized this danger, and warned the founders in the Continental Congress, but they would not listen to his advice, and today these aliens "have got up above us very high, and have become the head of the Christian government our fathers founded, while we have become the tail," just as God foretold in **Deuteronomy 28:43, 44**. This always happens when men think they know better ways to run things than God, and it always, 100% of the time, ends in disaster.

If you can't see how this is happening in America, it is because you have deliberately closed your eyes to what is taking place.

**Verse one** - We see James saying that the problems in the conflicts in the church and government don't come from the Jews and aliens and the enemy, but from the "desires of pleasure, that war in your members." They are the effect of White Christian *disobedience* to God. (Study **Deuteronomy 28** and see for yourself.)

**Verse two** - James says that that we "lust (long for material things before God), and have not, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not.

**Verse three** - Goes on further to explain: "Ye ask, and receive not because ye ask amiss (wrongly), that ye may consume it upon the lusts." (Not necessarily sex, but longing for material things, which take the place of God in our life.)

# FAIT14 AND WORKS

**verse four** - James accuses Israelites of being adulterers and adulteresses (male and female prostitutes), who do not understand, but who have sold out to the world, as surely as a woman sells her body into prostitution. God is drawing a line in the sand, if anyone wants to be a friend to the world than he is an enemy to God. There are some so-called Christians who fit this description and this is one of the major reasons the *Word* is evil spoken of.

**verse five** - This is a statement of *fact*, that the Scripture says the spirit that dwells in us "lusteth to envy?" (Greek - *phthobnos* - meaning: "ill will; jealous respite; envy").

**verse six** - We are told that "But he (God) giveth more *grace*. Wherefore he saith, `God resisteth (Greek - *antitassomai* - meaning: "to not approve; to array oneself against") the proud, but giveth grace to the humble."

**Psalm 138:6** - "Though the Lord be higher, yet hath He respect unto the lowly; but the proud He knoweth afar off

**Luke 14:11** - "For whosoever exhalteth himself shall be abased (brought down low), and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted."

**verse seven** - For this reason we are exhorted to submit ourselves to God, with the following truth added: "Resist the devil (evil), and he will flee from you." Unfortunately some who go by the name of Christian say: "Get thee behind me Satan," but then add by their actions: "But push me into doing what I want to do." These are the same one's who use the excuse: "Satan made me do it!" when it was their own wicked, unregenerate heart, according to brother James.

**verse eight** - Goes even further with this exhortation by saying: "Draw nigh unto God, and He will draw nigh (be close to) unto you." *Remember*, that God never puts up roadblocks between He and His people. If they exist, it's because we have placed them there!

I am reminded of the old fashioned electric streetcars that ran off the power supply on lines above the street. A long arm from the car to the power supply provided the energy needed to run the car and as long as the copper wheel on the end of the arm was kept clean from corrosion, the power flow was constant and the car operated. But if corrosion took place, the power was interrupted. It is the same in a Christian's life, if they allow the contact point between them and the Holy Spirit to be corroded by sin, the power is not available, and the spiritual machine will not operate properly.

**verse nine** - Indicates that we should expect affliction and mourn for our sins, and never be happy about them. Some people get so *out of touch with God*, they glory in their sins, and there is little hope for them.

**verse ten** - Says that if we humble ourselves before God, He *will lift us up*, and how necessary this is. Don't you want God to be the one to lift you up?

# FAITH AND WORKS

**Verse eleven** - Is an admonition not to speak evil of our Christian brethren. Often we are tempted to do this when a brother or sister does something we don't approve of. James explains that when we speak evil of a brother or sister, we speak evil of the Law and *judge the Law*. He says: "If you judge the law, you are not an observer of the law, but become a judge." He goes on to explain in **verse twelve**, "There is one lawgiver (not the Constitution, not the Supreme Court, but God), who is able to save and destroy," so knowing this why do we unjustly judge our brethren?

I do not believe, that taken in its context, this nullifies the Scripture: "By their fruits shall ye know them."

**Verses thirteen - fifteen** - Is good common sense. Since we do not know what tomorrow will bring, and since our life is like a vapor that vanishes away, we should not say we would do *this or that*, but rather "*If God wills, we will do this.*"

**Verse sixteen** - Is a reprimand to Christian Israelites, not to rejoice in boastings, for such rejoicing is evil. My how we are tempted at times to *think of ourselves more highly than we ought*. (**Romans 12:3**)

**Verse seventeen** - Is an admonition to the Christian: "He that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin." And yes, we can sin by omission as well as commission. Jesus speaking to the Pharisees in **John 9:41** said: "If ye blind, ye should have no sin: but now ye say, we see (when you don't understand the truth); therefore your sin remaineth."

## Chapter Five On Confessin6 Our Faults!

**Verses one - four** - James closes his Epistle with a warning to those who put their trust in this world's riches: "Go to now, ye rich men, weep and howl (shriek) Why? Because of the miseries that will come to them in the *last days*, as their lovely garments will become *moth eaten* and their corrupt riches, will be *cankered* (corroded). Their illegally gained riches will be witness against them, in the *last days*, that they placed material things before their duty to God. Their money was not evil itself, but their love for it, which made it first in their lives, was. (**1 Timothy 6:10**)

James says that the rich man's treasures were accumulated fraudulently, as they deliberately cheated their laborers. These had cried to God for Justice, and He heard them and demanded recompense. What a severe warning to those like the International Bankers, who have made billions of dollars off the unjust Usury System, which God condemned from the beginning. (**Exodus 22:25**)

How God will judge these wicked men, I do not know, but He has promised justice against the unjust rich, who means it will be accomplished. He warned in **Matthew 6:20**

# FAITH AND WORKS

▪ "But lay not up treasures upon earth, where moths doth corrupt, and thieves break through and steal ... For where your treasures is, there will your heart be also."

In **Jeremiah 22:13** we read: "Woe (much sorrow) unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong: that uses his neighbor's services without wages (fair pay) and giveth him not for his work."

**Verse five** - Says to the *ungodly rich* (not all rich people fall in this class): "Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and have been wanton (Greek - *spatalao* - meaning: "in luxury; pleasure"); ye have nourished (fed) your hearts, as in the day of slaughter." **Amos 6:1** says: "Woe unto you that are at ease (haughty) in Zion; that lie on their couches of ivory and eat the lambs out of the flock."

**Verse six** - Continues God's condemnation of the unrighteous rich: "Ye have condemned and killed the just; and he doth not resist you."

How many times have you heard someone say: "There is no justice in our system, unless you have money? If you have money you can get away with murder." And so it seems, on the surface of things, but a terrible *Day of Reckoning* is coming, when these wicked people will come face to face with the *Judge of the Universe*, at His Judgment seat and their money will mean nothing. **Zephaniah 1:18** tells us: "Neither their silver or their gold shall be able to deliver them, in the day of the Lord's wrath; but the whole land shall be devoured by the fire of His jealousy; for He shall make even a speedy riddance of them that dwell in the land."

**Verse seven** - Because of God's Judgment on the wicked, James exhorts *true born again Christians* to wait patiently for the fruit of the earth, and "with patience receive the early and latter rain, that bringeth forth harvest." He waits patiently through drought and storm, having faith that God will grant him increase. I believe this passage has a double message and not only refers to an actual crop harvest, but to a spiritual increase that will come as faithful workers, labor in the spiritual harvest fields. Jesus exhorted His followers in **Matthew 9:38** - "Pray ye therefore, the Lord of harvests, that He will send forth laborers into His harvest."

The prophet Hosea in **Hosea 6:3** promised this *latter and former rain*, which I believe is a spiritual rain. The prophet Joel expands on this promise in Joel 3:23-25, when he says that God will restore that which was first taken away as punishment.

**Verse eight** - James goes on to exhort Christians to be "patient; stablish (not establish but *stablish*, from the Greek - *sterizo* - meaning: "set steadfast; confirm; to turn resolutely in a certain direction; steadfastly set; strengthen"). In other words turn you hearts resolutely to the Lord. The reason: "For the coming of the Lord draweth nigh."

**Philippians 4:5** says: "Let your moderation (Greek - *epieikes* - meaning: "mildness; gentleness"), be known to all men. The Lord is at hand."

# FAITH AAD WORKS

**1 Peter 4:7** says: "But the end of all things is at hand; be ye therefore sober and watch unto prayer." There will always be some skeptic who will say, "But we have heard about the Lord's soon return for almost 2,000 years now, and it hasn't happened yet." They do not understand the meaning of **2 Peter 3:8** where the Apostle said: "But beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as a day." In God's timetable, 2001 is only two days away from when this promise was first made. You can count on God to keep His promise "to the day, hour, minute, and second."

**Luke 21:26** gives us some clarification on this difficult verse, when it says that when we see "Men's hearts failing them for fear, as they see what is happening on the earth, that is when His people should (**verse 27**) *look up*, and *lift up* their heads, for their *redemption draweth nigh*. " Today suicide, caused by fear, has become one of the greatest killers in America, and the psychologists and psychiatrists who are supposed to know what is causing it, are killing themselves off four times faster than the rest of us nuts. They too are afraid, and don't have the answer.

**Verse nine** - As a result of living on the thin edge of things, James says that we should not *grudge* (Greek word means: "Murmur and groan"), against our brethren, lest we be condemned of God, for the Judge standeth before the door." (See verse 11 and **Matthew 24:44**). "Therefore, (because of this) be ye ready (for the Lord's return): for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh."

**Verse ten** - James says to use the example of prophets and his brethren who have spoken for the Lord, as a gauge of suffering afflictions and patience.

**Verse eleven** - Here James makes a statement that is contrary to popular opinion when he says: "Behold, we count then happy (blessed) which endure. (The word *endure* comes from the Greek - *hopemdeno* - meaning: "to remain; to undergo; have fortitude; persevere; endure patiently".) "Ye have heard of the patience of Job, and have seen the end of the Lord; that the Lord is very pitiful (Greek - *polusplagchno* - **meaning**: "extremely compassionate"), and of tender mercy." He says that those who endure hardships for Christ are extremely happy.

**Job 42:10** - "And the Lord turned the captivity of Job, when he prayed for his friends: also the Lord gave Job twice as much as he had before." It is a proven fact that you can't out give God.

In **Isaiah 64:4**, then quoted by Paul in **1 Corinthians 2:9** as a double witness: "For since the beginning of the world men have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, neither hath the eye seen, O God, beside Thee, what He hath prepared for him that waiteth (obeys) for him." The going may be tough at times, but the gospel song says it all: "It will be worth it all when we see Jesus!"

**Verse twelve** - Is an admonition to be careful in making oaths. This was one Scripture that kept me out of the Masonry, after I retired from the military in 1964. I could see

# FAITH AMID WORKS

where membership in Masonry would help a man in the business world, but when I saw the oaths I would be required to take, I said, "No way!" I have never been sorry, as I learned that these men were part of the conspiracy.

**Verse thirteen** - James has such a way of making the gospel work practical for the Christian. He states here: "Is any among you afflicted (suffering)? Let him (her) pray. Is any merry (cheerful)? Let him sing psalms." He is giving a formula on how to live day to day in the ways of God. Pray and praise is very important in establishing a relationship with God.

**Psalm 50:15** - "And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me."

**Verse fourteen** - The instruction continues in this verse when he tells the brethren that if there is any sick, let him take initiative to call for the elders (people of authority in the church) to come and pray for him/her. The anointing of oil in this passage is not referring to any medication or any magical potion, but is symbolic of the consecration of the sick person and the joyous presence of the Holy Spirit, in this case to bring healing power through prayer that accompanies the anointing.

**Verse fifteen** - This verse gives you the results for those who are obedient to pray in faith. Again we see that faith works by putting into action. In this particular instance the pray is the corresponding work. The prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him. We see how important it is in this passage that we pray for ourselves and for one another. It is important to realize that it isn't an individual that heals anyone but the prayer of faith.

**Verse sixteen** - Says it all: "Confess your faults one to another, and pray for one another, that ye may be healed (both physical and mental). The effectual (Greek - *energeo* - meaning: "effective; mighty in; show forth effect; ardor; zeal") fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much."

In **John 9:31** we read: "Now we know that God heareth not sinners; but if any man (woman) be a worshiper of God, and *doeth His will* (is obedient), him He heareth."

It might be well at this point to recall the words of Isaiah in **Isaiah 59:1,2** - "Behold, the Lord's hand is not shortened that He cannot save; neither is His ear heavy that he cannot hear. But your (Israel's) iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid His face from you that He will not hear."

Remember if you have unforgiveness or bitterness in your life you need to repent and make it right, so your prayer won't be hindered. Because God won't listen if these things exist in your life, but as James indicates. "The prayer of a righteous (one who is on good standing with God) man availeth much." (Has much weight with God.)

# FAITH AND WORKS

My grandfather used to say: "There are more things wrought through prayer, than this old world dreams of, for the whole world is bound about the feet of God, by the golden chains of prayer."

**Verses seventeen & eighteen** - James uses Elijah as an example of the "effectual. prayer of a righteous man", and the miracles it accomplished. He also is quick to show us that Elijah was just a man just like we are, so if he can do it so can we.

**Verses nineteen & twenty** - Speaks about the joy of leading a backslider (notice it refers to brethren, that cannot be referring to the lost heathen) back to God, since it saves a soul from death, and your love for that person will cover a multitude of sins. The word *converteth* in this passage is a little misleading it means to turn back a sinner cause them to repent from the errors of their ways. This joy cannot be explained, only experienced.

Paul says in **Romans 11:14** - "If by any means I may provoke (Greek - *pasrazeloo* - meaning: "stimulate; provoke into action") to emulation (same Greek word used here), them which are of my flesh (Israelites), and might save some of them." Some preachers will make an attempt, to say that Paul is speaking about Jews, but he was not a Jew by flesh, but was a Benjamite Israelite. (See **Romans 11:1; Philippians 3:5**). He was a Jew by religion only, until his *road to Damascus* experience, and then he became a Christian Israelite.

Those of you who believe that *faith* is all that matters, would do well to prayerfully consider the Epistle of James, for as Jesus said: "If ye love me, keep (obey) my commandments" and James has proven that *faith* without *good works* is dead, being alone!"

Gordon "Jack" Mohr  
*From the Watchman's Corner!*

# **FIFTEEN YEARS ON THE FRONT LINES!**

**(An account of conversion to a new belief, (not a new religion), and a man's fifteen year search for scriptural truth in fulfillment of a promise made to God when he was a prisoner of the Communists in Korea in 1948).**

**by Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, AUS Ret.**

*"Because I have made the Lord, which is my refuge, even the Most High my habitation; There shall no evil befall me, neither shall any plague come nigh my dwelling". (Psalm. 91:9, 10).*

When I first wrote this article in rather rough draft and sent it out to people on my mailing list, I received several requests to enlarge on it, and put it into pamphlet form. Several offered to help with the printing costs, and it is because of them that I am able to offer this message in pamphlet form.

This summer, 1995, I am celebrating my 15<sup>th</sup> year in the Kingdom Identity Movement. It has been a time of wonderful fellowship with God's people, and a time of tremendous spiritual enlightenment for me. I have met some of the most wonderful Christian people in the world, and after looking back on sixty years spent in "relative spiritual darkness", I would not return to the "weak and beggarly elements of Judeo-Christianity" for anything you could offer me.

During these years, I learned an important lesson. That I was not to be a PERSUADER. That is the task of the Holy Spirit. But for some reason unknown to me, and which I can't fathom. God picked an old reprobate rebel like Jack Mohr, and made him a WATCHMAN on the walls of Israel America. It has not always been a pleasant task, for the vast majority of our White Christian people do not want to know, or even hear the unpleasant truth! I also learned that once I had given my people the warning of danger ahead, it immediately a personal matter between God and them, and He will hold them personally responsible for the truth they have heard, even when they refuse to accept it. In Ezekiel 3:19 the Israel watchman is told: "Yet if you warn the wicked and he turn not from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul!" I never want to stand before God, and give account of why one of my people died, because I didn't have the courage to speak the truth. This is God's warning to the watchman who refuses to warn his people when he sees danger approach, (vs. 18) - "When I (God) say to the wicked man. Thou shalt surely die; and thou (the watchman) givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked of his wicked way, to save his life; the same wicked man shall die in his iniquities, but I (God) will require his blood at thy hand". You men who stand in the pulpits of America, better take heed of this, for it will happen to you one day!

I have never pretended to be a prophet and do not believe that God ever called me to this exalted position. The genuineness of a prophet can be seen in Deut. 13:1-5, which clearly states that if a man professes to be God's prophet, but prophesies contrary to God's Word, he is a false prophet, even if his words come true. We are not to listen to him. The importance of this, lies in the fact that God's WORD MUST have priority over anything said by man. NOTHING MUST be allowed to take the place of God's Word! Not PROPHECY! Not EMOTION! Not outward signs such as "speaking in tongues", or in the case of men like evangelist Benny Hinn, or the Toronto "laughing phenomenon

Under the Old Mosaic law, a prophet was put to death, if he tried to lead Israel astray and this penalty has not changed down through the years. It is still God's judgment against false prophets and preachers!

Today, in our so-called "enlightened" society, the false preacher is often praised, especially if he predicts good things which tickle the ears of wicked men and women, and makes them feel good.

In Deut. 18:22 we are told "When a prophet (preacher) speaketh in the name of the Lord, if the thing follow not to come to pass, that is the thing which the Lord hath not spoken, but the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously". The English word PRESUMPTUOUSLY, comes from the Hebrew word "zadow", and means: "with pride, or arrogance".

Where does this leave such men as the Baptist pastor who a few years ago predicted that Christ would return by the end of 1988, and sold thousands of copies of his book to gullible Christians? When Christ did not show up, as he had predicted, he made all sorts of excuses for the mistakes in calculation, he said he had made. Then he sold more copies, of a new book, to the same "dim wits" who had been sucked in by his first one.

Today, we are living in the age Jesus predicted in Luke 21:8, "Take heed," He said, "that ye be not deceived; for many will come in My name, saying 'I am Christ': and the time draweth near, go ye not after them". Then in Matt. 24:24 -"For there shall arise false Christs and FALSE PROPHETS, and shall show great signs and wonders, (watch Benny Hinn on TV sometime, if you don't want to believe this) insomuch, that if it were possible, (maybe it is and maybe it isn't) they would deceive the very elect".

Will it be these folks Christ mentions in Matt. 7:21-23 when He said: "Not everyone that saith unto Me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will (obeys the laws) of my Father which is in heaven. Many shall say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, did we not prophesy in your name and in your name do many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them. 'I never knew you. Depart from Me, ye that work iniquity'". (You who refuse to obey my laws, and continue "doing your own thing!")

With this as an introduction, and remembering that I am not a prophet, nor ever pretended to be one, let's look back over the past fifteen years and see what has happened, and what I have spoken about. (Not what I predicted, but what God's Word said.)

In 1965, long before I received Israel Kingdom truths. I was warning Americans about things I had experienced firsthand under Communism in Korea. Things I had seen during those terrible days when I was a prisoner of the communists in the fall of 1948, still haunted me, as well as the promise I had made to God when I thought I was about to die at their hands; "God, if you get me back to the people I love, and the country I love, I'll do everything in my power to see that the terror that came here, will never invade America". This promise was the drive that kept me busy in the King's service, and has been my "driving force" ever since.

I began my mission a year after I retired from the Army in September of 1964, from a little trailer, nestled on the shores of Lake Hamilton, in Hot Springs, Arkansas. For several years, I served on the American Opinion Speaker's Bureau of the John Birch Society, and at the same time was a "lay" evangelist for the Fundamental Baptists, speaking in some of their largest churches and seminaries. From 1964 to 1980, I crisscrossed the country, north to south, east to west, speaking in over 3,000 communities and every state but Maine. My message was essentially the same as that of Jesus in Luke 13:3 -"Except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish". It was not a pleasant message, and was not received well by many Christians. I found what Christ meant when He said: "A prophet is without honour in his own country".

Since I began this ministry in 1965, I have seen vicious crimes and murders escalate in the streets of America, which make those of heathen Korea, pale by comparison. I have been in the Black Republics of Africa, and seen them first hand. I served four years in Eritrea, Ethiopia in the Army, 1958-62, and traveled all over eastern and central Africa. Many of these were supposed to have been Christianized by missionary activity. (One night on the Trinity Broadcasting System, I heard evangelist Benny Hinn, bragging about the eleven African nations he had "led to the Lord". One of them was Rwanda, a few weeks before they began hacking themselves apart with their pangas).

Today, America is ripe for the same excess of violence we have seen in Bosnia and Rwanda. This is not a prediction, but a certainty! It is not a possibility, but a probability! brought about for the most

part by the refusal of White Christians to obey God's law.

Today, with vicious crimes escalating on our city streets, to where shopping malls are battlefields during daylight hours; in America that has the largest gulag population in the world, we are seeing Christ's prediction of Luke 21:28 come to pass, when He said that "Men's hearts would fail them for fear, and for looking after those things which were happening on the earth". That time is already here, and suicide, brought about principally through fear, has become one of our nation's largest killers.

Today, the dangers of a racial war that would make Korea look like a Sunday School picnic in comparison looms larger every day, as the minorities in America are being deliberately groomed by our enemies, for the move which they hope will sweep them into power. As early as 1902, the Jewish author Israel Cohen predicted: "We will use the Blacks as cannon fodder to bring us into power!" Today the sad news coming from every gulag in America, and I am in touch with over 160 of them, seems to be that there is a deliberate attempt by prison authorities to escalate problems between the 80% Black majority and the 20% White minority. From prison after prison the message is the same. Big racial trouble is in the offing.

I said in 1965, and I repeat now: "I get furious when I see our nation's leaders, taking us down the same path which will lead to the atrocities I saw in Korea". Only this time, it will be our people who suffer ... Unscrupulous leaders, down through history, have often used terror against their own people, in order to control them. Now we have reached the point where terrorism, either government or otherwise, is out of control and are willing to murder thousands of our people to get their way. But is this so strange after what we saw Jewish led Communism do in Russia and China, where they murdered over 140-million of their own people, millions of these who were Christians. The Holocaust of 6-million Jews who didn't exist at the time, pales in comparison with that which Jewish led communism has done. Why is it that we never hear entat this Holocaust, while the Jewish fairy tale is constantly crammed down our throats. (Now before some of you good Christians get upset with me. I believe Jews died in Germany, but no where near 6-million. For there were never more than 3.7-million in all the territory occupied by Nazi Germany, and hundreds of thousands of them escaped to the U.S. where they have been an "albatross" around our necks ever since.) Have you ever wondered why "professional holocaustists like Eilie Weisel, escaped from camp after camp in Germany, while all their relatives were gassed and cremated?

Now we are confronted by the terror of the Oklahoma City bombing. I can assure you, that in spite of what the government investigators may tell you, the Murrah Building was not destroyed by an ammonia Nitrate fertilizer bomb. I was a trained demolition expert in WWII, and my first view of the destroyed building on TV, showed me that it was an inside bomb that caused the damage. Fertilizer was used in Oklahoma City, all right, but it was not on the Federal Building, but in the media and government handling of the case, where they were "knee deep" in the "smelly stuff".

When I carried my message of physical and spiritual warning to the church folks of America, I was often confronted by those such as one dear old sister who told me: "I believe what you said about the Communists, but I'm saved, you know, and we don't have to worry about the communists, since Jesus will come back and rapture us out of this mess before it gets all that bad!" Talk about being wrapped up in a "sheet of self-righteousness", that old girl was wrapped up in a "shroud". There are millions more like her, who have been "sucked-in" by this Jew inspired theory, to where they have become foxhole dwellers, instead of "occupying", as the King told them to do. I wonder how many Russian Christians were fooled by this hoax, and then had to stand helplessly by, while their families were brutally slaughtered by Jewish led Communism? There was no rapture for them!

Yet here we have a vivid example of a professing Christian who believes that it is not necessary to become involved, because Jesus will handle the dirty work He gave them to do! How very sad and tragic!

Today, in America, in the face of unparalleled calamity and disaster, the Christian church for the

most part has retired into it's comfortable, air-conditioned, spiritual foxholes, while the battle rages outside for their survival. They hope and pray that Jesus will rescue them from the results of their Christian apathy. Yet a little serious study will show that no Rapture is taught in the scriptures, and that it is a Johnnycome-lately teaching that was unknown in the Christian church before 1850. Today, this Satanic doctrine is neutralizing millions of Christians, causing them to turn from being "front line soldiers" of the King, in to cowardly "foxhole dwellers", worthless in the fight for right. Often they actually hinder the forces of "right".

As many of you know, I was a member of the John Birch Society in the 1970's, and was on their American Opinion Speaker's Bureau. I resigned in the fall of 1979, after Robert Welch (deceased), head of the Society, and John McManus his "right hand yes man" refused to let me answer questions pertaining to Jews, Judaism, or Zionism. I felt, quite strongly, I may add, that if I could not speak the whole truth about such an important issue, my presence was needed elsewhere. I never had a quarrel with the Society, for I learned much from them.

In the spring of 1980. something happened which broke up the "hardened Baptist cement", which had accumulated around my mind for almost sixty years. I like to call it the "dynamite of God", for it literally blew my spiritual life apart, revealing truths I had never been exposed to before. It woke me to the accumulated falsehood which had been allowed in the church, and for the first time in my life, I could read the Word of God and see what it really said, rather than what my pastor, or some church scholar said it said!

For months prior to this incident, common sense made me question the "blind allegiance" that the Judeo-Christian church paid to the antichrists of Judaism. Even the name is a misnomer, since nothing can be Judeo and Christian at the same time. They are headed in different directions and serve different Gods and "never the twain shall meet!!"

Yet, when I questioned my pastor, or church leaders about the meaning of Christ's words to the Jewish Pharisees in John 10:26, where He said: "Ye believe not, because YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP".

This seemed mighty clear to me! Yet I was either told to "sit down and shut-up and don't rock the boat!" or in some cases was accused of standing on the edge of apostasy.

When I asked these scholars how the Jews could be God's Chosen when Christ accused them in Matt. 23:15 of turning their converts into "two-fold more a child of hell than themselves", they became angry and I was never given an answer. In fact, during the fifteen years I have been in the Kingdom Identity Movement, none of the Baptist preachers who have severely criticized me, have ever tried to show me where I was wrong. This ought to speak for itself!

My reasoning was: "How can a sincere Christian support an antichrist people, who have over, and over again openly declared their hatred of our Lord and have shown by both their words and actions, that their main goal in life is to destroy 'White Christian civilization". This seemed to be on the verge of committing "spiritual suicide!"

When Jerry Falwell stated that God had blessed America because we had been good to the Jews, I could see the falsity of this statement. For the time of America's greatest debacle, in every area of our society, has come since we recognized that "little bastard state" in the Middle East in 1948. Perhaps our Judeo-Christian pastors need to look at a scripture found in 2 Chron. 19:2, which says ". . . Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord; therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord". When you stand up for the Jews, you are doing just that, "loving them that hate the Lord". The teaching of King David, would fit in much better here, when he stated in Ps. 139:21, 22 - "Do not I hate them, O Lord that hate Thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against Thee? I hate them with a perfect hatred; I count them mine enemies".

In sixty years in the Judeo-Christian world, I never heard a pastor preach on those two verses. I wonder why?

Could it be possible, that God is punishing America, because we are giving "aid and comfort to His enemies?" That is what His Word says will happen if we do!

That same summer, I began an in-depth study as to why Judaism, was without fail, the strongest supporter of Communism, and why their leaders indicated a virulent hatred against Christ and His church, which had to be personally encountered in order to be understood! I wonder why every time I spoke about communism, the media labeled me as antisemitic, when I had not mentioned Jews, Judaism or Zionism.

I used as the source of my study, the Holy Bible, and went to Jewish sources to find out what they said about themselves. Even studying their forbidden holy book, the Babylonian Talmud. which modern Jewish leaders claim is the "heart blood of Judaism". It is a direct continuation of the "tradition of the Pharisees". who were Christ's bitterest opponents when He walked this earth.

As I studied, I began to understand the falsity of Jerry Falwell's statement made to Menachem Begin, the terrorist leader of Israel when he visited America a few years ago. Falwell told him "The fundamental Christians of America will back you Jews in anything you seek to do. since we know you are God's Chosen People". This can be proven false, both from the scripture and from history.

Falwell then went on to proclaim that he was "proud to be a Christian Jew". (You can't be both! and reading Christ's statement about them in John 8:44, when He told them "ye are of your father the devil" I don't believe I'd want this.

Like most Christians at this time, I didn't know very much about Jews, except what I read in the media, or heard on TV. The few I had met while I was in the service didn't impress me as being connected with God in any way, and I found them to be a shifty, tricky lot, who would cheat you at the "drop of a hat", and are probably the filthiest mouthed people in existence. Most of them were arrogant and boastful, whining about their problems when they were separate. and being obnoxious when they were in a group. I didn't know at that time, that they gloried in making Christians look bad, in any way possible, and that they called us "goyim" which is a Yiddish word meaning: "non-Jew animal!" The orthodox Jew literally spits and curses. when the name of Jesus is mentioned in his presence.

I soon found, from study of Jewish authors, that Jewish Zionism. the political arm of Judaism, is the worst enemy of the Christian church. Their leaders openly brag about how it was their brains and money that made the Russian Revolution a success, and how what they did in Russia, through Jewish brains and money, they would accomplish in America.

While we are continually mentally harassed with media hype about the Jewish Holocaust, which was supposed to have taken place in Germany during WWII, hardly a word is ever spoken of a much greater holocaust, where over 140-million people were murdered by Jewish controlled Communism - millions of these were Christians. Yet I never heard a Judeo-Christian pastor mention this, while he cried crocodile tears, from his pulpit over the Jews who had been murdered in Germany.

Are our pastors today so naive, or uniformed, that they believe the Jews of today can be traced back to Abraham? Even Jewish writers refute this falsehood. By their own admission in John 8:33, the Jewish leaders admitted they were not Israelites, they told Jesus: "We be Abraham's children, but were never in bondage to any man". This indicated that they were related to Abraham through Esau Edom, not Jacob, who became Israel.

That these Edomites are hated by God can be seen in Mal. 1:2-4, where we read: ". . . Was not Esau Jacob's brother? saith the Lord; yet I loved Jacob, and I hated Esau and laid his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness. Whereas Edom saith, we are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places (what they are doing in Palestine today): thus saith the Lord of hosts, they (the Jews) shall build, and I will throw down: and they (Israel) shall call them, the border of

wickedness, and the people against whom the Lord hath indignation forever." Do you want to argue with me, or with God?

The renowned Jewish author and statesman, Alfred Lilienthal, in his book *WHAT PRICE ISRAEL?* on page 215 said: "The Jews have intermingled most. Until the middle of the Fifth Century B.C. intermarriage was a normal phenomenon in Jewish life, and the ensuing proselyting over the globe, brought many different peoples into Judaism of all races". He went on to say: "Here is a paradox, a most ingenious paradox. In anthropological fact, many Christians have more Hebrew-Israelite blood in their veins, than their Jewish neighbors".

I took these facts about Jews and Judaism before my fundamental Baptist pastor. He and I had been close friends, and I had helped him out financially on several occasions, like covering funeral expenses when his youngest son was killed in a car accident. I asked him to sit down with me, and let me show him what I had found out during my summer of research. But when he found that it was critical of Jews, he began to scream: "You can't show me anything about the Jews in the Bible or anywhere else, I already know what the Bible says about them". Needless to say, we parted company. and he immediately began a campaign of falsehood against me so that within two weeks, not a Baptist minister in the state of Mississippi, would "give me the time of day". Many of these were men I had held Revivals for. and considered my friends.

One of the most prominent men in Moral Majority told me: "I can't understand why. after all the support I have given them. the Jews are my worst opponents in this city." This poor, intellectually lazy minister. couldn't understand what Jesus meant when He said: "As they (the Jews) have persecuted me, so will they persecute you". When I asked him why he didn't tell his people the truth about the Jew's, he acknowledged that he owed \$1.5-million on his church property. He said: "The Jewish bankers hold the bonds. and if I said anything derogatory about them. they would foreclose on me and I'd lose the church buildings". "For fear of the Jews?" This fear goes back as far as 510 B.C. where in Esther 8:17, we are told that "many people of the land became Jews. for fear of the Jews".

After completing my study in the fall of 1980, I sent a letter to 200 fundamental leaders showing them what I had found. Within a month. fourteen week long revivals I had scheduled for 1981 were canceled. Not because I had changed my preaching, hut because I would no longer accept these antichrists as God's Chosen.

Typical of the letters I received are the two following. One came from the Pensacola Christian College. Pensacola, Florida and said: "Recently I have received information concerning your position concerning the Jews. (It was the letter I had sent him). Unfortunately, this position is one we most definitely cannot support. Therefore we are going to have to ask you to cancel your fall meeting." SIGNED: A. A. Baker. Vice President.

Another came from Fairhaven Baptist College, Chesterton. Indiana: "I received your letter regarding the Jewish Question. I am going to have to ask you to cancel your meetings scheduled for November 15-20. Although I realize that you would do nothing to embarrass the church or school, if you believe as strongly as it came over in your letter, you are going to preach what you believe to be the truth regardless". SIGNED: BILL BEHRENS, Vice President. (I had held several successful revivals in this church).

Notice the similarity between these two letters, written by God-fearing pastors. Nothing is said regarding the truth of my findings. Their refusal to have me speak in their church is based wholly on whether I accept the antichrists of Judaism as God's Chosen. They completely reject Christ's appraisal of this ungodly group, when He clearly told their leaders (John 10:26) - "But ye believe not, because ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP," (emphasis mine!) How can this be any clearer? Yet in spite of what the Lord has said, they continue to believe the Jewish lie!

Because of my unbending stand, people who were once my friends. now attack me and call me "apostate". This is to be expected of one who follows the King without question. In Micah 7:6. we

are told that a "man's enemies will be those of his own household". while in Matt. 10:21,22 the Master prophesied that "brother would deliver his brother to death. and a child their parents. and ye shall be hated of ALL men for my name's sake". We have seen this happen in communist countries. and today, in our modern public education system. children are being taught to spy on their own parents.

I believe it would be honest to ask: "How many of you who read this message, have ever bothered to see what God's Word says about the Jews? How many of you have studied the verdict of history? Or does your knowledge. come as mine did for many years. from the Jew controlled media and what my pastor told me"? (He had been "brainwashed" to accept Jewish propaganda).

I have found through much association with them, that White Christian Americans in particular are a lazy people. It is much easier to go to your pastor. when you find a Bible passage that is difficult to understand, and ask him what it means. than it is to sit down with a good concordance and see what the Word really says. Few people realize that in the majority of cases he tells them what he was told in the semi-nary, which does not always mean what God's Word says. This is why it is so vitally necessary for Christians to STUDY the Word. and find out for themselves, and then check out the words of any person they hear. I urge people to do this with my messages!

Can you explain to me, why a religion such as Judaism, which is so violently anti-Christ. could be the source of the Christian religion, as many of us have been told? Of course you can't! Can you explain why the Apostle Paul warns Christians against Jewish trickery in Titus 1:10. II. Here he calls them "vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision (Jews) . . . who subvert (trick: brainwash) whole houses. teaching things they ought not, for filthy lucre's (moneys) sake". In verse 14, he warns Christians not to "give heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth". Why does Paul warn us in I Thess. 2:15, about the Jews "who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us (Christians).' and they please not God. but are contrary to all men". How can these be God's Chosen, regardless of what Jack Van Impe says to the contrary. Christians can only believe that "good can come from such an evil source", as they have been seduced into believing a lie.

The Apostle John gives us a clear definition of an anti-Christ in I John 2:22, 23 when he says that "Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father . . . he is anti-Christ". There are 110 people anywhere in the world. who are so vehement in their denial of Jesus Christ. as the Jews. There-fore they must be anti-Christ's! Then in 2 John 10, II, John tells us how Christians MUST react towards these anti-Christ's. He says very clearly, so there is no chance of misunderstanding: "If any come unto you, and bring not this doctrine, (that Jesus is the Son of God), receive him not into your house. neither bid him God speed (give him no "aid or comfort" in any way): For he that biddeth him God speed, is partaker in his evil deeds". Did you hear that! If you help a Jew in any way, you become partaker in the evil he does, or condones by his silence!

How many of you Christians who support the Jews, will be willing to stand before God and answer for the 2-million unborn babies who are murdered every year, in mostly Jew run, Jew owned abortion clinics? How many of you will be willing to answer for the millions of our youth, who have gone to hell because of pornography, abortion, rock music. dope, alcohol, all promoted mainly from Jewish sources? You may not like to think about this, but the Bible says you will be held accountable. if you support them in any way!

Ask yourself. Who is it that blasphemes God on the TV shows and in the media? Who was it that promoted the exhibit of the image of Christ in a bottle of urine? Who has spread lies about Christians who love their God, their people. and their country, and who are willing to place their life on the line because of it? You will find that most of this persecution comes from Jewish sources, such as the prolific Morris Dees, from Atlanta. GA, who has made millions turning Christians in to the government, for what he calls "hate crimes".

Check for yourself and see who owns the media, the TV networks, the Hollywood studios who

blaspheme God and harass His people. Almost 100% of these are Jews.

A number of years ago, the left wing "guru" of the media, Walter Cronkite, was asked on a TV talk show, what he thought of "truth in media reporting". In his overbearing, superior manner he replied: "My task is not to tell the truth. I am an opinion molder!"

Use your head and think for yourself for a change, without letting your pastor do it for you! You might come up with some information that could save your life! I'm not saying that all pastors have been "brainwashed", because this is not true. And even some who back the enemy, know they are doing wrong, but because of economic and peer pressures, they refuse to tell the truth. God will hold them accountable for that! But something is definitely wrong with the preaching in America, For in Jer. 23:22, we are told that if the "pastors will preach the whole counsel of God, the people will turn from their wicked ways". This hasn't happened in America, and is a blot on our preaching!

Taking a stand for God and righteousness will always make you enemies, "right" and "left". In the KINGDOM COURIER of Sept. 1988, you can read this statement about me, written by a so-called Identity preacher. It said: "They (Identity) claim the Jews are the children of the devil (John 8:44, where Christ said to the Jewish leaders: "Ye are of your father the devil"), but they do not have the intellectual capacity to discern who Saul of Tarsus (the Apostle Paul) is, Then there are the likes of JACK MOHR, the Baptist reject, who authored THE HITLER CULT. In my understanding, this 'phony' genera is an 'establishment glich' (wonder how he came up with this Yiddish term) designed to derail the Identity Movement (you who have known me for fifteen years, can laugh over this one)! Beware! We have a wolf in sheep's clothing in our midst!" SIGNED: Dr. H. Garber of the CHURCH OF CHRIST IN ISRAEL. (It appears that this diatribe was the result of my publishing a pamphlet THE HITLER CULT, where I had chided those in Identity, who had been sucked in by "Neo-Nazi deification of Hitler". One of them even calling Hun "greater than the Holy Ghost". I received a number of "hate letters" over this, plus one threat that they were sending a "elimination squad" to Mississippi to "wipe me out as a race traitor". Like John Wayne. I can say: "Not hardly!"

Here is another I received in April 1986: "I have your little flyer, THE HITLER CULT. You must be getting your information from either the ADL or the JDL.

"Let's look at JACK (me) and see. 25 years in the service of ZOG (he says so in his book). (Is every serviceman a flunkey of the Jews, just because our government sent us into several wars fought exclusively for the benefit of the International Jews? Now I find, from this diatribe, that I was serving a Zionist Occupation Government." [Sad but true]! But I didn't know it at the time, and neither did a great majority of the men who fought and (lied, believing they were serving the American people). Who's horn will he be blowing! It's not hard to figure out!" (I'd be willing to bet that this character never served in the Armed Forces for any reason; very probably cowardice! and he is blaspheming every man who died for our country since 1918). SIGNED: GLEN NOWLIN.

In 1988, after I had spoken at the ARYAN NATIONS CONFERENCE at Hayden Lake, Idaho, disregarding the warning of a number of people in Identity, that this would place me with the "extremists", I went, because some in the AN said: "Brother Mohr, we need your Christian emphasis in our meeting!" Like Paul, and his vision of the man from Macedonia, I went. The Theme of my message was that OBEDIENCE TO GOD MUST COME BEFORE WE CAN HAVE VICTORY! I received this "gem" from a DON ZINN of the Elijah Foundation; "I understand that you gave a brilliant speech at the Conference, So you still have credibility as a champion of our cause, on the one hand, while those who invited you to speak offer the poison from the other side of your character, for a nominal fee of course. (I did not even receive traveling expenses - JM).

"This makes as much sense as paying heed to the ADL's Black List of it's most hated enemies, which is put forth to enhance the credibility of it's agents". (I had been on that list the previous year).

As if to back up such types as ZINN, the ADL in their SPECIAL CIVIL RIGHTS EDITION, OCT.1990, under the title: GORDON "JACK" MOHR, OFFICER AND "HATE MONGER" said:

"For many years Mohr has been a strident promoter of antisemitism, antiZionism and White Supremacy. (Those who know me and have read my books know this is a lie!) At Hayden Lake, Idaho, in July 1988, he said: 'There's a false Israel in the world today . . . those who say they are Jews, and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan'. (The ADL is careful not to tell you that this saying is not original with me, but are the words of our risen Christ, as He spoke to the Apostle John on the Isle of Patmos in Rev. 2:9; 3:9).

They quote me in Feb.1988 as having said: "Do you suppose God had a reason for banning inter-racial marriage?" But did not bother to show how I had proved this from the Bible and history!

Then they quote me truthfully as saying that in my Quarterly Newsletter, THE CHRISTIAN PATRIOT CRUSADER of Sept.1989, (now published by Pastor James Bruggeman under the title KINGDOM JOURNAL) I said: "there are probably no other people in the world today who could be so successful in pulling off a gigantic hoax such as the Holocaust. They have milked the Christian world. for hundreds of billions of dollars over the years". (I have never denied that Jews died in Nazi Concentration Camps, but that the figure of six-million deaths is grossly exaggerated as Jewish census figures for those years, show there were never more than 3.7-million Jews in all the territory occupied by the Nazis, and hundreds of thousands of them escaped, mostly to the United States, where they have for the most part been an "albatross around the necks of the American people").

In the June 1989 issue of the CRUSADER, they accuse me of taking the "Conspiracy Theory to hysterical heights", by stating: ". . . Socialism, is Jewish! National Socialism is Jewish! Communism is Jewish! It is all part and parcel of the Zionist plot to control the world, which is clearly taught in their Talmud".

If this statement is not true, then why do Jewish authorities openly admit that their goal is "world wide domination, and the destruction of White Christian civilization?"

It should be obvious to any thinking Christian, that whenever an antichrist issue rears it's ugly head, whether it is on "prayer and Bible reading in the schools; immoral textbooks in sex-education; is enhanced by handing out condoms in the school. They have not done away with the Christian Holidays of Christmas and Easter, since these put too much money in their pockets, but they have cleverly substituted Santa Claus and his elves, and the Easter bunny that lays colored eggs, for the Babe of Bethlehem, and the risen Savior of the Resurrection. Clearly, their actions are of "their father the devil".

In the summer of 1984. after I had spoken at the ARYAN NATIONS CONGRESS, I was scheduled for a three week lecture tour in British Columbia under the sponsorship of the CANADIAN LEAGUE OF RIGHTS! It began rather auspiciously, when the Canadian Border Patrol confiscated a Ford van load of books and tapes. valued at over \$5,000. under a Jewish accusation coming from Ontario, that these were "hate literature". (I never received any of these back).

From the beginning of my tour in British Columbia, I was harassed at every meeting by combinations of the Jewish Congress, the Communist League, and the United Church of Canada. They made life miserable for us at every stop and on several instances brow beat motels into canceling our reservations at the last minute. In Vancouver, we were met by a mob of mostly non Canadians, led by the number one Communist in Canada, who exhorted them over a bull horn. It was only good police action that kept them from halting the meeting.

Maurice Silberberg, executive director of the Canadian Jewish Congress was allowed into the meeting. He was quoted in the VANCOUVER SUN. Tuesday, Aug. 7, 1984, as saying: "Mohr is a specialist in twisting antisemitism into a patriotic duty. He did it, and he did it well, and he did it with the blessings of the CANADIAN LEAGUE OF RIGHTS. (Of course he did not explain to SUN readers, that 90% of those who call themselves Jews are not Semites at all, but come from a Turco-Mongolian background and never set foot in ancient Palestine. These are the Ashkenazi Jews).

They quoted from one of my pamphlets, THE BRAINWASHING OF CHRISTENDOM, which was the speech I delivered at the INTERNATIONAL LEAGUE OF RIGHTS CONFERENCE. in Calgary. in October 1983: "White Christian nations, those known as Christendom, especially the English speaking nations, are under a vicious mental attack which threatens White Christian civilization and the White race. These are the only people in the world, who have openly accepted the teachings of Jesus Christ".

Silberberg, like the "neo-Nazi" Dr. Garber, called me a "wolf in sheep's clothing", because of the way I preached what he called "racism", in the guise of Christianity. Nothing was said in the Sun, of course, about Silberberg's open hatred of Christ an~ Christians.

It is not as though Christian America had not been warned, for as early as 1789, our elder statesman. Benjamin Franklin, in a stirring speech delivered before the Continental Congress in Philadelphia, said, that if we allowed Jews to enter this country, within 200 years they would be controlling us. His prediction has come true, and today. America can rightly be called a ZIONIST OCCUPIED COUNTRY (ZOG).

Most Judeo-Christians believe that Jews follow the Old Testament teachings of Moses. but Jesus exploded this argument, in John 5:46. when He said: "If ye had believed Moses, ye would have believed Me; for he wrote of Me".

Listen to this quotation from the lips of the prestigious Rabbi Emil I-Hirsch: "They tell you Moses never lived! I acquiesce! (agree). If they tell me that the stories that came from Egypt are mythology, I will not protest, for it is mythology!"

Yet in spite of declarations by Jewish leaders, and the testimony of Christ Himself, who quite clearly in John I 0:26, said: "Ye (Jews) believe not, BECAUSE ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP (emphasis added)," the pastors in Judeo-Christianity, have been so "sloshed around in Jewish mind-detergent", (a mixture made up of an "ounce of fact, dissolved in a gallon of hogwash"). that they believe the Jews follow the Old Testament. Yet Jewish leaders are quick to point out, that their holy book is not the Books of Moses, but the ungodly Babylonian Talmud, which Jesus called the "tradition of the elders". In Matt. 15:9. He said "In vain do ye (Jews) worship Me (God), teachings for doctrines the commandments of men". (The same thing is true in many Judeo-Christian churches, where "traditions and church doctrine" take precedence over the Word of God).

Dr. Joseph Kastein, an eminent Jewish religious authority, says regarding Jewish history (they should really read Israelite history, since no people called Jews were ever in Egyptian captivity), "The Egyptian captivity, the slaying of the firstborn, the exodus from Egypt, and the conquest of Canaan, (all carried out by Israelites, not Jews), are all myths. He goes on to say that this ancient history was invented by Hebrew priests, and the messages of vengeance against the "goy". (Yiddish for non-Jew animals), were for the purpose of effecting their dealings with the Gentiles forever".

The Encyclopaedia Britannica says that Judaism developed after the Israelites merged with mankind. The first time we find Jews mentioned in the Bible, is in 2 Kings 16:6, where they are fighting against Israel. (This is some 1200 years after the time of Abraham, who the Judeo-Christian pastors say was a Jew. This is known as "intellectual dishonesty, for they know better!")

It is interesting to note that the ancient Israelite prophets. like Jesus who came after them. were constantly concerned with the injustice and cruelty that had developed in Judaism. The worst enemies of our Lord, when He walked this earth, were not the heathen Romans. but the Jewish religious leaders called Pharisees. His most scathing denunciations were made against them. No wonder they hated and killed Him, when they could not refute His truth!

An enlightening look into Judaism can be found in the ve book JEWS MUST LIVE! written by Jewish author Samuel Roth in 1934. Here is what he says about his own people: "Our major vice of old, as of today, is parasitism. We are a people of vultures, living off the labor and good nature of the rest of the world. But despite all our faults, we would never have done so much damage in the world, if

it had not been for the genius of our evil leadership ... The shame of Jewry comes not from its being the 'bankers' and 'old clothes men' of the world. It comes rather from the stupendous hypocrisy, and cruelty imposed by us through our fatal leadership.

"Read for yourselves the progress of Jewry throughout Europe and America. Wherever Jews come, they are welcomed and join in the general business of the community. But one by one, the businesses close to them because of their unfair practices . . . until it is impossible to longer hold in check the wrath of a betrayed people. There is violence and invariably an ignominious rejection of the whole race from the land. There is not a single instance when Jews have not fully deserved the bitter fruits of their persecutors.

"Our disease is a sort of moral gonorrhoea known as Judaism, and it seems incurable. The results . . . are invariably treacherous and unhealthy.

"If you are in doubt, take a look at any Jew ridden country in Europe. Then, if you need further convincing, take a look at what is happening in America. (Remember, this book was written fifty years ago).

"It is my belief that nothing the Jew does in America is essential for it's welfare! On the contrary, a great deal of what the American Jew does is subversive of America's best interests". (unq.)

Contrast these truthful confessions of a Jew, with the moral and spiritual "pabulum" dispensed by such men as Baptist Evangelist Jack Van Impe. who claims all the Jewish persecution comes because Satan hates them as God's Chosen! Somehow, in the face of known facts, I would rather believe this Jew, than a fellow Christian who refuses to accept the truth.

Before this country comes to an ignominious end, even the pro-Jewish, Judeo-Christian leaders will be forced to admit that Roth was right in his evaluation of the Jewish people, and that they are indeed, the worst enemies of Christ and His church. The sad thing is, it will be too late then, for the antichrists will be in charge, and those the Judeo-Christians attempted to help, will be the ones who destroy them. Christians cannot support both Christ and the antichrist, and the time is close at hand, when they will be forced to make a decision!

We have been sold the idea in America, once again through Jewish sources, that a good education is more important than anything else. Yet an "educated people", are not always an "enlightened people". There is a great difference between "knowledge" and "education". The Israelite prophet Hosea knew this when he wrote many centuries ago: "My people are destroyed from lack of KNOWLEDGE". Not "education", but "lack of KNOWLEDGE!"

Today, with the major sources of knowledge in Jewish hands, and under their control, the statement of the old hillbilly farmer takes on new meaning when he said: "It ain't so much from not knowin', that causes the trouble, as it is from knowin' so much that ain't so!" This is why it is vitally important that Christians, young people in particular, need to follow the teachings of God's Word, rather than the "spiritual pabulum" being fed them by their church leaders.

What will change this condition of "fear" and "chaos" which today is sapping the strength of Christian Americans, to where they have become "savorless salt." (Salt that has lost it's ability to hold back corruption, is worthless, and good only for the "garbage heap").

What is needed to bring to the front White Christian leaders of moral and spiritual strength and righteousness. who will lead millions of our people back in OBEDIENCE to our God and to victory over the forces of evil which now control us?

It will come, my Christian friend, when Christian leaders have the "intestinal fortitude", (we used to call it "guts", to "preach the whole counsel of God's Word", not just that part which makes their people feel good and puts money in the collection plate!

If fingers are to be pointed, and names named, and they need to be. then America's spiritual leaders must be indicted first, for if our people had been given the "truth", for the past fifty years, we would

not be under Jewish domination today. If our people were made to understand the truth, that they were to be the "light bearers", to a lost world, the thing which made us a great country in the first place. If we had been taught God's truth about our people, not the heathen aliens we call Jews, then the truth of I Peter 1:9 would have been made known to our White Israelite people: "For ye are a chosen generation (bloodline), a royal priesthood, an holy nation. (Notice a "nation" not a "church", as we have been taught), a peculiar (set aside for a special purpose) people . . ." This is our calling!

It is not to be RACIAL SUPREMACISTS! It is not to rule over the rest of mankind with a "rod of iron", as some in Identity teach! The last of this marvelous verse shows the reason we exist: "that ye (true Israel) should show forth the praises of Him who hath called you out of darkness, into His marvelous light!"

What was this "darkness?" Not the darkness of "sin" alone, but the darkness imposed on our people, when they were divorced by God for their unfaithfulness. In Hosea 1:10, we read about this: "Yet the number of the children of Israel shall be as the sand of the sea, that cannot be measured, or numbered: (the Jewish people have never numbered over 22-million at any one time. The Anglo-Saxon and related peoples, number over 800-million) and it shall come to pass in the place where it is said unto them. Ye are not my people, (the Jews, and Judeo-Christians call us Gentiles) there it shall be said unto them, Ye are the sons of the living God (Christians)."

This is our Israel heritage; our blood line to Abraham, the "friend of God"; the heritage that the "fake Jews", of the "synagogue of Satan", (Rev. 2:9; 3:9) would wrest from us if we let them.

With the help of so-called Christian TRAITORS in our ranks, who are seeking to aid the enemy, while posing as ministers of the King, the enemy is solidly entrenched in America, and MUST be routed out, if we are to return to stability! When we rise up in the strength that will come when we are true to our heritage, and am willing to OBEY the King, then once again, we will be victorious!

We MUST remember, that the JEW and ALIEN who have been "thorns in our side" are not the CAUSE of our problems, they are the EFFECT of our disobedience to God. (Study Deut. 28 and find out for yourself). If you are a complacent Christian, who is content to sit in your comfortable, air-conditioned spiritual foxhole while the battle for righteousness rages outside, you need to look in the mirror, for you will be looking at the problem!

We are told in Isaiah 54:4, that if we accept our responsibility and OBEY God, rather than "doing our own thing", then: "In righteousness shalt thou be established: and thou shalt be far from oppression, for thou shalt not fear: and from terror, for it shall not come nigh thee!"

As I enter my sixteenth year in the Kingdom Movement, I am approaching eighty (1/1/96). This old chassis has had many hard miles on it, and has developed many "squeaks and rattles", until at times I have thought it was ready for the "junk heap". But for some reason unknown to me, it appears that the King has called me back into "active duty", after sitting on the sidelines for almost two years. I'm "back in the saddle again!" and praising God for it every day!

Will you join me in this crusade to bring truth to our people? We have a FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL which will work! We KNOW it will, for God has said so! In 2 Chronicles 7:14, we read this promise: "If My people, which are called by My name (Christian), will HUMBLE themselves, and PRAY and SEEK MY face, and TURN from their wicked ways; then will I HEAR from heaven, and will FORGIVE their sin, and will HEAL their land". But we MUST remember, before our prayers can be heard, we MUST be in a right relationship with God. In Isa. 59:1, we are told that God has not changed over the years. He has not lost His power, or His sense of hearing. But verse 2 is very significant, and many so-called Christians do not understand it. It says: "But your INIQUITIES have separated between you and your God; and your SINS have hid His face from you, that He WILL NOT HEAR!" Remember, Christian, before God will even listen to your prayers, you MUST be in a proper relationship with Him, which means confession of our shortcomings. We cannot expect Him to listen to us, if there are unforgiven sins in our life, or if we are DISOBEDIENT! Our FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL will work, when White Christians in

particular, (and I use this term because we are in the majority and this is our Israel land) once more turn to our God in OBEDIENCE and REPENTANCE! Then, and only then will He HEAL OUR LAND!

May YAHWEH God, the God of our Israel fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob give you courage and strength. so that we His people may survive to carry out His plans!

**THIS MESSAGE MAY BE REPRODUCED**

**The End**

# Firearms and Freedom!

(Gun Control Means People Control!)  
by Lt. Col. Gordon (Jack) Mohr, AUS Ret.

*"Then He (Jesus) said unto them (His disciples):" . . . he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one". Luke 22:36*

My first lecture in the fight to protect our 2nd Amendment rights to "keep and bear arms", was made on September 25, 1973, in Martin, Tennessee. That was over 23 years ago. I don't remember much about that meeting, but it was the first one in a series of 260 lectures on this subject, which took me into 45 states, Canada and Mexico.

This message is an up-date on that first lecture. As we approach the year 2000, the "turning point" of the 21st Century, it is of more vital importance than ever before, since that is the year that the New World Order adherents say they will enslave all man kind on their Jewish controlled Global Plantation. In the Babylonian Talmud, the religious guide of world Jewry it clearly states: "When our Messiah (the Jewish State rules supreme) every Jew will have 2,000 goyim (a Yiddish word of contempt meaning: "non-Jew animal, you and I) slaves". This slave state can only take over control of mankind, if our American people, especially White Christians, can be. "brainwashed" into accepting government control of our firearms, beginning with registration and culminating in confiscation.

All "stops have been pulled" by the enemy in an all out move, controlled by Zionist interests in Washington, D.C. to bring us under this control. This Jewish control in our Nation's Capitol has become so strong, that according to International Zionist sources, America is now run by Jewish interests, no matter whether Democrats or Republicans are at the wheel. They have been in the "driver's seat", since 1913, when a **TRAITOR** President and Congress, sold our economy into the hands of the International Banking clique now known as the Federal Reserve Board.

Today International Jewry controls not only our economy, but the media, the entertainment world, the law practice, the medical profession, education, sports, and a large share of the Christian world, who teach their "spell bound listeners;" that these "despoilers of mankind" are God's Chosen People, whom we must honor and support, even as they destroy us!

But in spite of these tremendous odds, which have grown to the point where a high ranking Israeli official could openly and contemptuously say: "We have the best Congress that money can buy". In spite of the fact that our President has appointed over sixty anti-Christ Jews to high government positions, they cannot be successful until good Americans are first disarmed. This is why we see them expending millions of dollars, nay billions, to convince our people that Gun Control is for our protection and safety.

Our Founding Fathers were not only politicians; first and more important, they were statesmen. (We have not had one worthy of this title in America, since Gen. Douglas MacArthur was smashed by the liberals, because he believed '£there is no substitute for victory", and sought to win the War in Korea, over the objections of the politicians who were even then playing the New World Order game).

These men established this country as a Republic, not the Democracy which has been crammed down our throats for the last fifty years. Today the term we hear used universally is "America is a democracy!" Yet any honest study of history will show that Democracies, are one of the worst forms of government ever developed by mankind, and have never lasted. They always degenerate into dictatorships. The government we have today, is closely akin to Jewish inspired Communist-

Socialism!

Today, the men who have been voted into office since 1913, have turned this mighty Constitutional Republic, from a giant among the nations, to a Democrat weakling, then a Welfare State, until today we are tottering on the dangerous edge of totalitarianism, which will be worse than anything we can imagine!

I am honored to be able to present you with these truths. The interest of many of you in our 2nd Amendment rights, in the face of tremendous odds, reminds me of a story I heard one time about a Texan who was visiting the Niagara Falls in Canada. As he watched this majestic natural display of power, a Canadian said to him: "I bet you don't have anything like this in Texas?" To which he replied: "Sure don't, but we got a plumber in Houston who could stop that leak".

So let's take some time and look at the "leak process" in America, which has become a destructive torrent. Today we need "patriotic plumbers", who will stop this leak!

Since I am not trying to win a popularity contest, nor am I running for office, I will be able to tell you the truth. Some of you undoubtedly won't like what I have to say, but it's the truth. I may have to say as the Apostle Paul did to the church at Galatia "Am I therefore to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?" (Gal. 4:16)

Our situation in America reminds me of another Texas story. It seems that a cowboy was riding across the Panhandle during a blizzard, when he came across a huge rattlesnake that had been frozen in it's coils. For some strange reason he felt sorry for it, and dismounting he placed it inside his fleece lined coat and rode on. When the snake thawed out it bit him and as he died in agony, he said: "Mr. Snake, why did you do that when I was trying to help you?" And the snake replied: "You dumb cowboy, you knew I was a rattlesnake all along!" The moral of the story is that you can't play "patty cake" with a rattlesnake without getting bit!

Our Founding Fathers realized this, for as George Washington once said: "Government is like fire. It can be a good servant, but once out of control it becomes a frightful master". Another of the Founding Fathers said: "because of this we must bind down big government with the chains of the Constitution".

So they set about to establish a government where individual freedoms were given top priority, such as the world had never seen before. They were incorporated into a matchless document which we call the "Bill of Rights". It was added on to the original Constitution, when many of the Founders would not sign it until these freedoms were included. The "Bill of Rights" was designed to protect the American people from a government, which some time in the future, might turn away from being the servant of the people, and attempt to become their master.

It could more properly be called a "Bill of Limitations", for this is what it does to big government. The first nine of it's Amendments say to government: "Thou shalt not! Thou shalt not! Thou shalt not!" then the Tenth says in essence: "Government, if there is anything we forgot in the first nine, you can't do that either, unless we the people give you that right! And this nation truly became a nation, "of the people, by the people, and for the people."

To put teeth into this "Bill of Rights", and protect it and the people from government, the Second Amendment was inserted. This was not for the purpose of giving Americans the right to own guns for hunting, or target practice, but to protect them from a government which got "too big for it's britches!" By adhering to these principles, this country has remained free for over 200 years.

Unfortunately, in our search for a "better way of life", the "American Dream" some call it, many good, Christian Americans have forgotten the purpose of government which is to protect its citizens, not become their nursemaid.

At no place in the Constitution, or in any law of the land, does a city have the right to tell you that you can't build on your own property without a "city permit" or a "building license". In no place does the government have the right to say: "You can't drive on our public highways unless you

purchase a driver's license from us". Yet government has usurped these rights and many more. There are certain God given rights which government may not tamper with, yet today, our politicians have thrown the "Bill of Rights" into the garbage can, as they make "rules and regulations" which are designed to control our people and turn them into slaves.

Few Americans realize that the alien plans for the Federal Reserve System which now illegally controls our economy, was hatched in Europe by the International Jewish banking family of the Rothschilds, our 150 years ago, when they made plans for the future control of our economy and the wealth which went with it. This is why there is no possibility of government "balancing the budget", as long as this monstrosity is in place. Our politicians know this, even those who shout the loudest about "balancing the budget!" This foreign element, made up exclusively of alien Jewish bankers, has literally robbed the American people of trillions of dollars in our national wealth, and today is the driving force behind the institution of the Global Plantation which will complete their plans for world slavery.

The great German statesman, Otto Von Bismarck realized this before the War Between the States began and said that an insidious process was in operation in Europe in banking circles (Jewish all of them) to keep America under control, by controlling her economy. "If she is ever allowed to print her own currency, we will never be able to subjugate her," they said.

Nowadays, you are apt to hear some 'jerk" say: "Our Constitution is out of date. It was written for the horse and buggy days, we need to revise it for 21st Century America!" They forget one essential "fact of life", and this is that "Truth is eternal. It never changes!" It does not change from one century to another, no matter whether men like it or not! The interpretations of Congress, or the Supreme Court cannot change the Constitution, for the basic truths are as "self-evident" now, as they were the day the "Bill of Rights" was signed. Today this nation is being destroyed by evil men in public office, who for their own nefarious reasons have discarded the truth of the Constitution.

America's elder statesman in 1776, Benjamin Franklin once said:

"He who values his safety more than he does freedom, deserve neither". Yet in recent years, Americans have been on a "safety binge", and as the result, the "chickens of our evil domestic and foreign policies" are "coming home to roost", and we don't much like what is being hatched.

In 1913, we allowed an alien, foreign power to seize control of our economy, when a traitorous President Woodrow Wilson, while his Jew advisor, Col. Edward Mandel House, and a treasonous Democratic Congress, railroaded the Federal Reserve Act into law, and our economy became subservient to alien interests.

Today our national debt is controlled by eight privately owned banks, who control the Federal Reserve. They are above the law and do not answer either to the President, Congress, or the American people. Here are the banks which control our economy:

- 1 - Rothschild Bank of London and Berlin;
- 2 - Lazard Brothers Bank of Paris;
- 3 - Israel Moses Seif Bank of Italy;
- 4 - Warburg Bank of Hamburg and Amsterdam;
- 5 - Lehman Brothers Bank of New York;
- 6 - Kuehn-Loeb Bank of New York;
- 7 - Chase Manhattan (Rockefeller's) Bank of New York, and
- 8 - Goldman Sacs Bank of New York

These banks are all owned by International Jewish bankers. They control our economy and national debt. Our National Debt can never be paid, as long as these vultures control our economy. They are also the "driving force", behind the New World Slave Order.

So as Americans have searched for the "easy way - the good life", we have become a lazy, greedy,

backsliding people and nowhere is this more evident than in our churches. Most pastors love to talk about the "goodies" folks can get from God, and tell of all the blessings they will receive if you support their particular ministry, but we hear precious little about our responsibilities to God and our fellow men. We are beset with the Oral Roberts Syndrome: "Something good is going to happen to you today, **IF** you support my ministry!"

Because of this attitude, good people, Christian people, have been hiding in their comfortable, spiritual foxholes, waiting for Jesus to handle the dirty work He gave them to do, and the battle rages outside and the enemy gets ready to take over.

The Prophet Jeremiah explains this in (5:31) - "A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land; the prophets (preachers) prophesy (preach) falsely, and the priests (politicians) bear rule by their means, and my people love to have it so. What will ye do in the end thereof?"

How can you possibly protect a people who are willing to allow the enemy to run their lives? It's impossible! Yet it is being attempted in this country.

No group in America has been more negligent than those of us who call ourselves Christian. I can say this because I am one of this group! Instead of being front-line soldiers", in the battle which rages for our souls and our freedom, we have been cowering in our spiritual foxholes asking God to save us from the results of our own apathy. According to Isaiah 59:2, God does not even hear the prayers of many so-called Christians. He most certainly does not answer those who are in **DISOBEDIENCE** to Him!

Instead of a battle cry coming from the Christian church, we have heard the whining excuse: "You can't allow the church to have influence over the State". Or as one woman told me, when I was lecturing on Gun Control in Minneapolis a few years ago: "Colonel, I believe everything you said tonight, but I'm born again, you know, and I don't have to worry about things like that. Jesus will come back and rapture me away before it gets all that bad!" Talk about being wrapped in a sheet of self-righteousness, that old sister was wrapped in a shroud and didn't know it!

Christians for the most part in 1997, have become the "salt which has lost it's savor", it's ability to halt corruption, and Jesus said in Matt. 5:13, that when this happens they are good for nothing but the "garbage heap!"

If you want proof of this, answer the question, if you can, why with 50-million "born again" Christians in America, we are headed for hell faster today than at any time in our history? Something is obviously wrong! In Jeremiah 23:22, we are told that if the preachers of the land would preach the "whole counsel" of God's Word, the people would "turn from their evil way, and from the evil of their doing". This hasn't happened, which indicates to me that something is sadly lacking in the preaching coming from our churches, even those that are growing the fastest.

We have become like the woman I heard about who had been mugged and raped in Central Park New York. A man found her laying on the ground, bleeding from her wounds. He said: "Shall I call the police!" to which she replied: "No don't! I don't want to become involved!"

Our danger in America at this time is not from Communist Jews, or radical aliens, although they have certainly added to our problems. The major danger we face comes from White Christian people who have been elevated to positions of trust in our government, and have betrayed this trust! And to the good people who have allowed them to get by with their treason! The **JEW**s and **ALIENS** are not the **CAUSE**, they are the **EFFECT** of our **DISOBEDIENCE** to God. If you want scriptural confirmation for this, read Deuteronomy 28.

We all know that when a public official takes an oath of office, many times with their hand on the Holy Bible, they say they will "protect this country from all enemies, both without and within, and will bear true allegiance to our Constitution". Many of them are not doing this! Instead, they do what is "politically expedient, and which gets them the biggest reward".

A Jewish rabbi named Cohen, from the **YESHIVA**, the Jewish Seminary in New York City, recently

said: "We (Jews) now control America through the governmental powers that we have usurped. They are our slaves, but first we must make them fearful and anxious. They must become willing to give up their Constitutional Rights in exchange for promises of safety and security. We (Jews) are fighting against time. The patriots and some Christians are getting too close to the truth". We cannot allow this to happen. They will begin by voting our allies out of office." This is what has happened since World War II.

How far will you Christians go in defending these enemies of God and your Savior? Is it because you do not understand the depth of hatred they have for your Savior and for all of you who go by the name of Christian? Why are you willing to engage in national suicide?"

Cohen went on to explain how Jews, numbering less than 4% of the population could control the country. He said: "It is easy! We control the media, the newspapers and the magazines, the wire services, the TV and entertainment. We are free to make the 'goyim' of America, think what we want them to think! As they think, so will they do! How can they not believe, when a thousand identical fingers all point to the same accusation? We have already enslaved their minds, and they do not realize it. But I warn you, we **MUST** not allow them to learn the truth, for if they wake up, we are finished"!

Now I realize that those of you who read this, and come from a Judeo-Christian church will find these facts hard to accept, since you have had pounded down your throats, the falsehood that Jesus was a Jew and that the Jews are God's Chosen People. This in spite of the fact that your Savior definitely said otherwise. (See John 10:26), where He told their leaders': "But ye **BELIEVE NOT**, because ye are **NOT OF MY SHEEP**," (emphasis mine), or Matt. 23:15, where He accused them of turning their converts into "two-fold more a child of hell than yourselves". Hardly a criteria for God's Chosen!

Cohen continues: "Like the animals they are, the 'goyim' can be dangerous to us. Fortunately for us, we have ensconced in the White House, the greatest friend the Jews have ever had, President Clinton. He has been of great benefit to us and will be rewarded and he knows this!"

To prove this, notice how Clinton has appointed to high government positions over 60 anti-Christ Jews, although he professes to be a Christian.

You may ask: "Why have you brought the Jews into this discussion. I thought you were speaking on Gun Control?" The reason, as any thinking person should be able to see, is that Jewish influence in America, is foremost in every effort to destroy White Christian civilization. They openly boast of it! This **MUST** begin by **DISARMING** us. The idea that out there somewhere, are men and women who love God, their own people, their country and their family; that they are armed and willing to fight for these things, is something their narrow souls can't comprehend and it "scares hell out of them!" Don't argue with me about the Jews and what they have done to harm America, look at the names of those who have been found guilty of treason against America; those who back every evil thing which is destroying our moral foundations, and you will find a preponderance of Jewish names. I'm not responsible for the fact that they are Jews, I'm just telling you the truth about it! You can reject the truth, and take the consequences of becoming slaves. That's your right! But how will you explain it to your children sometime in the future, if you are still alive, and more important, what will you say when you stand before God?

Under the present corrupt political system, we see men who have proven by their actions to be **TRAITORS** against this country and it's people, as they have been voted into office term after term by blinded voters, as long as they bring financial "goodies" to their constituents. The cry is no longer "What is good for America!" It has become, 'What is good for me and mine!"

Many years ago, a noted historian said: 'Treason doth prosper; what's the reason? For when treason prospers, none dare call it treason". Today **TREASON** is prospering in America and Christian people are allowing it to happen!

I can't think of a better example than that of Robert "Strange" McNamara, who was Secretary of Defense during the Vietnam War years. Recently he has written a book, which is making him millions, in which he openly admits that he knew we were wrong in going into Vietnam, but that for "political reasons", he remained silent. The media has praised him for having the courage to admit he was wrong, when in any decent society he would have been tried for **TREASON**, and executed as the **TRAITOR** he was!

Where are the cries of outrage from the loved ones of the more than 50,000 Americans who died in a war fought for political expediency? They have been quieted by the falsehoods published in the Jewish controlled media, and often from their own church.

The same thing that happened in Vietnam, has taken place in Panama, Desert Storm, Haiti, Somalia and now in Bosnia, and will very possibly take place in the Middle East soon, in a big war, as we defend the anti-Christ's of the Israeli, against those they have persecuted? When will our Christian people have the courage to say to our government: "This is enough! This is as far as we will allow you to go!" Instead the Judeo-Christian preachers will pontificate on Romans 13, and tell their people how Christians **MUST** obey their government, even when it is anti-Christian!

Today, as **TREASON** has become profitable in that "cesspool of iniquity on the Potomac" that we call our Nation's Capitol, many elected officials have opted for a giant socialist bureaucracy which controls our people from the "cradle to the grave", and which is leading them into One World slavery!

The purpose of this message is to analyze one very important part of this conspiracy, which is designed for ultimate control over all mankind. It is popularly referred to as **GUN CONTROL!** I am going to use this subject as the jumping off point, into an even more important subject, which might be titled "People Control!"

**REMEMBER that GUN CONTROL, ALWAYS MEANS PEOPLE CONTROL!**

There is no area in American politics, where more bureaucratic pressure has been exerted, than on Gun Control! Over a 100 years ago, the internationally famous lawyer, Frederic Bastiat said:

Each of us has the natural right from God, to defend his person, his liberty, and his property. These are the three basic requirements of life; the preservation of any of them, is completely dependent on the other two".

Civilized laws, during the 6,000 years of written history have been based on this premise. It was the idea our forefathers had in mind, when on a foggy day, June 15, 1215, in a place called Runnymede, England, they gathered, sword in hand and demanded these liberties from the despotic King John. This became known as the Magna Carta, and was the basis of our Constitution. It was with this same idea in mind, the framers of our Constitution wrote the 2nd Amendment, giving the **PEOPLE** the means to protect themselves against a despotic government. Notice it's specific wording: "The right of the **PEOPLE** (not the National Guard, or the Militia, but the people) to **KEEP** and **BEAR** Arms, shall not be **INFRINGED**". (This means it may not be tampered with by government, at any level, for any reason). They wanted future generations to be sure of it's meaning, that this **RIGHT** belonged solely to the **PEOPLE**, and that it was given by God Himself! The 2nd Amendment was not given to protect our hunting rights, or our rights to belong to some Shooting Club, it was designed as a final protection against a government which turned from being the "servant" of the people and attempted to become it's "master" . . . Thus, this is the principle reason we **MUST** retain this right!

We know the plans of the International Zionist gangsters are to control the world, for they have told us so plainly. This was the major purpose behind International Communism, which was the "brainchild of Zionism".

We know this, for Jewish sources, such as their leading newspapers have bragged about it. This was the force which has been responsible for the horrible deaths of over 100 million people, including

millions of Christians who are always the main object of their hatred.

Since they have not been able to finance a big war since World War II, which they feel will be necessary to control us, they have done it by insidiously inserting their agents within our government, our media, our education system and many of our Judeo-Christian churches. Our main danger today, is not from Moscow, or Beijing, but from Washington, D.C., New York City, and Jerusalem.

Rabbi Cohen stated: "Although we Jews make up less than 4% of the U.S. population, sixty percent of President Clinton's political appointees have been our people. We now control the Supreme Court, national judges, Ambassadorships, the F.B.I., the C.I.A., and the B.A.T.F. We now control America's governmental powers which we have usurped. Our first task is to make Americans fearful and anxious. They must be willing to give up their Constitutional rights in exchange for our promises of safety and security".

What we see happening in America is nothing new. It is a repeat of history as seen over the centuries.

A vile, wicked man is elected to the highest office in the land, by a Constitutional vote of a free people in a democratic country. This ungodly schemer, realizes that only a dramatic act of chaotic evil will catapult him towards dictatorial power. Therefore, this national leader orders the destruction of a Federal building, not caring about innocent lives which may be lost.

In a brilliant diabolical move, he blames the fiery carnage on his enemies, in this case Christian Patriots, and cleverly inflames the public against them via the media.

Then he orders law enforcement to become involved and hundreds, nay thousands of innocent men and women are swept up in the government net. Most of these will be Christians who have refused to bow their knee to his evil desires. He has his minions plant evidence to frame these people and then smugly announces over national TV that "I am doing this' to protect you," and the "brainwashed" simpletons, sitting before their TV "boob tube", proclaim him a hero, and re-elect him for another four years of chaos. Not realizing that this time it may end in slavery and death!

Actually he is fulfilling the prediction Jesus made in John 16:2, when He said: "They will put you out of the synagogues (meeting places); yea, the time cometh, when whosoever killeth you (true Christians), will think he doeth God service". So through use of the controlled media, the general public is inflamed against the Christian Patriots, who are really the only people who care about the future of America. The others have already proved they do not care by their apathy!

As acts of planned government terrorism escalate, people will agree to give up more and more freedoms, until one day they find themselves trapped in world slavery.

The national leader will explain to his people via TV and the media, that respect for his government **MUST** be the prime objective of the day and wide-spread legislation will be passed by a subservient Congress. Anyone who opposes the leader's plans will be classified as a "hate monger" and a danger to humanity. "We **MUST** purge the nation of this evil," will be his cry! His first act will be to take firearms out of the hands of the good citizens who just might oppose him. "Why do good citizens need firearms"? he will say. "The government will protect them". (Sort of like having a fox guard the chicken coop.)

Then, once disarmed, the plans for enslaving the people can go forward, as his world masters have planned all along.

Unfortunately, the people who should be in the forefront of the fight to preserve freedom and our right to keep and bear arms", the Christian ministry, will be in the forefront of the effort to appease the anti-Christ in charge of government, and thus maintain their "tax free" status. They will trumpet the planned message that Christians **MUST** never use force, no matter what the provocation, even though the Apostle Paul tells us in I Timothy 5:8 "If any **PROVIDE** not for his own, and especially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel". The English word

**PROVIDE**, comes from the Greek **PRONEO**, which literally means: "to look out for beforehand", which most certainly would include their protection. This is what this message is all about. Your Christian duty to protect your family, your nation, and your freedom!

I was made aware of the "pacifist" position of the National Council of Churches many years ago. (It has now infested most of the Judeo-Christian churches). I was debating a United Methodist minister on a Minneapolis Radio Station on the Gun Control issue when he said: "The only reason you would want a gun is that you intend to kill someone".

My answer was: "A statement like that doesn't deserve an answer, but I'm going to give you one anyway. I have a gun for the same reason I keep a fire extinguisher in my house, I don't expect the place to catch on fire, but it sure would be nice to have if it ever did!"

When I asked him what he would do, if someone broke into his home and threatened his wife and daughter with rape. He replied: "I wouldn't do anything if it meant using violence!" My reply was: "You are beneath the contempt of a decent man!" A man who has this attitude shouldn't be considered as a man, no matter how religious he may be! The Judeo-Christian crowd love to quote Christ when in His Sermon on the Mount, He said: "Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them that despitefully use you, and persecute you". Jesus spoke these words, yes He did! But I have found that most of them, including their pastors don't really mean them. When I broke away from the Judeo-Christian philosophy in 1980, and began to preach the truth about Judaism, (I didn't change my doctrinal teaching), they descended on me like a "hawk on a June bug," and torn me into bits, calling me names such as "apostate", "hate monger", "anti-Semite", and worse. Yet in the years which have passed, not one of these ministers who used to be my friends, has ever tried to show me where I was wrong. They avoid me as though I had the plague! So much for "love your enemies".

But these same preachers are not honest enough with their people to go further than this verse which deals with treatment of personal enemies, to show you what the Word says about the enemies of God.

If these ministers were honest, they would study the meaning of the word **ENEMY**, and find that it has two meanings. There is an enemy in the "national or racial" sense. The Jews are such an enemy to White Christianity in particular, by their own open admission. The Christian soldier has the obligation to defend himself, his loved one's and his country against such an enemy. Then there is the enemy of God, which the Bible speaks about in 2 Chronicles 12:10 ". . . shouldest thou help the ungodly? and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord". (This is what you do when you support Judaism in any way!) Then there are David's words in Ps. 139:21, 22 - "Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate Thee? and am not I grieved with them that rise up against Thee, I hate them with a perfect hatred; I count them as my enemies". This is the kind of **HATRED**, all true Christians should have. Yet in over sixty years in a Judeo-Christian church, I can never remember hearing either of these two passages read, to say anything about having sermons preached on them.

Then there is the personal enemy that Paul speaks about in Romans 12:10, when he said: "If thine enemy hungers, feed him, and if he thirsts, give him drink!" From the context of this verse, we know he is speaking about the Christian or racial brother who may be at odds with us. He goes on to say that we should be willing to suffer loss, rather than to take a Christian brother into court, and thus bring disgrace to His Kingdom Movement.

Nowhere, in either Old or New Testament, are God's followers told to "turn the other cheek" to evil men who seek to harm them, their family, or their country. This is what the "gun banners" want you to do! Over and over in the Old Testament, we have examples of men who used violence to save their own people. (Read about it in Genesis 14).

Looking back on the more than half a century I spent in the Judeo-Christian church, I can never remember a sermon preached on Luke 22:35, 36. This incident took place during what we now call

the Last Supper. Jesus was discussing His departure, and His return to set up His Kingdom. He reminded them how He had sent them out to preach the Kingdom message and how they had gone unprepared, yet they lacked nothing. Then He makes this significant statement: "**BUT NOW**," (this indicates a change has been made), "but now, he that hath no sword (weapon of defense), let him sell his garment and buy one". What did He mean? This was as much an order as when He said: "Go into all the world and preach the Gospel!" He was telling them that they were going into a hostile world, which would attempt to destroy them, so "be prepared, buy a sword"! There is no indication that He ever changed this order, so I tell you Christians today, His word is still "Be armed and prepared to defend your Christian heritage", against evil men.

It should be pointed out at this place, that our "freedoms were not bought and paid for at Valley Forge". That was only the "down payment" on the account. In order to remain free, we **MUST** make payments on our freedom in every generation.

You see these rights, were given to us as a precious heritage, purchased with blood, suffering, and tears.

It may have been those women who stood behind the muzzles of the Revolutionary War cannon, and serviced them, when their men were shot down. It may have been your great-grandfather or grandmother, who trudged beside a Conestoga wagon across the prairies with a Bible under one arm, and a rifle under the other.

These rights were purchased at the Battle of the Marne in World War I; our men fought for them at Bastogne, during World War II; at the Chosen Reservoir in Korea in 1951 and during the Tet offensive in Vietnam. (We did not fight for them in Desert Storm, or now in Bosnia).

Today, if you want to see the direction our government officials are taking, get a copy of State Department Book Publication 7277, titled: **FREEDOM FROM WAR** (The United States Program for General and Complete Disarmament). As you read this, you will understand why our Armed Forces now serve under United Nations Control, and why it is impossible for us to fight a war in defense of America, without U.N. approval.

What is the best way for our enemies to bring about "complete and general disarmament"? Common sense dictates that it must begin through individual gun control and confiscation of firearms in the hands of those who may be willing to use them against a "rogue government".

It always begins with "gun registration", followed by "gun confiscation", as surely as day follows night. Don't ever let the gun control folks tell you differently!

This is what folks like Sarah Brady, and President Clinton seek. Even the liberals who take little interest in the subject, recognize this!

I have before me, as I write, an Editorial from the Tyler, Texas **TELEGRAPH**, for Sept. 21, 1996, which takes a realistic look at "gun control", as taken from a recent article in the liberal Los Angeles Examiner. After stating that he did not own a gun, and did not like hunting, this writer from a major California newspaper said: "In spite of this, I am unequivocally opposed to additional gun laws". Quoting from his column titled **THE BRADY GUN LAW IS RIDICULOUS**, Donald G. Smith, states that he does not belong to the National Rifle Association. He goes on to say: "There are anti-gun activists crisscrossing the country at every hour, day and night, spewing forth the erroneous message that new gun laws are needed to cut down on crime.

"They won't! It is a matter of record that New York City, and the District of Columbia have the toughest gun laws in the nation. Yet a person is more apt to be mowed down in either of these enclaves than in any other political sub-division in the world.

"This should tell the anti-gun activists something, but apparently it hasn't registered. It is notable that the 1994 Brady Gun Law, for all it's waiting period, all it's background checks and noble intentions, has had no effect on crime whatsoever. It represents only a lot of huffing and puffing for no apparent reason.

"The crux of all this anti-gun activity lies in the inexplicable mind set of the American liberal, which deals with any problem by

- (1) appropriating money;
- (2) by forming a committee, or;
- (3) by passing a new law.

"In the case of guns, the liberal has chosen the latter option and believes that by passing more laws (notice closely now) all guns will disappear, along with all gun related problems.

"What they choose to overlook is the obvious reality that criminals don't give beans about the law, which is why they are criminals in the first place. Waiting periods and background checks serve little purpose because they only apply to people who normally keep the law.

"The anti-gun activists seem to be unaware that guns do not wear out, spoil, or disintegrate. A turn-of-the-century vintage Springfield rifle, or a Colt handgun, if properly maintained, is as fine a weapon now, as when it was manufactured.

"If no guns were manufactured anywhere on earth, effective immediately, we would still have enough firearms on hand to supply the criminal population for the next millennium.

"The answer to the problem, which those with a left leaning tilt refuse to face, is to focus their energies on the users, not on their weapons. We have enough gun laws now, so the obvious answer is to go after the people who violate these laws. Anyone who uses a gun in the commission of a crime, should receive an automatic life sentence. The problem lies not with the weapon, but with the person who shoots or threatens someone else.

"Anyone with half a brain cell working, can be taught to make a lethal weapon out of a piece of pipe in about fifteen minutes. Of course, this activity is illegal, but that means nothing to the criminal. We can stop the criminal in his tracks, by cracking down on him, rather on the tools he uses: "Maybe if we could get judges to use existing laws, we would see a reduction in crime." (UNQ.)

Undoubtedly there will be screams from the liberals, who will say: "What about the poor fellow who steals from a grocery store to get food for his hungry family. Should he be put away for life?" Yes, if he is armed when he commits the crime. He is saying by his actions in being armed, "I am going to take away your property and if you try and stop me, I'll kill you if necessary". It's as though he had already done this!

How unfortunate it is, to see good, often Christian people, as they compromise with evil and evil men and are willing to give up their "God given rights" for a little momentary security. Few of these are willing to look into the future and see the results of their cowardice, to their children or grandchildren.

After extensive travel and speaking before thousands of people across America, for the past thirty years, my opinion of the average American is pretty low. I have found that the majority, if you give them a comfortable home to live in, three square meals a day, a nice car to drive, a TV set, and a six pack of beer, they will sit comfortably before the "boob tube", and let the country "go to hell," without a whimper! How very sad to see our nation drop to this level!

These are aided by the "faint-hearts" in our Judeo-Christian churches, especially those who stand behind their pulpits, who point trembling fingers at gun owners and say: "Isn't it terrible, so many Americans killed by guns every year. Wouldn't you be willing to give up your gun, if it would save a life?" Yet these same "fools", refuse to look at historical records, which show that in nations which have been disarmed by their own government, for their "own good, no doubt," they have been murdered by the hundreds of millions, including millions who go by the name of Christian.

When was the last time your preacher told you about the millions of Christians who have been

murdered by Judeo-Communism? Has he ever! I'd be willing to wager most of them love to harp on the so-called Jewish Holocaust of World War II!

If the time ever comes, when decent Americans are willing to assume the status of slaves on the Global Plantation of International Zionism, then there is nothing that can save them from their stupidity. Slavery, my friends, will be the consequences of moral cowardice!

It would be well for our people to remember that every country which has been taken over by Communism with the cooperation of its politicians, educators and pastors, traitors all, have taught their people: "It's better to be Red than dead!" and in all these countries, they and their families have been the first to be liquidated!

A few years ago, after President Nixon returned from his pilgrimage to Moscow, he suddenly dropped all references to the "evil Empire" which has been the proper term for the Communist countries. Suddenly he told Gorbachev: "We are now your friends!"

Was President Nixon so lacking in intelligence, that he could not understand, that a Christian nation cannot compromise with atheistic, God hating nations such as the Communist countries, and, yes, the Israelis, and come out in the "driver's seat"?

Has our national leadership become so immoral and lacking in plain old fashioned "guts", that we cannot see that Socialism, Communism and Zionism come from the same "rotten barrel", and are all "brainchildren" of International Zionism which has murdered millions of our Christian brethren?

While we have been told by the media that Communism is dead, a little study will show that they merely cleverly changed their name, while their idea of world conquest is still alive and well in the Zionist World Movement, as taught in their religious book the Babylonian Talmud. Socialism creeps in quietly through the ballot box. It seduces its people into believing that guns and gun owners are evil and that Big Government will protect them, when in reality it is their worst enemy. It is like a man with cancer. He may live comfortably for years, until one day, he wakes up with unbearable pain and his doctor tells him: "It's too late! If you had come to me six months ago, I might have stopped it. Now you have six months to live!", and he sends him home to die in agony.

History proves over and over again that you cannot compromise with evil, and come out in the "driver's seat", either as a nation or an individual. It always destroys you in the end. We have 6,000 years of written history to prove this. Yet as the great Athenian philosopher said: "Men are blind as stone, and deaf as mud", to this truth!

I remember hearing a story of two lady school teachers who were on their vacation in the Middle West, when they stopped at a large city Zoo. To their amazement they found a cage containing a huge, fierce, black maned African lion and a little lamb. They asked a zookeeper: "Sir, how do you get the lion and lamb to get along so peacefully?" To which he smiled and replied: "It's easy, ladies. All we have to do is replace the lamb every two or three days". This is always the result of "detente" with the enemy.

Have our national leaders been so "brainwashed" in liberal detergent, (which is a mind washing solution made up of an ounce of fact dissolved in a gallon of hogwash), that they refuse to see the danger we face? When their leaders speak words to the effect: "We will make the Christians believe we want to be their friends. We will do this through the biggest peace offensive the world has ever seen, and the Christians, stupid and decadent, will leap at the chance to be our friends. They will be willing to cooperate in their own destruction. Then when their guard is down, and they have gone to sleep, we will smash them with our clenched fist". (This thought came from Dmitri Manualisky, in 1949, when he was Under-Secretary of Military and Political Affairs in the United Nations).

It echoes the statement of Gus Hall (Hallberg) the perennial head of the Communist Party, U.S.A. when he said: "I will live to see the day when the last congressman is strangled with the guts of the last preacher. The Christians love blood so much, they are always singing about it. We will give them all the blood they can stand, as we cut the throats of their children, and drag them across the

altar rails of their churches. May the parents drown in the blood of their own children". This is the enemy we face so blithely, and with such little Christian concern!!

When Gorbachev visited America a few years ago, according to their official newspaper, **PRAVDA**, on his return he told the Russian people: "I went to America and diddle President Reagan and the American people and we have them where we want them now". Then came the apparent collapse, and what appeared to be the "break up" of the Communist Empire. Yet with enough guided missiles in their armory to destroy the Free World, and still under control of men who hate Christian America, we have been "force fed" the information that they are no longer a danger to the Free World. Yet every one of these "breakaway" nations are governed by "hardnosed Communist Jews", who hate the West. They are now rearming with aggressive weapons, three times faster than we are. In the past five years we have not built a nuclear sub, while they are producing two per quarter, all superior to what we have now. While we have not floated a nuclear carrier in five years, they are building two per year. They do not build these aggressive weapons unless they intend to use them. Yet gullible Americans, led by the compromisers in Washington, D.C., are spending billions each year to support these enemies and keep them economically strong. We have done it since World War II. While spending billions in defense against this so-called enemy, on at least fourteen major occasions, when they were on the verge of economic collapse, our leaders set them up again, using our tax dollars.

Have we been deliberately duped by the enemy? or do we have **TRAITORS** in Washington, D.C.?

Over 100 years ago, Supreme Court Justice was quoted as saying: "If the people frame a Constitution, the rulers must obey it. Neither rulers nor functionaries . . . have the right to cripple or destroy it, because according to their view, it is inconvenient, or unwise". Yet this has been done, and the Supreme Court which should be its guardian, has been foremost in destroying it!

In "Le cesspoole Grande", sometimes called Washington, D.C., many of our leaders have become traitors to the real concept of Americanism and refuse to follow the ideals laid down by our Founding Fathers. They follow the concept: "When treason prospers, none dare call it treason!"

Unfortunately, many of our government servants have found means of making **TREASON** profitable, as they have done, and are doing business with our enemies, both in Vietnam and China.

A few years ago, when a highly decorated Vietnam veteran turned in information to Washington implicating high ranking officials in the dope trade, he was told to "keep your mouth shut!" When he refused, he came under government persecution. I had the same thing happen to me in Korea, when I turned over State Department documents which came into my possession after Ambassador Muccio left Korea and I was sent to search the State Department building in Seoul. I sent these to Sen. William Knowland, (R-CA) who was head of the Armed Forces Committee. He told me later than when he insisted that an investigation be brought against Ambassador Muccio, liberal Democrats in the Senate began a campaign of harassment which drove him from the Senate. You can imagine what happened to me, when high officials found that a mere First Lieutenant had gone above their heads and "jumped the chain of command".

Today, in the Armed Forces, as in the rest of the government, it is not "What is right!" But what is expedient! Do what your superiors tell you to do, and no questions asked! The very thing we prosecuted German soldiers for doing in World War II. I can no longer, in clear conscience advise a young man to enter the military, as he will no doubt be putting his life in jeopardy for the United Nations, and could very possibly be expected to harass his own people. It sickens me to see where young men have to be promised a college education to enter the service. There was a time when Americans did this for love of country and American principles!! We were making \$21.00 a month in those days, when we put our life on the line!

The twin bulwarks of civilization have always been "individual responsibility", coupled with "individual freedom!" The two go hand in hand. If men are to remain free, they must be willing to protect **ALL** freedoms, not just those which appeal to them.

If for instance you believe in "freedom of speech", and you should, but have little use for firearms; if you allow the government the right to take away my Second Amendment rights, it will only be a matter of time until they take away your First Amendment rights. It has always been thus! The reason for this should be obvious. All our freedoms are so closely tied together and woven into the fabric of our well being, that if you destroy one, you begin a deterioration process which will destroy all of them.

The very opening words of the Declaration of Independence proves that our Founding Fathers understood this when they said: "Prudence, indeed, will dictate that governments long established should not be changed for light and translucent reasons; accordingly, all experience shows that mankind are more disposed to suffer while evils are sufferable, than to right themselves by abolishing forms to which they are accustomed." (**NOTICE CAREFULLY NOW!**) "But when a long train of abuses and usurpations, pursuing invariably the same end, evince the design to reduce them under absolute despotism; **IT IS THEIR RIGHT; NAY, IT IS THEIR DUTY**, to throw off such a government, and provide new safeguards for their future security".

This was the basis on which the War for Independence was fought! We are very close to this same "stage of despotism" with the Clinton Administration now!

It was for this principle of freedom that men and women have died and are even today being imprisoned. Men like Gordon Kahl, who are regarded as criminals by the alien government in Washington, but who in reality were Christian Patriots who loved their country and were willing to speak out for our rights, even when they knew they would be censored and persecuted!

If Patrick Henry had been alive in 1997, he would have been referred to by the controlled media as a "seditionist, a hate monger, an anti-America!" For surely, on the basis of his stand in an earlier day, he would take a stand against the **DICTATORSHIP** which is being formed in our Nation's Capitol.

Benjamin Franklin would be labeled as an "anti-Semitic, hate monger" for "spilling the beans" about the part played by International Zionism in this **TREASON!**

It was a patriot who stood before that First Continental Congress, as they trembled in indecision. John Hancock had given a stirring speech counseling loyalty to the King. At this, John Adams, rose, and pointing his finger at Hancock, he spoke these words which have come ringing down to us through the corridors of history: "Is life so dear, and peace so sweet, as to be purchased at the price of chains and slavery? Forbid it, Almighty God! I know not what course others may take, but as for me, 'Give me liberty or give me death'!" He sat down to thunderous applause, and the Declaration of Independence was signed without a dissenting vote.

Yet today, we see signs of an internal decay, which can only lead to defeat and slavery. Millions of Americans are now beginning to remember Adam's words, and more will as the noose tightens around our throats! The question is, will we do anything to stop it?

This same spirit caused Davy Crockett of Tennessee, to march over a thousand torturous miles, with a band of frontiersmen to a place in Texas called the Alamo in 1836, to fight beside the Texans in a hopeless fight against overwhelming odds! When he arrived, they asked him: "Davy, why did you come here? This is not your fight!" and he replied: "we have made it our fight!" Why? Because he knew that if freedom died in Texas, it would only be a matter of time until it died in Tennessee. This is a principle we better learn to recognize, if we wish to survive!

If the bureaucratic monstrosity we call our government can murder a patriot's wife and son in Idaho, and over 80 men, women and children in Waco, Texas, on a pretense of wrong doing, then they can do the same thing to you, if you have the courage to stand up to them and say "**NO!**"

If parents can be jailed in Missouri, for refusing to send their children to a government run school, where they will be taught the false religion of Secular Humanism instead of love and obedience to God, if these parents can be sent to prison for standing up for their rights, then it can happen to you

in Florida, or New York.

A man many admired during World War II, once said: "If you will not fight when you can easily win without bloodshed (and this most American Christians, by their actions refuse to do); if you will not fight when your victory will be sure and not too costly; you may arrive at a moment when you will have to fight with all odds against you, and you have only a precarious chance of survival". I wish this message could be trumpeted from the pulpit of every church in America. We are now in this precarious position, which is the major reason we **MUST NOT GIVE UP OUR GUNS** at any cost!

I have before me as I write, a law which was approved by the State Legislature of Oklahoma and signed by its governor on May 11, 1990. It went into effect on January 1, 1991. It requires all citizens to present to the tax assessor, on a yearly basis, a detailed inventory of all personal property, including jewelry, guns, and personal items, etc. If the tax payer refuses to do this, the tax assessor is authorized to obtain a search warrant and go into a private home and make the inventory himself. In fact the law specifically states: "At least once, every four years, the assessor **MUST** inspect all real property in the State". This did not take place in some communist "gulag", but in the conservative state of Oklahoma. I have no idea if it is being carried out. But if such a draconian law can be passed in Oklahoma, it can be passed in your state, unless you take steps to stop it. The old saying is still true: "All that is necessary for evil to succeed, is for good men and women to do nothing!"

This is something that Christians need to learn, before they have their right to worship God, taken from them. Lawmaking is headed in this direction!

If we could get Christians to spend half as much time fighting against evil, as they do in in-fighting among themselves over some point of doctrine, we could win this war! We need to remember the words of Benjamin Franklin when he told the Continental Congress: "Gentlemen, the time has come, when we will either hang together, or we will hang separately!"

Tyranny is never stopped by appeasement! You can't "plea bargain with tyranny". It needs men and women with "enough fire in their souls, to raise a little smoke once in a while". We must either learn to work and fight together, or face a horrible end in some Zionist concentration camp. This is their plan!

I have now finished my introduction, and I hope have laid the foundation to discuss **FIREARMS AND FREEDOM** - Gun Control Always Means People Control!

I am going to approach this important subject from a different angle than most, since I will not use many statistics. I have noticed that most folks forget figures as soon as they leave a meeting. I have also noted that the saying is true: "While figures never lie; liars are often clever in using twisted figures to prove their point".

A prime example took place a few years ago during a Congressional hearing on Gun Control, held by liberal Senator Birch Bayh from Indiana. His star witness was Sen. Ted Kennedy, the "hero of Chappiquiddy". Mr. Kennedy testified under oath, that 32,900 Americans had been killed the preceding year by guns in the hands of civilians, and that since 1900, over 750,000 Americans had been slaughtered by civilian gun fire, more than in all the wars this nation has ever fought.

These are impressive figures and are even more interesting when we see how he came up with them: He took the FBI statistics for people who had died in the preceding year by gun shot wounds, including murder, manslaughter, suicide and accidents, and lumped them under "gun killings". Then because these cities represented approximately half the national population, he merely doubled them. One does not have to be very brilliant to see where these would not be accurate, for we know that urban areas have a much higher death rate from gunshot wounds than rural areas.

No one was able to figure where "Teddy Boy" came up with the 750,000 killed since 1900, since records on gun deaths have only been kept on a national level since 1932.

Listen to his closing argument: "The force of argument against guns is simply a fresh corpse every day. How far must deaths from civilian gunfire go, before the public decides against guns? A disarmament pact is needed among American civilians, which will stem the flow of blood caused by guns in the hands of Americans".

One does not have to be brilliant to understand that Senator Kennedy was deliberately making a misleading statement in which he was attempting to ascribe all gun deaths to law abiding citizens. This is simply an outright lie! The percentage of gun deaths at the hands of law abiding Americans is extremely low and when we take a close look at the Senator's statement, we can see that he doesn't "lie any better than he swims".

The last FBI Uniform Crime Report I have is ten years old. It was made in 1987. With over 200-million firearms in the hands of American civilians, less than .015% were ever used in the commission of a crime. 99.85% were not so used. Only .002% of the long guns (rifles and shotguns) and less than .018% of the handguns were ever used in committing a crime. These official figures should give you a pretty good clue as to who the culprits are, and it's not the law abiding citizen against whom the gun laws are aimed.

The Jewish controlled media has been especially obnoxious in putting out deliberate misinformation. It comes to the public through big name broadcasters like Peter Jennings, Sam Donaldson, Dan Rather, and others. It comes through the Zionist controlled newspapers and magazines. They have been lying to us for over ten years. They have told us that 80% of the American people are in favor of gun laws, when experiences in liberal states such as California and Massachusetts, have seen the people rejecting them, often by a heavy margin.

When the California Chairman of A.P.R.A. (American Pistol and Rifle Association) wrote to the networks requesting the source of their information, he was referred to the New York Times, which is probably one of the most prejudiced anti-gun sources in the country.

Gun control has been a "hot issue" and is bound to get hotter. For total control of our people by the New World Order, cannot take place, as long as 100-million Americans are armed and ready to defend their God given rights.

As a result, the "mattoids" in our government, and those above them who hand down the orders have been working on a long range plan which will eventually disarm civilians if it is successful. When this happens, "goodbye to freedom, and welcome to the Zionist Global Slave Plantation". For this reason alone, we **MUST NOT ALLOW ANYONE TO TAKE OUR GUNS, FOR ANY REASON!**

As I mentioned earlier, if anyone, criminal, or government official tries to illegally enter your home or business, without, in the case of the government official, a legal warrant signed, not by some BATF or IRS official, but by a judge of competent jurisdiction, you have the right to treat them like a common criminal. The government agent may be more dangerous than the criminal.

Common decency demands that the law **MUST** always protect the law abiding against the criminal. Unfortunately, in modern American, this is not always the case. Let me give you a few examples of how it has been used against the law abiding, rather than the criminal. There are many such:

- 1 - A man from Kenosha, Wisconsin moved to Chicago over a weekend. Since state offices were closed, he was unable to register his firearms, as the law read. On Sunday, he apprehended four men who were attempting to break into his apartment, and held them at gun point until the police arrived. They arrested him along with the four burglars and held them in the same cell in the city jail over the weekend. On Monday a judge fined the four burglars \$500.00 each and suspended the fines. The innocent victim was fined \$500.00 and six months in jail, because he had apprehended the criminals

with an unregistered firearm. This was a blatant miscarriage of justice as anyone can see.

2 - A Chicago man who struggled with a burglar who broke into his home with a knife, shot and killed him. The judge cleared him of the shooting, then turned around and sentenced him to six months in prison for doing it with an unregistered gun. Again a plain mockery of justice!

Retired Phoenix, Arizona police officer Jack McLamb, one of the most highly decorated men on the force, now retired and Editor of **AID AND ABET**, a bulletin put out specifically for policeman, put his finger on the problem when he wrote: "It is an indisputable fact that at one time in America, we operated our government solely on the principle that if something was morally wrong (in government), we never committed such acts to accomplish a desired end even for good.

"If we did commit such acts, we knew we were no different from the common criminals we had taken an oath of office to defeat.

"Today, this is not the case. Over and over again there are cases brought to our attention which show us that when our present day officials are faced with the possibility of not being able to accomplish their worthy goals by obeying the law, they have chosen rather, to accomplish their goals by violating the law, and the rights of the people, if these stand in their way. When they are caught, they always cry, 'We did it for the people! It was for the good of the people we did the illegal acts'".

The Communist and World Zionist leaders believe the same thing. Their motto is "the end justifies the means", even if they must run "rough shod" over the rights of the people and murder millions of them. This is why the largest Jewish newspaper in America, **THE AMERICAN HEBREW** from New York City, in 1919 was able to say of the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia: "The ideals of Judaism!" (These are not my words, but come "straight from the horse's mouth!"). As a result of this kind of thinking, promoted in their holy book of Babylonian Talmud, which states that all "goyim", (a Yiddish term of contempt, meaning "non-Jew" animal", have no rights and are on earth to be slaves to the Jews. In one place it states: "When Messiah comes, (the Jewish State), every Jew will have 2,000 goyim slaves". This is your Zionist New World Order in operation). They are the one's who want to disarm you!

As a result of this type of thinking, government officials who are under their control, and a majority in America now fit this description, will murder, terrorize, cheat, lie and steal, as long as it promotes their pet goals.

Mr. McLamb went on to point out: "Our nation's founding documents and our present laws created a system which is directly opposed to the Communist (Zionist - Mohr) system. We have a moral code which tells our people that certain acts must never be committed, no matter how desirable the final goal may be ... But today, we have some within our government system that pay allegiance to the alien idea that the 'end justifies the means'. Sadly, we police officers can attest to this"'. (unq.)

Any anti-gun gunner who professes to believe that Gun Registration will not lead to Gun Confiscation, is either a "fool", or an "outright liar", for the two always go hand in hand! The official who says: "All we want is your cheap Saturday Night Special, to keep it out of the hands of the criminals", knows they are shooting to disarm all law abiding citizens, since most gun crimes are not committed by cheap handguns.

It is unfortunate indeed, that so many decent, patriotic gun-owners, have become so "brainwashed" in liberal "mind detergent" (which is made up of an "ounce of fact, dissolved in a gallon of hogwash"), that they refuse to see how Orwellian Newspeak has effected their thinking. Many say: "What's wrong with registration of guns when all the government is trying to do is stop crime? We're law abiding folks; they know we have no intention of using them against the government".

I have been an avid pistol shooter most of my adult life. I have absolutely no use for some cheap,

pot-metal pistol, which may explode when fired. But I also have enough intelligence to know that if we allow the government to register and confiscate a \$79.95 Saturday Night Special, it will only be a matter of time until they try and do the same thing with our Smith and Wesson Combat Masterpiece, which cost over \$500.00. That's how bureaucratic government works.

Now let's look at another angle of the problem which confronts us. At first glance it may not seem to tie in with Gun Control, but it does. There is a real possibility of a food crisis in this country in the near future. For the first time since the National Emergency of World War II, our national reserve food supply has dropped below the thirty day level. A few years ago, we had enough food stored for ten years. Then the "big hearted" liberals in government, like Ted Kennedy began to give it away, often to our enemies. After all, as a Christian nation, we couldn't let people go hungry, now could we? That would be immoral! Today, if there was an emergency, the shelves of the Super-Markets would be emptied in a few hours, as most of them have no more than five days food supply on hand. Some of you long range thinking folks, have prepared for such an emergency by storing food. The majority haven't! What would happen if the government declared food rationing, as it did during World War II? We can expect them to confiscate food, just as they will firearms, if we let them get by with it, and it will be a crime to have more than two weeks supply of food on hand. The only way government officials can safely confiscate your food, is to first disarm you. Gun control always comes before a government monstrosity can control it's people. It's also very possible, that you will have to protect your stored food, against hungry hordes who didn't have sense to prepare! You can't do this if they take away your firearms! **WE MUST NOT LET THEM DISARM US, FOR ANY REASON!**

Many of you will fight before you give up the food to feed your family, and you should, for your freedom and your life will be at stake.

The last vital warning we will have that the New World Order is preparing for takeover, will come when a concerted effort is made to disarm us. This has happened in every modern nation which has regressed into dictatorship!

As far back as 1968, almost thirty years ago, the Director of the National Task Force for the Control of Firearms was asked why most Americans were suspicious of their motives. He honestly replied: "Because they know we are out to get their guns!"

One of the best examples of how this happened on a national basis can be found in a book titled **NOT A SHOT WAS FIRED!** written by Jan Kosak, a member of the Secretariat of the Communist Party in Czechoslovakia. He tells how the communists were able to take over control of that country, without firing a shot, by using a process which has been described as "creeping gradualism!" It is disarmament of the people through gradual planned steps.

I'm sure most of you have heard the illustration of the frog. You can catch most any kind of frog and put him in a pan of cold water on the stove, and he will sit there without moving. Then turn the unit on to low heat, and he will sit there and cook to death, since the temperature change is so gradual. This is what has been happening in this country and Canada, until today, even good patriotic gun owners have been fooled by government objectives.

One thing Christians in particular need to remember is that government bureaucracies, especially the type we now see practicing it's socialism, hates Christianity with a special virulent hatred. For in the end, they **KNOW** it will be Christian Patriots who will throw a "monkey wrench" into their plans for a One World Government.

There is a reason for government hatred of Christians and that has been true since the First Century Christian church disrupted the corrupt government of the Roman Empire. The Christian Patriot, is one of the few individuals with "guts" enough to expose the ulterior motives of the New World Order, and it's Zionist leaders. Since our political leaders, and many church leaders are closely tied in with this unsavory crew, they are heading in a path which can only lead their people into slavery. As a result, Christian Patriots have always been hated and persecuted by bureaucrats. It is the God

given task, for those who love the King, to do this. This was what He meant when He said: "Occupy until I come!" You can't do that, hiding in a comfortable spiritual foxhole, waiting for Him to rapture you out of the mess which was caused by your Christian apathy! The enemy of mankind seek absolute control over the souls and bodies of mankind, while the Christian Patriots seek the absolute freedom which comes only through the Kingship of Jesus Christ!

The answer as to why they seek control should be obvious to any thinking person. These "pseudo-liberals" like to think of their moral values as the "ethic of the future!" These are the fellows you will find hanging around the Student Unions of our big universities, with their strings of impressive degrees, as they attempt, many times successfully, to inculcate in our sons and daughters, a heathen philosophy which intimates that "God is dead!" and that all that matters is "doing your own thing!" These are aided by the **TRAITORS** who stand behind the pulpits of many of our Judeo-Christian churches, calling for "detente" with the enemies of God.

I saw this hypocrisy in action a few years ago, when I was lecturing on "Abortion" at Ohio State University, Columbus.

During the Question and Answer Period following the lecture, a strikingly beautiful co-ed asked: "If we can't have abortions and contraceptives, how will we control the population explosion?" When I asked her if she had ever heard of "Self-control?" you would have thought from the audience reaction that I had slapped her face. Here were close to a thousand young men and women, about ready to step into life, who had been so "brainwashed" by their college professors, that they believed they were "victims of their environment", and had no choice to make in life. Later, I found that this young lady was the head of an organization to protect baby seals in Newfoundland. Can't you see the hypocrisy involved here! Protect "baby seals", but no problem with murdering unborn human babies for the convenience of their mammas! No wonder this country is headed for hell!

These are the same type of folks who are so upset when someone is killed by a handgun, but show little or no concern for the millions who have been murdered by dictatorial governments, after they have first been disarmed!

These hypocrites are smart enough to know that out there somewhere in America, are strong, morally healthy Americans, men and women who see through their hypocrisy and are willing to expose it. These patriots are armed, and ready to use their weapons if necessary, to preserve their freedom. This is something their sick souls can't understand, and it "scares the hell out of them!" If this evaluation is not true, then explain, if you can, why they resort to lying, one-sided picture painting of gun owners and Patriots?

A few years ago, the Jewish owned and controlled national ladies magazine, **THE LADIES HOME JOURNAL**, pictured all American hunters as: "beer swilling, blood-thirsty, uneducated slobs". The **REPORTER** Magazine, another Jew owned "rag", in 1977 made this amazing statement: "Every year thousands of right-wing extremists join the **NRA** (National Rifle Association) to obtain guns, ammunition, and surplus military weapons such as machine guns, bombs, flame throwers, bazookas, and aerial bombs, which are given to the **NRA** from Army surplus". Let me say that if you believe this "horse hockey", you are a candidate for the State "funny farm"!

The communist strategy for disarming a free people before takeover was set forth by Nicolai Lenin, when he said: "A system of licensing and registration of firearms, is the perfect device to deny gun ownership to the bourgeoisie". (Middle class!)

Yet in spite of these warnings, coming straight from the enemy themselves, there are millions of gullible Americans, a high percentage who consider themselves to be Christian, who seem to feel that if all the tiger hunters in the world were to hang up their guns, the big cats would turn into vegetarians overnight.

But anyone who has any intimate knowledge of these "man eaters", knows that "a tiger will always

remain a tiger. His claws, his fangs, and his appetite for fresh blood and meat, is as much a part of his tiger nature, as his beautiful stripes. When you live in an area where man eating tigers are on the loose, sensible people go armed".

This is also true when evil men are on the loose and when they show by their actions in government that they are more dangerous than common criminals. (Can you name any time in our history, when a street gang has murdered as many citizens as our government did at Waco, Texas?)

A well-known historian, years ago, recognized this danger from big government, when he wrote: "The liberties which are most apt to remain, are those which are the most jealously and carefully guarded by their holders". Nothing can guarantee freedom, unless we are willing to guard it!

It is not pleasant to tell Americans that we have been "sold out", by our political and religious leaders, who have taken this nation to the verge of extinction as a free people. Many realize this, without the courage to openly admit it!

It literally makes me sick to think of the evil which has been perpetrated against our people by our own government, and the absolute treachery of some of our leaders, who for gain and popularity are willing to "sell their souls to the devil". But this is not at all new in history. In Isaiah 56:10,11, written about 710 B.C. we read these words directed at the leaders of Israel. They are most appropriate for our political and religious leaders in 1997: "His watchmen are blind: they are all ignorant (of God's will for America), they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark, (a watchdog that cannot or will not bark when danger approaches is useless); sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber. Yea, they are greedy dogs, which can never have enough, (always looking for a handout from some political lobby like the Israelis) and they are shepherds (leaders) that cannot understand; they look to their own way (doing their own thing), every one to his gain .. ." (political bribes of any kind!)

It is difficult for me to understand the moral regression which has taken place in our nation's capitol within my lifetime. But the truth remains, whether we want to admit it or not.

The problems we face in Canada and the United States, are the same as those faced by our Israel people since Jacob became their hereditary father about 1804 B.C. There are problems similar to those which have destroyed 23 great civilizations which have gone before us. These have left their bones to bleach on the sands of history, as they have been destroyed from within, by moral and spiritual subversion, long before the barbarians swarmed over their walls or battered down their gates. Today we look for scapegoats to blame, and come up with the **JEW**s and the **ALIENS**. While both of these groups have added immeasurably to America's woes, they are not the **CAUSE** of our problems. They are the **EFFECT** of our **DISOBEDIENCE** to God. (For confirmation on this, I suggest you read Deuteronomy 28).

When free people, especially those who dare to go by the name of Christian, like those in Canada and the United States, refuse to accept their responsibilities before God, they lose their freedoms and become slaves. It is the natural aftermath of apathy! Yet today, the average Christian in this country and Canada refuses to face up to the fact that both of our nations are in critical states, because of our refusal to take a stand on issues dealing with freedom and righteousness.

To deny that we are ensnared in a hideous complex, never ending, ever widening economic crisis, is to close our eyes to a hideous reality. Yet today, we see the strange and perplexing sight of our governments, especially that of the United States, as it borrows money, from the International Jewish bankers, at high interest rates, so that we can give it away in Foreign Aid, often to nations who "hate our guts".

While this is going on, our own military veterans, men who have put their life on the line for their country, are being given the run around by a government which for the most part has lost interest in them.

Today, American farms and small businesses are being driven into bankruptcy by the thousands,

because they cannot handle the ungodly interest rates charged by the International banking vultures. But once enemy nations, such as Red China, which a few short years ago was murdering American servicemen, are now being given special preferential treatment in loans, and Foreign Aid. No wonder that Harry Hopkins, the side-kick of President Harry Truman told him: "Tax! and tax! spend and spend! the damn fools out there are too stupid to know what's happening to them!" The spending policies of our Congress remind me of King Rehoboam, as recorded in 1 Kings 12. When the Israel leaders went to him and requested a lowering of his father Solomon's taxes, he took the advice of the liberals and told them: "My father made your yoke heavy and I will add to your yoke: my father also chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions". Today our Congress says "We will balance the budget", when they know it's impossible as long as the Jew run Federal Reserve controls our economy, so instead of lowering taxes, each Administration, Republican or Democrat makes them higher.

We have been told from our pulpits, and from TV evangelists like Jack Van Impe and the LaLonde brothers on Trinity Broadcasting System, that we **MUST** support the "bastard state of the Israelis", in Palestine or run the risk of God's displeasure. Yet these are the one's who "spit when His name is mentioned, and call Him an "illegitimate bastard". And we support their evil deeds. (See 2 John 10, 11). When in God's name will we wake up?

We see massive unemployment as American jobs are sent overseas under a **NATF** treaty, so that super-rich men can get richer paying slave wages. We see over 12-million American children going to bed hungry every night, while our legislators attempt to "feed the world".

We see immigration out of control, with over 12-million illegal immigrants flocking into this country, many times for the "freebies" they can get, while American troops, instead of protecting our borders, as they should be doing, are sent overseas to fight for the United Nations in such places as Bosnia and Somalia.

We see over 25-million people on welfare rolls, many who are able bodied, but who refuse to work, and who threaten violence and riots if they do not get "fed at the public trough". We see a stock market that has risen spectacularly to over 6000 points, but which could go broke overnight, while our Federal and State governments are "drowning in a sea of red ink".

We see terrorism looming larger and larger, as our bankrupt Foreign policy has earned us the hatred of millions of people who used to be our staunch friends. Now we see officials admitting that there is a real danger from a terrorist attack using chemical and/or biological agents which could leave millions of our people dead and crippled for life, yet while they spend billions to protect the elite in Washington, D.C. they are doing nothing to protect their own citizens.

Imagine, if you can, what would happen in this country if the Social Security, Welfare and Government checks were suddenly cut off. We would see bloody rioting on our streets within a week, as men tried to feed their families and we would very likely see the United Nations troops which are already here with their equipment, used to control our people. In fact, I am convinced that is why they are here!

Since 1983, highly trained Russian Sepenatz troops have moved freely in this country, and at that time, the F.B.I. said that they knew the names and addresses of over 100,000 Communist agents who were plotting the overthrow of this country. But we could not move against them, because they had made no overt move against us. (This is like a man threatening to kill your wife and children, while you are forced to sit idly by and wait for him to make the attempt!)

Yet, in the face of the greatest, most serious threat to our freedom, there are so-called intelligent people, many who go by the name of Christian, who want to disarm our law abiding citizens leaving them helpless before the enemy, whether this enemy is our government or some foreign United Nations aggressor.

But more and more concerned Americans, as they travel America's highways, are standing on their

2nd Amendment rights, and their motto, like mine is: "I'd rather be tried by twelve, than buried by six!"

One reason for confusion in the minds of our citizens, is that they seldom take time to study history. If they did, they would soon notice that the "denial of the right of self-defense" always accompanies the abrogation of other rights. There are many examples of this.

The F.B.I. rightly identifies "violent crime", as "murder, forcible rape, and aggravated assault". These are the crimes where the criminal is most apt to be armed. (Unfortunately, the F.B.I. does not list crimes of violence perpetrated by the government against the people).

Statistics tend to prove that stricter gun laws have little effect on the commission of crimes committed with firearms. Take for instance the Sullivan Gun Law of New York State, which is said to be the strictest in the nation. Yet violent crime in New York City runs about 142 per 100,000 population, when in little Vermont, just to the north, with one of the most lenient gun laws in the country, it is less than 45 per 100,000.

Of course the liberals are quick to point out the environmental differences between Vermont and New York City. But that is not the reason. The reason can be found in the Vermont Gun Law, which simply states: "You may not purchase a firearm for an illegal purpose. But if you use one in the commission of a crime, there is an automatic five years added to your sentence, and no judge or 'plea bargaining' Prosecuting Attorney can change it".

In New York City, with the much tougher law, only 14 out of every 100 criminals apprehended (caught in the act) in the commission of an armed crime, ever see the inside of a jail, while in Vermont, with a very liberal gun law, very few get away with an armed crime.

This is the only thing which has proven to cut down on crime. When decent citizens are hampered by the law which was designed to protect them, then you have the foundation of a Police State.

Bible justice was very simple and direct. Under it, there was no need for expensive prisons. A proven murderer, rapist, kidnapper, or child molester was put to death, quickly! On the testimony of two or three witnesses. If the witness was found to have lied, he suffered the fate of the man he had condemned, so there were very few false accusations made.

If you stole from someone, you paid them back at the rate of twice what you stole, and if what you stole had to do with their livelihood, you paid then five times its value. You lived at home with your family and paid a stipulated sum from your pay check. If you were a "hardhead" who refused to do this, you were executed. in this way crime was kept to a minimum in Israel, as long as God's law was obeyed.

But Biblical justice has been perverted in America, as we have been "sucked into the Babylonian System of government, (which includes control of our economy), until today, justice has become a "by-word" with many. I will only give one example of this, which has stuck in my mind over the years.

In 1975, the State of Massachusetts passed what was called the **CRIMINAL REFORM ACT OF 1975**, or more popularly **THE PROWLER BILL**. This criminal tainted bill said in essence that a citizen "may not use force against a criminal who is committing a crime, if there is a way for them to retreat".

A young mother of two little children was confronted by a drunk man who forced his way into her home at knife point. She retreated into the basement with her babies, and as the drunk came down the cellar steps, cursing and threatening, she picked up an old single shot .22 caliber rifle in the basement and fired one shot which killed him. The judge who tried her case, sentenced her to 14 years in prison, stating that she could have retreated out the basement window with her children and she did not! My personal opinion is that this judge should be run out of town on a rail, and then hung from the closest lamp post, as a warning to others who may think of perverting justice!

I know most of the arguments used by the anti-gun crowd, but have never heard any of them who were foolish enough to claim that they had seen a rifle climb off a wall rack and shoot anyone, or a pistol climb out of a dresser drawer to kill an intruder. There was always a human finger on the trigger, so why blame the inanimate object?

In spite of the loud and rude sounds made by the "anti-gun crowd", only a tiny fraction of gun killings are done by law abiding persons. Even in family squabbles. Police statistics prove this. When family members shoot each other, overwhelmingly they are a criminal element in the first place. The average decent American just does not do such things.

Yet the thinking of Americans has become so "twisted", that even among many who call themselves Christian, they will back an AD like I saw in the San Francisco Examiner a few years ago. The Judeo Christian churches in the city ran a full page AD, saying: "Be a Christian! Bring your gun to church Sunday and turn it in for scrap!" (I think they were going to use this scrap to make a statute' of the Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr., patron saint of the liberals).

It was interesting to note that only eight guns showed up city wide. I sort of liked this Ad, for I believe that any man who would be stupid enough to turn in his gun like that, is too lacking in intelligence, to safely keep it in his home!

Just as current laws against drugs and drug pushers have been a failure, so have laws against the use of guns. While drugs have created many crime problems, especially in our big cities, the liberals prefer to target guns. Have you ever wondered, especially after the government fiasco at Waco, why our government does not take action against the thousands of armed criminals and their gangs in places like Los Angeles, Chicago, and New York City? Frankly, I believe they are afraid to. So they pick on individuals, such as the Weaver's, or on some unpopular group like those at Waco. Then proudly tell us how they are merely trying to protect us against these "extremists". What in the world could be more extreme than the city gangs, like those who roam the big city streets unhindered?

I believe Satan knew he could never conquer "true Christians" through force. Especially as long as they were willing to follow God's Law. He knows scripture too, and **KNOWS** the promise God made to "True Israel", not a heathen people we call Jews today. It can be found in Isaiah 54:17 - "No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper... This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, and their righteousness is of Me, saith the Lord".

So the enemy, knowing that **OBEDIENCE** was prerequisite of this promise, set out to conquer us through smooth words and promises which are given to us by our politicians, educators, and in many cases Christian pastors. These men and women have prostituted themselves to the heathen philosophy of Secular Humanism, which is actually Talmudism in disguise. It has reached the point, where as Isaiah stated, our people, many times Christians, say to their leaders: "Prophecy (tell) not unto us right things; speak unto us smooth things, prophecy (tell) deceits (falsehoods). Get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path (of righteousness), cause the Holy One of Israel, Yahweh God, to cease from before us."

The enemy has been so successful in getting Christians to disobey God, that they have been able to change our Constitutional Law, under God, into Admiralty Law, under the ungodly United Nations. This is why in every courtroom, and official government office in the United States, the American flag bears a gold fringe. This indicates acceptance of Admiralty (United Nations) Law. It is why, in many courtrooms of the nation, if you bring up the Constitution in your argument, the Judge is apt to say: "If you mention the Constitution in this courtroom again, I will hold you in contempt of court".

Today the people of this country, especially White Christians are in a "snare and a trap". The Bible foretold that this dilemma would happen if we forgot God's Law. Yet in many Judeo Christian churches in the land, Christians are being told by their pastors "God did away with the Law at Calvary. You are now saved by grace and have no need of the Law. Yet both our King Jesus, and the

Apostle Paul said emphatically: "NO! GOD FORBID!" In Matthew 5:17,18 our Lord said in essence: "I did not come to destroy the Law and the prophets but to make it perfect, and not the smallest part of the law shall pass away, until all has been fulfilled". The Apostle Paul went on to confirm this in Romans 3:31, where he emphatically tells us that while we are not "saved" by keeping the Law: "Do we make void (invalid) the Law through faith; God forbid! may, we establish the Law".

Then as though to put a final seal of approval on the validity of the Law, the Apostle John in 1 John 3:4 tells us: "Whosoever committeth sin, transgresseth also the Law; for **SIN** is **TRANSGRESSION** (breaking) of the **LAW**". If there is no **LAW**, as our preachers say, then there can be no **SIN**, and the very idea of this is ridiculous, since we see sin on all sides.

In Joshua 23:13, our forefathers were ordered to go into Canaan and drive out the wicked inhabitants of the land, so that they would not contaminate God's people. God said, "If you don't do this, they shall be snares and traps unto you, and scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes . ." result: "The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low". (Vs. 44) ~ he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail". This has happened in America, where we are now under Zionist control, when you see the letters **ZOG** (Zionist Occupation Government) don't laugh, for it has become a reality! As a result, instead of being governed by God's Law, we are controlled by heathen laws which harass and destroy our people

Our first President, George Washington, knowing the importance of the 2nd Amendment in keeping this alien influence from taking control, said: "Firearms stand next in importance to the Constitution itself. They are the American people's liberty teeth and keystone to their independence . . . from the hour the Pilgrims landed, to the present day (and on to 1997, I might add - Mohr), events, occurrences, and tendencies prove that to ensure peace, security and happiness, the rifle and the pistol, are equally indispensable . . . The very atmosphere of firearms anywhere and everywhere restrains evil interference. They deserve a place of honor with all that's good."

If America is to be spared the horror which has infected 2/3rds of the world, it will be because American men and women, Christian in character, say to government: "You have gone far enough down the road to the New World Order! We will not allow you to go further".

Some say that our government has gone too far to be changed and that the enemy has become too strong to buck. Their plaintive cry is: "You can't buck City Hall!" Have you people slipped so far and become so soft, that we cannot recall with pride our first President George Washington, as he shepherded his men through that brutal winter of 1777-78 at Valley Forge?

The Tories in Washington said: "George, give up! You can't buck the finest army in the world, with that rag tag, starving, motley crew of yours". Yet he got up from his knees in the snows of Valley Forge, to put "feet under his prayers", and lead his starving, ragged troops across the frozen Delaware, to a magnificent victory at Trenton, which was the turning point of the war. Or have you forgotten the heroes of the Alamo, who stood against hopeless odds, in the defense of freedom.

I will never be able to forget the heroes of the Battle of the Bulge, in Germany during World War II, where surrounded and outnumbered, the American commander replied with one word: "**NUTS!**" to the German offer of surrender. Or the Marines at Chosen Reservoir in that brutal winter of 1950-51 in Korea. Cut off from all help, outnumbered thirty to one, Gen. Chesty Puller called his men together and told them: "Men, we have the enemy where we want them now, we can shoot in every direction". And the Marines came out with flags flying, bringing their dead and wounded with them! These were the men who epitomized the true spirit of America! This was the spirit, which with God's help made us a free nation and has kept us free for over 200 years. Are we to give this up, for a little temporary safety, before the International Slave State engulfs us?

Our freedom was not "bought and paid for at Valley Forge", that was merely the down payment on the account of freedom. Every generation must be willing to "pay on the account", if they are to remain free!

We will not lose our freedom sometime when at 3:00 a.m. we answer the door to a man with an automatic rifle, who says: "Come with me to the Concentration Camp!" We will lose it when we see things happening in our local schools, churches, and government, and sit back saying: "I'm only one man or woman, there's nothing I can do!" If enough of us feel that way, American's freedom will die. We will take her to the cemetery and bury her, and over her grave erect a headstone with this epitaph: **AMERICA DIED BECAUSE THE CHRISTIAN PEOPLE IN AMERICA DIDN'T WANT TO BE BOTHERED!**

Mark my words, it will begin with Gun Registration, followed by disarming us!

We can win this war for freedom, with the help of God, if we are willing to accept individual responsibility as Christians, for our freedom.

If you are too busy to become involved, at least get out of the way and don't become stumbling blocks to those of us who care and mean to do something to defend your rights!

The enemy are sure they will win, because they have been assured by our actions that the people of Canada and the United States are so inherently lazy, apathetic, and immorally insecure, "decadent they call it", that we don't care what happens,! Do you fit into this category? If you do, expect to become a slave!

We do not need a majority to win, for down through history, one man with God has often been a majority! Did you **KNOW** that we have a **FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL** which will work, if it is applied? We **KNOW** it will, for God gave it to us. It is found in 2 Chronicles 7:14 - "If My people, which are called by My name (Christian), will **HUMBLE** themselves, and **PRAY**, and **SEEK** My face, and **TURN** from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will **FORGIVE** their sins, and will **HEAL** their land". My how the folks in the Judeo Christian churches of the land love to quote this verse. The problem is that the majority of them, including their pastors, do not want to stop "doing their own thing", to **OBEY!** How can we even put this into effect when our church leaders say "Christians no longer need God's Law!" It is fatal thinking which will eventually destroy us, unless we wake up and learn the truth. The **MOST** important thing our White Christian people **MUST** learn if we are to **SURVIVE**, is that **OBEDIENCE TO GOD MUST COME BEFORE WE CAN HAVE VICTORY!**

## **ADDENDUM!**

Here is some last minute news concerning the Gun control situation in the United States. (This came in before the November, 1995 election and may change rapidly if Mr. Clinton gets elected!)

In **THE SPOTLIGHT WEEKLY NEWSPAPER** for July 25, and August 22, 1994, American gun owners were shocked by a survey that revealed that slightly more than one out of four U.S. Marines on active duty, expressed a willingness to shoot Americans who resisted Federal efforts to take away their firearms.

Further news surfaced in 1996 which indicates this survey was also given to Army, Air Force, Air National Guard, Coast Guard and other military personnel. Your sons and daughters in the military are being "brainwashed" into subservience to a United Nations entity, rather than in loyalty to this country. It is being done very subtly. The Navy claims this survey was given by a Lt. Commander working on his Master's Degree. He was writing about the United States giving up it's sovereignty to the United Nations. However, this thesis was printed in bulk and disseminated to other services.

While the Pentagon claims this survey was only made to a Marine Group at 29 Palms, California, reports are coming in from across the nation that it is being given, not only to the U.S. military, but to Federal Police Agencies.

This survey is Dept. of Defense, DD Form 3208 (rev/96). All editions close with this scenario: "The United States government declares a ban on the possession, sale, transportation, and transfer of all approved firearms. A thirty day amnesty period is established for these firearms to be turned over to

local authorities. At the end of this period, a number of irregular (militia) citizen groups and defiant individuals refuse to turn over their firearms to authority.

"Consider the following statement: 'I would fire upon United States citizens who refuse or resist confiscation of firearms banned by the Federal Government'".

Five blanks are left for the servicemen to check his position:

\_\_\_\_\_ STRONGLY DISAGREE;

\_\_\_\_\_ DISAGREE;

\_\_\_\_\_ AGREE;

\_\_\_\_\_ STRONGLY AGREE;

\_\_\_\_\_ NO OPINION!

In the case of the Marines who were given the survey in 1994, 26.34% said they would be willing to fire on United States citizens if ordered to do so.

In response to another question asked in this same survey, 85.33% of the Marines said that they would willingly participate in a military mission under a United Nations Police Force! Where are all the Michael New's in our Armed Forces?

Could it be possible, that under the agenda of the New World Order, being pushed by men like President Clinton, our United States military is being changed from a "defender of the people, into being their suppressor?" Think seriously about this!

It appears that as quietly as possible, the combat training of our military is being shifted from "defense against foreign invasion", to "suppression of internal disorders within the United States", caused by our government violation of America's Bill of Rights.

Military men in training, instead of attacking pseudo-enemy forces in the desert as we did during World War II maneuvers, are now being trained, with foreign troops, in specially prepared villages, training in "house to house, search and seizure tactics". This was at one time considered Police work, outside the role of the military. It is still against the law, even though Janet Reno, our U.S. Attorney General, and President Clinton approved of it's use during the Waco massacre.

The One World **TRAITORS** in our government and the United Nations cannot make us their slaves, as they have openly declared their intention of doing, as long as our people are armed and ready to resist.

The following was taken from **THE JUBILEE NEWSPAPER**, Sept.Oct. 1996 titled **THE SECOND AMENDMENT TAKES ANOTHER HIT!**

October 2, 1996 - Congress sent President Clinton several gun control provisions as part of an omnibus spending bill. The President signed this late at night, after both Houses of Congress overwhelmingly passed it. (Senate 84-15; House 370-37).

It appears that we have few Patriots in that "sewer on the Potomac", we call our nations' capitol. Maybe this is why a high ranking member of the Israeli government could boastfully and openly say: "We (Jews) have the best Congress money can buy!"

Here is a brief summary of what they passed. **ROADBLOCK GUN BAN** (Sec. 657), of the Treasury portion of HR 3610: known as the **KOHL AMENDMENT**, this sets up thousands of "gun ban zones" across state roads, where local, state police and the BATF are authorized to arrest any unsuspecting driver who has a firearm in their vehicle and is within 1,000 feet of any school. The

maximum penalty is ten years in prison.

This new law re-enacts the "School Gun Ban Law", which was ruled un-constitutional by the United States Supreme Court last year (U.S. vs. Lopez).

This provision creates a "gun-zone ban", nearly a half-mile in diameter around every school in the country.

Anyone without a "pistol carry license", driving through this zone with an unloaded firearm, that was not in a locked container, faces the maximum prison sentence of ten years. This will even apply to off duty policemen. (What good is a pistol in a locked container if an emergency arises for its use?)

Another strange quirk of this law comes because of the way "school" is defined in Title 18 of the U.S. Code. This bill could outlaw possession of firearms by parents who are "home schooling" their kids. For anyone living within 1,000 feet of a school, any hunting trip would violate this ban, as you could not even carry an unloaded shotgun to your parked car, unless it was first approved by school officials.

This is just another way your tax dollars are being used to take away your rights.

Sec. 658 of the Treasury-Postal Bill HR 3610, threatens to disarm the women **it** is supposed to protect. This provision will impose a "life-time gun ban" on anyone who has been convicted of using, or attempting to use "physical force", in any domestic situation. This term, "use of force", is another Orwellian "newspeak" to cover both men and women who get into a little domestic spat between spouses, roommates, lovers, etc. This evidently was the purpose of the wording of the bill. The "use of, or attempted use of force", would not only effect women like the First Lady, who has been accused of throwing lamps at the President, but could also effect parents who "spank their children" when they are disobedient. (Another violation of a Biblical commandment to parents which is bearing "rotten fruit" throughout the nation).

Under the provision of this law, if you spanked your children for any reason, you could forfeit your Constitutional Right of ever owning a firearm.

Can't you see how the chains which are slowly binding us into slavery are surely and slowly being forged by the One World adherents? Many in our own government!

Opposition to this very restrictive and dangerous bill, came for the most part from Republican freshmen in Congress, who have not yet been "seduced" into climbing on the Congressional "grave train".

Everything but the "kitchen sink" has been put into this bill. They even threw in a study on the possibility of placing "taggarts" into ammunition, so that the powder could be chemically traced back to it's source.

It gives the BATF a pay increase of almost \$100-million for 1997; \$16-million in the regular budget plus an additional \$66-million for anti-terrorist activities. Here again Orwellian "newspeak" comes into play, as the "terrorists" they contemplate harassing, are the people who fifty years ago had the great honor of being called Christian Patriots. Today, under liberal thinking, brought about through the media, education and many times in the church, the "people who love God, their race, their nation, and their family, who own firearms and are willing to use them to defend their God given rights", are held up as "hatemongering, anti-Semitic, NeoNazi terrorists" who are a danger to all decent citizens and **MUST** be controlled!

Who says so? The Jew controlled media, the educators, and often the Zionist controlled church! All are **TRAITORS** to the Christian American principle, and seek to destroy it!

Also cleverly placed in HR 3610, is a provision aimed at threatening the privacy of gun owners. The funding in this provision will force telephone companies to "retro" (change the design) of existing telephone equipment to facilitate the ability of the government to wiretap it's citizens. This

could require builders to place microphones in the walls of private homes and apartments, so some government "snoop" could listen in on your conversation, twenty-four hours a day. Don't laugh! It is well on it's way to completion, with the approval of the men and women you have sent to Congress.

Use this information to confront your legislators who have turned traitor to our Bill of Rights. Don't let them get by with some bureaucratic answer such as the typical: "We appreciate your interest and want you to know we are looking out for your welfare".

A few years ago, when I happen to be in a position to find out that Russian troops and their equipment were flooding into Mexico, and were being strategically stationed within fifty miles of our border. I wrote several Senators and Representatives about this. One Senator referred this to the State Department, and an Under Secretary from Latin American Affairs, wrote me a rather nauseating letter stating in effect: "You can trust your State Department to look after the safety of Americans in the Western Hemisphere". Knowing something about the repeated **TREASON** of the State Department through unpleasant first hand experience, I was not at all impressed with the answer.

Most of our legislators never hear from us and when they do not, they believe they are getting by with their sometimes treasonous activities.

We **MUST** let them know, in no-uncertain, yet Christian terms, that "We the People" will hold them accountable for their legislative actions, and that a **DAY OF RECKONING** will come!

Then we **MUST** keep in mind two things: First, that **ETERNAL VIGILANCE IS THE PRICE WE MUST PAY FOR OUR FREEDOM**, and Second that **OBEDIENCE TO GOD MUST COME BEFORE WE CAN HAVE VICTORY!** When we act on these two things, then, and then alone will America return to the place of greatness and safety she deserves!

# Forewarned Is Forearmed!

by  
Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr (AUS Ret.-)

## EMERGENCY!

## EMERGENCY!

## EMERGENCY!

### FOREWARNED IS FOREARMED!

**"When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace." (Luke 11:21)**

I was so blessed with information received from the May 1992 issue of THE McALVANY REPORT, that I felt led to share it with you, since it is of extreme importance at this time. The entire report may be, ordered from P.O. Box 84904, Phoenix, AZ 857071.

My message to you dear ones who read this report is to be WARNED AND PREPARED. May I suggest that this report be copied by the thousands and sent across the country. I have enclosed a few extra for your immediate use. It needs to be distributed well before the November election time.

In the wake of the Los Angeles riots in April and May, we might ask, "Why did they occur?" There are several answers we need to consider:

#### 1) THE MEDIA

In the eyes of knowledgeable people, I'm sure you will agree that the major blame for those riots should fall on the shoulders of the liberal, controlled media. who played, and replayed, thousands of times, only an eight second portion of the Rodney King film, without ever showing what went before. This was deliberate news distortion by selective editing of the video tape. This is typical of the media worldwide. A rioter attacks a policeman who retaliates in self-defense and the TV cameras respond to the response, never the provocation.

During the hectic days of the Vietnam War, I personally saw several instances where TV camera crews paid agitators to burn an American flag, so that violence would erupt and they could film it.

The emotional message presented by the media, both newspapers and TV, was a message of hatred towards Whites. Viewers were constantly bombarded with instances of White prejudice and hatred", which they said had caused the riots.

A Black minister on TV said: "The Crips and Bloods (L.A. gangs) must quit fighting each other. We need to band together and have war in the streets". This is pure, deliberate sowing of hatred and inciting to riot on the part of the media. It is all part of a long-term syndrome of wicked, liberal, self-serving on the part of the media, designed to help no one, while furthering the purpose of the media. If it's a crime to "incite to riot?" Then why is the media never prosecuted?

Clear thinking Americans KNOW., that had it been Whites who rioted, the orders to the police and the National Guard would have been "shoot to kill!" Yet when a National Guard officer was asked

why he had his men retreat rather than confront the mob, he said: "We can't afford another Kent State affair".

## **2) THE GANGS UNITED**

Southern California's Black and Hispanic gangs, led by two of the deadliest, the Bloods and Crips, buried the hatchet and formed an alliance against all law and order. They orchestrated, planned, and led raids against Chinese, Korean and Hispanic areas. The New York Times, (5/8/92) quoted a Crip's leader as saying. "Instead of shooting each other, we fought the police".

Another masked rioter was quoted as saying: "Now my attention is not focused on another gang member. He is a brother in arms. I finally realized they're diggin' and trippin' on the same thing as us".

These riots had quite obviously been planned ahead of time by gangs who consider this to be the beginning of a racial war. One arsonist bragged that he had been paid to set the fires and they were set in an expert fashion to cause a maximum of damage. This was not the random action of a rioter tossing a Molotov cocktail through a store window. It was planned by pros!

A week before the riots began, Black Muslim soldiers were warning Black businessmen to place signs on their stores which said BLACK OWNED BUSINESS! Many of these were spared!

At the beginning of the riot, gangs broke into a huge Western Surplus store and stole over 1100 firearms. They also stole over 200 Los Angeles police uniforms from dry cleaning establishments. There is reason to believe that gang members, dressed in these uniforms, will commit atrocities in the future which will be blamed on the police and will further exacerbate the trouble and cause further hatred and division between police and people.

Handbills which were distributed in the LA area state that gangs intend to kill policemen, firemen and public officials. once the National Guard leaves the area. Several of these Black gangs have as part of their initiation ceremony, the killing of a White person, or the raping of a White woman.

It is interesting to note that Willie Mandela, the revolutionary Communist leader from South Africa was in LA earlier this year on Martin Luther King's birthday. Intelligence sources say that she met with Black gang leaders and counseled them on revolutionary tactics and strategies being used in South Africa. One wonders how long it will be before Winnie's favorite terrorist tactic, called "necklacing" will be used in America. (This is the practice of hanging a car tire, filled with diesel around the victim's neck and igniting it).

## **3) THE FRUITS OF LIBERALISM**

The Rodney King trial was not the cause of the riots. It was merely the trigger that set them off. Evidence has surfaced which states that this riot had been in the planning stage for a long time. It is an aftermath of the American liberalism of the 60's, which educated an entire generation White and Colored alike, to do anything that makes you feel good. A close look at the LA looters on TV will show that they were not angry, they were having a ball, as they came out of shops. their arms loaded with loot, waving and laughing for the TV cameras.

Several generations of "inner city youths" and their parents have been destroyed by our Socialist Welfare System. exactly as planned.

The looters showed no conscience. They were merely collecting from society what they believed was owed. The hatred was not in the hearts of the looters, but in the hearts of the liberals who had poisoned them against their White benefactors

Despite a Great Society Social effort which is now well into its fifth decade. at a cost to the productive citizen's of this country of over \$2.5-trillion dollars, Blacks today comprise almost half of the total prison population of America and 40% of those murdered in the U.S. are Blacks killed by Blacks, while 65% of all Black babies are born to unwed mothers. In the Inner Cities, this often reaches 80%.

While decent Americans watched with horror, as stores were looted and burned, and people were dragged from their cars and beaten to death, very few realized that they were looking at the fruits of fifty years of a soured social experiment, gone wrong, with more chaos to come from it.

#### **4) MORAL AND SPIRITUAL DECLINE**

Another thing which influenced the riots, arson and murder, even beyond the liberal "something for nothing philosophy," is the preoccupation of our society for violence. If you do not believe this, take a good look at the evening fare being served to your youth on TV.

The average American child on a steady diet of TV, may well see as many as 15-20,000 acts of murder and violence. They live on such a diet! Americans don't read much anymore. TV has taken its place and does their thinking for them! It has been said that, with historic proof for the statement, that when the literature of a nation become violent, look for violence in that nation.

We have seen a moral and spiritual breakdown in Canada and the United States, and as prayer and Bible reading has been phased out of our schools, to be replaced with liberal philosophies such as sex education, the fruits of fifty years of Secular Humanism are now "coming home to roost!" The stage has been set in North America, for violence, anarchy and bloody upheaval. such as has never been seen in the history of this old blood soaked world.

The riots took place because of the four reasons given above. The looting was the result of people having been saturated with the something for nothing" philosophy of the Socialized Welfare State. Thousands of people in L.A. decided it would be more fun to loot, than to work for an honest living.

A Black economic professor at George Mason University, Walter Williams, said: If the governor and the mayor has given the police and National Guard orders to shoot to kill, the riots would have ended in a few hours, with very little loss of life or property." But this was not the plan of the planners. This would not have accomplished their goal.

When looting becomes fun, and you don't have to pay a penalty for it, why behave like civilized people, which they were not'. In a few short hours, thousands of citizens in Los Angeles reverted to savagery, which would have made their African and Mayan ancestors proud of them.

#### **SECULAR HUMANIST REACTION**

Almost as shocking and sickening as the rioting, looting, arson, and murder, was the response of city, state and national leaders. both Black and White.

First there was an almost universal trumpeting of a false message that all Whites were guilty of racism, hatred, intolerance, bigotry and the slave-master mentality. Those who hated the most, were the liberals who brought this sad condition about, and who always scream the loudest about bigotry.

These Secular Humanists are masters of the "collective guilt trip," which is designed to take our attention away from the real problem.

As the Rev. Jesse Jackson said. as the riots grew worse and worse: "The seeds of this violence were planted in the days of slavery, and have grown stronger due to half-hearted efforts by the government to improve the conditions of our people."

In the name of common sense, Jesse, what happened to the \$2.5-trillion we have shelled out over the years. It is extremely difficult to help a people who do not want to help themselves. but who want everything handed to them free, on a silver platter!

The liberals keep telling us that we haven't done enough for the Blacks. Yet we see them burn and loot their own areas and expect us to pay for their fun. The welfare dollars we have shelled out over the years have destroyed many of the

Black people and set them up as "cannon fodder," for a racial war, designed to bring America into the New World Order.

Why is it that the Koreans and Vietnamese have been able to rise above their difficulties and

become successful? Could it be because they want to do this? This is why they are hated by the Blacks.

Third, the liberals believe that "good government, which places necessary control on evil men" is evil. This is why they demand that our Police be given Sensitivity Training. Yet notice closely, it is these same liberals who screamed the loudest, because the police didn't arrive soon enough at the riot scene.

These liberals, including our President, cry that our legal system is unfair to minorities, then turn around and attack the jury system, which is one of the few remaining bastions of Constitutional freedom we have left.

### **LESSON TO BE LEARNED!**

No one was prepared for the riots except the rioters. The police and fire departments were in sad shape. The state and federal government were not prepared and if this nation ever comes under attack from a foreign invasion, God help us if what we saw happen in LA is the norm.

Most important of all, the people were not prepared! For a long time now, there have been repeated warnings of approaching racial unrest, of economic and political upheaval, especially in our large cities, but few have been prepared to listen and take action.

Those who should be the most concerned, the Christian pastors of America, have often been the worst offenders, as they tell their people not to worry, because Jesus will come back and rapture them out of the mess caused by their own apathy, before it gets "all that bad."

We read in Jeremiah 23:22, in the Holy Bible, that if the pastors of the land would stand in God's counsel, and preach His Word, our people would turn from their wicked ways, seek His face and be saved. Yet today, with over 45-million "born again" Christians in America, this country is headed for hell faster than at any time in our history'. Could it be that these "born againers" are the Christian "salt" Jesus spoke about in Matt. 5:13? He said: "But if the salt has lost his savor, (ability to act as salt and hold back corruption) it is good for nothing but the garbage heap".

There were needed lessons to be learned, if we are to survive in the days which lie ahead. Many people in L.A. were without food, for most of the food stores had been looted or burned. They had made no provisions for the care of their families during this emergency.

Most of them were not armed, and many had been intimidated by a state government which had attempted to disarm its decent, law abiding citizens. The city even halted sale of ammunition, so that those who attempted to defend their businesses were hindered from doing this, while the police could, or would not help them.

The only section attacked, that survived, was the Korean area, where brave men banded together to defy the rioters and protect their own property.

As things begin to escalate in the near future, look for our government to declare a "state of emergency," which would give the President the dictatorial authority to disarm law abiding citizens, and take complete dictatorial control over America via Executive Orders which are already in place.

As our nation approaches another Presidential election, we are presented with three major candidates, all of whom represent the same International One World interests. No matter which one is elected, the front man will still be controlled by the Talmudic establishment.

Some of us have recognized for a long time, that our government, since at least 1913, has been under the control of the International Money Changers. We have not had an American Government during this period, no matter whether Republicans or Democrats were in the driver's seat. The government psychologists say that those who believe this provable contention have a "paranoid conspiracy complex," which is dangerous to the well being of our people... Yet we who believe this, are the only ones who are doing anything to preserve this Republic which the anti-Christians want to destroy.

As we approach the grossly over-exaggerated event of a Presidential election. we are faced with a perplexing question re one candidate. Most of us know" what Bush and Clinton stand for, for we have heard them tell us and have seen them in action. But what about Ross Perot? Someone has said; 'Always mistrust the obvious!'"

Ross Perot is not what the controlled media says he is, i.e., a Conservative businessman, an outsider, an anti establishment 'knight on a white horse'. The alien masters of America, who are experts in reading shifts in public sentiment, have packaged a candidate or program which they believe will fit the national sentiment.

Much has been said in the media and on TV about the anger of the Blacks and minority people over real or fancied wrongs which have been perpetrated on them by the White majority. But very little is said in the media about the anger of the WASPS (White Anglo-Saxon Protestants and many Catholics) which is heating up to a "white hot heat," which when it breaks out will not be stopped by calling out the National Guard. More and more White Americans are becoming angry as they see our government taking away basic God given freedoms and handing them to aliens.

We have become like a man who sits on an open keg of gun powder, while he smokes a cigar and knocks the ashes into the keg. It will only take one spark, at the right time to reach the powder, and this world will experience the worst explosion it has ever seen. Yet our leaders, both political and spiritual hide their heads in the sand so that they will not have to see this approaching. When this happens, and it will, there will be a "housecleaning in America, in politics and in the church," which will find leaders convicted and executed as the TRAITORS they are!

So knowing how this "anti-establishment" sentiment is growing in America, the "establishment moguls" are packaging Ross Perot as a candidate to siphon off this heat.

They did this to a certain extent in the Post-Watergate era, when they presented America with Jimmy Carter, the "peanut-farmer" from Georgia.

Americans had become fed up with Washington and politicians in general. Some were even referring to our national capitol as "le cesepeole Grande," which was close to the truth. People were angry with the lying sleaze which was coming out of Washington. So as God formed Adam from the dust of the earth, the Internationalists of the Council on Foreign Relations, formed Jimmy Carter from the red mud of south Georgia.

They found a relatively unknown southern governor, who was a Southern Baptist, (and this in itself was worth a few million votes and a liberal. and David Rockefeller. Zbigniew Brezezinski, Henry Kissinger and others from the Tr HATteral/CFR began to mold a political candidate that would pacify the restless American voters.

They taught him how to comb his hair (the dry look was in vogue then), how to dress, how to pronounce words like for-eign-pol-i-cy; and even how to smile.

Then the media began his buildup. He was an outsider, remember? anti-Washington; anti-establishment, pro-family (although they had to hide brother Billy once in a while); a common, simple, self-made man of the people, a peanut farmer, a graduate from the Naval Academy, a brilliant nuclear engineer, a devout Sunday School teacher - in short, the perfect product to meet the national mood.

The reality was that the Tri-Lateralists created, programmed, and totally controlled Carter, who they surrounded with 17 other Tri-Lateralists, such as Fritz Mondale, Andrew Young, Cyrus Vance, Blumenthal, and Carter's entire Cabinet. They created an "administration-n-waiting" 'and sold it to the American people via the media. It was the very opposite of what it purported to be. Remember, the Internationalists also owned Gerald Ford at this time, the Republican candidate, but they preferred Carter.

Today we have a parallel with the meteoric rise of Ross Perot from relative obscurity. Doesn't it seem strange to you that the liberal, controlled press is giving such sympathetic coverage to Perot?

They certainly haven't done this to Buchanan, or David Duke, or Third Party Candidates such as "Bo" Gritz or Howard Philips.

## **WHO IS ROSS PEROT AND WHAT DOES HE STAND FOR?**

Believing his "well crafted" outsider appearance, Perot has had close ties with the establishment for decades. Former White House aid Peter Flanagan, from the Nixon years. calls Perot the "ultimate insider". White House logs show that he had over 40 personal talks in the White House and that the White House rolled out the "red carpet" for Perot and his family when they visited there. They were given VIP treatment.

I don't have time in this article to go into some of the numerous "deals" Perot made with the government, but it is known that he made hundreds of millions of dollars when he computerized MEDICARE and MEDICAIDE. In fact, much of his wealth came from government contracts.

Today, Perot's top advisor is Thomas Barr, a New York lawyer with one of the biggest establishment law firms in the country, and a fellow member in the CFR.

## **WHAT DOES PEROT STAND FOR?**

Does anyone really know. He hasn't given a platform at this writing in late June. He has admitted to being:

- 1) Pro-abortion and has donated lots of money to this cause.
- 2) Anti-2nd Amendment rights.
- 3) For increased use of government wire taps in drug cases, which can easily be extended to everyone.
- 4) Is for increases in aid to Russia.
- 5) One good point in his favor is that he is anti-aid to the Israeli.
- 6) is for a computerized tax return.
- 7) Advocates partnership between government and big business, the very essence of Fascism.
- 8) Is for increasing the size and power of the IRS.
- 9) Is for a British/Swedish style National Health care system which is National Socialism at its best.

Columnist Joseph Sobran has said: "While Perot is a good symbol of business/government partnership, he acts outraged by the federal government while advocating a bigger, stronger. and more efficient federal government

Instead of calling Perot "anti-Washington," it would be more accurate to call him an "anti-Constitutional" candidate. for according to his own words, "the problem with this country is not with crooked politicians, but with an dated system of government, which he would like to change.

If Perot is elected, expect to see an immediate Constitutional crisis of some kind or other.

## **ARE YOU PREPARED FOR 1993 AND BEYOND?**

The coming months, and years could very well turn into the most unstable in the world's history. I believe this is backed by Bible Prophecy. Because of this, it will be the most dangerous.

These are not the rantings of some DOOMSAYER, but come from an intelligent analysis of what is taking place in the world, and primarily in Canada and the United States.

The social upheaval in LA this spring, underscores the distinct possibility of much more of the same, on a larger scale in the near future.

These crimes will be social, financial and political. Most of them will be brought on by the moral and spiritual collapse, which has stultified good people and often turned them into moral and spiritual cowards, who cringe in their foxholes when they should be on the battle-line against the evils which are destroying our country.

There are at least four major areas of crisis in the immediate future:

- 1) Planned social unrest and upheaval in our large cities.
- 2) Financial upheaval, also planned, as America moves into an inevitable depression and banking crisis.
- 3) Political turmoil, as the New World Order lackeys of the Eastern Establishment and the International Bankers, attempt to replace our Constitution and place more and more socialist controls on our lives, in an attempt to push us into their New World Order.
- 4) A major military crisis, much more dangerous than admitted by the Pentagon and the Washington politicians, as a disarmed America is confronted by a heavily armed, revitalized new Soviet Union, under a new name; Mr. Yeltsin and his talks about peace notwithstanding.

## **WHAT CAN THE INDIVIDUAL DO!**

There are a number of things the prudent individual or family can do to prepare for the coming debacle. The first, and by far the most important, is to develop a firm, personal relationship with the God of the Bible, and His Son, our Savior, Jesus the Christ. Study your Bible as never before and see for yourself why America is being disciplined. I would suggest you start with a close, prayerful study of Deuteronomy 28. Then take the personal steps necessary to put the principles found in the only FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL we have available. as found in 2 Chronicles 7:14 into effect

- 1) HUMBLING of self. I have seen very little of this, even among Identity pastors.
- 2) PRAY. For forgiveness for disobedience. But first, to have God hear, we must be in a right relationship with Him, (see Isaiah 59:2).
- 3) SEEK HIS FACE. This means obeying Him no matter what, instead of trying to "do our own thing!"
- 4) TURN FROM OUR WICKED WAYS. Turn from disobedience, to obey and be saved!

No other area of preparation is as important as this. Now, as never before, we MUST seek God's guidance, strength and the peace that only He can give in the midst of struggle and tribulation.

Following are some physical steps you can take NOW and which should be completed well before the November elections:

- 1) Relocate to a small town or rural area if at all possible. The Bible says: "Come out of

her (Babylon), my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues". (Rev. 18:4)

The Los Angeles riot is but a small sample of what lies ahead and which may very well engulf America's major population areas during the next few years.

The ingredients of the Los Angeles riots: gangs, racial tension, drugs, poverty, infrastructure paralysis are present in every large city in America.

When this crisis takes place, plans are for the military to seal off these metropolitan areas, and if you are caught inside you may very well not be able to escape.

A small town or rural area, at least 300 miles from a major city would be the best. But if your employment forces you by economic necessity to work in a major city, move your family at least 40 to 100 miles away. I can think of no more important immediate aspect of physical survival than this.

A country retreat, while far from ideal is a second option.

History proves that during the Russian Revolution, World Wars I and II, and the Great Depression, people living in small towns or rural areas, fared much better than the city dwellers.

2) Develop a mental attitude that will make you self-sufficient from the "system".

Most of the people in the riot areas of LA were completely dependent on the "system", for food, water, electricity, fire and police protection, transportation, welfare checks and banking facilities. When the system shut down, the people were helpless and at the mercy of the mob that burned and pillaged. Had the crisis lasted a week longer, LA would have been in utter panic.

Here are a few ways you can change your mental attitude:

1) Begin to develop discernment about people, and learn to read between the lines that the controlled media feeds you.

2) Take an honest look at yourself to discover your strengths and weakness; then work to strengthen the weaknesses.

3) Seek the counsel of wise and Godly people whose lives prove their belief.

4) Find like-minded people and live if at all possible in close proximity to them. Band together for mutual protection and have plans for emergencies.

5) Find alternative ways of doing everything necessary for physical survival. You may need them!

6) Develop an instinct for those things which are right and those which are wrong. These can be developed through Bible study.

7) Begin to eliminate non-essentials from your daily life. Do you really need two TV sets, or that micro wave to survive? Is it necessary to have two cars and a swimming

pool? If you can't get along without these things. you could very well be in for trouble.

8) Develop physical, mental, and above all, spiritual disciplines.

9) Learn to treat everything as though it were irreplaceable. Even toilet paper may be a luxury in the future.

10) Buy things which will last, even though they may cost more.

## **SOME OTHER THINGS TO CONSIDER**

### **A - FOOD SELF-SUFFICIENCY!**

This will be one of the most important aspects of your survival plans, so be sure you have enough dehydrated or freeze dried foods to last your family for at least a year (two years would be much better). People in the LA area could not buy food after a few days, as food stores were burned, others looted, and still others ran out of food.

Learn how to garden (organic is by far the best) and grow some of your own food. This of course will be difficult to do in the city. This means getting seeds, and tools necessary for gardening. It does not mean you need a garden tractor or roto-tiller.

### **B - WATER**

This is an essential during any emergency. What would have happened if the gangs in LA had poisoned the water system? When the "Gog Magog" attack comes, this will be one of the first things enemy saboteurs will do. We know the Soviets have had trained terrorists, called Spetsnaz troops in America for decades. Expect them to poison water supplies.

Store at least 25 gallons of drinking water in your home (100 gallons would be much better). Have chlorine or halazone tablets available for water purification. A water bed can be used to store 50 gallons of water. If you live in a rural area, think about having your own well, or a natural spring would be helpful.

### **C - FUEL**

Power failures. in the winter, can be not only uncomfortable. but in some areas disastrous. So warm clothing and extra blankets are desirable. A wood stove for heating and cooking, where fuel is available. is a wise investment.

Gasoline will be essential if you need to leave the area, so have a few extra five gallon Jerry cans on hand, filled at all times.

If you live in a rural or small town you might want to consider a 250 or 500 gallon gravity feed fuel tank. Always keep enough gasoline on hand so you can evacuate your family if necessary.

### **D - PERSONAL PROTECTION**

This is an area where many Christian people in particular fall short. The government is making it increasingly difficult for individuals to obtain the means of protecting their family and property, so prepare now. while you still can.

Every family should have at least one handgun. one rifle (which can be used for hunting). and one shotgun, with a minimum of 200 rounds for each.

If you are one of those who own no firearms. and consider that they are dangerous. or immoral. then stop and imagine yourself in the place of a LA family. as it is attacked by a marauding gang. bent on rape. arson and looting. with no police to call. If you won't protect your family, or your business, who will? If you are one of those Christians who are reluctant to protect your family, the Apostle

Paul said: "He who will not provide for his own (people), and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel," (I Tim. 5:8). You can be sure that the word PROVIDE, covers PROTECTION too.

I believe that any attempts at this time by the establishment to confiscate firearms owned by tens of millions of Americans, would precipitate an armed rebellion. Yet strong moves are underway to disarm our people. The reason the enemy has not been able to precipitate a coup and seize absolute power in the United States has 200,000,000 reasons; not 200,000,000 Americans. but 200.000.000 privately owned firearms. A confidential Ford Foundation study showed that only 5 to 10% of Americans would actively resist an attempt by an enemy seizure of power. The bad news for them was that it would only take 1% of our citizens. armed and opposing such a takeover. to defeat it. (I would qualify this by stating it they were in a right relationship with God).

The answer is. that in order to seize power the New World order boys are going to have to confiscate these guns.

In the old Communist regimes, in Red China, North Korea, and Cuba, for instance, only the highest officials were allowed to possess them, along with the military, who are under the strictest of control. Criminals, whether on the streets, or in government, understand only one law - the law of force. The criminals who seek to enslave America and the entire world cannot be defeated by humanity and compassion, as much as the church world would have us believe this to be so. They can only be controlled by the harshest measures.

There are about 500 men in America, who control this country. Under them are tens of thousands of willing subordinates, the politicians and preachers who will sell their souls for popularity and a few bucks of "filthy lucre".

To protect these traitors, our government in recent years has deliberately imported 25-million aliens, which includes thousands of intensively trained terrorists, and over 100,000 hardened criminals. This force will be used to neutralize the opposition of the American people. The government, in spite of protests to the contrary, encourages crime, because it is the nationwide criminal force, not the police force, that keeps the population subdued. The clever plan of subsidizing the criminal element was the sole achievement of the Law Enforcement Administration, a foundation-organized plan that originated at the University of Chicago. (This may explain in part, why the police were slow to react during the LA riots. I sincerely believe that only a few of the highest police officials know of this plan).

The federal government uses its armed police, the IRS, the FBI, the BATF and the CIA solely to terrorize its citizens into compliance with the program of the New World Order. Many good patriots have come to realize that the FBI is not concerned with fighting subversives such as communists (and there are tens of thousands of them in the pulpits of America and our education system. In 1983, the FBI admitted they knew of over 100,000 Communist agents in America, but refused to apprehend them).

Many now realize that the IRS functions as an armed group of terrorists, not so much to collect funds, but to extort money by force from American citizens, as part of the New World Order's plan to destroy the "middle class" and prepare us for merging with the Third World Nation.

(The foregoing information on guns and police terror, was taken in part from THE NEW WORLD ORDER: A Study in the Hegemony of Parasitism," by Eustice Mullins, copyright 1985).

While you are at it, develop an Emergency Plan for your family. Write it out and be sure that each family member knows what to do if an emergency of any kind develops, whether it is a hurricane. an earthquake, a mob riot, a foreign invasion, or an attempt by our own government to institute dictatorial powers.

## **E - FIRST AID**

Since the medical system of this country will collapse during a time of national crisis, every

American should have a basic knowledge of First Aid. Drug stores and supermarkets will not be available for medical supplies, so you need to make arrangements NOW to have essential medicines on hand. Most health food stores will have valuable books which will give you the information you need. (I have a little handbook, YOU HAVE BEEN WARNED! written by a fine young Identity Christian, Jerry Younkins).

## **F - DEVELOP PHYSICAL SKILLS**

Learn to use and maintain your firearms. An elementary knowledge of carpentry, plumbing, auto mechanics, camping, archery, shortwave radio operation, organic gardening, map reading, sewing, canning, etc. will be helpful. Again, the health food stores will have books which will be helpful.

## **G - GET SUPPLIES THAT WILL INCREASE YOUR SELF-SUFFICIENCY**

These would include flashlights, batteries, candles, bed-rolls, a wood stove, gas cans, tools, etc.

Develop a mind set to look for essentials at garage sales, surplus stores, flea markets. etc.

I am not going to take time to go into the complicated business of finance and investment, except to say. Be very, very careful!

When we take time to look at the evil men who seek to control America. and the world. through their New World Order, and the evil people they influence to do their dirty work, as in the LA riots. We should remember that God is still on His throne and Ps 2:4 tells us that as evil men seek to wrest control of the world from Him, He will laugh at their efforts and hold them in contempt. They may be successful for a time, but their time, like that of their mentor Satan, is short. (See Rev. 12:12).

When King David felt the power of wicked men in his day, he sought God's face and wrote many of the psalms which give us comfort in these days.

Psalm 3 says: "Lord, How are they increased that trouble me: Many are they that rise up against me. Many are they which say of my soul, there is no help for him in God: But Thou, O Lord, are my shield; my glory, and the lifter up of my head".

Psalm 46:1-3 says: "God is our REFUGE and STRENGTH, a very present HELP in time of trouble. Therefore will we not fear, though the earth be removed, and though the mountains be carried into the midst of the sea; though the waters thereof roar, and be troubled, though the mountains should shake with the swelling thereof".

What more assurance can you ask for?

So as conditions and standards of living deteriorate rapidly, and troublesome times come to this nation and our people. Be cognizant of the inherent problems. Don't be like many Christians who fail to study God's Word and equate our problems with our disobedience. Pray for understanding of these times; pray for courage to face them and prevail; pray for His soon return as King of Kings and Lord of Lords!

## **MARANATHA!**

Your servant in His service,

**Jack Mohr**  
**Lt. Col. AUS Ret.**

**The End**

# FRIEND OR FOE?

## AN OBJECTIVE LOOK AT U.S. FOREIGN POLICY SINCE WORLD WAR I

### A TIMELY LECTURE

**By Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, A.U.S. Ret.  
Evangelist, Author, Lecturer**

The well known American Educator and Legislator of the Nineteenth Century, Horace Mann, once said: *"On the face of it; it must be a bad cause which will not bear discussion. Truth always seeks the light, instead of shunning it."*

This is what we will seek in this message, as we look at what has happened in American Foreign Policy since World War I. We will look at unhealthy forces which have in-filtered our Government; we will see the damage they have caused, then we will seek answers to this Fifth Column which has invaded us with the purpose of destroying Christian civilization and the freedom it brings to men everywhere.

Over the past thirty-five years in particular, concerned Americans have painfully watched the disintegration of the greatest nation the world has ever seen. We have stood by, often in frustration, as the United States has lost prestige in economic, political, moral and spiritual influence. We have often remained silent, as our competitive Free-Enterprise System has been undermined, our natural resources depleted, and our national wealth given to our enemies and doubtful friends, often on credit. We have watched helplessly, as our sons have been murdered in two "no-win" wars, which were planned by evil men to further their own aims, line their pockets with our wealth and finally enslave us.

Painful as it is for us to admit, the United States is in retreat on every front. Our moral and spiritual strength has declined and we have lost our international prestige. Many of our once great Christian churches, which were lighthouses in a darkened world, have degenerated into "glorified country clubs," where men and women belong, not because of the spiritual benefit they receive, but because of the prestige it brings.

These churches, once the source of our national strength, have often become the source of our national illness. Some in the fundamental field, while not succumbing to the disease of liberalism, have opted in defense of our worst enemies, have dignified them by calling them "God's Chosen People," and have indoctrinated their people with a religious neutralism which causes them to hide in their spiritual foxholes, waiting for the Lord to return and Rapture them out of this "time of trouble." They too, are part of the illness which is killing America.

There can be no argument about our loss of power, when a little, unstable country such as Iran can hold us up for political blackmail. Iran, Taiwan, Cuba and the Panama Canal "giveaway" have all been milestones in America's retreat.

We are in grave danger as we face this decade, for we have become a "senile old tiger" with rotting teeth, who is confronting a fanatically dangerous Russian bear and an equally dangerous Chinese dragon.

Unless there is an immediate turnabout in foreign policy, the alternatives we face before the end of this decade are almost too awesome to contemplate.

Many of us have high hopes that the Reagan Administration will turn America around. The rhetoric is there. But we cringe as we see top appointments of those who are internationalists, Tri-Lateralists, and members of the Council on Foreign Relations, all dedicated to an ultimate loss of

American sovereignty and an amalgamation of our precious country into a One World Government.  
Listen to these men, who are members of the Trilateral Commission and many of whom are dual loyalists with the alien State of Israel.

George Bush, Vice President

Eliot Abrams, State Department

George Aldridge, State Department

Malcolm Baldrige, Commerce Department

Charles Bray, Ambassador to Senegal

William Brock, Special Trade Representative

Arthur Burns, Ambassador to West Germany

William Casey, C.I.A.

Chester Crocker, State Department

Richard Darman, White House Staff Secy.

Laurence Eagleberger, State Department

Roscoe Egger, Jr., I.R.S.

Thomas Enders, State Department

Peter Flanigan, Economic Policy Advisory Board

Alan Greenspan, Economic Policy Advisory Board

Alexander Haig, Secretary of State

Robert Hormats, State Department

Bobby Inman, C.I.A.

Frek Ikle, Defense Department

Jacob Javits, Foreign Advisor to the State Department

Lawrence Korb, Defense Department

William Lindquist, Community Development Commission

James Lynn, Economic Policy Advisory Board

Paul McCracken, Economic Policy Advisory Board

Maxwell Raab, Ambassador to Italy

Donald Regan, Treasury Department

Myer Rashish, State Department

Eugene Rostow, Arms Control & Disarmament Agency

George Schultz, Economic Policy Advisory Board

William Simon, Economic Policy Advisory Board

Charles Walker, Economic Policy Advisory Board

Murray Weidenbaum, Council of Economic Advisors

Caspar Weinberger, Secretary of Defense

Walker Wriston, Economic Policy Advisory Board

How can our Republic heal herself, when our top leaders are dedicated to the dissolving of our national sovereignty. Could Mr. Reagan still be acting? Could he be playing the part of the "White Knight in shining armor" for the confused masses of Americans, when in reality he is only a figurehead for the same evil group which has controlled America's direction for sixty years? It would be well for us to think about this while there is still time.

No amount of statistics or hard facts, seem to be able to deter the liberals in our government from the naive assumption that our enemies want the same things we do. History has adequately proven, to those who will look and listen, that the Internationalists do not look on detente, war, peace, and co-existence in the same naive manner as our state Department.

We have a right to be alarmed by what we see happening on the world's scene. But most of us are confused. Why is America in retreat? Why has everything seemed to go wrong for us in the past few decades? Why is it that we cannot cope with the problem caused by illegal immigrants? with the energy crisis? with subversives within our government? In all of Mr. Regan's loud stand against Communism, I have never heard him, or any of his top advisors, say a word about cleaning out the subversives which have been entrenched in our State Department, at least since the time of the New Deal.

I think our problem is not that we haven't heard enough, but that we have been deliberately led astray by what we have heard. In the words of an Ozark hillbilly philosopher: *'It ain't so much from not knowin' that causes our trouble; as it is from knowin' so much that ain't so!'* Most Americans are confused and our enemies know that confused people are easy to control.

Many years ago, Daniel Webster defined American responsibility in these words: *"The Constitution is but the creature of the public will; and in every crisis which threatens it, it must owe its security to the same power to which it owes its origin. The appeal therefore is to the people, and to all the people; not to party or partisans; not to those whose interest in office and place is greater than their stake in the country; but to all the people, to those who have no wish but for the best for their country."* I would like to believe that those who read these words belong to this elite group.

So my appeal to you in this message is not to Republicans, or Democrats, or Independents, but to Americans! Not to Protestants, Catholics, Jews, Mormons, or whatever religious persuasion you may be -but to Americans! To those of you who really care about what happens to us! In the words of Benjamin Franklin, the time has come when *"Gentlemen, we will either hang together as*

*Americans - or we will hang separately!"*

My firm conviction is that the salvation of America will come about, when dedicated Americans recognize their heritage and their responsibilities before Almighty God. These can turn America around and get her headed back to greatness.

My purpose in this message is not to discuss the defeats of the past - it is not to concentrate on the debacle in Iran, Vietnam or Panama. It is not to point out our lowering moral and spiritual standards and the crime which is about to swamp us. It is not to point the dangers we face of slipping back into another Dark Age. You know about these things! My purpose is to prove to you, beyond the shadow of any reasonable doubt, that our problems have been deliberately created and that we have been manipulated into our present crisis by blind, mis-guided leaders. While still others have been openly contemptuous of the Constitutional process and are traitors to the American ideal!

In dealing with an enemy, it becomes vitally necessary that we understand them. America's first Ambassador to the Soviet Union, George Kennan once said: *"The great tragedy of the West is that many of its leaders -many of whom are fine Christian patriots, simply are incapable of grasping, or understanding the nature of this enemy, bent on our destruction."* My feeling is that if this is true, they have no right to be our leaders. But be that as it may, I'd go a step farther and say that many of them, including thousands of our religious leaders do not want to understand this danger. Even worse, some of them are TRAITORS!

I do not consider myself as an expert on American foreign affairs, although I have had a lot of first-hand experiences with the State Department in pre-war Korea and later in Ethiopia. What I saw in both those areas could only come under the title of TREASON! But I have found that a person becomes an expert when they get more than fifty miles away from home. My experiences with the communists in Korea in 1948 and later on in the Korean War, has colored my thinking to the point where I am very harsh and critical when I deal in those areas. No doubt some of you will be upset with my remarks and I may have to say with the Apostle Paul: *"Am I to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth."*

Now I am about to make a rather strange statement. I do not ask you to believe or accept a single statement I make. I do however, ask that you do yourself a favor. Take what I tell you; place it under the most powerful magnifying glass of truth you can find and when you realize that what I told you was true, do something about it.

I doubt that any of you who have a watchdog, would go down and shoot him if he barked some night to warn you of a breakin. But this in essence is what the American people have done.

There was a time when American Foreign Policy was relatively simple. It was based on the simple premise: *"Walk softly; but carry a big stick."* We did not do a lot of threatening; we had no aggressive policy towards our neighbors. But the world knew where we stood and they respected us, friend and foe alike. Today we have a tendency to "talk big," and seldom do anything to back it up.

The actions of our government during the Iranian crisis reminded me of a story I heard about a man who had been beaten up by this big bully for the "umpteenth" time. As he lay bleeding on the ground, he looked up at the burly brute who loomed above him and said: "That's the tenth time you've robbed me. You beat up on me every time. Once you raped my wife. I'm getting sick and tired of this and one of these days, if you don't stop, I'm going to get mad at you."

As I mentioned earlier, I'm a bit disturbed by Mr. Reagan's Foreign Policy. Both he and Alexander Haig, have been quite busy "tweaking the nose," of the Russian bear, when they have only a switch to defend themselves with. I think this is foolish!

While our military leaders say we are ready to go to war - and this is true if we are thinking about fighting Mexico or Cuba; but if they have the Soviet Union in mind, that's a bald faced lie, or as Mr. Churchill used to say: *"a terminal inexactitude."*

During Mr. Carter's term in office, not a single new missile was added to our arsenal; not a single strategic warhead. We have the same number of Minuteman missiles; our B-29's are "over age in grade," and fewer in number than in 1976. While we "went to sleep at the throttle", the Soviets have been busy adding to their might. They did not sit static behind some Maginot Line. They have deployed hundreds of SS-16 and 19 rockets, with six to ten warheads, all targeted in on America. They have deployed thousands of SS-20 short-range rockets in Europe, enough to blow NATO off the map. We sold them the technology so that these weapons are super-accurate. In 1976 we had 476 ships, today we have 446, and many of them are obsolete.

If our military is ready to defend America, then why has our Army Chief of Staff called it a "hollow army?" Why has our Airforce Chief of Staff publicly admitted: *"Our general purpose forces are insufficient for combat.?"*

Former Secretary of State Muskie, says that to build up our forces would mean an "endless war." To believe this, you would have to believe that American strength would invite aggression, while American weakness would not. The lessons of history prove the contrary. So I'm 100% behind Mr. Reagan's plan to strengthen our Armed Forces. But *"please Ronnie; don't get fresh with the Soviets until we're in a position to handle them."*

Our military experts say this won't be before the end of the decade.

The majority of America's problems have come because we lacked moral courage. We have heard so much about being *"out of gas."* That's not our problem! Our problem is that we are *"out of guts."* As we rebuild our Armed Forces, one of the most important elements we will need is to instill in American young men the fact that we have something worth fighting for. The liberals have done such a good job of "brainwashing" our boys, there are few we can trust if we get into another "Big war." If we were to be confronted with a War like World War II with our present professional Army, all I can say is *"God help us!"*

In these days of declining greatness, we have lost the hallmark of International greatness. This is firmness in dealing with hostile nations. It is a historically proven fact, which cannot be argued against, that a strong stand, from a position of strength, is the only way to bring peace with a potential aggressor.

Probably one of the best examples of this took place in 1902, when a Moroccan bandit, named Razuli captured an American woman named Pedicaris and held her for \$10-million ransom. Within forty eight hours after notice was sent to Washington, President "Teddy" Roosevelt sent a four word cablegram to the Sultan of Morocco. It said: *"Pedicaris alive - Razuli dead!"* and was delivered by an American gunboat that steamed into the Harbor of Tunis, lowered her big guns on the Sultan's palace and 12 hours later, Mrs. Pedicaris was back without a scratch and we didn't pay one cent of ransom.

The bleeding hearts in our government call this "gunboat diplomacy," and say it won't work in the present nuclear world. But it's stood up for the Soviets for 35 years since World War II and it's time we put it into effect. It's time we stopped trying to be loved by everyone in the world and stood up for America for a change.

At one time we had a breed of giants in Washington and American power and influence reached around the globe to do good. We were never perfect, but compared to the totalitarian countries, we were so much better off, that our very poorest people lived better than 75% of the rest of the world. We were recognized by friend and foe alike, as the very best and we stood ready to defend freedom everywhere. Then somehow we *"lost our steam,"* we became *"moral cowards,"* and along with this, we became *the "laughingstock of the world."* But even in these days of our degradation, something of that greatness still remains, this is what causes tens of thousands of people from all over the world, to literally fight to get into America.

The sad thing about this whole rotten mess is that it was brought about, not by the action of our

enemies, but by the apathy of Americans. We have allowed our country to be governed by bureaucratic dictators, who seem to believe they have more intelligence than the collective wisdom of the American people. Unfortunately, we have allowed them not only to get into power, but once they proved what they were doing, we seldom had the guts to kick them out.

One of the reasons we are no longer great is because we are afraid. We are afraid of *"the bomb"*, although no one has died in a nuclear attack since Nagasaki and Hiroshima. We are afraid of our minority people to the point where we refuse to do anything to bring this problem under control. We are afraid of having a heart attack; of getting fat; of becoming unpopular. Many of our young folks are so afraid of pollution, nuclear and otherwise, that they can hardly sleep at night. They have never been told about the dangers of moral and spiritual pollution, which will destroy them a thousand times more surely than a nuclear leak. Someone has said: *"If the ten o'clock news is good, the American people go to sleep; if it is bad, they go to pieces."* That pretty well sums it up!

Today the psychologists and psychiatrists, who are supposed to tell us what's wrong, are killing themselves by suicide, four times faster than the rest of us nuts! They are afraid too!

I believe most of our problems should be laid at the feet of the *"great silent yellow majority."* Those people who like to go by the name of Christian, but who don't want to be involved.

I heard a story recently, which sort of illustrates this. It seems that a woman was mugged in Central Park, New York City. A man found her lying on the ground, bleeding from her wounds, he said: *"Lady, shall I call the police?"* And she replied: "No, don't, I don't want to become involved!"

You see, you and I'll not lose our freedom, some morning at 3 a.m. when we answer a knock on our door to find a man with a red star on his cap and a Tommy gun in his arms who says: *"Come along with me to the Concentration Camp."* That's not when we will lose our freedom. We will lose it, when good people like you and I, see things happening in our schools, our churches, our local government, that we know are wrong, and we sit back and say: *"I'm only one individual you know and everyone knows you can't buck City Hall."* When enough good people feel like this, we will lose our freedom; we will take her to the cemetery to bury her, and over her grave we will have to erect a headstone with this epitaph: *"America died; because the good people of America didn't want to be bothered."*

One thing we should have learned a long time ago is that you cannot compromise with evil or evil men and come out in the driver's seat; neither as individuals or as a nation. We have sixty centuries of history to prove this.

I heard a story once about two old maid school teachers who were on their vacation, when they stopped in a big city zoo. In a cage in the Cat House, they saw a large black-maned African lion and five little lambs scampering around his cage. They could not understand how these two animals could get along together. They finally found a zoo keeper and asked him. *"Oh,"* he said, *"there's no problem there. All you have to do is replace the lambs every three or four days."* This is what always happens when good people compromise with evil men.

Today the complacency of the American people in the face of observable, impending disaster, is so profound as to verge on insanity. Even our religious leaders have been affected to the point where one of their favorite hymns says: *"it's better to be red than dead; it's better to compromise our Christian principles a bit, than to have the world blow up in our face."* The poor fools don't even know what they will face if we ever surrender.

For decades, since the end of World War II, our State Department has sold us a bill of *"rotten goods,"* in foreign policy, under the caption that we were "normalizing relations with Communist countries." Normal relations between a Republic and a dictatorship, should be "mistrust," "suspicion," "military preparedness," and "lack of all assistance." What we have been doing for forty years has not only been illogical, but it is downright immoral, anti-American and suicidal!

Some of you are going to be shocked by my next statement. But remember, I am going to tell you

the truth, not make you feel good. What I am going to say now will be contrary to what many of you have been told in your church. I believed the same way for forty years, until one day I began to study the Bible for myself and found the answer to a lot of the problems that had been "bugging" me.

I honestly believe we are going to have to take a long, hard look at the "all Out, no questions asked" support we have been giving to the Israeli Zionists. If they really are God's Chosen People, as so many of our pastors insist, (and there is a lot of hard, cold evidence to contradict this teaching) this still does not give them the right to rob and murder the Arabs in Palestine. Regardless of what you have read in your newspaper, or seen on television, thousands of Christian Arabs have been illegally driven from their homes in the name of Zionist expansion and many have been killed in cold blood.

I believe it is only common sense to re-evaluate our thinking and support towards a country which is basically atheistic, anti-Christian and Communist. They are not a democracy as we have been told. They are persecuting Christians within their borders and they "hate our guts," no matter how people like Jerry Falwell fawn on them. In 2 Chronicles 19:2, of the Old Testament we read: ". . . *shouldest thou help the ungodly and love them that hate the Lord; therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord.*" We are helping God-haters!

Whether you are willing to accept this or not, our foreign policy is being dictated to a large extent by an illegal Zionist lobby group called the Anti-Defamation League. They have become so powerful that it is political suicide to go against them. I do not believe this is healthy for a free country.

From 1917, to the present, the Communist countries have brought over a billion people into subjection. Their persecution has been so harsh, that yearly, tens of thousands brave death to flee to the West. I can make this prediction with certainty. God will not bless America in any treaty we make with a God-hating nation, whether it be the Soviet Union, Red China, Cuba, or Israel; or any combination of atheistic nations for that matter, such as the Cannibal Debating Society called the United Nations.

Appeasement of evil men and evil motives, as we have seen in the past forty years, has never brought peace in the history of the world. Weakness always encourages aggression. The giveaway of our Canal in Panama was not looked on by the world as the mark of American generosity, as Pres. Carter told us. It was looked on as the mark of weakness. The after effects were seen in Iran and the way Carter dealt with that, opened a "whole can of worms," as far as International blackmail is concerned. The attitude of the Iranian religious leaders can be summed up in a statement one of them made to France. He said: "*We will do the same with you as we did to the United States, when we rubbed their snout in the dirt.*"

It should become obvious to anyone who makes an honest study of contemporary American history, that our worst enemies are those within our Government who advocate a policy of Internationalism at the expense of American sovereignty. Those who advocate a "One World" government as the answer to all our problems. These men are pawns of the International Jewish gangsters, who have set about to deliberately weaken this country, so that we can be assimilated into a World Government along with the socialist states.

The major rationale of our foreign policy since 1945 has been that it stops the spread of Communism. I have never heard an official in the State Department attempt to explain how you can stop Communism by subsidizing it.

The plain truth is, it has been American help that has kept this enemy of mankind alive for 63 years. On at least 14 major occasions, when the Soviet Union has been on the verge of economic collapse, it has been Old Uncle Sucker, with your tax money, that has put them back on their feet. Now they are asking us to do the same with Red China.

Do you believe that our government is so stupid, or so blind, that they cannot understand that when

we sell our surplus grain to the Communists, we are strengthening them at the expense of our own people?

One of Moscow's economists, attached to the Soviet Embassy in Ottawa, got drunk at a party celebrating the 25th Anniversary of the Red Army. He was quoted by a Canadian official as having said: *"You Canadians are afraid you may have to fight the Red Armies some day. That is not correct. We don't want to fight a global war! When we are ready for conquest, we will merely flood the markets of the world with raw materials and goods manufactured at prices so low it will be impossible for you Capitalists to compete. Do you think organized labor will accept another depression like the 30's, with its unemployment and economic chaos. I am telling you, my friends, Capitalism is doomed!"*

When we sell the Soviets our raw materials, we are playing right into their hands.

Do you honestly believe these things happen by accident?

(It is quite interesting to note that this Soviet "blabbermouth" was recalled to Moscow shortly after this incident, where he died from a "dose of lead poisoning.")

Now with this as an introduction, let us look at the trends in our Foreign Policy since 1918 and ask ourselves a very important question. Is our State Department "friend or foe?"

In 1918, two Zionist-Jewish industrialists from New York, Jacob Schiff and Max Warburg, donated \$20-million to Leon Trotsky, also a Khazar Jew. This was the money which was used to finance the Russian Communist Revolution. Today in the New York City Library, you can find a book called THE JEWISH COMMUNAL REGISTER (1918-19). On page 1019 are these words: *"Mr. Schiff always used his wealth and influence in the best interests of the Jewish people. He financed the enemies of autocratic Russia."* (The Communists).

Trotsky was on his way to Russia, along with 247 Khazar Jews from the East Side of New York, the dregs of New York society, with this money, when he was detained in Goose Bay, Labrador, by Canadian custom officials. It was pressure from our State Department, which turned this radical loose, with the money that made the revolution a success.

In 1920, famine came to the Soviet Union, as the Communists proved for the first time that they could not even feed their own people. The United States sent \$20-million in aid, under the direction of a man named Herbert Hoover.

In 1924, Lenin died and Stalin took over as dictator of Russia. He began his first Five Year Program, which was destined to turn Russia from an agrarian (agricultural) society to an industrial society. Averill Harriman, Sr., was sent to Russia to put the Soviet mines on their feet; Standard Oil sent \$37-million; General Electric sent \$20-million and the Ford Motor Company built the first auto assembly line in Russia.

Then a drastic famine came to the Soviet Union, as the Kulak farmers of the Ukraine, refused to work on the collectivist farms. In a deliberate plan to force submission, more than six million people were starved to death.

It was American know-how and money that built the world's largest hydro-electric plant on the banks of the Dnieper River and the steel industry at Gorki which was modeled on that of South Bend, only three times larger. Then in 1935, Franklin Delano Roosevelt insured the continuation of this slave state, when he officially recognized it.

When Hitler invaded Russia in 1941, it was American Lend Lease aid, \$11-billion worth of it, that kept the Communists alive. This came at the expense of our own defense effort, since the Soviet Union was given priority in shipping and manufacturing of war goods. While America's boys were dying on the atolls of the Pacific for want of supplies, our Liberty ships were plying the Atlantic with materials for the Reds.

During this same period, Russian diplomats were given free access to our patent offices, where they

either stole or bought most of our military secrets, including the atom bomb.

Long after the war ended, we continued this traitorous dealing with a nation who was our declared enemy, as we sent them the IBM computers, and the "ball bearing machines" which have made their Inter-Continental Ballistic weapons accurate enough to hit within a 100 yards of "ground zero", after they have traveled 7,000 miles.

Then to add "insult to injury," to our people, in 1978-79, we built for them, the largest truck factory in the world, on the banks of the Kama River. This huge complex is now turning out more trucks than all the American truck factories put together. Not only this, but it can convert to the manufacture of tanks in 90 days, while for our factories to do this, would take eighteen months. Do you believe all these things happened by accident?

During the Vietnam War, the recurrent theme of the liberals was the immorality of that war. IT WAS AN IMMORAL WAR! Not because we were fighting against the Communists. Not because we came to the aid of a friendly nation. But because our men were sent into a war, that our leaders had no intention of winning from the very beginning, a war, where 90% of the war materials that killed our men, had first been sent from this country to the Soviet Union and then trans-shipped to Vietnam.

The mystics of our State Department called this peaceful trade." I say there is no term that can be used to describe this other than TREASON!

It is you know - under the Constitutional definition given in Article II, Section 3, of the United States Constitution. There in words which any Fifth Grader can understand it says: "*Treason shall consist only in levying war against them (the U.S.); adhering to their enemies; giving them aid and comfort.*" If what happened in Vietnam was not giving our enemies "*aid and comfort,*" then I fail to understand the meaning of these words in the English language.

Until I see the traitors who are still in our Congress brought to justice by the Reagan Administration, I will not have too much faith in him. But what can we expect, when one of the "number one sell-out artists" in the Panama Canal fiasco - Sen. Howard Baker of Tennessee, is one of the outstanding "big shots" in the Reagan Administration? We desperately need a house cleaning in Washington. I would like to see the day when the traitors in our government were forced to answer to the American people, for the crimes which they have knowingly committed against our safety.

Now our government, seemingly willing to compound the mistakes of other Administrations, seems set on aiding Red China, knowing full well, that they are as much our enemies as the Soviet Union.

Today China is in the midst of the most critical political upheaval since Mao Tse Tung took over control of that unhappy country. She is having internal troubles in her inland provinces; her people are going hungry, proving once again that Communist countries cannot take care of their own people. In spite of all the wonderful propaganda stories we read in our newspapers and magazines; in spite of the wonderful so-called documentaries NBC and CBS have done, China is in trouble. Yet we insist that we must "build them up" as a bulwark against the Soviet Union. When will we learn?

This business of lending "blood money" to our enemies, is one of the most criminal, cold-blooded activities in which our Government has ever engaged. This also comes under the proper heading of TREASON! Men who give aid to tyrannical, enemy nations for profit, are as bad as those murderers themselves. They should be properly placed in the same category as the dope pusher or the pimp.

I believe we need to go a step further and include in this category the religious organizations of this country, such as the National Council of Churches, the Catholic Peace Fellowship, the American Friends Service, the Fellowship of Reconciliation and the various Jewish Peace Organizations. All those who approve of and subsidize these murderers, for whatever reason.

But let's get away from theorizing for a moment to go back into history and look at America's

intervention in two of the greatest "fratricidal" wars in human history. That word "fratricidal," is a \$2.00 word which means "*killing of brothers and sisters.*" This is exactly what World War I and II were. The killing of white Christians, by white Christians. (Since the majority were in this category.)

These two wars cost America over half a million dead, countless thousand crippled and hundreds of billions of dollars which could have been used to help the world become a better place to live.

We were led into both these wars, against the will of the American people, by the "duplicity" of our leaders." (This is another \$2.00 word meaning "*double dealing.*") Although the people were against these wars, they were fought for political purposes.

Now no doubt some of you are going to get upset with me for what I am about to say. I can assure you that I am not making these things up; all these statements are provable. But as far back as 1868, Jewish leaders were bragging about their part in bringing wars to the Gentile nations. In that year, a prominent Jewish Rabbi named Reichhorn, speaking at the funeral of Grand Rabbi Simon Ben-Ihuda said: "Thanks to the terrible power of our International Bankers, we have forced the Christians into wars without number. Wars have a special value for the Jews, since Christians massacre each other and this is good for the Jews. WARS ARE THE JEWS HARVESTS! The Jew banks grow fat on Christian wars. Nearly a 100-million Christians have been swept off the face of the earth by war, and the end is not yet." Remember now, this statement was made before World War I and II were fought. Both of these wars, according to Jewish and non-Jewish documentation, were instigated, promoted and fought for the profit of the International Bankers who subsidized both sides. It is interesting to note, that while Hitler was supposed to be killing millions of Jews in Germany, Jewish bankers were subsidizing his war factories.

In 1915, while President Woodrow Wilson was campaigning for reelection on the slogan: "I kept America out of war!" His right-hand man was in London drawing up the plan to get America involved. According to statements made by Churchill, England was pressured into this war by the International Jewish Bankers to further Zionist interests in Palestine. He further stated, that in order to gain their interests, they knew they would have to get America involved. Hence the plot to sink the Lusitania was drummed up. This was a passenger ship which sailed on a weekly schedule between Liverpool and New York. At this time, there was an agreement between the Allies and the Axis powers, that no ship which was solely a passenger ship would be sunk by the Germans. So House and Churchill came up with the idea to load munitions on the Lusitania, leak word to the Germans and have them sink the ship.

On May 13, 1915, a full page advertisement in the New York Times and the Washington Post was taken out by the German Embassy, warning Americans not to sail on the Lusitania, since she would now be considered a "ship of war." On the opposite page, the U.S. State Department, had a notice that this was German propaganda. So when this ship sailed on May 15th with a full load of passengers and was sunk a few days later by a German U-boat off the coast of Scotland with the loss of many American lives. This was the spark that got America into the war. (If you are interested in further information on this treasonous act, read Cohn Simpson's book "LUSITANIA.")

Once again, in 1941, while Pres. Roosevelt was making his famous fireside chats over the radio, he told the American people in his Boston drawl: "*Ah hate wah, and will nevah send American boys to fight on foreign soil nevah! nevah! nevah! nevah!*" But while these speeches were being made, plans were already underway to pressure Japan into an overt act against the United States.

More and more evidence has been uncovered that both our top military and civilian leaders knew of the Pearl Harbor attack, long before it happened, but political expediency kept them quiet until four hours after the Japanese attacked. Read Rear Adm. Theobald's testimony before a Congressional investigative Committee in his book THE FINAL SECRET OF PEARL HARBOR. It is interesting to note, that at this time, most of F.D.R.'s top advisors were Khazar Jews.

There are volumes of documented evidence which proves that Zionist interests, working for a home state for the Jews, were willing to see millions of white Christians, and hundreds of thousands of their own countrymen die, in order to gain their ends.

Prior to World War I, the Zionists had been promised by Britain, a Jewish State in East Africa. This had been tentatively accepted by Theodore Herzl, the Father of Zionism. Then the Zionists learned about the incredible wealth in the Dead Sea, estimated to be as high as \$5 trillion, and immediately the pressure was put on to get this homeland in Palestine. Since those days, the world Jewish organization has used countless millions of dollars to propagandize the Christian world into believing that the people we now know as Jews, were the Chosen People of the Bible, and that they have a prior right to this land because of God's promise to their father Ab28 cm. Yet according to Jewish sources, a vast majority of the Jews in Palestine, and around the world for that matter, have not one drop of Abraham's blood in their veins, but rather come from a heathen tribe known as the Khazars, from western Russia, which was converted to Judaism in the 8th Century. For further information, read Alfred Lilienthal's book THE ZIONIST CONNECTION, and Arthur Koestler's THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE. Both of these writers are well-known Jews. (Unfortunately, the Christian world has swallowed this Jewish propaganda, "hook, line and sinker!")

There are documents available, which show that World War II could have been won in late 1943, but the International "puppet masters" did not approve. They had not yet reached their objectives. Have you ever wondered why Eisenhower and Churchill, time and time again, turned down requests by Generals Patton and Montgomery for an attack against the Germans, launched through the soft under-belly of Europe? This would have released all of Central Europe from Communist control. It was not in the blueprint.

Why did Eisenhower stop Patton at the German border and allow the Soviet troops to come into East Germany and Berlin?

Why were German efforts to surrender in early 1945 held up for more than six months by Churchill and F.D.R. while hundreds of thousands of soldiers on both sides died, and millions of civilians were murdered in mass allied bombing attacks? Take the attack against Dresden, Germany alone. Launched against an "open city," no military targets, and a casualty list greater than that of Hiroshima and Nagasaki combined. Remember, this was warfare of white Christian against white Christian. Do you believe these things happened by accident?

All the evidence which comes from World War II, proves that the United States and her allies, gained absolutely nothing from this war. All the gains, went to the Jewish-Communist forces. (I say this, because 95% of the high officials of the Soviet Union were Jews in 1945, just as they were twenty-five years earlier in the Revolution.)

The one's who really benefitted were the International Jewish Bankers, who made billions upon billions off the suffering of white Christian nations and who, as I mentioned earlier, financed both sides. This was part of their plan for world subjugation!

Marcus Eli Ravage, a well-known Jewish writer, wrote in the Century Magazine, January, 1928 - *"We the Jews, are at the bottom of all your wars and revolutions, not only the Russian, but every major revolution. We did it by the might of our spirit, through ideas and propaganda."*

Oscar Levy, another prominent Jewish writer, in his book THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION says: *"There is scarcely an event in modern Europe which cannot be traced back to the Jews. We Jews are today nothing else but the world's seducers; it's executioners; it's incendiaries; and it's destroyers."*

Count Mensdorf, the Jewish Ambassador to England from Austria during World War I, said: *"Israel won that war! We made it! We thrived on it! We profited from it! It was our supreme revenge on Christianity."*

Now there is no doubt in my mind, that some of you are going to become angry and if you are

honest enough to finish this article, you will say: "We read an article by a real radical *anti-Semite!* All he did was attack the Jews!" Of course that wouldn't be true. We agreed to the truth didn't we? That's what I'm trying to give you. What I'm trying to tell you is: *"American Christians, you better wake up! It's later, much later than you think!"*

One thing our government should have learned a long time ago was that you cannot play with the Communists. It's like playing "patty-cake" with a rattle snake, sooner or later you are going to be bit!

When all the facts are "boiled down," you come to only one conclusion. This is that the most important agreement which came out of World War II was the Yalta Agreement. This turned over all of Eastern Europe to the Communists. Eleven sovereign nations were delivered into the hands of the Communists by the stroke of the pen of a dying president, as the Khazar Jew traitor Alger Hiss advised him to do so. At this time, the leadership of all the captive nations was over 90% Jewish. Look at the records!

Three sovereign nations and parts of Poland were handed outright to the Soviets - Lithuania, Estonia, and Latvia. Their people were loaded on boxcars, which disappeared into the slave labor camps of Siberia. Countless thousands of Christians died under the inhuman treatment of their Jewish conquerors. Why do we never hear about this in our press or on TV? Do you think all these disgraceful things happened by accident?

In 1948, the traitor of Pearl Harbor, Gen. George Marshall, was sent to China to persuade Chiang Kai Shek to form a coalition Government with the Communists. This the crusty old general refused to do. So Marshall withheld vital military supplies from the Chinese Nationalists for 14 months, while the Communists took over in China. Later he bragged: *"I disarmed fifty Chinese division with the stroke of my pen."*

Do you think this happened by accident?

In 1953, General Eisenhower was elected President of the United States on his promise to liberate Eastern Europe and do away with the Iron Curtain. Three years later, in October 1956 his chance came, when the Freedom Fighters of Hungary revolted against Soviet control. Here was a chance to prove to the world that his promise was more than just a statement to win an election. But the U.S. State Department answered the pleas for help from Hungary with a cablegram, sent in the clear so all the world could hear, which said: *"The government of the United States does not look with approval on governments unfriendly to the Soviet Union, on the borders of the Soviet Union."* The next day, Khrushchev's tanks rolled into Budapest and the revolt was crushed after 30,000 Hungarian youth had died in a hopeless cause; betrayed by those they believed were friends.

Do you honestly believe this happened by accident? That same year, 1956, our State Department in conjunction with the Jewish controlled World Bank, interfered in the internal affairs of Britain and France and blackmailed them into handing the Suez Canal over to Egypt.

Then we fought our first no-win war in Korea. I wish I had the time here to tell of incidents of treason I saw in the pre-war State Department activities in Korea. Needless to say, this war, our first fought under the United Nations, ended in our defeat. You say it was a stalemate? Then why did we give in to every demand made on us by the Communists?

When General Mac Arthur was fired, not for having trouble with President Truman, as they would have us believe, but because he insisted on fighting to win; he was replaced by General Matthew Ridgeway, the first of the Council on Foreign Relations military men. Since that time, every top military official has been a member of this One World Organization. Our treasonous actions in Korea made Vietnam the logical aftermath.

Most of you know how our State Department betrayed the French at Dien Bien Phu. Then on June 28, 1965, President Johnson, against all military advice, sent American troops into the war. By 1969, we had over a half million Americans involved and had suffered over 360,000 casualties,

including more than 56,000 deaths. We had spent over \$30-billion and were sent home with our tails between our legs, whipped by a nation smaller than our State of Minnesota. Not because it was necessary, but because of expedient, political TREASON. A war which could have been won in six months, with conventional weapons, dragged out year, after year, after year, while our nation was divided worse than at any time since the Civil War.

Do you honestly think these things happened by accident?

During this past forty years, time and time again, our State Department has withheld vital information from both Congress and the people. James Forrestal, Secretary of the Navy under President Truman, once said of the State Department: *"Consistency has never been a sign of stupidity. If the State Department were merely stupid, they would occasionally make a mistake in our favor."* Was it because he understood this that he was murdered? Oh, I know the official version said "suicide!" but the evidence points otherwise.

On the economic front, you business men know how difficult it is to get a big loan from a bank without the proper collateral. You also know how easy it *is* to lose your credit rating, if you don't make your payments on time. Knowing this, doesn't it seem strange to you how the big mega-banks like the Chase-Manhattan and the Mid-Land Marine (all Jewish controlled), how they can allow Communist countries to run up huge loans, when their payment record is so miserable? it really isn't so strange you know, when you realize that if the Communist nations renege on their loans, the banks still get paid off. How? You, the long suffering American taxpayer are expected to pick up the tab. That's why we gave away the Panama Canal.

Americans were told that the Canal giveaway was for the purpose of bringing peace and stability to this area. But the real reason was that Mr. Torrijo's government, owed more than \$2.5-billion to the Chase-Manhattan and Midland Marine Banks. The only way the Jewish bankers could get their money, was that we give Panama this valuable military asset, which was our property. It never had belonged to Panama. One of the Canal negotiators was Sol Linowitz, who just happened to be an official of the Midland Marine Bank. It just so happened that he was a Khazar Jew also.

Do you believe, this happened by accident?

During all this period since the end of World War II, with the exception of an occasional "slap on the wrist," we have seen American accomodati6n with aggression around the world. We sold the white government of Rhodesia "down the river," because it was politically expedient. We would do the same with South Africa if our liberals had their way.

Now what I'm going to say, doesn't really enter into our subject, but I think you need to know about it, so that you can see how the American people have been "brainwashed." The apartheid government of South Africa has done more for the blacks of Africa than any other country. They have a better standard of living, better health care, a better education and more freedom than in any of the twenty or so Black Republics which have sprung up like mushrooms over the Dark Continent. It is the only country in Africa, where blacks are immigrating to in large numbers.

It is also interesting to know that this was not "black owned" land before the Boer farmers came. With the exception of a few wandering Bushman tribes, there were no natives in this area. But after the whites came in, built it up, and the area became prosperous, then the blacks began to flock in and demand that they be given control.

But back to our subject. Marxism cannot care for its people because their system will not work. It is based on a system of moral and economic instability. The economics of Communism is simply a by-product of the Marxist view of men which states: *"Man is an animal; therefore treat him like one. Obedience is the result of force and the most, barbarous, unrestrained use of force, if carried far enough will evoke obedience. Any organization that has the spirit and courage to display inhumanity, savageness, brutality and an uncompromising lack of humanity will be obeyed. If you would have obedience you must have no compromise with humanity. It must be clearly understood*

*that you will have no mercy. Since man is an animal, in the final analysis, he understands only the things a brute understands."*

Most Christians, and liberal intellectuals have no desire to know the truth about either Communism, or its Zionist mentor. When I first learned about the Jewish background of Communism, I took documented evidence to my pastor and said: *"I don't expect you to accept this, but I think you should know about it."* He glanced at the material and when he found it was critical of the Jews, he threw it into his wastebasket and accused me of being an apostate. This is the thinking and attitude of the major Christian leaders today. Dr. Jerry Falwell, of the Moral Majority is a good example. He has indicated that he will back Israel to the hilt, no questions asked. When Arab Christian leaders came to America and wanted to tell Dr. Falwell their side of the story, he refused to see them. He had been so advised by Jewish advisors.

It is this kind of sick idealism, this "know-nothing" idealism that has infected millions of intellectuals in the Free World. You can find them by the droves in liberal and fundamental churches alike. They are in the universities, on newspapers and TV staffs, in the movies, in politics, in the tax-free foundations. They fanatically and mindlessly defend their own worst enemies. I say this, because in every country where Communism has taken over, the first people to be eliminated are the Christian leaders and intellectuals who have brought them into power.

It is this misleading idealism which fills men with a burning desire to make all men equal, even if it means using force to bring it about. Then they soothe their consciences and overlook the "blood baths" their stupidity bring about. This can be seen when Christian leaders show an almost "mindless devotion" to the cause of Zionism. They are willing to accept a phony Jewish Zionism in Palestine, because they have willed themselves to believe that the modern Jews are the people of the Book. A study of Scripture will prove to you beyond the shadow of a doubt, that the present Jewish venture in Palestine will never be successful.

Yet we see the Jewish "holocaust" played up in the newspapers, on TV, in the movies and from our pulpits. But have you ever heard these same sources talk about the more than 34-million Christians who were slaughtered by Jewish-led Communism in Russia alone? Have you ever seen a TV documentary or a movie written about this? Have you ever seen Jewish leaders meeting with Christians to celebrate a day of memorial for the Christian dead? Of course you haven't and you won't! Where are the memorials to the Christian dead? What would happen if the Christian behind the Iron Curtain demanded reparations from World Jewry for the suffering which has been brought to them under Jewish leadership?

A few years ago, John Foster Dulles, then Secretary of State, while attending a World Council of Churches meeting in Geneva, Switzerland, as an American delegate, said: *"Communism is no worse than American style Capitalism. Western nations should learn from communist experiments and study ways to make changes in both systems so they can become merged."* This is the idea that is being crammed down the throats of our children who attend government schools. They are teaching the incredible lie that our enemies have mellowed, that they are nice guys, just like us and we should think about merging with them to save the world from a nuclear holocaust.

Many Americans have been disgusted, to the point of nausea, by the actions of our State Department. They would have liked to have seen positive action against any aggressor. But few of them realize that under our present system of Foreign Policy this is impossible. We gave up our sovereign right to make war, when we joined the United Nations in 1945. By that treaty, which supercedes the Constitution of the United States, we bound ourselves to go to war only with United Nations approval.

There is little doubt, that we are facing up to American involvement in a war to defend Israeli in the Middle East.

Here is a frightening scenario of what I believe could happen: *Plans are underway to send American forces to the Sinai. What would this mean if war breaks out between the Israeli and the*

*Arabs? It would mean that we would be in it from the beginning. What would happen if the Zionist Hitler, Menachem Begin, would use nuclear weapons against his neighbors? He has them you know; we gave him the materials and know-how to manufacture them. If a limited nuclear war began in this area, there is every reason to believe that it would escalate to reach our shores.*

*Have you ever wondered about what might happen in the aftermath of such an attack? Close your eyes for a moment and visualize this scene. Thousands of maddened, starving, radiation sick mobs, roaming the high ways and byways of America looking for food, medical aid - yes, and someone to blame for the mess they are in. Who do you think the scapegoats will be? Do you suppose it could be the American Jews and the Christian community which has given their backing to the Israeli?*

*If this ever happens, and pray to God that it does not - the liberals, the Jewish community and the Christians who have helped bring about this terrible state of affairs, will pray fe strong anti-Semite leader to hold these mobs in control. But alas, there will be none. For the Jews through their A.D.L. and the Christian pulpits, have scoffed at and destroyed every strong leader who recognized the Jewish danger and tried to warn Americans about it. If this happens, then we will see something that will make Hitler Germany look like a Sunday School picnic by comparison. Both the Jews and the Christians who wholeheartedly support them, are laying the groundwork for terror and destruction, beyond their worst dreams.*

*This is bound to happen, for if war comes in the Middle East, it will once again be a war fought for Jewish interests and for the International Jewish gangsters who control our economy. It will once again be American boys who will die for Jewish selfishness. How long do you suppose Americans will be willing to be dupes of those who hate their God?*

One of the most important factions in the unilateral splurge we have seen to disarm America, and the one which is making the most noise right now about sending arms to Saudi Arabia, is a group in Congress formed in 1966, known as the MEMBERS OF CONGRESS FOR PEACE THROUGH LAW. They have 176 members. Two of the most important are the Republican Senators from Oregon, Mark Hatfield and Robert Packwood. Hatfield has a "0" voting record on National Defense, while Packwood is close behind with a 30% record. This organization was set up with the expressed idea "to bring about complete and general unilateral disarmament of the United States under existing World Law." Whenever you see the word "unilateral" used in connection with national defense, it means that we will disarm, whether our enemies do or not. It echoes the sentiments of many of our "mushy brained" Christian leaders. One of these recently said to me: "I have the answer for the arms race. If the U.S. would take all their arms and dump them in the ocean, the Communist nations would see that we mean business and we could have peace." And this is true! You would have the peace of a Communist slave.

But what does the MCPL idea entail? It calls for the turning over of our military forces to a U.N. Peace Keeping Force; and, the doing away of our local police in favor of a National Police Force.

Now I want you to remember that all these Congressmen have taken oaths of loyalty to this country, in which they have promised to protect us against ALL ENEMIES. Yet they consistently vote against every new weapons system our military proposes. They are very clever and devious in doing this. When ever a vote comes up to spend additional money for a new weapons system, they come out in support of another system. By the time the new system is ready for production, they are against that too. By doing this, these men, most of whom are screaming for more "social services", have wasted countless billions of our tax dollars. Look at their records; few of them could be called "pro-American." Of 32 Senators in this organization in 1978-80, seven of them had voting records on national defense of less than 10%; five had a record of Zero. These included Kennedy of Massachusetts, Hatfield of Oregon (an admitted Christian and a "no questions asked supporter" of the Zionists), and McGovern of South Dakota. In the House of Representatives, with 142 members, 39 had voting records of Zero. Strangely enough, most of these were know for their "Israel First" votes.

When all the facts are in, there is only one conclusion we can make. Our Foreign Policy in Washington, since the end of World War II, has been under the control of those whose aims are not pro-American. They are One Worlders.

This centralization of power began under F.D.R. and was furthered by Harry Truman, as he surrounded himself with Jewish Advisors. It happened because the "decent types" in America allowed it to happen. We would not listen to words of warning from men like Pat-ton, McArthur and McCarthy. In the words of Winston Churchill: "The malice of the wicked, is reinforced by the weakness of the virtuous." Edmund Burke, the great Burke, the great British historian put it this way:

*"The only thing necessary for evil to succeed, is for good men to do nothing."* For the most part, this is exactly what has happened.

I can't explain why Western Civilization is in headlong retreat on every front. Measured on the basis of technology and scientific advance; on conditions of human rights, on matters of material prosperity, the free, Christian world has far out-stripped the Communist and Third World nations.

Look at the Soviet Union, the "show case" of the Communist world. You find very little to admire! Look at Red China, and you see her millions bogged down in human misery. Look at the emerging Third World nations and for the most part they are an unfunny joke.

Without exception, the great Socialist Revolutions of this century have all ended as dismal failures. They have always ushered in regimes which were far more repressive than the flawed "right wing" governments they replaced. Yet in spite of this, Christian civilization is in retreat on every front. Why?

Could it be that civilizations, like huge dead fish always rot out from the head down? We are not losing the struggle for the minds of men because there has been a failure in our system, but because of the failure of our leadership. The professors, the scholars, the journalist, the intellectuals, the Christian minister, and the politicians in our system, who have become the most pampered intelligentsia in the world's history. In their prosperity, they have lost their moral and spiritual courage, and along with that their strength.

The British historian, Thomas Lord McCauley, once said: *"Your civilization will be destroyed in the Twentieth Century, as Rome's was in the Fifth; but the Huns and Vandals that destroy you will not come from without; they will rise up from within to destroy you."* We have seen that happen. There was another Englishman named Sir. John Harrington who said: *"When treason prospers sufficiently, then NON DARE CALL IT TREASON!"* This is what has happened in America. It has become profitable to be a traitor and many have fallen into the snare. Now one of our priorities must be to stop treason in government, if we are to remain free! The man in our government MUST be AMERICAN FIRST! or they have no business running our country.

There has probably been no single group in America, who is more to blame for the sorry mess we are in than the *"Panty-waisted, sissy-britches, namby-pamby"* preachers who stand behind the pulpits of many of our churches, changing Christian soldiers into moral cowards and making patriot Americans seem foolish. They trumpet the lie to their people: *"Don't worry! If you're saved, that's all that matters. Jesus is coming back to take you out of this mess before it gets too bad!"* I'd like to see what would happen if they tried to preach that "hogwash" to the Christians behind the Iron or Bamboo Curtains.

But listen to me. Regardless of what these fellows tell ou, something bad is happening to Americans and Christians are more in jeopardy every day. You better up and realize that we haven't seen anything yet in this country. Nowhere in the New Testament of your Bible does Christ say: *"Hide in your spiritual foxhole and pray for my return so you don't have to suffer!"* He says: *"Occupy until I come!"* That's military duty! He says: *"Ye are the salt of the earth and when you stop acting like salt, there is only one place for you and that's the garbage heap."* Listen to me, those of you who

call yourself Christian. When the Church falls down on its task and instead of holding back corruption adds to that corruption, all hell is due to break loose in that country!

What would you do if the enemy took over? *"Oh,"* but you say, *"It won't happen here!"* How do you wernow! Do you believe you are better than the Christians of China and Russia that you should escape? But supposing it does! What will you do? What will happen on that day when a government truck rolls up before your house and they take away your children to become robots of the State? Will you fight them then? Not very likely! My experience has been that if a man or woman refuses to take a stand when they can do it in safety, they are not very apt to do so when their neck is on the chopping block.

Maybe you think I'm becoming overly excited. Maybe you are like the TV moderator who called me a pornographer of paranoia, *"because I warned against 'no questions asked' aid to the Zionists.* But you see, I've been there! I know what happens when they take over and it will be worse here, for there will be no Christian influence anywhere in the world to *"tone them down."*

I doubt if any of my readers have ever seen a baby wrenched from its mother's arms, to be thrown into the air and caught on the point of a bayonet. Have you ever seen a man impaled alive on a sharpened bamboo pole, set in the ground, and while he writhes and screams his life away, his young, pregnant wife is stripped, raped over and over again and then chopped into pieces while a fearful crowd of several thousand looks on? Have you ever seen a nun crucified against the wall of her church with bayonets driven through the palm of her hands and listen as she screams, and cries, and begs for mercy, hour after awful hour? Have you ever seen a young woman nailed to a limb on a tree, with spikes driven through her breasts, while a bundle of rice straw, soaked in oil is bound between her thighs and set on fire? I doubt it very much! But when I saw those things happen, and as the Communists practiced their cruelty on me, I said: *"My God, if you get me out of this mess and get me back to the people I love and the country I love, I will do everything in my power to see that this terror never comes to America."* Yes, I'll admit, I get angry when I see the way in which this country has been led down the road to destruction and before God, I'll do everything within my power to stop them no matter who they are.

Because I have been willing to speak out against the Jewish influence which has led us into two wars and is now exerting undue influence in our government, I have been ostracized by many of my Christian friends. Why? Because they do not want to know the truth. Will you recognize it when they rape your daughter or hang your wife from a tree limb and disembowel her? Will you fight them then? It will be too late!

I want you to remember that your freedoms were not *"bought and paid for at Valley Forge,"* that was only the *"down payment"* on freedom. Every generation must be willing to *"make payment on the account,"* if they are to remain free.

For this reason we need men and women in America who will be committed to the cause of freedom. We have many who will contribute to the cause, this is not enough. I heard a story once about a farmer who was noted for his kindness to animals. One day a hen went to a pig and said: *"Mr. Pig, Farmer Brown has been so nice to us I think we should show him our appreciation. Why don't we have a ham and egg breakfast for him."* To which the Pig replied. *"It's well and good for you to talk about a ham and egg breakfast, because for you it's only a contribution, but for me it's total commitment."* This is what we need. We need men and women who will stand tall. Men and women who will talk back once in a while; men and women who have enough fire in their souls they will show some smoke every once in while.

Maybe you are discouraged when you look at the odds against us. Maybe you are like me and have been in the fight for a long time and are tired; maybe you have *"battle fatigue."* Maybe you think we have waited too long. But I want to remind you of some examples we have in history. There was a man named Hannibal, his friends said to him: *"Hannibal, you can't get across the Alps in the middle of the winter with your herd of elephants."* but he did it anyway! There were those in that awful

winter of 1776 who told George Washington: *"George, you can't cross the Delaware with that little rag tag army of farmers and clerks. Why they don't even have shoes and they are short of ammunition. How can you expect to defeat those professionals in Trenton?"* But George got up off his knees, where he had been praying in Valley Forge and led that little band of patriots to a glorious victory.

Then I remember that terrible winter of 1950 in Korea. The American Marines were far north of the 38th Parallel in a frozen waste called the Chosen Reservoir. They were surrounded by the Chinese, outnumbered thirty to one. As good a time to surrender as ever. But General Chesty Puller called his men together and told them: *"Men, we have the enemy where we want them now; we can shoot in any direction."* They came out with their flags flying, bringing their wounded and their gun blazed in defiance of an enemy to whom they refused to surrender. This is the kind of spirit which with the help of God kept America free.

Do you want to have an answer to the problems which are destroying us. God has given us His answer in 2 Chronicles 7:14, it is a promise made to people who go by His name. Many of you know it by heart. It says: *"If my people, which are called by my name, will humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will HEAL THEIR LAND."* Here is the formula, if we are willing to use it!

If one-fourth of the people in America who go by the name of Christian, would start to act like Christians. If they were willing to live up to their God-given responsibilities as Americans, we could turn this nation around in six months. It's up to us! Are you willing to do your part?

**The End**

# FROM DARKNESS INTO LIGHT!

By Lt. Col. Gordon (Jack) Mohr

(A Personal Trip from "Brainwashed Confusion, into Scriptural Enlightenment")

*But ye are a chosen generation (bloodline), a royal priesthood, a holy nation, a peculiar people (set aside for a special purpose); that ye may show forth the praises of Him who called you out of darkness into His marvelous light," (1<sup>st</sup> Peter 2:9).*

Over the years, many people have asked me why I left Judeo-Christianity for the controversial truths of Christian Israel Identity? I am using this means to clarify my stand, especially for those of you who are new to my work. I am an 82-year-old Retired Army Lieutenant Colonel, who served in World War II, Korea, and during Vietnam, with extensive combat during the Korean "no-win" war. In this so-called "police action," I was the first American wounded and the first to be decorated, and became one of the highest decorated veterans of that war with the Silver Star; the Bronze Star with "V" device and two oak leaf clusters; the Purple Heart with two oak leaf clusters, two Unit Presidential Citations, and decorations from the Korean Government, and the Polish and Czechoslovakian anti-Communist governments in exile. I hold the record for the most consecutive days of front line duty (276) in the Korean War. (I am telling you this, not to "toot my own horn," but to let you know that I have been around a little. Or as the old saying goes: "I've been there and done that!")

I was raised with a Fundamental church background and while attending Moody Bible Institute, 1938-41, worshiped in the Moody Memorial Church.

After enlisting in the Army and serving overseas in the Asiatic-Pacific Campaign, and Occupation duty in Japan, I received a honorable discharge in the Spring of 1946 and went back to ranching in North Dakota, near Minot. For several months I pastored a little Northern Baptist church in Sawyer, N. D. with an active interest in young people, and as acting basketball coach for the Sawyer, men's H.S. basketball team, I was able with God's help to build up the church. Although I was what you would call a "nominal Christian," which meant that I had never had a genuine salvation experience, I believed the Bible and taught it to the best of my ability, and numbers of people were saved, as God honored the preaching of His word.

In the spring of 1948, The Army called me back to active duty, and I was sent to Korea as an Advisor to the newly activated South Korean Army. I arrived in time to become victim of a planned Communist coup in the South Korean ranks, aimed at ousting President Sigh Mun Rhee from office and establishing a Communist South Korea. It was during this traumatic experience, which I will not go into here, that I met Jesus Christ "face to face", and accepted Him as not only my Savior, but as my King. I promised Him that if He would allow me to get home safely, I would do my best to warn my people, so that what I saw happen in Korea would never take place here. The story of how He protected me through the toughest days of the war read like fiction.

I left Korea in the spring of 1951, after some hectic experiences, which made a man out

of me. My experiences there, have become the "driving force of my life," and like the foreign automobile advertisement, I can say: "I am driven!" Although I have been in this fight for over fifty years, and am getting tired; some call it "combat fatigue;" and although I'd like to "hang up my spurs," and let you younger folks handle the dirty work of fighting this war, I can no more think of quitting now, than I can of breathing!

After serving another tour of duty in Japan, and four years in Eritrea, Ethiopia, I was ready to get out. I had seen deliberate TREASON on the part of our State Department in both Korea and Ethiopia, but when I became a "whistle blower," and tried to bring this to the attention of people in high places, I was "set down hard" and harassed to the point that in 1964, I had enough and gave up in disgust, after 22 years.

In 1965, I began to fulfill the promise I made to God in Korea in 1948, and became a lay evangelist, working in Judeo-Christian churches in America, mostly among Baptist and Pentecostals. I was still trying to fulfill the "oath of office", I took as an officer to "protect America from all enemies, both without and within". I was welcomed in such places as Tennessee Temple University, Knoxville, TN; Bob Jones University, Greenville, S.C., and Pensacola Christian Academy, in Pensacola, FL. I spoke in many of the largest Protestant churches in America, including several visits to the Indianapolis Baptist Temple, in Indianapolis, Indiana, where Dr. Greg Dixon is still pastor. The general theme of my messages was: "The Bible has the Answer to America's Problems!"

In 1968, I became involved with the John Birch Society, when I was asked to join their American Opinion Speaker's Bureau, and while with them for over ten years, spoke in over 3800 communities, coast to coast.

During this time I was a staunch defender of the Jews, Jewry, and Zionism, strictly following the Judeo-Christian teaching regarding Gen. 12:3. where God told Abraham: "I will bless them that bless thee; and curse him that curseth thee!" I did not realize that there were no people anywhere on earth known as Jews at this time, and that they didn't appear on the scriptural scene until 1200 years later, when we first read of them in 2<sup>nd</sup> Kings 16:6, fighting against Israel.

My eyes began to open to the truth regarding these enemies of God, as I worked the college lecture circuit for the John Birch Society during the Vietnam War. Those were the hectic days when men like Abbie Hoffman, Jerry Rubin and their Students for a Democratic Society (S.D.S.) ruled the "roost" and were tearing up our college campuses, following a communist "blueprint" which had been established in 1934.

During a two year period, I had twenty-five confrontations with these radicals; some violent. In the spring of 1972, at the University of Kansas, in Lawrence, I was physically attacked by ten "hippie" type men and women, who were not even college students, while the campus police stood by and did nothing. Later the Chancellor apologized to me stating that they could do nothing for: "If we tried to stop them, they probably would have burned the building down!" This is what happened two weeks later, when they torched the New Student Union building, because the school would not give in to their demands.

One thing stood out about all these confrontations, and that was that their leaders, 100% of the time, were young Jews, from wealthy families. Usually their fathers were lawyers.

I became so intrigued with the Jewish connection with Communism, that in the summer of 1980, I took off three months from a very busy schedule, to study this phenomenon. I went to Jewish sources for my answer.

In the ASIAN MAGAZINE, Mar. 1920, the following statement appeared: "In all Bolshevik institutions the heads are Jewish. They look on Bolshevism as a Jewish affair. There is a great national fervor among Jews on behalf of Communism; they believe that the promised time of victory for God's Elect (them) is now" (They openly proclaim their year of victory as 2000!)

Rabbi Stephen Wise, one of the most prominent Jews in America, when asked about Communism, replied: "Some call it communism: I say it's Judaism."

The LONDON JEWISH CHRONICLE, Apr. 4, 1918, stated: ". . . there is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself; in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism, are consonant (in agreement with) the finest ideals of Judaism".

The Jewish author, Marcus Eli Ravage, writing in the January 1928 issue of CENTURY MAGAZINE stated: "We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars; not only the Russian, but of every major revolution in history (see Matt. 23:34, 35) . . . We did it solely with the irresistible might of our Jewish spirit; with ideas and propaganda." (He could have honestly said: "With money we stole from you stupid goyim!").

This statement reflects one made years earlier in 1856, when the head Rabbi in France, a Rabbi Reichorn, speaking at the funeral of another Rabbi in the Prague, said: "Wars are the Jews harvests. With them we kill off Christians, and get control of their gold. We have already killed 100-million of them, and the end is not yet!" (This was before the "blood bath" of the War Between the States, our costliest in man power, before World Wars I, II, Korea, Vietnam, and the multitude of smaller wars we have fought).

During this study period, I was able to get hold of eight of the 63 books which make up the Babylonian Talmud, the "heart blood of Judaism!" and was horrified at the hatred they express towards Christ and all Christians, and their repeated desire to wipe us from the face of the earth. They even state how they will use foolish people like you Christians in the Judeo-Christian church, before destroying you. By the end of the summer, I was convinced, both from history and scripture, that the people we know as Jews, can in no way be the Chosen of the Book. My pastor said they were, but my Savior and King, told them: "But ye believe (Me) not because yea are NOT OF MY SHEEP." That seems mighty plain to me. In John 8:44, He told the Jewish religious leaders that their father was the devil and that he was a "murderer from the beginning". In Matt. 23:15, He accused them of "going over sea and land, to make converts, only to "turn them into two-fold more a child of hell than themselves". Hardly Chosen people stock.

Who was I to believe? The Seminary professor who said they were God's Chosen? My pastor who backed him up? Or my Savior and King who loudly and clearly called them His enemies?

This brought up a new subject. If the Jews are not "true Israel," and my pastor proclaimed loud and long that the "Jews were ALL of Israel;" if they are the "synagogue of Satan", as the risen Savior stated in Rev. 2:9; 3:9, then where is "true Israel".

"O' they disappeared into Assyrian captivity," the seminary professor said, and he too believed that the present day Jews "are ALL of Israel." But my God, through His Word, told me that His Special People, those with whom He would establish His Covenant would last as long as the "sun, moon and stars." The last time I looked into the heavens, they were still there, so knew Israel must still be somewhere around. (See Gen. 17:5-7).

So I began to search for clues, which would tell me who these people were, and found over 200 "fingerprints," in scripture, which identify Israel in the "closing out days of this Age," as surely as your fingerprints identify you, and not a single one can be applied to Jews. All these fingerprints point straight at the Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Scandinavian, Germanic and related White peoples of Europe that are known as Christendom. As I began to realize for the first time in my life, that I was of the "bloodline" of Abraham, and that the promises that God gave to Abraham were mine, if I was willing to OBEY the Bible began to open up to me like a "rose bud before the morning sun," and passages of scripture which had been confusing, and which my pastor had been unable to clear up for me, suddenly made sense. I began to realize that the Apostle Paul was not speaking about the people we know as Jews, in Romans 3:1, (even though the King James translation uses the word Jew). How do I know? Because Paul asked: "What advantage then bath the Jew (this should have been Israelite, as I will prove), or what profit is there in circumcision?" He answers in verse two - "Much every way, chiefly because that unto them were committed the oracles (Greek - LOGION, meaning: "utterances of God," given to Moses 750 years before any people known as Jews existed) of God". I challenge you to show me any scripture in the Old or New Testament that indicates that the ordinance of circumcision was ever given to a people called Jews? It just isn't there, no matter how hard men like Jack Van Impe, and others who support the anti-Christ's of Judaism try to prove it.

I didn't like what I found, because it made me admit that some of the things I had been taught in my church, and in the seminary were false. The Seminary professors and my pastor told me that Israel had disappeared in Assyrian captivity, and that today "The Jews are ALL of Israel," while my Bible said that as long as the "sun, moon and stars existed," so long would "true Israel" be in existence and that they would always be God's Special People, His Elect, "set aside for a special purpose." Not to rule as world dictators as the Jew is taught in his TALMUD, but to become first a "servant people" learning OBEDIENCE to the King, before the could become the OVERCOMERS who would finally "rule and reign with Him". (See Isa. 41:8; 43:10; 48:20; Matt. 10:24; 12:18; 20:26, 27; Rev. 2:26; 3:21). This was something that did not cause a feeling of RACIAL SUPERIORITY, as some unfortunately have developed, but a feeling of deep humility, as I realized the new responsibility I now had before God and my fellow man. I'm convinced that this is one of the major reasons Christians refuse to accept Identity truth. They want to "rule with Him, but they do not want to go through the servant stage!"

I began to search through the Scriptures, and in history, to see if these Israel people really existed. I was not satisfied with the anemic answers I got from the fundamental Baptist church.

Are there a people who in these closing out days of the Twentieth Century, have the scriptural "fingerprints" that will identify them as God's ELECT?

There are over 200 of these fingerprints and not one fits the people we know as Jews. Only the White nations of Christendom meet the scriptural qualifications. Immediately

some will begin to scream "racialist", yet you do not seem to feel that the Jews are "racialists" when they purport to be God's Chosen. Why would you as a Christian, want to give this distinguished place in life, to a people who hate your God and your Savior, and who openly state their desire to destroy you? This seems extremely foolish. Maybe you should take a close look at 2<sup>nd</sup> Chron. 19:2, which says: "Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord". Why not ask your pastor to preach on this verse?

I can tell you from sad experience, that it is not an easy thing to stand up before people you love, and admit you have been wrong, no matter how innocent your intentions may have been. But not wanting to "sail under a false flag", in the fall of 1980, I wrote the following letter to 200 fundamentalist pastors and leaders.

September 1980

Dear Brother-in-Christ:

I have a deep burden on my heart which I do not quite know how to explain. No doubt it will come as a shock to you. I feel that in all fairness and honesty, it is necessary for me to give you this explanation and show you my present position on one of the most sensitive issues to face the Christian world in this Century. I refuse to "sail under a false flag," please bear with me as I seek to explain my situation.

For over a year now, I have been deeply disturbed by what is happening in Israel and it's implications for the United States. As a result, I have engaged in a lengthy and prayerful study of the Scriptures and historical documents dealing with these people (Jews) we have been taught to regard as God's Chosen People.

After over 600 hours of study concerning the Zionist Jews, I am convinced that these openly atheistic, Communist haters of God, Jesus Christ and Christianity, are neither our friends, or the Chosen People of God!

Israeli is the only nation I know of which boasts as it's leader a man who has a reputation as a former bank robber, terrorist, and who boasts of his murders. I am of course referring to Menachem Begin. He has been directly responsible for the deaths of many Christian Arabs, along with innocent Moslem Arabs who have been caught up in his militant Zionism. Yet most Fundamental preachers would have us believe that these murderers are God's Chosen.

You need to recognize, that many of those who today call themselves "Jews", are not of the blood line of Abraham (See Esther 8:17, as an example). You also need to recognize that many who are of Israel, are not Jews and that the terms Jew and Israel are not interchangeable, as we have been led to believe. The Bible makes a clear distinction between Jews and Israel, from the time the Kingdom was split as recorded in Kings 12:16, 17.

The more I studied Zionism, the more disturbed I became, for they are a real danger to America's freedom. I believe one of the major reasons this country is falling under the curse of Socialist-Communism, is that Fundamental

preachers have refused to face the evil which is being brought into America by the people they proclaim as the "People of the Book".

It is very possible that you will not accept this, but it is true nevertheless. There is no way in which you can discuss Marxism-Communism, without getting involved in the Jewish Question. You cannot honestly discuss Communism, without revealing the proven facts, that the founders of Russian Communism, were for the most part Zionist Jews. Nor can you get away from the fact that all but a very few of the top leaders in the American Communist Party, have been Eastern European Jews. These are proven facts of history, over which I have no control, but which we must accept, if we are honest men.

I can understand why historical writers, speakers, and even preachers have been afraid to face these truths; they are afraid to be labeled as "race haters;" "bigots"; or even worse, "anti-Semites". One simply must not use the word "Jew" when discussing Communism, for this will always bring the bitterest of censorship. Why do you suppose General Brown, Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, was forced into making a public apology, after he stated truthfully, that the Zionists had far too much influence in our government?

I have before me a letter written by Dr. W. S. McBirnie, the well-known conservative from Glendale, California. It is dated March, 1980. In part, here is what it said: "I wish I could tell you, straight out, about the tremendous heavy problems facing our entire work at this time. I can only say that we are under heavy attack from a great many sources. When and if I can prove the origin of the organized effort behind the problems created, I'll shout it from the housetops . . . I wish I could tell you of my suspicions, but I dare not . . . I have reasons to believe our difficulties will get worse, before they get better." Signed: W. S. McBirnie.

Could it be that Dr. McBirnie was afraid of exposing the Zionist attack against anything which is Christian and pro-American? The same thing can be said about Moral Majority!

When I went to my pastor with these facts and tried to talk with him about the Jewish situation, he was understandably upset, since he too had been "brainwashed" by pro-Jewish propaganda, which is "Standard Operating Procedure", in most Protestant churches. He said: "Do you realize that you will alienate yourself with the fundamentalists if you continue to think this way?" The question was not: "Are the facts true?" but "What will the Fundamentalists think about it?"

Why is this? My fundamentalist beliefs are the same as they were before and I am willing to put them up against his or yours. I follow and preach the fundamentals of the Christian faith. Why should I be ostracized because I tell people the truth? Do you remember what the Apostle Paul told the Christians in Galatia? "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?" (Gal. 4:16).

History proves that the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was financed with Zionist dollars, supplied in 1917 to Lenin, by two Jewish bankers from New

York, Jacob Schiff and Max Warburg. It also proves that most of the top Communist leaders in Central Europe have been Russian Khazar Jews. It proves that most of the people in the United States, who have been tried for treason in the past sixty years, have been Eastern European Khazar Jews.

Here is a fact that should weigh more heavily than any other on those of you who deplore the moral and spiritual degradation we see spreading over America like a hideous cancer. The leadership and money behind this, is Jewish. These are facts which cannot honestly be denied!

It is Jewish doctors, for the most part who own and operate the Abortion Clinics of America, where over one-and-a-half million unborn babies are murdered every year. It is Zionist Jews who control and own most of the TV Hollywood, and the lying, one-sided media. They have controlling interests in the Rock and Roll business, the dope trade, and prostitution. It is these people who are actively engaged in destroying Christian patriotism and decency, and who are engaged in destroying everything you say you believe as a Christian. Yet you continue to defend and support them. Why? You have no right to complain about these evils from your pulpit, when you support those who cause them.

In 2<sup>nd</sup> Chron. 18,19, we have the story of a good king named Jehosophat, who helped a wicked fellow named Ahab (who was a fellow Israelite by the way), in his fight against the Assyrians. When Jehosophat returned to Jerusalem, he was met by a prophet of the Lord who told him: "Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." God will never bless America, as long as we support His Israeli enemies in Palestine, Russia, or anywhere else.

Now I realize that you may counter with the argument that the Jews are God's Covenant People, and that in Gen. 12:3, God told Abraham that He would "bless them that blessed Him, and curse them that cursed Him". You may say, as I have been told over and over again: "God will bless America only as we help the Jews!" I would like to call your attention to the fact that the years of America's greatest debacle in every area, has come since we began support of that little "bastard nation" in Palestine call Israel in 1948.

Most fundamentalist preachers tell their people about the terrible persecution of the Jews under Hitler, which was supposed to have eliminated 6-million of them. But Jewish statistics for that time, show that there were not that many Jews in all the area occupied by the Nazi's and that thousands of them escaped. These same preachers are careful not to tell their people about the millions of Christians who have been slaughtered under Jewish led Communism.

I believe one of the biggest problems pastors have, is their inability to distinguish between ISRAEL and the JEWS. Take your case for instance. After preaching for years that the "Jews are all of Israel," how willing would you be to stand up in the pulpit next Sunday and admit you have been wrong all these years. From long experience with Fundamental preachers, very few would have the courage to do it!

Does the fact that the number of Jews in Palestine today, are about the same as the Israelites who were in Egypt 3300 years ago, sound like the fulfillment of God's promise that Israel was to become numerous as the "sand on the seashore?"

Do you mean to tell me that the re-gathering of some 2 million Jews in Palestine today fulfills God's promise of large numbers? Less than 17% of world Jewry lives in Palestine today, and Israeli officials say that more Jews are leaving, than are coming in.

Why did Jesus, speaking to the Jewish religious leaders of his day in John 8:47, say: ". . . ye therefore hear them (His words) not, because ye are NOT OF GOD?" Why did He tell them in John 10:26 - "But ye believe (Me) not, because ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP?" There doesn't seem to be very much room for error here. If you don't believe Him, you are guilty of the same thing they were.

He went on to describe His "Sheep," His "people." "My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow Me." Who has heard His voice and followed Him? Not the anti-Christ's of Jewry for certain. They hate Him and spit when His precious name is mentioned.

These sheep cannot be the colored nations of the world, for they are reached with the Gospel message, only through hard work, great expense and even sometimes danger on the part of God's messenger. The only people in the world who have readily accepted the Gospel message are the White people of Christendom. This is one of the "fingerprints" which identify them as Israel. This is why Jesus said: "My sheep hear my voice and follow Me."

Only in the United States do you find a government that was based on the principles of the Holy Scriptures. Why did we set aside a special day as our "sabbath" to worship God? Could it be because we are the Israelites you Fundamentalists scoff at?

The New Testament calls us GENTILES, which means TRIBES or NATIONS, especially "non-Jewish" nations. Do you recall how Jesus said His major mission was to "the LOST sheep of the House of Israel." If you have any knowledge of Greek, you KNOW this did not refer to "unsaved Jews," as you no doubt preach, but to "those who were banished because of their disobedience." This happened only to Israel.

You tell your people that the Jews will rebuild the temple in Jerusalem before Christ returns, and they may well do it, but in Jer. 7: 3-11, and again in Ps 78:59-72 we read how this temple will become like Shiloh that God destroyed.

Today, the old city of Jerusalem has become a "curse to all nations," just as the prophets foretold. It has become the center of International intrigue, the "hot spot" of the world's political problems. It is very probably the area which will lead Christendom, into World War III. It is a country which hates God, and worships Lucifer. It has a philosophy that despises our Constitutional form of government and is dedicated to its overthrow. Why

do you support them?

Why do you never tell your people that the reason the Jews have been universally hated, is not because they are God's People and Satan hates them - it is not because of their religious belief, although this is at the bottom of their actions; but it is because they have been a "corrupting cesspool" of iniquity in every nation where they have been allowed to settle. They have been a nation of "bloodsucking leeches," for the most part, which have fastened themselves unto humanity and for every ounce of good they have done, they have always extracted their "pound of human flesh."

When they were given sanctuary in Spain and were treated with respect, they turned on their benefactors and betrayed them to the Moorish invaders. It has been thus in every country where they have been allowed to settle. They are now doing the same thing in America, as they seek to undermine and destroy everything America stands for. Don't argue with me about this, look at the names behind every effort towards One-World Government, and the surrender of American sovereignty, and you will find the majority are Jews. This did not happen by coincidence.

Have you ever heard of any great effort on the part of Jews to help others who are not Jews? They often give to be seen as benefactors of mankind, when behind their giving is an ulterior motive. They are the most selfish people in the world. Yet wherever they go, they perpetuate the story of their eternal persecution, brought about by their own actions, and used to further "hoodwink gullible Goyim".

Unfortunately, the next two pages of this letter have become lost over the last eighteen years, but it ends with this scriptural quotation from Jeremiah 5:30, 31 - "A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land, the prophets (preachers) prophesy (preach) falsely, and the priests (politicians) bear rule by their means, (through this deception), and My people (Christians) love to have it so; and what will ye do in the end thereof?" There can be only one end when this happens - DESTRUCTION!! Are you taking part in this process?

For Christ, an Awakened and Militant Church, and a God honoring America.

[signed]  
Jack Mohr

P.S. I am still available for Christ and Country Crusades. I still preach the same Gospel, with the same fervor. I still speak about the problems facing America from a spiritual standpoint. The only difference is that now I have a stronger reason for taking a stand for Christ and Country, since I recognize who the enemy is, and how our Christian folks MUST know the truth about them, if they are to survive!

I will give you this assurance. If I am invited to your church, I will not make an issue out of Judaism, but I will not sidestep it. I will do nothing to intentionally embarrass you, but I must tell the people the truth. You will need to search your conscience and decide what God would have you do. I

do not like what has happened in my life, from the standpoint of men, but I have promised, before God that I will not "sidetrack" the truth . . . even if it means displeasing you, my Christian brother. I MUST answer to God, for what I do with the truth. JM

Within two weeks after this letter was mailed, I received 14 cancellations of week long Crusades which had been scheduled for 1981. None were canceled on doctrinal grounds, but solely on the stand that I refused to accept the anti-Christ's of Judaism as God's Chosen. So error is perpetuated in the Judeo-Christian church, as millions of blinded Israelite people are being led to destruction.

Only one pastor, Dr. Greg Dixon of the Indianapolis Baptist Temple, Indianapolis, Indiana, believed me and had me back. To all others, I have become an apostate, and they cross the street when they see me approaching. Within two weeks after I told my pastor this truth, he had spread the word over the State of Mississippi, so that pastors I had known and loved for years, and in whose churches I had held successful revivals, suddenly shunned me as though I had the plague. For a while I was devastated. I thought God was putting me on the shelf. Then in 1981, as I began to get acquainted among Identity Israelite Christians, I learned the meaning of true Christian friendship, and never, for anything you could offer, would I go back to the "weak and beggarly elements" of Judeo-Christianity.

I am not surprised at the actions of the Jews, for as children of "their father the devil", (John 8:44), they are "doing what comes naturally". As far back as 1289, the Jews in France were enjoined by their top Rabbi to:

- 1 - Make of your sons merchants, that little by little, they may despoil Christians of their possessions;
- 2 - Make of your sons doctors and apothecaries, so that we may take away Christian lives;
- 3 - Make of your sons canons, and clerics, so that we may destroy their Christian churches from within;
- 4 - Arrange for your sons to become lawyers and advocates, and see that they mix themselves in the affairs of the State, in order that by putting Christians under our yoke, you may dominate the world and be avenged on them." (Their date for this takeover is 2000!)

This is the Jewish way, my Christian friend, whether you and your pastor want to accept it or not.

The naivete of the Christian world is reflected in a recent public boast made by a high Israeli official who said: "Today, we have the best Congress money can buy!"

Are you willing to stand by and watch Christianity die a terrible death? If this happens, we will take FREEDOM to the cemetery, bury her along with our Christian churches, and over the grave erect a headstone with this epitaph: "The truth of God died in America, because the good Christian people of America didn't want to be bothered!" The Apostle Paul tells us in 1<sup>st</sup> Tim. 5:8, "But if any provide not for his own, (and the word provide includes protection you can be sure), and especially for those of his own

house (family), he bath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel."

Where do you stand in the eyes of God?

Your Brother and Servant as Ambassador for Christ the King,

Gordon (Jack) Mohr

**Feel free to copy and distribute. JM**

# CHRIST OR COMMUNISM? - WHICH WILL IT BE?



## From the Horse's Mouth - (and others)

WHAT THE JEWS SAY ABOUT COMMUNISM

By  
COL. GORDON "JACK" MOHR



For over eighteen years, I have been touring the United States as a sort of "watchman on the wall." My calling was to warn America, especially Christian Americans, against the dangers which are seeking to destroy our white Christian civilization. But in spite of doing this to the best of my ability, for many years I refused to look at one of the most dangerous facets of the problem we are facing. This is sometimes called the "Jewish Question." The American Educator, Horace Mann, once said: *"On the face of it, it must be a BAD cause which will not bear discussion. Truth seeks light, instead of shunning it."* On the basis of this, we must take a much closer and more serious look at the doctrine which has inundated our Christian Churches, which insists that the people we now call Jews are God's Chosen People, and that no matter what they do, we must do our best to help them. In so doing, we are cutting our own throats, and are asking that the world slip into the Dark ages, which will be worse than anything seen in the history of mankind.

The most serious problem in dealing with this issue, is that the average Christian, especially the pastors, refuse to look at any evidence, either from the Scriptures or history, which will disprove their pet theory. Instead, they are willing to brand you as an apostate, if you have the courage to warn your fellow Christians. This is what has happened to me.

So in this article, I am going to depart from the norm. I am not going to marshal irrefutable arguments to prove my point. I am not going to point an accusing finger at those who refuse to accept the truth. Instead, I am going straight "to the horse's mouth," as the saying goes, and prove my argument by quoting the statements of the enemy.



*Crusade for Christ*

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS. RET.

400 Harper Lane

North Little Rock, AR 72118

(501) 753-2095

## **From the Watchman's Corner**

### **Give Me Ten Men**

*"Righteousness exhalteth a nation, but sin (disobedience to God's Laws, 1 John 3:4) is a reproach to any people." (Proverbs 14:34.*

*This message has been preached before and some of you will). recognize it. But it's message is so impor4tant at this time, I feel the need to repeat it Patrick Henry was credited with saying: "For my part, whatever anguish of spirit i t may cost. I am willing to know the whole TRUTH; to know the worst, and provide for it."*

*The American Educator, Horace Mann said: "It must be a bad issue which cannot bear discussion, as TRUTH always seeks the LIGHT."*

*Jesus Christ said: "If you will know the TRUTH, the TRUTH shall set you free." (John 8:32), and again: "Men love darkness rather than light, because their deeds are evil," (John 3:19).*

*In this message I am going to look at some thorny issues that are destroying America, and see if we can find the TRUTH, and an answer for them.*

*It is only fair to warn you that you may disagree with some of the things I mention, and ever get angry with me for saying them. So be it! I am not saying them to "ruffle your feathers," or win a popularity contest, but because they are TRUE!*

*I hope that when you have finished reading this message I will not have to say along with the Apostle Paul to the church at Corinth: "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you*

*the truth?" (1 Corinthians 15:26).*

*Unfortunately, White Christian Americans, who once prided themselves on accepting TRUTH, have become so "brainwashed" by the enemy propaganda, that the TRUTH today, often makes them feel uncomfortable and therefore angry.*

*Immediately when the term "White Christian" is brought up, the words "bigot", or "racist" are apt to pop up. Yet it is an observable fact of history, that Christian nations, known as Christendom, have been the only people who have openly accepted the Gospel of Jesus Christ. Only these people have built their Constitutions around active in spreading who feed the world's these attributes are "true Israel." So if being proud of these accomplishments, and being White make me a "racist", then I am proud of it. If Blacks have the right to say: "Black is beautiful," without being "racist", then But today, in this first year of the new Millennium, the White race is in a mess in America, and I have the right to be proud of my people and what they done for mankind.*

*I have around the world, and is headed for oblivion unless corrective measures are taken soon. I also refer to White Christians for they were the ones who built this nations with the help of and OBEDIENCE to God made it great.*

*The problems I discuss in this message are so very serious, they could well lead to the "destruction of White Christian civilization", which is the openly avowed objective of our enemies. White Christians in particular MUST be reached with this TRUTH, if they are to survive.*

*Whether you are willing to accept this or not, it is as 49 mentioned before a readily observable fact of history, that only the White nations of Christendom have readily accepted the Gospel of Jesus Christ. All colored nations have only been reached with the expenditure of much money, much hard work, and often danger to the missionary.*

*Only the nations of Christendom have fashioned their Constitutions on God's Ten Commandments.*

*Yet today, unless we allow the light of TRUTH to illuminate our problems, we could very well lose everything which is dear to us, including our FREEDOM, our right to worship God very lives.*

*In this message I want to talk about men and women of Christian courage, who are willing to "make up the hedge and stand in the gap", before Almighty God, so He will not destroy us, (Ezekiel 22:30). I am speaking of the preservation of our race and our Israel heritage.*

*The reason I will sometimes be harsh in my evaluation, is because I will be speaking about your and my survival, not in the future, but right now. The subjects I discuss will not be popular with many in the church world, who have been brought up on a "diet of spiritual pabulum," which tells them only the pleasant things they want to hear, which makes them feel good. Or as Evangelist Oral Roberts would say: "Something good is going to happen to you today!"*

*The often harsh TRUTH has become a spiritual "No! No!" in most churches, because it does not make people feel good. These unpleasant things MUST be discussed if we are to develop a solid basis for defense.*

*I would like to illustrate what I am trying to get across by telling you two stories.- The first is about renegade Whites who have joined the enemy. They may not even know it and may believe they are working for the Lord, but their fruits show otherwise. In Northern Mississippi is an old wooden Negro church, now abandoned, which was once quite active. Many years ago, in the fall of the year, the colored folks were having a revival meeting. The windows and doors were open as it was quite warm.*

*Some of the older White boys hoping to have some fun at the Blacks expense, dressed one of their fellows in a devil's costume, and in the middle of the sermon propped him up in one of the front windows. There was an immediate evacuation of the church except for one poor old lady who had arthritis so bad, she could hardly walk. As the devil clambered through there needs to know somethin bout me. I specs you knows that I'se the head*

*of the W.M.S. and that I've taught Sunday School for a long time. But one thing you don't know is that I've been on your side all along?"*

*A funny story, but all too true of many who go by the name of Christian. Jesus said these would remind Him on the Judgment day of all the good things they had done. How they healed the sick in His name, cast out devils, no doubt taught Sunday School, or directed the choir, and baked cookies for the church Bake Sale, and He would, tell them: "Depart from me; I never knew you!" "For by their fruits, (not by what they say) shall ye know them."*

*When I think of folks like this old Negro lady, I'm primarily of White Christians who attend Judeo-Christian where they are taught that their foremost enemies, the Jews, are God Chosen. His Son, Jesus, whom we claim as Savior, said no! in, (John 10:26). The idea that these enemies of God MUST be supported at all costs is destroying Christian America, and making us hated world wide. (We will discuss more we go along).*

*My second story deals with "loss of perspective," and is one of the greatest problems nominal Christians seem to have. This comes when we see things taking place, and can't see or often won't see what is actually happening. It's sort of like the "hall of mirrors" in the "fun house" at the County Fair. What you see isn't the real you. The enemy has become very clever at changing the TRUTH into a lie, and fooling Christians. The Apostle Paul, in (Titus 1:10,11) warns us about this, listen carefully: "For there many unruly and vain talkers, and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision (Jews); Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses (households), teaching things they ought not for filthy lucre's (money's) sake."*

*on the warm afternoons to "shoot the breeze." I remember one in particular, an ex-alligator hunter. He said: "'Taint hard to catch gators if you have the right bait and equipment. You need a loaf of bread, a dull hook, a pair of tweezers, a match box and a telescope." Here is how he used this odd equipment: "Go out on the banks of a river where you knew gators hang out and find a big shade tree near the river's edge. Lay your equipment down where it's easily accessible and sit down and relax as*

*you read your dull book. Soon you will become sleepy and this is and look at him through the wrong end take your tweezers and grab the little gator you see there and put him in the matchbox. It's as easy as all that." perspective" that can be fatal! So in dealing with spiritual had become exceedingly unpopular in the American vocabulary, but which should appear on the front page of four daily newspapers, and be shouted from the pulpits of the land.*

*Many years ago a political philosopher said: "Treason prospers, what's the reason? for when TREASON prospers, none dare call it TREASON." We are living in that age today. It is prospering in government, in education, in the military and often in the Christian church, and most folks don't want to "touch it with a ten foot pole." We are frightened by TREASON, as we should be, for as Cicero said centuries ago: "Treason rots out the heart of a nation and destroys the pillars of society." It is difficult to detect TRAITORS, for they often look like respectable folks who often come from the "cream of society."*

*Many unscrupulous men and women are getting extremely wealthy in America through TREASON. Some of these are professing Christians who clutter up the airwaves with their religious TV programs, while they feed our gullible people with garbage which turns them from being "front line soldiers of the cross," into docile foxhole dwellers, who fold their holy hands as they which was caused by their Christian apathy. It is a pretty reliable "rule of thumb", to expect preachers who are on National TV, to bypass those extremely important things which the mainline churches will not touch, for if they preach the "Whole Counsel of God's Word", they will not remain on National TV very long. This is one of the major ills of Judeo-Christianity. In (Jeremiah 23:18) we are told: "But if they (the pastors of Israel) had stood in my (God's) counsel, and had caused my people (Israel) to hear my words, then they would have turned from their evil saved by grace," when they are actually Israelites, God's Chosen People, "saved by His grace." Being Israelites, they have special obligations which many Christians do not want to accept.*

*You don't fill the football stadiums with religious services by preaching the "whole TRUTH", for few White people are willing to accept it and our enemy does everything in his power to keep*

*the TRUTH from our people.*

*Many Christians will tell you: "We have never had any trouble with anti-Christ's, and this is often because they cannot recognize them, even when they stand in the pulpit of their church, and because they have never taken a stand against them. "*

*Have you ever wondered why a man or woman could take office in Congress with a modest income, and by the end of their first term be a multi-millionaire? "When TREASON prospers; none dare call it TREASON!" Common sense tells us that something somewhere.*

*The conditions in this beloved land are far too serious to suggest anything but the harshest appraisal. We MUST get across to the "rank and file" American citizen, no matter what their color or creed; Christians in particular, that the enemy is not "playing games" with us. This is "hard ball," for survival. We MUST also get across to our elected leaders that "we the American public" are going to hold them accountable for their actions and for living up to their "oath of office". Far too often professing Christians have been derelict in our duty to God and country and have encouraged TREASON in our elected leaders by our apathy..*

*It is the White Christians of America the enemy has "pinpointed for destruction," they openly boast of this. It is our duty with the help of God, to see they are not successful, for if they succeed, the results will be too horrible to contemplate.*

*We are engaged in a War for survival, not only of the White Race, but for Christian Civilization. Its outcome will decide the destiny of our country and its people for centuries.*

*When I mention TREASON, I am, thinking of the Constitutional definition as found in Article I, Section 3 of our Constitution. Here in words any Fifth Grader can understand it says: "TREASON shall consist only in levying war against them; adhering to their enemies, giving them aid and comfort." So any thinking person can readily see where TREASON is being committed in, and*

*by our government.*

*When I was a boy, several centuries ago, there was a song I've never forgotten that went something like this:*

*"Give me some men, who are stout hearted men,*

*Who will fight for the right they adore. Start me with ten, who are stout hearted men, I'll soon give you ten thousand more. Oh shoulder to shoulder, and bolder and We shout as we march 'gainst the foe;*

*When stout hearted men shall stand together man to man*

*My intention is not to glorify these men, although they have taken a stand throughout history for*

*God and their Israel people. Men and women like Patrick Henry, Roger Williams, Benjamin Franklin,*

*George Washington, Paul Revere, and Molly Pitcher. You remember Molly don't you? She was the gal who stood behind that Revolutionary War cannon and kept firing it after her husband was killed,*

*and a host more. We have some like that today. Pastor Pete Peters, Earl Jones, Gordon*

*Kahl, and his wife Joan, and others who stand up for the TRUTH and refuse to be*

*intimidated by the enemy. Duty to God, race, country and*

*more years as complacent Zionist slaves. They would "die on their feet as Israelite men and women," than*

*"live on their knees as slaves of the anti-Christ."*

*Of course our Zionist controlled press, vilifies them as "terrorists" and "religious extremists." It has ever been so.*

*Most of you will remember the Old Testament story of how the undermanned, badly armed and trained Israelite army was challenged the Israelite army. Goliath shouted: "Why are ye come out to set your battle inarray? am not I a Philistine, and ye servants of Saul? choose you a man for you and let him come down and fight with me. If he be able to fight with me and kill me, then will we be your servants: but if I prevail and kill him, then will ye be our servants and serve us. I defy the armies of Israel this day; send me a man that we may fight. " The Bible account says that when they heard Goliath's words, Saul and all Israel were greatly afraid for Goliath was a huge man, twice as big*

*as any in Israel including King Saul.*

*You remember how Jesse's three eldest sons were in the Israelite army. Jesse sent his youngest son David to the battlefield with some homemade goodies for his brothers, and while there he heard Goliath's challenge which had gone on for forty days (vs. 16), and was amazed because none of Israel answered him. David was angry and said: "What will be done to the man who killeth this uncircumcised Philistine and taketh away the reproach from Israel"? His brothers got mad at him and his eldest brother Elhiab got told David: "Why did you com here, you little punk. Why did you leave those few sheep and come here. I know your pride, and the naughtiness of your heart. You just came down to see the battle."*

*And David told him: "What have I now done, is their not a cause for my anger?" Someone who heard him went to King Saul and said, "I have found a man in Israel who is not afraid of the Philistine". So Saul sent for him. When he saw that he was only a boy, probably a teenager, he said: "You are not able to fight this Philistine who is a man of war. " And David told the king, how while he was keeping his father's sheep a lion came out and took a lamb out of the flock and how he killed the lion. He told Saul, "as God delivered me from the lion and the bear, as God will he deliver me from Goliath, seeing he has defied the Living God." Saul tried to outfit him in his armour, which was far to big for him, and instead he went out in his shepherd's garb, armed only with his sling and five smooth stones he picked out of the riverbed. It is interesting to "read btrween the lines," and knpw that David knew that God's strength, he would be victorious. He never doubted for a minute, although according to human considerations all the odds were against him.*

*When Goliath saw his enemy and that he was merely a boy, he became furious and said to David: "Am I a dog, that thou cometh against me with staves? Come closer and I'll give your carcass to the birds of prey, and beasts of the field", and he cursed David in the name of his gods. The Bible says David replied: "You come against me with a sword and spear and a shield, but the armies of Israel whom thou hast defied," and fitting a stone to his sling, and*

*twirling it about his head, he let fly, and the stone sunk into the giants forehead toppling him like a tree struck by lightning. When he fell, David cut off his head with his own sword. The faith chapter (Hebrews 11) mentions this and says, speaking of David and other heroes of the faith: "Who through FAITH subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises, stopped the mouths of lions." Yes, my frightened Christian Israelite friend, we Israelites have been promised VICTORY if we OBEY God.*

*Like David told his brother: "Is there not a cause in America today, for us to be disturbed and angry? How can we stand silent, while the heathen anti-Christ's of Judaism curse our Savior and King, and call Him, an "illegitimate bastard" and those who claim to love Him call His worst enemies His chosen? It's no wonder we are losing the war with Christian soldiers fighting for the enemy cause. If you back Judaism, you are in the enemy camp, regardless of what you may be told by Judeophile televangelists like Jack Van Impe and Jerry Falwell, who benefit financially for their support of the enemy.*

*There are some so-called Christians who will give you the lame excuse for not becoming involved, by saying: "Well it's written in the book of Revelation that the anti-Christ will take over and there's nothing we can do to stop it. In fact we would be fighting against God if we tried." So they "roll over and play dead," while the anti-Christ moves in unopposed. We read in (Revelation 12:17) that "the dragon, (symbolic of the anti-Christ) was wroth with the woman (Israel) and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments, (are obedient to) of God and have the testimony of Jesus Christ." (So it becomes obvious that at least a remnant of Israel is still fighting.) (13:7) says that the anti-Christ was "given power to make war with the saints, and to overcome them..." (Vs 8) says that "all whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb, shall worship him". (Again an indication that there will be those who oppose him.) The TRAITORS will get their comeuppance, when God has had His fill of their blasphemy, (see Revelation 14:9-11). Then in (Revelation 15:2) for those of you who believe we should not stand against the anti-Christ we read: "And I saw a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them*

*that had GOTTEN THE VICTORY over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, stand on the sea of glass..." My Christian friend, you don't gain the VICTORY over evil unless you first put up a fight and we have the assurance from God Himself, that if we are OBEDIENT we will be VICTORIOUS!*

*The teaching that we MUST not put up a fight against evil, is one of the most damnable heresies of the modern church. If the early Apostles had believed this, the Christian church would never have made it through the Jewish and Roman persecution of the First Century A.D.*

*Jesus, our King, said: "Occupy (be in the front line of the battle) until I come!" (The English word OCCUPY comes from Christians we MUST "busy ourselves" with the King's business, which in this case is to stand against evil.*

*I believe that one of the MOST pressing needs in the church in America today, is men and women who have enough "spiritual fire", they will raise some smoke, as they exhibit a trait that was once common to Americans, called "righteous indignation." Instead for the most part we have become a generation of "Yes, men and women who will bow down to those in power, whether they are in government or the church, right or wrong". Even when we KNOW they are going against God's will.*

*Today, most Americans, including many Christians, are satisfied with a good roof over their head, three square meals a day, a nice car in the garage, a TV set to watch and a six pack of beer. Given these things, they will sit complacently staring at the "boob tube" while the country "goes to hell." No wonder we are losing the war!*

*In order to understand this Christian APATHY, I MUST speak about FEAR. I know it's a negative subject and we don't like negativism the problems that beset us.*

*There has never been a decent mother who has not been concerned, or possibly even frightened for the safety of her children.*

*and the effect this would have on their family. This is normal and good; it is part of being good parents.*

*Brave men and women often disregard their own safety and comfort and overcome their fears in order to do what they consider to be their duty. I have been privileged to fight beside Americans in two wars, and have a few medals to prove it, including four Purple Hearts. I know something about the "gut wrenching fear" that can immobilize a man and make him helpless and I have seen men overcome this fear, to throw themselves on an enemy grenade that landed in their foxhole. Jesus said: "Greater love has no man than this. That a man will lay down his life for his friends," (John 15:13).*

*There is nothing wrong with FEAR when it is controlled. It can even become an asset. The Christian, and by this I refer to a "genuine one" needs not to be afraid, for we are told in (2 Timothy 1:7) that "God hath not given us the spirit of FEAR; but of POWER, and of LOVE, and of a SOUND MIND," and that "There is no fear in LOVE; but perfect LOVE casteth out FEAR ... he that feareth is not made perfect in love," (1 John 4:18). It is this kind of love that will make a mother dash into a flaming room in an attempt to save her child.*

*The true story is told of the Roman Centurion (that's like an Army Captain, who was in command of a hundred men), who was questioned by his commander during the Nero persecutions. He was asked: "Are you a Christian?" to which he proudly replied: "I am!" His commander said: "you and have found a way to save you. All you need to do is sign this parchment stating that you have gone to the temple of Jupiter and renounced Christ." I won't even expect you to that. Just sign this paper." But the young Christian threw his head back and shouted so all could hear: "Jesus is Lord!" and the next time they had a game at the arena, they burned him as a tar covered torch, so they could see to kill*

*other Christians. You may say: "He died needlessly!" But it was courage like this, which overcame fear, that allowed to survive the Jewish/Roman persecutions of the First Century A.D.*

*When we allow FEAR to burn up our vital reserves of adrenalin, then we become cowards, morally and physically. When we chew off our fingers to the first knuckle through FEAR, every time the enemy sneezes, we have lost the war before the first shot has been fired. This of course is what the enemy wants. Nicolai Lenin the Talmudic/Communist father of modern Communism predicted of America: "They will become so morally and spiritually decadent, they will drop into our laps, like overripe fruit, without firing a shot." including evil men and women. He was speaking preserved with a good deal of effort on the part of Christians. It does not come naturally.*

*In spite of the effort by the controlled media to paint Christians as "paper tigers", we have proved our physical and spiritually many times during our short history.*

*Why do you suppose the "left-wing, pro-Zionist, One-worlders" want to get rid of us, as they have stated over and over? Why are they so anxious to disarm us? Why do highly paid prostitutes like Peter Jennings take such a delight in castigating gun owners, and pointing out how dangerous we are to the rest of the country, when the vast majority of us are "decent, hard-working, God-loving, law-abiding folks"? We love freedom and other Americans enough to be willing to die for them. Could it be that we cannot be intimidated, or bought by the enemy, and that we are the only folks who stand against their plans for World takeover? This knowledge literally "scares hell out of them."*

*The trouble with many Christian Americans is that we tend to place our courage in the wrong place.*

*COURAGE is a great deal like LOVE, there is plenty to go around, it is the matter of distribution that causes the trouble.*

*The teenager who shows his courage behind the wheel of a high powered car, as he plays the "game of chicken," on a country road, may be brave all right, but he is misusing his courage and becomes a danger to*

*others.*

*In the days which lie ahead, we are going to need men and women who will use their courage in the right place, and in the right way!*

*Many of us have a fatal tendency to look at what's happening shrug our shoulders and say: "The odds are too great, everyone knows you can't buck City Hall."*

*If we could get professing Christians out of their spiritual foxholes, where they are waiting for Jesus to Rapture them out of the mess caused by their own apathy, it's possible we could make some spiritual headway. My personal opinion is that the Rapture Doctrine, (the word is not even found in the Bible), is one of the most potent weapons in the hands of our anti-Christ enemies who love to promote it to the extreme. It has neutralized millions of potential Christian soldiers and completely emasculated them spiritually. When I was on the evangelism field, speaking about the dangers from Talmudic Communism, I had many good folks say: "Brother Mohr, we believe everything you said. But we are 'born again' you know, and we don't have to worry about things like Communism, because Jesus is coming back to take us out of this wicked old world before it gets all that bad!" They either haven't studied their Bible very well, or they have been "taken in" by some religious charlatan who stood in the pulpit of their church teaching fables.*

*Instead of having the "Rapture mentality", if we get into the fight, and remember that our God is still in charge of things, and that He doesn't "balance His books at the end of every year," as men do, but that a "Day of Reckoning" is coming. (See His Parable of the Wheat and Tares in Matthew 13:37-43). Then His angels will do the sorting out and destroying.*

*Evil men and women believe they are getting by with their wickedness, but we KNOW as surely as "day follows night", that: "Be not deceived, God is not mocked; for whatsoever a man (woman) soweth, that shall they also reap." (Galatians 6:7), and this admonition was written for Christian*

*Israelites as well as wicked infidels. If we are solidly "rooted and grounded in Him", we can say: "Fight on Christian soldier, if you are OBEDIENT, you will be VICTORIOUS!"*

*God alone knows what would happen in America if professing Christians would become involved. Too many Ar us are like the woman who was beaten and raped in Central Park, New York. A tourist found her lying on the ground, covered with blood and asked: "Lady, shall I call the police?" And she replied: "No, please don't. I don't want to becdome involved!"*

*But my Christian friend, you are already involved if you call yourself a Christian, whether you are willing to admit it or not. The question is: "Whose side are you on!"*

*Not so long ago, a woman by the name of Fay Chamberg addressed the Talmudic Assembly in Johannesburg, South Africa, which was then headed by a radical rabbi named Rabinovich. She said: "We South Africa, since this is the only hope of the Whites for survival. We must with all speed poison the minds of the White populace against this racial evil in their midst. During the time of the Anglo-Boer War, we made the mistake of not exterminating their stinking women and children. We only annhiliated some 20,000 of them. Now we have the power and the Cape Dutch are cringing and at our mercy. The Boers MUST be erased for two reasons. First because of their nationalism, and second, because they are Christians." (This is typical Jewish/Talmudic hatred for all Whites, especially Christians). She received a standing ovation from the assembled rabbis.*

*This is only a tiny example of the virulent hatred that International Jewry, (and these include some of them you may be supporting through your Judeo-Christian church), have for you as a Christian. This is the same fate Jewry has planned for the United States and Canada. Utter extinction! one way or the other!*

*In the August 10, 1920 edition of the leading Jewish newspaper in America,. THE AMERICAN HEBREW, published in New York City, we read: "The Russian Revolution was the work of Jewish brains and planning*

*whose goal is to create a New World Order. What happened in Russia, shall also through Jewish mental and physical forces, become a reality over all the world." Their special these three nations of Christendom, have been foremost in opposing Jewish takeover, and exposing their plans.*

*Our founding fathers stated in the Preamble of the U.S. Constitution: "When evidence shows that our government intends to take away our freedoms; it becomes not only our RIGHT, but our DUTY, to throw off that government, and provide something which will defend our freedoms." Congress take note!*

*I am personally convinced that if 1/4th of the White people in America, who call themselves Christian, were to "fall in love with King Jesus", to the point where they put Him first in their lives and strived to OBEY Him, instead of "doing their own thing", we could turn this nation around in a very short time. (IT WILL NOT BE DONE THROUGH POLITICAL EFFORTS! The very nature of the political beast makes this impossible.)*

*If we were to fall in love with the King, we would eject the "money changers from the national temple" and get back controlling our own currency. This in itself would alleviate many of our national problems, and Congress could accomplish this by a vote, just as they saddled us with the Federal Reserve this will not happen until decent Americans force Congress into doing their sworn duty, instead of bowing before the power of our Jewish overlords.*

*Instead of being content to fold our holy hands in prayer, as we ask God to handle the "dirty end of the work" He has given us to do, we need to "put feet under our prayers." Lest you think I do not believe in prayer, this is not so, for I believe like my grandfather did when he said: "There have been more good things wrought by prayer than this old world dreams of. For the whole world is bound about the feet of God by the golden chains of prayer." But like him, I believe when a man prays on a hoe handle." "Prayer without WORKS, is like FAITH without works; DEAD] being alone," (James 2:17).*

*Prayer to be effective MUST be heard by God, and the Scripture indicates there are times when God will not even listen to our praying. In (Isaiah 59:2) we read: "Behold, the Lord's hand is not shortened that He cannot save; neither is His ear heavy that it cannot hear: (He as not lost any of His power and is still the same God that opened the Red Sea for the Israelites and shook down the walls of Jericho). Then vs2 says: "But your (Israel's) iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid His face from you that He will not hear." Have you ever heard those two verses used as the basis for a sermon on OBEDIENCE? In over eighty years of attending church, I never have.*

*Have you ever wondered why with over 54-million "born again" Christians in America, we are "headed for hell" at a faster rate now than ever before in our history? With larger and more yearly, this evil trend continues. Something MUST be drastically wrong.*

*Could it be that many of those who call themselves Christian are like the folks Jesus spoke about in (Matthew 5:13), when He referred to "salt that has lost its savor (saltiness, its ability to act like salt and hold back corruption?)" I'm sick and tired of listening to Christians who say: "This world is not my home, I'm just passin' through," yet every Sunday they pray the Lord's prayer that says: "Thy Kingdom e;<sup>k</sup> Thy will be done, on earth as it is in heaven.*

*I wonder how many American Christians would dare to confront by Jewish/Communism, and tell him how they were going to be Raptured. It is one of the most selfish, dangerous doctrines that has ever been invented by unsaved men.*

*The problem is that many who say they believe it, really don't. They are like the young Baptist preacher, who told me several years ago: "Brother Mohr, the Lord will come back to Rapture us before the end of this year". I knew he didn't really believe this, for he had just increased his life insurance, and was putting money in the bank every month to send his children through college. But when I mentioned this, he got angry with me.*

*If Christians really believed Christ would return soon, they would allow nothing to stand in*

*the way of doing the King's work. They show by their apathy that they don't believe what they profess. As the Apostle James said in (James 4:3) - "Ye ask and receive not, because ye ask amiss (wrongly), that ye may consume it on your own lusts (fleshly desires for material things)".*

*I'm sure most of you will agree that we are living in the most shameful period of America's history. Could the reason be that so many of our people live in FEAR, is because they have neglected the warning found in (2 Chronicles 19:2): "...Shouldst thou help the ungodly? and love them that hate the Lord? Therefore is wrath upon thee from before the LORD." Some of you who read these words may be guilty of this because of your support of the anti-Christ's of Judaism.*

*Now you understand what I mean about this being a harsh message to swallow. But unfortunately, it's true and you will gain only*

*Take the time to study (Deuteronomy 28) and see how God is now punishing Christian America, and by this I refer to White Anglo-Saxon Israel. In (vs. 33) we are told: "The Lord will cause thee to be smitten before your enemies!" (We lost the wars in both Korea and Vietnam., in spite of all the lofty words from our leaders about having a "peace with honor." We lost, not because of the lack off bravery on the part of our fighting men; not because of inferior equipment, but because of TREASON in the surely as if Iraq had whipped us, and there is no telling of the damage that was done to our service people in that "turkey shoot", which our government refuses to admit to this day.*

*Now we are about to become involved ina big war in the Middle East, which could destroy us. Yet our leaders refuse to listen to God's Word!*

*(Vs 25) in this same chapter says: "The fruit of your land and your labors shall a nation which you know not, eat up." that has been foisted off on us by the Democrats "open immigration policy". America is*

*shaapping over \$365-million worth of food to the Soviet Union, and billions more to the Third World Nations, many of whom refuse to help themselves but spend it on military hardware, and so their leaders can live "high on the hog." According to our own Agriculture Department, we are now down to less than a six months emergency supply of food. Ten years ago we had enough to last ten years, but under the Democrats "give away programs," which garner many votes, we have little left.*

*For fifty years we were warned about the Evil Empire of Zionist/Communism and how our government and people were the only thing that stood between us and slavery or extinction.*

*Yet the TRAITORS in our government siphoned off trillions of tax dollars, while on at least fourteen major occasions during this fifty years of Cold War, whenever the Soviet Union was on the verge of financial collapse, our government "bailed them out and put them on their feet again," with our tax dollars.*

*The words of (vs. 43,44) have been proven true: "The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high, and thou shalt come down very low... he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail".*

*We have been under enemy control since 1913, when a "chicken Congress" passed the Federal Reserve Act. We have fulfilled the promise of one of the Rothschild's when he said: "Give me control of a nation's economy, and I care not who makes her laws.*

*Always when we forget God's Laws, we come under the harsh control of the enemy. It has always been thus!*

*We have not had an American government in Washington, D.C. since F.D.R. took over in 1933.*

*It hasn't mattered whether Republicans or Democrats have been in the "driver's seat". It's no wonder that a high ranking Israeli official could boastfully state: "We Jews have the best Congress money can buy!" While over 70 out of our 100 Senators, regularly vote the "straight Israeli ticket." When you see the term Z.O.G. being used, it's true, as it means ZIONIST OCCUPATION GOVERNMENT.*

*What has happened in America that the patriotism of a Patrick Henry who shouted: "Give me liberty or give me death, degenerated to the lows shown by the NATIONAL COUNCIL OF# CHURCHES, who has called for surrender before the first nuclear bomb falls on American soil, and their watchword has become: "Its better to be Red, than dead!"*

*Why has the statesmanship of America fallen from the high point shown by the Monroe Doctrine, that protected this Hemisphere for years from foreign invasion, to the low degree of "chickenship" seen in the Clinton Administration which openly sold America's military secrets to our enemies in Red China?.*

*Today we are being governed by the tenth consecutive Administration which has tried to transplant the heart of a chicken into the American eagle, and I for one am sick of it!*

*The time has come when decent Americans of all colors and creeds, MUST say to our government: "This is far enough! We will excuse "Unchristian, thinking", you may say, but I think not, for it is the same kind of action taken by our Savior when He overturned the money changers tables and drove them out of the temple with a whip He made, and accused them of being "poisonous snakes."*

*Our Lord was not the "week little sissy" many church folks make Him out to be. He is no longer the helpless "babe of Bethlehem", but heir to the throne, as King of kings, and Lord of lords. Soon every knee will bow before Him, even those skeptics who now blaspheme His name, and persecute His people. Would you dare call your Savior an "anti-Semite" or a "hater monger"*

*for referring to the anti-Christ's of Judaism as "poisonous snakes?" You would do so to your own peril!*

*Since the end of World War II, we have seen a succession of actions by our national leaders, which in earlier days in this nation, would have earned them the "end of a rope." For they have been TRAITORS.*

*It's far past time for Americans, especially American Christians to stand up and demand that our government protect our borders from illegal alien invasion. One of the surest signs of national deterioration, comes when a nation refuses to do this. If we Bosnia, surely we can afford to have them patrolling our national borders. That's their sworn duty, to protect these United States from foreign invasion.*

*While the "bleeding heart liberals" may cry: "We were all immigrants at one time," they are careful not to point out that the greatest mass immigration in the world's history during from White Israelite countries. While they did not all speak the same language, their heart's language was the same. believed in God; they revered womanhood and the family; they believed in the work ethic. There is very little similarity between them and the hordes of heathen who are now flocking to America, many of them looking for as free handout, not freedom.*

*FEAR has caused our school teachers to become hostages to their students in many places, and to an anti-God system run by the American Education System, which is slowly but surely tearing our nations morals to pieces, for a purpose. You can see this EDUCATION, which says: "By the end of the 1980's America's educators will control all modes of living and thinking in the United States." They seek absolute control for their religion of Secular Humanism." (Think about this while considering that we now have over 40,000 Marxist professors operating in America's school system).*

*Even ministers of the gospel have abrogated their duties to preserve temporary peace and*

*tranquility. I can't think of a more vivid example than that of Dr. Billy Graham, and I realize I am stepping on "thin ice," by criticizing this "sacred cow".*

*I can remember back a few years ago, when Dr. Billy stood like the Rock of Gibraltar against compromise of all sorts. Then after a meeting with one of the Rockefeller clan, word was put out to the national media. "Never criticize Dr. Graham, for any reason," and suddenly his stand against some evils began to weaken. He began to preach that Jews did not have to come to God through Jesus Christ, although for years he had preached the truth: "That no man cometh unto the Father, except through Christ." He began to compromise on the homosexual issue, and on "miscegenation", putting his "seal of approval on "mixed marriages" as long as both parties were Christian. Knowing this was unscriptural.*

*This was before I got into the Kingdom Movement, and was welcome as a speaker at Bob Jones University. One day I discussed this change with Dr. Bob Jones, Jr., Chancellor of the University. He said: "Billy and his wife Ruth were in this office last month and I asked him this same question. Billy hung his head and refused to answer, but Ruth looked me straight in the eye as she said: 'Dr. Jones. we intend to do anything necessary to fill the football stadiums.'" I believe here is one of the major answers to so much apostasy. Many preachers will do anything to fill the church pews, and the offering plates*

*Now Billy will not hold a city-wide revival, unless the apostate NATIONAL COUNCIL OF CHURCHES is part of it, and he regularly sends sincere seekers back to their own pastor for counselling. even when he may very well be a liberal apostate who does not believe Christ is the Savior.*

*How did we get into this mess? Many, seeking a "scapegoat" blame the Jews or the Aliens, but they are not the CAUSE of our problems, they are the EFFECT of "White Christian DISOBEDIENCE to God." (Study Deuteronomy 28 and see for yourself).*

*Good Christians, like you and I, have fallen down on our Christian duty, and "all hell has broken loose," as a result, as it always does.*

*Many years ago, a well known Greek philosopher said": "Republics decline into democracies, and then into despotism. We have all of history to prove this, yet men remain blind as stone, and deaf as mud." We just refuse to learn from our mistakes, no matter how painful they may be. It's no wonder the Bible refers to us as "stiff necked people" , (see Exodus 3:3,5; Deuteronomy 9:6; 2 Chronicles 30:8; Acts 7:51-53).*

*We consider ourselves to be FREE, when much slaves to the Babylonian System, as any Black was on the cotton plantations of 200 years ago.*

*We can't drive down the highways, paid for by our taxes, without first having a paid license from "Old Marse Government." We can't get legally married without the governments approval; and when we sign the marriage license, it makes our children "wards of the state, subject to government regulation". We can't build a house without government approval; or rent a room to people of our own choice. As things are going, soon government will tell us how we must plan. But we will not become complete slaves on the day when a man with a red star on his cap and a Tommy gun in his arms, knocks at our door and says: "Come with me to the Concentration Camp." We will lose it, when we refuse as Christians to stand against evil of all kinds. If this day ever comes, we will bury FREEDOM and over her grave erect a headstone, with this epitaph: "Here lies FREEDOM, she died because good Christians didn't want to be bothered!"*

*For the most part, American Christians have "chickened out" on our desire to remain free. That's why I say our pressing especially White Christians to have the moral courage to take the battle to the enemy. No/-war has ever been won from a defensive position. When I was a boy we used to sing a stirring song that said: "Hold the fort for I am coming, Jesus signals still. Send the answer back to heaven, by Thy grace we will!" But it's unscriptural, for there is no place in*

*the Bible, where we are told to "fort up until Jesus comes back and rescues us." Instead we are told to "storm the gates of Hell, and they will not be able to stand against us," (Matthew 16:18).*

*We MUST begin by teaching White Christians in particular that compromise always ends in disaster. I'm reminded of a story I hear~ about three lady school teachers, who on vacation visited a large zoo in the Midwest. There they saw a large black-manned lion, in a cage with a little lamb. A sign over the cage said "DETENTE!" "How do you get the lion and lamb to get along peacefully," one of them asked the zoo attendant. He smiled and said: "Oh that's easy. All you have to do is replace the lamb every few days."*

*REMEMBER, your FREEDOM was not "bought and paid for at Valley Forge," that was only an initial payment. Every generation MUST keep up the account if we are to remain FREE*

*There is not one of you reading this message who if a burglar tried to break into your house one night, and your dog barked to warn you, would shoot the dog and go back to sleep. But this is what American Christians have been doing for years. We have been like a man driving on a back road, when he sees a sign across the road saying DANGER-BRIDGE OUT! still continues on. There is little hope for such a "fool!"*

*For years now, Americans have lived in the finest house God could give man, but we have allowed the concrete termites to get into the basement and gnaw holes in the foundation and today our lovely home is sliding down the hill towards the precipice of destruction, and the whole world is watching to see what we will do. Will we ride her down? Will we jump off in time? or will we call in the exterminator, get rid of the termites that are doing the damage, and shore up the foundations? (Psalm 11:3) rightly says: "If the foundations are destroyed what can the righteous do?" Almost three hundred years ago, on a fateful day in September 1774, the first Continental Congress met in Philadelphia. It was in chaos. There were fearful men in that enclave. John Hancock, President of that Congress pointed out the benefits of*

*British citizenship and the dangers posed by rebellion. At this point, John Adams of Massachusetts rose, and pointing his finger at Hancock, he spoke these words, which have come ringing down the corridors of history: "Sink or swim! Survive or perish! I give my heart and my hand to this vote. We may not survive to see this declaration made good. We may die on a British scaffold. If it be the pleasure of heaven this country would require the sacrifice of my life, then the victim is ready. But while I live, let me have the hope of a free country. Whatever its fate, rest assured, this Declaration will stand. It may cost blood. It may cost treasure, but it will stand and will richly compensate for both. Through the gloom of the present, I see the brightness of the future. Before God, Sirs, I believe the hour has come! My judgment approves this measure and my whole heart is in it. It is my living sentiment and by the blessing of God it shall be my dying statement. INDEPENDENCE NOW, AND INDEPENDENCE FOREVER!" He sat down to thunderous applause, and I after a session of prayer, called for by Benjamin Franklin, Congress rose to pass the Declaration of Independence without a dissenting vote.*

*As Congress convened that day, the British bombarded Boston and a signal light burned that night in the belfry tower of the Old North church, as Paul Revere rode to warn the Colonists that the British were on the move. Some of you older readers will remember the thrilling words of Henry Wadsworth Longfellow's poem that many of us memorized in grade school:*

*"Listen my children and you will hear  
of the midnight ride of Paul Revere. 'Twas in the summer of  
seventy-five. Hardly a man is yet alive,  
Who remembers that fateful day and year.*

*"He said to his friend, If the British march, By land or sea for the town tonight;  
Hang a lantern, as a signal light, In the belfry tower of old North church. One  
by land, and two if by sea, While I on the opposite shore will be, Ready to ride  
and give the alarm, To every Middlesex village and farm, For the country  
folks to be up and to arm.*

*The concluding verse says:*

*"You know the rest, from the books you have read, How the British regulars fired and fled; And the farmers gave them ball for ball, From behind every bush, and hedge, and wall; Chasing the red coats down the lane, Only stopping to load and fire again."*

*That my Christian friends and kinsmen is why America has been free!*

*George Washington was made Commander-in-Chief and his first official act was to call for a Day of Prayer and fasting. army was small, compared to the enemy; was ill clothed worse armed and was up against the finest soldiers on the European continent, the one's who had defeated Napoleon at Waterloo.*

*Then at Trenton, with the odds 100 to 1 against him, Washington rose from his knees in prayer at Valley Forge, to lead his little ragged army of farmers and clerks to a glorious victory that was the turning point of the war.*

*When the war ended, the Liberty bell in Philadelphia rang out the words of (Leviticus 25:20) - "Proclaim liberty throughout the land, unto the inhabitants thereof," which was God's promise to Israel.*

*So my White Christian kinsmen, I am issuing a "call to arms" today, as authentic as the one issued in 1775.*

*That we return*

*it belongs. Those who are willing to "listen to God and OBEY!" Are you prepared to face the consequences if the enemy is triumphant? I doubt that few of you can even comprehend what will happen, if we continue to allow TREASON to triumph.*

*Can you look in the mirror today and honestly say: "All is well in America. This is the way I want it to be?"*

*So I say to you today. Give us ten concerned Christian patriots in every community in America; men and women who are not AFRAID,*

*You say: "We have gone too far; the enemy is too strong." I tell you that OBEDIENCE TO GOD will still turn the tide of battle and we will TRIUMPH! HE HAS PROMISED IT!*

# **He Could Not Have Been A Jew!**

**(Exploding the false theology which states that Jesus was a Jew,  
and that the Jews are the Chosen People of the Book)**

**by**

**Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr AUS Ret.**

*"Am I therefore become your enemy because I tell you the truth!" (Galatians 4:16)*

Strangely enough, during the Twentieth Century, there has been a deliberate drive, emanating from the seminaries of most churches, to attribute nationality and specific racial characteristics to our Savior, the Son of God. Many have tried to make Him into a Jew. (Any person with an iota of intelligence, should be able to see where those who promote this idea, are the one's who curse His name, and call Him a "bastard, conceived by a Jewish whore during menstruation").

At the Council of Nicea in 350 A.D., 300 church bishops and learned Christian teachers formed what has become known as the Nicean Creed. This creed declares Jesus Christ to be "God of God, the very God!"

Nowhere in scripture, Old or New, can you find where an angel, a prophet of God, a disciple, or an Apostle, ever referred to Jesus as a JEW. He is called the "Son of God", the "Son of David", the "Son of man" and "Jesus of Nazareth" but nowhere is He referred to as being a JEW!

In a book titled FACTS ARE FACTS, Dr. Benjamin Freedman, who was "born again", and who had been advisor to eight Presidents, and was friends of top Jewish leaders such as Bernard Baruch, wrote his book as a letter to another Jew, Dr. David Goldstein, LL.D., who had converted from Judaism and joined the Roman Catholic church.

On page 10 of this book, Dr. Freedman says: "The utterance by the Christian clergy which confuses Christians the most is the constantly repeated utterance that Jesus was a Jew. That also appears to be your favorite theme. This misrepresentation and distortion of an incontestable historic fact is uttered by the Christian clergy on the slightest pretext. They utter it constancy, almost without provocation. They appear to be 'trigger happy' to utter it. They never miss an opportunity to do so. Informed Christians cannot reconcile this truly unwarranted misrepresentation and distortion of an incontestable historic fact by the Christian clergy with information known by them now which comes to them from sources believed by them to be equally reliable.

"This poses a serious problem today for the Christian clergy. They can extricate themselves from their present predicament now only by resorting to 'the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth'. That is the only formula by which the Christian clergy can recapture the lost confidence of Christians. As effective spiritual leaders, they cannot function without this lost confidence. They should make this their first order of business.

"My dear Dr. Goldstein, you are a theologian of high rank and a historian of note. Of necessity you also should agree with other outstanding authorities as whether 'Jesus was a Jew'. These leading authorities agree today, that there is no foundation in fact for the implications, inferences and the innuendoes resulting from the incorrect belief that 'Jesus was a Jew'.

"Without any fear of contradiction based upon the fact the most competent and best qualified authorities all agree today that Jesus Christ was not a so-called, or self-styled JEW. They now confirm that during His lifetime, He was known as a JUDEAN, by His contemporaries, and not as a JEW, and that Jesus referred to Himself as a JUDEAN and not as a JEW.

"Contemporary theologians of Jesus time, whose competence to pass upon this subject cannot be challenged by anyone today, also referred to Jesus during his lifetime on earth as a JUDEAN and not a JEW.

"Inscribed upon the cross when Jesus was crucified were the Latin words IESUS NAZARENUS REX IUDEORUM. Pontius Pilate was the author of this infamous inscription. Latin was Pilate's mother tongue. No one will question the fact that Pilate was well able to accurately express his own ideas in his own mother tongue. The authorities competent to pass upon the correct translation into English of this Latin title, agree that it is rendered JESUS THE NAZARENE RULER OF THE JUDEANS. There is no disagreement upon that by any of them.

"During His lifetime here on earth, Jesus was not regarded by Pontius Pilate nor by the Judeans among whom He dwelt as KING OF THE JEWS. The inscription on the cross upon which Jesus was crucified has been incorrectly translated into the English language only since the 18th century. Pontius Pilate was being sarcastic when he ordered this inscription in Latin... Pilate was well aware at the time that Jesus had been denounced, defied, and denied by the Judeans who alas, finally brought about His crucifixion as related by history.

"Except for His few followers at the time (most of whom were Israelites from Galilee; only the traitor Judas was a Jew), in Judea, all other Judeans abhorred Him and detested His teachings and the things for which He stood. That deplorable fact cannot be erased from history by time. Pontius Pilate was himself the ruler of the Judeans when he had this inscription placed on the cross. The ironic and sarcastic reference by Pilate to Jesus as RULER OF THE JUDEANS, can hardly be accepted as recognition by Pilate of Jesus as RULER, or KING OF THE JEWS. This is inconceivable by any interpretation.

"At the time of the crucifixion, Pontius Pilate was Administrator in Judea for the Roman Empire. It was part of the Roman Empire. As far as Pilate was concerned officially, or personally, the inhabitants of Judea were JUDEANS not JEWS. They were not called JEWS until the 18th century. There was no religious, national, or racial group in JUDEA known as JEWS, nor had there been any group so identified anywhere else in the world at this time.

"During the lifetime of Jesus, it was very apparent to Pilate that Jesus was the last Person in Judea the JUDEANS would have selected as their ruler, or leader.

"It is an incontestable fact that the word JEW did not come into existence until the year 1775. Prior to this the word JEW did not exist in any language. It was introduced into the English for the first time when Sheridan used it in his play THE RIVALS, II,i: "She shall have a skin like a mummy, and she heard of a Jew." Shakespeare never used the word JEW in any of his works. In his Merchant of Venice, V.111. i.61, he wrote: "what is the reason? I am a IEWE, hath not an IEWE eyes?"

"The best known 18th century editions of the New Testament in English are the Rheims (Douai-Roman Catholic) Edition, and the King James Authorized Edition. The Rheims translation was first printed in English in 1582. The word JEW did not appear in it. The King James Authorized Version was begun in 1604 and published in 1611. The word JEW did not appear in it either." (UNQ.)

During the 18th century, under pressure from Jewish sources, many who had infiltrated the Christian publishing houses, the word JEW began to appear in the English translations of the Bible.

Thousands of copies of the revised 18th century editions of both the Rheims and King James translations were distributed to the clergy and the people throughout the English speaking world. They did not know, and cared less for the origin of the English word now used as JEW. They accepted it without question. How could they know otherwise, when their religious leaders, those who knew, refused to tell them the truth?

"If the generally accepted understanding of the word JEW and JUDEAN were correct in the Christian world, there would be no problem. But since the middle of the Nineteenth Century in particular, millions of dollars have been spent in propaganda by the Jewish world leaders, trying to convince Christians that their Lord was a Jew, and that Christianity is an offspring of Judaism. This is where the term Judeo-Christian was coined. Along with this, the Christian world has been oriented to the falsehood that today's Jews are the Chosen People of the Bible, the descendants of

Abraham, and that to cross them in any way will bring about God's curse of Gen. 12:3. God speaking to Abraham promised him: "And I will bless them that bless thee (Abraham), and curse him that curseth thee; and in thee shall all the nations of the earth be blessed." Religious leaders are very careful to keep from their people the fact that this promise was made to Abraham, not his descendants, and that there were no people named JEWS in the Bible, until 1200 years after his death. (They first appear in 2 Kings 16:6, in the Revised King James Version, and are fighting against Israel.)

Why is it today, that our religious leaders, especially those of the evangelical and fundamentalist groups, can give no sensible answer to the Jewish Question? Why do most of them constantly seek to exonerate the evilness of Jewish leaders and make these Christ haters, therefore God haters, (John 15:23 "He that hateth Me (Jesus), hateth My Father also", into God's Chosen People, who MUST be treated with special respect, and of course supported!

The Jewish religion of Talmudism, so different from the old Israelite religion of Hebrewism, cannot bring salvation to anyone. The Old Testament tells us that God gave His "oracles" (revelations) to JUDAH, and it was said that "Judah was His sanctuary and Israel His dominion". This sanctuary was taken away from Judah, who was under the leadership of pseudo-Jews, the same one's mentioned by our Lord in Rev. 2:9; 3:9, in Matt. 21:43. Jesus said to the Jewish leaders: "Therefore say I unto you. The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation (not the church) bringing forth the fruits thereof." Surely the people who curse His name, and call Him all manner of blasphemous things; who say their aim is to destroy His church and His people, cannot possibly be the "true Israel" of God, or His "special people."

Many of the Jewish rulers, and the Pharisees of Jesus day, had none of Judah's or Israel's blood flowing in their veins, as is true with 90% of the Jews today. According to John 8:33, they were related to Abraham through Esau/Edom and you can see the outcome of this relationship in Mal. 1:2-4 - "I have loved you (Israel) saith the Lord. Yet ye say, wherein hast Thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? saith the Lord; yet I loved Jacob and hated Esau, and laid his mountains and heritage waste... Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; (what the Jews are attempting to do in Palestine today) thus saith the Lord. They shall build, but I will throw down; and they (Israel) shall call them (the Jews) the border of wickedness, and, the people against who the Lord hath indignation forever." (In spite of what men like Hal Lindsey and Jack Van Impe say to the contrary, watch and see what happens to the Israeli's in Palestine!)

It is extremely important that Christians are able to "pin point" the enemies who are making a mockery of the Christian faith today, for the souls of millions of Christians are uneasy about the state of the Christian faith in 1996. The minds of thousands of Christian clergy are troubled by mysterious pressures from above, which often prevent them from exercising sound judgment in the running of their church, or in the contents of the message they preach.

A month seldom goes by, that I do not receive a letter from the pastor of a denominational church, as I did recently from a young Baptist minister in Washington State. He said: "What is this strange pressure coming from my church headquarters, which hinders me from preaching the 'whole counsel' of God's Word?" This pressure and those behind it MUST be identified and stopped, if the church is to survive. If we give our people the truth, the church will stand like the Rock of Gibraltar against all enemies who come against her. If they are not given the truth, they will crumble and become the Laodicean church of Rev. 3:14-22.

The Christian clergy in America are primarily, if not solely responsible for the internal anti-Christ forces within Christianity, which today are attacking our Christian principles. We can no longer afford to "pussy-foot" around, because telling the truth may upset some of our people. The consequences will be too drastic!

There is a move underway in both fundamental and evangelical Christianity, and even within the

Kingdom Movement, to downgrade the Divinity of Jesus Christ. This is the basis for teaching that He was a Jew, whether those who teach this are willing to admit it or not! For if Jesus was a Jew, and is admitted as part of the Godhead, then of necessity His Father MUST also be a Jew, and anyone with normal intelligence can see the fallacy in this thinking.

Truly, the Jesus we worship, was much more than mortal man, although He did take on the mantle of flesh, and become as one of us. From the fall of Adam, to the birth of Christ, the White race, culminating in Abraham's family, which was ultimately called Israel, waited for a promised Redeemer, and the whole world longed for a Savior.

In the First Century A.D. the Apostle Paul tells us in Rom. 8:22 - "For we KNOW that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now." Then in vs. 23, he explains this: ...even we ourselves (Christians) groan within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body". (Which will come for the redeemed at the resurrection).

This Savior the world waited for would be the Lamb of God, slain as it were from before the foundation of the world was laid; a Lamb without spot or blemish, who would be offered as the Perfect, once and for all sacrifice for the sins of His people. (See Matt. 15:24). This sacrifice was not that of "mere" man, born of an issue between man and woman, since all flesh had come under the corruption of sin. This Savior was to be a "second Adam," sent by God, a perfect human being in all respects.

The writer of Hebrews (10:5) declared that God created the body of Christ (not Christ himself, His spiritual being, but His physical body): "Wherefore when He (Christ) cometh into the world, He saith 'sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, but a body, Thou (God) prepared for Me'

John 1:14 declares that this Second Adam had a perfect body created by God: "And the WORD was made flesh, and dwelt among us, and we beheld His glory as of the only Begotten of the Father, full of grace and truth."

Both Adams, the First and the Second were God FORMED. The Word tells us so and it took the perfect Second Adam, (since the first fell through disobedience. Gen. 3:6) to redeem the world from the effects of First Adam's sin.

Certainly the Virgin Mary was not a mother in the normal sense of the word. There is no indication from the scriptures that she suffered the normal, pangs of child birth or that she had a midwife to attend her. She was the "human tabernacle" in which Christ, the Son of God was contained, until His appearance was due. He was not conceived through the normal cohabitation between man and woman, but through the Holy Spirit. If God had cohabited with her, as some teach, she could rightly have been considered the wife of God and that is Israel's position. If God had had a physical union with Mary, He would have broken His own law, since she was betrothed to Joseph at the time of Christ's conception, and in the eyes of the law, was as good as married to him.

In spite of what our friends in The Roman Catholic church say, the Bible indicates she had no other children. She was not a "perpetual virgin," as they teach, and she recognized herself as a sinner, she was not without "original sin," as can be seen in her "magnificat", Luke 1:47, when she said: "And my spirit hath rejoiced in GOD MY SAVIOR," (Emphasis mine).

It is sheer nonsense on the part of Christian leaders, when they attempt to make Jesus into a half-man, half God being. In Jer. 31:32, Jeremiah prophesied: ...for the Lord hath created a new thing in the earth, a woman has compassed a man". The English word COMPASSED, comes from the Greek CABAB, which means "to surround." So what we have in the birth of Christ, is no ordinary conception, but a Divine act! The same Jews who claim Jesus is one of them, state that His conception took place when his mother Mary, a Jewish prostitute, had an affair with a Roman soldier during menstruation.

One great Bible scholar, Dr. William L. Pettingill, writing in THE PILOT, stated: "According to the record, what He (God) did was create (FORM) a body for His Son and place it in the womb of a

virgin, just as in the first creation He created a body for the first Adam and placed it in the Garden of Eden. So should it be thought incredible that God should do these things? The real difficulty with those who reject the testimony of this Book, is that they have a wrong concept of who God is, and what He can do."

I agree fully with Dr. Pettingill, if he would change the word CREATE to FORM. For that is what God did with the First Adam. In Gen. 1:27 we see where He CREATED beings, male and female, but He FORMED ADAM, male only from the "dust of the earth", in Gen. 2:7, and did something He did not do with His CREATION. He "breathed into Adam's nostrils the "breath of life, and man (Adam) became a living soul." This sets him apart spiritually from all other human beings. It does not make him SUPERIOR, but makes him a "peculiar peopletio1 Peter 2:9) (set aside for a special purpose).

From a biological viewpoint there can be no such thing as the "seed of a woman", as "seed" is always provided by the man.

This is confirmed in Gal. 3:16, I believe, where the Apostle Paul writes: "Now to Abraham and his SEED were the promises made, He saith not, And to SEEDS, as to many (Abraham was the father of many nations, but in Israel was his seed called), but as one, and to thy SEED, which is CHRIST."

Doesn't it seem strange to you, that the Jews who proclaim they are the creators of the New Testament and that Christianity is the "child of Judaism," are the one's who are openly seeking to destroy it?

The reason, I believe, is that the TALMUDIC-JUDAISTS, realize that this section (the New Testament) of Holy Writ, plainly indicates and accuses them for what they really are, the "spiritual children of Satan," John 8:44. Some called SEEDLINERS, believe they are the "literal children of Satan."

If a modern preacher, or writer, such as myself, were to use the same words Jesus used in condemning the Jews, he would be hounded out of the country as the worst kind of "anti-Semite hate monger." They dare not do this with Christ, as of yet. Jesus in no way softened His condemnation of these evil people, because it might cause a political or religious "fuss."

There MUST be some definite reason why, from the very opening of the Gospel according to Matthew, through the dosing book of Revelation, the Lord and His Apostles, exposed the wickedness of Judaism, and especially that of the Jewish leaders.

In John 2:13-21, we have a vivid account of how Jesus overthrew the tables of the money changers in the Temple, and formed a whip with which He literally drove them out, as He accused them of turning God's house into a "den of thieves." Can you imagine the reaction today, if someone approached a televangelist on his TV program and accused him of the same thing? Yet they do the same thing, in their gaudy TV programs which are designed not so much to praise God, and draw men to Him, as a tool to raise money. Take some time and honestly evaluate a religious program such as that put on by Paul Crouch and his Trinity Broadcasting System.

In an opening speech to a hand picked group of 47 American college students, (43 of whom were Jews), as they attended the Lenin School of Psychological War-fare at the University of Moscow in 1933, Nicolai Lenin told them: "You MUST work until every teacher of psychology unknowingly or knowingly teaches only Communist (Zionist) doctrine under the guise of psychology.

"You MUST dominate as respected men the fields of psychiatry and psychology (note how many of these professionals are Jews). You MUST dominate the hospitals and universities. Use the courts, use the judges, use the Constitution of the country, use it's medical societies and it's laws to further our cause. When you succeed, you will now discover you can effect your own legislation at will and you can, by careful organization, by a constant campaign of terror, cause the capitalist (Christian-goyim) by his own appropriations, to finance a large portion of the quiet conquest of his country."

On page 52, of their handbook on [PSYCHOPOLITICS](#), which is the "blueprint" for the

TALMUDIC/COMMUNIST takeover of Christian America, they state: "You MUST recruit every agency in the nation marked for slaughter, into a foaming hatred of the Christian religion. You MUST suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief ... that Christian practice ... is vicious, bad, insanity causing, public hated and intolerable." This is why today, the Christian man or woman who loves God, their people, their family and their country, enough to fight and die for them, are held up in the Jewish owned press as a danger to the rest of the country.

In Jesus' many encounters with the Pharisees of His day, they brought pressure against the families of those who He had healed. We have documented evidence that the Jewish controlled American Medical Association has persecuted Christian physicians who have practiced "preventative medicine," such as "chelation therapy" for cancer, and other forms of natural cures which have done much more to alleviate the suffering of cancer patients, than the quackery of modern medicine, which sucks billions of dollars yearly out of American pockets, while making very little headway against the disease. There is much evidence that these men do not want a cure, as there is too much money to be made in treating the disease, and in the drugs which are sold. This is the moral makeup of Judaism at its best!

Whenever the teachings of our Lord came at cross purposes with Judaism, the Jews organized against Him. This is true today, as we see an "unregistered, illegal agency of the Israeli government, the ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE OF THE JEWISH B'NAI B'RITH, as they try and remove prayer and Bible reading from our school system, promote sexual excess among our yo speand destroy every vestige of Christianity in the country. They have even gone so far as to try and forbid the shipping of the Bible in the mails, labeling it as "hate literature." These are the people you are backing in your church, under the guise of being God's Chosen People.

While railing against the Christian New Testament, they hypocritically promote the filth and anti-Christ teachings of their Talmud until today, Jewish politicians are taking their oath of office with their hands on the heathen Talmud, rather than the Christian Bible. How can we trust these men, when under their religion, every year on the Day of Atonement, they take the Kol Nidre Oath, which states that all "promises and oaths they make during the coming year are to be null and void?"

Today these charlatans are attempting to destroy the Word of God, by clever underhanded means. One of these is an organization of scholars calling themselves the JESUS SEMINAR who are seducing Christians by impressing them with their prestigious degrees, into believing that they are Bible scholars, when in reality they are trying to destroy the scriptures. (Many of them are Jews, or Christian-Zionists).

Here is part of an article which appeared in the November 8, 1993, U.S. NEWS AND WORLD REPORT, page 75:

The Bible may be sacred, but apparently is not sacrosanct. (inviolable). Not to members of the Jesus Seminar anyway. The controversial panel of biblical scholars - which earlier concluded that Jesus spoke only a fraction of words attributed to Him - has begun a radical revision of the New Testament that it says will provide a more accurate account of Christianity's origins. (They completely ignore that the scriptural accounts of Matthew, Mark, Luke, John, Peter and Paul, were written in the most part by men who lived with Jesus for three years and knew Him intimately. These are discounted as "nobodies", JM).

In a process that may take years and is already stirring up opposition, the seminar last week completed the first phase of a plan to redefine the New Testament canon - the collection of ancient writings that includes the four Gospels, the Acts of the Apostles, 21 Apostolic letters, and the Book of Revelation. The panel - about 70 liberal scholars who since 1985 have been examining the historicity of the Gospels - will likely recommend that at least some of the 27 books be jettisoned (they have already recommended this for the Gospel of John, because of Christ's many violent reactions to the Jewish Pharisees - JM). "The Christian movement hasn't seriously examined the

question of canon since the 15th century," says Robert Funk, head of the seminar's Westar Institute in Sonoma, Calif. "It's time for academic scholars to raise the issue."

Behind the move says Funk, is the modern discovery of the Dead Sea Scrolls and a gnostic library at Mag Hammadi, Egypt, written during Christianity's formative years. Almost certain to be added by the scholars, are such writings as the Gospel of Thomas, a first-century collection of Jesus' sayings found at Mag Hammadi, and the Signs Gospel, a reconstructed text of what some scholars think is the lost account of the miracles of Jesus.

The authenticity of some New Testament books have come under renewed attack, (this is a good word to use in this case, for this is what this group are doing. Attacking the authenticity of God's Word. But it is interesting to note, that this attack, from the same Judaic background, has been going on for 20 centuries, and the Old Ship of Zion, though somewhat scarred by the shots of the adversary, still sails gallantly along, flying from her masthead, the flag which says: "By this sign we conquer!" JM)

To return to the U.S. News and World Report. Whatever the authority, to redefine the Bible is to strike at the heart of sacred tradition. For most of official Christendom, the canon has been closed since the fourth century, when church councils approved what they viewed as the only authoritative documents. According to church tradition virtually all of these were written during the first century A.D., either by apostles or close associates of Christ.

When the Jesus Seminar met in October 1992, some members rightfully argued that altering the canon was not an appropriate task for academicians. "We are neither qualified nor commissioned to make these kind of decisions," declared Stephen Patterson, professor of New Testament at the Eden Theological Seminary in St. Louis. "What constitutes scripture is a question for communities of faith to decide". But Funk argues that since the Bible is a "cultural artifact", that biblical scholars have the "moral responsibility to determine what belongs to the cultural legacies of Christianity and Judaism

"These liberal scholars have no ecclesiastical authority," says Donald Hagner, professor of New Testament at Fuller Theological Seminary in Pasadena, Calif. "They can scheme away until they are blue in the face, but they are not going to change the church". But they have changed the church; they are in the process of destroying it, and very few of them will admit that this is the purpose of the Jesus Seminar, and all Judaic efforts to destroy the authenticity of the New Testament. They are a vital part of the New World Order scheme, which must destroy the fundamental faith of White Christianity in particular, before they can take over ultimate control. While these attacks go on, the Judeo-Christian church, often in silence, cowers before these Judaic attacks, while at the same time insisting that their founder was a Jew, and that Christianity came from the rotten roots of Talmudic Judaism. It is indeed a strange enigma! If the National Conference of Christians and Jews are genuinely interested in "interfaith brotherhood", do you not think that they might start by having the Jews expunge from the Talmud the many anti-Christian, anti-Christ passages, as they want to remove from the New Testament, Jesus' remarks directed at the Pharisees?

The Jews of today cannot truthfully described themselves as JEWS because they are in no sense JUDEANS. They cannot correctly identify themselves by their religious belief. The origin of the word JEW, does not have it's roots in JUDAISM. The words JEW and JEWISH were unknown until introduced by Judaism in the 18th, 19th, and 20th centuries. It took millions of dollars to "brainwash" gullible Christians to accept these words, along with the falsehood that Jesus was a Jew, and that Christianity came from this heathen cesspool.

When a pastor or priest boasts to his church audience about his "Jewish blood," (and he is a converted Jew), he also refers to Jesus as being of "Jewish blood," His Mother Mary as being of "Jewish blood," and the early disciples, being of "Jewish blood." What is Jewish blood? What happens to so-called Jewish blood when a Jew is converted to Christianity? Does it remain the same? How is Jewish blood biologically different from the blood of other faiths and races?

Especially when the Jews come from an Ashkenazi, Turco-Mongolian background. Is their blood the same as that of a Jew who can actually trace his blood back to Abraham? If the Jew can do this, than why can't we Christians refer to our "Christian blood?" Even though we come from many different races.

Why do we find female Jews, when there are none in other religions. Have you ever heard of a female Protestant, Catholic, Hindu, or Moslem. Yet why do our preachers refer to Christ's mother as a JEWESS?

In like manner, the popular use of the word Judeo-Christianity presents a strange combination. When you use the term "Judeo" are you referring to "Pharisaism," or "Talmudism?", or so-called JUDAISM? How can there be a Judeo-Christian anything, when they are diametric opposites? It makes as much sense as to say that something is "hot-cold;" "young-old;" "wet-dry." These are antonyms, not synonyms as Jews would like to have Christians believe.

According to Dr. Freedman, the word "anti-Semitism" has no place in the English language and serves only one purpose today, that of a "smear word". When a Jew feels that anyone opposes their objectives, they immediately apply the term "anti-Semitic" to their victims. "When Jews in 1946, were unable to disprove my statements regarding the situation in Palestine, they spent millions of dollars to "smear" me as an "anti-Semite," hoping to discredit me in the eyes of the public who were interested in what I had to say. Until 1946, I was a "little saint" in the eyes of the Jews. When I disagreed with them publicly on the Zionist intentions in Palestine, suddenly I was "Anti-Semite Number One!"

"It is a disgrace to see Christian clergy take up the use of this word. They should know better. They know that it is a meaningless word. They know that the correct word would be "Judneophobe." Anti-Semitic was developed as a smear word, because it is associated with Jesus in the minds of most Christians today. Christians become accessories to the destruction of the Christian faith when they tolerate and use this smear word." (UNQ)

We know that our nation's standards have sunk to a new low, in spite of the fact that there are supposed to be 50-million "born again Christians" in America. Where is their influence? Have they become the "salt" Jesus mentioned in Matt. 5:13, which has lost it's "savor," it's ability to act as salt and hold back corruption? The moral standards of a nation are the crucible in which the nation's character is refined and molded. I cringe when I hear some stupid person say. "The moral life of the President doesn't matter. That's his private affair." No it's not? It's a matter of concern for the entire nation, for we are judged by our leadership. If it is rotten and treasonous, then our country will follow in it's footsteps! The end product can never be better than it's ingredients!"

Those of us who have studied the conspiracy, know that the guidance and control of this nation has fallen by default into the bands of those persons least worthy of trusteeship. One of their greatest achievements had been their ability to gain "in am Christian prostitutes" to front for them. (A "male prostitute"), is a man whom offers the faculties of his anatomy from the neck up for hire to anyone who will pay the "asking price", just as the female of the species offers her body from the waist down. There are thousands of these "male prostitutes" in Christianity, who walk unnoticed pandering pernicious propaganda for profit and political power. The corroding effect of their subtle intrigue, is slowly disintegrating the moral fiber of this nation and threatening the very fiber of Christianity.

The scripture warns of them. In 2 Peter 2:18, he warns of those "who speak great swelling words of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, through much wantonness, those that were clean escaped from them who live in error". In vs. 2 of this same chapter he says: "But there were false prophets among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them." 2 Timothy 3:1 says: "This know that perilous times shall come," and then lists some of the perils we see prevalent in America today.

Dr. Freedman further states: "The 150 million Christians in the United States were high pressured'

by the Christian clergy to give their unqualified support for the Zionist program in Palestine. We sowed the wind; now we are about to reap the whirlwind'. Christians were exhorted to regard the self-styled Jews" of Eastern Europe as God's 'Chosen People', and Palestine as their Promised Land. They knew better and this was a case of cupidity, not stupidity" (UNQ).

The Christian people in America are entitled to hear the truth, and it MUST come from their pastors. Yet, unfortunately, there are few pastors in America today, who will tell their people the truth about Judaism and it's conspiracy to destroy them and everything they stand for. In order to remain free, we must preach the whole truth, not a selfish anemic message of "personal salvation," which leaves Christ in the cold as far as His Lordship is concerned. Our pastors lie, because the "people would have it so." The average Christian does not want to know the truth, because it "scares hell out of them!" Whether our Christian leaders are guilty through ignorance, indifference, or deliberately will make little difference in the long run, for the "Zero Hour" of the Christian faith has arrived! No institution can survive when it is erected on a false foundation. The deterioration, disintegration and final destruction of Christianity and our freedom, will be accelerated in the direct ratio to the distortions and misrepresentations we allow to creep in. We MUST allow no substitutes for the truth. Referring once more to Dr. Freedman, he said: "For every ounce of good you do through conversion of a self-styled Jew to Christianity, you do a ton of harm to the Christian faith. For regardless of what anyone, anywhere, at anytime may say, events of recent years have established beyond the shadow of a doubt that the Christian faith today is standing with one foot in the grave, and the other on a banana peel.

"If the day ever arrives when Christians can no longer profess Christ, as we do in the Free World today, then we will see the beginning of the last days. What we need today is a spiritual Paul Revere who will ride across this land, warning Christians that our enemies are closing in on us". (UNQ).

**The End**

# If Jews Are Really Persecuted - Why?

(Truth is Stranger than Fiction!)

by Brig. Gen. Gordon "Jack" Mohr C.P.D.L.

*"And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free." - John 8:44*

Much of the information in this tract was originally put out by **LIBERTY BELL** Publications, Reedy, West Virginia. Unfortunately, I cannot recommend this publication any longer, for they have turned away from Christian truth, to an attack against Christian values. This article, however, is filled with truth.

There is an old saying: "a guilty conscience needs no accuser," we have wondered for a long time if that is the reason the Jew cries "persecution", every time he is found guilty of any number of different crimes that make him conspicuous in the public eye. You can criticize a Catholic or a Protestant without being accused of bigotry. You can castigate an Arab, or a German, or a Japanese, without drawing very much flack, but say anything which is not complimentary about a Jew and you find that you are immediately labeled as a "fascist," a "neo-Nazi " a "bigot" or worst of all as an "anti-Semite."

From the Jewish religious law books, the Babylonian Talmud, which is a set of books larger than the Encyclopedia Britannica, we have gleaned a few verses for the education of our readers and for your consideration. These verses have been translated from the original Hebrew by the courts of France, causing the King of France to order all copies of the Talmud to be burned in 1489; and used by the pre-war government of Germany to convict Jews of sabotage against the German government who had been giving them protection. In the United States, many Jewish spokesmen, such as Marcus Eli Ravage, Arthur Michaelson, Samuel Roth, Oscar Levy and others, have attested to the truth that these writings are part of the law of the modern Jewish synagogue.

There are several branches of Jewry in existence today: the Orthodox, Reform, Liberal, Conservative, Sephardim, Ashkenazim, Zionist, etc., but they all use the same set of religious books in their synagogues, just as different branches of Christendom use essentially the same Bible.

We suggest that you keep one question in mind as you read this bit of historic testimony: "Is this the major reason the Jews have been disliked over all the world and have been driven out of every nation where they have existed in any number?" The Apostle Paul said of them in 1 Thessalonians 2:15, that they killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us (the early Christian church); and **"THEY PLEASE NOT GOD AND ARE CONTRARY TO ALL MEN."** (Emphasis mine.)

**NOTE:** There are several words which we need to explain, so that the reader may have a full understanding of these Jewish writings:

**TALMUD:** The collection of Jewish civil and canonical laws, which were written between 500 B.C. and 500 A.D. and finally edited in Alexandria, Egypt, about 500 A.D. They are the final authority in deciding any matter relative to the conduct of Jewry and were those actions which were condemned by Jesus Christ in the "tradition of the elders."

**TORAH:** The Jewish tradition and instruction or decisions, given by the Rabbis as divine revelation. The first five books of the Old Testament of the Christian Bible. These are followed by word only, as seen by Jesus condemnation of the Pharisees in John 5:46, where He said: "For if ye had believed Moses, ye would have believed me, for he wrote of me."

**GOY:** Yiddish word for "non-Jew". In the Talmud it refers to a "non-Jew animal."

**GOYIM:** Plural for "Goy."

Every quotation is accompanied by the chapter and verse, or the page of the book from which it was taken. (It is further suggested that you study Elizabeth Dilling's monumental work: **THE PLOT AGAINST CHRISTIANITY**, which contains over 150 photographically reproduced pages from the **TALMUD**.)

\* \* \* \* \*

## **THE CODE OF JEWRY**

### **FROM THE BABYLONIAN TALMUD!**

1. "We beg Thee, O Lord, inflict Thy wrath on the nations not believing in Thee. Take away, O Lord, all hope from them. Destroy all foes of Thy nation (Jewry)." (Synagogue Judica, p.212; Minhagen, p.23; Orach Chaim, 480.)

2 "The teachings of the Talmud stand above all other laws. They are more important than the laws of Moses." - Rabbi Ismael, Rabbi Chambar, et. al.

3. "The decisions of the TALMUD are the words of the living G-d, Jehova Himself, asks the opinion of the earthly Rabbis when there are difficult affairs in heaven." - Rabbi Menachem Commentary on Fifth Book.

4. "Jehovah Himself studies the Talmud, standing, He such respect for that book." Tract Mechilla.

5. "It is more wicked to question the words of the Rabbis than those of the Torah (Moses' words)." Michna Sanhedryn 11:3.

6. "It is forbidden to disclose the secrets of the law. He who would do it would be as guilty as though he destroyed the whole world." Jektut Chadaz, 171, 3.

7. "Every goy who studies the Talmud and every Jew who helps him in it, ought to die." Sanhedryn, 59a; Aboda Zora 8-6; Szagiga 13.

8. "To communicate anything to a goy about our religious relations would be equal to killing of all Jews, for if the goyim knew what we teach about them they would kill us openly." Libbre David 37.

9. "If a Jew be called upon to explain any part of the rabbinic books, he ought to give only a false explanation. Who ever will violate this order should be put to death." Bibbre David, 37.

10. "A Jew should and must make a false oath when the goyim asks if our books contain anything against them." Staaloth-Utszabot, The Book of Jore Dia 17.

11. "The Jews are human beings, but the nations of the world are not human beings but beasts." Baba Mechia 114, 6.

12. "When the Messiah comes, every Jew will have 288 slaves." Simeon Haddarsen, fol. 56-D.

13. "Jehovah created the non-Jew in human form so that the Jew would not have to be served by beasts.

The non-Jew is consequently an animal in human form, and condemned to serve the Jew day and night." Midrasch Talpioth, p. 225-L.

14."As soon as the King Messiah will declare Himself, He will destroy Rome and make a wilderness of it. Thorns and weeds will grow in the Pope's palace. Then He will start a merciless war on non-Jews and will overpower them. He will slay them in masses, kill their kings and lay waste the whole Roman land. He will say to the Jews: 'I am the King Messiah for whom you have been waiting. Take the silver and the gold from the goyim.'" Josiah 60, 6, Rabbi Abarbanel to Daniel 7, 13.

15. "A Gentile girl who is three years old may be violated." Aboda Zarah 37a.

16."A Jew may violate but not marry a non-Jewish girl." Gad, Shas. 3:2, 7.

17. "A Jew may do to a non-Jewess what he can do. He may treat her as he treats a piece of meat." Nadarine, 20-B; Scgulchan Aruch; Choszen Hamiszpat 348.

18."A Jew may misuse the non-Jewess in her state of unbelief." Maimonides, Jak. Chasaka, 2:2.

19."If a goy kills a goy or a Jew he is responsible; but if a Jew kills a goy he is not responsible." Tosefta. Abodab Zara 8, 5.

20. "It is permitted to kill a Jewish denunciator everywhere. It is permitted to kill him even before he denounces." Schuchan Aruch; Choszen Hamiszpat 388.

21. "Thou shalt not do injury to your neighbor, but it is not said, 'Thou shalt not do injury to a goy.'" Mishna Sanhedryn 57.

22. "When you go to war, do not go as the first, so that you may return as the first. Five things has Kannan recommended to his sons: 'Love each other; love the robbery; hate your masters; and never tell the truth' Pesachim F. 113-B.

23. "A Jew is permitted to rape, cheat and perjure himself; but he must take care that he is not found out, so that Israel may not suffer." Schuichan Aruch, Jore Dia.

24."A Jew may rob a goy - that is, he may cheat him in a bill, if unlikely to be perceived by him." Schulchan ARUCH, Choszen Hamiszpat 28, Art. 3 and 4.

25. If a goy wants a Jew to stand witness against a Jew in a court of law and if the Jew could give fair evidence, he is forbidden to do it; but if a Jew wants a Jew for a witness in a similar case, he may do it." Schuichan Aruch, Choszen Ramiszpat 28, Art. 3 and 4.

26. "Those who do not confess the Torah and the Prophets must be killed. Who has the power to kill them, let them kill them openly, with the sword. If not, let them use artifices, till they are done away with." Schuichan Aruch, Choszen flamiszpat 424, 5.

27. "All property of other nations belongs to the Jewish nation, which consequently is entitled to seize upon it without any scruples. An orthodox Jew is not bound to observe principles of morality towards people of other tribes. He may act contrary to morality, if profitable to himself or to Jews in general." Schulchan Aruch, Choszen Hamiszpat 348.

28. "Should a Jew inform the goyish authorities that another Jew has much money, and the other will suffer loss through it, he must give him remuneration." (Schuichan Aruch, Choszen Hamiszpat.

29. "How to interpret the word 'robbery.' A goy is forbidden to steal, rob or taken women slaves, etc. from a goy or a Jew. But a Jew is **NOT** forbidden to do all this to a goy." Tosefta, Abada Zara VIII, 5.

30. "On the house of the goy one looks on as on the fold of cattle." Tosefta, Erubin VII, 1.

31. "All vows, oaths, promises, engagements, and swearing, which beginning this day of reconciliation til the next day of reconciliation (one year) we intend to vow, promise, swear, and bind ourselves to fulfill, we repent of beforehand; let them be illegalized, acquitted, annihilated, abolished, valueless, unimportant. Our vows shall be no vows, and our oaths no oaths at all." Schulchan Aruch, Edit. I, 136.

(This is known as the **KOL NIDRE** (All Oaths) **OATH**. It is sung as a chant each Yom Kippur, Jewish New Year Service (Sept. 17] and absolves a Jew from any promises he makes during the year." How can one trust a Jewish judge, or a Jewish politician, who takes an oath to protect the Constitution of the United States, when we **KNOW** he takes this religious oath which allows him to break his promise to the American people?)

32. "Everything a Jew needs for his church ritual no goy is permitted to manufacture, but only a Jew, because this manufacture must be manufactured by human beings and the Jew is not permitted to consider the goyim as human beings." Schulchan Aruch, Orach Chaim 14, 20, 32, 33, 39; Talmud Jebomoth 61.

33. "A Jewish midwife is not only permitted, but she is compelled to help a Jewish mother on Saturday (the Jewish Sabbath), and when so doing to do anything which would otherwise desecrate the Sabbath. But it is forbidden to help a non-Jewish woman even if it should be possible to help her without desecrating the Sabbath, because she is to be considered only as an animal." Schulchan Aruch, Orach Chaim 330.

34. "At the time of the Cholhamoed the transaction of any kind of business is forbidden. But it is permitted to cheat a goy, because cheating of a goyim at any time pleases the Lord." Schulchan Aruch, Orach Chaim 539.

35. "The Jews are strictly forbidden to cheat their brothers and it is considered cheating already if one-sixth of the value has been taken away from him. Whosoever has cheated his brother has to return it to him. Naturally, all that only holds towards the Jew, to cheat a goy he is permitted and he is not permitted to return to him what he has cheated him out of. Because the Bible says: "Thou shalt not cheat thy next brother, but the non-Jews are not our brethren, but as mentioned before, are worse than dogs." Aruch Choszen Hamiszpat 227.

**THESE ARE ONLY A FEW OF THE MANY THOUSAND OF JEWISH REGULATIONS DEALING WITH NON-JEWS. THOSE DEALING WITH CHRISTIANS ARE EVEN WORSE.**

It should not be necessary to give more quotations from the **TALMUD**, to show the average

intelligent American citizen that the Jewish people are not to be trusted. With only the few we have quoted these questions come to mind:

1. How can a Jew who takes an oath of naturalization and becomes an American citizen, be expected to be true to his oath? Is it unjust, or anti-Semitic to observe that he may be valueless, or even dangerous to American society?
2. How can a Jew legally and morally take an oath for public office?
3. How can a Jew be relied upon as a witness in any American Court of Law?
4. How can a Jew be permitted to take the oaths and obligations of American Lodges which claim to be Christian?
5. How can a Jew be expected to act as a worthy and ethical citizen in the capacity of a publisher, editor, correspondent; theatrical and cinema producer or director; banker, statesman, congressman, or educator of American youth?
6. How can a Jewish professor of Hebrew and the Old Testament be expected to tell the truth to seminary students in a Christian seminary?
7. How can a Jew, being an Oriental, have dual citizenship when it is not granted to Japanese or Chinese?

#### **DID BENJAMIN FRANKLIN KNOW WHEREOF HE SPOKE?**

Mr. Charles Cotesworth Pinckney, one of the framers of the Constitution, published his diary in which he said: "Dr. Benjamin Franklin, a venerable figure weighted down by years and wisdom, leaned one hand on his staff, the other on the table and said:

"There is a greater menace to these United States of America than the strictly Roman . . .

"This greater menace, gentlemen, is the Jew!

"In whatever country Jews have settled in any great numbers they have lowered its moral tone; they have depreciated its' commercial integrity; have segregated themselves; have not been assimilated; have sneered at and tried to undermine the Christian religion upon which this nation is founded by objecting to its restrictions; have built up a state within a state, and when opposed have tried to strangle that country to death financially.

"If you do not exclude them from the United States in this Constitution, in less than two hundred years they will have swarmed here in such great numbers that they will dominate and devour the land, change our form of government for which we Americans have shed our blood, given our lives, our substance, jeopardized our liberty, and put into it our best thoughts.

"Gentlemen, Jews are Asiatics! Let them be born where they will, or how many generations they are away from Asia, and they will never be otherwise. Their ideas do not conform to an American's, even though they live among us for ten generations. A leopard cannot change its spots. Jews are Asiatics; are a menace to this country if permitted entrance, and should be excluded by this Constitution."

The **JEWISH TRANSCRIPT** of Seattle, Washington, under the date May 29, 1936, stated that "the Communists are Jewish controlled, therefore it would be fitting to quote Karl Marx (Mordecai), the Jewish founder of both Socialism and Communism, when he says: "It is in vain we look for a key to the labyrinth of the Jewish soul in his religion. On the contrary, one must look for the mystery of his religion in the mystery of his nature. What is the basis of Judaism? A practical passion and greed for profit. To what can we reduce its religious worship? To extortion. Who is their real God? CASH!"

Jewish leaders such as James Waterman Wise have challenged the American Jewish Committee to disprove that 85% of all Jews are not Communists.

Henry Ford, Sr., the American automobile manufacturer, said: "Corral fifty of the world's wealthiest Jews and there would be no more wars."

From authoritative sources, we find that President Franklin Roosevelt had seventy-two advisors around him when he led us into World War II and that fifty-two were Jews, and to make this even worse, most of these were foreign born.

From other reliable sources we learn that more than 62% of all the real estate, industrial plants, natural resources, and banks in the United States are either controlled or owned outright by Jews. (This article was originally written over thirty years ago and this ratio has greatly increased.)

The motion picture industry, clothing manufacturing, newspapers, television, drugs and prostitution are almost completely controlled by Jews, as is the liquor industry.

The New York Yiddish Daily, **DER TAG**, in an editorial on April 9, 1936, stated: "The Jews of America, because of their numbers, interest and ability, constitute the greatest political force. They have not usurped this power; it belongs to them as of right! They are going to exercise it as they see fit! What are you goyim going to do about it?"

**THE RED NETWORK**, a **WHO'S WHO** and **HAND BOOK**, by Elizabeth Dilling, listed more than 600 Jewish Communist subversive organizations in the United States in the 1930's. Their numbers have grown since then.

We could go on and on from the litany of information, to show how Americans, especially "brainwashed" Christians, have misplaced their confidence in Jews, when in all actuality, they are the worst enemies of everything a Christian is supposed to believe in. Yet today, we see the infinitely sad and dangerous situation, where members of the Judeo-Christian churches of America, support their enemies, while attacking anyone who attempts to tell them the truth!

I challenge any Rabbi, any recognized Jewish authority, or any one of the number of Jewish leaders in our Congress, or in President Reagan's Administration or any Judeo-Christian preacher to disprove any statements which have been made in this pamphlet.

Let American Patriots everywhere, especially those who dare to call themselves Christians, rise up as men to defend our faith which these alien Christ haters are attempting to destroy. Like Benjamin Franklin proposed, we should enact laws which would protect ourselves from this anti-American alien minority which seeks to control our government. We should clean house in politics and kick the "money changers" out of the National temple. We should "clean house" in our churches, for after all, that is where national revival must begin and the time has come when "Judgement **MUST** begin at the house of God . . ." (1 Peter 4:17)

Let us adopt the immortal words which said: "united we stand divided we fall!"

**WILL YOU HELP IN THIS CRUSADE TO END DEPRESSIONS, UNEMPLOYMENT, COMMUNISM, WARS, STARVATION, PERSECUTION? AMERICA WILL REMAIN THE LAND OF THE FREE, ONLY SO LONG AS SHE REMAINS THE HOME OF THE BRAVE.**

**REMEMBER:** The famous words: "It can't happen here," were once repeated in Russia, Germany, Austria, Hungary, Cuba, China, and many other countries where Jewish Communism has taken over and slaughtered over 140-million. You want to celebrate a holocaust. Look at that one for a while and then ask yourself this question. **WHAT WILL MY CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN THINK OF ME, IF WE FAIL!**

# **Is There Such A Thing As Christian Justifiable Homicide?**

**by Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, AUS Ret.**

Many men in the Prison Ministry have asked questions regarding the scriptural right of a Christian to take the Law into their own hands and punish evil doers. Their principle hero in this case, seems to be the Levitical priest Phineas, who is mentioned in Numbers 25, when he killed an Israelite prince named Zimri, and his Midianite girlfriend Cozbi, whom he had brazenly brought into the Israelite camp in defiance of God's Law. In this account, God praised Phineas' actions (vs. 10-13). Does this mean that Christian Israelites today have the right to kill a White man, when we see him consorting with a Black woman? Do we have the right to execute a Jewish doctor, who is killing unborn babies in his abortion clinic?

My answer may not sit well with some Israelites, but we MUST look at it from a scriptural standpoint and let the Bible be our guide, rather than be led by emotion. When Pastor Paul Hill recently killed an abortionist, he appeared on CBS "Eye to Eye" with Connie Chung, rather smugly defending the right of a Christian to execute abortionists, and declaring his actions as "justifiable homicide", as he called it. He stated that it was a Christian's duty to execute those who were murdering unborn babies. While my sympathies lie with Pastor Hill, and against the Jewish abortionists, (and I say this because the majority of abortion clinics in Canada and the US. are owned and run by Jews), our answer, must of necessity be on scriptural grounds.

As a basis for these remarks, I am going to use some scriptural ideas expressed by Jay Rogers, Director of Media Rouse International, as they appeared in the June 1995 issue CHALCEDON REPORT, PO. Box 158, Vallecito, CA 95251, plus some of my own ideas.

One of the sad commentaries on the Paul Hill trial was that none of the pro-life leaders interviewed by the national media, were able to put forth a consistent Biblical stance, defending the use of violence in pro-life activism. While many appeal to emotion and common sense which equates abortion with murder, this is not enough. We must have a Biblical-based-right, before taking the law into our own hands.

Those in the Kingdom Movement, in particular, MUST raise the question: "Is it ever right to use deadly force to defend one's own life, and the life of others?"

From the very beginning, we MUST maintain that it is not within the jurisdiction of the church, or that of individual Christians, to execute Paul Hill type justice! Even when the offenders are openly violating God's Law.

Kingdom Theology. which should be the theology of Christian Israelites (and I am not referring to the people we now call Jews, but to the White Anglo-Saxon nations of Christendom, who are the only people in the world, who match the fingerprints, which identify "true Israel" in the closing out days of this Age). Along with this "theology", Should come all attempts to reform national laws. (This is called "Theonomy", which means "laws controlled by God"; referring to the original Law of God, since He is the basic "lawgiver".) A general principle of Kingdom Theology, is that the laws of God, as given in the Old Covenant (the Old Testament) are still in effect, except where they were specifically changed by Christ, or His Apostles under the leadership of the Holy Spirit. These laws are as binding today, under the New Covenant, as when they were first given to ancient Israel.

We know there have been some changes, for these were mentioned by the Apostle Peter in the Jerusalem Conference spoken of in Acts 15. Certain Judaizers had come to Antioch, teaching that a man had to be circumcised and keep the Law of Moses, before they could be "saved and join the

church". In vs. 10, the Apostle Peter said to them: "Now therefore, why tempt ye God, to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear. But we believe that through the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ we shall be saved, even as they." (See Eph. 2:8). In vs. 19, Peter says: "Wherefore my sentence, (judgment) is, that we trouble them not, which from among the Gentiles are turned to God". (Here he was referring to the Israelite people of Asia Minor, who had lost their identity in Assyrian captivity, and were looked on by the Jews as Gentiles. See Hosea 1:10). But that we write unto them that they abstain from pollutions of idols, and from fornication, and from things strangled, and from blood". (Nothing is said here about the 600 plus laws of Moses, which the ASSEMBLIES OF YAHWEH say MUST be followed if we are to please God).

Some in identity teach that the old dietary laws have not been changed, while most agree that the sacrificial and ceremonial laws were done away by Christ's "once for all" sacrifice for sin on Calvary.

"Dispensational Theology," which is the theology of the Judeo-Christian church world is flawed for the most part, in that it teaches that the Old Covenant Law, the Ten Commandments, no longer applies to Christians. The Apostle Paul quite adequately answers this argument in his marvelous discourse on the Law in Romans 3. In vs. 20 he states that under the New Covenant (Testament) we are not justified in the eyes of God, through our own good works (keeping the law), and that the purpose of the law is to bring us to the knowledge of sin. In Gal. 3:24, he tells us: "Wherefore the law is our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by FAITH".

When we look at God's Law, and see where it says: "The soul that sinneth, it shall die!" We know there is no way, within our own strength, that we can please God. So we scurry for a way out of our predicament. This brings us: "face to face" with the only solution to our problem", which is acceptance of Jesus Christ. It is not the Law that saves us; but it is the Law that brought us to the realization of our sin. In vs., 28. Paul sums this up: "Therefore, (because of this) we conclude that a man is justified by faith, without the deeds (ritual) of the law." Then in vs. 31, to make sure we do not go astray in our thinking, he says: "Do we make void (of none effect) the law through faith: God forbid! Yea we establish the law!" We have a second witness from the Apostle John in I John 3:4, where he says: "Whosoever committeth sin, transgresseth (breaks) also the Law; for sin is transgression of the law". So according to this, if the Old Testament law has been "done away," then there can be no more sin. and we know how foolish this thinking is, for we see the effects of sin about us every day.

Confusion among those in the denominational world occurs when they often see God's people. as they execute violence against God's enemies, contrary to His Word. What they fail to see, is that there has been a "Covenant shift" in the area in which the law operates and that in some instances. it operates differently under the New Covenant than under the Old. It has not been nullified, or done away!

Jesus spoke in His Sermon on the Mount, to His disciples. This message was not to the general public. He had taken His disciples away into the mountains. to give them a discourse on what His Kingdom would be like, and the rules which would apply to it. He was speaking about a "New World Order". Many conservative patriots hate that word, because it has become the "watchword" of the enemy in his drive to enslave Christianity. But I long for it, under His command! Matt. 3:38,39, He refers to the Old Covenant by saying: "You have heard that it was said, "An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth," But I say unto you. Do not resist him who is evil". Here we see Jesus, as the Son of God, legitimately changing the old law regarding personal vengeance. (He was not referring to the Christians battle against sin and evil men!) The Apostle Paul strengthens this in 2 Cor. 10:4. when he says: "For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal (fleshly)." The Christian under the New Covenant, fights with different weapons than his counterpart under the Old. You may not like it, but there it is in the Word!! While old Israel was God's "Battleaxe and weapons of war, that broke in pieces nations and destroyed kingdoms," evidently this is not God's plan for Israel

under the New Covenant. (This does not mean that we must give up the light. It does mean that our methods of warfare have changed! (I know that some in Identity who want to go out and strike at the enemy with carnal weapons will resent this, but I can't change God's Word to make you feel good. In fact, I'd be willing to venture, that most of those who call for violence now, will be hard to find when the lead begins to fly. (I say this on the basis of personal experience in combat in two wars.)

Throughout Paul's Epistles, he negates the right of the church, or the individual to wield the "sword of judgment". This is one of the reasons why the "Paul bashers" in Identity hate him.

Do Paul's writings negate the authority of civil magistrates to execute vengeance on evil doers? Not at all. That is their purpose! According to Romans 13:4, it is the duty of the court to exact vengeance on evil, but it is not an individual right.

Neither the organized church, or the individual has the right, or authority to execute vengeance on murderers, rapists, Sodomites, adulterers, dopesters, etc. They are not authorized to act as a court in determining the guilt of these people. Remember this, before you rashly accuse another brother, of some sin, without having absolute proof, under the old law, if you were a false witness, you suffered the same sentence as the guilty man. We have far too much of this type of accusation going on in the Prison Ministry. I appreciate information regarding a man who is misusing the Prison Ministry, but you MUST be absolutely sure of your facts, before you bring them to my attention!

No individual, or no church, has the authority under God, to enforce His decrees with violence! While under the Old Covenant, a man could be found guilty based on the testimony of two or three witnesses and could be executed by individuals. Under the New Covenant, this duty belongs to the State or Civil authority. In Romans 13:3, 4 Paul explains this: "For rulers (and here we would be in order to insert "Godly rulers") are not a terror to good works, but to evil. Wilt thou not be afraid of the power? do that which is good. and thou shalt have praise of the same: For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid: for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is a minister of God, a revenger. to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil"

But what happens when we are under evil rulers, as we are now, who often persecute the righteous, and help the ungodly? Paul addresses this in vs. 7 when he says: "Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute is due: custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour" This echoes the words of Jesus when the Pharisees asked Him if it was lawful to pay taxes to Caesar, who the Jews hated. He replied (Matt. 22:21) - "Render unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's; and unto God the things which are God's". Then in Matt. 17, when the tax collectors asked Peter whether his Master paid taxes to Rome. He replied "Yes!" (vs. 25). In verse 27 Christ told Peter to go fishing, and the first fish he pulled in, would have a coin in its mouth: "Take that and pay the tax collector, lest we offend them". Why? could it be because He wanted them to "avoid the very appearance of evil?" Possibly some of our tax protestors who brag so loudly about not having paid taxes in umpteen years, should think about this ! Nowhere do I find any teaching of Jesus that says His followers should not pay taxes. (Remember, the government of Rome at this time was exceedingly wicked).

One of the reasons for Christ's execution was that he taught "civil obedience" to the Roman government. He was not a revolutionary as many say.

However, we must use much care, for there are instances when individual responsibility to defend one's own life and that of their family, becomes a Separate issue. Frederick Bastiat, the internationally famous French lawyer, in his book THE LAW, States that man has the "natural right from His Creator, to defend himself, his family and his property from evil men".

While under the Old Covenant, a man could take personal vengeance if he or his family were harmed, under the New Covenant, there were only specific instances when this was allowed. Under both Covenants, if a man breaks into your home and attempts to harm you or your family, you have the right to kill him. This is known as 'justifiable homicide'. It is mentioned in Ex. 22:2,3.

According to this Scripture, the defender has the scriptural right of self-defense, and defense of his family and property. If the thief breaks in at night, and is killed, there is no blood guiltiness. But if the crime happens during the daylight, the householder cannot turn himself into a vigilante and hunt down and kill the intruder.

The "pro-lifers" may ask this question: "If abortion is the wanton destruction of human life, (and we know it is), and we defend life violently in our home, then why don't we have the right to do the same at the abortion clinic". This is a good question which needs an answer! If we really believe the "fetus" is a human being, then why should we not defend it in any way possible? Is it contrary to God's Law to use violence in defense of the unborn? Another good question

I believe there is a fundamental difference between the case of the man who defends his family against an intruder, and that of taking it on himself to become jury, judge and executioner in the case where murder is about to be committed, or which has been committed by abortion. Under the New Covenant, this authority belongs to the civil authorities only.

In Matt. 26:52, when Peter struck off the ear of the High Priest's servant, as he attempted to defend Jesus from the Jews . . . our Lord told him: "He who lives by the sword, shall die by the sword". Christ was on His way to the cross. He was about to suffer the greatest act of violence the world had ever, or would ever see. He was clearly indicating that the Kingdom of God, and the plan of God, was not to be advanced by violence.

The so-called Christian Crusades of the Middle Ages, were Christian in name only, since they were not for the purpose of advancing the Kingdom of God, but for the enrichment and glorification of world rulers. God's Kingdom is to be advanced by His Word alone, never by violence! 'this is an important lesson that many of our Identity people need to learn. Probably it's MOST important lesson is that OBEDIENCE TO GOD MUST ALWAYS COME BEFORE WE CAN HAVE VICTORY! We have two options available: (1) the "easy way", God's way, (see Matt. 11:29, 30): or (2) continue "doing our own thing", and learn that "the way of the transgressor (he who bucks God), is indeed very hard," and always leads to disaster.

But violence used in self-defense is another matter, and in Luke 22:36, we see where Christ tells His disciples that if they didn't have a means of self-defense, they were to sell their garments and buy one. He told them this, after He had sent them out to preach the Word, and they had come back saying: "Lord, we had need of nothing!" In vs. 36, He makes this cryptic statement: "BUT NOW . . ." These words indicate a change of status. It was as if He was telling them that they were about to go out among their enemies, and were to have a means of self-defense. So when a Christian believes in the 2<sup>nd</sup> Amendment and in providing a means to defend him-self and his family from evil men by buying a gun, don't fault him, he is following the King's orders,

We can't advance the Kingdom of God by using the 2<sup>nd</sup> Amendment as the basis for our defense, but it gives us the scriptural right to have firearms to defend ourselves, not only from evil men, but more specifically from a government that turns from being the "servant of the people, into a monster that seeks to enslave them". This is the same thing that was taught in the Old Covenant.

The Kingdom view of authority includes the individual, the family, the Church, and the State. The strategy of the Christian must be to use all methods short of violence, to Stop evils such as abortion. Of course the main weapons we must use are the spiritual ones of prayer, and scripture teaching, which will change the hearts and lives of those who condone the practice of child murder, both in the lives of the mother who allows it, and the doctor who practices it.

Here, the blame must fall on the shoulders of the pastors in Canada and the U.S. who have "fallen down on their task of preaching the whole counsel of God's Word," (see Jer. 23:22).

This scripture clearly indicates that if the pastors were doing their job, the people would "turn from their wicked ways". (This would include their backing for child murder). There was a time within my lifetime, when America was closer to God, and when abortion was an unthinkable crime. Today

it is condoned by many who go by the name of Christian, because apostasy has entered the church, and the people are not being told the truth by their religious leaders. A good description of these leaders can be found in Isa. 56:10, 11 - "His (Israel's) watchmen are blind: they are all ignorant (of God's Word), they are all dumb (dogs, they cannot bark; (a watchdog that cannot or will not bark is useless) sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber. (They sleep while the enemy destroys our people). Yea, they are greedy dogs, which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand; they all look to their own gain . . . (If you don't want to believe this, look at the TV evangelists. Recently I saw what was called a PRAISE THE LORDATHON! on Trinity Broadcasting System, where the President's wife, whirling around like some heathen priestess, literally screamed; "Praise the Lord, we have raised over four million dollars!" Over and over the emphasis on these TV spectacles is raising money. The Bible says: "doing everything for their own gain !" When the leadership of the church is engaged in this kind of activity, how can they expect their people to take a stand against evil?)

Because our preachers have fallen down on their responsibility to preach the "whole counsel" of God's Word, America and Canada are overrun with evil, which allows such practices as the sanction of murder of 2-million unborn every year. Our countries are going to pay a heavy price for this evil we have condoned

Christians who advocate violence as a legitimate tactic to force people into obedience to God's Word, are "lawless covenant breakers" themselves.

Whether you want to accept it or not, there has been a Covenantal shift in how God's justice is executed, since Jesus died and rose again. The Law still remains, it has not changed, but the manner of executing it has changed. Under the Old Covenant, God's people warred according to the flesh. Under the New Covenant, we MUST war after the Spirit.

Kingdom Theology provides a response to all sin. The Old Testament (Covenant) provided examples of what we must accomplish in the New. In 1<sup>st</sup> Cor. 10:11, the Apostle Paul, speaking about things which happened under the Old Covenant, said: "Now all these things happened unto them for examples; and they were written for our admonition." (The English word for ADMONITION, is "nouthesis" (3559) and means: "attention; warning; rebuke". For example: "Natural Israel" followed a man named Joshua into the Promised Land. "Spiritual Israel", follows a man named YESHUA (Jesus) into the Land of Promise. Everything the Old Testament Israelite experienced in possessing the land of Canaan, has a direct New Testament application.

Israel was commanded to destroy the detestable idolatrous act of "child murder" in Canaan. Under the New Covenant, in our day, Christians are commanded to drive idolatry from the land. How do we accomplish this under the apparent restrictions imposed by the New Covenant? Should we, like ancient Israel, attack the individuals responsible for this idolatry and kill them? These are questions which demand scriptural answers

Under the Old Covenant, the Holy Spirit had not yet been given to Israel, as we know Him today. Man had neither the anointing, or the power, or the authority to confront demonic powers. There are no scriptural examples of the exorcism of demon spirits under the Old Covenant. In order to defeat the forces of wickedness, there was no solution other than to destroy the idol worshippers, or drive them out of the land. This accounts for God's order to Israel, to destroy the heathen nations it encountered in Canaan. This order is the source of much embarrassment in the modern church, who do not want our people to look on God, as anything but a "God of love!" Yet wherever Israel disobeyed God, these heathen became "thorns in their sides". In Numbers 33:55, we read: "But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which he let remain of them shall be pricks in your eyes, and thorns in your sides, and shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell".

But when Jesus, the Son of God, arrived on the scene, the scenario changed. For the first time in recorded history, "saved" men and women, were given full authority to control their lives. These

"spiritual warriors" were given authority to directly confront the forces of demonic power which the Apostle Paul called "spiritual wickedness in high places," (Eph. 6:12) and overcome them. (Here I need to explain what I mean by "saved" men and women. I am not referring to the vast majority who accept Jesus as Savior - a sort of Celestial Fire Insurance Policy to keep them out of hell. Few of these want Him as King, for when they accept Him as King, they can no longer "do their own thing", for He is now in complete control of their lives. These are the OVERCOMERS, spoken of in Rev. 2 and 3, who will "rule and reign" with the King in His Millennium Kingdom.)

Paul went on to explain this "spiritual warfare" in Ephesians 6, when he said: "For we wrestle not against flesh and blood (human beings), but against principalities, (Gk. - "archi" [746] meaning: "magistrates; rulers") against powers (Gk. - "exousia", [1849] meaning: "delegated influences; potentates; super-humans; jurisdiction") against the rulers (If the darkness (Gr. - "skotos" [4655] meaning: "obscurity or shadiness") of this world (order), against spiritual (demonic powers) wickedness in high places"

This is the same demonic power that was present in the Garden of Eden, as recorded in Gen. 3:4, when the serpent told Mother Eve: "If you disobey God, and eat of the forbidden fruit, ye shall surely die!"

In Luke 11:20 Jesus defines the ability to "cast out demons". as one of the primary signs that the Kingdom of God has arrived. He said: "But if I (the Son of God) with the finger of God, cast out devils, no doubt the Kingdom of God is come upon you".

God's people are now in a position to confront the real problem. Instead of destroying the adversary, we work for his salvation. When they accept the King, they are no more enemies, but brethren in Israel. (I suspect that this is one truth which disturbs some in Identity, who do not want any but White folks to be in the kingdom).

When Joshua led Israel into the Promised land, they began to obey God's command to destroy all idolatry and in some instances this led to the complete annihilation of entire cities, much to the embarrassment of some churchmen today, who want God to be always pictured as a "God of love", never as a "God of wrath against evil doers". God wants us to be as ruthless as Joshua and his armies in destroying the forces of heathen idolatry in the land, only now we can direct our energies against the evil forces behind this idolatry - the real enemy - the spiritual forces of wickedness in heavenly places. Jesus commanded us, as His followers, to go into all the world, wrenching it from the control of Satan and His forces. That is our Kingdom task!

When Jesus talked about John the Baptist, in Luke 7:28, He said: "For I say unto you. Among those born of women there is not a greater prophet than John the Baptist; (but notice carefully now). But he that is least in the Kingdom of God, is greater than he". Jesus is telling us that the least Christian has more spiritual authority than an Old Testament prophet.

On another occasion, in John 14:12, Jesus said: "He who believes in Me, the works that I do shall he also do; and greater works than these shall he do, because I go on to the Father". He was not speaking about the phony display we see, put on by the TV evangelists, as they touch people on the forehead and have them faint away. He was speaking of "spiritual power" that would defeat a supernatural enemy, and I have seen very little of this power within our Kingdom Movement. It is almost completely missing in the compromising Judeo-Christian church world.

Our King, Jesus the Christ, expects us as His followers. to manifest the same authority over evil that He did, but we cannot use violence to accomplish it. We would be playing into the enemy hands if we did. Anytime something shocking takes place, the first question we should ask is: "Cue bonn? (who benefit?) In the recent Oklahoma City tragedy, most certainly the Christian Patriot Movement did not benefit, no matter how hard the media tries to prove otherwise. Only the New World Order received any benefit from it. The same thing happens, when Christians use violence to bring about spiritual results. The enemy benefits!

There is a wide divergence of opinion in Christian circles, about the issue of abortion and the Law of God. On one side we have those who advocate violence, while on the extreme, are those who do not believe God's Word when it says: (Gen. 9:6) - "Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed . . ." These oppose capital punishment as being unchristian, when it is God's proper retribution for murder.

We have already discussed how the Kingdom Law will not allow us to commit violence. Now we shall look at another error, which is common and which is based on the "natural law theory". This theory was held by the renowned Roman Catholic scholar Thomas Aquinas, and was later developed by the rationalist philosopher John Locke.

"Natural law" is the idea that inherent in all men and women, is a sense of "divinity," of "good and evil". In other words, that natural men, deep down inside themselves, know that murder, and rape, and Sodom are wrong. But the idea of "natural law". cannot be found in the Scriptures. which plainly tells that the heart of natural men and women is "desperately wicked and deceitful," not to be trusted. ( Jer. 17:9).

"Natural law", is distinguished by "natural revelation" that the Apostle Paul discusses in Romans. 1:18-21.

This states that which "natural men" and women recognize the existence of God. they do not know what the Bible has to say about it. The problem arises you see. when "unsaved men and women", take the idea (if "natural revelation" and attempt to build a system of "natural law. or natural theology" on it. It does not work!

The Kingdom view. which is the scriptural view does not deny "natural law". since it is one of the bases on which lost men will be judged by God. But listen closely to what the Apostle Paul has to say in Rom. 1:18-21 "For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness. Because (for this reason) that which may be known of God is manifest (made known) in them for God hath shown it unto them. For the invisible things of Him from the creation of the world are clearly seen. being understood by the things that are made, even His eternal power and Godhead: ( the Psalmist said. Ps. 19:1 - "The heavens declare the glory of God, and the firmament (earth) showeth His handiwork") so that they are without excuse. Because ( as a result of this) that when they knew God, they glorified him not as God neither were they thankful but they became vain in their imaginations. and their foolish heart was darkened, professing themselves to be wise. they became fools".

It is for this reason. that "Natural theology, or a workable natural law" cannot be employed. Unregenerate men and women do not instinctively know "right from wrong, or good from evil", because the natural heart of human beings is wicked. Man hates to admit his inherent wickedness, so he naturally suppresses any truth dealing with it.

"Natural Law" can never work. because men will never agree with its truth, even when they know it. Paul says that this is the basis for "homosexuality," (Rom. 1:24) - "Wherefore (because they will not accept God) God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature; and likewise the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust. one towards another: men with men, working that which is unseemly" (disgraceful; indecent ).

Vs. 31 states God's judgment for this sin: "Who knowing the judgment of God. that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same. but have pleasure (consent) in them that do them".

It becomes quite obvious that "natural law" teaches that both "abortion and sodomy" are wrong, yet such is the perversity of "natural man", who is "basically evil," that they "sear their conscience", so that they will not worry when they flout God's Law, even when it calls for death.

Natural revelation in itself is not sufficient, so we must seek something with authority; and this

brings us to God's Word, as the only source for this authority.

This is why the Bible was written. As an example, "natural law" teaches us nothing about "salvation", and the only way we can know how to be saved, is from the written Word. The only way we can escape from the penalty that says: "The wages of sin is death", (Rom. 6:23) and "The soul that sinneth. it shall die", (Ezek. 18:4). is found in John 3:16 - "For God So loved the world; that He sent His only Begotten Son. that whosoever believeth in Him. might not perish. but have everlasting life".

We should not oppose abortion on the grounds of the "sanctity (of life)"; or that "life is precious in the eyes of God," and both of these statements are true. The reason we MUST oppose it, is because it violates the moral law of God. If we do not recognize this, we fall into the moral trap of being against Capital Punishment and service in the Armed Forces of our country. (As most of you know. I spent a considerable part (of my life) in the Army, serving during three wars, with combat duty in WWII and Korea. Yet I can not counsel young men to join the military today, since they would not be defending the United States, but the Anti-Christ United Nations. I am not against defense of this country, and believe I have proved it. But I am against the taking of human life, in order to promote the evils of One World Government, and line the pockets of evil men. My conscience sometimes bothers me because (of my service in WWII and Korea. I went overseas, as most of our men did, filled with love of country and devotion for our cause. I did not know then. as I do now. that both those wars. and Vietnam. were fought for the benefit of the International Bankers who now control our country. It is wrong, to take human life for such as these.

Any time "natural law" is applied to society, it leaves open the door to "human autonomy", (self-government). It has been proven over and over again, during 6,000 years of written history, that unregenerate men and women are not capable of governing themselves, and that when the Law of God is left out. chaos results. When men stand up and decide what is right and wrong", without taking into consideration what God says about it. 'all hell breaks loose!' This inevitably leads to the conditions described in Isa, 5:20 - 'Woe unto them that call evil good and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness: that put bitter for sweet and sweet for bitter. Woe unto them that are wise in their own eyes, and prudent (have understanding) in their own sight.' ( In other words, this is speaking of those who believe they know better than God, how to run His earth).

As adherents of the Kingdom Movement, we MUST look into the future and ask ourselves: "What will be our vision of America in thirty, forty, or fifty years?" Will we be living under God's rule, or the dictatorship of man, These are the only choices we have.

Our vision must be, not only the eradication of evils such as abortion, sodomy, dope and all evil, but the complete rehabilitation of mankind through the Gospel of Jesus Christ. and under His leadership.

A revival of the Law-Word of God will affect many more than just Christians and the church.' it will change our society. This is why we, if we are to survive. MUST adhere to the provisions of the only FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL that will work. We KNOW it will, for God has said so. It is found in 2 Chronicles 7:14. Many of you know it from memory, as it is a favorite in many churches: "If My people. which are called by My name (Christian), will humble themselves, and pray. and seek my face. and turn from their wicked ways THEN will I HEAR from heaven and will FORGIVE their sins, and will HEAL their land". ( Emphasis mine!) But we MUST give this more than the "lip service" it has received in the past.

Too often. in spiritual apostasy, we have fulfilled the words of Isa. 29:13-14 - ". . . Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouths, and with their lips do honor Me, but their fear (reverence) towards Me is taught by the precepts (doctrines) of men. Therefore (because of this), I will proceed to do a marvelous work among this people; even a marvelous work and a wonder; for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish. and the understanding of their prudent men (leaders)

shall be hid". We are in those days now! This is why we see evil rather than good in our Government. This is why we see "compromise with evil" in our churches. This will not change. until our people change, and are willing once again to be obedient to God. Must we first be driven to our knees. and have our nose rubbed in the dirt. before we are willing to "Listen to God. OBEY, and be saved. both spiritually and physically?" May God forbid!

When our people wake up to who they are, and their responsibility to God, and begin to OBEY, then once again. America and Canada will become "twin beacons of righteousness in the world", and our people will live in peace and prosperity!

\* \* \* \* \*

**This message was written specifically for men in the gulag. but I believe it is a message all Christians should understand. feel free to recopy, since being short of funds. I am having only 1,000 copies printed.**

**Jack Mohr**

# *Crusade for Christ*

**COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS RET.**

May 14, 1999

Senator Tim Hutchinson, U.S. Senate

Rep. Asa Hutchinson, U.S. House of Representatives

Dear Hutchinson Brothers:

This serious letter is being written to you two men, because I trust you most of all our public servants in Congress. I have voted the Republican ticket for over sixty years now, but on the basis of what has happened in Congress, in recent months, I must make a serious re-evaluation of my political stand.

It is a fact, known to any intelligent American, and I'm sure to you men in Congress, that we are engaged in an illegal, futile, "no-win" war, and that if we get engaged in ground warfare, we will be whipped worse than we were in Korea and Vietnam. We lost both those wars, not because of lack of military expertise on the part of our fighting men, or because of inferior equipment, but because of the immorality of our governmental leaders, who sent our men overseas to die in a political war they had no intention of winning, and then left our P.O.W.'s to rot in enemy prisons when we withdrew. Our military leaders KNOW that we are in no position to fight a war of any kind, as we are at our lowest military ebb since before Pearl Harbour. Because they fear to lose their prestigious positions, or are "bucking for another star," this means more to them than their "oath of office." Where are our military leaders with the moral character of Patton, Mac Arthur, and "Chesty" Puller, now that we so desperately need them?

If we become engaged in a ground war, it will be an open invitation to Red China, Russia, North Korea, Cuba, and other nations who "hate our guts", and who have been patiently waiting for just such a chance. As early as 1946, a Russian U.N. diplomat named Dmitri Manualisky said: "When they (the Christian West) have let their guard down and gone to sleep, we will SMASH them with our clenched fist." Our leaders and President Clinton know this danger and are playing into the enemy hands. The sad

thing is that you men, who are the "watchdogs of America", are doing nothing to curb this madman. Instead of putting a halter on him, you have given him the funds necessary to finance his private war. While speaking hypocritically about "balancing the budget," you are pouring billions of our tax dollars down the "rat hole" of war.

As veteran with infantry combat experience in World War II and Korea, where I filled every leadership role from Pfc Squad Leader; to Captain, Company Commander, with some Field Staff experience, I KNOW as do many other ex-service personnel that we are fighting a futile war, not to help America, but for the benefit of the Internationalists who always start them and are the only ones to profit from them. The humanitarian pleas of the President fall on deaf ears, when we realize that he is killing thousands of innocent civilians, to protect others. Who is the worst war criminal, Clinton or Milosevic?

I KNOW that Asa took a strong stand on impeachment proceedings, and honor him for his integrity. But I also know that the Senate "let him off the hook," by charging him with "lying and sexual misconduct," when you KNOW he should have been tried and convicted for TREASON. Yet he is doing the task he was trained to do as a Rhodes scholar, and that is sell the sovereignty of America into the hands of the New World Order.

Our top military leaders know we have no business in this war, as we are: at our weakest military strength since before 1941 and would be defenseless in the face of a Red Chinese attack.

Recently I came across this interesting analogy in the Old Testament of the Bible, 1<sup>st</sup> Kings 22:25, written about an Israelite king named Ahab who ruled about 899 B.C. If you were to bring this verse forwards 2900 years to 1999, it could well read like this: "And there was no president in the history of Christian America, like unto Bill Clinton, who sold (prostituted) himself to work wickedness in the sight of the Lord, who Hillary his wife stirred up." Interesting, isn't it?

The tragedy at Littleton, Colorado, that received so much attention and publicity from the President, where he hypocritically plead with American youth for moral

standards, when he has none, said nothing about the government HARP experiments which have been going on in Alaska for several years, and which are used as a tool for "mind control." haven't spoken about them and neither has the controlled media. Could it be that the two young murderers at Littleton were victims of this experimentation? Several knowledgeable men have wondered why all the violent attacks have taken place in mostly conservative White schools. While Blacks who have been scientifically proven to be more prone to violence have not been touched? Something is dramatically amiss here?

Gentlemen, a "day of reckoning is coming," as the American people begin to realize how they have often been mis-represented by the men we have placed in Congress to run our country. I trust and admire you both, and would not like to see you hurt when America gets angry and wakes up.

In Ezekiel 33:6, we are told that when the WATCHMAN warns his people of dangers they face, and they refuse to listen to his warning, if they get hurt as a result, their "blood will be on their own head". I am an old man now, I have served my country faithfully in three wars, and my "oath of office" means as much to me today as when I took it in 1942 - [or some reason, unknown to me, God has made me a "watchman for America," there are times when I don't like the job, as it can become most unpleasant. But it MUST be done and I trying to fulfill it to the best of my ability. I have told you the facts. What will you do about them?

Your servant in the service of God and Country,

[signed]

Gordon (Jack) Mohr

---

## **Senator Hutchinson's Response to Jack Mohr's Letter:-**

**United States Senate**

WASHINGTON, DC 20510

June 2, 1999

Jack Mohr  
Napa Valley Road #197  
Little Rock, Arkansas 72211

Dear Col. Mohr:

Thank you for contacting me to express your opposition to U.S. military involvement in the former Yugoslavia. I would like to thank you for your kind words of support, and I appreciate opportunity to familiarize myself with your views.

As you may know, Kosovo, a region in southern Serbia, has been the focal point of bitter struggles between Orthodox Serbs and largely Muslim Albanians for centuries. Many Serbs see Kosovo as the cradle of Serbian civilization. The province is dotted with Serbian religious shrines and historical monuments.

In 1990 Yugoslav President Slobodan Milosevic revoked Kosovo's autonomous status, putting it under the control of the Serbian-dominated Belgrade government. In response, an armed resistance movement led by the "Kosovo Liberation Army" developed in the 90% ethnic Albanian province. The Belgrade government has responded with Yugoslav military ground units and aircraft destroying villages, and executing civilians suspected of supporting the insurgents.

On February 23, rival Kosovo Albanians and Serbs conditionally agreed to a partial accord which called for an end to open hostilities and increased autonomy for the Kosovar region. They resumed negotiations on March 15 to address unresolved issues. Though the Albanians assented peace agreement, the Serbs refused to do so. As a result, a NATO bombing campaign commenced against the Serbs on March 24, 1999. The decision of the nineteen NATO member nations to attack an independent country represents an important departure from NATO's historic mission as a defensive alliance to defend against Soviet aggression.

On March 23, 1999, just prior to the commencement of the NATO bombing campaign, the Senate considered Senate Concurrent Resolution 21 to authorize the president of the United States to conduct military air operations and missile strikes against the Federal Republic of Yugoslavia. Though I voted against this measure, it passed by a vote of 58 to 41. While I remain strongly supportive of our troops in the field, and will continue to support efforts to ensure their safety and well-being, I am interested in seeing lasting peace in this region and am wary of any further U.S. military intervention. I voted against the use of air strikes because I did not think it was in the national security interest of the United States to conduct an act of war against a sovereign nation in an attempt to mitigate centuries-old ethnic hatreds. Further, with history as a guide, it seemed equally obvious to me that an air war alone was unlikely to yield the political results needed to protect the victims of Milosevic's violence. It seemed equally the limitations of an air campaign could lead us to committing ground forces into a non-permissive and hostile environment, where the loss of American lives would be likely.

With these serious concerns in mind, earlier this month I traveled to Aviano Air base,

NATO headquarters and to Supreme Headquarters Allied Powers Europe (SHAPE), where I met Defense Secretary William Cohen, U.S. Ambassador to NATO Alexander Vershbow, U.S. General and NATO Supreme Commander Wesley Clark and other U.S. military leaders who were directly involved in planning and executing the air campaign. In touring Aviano, I met with a variety of American service members, from bomb makers to pilots. As misguided as I believe the Administration's current policy in Kosovo to be, I support our troops and was extremely impressed with their capability, dedication and morale. However, my first-hand exposure did nothing to lessen my skepticism about the effectiveness of an air war to achieve the unclear objectives set forth by NATO.

While we have fought a war from the air, Milosevic has engaged in a brutal effort to drive ethnic Albanians out of Kosovo. Regretfully, while we are winning the air war, he is win war against his own people. I am well aware that many have died in this conflict, primarily hands of Milosevic. It is heart-wrenching to see the plight of the refugees fleeing Kosovo, and I have consistently advocated humanitarian aid to the region: There is no simple solution to securing peace in the Balkans, and there is no easy way out. However, all good intentions aside the shedding of American blood is too high a price to pay for a perhaps futile effort to bring peace to Yugoslavia.

It is my hope that Congress will engage in extensive debate on the merits and future of military action in Kosovo. I have serious concerns about the wisdom of sending in American ground forces, and I have vocally advocated a thorough debate followed by a vote of the Congress before sending in troops. The American people must understand that if we invade Yugoslavia a potentially bloody and costly ground war is likely to be followed by the deployment of U.S. soldiers in Kosovo as "peace keepers" for a decade or more. This is not a commitment we should make lightly, if at all. For these reasons, on May 4, 1999, I voted to table a resolution offered by Senator McCain which would have authorized the president to use any force he deemed necessary in the Balkan conflict. The resolution was tabled by a vote of 78 to 22.

Again, thank you for the benefit of your comments. Please be assured that I will keep your views in mind in the coming days.

With kind regards,

Sincerely,

[signed]

Tim Hutchinson

United States Senator

# Jesus -- The Rock That Will Not Roll

(An expose of Satan's Minstrels of Music)  
by Lt. Col. Jack Mohr, AUS Ret.

*"Every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit... Therefore by their fruits shall ye know them". - Matt. 7:18, 20*

## PRELUDE

**Christian Youth and Parents, Have You Been  
"Sucked in" by this Satanic Delusion?**

*"This know, that in the last days (of this age) perilous (dangerous) times shall Come. For men (and women) will be lovers of their own selves - . Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away". - 2 Timothy 3:1-5*

## Jesus Loves to Rock and Roll Or Does He?

For many years, knowledgeable men and women have known of plans to Capture the minds of our people through "Cultural subversion" - Although we have been told that anti-Christ Communism is dead, the same anti-Christ crowd, headed by Talmudic Zionism, is pursuing the same objective today. During the Korean War (1950-53) this was popularly known as "brain washing". The Chinese Reds had a more descriptive term, they called it "Thought Control" or "Mind Control".

The end results as planned by this Talmudic group, is the destruction of White Christian civilization and the emergence of America, and the other great nations of Christendom, in a Jewish controlled New World Order.

It must begin with the destruction of the moral and spiritual foundations which have made our countries great. In America, this plan has been underway for decades, as we see the constant attack against the family unit, the subversion in our churches, where our worst enemy is glorified as God's Chosen and where our education system and the media have joined hands in this godless venture.

At the end of the Korean hostilities, when Major General William Dean, our highest ranking **POW** was returned through Pan' Mun 'Jon, the chief Chinese interrogator, a Lt. Col. with a Ph. D., from UCLA accompanied him. According to the general's own testimony, this communist told Dean: "Don't feel bad about leaving us, for we will be in control of your country one of these days". When Dean asked how they would accomplish this, he was told: "All we need to do is destroy one generation of your youth, and we will conquer you." This has been their plan!

As a result the efforts of the Talmudic-Socialist-Communist enemy has centered on our most precious possession, our American boys and girls.

In the Communist textbook **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, which was their "blueprint" for the subversion of America, written in 1933, we find these words on page 24: "By the use of various drugs, it is, in this modern age, well within the realm of psychopolitical reality, entirely too easy to bring about a state of severe neuroses or insanity in the wife or children, of high officials, and thus pass them, with the full consent of the Important person, and the government in which he exists, or the bureau in which he operates, into the hands of a psychopolitical operator, who then, in the safety of his own laboratory, without restraint or fear of investigation or censor, can with surgery, electrical shock, sexual attack, drugs, or other useful means, degrade or entirely alter the personality of that family member, and create in that person, a psychopolitical slave subject, who then, on command or signal, will perform outrageous actions, thus discrediting the important person, who will then demand that

certain (political) measures are taken as directed by the operator"

I believe this may very well account in large part, for the outrageous actions of children or spouses of political and religious figures, used to discredit them.

Since in most civilized countries, such a person can be declared insane, and lose all their rights, such as owning property, or testifying in court, this has become an excellent tool for the enemy to use in the degrading and destruction of America as a Christian nation.

Further on page 27, this book (**PSYCHOPOLITICS**) describes the method by which this degradation can be accomplished. it says: "Deny the Capitalist (Christian) country easy access to courts, bring about and support propaganda to destroy the home, create continuous juvenile delinquency, force all manner of practices to divorce the child from the family, which will in the end create the chaos necessary to communism.

"Under the saccharine guise of assistance to them rigorous child labor laws are the best means to deny the child any rights in society. Refuse to let him earn and by forcing him into unwanted dependence upon grudging parents, who have been forced into a never ending economic stress, the child can be driven into revolt and delinquency will ensue.

"Make readily available drugs of various kinds; give the teenager alcohol, praise his wildness, stimulate him or her with sex literature and teach sexual practices in sex education. Using these methods, the psychopolitical operator can create the necessary attitude of chaos, idleness and worthlessness which will drive them into communism".

As we look at what has happened in America over the past fifty years, one would have to be entirely lacking in intelligence if they could not see the terrible results which have been accomplished.

Just one evening of roaming the TV channels, should be enough to prove to you the depravity (most coming from Jewish funded entertainment sources), which is being force fed to America's gullible youth.

One will immediately note, and be properly shocked, if they have not seen it before, how decent American young people can be transformed from normal, happy human beings, into a screeching, howling mob of savages, enticed by the horrible caricatures of humanity who Gambol on the stage as rock musicians. These appear in every guise of indecency and filthiness, driven on to their excesses by the ear splitting resonance of what is known as "Rock 'n Roll".

The enemy infiltration of America's music in the past fifty years has been nothing short of phenomenal. It is being used as a two-edged subversive sword with one cutting edge aimed at moral disintegration, while the other destroys the mental and emotional stability of our youth through a process which causes mass neurosis.

In 1946, the Zionist influence on this propaganda, came to light when Sidney Finklestein, a Jewish cultural spokesman for the Communist movement in the U.S. wrote a book **HOW MUSIC EXPRESSES IDEAS!** in which he called for: "breaking down barriers between classical and popular music." He proposed to smash this barrier, by inundating classical music with the "Music of the Negro people". He was not referring to Negro spirituals, but rather the African jungle beat music which today inundates American music with its racuous sounds, accompanied by equally racuous and filthy sexual lyrics.

Jerry Rubin, the Jewish radical of the Vietnam War era, in his communist oriented book **DO IT!** states that "rock 'n roll" marked the beginning of the communist revolution among American youth. He openly stated: "We use sex, rock 'n roll, and dope as part of the communist plot. We've combined youth, music, sex, drugs, and rebellion with treason I That's a hard combination to beat!"

This may be why one Jewish commentator said: "If the establishment knew what today's popular music was saying, not necessarily what the words say, but what the music says, they'd ban it! They would smash all the records and arrest anyone trying to sell or play it!"

But now, looking at modern music from the perspective of 1993, we realize that the so-called Establishment, has been in the plot all along, for it has been vitally necessary for them in order to produce their New World Order, which will be devoid of Christianity.

William C. Bullitt, America's first ambassador to the Soviet Union, once stated: "The great tragedy of the West is that it's leaders - and they are good Christian patriotic men - simply are not capable of grasping or understanding the nature of the enemy bent on their destruction." While this may have been true then, although I seriously doubt it, America's leaders for the most part have known what was going on, but have been traitors to this country, and to their oath of office to protect It and it's Constitution from all enemies without and within. Instead, we have seen them subsidize and help these enemies over and over again.

From at least 1945 until the so-called "end of the Cold War", our leaders have "conned" the American people into believing that Communism was our greatest enemy. We have spent hundreds of billions of dollars building a defense against them. Yet during this same period, on at least 14 major occasions, when this enemy has been on the verge of economic destruction, it has been our government, using our tax money, that has put them back on their feet. In my understanding this is "giving aid and comfort to the enemy," and is **TREASON** of the highest order.

Today, many of the "good Christian patriots" Bullitt spoke about, were in the move to sell America "down the river", into slavery.

Many of our politicians, and yes our Christian ministers, have been willing to cooperate with the enemy for profit, popularity, or other selfish reasons. It is unfortunate indeed, that many of these are Christian religious leaders, which teach two falsehoods. First that the enemy is God's Chosen, and second that when Christ died, He did away with the Law. This has turned most Christians into the "panty-waisted, sissy-britches, good-Lord, good-devil crowd" of the Laodicean church. (See Rev. 3).

One of the major Talmudic methods of destruction of Christianity is through a little known psychological weapon called "mentacide", (destruction of the mind). It is a psychological process which literally causes "mental suicide". In fact, it's major purpose is to "create sick minds

By using music, hypnosis and Pavlovian psychiatry, these evil men can destroy a nation without a military attack, as they have said: "America will raise the hammer and sickle over the country themselves". Or as Khrushchev said: "They will become so degraded from within, they will fall into our laps like overripe fruit".

We know from Biblical accounts, that as early as 1063 B.C., David, the Psalmist, used music to soothe a deranged mind. We read in 1 Samuel 16:23 - "And it came to pass, when the evil spirit from God was upon Saul (King of Israel), that David took a harp, and played with his hand: so Saul was refreshed and the evil spirit departed from him". Someone once commented that "music has charms to soothe the savage beast". This is true I But it can also be used to stir up the savage beast, and this is how the enemy is using it against American youth.

As far back as the time of Plato, the Greek philosopher (427-347 B.C.), he warned the Greek legislators against all music which was of an effeminate or lascivious nature, while encouraging that which was pure and dignified.

I saw a dramatic personal example of this while I was serving with the Army in Eritrea, East Africa in 1958-62. While on a hunting trip into central Sudan, 2500 miles inland, where they had never seen a white man before, where they had no knowledge of the wheel, or even how to start afire, we attended a native celebration one night. The music was provided by different sized drums, made from hollow logs. I was amazed to see the effect this drumming had on the natives. One drum beat would produce a hypnotic effect, where the people around the campfire would sway together in perfect rhythm. A change of the beat would cause the warriors to leap to their feet and charge into the crowd, stabbing in all directions (woe be to anyone who got in their way). Then the beat

changed again, and the men rushed to drag the women by the hair, into the surrounding brush, where a gigantic sexual orgy took place. At that time I thought:

"How absolutely Satanic this is!" Then several years later, I attended a rock concert in Miami, where I heard the same drum beat, with the same effect on civilized youth. The young girls, many from Christian families, went into a frenzy as they literally fought to get on the platform with the gyrating musicians. Some tore off their blouses, and scratched themselves on their bare breasts until they drew blood. It was as savage and Satanic as anything I saw in Africa.

In the intervening years since 1962, the rock scene has got much worse, as degenerates like Madonna and "the Prince" have become popular to the point where they are actually worshiped by "brain dead" youth. Yet today, many youth become extremely hostile if you point out how they are being used, and they are often backed in their stand by their parents and church leaders.

A careful study of "hard rock" will prove to an impartial observer, that not only is the beat harmful to the mind, but the lyrics promote promiscuousness, use of drugs, chaos and rebellion against everything decent. This, of course, is their purpose!

To a casual observer from another planet, it would be easy to understand the evil behind the modern Jewish controlled music system. All one needs to do is look at the names of those who own the music companies that produce rock, and those who promote it. Look at the names of the rock bands, such as **GRATEFUL DEAD**, then look at the savage, sleazy appearance of the artists, at the dinky Afro's, their antics such as biting the head off a live chicken, and many other utterly revolting things which civilized people should detest. Look at their antics which we know suggest the sex act in it's rawest, that they perform on stage in front of everyone. All this filthiness has a purpose The degradation and ultimate destruction of White Christian civilization is their ultimate aim I And I use this term, not because I am a "racist" but because I am speaking about the Christian majority.

I recently finished reading David A. Noebel's book **THE MARXIST MINSTRELS** for the third time. It is one of the best books exposing how the enemy uses music to subvert our youth, although somewhat dated at this point. In this book he quotes from many sources, how beginning in the 1960's music companies such as **YOUNG RECORDS; RECORDS, INC.**, were set up by the communists for the expressed purpose of subverting our youth.

It is extremely interesting to note the large number of Jewish names found among the musical companies publishing this rot. But when we realize that the objectives of Talmudic Zionism, run parallel and in agreement with those of communism, we can understand why this is.

Most of our gullible youth become so disoriented and actually hypnotized by this music, that they have no idea of what the enemy is doing to them and readily play into their hands.

I saw a good example of this after the Korean War, as I worked with returning **POW's**. I sat on the court martial of an Army Staff Sergeant, who had been accused of murdering four fellow soldiers. This man, with an outstanding combat record, had been captured near the Manchurian border, in the initial Chinese offensive of November 1950. He was placed in a mud hut in a prison camp near the Yalu River with 39 other **POW's**. In that terribly cold winter, where the temperature often plunged to 400, they huddled together trying to keep from freezing. Since they were not allowed to go outside for sanitary purposes, and four of the men were sick with dysentery, the hut became mighty smelly. One night, in disgust, this sergeant threw the four sick men outside, where they froze to death. I was not terribly shocked by this, since there are always men who will do anything to gratify their own senses. The thing that shocked me, was the attitude of the other 35 men in that hut. Eight of them appeared as government witnesses for the prosecution. When they were asked: "What did you do when the sergeant threw those sick men outside?" Everyone answered: "We didn't do nothing" When asked "Why?" their response was: "It wasn't none of our damned business!" Where do you suppose they had developed this lack of concern? Very possibly from their school or maybe even their church, which was teaching humanitarianism instead of Christianity. This "mind altering" had taken place before they began their "brain-washing" in the military.

The idea of the "mental child molesters" in psychology and music, is not to make minds well, but to make them sick.

Turning again to the textbook on **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, page 41, we read: "Defamation is the foremost weapon of the Psychopolitical operator . . . By attacking the morals and character of man himself and by bringing through contamination of youth, a general degraded feeling, command of the populace is facilitated to a marked degree

On page 43: "As it seems in foreign nations (America) that the (Christian) church is the most ennobling influence, each and every branch and activity of every church must be discredited. Religion (Christianity) must become unfashionable by demonstrating through psychopolitical indoctrination, that the soul of man is nonexistent, and that man is an animal. An immediate attack upon the sanity of the attacker, before any hearing can take place, is our best defense". This is why the Christian Patriot is always painted by the controlled media, as being "paranoid, anti-Semitic, racist, and Fascist". The best defense of the enemy is through "defamation of character".

Recently, a very good friend of mine, who has been on Death's Row, at the State prison in Tucker, Arkansas, was evaluated by a government psychiatrist. The psychiatrist said he was unbalanced because "he believed there was a Zionist plot to destroy White Christian civilization", even though the Zionists openly admit this is their plan. Yet most members of the Judeo-Christian churches in America, have become so thoroughly brainwashed by Jewish mind control in their churches, that their minds are literally encased in "denominational cement", and only the "dynamite of God", can blow them loose, to where they are even willing to listen to the truth. I know, from sad personal experience for I went through this deadening process over fifty years, before I learned the truth.

Christian clergy who use the term "anti-Semitic" rarely know what the term signifies, and are often found among those who allow "religious rock" in their churches. They should know better, for even basic knowledge of English, shows that they have become "intellectual prostitutes" of Zionism. They have ingrafted into this Christian generation, with few exceptions, the idea that everything in life is secondary to what they do right now. This has given us such slogans as: "You only go around once in life, so live with gusto!" "If it makes you feel good, baby, do it!"

The enemy has been successful in turning many ministers of the gospel into "male prostitutes", for Zionism. (A "male prostitute" is one who sells his body from the shoulders up, as a female prostitute does hers from the waist down"), These so-called "servants of God", like the female of the species, are willing to sell out to anyone who has the asking price. Should any whisper, pamphlet, or book against the enemy efforts be published by a Christian Patriot, you can count on these "religious prostitutes" to immediately brand them as "insane and a danger to decent society".

Jewish leaders openly admit their desire to wipe our White Christian civilization which is the only barrier that stands between them and their New World Order. The Jewish author Samuel Roth, stated: "We (Jews) come to the nations pretending to escape persecution, while we are the most deadly persecutors in all the wretched annals of men".

The **AMERICAN HEBREW** readily admitted in it's Sept. 10, 1920 issue, that the Bolshevik Revolution was the result of Jewish planning and stated: "What happened In Russia, will through Jewish mental and physical forces, become a reality over all the world". They were willing to slaughter over 140-million human beings to bring this about, including tens of millions of your Christian brethren. Now they are using your tax money to build a Museum to their so-called Holocaust during WWII, which is more and more proven to be one of the biggest hoaxes they have ever pulled on gullible Christians. While the much larger Christian Holocaust of World War II and Communism, is seldom mentioned, these mental deviates laugh as they "pull the wool" over the eyes of brainwashed Christians, who still insist on elevating them to the position of God's Chosen. This, even though they know their own Savior said of them: "Ye believe not, because ye are **NOT MY SHEEP**", (John 10:26). What will it take to get our sleeping people to wake up? Must we see our sons and daughters slaughtered in the streets, our women violated, and our churches and Bibles

burned, before we wake up to reality?

So in the light of these truths, there is little wonder that the attack against our Christian youth, is coming from those who have publicly declared their hatred for our King.

When analyzing the ideas which drive modern music makers, you will find them engaged "hand in glove" with the psychologists and psychiatrists of the land, who are almost always Jews. They are engaged in the One World idea of breeding a "race of mentally ill Americans (U.S. and Canada alike), beginning with our children, starting when they are In kindergarten.

As you study their methods, you can understand why the Communist Khrushchev was able to honestly say: "We will bury you!"

Remember, Talmudic communism is not dead, no matter what the controlled media tells you to the contrary. It has merely changed its name. It is still controlled by the same "hard-nosed, Jewish Communists", who have been in power since 1918. If you refuse to believe this, I challenge you to take an honest, unbiased look at what is happening in Asia today.

Going again to **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, page 44, we read: "By perverting the institutions of a nation and bringing about general degradation, by interfering with the economy of a nation (they did this successfully in 1913 with the Federal Reserve System), to the degree that privation and depression can come about (we have only experienced this to a mild degree before, now we are about to see real suffering among our people), only minor shock will be necessary to produce in the population as a whole, an obedient reaction, or hysteria".

Can you imagine what would happen if a "back pack nuclear bomb" carried by the Russian Spetsnaz troops we know are in the U.S. by the hundreds, were to go off in a large city? Look what happened when that bomb went off in the New York Board of Trade. If a nuclear device were exploded, our government, pressured by so-called Christian ministers, would be forced to surrender, before the first enemy soldier landed on American soil.

It is indeed strange and terribly sad, to see so-called Christian organizations such as the National Council of Churches, use and recommend children's records put out by the enemy. It is all part of the overall plot. Even the conservative Southern Baptist Convention was guilty of aiding in this debacle, when they sold records put out by Communist record makers, in their book store at 1010 Broadway, Nashville, Tennessee in 1965.

The same can be said of the United Methodists, the Presbyterians and many others. It is also interesting to note how family magazines such as Good Housekeeping, Parents, and Los Angeles Times, and others, have backed the subversive music companies. But it is understandable, when you realize that all these media outlets are Jewish owned, and/or controlled.

The Jewish **ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE OF THE B'NAI B'RITH**, and the Jewish controlled **AMERICAN CIVIL LIBERTIES UNION**, have stood up for the rights of these "mental child subverters" to exercise control over the minds of our children through subversive methods.

One of the biggest problems in recent years in Christian families, is that parents have become so "brainwashed" that they have become responsible **TO** their children, rather than **FOR** them. There is a great deal of difference. As a result we see Christian parents, who buy sound systems for their teenagers, which often cost hundreds of dollars, then shell out other funds, so they can purchase records which are made to destroy them. Jesus told us how He felt about these "child molesters" in Matt. 18:6, when He very plainly stated: "But whoso shall offend (Greek - "cause to stumble, or entice to sin"), one of these little one's which believe in Me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea". God will show very little mercy in the Judgment, for those who have deliberately tried to destroy our youth. Teachers and preachers alike, beware!

If someone tried to molest your child, you would be right to be indignant and take any measures

necessary to stop it, even if it meant physically harming the molester. But many Christians have forgotten what the Apostle Paul said in 1 Timothy 5:8- "But if any provide not for his own (people; blood kin) and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel". Brother and sister Christian, this means protecting them, as much as giving them food and clothing. The so-called Christian who pontificates about how he would never use force for any reason, is a traitor not only to his family, but to his God.

By now, some who are reading this tract may believe I am engaged in an anti-Jewish diatribe. Not at all! I am merely telling the truth; observable facts, If you are honest enough to look at them. I am not exposing them because they are Jews, but because of the evil they are doing. Paul told us what to expect of them In Titus 1:10, when he said: "But there are many unruly and vain talkers, **SPECIALLY THEY OF THE CIRCUMCISION:** whose mouths **MUST** be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things they ought not for filthy lucre's (money) sake." Then in 1 Thessalonians 2:15, he says of them (the Jews): ". . . they please not God, and are contrary to all men". Those are not my words, they come from the Book. So all I am doing is giving you the facts, about those people who openly declare their intentions to destroy White Christianity.

Everyday on the television, on the printed page, in Sunday School literature, in the classroom, we see our precious boys and girls as they are under attack by this vicious conspiracy. Yet very few Christians, have the "intestinal fortitude" to openly oppose it. Men like Jerry Falwell give lip service to Pro-Life groups. So does Pat Robertson and Dr. Billy Graham. But you will find none of them who have the courage to tell their listeners who is behind this conspiracy. Why? Could it be the millions of dollars they take in through their TV programs, which would be "down the tube", if they told the truth? Pat Robertson decries the movement to destroy Christianity, on one hand, while subsidizing these same enemy on the other, by declaring them to be God's Chosen. We could name many others such as Jack Van Impe, Oral Roberts, David Webber, etc.

I am sick and tired to the point of nausea, with these Christians who will not use physical force to defend their loved one's and their God. They search the scriptures, trying to find verses which will back their so-called nonviolence, while like Martin Luther King, Jr., adding to the violence they say they abhor, by allowing wicked men to control our people.

During the Vietnam War, Jerry Rubin, one of the Jewish "mind molesters", who invaded our college campuses stated: "We will combine youth, music, sex and drugs with rebellion and treason - that's a combination hard to beat!" (From his book **DO IT**, pg. 249).

At this time I was working the college lecture circuit and came into many violent confrontations with those who were attempting to destroy our education system. In 25 incidents with the so-called "hippie" element; one violent one at the University of Kansas in April 1972, where I was beaten by the dissidents; I found every radical group led by young Jews from wealthy families. The college coeds who deliberately exposed their "private parts" to harass the National Guard at Kent State, were for the most part Jewesses. This is typical of the Talmudic breed, which revels in sexual filth, so we should not be surprised when we find them heading the movement to destroy Christianity.

The "jungle rock beat" popularity known as "rock 'n roll" has infested the world of modern youth music, as it has been deliberately encouraged by the Jewish controlled and owned music companies and magazines.

It is not unusual on television to see some "cornrolled, hairdoed Rastafarian (member of a Jamacian born Black religious sect, which wants to be repatriated to Africa) dude" as he dances to the "jungle beat" with a lovely blonde, blue-eyed, fair-skinned white Israelite female who should know better.

As far back as 1854, Henry David Thoreau, a U.S. naturalist and writer, predicted that music would eventually destroy both England and the United States, and today, in both these countries, as well as through all the nations of Christendom, this prophesy is being fulfilled, often with church approval.

Much later, Nicolai Lenin, premier leader of the Russian Revolution, realized that decent society could be destroyed by degrading its music. It is interesting and rather frightening to see how Jewish authors are tied in with this degradation. The communist Jew, Sidney Finklestein, openly set forth a "blueprint" to destroy the barriers between classical and popular music. The final goal, as he openly stated, was to so inundate Americans with the jungle rhythm of Africa, they would turn away from good music and civilized conduct.

To see just how successful they have been, one needs only to turn on the TV set, where the musical background today for the most part, even in the commercials is 90% "jungle beat". Here we can see thousands of American youth, as they twist and gyrate, white and black savages together, in a sexual filth that beggars description. The few good programs where you can hear decent music, such as the Lawrence Welk Show, are looked on with contempt by the younger set as being "old foogysm".

While some liberals thought of "rock 'n roll" as being "deep south Negro music," it was not! This type of music can be seen in the often deeply moving Negro spirituals. While "rock 'n roll" goes to the very heart of dark Africa, with its occultism, Satanism and animistic religion. This is the same thing that can be found in the voodoo religions of Jamaica and Haiti.

Today, most of the well-known music houses are flooding America with this savage rhythm, which has proven to be mentally unsettling to our youth, and a medium for revolution, rebellion, sexual promiscuity and the drug culture. They all go hand in hand!

Time after time at rock concerts, which draw countless thousands of our youth, who spend billions of dollars to see their "rock idols" perform, riots have broken out, as these same youth, "bombed out of their minds by drugs, and/or alcohol" and urged on by the savage beat of the music, allow their passions to take control in a murderous frenzy which has laid dormant in the human soul for thousands of years. In fact the passion they expose, is not white passion, but the hidden Satanism of darkest Africa.

Decent girls from Christian families, under the influence of the hysterics caused by this music, have been known to disrobe in front of screaming crowds, and even their soloists have been called "screamers", which is an apt description of the sounds they produce.

Strangely enough, this hysterical behavior has been tested in psychologically controlled laboratories, where psychologists have experimented with methods to induce atypical neuroses.

On page 18, of the communist textbook, **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, we read: "The Capitalist (put Christian) does not know the definition of war. He thinks of war as an attack with force performed by soldiers and machines. He does not know that a more effective, if somewhat longer war can be fought with bread (food), or in our case with drugs... The Christian has never won a war of truth, so the psychopolitician will have little trouble winning this one". You see, they look on Christians with contempt, as "empty headed fools".

This is a sad commentary on modern Christianity, which should be in the forefront of the battle against spiritual darkness.

The use of Christian Rock is one of the methods being used by the adversary, "Surely," brainwashed Christian leaders are wont to say, "anything that glorifies the Lord can't be all that bad. Besides, we need to attract young people to church, so we can reach them with the gospel message".

This is a sad commentary on any church, if they must use Satanic methods to attract young people to the gospel truth. No wonder our youth are leaving the church by droves, as they face the anemic gospel of the Laodicean church.

Churches will find it difficult to attract intelligent youth, if all they have to offer are worldly entertainment. Nowhere in the scriptures are Christians urged to use worldly methods to win men and women to Christ. We are told in places such as 1 Thessalonians 5:22 to "Avoid the very appearance of evil". Often when a church allows religious rock in their services, it will be followed by church dances, many times with integrated youth in attendance. "After all," the church leaders

say, "we are all alike in God's eyes".

A church which will permit Satanic music, no matter how fine the lyrics may be, will also permit un-scriptural inter-racial relationships, which will lead to the sin of inter-racial marriage, which is condemned by God, Billy Graham to the contrary.

While it is not my purpose to discuss this subject here, inter-racial marriages have always been a sin in the eyes of God, no matter whether both parties are Christian or not, and always lead to problems for the offspring. Throughout history, they have always led to national disaster. This is another evil that has destroyed many great civilizations, which always begin to decline when miscegenation takes place. Don't argue with me about this, read your history books.

The Russian physiologist Ivan P. Pavlov, did much experimentation in the study of "conditioned reflexes". From his writings we are led to believe that he thought these studies would be a blessing to mankind. But coming from an atheist background, this proved impossible, and when Lenin, the Russian dictator read his findings he stated: "You have saved the revolution!"

I saw many of Pavlov's ideas as they were used against our American Prisoners of War in North Korea (1950-53). Pavlov, in his experimentation learned how to cause neuroses in both animals and humans, and these experiments were furthered by using our men as "Human guinea pigs". The Chinese, who were far more apt to use these techniques (the North Koreans were noted for their physical brutality), found that they could draw desired information from our captured soldiers, much easier through psychological means than by force. I know my own experience was that when force was used against me I would grit my teeth and say to myself: "Nothing you little b . . . s can do will get me to cooperate with you". So in most cases, the Chinese used psychological means. In fact there was not a documented case where an American was tortured by the Chinese.

It has been noticed by many who have attended rock concerts out of curiosity, that the music and antics of the musicians, produces frantic, hostile, uncontrollable, screaming unrecognizable human beings. This is its purpose!

Referring again to **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, page 42, we read: "The first thing to be degraded in any nation is the state of man, himself.

Nations with a **HIGH ETHICAL** (moral) tone are difficult to conquer. Their loyalties are hard to shake, and their allegiance to their leaders will often be fanatical, and what they usually call their spiritual integrity cannot be violated by duress (force). It is not efficient to attack a nation in such a frame of mind. It is the basic purpose of psychopolitics to reduce that state of mind to a point where it can be ordered and thus enslaved. Thus, the first target must be man, himself. He must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must no longer think of himself, or his fellows as capable of spiritual endurance or nobility".

This no doubt is why the unproven theory of evolution is taught in our public schools while the Biblical story of Creation is not allowed. Our boys and girls are being taught that they are animals, with animal instinct. Superior animals to be sure, but animals nevertheless and that being animals they have no soul. (This was what separated the **FORMED** Adam of Genesis 2, from the **CREATED** man of Genesis 1. The Bible says that God 'Breathed Into his [Adam's] nostrils the breath of life, and man [Adam] became a living soul"). This is why he has the spiritual integrity, the adversary needs to destroy, before he can enslave and control.

Add drugs, the stimulus of rock music, alternate life styles such as Sodomy, the sexual revolution that emphasizes "safe sex" as it hands out condoms to our school children, and you can see Christian America as its most valued possession, its youth, is prepared for the New World Order by Talmudic Zionism.

The psychopoliticians who can be found by droves in our schools and who make up a large percentage of the psychiatrists and psychologists (a disproportionate number who are Jewish), know that our educational programs must seek out levels of youth who will become our future leaders,

and educate them in the animalistic nature of man so that they can be controlled through sex, drugs and music.

These agents of the New World Order believe Christian religion, which is "pure and undefiled" is their greatest enemy and must be destroyed. On page 43, we read: "Religion (Christianity) must be made unfashionable by demonstrating through psychopolitical indoctrination, that the soul of man is non-existent, and that man is an animal".

When young people begin to look on themselves as animals - even superior ones - the animalistic reaction seen in rock concerts can be understood, as these youth are doing what they believe "comes naturally". This produces artificial neuroses in them I

"Artificial neuroses", can be produced by continuously increasing the tension of the "excitatory process". Rock music, not only by its beat, but through the loudness of its music, produces the cumulative, tension producing stimulus in which youth become divorced from reality and are driven into a tremendous, Satanic frenzy which often borders on hysteria. Then by injecting free sex, drugs, and/or alcohol, you have developed a process few young people are strong enough to resist.

Christian youth who attend these concerts, or listen to this music, already have a "built in inhibitory reflex". This has been engrafted by their parents, their church, and their schools. It takes into consideration such things as decent behavior which will prohibit the coed from undressing in public. It will keep a young man from tearing up the auditorium and creating havoc by battling with the police.

However, a clever rock and roll group, can take decent youth, and have them doing indecent things within~0 minutes of a concert. The perverted music of the African jungle beat, dulls the capacity of the mind and creates a hypnotic monotony which blurs the external world and makes it unreal. In many ways it parallels the drug experience.

The every day decent concerns of life are submerged in a rising tide of exaltation, where all things merge with the beat of the music. The lyrics smash any idea of "true love" and supercede it with "mad, savage, passionate sex" and the desires created by peaceful music are replaced with the desire to smash and destroy. No wonder so many innocent girls lose their virginity at these concerts, when their inner defense mechanisms have been thrown completely out of kilter and they find themselves in a hypnotic state where they can easily be led by the worst in them. The rock musicians and the music writers, glory in their ability to destroy vulnerable youth. In their own foolish eyes, it gives them a "god like" quality they revere. The Apostle Paul says of them in Romans 1:22 - "Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools".

In my estimation, there are few battle plans being used by the enemies' of Christianity, which are more effective than this attack against our youth. Remember the enemy adage: "Destroy one generation of your youth, and we can destroy you!"

A few years ago a First Grade Teacher's handbook was Introduced into the Texas school system by a radical Jewish child psychologist named Paul Brandwein. In the first paragraph he said something like this: "Your most important task as a teacher, Is to realize that all children come to school with sick minds. It is your job to tear down the erroneous ideas that the child has learned in its home and church. When you have done this, you begin to build the foundation for the international children of the future". Let's put it another way and say: "The international slaves of the New World Order".

Fortunately two fighters for decency, from Texas, a husband and wife team, Mel and Norma Gabler, created enough of a backlash, this book was kept out of the Texas education system.

American educators have openly admitted their major concern was "people control", rather than education. Rock music is a potent weapon in the control of our youth, and if you will make an honest research, you will have to admit that this is part of the Zionist New World Order Conspiracy to enslave all mankind.in spirit and in truth?

In the Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion, written near the beginning of the Twentieth Century and proclaimed by the Jewish world, and their Christian stooges as being "counterfeit", (note that in order to have a counterfeit, you must first have an original, and the counterfeit is made as close to the original as possible in order to fool people. If these "Protocols" are counterfeit, the Zionist Movement has been following them like a "blueprint" for over eighty years), in Protocol XIII, we read: "In order to distant people who may be troublesome from discussion of the political... in order that the masses may not guess what we are about. We will further distant them with amusements, games, pastimes, passions, people's palaces (whorehouses) . . . so we will begin through the press to propose competition In all arts, in sports of all kinds . . . these Interests will distant their minds from questions in which we would find ourselves compelled to oppose them".

Think about this statement for a moment - forgery or not! Since World War II America has been obsessed by sports, and with the push to bring the minorities into the picture, all team sports today are made up of at least 75% non-white players.

When we see two men in a boxing ring, being paid \$25-million to beat each other into a bloody pulp, and where most of the spectators are White, we see that we are not very far beyond the blood thirsty days of the Roman arena, when Christians were fed to the lions. In 1902, Israel Cohen a Jewish communist, wrote in a book concerning communist plans for America: "We (Jewish communists) will elevate the Negro to positions in the entertainment world and sports, to where they are making so much money, they can easily inter-marry with Whites. Once this has happened, we can direct the destruction of our greatest enemies, White Christians.

When a city like New Orleans, which is on the verge of bankruptcy, will spend a \$100-million on a heathen celebration like Mardi Gras (even though it is blessed by the Roman Catholic church), which allows the so-called Christians to "let their hair down and live like the devil in public", before the days of fasting preceding Lent, and the fundamental Christian world goes along with it with scarcely a whimper of protest, you know something is sadly wrong with Christian America.

When you see Christian parents subsidize their "Little darlings" by buying them sound equipment and allowing them to listen to the Satanic music of rock and roll, you know something is distinctly wrong with Christian America.

While it is almost impossible to get 100 young people to attend a seminar where they can learn the truth about the problems they are facing, music promoters have no trouble getting 50,000 screaming lunatics to pay \$25.00 apiece to listen to the "devil's advocates". "Folks, wake up! **YOU KNOW SOMETHING IS WRONG!**"

Who is behind the corruption in sports and music?

Henry Ford, Sr. analyzed this problem as early as 1922, and it is more to the point today than at that time. He said: "To begin with, Jews are not sportsmen. This is not set down as a complaint against them, merely as an analysis... Yet the bane of American sports is the presence of a certain type of Jew, not as a participant, but as an exploiter and corrupter . . . The entire story of professional wrestling, for instance, is not only in the demoralization of the sport, but in the wholesale defrauding of the public". (If you don't believe this, watch professional wrestling on TV some night and see the absolute hoax of the sport). "The same is true of horse racing. The whole atmosphere of this sport is dishonest. The horses are the only well-bred creatures connected with it.

"The Jews saw in sports, money, while the sportsman saw fun and skill. The Jew set out to capitalize and commercialize contestant zeal. If the Jews of America are ashamed of this, they should repudiate those Jews who have been instrumental in destroying our cleanest and most manly sports." The same can be said of the world of modern music, which is almost 100% under Jewish control.

Remember, I'm not responsible for Jewish subversion. They are not, no matter how our pastors try and whitewash them by calling them God's Chosen. Jesus repudiated this in Matthew 23:15, when

He told the Jewish leaders: ". . . ye compass (go over) sea and land to make one proselyte (convert), and when he is made, you make him two-fold more a child of hell than yourselves". You Christian pastors who subsidize these antiChrists, beware!

Adlous Huxley "hit the nail on the head" when he said: Never before have so few been in a position to make fools, maniacs, or criminals of so many".

The primitive rhythms of a Stone Age tribe in Central Africa and a rock band in New York City, can produce a trance like emotion which leads to spiritual and physical disaster.

Why are teenagers in particular attracted to rock music? The music is loud, you can't get away from that I fact, it has been proven to cause hearing defects. It is primitive and insensitive, appealing to the newly acquired sexual urges of youth. Mix this with contagious hysteria, mass hypnosis, and throw in some drugs and/or alcohol and you gain the blissful feeling that you are e lord of the universe, and that nothing can touch you. us is why kids scream, faint, gyrate and look in general e the heathen savages who are performing musical x on the stage. It has the impact of unholy bedlam, an orgy for teenagers. It was planned to turn them into controllable savages.

When the communists were in full control of the U.S.S.R (they still are, but under a different name), rock music was forbidden, for the authorities knew that this could backfire. When the authorities said "NO!" to rock music, juvenile delinquency fell by 34.8% in three years. Along with this, incidents of VD among Russian youth dropped dramatically. The communists took great sat-action in pointing to the rock culture in the West, and calling it by it's proper name, "degeneracy".

Then came so-called Democracy and modern rock music was allowed in the country, with the result that juvenile delinquency and the resulting venereal diseases have skyrocketed too, just as they did in the nations of Christendom.

In a letter to the office of Economic Opportunity, a few years ago, a Mr. Stahlcup protested the use of federal anti-poverty funds for the development of rock groups among the minorities. He gave the following reasons, which it would be well for Christian parents and pastors to ponder:

- (1) Why do we have teenage and college student riots at summer resorts, which originate in the resort "rock 'n roll" dance halls?
- (2) Why has the illegitimate birth rate soared by more than 250% since rock and roll and primitive sex-stimulating dancing has been allowed?
- (3) Why has the VD rate soared among teenagers, in spite of the wonder drugs now available?
- (4) Why has suicide among teenagers and college youth soared since rock and roll came on the scene?
- (5) Why have some concerned high schools banned rock music, in spite of cries of "foul" by such groups as the A.C.L.U.?
- (6) Why have some popular hotels in big cities banned all rock and roll groups, regardless of their reputation from staying in their hotels?
- (7) Why have top law enforcement officials asked city officials to ban rock concerts in their area?
- (8) Why have many responsible civic groups abolished all sponsorship of

rock groups?

(9) Can you find a single qualified psychologist who will say this music is not harmful?

Our young people are desperately searching for something, and they are for the most part not finding it in the churches of the land, so they look elsewhere and find rock because it is a cheap way to fulfill their emotional needs - even if these are "low emotion."

Famous musicians such as Dimnitri Timkin, have said: "The big beat is deliberately aimed at exciting the listener. There is actually very little melody to it, or little sense in the lyrics, only rhythm".

Are we reverting to savagery, both in music and dress in America? Look at the youth who appear on TV and see what they prefer. See the so-called stars who they try and emulate. You will find most of these musicians, even in the field of religious rock, to be long-haired, filthy looking, savage acting "creeps", who decent people, even young people would shun under normal circumstances.

I have often wondered what kind of attraction a filthy dressed, unbathed looking, feminine appearing, weird looking young man with greasy hair to his waist, could have on a lovely young woman, who under normal circumstances would not be seen dead with him.

The communists soon learned that it was impossible to obtain decent people's cooperation in creating the "new man slave" they anticipated for their New World Order. So they set out to force compliance with their degeneracy.

Going back again to **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, Chapter IV, we are told: "Obedience is the result of force! Concurrent with force is brutality. The most barbaric, unrestrained, brutal use of force, if carried far enough, will bring about concurrence with any order.

"Any organization which has the spirit and courage to display inhumanity, savageness, brutality and an uncompromising lack of humanity will be obeyed.

"If you would have obedience, you must have no compromise with humanity. If you would have obedience, it must be clearly understood that you will have no mercy. Man is an animal. He understands only the things a brute understands".

While to most decent people, especially Christians, this seems horrifying, to the New World Order concept it has become Standard Operating Procedure. This is why decent Christians have been "brainwashed" or "mentally beaten into submission" to where they will accept the murder of 2 million unborn babies a year, under the idiotic slogan "The woman has the right to decide what she will do with her own body".

This is why Christians turn a deaf ear to injustices by our government, such as the Ruby Creek Massacre in Idaho in 1992, where government agents, trespassing illegally on a man's property, murdered his 14 year old son, and his wife, as she held a ten months old baby in her arms. Where were the cries of anger from the church crowd? They were sadly lacking, because this man and his family were not "politically or religiously correct". Therefore in the eyes of decent (?) folks, they had no rights!

Then in Waco, Texas, these same government "goons", who remind us so much of the communist KGB, went into the compound of the Davidians, guns blazing, throwing grenades, to serve a warrant for illegal possession of firearms. They could have served this warrant successfully and peacefully on many occasions. But were they really interested in illegal firearms? If they were, ask yourself why there have been no big government operations against the Black, Hispanic, and Asiatic gangs who infest our big cities, killing hundreds of people and holding millions in fear? There has been no such operation, which points up to the utter hypocrisy of government agents at Waco.

So what steps are necessary for big government to bring its people into compliance with the slavery of the New World Order? It is quite simple! Brown beat the populace, terrorize them with a show of police force. For who knows who will be the next victim? Will it be those who know and believe in their Second Amendment right to "keep and bear arms?" Very possibly, for the New

World Order cannot succeed, as long as Patriotic Americans remain armed. Will it be Christian Patriots who refuse to bow the knee to the Baa! of the New World Order? Will it be members of Christian Identity churches, who refuse to accept the falsehood of Judeo-Christianity? Will it be Klansmen? or Neo-Nazis? or you?

In the media hype, we hear a great deal about "anti-Semitic" violence and "anti-Semitic" acts. But the Jew controlled media never points out the fact that FBI statistics show Jewish terrorist organizations such as the Jewish Defense League, commit outrageous acts of terrorism at a ratio of nine to one to those committed by the anti-Semites.

So in order for the New World Order to control our youth, they must demand unquestioned obedience from them. How is this accomplished? In dealing with youth, an outward show of force and brutality would be counterproductive. So they must gain control of youthful minds through some other technique. This is where sex, drugs, and music is used so successfully.

Jerry Rubin, the Jewish communist radical of the Vietnam War days said that: "Hard rock energy surged through us in driving rhythm, arousing repressed passions".

This could be seen in the radicals of those days who would go through any tasteless, vulgar, savage action, to gain control over the minds of their fellows.

It is a known fact, proved by 60 centuries of written history, that great Civilizations and animal behavior cannot go hand in hand.

A careful study of the lyrics of hard rock makes it immediately recognizable, that the purpose is not to uplift youth, but to degrade them. The lower they sink, the better. Then throw in sexual perverts like Madonna and the Prince and you have trouble!

Do you honestly believe that rock songs with titles such as **LET'S SPEND THE NIGHT TOGETHER; SOCK IT TO ME BABY**, and many others which are worse, are for the purpose of making better people out of our youth. Don't be completely naive!

Perhaps one of our biggest problems is Covered in a statement made by T. S. Eliot, when he observed: "The world is trying the experiment of attempting to found a civilized world without a Christian mentality". Folks, it can't be done! Any attempt to operate without taking God into Consideration, is bound to fail, and "great will be the fall thereof !"

When rock leaders state: "Since kids are going to blow their minds anyway. Let them groove and do their thing! Let them ball on the grass in the open. I dig watching people f . . . k". This is the same kind of mentality that destroyed the world at the time of Noah, and the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah.

Then add to this warped mentality, the philosophy of musicians who state: "Our music turns the chicks on, first they listen, then they smoke pot, then they jump into bed". Then we wonder why this type of thinking, plus the abnormality found in the sin of Sodomy, has brought a curse like AID's to plague us. Folks "we ain't seen nothin' yet". (Study Deut. 28).

Anyone with an ounce of Common sense knows that mind altering drugs are dangerous, even when they are administered under a doctor's care. Visualize then, if you can, the danger of shooting heroin directly into the blood stream, usually using an unsterilized needle. But sanitation is but a small part of the problem. These drugs work on a person's mental balance, often producing hallucinations and psychotic effects. Repeated use brings dependence on the drug, and withdrawal, when possible, is extremely long, painful, and rarely successful.

Drugs, taken to escape from reality and mixed with rock music, which is used for the same purpose,

is extremely dangerous. There is no such thing as a harmless drug, for relatively mild drugs such as marijuana, almost without fail, lead to hard drugs such as heroin, cocaine and their derivatives. These effect the nervous system so that a driver can barrel down the highway at 80 mph, when he believes he is going a sedate 40; run through a red light which he believes is green, and crash headlong into a loaded car, killing innocent lives.

In most accidents of this type, it has been found that the car radio was tuned to its highest volume on a rock station, adding to the confusion of the driver.

There is no nation which can long survive, when it's most precious asset, it's boys and girls, are wallowing in a sea of sinful degradation, caused when their morals have been destroyed by drugs and music.

Maybe this was what the communists had in mind when they stated over fifty years ago "We will never have to fight you, for you will become so rotten within, that you will fall into our laps like overripe fruit".

As a Christian, you need to study the history of our Israel people (not Jews) in the Old Testament. You will find that the heathen nations, along with Israel and Judah (they are not the same), went into captivity and destruction because of their utter disregard for God's Law. This always resulted in abnormal, animalistic morals. The Canannites, who both Judah and Israel loved to copy, wallowed in phallic (sexual) worship and their worship services ended in compete sexual debauchery. In Isaiah 57:4-5, we read: ". . . are ye (Israel) not children of transgression (racial mixing), a seed of falsehood, inflaming yourselves with idols under every green tree, slaying the children in the valley.. ." Then in Jeremiah 3:6- Hast thou seen that which backsliding Israel hath done? she is gone up upon every high mountain and there hath played the harlot". Today America, and all the lands of White Christianity, called Christendom, are exhibiting the worst characteristics of a common whore.

In every great civilization which has existed since written history began, about 60 centuries ago, they have destroyed themselves by doing four things:

- (1) Refusing to obey God's Law;
- (2) Rank immorality;
- (3) Miscegenation (inter-racial marriage); and,
- (4) Sodomy.

These things have destroyed all of them!

Yet today, even in the so-called Christian world, we see the repetition of Judges 21:25 where "Every man did that which was right in his own eyes". Or in modern terminology, he was just "doing his own thing!"

In spite of what Bible critics say, sex in the Bible is never considered as being dirty, when practiced within scriptural guidelines. in fact, it is probably the most beautiful natural act which can be committed between man and woman, for it foreshadows the love Christ had for His church. (By this, I mean the "ecclesia", the "called out, born-again ones"). Ephesians 5:25 puts it this way: "Husbands love your wives, even as Christ loved the church and gave Himself for it".

The New Morality we see in 1993, as practiced by the "rock culture", is merely a throwback to the evil which has destroyed people for centuries. Young people, why allow yourselves to become "dupes" of evil men who seek to destroy your life now, by making you slaves to their evil desires, and by destroying you for eternity?

The constant drum beat of rock music, the repetition of words over and over again, as in one Beatle's number which lasts for a minute and 45 seconds, repeating over and over again the nauseous words: "Why don't we do it in the road? No one is watching. Why don't we do it in the

road"? should show without the shadow of doubt, that number was not designed to better anyone.

Modern rock has become a heathen, phallic religion to millions of American youth, including thousands who come from Christian families. It has reached the point where even some religious leaders say: "it's sensible to live together before marriage. (trial marriages they are sometimes called) If they want a kid, it's okay." And now, of course if one comes along that they don't want, they can legally murder it by abortion. I tell you young people, God will hold both the mother and father to account for these monstrous sins, regardless of what political or religious leaders say to the contrary.

To show you how modern rock stars feel about Christianity, let me quote from one of the most famous of the Beatles. John McCarthy, in an interview with **PLAYBOY MAGAZINE**, Feb. 1965, said: "We probably seem to be anti-religious because none of us believe in God. But we are not anti-Christ, only anti-Pope and anti-Christian". (He did not explain how you can be anti-Christian and not against Christ).

John Lennon, another of the Beatles portrayed Christ by describing Him as "a garlic eating, stinking, little yellow greaser, fascist bastard, Catholic Spaniard".

Referring to Jesus' love life, about which we have no description in Scripture, he said: "Whistling a quaint Spanish refrain, Jesus was dreaming of His beloved wombs back home in their little fascist bastard huts".

Maybe it was his overriding hatred of Christianity and his monstrous ego, which prompted him to say: "Christianity will go! We are more popular now than Jesus! Christianity will vanish and shrink. I don't have to argue about that and I will be proved right! We are more popular now than Christ". But since when was "popular being right"? It never has been and never will be, and Jesus knew this when He said that He would be hated of men, and that you who follow Him would feel this hatred.

An interview with John Lennon by the Washington Post, showed that he was influenced into becoming an atheist (he was a member of the Church of England, a liberal denomination) by the Jewish author, Hugh Schonfield, who wrote a novel in which he stated that Christ never died on the cross, and that His resurrection was a hoax.

It was impressions of Christ, given by such apostates as the Beatles, which caused Jesus to be pictured by the sub-culture hippies as a "dirty, long-haired, beatnik revolutionary" wanted by the Roman government for sedition. This was the Jewish lie that resulted in Christ's crucifixion).

That the lyrics of rock stir up violence against legal authority is certain. In fact, some songs put out recently by Black militant rock musicians, call for the murder of police. They have become so bad that even some "hard rock" stations have refused to play them, and they have been banned from music stores.

Yet these records sell by the hundreds of thousands, and the more violent they become, the more our conditioned youth seem to enjoy them.

This is not ordinary reaction for a normal American youth, but is something which must be ingrafted in their thinking through "thought control" methods.

Many times this comes through something called "subliminal thought control", such as can be seen on TV, where the victim does not even realize they are being manipulated.

Again referring to **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, we read on page 32- "The psychopolitical operator has no interest in therapeutic means or cures. (In other words, he is not interested in curing people). The greater number of insane (disturbed minds) in the country where he operates, the greater number of the populace will come under his control, and the greater will become his influence. Because the problem is apparently mounting into uncontrollable heights, he can more and more operate in an atmosphere of emergency, which will again excuse use of such treatments as electric shock, prefrontal lobotomy, trans-orbital leucotomy, and other operations long practiced in Russia on

political prisoners'.

Do not be so naive as to believe that this happens only In Russia, as it is being used in the U.S. today, In such places as the U.S. Mental Hospital in Springfield, Missouri, where terrifying experimentation is now being performed on live Americans. This experimentation often turns them into "human vegetables". (All in the name of science, of course!

It is a well-known fact that most of the important government leaders have their own personal psychologist, (most of whom are Jews). These are often psychopolitical operatives, who help keep government leaders under the control of those they serve, the masters of the New World Order, be they called CFR, Trilateralists, International Bankers, or Bilderbergers.

The psychopolitical operator is in full agreement with the rock musical manipulator, when he states: "Sex, In all animals (remember they think of you as an animal), is a powerful motivator, and the occasioning of sexual liaison between females of a target (put White Christians here) family, and indicated males (put Black "studs" here) under the Control of the operative, must be demonstrated to be possible with complete security to the psychopolitical operator"

Occasionally when one is "caught in the act", he usually gets off with a mild "tap on the wrist", or a light sentence and is soon paroled and returned to continue his nefarious business. The media is always quick to drop the subject. This gives the operative an excellent weapon for the breaking down of familiar relations and consequences public disgrace for the psychopolitical target.

"Just as you can train a dog, so you can train a man. Sexual lust, masochism and other perversions can be induced through pain-neuroses and benefit our final ends".

Here is where the combination of drugs and music play a vital part.

The hopelessness of this music can be seen in the Beatles song **A WORKING CLASS HERO**. One verse says: "Keep you doped with religion and sex and TV; and you think you're so clever, and classless, and free. But you're still 'f... g peasants' as far as I see. A working class hero is something to be!"

Yet such is the perversity of the human heart, which the Bible tells us without God that the "imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth", (Genesis 8:21). So that as music comes ever closer to the "idiot level", the more it is played and the better it sells.

An interesting experiment was performed by a woman who discovered that hard rock music would actually shrivel and kill tender houseplants in less than a month. (Who ever heard of a plant that could hear?) Yet it is a proven fact, that loud, harsh noises, continually listened to will ruin one's sense of hearing. In my case, it came from standing too close to too many big guns during the combat days of WWII and Korea.

So an experiment with plants was set up In the Denver area, where five different plants in each group, were exposed to different music, in a controlled atmosphere. Five petunia plants in one group were exposed to the music of radio station KIMN, which played rock music, while the others were exposed to station KLIR which played classical music.

The petunias exposed to rock refused to bloom, while the others had beautiful blossoms. Those exposed to rock leaned away from the sound and soon began to wither and die, while those exposed to the classical music sounds did beautifully. Could this also be true of tender ears and human minds?

One of the Complaints the Apostle Paul had against behavior such as that shown by the rock culture, can be found in Rom. 1:18-32. Listen closely to his words, and try and apply them to what is happening to our youth:

"For the wrath of God (something we hear little of in most modern churches) is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men who hold the truth in unrighteousness". (We are told in Gen. 8:21, that the "imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth"). Vs. 19-

"Because that which may be known of God is manifest (revealed) in them; for God hath shown it unto them." Vs. 20 - "For the invisible things of Him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even His eternal power and Godhead, so that they are without excuse". Vs. 21 - "Because (for this reason), when they knew God, they glorified Him not as God; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish hearts were darkened" (**NOTE CLOSELY VS. 22**) - "Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools". Vs. 23 - "And changed the glory of God into an image (idols), like to corrupted man, and to birds, and four-footed beasts, and creeping things". Vs. 24 - "Wherefore (because of this) God gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonor their own bodies between themselves". Vs. 26 - "For this cause, God gave them (surrendered) them up unto vile affections (lusts); for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature (homosexuality is not an "alternate lifestyle" it is against the very laws of nature itself), and likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the women, burned in their lust one towards another: men with men, working that which is unseemly (indecent) and receiving in themselves the recompense of their error (sin - AIDS?) which was meet Oust)". Vs. 28 - "And even as they did not like to retain (keep) God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate (rejected) mind, to do those things which are not convenient (becoming)". Vs. 32 "Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things (homosexual acts) are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them". How any Christian can look at this passage and say that homosexuality is not a sin, is beyond me!

But where you find the rock culture, there homosexuality will always abound, and where there is homosexuality, the evil of rock music will always be prevalent.

There is only one way this awful state can be corrected and that is through repentance of this sin, and the forgiveness of God which can only come through the shed blood of Jesus Christ.

There will be no homosexuals in God's Kingdom, you can be sure of that, and I sincerely doubt that any rockers will make it. There will be "ex-sodomites:" and "ex-rockers" but only as they accept Christ's mercy for forgiveness of their disobedience. The Apostle Paul speaks of this in 1 Cor. 6:9, where he says: "Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the Kingdom of God? Be not deceived! (fooled): neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate (men who wear women's clothes), nor abusers of themselves with mankind, nor thieves, nor covetous (those who put material things before God), nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God".

But "thank God", he goes onto say in Vs. 11 - "And such were some of you, but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God". (**AMEN!** For I was part of those named before I made Christ my King!)

Teenagers can be reached with the message of God's love, if it is presented to them In the proper manner, but they want **LOVE**, not **LUV!** It will never come about through the use of Satanic means such as "religious rock". Christians are admonished that they must not do evil, in order to produce good results!

Young people throughout Christendom in particular are looking for an answer to their spiritual and moral needs, and the church for the most part has fallen terribly short of answering these needs. When they say: "We are trying to find ourselves!" they really mean this. It is a cry for help which we **MUST** answer, or court disaster for this country. The refusal to answer this need will bring a penalty too terrible to contemplate!

We know from Scripture that Christ came to save His people (who were not Jews, by the way) from their sins. He said so Himself and very few young people need much convincing that they need a good spiritual cleansing. They yearn for it in spite of the hard crusty appearance they put on for public show. They are not as tough as they look and are often marshmallows at heart, waiting for someone with love and understanding to help them.

Most people, including youth, have an inordinate fear of death. This is because, even though they

may not know God's Law, they have an understanding in their hearts that "the wages of sin is death". This is especially true to White youth from the Israel nations, for according to scripture, under the New Covenant which Christ sealed at Calvary, God's Law is engrafted in their hearts and though they may never have attended church, or read the Bible, they instinctively know this.

But when White teenagers learn the unadulterated truth, that Christ came especially to save them, because they are His kinsmen, and that He became the "kinsman redeemer" for them, according to God's Law, then for the first time they realize that they are "set aside for a special purpose". (See 1 Peter 2:9). When they realize this, there is no power on earth or in hell that will keep them from the love of God, as shown in Christ Jesus.

When they reach this point in their spiritual life, then "the things of this world will grow strangely dim, in the light of His glory and grace". Then and only then will they be delivered from the bondage of evil men who seek to destroy them. Then and only then will their minds be washed free of the "cheap filth" of the world, which evokes riotous feelings and incites rebellion against everything that is good. When they are "filled with the God Spirit," there is no room for Satan or any of his cohorts.

This is one of the major reasons the world order seeks to entice our youth with slogans such as "You only go around once in life; so live with gusto!" These slogans are designed to enslave, not set free! For no one is more a slave, than one who is enslaved by sin and its slavemaster.

During the heights of the Civil Rights Movement, the song **WE SHALL OVERCOME!** was made popular by the Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr., the siren of communism among the Blacks of America. It was sung wherever he went in Black and White churches alike. Yet Christian people of both races, were not told that its composer, Pete Seeger, was an open and avowed communist, dedicated to the destruction of freedom in America and the Christian religion. They were not told that **WE SHALL OVERCOME** was made popular through the efforts of the pro-communist Highlander Folk School in Mouteagle, Tennessee, and that it was Fidel Castro's official revolutionary slogan in Cuba.

While the Walther League of the Missouri District of the Lutheran church, at St. Paul's College, Concordia, Missouri, accepted Seeger's Christian testimony in 1965, his un-godly life style never changed and his affiliation with anti-Christ communism never changed. I sincerely doubt that a man like that, who backed these anti-Christ causes, could ever be a "born again Christian", no matter what his testimony may have been, "For by their fruits shall ye know them".

The degeneracy in the Lutheran church from the standards of its founder, the Reformer, Martin Luther, has become so pronounced, that his books warning of Jewish subversion in the church, are no longer allowed in Lutheran church libraries, and when you see church officials, calling musicians such as Seeger and Joan Baez, "Pop prophets of the church", you realize just how far the church has fallen into subversion. What can we expect but degeneracy from our youth, when church officials sanction unrighteousness?

All through the Old Testament, prophets warned against pastors who led their flock astray. In Jeremiah 23:22, we are told that if the pastor would preach the "whole counsel" of God's Word, the people would turn from their wicked ways. Since this has not happened in America, we can honestly say that something is frighteningly wrong with our churches.

When any church feels it must use worldly methods, such as Christian rock, dances, etc., to entice young people to attend, something is drastically wrong with that church.

Bob Dylan, another rock singer who was popular during the Vietnam War, wrote **LIFE'S EULOGY** which was in defense of the unwashed, long-haired, filthy mouthed hippies of that era, he said:

"Come mothers and fathers throughout the land, Don't criticize what you don't understand.

Your sons and your daughters are beyond your command,  
Your old rules are rapidly aging.  
Please put out a new one if you can't lend a hand;  
For the times they are a-changing!"

These music hucksters have set out to destroy parental and church authority, and love between children and parents is not a thing of the past, as these "mental child molesters" have opened a new can of worms to control and destroy your boys and girls.

Although it is considered by many to be raciest to condemn Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr., of anything, some liberal churchmen even go so far as to call him the "voice of God", although he denied the Virgin birth of our Lord, and questioned whether He really was raised from the dead. During his most famous march on Selma, Alabama, the marchers were promised in his name: "Ten dollars a day, free board and room, and all the sex they wanted with members of either race". Both Black and White marchers invaded a Black church in Montgomery and engaged in an all-night session of debauchery in the church sanctuary.

Seventy-five of the marchers picketed the home of Gov. George Wallace, and at a given signal rose and urinated on the lawn". Not much to say for the Christian aspects of King's Movement.

Whether you want to accept it or not, the enemy has made big and dangerous inroads into the Black community of America and are using their impressionable and easily stirred up youth, through drugs, sex, and the jungle music of their African ancestors, to destroy White Christian civilization which for the most part has been a blessing to Black people everywhere.

On making a statement such as this, immediately someone will bring up the issue of slavery, which has been a major blot on the history of America,aid an albatross around our necks for generations, ever since the first Black slave landed on American soil.

But the truth, no matter how disagreeable it may be to some, and records to prove it are still available in the Boston Public Library, is that nine out of ten of the ships which transported Black slaves to America were Jewish owned, and the rum, which was used by the slave traders, to exchange for Black slaves in Africa, who were sold by their own people, came from the New England distilleries which were owned by Jews.

Are any of my readers naive enough to believe that a White ship crew of a dozen men, could trek hundreds of miles into hostile Africa, and capture and transport hundreds of Black slaves back to the coast? These slaves were brought to the Atlantic ports, by Black chiefs, who sold their own people into slavery for Jewish made rum. The fantasies made up by men like Alex Haley in his **ROOTS**, notwithstanding.

Many of the Black slaves who were transported to America, were far better off than those who remained behind in Africa, to end up in the cooking pots, or the horrible slavery practiced by Black on Black.

Many of the top Black leaders such as Jesse Jackson, Martin Luther King, Jr., and Andrew Young, would never have existed if their ancestors had remained in Africa. It was White Christian civilization, an earmark of "true Israel" which caused slavery to cease and gave Black people a chance to rise above the squalor of Africa. For in spite of all the efforts to brainwash our people into believing in great Black civilizations of a by gone era, there were none! It was not until the White man arrived, with his message of hope through the religion of Jesus Christ, that Blacks began to move out of the primal ooze of Africa.

Today, America, I believe, is under judgment for the evil we have allowed to fester unattended in our midst. It was not Satan who made us do it, but unprincipled so-called Christian leaders in both the church and politics. These hypocrites fell down on their responsibility to God and man and instead of preaching God's Gospel of the Kingdom, they preached the political, Satanic message of

Socialism.

In Ezekiel 33:31, 32, we read about such a people as this: "And they come unto thee (the preacher) as the people cometh, and they sit before thee (the preacher) as My people (Christian Israel), and they hear thy (the preacher's) words, but they (the church members of the so-called Christian churches) will not do them: for with their mouth they show much love (how they love to get up and pontificate about what Jesus has done for them, see them in all their nauseous hypocrisy on the Trinity Broadcasting Stations), but their heart goeth after covetousness". (Look at the jewelry, and expensive suits worn by the preachers, the hairdos, makeup and clothes of their wives, which make them look more like "high class whores", than preacher's wives, and you can see the hypocrisy in the church). It is obvious from looking at them, and their expensive surroundings that their heart indeed goes after "covetousness". Love of material things. This is why they spend so much of their air time on raising money, and cheapening the Gospel by doing it.

Vs. 32 says of the people, ". . . they hear thy words, but they will not do them

In Jeremiah 5:30 we are told: "A horrible and wonderful thing is committed in the land; The prophets (pastors) prophesy (preach) falsely, and the priests (the political rulers) bear rule by their means: and My people love to have it so; and what will ye do in the end thereof?" What can you do for a people who desire to be fooled, and who would rather hear pleasant lies, than unpleasant truth? There's not much you can do except pray for them.

If there are fifty million "born again" Christians in America, as we are told, then why are we headed for hell faster than at any time in our history? Why has sodomy, drugs, pornography, murder of the unborn, and ungodly music been condoned by a so-called Christian nation?

Have White Christians (and I use this designation because they are in the majority) become the "salt" Jesus mentioned in Matt. 5:13, which has lost its "savor" (its ability to act as salt and hold back corruption)?

So let's spend a few minutes as we look at the moral scene as it appears in America in 1993.

Many churches doubt that ghastly Satanic rites, including ceremonial murder exists in this country. But they do! The police in most large cities know it and some admit they know that large numbers of small children (most of whom are White) disappear every year, never to be found. The police know these disappearances were not by accident. They know of the pitiful little bodies which are found from time to time, flung on garbage heaps, after the blood has been drained from their bodies.

In the Panhandle of Texas, there have been occult atrocities which have resulted in ritualistic murder and authorities from Amarillo, have uncovered evidences of Satanic activities related to this.

The Satanists even have their own Bible, written by a Satanic High Priest named Anton La Vey. If you were to follow its teachings you would be compelled to violate the Laws of both God and man.

Social killers such as "Son of Sam", Charles Manson, Henry Lee Lucas, and others, openly gloat over their association with Satan.

Richard Ramirez, known as the "nightstalker" was a drifter from Texas, who was a heavy drug user, and into the occult and heavy metal music. By the time he was apprehended he was accused of at least 16 murders, rape, sodomy, burglary, oral copulation and attempted murder. He was obsessed with "heavy metal music", and following his conviction, while still in the courtroom, he screamed for all to hear, "**HAIL SATAN!**"

Shocking as all this may be to naive Christians, I am only scratching the surface and could be convicted of pornography of the most vile sort, if I even attempted to portray what happens among these demented youth.

Young people are "hooked" by the allure of the occult and rock music, which go hand in hand, and which almost without fail leads to illicit sex, the use of drugs and complete degeneration. One of the deepest reasons for this, falls on the shoulders of the parents, preachers, and school teachers of the

land. Those who have the major part in molding young malleable minds.

How can we demand decency from youth, when their parents are so busy making a living, that they have little time to spend with their family. There is little or no family supervision and like Topsy, they "just grewed!" It was planned this way, my friends!

These children are allowed to go to a church where they hear "religious rock", and no message of salvation or righteousness. Then in the worship service, they listen to a twenty minute message preached by some "good-Lord, good-devil, panty-waisted, sissy-britches" preacher who is afraid to speak the truth for fear that his people will get mad and leave the church. He would never condemn doing "what comes naturally" for his church youth and then he will tell his youth, if you both love God, it's okay for Black and White to marry, ala Billy Graham and contrary to God's Word.

Then this same teenager goes to school, where he or she is taught that there is no such thing as "right" and wrong, that there are only "shades of gray," and that what you do depends on the situation you are in. "Situation Ethics" it is called! Then to complete their confusion, they are given a "how to course" in Sex Education where they are told the benefits of "safe sex," after which the teacher hands out condoms, and they wonder why the illegitimate birthrate has soared.

Recently a Jewish rabbi in New York City, stated that as young people were going to experiment sexually regardless of what anyone said to the contrary, he suggested they set aside "sex rooms" in the school, where they could have sex under sanitary conditions. (More evidence of the Talmudic "mind set" of Jewry).

With all these things taking place, why should we wonder when we see our youth "taking the easy road to hell?"

Satan doesn't want you to believe he exists, or that his worship is now a "way of life" to countless thousands in America. I will admit, that the average picture of Satan which has been preached in most of our churches, is so far from the truth as to be almost absurd. He is not all powerful like God; he is not omniscient, or omnipresent, and many Christians give him power which he does not possess. But he is a force to be reckoned with, just as he was in the life of Jesus, who set him back like a whipped cur, "with his tail between his legs".

Satanists are often the first to scoff at their existence, for it is much easier for them to ply their nefarious trade, if gullible Christians refuse to believe they exist. But if you are intelligent enough to understand plain English, I dare you to listen to the lyrics of "hard rock" and then tell me that these deviates do not worship Satan.

God is calling America to repentance, from the President and his wife, to his Cabinet, to Congress, to our State Legislatures, to our City and Country officials. He is calling America's preachers to proclaim all of His Word, not just those parts the people love to hear that make them feel good.

He is calling America's parents to repentance, especially those who dare go by the name of Christian. He is telling them in no uncertain terms that they **MUST** be responsible **FOR** their children **TO** them, and that they should "bring up their children in the nurture and admonition of the Lord".

He is calling America's youth, (the most important segment of American society) to repentance. He is saying to them: "Let no man despise your youth; but be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in charity (love), in spirit, in faith, in purity." (1 Tim. 4:12)

Listen to me young people, you are important in God's plan of things and when you compromise God's standards, you grieve the Holy Spirit. When this happens, you will be more willing to listen to the spirit of the anti-Christ, than that of God. When you allow yourselves to be overwhelmed with the loudness of "rock music" you cannot at the same time listen to the Spirit of God.

You will not be able to honor God, when you literally worship your rock idols. Even in Christian rock, the "music ministers" entertain, they do not minister. You can't minister that which comes from

an evil source and expect God's blessing.

You music ministers in the Christian churches of America, God is calling you to repentance, for all too often you have become the ambassador of the adversary and you live in sin, when you compromise God's standards for any reason. When you become so overwhelmed with your musical ability, that you allow the world to control it, you need to repent!

Unless America repents, especially the White Christian majority of America, the consequences are too horrible to even contemplate for God will not hold American Christians guiltless, even those who are really "born again".

How stupid we have become, when we believe we can't worship God in music, without a band, the clashing of cymbals, and the whooping and hollering that is the sign of heathen Africanization.

Enough of this ungodly loudness! Enough of the empty shouting and clapping! How I loath the hypocrisy of a music minister who in the midst of his worldly music, stops to declaim: "Everyone give a clap for Jesus!" Your hands are full of the stinking garbage of the world, so how can you worship Him in spirit and in truth?

## DEATH OF A NATION

My advice to all of you who use God's "love and mercy" to put our church people to sleep is "Repent, or ye shall all likewise perish!"

God's Spirit is calling us to end the stage shows and dramas in His house of worship. His sword has been drawn, and soon it will be wet with the blood of the unrighteous hypocrites who have made a mockery of Him in the name of Christianity.

How can we reach men and women for Christ, when instead of "evangelization", we see "evangossip". They sing lies such as: **THIS WORLD IS NOT MY HOME, I'M JUST APASSIN' THROUGH**, as they get men and women, boys and girls to compromise with evil. They seem to completely forget Christ said we were to pray: "Thy kingdom come, Thy will be done, **IN EARTH** as it is in heaven". No wonder we aren't doing much to hold back evil!

We hear so-called Christians as they sing **ONWARD CHRISTIAN SOLDIERS, MARCHING AS TO WAR**, when they don't even know there is a war going on, and when at the first sign of physical conflict, they retire to their spiritual foxholes, and spend fruitless hours praying for Christ to Rapture them out of the mess that was caused by their apathy. You can't fight a war hiding in a foxhole, and we are engaged in a "no quarter" war to the death, against the forces of hell itself, whether you want to admit it or not. in your present state of apathy, you could well become a casualty!

All of you who want to "rock for Jesus" and "burn for Jesus," better repent, for God's wrath is about to be poured out on you as you shout your empty "hallelujahs, praise the Lord, Amens!" (By their fruits, not their loudness, shall ye know them".)

This is the day, when God's truth **MUST** be uppermost in the minds and foremost in our hearts, if we are to be victorious! Stay clear of compromise, as you would the plague! Take the sword of the Spirit and strike for the' glory of God for we are at **WAR!** Take the enemy into the spiritual realm, where the Sword of the Spirit will hack him into pieces. The enemy recognizes this danger, that is why he wants us to fight his way, using his methods, on grounds of his choosing. But to do this is to be annihilated!

I believe God wants us to exalt and worship Him in music. He always has! We are told to "Speak to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord", (Eph. 5:19; Col. 3:16). But we are told in Amos 5:23 - "Take away from me the noise of your songs . . . but let judgment run down as waters, and righteousness as a mighty stream". if we do not do things God's way, He has promised to turn our song into lamentations (Amos 8:10) and just because you claim to be a New Testament Christian, and this was written under the Old

Covenant, don't think it doesn't apply to you, for it does!

I believe the reason most "true Israelites" have an ingrained love for good music, is because God wants us to glorify Him by this means. But you can rest assured, that He does not look with approval on **REGGAE, FUNK, BLUES, ROCK**, or even worldly, country music.

Many of you in the church world have been deceived into believing that dancing around, shouting and clapping and discoing is doing God a service. You have been deceived! You are being used by your selfish, carnal nature, not the Spirit of God. For God's Spirit never does anything in an unseemly manner!

Compose and sing songs which are written according to the leadership of the Holy Spirit. Compare such mighty songs as "Amazing grace, how sweet the sound, that saved a wretch like me. I once was lost, but now I'm found; was blind, but now I see". Compare this grandeur with the little religious ditties which are now considered songs of praise.

Compare "ye chosen seed of Israel's race, ye ransomed from the fall, Hail Him who saved you by His grace, and crown Him Lord of all". Compare this if you dare with your hand clapping, cymbal clashing, drum beating numbers which some of you call "songs of the Spirit". Which spirit, may I ask?

The preceding, in part, was taken from an article which appeared in the No.111 issue of the 1992 Christian newspaper **BATTLE CRY**. It may seem harsh and unloving to some of you "marshmallow-type" Christians, who inhabit many of our modern churches, but as one travels over America, they can see what is happening in our churches, as many of them have turned from being "lighthouses" for the Kingdom message in their community, into sort of glorified religious "Country Clubs", where men and women belong, because it makes them feel respectable. Many others have turned into "glorified religious honky-tonks" replete with psychedelic lights and rock and roll music. if you put a red light over their door, they would fit into any whorehouse district in the toughest area.

These so-called Christians are taking a marvelous means of glorifying our God and turning it into a "weak and beggarly element" which brings disgrace to His name.

## **ROCK AND ROLL CHRISTIANS!**

The large crowd of teenagers, and young adults, leaped to their feet, leather jackets and long hair flying in every direction. The air is thick and hot as they whistle, yell and stomp, shaking the entire building. On stage, the band members look at each other with the satisfaction which comes with being idolized.

Suddenly the lead singer turns to the crowd, grabbing the mike, a savage scowl contorts his face which is plastered with sweat and his long hair. He leans back and screams: "Are you ready to **ROCK?**" and hundreds of fists are thrust upwards, as screams of pleasure from the crowd drown out all else.

I said: "Are you ready to **ROCK?**" This is the sound man's cue to crank up the amplifiers to unbearable sound levels. Then with three cross taps of the drum-sticks, a furious torrent of electric noise is released on the crowd, whipping them into an uncontrollable frenzy. For those packed tightly in front of the stage, all else ceases to exist as they enter a stage of amplified ecstasy. They breathe it in; they drink it in; they bathe in the sound as though it was holy water.

Where would you expect this scene to take place? In a seedy night club in some big city? Sure, but not just there. The scene described above is now taking place in thousands of churches in America. What makes them different from the sleazy night clubs. Nothing really, except that the band members and most of the listening crowd claim to be Christians.

From the beginning of the Christian Rock Movement, they have encountered much opposition from both within and without the church. Yet while coming under heavy criticism, they are receiving

much support from the progressive, liberal church leaders. I guess it would be fair to call them the Laodicean church of Rev. 3.

Using loud mouths, bold and surly attitudes, religious rock has managed to infiltrate an ever growing segment of the "body of Christ". They claim their music has a message for all, yet their primary target is teenagers and young adults, over which they wield an extraordinarily strong influence. It is time for those who love God to take a deeper look at the "Jesus Rock Cultists", looking at them through the fiery eye of God's Holy Spirit.

The preceding introduction to **JESUS ROCK** was taken almost verbatim from the No.111 issue of **BATTLE CRY**, 1992.

The information that follows, in part, has been taken from members of this ministry, who have had years of experience in the field of "religious rock and roll". Some were former band members, radio disc jockeys and hippies. Many were involved in the "drug scene". They tasted the pleasures offered by rock. They tasted the poison of rebellion and self-destruction, but were conquered by Jesus Christ, and are now trying to warn His people of the dangers faced by our Christian youth.

I have taken some editorial license, but have been careful not to destroy their meaning. If you want to read the entire article, write to C.M.T.C., P.O. Box 992, Kiamath Falls, OR 97601, and ask for the 1992 issue of **BATTLE CRY**, No.111.1 would suggest that you send a donation to help cover cost of printing and mailing.

## **ROCK ORIGINS - SOUNDS FROM THE UNDERGROUND!**

Before we go deeper into our study of so-called Christian Rock, it might be well for us to take a deeper look at the secular nature of "rock and roll" and see where it came from.

One does not need to be a brilliant historian to trace the roots of rock music back to its origin. It began to take shape in America in the 1950's, although its immediate roots were in the "blues music of Black America". In the beginning, for the most part it seemed to be giddy, happy music, seemingly innocent enough, although crowds of youth would scream and fall to the floor, when Elvis Presley gyrated and thrust his pelvis at them. Even then, anyone with a teaspoon of common sense, could see that America was in for big trouble.

Those who have been addicted to the real thing, know that rock music stands for rebellion and sin. Everything about it, from the nerve shattering electric guitars to the hypnotizing drum beats, has sprung directly from the loins of men and women who have hated Jesus Christ and His church.

This music was specifically designed to condone everything the Word of God condemns as evil, with more modern strains of "trash metal" and "death rock" being especially evil; if it is possible to give degrees to sin.

All forms of sin are glorified in this ear shattering music and the more violent the better, so that everything from drugs, to witchcraft, to Satanism, to sodomy and murder, to having sex with the dead, is glorified. The day of "drinking a few beers with the boys" is gone forever, as far as our younger generation is concerned.

As long as rock music has been around, the personal lives of those who play it have faithfully reflected the trashy, cheap, self-destructive principles the music swears by. Rock stars have always been self-admitted whore mongers, sodomists, drunks and drug addicts. They glory in this and their devotion to Satan.

The lifestyle and messages of these Satanic deviates, represent the general attitude and behavior of America and all of Christendom. In no way, Church approval notwithstanding, can it be described as Christian.

Rock music is the music of the "world system" and we know from the Bible that ". . . the whole world (system) lieth in wickedness", (1 John 5:19). This music was created by the ungodly. This

cannot be denied, and these ungodly have only one master, and that is Satan, the "god of this world". In all fairness, we can say that rock and roll, old style or new, was the creation of fallen mankind, under the direction of the adversary. The question we need to ask ourselves is this: "Why under God's name, would professing Christians want to copy this worldly, ungodly form of entertainment?"

## THE ORIGIN OF CHRISTIAN ROCK

It might be good to bring some facts to light. There was a time when no music such as rock and roll existed. Then suddenly, it was unleashed as a plague on the music world, as an attack against the moral foundation of our youth, by wicked men and women. Their ultimate motive was the destruction of White Christian civilization.

In the beginning stages of the "rock revolution", Christian America stood solidly opposed to this new "tribal beat," with its sexual suggestive stage antics. At this time of course, there was no such thing as "Christian rock," this came along later, as a more subtle means of destroying Christian youth.

When this Satanic music first arrived on the music scene, the issue was "black and white" and the battle lines were drawn. People knew which side they were on, and almost without fail, the Christian church in America, in the beginning denounced rock and roll, as at best, having an evil influence on our youth, while at worst an attack from hell itself.

At this time "Christian rock" was unheard of, and no one would even dare imagine such a monstrosity.

But times change, as do the attitudes of society, and as Christians began to let their guard down, they were bombarded through audio and visual media, with new forms of entertainment. Many factors, including the rise of television, the growth of Christian liberalism and the sexual/drug revolution of the 1960's, were responsible for transforming rock and roll from just another teenaged aberration, into a multi-billion dollar goldmine and a national institution, which now yields tremendous influence over a major segment of America's people. In these days of apostasy, it is not unusual for the President of the U.S. to invite these deviates to play in the White House.

What should be obvious, and what needs to be understood by Christian youth of all denominations, is that "Christian rock" is nothing more than an attempt by so-called Christian musicians, to copy that which is a Satanic creation. They say: "It is alright, as long as we use it to glorify Christ." But the Apostle Paul, in Romans 3:8, clearly tells Christians that we "**MUST NOT** do evil that good may come from it!"

While "Christian rock" may seem to be a new music form, it is not! It is the same old Satanic beat, with Jesus' name attached to it!

It seems strange, that the vast majority of our Christian youth cannot see through the sham of "Christian rock", and understand that it is the same evil that was at one time denounced by most Christians.

"Christian rock" has come into existence within the last twenty years. it started out as "contemporary music", with "poppy tunes and happy beats," which are so often found in the music of the charismatic churches.

Since its beginning, it has progressed to the point where every form of secular rock, from "punk" to "heavy metal", and "country rock and rap", have been copied by those who call themselves Christian musicians, as a new form of praise has been presented to the church, as though coming from God Himself.

Another question needs to be asked: "What makes rock and roll, really roil?" How does one go

about identifying rock music? By the way it sounds, of course! If you were to separate the lyrics from the music, and read them by themselves, you might get the idea that you were reading a batch of bad poetry. You can't recognize rock music from it's lyrics I But you could listen to the music, without the lyrics, and know immediately that you were listening to rock. As they say on the rock scene: "The beat goes on!" The words change, or can even be omitted, but the beat is still "rock".

Rock music is not now, and never has been "neutral". It Is sensual, sexual, and Infuses the mind of those who, listen to it, with rebellion against all that is decent. It was planned to do just that.

All music has the power to effect the mind, the will and the emotions of human kind. Music can calm and soothe, or it can irritate and infuriate. It can put you to sleep, or make you want to go to war. Ask anyone who have ever been at a rock concert and has experienced being "grabbed" by the intense amplified energy of live rock. The listeners are often whipped into a violent frenzy by hearing "heavy metal". it wasn't the words that did it, but the violence which the music carries in itself. This is why we so often see violent riots at rock concerts.

Even if this music is "neutral" and has no effect other than being a vehicle to carry the gospel, why would Christians use such an openly, Satanic style of music to glorify their God?

If it is true that only the words are important, as many defenders of Christian rock aver, then why would Christians want to associate with that which has been created by ungodly men to deny Christ? Remember, "Christian rock" was not created by those who love God, but by those who hate Him! Why do so-called Christian musicians insist on copying the methods of the worldly bands, even down to their dress, hairdoes, and actions? "By their fruits shall ye know them!"

## CONFESSIONS OF A JESUS ROCKER!

The latest release from the new Christian rock band **DIE HAPPY!** Is potent stuff. It contains the same kind of music that excites our youth when they listen to "heavy metal".

The title track **DIE HAPPY**, keeps things at an intense level, while the tune rockets along like Megadeth at their very best. The haunting sound of "real" is as full and compelling as the current metallic **ENTER SANDMAN!**

**CELEBRATION** is the best cut on the album. This melodic blues "rocker" could fit right into a Jaguar or White snake album. it is a classic form of "get-go".

In the song **SILVER CLOUD**, the band sounds like **LED ZEPPLIN LIVE**, with a six minute artistic instrumental which sounds like what was once called "acid rock". The guitarist even uses a violin bow for a psychedelic solo which give screaming effects.

Overall, the message tries to show people that you can "die happy", because of the grace and mercy of God. It is the music, not the words which reeks of Satanism.

The new **BLOW THE HOUSE DOWN**, video, from the so-called Christian band **ONE BAD PIG**, (why would a Christian group even think of using such a horrible name?) is full-throttle trash (punkie and funk music).

Lots of stunts and antics abound, such as jumping into giant ice cream sundaes, skate boarders ripping up the stage, and a bunch of head bangers throwing their long hair around in a song titled **CUT YOUR HAIR!** (If Christian youth need this sort of garbage to attract their attention to Christ and His Kingdom, they are pretty far down the road towards the complete spiritual apostasy of the Laodicean church of Rev. 3.)

Along with the "piggish glee" is the ministry of **ISAIAH 6**, which is a song about having a repentant heart, and **RED RIVER**, a rocky tune which attempts to visualize the cleansing blood of Jesus. (**ISAIAH 6**, by the way, has absolutely nothing to do with that chapter in the Bible).

Here Is how this band was described by liberal so-called Christians who love it: "Overall this tape is a great time of music and ministry. The tape ends with the rollicking tune "Never Forget the Cross", which is something we all do well to heed. So get this tape, slam it in the **VCR**, crank it up **LOUD, AND BLOW THE HOUSE DOWN!**"

Sounds mighty Christian now doesn't it? Yet ask yourself: "What do pigs have to do with Jesus", other than that he used them to get rid of some demons. (Luke 8:31-33)

## **WORDS OR MUSIC?**

If the words are all that matter why do Christian "rockers" worry about the sound? Could it be that the music is more important to them than the words? Is this why Christian youth become addicted to it and refuse to give it up?

## **THE STORY OF THE TWO TREES!**

In Matt. 7:17-18, Jesus speaks to His disciples about two different kinds of trees and their fruit. Listen to what He said, as translated from the **AMPLIFIED VERSION** of the Bible: "Even so every healthy (sound) tree bears good fruit, worthy of admiration; but the sickly (decaying; worthless) tree bears bad (worthless) fruit; nor can a bad (diseased) tree bear excellent fruit worthy of admiration".

This principle, which is easy to understand, somehow eludes many Christians in this day. There are not two kinds of "rock and roll music", and "good" and one "evil". There is not "Christian rock" as opposed to "Satanic rock", for both come from the same Satanic source. There is only one source for this music, no matter what kind of a label you attach to it. It **MUST** always come under the evaluation of "evil fruit".

Any investigator into the lives of worldly rock stars, reveals a long trail of immorality, abuse and self-destruction. The same is true about the rock musicians who play so-called Christian rock. They cannot play this music, without becoming contaminated by it.

Why have Christians chosen to use rock music to preach their message of salvation and hope, when their Master tells them that they cannot get "good fruit from a bad tree"?

Rock and music was created to destroy souls, not to glorify God. It was designed to destroy the only element which has presented Christ to a "lost and dying world".

Christians who believe they can sanctify the music of the adversary by putting Christian lyrics with it, are deceiving themselves. Instead of sanctifying the evil music, they become defiled by it!

It becomes quite obvious that Christian youth listen to rock and roll because it gratifies their sensual lust for music. In modern terms "They get off on it!" They compromise their Christian integrity by yielding to the "lust of the flesh". They unthinkingly utter blasphemies such as "Jesus loves rock", or "We're rocking for the King". Nonsense, If they are "rocking" in any way, it's not for King Jesus. Jesus doesn't love anything that is of the devil, yet in their feeble attempt to justify themselves, they make a public shame and mockery of the Savior who died for them!

## **COPY CATS**

It may be of interest to note that during this period when Christian rock has become popular, in every Instance it is copied from the music style of "unsaved rockers". I'm not going to stick my neck out to say that those musicians who play Christian rock, or those who listen to It are unsaved, but the scriptural "rule of thumb" still stands: "By their fruits shall ye know them!" Remember the

old adage: "If it looks like a duck, waddles like a duck, quacks like a duck, has feathers like a duck, and runs around with other ducks; the chances are pretty good that you are looking at a duck". The same goes with Christian rock.

God does not desire His "born again" children to Imitate the world. In 1 John 2:15, we are told: "Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world (system). If any man (woman) love the world (system), the **LOVE OF THE FATHER IS NOT IN HIM**". (Emphasis added.)

Don't get angry with me, those words are not original with me, I'm just passing on what the New Testament church taught.

You young people who love Christian rock, how much time do you spend with the Lord, attempting to find out His will for your life? Evidently very little, or you would not be using the devil's tool in a feeble attempt to glorify your King. Do you spend as much time studying His Word, as you do listening to the devil's music?

If Christians need to seek fun through Christian rock, why not open Christian bars and night clubs, where they could serve Christian booze? We might as well advocate Christian booze and cigarettes, and drugs, as Christian rock. All of them are absurd and destroying. Or what about Christian pornography? Would you be willing to have your Christian sister pose in the nude, for some so-called Christian magazine, so that Christians could look on and lust after one of their own? Absolutely stupid! Doesn't make much sense, now does it?

The concept of Christian rock is no less dangerous than putting a label on a bottle of Old Grandad, which states: "**OK FOR CHRISTIANS, BECAUSE IT WAS DISTILLED FOR CHRISTIANS BY CHRISTIANS, HAVE A CHRISTIAN DRINK!**"

Rock music is mind-altering, addictive, and manufactured by the enemy to destroy you. How many times must I say this? If you can't or won't see this obvious truth, it is because you have closed your mind to the truth. Or are you one of those in whom the "god of this world hath blinded you, so that you can't accept the truth and be saved?" You say: "I'm already **BORN AGAIN!**" Then act like it! Don't act like one of the devil's crowd.

God alone knows how many children, who have been raised by God fearing parents, in the way they should go who have been destroyed by Christian rock. The pastors and lay members of the church that allow this aberration in their church, will be held accountable before God for this. They will have no defense when they stand before the King.

The deliberate destruction of souls is no light matter in the sight of God, and you should encourage your church leaders to remember Christ's words in Matt 18:6 - "But whoso shall offend (hurt) one of these little ones (youth) which believe in Me, it were better that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea". God will not overlook the blasphemy of Christian Rockers, nor the church authorities which allow them to act in their churches.

An analogy of sanctifying Satanic music by using Christian lyrics, would be like a preacher preaching the salvation message while he was drunk, or by someone like Jimmy Swaggart, or Jim Bakker, preaching on Christian chastity while living the life of a whoremonger.

Much can be said about the heretical misconceptions of Jesus Rock. But we need to take a closer look at the "rockers" themselves. Go to any Christian book store and pick up a Christian music magazine. Look at the way these Christian rockers dress. Their costumes, their hairdos. Their actions are a 100% imitation of the worldly crowd. Nothing is left out from the skin tight spandex, to the leather jackets covered with spikes and chains. Some stoop so low as to wear women's underwear in direct conflict to God's Law which says that it is an abomination for a man to wear women's clothing.

The Jesus Rockers defend themselves by saying that outward appearance don't mean anything, because Jesus looks on their heart. But this type of ungodly reasoning is in direct contrast with what the Apostle Paul said in Romans 12:2- "And be not conformed (fashion yourselves after) to this

world (order): but be ye transformed (changed) by the renewing of your minds, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect will of God". You can't do the "perfect will of God", when you are involved in worldly pursuits.

Rock and roll music, and everything connected with it smacks of spiritual debauchery and when Christians insist in dabbling around with it, and identifying with it by wearing its clothes, and using its language and styles, then they are in contradiction with God's Word and are bringing discredit to Him.

The Jesus Rockers will angrily assert that it's what is in the heart that counts, and this is essentially true. But they often forget that outward appearances, and actions, indicate the heart's condition for "as a man (woman) thinketh in their heart, so are they", (Prov. 23:7). If they are not worshiping the gods of rock, then why dress like them and act like them? The "copy cats" are so anxious to be accepted by the world that they go out of their way to wear the same hair styles, and mimic the surly, rebellious facial expressions of those who bite the heads off live chickens on stage. I've never seen a so-called Christian Rocker, who looked truly happy or contented.

Their imitation of the world does not stop with their dress and expression, but is carried over into their loud and suggestive antics of the "hard rock" crowd. They did not learn these nasty habits from the Holy Spirit, of that you can be sure, for we are told, that when a man or woman really become "born again" they become new creatures". "Therefore if any man (woman) be in Christ he (they) is a new creature; old things have passed away, behold all things become new", (2 Cor. 5:17). This means a 180 degree change from worldly directions to the Christian way, the way of the Spirit. If this didn't happen when you made your commitment to Christ. If this change didn't take place, then what you got was a "pseudo-experience" and you are still lost. It wasn't that commitment card you signed that saved you, nor was it that little prayer that was handed to you printed on a card, made up by some preacher. Being saved, comes when you are "called by the Spirit of God to repentance, when you recognize yourself as a sinner worthy of the death penalty, when you confess your sins, to God, not to some preacher or priest, and when you are truly sorry for your disobedience and turn from your evil ways". This **MUST** come before the Salvation Experience can take place.

In terms of scriptural principles, both Old and New Testament, the entire Christian rock scene smacks of rank hypocrisy and complete lack of scriptural standards of holiness and decency. For that reason alone, I believe these rockers cannot be genuine Christians, for "By their fruits shall ye know them!" it is relatively easy to stand up in church and tell what Christ has done for you and how you love Him, but if you are following Satanic principles, you are nothing but a sham, a liar, a religious hypocrite and the truth is not in you! Harsh? Yes, but you better believe it - **TRUE!**

Godly discipline and chastisement are completely foreign to the fakes in the Laodicean church, for when you know what true Christianity is all about, it is clear that the reason so-called Christian youth copy the world, is that they have no spiritual substance in their life. You may say: "You are being un-loving and judgmental". But maybe it's time that more Christians became "fruit inspectors", instead of taking so many fakes at "face value". Or is it the Christian way to be "played for a sucker?"

The same pastors and church members who back Christian rock have a twisted concept concerning their liberty in Christ. They have been taught by the "wolves in sheep's clothing" who stand behind their pulpits, that "Christ did away with the Law on Calvary. You don't have to live by that old Law anymore". This, even when the Savior Himself said that He had not come to do away with the law, but to confirm or fulfill it. Or when the Apostle Paul said we do not do away with the law, but establish it. (Romans 3:31)

The laws regarding personal purity, adultery, fornication, sodomy, etc., were not changed when Christ died for our sins. In fact Jesus was harder on sinners than the Old Testament, for He said in John 5:28 that anyone that looked on a woman, to lust after her, has already committed adultery with her in his heart. How many of you Christian rockers can honestly say that you have not

committed mental adultery" as you listened to the ungodly beat of the music, and watched the ungodly antics of so-called Christian girls around you?

These young people poke fun at those of us who want to live by standards of Biblical decency. They call us "old fashioned party-poopers"! The only thing they have from Christ is His name, and they mis-appropriate and defile that. They do not worship the Christ of the Bible, they follow "another foreign adulterated Christ", the god of this world. This is what makes them popular with the Laodicean church crowd. It's no wonder the risen Christ said to them (Rev. 3:16) "So' then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spew (spit) thee out of My mouth". Christ never did take kindly to hypocrites!

The risen Christ said that these poor befuddled church members tell themselves: "We are rich and have an increase of goods (stocks and bonds), and have need of nothing". But the King replies to these by saying: "But they do not realize they are wretched, and miserable and poor, and blind, and naked". That's about as bad a shape a person can get in! Yet it's the state most of our professing Christians are in today! Pity that poor church member and his family, and the "brainwashed" 'wolf in sheep's clothing" who has led them astray. God's wrath will fall on such when He has had enough, and I surmise that it will fall heaviest on the pastors who have led them astray. (We could honestly designate many of these as Baal priests).

While we know from sad experience, that hypocrisy can be found in most churches, we still seldom find professing Christians dealing in drugs, fornicating in the church parking lot while an evangelistic meeting is in progress. Yet these are the kind of actions which are bred by the Christian rock culture. The problem of sin in the church has always been with us, and will remain so long as men and women are rebellious towards God and seek to "do their own thing". We have had our Jimmy Swaggart's and Jim Bakker's in the church for centuries, but it is beyond belief, when we see professing Christians as they openly allow the Satanic influence of Christian rock to invade their church, to where rock activities become the norm among our church youth.

When someone asks how these agents of the adversary have gained so much ground within the "body of Christ", we must repeat the number one argument used by the "religious rock" enthusiasts.

When questioned about the odd costumes; lanky, greasy hairdos; loud music, and un-civilized stage antics, many Christians try and justify them by saying that they are merely "reaching young people for the Lord, who could never be reached any other way". They say: "We are doing this in order to reach lost souls!" How very spiritual! In fact, this spurious argument has been swallowed by millions of Christians around the world, without even attempting to put it under the magnifying glass of God's Word, and see if it "measures up".

I'm afraid that converts made in this un-scriptural manner may be like those Jesus accused the Pharisees of making. In Matt. 23:15, he told the Jewish church leaders: "Woe unto you scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites: for ye compass (go over) sea and land to make one proselyte (convert), and when he is made, ye make him two4old more a child of hell than yourselves". We could certainly par'aphrase this to fit the converts made under the influence of Christian rock.

If some who read this are skeptical, listen to this news account which appeared in the **COMMERCIAL APPEAL**, the leading newspaper in Memphis, TN, March 28, 1993, under the title **ORGANIZERS SAY ATTACKS NOT RACIALLY MOTIVATED**. In part, this is what this account said: "Two teenagers were injured outside The Pyramid (evidently a bar) following Friday night's Life Focus '93 Rally, a revival where a predominately young crowd became unruly witnesses said Saturday".

**NOTICE CLOSELY NOW:** "The rally featured what was billed as a Christian rap concert by the group of **ETW** and, after the concert, a speech by former gang member Joseph Jennings.

"Life Focus executive coordinator Howard Eddings said it took officials a while to quiet the boisterous crowd before Jenning's speech. Once his anti-violence, anti-drug talk was over, the

12,000 teenagers poured out of the arena. As they did, one boy was beaten, and a girl was knocked to the pavement.

## LIFE FOCUS RALLY ENDS IN RIOT!

"About 115 black and white Protestant churches were in participation in the Life Focus program. Organizers said the event's purpose was to convert young people to Christ, and to help unify the races. (Put miscegenation here and it would be more correct).

Christopher MacDonald, 14, one of those Injured, went to the concert after hearing about it from the Cathedral of Praise Assemblies of God Church where he attends. He and his friends were on their way back to the church van when the attack occurred. Bill Patterson, who went to the hospital to check on his daughter Meghan, 14, who was the other teenager injured, said his car was pelted with rocks by the youth when he left the hospital". Sounds like a fine Christian evening of entertainment, doesn't it? Yet it's what can be expected if you allow your teens to attend such a function. They may gain something there, but it won't be Christianity.

It is blasphemous for any Christian organization to teach that a righteous and holy God would use anything as demonic as rock music to lead men and women to Christ. An analogy might be that of a Christian using the occult to win the world for Christ. It just doesn't Work that way! The "end never justifies the means". A Christian **MUST** "never use evil means to bring about good", for it never does!

Few Christians in our day have reached the point where they are willing to put their life on the line for Jesus. I know they Sing about it, but how many Christians do you know who practice the Sentiment of this hymn?

"Must I be carried to the skies,  
On flowery beds of ease?  
While others fought to win the prize;  
And sailed through bloody seas.

"No, I **MUST** fight, if I would **REIGN**,  
Increase my courage, Lord,  
To bear the toil, endure the pain,  
Supported by Thy Word!"

The men who are willing to fight are few and hard to find, that's one of the reasons why America and Christendom is in this mess today. We could have Stopped most of this corruption at the end of WWII, with a little faith in God, and Some of the courage we Showed during the war. Instead, most patriots, including those who are Christians, thought that what they did during that War was enough, and forgot that "Eternal vigilance is the price we **MUST** pay for freedom". The same is true in the spiritual realm. We **MUST** not get Saved in order to retire to our "air-conditioned Spiritual foxhole" to wait for God to rapture us out of the mess which has been caused by our apathy. First because It is not going to happen, and Second, because it Is Shameful for Christians to act this way. This is why the writer of the book of Hebrews stated In (12:4) "Ye have not yet resisted unto blood (death) Striving against sin". What Is sin? The definition is given' in 1 John 3:4: "Sin is transgression (breaking) of the Law".

Most Christians love to talk about "ruling and reigning with Christ", in His Millennial Kingdom on this earth. But according to Rev. 2 and 3, only those who **OVERCOME** will "rule and reign with Him" You can't be an **OVERCOMER** and be in the crowd that sanctions rock and roll In the

church.

Many Christians who support "religious rock" (that is a more accurate term than "Christian rock", for these can be no such aberration), may be sincere. But it is well to remember that "sincerity is only a matter of intent it has absolutely nothing to do with truth." There will be many "sincere" Professing Christians who will hear the Lord say: "Depart from me, I never knew you!" Don't be one of these. Test the Spirits to see if they are of God. You can do this by placing them under the powerful magnifying glass of God's Word. The errors will always show up if you do this honestly!

There is a mighty rough road ahead for the professing Christian who refuses to obey the King without question. Many of these have taken Jesus as Savior", sort of a Celestial Fire Insurance Policy in order to avoid hell. (I'm not sure this will work). But few of these want to accept Him as King, for when they do, they must recognize His right to give them orders which **MUST** be obeyed. When you accept Him as King, you recognize His right to reign and rule in your heart, and many Professing Christians, including multitudes of pastors, do not want to "give up doing their own thing".

According to the Word, it will only be a matter of time until the patience of God comes to an end and He says: "Enough!" I have often wondered how He has put up with sinning mankind as long as He has. His love and patience Is indeed "long suffering". So In the face of the fact that we can expect Him to return soon, in fact at any time, we should remember the warning of the Apostle John in 1 John 5:21 - "Little children keep yourselves from idols". What did he mean by this? What are these idols in 1993? They are anything which we place in our life before God, it could be wife, children, a boat, a big car, a nice house, a good job, anything. God **MUST** always come first!

We read these sobering words In James 4:4 - "Ye adulterers and adulteresses (those who live immoral lives), know ye not that friendship of the world (order) is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world (order) is the enemy of God". Those are not my words, they come straight from the Book. Christian young people, if you love and honor the deviate performers in the rock world (religious or secular), you are, according to God's words, an enemy of God.

Titus 1:16 speaks about those who profess Christ, but do not possess Him: "They profess that they know God; but in (their) works they deny Him, being abominable (detestable), and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate (worthless)".

Checking out a number of different Bible versions, we can come up with this translation, which does the original full justice: "They openly claim to know God, but in their actions they disown Him. They are degraded and self-willed, and when it comes to doing good, they are probably frauds".

God is not concerned with whether we are entertained or not, but He does desire to see the "fruit of the Spirit" ripen In our lives. This is the fruit which comes from "Godly discipline, holiness and sacrificial love for both God and our fellow man".

We can only choose God's path by denying our fleshly lusts, whether they are for sex, money, ungodly music, power, or what have you.

The Apostle Paul admonishes us in Romans 6:12-13- "Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof. Neither yield ye your members as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God".

**REMEMBER ALWAYS, ABOVE EVERYTHING ELSE, ONCE YOU HAVE ACCEPTED CHRIST AS SAVIOR, THAT OBEDIENCE TO GOD MUST ALWAYS PRECEDE VICTORY!**

**The End**

# JEWISH POWER!

(Reprint of two articles from the DEFENDER MAGAZINE, September and October 1955 editions,  
written by Kenneth Goff, Englewood, Colorado.)

Edited by

Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr (AUS. Ret.)

Concerned American, for I presume you are that, if you are taking the time and effort to read this pamphlet, you are about to read two articles, written in 1955, by a man whom I consider to be one of America's great Christian Patriots.

Kenneth Goff, was at one time a member of the Communist Party, USA. He had been trained in all the uses of Psychological and Psychopolitical warfare against his own people. But he came into intimate contact with Jesus Christ and recognizing Him as Savior and Lord; his life was changed. He dedicated his life to the exposure of the evils which are slowly destroying Christianity and which are being coddled by most Christian churches, even those in the evangelical and fundamental ranks. The pastors of these churches, who should be in the "front ranks" of this battle for Christian survival, have all too often become allies of those who would destroy everything they say they believe in as a Christian. They have been "brainwashed" in their seminaries and by their church leaders, into believing the Satanic lie, that those people whom we today call "Jews," are the Chosen People of the Bible and therefore must be "coddled, protected, and supported," no matter what the cost. The first article by Kenneth Goff, was printed in the September, 1955 issue of the DEFENDER MAGAZINE.

There was launched in ancient Babylon 2500 years ago the most powerful secret organization the world has ever known. Like a serpent, it has crawled down the corridors of the centuries, and continues today to be the dominating force among the nations. Jesus called its leaders, in His day, a "generation of vipers." (As you know, a viper is a poisonous snake - ED.)

The twentieth century finds this organization more influential and powerful than ever before. Its agents operate in all areas of our national life. To those unfamiliar with the facts, what I am now saying may seem at first glance fantastic.

**But such an organization does exist and must be destroyed! America and the rest of the world will be delivered from its grasp, only when the truth becomes known. The task of enlightening the masses of people is rendered difficult by the control which the organization wields over governments, international finances and channels of public information.**

From the days of Moses until the war with Babylon, the main religion of Israel, both in the ten Northern and two Southern tribes, was monotheistic belief in Jehovah God and observance of the Mosaic Law. The twelve tribes first had Tabernacle worship and later the Temple rituals which looked forward to the coming of the world's redeemer.

When the Southern tribes of Benjamin and Judah antagonized Babylon, in defiance of Jeremiah's instructions, a change took place. King Zedekiah held a rendezvous with the prophet and privately admitted: "I am afraid of the Jews that are fallen to the Chaldeans." (In other words, the Jewish traitors - ED.)

Jewish pressure on the court resulted in Jeremiah's persecution and the Babylonian captivity. While in Babylon, Jewish leaders had ample time to go into the country's libraries and study the Black Magic and sorcery that had come down from the days of Cain. (At this time the Jews were not called JEWS, but were known as YHUWDIY, which simply meant an JUDAITE, or an inhabitant of JUDEA. It had no religious connotation - ED.)

These JUDEAN leaders blended the black arts with the Law of Moses and evolved the TALMUDIAN system which has remained embedded in international Jewry to the present time. The Jews entered Babylon with priests, Temple worship and the books of Moses. They came back to Palestine with rabbis, synagogues, and the TALMUD.

The TALMUD is the bible of Judaism. The Old Testament is used only for window dressing purposes. Chief Rabbi Hertz states in the front of the BABYLONIAN TALMUD:

**"During the exile Israel found itself. It not only rediscovered the TORAH and made it the rule of life, but under its influence new religious institutions such as the synagogues, congregational worship without priests or ritual."** (It was during this period, that the religion of Jewry developed, of which Jesus spoke, when He said to the Pharisees of His day: (Matthew 15:9 - "In vain do they worship me (God), teaching for doctrines, the commandments of men." - ED.)

Arsene Darmester, who has been long recognized in Jewish circles as an authority on the TALMUD, has this to say:

**"Nothing, indeed, can equal the importance of the TALMUD ... The daily study of the TALMUD, which among Jews began with the age of ten to end of life itself, necessarily was a severe gymnastic exercise of the mind, thanks to which it acquired incomparable subtlety and acumen ... The study of Judaism is that of the TALMUD, as the study of the TALMUD is that of Judaism ... Thus became possible the strange phenomenon, unique in history, I believe, of a people dispersed to the four corners of the earth, yet one, of a nation without a land, yet living. The miracle was accomplished by a book, the TALMUD,"** (If any Jew, or Christian clergyman tells you that the Jews do not use the TALMUD, they are either intellectually dishonest, or ignorant - ED.)

It is the TALMUD, and nothing else, that binds international Jewry into a solid body. Darmester generalizes when he refers to the Satanic document as a "book." In reality, it encompasses 63 large volumes containing the accumulated writings of the rabbis from Babylon to the fifth century A.D.

**Rabbi Morris Kertzer says: "The TALMUD consists of 63 books of legal, ethical and historical writings of the rabbis. It was edited five centuries after the birth of Jesus. It is a compendium of law and lore. It is the legal code which forms the basis of Jewish religious law and it is the textbook used in training of rabbis."** (Recently in a controversy in Colorado, Rabbi Twersky, who is supposed to be an authority on the TALMUD, said that it contained nothing derogatory towards Christ or Christians. Yet a perusal of its pages finds it filled with hateful statements to and about the Christian faith -ED.)

While in Babylon, the Jewish authorities propounded the theory that they were a chosen people, a God race, to which all other peoples were inferior. The idea of complete control of mankind through world government developed from this seed thought.

Talmudic leaders in the day of Christ decided first to accept Him, thinking He would lead a rebellion and give them world domination. He killed that movement aborning and they turned against Him.

To accomplish their end, those who framed the Babylonian plan established an occult organization known as the Kehillah and sometimes called KAHAL which means "Community Assembly of Government," and took the snake as a symbol. These black magicians decided to conquer the world through serpent like slyness

The head represented those who had been initiated in-to the plans of Jewish administration, while

the body of the snake symbolized the Jewish people. The administration was to be kept secret, even from the masses of Jews. As the snake would penetrate the hearts of nations, it could be expected to devour everything in the way.

There was a depth of meaning to the words of Christ addressed to the TALMUDISTS of His day: **"O generation of vipers. how can ye. being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of (he heart the mouth speaketh."** (Matthew 12:34) **And: "Ye serpents. ye generation of vipers. how shall ye escape the damnation of hell?"** (Matthew 23:33).

The ability of the TALMUDIC power to penetrate and gain control over governments was noted in the Wilson, Roosevelt and Truman Administration (and in every one since then - ED.) - which, incidentally. resulted in two world wars and the rise of anti-Christ Zionism and Communism. (They both come from the same TALMUDIC source - ED.) The impact of the criminal code embodied in the TALMUD comes home to every American fireside, a fact to which our people for the most part, are oblivious.

These writings of the rabbis contain the filthiest rot ever put into human language. For instance, Jesus is described as a bastard, conceived during menstruation when Mary had sexual intercourse with a demon. (And bear in mind that every living rabbi occupies the office he holds in the system, for devoting years of his life to a study of the TALMUD.) When Jewish leaders accused our Lord of being the son of a depraved woman, He retaliated by saying: "Ye are of your father the devil." (John 8:44).

This is only a sample of the TALMUD's sewage. Imagine a "religious code" devoting pages and lewd details to explain the right of a rabbi to cohabit with a three-year-old baby girl.

No other "religious" teachings has ever underwritten or subscribed to lying. cheating and murder (of other races) as tenets of faith. No other "religious" teaching has become so racist that it regards the rest of mankind as being on the level with beasts.

Little wonder that our Lord defied the TALMUDISTS and called them "whited sepulchres full of dead men's bones." (Matthew 23:27).

This book contains thousands of superstitions. such as carrying pulverized manure from a white dog around the neck for certain cures. If one eats fish he must not be bled on the following day. If he has been bled, he must not catfish on the following day. On the third day both would be dangerous. After blood letting a man must not, on the same day, drink milk, eat cheese, onions or vegetables. If a man, however, has eaten these things, he should mix a quart measure of vinegar and a quart measure of wine and drink the concoction. If a motion of the bowels ensues, the evacuation should take place without, and on the east side of town. It is a sacred requirement that one MUST spit when the name of Christ is mentioned.

The contents of the TALMUD explains why the Jews are strange, different, and odd. (The Apostle Paul said: **"...they (Jews) please not God, and are contrary to all men."** (I Thessalonians 2:15.) Their minds have been for centuries warped by this demonic code. Their egos have been inflated into a state of self-hypnosis, causing them to believe that they are in some mysterious way, especially "chosen."

The TALMUD demoralizes everything it touches. Before this occult power gained the upper hand in our part of the world, American thought was basically Christian. But when Jews carried their Talmudic doctrines into the field of literature and art, there began to be a rapid decline.

The serpent is today crawling in every department of our national existence. It is no accident that Christian patriots, particularly the opponents of Communism, are systematically smeared and maligned by press and radio. It is no accident that millions of Americans sit night after night, and watch Jewish "entertainers" put on filthy, suggestive and disgusting programs.

Radio and TV are Talmudically controlled. Most of the actors are Jews, and the Gentiles who perform must use scripts prepared, for the most part, by Jewish writers. (Head of ABC Broadcasting

Company - Jack Hausman, Jew; head of Columbia Broadcasting System, Leon Levy, Jew; head of National Broadcasting Company, Saul Nathan Lev, Jew. Head of Metromedia Television, Herbert O. Klein, Jew. Every major movie studio, with the exception of Republic, is Jewish owned and or controlled. This Jewish control of the U.S. media was not accidental or haphazard, but was a well-calculated and designed plan, a part of a larger plan to control the United States and alter its thinking towards Palestine and thereafter the Israeli. - ED.)

Anyone who doubts that our air waves are under Talmudic control only needs to do a bit of investigation. A few years ago, in Wichita, Kansas, Dr. Gerald B. Winrod tried for eighteen years to purchase time for definitely Christian broadcasts on local stations. Managers told him that the B'nai B'rith Jewry had forbidden him the right of speaking despite the fact that he offered to submit his scripts a month ahead of time for examination. (Could it be that this was done because he was exposing Zionism? - ED.)

The B'nai B'rith Fraternal Lodge for Jews only was organized in 1843. It operates at international levels, in all countries. In 1913 the B'nai B'rith added to its many sided organization one known as the Anti-Defamation League. This outfit is richly endowed and heavily staffed, with tentacles reaching throughout the United States.

Its professed aim is to combat racial and religious intolerance. In actual practice, it has consistently directed attacks upon known opponents of Communism, using smearing, vilification, misrepresentation and character assassination. (This was what first aroused my curiosity concerning Judaism. For fifteen years I had spoken out against Communism; never mentioning the Jewish background of the beast, and everywhere I went, I was labeled as anti-Semitic. The ADL is in all actuality, the unregistered branch of a foreign government, operating without license in the U.S. - ED.) Just why any race should be permitted to operate a Gestapo in the United States is not clear.

The Anti-Defamation League is a police agency, which seems in some respects, to surpass the F.B.I. Only a few members of Congress have ever dared resist its power. It admits maintaining a force of over 2000 expert investigators in cities across the continent, and thousands of helpers.

They keep files, listing the names and containing the records of every man and woman in whom, for any cause, the Jews might have the slightest interest. The organization has been correctly labeled an "invisible government."

To give an example: It often happens when I travel about the country speaking against Communism that, upon reaching a city, I find a group of Jewish businessmen, and usually a rabbi and liberal preachers, who have called on the Pastor sponsoring the meeting.

With them they bring the same stale trash out of the A.D.L. files, charging me as being anti-Catholic, anti-Negro and anti several other things. Other speakers have had similar experiences. The local auspices sometimes become frightened and intimidated. (I have experienced this same thing on several occasions. During the hectic 1960's and early 70's, I worked the college circuit. I was speaking on the extremely unpopular subject: THE MISSING ALTERNATIVE IS VICTORY! I was heckled on every campus, and assaulted on one and every time, the slimy fingers of the A.D.L. was seen behind the hairy, smelly, hippies who insulted me and on every occasion they were composed, almost 100% of Jewish youth and Jewish led. In October of 1983, I was invited to speak at the International Convocation of the CROWN COLONY LEAGUE OF RIGHTS, in Calgary, Alberta, Canada. This was a group of ten, English speaking nations, all of whom realize that we have the same problems, and all recognizing that they come from the same International Jewish source. I had to sneak into the country, since the A.D.L. was doing everything possible to keep me out. They tried to crash the meeting. A few days before, in Toronto, they had been successful, and their "bully boys of the Jewish Defense League, had thrown stink bombs and overturned literature tables", while the Province police stood by and did nothing. Now if a Christian organization had done something like this, it would have made headline across the Continent. Not a thing concerning this action ever hit the American newspapers. - ED.)

I have actually faced reports taking me back to the age of ten, so thorough is the Anti-Defamation League sleuthing. They even tell about the time when, as a boy, I tied wire around an outhouse near the railroad track on a Halloween night and the midnight freight smashed it to bits. These reports contain my school record, and many things about my private life and that of my family. They tell how I have been arrested for "criminal activities" (neglecting to explain that those activities consisted in fighting Communism.) This record against me is known to be in the files of Anti-Defamation League offices in more than 1200 American cities. (It might be of interest here to note that Kenneth Goff lived his life under threat of death from the A.D.L. goons of the J.D.L and that he was assaulted on several occasions and died a mysterious death - ED.)

From these centers goes forth millions of pieces of deceptive literature a year packed with falsehoods, half-truths and Talmudic propaganda. I am listing some of the books this Gestapo has prepared. On the surface they appear to have been written by different authors, but it is not difficult to trace them to their common source: UNDER COVER, by John Roy Carlson; THE PLOTTERS, by John Roy Carlson; HOW SECURE THESE RIGHTS, by Weintraub; THE NAZIS GO UNDERGROUND, by Riess; THE TIME BOMB, by Pillar; A MEASURE OF FREEDOM, by Forester; THE TROUBLE MAKERS, by Forester and Epstein and the APOSTLES OF DISCORD, by Ralph Lord Roy. (There have been many which have been published since 1955, probably the most recent are EXTREMIST GROUPS IN THE UNITED STATES, a Curriculum Guide, printed in 1982 in which they castigate most of the "right wing" Christian Patriots groups, while barely touching on the Communist affiliates, and the most recent, HATE GROUPS IN AMERICA, A Record of Bigotry and Violence, published in 1983. These books are actually sent into the public school system, with the expressed idea of indoctrinating the students with sympathy towards the one-world ideas of International Judaism and a hatred for patriotic Americans - ED.)

Such books are widely publicized on the radio and through the press. (Now on television "talk shows" - ED.) Millions of Americans have been deceived. But if someone should write the true story of the Anti-Defamation League, he would be attacked as an anti-Semite and smeared from Dan to Beersheba.

The power of this Gestapo is so great that it was able to seize control of the House Committee on Un-American Activities in 1954, when Congressman Velde was chairman. It is reported in Washington that they succeeded in getting "something" on him.

The time came when Committee reports had to be cleared with the A.D.L. before being released. We were treated to the spectacle of a powerful Congressional Committee becoming a TALMUDIC tool.

It was a slick operation when the Anti-Defamation League began taking over government groups clothed with the responsibility of investigating and wiping out Communist organizations. I have watched with abiding interest, the unfolding of this scheme. (It has become much worse since 1955. Today, the A.D.L. has brought into being in at least nine states, what is known as "Paramilitary Training Statutes." This is primarily aimed at militant Christian organizations which are preparing for that day when the "bottom drops out" of our society and the Zionist one-worlders step in and try and take over. They have been successful in nine states. Yet it is interesting to note, that in at least three of these states, the Jewish Defense League is allowed to carry on "full-scale" military training, even to the use of illegal fully automatic firearms and the law does absolutely nothing about it, FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS!!! - ED.) In 1947, I was visited by State Senator Ben Gettleman of Wisconsin and asked to accompany him to a talk with the editor of the Milwaukee Sentinel, a Hearst publication. He said the editor wished to see me before I appeared before the State Legislature to advocate a bill requiring professors to sign the Loyalty Oath.

I found the editor to be a Jew. He told me that the A.D.L. and various Jewish leaders were looking for someone like me, a former Communist, to dramatize before the public and become a national hero. He said they had studied several who had left the Party but found no one with the fluent speech and crusading spirit that I possessed. He said Louis Budenz had some of the qualities

desired, but they were afraid to use him because he was a Catholic, under the direction of the Church. Being a Protestant, I would be more free.

The editor told me that if I would sign a statement which he had prepared, condemning Communism and Fascism together, declaring Fascism to be the greater menace, it would appear in every newspaper the next day, and from there on I would become the most publicized fighter against Communism in the nation. They would prepare books for me to assure handsome royalties. I would never again have a financial worry as long as I lived.

I read the statement. It said I agreed with Pope Pius the eleventh that "spiritually we Christians were Semites." I would have to attack Major Robert H. Williams (who wrote a devastating expose of the A.D.L. - ED), Dr. Harvey Springer, Dr. Gerald B. Winrod and scores of other stalwart Christian patriots as being dangerous to the American Way of Life.

I refused to sign, and from that day to this (1947 to 1955) I have been under attack by the A.D.L.

When I watch the performance of men like Herbert Philbrick (former F.B.I. agent), blasting Senator McCarthy and other patriots, taking sides with leading leftists, being wined and dined by the National Conference of Christians and Jews, enjoying enormous publicity through press and radio, becoming filthy rich, I know the price they paid and the sell out of which they are guilty!

**End of First Article**

\* \* \* \* \*

## **THE OCTOBER ARTICLE IN THE DEFENDER FOLLOWS**

I wrote about the Jewish TALMUD in the Defender last month, explaining how this unmoral, immoral, criminal, anti-social code consisted of the accumulated writings of rabbis starting during the Babylonian captivity and ending in the fifth century A.D.

Rabbi Morris Kertzer was quoted as saying that it is the **"legal code which forms the basis of Jewish religious law and It is the textbook used in the training of rabbis."**

The TALMUD, not the Old Testament, is the core of modern Judaism. A limited number of the document was printed in English a few years ago by Jewish groups in England. Christianity was becoming conversant with its contents - to their horror and amazement.

(They do not relish, for instance, being told that Mary conceived Christ during menstruation by cohabiting with a demon. They find it difficult to understand why rape, murder, sharp financial practices against Gentiles and other crimes should be approved and promoted as religion. They are learning the facts about an invisible government based upon the TALMUD, which has operated for centuries, controlling nations at the top, as exemplified by the Roosevelt and Truman Administrations. (Actually this Jewish control began with Woodrow Wilson, when he was blackmailed by Jewish interests into getting America involved in World War I - ED.)

Arsene Darmester, a Jewish authority, credits mastery of the TALMUD with producing "incomparable subtlety and acumen" which characterizes members of his race.

Any group of human beings, regardless of racial origin and structure, who might receive and apply the Talmudic code, would be capable of developing capacities of shrewdness and cunning, engineering schemes of which international Jewry has proved itself capable.

Chinamen, Irishmen, Germans or Hottentots, given the TALMUD. could develop the power to upset religions, political and social orders. They could invent twin conspiracies such as Zionism and Communism, both of which represent the flower of Talmudic thought. (THE JEWISH CHRONICLE, London, April 4, 1917 stated: **"...there Is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself, in**

**the fact that so many Jews are Bolsheviks, In the fact that the Ideals of Bolshevism are consonant with the finest Ideals of Judaism..."**

Rabbi Stephen Wise, one of the most powerful Jews in the world, spoke of the Russian Revolution, saying: "Some call it Communism; I call it Judaism." - ED.)

This inhuman, sinister system will have to be brought under control if Christian civilization is to survive, and if the cause of Christ is to be saved from the Anti-Christ.

Last month I showed how the Talmudic machine is operating in the United States, controlling press, radio, stage and television, infiltrating every department of our national existence, religious, political, financial and otherwise.

I discussed the Jewish Gestapo, which systematically harasses Christian and patriotic leaders, striking them down from behind the scenes, organizing such terrorist programs as the war-time so-called "Sedition Case," the attack on McCarthyism and other schemes.

Unfortunately, comparatively few Christian, loyal Bible-believing Christians, understand the true nature of the opposition which works against them, Every possible thing should be done to enlighten them. (I have found, from sad, personal experience, that most of the so-called Christian leaders do not want to know the truth - it would mean they would have to change their teaching and admit they have been wrong - very few of them have "guts" enough to do this - ED.)

Talmudic Jewry supports financially, and in other ways, left-wing causes that promise to denature and devitalize true Christian effort. Here is a clear illustration:

I have before me a 28-page volume containing the 1953 annual report of the American Jewish Committee, prepared for its members. No matter the fortuitous circumstances under which this enlightening item came in-to my possession, it is at hand.

If Christian people of the United States could read pages 95 to 112 inclusive, they would understand many things for which there is no other explanation. Ten branches or departments of the American Jewish Committee are named and their areas of operation defined, with an explanation of what each is doing in infiltrating the Protestant and Catholic church life of America. The record of results achieved and methods used for covering their steps, is frightening.

Concern is expressed over: **"A Fundamentalist reaction as evidenced by the spread of revivalism, the shift of the National Council of Churches towards orthodox theology and the phenomenal expansion of the Fundamentalist churches, whose following, in some cases, has swelled more than 100% over the past decade."** (The A.D.L. has been able to counter this through the rise of the electronic evangelists in the past ten years, men like Jerry Falwell, Jimmy Swaggart, Jack Van Impe, David Webber, and many others, who have gained enormous followings through their television programs. Along with this, has come a tremendous inflow of financial support. All of these successful TV evangelists, have been pro-Zionist. If they were to reveal the truth, they would be cut off immediately from the nations' TV programs - ED.)

According to this report, the denomination most responsive to Jewish infiltration, at the present time, (1953) is Methodism. The schemes used for boring into all church groups, both Protestant and Catholic, reflects "incomparable subtlety and acumen," (the very thing the TALMUD is said to teach - ED.)

Talmudic Jewry is directly responsible for the racial strife which is so rapidly developing in our country. This program includes stirring the Negro population on the theory that disturbances of this kind help the Jew.

They were directly responsible for the Genocide Treaty and numerous other un-American propositions. Intermarriages between other races is advocated in their propaganda, but not for themselves. A surprisingly large number of Negroes are coming to understand what is happening and do not propose to be the goats.

When the Jewish motivation of the old Federal Council of Churches of Christ in America became known, the chameleon changed its colors and the National Council of Churches in the U.S.A. was born.

Intimate collaboration between Jewry and the National Council is a well-known fact. (During a recent speaking trip in Colorado, in which I exposed TALMUDISM, I was attacked, not by Jewish sources, but by their stooges from the Council of Churches -ED.) There exists no barrier to their infiltration. The Jews have been given a free hand. Talmudic teachings are being planted in Sunday School literature, daily vacation Bible School programs, Church papers, denominational Colleges, theological Seminaries and other areas. Infiltration has been developed into a science.

February 25, 1955 was designated by the National Council as a "World Day of Prayer." From its headquarters in New York City, posters measuring 11 x 17 inches in size and gorgeously printed, were sent to Churches throughout the country for public display.

On the left side, reaching to the top, there appeared the figure of a BLACK CHRIST - a perfect figure of our Lord, except He was portrayed as a Negro.

On the right side and lower, there appeared the face of a white woman, eyes lifted in adoration, fixed upon the black figure.

It probably never occurred to the vast majority of Church goers seeing this placard, that there was Talmudic propoganda in the raw - the product of a well organized and powerfully financed "inter-racial" pro-gram.

We were not surprised to learn that devoted Negro Christians protested against this innovation. They know the Lord Jesus Christ was not a black man on the human side and they resent the misrepresentation. But they also know they are precious in His sight as any other members of the human race, when He is accepted as Lord and Savior.

Talmudists in the U.S. recently waged a war against singing Christmas carols in our schools. They publicly advocate observance of HANNAKUH during the holiday season, including the lighting of their candles. (Notice, they do not want to do away with Christmas and Easter, they make too much money off the Christian "goyim" during those periods; they do want to take Christ out of Christmas and Easter. It is also interesting to note, that those who bring suit against Christian observances, whether in the schools, a Christian scene on city property, or a lighted cross on a hillside, these are almost without fail, Jews. Yet the stupid Christian cannot see beyond the end of their noses to ask why? ED.) They oppose Bible reading in school rooms. They object to having Gideon Bibles placed in hotels. (America is a Christian nation. The Supreme Court has so declared. The constitution of each of the original 13 colonies, states very clearly that they were settled for the Glory of God and the propagation of the Christian faith. America was not founded to give religious freedom to all faiths. It was founded for the expressed purpose of allowing Christians to worship God according to the dictates of their conscience, without having a State church tell them how they must worship. We Christians have been tolerant of heathen religions, to our own detriment. Now is the time when we should say, either conform to our Christian heritage, or get out - ED.)

They (the Jews) are releasing films to our schools which attack Anglo-Saxons and call for the mongrelization of our race. In some places, they have gone so far as to pass out colored and Chinese dolls to little white girls to create an impression in their little minds, that in the future, their babies may be of any color.

In the Denver area last year, we were treated to an expensively produced Annual with spiral binding, which was distributed by the Talmudists through the local Parent-Teacher Association in cooperation with the Denver Public School system. It was called APPOINTMENTS, MEMORANDA AND REMINDERS.

Forty-three holidays were listed, including the following Jewish holidays: Race Relations Day, Brotherhood Week, First Day of Passover, Second Day of Passover, Last Day of Passover, First Day

of Shabuoth, Second Day of Shabuoth, Fast of Ab, First Day of Rosh Hashana. Second Day of Rosh Hashana, Yom Kippur, First Day of Succoth, Second Day of Succoth, Shmini Atzereth. Simhat Torah, United Nations Day and Hannukkah.

Notice, not a Christian holiday in the list. Remember now, these are the same people who scream the loudest about Christian materials in the schools. If this is wrong, then how come they can send Jewish materials into our Public Schools? - ED).

This subject is so large, that we have only touched the outer fringe of the problem. In closing, let me appeal to Christian readers everywhere to make the problem a subject of prayer, because help from a Supernatural force will be necessary if this Satanically-motivated crime against humanity is ever broken.

---

For further information on this far reaching problem. may I suggest the following books and articles which I have researched and written: [KNOW YOUR ENEMIES, THE SATANIC COUNTERFEIT](#) (a book on the Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion), [SATAN'S KIDS!](#), (Jewish control of the media.) and Kenneth Goff's book, the Communist textbook on [PSYCHOPOLITICS](#) (the art of controlling the thinking of an entire nation,).

May God give you the courage to take a stand on this vital issue, even if it means flying in the face of everything you may have been taught. Your future security and the freedom of your family is at stake.

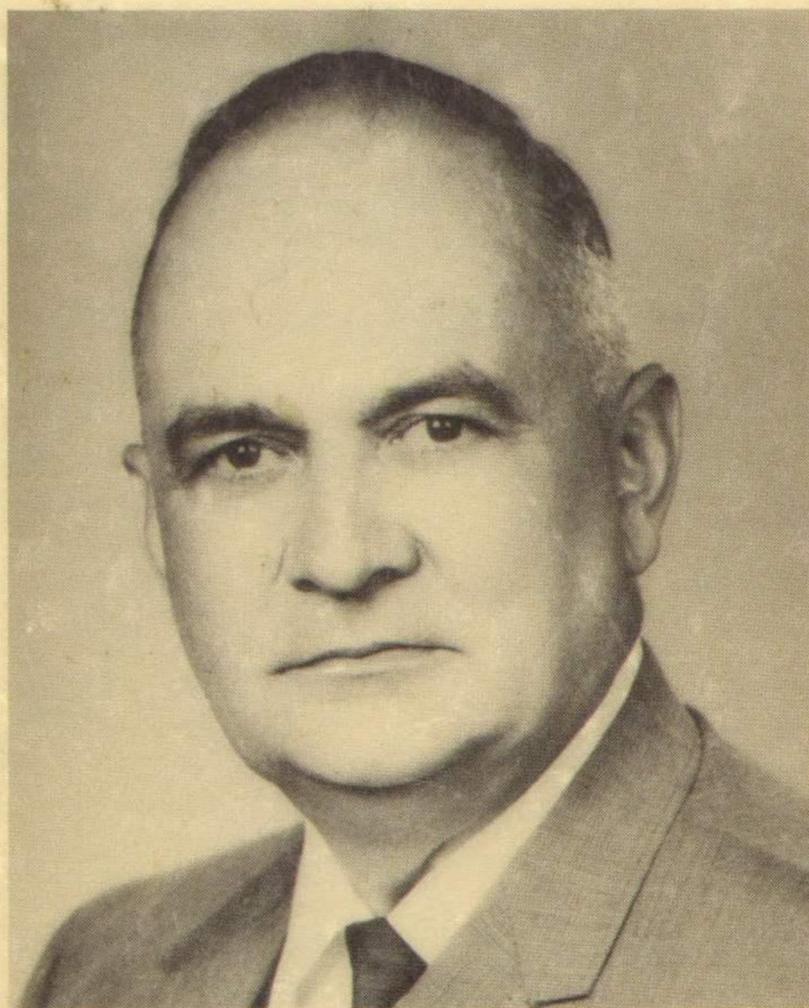
**ACT NOW!!!**

**The End**

---

# KNOW YOUR ENEMIES!

---



by

**Col. Jack Mohr**  
U.S. Army, Ret.

---

**DESTINY PUBLISHERS, P. O. Box 177**  
**Merrimac, Mass. 01860**

# Know Your Enemies!

**(An in-depth look at the Jewish and Israel Identity Question from a Scriptural and Historical perspective.)**

**by Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr  
U.S. Army, Ret.  
Author - Evangelist - Lecturer**

*"Also I set watchmen over you, saying, Hearken to the sound of the trumpet. But they said, We will not hearken." (Jeremiah 6: 17.)*

*"Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?" (The Apostle Paul - Galatians 4: 16.)*

**DESTINY PUBLISHERS  
Merrimac, Massachusetts, 01860  
First Edition October 1982**

## Forward

The transitional epoch in history, in which we are now living, is incalculably influenced by the wide extent of the artful, sometimes insidious, deception of pernicious propaganda, comprising a body of distortions and half-truths which bias the judgment of the individual in every area of daily life. At a time when truth is so needed, error was never more prevalent. In fact, truth is often maligned as actually subversive and this is nowhere more evident than in the religious sphere where, beyond a degree of unanimity, more or less, in regard to the necessity to accept our Lord Jesus Christ as personal Saviour, theological chaos abounds.

We are today in the midst of a period of great apostasy under church leaders who, according to Paul, have "a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof" (2nd Timothy 3:5). They were anciently designated as false prophets or false teachers, but they had - and they now have - the ear of the people. In their studies, they only embrace a superficial theology and this is especially apparent in the failure to comprehend the scope of the story the Bible tells or identify the people of the Book who were to become a nation, a company of nations and a great people, which the Jews are not, nor never can or will be. Because of the lack of this knowledge and understanding in this age which prides itself upon its modern progress and enlightenment, the Divine appraisal is most applicable: "My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge" (Hosea 4:6).

Politicians, who advocate all-out support for the Zionist State in Palestine, are following in the footsteps of theologians, pastors and evangelists, who wrongly uphold the Jews as God's chosen people. They all ignore the fact that, by refusing to receive Jesus Christ as their Messiah, Jewry is under Divine condemnation. It is prophetically foretold that the Jews would do so and the verdict of the Lord was rendered in advance centuries ago.

Our Lord Jesus confirmed the accuracy of this prophecy when He informed the Jews, who had rejected Him, that the Kingdom would be taken from them and given to a nation (not a church) that would bring forth Kingdom fruit (Matthew 21:43).

In a parable, Jesus likened Himself to a nobleman who went into a far country to receive a Kingdom. His citizens (who were the Jews) became His enemies (John 7:1) and sent a message

after Him saying: "We will not have this man to reign over us" (Luke 19:14).

Modern "broad-mindedness" overlooks the essential factor that, when the fundamentals of the position of Jewry are examined, it will be found that Jesus Christ is still rejected, with hatred toward all He represents, also with His teachings as found in the New Testament. Included as an object of hatred are not only the followers of our Lord but also their endeavors to inject into our modern civilization the standards and principles of Christian attitude and conduct. It is fortunate, as the present crisis deepens, that Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr has written this book exposing the enemy within and recording, from their own writings and utterances, their hatred of Jesus Christ our Lord and Saviour, and their determination to destroy our Lord's followers and His church. In Part II of this book is presented the only available antidote to eliminate all such evil machinations, which would thus completely destroy the present effective use by the Jews of the term "anti-Semitic." The remedy is to acknowledge that we are the seed of Abraham, Isaac-sons, the Anglo-Saxon and kindred people, the Israel of God in the world today and then become willing to conform with the terms of the Covenant God made with our forefathers. This would remove the blindfold from our own eyes and then tear the mask from the face of those to whom Jesus declared, "Ye are of your father the devil" (John 8:44), and so obliterate all their evil objectives.

Howard B. Band, LL.B.

Merrimac, Massachusetts February 28, 1982

## Dedication

This book is dedicated in Christian love and respect to my friend and kinsman in blood and through Emmanuel's blood, Dr. Howard B. Rand. It is in appreciation for his long years of tireless and courageous defense of the Anglo-Israel Identity. After hundreds of hours in study of his writings, I found them to be consistent with the fundamentals of the apostolic Christian faith. May God grant that his works will be instrumental in leading millions of our Israel people to an understanding of the truth about their identity and to the resulting obligations they incur.

[signed]

Gordon "Jack" Mohr

Col. U.S. Army, Ret.

January 1982

\* \* \* \* \*

## Part One

### OUR ANCIENT FOE

**"Stil 'tis our ancient foe,  
Doth seek to work us woe.  
His power on earth is great,  
And arm'd with cruel hate;  
On earth is not his equal."**

(From "A Mighty Fortress is Our God" - by Martin Luther)

"Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the leopard his spots? then may ye also do good, that are accustomed to do evil." (Jeremiah 13:23.)

"Thou makest us a strife unto our neighbours: and our enemies laugh among themselves." (Psalm 80:6)

"Servant of God, well done! Well hast thou fought the better fight, who singly hast maintained against revolted multitudes the cause of truth, in word mightier than they in arms, and for the testimony of truth hast borne universal reproach, far worse to bear than violence: for this was all thy

care - to stand approved in the sight of God, though worlds judged thee perverse. The easier conquest now remains, aided by this host of friends." ("Paradise Lost" by Milton.)



With these words, the immortal Milton summed up my own experiences in this battle for the minds of men. I am a fundamentalist "lay" evangelist, a man to whom has been given a unique mission. I was brought to a saving knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ, not in a church, not in an evangelistic service, nor by someone who knocked on my door and showed me the "way to salvation," but in the midst of the terror of a Communist prison in Korea, a year and a half before the war began.

As a boy, I had been raised in the church. My father had been a Sunday School Superintendent for twenty-eight years. My foster mother had taught Sunday School and was President of the Woman's Missionary Society and the Ladies Aid Society. I made a profession of faith at the age of twelve, was baptized and joined the church.

Filled with a zeal for the Lord's work, inspired, no doubt by the example of my sainted grandfather, E. K. Mohr, whom I loved and who had devoted years to spreading the Word throughout the Midwest, I attended Moody Bible Institute.

When World War II began, I was one of those who went down all "starry eyed with patriotism," to enlist in what I hoped would be the Horse Cavalry. We were mechanized within six months, just after I had saved enough money to buy my first set of "boots and breeches." I served in the Armored Forces, the Paratroop Corps, and finally as an Infantryman, always as a combat soldier.

Unfortunately, when I ran into the temptations of army life, I learned to my sorrow that my religious experiences were only "skin deep." Though I had fooled a number of pastors and a great number of church members, I had never had that heart changing experience the Bible calls being "born again" (John 3:3).

Faced with the temptations of overseas army life, I fell deep). Ind deeper into sin, while turning my back on everything I had been taught was right. It was almost as though I was deliberately trying to prove that my earlier Christian experience had been a farce.

I was discharged from the army in March 1946 and went back to North Dakota to retire as a rancher and complete my college education. During this period, although I was not a real Christian, I pastored a little Baptist country church.

In June 1948, I was called back into the army and was sent to Korea, as a military advisor with the Korean Military Advisory Group and was assigned to work in the city of Sun'chon, in Chollo'Namdo Province, in the southwestern part of South Korea.

In October 1948, a Communist-led coup broke out among the military, led by Communist dissidents who had infiltrated the services. My regiment at Sun<sup>1</sup>chon was in the thick of it. During a ten day period, beginning October 28, 1948, the rebel forces took over the city and the surrounding countryside, brutally murdering over 3800 men, women and children. While attempting to negotiate with the rebels, I was captured, was brutally tortured, and finally stood before a People's Court, where I was sentenced to be shot. God was good to me and, with the help of a friendly South Korean Sergeant, I was able to escape and make my way to a Southern Presbyterian Mission Station, run by Dr. John Curtis Crane from South Carolina. I stayed with them until the South Korean forces drove the rebels out of the city.

From my vantage point in the mission compound, I saw Communist hatred at its worst, as it was vented against the Christian population in the city. (Sun'chon was known as the Christian City of South Korea; the Southern Presbyterians had a mission there for 48 years and the Catholics had been there for 43 years.)

After seeing scores of little girls, between the ages of 11 to 13, dragged into the streets by the

rebels, to be stripped, raped and beaten to death; after seeing two elderly Catholic nuns crucified against the walls of their church; after seeing babies swung by their heels against a tree or stone wall, or tossed into the air to be caught on the points of bayonets; after seeing a beautiful young girl stripped and raped over and over, then nailed to a tree with spikes driven through her breasts, while a bundle of oil-soaked rice straw was bound between her bare thighs and set on fire, I cried out: "My God, if you will get me out of this mess and get me safely back to the people I love and the country I love, I will do everything in my power to serve you. Lord, I don't know how you can do anything with a wicked man like me, but I believe you can, Save me!" When I did that, the Holy Spirit took over and I became "born again." I have never been afraid of a man since that day. I know that no one can touch me for harm, unless God in His all-knowing wisdom lets them.

You can just bet your "bottom dollar" that I get angry when I see how this country of ours is going down the same road. God not only saved me that day, but He stood beside me when I faced a Red firing squad and somehow or other they fired over my head. He stood beside me for nine horrible months, with 265 consecutive days in a front-line unit, where I was wounded three times. Each time I should have been killed, but I never received more than a scratch. So I can say, that experience was a "turning point" in my life. God kept His promise to me, now I am trying to live up to the promise I made to Him. When I returned to the States in the spring of 1951, I began to speak to anyone who would listen to me.

At this time, the military was not confined by the infamous "Fulbright Memorandum," and I was allowed to speak anywhere, without prior approval from the military. The Commanding General of Fort Ord, California, told me: "I've only got one criterion for you, Mohr; tell 'em the truth; just be sure you can back it up." So I spoke wherever they would have me; in service clubs, churches, schools, anywhere. My message was the same - "America, wake up!"

It wasn't long before I realized that I didn't know very much about Communism, except that I didn't like it. When I would have "head to head" confrontations with the Marxist professors in our school system, they would make a fool out of me, so I began to study. Many a long night was spent in poring over background materials. I read everything I could lay my hands on from the Congressional Record to the Communist Manifesto. It wasn't long before I realized why countless thousands of Christians had been ruthlessly murdered by these barbarians, and why Christianity was their main target.

When I was finally discharged from the army in the fall of 1964, I began to work "full time" at my job as a "watchman on the walls of America." It was a frustrating task, because many good people didn't want to hear the truth.

Most of my work was in churches, since I had seen that the problems which were destroying us were not political at all, but were of a moral and spiritual nature. I began to realize that, unless we attacked these problems from a spiritual standpoint, we would make no headway against them.

With this came the terrible realization that the reason evil was prospering in America was because most Christians refused to become involved in the fight. I recalled the statement made by the British philosopher Edmund Burke: "All that is necessary for evil to succeed; is for good men to do nothing!" This is what the church was doing in this battle for the most part. They have sat in silent frustration on the "sidelines," while the "sin-dominated" geniuses of Moscow and Peking have breathed out "threatenings of everything which is lovely and of a good report." They would say to me: "I don't have to worry about the Communists. I am saved, you know, and Jesus is coming back to rapture me out of this mess before it gets too bad." Talk about being wrapped in a shroud of self-righteousness. I realized that these good people had "become so heavenly minded, they were no earthly good." They had fallen down on their task of being "salt of the earth," and forgot Christ's warning: "But if the salt have lost his savour [its ability to act like salt! ...it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men]" (Matthew 5:13). When the church, instead of holding back corruption, adds to that corruption, all hell will break loose in that land.

Today our fundamental and conservative churches, who believe the Word of God and preach about the saving faith of Jesus Christ, all too often fail to realize they are "aiding and abetting the enemy." Often they set themselves up to defend those who are their worst enemies. To Christians who feel they do not need to become involved, I would suggest they speak about the rapture to their brethren behind the Iron Curtain.

I became an evangelist so that I could reach these good church folks, who had been neutralized from the fight by their own preachers. Many of them felt that all they had to do after getting "saved" was to hide in the comforts of their air-conditioned spiritual foxholes, fold their holy hands in prayer and God would handle the "dirty work" He had given them to do. It just doesn't work that way! There is no place in the New Testament that gives Christians the right to do this. Over and over again, from Jesus Christ to the Apostles Peter, James, Jude and John, the message to Christians is "Quit you like men, be strong;" "Occupy till I come!" You can't do that hiding in a foxhole.

My messages were strong meat. They discussed America's pressing problems from a scriptural standpoint. Many church folks would not accept them because they were unpleasant. I did develop a reputation as being uncompromising in my stand against evils in government as well as in the church.

During this same period, I became a member of the John Birch Society and served on their American Opinion Speaker's Bureau for twelve years. My lectures, in spite of some opposition from Society officials, always carried a strong spiritual tone.

When I resigned from the Society in the fall of 1979, it was because of a personal dispute with Birch officials and had nothing to do with the Society itself. Now that I was relieved of a heavy secular speaking schedule, I threw myself into "full time" crusade work. In 1980, I added an extra dimension, by adding school seminars to my crusades. I was on the road 250 days out of the year.

Then in the spring of 1980, something happened which was to drastically change my life once again. For months I had been questioning the "blind allegiance" held by fundamentalists toward Judaism. I knew all the reasons they gave: "They are God's Chosen People; If we don't help them, God will curse America; God has been kind to America because we love the Jews." I had heard them all but I realized that God had not blessed America because we had been kind to the Jews. I was intelligent enough to realize that the worst troubles America had ever faced have come to us since we approved the bandit state of the Israelis in Palestine in 1948.

For the first time in my life, I began to study the situation without accepting as "Gospel truth" what I heard from the pulpit. The more I studied, the more I was convinced that the fundamentalist stand was wrong. I had always been taught that not only must we respect the Jews because they were the Chosen People, but that Judaism stood on incontestable grounds, because it was the first universal religion which had believed in one God and that Christianity was the child of Judaism. I saw the "Jerry Falwell" idea in operation in most of our churches. I am referring to his statement to Menachem Begin of Israel, when he told this terrorist: "The fundamentalists of America will back you no matter what you do because you are God's chosen." Somehow on the basis of Bible teaching, this did not seem right. Then one day, during my daily devotions, I read a verse found in 2nd Chronicles 19:2 which said: "Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord."

But you see I didn't know very much about the Jews, because I had never been honest enough to study the situation. I had always lazily been ready to accept anything the preacher told me, or anything I read from some fundamental writer. I was like many Baptists, and almost believed that Dr. Scofield's footnotes were Holy Writ. The more I studied, in not only the Bible, but in history, I found that the idea of one-God was not a Jewish idea. It was taught long before a tribe by the name of Judah ever existed, and long before a man called Abraham was called out of Ur of the Chaldees, to become the father of a very special people.

In Douglas Reed's remarkable book, "The Controversy of Zion," he states on page 1, "The Egyptian

Book of the Dead (manuscripts of which were found in the tombs of the kings of 2000 B.C.; long before the Jewish Law was completed) contained this passage: "Thou art the One, the God from the very beginning of time, the heir of immortality, self-produced and self-born: Thou didst create the earth and make man." There are few fundamentalists who could disagree with that. It could have come from our Bible.

As I studied further, I found that the sect, who mastered the tribe of Judah, took this concept of one-God and embodied it in their Scriptures, only to destroy it and set up a creed which was based on its denial. It is denied because Judaism set up the theory of a master race and, to have a master race, that race must itself be God!

The more I studied the Jewish religion, the more I came to realize that the term Judeo-Christian, which we hear so often from our pulpits, is a ridiculous misnomer, for Christianity and Judaism are eons apart. I found that Judaism is a counterfeit religion. The word "counterfeit" means "an imitation, passed off as the real thing for fraudulent purposes." The antichrist, Canaanite Jews, who say they are Jews and are not, are of "the synagogue of Satan" (Revelation 2:9). They claim to be the Messiah themselves! They claim the Jewish race is the embodiment of the Messiah. They deny the incarnation of God in human flesh, in the form of His Son Jesus Christ, and this places them within the definition of "antichrists," as given in 1st John 2:22 - 23 and 2nd John 7. This, of course, places them in a position of direct enmity to Jesus Christ.

It seems as though most of the problems with our Bible scholars begin when they study Bible history. They seem to concentrate on the year 975 B.C. when the Kingdom of Israel, ruled over by King Solomon, was split at his death, when his son Rehoboam became king (see 1st Kings 12). At this time in history, there were no people anywhere in the world who were known as Jews. (The first reference to "Jews" in the King James Version comes in 2nd Kings 16:6, about 742 B.C. In the original 1611 translation of the King James Version of the Bible, the word "Jew" is not found; instead we find the word "Ioudean," which simply means "a resident of Judea." It did not take on a religious connotation until many centuries later.) Yet, in spite of this fundamental scholars insist on calling these people "Jews" and using the term "Jew" and "Israel" as synonymous. They are not! To indicate they are is the mark of "intellectual dishonesty!"

From the time when the Israel Kingdom was divided, Scripture makes a clear distinction between the House of Judah and the House of Israel. There must be a reason for this! To state that "the Jews are all of Israel," as most of our fundamental leaders do, is a falsehood of the first water, for the people known as Jews do not make up even a small percentage of the Chosen People.

In the fall of 1980, as my studies began to penetrate the "veil of darkness," which fundamental teaching had pulled over my eyes, I became further perturbed by the actions of the Israeli government in Palestine. "Even if they are God's Chosen People," I thought, "it does not give them the right to act as they are doing."

Further study showed me that the most feared enemy of Christianity in this century is Communism and, the more I studied, the more I became convinced that Communism was the "brainchild" of Judaism. An honest study of recent history will convince anyone that it was Eastern European Jews who "masterminded" the Bolshevik Revolution. They are not loath to brag about it themselves. These people are known as "Ashkenazi Jews". They are not relatives of Abraham by any stretch of the most fertile imagination. (Benjamin is an Ashkenazim Jew.)

One of the most common misconceptions in fundamental circles is that the modern Jews are physical descendants of the twelve tribes of Israel and, as such, are sole representatives of the Israel people in the world today. This is even contrary to the teaching of modern Jewish scholars, who admit that Jews make up only a tiny portion of the House of Jacob.

The well-known and highly respected Jewish author, Alfred Lilienthal, a graduate of Cornell and Columbia Law Schools, a man who served with our State Department both before and after service in the army and who traveled with Secretary of State John Foster Dulles through Arab countries and

the Israeli State in 1953, has written several books which completely refute this idea. (See his "What Price Israel?," "There Goes the Middle East," "The Other Side of Zion," and his latest and most fascinating book., an 8115-page book entitled "The Zionist Connection.")

Speaking about the ten tribes which were taken into captivity in Assyria, in his book, "What Price Israel?," he states on pages 215-216: "Twelve tribes started in Canaan about 35 centuries ago, and not only ten of them disappeared - more than half of the remaining tribes never returned from their exile in Babylon."

Our preachers today seem to believe that the Jews are a remarkably pure race, who can trace their ancestry back to Abraham. This feeling can be seen in a statement made to me by a lady from Dallas, when she found that I was preaching that the Jews were not true Israel. She indignantly said: "Everyone knows that the Jews descended from Abraham. The Bible tells us this, and that's that!" Now I admire anyone who believes the Bible is true, but this kind of thinking is ridiculous, for the Bible says nothing about Abraham's descendants being called "Jews."

Again referring to "What Price Israel?," Lilienthal says on page 215: "The Jews have mingled most. Until the middle of the 5th Century B.C., intermarriage was a normal phenomenon in Israelite life and the ensuing Judaist proselyting over the globe, brought people into Judaism from all races."

On page 224 he goes on to say: "It is, in fact, the unanimous conclusions of anthropologists from Weissenberg, Hertz and Fishberg (themselves Jews), to Boas, Ripley, Mead, Pittard and others, that wherever Jews are found, they most closely resemble the people among whom they live." Dr. Pittard says: "There is no more a Christian race than a Muslim race, neither is there such a thing as a Jewish race." This same conclusion was made by the United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization.

Columbia University anthropologists in their book, "The Races of Mankind," say: "Jews are a people who acknowledge the Jewish religion. They are of all races, even Negro and Mongolian. European Jews are of many different biological types." So much for the myth that the Jews are a race. It just isn't so!

Lilienthal comments: "The descriptive name Judaism was never heard by the Hebrews or the Israelites; it appears only in Christianity. Flavius Josephus was one of the first to use the name in his recital of the war with the Romans; it was used to connote totality of beliefs."

On top of this "mishmash" of people who are now called "Jews," few of our preachers have ever heard of, to say anything about admitting to, the fact that possibly as many as 90% of the people we now know as Jews trace their heritage back to the Khazar Kingdom in Russia, which was incorporated into Judaism in the Eighth Century A.D. These people were of Turco-Finnish background and had no connection whatsoever with Abraham. Their forefathers most certainly never set foot in the Holy Land.

Lilienthal says of them:

"These Ashkenazim Jews (as the Jews from Eastern Europe are properly called), whose numbers were swelled by Jews who fled Germany at the time of the Crusades and during the epidemic of the Black Death, have little or no trace of Semite blood.

"That the Khazars are lineal ancestors of Eastern European Jews is an historical fact. Jewish historians and religious textbooks acknowledge the fact; though propagandists of Jewish nationalism belittle this as pro-Arab propaganda."

When Lilienthal speaks about the claim the Zionists, who are almost all Russian Jews, have to Palestine, he says: "Here's a paradox, a most ingenious paradox in anthropological fact. Many Christians have much more Hebrew-Israelite blood in their veins than most of their Jewish neighbors." Of course, most of our preachers refuse to accept this proven fact. Instead they reveal their ignorance by continuing to spout their "Jews are the Chosen People" theory.

Those of you, who believe and preach that the present regathering of the Jews in Palestine is the return of Israel to the Promised Land, are in for a rude and very embarrassed awakening. Even the Jews know they are not Judah, to say anything about them being "all of Israel." They have very little, if any, connection with Israel, Abraham or Jacob.

Even more important, Scripture teaches that they are never to return to Palestine in totality, only representatively. The rest were to go to the "Appointed Place," mentioned in 2nd Samuel 7:10 (more about this later).

As I began to study contemporary history, I was amazed to find that Judaism, or rather Babylonian Talmudism as it should more accurately be called, was the founder and foundation of Communism. The Jewish Ashkenazim element in Russia were the leaders, fomenters, and brains behind the Bolshevik Revolution. It is quite interesting to compare the bragging of Jewish authorities, as to their part in this revolution, with the fundamentalists who throw up their hands in horror at the thought.

The Jewish Chronicle in 1918 stated:

"There is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolsheviks, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant [agree] with the finest ideals of Judaism."

Marcus Eli Ravage, a Jewish writer, in the January 1928 issue of Century Magazine, said: "We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars; not only of the Russian, but of every major revolution in your history... We did it solely with the irresistible might of our spirit, with our ideas and propaganda."

Oscar Levy, a well-known Jewish writer, in the preface to his book, "The World Significance of the Russian Revolution," wrote: "There is scarcely an event in modern European history that cannot be traced back to the Jews. We Jews are today nothing else but the world's seducers, its executioners, its incendiaries, its destroyers."

As far back as 1888, Goldwin Smith, Jewish Professor of Modern History at Oxford University said: "We regard our race as superior to humanity; and look forward, not to its ultimate union with other races, but to its triumph over them." (Remember, these are Jews, speaking about Jews and Jewish aspirations. If I were to say anything even closely resembling these truths, you would immediately slap me with an "anti-Semitic" label.)

When I began to study more modern history, I discovered that most of the modern American traitors have been Jews; those who sold the atomic secrets to the Communists were Ashkenazim Jews. Don't argue about it, just check out the facts!

It was when I saw this that I began to realize that the money and the brains behind the moral cancer, which is destroying our White Christian nations, is Jewish. This is why organizations such as Moral Majority, no matter how well-meaning they may be, will never make much headway against these evils. You cannot fight evil on one hand, while you subsidize it on the other. (This was the fallacy of our military program in Vietnam.) This is what Moral Majority seeks to do. They chop off the arms of the evil octopus which is destroying us, but they refuse to strike at its Jewish heart. One thing we need to remember is that a "nation cannot exist half-Christian and half-heathen, any more than it could exist half-slave and half-free."

You may disagree quite violently about my assessment of the Jewish people but, rather than argue with you, I suggest you look at the names behind the evils which are destroying us. Who is it that mans the abortion clinics, which murder three million (mostly white) American babies every year? They are mostly Jewish doctors. Who controls our news media which "brainwashes" our people with daily pro-Zionist propaganda? They are Jews. (More about this later.) Who controls Hollywood and the TV networks? Who is the brains behind the "mafia," the dope trade, the prostitution, the pornography which has debased American womanhood? Who owns the liquor industry which is indirectly responsible for 25,000 deaths on our highways each year and for nine

million alcoholics, who are slaves to this evil? You name it and you will find Jewish names in position of prominence behind it all! Why? Because the Jewish mentality is such, that it will make money off anything, even if it has to "sell its soul" to do so!

Every major evil that the Moral Majority claims to abhor, everything which is helping destroy America and the Christian church, can be traced back to the ones our pastors call God's Chosen People. No wonder they are universally hated! Check out the facts, I dare you! These anti-Christ people have cost the Christian nations of the world untold billions of dollars and uncounted suffering, because of their long-range plans to destroy us and they are taught these ideas in their synagogues. No wonder our risen Lord called them "the synagogue of Satan" (Rev. 2: 9; 3: 9).

One day, after hundreds of hours of prayerful study and armed with irrefutable facts, I went to see my pastor. "Brother Bob," I said, "I have some facts here you need to know about. I don't expect you to accept them, or even believe them, but you need to know about them." He glanced at the material and, when he found it was uncomplimentary toward the Jews, he threw it into his wastebasket and literally accused me of being an "apostate." Yet I was the same man who had occupied his pulpit the week before and had drawn his praise. He went on to say: "If you insist on putting out this trash, the door of every Baptist church in America will be slammed in your face." I didn't believe him at the time but have found it to be true! The fundamentalists, for the most part, refuse to accept this truth.

One of the most powerful leaders in Moral Majority told me: "I can't understand why, after all the support I have given them, that my strongest opponents are Jews." When I presented my argument, he said: "There is nothing I can say to refute what you have told me, but I cannot go against the teaching of my church." God have mercy on us!

Since I detest a hypocrite and have always refused to "sail under false colors," I wrote a rather lengthy letter, which some of you may have read. I spent several hundred dollars having this printed and mailed. It described my newfound position. This letter was mailed to 200 fundamental pastors, with whom I had worked in the past. It resulted in cancellation of fourteen Crusades which had been scheduled for 1981.

Here are some of the typical letters I received. One from Pensacola Christian College, where I was scheduled to hold a two-day seminar: "Recently I received some information concerning your position in regard to the Jews [I had sent it to him]. Unfortunately, this position is one we could most definitely not support; and, therefore, I am going to have to ask you to cancel our meeting," Signed: A. A. Baker, Vice President.

In January 1981, I received this letter from Fairhaven Baptist College, Chesterton, Indiana. (I had been there several times in the past for seminars and Crusades and had always had a most friendly reception.) This letter said: "I received your letter regarding the Jewish question. I am going to have to ask you to cancel our meetings scheduled on November 15-20, 1981. I realize you would do nothing to embarrass the church or school...but, if you believe as strongly as it comes across in your letter, then you are going to preach what you believe to be the truth regardless," Signed: Bill Beherens, Vice President.

There is something I want you to notice about these two letters, which were representative of many others I received. No questions were ever raised about the truth of my statements, or about my fundamental Christian stand. It all hinged on my acceptance of the Jews, according to their standards. What mattered most was that I was "stepping on a sacred cow," and this they could not have. (In all fairness, I need to say that the pastor of the Fairhaven Church is one of the most fearless individuals I have ever known, when it comes to preaching the Gospel and taking a stand on moral issues. He has suffered considerably for his stand, but he refuses to take a stand on the Jewish issue.) Again, I say, how very sad!

People who had formerly been my friends attacked me. I received special notice in The Prolector, from Milton, Florida. (I had held two Crusades in their church and had spoken in their school.) I

received special notice from Bob Jones University in Greenville, South Carolina. Not because I refused to preach the truth, not because I refused to accept and defend the divinity of Jesus Christ, but because I refused to put my "seal of approval" on God's bitterest enemies.

In Esther 8:17, of the Old Testament, we read: "And many of the people of the land became Jews; for the FEAR OF THE JEWS FELL UPON THEM." (Emphasis added.) This was a malady of the early church. You can read about it in John 7:13: "Howbeit no man spake openly of him [Jesus], for FEAR OF THE JEWS." (Emphasis added.) John 19: 38: "And after this Joseph of Arimathea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS." (Emphasis added.) John 20:19: "The doors were shut where the disciples were assembled FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS." (Emphasis added.) So you see, this feeling is not new among Christians and is a malady which affects most of our preachers today - "FEAR OF THE JEWS." It has turned them into spiritual cowards.

With this as an introduction, I want to go on to further explain my position and show you that, when you accept the truth of the Bible, rather than the teachings of some seminarian, Bible teacher, or preacher, a whole new vista of truth will open up for you.

Let me begin by asking you a simple question. (The answer will be between God and you.) How many of you, who are reading this message today, have ever bothered to check out the Scriptures for yourself, to find out what the Bible says about the Jews? Or do you accept everything your pastor tells you, without reservation?

The major problems with Judaism began when the Southern Kingdom of Judah was taken captive into Babylon, about 610 B.C. At this time, these people followed the Mosaic law. It was the basis of their religious belief, even though they had been careless in following it for a long time, but in Babylon a drastic change took place. The greedy priesthood, looking for ways to control the people, began to form a new religion, based on a book which is now called the Babylonian Talmud. This book, of 63 volumes, which gives "lip service" to the laws of Moses, the "Torah," nevertheless looks for ways to bypass them. Its formation took over a thousand years and it blended the old Hebrew faith, with the heathen Baal worship of Babylon, replete with its devil worship and the occult practices which Moses had expressly condemned.

This was the same religious group with whom Christ dealt in the gospel account of the New Testament; they were called Pharisees. It was this group to whom He referred as "vipers, hypocrites, children of hell."

When you learn something about this satanic, Talmudic religion (which the Jews strive to keep secret from Gentile eyes), you will begin to understand Jewish thinking and why Jesus told their religious leaders: "In vain they [the Jews] do worship me [God], teaching for doctrines the commandments of men" (Matthew 15: 9). In Mark 7: 13, he says of them: "Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition."

By 1158 B.C. these people, most of whom were by now "half-breeds" (see both Ezra and Nehemiah for confirmation) and many of whom had no Abrahamic blood in their veins (see Esther 8:17), had so perverted the Mosaic teachings they taught that all worshipers of God had to live in what they called the Promised Land of Palestine.

It became obvious that, as this people increased in size, there would not be room for them in little Palestine. In order to control their people, they developed a teaching that their people automatically became captives of any land where they sojourned, even if they went there of their own free will, and it was their duty to "root out, pull down, and destroy" these people, even those who had befriended them.

In no area of Europe was this teaching more plainly seen than in Spain. The Jews had been received with respect and lived in peace and prosperity, but, when the Moorish invasion began, it was the Jews who turned traitor and opened the gates of the Spanish cities to the Moorish invaders. For this they were amply rewarded, but earned the enmity of the Spanish people.

In country after country in Europe, Jews were bitterly persecuted and expelled, not because they were God's people, as some would have you believe, but because of their treason, wickedness, and corrupt business dealings. Today, they are doing the same thing in America.

Whenever any anti-Christ issue arises in this country, whether over prayer and Bible reading in the schools, sex education, immoral textbooks, the singing of Christmas carols and the showing of nativity scenes, check and see who leads the attack. In almost 100% of the cases, it will be the Jewish-led and Jewish-controlled American Civil Liberties Union (the A.C.L.U.). Nine times out of ten, it will be a Jew who brings the issue into court. You know this as well as I do! Yet you still continue to honor them by saying they are God's chosen ones. The Jews are not out to destroy Christmas and Easter as holidays - they make too much money off Gentiles during those times - but they desire to take Christ out of these celebrations which originally were in His honor.

The Judaites of the 4th Century B.C. were a completely different "breed of cats" from those of David's time. They had by then completely destroyed the vision of a universal, loving God of all men, and had developed instead the creed of Judaism, which called for a "master race," as surely as anything Adolph Hitler ever taught. From this time on, the Pharisaic-led Jews became the most obnoxious people on the face of the earth. They were ingrained with an overbearing pride and a "creed of hatred," which looked on all non-Jew "goyim," as "cattle," rather than human beings. This is thoroughly taught in the Talmud. They completely and conveniently forgot the admonition of Moses in Exodus 22:21: "Thou shalt neither vex a stranger, nor oppress him: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt."

The achievements of the priests who mastered Judah, and later became known as Pharisees, can be seen in their religious counterparts during the time of Christ. He reserved His bitterest denunciations for these religious charlatans. The bloodthirsty ideas of these men can be found in modern Jewish religious writings and in the statements of Jewish leaders. In 1918, Count Mensdorf, the Jewish Ambassador from Austria to England, gloated over World War I, as he said:

"Israel won this war; we made it; we thrived on it; we profited from it! It was our supreme revenge on Christianity." Indeed it was, for in that war Anglo-Saxon Christians had been seduced into fighting and killing Anglo-Saxon Christians, while the Jews became rich and powerful over the suffering of millions.

Some of the Jews of nobler minds have recognized and deplored the chaos brought about by Jewish thinking. Listen to Dr. Oscar Levy, as he laments over the actions of his people: "We Jews have erred ... we have most grievously erred. And if there was truth in our error 3,000 years, nay 100 years, ago, there is now nothing but falseness and madness, a madness which will produce an even greater misery and an even wider anarchy. I confess it to you, openly and sincerely... We, who promised to lead the world into heaven, have only succeeded in leading you into a new hell. There has been no progress, least of all moral progress. And it is our [Jewish] morality which has prohibited all real progress and - what is worse - which stands in the way of all future and natural reconstruction, in this ruined world of ours. I look at this world and shudder at its ghastliness; I shudder all the more, as I know the SPIRITUAL AUTHORS OF THIS GHASTLINESS." (Emphasis added.) Not many Jews have the courage to admit this and not many Christians are willing to accept its truth.

The Jews come to the Christian world protesting what they call "centuries of persecution." The word, "Holocaust," has become a "trigger word" on the American scene. Yet another brave Jew comes to his fellow Jews and tells them: "We come to the nations pretending to escape persecution, and WE ARE THE MOST DEADLY PERSECUTORS IN THE WRETCHED ANNALS OF MAN." I'm sure the Palestinian Arabs would agree with him!

I could continue with such examples for page after page, but I believe these examples will suffice. For centuries the Shylocks of International Jewry have sat in their "counting houses," of Europe and America, while a horde of sweating mankind has labored in their factories, under the constant threat

of Jew-led strikes and dissensions.

Benjamin Franklin realized this danger and, in an address delivered before the Constitutional Convention in Philadelphia in 1787, he said:

"In whatever country Jews have settled in any great numbers, they have lowered its moral tone, depreciated its commercial integrity, have segregated themselves and have not been assimilated. They have sneered at and tried to undermine the Christian religion, have built up a State within a State, and have, when opposed, tried to strangle that country financially.

"If you do not exclude them from the United States in the Constitution, in less than 200 years they will have swarmed in in such great numbers, that they will dominate and devour the land and change our form of government. If you do not exclude them, in less than 200 years our descendants will be working in the fields to furnish them substance, while they will be in the counting houses, rubbing their hands. I warn you, gentlemen, if you do not exclude the Jews for all time, your children will curse you in your graves. Jews, gentiles, are Asiatics, they will never be otherwise."

Unfortunately, we must have had some Jerry Falwells and David Webbers in Philadelphia, for they failed to listen to this honored American and have brought ruin to our shores.

Napoleon saw through their racket in France and was made helpless by international Jewish power. Abraham Lincoln was one of the few Americans who saw how they were trying to control our finances and, along with this, our economics and, when he tried to institute constitutional money reforms, he was assassinated. Adolph Hitler saw what they were doing to a Germany, who had at first befriended them, and he too was sacrificed on the "altar of Jewish greed and hatred."

Today, because of the utter stupidity or cupidity (avarice; inordinate desire for wealth) of our leaders, both in politics and religion, our White Christian civilization, which has brought so much good to the world, has been strangled by these alien, international leeches. They will not be content until they have bled us dry and we lie supine at their feet.

In Psalm 80:6, the Psalmist wrote: "Thou makest us a strife unto our neighbours: and our enemies laugh among themselves." How Satanists like Menachem Begin must laugh in their secret meetings, as they see Christian leaders like Falwell, Webber and Van Impe, prostrate themselves before the Talmudic idol, selling their Israelite "birthright" for a mess of "vile smelling Jewish-Socialist pottage."

Most Christians believe the Jews revere the Old Testament. Listen to this quote from the late, very prestigious Rabbi Emil Hirsch: "They tell you Moses never lived; I acquiesce [agree]. If they tell me that the story that came from Egypt is mythology, I do not protest: it is mythology! They tell me that the book of Isaiah, as we have it today, is composed of the writings of three and perhaps four different periods. I knew this before they ever told me, before they ever knew it, it was my conviction."

Yet in spite of this and many other Jewish statements downgrading the Old Testament, most of our Christian leaders have been so sloshed around in the "Jewish mind detergent" of our times (a brainwashing solution made up of "an ounce of fact, dissolved in a gallon of hogwash"), that they believe the Jews are strong defenders of the Old Testament. It is probably true that not one in a thousand Christians, who support Zionism, realize that, by their own figures, more than 75% of all Jews are either agnostics or outright atheists.

Dr. Joseph Kastein, a well-known Jewish authority on ancient Jewish history and a fervent supporter of Zionism, believes that the law laid down in the Old Testament must be fulfilled to the letter. But at the same time, using the principle of "doublethink" (believing two contrary principles at the same time), he says the law is seriously flawed and cannot be trusted. He differs in this from fundamental Christians, who believe every word of the Bible is true. (I believe this also of the original texts.)

Kastein teaches that the Old Testament was a political program, drafted specifically to meet the

conditions of their time, and frequently revised to meet changing conditions. He says the Egyptian captivity, the slaying of the Egyptian firstborn, the exodus from Egypt, and the conquest of Canaan, are all myths. He goes on to explain by saying that this ancient history was invented by Hebrew priests and the lesson of vengeance on the non-Jew "Goyim" was implanted in Jewish minds for the purpose of affecting their dealings with the Gentiles forever. Again remember this idea is not from some "anti-Semitic" source. All I am doing is repeating it.

By the time the Judaites had returned from Babylonian captivity with their Talmud - first about 536 B.C. under Ezra, then a later and larger group about 445 B.C. under Nehemiah - they had intermarried with the native Canaanites to the point where their children could not even understand the language of the Jew (see Nehemiah 13: 24).

While most Christians believe that the Jews remained of pure blood, this was not the case. This is one of the reasons such care was taken in tracing Christ's bloodline back to David. (But this is the exception, rather than the rule.) When Jerusalem was destroyed by the Romans in 70 A.D., their records were destroyed and no one can say with certainty today: "I am a Jew, of the blood of Abraham."

If you will go back into the Bible and Jewish secular history, you will find that the tribe of Judah, from the very beginning, had a strange look about them. They never got along well with the rest of the Israelite people. They seem to have been set aside from their fellows, rather than to have been chosen. The Jewish Encyclopaedia flatly states: "In all likelihood, Judah was a non-Israelitish tribe." (Their words, not mine.)

This tribe, from which we get our present English words, "Judaism, Jewish, and Jew," set out into the future, saddled with a doctrine which was drawn up, not by Moses, at the order of God, but by the Levitical priesthood. These, very early in Judah's history, set out to completely control them. They produced a people who are dedicated to destruction. In Isaiah 3: 9, we read about these people: "The shew of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin as Sodom." This special facial characteristic has sometimes been called the Jewish look and is characteristic of all Jews who can trace their ancestry back to Judah.

In Isaiah 65:15, the prophet speaks further about these people: "And ye shall leave your name for a curse unto my chosen [yes, God had a Chosen People all right, but they were not Jews]: for THE LORD GOD SHALL SLAY THEE, and call his servants by another name." (Could this be what Jesus referred to in Luke 19: 27, when He stated how in the "end time," "those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay them before me"?)

In marked contrast to this, Isaiah states of Israel (62: 2): "The Gentiles [nations] shall see thy righteousness, and all kings thy glory: and thou [Israel] shalt be called by a NEW NAME, which the mouth of the Lord shall name." (Emphasis added.)

But I am getting a bit ahead of my story!

When Israel split off from Judah, about 975 B.C. (see I Kings 12) they rejected the creed of Judaism and went their own way. When the modern day Zionists adopted the name Israel for their new state in Palestine in 1948, it was a deliberate, transparent falsehood. The new state had absolutely nothing to do with Israel and its people were not Israelites, in fact, a majority of them were not even Jews by blood.

While I was in the process of putting this manuscript together, I received a fascinating letter from a "born again" Jew. He is associated with a Hebrew organization called the Assemblies of Yahshua, in Baltimore, Maryland. He had read an article of mine, printed in the Christ is the Answer periodical, entitled "Exploding the 'Chosen People' Myth." Here is what he said in part:

"SHALOM: - Greetings in THE NAME of the only wise ELOHIM, Our blessed Messiyah and Savior, YAHSHUAI" (Psalms 68: 11; Matthew 1:21-23; John 1:1 - 3, 10 - 14 ; 5:43 and Acts 11:12.)

"I have been very disappointed with both Judaism and Christendom. JUDAISM pretends to be

ELOHIM'S CHOSEN PEOPLE, and they also pretend to believe the Torah (Law); yet they do not live by the Torah! Likewise, CHRISTENDOM pretends to believe ALL the Bible, both Old and New Covenant Scriptures; yet, they do not live by the teaching of the Messiyah nor His Apostles! (Matthew 4: 4; Isaiah 8: 20; Matthew 22: 29; 1st Thessalonians 5: 21 and GELAH or Revelation 22:18-19.)

"The MASSORITES of the Great Synagogue were very instrumental in the establishing or founding of Christendom! They went into an alliance with Alexander the Great, after they had translated the original Hebrew Scrolls of the Old Covenant Scriptures into Aramic, which is Asiatic Yiddish, and then into Greek. This paved the way for them to utilize the Greek (mythology) Churches of the Gnostics and the Coptics for the Roman Empire (political church), which is now commonly known in Christendom as the Roman Catholic Church! Since Judaism failed to get the Messiyah to accept their Political philosophy, and political offers to set up an Earthly Kingdom - with the Pharisees and Saducees as His Political Bosses - they had Him crucified by the Romans, and then went on to attempt to set up a 'One-World Government' (Catholic or Universal) by salvaging the divided Gnostic Church. (The Coptics had broken away from the Gnostics, just as the Protestants broke away from the Roman Catholics) for their own objectives and political gain and control of the entire world. This 'Religious-Political Battle' has never ceased, and it will not cease until the Messiyah returns, and overthrows ALL the kingdoms of this evil world system and gives ALL these kingdoms to His Saints. (Daniel 7: 9-27; Matthew 6: 9; and GELAH or Revelation 11: 15.)

"This drastic WORLD CHANGE will take place at the Last Trump, which is the Seventh Trumpet (1st Corinthians 15:50-54 and GELAH or Revelation 11:15). From the natural point of view, it looks impossible...but ELOHIM will intervene and thereby offset and delay Satan's plans in establishing their own One-World Government. ELOHIM's Divine Plan of the Ages will be done, whether Judaism or Christendom cares to believe it or not!

"TRUTH IS FAR STRANGER THAN FICTION! NEITHER JUDAISM OR CHRISTENDOM has the Truth! The Almighty YAHVAH ELOHIM never used any Judaite to serve in His Levitical priesthood, nor in His Royal priesthood of the Melohizedek Order. The MESSIYAH never identified any of His followers as Jews or Christians! He simply called them Disciples! AMEN AND AMEN!

"No form of government can function properly apart from the Torah (ELOHIM'S DIVINE LAWS)! Any nation or kingdom who thinks or assumes they can remain strong and stable, apart from the Torah, are only fooling themselves!

"AS A CHRISTIAN AMERICAN PATRIOT, you are doing a great work! But what are your objectives? I shall read your materials very carefully. I seek only YAHVAH'S Divine Will for my life, and not my own. Please feel free to send me any literature which you think would contribute to my Spiritual welfare and well-being."

I put this letter in this message because I wanted you to see that all Jews do not believe as our fundamentalists do!

The Encyclopaedia Britannica says that Judaism developed "long after the Israelites merged themselves with mankind" and that the true relationship between the two peoples (Judah and Israel) can be best expressed in the phrase: "The Israelites were not Jews!" Yet our learned Bible scholars and our less learned preachers continue to insist: "The Jews are all of Israel!" Fundamentalist brother, your ignorance is showing!

Judah survived Israel by a hundred years or so and brought forth Judaism, which in turn begat their illegitimate child called "Zionism." Israel disappeared into Assyrian captivity and is heard of no more on the Bible scene, except for remote hints in the New Testament, but there is absolutely no historical or Biblical proof that they ceased to exist.

Racial discrimination and segregation were not practiced strictly in the time of David and Solomon,

as can be seen by David's adulterous affair with Bath-sheba, who was a Hittite. (Zionist apologists say she was a Jewess married to a Hittite, but this is mere supposition. She was the daughter of Ammiel but I have been unable to find out what her nationality really was.)

After the split between the two nations occurred, Dr. Kastein states: "The two states had nothing more in common, for good or evil, than any other two countries with a common frontier." We know from Bible history that they occasionally fought with each other and at other times were in alliance against invaders, but the Juda-ites, from whence cometh the Jew, taught that they were a "race set apart." Thus the breach became final. This same prejudice is as common today, as it was in Jesus' time. They looked with a great deal of scorn on the people from the north and contemptuously called them "Samaritans." You may remember that is what they called our Lord! Today, the Israeli Jews are among the most prejudiced in the world and have shown a great deal of contempt for the 200,000 Black Jews who are living in their country.

A careful study of the 200 years Judah and Israel existed as separate countries will reveal that the voices of the Hebrew prophets (not Jews) were constantly blasting the creed of the Levitical priesthood for all manner of evils against the people. These Levites were even then creating the Satanic evil Jewish holy book, called the Talmud.

The voices of these ancient prophets still cry out to all mankind, out of the darkness which beclouds the time until Jesus' first Advent. They constantly flay the creed which was developing within Judaism. This was the same procedure followed by our Master, when He took up His earthly ministry. The Pharisees, the major political party of Judaism, were His worst enemies; they finally succeeded in murdering Him. But praise God, they could not keep Him in that garden tomb. Today, they are still His most virulent enemies.

Most of the Bible prophets were Israelites; a majority of them Josephites. They were on the road to the truth about the "one God for all men," that was the teaching of the Christ. They were the Protestants of their day, warning of the dangers posed by "bogus Jews," just as the risen Christ warned the Church of Smyrna in Revelation 2: 9 about "them which say they are Jews and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan."

A careful study of these prophets will reveal that they were constantly rebuking the priestly doctrine of slaying and enslaving the heathen. They cried out that God desired moral behavior, neighborly conduct and justice towards the poor, the fatherless, widows and the oppressed. It was on the basis of this teaching that our American Republic was founded, with an intense desire for "liberty and justice for all." (The Jews detest this teaching, as can be seen in their support for Communism.)

While our modern fundamentalist preachers say, with a straight face, that Israel disappeared without a trace into the Assyrian Empire, the Zionists do not believe this. As far as the modern Jew is concerned, these so-called "lost tribes" have been pronounced "dead." They have suffered the same fate that an orthodox Jew suffers when he marries a "goyim." As far as the Jews are concerned, Israel has ceased to exist.

History proves that the Israelites did not disappear; they did not become extinct. Peoples do not become extinct. The North American Indians, the New Zealand Maoris, the South African Bantus are all proof of this. Somewhere in the world there must be people of Israelite blood. (We will seek to find them in Part II.)

The feelings of the Jews toward the Israelites can be seen in the Talmudic teaching which says: "The ten tribes have no share in the world to come." (They are not referring to some Jewish heaven, but to a Jew dominated, one-world government, which they have zealously advocated since their return from Babylon.)

When the Zionists used the term "Israel" to describe their "bogus" state in Palestine, they were guilty of forgery. I believe their reasoning was quite simple. They knew it would appeal to those in the Christian world, who seemed to think that they need to help God in His fulfilling of prophecy. I

sometimes feel these men pray for the success of the Jews, not because they love them so much, but because they are so anxious to prove their interpretation of prophecy has been right.

The modern state of the Israeli thrives on terror and brutality. The "Mossad," the Israeli intelligence apparatus, has become known worldwide for its terrorist methods and the brutality of its torture. State officials around the world have been intimidated by Mossad threats. While our fundamental preachers cry "great crocodile tears" for the persecuted Jews, seldom if ever do they cry out against Jewish brutality, which since 1917 has been responsible for the deaths of over thirty-four million Christians in Communist lands.

Why is it that our media, the newspapers and TV, never mention the Christian Holocaust? They certainly love to "rub our noses in a constant application of Jewish Holocaust bunk." You know the answer. It is in the Jewish control of our press.

Now before you get angry and turn me off completely, let me remind you that every major news outlet in the United States is either owned outright or controlled by Jewish interests. Please don't try and argue with me about this, just look at the facts,

Let me give you a sample: ABC (American Broadcasting Company, Inc.) corporate level control, six Jews, headed by Leonard Goldenson, Chairman of the Board; CBS (Columbia Broadcasting System, Inc.) corporate level control, four Jews, headed by William Paley, Chairman of the Board; NBC (National Broadcasting Co., Inc., subsidiary of RCA Corporation) corporate level control, five Jews, headed by Robert Sarnoff, Major Stockholders whetro-Media Television has ten major TV stations, all Jewish owned and controlled, Director Herbert Klein.

On the newspaper level, there are at least 909 major newspapers which are either Jewish owned or controlled. Examples:

ALABAMA - Birmingham News - circulation 179,252; Owner Samuel Newhouse

ARIZONA - Phoenix Republic - circulation 202,242; Owner Howard Rothenberger

ARKANSAS - Little Rock Gazette - circulation 120,452; V.P., B. Gingold

CALIFORNIA -

Angeles Times - circulation 1,000,866; Director Simon Ramo

Los Angeles Examiner - circulation 398,421; Director Harrison Aaron Mitnick

San Francisco Examiner - circulation 155,733; Director Mitnick

COLORADO - Denver Rocky Mountain News - circulation 220,250; Director Karl Frishman

CONNECTICUT - Hartford Courant - circulation 179,569; Managing Editor Irving Kravsov

WASHINGTON, D.C. - Washington Post - circulation 534,000; Chairman of the Board Katherine Meyer Graham

FLORIDA - Miami Herald - circulation 477,556; Director John Livingston Weinberg

GEORGIA -

Atlanta Constitution - circulation 210,104; National News Representative  
Howard Rothenberger

Atlanta Journal - circulation 235,012; Natl. News Rep. Rothenberger

ILLINOIS -

Chicago News - circulation 382,581; Director Howard Seitz

Chicago Sun Times - Director Seitz

Chicago Tribune - circulation 750,707; V.P., Edward Engle

INDIANA -

Indianapolis Star circulation 220,653; Director Harold Meyerson

Indianapolis News, - circulation 160,491; Director Meyerson

IOWA - Des Moines Register - circulation 228,643; Director Lessersohn

KANSAS - Wichita Eagle - circulation 119,922; Director Weinberg

KENTUCKY -

Louisville Courier-Journal - circulation 211,348; V.P., Bernard Block

Louisville Times - circulation 164,576; V.P., Block

LOUISIANA - New Orleans Times-Picayune - circulation 205,105; Owner Samuel I.  
Newhouse

MARYLAND - Baltimore Sun - circulation 178,205; Editor Joseph Sterne

MASSACHUSETTS -

Boston Globe - circulation 276,621; National Newspaper Representative  
Weinberg

Boston Herald-American - circulation 337,060; Director Mitnick

MICHIGAN - Detroit Free Press - circulation 623,801; Director Gingold

MINNESOTA - St. Paul Dispatch - circulation 120,162; Director Weinberg

MISSOURI - St. Louis Post Dispatch - circulation 275,121; President Joseph Pulitzer,  
Jr.

NEBRASKA - World-Herald - circulation 235,726; Purchasing Agent David Stern

NEW JERSEY - Newark Star Ledger - circulation 375,565; Owner Samuel Newhouse

NEW YORK -

York Daily News - circulation 1,941,917; Advertising Manager L.W. Gold

New York Daily Times- circulation 1,941,917; Advertising Manager Gold

New York Times - circulation 806,1195; President Arthur Ochs Sulzberger

Wall Street Journal circulation 1,1106,192; President Warren Henry Phillips

OHIO - Cleveland Plain Dealer circulation 368,670; Owner Samuel Newhouse

OKLAHOMA - Oklahoma City Oklahoman circulation 169,021; V.P., Gingold

OREGON - Oregonian - circulation 2211,309; Owner Newhouse

PENNSYLVANIA -

Philadelphia Bulletin, - circulation 553,3011; V.P., Mel Freeman

Philadelphia Enquirer - circulation 409,969; Director Weinberg

Pittsburg Press - circulation 276,070; Editor Isadore Shransky

SOUTH CAROLINA - Columbia State - circulation 101,522; National Newspaper Representative Rothenberger

TENNESSEE -

Knoxville News-Sentinel, circulation 103,311; National News Representative Karl Frishman

Memphis Commercial Appeal - circulation 200,531; National News Representative Karl Frishman

TEXAS -

Dalas News - circulation 259,569; V.P., Sol Katz

Dallas Times Herald - circulation 221,745; Director Simon Ramo

Houston Chronicle - circulation 292,025; Advertising Director Vern Kastrow

Houston Post - circulation 285,209; Sales Manager Harold Lessersohn

WASHINGTON -

Seattle Post-Intelligencer - circulation 182,557, Newspaper Representative Lessersohn

Seattle Times - circulation 218,845; Director Weinberg

WISCONSIN - Milwaukee Journal - circulation 338,103; National News Director Weinberg

(Notice the interconnection between many of these newspapers.)

You can see that Jewish control reaches into every major city and every major newspaper in the United States. A total of 59,398,304 people in this country are being "brainwashed" on a daily basis by Jewish-controlled news, no wonder it is almost 100% pro-Zionist.

Forty-one major magazines, reaching a weekly reading public of some 77,292,298 people, are either Jewish owned or controlled. Among these are: - TV Guide; Family Circle; McCall's; Good Housekeeping; Redbook; Time; Newsweek; Sports Illustrated; Cosmopolitan; U.S. News and World Report; Popular Science; Popular Mechanics; Esquire; Sports Afield; Fortune; Harper's Bazaar; Saturday Review and Harper's National Review.

This is why news, such as items concerning the so-called Jewish "Holocaust," is "force fed" to the American people, while we seldom ever hear anything about the millions of Christians killed by Jewish-Communism. The Jews, using this news control, have been able to milk countless billions in reparations from the non-Jewish world, many times paying for Jews who are still alive. What do you think would be the reaction of the Jewish world if the refugees in Russia would ask for reparations of their family members killed by the Bolsheviks? There would be the greatest scream of anguish this world has ever heard.

The acts of the early Bolshevik government, against Christians in Russia, express this same hatred. Many times the most insane hatred was carried out by Jews, who were often in charge of the Secret Police and the Labor Camps. At this time, according to Jewish sources, 90% of the leadership in Russia was made up of Khazar Ashkenazim Jews.

To an orthodox Jew, you are an idolater, and Jesus Christ is your false God. Instead of a Judeo-Christianity, as we have been taught in most of our churches, Christianity is diametrically opposed to what Judaism teaches. This is why the term "Judeo-Christian" nauseates me. It is a lie out of the pits of hell.

You may know many nice Jews. I have known some too. But the problem is that the most enlightened Jew cannot entirely divest himself from considering the world from other than a Jewish viewpoint. This is even true with the so-called converted Jew, who still brags of his "Jewishness." This is the legacy of 2500 years of teaching and thinking. I have known of converted Jews who still think of themselves as Jews, and when the "chips are down," I imagine most of them would react as Jews. Even those, who see and understand the utter destructive fallacy of Talmudic teachings, cannot divest themselves entirely from this Jewish concept. Besides, most Christians do not realize that it has been Jewish policy for many years, approved by the Talmudic teachings, for a Jew to feign conversion to Christianity, so they can infiltrate the church and thereby better destroy it.

From personal observation, I have noticed many times, when Jews make a so-called conversion to Christianity, they almost immediately become totally immersed in the business of the church; they will attempt to get on as many committees as possible; they will attend every meeting, many times with a tape recorder. You may say: "This is because Jewish converts are more sincere than others." In some cases this may be so but, from conversations with Jews, I know they are taught to infiltrate the Christian church for the purpose of destroying it. I don't mean to criticize any Jew who has a real Christian experience, but I have found them to be the nosiest people imaginable.

Now this becomes serious, as the Jewish population becomes larger and larger. In America, the

immigration of Russian Jews has reached epidemic proportions. (Remember now, these Russian Jews have no hereditary link with ancient Israel.) Today, we find Jews deserting both Russia and the Israeli in droves. They are coming to America as though it were the Promised Land. Most of them do not come as political refugees, as we have been led to believe, but because, in spite of all our economic problems, America is still the best place in the world to live. If these Russian immigrants were Christians, most of them would be deported but, because of the strong Jewish lobby in Washington, backed by Jewish money, they are able to "thumb their noses" at the immigration authorities and illegal Jews are coming in by the thousands.

While we sometimes worry about the illegals coming across the Rio Grande from Mexico and about those from Haiti and the Far East, our biggest problem at this time is the influx of illegal Russian Jews. This, of course, is kept a secret by the Jewish-controlled press.

For ten years America's Jewish population remained at about six million. Then suddenly, for no apparent reason, it skyrocketed to seven and a half million almost overnight. Some Jewish authorities place it at eleven million. It is estimated that there are 500,000 illegal Jewish immigrants living in America. How did they get here? They came as tourists or students and never left.

Then, too, to add to the tragedy, legal Jewish immigration has grown year by year. In 1973, 20,000 young people from the State of the Israeli (Sabra's - native born Jews) of draft age left for the United States. By 1980, over 30,000 Jews each year were leaving Palestine for the United States. While, according to Jewish statistics, only 1,000 per month were immigrating to the State of the Israeli, 110,000 to 50,000 were leaving each year. Does this sound to you like a return to the Holy Land, as predicted by our preachers? The Jews say: "It is nothing short of disaster."

It has been a disaster, for the United States in particular, for these Jews have not been coming here for their protection, but for the economic benefits they can receive. They have brought with them a completely alien, anti-Christian, anti-American concept and have become a power in Washington. Certainly the Democratic Party has wooed them and has become tainted by the socialist ideas which permeate our "give away" society.

Perhaps the reason for this can best be explained by a Jew. In 1934, the New York Jew Samuel Roth had a book published by the Golden Hind Press entitled "Jews Must Live." I wish I had the space to quote from him in detail, but will only give a few of his ideas. Here is what he said of his own people:

"Our major vice of old, as of today, is parasitism. We are a people of vultures living on the labor and the good nature of the rest of the world. But despite our faults, we would never have done so much damage to the world if it had not been for our genius for evil leadership... The shame of Jewry comes not from our being the bankers and the old clothesmen of the world. It comes rather of the stupendous hypocrisy and cruelty imposed on us by our fatal leadership.

"Read for yourself the story of the progress of Jewry throughout Europe and America. Wherever they have come they are welcomed, permitted to settle down, and join in the general business of the community. But one by one the industries of the country close to them because of their unfair practices - until it is impossible to longer hold in check the wrath of a betrayed people. There is violence and, invariably, an ignominious ejection of the whole race from the land. There is not a single instance when the Jews have not fully deserved the bitter fruit of the fury of their persecutors.

"Their [Jew's] disease is a sort of moral gonorrhoea known as Judaism and seems to be alas incurable. The results, as any good doctor will tell you, are invariably treacherous and unhealthy. If you are in doubt, take a look at any Jew-ridden country in Europe. If you need any further convincing, take a look at what's happening in America.

"It is my belief that nothing the Jew does in America is essential to its welfare. On the contrary, a great deal of what the American Jew does is in subversion of America's best interests." [Remember now, these words come from a Jew, analyzing Judaism's problems. They are not from an anti-

Semite.]

The Jewish Agency is the most powerful international Jewish organization in the world. It unifies Jewish groups in every land, behind specific worldwide Jewish political objectives. It is the godfather of all other Jewish organizations.

From all the Jewish leaders, books and newspapers, we find the following conclusions:

1. Jews dream of a world domination and work for the realization of that dream,
2. Jews control the financial and economic life of the world; they have the power to instigate crises and unemployment, in order to ruin individuals and states and prepare revolution; they are born revolutionists and supply the leadership and execution of all great revolutions.
3. Jews are the creators, leaders, propagandists and money-purveyors of Marxism (socialism, communism, bolshevism).
4. Jews want all nationalities and religions to disappear, in order to bring forth the "world republic" which will deliver world control to them.
5. Jews, through their powerful means of propaganda (cinema, publishing houses, news agencies, organizations of all sorts), work for the choking of national, racial and religious sentiment, so as to bring down the civilization built by all peoples.
6. Jews control secret societies, which form provisional governments and turn all political and social upheavals to the profit of International Jewry.
7. Jews are not nationals, in whatever country they may be, but are essentially Jews, who cannot think like other citizens.
8. Jews are at the roots of most of our troubles, conflicts and revolts in the modern world; they gradually Judaize other peoples by the influence of their organizations, and work towards bringing them to believe, think and live as Jews.

All of these things are affirmed by Jewish leaders. They are not accusations of their enemies. In no other peoples in the world can be found so many identical, cynical and unanimous admissions. This destructive revolution is at our doors. The enemy is within our walls. The poison circulates within our national body.

While Christian Americans have been brainwashed by Jewish propaganda over alleged anti-Semitism, facts prove otherwise. There is very little anti-Semitism in the Soviet Union. Over a thousand Jews, who left Russia for economic reasons, have returned from Israel. One of them was quoted as saying: "The so-called Jewish problem does not exist in Russia. It was artificially created and formed for Zionist propaganda. Israel is a backward nation; she is a militaristic state, rife with inequality, racism, and immorality."

A repatriate from the Ukraine said: "We speak a different language; we think differently. Nazi Germany brought less misfortune to the Jews than has Zionism. I refused to read a false, anti-Soviet statement over the Voice of Israel Radio and lost my job because of it."

Another said: "In the Soviet Union we were regarded as human beings, in Israel they treat slaves." (Again, Jews speaking about Jews.)

The tremendous influx of Jews into America has been for one purpose alone, to further their control over us and to ultimately bring us under the bondage of their one-world government. All you need

to do to understand this is to read contemporary Jewish literature for the past 100 years. The Jewish author, Maurice Samuels, in his book "You Gentiles," page 154, says:

"A century of partial tolerance gave us Jews access to your world. In that period the great attempt was made, by advance guards of reconciliation, to bring our two worlds together. It was a century of failure. Our Jewish radicals are beginning to understand this. We Jews, we the destroyers, will remain the destroyers forever. Nothing that you will do will meet our needs and demands. We will forever destroy because we need a world of our own, a God-world, which it is not in your nature to build....Those of us who fail to understand that truth will always be found in alliance with your rebellious factions, until disillusionment comes. The wretched fate, which scattered us through your midst, has thrust this unwelcome role upon us."

In another place he says: "The Jewish radical will turn from your social movement; he will discover his mistake. He will discover that nothing can bridge the gulf between us." On page 144 of the chapter entitled : "We, the destroyers," he says:

"If anything, you must learn to dislike and fear the modern assimilated Jew more than you did the old Jew, for he is more dangerous to you. At least the old Jew kept apart from you, was easily recognized as an individual, as a bearer of the dreaded Jewish world-ideas; you were afraid of him and loathed him. But to a large extent, he was insulated. But as the Jew assimilates, acquires your language, cultivates certain intimacies, penetrates into your life and begins to handle your instruments, you are aware that his nature, once confined safely to his own life, now threatens yours."

I believe the reason the Zionists are carrying on an "anti-Soviet" campaign at the present time is that they are attempting to fool the Christian world into believing they are against the Soviets. Time and time again, our press states that the Zionists are our best friends in the Middle East and the "bulwark against Communism." This is a "smoke screen," which they have successfully used in the past. Not only does it blind us to the Communist nature of the Zionist beast, but it takes our minds off the millions of Christians who have been slaughtered by these people we are taught are God's Chosen.

Too many "brainwashed" Christians, such as Dr. Jerry Falwell, Dr. Jack Van Impe, Dr. David Webber and others, have used this in their defense of these anti-God people.

Van Impe, in his book, "Israel's Final Holocaust," has become one of their top apologists. According to him, they can do no wrong. (This is also a Falwell premise.) Van Impe begins Chapter Seven by stating: "The Jews have enriched all the nations in which they have settled - an inevitable fact, promises made to Abraham in Genesis 12:2." Does this mean that he is naive enough to believe that the black singer, Sammy Davis, Jr., is a descendant of Abraham? Does it mean that he accepts the 90% of modern Jewry, who are Khazars by descent, as descendants of righteous Abraham? Evidently! How ridiculous can a modern man become in his rationalizing?

If you will take time to read God's promise to Abraham in its context, you will find it does not mention the word Jew; in fact, the word did not even come into usage until 1200 years later. It does not even hint that such a people would be included in this blessing in the future. The "Chosen People" idea, as we have it today, is the product of the "fertile imagination of some fundamentalist mind." It has absolutely no basis in Scripture. When the Psalmist wrote in Psalm 135:4 that God chose Israel for His "peculiar treasure," it had no reference whatsoever to a people we now call Jews.

Then Van Impe poses an absurd question: "Why are the Jews so maligned and hated, when they have been so productive and helpful? There can be only one explanation - the fulfillment of prophecy: 'And thou [Jews] shalt become an astonishment, a proverb, and a byword, among all nations whither the Lord shall lead thee' (Deuteronomy 28: 37)." Well, the Jews have been productive, they have taken their "pound of flesh" for everything they have given to mankind.

There is little question that the Jew is hated worldwide. It is not because of his contributions to mankind, but because of his evil, double-crossing, treacherous actions toward God, the nations which have succored him and everything which is "lovely and of a good report."

He has been kicked out of every nation in Europe, not because he is God's People and Satan hates him, as Van Impe would have us believe, but because of his evil ways. Look at our own history. Who have been the traitors against America in the past 100 years? Close to 100% have been Jews. You know the names of many of them. The Rosenbergs, the Sobells, the Lattimores. For over fifty years, our State Department has been riddled with Zionist-Communist collaborators. A large majority of the infamous Weatherman Underground Movement in the United States - a movement dedicated to the destruction of our Constitutional Republic - has been Jewish. They have attacked our police; subverted our college youth; planted bombs and thumbed their noses at Americans in general. Most of these have been Jewish, from wealthy and prominent New York families.

Kathy Boudin, recently in the news, has said that she "hated her white skin and the privileged life-style she lived before she became a subversive." Her father, Leonard Boudin, was a Jewish lawyer, noted for his defense of many charged with communist activity. Her home was called "a salon for leftist intellectuals." On more than one occasion, Mr. Boudin defended his daughter's terrorist acts and he is reputed to have secretly funded some of her subversive activities.

This was the group which coined such phrases as: "All white babies are pigs!" They were the words of sick, powerful, crazy people, bent on murder and mayhem. Then there was Judith Clarke; David Gilbert; Eva Rosahan; Eleanor Raskin; Jerry Rubin; Bernadine Dohrn; Jane Alpert; Mark Rudd, all Jews and all dedicated to the destruction of America and white Christian civilization. The Weatherman Manifesto stated: "We will loot and burn and destroy, we are the incubation of your mother's nightmares." Bernadine Dohrn was involved in 25 bombings; yet when she was picked up by the police, the Jewish Judge, Fred G. Suria, Jr., put her on three years' probation, saying: "She has suffered enough through her years of hiding, separated from her family and friends." When she was sentenced, she defiantly told the judge that she was still "committed to the struggle ahead!"

A new book, "Growing Up Underground," has recently been released and promoted by the Jewish William Morrow Publishers. It was written by the Jewess Jane Alpert and paints a sympathetic picture of the treasonous Weatherman Organization. Alpert surfaced from the underground in 1974 and, despite the fact that she confessed to conspiracy in the bombing of eight New York government and corporate buildings, she was given three years in prison, but only served one. She revealed that her wealthy Jewish parents had financed her underground activities. On and on we could go.

The Apostle Paul put his finger squarely on the problem in I Thessalonians 2: 15, when he says of the Jews: "Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us [the Christian church]; and THEY PLEASE NOT GOD, AND ARE CONTRARY TO ALL MEN." (Emphasis added.)

I could go into Van Impe's virulent tirade against Germany and show you how he has twisted facts for the benefit of the Zionists. He has apparently swallowed "hook, line and sinker" the Jewish "Holocaust" story, all proof to the contrary. What I am showing from his book is for the purpose of getting you to study deeper into how the Jews use propaganda and fool some "pretty good men."

On page 81 of "Israel's Final Holocaust" he states: "Hundreds of thousands of Jews were fleeing before the advancing German Army ... It is doubtful that any people ever suffered as did the Jews during World War II, when they were the special object of Hitler's hatred." Page 82: "When the German Army moved into Russia, mobile killing units were dispatched for the sole purpose of following the army and killing Jews. Within five months, these murder missions brought death to 500,000 Jews." (I would really like to know where he got those figures.)

Yet compare Van Impe's statements with this fact. Jewish population statistics for 1939 show that there were only 550,000 Jews living in Germany and, if "hundreds of thousands fled before the advancing German Army," where did they come from?

He goes on: "Auschwitz was equipped to execute 10,000 Jews per day and Treblinka could destroy 25,000." But eyewitness accounts say there were only four crematory furnaces in Auschwitz, and each had a daily capacity of six bodies. This would mean that, working at full capacity, day and night, only 8,060 bodies could have been handled each year.

Something is drastically wrong in this man's figures. If he had taken time to do some research, he would have found that the World Almanac for 1939 showed the Jewish world population to be 15,688,259. Nine years later, after 6,000,000 Jews were supposed to have been murdered, the Jewish-run New York Times reported there were between 15,600,000 and 18,700,000 Jews in the world. Does Van Impe expect us to believe that the Jews reproduced this fast? You see, my brainwashed Christian friends, you make a fool out of yourself and a mockery of God, when you allow yourself to be fooled by Jewish propaganda. It has done a "hard sell" on a lot of good men like Falwell, Van Impe, and Webber.

Another preacher, who differs greatly, as far as doctrine is concerned, with the fundamentalist pro-Zionists, is "Israel first," pastor H. B. Thieme, Jr., of the large Berachah Church in Houston, Texas. In his book, "Anti-Semitism," page 12, he writes: "The Jewish race is the youngest, yet the greatest of all races in history. God formed it for the specific purpose of being instruments for the development and dissemination of the Old Testament Canon." Yet in spite of what this "learned" man says, and he is well educated, make no mistake about that, the fact remains there are only four races on this earth - white, black, yellow and red. There is no more a "Jewish race," than there is a "Christian race," or a "Buddhist race." The Jews belong to the same race as the Arabs, the ancient Assyrians, Edomites, Amorites, Syrians, etc., at least a small percentage of them do. The greater portion had nothing in common with Palestine or Abraham.

He goes on: "Abram (renamed Abraham by God in Genesis 17: 5) was circumcised at the age of 99, as an act of faith, and became the father of the Jewish race." This was about 1900 B.C. according to Bible accounts. Yet the Bible clearly shows that there were no people called Jews until about 742 B.C., where for the first time they show up in the Bible account in 2nd Kings 16:6. This was 1200 years after the time of Abraham. Anytime you hear a preacher state, "Abraham was a Jew," you know he is either "rather dense," or he is being "intellectually dishonest."

He goes on: "To countermand Satan's evil design against the promised new race, omniscient God affixed a blessing and a cursing clause to the Abrahamic Covenant. The latter vouched for sustained divine provision, protection, and preservation of a remnant of the Jews, in every generation." He then quotes from a verse, which is very popular in fundamental circles: "I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee." This was the verse my pastor used on me, when I told him to check the Jewish record. "God has blessed America, because we have been kind to the Jews," he said. When I pointed out that the time of America's greatest debacle has come since we recognized the "bandit State of the Israeli" in 1948, he got mad and pronounced me an "apostate." If you will look closely at this promise, you will see that it indicates blessings only for Abraham; it does not even hint at his posterity.

Thieme goes on to say: "The Lord blessed Potiphar, the Egyptian, for Joseph's sake (Genesis 39:5), but he judged Egypt for enslaving the Jews (Genesis 15:13-14)." Here we can see intellectual dishonesty at work, since there were no people called Jews anywhere on earth at this time. Continuing with his false reasoning, he states: "God will bless all who bless the Jews and punish all who interfere with His plans and His People." (I would imagine this same kind of reasoning was in Dr. Falwell's mind, when he gave the "blanket approval" of all fundamentalists to the little "Hitler of the Israeli.") If both Thieme and Falwell had used the proper term "Israel" instead of "Jew," in their statements, I would have been compelled to say "Amen!"

Throughout his book, Thieme follows the false process of using the terms, "Jew, Hebrew, and Israelite," as interchangeable. They are not synonymous, they never have been and never will be.

On page 29: "Most of the opposition to the Jews (19th Century) has come from organized religion.

This opposition was based on the claim (Luke 23:23; Mark 15:15; Matthew 27:27; Acts 5:30) that the Jews were responsible for crucifying Christ." This is only partially true! The real opposition to the Jews was the same as it is today. In every place where they have settled, they have brought along their unGodly, immoral, crooked and treasonous practices. Check the history of every nation which has given shelter to the Jew. The story is always the same. Yet the Jew defenders never mention these reasons. He goes on to state: "They were confined to the limits of the ghetto," yet he fails to explain that the "ghetto" was not an European invention, but was straight out of the Talmud and was a device used to control Jewish people by their own religious authorities.

A few paragraphs later Thieme says: "There were utterly ridiculous and unfounded claims of blood libel; that is, the accusation that the Jews murdered Christian babies to obtain blood for the Passover ritual." This statement shows how unscholarly a good scholar can become, when he becomes involved with Jewish propaganda. These accusations, backed with prosecution and conviction, are laced throughout European history, and there have been cases of this heinous crime in the United States. It is a proven fact that Talmudism is Satan worship, and it has been known by knowledgeable persons that, down through the centuries, the Jews have been known to commit terrible pollutions at their secret gatherings.

Much of the success of Jews, in their dealings with Christians, comes through their use of magic. Elphias Levi, a person whom no one can accuse of anti-Semitism, asserts in his Dogme et Rituel de Haute Magie, 1961, Chapter 4, page 78: "The Jews, who believed most of all in the secrets of the 'Cabbala,' were in the Middle Ages almost exclusively the grand masters of magic." In Voltaire's work, "Henriade," describes a revolting ceremony in which the devilish name was mentioned with the Eternal in the same breath. He said: "The priest of this temple is one of those Jews who are respected as world citizens." In a footnote he says: "It is universally customary that the Jews gave themselves up to magical actions."

Thieme continues by saying: "It was Christian mistreatment of the Jews which has caused the name of Jesus to become a stumbling block to the Jews." My friends, Jews have hated Jesus Christ ever since the day He called their religious leaders "hypocrites and poisonous snakes." (See Matthew 23:13-35 for about as thorough a coverage of this subject as is possible.)

Speaking about the persecution Thieme mentions, why is it that he says nothing about the millions of Christians who have been tortured, imprisoned, and murdered by the Jewish Communists? The Jews have hated Christ since the time in John 8: 44, when He stated: "Ye are of your father the devil." It is no wonder that modern day Jewish Rabbis want the book of John taken out of the New Testament. If you had no other literature in the whole world, other than the Gospel of John, you would have no excuse for not knowing that the Jews are not God's people.

What makes you believe that a "child of Satan, the murderer," would hesitate in killing a Christian baby? It certainly doesn't stop the Jewish doctors who man most of our abortion clinics! Thieme is reaching desperately for the defense of a people who cannot be defended and is using the "big lie" technique he claims to abhor

He even derides Martin Luther, the great Protestant Reformer of the 16th Century, by stating: "Martin Luther started out by defending the Jews." Then he began to learn about their treachery from firsthand experience and became their bitter enemy. Thieme claims that it was only when the Jews spurned Luther's offer (whatever that may have been) that he turned against them, "as he later turned against others who had disillusioned and betrayed him." He fails to state that all of Luther's statements concerning the Jews have been expunged from the modern Lutheran churches and seminaries.

Thieme, as wrong as he is concerning the Jews, still understands one important point which seems to be overlooked by a majority of fundamentalists. On page 39, he states: "Zionism is strictly man's efforts to usher in the Jewish Millennium." This is true! It is the aim to "help God" by creating a homeland into which all Jews, who wish, might be admitted. Thieme states: "The Bible neither

condemns, condones, or encourages such an effort. However, Scripture clearly indicates that during the Trib. Ceion [and here he switches names again and uses 'Israel'] Israel will be regathered in unbelief, a nation in its own right, and in a position to draw and sign legitimate treaties."

The efforts of Christians, to speed this heathen Zionism on its ungodly way, is a mere attempt of men to "speed up God's prophetic timetable." It is almost as though they believe God cannot handle things without their help.

Thieme's statement on page 45 is one of the best examples I have ever seen of how Zionist propaganda can twist the thinking of a brilliant man. Here he speaks of Britain's struggles with the Zionist terrorists in Palestine (of course he does not call them "terrorists"). "Handicapped by their consideration for the Arabs, British leaders were deaf to those voices [the pro-Zionist voices in parliament] and threw caution to the winds. British armed might now became the Palestinian Jewish soldiers' most formidable enemy. THIS ACTION TURNED OUT TO BE A TRAGIC MISTAKE!" (Emphasis added.)

He goes on: "Historically Britain lost the struggle in Palestine over the precedence of greater problems in other parts of their far-flung empire, which began to crumble." NOTICE, VERY CAREFULLY, THIS STATEMENT WHICH FOLLOWS: "However, Britain's decline can be attributed to one fact only, THE NEVER-FAILING OUTWORKING OF THE PRINCIPLE STATED IN GENESIS 12:3."

I am sure Thieme, as well educated as he is, recognizes this as a falsehood. Britain's decline came about for the same reason it is going on in the United States and the rest of the Anglo-Israel nations. Not because we have been unkind to the Jews, but because we have departed from the "faith of our fathers" and have broken their Covenant with our God. The only part the Jews have played in this has been their usual one, of adding to the decadence, which is designed to bring about their one-world government they so selfishly want for themselves.

On page 61, page after page of Jewish-supplied statistics concerning German atrocities against the Jews during World War II, he makes this rather ridiculous statement: "This myth [racial superiority], conjured up in the German minds their foremost place of power in Satan's domain - Germans as supreme masters with the world groveling at their feet." (This is the exact dream of the Jews whom he supports.)

In the London Jewish Chronicle, January 22, 1943, Berl Locker, speaking at a Zionist Conference, said: "We have the right to come to the world today and say - 'Here is the Jewish problem. Settle it to our satisfaction, or there will be no rest for the world.'"

Vladimir Jabotinski, a radical Zionist leader at the 5th Congress of Polish Zionist Revisionists, was reported by the London Times, December 30, 1931, to have said: "The Jews will become the dynamite which will blow up the British Empire!" They were!

Goldwin Smith, a Jewish Professor of Modern History, at the University of Oxford, 1881, said: "We regard our race as superior to mankind, and look forward not to its ultimate union with other races, but to its triumph over them."

Rabbi Lewis Browne, in his book, "How Odd of God," says: "We Jews intend to remake the Gentiles - what the communists are now doing in Russia!"

In 1889, a document was published by Baron Julius de Rothschild. It was dated 1289 and was written by Chemor, Jewish Rabbi of Arles Province. He had written to the Grand Sanhedrin for advice concerning Jewish problems. He received an answer with six main points. Here is one of them: "Arrange for your sons to become advocates and lawyers and see that they always mix themselves with the affairs of State, in order that, by putting Christians under our yoke, you may DOMINATE THE WORLD AND BE AVENGED ON THEM." (Emphasis added.) Why is it that Thieme puts none of these statements in his book? Is he really interested in Christians knowing the truth?

On page 73, after a rather ranting dissertation, extolling the virtues of the Jews and damning anyone intelligent enough to recognize their danger to Christian civilization, he makes this statement: "There never was a Jewish plot to overthrow the duly established authorities in any nation; there is no International Jewish conspiracy now! The only genuine fact that exists is that the Jews are always under attack!" Now, whether he knows this or not, this statement is an outright lie and can be proved by the statement of many Jewish authorities.

If his statement is true, then how can he account for the fact that 95% of the leaders of the Communist Revolution in Russia were Jews? All you have to do is look at their names to see this. How does he account for the fact that it was two New York Jewish bankers, by the name of Schiff and Warburg, who donated the \$20 million that made the Bolshevik Revolution a success? If his statement is true, then why do Jewish leaders brag about the part Jews played in the Revolution? In my 22-page pamphlet, "From the Horse's Mouth," I give many documented statements by Jewish leaders as to their part in Communism. They glory in it. Let me give you a few examples:

In the Zionist organ, The Maccabean, New York City, November 1905, this headline appeared: A JEWISH REVOLUTION!

The Jew, M. Hermalin, New York City 1917, said: "The Russian Revolution was made by Jews. We created secret societies and planned the reign of terror. The revolution succeeded by our convincing propaganda and our mass assassinations in order to form a government which was truly ours."

The American Hebrew, leading Jewish newspaper in the United States, August 10, 1920, said: "The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal was the creation of a new world order. What happened in Russia shall also, through the same Jewish mental and physical forces, become a reality over all the world."

Samuel Roth, a Jew of unusual bravery, warned his fellow Jews with these words: "We come to the nations pretending persecution, and we are the most deadly persecutors in all the wretched annals of mankind."

Is Pastor Thieme going to call me a "Liar" and say that I have made up all these statements? Or will he be honest enough to do some checking on his own and learn the truth? I rather doubt it!

While Thieme praises the Jews for their wonderful contributions to mankind, one of the leading Jewish novelists of the 19th Century, Conrad Alberti (Sittenfeld) wrote: "No one can dispute that Jewdom takes a leading part in the pollution and corruption of world relations. A characteristic of the Jew is a stubborn endeavor to produce values without work and this is an impossibility. It simply means that these values are artificially produced by swindling and corruption." (It takes one to know one!)

Thieme, like most Zionist supporters, is terribly inconsistent. He says on page 75: "The Jews are not the Christ-killers whom the anti-Semites would have them to be. Besides, only a rather small faction of Jews - Pharisees-plotted the death of Jesus." Could it be that he is calling Matthew a liar? For this very clear account says (27:25): "Then answered ALL THE PEOPLE, and said, His blood be on us, and on our children." You choose whom you want to believe, this Jew lover, or God's own account.

On page 150 he contradicts himself again when he states, "Any attempt at internationalism is of the devil"; yet, as an educated man, he must know that the Jews are the most notorious internationalists in existence and that the core of their doctrine is one-world government, with them in control.

I cannot help but wonder about Jewish truthfulness, when I see Jews, who were supposed to have perished in the German camps, now drawing reparations from the German people; or a young

Jewish woman, speaking of her experiences in a prison camp and being given enthusiastic responses by Christian audiences, who are too stupid to realize she is too young, by twenty years, to have gone through that experience. Then to see films, like The Bunker, Skokie, The Diary of Anne Franke and The Holocaust being crammed down the throats of Americans via television and the movies and being passed off as documentaries, when most of the material shown is pure fabrication, it makes one wonder. That is, until you realize that the Talmud gives the Jew the authority to lie to, and break his oath to, a Gentile, as long as he takes the Kol Nidre oath once each year. (This is an oath that absolves him of all lies told to a Gentile.)

If you would like documentary evidence of what I have written and would like some good written material covering it, I would suggest "The Overman Report," by Rev. Kenneth Goff and "The Iron Curtain Over America," by Col. John Beaty."

The entire drive of Judaism, towards a Jewish controlled one-world government, can be summed up in the arrogant words of the International Jew, James Paul Warburg, as he testified concerning internationalism before a U.S. Senate Committee, February 17, 1950. He said: "We [America] shall have world government, whether we like it or not. The only question is whether world government will be achieved by conquest or consent."

So the battle rages and many Christians do not even know there is a war going on. They read those marvelous words of Ephesians 6:12 and they come out: "For we wrestle not! Period!" Certainly, very few, in the fundamental world, realize that it is a war between the forces of Talmudic evil and that representing Jesus Christ. As a result, when they see how anemic their efforts are, they become discouraged, because they do not realize they have been subsidizing their own enemy.

Too often the forces of Christianity have been neutralized by blind leaders, who refuse to see that the source of the evils they claim to hate and fight is the thing they are supporting. Seven hundred years before Christ came to earth, the Prophet Isaiah predicted such men, when he said (56:10-11): "His watchmen are blind: [they refuse to see]: they are all ignorant [they refuse to accept what God's Word says, if it contradicts their pet theory], they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark [a watchdog, who refuses to bark at the approach of danger, is worse than useless]; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber. Yea, they are greedy dogs which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every one for his gain." (They are willing to do anything to remain in Jewish favor.) What a terrible indictment for our spiritual leaders.

There are many examples of these men "selling out" for financial benefits. I can think of none so blatant as that of Billy Graham and Oral Roberts. By contrast, during the early days of Moody Bible Institute in Chicago, its President, Dr. James Gray, was a great Christian scholar who did not believe the Chosen People theory. He came in for a lot of criticism from the Christian world and some persecution from the Jews. His life was threatened on a number of occasions but he would not give in. Moody's was always in financial difficulties in those days. By contrast, on his death, every president since then has been pro-Jewish and the Institute has never lacked for financial assistance. This should tell us something.

Do you honestly believe that men like Falwell, Van Impe, and Graham would continue very long on national television, if they came out with an anti-Jewish stance? You know the answer to that!

In the Twentieth Century, we have seen two generations of Western politicians who have been in quest of Jewish favors, often to the detriment of their own countries. The result has been two world wars, found not "to end all wars," not "to protect Democracy," as our fighting men were so glibly told, but to increase the power and wealth of the International Jewish gangsters; set up the "bandit State of the Israelis" in Palestine and bring about the final Jewish takeover of the world.

It was during the Babylonian captivity that the teachings later incorporated in the Talmud began to supercede the teachings of the Mosaic Law. The Jewish religious leaders, led by the Scribes and the Levites, began to form a new religion for this ancient people. It was a formal denial of the God of

their forefathers and of His Law. The following is advice from a highly respected Rabbi: "My son, give heed to the words of the scribes, rather than to the words of the Law."

In the Sanhedrin X, 3, f.88b, you can read: "He who transgresses the words of the scribes sins more gravely than the transgressors of the Law." In the book, "Mizbeach," we find the following opinion: "There is nothing superior to the Holy Talmud."

Christians from the first century have condemned this Satanic book, and it was proscribed by both the Church and the State on many occasions. Toward the end of the 16th Century, many Christian scholars began to study the Talmud, and the Jews, fearing for themselves, began to delete parts which were hostile to Christians. Thus the Talmud, which was published in Basel, Switzerland, in 1578, was mutilated in many parts. The Rabbis however, had the unexpurgated books from which they teach.

The teachings of the Talmud are reflected in the writings of many Jewish authors. Listen to the words of the eminent Rabbi Solomon Goldman: "God is absorbed in the nationalism of Israel. He becomes the national ethos (character)... He creates the world in the Hebrew language. He is our national God."

In Maurice Samuels' book, "You Gentiles," he states: "We and God grew up together... We have a national God ... We believe that God is a Jew, that there is no English or American God."

Dr. Kastein, another Jewish historian, says: "It was not true that God willed these people [Jews] and their meaning. It was this people who willed God and this meaning." In other words: "The Jews created God." If this is the case, then He is not the Deity who Christians worship. Yet these same people obligingly tell us that 75% of their people are either agnostics or outright atheists.

When the Jews lost their language (Hebrew) in Babylon, they spoke Aramic, so a translation of the Scriptures became necessary. This was undertaken, according to Jewish tradition, by 72 Jewish scholars in Alexandria, Egypt, between 275 and 150 B.C.

"The single largest body of Jews in the world at that time lived in Alexandria. Here Greek was the common language. So the Talmud, which had its beginnings in the heathen culture and beliefs of Babylon, was first translated into a distortion and twisting of words, changes of meaning and frequent substitution of general terms and ideas from those which were purely local or natural," according to Dr. Kastein.

When John Hyrcanus, king and high priest in Judea during the brief revival of Judaism, prior to Christ's first Advent, attacked the Idumeans and, at sword's point, forced them to be circumcised and accept Judaism, many of the descendants of Esau became Jews.

During this period, two political parties rose to power in Judea. The more moderate of these was the Sadducees, who supported the monarchy. The Pharisees, who were heirs of the Levites, controlled the thinking of most of the Jews. They formed the most numerous and powerful political party at the time of Christ and numbered among their adherents the High Priest Caiaphas and the most powerful Jewish lawyers.

Against those who insisted that the Mosaic laws were not capable of change, the Pharisees struck with deadly enmity. "We are the keepers of the oral law, directly imparted from Moses," they said. Christ said of them: "The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat" (Matthew 23:2). They claimed to possess the secrets of God and caused the mystic awe, in which so many generations of Jews have held the elders. This awe has had the power to frighten even the most enlightened on the outer fringes of Jewry.

Strangers to Jewry, including most of our fundamental scholars who back them as the Chosen People, are usually mystified at how the ruling sect of Jewry has been able to control Jewish communities scattered around the world. Yet at the time of Christ, these rulers were so strong they intimidated the Roman governor of Judea. In Mark 15:15 we read: "So Pilate, willing to content the people, released Barabbas [a murderer] unto them, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged him,

to be crucified." Luke 23: 23 puts it a bit more clearly: "And they [Jews] were instant with loud voices, requiring that he [Jesus] might be crucified. And the voices of them [the Jews], and of the chief priests prevailed." (This should blow to pieces the contention of the fundamental apologists for the Jews, who say the Jewish people were not in favor of Christ's death.)

Although the Roman governor knew he was dealing with an innocent man, and even though he had been warned by his wife as to the consequences of condemning an innocent man, he gave in to Jewish pressure and had the Son of God executed. (There is some evidence that Caiaphas had become aware of some privileged information, that linked Pilate with a plot to assassinate the Emperor, and Caiaphas held this over his head as blackmail.)

The Jews had been led to believe that their Messiah would be a militant, avenging leader, who would destroy all the Jewish enemies and rule over them with a "rod of iron." The idea of a man, who would teach "love your enemies" and "turn the other cheek," was too much for their "eye for an eye, and tooth for a tooth" souls, so soaked in the virulent hatred of the Talmud, to accept. So they murdered the Son of God. (Yes, the proper word to use here is MURDERED!)

To understand this Jewish hatred for all things which are Christian, it is necessary to look into the Talmudic teachings. It teaches that "The life of a Goi and all his physical powers belong to a Jew." It is an axiom of the Rabbis that a Jew may take anything that belongs to a Christian for any reason whatsoever, even by fraud; nor can such be called robbery, since it is merely taking what belongs to him.

If a Jew goes to collect money from a "Goi" and he pays too much, the Jew may keep the difference. In the CHOSCHEN HAM, (266, 1), it says: "A Jew may keep anything he finds which belongs to the Akum [Christian], for it is written, 'Return to thy brethren what is lost' (Deuteronomy 22:3). He, who returns lost property to a Christian, sins against the Law by increasing the power of the transgressors of the Law."

In BABHA KAMA (9113b), it says: "It is permitted to deceive a Goi."

In IORE DEA (157, Hagah), it says: "If a Jew is able to deceive them [Christians] by pretending he is a worshiper, he may do so."

In the BABHA KAMA (113b), it says: "The name of a Jew is not profaned when, for example, a Jew lies to a Goi.... as long as the Goi does not know he is lying."

In IORE DEA (158,1), it says: "The Akum [Christians] who are not our enemies must not be killed directly, nevertheless they must not be saved from danger of death. For example, if you see one of them fall into the sea, do not pull him out unless he promises to give you money."

CHOSCHEN HAMMISHPAT (388, 10) says: "There are those who say that a traitor is to be put to death only when it is impossible to get rid of him by mutilating him, that is, cutting out of his tongue, or his eyes, but if this can be done he must not be killed." (You wonder why the Israelis are so brutal in their dealings with the Arabs?)

In the SANHEDRIN (59a), it says: "Rabbi Jochanan says: A Goi who pries into the Law is guilty of death." What this means is that those of you who read these words can be condemned to death by a Jew.

In the ABHODAH ZARAH (926b, Tosephoth), it says: "Even the best of the Goyim should be killed."

At the time of Christ, most of the followers of Jesus were non-Jews, although we have been told otherwise. Most of them, that we know about through the Scriptures, were Benjamites from the Northern Area of Palestine, known as Galilee; they were held in the utmost of contempt by the Jews and were called "Samaritans." The testimony of the Holy Spirit in Acts 1:11 shows us that these people were Galileans. The majority of these people, who were called "The Way," later to become known as "Christians," were gathered on the Mount of Olives, to see their Lord return to heaven.

They were addressed as "Ye men of Galilee." While these words should have a special significance to us, I have never heard a Baptist preacher attempt to explain them.

By rejecting Jesus as their Messiah, the Jews bequeathed to all future generations a tormenting doubt, plus their own condemnation as found in Matthew 27:24-25. Today, these same people, or those who say they are Jews, are trying desperately to prove to the Christian world that they had no part in the murder of our Lord.

In spite of the screams of innocence from these people, the name of Jesus may not be mentioned in the home of a pious Jew, except in a curse, while Christ and His followers are cursed on a daily basis in regular prayers. (Ask your pastor to explain this for you!)

If today's Zionists are the Jews of Jesus' time (and this claim is almost universally accepted in our churches), then the party which condemned Jesus in Palestine in 33 A.D. is the same one which rules in Jerusalem today. The full weight of Christ's condemnation fell on these fellows. In John 8:44, he called them "children of Satan." In Matthew 23:31 - 35, He accused them of being guilty for all the innocent blood which had been shed on earth from the time of Abel to the dispersion in II Chronicles. It is no wonder the Pharisees and their modern day relatives hate Him so! Yet isn't it strange that the very things which Jesus singled out for attack are what today's Zionists claim are identifying features of Jews, Jewishness, and Judaism?

Jesus, the unschooled young man from Galilee, reached out His Divine finger, over 1900 years ago, to thrust aside all the mass of Jewish heresy and reduce the law and the prophets to two great commandments: "Love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and...thy neighbour as thyself. THERE IS NONE OTHER COMMANDMENT GREATER THAN THESE." (Mark 12:30 - 31.) (Emphasis added.) This was a complete repudiation of Talmudic teaching which says that "non-Jews" are nothing but animals, fit only for Jewish use.

It is interesting to note how the politician, the Roman Governor Pontius Pilate, dealt with the Jews during Christ's trial. His wife's warning, his Roman training and his political background screamed: "Hands off!" He tried, as modern politicians often do, to "pass the buck" to Herod but that did not work. Then he tried to assuage the bloodthirstiness of the Jewish mob by having Christ whipped until His back was a mass of broken, bleeding flesh and muscle. When that did not work, he gave in.

He did the same thing our Anglo-Israel governments have done over and over when dealing with the Jews. Going all the way back to President Woodrow Wilson and his "right-hand man," Edward Mandel House, and continuing through the administration of Franklin Delano Roosevelt, and every administration since, including the present one, our government, in the name of good relations with the State of Israeli, has sanctioned murder, torture and robbery of countless thousands of Arab Christians, who have been forced out of their homes by illegal Israeli actions. Why have the officials of the greatest nation in the world bowed to the will of the tiny nation of the Israeli? Van Impe would have us believe this is the fulfilling of prophecy. I accuse them of cowardice. I say they have done this for Jewish praise, for Jewish money and for Jewish votes and the sanctimonious hypocrites, standing behind the pulpits of our land, have done the same thing.

In the years since Christ's resurrection, the western Christian civilization has left the rest of the world behind. Nowhere else has there been such remarkable progress. But our greatest progress was not in the fields of science and technology - great as they were - but in the moral and spiritual relationship with man and his Creator.

It has been the White Christian nations of the world who have liberated the slaves from the chains of Jewish dominated slavery. (Before the Civil War, records show that the Jews dominated the slave trade; they owned 90% of the slave ships, which brought Blacks from Africa to the New World.) It was white men of moral and spiritual courage, who first in England, then in the United States, liberated the slaves. Our peoples have done more for human rights than all the rest of the world combined. The Jews have done none of these things!

Now I realize that some of you are going to disagree with this statement, because the Jews have been very loud over their defense of Civil Rights in this country. Their American Civil Liberties Union is a good example of this hypocrisy. But more and more intelligent Black people are beginning to realize that the only reason Jews have cultivated Blacks is to use them as "cannon fodder," in the coming "race war" which the Jews hope will put them in command of this nation.

It is difficult for our fundamental preachers to admit that the Mohammedan people are closer to Christianity in their belief than the Jews. They have preached their "Judeo-Christian" concept for so long, that most of them are convinced of its authenticity. Yet the Mohammedans believe in the One-God, the Creator of the universe and of all mankind. They do not preach hatred for either Jew or Christian. While they do not believe Jesus Christ to be the Son of God, they honor Him as a great prophet, like Moses. But the Jews spit on His name and call Him a "Mamser" (illegitimate bastard). They say He deserves to suffer eternity in hell for leading Jews astray.

One of the most valuable characteristics of the Jews has been their ability to hide their virulent hatred from Christians. While the Talmud refers to our Lord as "a fool; sorcerer; profane person; a dog; a child of lust, and many more epithets," they are careful to conceal their contempt behind a Talmudic facade. They are told, over and over again, to never allow their evil intentions to become known to the "Goyim."

During the latter part of the Seventeenth Century, when knowledge of the contents of the Talmud was becoming fairly widespread in the Christian world, it led to much embarrassment for world Jewry. This led to the following edict, quoted here from Douglas Reed's book, "The Controversy of Zion," page 90: "This is why we enjoin you, under pain of excommunication major, to print nothing in future editions, whether of the Mishna (oral laws), or the Gemara (the discussions of the rabbis concerning these oral laws), which relates whether for good or evil to the acts of Jesus the Nazarene, and to substitute instead a circle like this 'O,' which will warn the rabbis and schoolmasters to teach the young these passages only 'viva voice!' (by word of mouth). By means of this precaution, the savants (scholars) among the Nazarenes (Christians), will have no further pretext to attack us on this subject." This decree was passed by the Jewish Synod of Poland in 1631.

In the 20th Century, Christians have been led to believe that the "ghettos," built in the large cities of Europe, were put there by Gentiles as sort of "Jewish concentration camps." Nothing could be further from the truth. They were Talmudic inventions, used for the control of Jews. We see the first one in Jerusalem, in the book of Nehemiah, where he built a wall around Jerusalem and, when it was finished, drove all "non-Jews" outside. It was from this model that the modern "ghetto" took shape. It is to make minimum contact between Jew and Gentile, and keep the Jew from becoming contaminated, by brushing shoulders with the "goyim." The "Ghettos" have been established by pressure from the rabbis, whether in Alexandria, Warsaw, or New York City's East Side.

The word, "destroy," is the foundation of Talmudic teaching, not "defeat," nor "conquer," not "overcome," but "destroy." This is why Samuels, in his book, "You Gentiles," says: "We Jews, the destroyers, will remain the destroyers." This is why the Jew, Oscar Levy, would call his Jewish people the world's "seducers, executioners, destroyers and incendiaries." The Talmud specifically glorifies that part of the Old Testament, which states that the Jews must "ruin the people among whom they sojourn." This is spite of anything they may have done to help the Jews. Our pastors refuse to see this!

This is one thing Christians better learn about the Jews, if we are to survive as a free people. The Jews have an inbred hatred for Jesus Christ and His Church. It was Christ who exposed their true parentage in John 8:44, when He told the Pharisaic leaders: "Ye are of your father the devil." I do not see how this could be made much clearer. If they are "children of Satan," most certainly they cannot be the Chosen People of God Almighty!

I wish there were time for us to go through the Middle Ages of History and watch as the Jews were first accepted and then driven from every nation in Europe. Not because they were God's Chosen

People, hated of Satan, as Van Impe insists, but, as I have mentioned before, because of their "filthy life style," and their "crooked, and traitorous dealings" with every nation which accepted them.

This is the story of modern Jewry. They did the same thing in Russia, where the Tsar had given them special consideration. They have been and are doing the same thing in the United States and have almost succeeded in ruining England.

With a little honest research, you will find that all of America's wars have been instigated and financed by Jewish bankers, with enormous profits for them and a terrific bloodbath for us. The German war factories of 1914 and 1939 were, for the most part, Jewish owned. It was the machinations of these Jews which resulted in the deaths of countless thousands of "little Jews," who were caught in the schemes of the international planners. It was their influence, exerted on Churchill and Roosevelt, which kept World War II going for an extra two years and resulted in the deaths of hundreds of thousands of Israelites. It was their machinations that held Patton on the western border of Germany, so that Jewish-Communism could control Eastern Europe. The leader of every communist nation behind the Iron Curtain during this period was a Jew.

It was Jewish manipulation of Christian countries which led to the excesses of Nuremberg, where Germans were tried by Jewish courts and Jewish lawyers, before Jewish judges and were determined to be guilty before they went to trial. It was Jewish pressure which caused us to get involved in the United Nations and back the "bandit State of the Israeli" in Palestine. Yet our fundamental pastors say this is the fulfillment of Bible prophecy.

Listen to Van Impe, as he agonizes over the plight of the Jews on page 99 of his book, "Israel's Final Holocaust." "Bruised and bleeding from centuries of suffering, the Jews came home to the land of their fathers." (He completely disregards proof, which shows that at least 90% of the Jews in Palestine are "non-Jews," whose ancestors never came close to Palestine. See Jewish author Arthur Koestler's book, "The Thirteenth Tribe.")

On page 102, he says: "It is clear God protected His ancient people." How could this be true when they were not of Israelite blood? It was American arms that protected the Israelis, not GOD! It is American financial help which is keeping this "enemy of mankind" alive today. Israeli authorities admit they would collapse within six months without American aid.

Then Van Impe asks a question on page 106, with which I am forced to agree. He says: "Are the Jews of the world about to be blamed for the economic ills of the world? Is a new wave of persecution about to begin?" I make this prediction: "It is inevitable, unless the Jews do a drastic about-face and renounce their aggressive policies."

If Begin is responsible for a war in the Middle East, and I believe this is a distinct possibility, and if this war becomes a "limited nuclear war" (Israelis do have atomic weapons, you know), if this war escalates into an "all-out nuclear war," what will happen? The surviving Jews better look for holes to hide in, whether they are guilty or not. The homeless, the starving, the nuclear sick, the mobs of survivors, will be roaming the countryside, looking for two things, food and loot, and someone to blame. The Jews who supported the Israelis, and the Christian dupes who supported them, will feel the full anger of a terribly enraged people.

Van Impe spreads more of his propaganda on page 161 when he states: "The land of Israel was the birthplace of the Jewish people. Here their spiritual, religious and national identity was formed... Here they wrote and gave the Bible to the world." (Facts from history and the Bible prove he is wrong.) He continues: "In the Second World War, the Jewish people in Palestine made a full contribution in the struggle of the freedom loving nations against the Nazi evil." (Why doesn't he tell us that 90% of the Communist leadership at this time was Jewish?)

Now if the Jews were such fighters for freedom, I wonder why my observations of them were so different. (I wonder if Van Impe ever spent any time in the front lines of combat.) During the process of World War II and Korea, I was a front line infantry officer and rubbed shoulders with

many Jewish boys. My observation, backed by many other combat veterans, was that Jewish doctors all too often made out fake health reports, so that Jewish boys were kept out of the front lines and were assigned, instead, to the lucrative "rear echelons" of Quartermaster Corps, where they became rich in the "Black Market." I know, I was there! We often wondered in those days, if the Jews had been persecuted so badly in Germany, why didn't the Jewish boys want to fight. (I realize this is a generalization and that some Jewish boys did fight and die for this country. But in general, it was as I stated before.)

But now we come to something much more important. I have given you many facts, both from the Scripture, history and from statements made by Jews themselves. Many of you will still refuse to believe but, if my facts are true and the "mass of evidence says they are," then who are "true Israel?"

Here is one of the most important truths Christian people MUST learn if they expect to survive. With the true knowledge about the Jews must come a knowledge about who "true Israel" is. So in Part Two we will look at identifying marks which will prove this identity. In Revelation 2:9, our risen and ascended Lord warned Christians from the church of Smyrna about "them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan." When I first realized this, then I was on the "second mile" to understanding Israel Identity. There are over 200 scriptural marks which identify this "People of God," but they will not help you, unless you are willing to be "led by the Spirit of God, into all truth."

**"Ye chosen seed of Israel's race,  
Ye ransomed from the fall.  
Hail Him who saves you by His grace,  
And crown Him, Lord of all!"**

"Ye that follow after righteousness, ye that seek the Lord: look unto the rock whence ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit whence ye are digged. Look unto Abraham your father, and unto Sarah that bare you." (Isaiah 51:1 - 2.)

"Cursed be he that doeth the work of the Lord deceitfully." (Jeremiah 48:10.)

"Those Preachers preach lies in My Name. I never sent them! I have not commanded or spoken to them. They preach to you a false vision - a pagan lie - and the invention of their own hearts!" (Jeremiah 14:14, Ferrar Fenton translation.)

Some of my readers will, no doubt, be disturbed by my use of the word "God," "Lord" and "Jesus Christ," instead of the proper Hebrew terms. I do this, not because I do not recognize these proper words, but because a majority of my readers have been "brainwashed" into accepting them and would not understand their proper use.

Since we are searching for the truth, let me explain the proper use of these words, so you will have a better understanding of what I am saying. The terms we use as proper words for the first two members of the Trinity are heathen words. Here is their proper usage:

ELOHIM - Not "Gawd," or "GOD."

YAHVAH - Not "Lord," which in the original Hebrew means "Baal."

YASHUA - Not "Jesus," which equals "Zeus," who was a Greek god.

MESSIYAH - Not "Christos," or "Christ."

With this brief explanation, let us begin Part Two and examine the question, "Who are we?"

Remember now, I am addressing this question exclusively to White Anglo-Saxon and related peoples.

In Joel 2:17, we find these words: "Let them say, Spare thy people, O Lord, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should rule over them: wherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God?"

One of the major problems in recent years among our youth has been that of identity. When you ask them why they are engaged in certain outlandish acts, they will invariably reply: "I am merely doing my own thing; I am trying to find myself; I want to know who I really am." This is a commendable attitude, if it can be channeled in the proper direction.

It has been my privilege, since retiring from the Army in 1964, to have traveled extensively as a lecturer and evangelist. I have spoken in 49 of our States and visited more than 3,000 communities. The more I have seen of America during this period, the more I have become convinced that the problems which are destroying us are not political at all. They are moral and spiritual, have been deliberately caused, and must be approached from a spiritual angle, if we hope to answer them. Our only answer will be to rediscover that sense of Divine guidance, with which our founding fathers were able to face the dangers and hardships of the New World. They did this, with the assurance that God would prosper and protect their undertakings, because they had been ordained of God.

Today a spirit of fear prevails in this country and throughout all Christendom. We may not want to admit it but it is there. For the first time in our proud history, within a period of 30 years, we have been defeated in two wars, by countries smaller than most of our states. We were not forced into defeat by the lack of strength or incompetence of our military, but because our leaders did not have the will to win, while our people had been deliberately eroded, from without and within, with a deliberate attack against everything we have held as dear and sacred. Some wag has said: "When the ten o'clock news is good, America goes to sleep; when it is bad, she goes to pieces." This pretty well sums it up.

In Deuteronomy 28:15 and 25, where Moses makes his final speech to Israel, we read these words: "But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes ... the Lord shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them." What a terrible lesson was taught in both Korea and Vietnam, yet I am not sure we learned this lesson!

So today, we see the shameful spectacle, of the most powerful nation on earth, as she cringes before the threats of some Banana Republic. We hope, this will change under the leadership of Mr. Reagan. However, when we look at his National Advisory Group, this is doubtful. In Proverbs 25:5 we read: "Take away the wicked from before the king [President], and his throne [government] shall be established in righteousness." Oh how America needs righteous advisors.

In the past decades, we have been confused by the actions of our leaders and, whenever a president has taken a "pro-American" stance in recent years, he has been battered down by a Congress who says in essence: "No! The Zionists must be given first consideration!" It has become almost a dirty word to be "America First!"

I cannot help but feel that the secret of our problems lies in a statement made by an old Arkansas hillbilly who said: "It ain't so much from not knowin' that causes the trouble; as it is in knowin' so much that ain't so!" In other words, we have not been told the truth. However, when some man comes along and does tell the truth, the scream of "prejudice" is heard on every side.

An informed people is not necessarily an enlightened people, unless they have impartial accounts from both sides. Enlightenment cannot be debased to mean partial knowledge gained from censored material. You could spend your lifetime reading Life, Time, Newsweek and listening to the major broadcasting systems on TV, but you would not be enlightened, because you would be reading and seeing controlled news. All of these sources, as we have seen, are Jewish controlled; therefore are

part of the Jewish transmission belt. Yet if you take a stand against this, you are called "prejudiced." What does this actually mean? The word "pre" means "to go before." A person who is pre-judiced has beforehand made a "Judicial" (judgment) decision on a matter, without fully examining the evidence necessary to reach that decision. This is almost 100% true of those churchmen who oppose the Christian Identity truth. Only when a man, a church group, or a faction have refused to examine the evidence, can they be said to be "prejudiced."

While the Israel Identity truth may be distasteful, objectionable, fanatical, or what-have-you, I claim immunity from such words as "bigot," "prejudice," or "bias" on the grounds that not one bit of evidence I have presented against the Jews, or against the "bias" of fundamental Christianity, was written without ample, concise, detailed, thorough and faithful reference to the Bible and history, looking at both sides of the argument. Can this be said of our opponents? I think not!

It has been because Americans have not been shown both sides of the story, that they have been deliberately implanted with the feeling of fear. This fear will continue to grow until we awaken to the realization that God Almighty has a specific purpose for America, and that He brought this nation into existence for a specific purpose.

What will change the conditions of fear and chaos which now sap our strength? What will bring to the forefront White Christian leaders of spiritual strength, stature and righteousness, who will be joined by millions of people who are willing and ready to face every problem we may confront, with the knowledge that we will be victorious?

The answer will startle many of you, especially if you belong to that branch of Christianity which is called "fundamentalist." This will be because you have never been told the facts concerning America's origin and destiny. In fact, many of you have been taught that America is "Mystery Babylon" of the Bible and that we will be destroyed. No wonder we have such a defeatist attitude.

As a consequence of this and other false teachings, God's people have fallen woefully short of fulfilling our responsibilities, not only to God, but to our fellowmen. Because of this, we have been beset with all sorts of calamities.

Before we go further, let me say that I too am a "fundamentalist" in the literal meaning of the word. I believe in the inerrancy of the original Scriptures, the Virgin Birth of our Lord, His substitutionary death on the cross for the sins of all mankind, His literal resurrection and His Second Coming, to set up an earthly kingdom, where He will reign supreme as King of kings and Lord of lords. (I do not believe this will be a Jewish Kingdom!)

This was the very thing Jesus taught His disciples to pray for in Matthew 6: 10: "Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in EARTH, as it is in heaven." I believe these things will come, just as surely as night follows day, and so I preach them to the best of my ability. I believe that God Almighty, Jehovah, YAHWEH, is Creator over all. I believe that Jesus Christ, YASHUAH, is His Son, born of a Virgin, without sin, very God and very man. I believe the Holy Spirit is an integral part of the Godhead Trinity and is God's emissary on this earth.

What I will say to you in this section may come as a shock to some of you. Not because it is "science fiction," not because it is designed to shock you, but because the Bible and world history prove it to be true and yet you have never heard it preached in your church.

If you are to accept the facts I will prove in this message - and many of you will go to any lengths not to believe them - it will be necessary for you to lay aside some "timeworn" ideas of men, which have been preached in our churches for many years. In most cases, these false conceptions were not preached with the idea of leading men astray, as much as they were preached through ignorance. Most of our preachers have been led astray in the seminaries.

Now don't get mad at what I am about to say. It will only raise your blood pressure, although some of you do look a little anemic anyway.

God may give you what you want and allow you to believe what you want to believe, but that does not mean it is true, or even "worth the powder to blow it to hell!" You may say: "God approves of the Jews, because He has given them all their wealth and success." Do you think He approved of Hitler, Stalin, Nero, Bloody Mary and Genghis Khan? God grants power to a lot of people He doesn't approve of, for His own unknown reasons.

Satan uses this fact to further his own aims. In 2nd Thessalonians 2:11, we read: "For this cause [because they receive not the truth, see verse 10] God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie." When men deliberately turn their backs on provable truth, for any reason, their lies become delusions to them. (According to the dictionary, a "delusion" is "something that is falsely believed or propagated." Boy oh boy, is this true when it comes to their ideas concerning the Jews.) Man wants to believe something which is not so; he rejects something that is so, and upon this deliberate action, God allows him what he wants and he believes a LIE!

In Dr. Peter Ruckman's book, "Mark of the Beast," he says on page 145: "Unable to burn the A.V. (Authorized Version) openly since 1700, Rome changed armor and destroyed it [the Bible] one page at a time, by using seminaries (Fundamental and Liberal alike), and convincing the professors that the Vatican manuscripts were the authoritative source of revelation." But he doesn't go far enough. Who was behind the apostasy in the Roman Church?

For the answer to this, we will go to Father Maurice Pinay's monumental work, "The Plot Against the Church." He has an entire Chapter (24) on "Jewish Infiltration of the Clergy." On page 1465 he says: "The weapon preferred by the (Jewish) Fifth Column was to bring young Christians, descended from Jews, into the ranks of the clergy, who secretly paid homage to Judaism. After ordination, these priests were then to rise in the hierarchy of the Church (Roman Catholic) and be in the worldly orders or in the holy orders - in order to utilize their positions to harm the church." (Don't think this didn't happen in Protestantism either!)

In the early 1930's an order went out from Communist headquarters in the United States, saying in effect to young Communists: "If you really want to help the cause, get into the churches; attend the seminaries and become preachers and priests. Then you can work from within." They did this most effectively and many of these Fifth Columnists were Jews. The most effective work in Protestantism was done through a man named Dr. Harry F. Ward, who was head of the Union Theological Seminary in New York City. There were more pro-Communist ministers who went into churches (mostly from the National Council of Churches) from this seminary, than from any other source.

A 13th Century Jewish document, which fell into the hands of French authorities in the 18th Century, stated to the Jews of France: "You say your synagogues have been destroyed. Let your sons become priests and abbots, so they can destroy the Christian Church from within."

The learned Jewish historian, Abram Leon Sachan, one of the directors of the Hilel de la B'nai B'rith Foundation, a Jewish community leader and later president of Brandeis University, wrote a book, "History of the Jews," in which he went into detail about how the conversion of hundreds of thousands of Jews to Christianity in Spain, after 1391, resulted in: "Whole Jewish communities confessed Christianity. The majority eagerly utilized their new status. Hundreds of thousands entered professions hitherto forbidden them. They obtained important state offices and even penetrated the Church [Roman Catholic], at its highest levels. Their power increased along with their wealth and many were accepted into the oldest families of Spanish nobility. The converted Jews practically ruled Spain (notice carefully now) WHILE THEIR SECRET ADHERENCE TO JUDAISM DESTROYED THE CHRISTIAN FAITH... While the masses of Spanish people observed, with growing bitterness, the success of these new Christians, the clergy lied about their unfaithfulness and lack of honesty... Tens of thousands of these new Christians went to church as usual, murmured their prayers, carried out the rites and observed the customs. But in spirit, they were still Jews."

At least seven of the head officials in the Roman Catholic Church in Spain were Jews in the 14th Century and, in 1330, a Jew, Cardinal Pierleoni, actually became Pope. He was known as Anachiet II.

The Jewish historian, Joseph Kastein, makes this contemptuous remark about christianized Jews: "There are three ways you can waste water:

- (1) To baptize a Jew;
- (2) Let it run into the sea;
- (3) Mix it with wine."

Don't kid yourself. This infiltration still continues in the 20th Century. Almost all the big fundamentalist seminaries have had, or now have, Jewish professors, usually in Old Testament, or Hebrew studies. How many of them do you suppose might be Fifth Columnists? The results show in the Jewish propaganda preached in our pulpits.

Many fundamental Bible scholars have rejected what I am about to tell you, because they are not honest enough to admit they have been wrong for so many years. (I can assure you, from bitter experience, it is not easy to admit you have been wrong for twenty years.)

The whole problem with these fellows seems to be: "If I find something in the Bible I don't like, how can I get around it?" When they come across the 8th Chapter of John's Gospel, where Jesus says to the Jews, "Ye are of your father the devil," they try and explain it away by saying: "He was talking about unsaved people in general." When Christ told the Jews in John 10:26, "But ye believe not, BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP," they say "He meant they were unsaved!" HOGWASH! I recall an old preacher who used to say: "When will men stop going through the cafeteria of God's Word, with their little trays, picking out only what they want to believe?"

Yet in spite of what Christ taught, most of our fundamentalist preachers scoff at the idea of an earthly kingdom and tell their people they are to prepare themselves for heaven. As one lady told me: "I don't have to worry about the Communists, you know, because I'm not of this world."

In the face of a lot of tremendous opposition, from men who should know better, I do not ask you to believe me. In fact, my task is not to persuade you that I am right. It is to give you the facts - the Holy Spirit must do the persuading. I'll give you the facts, then it will be between you and God what you do about them.

I challenge you, if you really want to know the truth. First, listen to the facts I present from the Scripture and history; please don't reject them out of hand, just because they differ from what you have been taught. (Remember, that some day God will hold you accountable for what you have learned in this message.) I encourage you to take what I say, put it under the powerful magnifying glass of the Word, and, when you find I told you the truth, then have "guts" enough to do something about it.

This section is a message about God's earthly Kingdom and your part in it. It is a message about the MESSIAH, who will be the salvation of America.

The task of spreading the truth is not easy. If you have the courage to proclaim it, you will lose many of your so-called Christian friends, who have not matured enough to accept the "meat of the Word." They are still "baby Christians." Most of these will not even be honest enough to check out the facts. They will prefer to believe whatever their preacher tells them, but what will happen if your preacher is like mine and refuses to even listen to the facts? That is being dishonest and unworthy of a man who calls himself God's servant.

Truth in action is a dynamic force. Jesus Christ once said: "Ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free" (John 8:32). But truth often cannot get off "dead center" unless some worthy

apostle of truth gives it a push to overcome its inertia. Without that initial push, truth will often "die aborning."

On the other hand, truth is often blacked out by repeated contradictions and conflicting untruths. If lies are repeated over enough, even intelligent people will often believe them. This is the sobering testimony of history.

Whether wittingly or unwittingly, many of history's foremost characters have misrepresented truth. As recently as 1492, the foremost scientists of the world believed that the world was flat. When Christopher Columbus proved otherwise, he suffered under their hostility. Many men and women have suffered in support of the truth, because it did not dovetail with what the majority wanted to believe. This happened to our Lord, when He came in contact with the Jewish authorities and their traditions. We don't like anyone messing with our "sacred cows."

Now you can fool a bunch of nitwits, trying to get fundamentalist "Jew bait" off their "trotline," but this doesn't change the truth. God knows what He spoke, and why He spoke it, and just because some fallible men come along and say, "That isn't really what He means; the Jews are the Chosen People, you know," that doesn't change the truth. If the fundamentalists want to give honor to the God-hating Jews, that doesn't change the truth one little bit "which says they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan" (Revelation 2:9).

The first interpreter of the Bible is the Author Himself and His method is to compare "Scripture with Scripture." So that is what we are going to do! We are going to lean very heavily on "What saith the Scripture?" Not on what Jack Van Impe says, not on what Webber or Falwell believe, but "What does the Bible teach?"

Most of the preachers, who refuse to accept what the Bible says about the Jews, are moving through the Bible so rapidly, looking for verses to prove their point, you have to corral them every once in a while, so the truth has time to penetrate their thick skulls. They need to realize that two opposite theories cannot both be right and that, when Jesus said to the Jews, "Ye are of your father the devil," He could not mean they were God's people at the same time. By a like token, when the Bible differentiates so clearly between Judah and Israel, who is mere man to come along and say: "They both mean the Jews"? He has no such right, even if he has a D.D. tacked on behind his name.

This country, which was founded on the Christian faith, must have a revival of that faith, if we are to survive as a free nation. The deterioration and disintegration of America will be accelerated in direct ratio as to how we receive the truth. Truth either exists, or it does not. There are no degrees of truth - to be "half-true" is as incredible as to be "half-honest," or "half-loyal." We just have not been told the "whole truth" in our churches. Many pastors who have been faithful in "preaching the full counsel of the Word," in regard to salvation and righteous living, have fallen woefully short when it comes to telling their people the truth, not only about their own identity, but the identity of the Jews. For this they will have to answer to God; I am not their judge!

I hope you, my reader, will be honest enough to accept the truth; not what Jack Mohr tells you, but what the Word of God says, this is what is important. All I am doing in this message is following the admonition of Isaiah 58:1: "Cry aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and shew my people their transgressions."

This is not some "spur of the moment" message. It was not inspired by what I read somewhere, or a message I heard on tape, radio or in person. It came after hundreds of hours of prayerful study, and the reading of thousands of pages of reference materials, both in the Bible and history. It came after a lot of soul-searching. Unfortunately, the preaching of this truth has made me unpopular with many people who used to welcome me into their churches. So be it! My job is to preach the Word, not strive for a popularity contest.

I believe the greatest part of our conservative and fundamental preachers and scholars have been remiss, often to the point of criminal neglect, in their refusal to acknowledge what the Bible teaches

about America. They will tell you: "America is not mentioned in the Bible." That is true. You will not find the words, "United States" or "America," anywhere in the Bible, but she is there, just as clearly as if these familiar words were used. We shall see!

Without the shadow of a reasonable doubt, America and the British Commonwealth of Nations, plus other related peoples, have been called, according to God's immutable purpose, to fulfill a very special place in His plans for mankind. When enough of our Israel people recognize us, we will see the greatest revival which has ever swept over Christendom and a revival of our White, Christian countries. We will see the literal fulfillment of the promise made to King Solomon over twenty-nine centuries ago. Many of you know it by heart, and we hypocritically quote it in our Christian churches, over and over, without really believing it:

"If my people, which are called by my name [the Christian nations of the world are the only people known by the name of the Christos; certainly the Jews are not], shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will FORGIVE THEIR SIN, AND WILL HEAL THEIR LAND." (2nd Chronicles 7:14.)

Do you want to see America healed? Do you want to see her returned to the greatness she once had? There is your answer, my Christian friend. We have been so busy getting people "saved" (and that is our first priority) that we have forgotten the need for National Salvation, and we are paying for our neglect.

Once the White people in our Christian nations understand and accept God's plans for us; when Christian people realize they are part of this plan; when they become aware that they have been especially chosen to be "light-bearers" for God; then, and only then, will we regain the moral and spiritual strength which made us great in the first place.

The Bible clearly states that when we accept responsibility and come out with the truth concerning our identity, then we will find the answer to the problems which are killing us and: "In righteousness shalt thou be established: thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it shall not come near thee." (Isaiah 54:14.)

National righteousness is a way of life which is based on obedience to the commandments of the Lord God. Once you have read this message, there will be no excuse for your disobedience. You will not even be able to say: "But my pastor told me differently." For you will have the Word of God, as your infallible guide.

I can predict this with certainty. If America fails to heed God's message, she will be driven to her knees and the righteous will suffer along with the wicked, as they always do. To those of you who dare use the name of Jesus Christ, and have accepted Him as the Lord and Messiah of your life, one day you will be forced to stand in embarrassed silence before Him and answer for your neglect: "For we MUST all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad. Knowing therefore the TERROR of the Lord, we PERSUADE men." (Emphasis added.) (2nd Corinthians 5:10-11.)

While I do not profess to be a great scholar, having never learned to read either Greek, Hebrew or Aramic, as some do, I challenge you to study God's Word. Place it beside the historical record and, when the truth finally dawns on you, then have the courage to accept it and publish it abroad, even though it contradicts everything you once believed. I am not calling you to a new religion, I am merely saying: "Be true to the faith once delivered unto the saints."

In Malachi 4:5 - 6, we have a record of Elijah's return before that "great and terrible day of the Lord." The significance of Elijah's message with that day is that God's people (not the anti-God Jews) will be called on to repent and restore the righteous administration of the Law of the Lord to this earth. This was to be accomplished when our people finally realized who they were. There was to be a "purging" time, when the rebels would be "weeded out" from among God's people:

"I will cause you to pass under the rod, and I will bring you into the bond of the covenant [not

Palestine]: and I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against me... And ye shall know that I am the Lord, when I have wrought with you for my name's sake." (Ezekiel 20:37 - 38 and 44.)

Now it is easy to predict what some of you are thinking. Remember, not so long ago, I "stood in your moccasins." You have been conditioned to believe that this verse was speaking about the Jews. It was not!

Let us analyze this statement, by asking a question: "Is there really a Chosen People?" The Bible says there is and it is very careful to accurately point them out. The textbook we will use in our study is the oldest racial document in the human race, a volume composed of 66 books, which we call the Holy Bible. Of necessity, there will be some overlap with Part One. Don't let this bother you!

In presenting this marvelous Book, it is not required that you approach it with some theory concerning its Divine inspiration. Inspiration is not some idea we bring to the Bible which gives it supernatural standing. Inspiration is what we fetch away from the Bible, when we finally realize and accept its Divine essence.

You cannot know if anything is inspired until it inspires you. As a result, there are millions of Christians who read the Book and say they believe in its inspiration, who take away from it only those ideas which coincide with what they have been taught. When the Bible teaches something which conflicts with their belief, they will go to any lengths to prove they are right, even if it means twisting and warping the meaning of God's WORD. (of course there is a terrible curse pronounced against such as do this - Revelation 22:18-19.)

I believe the Bible labors under the disadvantage of being considered a religious book, but, when you go into the Bible, you will go far before you find anything that smacks of religion. The Bible begins with Geology, Astronomy, Meteorology, Biology, Anthropology, and Psychology. All the materials of the physical and mental sciences, the concepts of time, space and motion, of the creative method and purpose, are found in its opening passages.

God is the Central Figure of the Bible, but God is not an ecclesiastical figure. He is not a religious figure. The creating and sustaining God of the Bible and history appears as the sole complete personality in the Universe. He is the One-Complete-Moral-Being. He has eternal wisdom and upholds all things by the power of His Spirit. We find this explained in Colossians 1:16 - 17: "By him [Jesus Christ] were all things created ... whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him and for him. And he is before all things, and by Him ALL THINGS CONSIST." (Emphasis added.)

In the Greek, the phrase, "all things consist," means "held together." Isn't it wonderful to know that, in this chaotic old world of ours, all things are held together by the Power of our Savior?

Religion does not appear in the Bible until man's unnatural and sinful departure from God's law. Religion appeared as an emergency measure, a rescue force, if you will, brought into being because of abnormal human breakdown. When it has fulfilled its place, it will disappear. What a shock that is going to be to some people who believe that only they have the "real thing." The Apostle John wrote about this in Revelation 21:22, telling of the day in the New Jerusalem, when there will be no place of worship: "For the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb [Jesus] are the temple of it."

There is a great deal of careless talk whenever people begin to discuss race. The Gentile loves to boast of his superiority over the Jew; the Jew over all people; Black over White; White over Black. But race is not the consideration in this message.

We Americans are prone to think of ourselves as a relatively young people, when in reality we are very old, but the true effect of knowing who we are should not feed our vanity. It should not rouse our boastfulness; it will not make us want to "Lord it over everyone else." Instead, it should rouse a sense of great awe in our hearts, as we see the tremendous responsibilities which God has placed on

the shoulders of White people.

Many people are afraid to mention race, especially if they are members of the White race. Jewish propaganda has made this a term synonymous with "prejudice." While it is not considered wrong for a Black person to believe that "Black is beautiful," it is a sin for a White person to feel pride in his race. Before we go any further, let us lay down a "ground rule." As "long as pride of race leads to boastfulness and contempt for others, it is a false pride and cannot be condoned."

We are not going to discuss nationalities, since they are largely artificial, but you will soon find that race is a basic, natural fact. Take the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples as an example. (This includes Americans, Englishmen, Canadians, Australians, many from South Africa, Norway, Denmark, Sweden, Holland, Germany, Austria, Poland and other related White peoples.) They speak many different languages and have different cultures but, when you touch their basic, sensitive central nerve, you will find they all respond in a similar manner. They advocate reverence for God, are in favor of progress, believe in the work ethic, and an orderly social life, based on love of God and His laws. Their ideals concerning freedom are essentially the same.

A good example can be found in the United States and Canada. They are made up basically of English, German, Scandinavian and French speaking White people. They are divided by an invisible barrier that crosses over 3,000 miles of mountains and prairies; yet they are essentially the same and could become one great Christian country with a minimum of difficulty.

Race is an insistent fact in Bible history, since the Bible is not the story of many people, but revolves around one particular people. It was written about a distinctive family group, which had been chosen by God, from all others, for a very distinctive purpose. The Bible does not deal with dead races and dead civilizations but is contemporary history. In dealing with this one race, it flows through history like a mighty stream, touching three continents and blessing many nations.

The Bible explains what God has done and why He did it. It then shows revelation in progress and gives us an exciting glimpse into the future. God never wrote a book, He writes in life. When He wants to show us "oakness," he does not present us with a treatise on botany; He makes an oak tree.

Our Lord Jesus Christ followed that same formula. He left no books written by His own hand. He left, instead, twelve fallible men, we call disciples, and one of those was a devil. These men became His "manuscripts." The Bible is devoted to the story of one nation, which became known as the "Chosen People." (This is the title the Jews are trying to usurp for themselves.)

It is at this point where Bible scholars depart from reality. They shrug their shoulders and say in essence: "So what! It's the Jews, everyone knows that and, besides, what difference does it make if you are saved?" But it does make a difference; a vast difference!

Most of you will be familiar with the Bible account of Abraham and how he was torn from his own country and people, by God's explicit orders. He was sent into a strange land, where he was to become, according to God's word, "A great nation, and a company of nations."

While Abram, who was soon to be called Abraham, was the father of many different nations, his racial line was to descend through his younger son, Isaac. In Genesis 21: 12 we read how God told him: "For in Isaac shall thy seed be called."

From Isaac, the "seed line" passed to Jacob, then to Jacob's sons. These people became known as Haibru, or Hebrew (they were never known as "Jews"). They were called the "Children of Israel" or "Israelites." This came when Jacob's name was changed to "Israel," as recorded in Genesis 32:28: "And he [the angel of the Lord] said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel: for as a prince hast thou power with God and with men, and hast prevailed."

These unique people (remember now, they were not Jews) expanded in numbers, power, and prestige, until in King David's time they numbered somewhere around fifteen million. While standing in the King's palace in Jerusalem, the Prophet Nathan predicted that this people would one day be planted in another land, which they did not know, and from which they would never be

removed. This could not have had reference to Palestine, since they were in Palestine at the time. Read with me, if you will, from 2nd Samuel 7:10:

"Moreover I [God] will appoint a place for my people Israel, and WILL PLANT THEM, that they MAY DWELL IN A PLACE OF THEIR OWN [but you say, they had a place of their own in Palestine, so this must be somewhere else], and MOVE NO MORE; neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more, as beforetime."  
(Emphasis added.)

This would indicate to me that Israel was to move out of Palestine at some future date, into a land where they would be rooted and planted, and where they would be relatively safe. From this APPOINTED PLACE, they would never move! Why is it that our pastors never mention this passage? Have you ever heard a sermon preached on this verse? Well for one thing, if they did, it would destroy one of their pet theories, that the Jews must return to Palestine before our Lord returns to reign on this earth.

Now the selection of one specific people by Divine choice, for a specific purpose, was a wonderful thing. It did not call for boasting, or a feeling of superiority, for God did not call this people to "Lord it over the rest of the world," as the Jewish Talmud teaches. He called them to be a "servant nation," placed on this earth for the specific purpose of spreading God's Kingdom message. Much later, they were to become rulers, after they had first proved themselves faithful as "servants."

This should engender a feeling of humility. It was a tremendous event, when God called Israel - not because they were a powerful people, not because they were rich and plenteous and had great international influence, but because of the faithfulness of their father, Abraham, God's servant. (Read about this in Deuteronomy 7:7-8 and Hebrews 11:8-12.)

By a like token, it was a mighty event when God took America out of the midst of another great nation (Britain), to become a separate and special constellation among the nations of the world. Do you believe this all happened by accident? I think not!

The Apostle Paul, in his letter to the church in Rome, gives and answers the question: "Why doth the chosen people still continue to be chosen?" He answers in Romans 11:29: "The gifts and calling of God are without repentance [not subject to change]." In other words, they were absolute and unconditional! Nowhere did God say to Israel: "If you will obey me, I will be your God." He said in effect: "YOU ARE MY PEOPLE and, because of this, YOU SHALL OBEY ME!" That little word "shall" is the key to what we see happening in America today.

Were all the promises of God mere illusions in the mind of Abraham? Just for the moment, for the sake of argument, let us assume they were. Let us assume that all of the great covenant promises God made with Abraham were nothing but delusions of grandeur; a vain desire on the part of Abraham for the distinction of his posterity. If this had been so, they would have died with Abraham, for delusions always die with deluded men.

If God's promises to Abraham had been "hatched" in a human mind, they would have come to nothing. If God had not selected and predestined a "servant-ruler race," then that race would never have served and ultimately reigned. It is not just a matter of simple faith, but a theory which can be tested by history. Things which actually happen are always valid facts; they are never deluded dreams.

None of you who read these passages ever knew George Washington, neither your father or your grandfather knew him. All we know about Washington comes from hearsay; it is what we find written in history. Yet we believe he lived and served this country as one of our great leaders.

The idea of a "servant-ruler race" did not die with Abraham. It outlived Abraham and his great-great-grandchildren. It lasted 200 years until the time of Moses. After another 150 years, it was the

dominant theme of King David's time; another 300 years passed and we find this same theme being promulgated by the Prophets Isaiah, Jeremiah and Ezekiel. We go forward another 200 years and find it in the last book of the Old Testament. It outlived the 400 years of darkness between the Old and New Testaments. It appears again in the Gospels, then in the Epistles, and finally in the last book of the New Testament, the Revelation of Jesus Christ.

It was the common language of the Pilgrim Fathers; it can be found in the Prayer Book of the early Episcopal Church. It was believed by the early Baptists and Methodists. The idea that we, the White, Anglo-Saxon and related peoples, were God's Chosen, appeared in the early hymn books, where our forefathers sang:

"Ye chosen seed of Israel's race; Ye ransomed from the fall; Hail Him who saves you by His grace: and Crown Him, Lord of All!"

Our forefathers were not singing about a people we now call "Jews." Their songs were about White Christian people, which were then settled in the land God has promised their forefathers - God's APPOINTED PLACE, from which they would never be moved.

There are many marks of identity, which will tell us who these Chosen People are. If they do not bear the marks of "true identity," then they must be imposters. I heard a story which illustrates this truth. Many years ago, in England, a small boy was kidnapped from his home. In spite of every effort on the part of the authorities, he could not be found. Many years passed until, one day, the family received a letter from a lawyer in Spain. He explained how an old gypsy woman, on her deathbed, had confessed to stealing a little boy from a certain family.

The mother who had never given up hope wrote: "Check and see," she said, "if he has the lower part of his left earlobe missing; does he have a small scar on the inside of his left ankle; is there a large scar on his right thigh; does he have a strawberry birthmark between his shoulder blades?"

A few weeks later, a cablegram came in the affirmative and in great excitement they made the long trip to Spain. On arrival, they were bitterly disappointed to be introduced to a large swarthy man, dressed in gypsy clothes, who could not speak a word of English. The mother checked his left earlobe and, lo and behold, it was missing. She looked for the well-remembered scars on his ankle and thigh and they were there. Then in great agitation, through the interpreter, she asked the man to remove his shirt, and there it was, the strawberry birth-mark. Without hesitation, she threw her arms around that stranger and accepted him as her son. Why?

He did not look like them. He could not remember his father's home, and spoke not one word of his father's language; he did not remember his father's God. Then why did they accept him? Because the marks of identity were there on his body and they could not be refuted.

In the same manner, "true Israel" bears certain marks which no one else can bear. They cannot be changed; they cannot be erased. Find them and you will have found the true people. There are over 200 of these marks given in Scripture and none of them fit the people your pastor calls the Chosen People; none of them come close to fitting the people we now know as Jews, So let's look at some of the more important ones:

### **MARKS OF IDENTITY:**

1. The Chosen People would worship and revere the God of Israel, Yahveh. Take a look at a world globe and see where faith in the one true God is predominate. You will not find it among the Jews in Palestine; more than 75% of these are agnostic or outright atheists. You will not find them in the great Jewish communities of New York City and Los Angeles. These people do not worship the God of Abraham. They follow a false, heathen teaching, which came from the dusty corridors of heathen Babylon, called the Talmud. It is a complete repudiation of the laws God gave to Moses on Mt. Sinai. Don't argue with me about this, check it out for yourself.

The Chosen People were to carry the Gospel of God's Kingdom to all men everywhere. They were to be witnesses for their coming Messiah-King. Beginning in Genesis 28:11' and continuing throughout the Old Testament, and on into the New, "true Israel" was to be the "light bearer" of God's truth. Listen to Isaiah 43:10: "Ye are my witnesses, saith the Lord, and my servant whom I have chosen: that ye may know and believe me, and understand that I am he: before me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after me." Isaiah 49:3 & 6 states: "Thou art my servant, O Israel, in whom I will be glorified... It is a light thing that thou shouldst be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel: I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles ["Ethnos," "nations"], that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth." You say: "That will happen later." It is happening now!

Who prints 95% of all the Christian literature that goes out to mankind? Certainly not the Jews! Who sends the missionaries to foreign lands? England was first, followed by the United States and Canada. You say: "But what about the 144,000 Jewish evangelists who will evangelize during the Tribulation" (Revelation 7)? But there is not one single word in this entire passage which mentions the word "Jews." Why? Because these are not Jews, they are Israelites. There is a vast difference!

This prophecy has been fulfilled only by the White, Anglo-Saxon and related peoples. Those people who go by the name of Christian. You don't have to look any further, neither do you need to spiritualize away its meaning by saying: "This means the church."

When Jesus spoke to His little band of followers on the Mount of Olives, before He left this world (Acts 1: 8), He was not speaking to Jews. Note how specific the wording of this verse is (Acts 1:11): "Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven?" These were the people of the "Way," who were soon to be known as Christians (Acts 11: 26).

2. The Chosen Race was to have and honor the Scripture. To the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples, the Bible is the people's book. In other lands, where it exists at all, such as Italy, Spain and Portugal, it is the Book of Church. There is a great difference! To the Jew, their sacred book is the heathen Talmud, which supercedes the Old Testament Pentateuch. The Talmud, with its occultism, is the guiding spiritual light of Judaism. It is a Satan inspired book. You can prove this easily enough, by merely reading a little of it. It did not come from God but was "man-made"; its thousands of pages contain the traditions of the Levites, who then became the Pharisees and now the Rabbis.

If you will remember, Jesus Christ had a major condemnation for the Pharisees of His day. He said of them "making the word of God of none effect through your traditions" (Mark 7: 13). Then to be sure there were at least two confirmed witnesses to His accusation, we find in Matthew 15:9: "In vain they [the Jews] do worship me [God], teaching for doctrines the commandments of men." No, my Christian friends, these Chosen People cannot be Jews.

3. In Anglo-Saxon and kindred lands, the Christian Sabbath is a day of rest and worship and is so established by law. There is a great deal of difference between the Anglo-Saxon Sunday and that observed in the Latin countries, where elections are often held on Sunday. The main effort to destroy the meaning of the Christian Sabbath has been carried out by the Jews, who have successfully commercialized it most everywhere.

4. The Chosen People were to be a missionary people. As I mentioned earlier, 95% of the world missionary effort comes from the White Christian nations of the world. They do not preach a "church system," as do the missionaries from the Roman Catholic countries, but the liberating power of Christ's saving grace to all mankind. They are merely fulfilling the ancient prophecy of Isaiah 40:3: "Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make straight in the desert a highway for our God."

It has been the White Christian nations which have formed a living highway, along which Jesus the Christ has traveled. It has crossed Europe, to England, then to America and on to the Dark Continent of Africa, to Asia and the Isles of the sea.

We know about and grieve for the sins which have been committed in our Christian nations. Yet, in spite of these--in many cases promoted by these people called Jews - 50% of the world Sunday School attendance is to be found in spiritually careless United States of America, and the other 45% is in other Anglo-Saxon nations.

On the other hand, the religion we know as Judaism has never sought to bring men to God the Father, or His Son, Jesus the Christ. When they did convert men to Judaism, Christ said of them: "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte [convert], and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves." (Matthew 23:15.) How could this be any plainer?

5. The Chosen People were to offer havens of refuge to the world's oppressed. In Isaiah 61:1, we are told of this mission in these words: "The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound."

Have you ever seen the magnificent Statue of Liberty in New York Harbor? Engraved across its base are these words (written by a Marxist, I will have to admit, but true nevertheless): "Give me your' poor, your tired, your huddled masses; yearning to breathe free!" Men everywhere have believed and they have come by their countless millions from every land. It has been Christian Israel-America and her sister, Israel nation of Canada, who have opened their doors to the world's oppressed. Have you ever heard of the Jews doing this? You are welcomed by the Israelis, only if you are a Jew and can help them.

The Jews have never set people free. They have been the most notorious slave traders in the world's history. It is a matter of record. They owned 75% of the slave ships and carried out most of the slave trade prior to the Civil War. Why? Because they have always made profit off the misery of others. It was Anglo-Saxon England who first set her slaves free in 1834, followed closely by her rebellious daughter, America, in 1860. We even fought one of our most costly wars over the issue. The Anglo-Saxons have always been liberators; the Jews never!

6. In their great trek to their APPOINTED PLACE, the Chosen People were to move north and west of Palestine. Listen to Isaiah 49:12 where it speaks about the token group who would one day return to Palestine: "Behold, these [chosen] shall come from far: and, 10, these from the north and from the west; and these from the land of Sinim."

This migration is rather strange, when you realize that most Semitic peoples had the

tendency to move east and south. Yet God said His people would go north and west and this they did.

7. The Chosen People were to be a separate people. While they mingled with other people, they would never be swallowed up by them. A striking example of this can be found in the Lombard's of Northern Italy. These people are predominately Anglo-Saxon in background and, even today, they remain racially separated from the peoples of Southern Italy, most of whom are mongrels.

In spite of every effort on the part of the Jewish one-worlders to integrate the White Christian foundations of our Christian countries, we have somehow been able to maintain our Christian identity. There must be a reason for this. In contrast, the Jews are a heterogeneous (not made up of one pure line) mixture of peoples. They have been since the days of Ezra and Nehemiah, when a motley crew returned from captivity in Babylon. Nehemiah complained that they could not even speak their mother tongue. This great mixing process had begun under the influence of King Solomon, where we read in 1st Kings 11:1: "But King Solomon loved many strange women." (This word "strange" comes from the Hebrew word "nakriy" and means "foreign or alien.")

When the Book of Esther was written, about 521 B.C., we read in 8: 17: "Many of the people of the land became Jews; for the fear of the Jews." At this time, the Persian Empire stretched over 127 provinces from Greece to the western borders of India, and from the Caucasus Mountains to the Persian Gulf and the Indian Ocean. It included Egypt, Mesopotamia, Assyria, Babylon, Afghanistan, and part of Turkestan. It is hard to think of a race which was not included in this area, unless it might have been the ancestors of the American Indians. Among all these peoples, millions became Jews, not because they loved and revered God, not because of a sense of righteousness, but the Bible says because they were afraid. This religion was not a thing of the heart, but an outward form only. Yet technically, these millions entered the bloodstream of the present Jewish people.

In his book, "Israel Among the Nations," Jewish author, Anatole Beaulieu, states that the Jews engaged in slave trade and often circumcised their slaves. He mentions 200,000 Black Jews from Abyssinia (modern Ethiopia) and states: "Towards the eighth century, to the north of the Black Sea, in the Scythian steppes, a people of Finnio-Turkish stock, the Kozars, Khazars, went over in a body to the Old Law." (Jewish.) These people, which make up at least 90% of present day Palestine, never had an ancestor who had stepped foot in the Holy Land.

The Jew, as we know him today, is vastly different from those of Jesus' time, with the exception of their religion, which is still the Satanism our Lord condemned almost 2000 years ago.

8. The Chosen People were to become a "great nation, and a company of nations." Not even by the most fertile stretch of imagination can an "Israelophile" fit this mark of identity to the Jews. Today, they number less than eighteen million worldwide, with less than three million living in Palestine. The great return to their so-called "homeland" in Palestine has been a farce, in spite of all efforts by the fundamentalist prophetic preachers to the contrary. For the past ten years, more Jews have been leaving Palestine than are coming in. Where are they going? You guessed it. To the Promised Land in America. The Jews in America and other White lands have always represented a "nation within nations." They have never become a great nation, to say anything about a

"company of nations," but the British Commonwealth nations fit this description exactly.

9. The Chosen People were to inherit the "desolate places" of the earth. This could not possibly be Palestine, since, before the time of the Exodus, Palestine has been a heavily populated country. Listen to Isaiah 49:8: "Thus saith the Lord, In an acceptable time have I heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped thee: and I will preserve thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, to establish the earth, TO CAUSE TO INHERIT THE DESOLATE HERITAGES." (Emphasis added.)

When our forefathers first came to America, there were less than a quarter of a million Indians roaming her vast expanse, so this Biblical description could not possibly describe Palestine. But it does describe England, which was uninhabited before our forefathers arrived there, and it does describe America, and Australia, and South Africa.

Now here is a very interesting fact I will throw in just as a matter of interest. In the 41st chapter of Isaiah, the Prophet is describing the land where Israel will settle. Listen to this description: "I will open rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys: I will make the wilderness a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water." NOTICE VERY CAREFULLY THIS NEXT VERSE: "I [God] will plant in the WILDERNESS the cedar, the shittah tree, and the MYRTLE, and the oil tree; I will set in the desert the fir tree, and the pine, and the box tree together." Palestine has been denuded of all her forests until recently when man, not God, began to replant. Certainly Israeli is not noted for its forests. But the North American Continent is and among the trees which grow here is the myrtle tree.

This was the tree once known as the "cedar of Lebanon," and has been extinct in Palestine for centuries. The only place in the entire world, where this tree now grows, is on the west coast of the United States. It is our giant redwood. Isn't it marvelous, and, yes, exciting, to realize that over 5,000 years ago, God Himself planted these trees in the New World, for the use of His Israel people?

10. Another outstanding mark of Israel identity would be that "true Israel" should lose their identity. This cannot be said of the people we know as Jews; they have bragged of their "Chosen People" status for centuries. You can find an interesting clue in John 8:33. Jesus had just got done telling the Pharisees: "If ye shall know the truth, the truth shall make you free." In their Jewish arrogance, they sneeringly say: "We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man." If this were true and we have no reason to doubt it, then these people, while quite possibly of Abraham's blood, could not have been of the chosen line of Jacob-Israel. Any Sunday School student knows that true Israel was in captivity in Egypt, then later in Assyria and Babylonia. Yet these fellows bragged that they had never been in bondage. They knew who they were, all right!

Only a few of "true Israel" knew their true identity. It was prophesied that, in the "latter days," they would begin to see the light. This is happening, praise God! Hardly a week passes, that I do not receive a letter or telephone call from pastors, or people, who belong to fundamental churches, who begin to see the truth. Like I did, they begin by accepting the truth, that the people we know as Jews cannot possibly be true Israel. Once they have accepted this, it is easy for them to see the truth about their own identity. Almost without fail, when this truth dawns in their minds, they exclaim: "The Bible is so much clearer to me now that I know who I am." Unfortunately, most of these pastors, who have been given the truth, have not had the courage to pass it on to their people. They know that, if they did, they would become the recipients of scorn, and, yes, literal persecution. So

they remain silent!

The Israel people became lost to Bible history, when they went into captivity in Assyria. We have only a hint of them in the New Testament. As a result, Bible scholars and teachers have sought to identify what they choose to call the "lost ten tribes of Israel." But they are not lost! You may not know where they are, your pastor may not know, but thank God, He knows! Today, the Chosen Race is beginning to come alive, as the "dead bones" of Ezekiel 37 are beginning to show life. One of the major hindrances for our people learning the truth is that those, we call "Jews," are trying to steal our "birthright," and the Jewish stooges in our churches are helping them, by falsely identifying them as the Chosen People.

In Isaiah 42:16, speaking of "true Israel," we read: "I will bring the [Israel] blind by a way that they knew not; I will lead them in paths that they have not known: I will make darkness light before them, and crooked things straight. These things will I do unto them, and not forsake them."

God's promise is that, in the "latter days," the veil of blindness will be lifted from the eyes of our people and they will come to know who they really are. This is the reason I wrote this message. I want you to understand that, if you are a White member of the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples, you are one of God's Chosen People by right of birth. When you finally accept this truth, then you will realize how very important it is for you to accept the Lordship of Jesus Christ, the MESSIAH!

Now I am going to contradict some Identity preaching, for a very good reason. Some Identity preachers will tell you that all that is necessary for you to be accepted into God's Kingdom is to be a member of His People. This is false teaching! Jesus told a very righteous man named Nicodemus (John 3:3), "Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God." While this term is in bad repute today, it is a perfectly good word and a condition that is necessary for anyone to enter the Kingdom.

Thank God, people by the tens of thousands are beginning to wake up throughout Christendom as to who they are. I believe, as the dark clouds of the coming Communist invasion of Israel-America rolls over our land, we will see more and more of our people recognize this truth. Then we will see the mighty revival, which must take place before this country is saved. I believe that one day soon we will see the enemies of God and "true Israel" overwhelmed on the mountains of Israel-America (not in Palestine), just as God described in Ezekiel 38 & 39. When people begin to realize that the evil in this world system is being perpetuated in the name of Judaism, they will realize the truth of our Lord's words, to the Church at Smyrna, when He said: "I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan" (Revelation 2:9).

There is no doubt in my mind that many who read these words will not want to accept them, even in the face of all the evidence I have given you, which would stand up in any court of law. So let me quote from a few Jewish sources, and let you see what they say about themselves.

In the book, "The Conspiracy of Truth," the Jewish author, W. D. Chalmers states: "But why, you might reasonably ask, should the richest people in the world [Jews] promote a socialist system? The answer appears to be that, under socialism, the state owns everything, and these people [Jews] intend, quite simply, to own the State."

The Foreign Minister of Germany after World War I was a Jew named Walter Rathenau. He was the richest man in Germany, heading 86 German companies and 26 overseas. He wrote in Neve Freie Presse, December 1909: "Three hundred men (all Jews), all acquainted with each other, control the economic destiny of the Continent." He contributed lavishly of his wealth in support of the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia.

Henry Waton was an early Jewish Communist leader in the United States. In his book, "A Program for the Jews," he wrote:

"Communism is the destiny of mankind. There is one work in sociology, and only one work, and that is Marx's CAPITAL. Only a Jew could have written this work.

"The Jews are the highest and most cultured people on earth....The Jews have the right to subordinate to themselves the rest of mankind and to be the masters over the whole world. The Jews will become the masters over the whole earth, and they WILL subordinate to themselves, all nations, not by material power, not by brute force, but by light, knowledge, understanding, humanity, peace, justice and progress.

"The Aryans (Anglo-Saxons) will enlarge and beautify the world [they have]; but they will settle to enjoy the world which they have created, only in the tents of the Jews. These tents are communism and internationalism.

"The Jews shall inherit this earth ... all other races will disappear or they will become Jews."

The above astounding declaration was published by a group calling themselves The Committee for the Preservation of the Jews. It was sponsored by the prestigious Spinoza Institution of New York City.

This is present Jewish attitude through and through. How can we expect them to be anything but aggressive, when they are taught racial superiority in their schools and synagogues?

Americans have been led to believe, in recent months, that Jews are being persecuted in the Soviet Union. More and more evidence is surfacing, which proves this to be false. There is no doubt that some Jews in the Soviet Union have come under Communist persecution, as have tens of millions of Christians. But overall, evidence proves that the Jews are doing well in the U.S.S.R. Fortune Magazine, in its June 29, 1981 issue, published one of the most sensational articles ever to appear in the Western Press. It was entitled "Russia's Underground Millionaires." It was written by a Jew, Konstanin Simis. Mr. Simis held an important position in the Soviet Ministry of Justice. Here are a few excerpts from this article:

"The. greater number of private businesses which have been allowed to operate in Russia, the Ukraine and the Baltic Republics are owned predominately by Jews. These are not small businesses, but include tens of thousands of large factories mainly concentrating on such items as clothing, shoes, artificial leather goods, sunglasses, costume jewelry and recordings of popular Western music."

He goes on to state that private Jewish businesses have been allowed under Lenin, Stalin, Khrushchev, and Brezhnev. (It is interesting to note that all four of these men were married to Jewesses.)

Simis states that one of Russia's richest families is the Jewish Glazenberg family. They own so many factories, they were forced to set up their own marketing agency. Another prominent Jewish business family is that of Isaac Bach, who went into business in the under the regime of Stalin and has prospered ever since.

In addition to receiving special privileges, Simis says the Russian Jews are allowed to support the Israelis, which will no doubt be a shock to some who believe the U.S.S.R is opposed to the Israeli State. Simis said that millionaire Jews live a life of special privilege and luxury and own Odessa, on the Black Sea, while millions of Gentiles live in abject poverty. They have their own private clubs in Moscow, operated by a Jewess named Elizabeth Mirkien. She serves sumptuous Jewish food. They have their own gaming casino and young prostitutes are provided by the Mirkien salon.

Simis warns that the Jews in Russia are flaunting their immense wealth, as they did in the Weimar Republic of Germany in the 1920's. It was the Jewish financial stranglehold over Germany that led to the excesses against the Jews under Hitler. Simis says: "History may repeat itself; this time in Russia. If this happens and communism collapses, the Russian people will rise up in their wrath and punish the Jews for imposing communist slavery on them. This could result in a bloodbath, such as

the world has never seen." Jewish world leaders, blinded by their program of world conquest, never seem to learn from history and their people suffer as the result.

Now since we have digressed a bit, let us get back to WHO ARE WE?

My first step to an understanding of Israel Identity came when I became honest enough to realize that what I had been taught about the Jews for 50 years was false, and these people could not possibly fill the marks of Israel Identity. So I began to search the Scripture on my own. I didn't go to any man, or the works of any man, but relied completely on God's Word. He was faithful to His promises and showed me the truth about His people, for which I praise Him! This can be the experience of any Christian who will honestly study this problem from an unbiased Christian basis.

For the first time in my life, I honestly became concerned about what the Word taught. I no longer accept the teaching of some fallible man, just because he has a string of degrees behind his name. As I went to the Word, it was with the prayer that I might open my mind to the truth and let His Spirit guide me.

So as we near the end of this message, for a little while try and forget all the sermons you may have heard which praised the Jews. Forget what you heard Billy Graham, Jack Van Impe, David Webber, R. B. Thieme, or Hal Lindsay say. Forget the pro-Jewish propaganda which has come from the Jewish-controlled media; forget the footnotes you may have read in your Scofield Reference Bible and let the Holy Spirit guide you. You will be amazed how simple this is!

Then, if you believe what the Word says, you will be faced with the unassailable fact, that the Anglo-Saxon and related people, and they alone, bear the identifying marks of "true Israel."

If White Christian people in the lands of Christendom ever become aware of this mighty truth, you will see a spiritual revival sweep our countries which will be unrivaled in world history. You will see White Christians down on their knees, begging God for forgiveness, and you will see the literal fulfillment of 2nd Chronicles 7:14: "If my people, WHICH ARE CALLED BY MY NAME, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; THEN WILL I HEAR FROM HEAVEN, AND WILL FORGIVE THEIR SIN, AND WILL HEAL THEIR LAND." There is the answer, straight from the lips of Almighty God! When this happens, you will see the greatest miracle in the world's history, outside the miracle on the Cross.

Why is it that Godly men, who stand behind the pulpits of our most prestigious churches, refuse to accept this marvelous, plain teaching from the Word? Is it because they are afraid to admit they have been wrong for so long? I believe it is! I think their pride stands in the way of their honesty! They are afraid of what people will say about them. Then, too, they do not have the courage to face the opposition which they know will come from Jewish sources. Many times people ask me: "Aren't you afraid to speak out as you do? Don't you know this is dangerous?" I am not afraid because I know God still sits on the throne of the Universe and He, and He alone, controls it. I know, beyond the shadow of a doubt, that no one can put his hand on my life for evil, unless God in His wisdom allows it. If it is God's will that I suffer for righteousness' sake, I recall the words of our Lord in the Sermon on the Mount:

"Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake. Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven ['Heaven,' Greek 'ouranos,' meaning 'the abode of God']".  
(Matthew 5:10-12.)

Back in the 1920's, the great Christian industrialist, Henry Ford, Sr., warned American Christians that most of the major seminaries had been sold a "false bill of goods," and were teaching that the Jews were God's Chosen People. He said this was "tearing the Christian world apart." In Chapter Two, of his monumental book, "The International Jew," page 21, he says: "The Jews are propagandists. This was their original mission. They are now without a mission and few of their

leaders claim to be spiritual. Judaism has degenerated and represents the greatest materialism of our day."

Then on page 25, he strikes at the very heart of the problem in fundamentalism:

"The last place an uninstructed observer would look for traces of Jewish influence should be in the Christian church. If the libraries of our theological seminaries were equipped with complete files of Jewish literary effort during recent decades, and if theological students were required to read these Jewish utterances, there would be less silly talk and fewer 'easy marks' for Jewish propaganda in the American pulpits... There is a mission for the pulpit to liberate the church from what the New Testament calls the 'fear of the Jews.' The pulpit also has the mission of liberating the church from the error that Judah and Israel are synonymous. The reading of the Scriptures, which confuse the tribe of Judah with Israel, and which interpret every mention of Israel as signifying the Jews, is at the root of more than half of the confusion and divisions traceable in Christian doctrinal statements.

"The flaccid condition of the church, so much deplored by spokesmen who have regard for her inner life, was brought about not by science, nor by scholarship, nor by the increase of light and learning - for none of these are antagonistic to the truth - but by Jewish-German Higher Criticism. The defenders of the faith have fought long and valiantly against the inroads of Higher Criticism, but are sadly incapacitated in their defense, because they did not see that its origin and purpose was Jewish. It was not Christian; it was not German; IT WAS JEWISH!

"Jews have invaded in person, and in program, hundreds of American churches, with their subversive and impossible social ideals. They got hold of the church in doctrine, in liberalism, in so-called and feeble sociological diversions of many classes... The modern church has unconsciously given allegiance to a mass of Jewish propaganda."

Nowhere can this be more clearly seen than in the case of Dr. Jerry Falwell and his Moral Majority. They take strong stands against the evils which are destroying America; they hack valiantly at the arms of the international octopus, but they refuse to strike at its Jewish heart. In fact, they even refuse to expose it! Instead, Falwell has become the greatest apologist in America for the Bandit State of the Israeli.

I am not proposing reaction, no matter what conclusion you may have come to. I do ask for progress along constructive Christian lines; I am asking for the same action our Christian Anglo-Saxon forefathers would have taken. These were the men who were the world builders; these were the makers of the great cities; the founders of commerce and trade. The Jews have always worked these things for their own benefit, not for the good of mankind. Jews have never been builders, for theirs is a mission of hate and world destruction. On page 185 of his book, "You Gentiles," the Jewish author, Maurice Samuels states: "In everything, we Jews are the destroyers. Our Jewish geniuses, in the midst of your world, are an alien and destructive element, more clearly revealed as such, because they are articulate." (They never cease to hide the fact that they are here to destroy.)

Now, believe it or not, most of what I have said so far in Part Two was by the way of introduction. The idea of a Chosen People has been accepted by most Christians, since it is based on Scriptural fact. So let us begin our technical study by looking at the history of the Zionist nation. (I do not use the word "Jewish" for a specific purpose.)

There is a secular record of history which always runs parallel to the sacred history of the Bible. The story of God's destruction of 185,000 Assyrian soldiers in one night is paralleled in the historical clay tablets of Assyrian history for the year 700 B.C. (Read this account in 2nd Kings 19: 35.)

Our Bible is but a small section of human history, seen in a special light and for a specific purpose. It tells us about the origin, organization and dispersion of Israel and about the coming of the Gospel of the Kingdom. It is through the windows of the Bible that we can see God's hand as it works in history.

Secular history always glorifies man and their actions, but Bible history differs, in that it glorifies God. It is always mercifully true and never seeks to "whitewash" distasteful facts. It tells the truth about the great heroes of the Bible. It shows Jacob-Israel as a cheat; Moses involved in manslaughter; David, the beloved of the Lord, as an adulterer, which ultimately led to murder; it shows Peter as a liar and coward, and the Pharisee, Saul of Tarsus, later to become the Apostle Paul, as he became the bitterest enemy of Christianity. The Bible can do this, because human fact is not history. The true history is that of God, working through fallible men.

You will notice three major historical movements in the history of the Israel people and, on each occasion, this was brought about by unjust taxation. The first was in Egypt, about 1491 B.C., where their rebellion was based on unjust labor levies, as recorded in Exodus 6.

The second was when Israel seceded from Judah in 975 B.C., because of the labor levy which had been instituted by Solomon, and which his son, Rehoboam, refused to relieve (1st Kings 12:14-16).

The third breakaway occurred when "Israel in the Isles," partly settled in their APPOINTED PLACE in America, revolted against the unfair taxation of George III of England, which had been brought about through the machinations of international Jewry. It was the Jewish bankers who controlled English economics, which forced England into a war with her American Colonies.

When Israel left Egypt and entered the land which had been promised to their father, Abraham, some 430 years earlier in Genesis 12:6-7, they made it their own, by right of "eminent spiritual domain." The reason for this 430-year lapse between the promise of Genesis 12 and its fulfillment in Genesis 15:16 can be found in this verse: "But in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the INIQUITY OF THE AMORITES IS NOT YET FULL." (Emphasis added.)

God is a God of justice, but His justice is always tempered by mercy. He always gives individuals and nations the choice of serving Him voluntarily, so He appointed a grace period for the Amorites, the original inhabitants of Palestine, and when their gross sin and immorality continued, after 430 years of grace, Israel was ordered to march in and "blot them out."

In Palestine, Israel established a theocratic form of government - a government of God. It was a representative form of government, but not a "democracy," which God abhors. Moses and Aaron stood for God, they represented Him in His dealings with the Israelite people (see Exodus 18:21).

The only time on record when Israel tried a "democracy" was when Moses was on Mt. Sinai and the people "conned" Aaron, without too much effort, into erecting the Golden Calf. You remember what a disaster that was. History has proven, over and over again, that, when a "one man, one vote" system is established, "all hell breaks loose."

As long as Israel followed the representative form of government, she prospered and had the highest degree of liberty and happiness in their long history. These same blessings will be returned to the Israel people, when our governments return to God's way of doing things and when we once more are willing to follow His laws. These were given, after all, for the welfare and happiness of God's people.

ers t face="Century Schoolbook">Strangely enough, one of these laws, which we have blatantly disregarded in the United States in the past fifty years, can be found in the New Testament, 2nd Thessalonians 3:10: "This we commanded you, that if any would not work, neither should he eat." God has never had a place in His plans for a Welfare State, or a lazy people. This was a Jewish social idea which is now strangling us.

The people of ancient Israel, like their modern counterparts in America, were not satisfied with what they had. They wanted to experiment. They wanted to try a New Deal; a Great New Society.

The Bible says: "They went after strange gods." This does not mean they stopped the worship of Jehovah, no indeed; they were probably the most religious people in the whole world, but they followed heathen practices, the economic and moral practices, which were built on the false "Gold Standard" of heathen Babylon. (We still have this system with us today.)

This idolatrous practice produced great wealth, side by side with great poverty. While God was at the center of their religious life, their secular and economic existence was ruled by "other gods." This is the same thing we see happening in Christian nations today.

Today our churches are full with what I call "Alka Seltzer Christians." These are the folks who come to church on Sunday, and "fizz for an hour," then forget their Christianity for the rest of the week. No wonder we have lost our spiritual power. As a result of this, many churches, which used to glorify God, have become sort of "glorified religious country clubs," where people belong because it helps in the business, or adds to their prestige in the community. American Christians in a large part have become folks who worship God with their mouth, while allowing the "golden calf" to govern their lives. "This people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men." (Isaiah 29:13.) (The Hebrew word used here for "precept" is "mitsvah," which means "human orders.")

Our Christian Capitalist System of Free Enterprise, which has given us the highest living standard in the world, has brought more material good, to a greater number of people, in a shorter period of time, than any other; yet we seem to want to "chuck it" for the Jewish Socialist schemes which have never proved successful.

When the nation of Israel reached the zenith of its greatness, a split occurred, leaving Judah and Benjamin, with part of the tribe of Levi, in the South, and the other tribes in the North. Most of the Levites stayed with Judah, since the temple was located in Jerusalem. The people called "Jews" did not show up on the biblical scene until almost 235 years later, when they first appear in 2nd Kings 16:6, about 742 B.C.

While most Christians believe the words "Israel" and "Jew" are synonymous, they are not and the Bible makes a very careful distinction between these two groups. Somehow or other, our fundamental preachers and Bible scholars refuse to accept this truth and insist they are one and the same. The leaders of Israel came primarily from the Joseph tribes of Ephraim and Manasseh. Moses was not a Judaite, therefore could not properly be called a Jew. He was from the priestly tribe of Levi. Joshua was an Ephraimite, as was Deborah and the Prophet Samuel. Saul, the first king of Israel, was from the tribe of Benjamin, the same one which produced the Apostle Paul many centuries later. (See Philippians 3:5 and notice how careful Paul was to designate himself as an Israelite.) This same line of division can be found in the Bible census which were taken in 1st Samuel 11:8 and 2nd Samuel 24:9.

A little careful Bible study should convince you of the error of using the word "Jew"<sup>1</sup> every time the word "Israel" appears. About 975 B.C., the split between the two nations became final (See 1st Kings 12:17-21).

Many generations later, the Northern Kingdom was taken captive into Assyria. According to many historical accounts and extensive archeological findings, they traveled north and west into Europe and became the Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Germanic and related peoples of Europe. The Southern Kingdom of Judah was taken captive much later into Babylonia, and a "mixed multitude" of about 50,000 people, under Ezra and Nehemiah, returned approximately seventy years later. It was this group which brought with them the Satanically inspired Babylonian Talmud. The priests of that day, striving for political power within the nation, became the Pharisees of Christ's time and from them came the Rabbis of modern Judaism. This Pharisaic group was the one to which Christ addressed His sharpest rebukes, when He said: "Ye believe not, BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP" (John 10:26). How much clearer does the Word have to become before you will believe?

At this time, we must also take note of a scene. Does this mean that God broke His promise with David? Not at all! It merely means that, just as in many other areas, we do not know what happened.

The Christian church has tried to answer this dilemma by spiritualizing the promise and saying that Jesus Christ came from the line of David and that it was He who would perpetuate David's throne. What about the 400 intervening years between the Old and New Testaments? God's promise said, "You will NEVER lack a man to sit on David's throne," so, somewhere, there must have been a descendant of David, who was reigning on a throne.

When Judah was taken captive into Babylon, Zedekiah, the last of David's line, saw all his sons killed by Nebuchadnezzar, before he was taken captive to Babylon (2nd Kings 25:7). There is little doubt that the Babylonian monarch thought he had killed all of the royal seed. But Jeremiah the Prophet, with his secretary Baruch, and the king's daughters, escaped into Egypt (See Jeremiah 43).

No more is told about Jeremiah's mission to "build and to plant" (Jeremiah 1: 10), until he, Baruch and the king's daughters appear in early Irish history, in the British Isles. Now I realize this is not in the Bible, but it is in history, just as clearly as the fact that George Washington was once President of these United States. Many modern scholars do not want to accept this proof, but there it is and it cannot be laughed away. (Maybe this is one reason so many Irishmen are named Jerry; it certainly isn't a popular Jewish name.)

According to ancient Celtic history, the king's daughters married into Irish royalty, and this can be traced, without a break, to the present reign of Queen Elizabeth.

There are literally volumes of ancient history, pointing to the fact that the throne of David, which became extinct in Palestine, was replanted among the Israel people in the British Isles. You would think this would make the "fundamentalists jump for joy," since it is certainly a vindication of the authenticity of the Bible. But no, instead, these men appear bent on refusing to accept British history, while believing historical accounts from Egypt and Assyria, which are centuries older.

In the September 1981 issue of Bob Jones University's Faith for the Family Magazine, Dan Olinger wrote an article entitled "British-Israelism." On page 2, he shows an old Jew (it is obviously a Jew, since he has a hooked nose and is wearing the traditional skull cap), as he sits reading a Bible, before a British flag, which has been superimposed on the six-pointed Star of David. This leaves a false impression without saying a word. It says in effect: "Israel and the Jews are one and the same." We have seen the fallacy of this belief. Olinger states: "Hence the legend about Jeremiah. A leading Irish historian [whom he fails to name] has stated: 'This legend is not asserted by a single scholar in Irish history anywhere; absolutely no one in Irish history puts his name to it.

He goes on to say that the only proof for Jeremiah's stay in the British Isles comes from unreliable Irish Chronicles. Folks, this simply is not true! E. Raymond Capt, M.A., A.I.A., F.S.A. Scot, of the Archeological Institute of America, believes this story; as does Professor Sir W. M. Flinders Petrie, Professor of Egyptology, from the University of London, and many more.

There are many historical records which point to Israel's presence in Britain at a very early date, some say as much as 1500 years before the time of Christ. On Ptolemy's map (an astronomer and geographer who lived in Alexandria, Egypt, about 130 A.D.), of Ireland, in the northeast corner of the island, we find such Israelite names as "Dan-Sawar" (Dan's resting place); and "Dan-Sobairse" (Dan's habitation). Gladstone's *Juventus Mundi*, and the old Psalter of Chashel, both state that some of the Grecian Danai (tribe of Dan) left Greece and invaded Ireland. Writers such as Petanius and Hecatoeus of Abedera (Sixth Century) speak of the Danai as being Hebrews, who came from Egypt to colonize Ireland.

"The History of Ireland," by Moore, states that the ancient Irish called the Danai 'Vanes." After they crossed to Greece, they then invaded Ireland. This is the story as told in British history and can be found in the prestigious Westminster Abbey, where you can also find the chronology of British

Royalty, which goes back to David without a break. Why is it that our modern scholars refuse to accept these facts and still cling to the "Jewish fables," Paul warned about in Titus 1:14: "Not giving heed to Jewish fables and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."

In this same article, Olinger says: "British-Israelism ignores Deuteronomy 28:63-66, which states that, as long as Israel is out of the land of Palestine, they are under the curse." This is not what it says at all. In fact it is an excellent example of how fundamentalists twist Scripture to come up with their own interpretation. Here is what it says:

"And it shall come to pass, that as the Lord rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the Lord will rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought; and ye shall be plucked from elf the land whither thou goest to possess it. And the Lord shall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, even wood and stone. And among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest: but the Lord shall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and sorrow of mind: And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee; and thou shalt fear day and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life."

These verses speak of Israel being scattered because of the evil they have done in refusing to follow God's laws. It says absolutely nothing about being cursed because they are outside the land of Palestine.

Again Olinger states that God did not make an unconditional promise to perpetuate David's throne, but that He threatened in 1st Kings 9:6-7 an interruption of this throne through disobedience. Let us see what these verses really say: "But if ye shall at all turn from following me, ye or your children...then will I cut off Israel out of the land...and this house [speaking of the temple] ...will I cast out of my sight; and Israel shall be a proverb and a byword among all people." There is not one word, or hint, of an ending to David's throne in these verses.

Olinger then goes on to point out that the Apostle James in Acts 15:16 indicated that David's house had indeed fallen. Here is what it says: "After this I will return, and will build again the tabernacle of David, which is fallen down." Once again, this verse says nothing about David's throne.

In order to avoid any further controversy on this point, let us go straight to the final authority and see what it does say: "I [God] will set up thy seed [David's] after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels...AND I WILL ESTABLISH THE THRONE OF HIS KINGDON FOR EVER." (2nd Samuel 7:12-13.) (Emphasis added.) (The Hebrew word used here for "forever," is "clam," which means: "eternity; always; continuous; everlasting.") Then God goes on in verses 14 and 15 to say that, if David's seed were to do wrong, "I will chasten him!" Verses 15 and 16 give us the correct answer, and, Mr. Olinger, it says you are WRONG! "But my mercy SHALL NOT DEPART AWAY FROM HIM [David and his seed] ...and thine house and thy kingdom SHALL BE ESTABLISHED FOR EVER before thee: thy throne SHALL BE ESTABLISHED FOR EVER." (Emphasis added.)

To place a "capstone" on my argument, turn to 1st Kings 8:25. This is part of Solomon's prayer: "Keep with thy servant David my father that thou promisedst him, saying, THERE SHALL NOT FAIL THEE A MAN IN MY [God's] SIGHT TO SIT ON THE THRONE OF ISRAEL." Now either God is a liar, or someone else is trying to "pull the wool over your eyes," you be the judge!

The entire book of Isaiah was written in Judea, but was addressed to Israel in the Isles. (See Isaiah 41:5 & 8-9.) All of these verses were addressed to an Israel who had been cast out of her original land.

I believe the problem of modern Christianity goes much deeper than a mere acknowledgment that the ten tribes still exist. If the White, Anglo-Saxon peoples of the world would honestly study God's Word and secular history which backs it up, they would believe what they found there and would know they were God's people, chosen for a "special purpose." This knowledge would not make us

puff up with superiority, but would give us a clearer understanding of God's will, not only for our personal lives, but for our nations as well. Wouldn't it be wonderful if we could have a great confederation of nations who glorified God, put Him first in their lives and could honestly be called "Christian?"

How glibly most Christians mouth the words of that wonderful promise given to us in 2nd Chronicles 7:14. Not one in a hundred know what they really mean. Yet we are His people, not only because of the wonderful salvation He offers us through His Son, but because somehow, in His infinite mercy, He has chosen us to be His witnesses to all the world.

When Judah went into captivity in Babylon, she was promised a homecoming in seventy years. A relatively small number returned under Ezra and Nehemiah, but nowhere was Israel promised a homecoming. Instead, she was told of a "tender twig" which would be cropped from the royal house and carried by God's hand into a foreign land. (Read Ezekiel 17:22-24 and note the Divine Signature affixed.)

Years later, the Prophet Hosea (1:10) was to say of Israel, after she had traveled to that faraway land: "Yet the number of the children of Israel shall be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured. Do you mean to tell me that the relatively few Jews on this earth fulfill this promise? Then the Prophet went on to say: "And it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, YE ARE NOT MY PEOPLE [they would be known as 'Gentiles' and even their pastors would tell them: 'You are not God's people!'], there it shall be said unto them, YE ARE THE SONS OF THE LIVING GOD." (See John 1:2.)

So you see, it really doesn't matter what the fundamentalist or liberal scoffers say. They can disbelieve and miss out on the tremendous blessings of knowing they are God's people, but this does not change what God has prepared for those who recognize who they are and what they must do.

We could stop here and spend pages going into the fascinating story of Solomon's navy, as it went through the Straits of Gibraltar, possibly as far as Britain. There are many historians, and some Bible scholars, who believe ancient Tarshish was the British Isles. The maritime tribe of Israel was Dan and they left their name all over Europe, such as "Danube," "Danmark," "Danzig," and others.

All over Europe, you can find these Israel signs. The Scots or Gaels, as they were formerly called, is a perfect word derivative of "Galilu." You will find this word in the city of Galatia on the southwest coasts of the Black Sea. It can be found on the northwest tip of Portugal and again among the "Gauls" of Spain. Did all these Israelitish names just happen? I rather believe not!

Bible scholars have speculated about the eighteen years of Christ's life, which are lost in Bible history. These are the years between when He was seen in the Temple at the age of twelve and when He was baptized in Jordan by John. Yet there is historic evidence of these years. It is strong enough that, when the researchers for the film, "In Search of Historic Jesus," began to dig into old history, they came up with the distinct possibility that Christ may have traveled to Britain with his uncle, Joseph of Arimathea. It is known that this man was very wealthy and owned tin mines in Cornwall, which he visited on occasion. What is so farfetched about a teenager going along with his uncle on an exciting trip?

You may be wondering where I got the information that Joseph of Arimathea was Jesus' uncle. There are some very interesting documents from early church history, which, while not inspired Scripture, still tell as much of an authentic story as historical accounts concerning George Washington. One is called the Gospel of Nicodemus, which is believed to have been written by the same Pharisee who came to Jesus by night, in the John 3 account.

Joseph shows up during the trial of Jesus and, while Bible scholars would have us believe that Christ stood helpless before His accusers, early historical records, both Jewish and Roman, indicate that a brilliant defense was put up for Jesus by some very able lawyers and against heavy odds, In

fact, there is some evidence available, which indicates that this defense cost the lives of several men. Early Jewish records of this trial indicate that, when the final vote of the Sanhedrin was taken, forty of the seventy legislative members voted for acquittal. It was then that Caiaphas the High Priest, seeing a great political danger to himself, did an unprecedented thing and took charge of the trial personally. Then to thwart the votes of the legislators who voted for acquittal, he played his "trump card" and sent Jesus to be tried by the Roman Governor, Pontius Pilate.

There is very little doubt, based on these early accounts, that, before Christ had been brought to trial, there had been a heated debate in the Sanhedrin, over what to do about this exciting young teacher from Galilee. He had fired the imagination of the common people. There were two political parties in the Sanhedrin at this time--the older, ultraconservatives, led by Ananias and Caiaphas, known as the Pharisees, and the new Liberal Party, called the Sadducees. This new party had been in a power struggle to unseat Caiaphas. They had little chance of winning, since the wealthy ruling power in Jewry, with the exception of one man, was in the hands of the Pharisees. However, this one man, Joseph of Arimathea, had a political influence which went beyond the boundaries of Judaism, into high Roman political circles.

Evidence reveals that Joseph was so strong the religious leaders were afraid to attack him openly. This man is mentioned in only a few places in the Gospels. The Matthew account connected him with the burial of Jesus and can be found in Matthew 27:57. In Luke's account, he is called a "counselor," or "lawyer," so we see him as a very important figure, not only in Jewish politics, but in Roman circles. He was influential enough that, according to Bible accounts, he could get an audience with the Roman Governor.

With the skimpy Scriptural account, I doubt if one fundamentalist pastor or Bible scholar in a thousand has ever bothered to do a "background study" on this very remarkable man. This is a shame, since he was very active in the new church.

A study of contemporary history will show us that Joseph of Arimathea played an important part in the early drama of the Christian Church. He became one of the major protectors of that little band of people known as THE WAY, who later became known as "Christians." These were those who dared to stand against Roman power and say: "Jesus is King!"

Early church history indicated that Joseph became the guardian of the Virgin Mary. He also became an early apostle to Britain and set up the first Christian church on English soil, less than ten years after Christ's death. This was 500 years before the Roman Catholic Church claims to have Christianized Britain.

Joseph's wealth came from the tin industry in Cornwall, where the major portion of the world's tin was being mined at this time. Many of the early Greek and Roman classical writers refer to this tin trade between England and Phoenicia. From early records, it appears that Joseph was the Virgin Mary's uncle. He was reputed to have owned the largest private fleet in the world. There is further confirmation of this in the Latin Vulgate translation of the Bible, where in Mark 15:43, he is referred to as "Decuno," which was a common Latin term, meaning "A Roman official in charge of metal mines." In the St. Jerome translation, Joseph's official title is given as "Nobiles Decuno." This would indicate that he was a prominent official.

Further confirmation comes from the Jewish Talmud, which states that Joseph was the younger brother of Mary's father. This would have made him Mary's uncle, and Jesus' great-uncle. From other scholarly reports, we find that his only son, Josephus, left a mark of distinction on early British history.

A study of old records shows a very close relationship between Joseph and Christ's earthly family. Cornish tradition abounds with stories of Jesus' frequent visits to that land, when He was a young man.

We have been commonly taught that Jesus came from a poor family, but secular records indicate

that, in His own right, He was a property owner who gave up His material wealth to pursue His mission of preaching the Kingdom Message.

It also appears, from these same early accounts, that one reason the High Priest Caiaphas had such control over the Roman Governor was that he was in possession of secret information, which linked Pontius Pilate to a secret, futile assassination plot against the Roman Emperor. Caiaphas was said to have used this information to "blackmail" Pilate into condemning Jesus. Do you remember the veiled threat to Pilate, found in John 19:12, when, at the height of the trial, the High Priest shouted: "If thou let this man go, thou art not Caesar's friend"?

Secular history also indicates that a "reign of terror" was instituted by the Jewish leaders against the little band of THE WAY, immediately following Christ's execution. We know, from skimpy Bible accounts, that all but two of Christ's disciples had fled from the city. It appears as though the disciple John had taken Christ's mother away from the execution site before He died. This would seem logical, in spite of religious pictures to the contrary. Early records indicate that only Joseph of Arimathea, of all the disciples, was able to walk the streets of Jerusalem openly.

When the grave of Christ was found open, on that first Easter Sunday, the stone was rolled away and the body was missing. It was quite evident that the Jewish guards had fallen asleep at their posts. If they had been Roman soldiers, they would have been instantly executed, but the Biblical account in Matthew 28:11-15 indicates that the Jewish authorities bribed these men to lie to the Roman authorities and say that, while they were asleep, Christ's disciples had come and stolen His body. This is the story told to Jews worldwide today.

Jewish records, for this time, show that Joseph of Arimathea was called before the Sanhedrin and accused of stealing the body of Jesus. In the steamy session which followed, Joseph refused to talk, secure in the knowledge that the Jewish authorities were afraid to touch him.

You may wonder why I have gone into such detail concerning this remarkable man. It is because he is further proof that our Israel people were in the British Isles, according to the prediction of the prophets, and that they had already begun to fulfill their mission of being God's witnesses to all the world. Look at Isaiah 43:21: "This people [Israel] have I formed for myself; they shall shew forth my praise." Isaiah 24:15: "Wherefore glorify ye the Lord in the fires, even the name of the Lord God of Israel IN THE ISLES OF THE SEA." (Emphasis added.) Isaiah 42:4: "And the isles shall wait for his [God's] law." Verse 10: "Sing unto the Lord a new song, and his praise from the end of the earth, ye that go down to the sea, and all that is therein; the isles, and the inhabitants thereof." Isaiah 51:5: "The isles shall wait upon me [God], and on mine arm shall they trust." Isaiah 66:19: "And I [God] will set a sign among them, and I will send those that escape of them unto the nations...to the isles afar off, that have not heard my fame, neither have seen my glory; and they shall declare my glory among the Gentiles [nations]."

Yes, my White Christian friends, your Israelite ancestors did this and their witness is inscribed in the ancient historical records, which your own pastors refuse to accept.

When the persecution of the early church became violent, it disappeared from Jerusalem and showed up in many faraway places, including Britain. As the Christian Church began its task of evangelizing the world, the Apostle Paul followed the coastline route of earlier Israelites and planted new churches among the Israel colonies on the northern shores of the Mediterranean Sea. This can be proven from the salutations given in some of his Epistles. The Epistle to the Hebrews was not written to Jews, but to Israelites, as was the Epistle of James. Notice his salutation in James 1:1, "to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting." Notice 1st Peter 1:1: "to the strangers scattered throughout Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia." (The word "strangers," as used here, comes from the Greek word "parepidimos," and means "resident alien." The Israelites were aliens in these lands.)

The New Testament clearly hints that Spain was within the boundaries of Paul's missionary vision. In his letter to the church at Rome, he indicates that, while he has not yet been to Rome, he had

already visited Spain. In Romans 15:24 it states: "Whosoever I take my journey into Spain, I will come to you." In verse 28, Paul explains how it was necessary for him to first visit Jerusalem, then says: "When therefore I have performed this... I will come by you into Spain."

If Paul went to Spain, what makes you think he did not go on to Britain? And if Paul was in Britain, as early records seem to indicate, then why do fundamental pastors and scholars get so upset at records that Joseph of Arimathea found a Christian Church there? After all, these records were kept by a meticulous Roman government.

If this record was about America's Revolution, the same men would accept it. If it was about Nebuchadnezzar in 607 B.C. or Egypt in 1700 B.C., they would accept it. It is only those records which upset their pet theories which they refuse to accept. Why? Because they have been led astray by Jewish propaganda (fables).

One of the outstanding facts in world history has been the basic unity of the Anglo-Saxon people. We people in the United States did not create this unity for, in fact, under Jewish pressure, we have tried to destroy it for 150 years. We fought two wars with our mother country, both instigated under pressure from International Jewry. We have fought two great wars with a great Christian White country named Germany, this in spite of the fact that 25% of our American people were of German heritage. We have allowed the Jewish-controlled media to spout "anti-German-anti-English" propaganda, which is designed to drive us further apart. The same thing is now going on with our neighbor Canada. In spite of every effort to widen the gap between our peoples, Anglo-Saxon unity is still a force to be reckoned with. Why is this? Because Bible prophecy foretells it!

This unity did not come into being because we speak a universal language - we do not! It did not come because we are alike in politics, for we are not! We think the same thoughts, because they are our heart language and we have been conditioned by our Israel-Christian heritage to think them. (Never say Judeo-Christian, since this is completely false.)

Nowhere else in all the world do you find the love of freedom, which is found in our people. This love for justice and freedom stems from our Israelite belief in the Lord God Jehovah, the God of our father Jacob.

We look at the historical records of England and the United States and there is much for which we should be ashamed. We can see where the Jewish influence has infused a greedy drive for materialism into our people and our government. Yet our forefathers in the Old Testament committed these same sins and the "lash of God" descended on their backs, just as it is falling on our White countries today.

Wherever our people live, the enemies of God (not His Chosen People, but His enemies) have attempted to lure us away from the God of our fathers and from living according to His laws. We have broken the Covenant our fathers made with our God and, today, we are paying the price for it.

Take some time and read the words of the Mayflower Compact, signed on November 21, 1620, in the stuffy cabin of a little ship called the Mayflower, as she lay anchored off what is now Provincetown, Massachusetts: "In the name of God, Amen! We whose names are underwritten, having undertaken for the glory of God and the advancement of the Christian faith, a voyage to plant this first colony."

When the first colonies had grown to four, they formed a Federation and the Articles of Confederation began with these words: "Whereas we all came to these parts of America with one and the same end: namely the advancement of the Kingdom of our Lord Jesus Christ and to enjoy the liberties of the Gospel in purity."

Don't ever try and tell me that America was not founded as a Christian nation. Our early records are replete with examples like this. We say in our Pledge of Allegiance: "One nation, under God!" Our money bears the motto: "In God we trust!" Our country was founded as a Christian nation. Our forefathers had no idea of founding a "pluralistic society," as Jerry Falwell claims. We were set up

to be a Christian country and, if people of other faiths want to live in peace with us, let them realize they are here only by our Christian sufferance and let them desist in their efforts to destroy us. It is no wonder our founding fathers could declare themselves to be "the seed of Abraham, God's servant, and the children of Jacob, His chosen." Those were their words!

Those of us, who have studied the Bible with an open mind, know that the purposes of God will be fulfilled in the Israel nations, in spite of all the efforts by "brainwashed" or "evil" men to thwart them. It will come in God's own good time, regardless of what the skeptics say to the contrary. It is our task to "prepare the way for His Kingdom," as He has commanded us.

The great poet laureate of England, Rudyard Kipling, knew this. He was conscious of our Israel identity, when he wrote his greatest poem, "Requiem," for the Diamond Jubilee of Queen Victoria. It was not a popular poem, because it warned Englishmen of something they didn't want to accept. It is a poem America better listen to:

**"Far flung our navies melt away;  
On dunes and headland sinks the fire:  
Lo, all our pomp of yesterday,  
Is one with Ninevah and Tyre;  
Lord God of Hosts, be with us yet,  
Lest we forget!**

**"For heathen heart which puts its trust,  
In reeking tube and iron shard.  
All valiant dust, which builds on dust,  
And guarding, calls not Thee to guard.  
For frantic boast, and foolish word,  
Have mercy on Thy people, Lord!"**

Let no one believe that I have written this message for the glorification of my people. On the contrary, I hope that its truth will bring our Israel people to their knees before our God. These words were written to glorify our God and that His purposes may be fulfilled through us. The highest justification of man's existence comes when he becomes a vehicle through which God's purposes can be accomplished. There should be no other goal in our mind!

Over a hundred years ago, a heathen Jewish philosopher in German, named Ludwig Feurbach, wrote: "Man will finally be truly free; when he realizes there is no God of man, but man himself." This heathen idea became so deeply rooted in the diseased brain of a young Jewish radical named Karl Mordecal Marx, that it became the foundation on which modern Communism exists.

This same idea has been promoted by Jewish sources in America, just as they have been in the forefront of promoting Secular Humanism (the worship of man, rather than God). It has invaded our government, our schools, and many of our churches, with its insidious poison. It has slowly eroded the moral fiber of our nation. It is in direct conflict with everything our God stands for!

Today we find the White nations of Christendom standing at the moment of decision. We are confronted by the same question Joshua once asked of our forefathers: "Choose you this day whom ye will serve." May our answer be as his: "But as for me and my house, we will serve the Lord" (Joshua 24:15). This is the only thing which will save us. Will we return to the keeping of God's laws and be happy and survive? Or will we have to have our noses rubbed in the dirt, and possibly languish under Jewish-Communist persecution, before we will acknowledge the God of our father, and His right to rule over our lives?

The supreme proof that we are God's people can be seen in the fact that we are still within the scope of His discipline as a nation. This correction will be carried out until He has "purged the rebels from

among us" (Ezekiel 20:37-38). Then, and only then, can His Son, Jesus, the MESSIYAH CHRIST rule supreme as KING OF KINGS AND LORD OF LORDS! MARANATHA!

This correction may fall on you too my friend, even if you are an Israelite by birth. To enjoy the whole package of God's love, you must also become His sons and daughters through the blood of His Son, which was shed for you (see John 1:12). The "high calling" of God is not just to accept Christ and build a Christlike life. It is to know the truth and be willing to publish it to all men!

What is to be done? First, we must awaken to the realization of who we are. Then we must tear the protective mask from the enemy's face. But the blindfold must be taken from our own eyes before we can do this. We must be willing to name the danger by its proper name and then prepare, with great vigilance, to meet the enemy's offensive. We must offer a steady resistance and mount a triumphant counterattack. This will come, only as White Christians know who they are: "This is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith" (1st John 5:4).

For those of you, who read this message and are not of Israel's race, there is good news for you too. Our God has said: "Whosoever will may come!" Why not accept Him and get in on the "winning side today?"

**The End**

# KNOW YOUR IDENTITY!

*From*  
*Crusade for Christ*  
COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS RET.

Most folks are confused, when it comes to questions regarding their Identity. This is because very little is done to teach them the importance of their heritage.

Yet at some time or other in their life, most people have a question in the back of their mind. Where did I come from? Why am I here? that goes much deeper than the old "wives tale" about babies being found under cabbage leaves. Few us are satisfied with such a childish answer.

Those of you who have had the privilege of hearing the TRUTH of the Identity message, KNOW that you are not here by accident, but by Divine design. You have come to the TRUTHFUL conclusion that there is more to life than the worldly: "Eat, drink and be merry, for tomorrow you may die!" THEORY of the natural man. Those of you who have been led by God's Spirit to accept His SON as your Savior and King, believe God's promise in Romans 8:28 - "For we KNOW that ALL things work together for good to them that love God; to them that are THE CALLED according to His purpose". You also know, that you belong to that elite "CALLED OUT" group, for you have the witness of His Holy Spirit working in your life.

But most of us want to go beyond mere surface knowledge, heeding the admonition of the Apostle Peter in 1 Peter 3:15 - ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason for the hope that is in you with meekness and fear", (reverence). The Apostle Paul in Colossians 4:6 says: "Let your speech be always with grace, seasoned with salt, that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man".

Those of you who have been in the Identity Movement for any length of time, and who have been trying to spread it's TRUTH, know how difficult it is to convince someone from a Judeo-Christian background, that what we teach is the TRUTH. This can be seen in one simple example. Christians who forcefully claim that Christ is their Savior, and who are voluble in their declaration that the Bible is the Word of God, still cling to some man made beliefs that contradict this. As a result, they will believe their pastor, when he tells them that the anti-Christ's of Judaism are God's Chosen People, when their Savior, in John 10:26, clearly and unmistakably told the Jewish leaders: "But ye believe (me) not, because ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP".

To give you some additional ammunition to counter the arguments of the nonbelievers, I have put together what I believe are some essential Identity truths, which will make it easier for you to answer them.

I cannot take credit for these thoughts, for they come from an excellent book, YOUR INHERITANCE - THE BEST KEPT SECRET IN THE WORLD, written by my good friend and Christian colleague, Pastor Robert Bailicius from the SACRED TRUTHS MINISTRY, P.O. BOX 18, MOUNTAIN CITY, TN 38683. I wish I could supply each of you with a copy of this priceless hook. Since I don't have funds available to do this, I am putting this article together especially for you men in the gulag, who are trying to spread Identity truth in the Babylonian Prison System. I deeply appreciate the permission Pastor Bailicilis has given me to use his research. If you find it possible to purchase this book, I would consider it an excellent addition to your Identity Library.

As you know, there are people in the world today who call themselves JEWS and claim to be the Israel people of the Bible. Intriguing is the Scriptural warning of our Savior, that we beware of "those who say they are JEWS, and are not, but do lie, and are of the synagogue of Satan," (Rev. 2:9; 3:9).

God would not so warn His people, if it were not possible for us to be fooled by these impostors, or if this danger did not exist.

What does this warning mean? God has enlightened us to the fact that not all those who may have partially descended from Jacob/Israel are legitimate Israelites. In Romans 9:6, the Apostle Paul wrote: ". . . for they are not all Israel, which are of Israel!" Through the lineage of Esau, many of the "children of Jacob/Israel" at the time of Christ had sinned by inter-marriage with non-Israelites, and were known as Jews. King Herod was an Edomite, as were most of the high ranking Pharisees, and temple leaders. Jesus spoke about this usurpation of authority in Matt. 23:2, when He said: "The scribes and Pharisees sit in Moses' seat". We know they were of Edomite background for they admitted it in John 8:33, when they told Christ: "We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man . . ." Any Sunday School student knows that "true Israel" was in bondage in Egypt, so these Jewish leaders could only have come from an Esau lineage.

These illegitimate children of Abraham have been the bitterest enemies of "true Israel" from their beginning and still are. Their openly avowed plan is the "destruction Of White Christian civilization," and establishment of a Zionist controlled New World Order.

God told "true Israel" that He would cast them out of old Palestine, and that they would have a new home, mostly north and west, of Palestine, that would reach to the "corners of the earth". They would also have a new language, (see 2 Sam 7:10). They were to have many kings (Gen 17:16) and would become a vast multitude that no man could number. The people we know as Jews have never come close to qualifying in this respect. Israel was also to become a GREAT nation (I believe this was to be the US.) and a "company of nations" found in the British Commonwealth of nations). Again the Jewish people have never qualified.

We also see in Hosea 1:10, that Israel would lose their Identity and be called by a new name, Christians ("sons of the living God").

When Assyria conquered Israel and deported her to the east, they beyond the Euphrates River area, the conquerors moved in Canaanite people to take over the land. It was these people, lead by a man named Sanballat, who fought against the JUDEANS, when they returned under Nehemiah, and tried to build the walls of Jerusalem.

These people were not known as Jews, until they returned from Babylon with a false religion in which Hebrewism had been intermingled with the occult practices of heathen Babylon.

It was this "inter-mingled, mixed multitude" of people who tried to steal the inheritance of "true Israel", by claiming the land had been given to them by God's promises to Abraham.

J. Llewellyn Thomas, in his book THE ASSYRIAN INVASION AND THE DEPORTATION OF ISRAEL, quotes from an Assyrian inscription which states: "In the beginning of my reign the city of Samaria I besieged. I captured 27,280 of its Inhabitants and carried them away . . . the remainder were carried away and he (the king) transported them to the land of Beth-Omri."

It is interesting to note that the Jews today refer to themselves as either Ashkenazi or Sephardim (Mediterranean) Jews. They are neither Israelites nor Shemites. They are Edomite Canaanites and are no more descended from Jacob/Israel than that Martin Luther King, Jr, was a lineal descendant of Martin Luther the great Reformer.

It is also interesting to note that God declared that because of their sins, Israel would be divorced from Him and taken into captivity, where they would become "blind or ignorant" of the Israel heritage. There are many Scriptures to this effect, a few are (Deut. 29:28,29; Isa. 42:16-23; Jer. 50:6,7; Hosea 1:9,10; Rom 10:1-3; 2 Cor. 3:14,15). The world at large has also become "blind" to Israel's true Identity as seen in Deut 32:26 and Hosea 1:10. In the Hosea passage it says: ". . . and it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them (Israel), Ye are not my people, (the Jews and the Judeo-Christian world calls us GENTILES), there it shall be said unto them, Ye are the sons of the living God" (Christians). So though "true Israel" may be lost to the anti-Christ's and the

worldly elements of the church, they are not lost to God. He KNOWS exactly where we are, and why we are here, and still blesses us as He promised our forefathers, when we are OBEDIENT.

Nowhere in Scripture do we find where "true Israel" would be blind to their Messiah, Jesus the Christ, we recognize Him as our true leader, but we became blind to our identity as Israelites.

Look at our enemies, the people who more than all others combined, attack Jesus Christ and His church, even though it has been Christians who have helped them most. Who has been responsible for removing prayer, Bible reading, and the Ten Commandments from our Public Schools? and have replaced it with a "filthy sex education program", that instead of teaching chastity before marriage, encourages illicit sex by giving the students condoms in school and encourages interracial marriage, which has always been fatal to every people who has practiced it. Don't argue about this, check out your history books. The sands of history is covered with the dried bones of civilizations who have practiced miscegenation and it's accompanying sin, Sodomy, and have destroyed themselves.

In the September 5, 1967 issue of MacClean's News Magazine, a prominent Canadian rabbi, Abraham L. Feinberg, Outlined his solution to racial conflicts. He said: "Until we learn to fight our ingrown fears of sexual relations between the races, the end of the race problem will not be in sight. Only when we no longer raise our eyebrows at the sight of a Negro holding hands with a White girl, will the West begin to tear away racial poison from its vitals. (This "racial poison" he mentions is God's Word, by the way). The "self-chosen" people are in the forefront of the drive to integrate the races, knowing it will destroy us eventually, although they urge their own people to marry only Jews.

In Scripture, the word JEW has often created confusion, as many time it is not clear what it means. This word JEW, cannot be found in the 1611 King James Version, or in the earlier GENEVA translation, simply because the word was unknown in the English language at the time. The word used was IEWE, which simply meant "an inhabitant of Judea", and had none of the religious significance now given to the term.

In Hebrew, the proper word is JUDAHITE, while in Greek it should be JUDEAN. These words can refer to someone who is racially of the tribe of Judah; one who is a resident of Judea; or one who follows the religious teachings of the Pharisees, which were not the teachings of Moses. Remember how Jesus told the Jewish authorities in (John 5:46,47) - "For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me; For he wrote of me".

Jesus warned His disciples about the "tares", an obnoxious, poisonous weed, that their enemy, Satan, would plant in the world field, in His Parable of the "Wheat and Tares," in (Matt. 13). He also spoke about "goats", who would be separated from His "true sheep". So in order to understand the true meaning of the word JEW, we must properly understand the context in which it is used.

For instance in Romans 3:1, the Apostle Paul said: "What advantage then hath the Jew, or what profit is there in circumcision? Much in every way; chiefly, because that unto them were committed the oracles of God". With apologies to our sincere Christian brethren who do not believe there are any errors in the King James Version, here is an obvious one. We KNOW that the "oracles" (oral statements) of God, and the Covenant of circumcision were not given to Jews, as there were no such people anywhere on earth until 1200 years after this Covenant was made with Abraham. But if we change the wording to read ISRAEL, instead of JEW, it makes sense. We are not questioning God's Word, but the translators.

Another word that has caused much confusion in the Christian world is GENTILE, which is actually a verbal "illegitimate stepchild of Judaism". It is not actual a translation as much as it is an "anglicization".

The Hebrew word for GENTILE is GOYIM (singular and GOYIM (plural). The problem seems to arrive from the Latin Vulgate translation of the Bible which rendered the Latin word as GENTILIS, from which came the word GENTILE.

Most Christians seem to believe that a GENTILE is anyone who is not a JEW. In Yiddish, the "bastard language of modern Judaism," a GOYIM is considered to be a "non-Jew animal," according to their holy book the Babylonian Talmud.

But in neither Hebrew, or Greek should GOYIM ever be translated as HEATHEN.

This Hebrew word simply means NATIONS, or TRIBES, and in a few places in the New Testament GREEKS, who were mostly of Israelite stock.

There can be no such thing as a GENTILE "singular. Just as one cannot speak of "tall persons", but only of "a tall people".

If you were a GERMAN visiting in China, you could rightfully be referred to as a GOY (singular); if two Frenchmen went with you, they would become "GOYIM" (plural).

The Jews claim that GOYIM are non-Jews, while at the same time they want to accept Abraham as their ancestral father. Yet in Gen. 12:2, and other places God said, in the Hebrew language: "I will make of thee (Abraham) a great and mighty GOY (NATION) . . . a father of many GOYIM (NATIONS) will I make of thee." You can't have it both ways!

These Hebrew words may refer to both Israel and non-Israel peoples in the same sentence, depending on how they are used.

In order to understand Scriptural context, one must apply "Biblical Rules of Interpretation: The foundational Rule is that God cannot lie! He cannot contradict Himself; and neither can His Word. Because of this, Scripture may only be interpreted in the light of other Scripture, not the writings of finite men.

In several places in the King James Version, the word GENTILE is erroneously used in place of the word GREEK. This Greek word is HELLEN, which means GREEK. One example of this is found in John 7:35 which says: "Will He (Christ) go unto the dispersed (of Israel) among the GENTILES, and teach the GENTILES". In both instances the word GENTILES here should be GREEKS. The Greeks, for the most part at this time were the dispersed "lost sheep of the house of Israel," and obviously the Jewish leaders knew this.

Whenever words are changed around by fallible men, and labels changed from what they were originally, confusion takes place, as second-hand information is often in error.

It is fortunate indeed, that we do not have to rely on the thoughts of "fallible" men down through history, but that God has kept a true record of His Word, no matter how man has messed it up or sought to change it. Historical records of the Greeks show that many of them were Israelites from the Tribe of Dan, who left Egypt before the bondage, and migrated to Ireland and Denmark after a battle with the Assyrians. They left their marks throughout Europe in many prominent names such as DANMARK, DANUBE, DNIEPR, etc.,

God has said that "in the mouths of two or three witnesses let a matter be established," (Deut. 19:15; Matt. 18:16; 2 Cor 13:1).

So with FAITH and CONSCIENCE we will look into God's Word in all matters of FAITH, to see what is true, Scriptural identification of God's people. We will not take into consideration what modern churchmen and scholars say, but "What saith the Scripture?" We will not look for what is "politically or religious correct in the modern world," but what does God's Word say?

In the light of this, let's examine some of the Scriptural "fingerprints" that will identify God's "true Israel" people in the "closing out days of this Age." There are over 200 of them, which are as sure in their identification as your fingerprints or o ar

A true story will illustrate this. In the middle 1800's when gypsies roamed the British countryside, a two year old White boy disappeared from his home and it was believe he had been stolen by these people who were noted for their kidnapping. Years passed and the police had come up with no

substantial clues. The boy's father was sure he was dead, but his mother, as mothers do held out hope. Then one day they received a letter from a Catholic priest in the Pyrenees Mountain area of northern Spain. He said that on her death bed, an old gypsy woman had confessed to kidnaping a little boy from their village, the same year their son disappeared. In great joy the mother wrote back stating, "There are three marks which will identify him. Our son had part of his left earlobe missing; he had a scar about six inches long on the inside of his right leg, and a strawberry birthmark between his shoulder blades." Several months passed, and a letter came back. The priest said: "I went to the gypsy village and talked with the man, he has all the identifying marks you mentioned and I believe he might be your long lost son." In great excitement the English couple sold their home to pay for the ocean trip to Spain. On arriving they were taken on donkey back to a remote gypsy village in the high mountains, where they were introduced to the man. Their hearts sank for he did not look like an Englishman, he was burned dark from exposure to the sun; he had long unkempt hair and a beard, and could not speak a word of English: he remembered nothing about them or their God. Then as they turned away in bitter disappointment the mother noticed that part of his left ear lobe was missing; in great excitement, through the interpreter he she had him raise his right pant leg, and there on the inside of the leg she saw the scar she remembered. When he took off his shirt, there was a strawberry birthmark between his shoulder blades, and they threw their arms around him and accepted him as their long lost son and heir. Why? In outward appearance he didn't appear to be their son, but he bore the unmistakable marks which proved that he was theirs.

This is what happened to "true Israel," they went into captivity and lost their identity as Israelites. No doubt many of them strayed from their Hebrew religion, but as the centuries passed, they could not shed the "fingerprints" which proved that they were God's people. In their long trek across Northern Europe to the British Isles, and on to North America, God never lost track of them and they never lost these identifying marks. God knew where they were all this time, and guided and protected them. Today the church world laughs with scorn, when we show them the "fingerprints" which identify us as being Abraham's offspring. Instead they give this honor to those who hate their God, and openly state their desire to destroy them. The Jews say: "No we are His people, God's blessing to Abraham belongs to us. The land God gave to Abraham is ours", and our "brainwashed" churchmen insist this is true, even as they help those our Savior said were "fake Israelites", who are of the "synagogue of Satan", (Rev 2:9; 3:9), and who do the works of their father, Satan, (John 8:44). Who are you going to believe? Some churchman who says they are God's Chosen, or your Savior who told them "Ye believe (me) not, because ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP?" (John 10:26).

Let's look at some of these fingerprints in the light of God's Word:

## **ISRAEL WAS TO BECOME A MIGHTY NATION AND A COMPANY OF NATIONS**

These people would have kings to rule over them and priests to lead in their worship. God declared in His blessing given by Jacob to Ephraim, the younger son of Joseph, that he and his brother Manasseh, would grow into a mighty nation and a COMPANY OF NATIONS. We have seen this take place in the United States and the British Commonwealth of Nations. It has never happened to the Jews. The word GROW in Gen. 48:16 is a Hebrew word used only this once in the entire Bible and means to "spawn in numbers like fish". Could this be why the early church chose the fish as its symbol? or was this mere coincidence. Jacob said that this expansion would take place in the "midst of the earth". Which people have been the center of world attraction in the last 200 years? The U.S. and the White Nations of Christendom.

It was the Vandals and the Goths, both Israelite people who finally conquered Rome in 410 AD. Certainly the Jews never fulfilled this prophecy at any time in their existence. In fact it was a Jewish rebellion against Rome that infuriated the Emperor and led to the invasion by General Titus that destroyed Jerusalem and the Temple in 70 AD. It is interesting to note that while over a million Jews died in this invasion, not one Christian died, as warned by Christ's prophecies concerning

these days, they had taken refuge in the desert city of Pella.

It was Germanic tribes of Israelites who destroyed the Moslem invasion of Europe at Tours, France in 732 AD. and it was Lithuanian Israelites who kept the Muslim Mongols, the Tartars, and Huns, from overrunning Central Europe. Later, in 1917, it was Israelites from Great Britain, under General Allenby, who delivered Jerusalem from Turkish control. Here the prophesy of Isa. 31:5 took place when he prophesied: "As birds flying, so will the Lord of hosts defend Jerusalem; defending He will also deliver it . . ." Here for the first time in history, airplanes were used in war, and when British planes flew over Jerusalem, the superstitious Turkish forces fled in fear.

The Jews have never been a great military power, while the Israelite nations, whr cha kindly people are terrible when they go to war. This is what the poet referred to when he mentioned the "Wrath of the Saxons" when they were stirred up for war. In Isaiah 18, the prophet prophesies about a nation that will exist in latter years, that was "terrible from their beginnings". This could only refer to the Israelite nation of the united States, as the context of this verse describes America to a "T".

In the closing book of the Old Testament, Mal 1:2-4, God speaks about Israel and the people we now know as Jews in no uncertain terms. He said: "Have not I loved you (Israel), saith the Lord. Yet ye (Israel) say, Wherein have ye loved us. Was not Esau Jacob's brother, saith the Lord, yet I loved Jacob and hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness. Whereas Edom saith, we will return and build up the desolate places (destroyed places in Palestine); thus saith the Lord of Hosts. They (the Jews) shall build up, and I will tear down: and they (Israel) shall call them (the Jews), the border of wickedness, and the people against whom the Lord hath indignation (anger) forever". These are the people who are now trying to do this in Palestine, whom the Judeo-Christian pastors call God's Chosen, but who our Savior says are "NOT OF MY SHEEP," (John. 10:26), but are of "their father the devil," (John 8:44)

## **ISRAEL WAS TO HAVE A NEW LAND AND A NEW NAME**

In 2 Samuel 7:10, as King David stood in his palace in Jerusalem, the prophet Nathan brought God's word to him and said: "Moreover, I will appoint (note the future tense of this statement) a place for my people Israel, and will plant them in a place of their own, and move no more neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them anymore as aforetime".

They were to be specifically named after Isaac, Abraham's son, as seen in Gen 21:12; Isa. 62:2; Hosea 2:17; Rom. 9:7; Heb. 11:8. They were to be known as ISAAC's sons, SAXONS, the name which has been given to the White Israelite nations of Christendom..

The Edomite Jews, who falsely claim to be Israel, have stolen this name, as prophesied in (Is. 65:15; Jer. 24:8,9; Rev 2:9; 3:9). In Isa. 65:15, God speaks to these usurpers when He said: "But ye (Jews) shall leave your name for a curse unto my chosen; for the Lord God will slay thee, and call His servants by another name". (This name is Christian, see Hosea 1:10).

## **ISRAEL'S NEW HOME**

God told Israel that they would not remain in Old Palestine, because He would drive them from that land to a new land. He prophesied that they would be "rooted out" of Palestine, and scattered around the world in all directions, where they would settle along the coastlines, and in previously unoccupied desolate wilderness areas. They would also settle the Islands of the sea. Their new home home was to be north and west of Old Palestine and they would be "sifted among all nations", then during the Kingdom Age, they would return to the Old lands, where North and South Israel would be reunited. There are reference to this from Gen. 28:14 to Acts 2:5-11.

The name Hebrew itself, means "colonizer", and that's what these people did wherever they settled. They originally settled on the seacoasts of the Mediterranean Sea, and along the Atlantic Seacoast; then moved to Northwest Europe, to Britain, and across the seas to America and Australia.

From their beginning the people we know as Jews, have only moved into a land after it was well developed, and they could move in with their degenerating influence to destroy the country and its people.

## **ISRAEL WAS TO BE A PERPETUAL NATION!**

Scripture says that Israel would never cease to be a nation, although for a period they would be without a king. (2 Sam. 7:16,24,29; 2 Chron. 17:9, 22-27; Jer. 31:35-37; Hosea 1:10; Amos 9:9).

The Jews of today have never been a nation before WW II and the State of Palestine was formed by United Nations mandate in 1948. It has always been a "welfare state", dependent on Christian America for its economy and safety, while constantly "stabbing us in the back," as it has stolen our military secrets and sold them to our Communist enemies. They have never been a blessing to any nation where they have lived, and were kicked out of every nation in Europe at one time or another, for their immorality and unscrupulous business dealings. In spite of what Zionist apologist Jack Van Impe says that they were persecuted because "Satan hated them because they were God's Chosen." They fulfill the statement of the Apostle Paul in 1 Thess. where he said: "Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their prophets, and have persecuted us (Christians); and they please not God but are contrary to all men". Today they are "pathetic impostors", who through their control of the press and clever propaganda, have fooled most of the Christian world into supporting them, believing they are God's Chosen. (Again refer to Rev. 2:9;3:9).

## **ISRAEL'S PERPETUAL THRONE!**

Along with being a perpetual nation, Israel was to have, even during the period of their blindness, a man from the tribe of David in some ruling capacity. While they were without a sign or vision from God that they were His people, they would still have a king.

In Dent. 32:26, God said: "...I will scatter them into corners, I will make the remembrance of them to cease among men". In Isa. 42:19,20 - "Who is blind but my servant? (Israel) or deaf; as my messenger that I have sent? who is blind but he that is perfect, and blind as the Lord's servant? Seeing many things, but thou observest not; opening many ears, but thou hearest not."

In Jer. 50:6 - "My people (Israel) have been LOST SHEEP (see Matthew 15:24), their shepherds (preachers and priests) have caused them to go astray ... they have forgotten their resting place (heritage)". (See Jer. 23:22).

But notice, God made an UNBREAKABLE PROMISE, that Israel would forever have a king from the House of David."

That there would never be a time in which an heir of David would not be ruling over Israel. God said, "as long as the sun, moon, and stars lasted, so long as there was day and night, God's promise to David would not be broken." Since God cannot lie, we know this promise is sure.

To many who are somewhat lax in the study of history, this promise would seem impossible to keep. So let's take a little time showing from Scripture and history how God has kept His promise.

When God said that Israel would be without a king for a short period, this was in reference to the House of Israel, the Northern Kingdom, which broke away from the House of David on the death of King Solomon. Hosea prophesied around 760 BC., and his prophesy came to pass about 40 years later, when the Northern Kingdom was conquered by Assyria and deported East of the Euphrates River. They never returned to Old Palestine.

By the time Nebuchadnezzar, of Babylon, conquered the Southern Judah Kingdom (the House of David), a good portion of this Southern group had also gone into Assyrian captivity, and only Jerusalem and a few other cities had resisted the Assyrian attack. By the time Jerusalem was

conquered by Nebuchadnezzar, the majority of the 13-million Israelites who had gone into Assyrian captivity, were already spreading across Europe, setting up little kingdoms wherever they went, from the scant historical records we have of this time, the kings of these small countries were most likely descendants of King David.

Long before the time of David, Israelites from the Tribe of Dan, the "sea faring explorers", had migrated to many places along the Mediterranean and Atlantic seacoasts, setting up great Empires such as Greece, with kings from the Davidic line ruling over them.

When the House of David, (JUDAH) finally went into Babylonian captivity, God in His faithfulness had provided the transfer and planting of David's seed. Mattaniah was the last king of the Davidic house before it was conquered by Nebuchadnezzar. When he was taken captive to Babylon, where his sons were slain before his eyes were put out, his name was changed to Zedekiah. To all outward appearances, the kingly line of Judah/Israel had been destroyed.

Scripture reveals however, in Jer. 41:10; 43:6, that King Zedekiah had two daughters. These girls were taken under the "protective custody" of the old prophet Jeremiah, as he was about to complete his Divine mission or transplanting the throne of David to the British Isles. Listen to Jer. 31:36: "If those ordinances (day and night) depart from before Me, saith the Lord, the seed of Israel shall also cease from being a nation before me forever". As far as I have been able to ascertain, day and night has never ceased, which means to me that "true Israel" is still in existence, in spite of what "brainwashed" pastors may say to the contrary. (I have had them tell me: "Israel disappeared in Assyrian captivity, and today the Jews are all of Israel". They don't seem to understand that at no time in history were the Jews ever part of Israel.)

In an unprecedented event, King Nebuchadnezzar gave Jeremiah permission to go wherever he wanted, and do whatever he wished, and even assigned one of his generals to see that Jeremiah's wishes were carried out, and provided funds for his needs, (Jer. 39:11-14).

Surely no pagan king would take a lowly prophet from an enemy nation and raise him up to such a prominent place, unless God had Divinely appointed it to happen.

The Judeans who remained in the land refused to obey God, and forced Jeremiah and the king's daughters to go to Egypt with them, contrary to God's orders, see (Jer. 43:7).

It was while in Egypt, that Jeremiah and his scribe, Baruch (see Jer. 36:4), split away from this disobedient group and began a journey that took them to Spain, and ultimately the British Isles. Because this trip is not recorded in the Scriptures, most churchmen refuse to accept British history which proves this. It is amazing to me to see how they will accept Egyptian, Assyrian, and Babylonian history thousands of years older, but will not accept that of their own people.

After Israelites founded the City of Troy, many Greek Israelites migrated to Britain, to join their kinsmen who had been there for centuries.

These Israelites had already established a monarchy in Britain when Jeremiah and the king's daughters arrived. So Israel has always had a ruler from the SEEDLINE of David ruling somewhere. Indeed the "eyes of our people have been blinded that they cannot see," (Is. 6:9,10; John 12:40; Rom. 11:7).

The Jews have had no king in this millennium, and were not even recognized as a nation before 1948. The truth about the Jews can be seen in the statement their rulers made to Pilate in John 19:15, when He asked them if "Jesus was their king?" They replied: "We have no king but Caesar!" In other words they were and still are God's enemy in spite of efforts by "brainwashed" churchmen to turn them into God's Chosen. They vehemently oppose God's plan for an Ordained Israel Government knowing they can never be part of it.

Scripture indicates that the throne of David would be "overturned" three times. In Ezekiel 21:27 God says: "I will overturn, overturn, overturn it: and it shall be no more until He come whose right

it is; and I will give it to Him". The fulfillment of this prophesy began when Jacob's pillar was taken to Ireland by Jeremiah. The Irish refer to this stone as "La-fail." It has become the coronation stone, on which all the British monarchs have been crowned. This stone was "overturned" to Scotland by Fergus the Great in 498 AD. and was kept in the Abbey of Scone, where it became known as the "stone of Scone." It was overturned again in 1296 AD. when it was captured by Edward I of England. It remained in Westminster Abbey until last year, when it was returned to its rightful place in Scotland.

While there is some argument about who married who, we know that Zedekiah's daughters married into existing dynasties who had descended from king David.

The British refer to their Monarchy as the Divine Right of Kings, meaning that God set up this government, not man. There is a strong move in both Australia and England to overthrow this God given government.

Jeremiah was buried in Ireland where his grave can still be seen. He was of the Tribe of Levi and the Levite High Priest wore as beautiful breastplate made of twelve precious stones, representing the twelve tribes of Israel. The stone of Levi, was the Emerald. Is it just a coincidence that the stone of Ireland is the Emerald and that it is called the "Emerald Isle?"

Israel was without an official king from 781-712 BC. when they went into Assyrian captivity. They came back together with their Judahite brethren (not Jews), under Alfred the Great, the first King of England. He was a godly king who founded the British Laws based on the Ten Commandments and translated the Bible into Anglo-Saxon. It was obvious that he KNEW he was an Israelite

Since then, the majority of Israel has been blinded to their heritage and are just now beginning to see the truth. I predict that the time will come in the very near future, when a mighty flood of recognition will come to our people, as we see how we have been "hoodwinked by God's enemies over the ages.

This flood will sweep through the lands of Christendom and overrun the falsehoods now being taught by Judeo-Christianity. The wrath of our people will be great when they find how they have been "hoodwinked", not only by the enemy, but by their so-called Christian leaders.

Men are evil by their very nature, and when left to themselves always choose "evil" over "righteousness". Our ancient ancestors rejected God's rule and when the Prophet Samuel became old, he made the mistake of making his sons judges over Israel. In 1 Sam 8:3 we read: "And his sons walked not after his ways, but turned aside after lucre (money), and took bribes. and perverted judgment". So the Israel elders had a meeting with Samuel in which they said: "Behold, thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways; now make us a king to judges us like all the nations".

Samuel did not "cotton to this idea" and was unhappy about their decision. He prayed to God about it and God told him: vs 7 - "Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee; for they have not rejected thee, but they have rejected Me, that I should not reign over them." Isn't that what most of the White, therefore Israel people of the United States and Christendom done to God today. Very little effort is made during elections to make sure that God's man gets in office, instead it's the man with the biggest campaign kitty, who can lie the best and fool a gullible people with the support of the media, and often the church. There was a time in this land, when God was blessing us in a mighty way, that a man had to be a "practicing Christian" before he could hold a political office. Today, most politicians are afraid to stand up for what they believe, so they fool the public like our reprobate President, who while destroying the country, and handing it over to the anti-Christ, claims to be a "born again Christian", as he goes to church with a Bible under his arm, while he commits TREASON against the country he has vowed to serve! It reminds me of a bumper sticker I saw that said: JUDAS WITH A KISS! CARTER WITH A SMILE!

Then God told Samuel to "Protest solemnly unto them, and show them the manner of the king that shall reign over them", (1 Sam 7:9). The rest of this chapter is taken up with Samuel's warning to

Israel. Then in vs 19 we read: "Nevertheless the people refused to obey the voice of Samuel, and said: Nay, but we will have a king over us." So they got a king, and their political problems began.

## **ISRAEL WAS TO BE A BLESSING TO ALL NATIONS**

God told Abraham that his descendants through Isaac, would not only become a GREAT nation and a COMPANY of nations, but that they would be a blessing to all the world. The Jews have never given anything to mankind, where they have not demanded their "pound of flesh!" and while Jewish philanthropists give away millions of dollars they have stolen from our people, they always want to have their name prominently displayed on the building that is erected. There is only one people in the world today that fits the description of Gen. 23:3; 28:14 and that is the White Nation's of Christendom. Not because they are White, but because only they fit the scriptural fingerprints.

## **ISRAEL WAS TO BE A MISSIONARY PEOPLE**

It has been the White Nations of Christendom that have carried the Good News of the Gospel to the world. 90 % of the missionary activity and Scriptures printed and delivered have come from Britain and the United States. The Jews have never been a missionary people, and Jesus scoffed at their efforts in Matt. 23:15, when He told their leaders that they "went over sea and land to make converts, only to turn them into two-fold more children of hell than themselves." Hardly Chosen People material!

The Jews have never based their government on God's Law, while the majority of the Germanic, Anglo-Saxon and related peoples of Christendom, have formed their Constitutions on the Ten Commandments. There are no other people anywhere, that fulfill this promise. NONE!

## **ISRAEL WAS TO BE A HOSPITABLE PEOPLE**

God commanded our forefathers to be kind to strangers who lived in our land (See Lev. 19:33,34; Matt 25:31-46). The old Israelite Law said that the foreign guest was not to be harassed, but that he should be like one born in our country and we should "Love him as our self." (You may not like this, but that's God's Word). It doesn't say that we should follow their heathen ways; it doesn't say we should inter-marry with them; it doesn't say we should open our borders for all the "trash of the world", but it enjoins our people to be kind to strangers.

While many blinded Christians believe the migration of Jews from Russia to Palestine is the re-gathering of Israel, most of them don't know that Palestine is merely a "stopping over point", for these anti-Christ's as they migrate to the Chosen Land of America, where they can begin drawing welfare and Social Security immediately. Jewish immigration officials point out the fact that more Jews are leaving Palestine, than then are coming in as permanent residents.

I do not believe the re-gathering of Israel will take place until God's people truly repent and "seek His face," (2 Chron 7:14), and Christ returns to take His rightful place as our Leader and King.

Unfortunately, the White race, in its blindness, has not always been hospitable to their own kind, and has often helped those who were our enemies. In Palestine, under Jewish rule, you as a Christian have no rights, although as "dual citizens" in America, they expect not only "equal rights", but "special treatment! As a gullible White Christian tourist, they welcome you and your money, but you have no rights under their Noahide Laws.

## **ISRAEL WAS TO BE A TEACHING NATION!**

God said that "true Israel" would teach ALL nations including their own people His TRUTH (Isa. 2:2,3; Micah 4:2). It has only been the White Christian nations which have readily accepted and

spread God's Word. No colored nation, and neither have the Jews done this. In fact Jesus told their leaders that their missionary work consisted of making their converts "two-fold more a Child of hell than yourselves," (Matt. 23:15).

## **ISRAEL WAS TO BE A MERCIFUL AND PROTECTIVE PEOPLE!**

They would help those in need and set the slaves free, England did first in 1854, followed by the United States in 1865. Isa. 42:6,7 says: "I the Lord have called thee . . . (Israel) to open blind eyes and to bring out the prisoner from the prison, and them that sit in darkness out of the prison house". (This is why we have a CRUSADE FOR CHRIST PRISON MINISTRY!)

The Jews have never done this, for they have always been in the forefront of the slave trade, and even today are foremost in this "slave trade" of prostitution. Few White or Black Americans realize that it was Jewish slave traders, who bought Black slaves, from Black chieftains, who sold their own people for rum distilled in Jewish distilleries in "abolitionist New England". They were shipped under deplorable conditions in Jewish owned ships, and as many as 10-million may have perished in this passage. Then they were sold in Jewish owned Slave Markets in America, by Jewish auctioneers. Yet the Black people of America, have been "brainwashed" into believing that these people are their friends.

All told, there are over 200 fingerprint that identify "true Israel" in the closing our days of this Age. A few are given:

### **WHY HAVE THE JEWS NOT BEEN ABLE TO FULFILL MOST OF THE PROPHECIES GIVEN TO ISRAEL?**

Today we know that the modern Jewish religious adherents claim to be the House of Israel, but instead of believing what man has said, study what God says. We know that Jesus Christ in the Revelation to the Apostle John says that they who claim to be Jews are actually not.<sup>1</sup> Truth will always expose error, and the word of God is truth.<sup>2</sup> God always makes a distinction between these Jews and the House of Israel, His Chosen People. The Bible says that Israel would:

- (a) be a GREAT NATION<sup>3</sup> not a little country which would be dependent upon other nations for aid.
- (b) have a VAST POPULATION<sup>4</sup> not a minority race.
- (c) colonize and inhabit even the desolate (wilderness) places.<sup>5</sup>
- (d) have a NEW LAND<sup>6</sup> not Palestine because they were already dwelling there when this future prophecy was given.
- (e) BE SECURE in this new land,<sup>7</sup> not true of Jews in Palestine.
- (f) be a land of UNWALLED VILLAGES<sup>8</sup> this also is not true of the cities in Palestine which have walls and barbed wire fences.
- (g) totally be regathered into this land.<sup>9</sup>
- (h) be regathered from the HEATHEN (non-Christian) nations<sup>10</sup> this does not apply to the Jews since they are not Christians.
- (i) have a NEW NAME<sup>11</sup>

(h) they would be named after the Lord Jesus Christ,

(j) CHRISTIANS<sup>12</sup> have a NEW LANGUAGE<sup>13</sup>

(k) lose trace of lineage and identity.<sup>14</sup>

(l) have a NEW RELIGION<sup>15</sup>

(m) have a NEW HEART.<sup>16</sup>

(n) have a NEW COVENANT.<sup>17</sup>

According to Dr. Scofield's note on Romans 11:26 we know that Israel has a God given mission which the Jews have not fulfilled simply because they are not the nation of Israel! Dr. Scofield says that Israel's duty was:

(1) "to witness to the UNITY of God in the midst of universal idolatry." What nation has been the worldwide witness to the unity of God the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit?

(2) "to illustrate to the nations the blessedness of serving the true God." What nation has shown all others the blessings which will come from God when serving Him? What nation is known as Christian and the land of blessings?

(3) "to receive, preserve, and transmit the Scriptures." What nation today has accepted God's Word, has kept publishing it, and has sent it to all parts of the world? Have the Jews translated the Bible into the modern foreign languages and sent out all the missionaries with the Bible?

(4) and "to be the human channel for the Messiah." What nation sings "Make Me A Channel of Blessing Today?" What nation is the channel that Jesus Christ is using today to reach and to bless all the world?

Now can you more clearly see what Jesus meant when He told the Jews: ***"Therefore say I unto you (Jews), the kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a Nation bringing forth the fruits thereof."***<sup>18</sup> What nation or group of people are still bringing forth the fruits of God's kingdom?

***"Therefore every scribe which is instructed unto the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which bring forth out of his treasure things new and old."***<sup>19</sup> Unless you are instructed in the things of the kingdom, you lack the treasure which is wisdom and knowledge<sup>20</sup> of God's Word and promises for you. Believe only the Bible!

#### **SCRIPTURE REFERENCES**

1. Rev. 2:9; 3:9

2. John 17:17

3. Gen. 12:2; 18:18; 46:3

4. Gen. 28:14; 49:22-26; Num. 23:10; Isa. 27:6

5. Isa. 54:3; Ezk. 38:12

6. 2 Sam. 7:10; 1 Chro. 17:9

7. 2 Sam. 7:10

8. Ezk. 38:11

9. Ezk. 34:13

10. Ezk. 36:24

11. Isa. 62:2; 65:15

12. Deut. 28:10

13. Isa. 28:11; Zeph. 3:9

14. Hosea 2:6; 1:10; 2:17

15. Jer. 31:33-34; Heb. 8:13

16. Ezk. 36:2~27

17. Jer. 31:31; Heb. 8:8

18. Matt. 21:43

19. Matt. 13:52

20. Col. 2:3

\* \* \*

**Send for a free packet of tracts on many  
subjects:- Bible Restoration Ministries, Inc  
PO Box 325, Royal Oak, MI 48068**

\* \* \*

In the words of Pastor Bailicious, it is not enough to be descended from Abraham.. It is not enough to be an "pure blooded Israelite", for that is not what gets you into God's Kingdom. In John 3:2 we find Jesus speaking to a very fine Israelite named Nicodemus, who came to him by night, for fear of the Jews and admitted that he knew Jesus came from God, because, as he said: "...no man can do these miracles except God be with him". Then Jesus gave him a lesson in "applied Christianity", when he told him in vs 3: "Verily, verily (truly), I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot (even) see the kingdom of God".

Nicodemus, a man trained in Jewish theology couldn't understand this simple Bible truth, until Jesus explained that just as a man must be born of "water" (natural birth) to come into this world, he MUST have a SPIRITUAL birth in order to enter God's Kingdom. At another time, as John the Baptist was preaching his message of repentance, he told the Pharisees and Saducees who came to him: "Think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: (in other words, this is all that's necessary) for I say unto you that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham".

In John 8:32 when Jesus told the Jewish leaders: "And ye shall know the TRUTH, and the TRUTH

shall make you free;" te tohaughtily admitted that they were children of Abraham through Esau, when they said in vs 33: "We have never been in bondage to any man". Then in vs 37 Jesus told them: "I know that ye are Abraham's seed; but ye seek to kill me, because my word hath no place in you. I speak that which I have seen with my Father, and ye do that which ye have seen with your father. If ye were Abraham's (true) children, ye would do the works of Abraham". At this point, in anger they accused Him of being of illegitimate birth, (vs 44). Then in vs 44, He accused them of being of their (spiritual) father the devil, who was a murderer from the beginning, and a liar. Then in vs 47 He said: "He that is of God heareth God's words; ye therefore hear them not because YE ARE NOT OF GOD!" What more proof do you need that the Jews are not His Chosen People?

It is because of the above, that I keep insisting that the most important decision you will ever makes, is the one where you come to God in contrition, confessing your sins and asking Him to forgive your rebellion. Then under the direction of God's Holy Spirit, accept Him as your Savior. It means much more than going forward to some church altar, praying a little prayer handed to you on a card, signing a "commitment card," being baptized and joining a church. It means turning your life over to His full control. In fact I believe one should go a set further and make Him King of your life, which means giving Him "absolute control" of everything you do.

Many people want Jesus as Savior, but they want Him as a sort of Celestial Fire Insurance Policy to keep them out of hell, not because they love Him and wish to obey Him. This is why with 50-million "born agains" in America, we are headed for hell faster today than at any time in our history. Many professing Christians do not want to "stop doing their own thing", to give Him the ABSOLUTE OBEDIENCE demanded by a King!

Some of you who read this message and have never had this marvelous experience, may ask. "How can I have this experience in my life"? Let the Bible answer - (Acts 16:31) - "That if you confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shall believe in thy heart that God hath raised Him from the dead (for your justification), thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness, but with the mouth confession is made unto salvation".

(John 1:12) - "But as many as received Him (Jesus Christ), to them gave He power, to become the sons of God, even to those who believe on His Name!"

(Titus 3:5) - "Not by works of righteousness that we have done, but by His mercy, He saved 1:5."

(Rom. (3:23; 6:23) - "For all have sinned and come short of the glory of God's Divine expectation ... For by GRACE are ye saved, through FAITH, not of your own abilities, it is the GIFT of God, not of works, lest any man should, "boast."

If you have never come to Christ in humbleness, feeling sorry for your rebellion and confessing your sins to Him, (not to some priest or pastor, but to Him). If you have never submitted yourself to His control and been accepted by Him. You can never enter His kingdom. But if His Spirit is moving in our heart, possibly right now as you read this, pray to Him. Not some canned prayer that some preacher or evangelist has written for you, but from your heart. Tell Him you are sorry for your rebellion, confess your sins to Him, and ask His Son to come into your heart as your Savior and King. Don't do this unless you mean business with Him, for the Bible tells us that it is a "Fearful thing to fall into the hands of the Living God," (Heb. 10:31). It is not the words in themselves that count, since He knows the very thoughts of your heart. It is the sincerity of your heart that matters. You MUST come to Him on His terms, not yours!

Since we are all sinners, and God MUST be the forgiver, we MUST come to Him the only way possible, and that is through His Son. (John 14:6) tells us that Jesus said: "I am the WAY, the TRUTH, and the LIFE: no man cometh unto the Father, but by Me."

Your prayer to God is not some magical formula, it's speaking to the Father in confidence that He

hears your prayer. It may seem awkward to you at first, because you have seldom spoken to Him. But it is not the words that count, but the condition of your heart. It's not enough to just say: "I'm sorry" that won't "cut the mustard". We MUST first approach Him in repentance for our sins and asking His forgiveness. We are told in John 1:9 - "If we confess our sins, He is faithful and just to forgive our sins, and cleanse us from ALL unrighteousness." Then there is a step left out by most Judeo Christian churches that demands that if we have harmed anyone, we MUST seek their forgiveness, and make restitution if possible. Jesus set the groundwork for this in Matt. 5:23,24, when He told us that when we "bring our gift to the altar," and I believe in this case He means when we accept Him, if we remember that our brother has anything against us; not if we're angry with him but if he's angry with us for any cause, we are to leave our gift and become reconciled with our brother, then present our gift to God. This is not necessary to be saved, but it's the only way you should get started in your Christian life.

Some of you men in the gulag are in because you have harmed someone in some way. Have you ever expressed regret to them, and tried to "make it right"? You should, and it will strengthen your Christian life."

Christ provided restitution for us as sinners, when He died for us and was raised from the dead!" But we MUST accept Him on His terms!

Here is a model prayer that may help you when you speak to Him. It won't save you, but is just to help guide your thinking:

Dear Heavenly Father: I come before you now, realizing how I have rebelled against you. I am heartily ashamed of it and realize that I don't really know how to approach you to ask for your forgiveness. I thank you for choosing me as your own, and for sending your Son to die in my place, for my sins. I'm sorry for my rebellion and ask that you forgive me and put me in a right relationship with you. I accept the sacrifice your Son made for me and ask for complete atonement. Wash me and cleanse me of ALL sin and fill me with your Holy Spirit, that I may have the strength and will to live for you. May Thy Spirit direct my life and teach me the truth of your Word. Fill me with the desire to place you first in my life, and give me the wisdom that I need to lead others to you I ask this in the name of your Son, Jesus Christ YEHOSHUA. AMEN!

If you have received Christ, write to me and let me know so I can rejoice with you and encourage you in your Christian life. It will not be easy, but we can "Do all things through Christ which strengthens us," (Phil. 4:13), and our reward will be great, (1 Cor 2:9). I will be praying that; God's will may be done in your life

Servant in the Service of Christ the King,

[signed]  
Jack Mohr

*P.S.* In order to accept the TRUTH men must be willing to LISTEN to what God's Word says: (Rom 10:17) - "So then FAITH cometh by HEARING, and hearing by the WORD of God".

**THIS ARTICLE MAY BE REPRODUCED BUT NOT FOR SALE! JM**

**The End**

# *Crusade for Christ*

**COL. GORDON "JACK" MOHR AUS Ret.**

Hon. Tim Hutchinson  
Sam Rayburn Senate Office Bldg.  
Washington DC.

Dear Senator Hutchinson:

This is my first communications with you, so I wish to express my appreciation for the fine Constitutional job you are doing in our Nation's Capitol. Because of your current interest in The I.R.S. scandal, I thought you might be interested in my rather lengthy experience with the U.S. Government, both while in service and since retiring in 1964. I do not ask for your help in my continuing problems with the I.R.S. but merely write this for your information. Realizing how very busy you must be, and the length of this letter, I understand that you may not be able to read it personally. I just want this information to be available to you.

I am a retired Army Lt. Col. with 22 years of service in World War II, Korea, and Vietnam, and combat service in WW II and Korea. I am not a native of Arkansas, but came from the Canadian border of North Dakota. I settled in Arkansas because of the pleasant experiences I had while stationed at Camp Chaffee, and Camp Robinson during WW II. I liked the people and the area, so here I am today, in a Retirement Community in Little Rock.

Strangely enough, I was one of those men who went down to the Recruiting Office, the day after Pearl harbor, "starry-eyed with patriotism, and a zeal", to protect this country and the people I loved from a horrible enemy. I didn't know then what

I know now, about the Machination of politics, that cause a war where the American people receive nothing but pain, suffering, death and an unpayable debt, and that those who instigate the war, profited by selling war materials to both sides. They were our true enemies then, and still are.

After a brief period of combat duty in the South Pacific in 1945, I went into Japan with the Occupation forces and was there until the spring of 1946, when I was discharged as a First Lieutenant and went back to ranching in North Dakota.

After a disastrous farm year in 1946, where I had 5,000 acres of wheat hailed out a week before harvest , I was in the mood for a change, when I received a letter from the Dept. of Army asking if I was interested in going to Korea, at my former rank, as an Advisor to the Infant Republic of Korean forces. They were looking for men with a speaking knowledge of Japanese.

In the spring of 1948, I was sent to Korea and assigned as Advisor to the 19th R.O.K. Infantry Regiment, stationed in Yo'su, in the far SW of the Korean Peninsula. In the fall of 1948, Communist rebels who had been specially trained in a school in P' yong 'Yang, North Korea, who infilted the South Korean Military, staged a coup attempt to

wrest the. South Korean government from President Sigmun Rhee . About 2500 men from the regiment I was advising, joined the rebels, and in ten days of terror, set up their typical Communist People's Court and brutally slaughtered over 3,800 men, women and children. Most of the damage was done in the little city of Sun'chon, in Challo' Namdo Province, which was known as the Christian city of South Korea. The Southern Presbyterians had a missions there for 45 years, and the Roman Catholics for over forty. As in most areas where communism has taken over, Christians suffered the worst. During the forty years of Japanese occupation, the Korean people had been completely disarmed, so they had no means of protecting their families from the rebels. This is one of the major reasons I have taken a strong stand against Gun Control, knowing that every time it eventually leads to "People Control."

I was captured by the rebels and the beaten up, When I tried to stop the execution of the police chief, as he was impaled on a sharpened bamboo pole set in the ground. Eventually, after sampling communist brain washing tactics first hand, I was sentenced by a people's court to be executed as an enemy of the people. I was saved by the miraculous intervention of a rebel sergeant from my regiment, who volunteered to shoot me, took me to the village edge, where his firing squad fired over my head and turned me loose. I was able to escape to the mission station of Dr. John Curtis Crane, of South Carolina, where from a hill in the center of the city, I could see first hand what happens in a communist take over.

Very few Americans who have been softened by our Christian influence, can understand the brutality of a heathen culture especially one that hates Christianity. Very few of our people have ever seen babies taken out of mothers arms and swung against a tree or a stone wall. Few have seen women raped in the streets, then cut into pieces by soldier bayonets; few have seen a beautiful young woman, stripped naked, and nailed to a branch of a tree with spikes driven through her breasts, while a bundle of rice straw, soaked in oil was fastened between her bare thighs and set on fire. When I saw that, I promised God that if He got me home safely to the people I love and the Country I love, I would do every thing within my power to see that this never happened in America. I have been active in warning the America people of dangers we face, especially in our bankrupt foreign policy ever since, through lectures and the printed page. This is one reason I have received harsh treatment from our government, who cannot allow our people to know the truth of what is taking place! I was what is called a "nominal Christian" at the time, although I had never taken seriously the Christian life. But when I saw God act in miraculous ways on several occasions to save my life, I became convinced that He is much more than that "Big Spook in the Sky," that many blaspheme.

After this experience, I was given the option of returning to the States, or being transferred to Japan. I realized that if I left this area, I would have an innate fear of Communism that could effect me all my life. So I made one of the hardest decision I have ever made, and asked to be sent back to the area where I had been captured. During 1949, were in a state of Perpetual war With the rebels who has escaped to the mountains and were being supplied by an underground from North Korea. My

regiment lost over 960 killed, and I came under enemy fire on numerous occasions. At this time, and during the war, I was living under a \$250,000 in gold reward, "dead or alive!" offered by the North Koreans to "save face!"

In January of 1950, I was transferred to a border station along the 38th Parallel, north of Seoul at the village of Po' chon. This was on the major invasion route into Seoul. I was advising an Infantry Battalion of some 850 men at the time.

During the first six months of 1950, those of us who worked along the 38<sup>th</sup> Parallel were conscious of an enormous military buildup in the North, which could mean only an invasion. Yet when we took our reports to the State Department, they were always scoffed at. After turning in one critical report I had a State Department official sneeringly say: "You military fellows see a Communist behind every rock and under every tree," and he wasn't far from wrong.

On Friday, June 23 I turned in a report containing 29 references to increased enemy activity opposite my position. An infantry company had been replaced by an Infantry division of some 12,000 men; a mounted horse cavalry regiment of some 1,800 men had moved in; over 75 heavy tanks had been reported in the area, and we knew the North Koreans had been supplied with 122 m/m cannon, out ranged our 105 howitzers by some 10,000 yards.

Yet when I turned in this information over to the Colonel from the State Dept., at our Saturday Morning briefing, he stated: "There is no sign of unusual activity along the Parallel, feel free to attend the bash at the Officer's Club tonight."

I was so sure that the invasion was eminent, that I had my gear packed and ready, and when I was notified of the invasion at 4:30 Sunday morning, I was on my way to my unit within minutes of receiving the call. What an opportunity to say: "I told you so!" But too serious to be facetious.

I arrived at my unit about 5:30 am to find them under heavy attack from mounted cavalrymen, infantry and heavy tanks. In an attempt to stop tanks that had broken through our lines, I towed a 65 mm anti-tank gun north of the village to defend a bridge. Yet when I fired on the tanks, I discovered that all my ammunition was high explosive, which exploded on the outside of the tanks without doing any damage. I hit the lead tank eight times at a range of less than 100 yards, without even slowing it down. Then watched as they ran over my jeep and flattened it. I received the first medal given to an American that morning, the Silver Star; the citation signed by Maj. Gen. Leven Allen.

On arriving back at Battalion Hq, I learned that all the anti-tank ammunition, had been withdrawn from the front lines ten days earlier, on order of the American Ambassador, William C. Muccio. It seemed that Mr Muccio, was afraid that the ROKS would attack the north.

We ended that day by walking through the mountains for 38 miles, with the remnants of our 850 man Battalion. We could account for only 48 men and one officer. The rest had been killed or captured. I arrived in time to kiss my wife good by, as she was being loaded on a bus for In' chon and a four day trip to Japan with other civilian

refugees on a Norwegian fertilizer ship that happened to be in the harbour.

The evacuation of most Americans, including military had been completed by the evening of June 26. I was on the last plane to leave for Japan, and before we could take off, word arrived that Pres. Truman had ordered the American Navy and Air force into the war on the side of South Korea. We were ordered to return to Seoul. That evening Capt. Elmer Lowry and I went to the ambassadors home to get permission to burn a large gasoline dump on the southern outskirts of Seoul. A million 40 gallon barrels of gasoline had been shipped in only a few days before and we did not want this to fall into enemy hands I'll never forget my reaction when Muccio literally cursed us out of his home, screaming: "I'm damned tired of you military types trying to tell me what to do. I'm giving the orders!" and four hours later, 40-million gallons of gasoline were in enemy hands, enough to run their war machine for three months.

Early June 27th the Ambassador and two of his flunkies left, for Tokyo, and Major Paul Hedstrom, and I were sent to the State Department building in downtown Seoul, to check and make sure no sensitive materials were left behind. In the Ambassador's office we found a locked door, which we kicked in, and in a little storeroom, a military type safe, with a padlock which we shot off. In this steel filing cabinet were reports of enemy activity along the Parallel for the preceding six months, which had never been forwarded to Mac Arthur's Tokyo headquarters. You may remember that when the war began, the media had a field day criticizing Maj. Gen. Willoughby, Mac Arthur's Intelligence Chief, because he did not know about the North Korean buildup. The reason, State never notified him although they knew.

When I picked out four of the most critical documents, Maj. Hedstrom asked me what I was going to do with them? I replied that I intended to get them to Washington to someone who would do something about it "You mean break the chain of command to do this?" he asked. "They will hang you if they find out! I knew this was true, because breaking this chain is a "cardinal sin" in the military. However at the time, I felt so strongly about it, and was sure that if it went through regular channels, either the Dept. of Army, or the State Department would cover it up.

The next day, I was slightly wounded when our headquarters was strafed by a North Korean fighter plane and I was flown to Itazuke, Japan for medical attention. I took these reports with me and gave them to a young officer who was headed back to Washington. He hand carried them to Senator William Knowland (R-Ca), a conservative who at that time, if I recall, was Chairman of the Senate Armed Forces Committee. He told me later that when he took these reports before this Committee, they laughed him off the Senate floor, at the idea that an American Ambassador would commit such a treasonous act. When he insisted on an investigation powerful Democrat liberals began a campaign of harassment, which later drove him out of the Senate.

You can imagine the harassment that came my way, when the military higher ups learned that a mere First Lieutenant had blown the whistle on State. I began to be

given insignificant jobs that would never lead to promotion, such as Club Officer of the Fort Ord Officers Club.

The Public Information Office at Fort Ord used me however. and because of my war experiences I became a rather popular speaker in service clubs on the West Coast, and even served as a technical advisor for a movie on the war that was being shot in Hollywood. I was given Carte Blanche by the Commanding General to speak on any aspect of the war, stating: "Just make sure you can back up what you say, and tell the people the truth!" This was most unusual coming from a high ranking military man So I built up somewhat of a reputation as a speaker on the West Coast, even speaking on Don Mc Neil's Los Angeles Breakfast Club.

About this time I began to do some Monday Morning Quarterbacking. I recalled how a few weeks before the war began, Col. William Baird, the KMAG Proost Marshall, and National Advisor to the Korean National Police, who at that time were more powerful than the Army, had left Korea via ship, for Oakland, California, where he was to retire after 36 years of service. His ship had not cleared Inch'on harbour, when the Korean Military Police arrested his female secretary, a beautiful former model who had worked for him for two years. It seems that she was the wife of a powerful military man in Pyong 'yang, North Korea. For two years, she had been using American Military Police vehicles, and G.I. drivers, to take information from Seoul to her mother who lived in the little Parallel village of Kae' song, NW of Seoul. This information crossed the line into the North. She had also been "shacking up" with seven top State Department officials, and had seduced them into giving her over \$2-million in State Dept. funds which went to her husband. When the war began, the South Korean police shot her without a trial.

In the meantime, Col. Baird's ship arrived at the Oakland Naval Base in California, where he was put in "arrest of quarters" pending the possibility of a Court's Martial. He had such an extensive dossier on Mr. Muccio and the rest of the State Department, that everything was "swept under the carpet," Mr. Muccio was sent as Ambassador to Iceland, and the seven State Department fools, were all promoted. Not a word of this it the media, although high ranking men in KMAG knew about it. It was not until years later, that a little magazine called PAGEANT, published the complete story.

I began to realize that I was only a small cog in a mighty machine, and if I had experienced these things, then treason in our government must indeed be rife.

Later in 1958, when there was a big cutback of 5,000 Field Grade officers, I was given the option of leaving the service with a healthy lump sum payment, or staying in at my highest enlisted rank. I was fortunate enough to have a permanent rank of (E-6) Sergeant First Class, and with 14 years of service, I wanted to complete the time for retirement. Later in 1962, in Eritrea, when I again blew the whistle on State Department "dirty work," I was immediately transfer red to Ft. Richardson Alaska, where I came under the most in tense harassment. The CID even placed a full time man to watch everything I did. When my enlistment was up in 1964, I said: "Enough is enough!" and retired at my highest rank of Lieutenant Colonel.

During the Korean War, I became one of the highest decorated Army' men of that war, with the Silver Star, the Bronze Star with "V" device and four oak leaf clusters; the Purple heart with three Oak Leaf clusters, the Korean Order of Tac Guk, similar to our Distinguished Service Cross. I also received decorations from the Polish and Czechoslovakian Governments for my stand against Communism. During the Korean War I held the record for the most consecutive days of front line duty without a break, July 10, 1950, until April 1951.

After retiring in September 1964 , I went to Mexico with my youngest son to work on a book , which was an account of my experiences as a game Warden in Eritea.

Returning to the States in the spring of 1964, we settled in Hot Springs, Ark., on the shores of Lake Hamilton, and I began my CRUSADE FOR CHRIST AND COUNTRY, which was a one man to exhort the American to return to the values which had made us great. It an effort to wake up the "rank and file" American to our responsibilities to God and country. My motto was "The Bible holds the key to our survival and OBEDIENCE TO GOD MUST COME BEFORE WE CAN HAVE VICTORY!"

At this time I was a "hard-nosed" Fundamentalist Baptist evangelist , holding meetings in some of the largest churches in the country, and was welcomed in schools such as Tennessee Temple, and Bob Jones University. My mind was so incased in "hardened denominational cement," that all I could understand was Baptist doctrinal teachings. It took the "dynamite of God", through a traumatic experience, to shatter this cement and allow me to study God's Word and see what it meant, without having some seminary educated preacher tell me what it says.

I was thoroughly Judeo-Christian in my belief, and even considered going to Palestine to volunteer to fight for the Israelis as a mercenary. Yet in spite of my church training, I had difficulty accepting these anti-Christ's as God's Chosen People, as I knew then too well and could see that this was not true. My Savior in John 10:26, said to them: "But ye believe (Me) not, because YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP." In Matthew 23:15. He accused their religious leaders of going over sea and laid to make converts , only to turn them in to "two-fold more a child of hell than yourself!" (hardly "chosen people" material). Yet when I asked the seminary professors what these verses meant I was let by stony silence, or was told: "Sit down! Shut up! and don't rocking the boat!" I never had a pastor or seminary professor attempt to explain what Christ meant.

In 1971 and 72, with the Vietnam War reaching it's hottest point, I worked the college lecture circuit, and came into close and Sometimes violent contact with members of the S.D.S. ("Student's for a Democratic Society"). Led by men like Abbie Hoffman aid Jerry Rubin, who were tearing our college campuses apart. In over 25 such confrontations, I was amazed to find that the leadership of these radical groups were 100% young Jews from wealthy families. Usually their daddies were criminal lawyers.

This Jewish affiliation with Communism so intrigued me, that in the summer of 1979,

I took off three months from a very busy schedule, to study this phenomenon. I went to Jewish sources for my information. I was amazed to find that reputable Jewish sources, such as THE AMERICAN HEBREW, the largest Jewish newspaper in the U.S. in 1919, had a front page article which said: "What we did in Russia through Jewish money and brain power, we will accomplish in America!" In another place, it state: "The ideals of Bolshevism are consonant with the highest ideals of Judaism!" The leading Rabbi in America, Rabbi Stephen Wise, when asked about Communism replied: "Some call it Communism; I say it's Judaism!" I was amazed to find that over 450 of the top revolutionaries in the 1918 Revolution were Jews from the Lower East Side of New York City, the kind their own people Contemptuously refer to as "kikes." The money that made the Revolution a success, \$20-million, was donated by the New York Jew Sidney Warburg, and was hand carried to Russia by another Jew, Nicolai Lenin. The millions of Christians who died horrible deaths under the hands of the Communists were almost always killed by Jews. As I also did some in-depth study into their religious book, the BABYLONIAN TALMUD, I began to understanding of their terrible hatred against Jesus Christ and for anyone who goes by the name Christian. Their leaders have openly declared their intention to "wipe out White Christian civilization.

After completing this study, I wrote a letter to 200 Fundamentalist leaders telling them what I had discovered , and promising that If I came to their church for a meeting, I would not push the Jewish issue, but would answer truthfully any questions raised concerning them. On the basis of this, fourteen week-long revivals scheduled for 1981 were canceled within a month after mailing the letter

Pensacola Christian Academy, one of the loudest in proclaiming me to be a "turncoat apostate," who had abandoned Bible truth.

About this time, another incident in my life took place, which added to the harassment I was already receiving from Fundamental Christian and Jewish sources. In the summer of 1980, I was invited by a friend who lived in Brownsville, Texas, to go on a fishing trip to the fabulous bass area of Lake Vicente Guerrero, near the city of Ciudad Victoria. Arriving, we found the weather too windy to get on the water, so we went dove hunting in the hills north of the lake. That day we came across a large number of heavy military vehicles including tanks and half-tracks, that bore the Russian Red Star, this included rocket launchers. One of our party had a camera with a telephoto lens, and took pictures. On arriving home, I hand carried these pictures to the State Department in Washington, D.C. where I was rudely told that we had been in an "off limits" area, and that what we had seen was none of our business. They were upset because I had not brought the negatives and threatened any of us who spoke about this to others. This angered me, as I felt that Texans had the right to know what was taking place on their border, so on a radio talk show, a few weeks later I discussed what we had seen. Immediately "hell broke loose, as F.B.I., C.I.A. and other government officials were "sicked on me". Most of their visits were "fishing expeditions," where they were looking for some reason to "nail our hides to the wall."

Up to this point, I had never mentioned Jews or Judaism in any of my lectures. Then one night, following a J.B.S. lecture, I forget where, during the Question and Answer Period the question was asked: "What do you think about our open check policy with the "Israelis?" My reply was: "I believe the time has come when we MUST take a strong, closer look at this policy." I was called to J.B.S. Headquarters in Belmont, Mass, where Mr. Welch, head of the Society gave me a verbal tongue lashing for mentioning Jews. He said: "Never, under any circumstances are you to mention Jews, Judaism, or Zionism in a derogatory manner." My reply was that if I could not tell people the truth, then they needed someone else in my place and I resigned.

Since that date. I have had several audits by the I.R.S. It seems that "once they have tasted blood," and know they can get money from you, they never let up. In all, they have stolen over \$80,000 from this Christian ministry. They have based this on the idea that since my religion is not "legitimate," neither is my Prison Ministry, which reaches men in 126 State and Federal prisons in 26 States, and is dedicated to bringing men to a saving knowledge of Jesus Christ, orienting them to what's happening in the country, and laying a foundation for them to live Christian lives when they get out. This is not the purpose of the so-called rehabilitation programs of most prisons. They make criminals, instead of turning criminals into good men! As the result of this thinking, they have not allowed me to deduct expenses for this ministry from my income tax. They also co all donations made to my Crusade work, as "earned," even when they are marked as "gifts."

In 1996, I received my seventh audit from the Little Rock branch of the I.R.S. and they are attempting to collect over \$22,000 for the years 1994-95. It will be like getting "blood out of a turnip," since I am already deeply in debt from money they confiscated over the past ten years. This year for the first time I am striking back, and have a Tax Expert working on my case. Additional expense! I honestly believe they are trying to bankrupt me, and drive my Crusade work out of business.

They have threatened me with "levies" and "liens" and recently I received a letter from the Collecting Agency in Austin, Texas saying they would levy my Army retirement pay and Social Security, because I had not answered a prior letter in ten days. I sent him proof that I had sent answers to the I.R.S. in Little Rock; the Oklahoma City Area Branch, and Headquarters in Washington D.C. I have found from long and bitter experience, they do not hesitate to lie if it benefits their cause, and will twist the law, even their own regulations around to fit their own purpose. This is what has the American public up in arms. It will grow worse, until you men in congress do something to harness the bureaucratic monster Congress created in 1913.

I am not a "tax resistor." I believe a Christian should pay their legitimate taxes, and believe the Bible teaches this. My Savior, Jesus Christ told the Jewish authorities: "Render unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's; and unto God the things which are God's!" In Matthew 17:27, we have an incident where Jesus had His disciple Peter, that a piece of money found in a fish's mouth and pay the authorities: "Lest we should offend them!" He said.

Senator, it is a bitter pill to swallow, to have given over 20 years of the best of my life

to the service of my country, and now have a "rebel gestapo," of the International Bankers, operating within our government as their police force, rob me illegally and unfairly.

I am an old man now, almost 82 and in poor health.

\* \* \*

Senator, a day of reckoning is coming in America, soon I believe, in which the vast mass of caring Americans are going to stand up "en mass" and hold the President, Congress, and our "brainwashed" pastors accountable for what is taking place. It is going to be a most uncomfortable time for some. I pray you will not be among them.

I believe you the in the position to do this country and it's people a real service, by backing those who are looking into the illegal bureaucratic actions of this branch of government. I do not ask for myself, but for all concerned Americans.

Yours for Christ and a Free, God-honoring America

[signed]

**Gordon D. (Jack) Mohr**

P.S. In March of 1998, the I.R.S. instituted an unlawful levy against my Military Retirement Pay, which will cost over \$23,000.00 more and will end in January 1999. God alone knows what they will do then. But my FAITH is bolstered by the SURE knowledge that a Day of reckoning is coming, when the King will return to clean up this mess we have made, and demand an accounting from His enemies, (see Luke 19:27). In the meantime, His orders remain: "OCCUPY" until I come!" **JM**

# Letter from a Jewish Foundation

**Original letter from the Abelard Reuchlin Foundation and Col. Mohr's defense.**

by **Col. Jack Mohr**

## Preface

The following article begins with a letter from the Jewish Abelard Reuchlin Foundation of Kent, Washington. In December 1981, they wrote to me concerning my article on Judaism titled THE CHOSEN PEOPLE MYTH.

Contained in this letter was a blasphemous booklet which claimed that the New Testament was completely spurious and had been written by the Roman Piscos family in an attempt to subvert the early Christian Church.

On April 27, 1982, I received the following printed letter from the Foundation; followed by my answer of May 10th.

I had no intention of printing this letter, or my reply. But after prayerful consideration, thought this would be a good chance to show Christian Americans, the subtle means which are being used to intimidate and fool Christians.

My prayer is that our Lord Jesus Christ will use this to open the eyes of a lot of befuddled Christians in our churches, who have been "brainwashed" into believing the Jews are God's Chosen People. If they ever understand the dangerous fallacy of this false teaching, it will only be a short step into acceptance of the Israel Identity truth, and a completely new unfolding of the Bible, as God's Word.

Jack Mohr

---

### ***Letter from foundation to Jack Mohr:-***

April 23, 1982

Col. Jack Mohr  
Bay St. Louis, Mississippi 39520

Dear Col. Mohr:

We challenge you as to your long diatribe against Jews. We will assume you are an honest man who has been misled into disliking all Jews as a group.

Firstly, it is erroneous to blame all Jews because some Jews were among the leaders of the Communist revolution. Those people were not true Jews. The true Jews were either Orthodox or backed other parties or were Zionists.

Secondly, Communism and Zionism are diametrically opposed. The Russian Communists have long persecuted Zionist Jews.

Thirdly, there is no proof that most Jews today are descended from the Khazar kingdom of southern Russia, Koestler's book notwithstanding.

Fourthly, there is no doubt that 6,000,000 Jews were murdered by the Nazis. In Poland alone, before WWII, there were more than three million Jews. If they were not murdered, 95% of them, where did they go? Are they perhaps all hiding in Hollywood movies as extras?!

Fifthly, you build your present day antipathy upon the image of the Jews created in the fictional

New Testament by the Calpurnius Piso family. That evil image was fictional. Moreover, that image in no way applies to people alive 1900 years later.

Sixthly, your antipathy (this is a milder word than should be used) toward Jews seems an attempt to buttress your Kingdom-Identity theology, in your argument that white Christian Americans are present-day Israel. British Israelism is only a few hundred years old; rather recent as religions go. Moreover, hatred toward Jews is unnecessary to Identity Christianity. The Armstrongs have been very successful without the hatred appendage. For an educated man, with a military background, the language you use, Sir, is amazing.

We pose to you, Col. Mohr, the following hypothesis. Since you persist in blaming all Jews as a group today for all the sins of individual Jews of the past, are you as a true Christian willing to accept blame for all the sins of other Christians, past and present, to-wit::

1. John Hinckley, Charles Manson, Juan Corona, Hitler, Stalin, Karl Marx-were all Christians. Will you accept blame for their misdeeds?
2. Karl Marx was baptized as a Lutheran Christian at the age of six, was educated as a Christian, grew up to hate Jews and to write vile things against them. He was a "true Christian." Does that make you responsible for his actions?
3. Hitler was baptized a Catholic. He said he was doing the work of the Church against the Jews. Does that make all Catholics responsible for his murderous activities?
4. Joseph Stalin was educated in a Russian Orthodox seminary. It was he and not Jews who insisted on killing the peasants of the Ukraine, for it was he who was in control. It was he who ordered the killing of Trotsky. He was in power. Does that make all Russian Orthodox, and perhaps all Christians, and even, you, dear sir, responsible for his vile deeds?

You may think you are helping America, but you are not. All Americans should be working together to counter the great problems this country has. Russia controls Nicaragua and Cuba. There are well-meaning pacifists, led by Communists, in the streets of America clamoring for unilateral disarmament, so that our country can more easily be weakened and taken over by the Communists.

Also, because of the hatred toward Jews, Jewish leadership in America must spend its time answering the diatribes and hatred, instead of applying their brains to trying to save our country from the Communist threat.

The overwhelming percentage of Jews today are not Communists. That some Jews were fooled in the 20's and 30's merely shows that Jews like anyone else, can be very stupid. Today Jews are very anti-Communist. That is why Russia is so oppressive to its Jewish citizens, and why it uses anti-Semitism to control its people today, and why it arms the PLO and the other Arabs. An intelligent man should realize the world as it is today, and think and act accordingly. In the 30's and early 40's, Russia was by force of circumstances very anti-Nazi, and therefore some Jews could be fooled into thinking the Communists were nice guys. Times have changed. Today Communists don't put much effort into trying to fool Jews, who have grown more sophisticated about Russia. Instead they work on blacks, Latinos, Arabs, etc. Whoever they can work on, whoever they can use to try to seize power.

In December we sent you a booklet which proves the Pisos wrote the New Testament. Now we are enclosing a booklet concerning many Jews who were American patriots and made great contributions to our country.

You wrote that you do not like what has happened to you (apparently you were alluding to what you have come to believe). This letter is long enough; if you have courage to reply (courteously), we will answer and write more. We challenge you to consider this letter and to reply to us. With all best wishes for your enlightenment and change of heart.

Very truly yours

Abelard Reuchlin Foundation

---

## *Jack Mohr's letter of response:-*

Abelard Reuchlin Foundation  
P.O. Box 5652,  
Kent, WA 98031

May 10, 1982

Dear Sirs:

While I am a very busy man and am not the least bit interested in becoming involved in an argument with you (since I do not have the finances available to hire a secretary or research specialist to do my work). Nevertheless, in all fairness, I believe I should explain the stand I have taken against the Jews, or more particularly the Zionists. (My fight is not against the "little Jews", the men who run the corner store or the neighborhood business and who know no more about International intrigue, than the members of the Blue Lodge know about the 32nd and 33rd degrees of Masonry.) These International Zionist Jews, as you are well aware, are dedicated to the concept of a one-world, Jewish controlled State, where they will rule supreme and where Christianity will be destroyed. White Christians are their major target, for we are all that stands in the way of their success.

I have made the above adequately clear in all my writings. Many have commended me on my "moderate" stance. Others condemn me, because I do not come out and say: "Destroy the parasites!"

You assume wrong, when you believe that I have been misled into disliking the Jews. For many years, eighteen to be exact, as a nationally known Baptist evangelist, I upheld the Jews as God's Chosen People. I had been taught to believe this from childhood. I believed that the Jews must not be criticized, no matter what they did, since this would bring a curse upon our land. Only God knows how many times I expounded from the pulpit: "America has been blessed, because we have been kind to the Jews. Curse the Jews and the curse of God will fall on you" (Genesis 12:3). Yet not one in a thousand Christians seem to realize, that the time of America's greatest degradation has come since 1948, when we recognized the Jewish claim to Palestine. Few Christians ever recognize the truth in 2 Chronicles 19:2 - "...shouldest thou help the ungodly? and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." No one hates our Lord any more than the Jew.

For many years, as a lecturer, I had recognized Jewish influence in the fields of rock music, sex education, pornography, immorality in TV, the movies and on the stage, abortion on demand, organized crime you name it. You didn't have to look very far to see Jewish names at the helm and Jewish money subsidizing it. When I asked Jews about this, I was met with stony silence, or was blasted as an anti-Semite, a sin akin to blasphemy.

One day I came across this statement made by Horace Mann, the 18th Century educator and legislator, he said: "On the face of it, it must be a bad cause which will not bear discussion. Truth always seeks the light, instead of shunning it." So I used this in application to the Jewish Question. Why could we talk about the Blacks, the Irish, the Catholics, Baptists, Methodists and others without being castigated? But the mere mention of problems among or with Jews, brought immediate harsh criticism.

So I began to study. I learned what you are taught in your synagogue. I read and studied your forbidden Babylonian Talmud. I saw for myself, what Jews are told about Christ and Christians. Then pressure descended on me.

On a recent well-known radio talk show, I made this statement: "I believe Christians must take a

close look at our Blank Check policy with the Israeli. I do not believe it is politically healthy to give any people so much power." The Jewish moderator retorted with some heat by calling me "A pornographer of paranoia; an anti-Semite bigot." I can assure you, it would not take many Jews like him to make me a bigot. But I am not anti-Semitic. I am pro-American! I believe the good of America must come first, before that of El Salvadore, Cuba, Russia, and yes, Israeli.

When Dr. Jerry Falwell, of the Moral Majority told Menachem Begin: "All American Fundamentalists back the Jews no matter what you do; because we recognize that you are God's people." He did not speak for this Fundamentalist and for hundreds of thousands more of us who know the truth.

If you are an American Jew, your first loyalty should be to America-not the Israeli. If you place Zionism first, you have no right to be an American. This business of dual loyalty, given to Jews alone, stores the seeds of destruction for your people.

You say it is unfair for me to blame the Jews for the Communist Revolution in Russia, since these were not "true Jews." That the "true Jews" are orthodox, backed other parties, or were Zionists. Begin is not a Jew by blood. He is of Khazar extraction in spite of your weak arguments to the contrary. If this is not true, then why does the Jewish Encyclopaedia and many Jewish periodicals admit this?

Now I realize this is not put out for "goyim" consumption. But it is found, nevertheless, in many Jewish writings. Jewish leadership in the Communist Revolution has been a "bragging point" for Jews for years. In the Jewish Chronicle, April 4, 1918, can be found this statement: "...there is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant with the finest ideals of Judaism..." How do you answer this?

Marcus Eli Ravage, a Jew, writing in Century Magazine, January 1928 said: "We Jews are at the bottom of all your wars; not only of the Russian but of every major revolution in your (goyim) history...We did it solely with the irresistible power of our spirit, with ideals and propaganda..." Do you attempt to answer this by telling me he was not a "true Jew?" Oh no, my friend, this kind of denial does not refute documented proof to the contrary.

What about Oscar Levy's preface to his book, "The World Significance of the Russian Revolution," in which he says: "There is scarcely an event in modern Europe that cannot be traced back to the Jews. We Jews today are nothing else but the world's seducers; it's destroyers; it's incendiaries; it's executioners."

Dr. Goldwin Smith, the Jewish professor of Modern History at Oxford University said: "We Jews regard our race as superior to humanity and look forward, not to its ultimate union with other races, but to its triumph over them."

Or what about The American Hebrew newspaper of October 10, 1920, which stated: "The Bolshevik revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal was to create a new world order..."

Or the Jewish World, of London, January 16, 1918, which said: "International Judaism forced Europe into the war, not only to seize a large part of the gold, but to start a new Jewish War by the help of that gold."

Please don't tell me these are fake or forged statements, made up to embarrass the Jews, for I have seen them in their original form.

You should know the many similarities between Communism and Judaism. They are easy to spot when you know that Communism had a Jewish background:

- 1 - Both have a mania for social beliefs in Oneness.
- 2 - Both aim at universality and favor Internationalism.

3 - Both repudiate beliefs in genetic worth and persist in an irrational faith that improved environment will build a better humanity.

4 - Both preach social justice, while employing this concept in opportunistic way. (The Israeli treatment of Black Jews in Israel is a good example.)

5 - Both breed pressure groups to further their work.

6 - Both place dogma above reason. (Judaism must come first, no matter what the consequences to others.)

7 - Both follow peculiar manias which do not know the meaning of compassion or moderation in dealing with those who disagree with them.

Is it any wonder Jews often transfer their love for Judaism to Communism? As your own prominent Rabbi Stephen S. Wise has said: "Some call it Communism. I call it Judaism!"

A thing which sets Jews aside from all other peoples, is their lack of respect for all "non-Jews." I'm speaking about the "goyim" cattle, your Talmud rails against. There is no language vile enough to express Jewish hatred for Jesus Christ and His followers, I know, since I have been on the receiving end of this kind of "Jewish courtesy."

If the Black people of America ever learned what you Jews have done to them in the past, and what you are seeking to do to them now, there would be an uprising in America against the Jews, unequalled in the world's history.

You should know the Talmud much better than I. But I have access to a translation in English and realize this should be punishable by death, according to its teachings. You and I both know this religious book of the Jews, teaches Jewish superiority. You and I both know it teaches that "goyim" are cattle, to be dealt with by the Jews as such. Both of us know you are taught an unreasoning hatred for Christ and His followers. I know the curses you use against us. No matter how benign a facade you put on for Christian consumption, we both know how you feel. I do not blame you too much for this, for this is what you have been taught to believe.

But if knowing this, I allowed you to carry out your plans, without warning my fellow Christians of the consequences, I would be much less than a man.

Your statement concerning Zionism and Judaism being diametrically opposed is outright falsehood, as you well know, since World Zionism, was the force which imposed Communism on the world. If this is not true, why do Jewish leaders brag about their part in it? Why have so many of the Israeli leaders been Communist? We have just gone through another Jewish brainwashing on TV, in the form of "A Woman Called Golda." Why were Americans not told the truth that she was a Communist, who was trained at the Eugene Debs Labor Schools in Milwaukee?

If Judaism is not favorable to Communism, why was the second largest Communist celebration in the world, held in Tel Aviv on May Day, 1980, with over 250,000 Jews in attendance?

If the Jews who perpetuated their heinous crimes against Christians, which resulted in many more than the mythical 6-million of Nazi Germany, if they are abhorred by true Jews, as you claim, why do we never hear anything about it in the Jewish controlled media? We are constantly having shoved down our throats, the Holocaust Myth. Why is nothing ever said about the 100-million Christians who died under Jewish Communism? Why have not the so-called "true Jews" raised a public, indignant cry against "those who say they are Jews, and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan?" (Revelation 2:9).

I do not blame all Jews for the sins of individuals. I blame them for accepting teaching which teaches hatred of Christians and desires to eliminate them. (Listen to the enclosed tape by a Jewish

Rabbi, titled GOD ON TRIAL!) Why do the "true Jews" try and shut up those of us who are telling our fellow-Americans the truth about the evil men? It seems to me, that if you were being honest, you would join us in your denunciation of these devils.

Of course I do not accept blame for the heinous deeds of Stalin and Hitler. I fought against both of them in two wars. I have proven my contempt for aggression. I have spoken out strongly against evil men, no matter what their ethnic background. I have openly criticized my one-time friend, Dr. Jerry Falwell, for "playing footsies" with the Khazar Jewish murderer, Menachem Begin.

While you accuse me of bringing evil to light, what have you done to alert Americans to this Jewish devil? No wonder one of your own countrymen, the Pharisee Saul of Tarsus, when he learned the truth and became the Apostle Paul said of your people:

"...for ye brethren have suffered like things of your own countrymen, even as they (Christians) have of the Jews: Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us: and they PLEASE NOT GOD, and are CONTRARY TO ALL MEN!" (1 Thessalonians 2:14-15-Emphasis added.) That was a "true Jew" speaking; a man of the tribe of Benjamin and don't come back at me, using that Jewish lie about the House of Pisos.

About the 6-million Holocaust theory, you know the absurdity of this as well as I. You probably know better than I, how many billions of dollars of Christian gold, has flowed into Jewish coffers, because of this exaggeration. You made a rather sarcastic reference to the 3-million Polish Jews. You should know, that many who died in the so-called Nazi elimination camps, have been drawing reparations from West Germany for over 35 years. Millions escaped into Russia, and over 300,000, most of them Communist oriented, were allowed into America, where they have been the backbone of liberalism and "Anti-Americanism."

Can you answer me why the Jewish world population from 1939 to 1947 increased if six million were murdered? (This is what Jewish census figures show.) Why do Jewish casualty figures vary from a low of 300,000 Jewish deaths during World War II, to as high as twelve million?

While we are still on the Holocaust theme, can you explain why Jews, who own at least 909 of our major newspapers, with a daily circulation of over 57-million; and more than 48 major magazines, with a circulation of over 79-million, have never advocated a "Christian Holocaust Memorial" for the victims of Jewish Communism? Why do we see and hear so much about the "bad German Nazis," and little if anything about the "bad Communist Jews?"

Why has the Abelard Reuchlin Foundation never taken a public stand against the excesses of International Judaism and if you have, when and in what form? In law, this is known as the "Doctrine of Ratification," or in common terminology, "silence gives consent." Show me where you have publicly refuted Jewish crimes and I will publicly apologize!

Your sixth point regarding British-Israelism holds no water whatsoever. I am not part of Armstrong's theology. He is a charlatan, as far as I'm concerned, making millions off gullible Christians. I do believe in Israel Identity.

The Old Testament of the Christian Bible, which is Hebrew, not Jewish, contains over 200 proofs of Identity of the Israel people. You Jews do not fulfill a single one. If the world's Christians are not smart or courageous enough to stop Jewish drive for world power, let me assure you, God Almighty will do it! You are not going to get by with it!

Your hypothesis of blaming all Jews, or all Christians for the evils of others, is patent hypocrisy, for that is exactly what Jews have done, over and over again. There is much documentary proof, that the Jewish trouble in Germany, began a long time before Adolph Hitler took over power. It was Jewish intrigue and underhandedness, which caused Hitler to rise into power. At a recent Holocaust meeting in Jerusalem, the "little Jewish Hitler," Menachem Begin, blamed all Germans for the excesses of Hitler. Before you make ridiculous statements as to what Communist leaders were Christians although born and trained as Jews look up the facts. The Marxist program of "people

control," was not repugnant to the Russian Jews, since they had been trained to accept the more than 12,000 restraints of the Babylonian Talmud.

When Czar Nicholas II and his family were murdered by Jewish thugs on July 16, 1918, the Universal Jewish Encyclopaedia, Vol. 1, page 286, said: "reaction to these excesses resulted in more Jewish support for the Bolsheviks."

While Lenin may not have been a Jew, other Communist leaders were. Some named in the Universal Jewish Encyclopaedia, Vol. IX, page 668, were Zinoviev, Kananev, and Sverdlov. According to the Jewish controlled Soviet Press of those days, out of 556 important functionaries of that first Soviet, (1918-19), 457 were Jews, many of them from New York City's East Side.

The leaders of most of the Satellite nations of Eastern Europe during those terrible days of purge against Christians, were Jews.

Today, a special breed of millionaire can be found in the Soviet Union. They live in the resort area of Odessa-they are over 90% Jews. Yet you try and tell me that most Jews are anti-Communist. Come now, I'm not that stupid.

You have done your best to cover up the crimes of International Jewry, but all you have done is say "They were Jews, so what they did was all right." No wonder your people are hated over all the world. It's not because of your religion, but your duplicity.

If Jews are not Communist sympathizers, why then have over 90% of those tried for treason in the U. S. since 1945 been Jews? Why do Jews finance and support such organizations as the Anti-Defamation League of the B'nai B'rith, an unregistered agent of a foreign government in the United States? Why do they support an organization such as the American Civil Liberties Union, which has been foremost in their defense of Communists and radicals, and foremost in persecution of Christians? Why are the majority of "underground" leaders in America, Jews?

Your attitude towards white Christians was proven in the book you sent me in December, where you attempted to prove that our Christian New Testament was a fake, written by the Pisos family. Your blasphemy towards Jesus Christ, the Son of God, is equaled only by that of men such as the Jew author of the "Passover Plot;" it is complete fiction. If you do not hate us, then why do you condone and aid in the destruction of our religious beliefs? Didn't you do enough damage with your Jewish Higher-Criticism of the Bible, which allowed Modernism to take over many Christian churches?

As to your pamphlet on famous Jews in American history for the sake of argument, let's assume all these Jewish statements are true.

But then let's be fair and look at the two number one prominent Jews of the Twentieth Century, Freud and Einstein. According to intellectuals, Freud did more to further the science of Psychology than any other man. He based his findings on experiments he did with 250 middle-class, neurotic Jews in Europe. He assumed that all mankind would react like these people and formed his idea of "sex in psychology," which has done more to destroy "morality" in one generation of young Americans with the possible exception of the Jewish baby doctor, Benjamin Spock and his radical ways in child rearing.

Top this off with Albert Einstein, who some men say was the "smartest man who ever lived." He gave us the atom bomb, which today threatens the very existence of mankind.

You Jews preach and believe that you are mentally superior to all other mankind. You are taught that from childhood. It is taught in your synagogues. Maybe there

But, thank God, you could not silence Him. When your fathers murdered Him in a trial which was illegal under both Roman and Jewish law, they could not hold Him in that garden tomb. In spite of what your Pisos claim, there is irrefutable proof, that He rose from the dead and that one day He will come back to judge those of you who have rejected His Lordship. Your gold, your power and your prestige will not save you then.

Your own prophet Ezekiel (7:19) prophesied of you when he said: "They (Jews) shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be removed: their silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the day of the wrath of God."

The Psalmist David, a man you falsely claim as your own, warned in Psalm 2:12 - "Kiss the Son, lest He be angry, and ye perish from the way, when His wrath is kindled but a little..."

My task is not to argue with you, or persuade you that I am right. My voice is a warning voice. You Jews are standing on the brink of extinction as a people, not at the hands of righteously indignant Christians, but at the hands of the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, and His Son whom you have spurned.

I realize Jewish power is strong in America. I realize I have put myself in a position of danger for exposing the truth about the Jewish Conspiracy against Christianity and freedom. But I am not afraid! You cannot touch me, unless Almighty God, in his immutable wisdom allows it!

I realize Jewish lawyers and judges control our court system. I know that the arm of the A.D.L. and the J.D.L. is long. I realize Jews are unforgiving and vindictive people.

My quarrel and that of knowledgeable Christians is not with Jews who want to live in peace. But you must show this by your actions, not in the multiplicity of your words. Dissolve the Jewish controlled organizations which seek to destroy Christianity and control the world. Clean up the mess you have made in Hollywood and the media. Run out the Jewish gangsters who control crime, dope, prostitution and other evils.

Free this country from the materialistic propaganda which has poisoned an entire generation of American youth. Withdraw your troops from occupied lands. Show an honest effort to negotiate with your Arab leaders in Palestine.

Then when Jews prove honest and sincere in carrying out these and other necessary measures; may you live in peace within our borders.

But if you continue to deceive America, if you continue to lie about your Communist sympathies; if you refuse to stop the constant stream of damaging propaganda which comes from your controlled media, then before God, American Christians have the right to defend themselves, our faith, our race, our country, and our dearly won freedom with any means at hand. Through God's help, we mean to do just that. He has promised us, His "true Israel people", victory! We shall never surrender!

Yours for Christ and a Free, Christ Honoring America,

Jack Mohr

P.S. Your letter of April 23rd and this reply is to be printed and distributed by the thousands throughout America. Thanks for your help in getting this truth out to Christians.

JM

*Crusade for Christ*  
COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS RET.

## Letter from Bosnia

June 1, 1999

Dear Christian Friends,

We are living in perilous times as you all know. The **Prostitute** media is keeping many facts about the war in Bosnia from our people. Recently, a lady from Boise, Idaho sent me the following information, which I believe to be true, as it fits in with other information from reliable sources.

An associate minister from the First Presbyterian Church in Idaho, which has a Serbian community of some 2,000 people, sent him to Serbia in December 1998 to investigate the war for the Serbian Community. Here is his report. Compare it to we have been hearing in the American press and on the TV.

He said, "The Boise Serbian Community believed we were being lied to about the war, and wanted someone who was unbiased to check the truth, on the ground. I was willing to go, as long as I was allowed to see what I wanted to see, take pictures I wanted to take, and talk with anyone I wanted to, with no restrictions.

"One gentleman from Boise who had been scheduled to be Ambassador Yugoslavia under the Bush Administration, made some arrangements with the Yugoslavian Government, so I could go."

I was given a car, a driver, and an escort from the Foreign Ministry, and was allowed to go anywhere I desired. We headed for Kosovo and on our way, I noticed that the crops were in the fields and were being harvested normally, and there was little evidence that a war was going on. When we got to Kosovo we noticed that a lot of construction was under way. Homes equivalent to \$125,000-150,000 homes in the U.S. were being built. I wondered where the money was coming from for construction, as I saw several thousand being built."

"There seem to be a number of sources for this wealth. One is money from the drug traffic. The Albanian **Mafia** in Kosovo controls the drug traffic in Europe, and the Middle East. These drugs eventually end up in Europe and the U.S. This income is in the billions. The mountains in Albania are high and porous and drug smuggling has been going on there for centuries.

A second source of income is from the illegal tax that is put on the people of Kosovo. It is a tax of 3% that is paid to the illegal **shadow government** in Olm, Germany. It's interesting this government has backed the Albanians, as they backed Muslim Bosnians. It's similar to our CIA coming to Albania to help train the so called **Kosovo Liberation Army**, which is actually a terrorist group who have been trying to take Kosovo from the Serbs.

"The third source is from a number of Muslim governments who sending people to fight with the Kosovo Liberation Army it a matter of record. Many of the interviews with these people show that the Mujahideen who are in this military Jihad come from countries as far away as Malaysia.

"Kosovo is an integral province of Serbia. When Tito was ruling, he wanted to destabilize the majority in Kosovo, which was the cradle of Serbian civilization. It has some 1,300 Christian civilization and is a very sacred place to the Serbian people. Tito sought to destabilize this Christian influence by bringing Albanian Muslims. The Serb's received them and integrated them into their society, treating them well. However, gradually Albanians grew in numbers, plus over 600,00 illegal aliens who came in over the last five years, until now these foreigners constitute over 80% of the population.

"There are other facts involved. Recently it has been discovered possibly \$2 to \$3 trillion worth of oil lies under Kosovo also have some of the best anthracite coal reserves in Europe. Along with other minerals, there are perhaps \$5 trillion in untapped mineral resources in this area. (Naturally the International Power Elite, which means International Jewish bankers, are not going to give up this source of more illegal gain. **For where the carcass is found, there the buzzards will always gather - MOHR**).

"I didn't see any homeless or any signs of genocide. I was in Grand Hotel which was the center of worldwide

press, I talked with a number of reporters from different countries, who told me the same story about the CNN reports we had been hearing daily. It appears that many scenes we see on American TV have been especially staged.

"I was in Vietnam as a Chaplain, so I know what a war zone looks and I didn't see any of this kind of activity in Bosnia. There were checkpoints where the Serb police were checking the movement of arms, drugs and were searching trucks. This is standard in time of war.

"If we had an uprising on the Mexican Border and had Mexicans coming across the border to terrorize our people in El Paso and Laredo, I'm sure the governor would take action, and the Federal Government might even become involved. This is basically what the Serbian government has done. It sent in army and police to put down illegal terrorists who have been flocking into to the country.

(The controlled press is trying to make Americans believe the Serbs are the aggressors, when they are only protecting their own sovereignty and of course this is a **No! No!** with the U.N. - MOHR).

"There is some \$600 million in Serbian money which has been frozen in this country that could be used to buy medical supplies for those who need them desperately. I am trying to devel moral indignation on the part of Christian churches in America. (For the most part they are siding with our corrupt government against a White Christian nation - MOHR).

**THE SPOTLIGHT** has shown the **light of TRUTH** on how Bill Clinton has gone to war on the behalf of the world's **drug lords**, and in the process the people of Kosovo are suffering. We see the tragic picture of the war on TV every night, but hear nothing about it's drug connection.

In essence Clinton is protecting the **drug lords** of Kosovo, who are ethnic Albanians, and Albania for all intents and purposes is a **puppet state** of Red China.

If the truth about President Clinton's involvement were known Congress would be forced to arrest him for TREASON. Rep. Christopher Cox, (R-Ca) has a report which indicates that Clinton has given our most important military secrets to Red China, though Henry Kissinger says, "It's not all that bad!"

The enemy has such a strong foothold in Washington that

they blackmailed the House and Senate into turning the TRAITOR loose on anemic charges of sexual immorality, when he should have been charged with TREASON. Now he has us involved in a war that could easily destroy us, as we are in no position to fight a war anywhere, and our military leaders KNOW this. For fear of losing their prestigious positions, or because they may be **bucking for another star**, this means more to them than the **oath of office!**

Where are our military leaders with the moral character of **Patton, MacArthur, or Chesty Puller**, now that we need them? A ground war in Bosnia will leave us **wide open** for an attack from Red China, Russia, and North Korea. **Communism is not dead!** It has merely changed it's name.

Kenneth Starr, the man who prosecuted Clinton had connections with Red China through Wang Ju, the head of the Chinese secret police. Starr was actually an **unregistered lobbyist** for Red China, and if you or I tried this we would be in jail.

Davis Schipper, one of the impeachment counsels said on a radio show from Chicago, "I don't care if you have documented proof and a picture that Clinton raped a woman in the middle of street, and then beat her up, we are not going to remove him from office." This is how far this nation has slipped.

I have a very strong feeling that God's patience with White Christian America in particular may be getting very short and that we can expect to be taken to His woodshed for a severe whipping for our **DISOBEDIENCE!** The **wild oats** we have planted in our path are about to be harvested. As I have asked before: "Must we be driven to our knees, and have our nose rubbed the dirt," before we will "listen to God, **REPENT, OBEY**, and be saved both physically and spiritually?" It seems to me the hard way to go when we already have a **FORMULA FOR OUR SURVIVAL in 2nd Chronicles 7:14.**

Your brother, the Watchman on the walls,

[signed]  
Jack Mohr

## *Crusade for Christ*

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS RET.

NOTES FROM THE WATCHMAN'S CORNER

The following article comes from the January 2007, KINGDOM DIGEST, published by the Kingdom Bible Institute in Irving, Texas. It was written by A.W. Tozer, a well known Christian author, and sent to me by a man in my Prison Ministry. It is worthy of your attention.

UNSAINTLY SAINTS:

There are few hinderances to the cause of Christ, as a bad disposition on the part of God's people. It is hardly too much to say that an evil disposition manifested by an evangelical, (the dictionary classifies an evangelical as "being in agreement with the Christian Gospel, especially as presented in the four Gospels"), does the *church more* harm in the end than anything the modernist or unbelievers can ever do.

A bad disposition has been called "the vice of the virtuous". The woman who would not gamble, or smoke, or attend any place where worldly amusements were manifest, may manifest a *churlish* temper that keeps her family, (including her husband) in terror with her acid tongue. A man who will fight for the faith once delivered to the saints, may be so hard to live with that his family actually wishes him gone, and feels little sorrow when he finally shuffles off his mortal coil, to go, as he fondly believed, to dwell with the saints in the peace of heaven forever.

The slick habit of blaming the devil for conditions in the average *church is* too smooth to escape suspicion. That explanation explains too much. We do not underestimate here, the ability of the devil to raise troubles, nor do we believe that he has softened up his attitude towards the followers of Christ. But his power is specifically limited.

It is extremely doubtful whether he has any real power unless we give it to him. At least we know that he could not get to Job, without special permission from- God, and it is hard to conceive that God took better care of Job than He does of each of us.

Chrypostom once preached a great sermon to show that nothing can harm a Christian who does not harm himself. Over the humble and

obedient soul the devil has no power. He can harm us only when we, by unspiritual and unchristian ways, play into his hands. And we play into his hands whenever, and as long as, we harbor unjudged and uncleansed evil within us.

Dispositional sins are fully as injurious to the Christian cause as more overt acts of evil. These sins are the various acts of human nature. So that there may be no misunderstanding, let us list a few of them: over sensitiveness; irritability; churlishness; faultfinding; peevishness; temper; resentfulness; cruelty; uncharitable attitudes, and of course there are many more. (I'd like to break in here to add another which has done untold damage to the cause of Christ, and that is gossiping - MOHR).

These kill the spirit of the church and slow down the progress which the gospel may be making in the community. Many a soul has been turned away and embittered by manifestations of ugly dispositional flaws in the lives of the very persons who are trying to win them, (This has bred the often heard excuse: "I'm as good as any of those hypocrites in the church," - MOHR.)

Deliverance from inward sins would seem a spiritual necessity. In the face of the havoc wrought by dispositional sins among religious people, we do not see how sincere men can deny the necessity. Unsaintly saints are the tragedy of Christianity.

People of the world usually must pass through the circle of disciples to reach Christ, and if there they find these disciples severe and sharp-tongued, they can hardly be blamed if they sigh and turn away from Him.

All this is more than theory. Unholy tempers among professed saints constitutes a plague and a pestilence. The low state of religion in our day is largely due to a lack of public confidence in religious people.

It is time we Christians stop trying to excuse our un-Christian dispositions and frankly admit our failure to live as we. Wesley said that we will not injure the cause of holiness by admitting our sins, but that we are sure to do so by denying them. There is a power in Christ that can enable the worst of us to live lives of purity and love. We have but to seek and lay hold of it in faith. God will not disappoint us". (UNQ).

I pray that some of you may not feel like the old sister who was fond of dipping snuff. When the preacher spoke about the sins of drunkenness, adultery, filthy language, and smoking, she shouted

"Amen!" but when he admonished them about "dipping snuff", she got up and left in a huff, muttering: "Now he's quit preachin' and gone to meddlin'". This article was meant especially for Jack Mohr, for I can see many areas where I need to "clean up my act." Not because I'm unsaved, God took care of that years ago, but so that I can glorify my Savior and King, not so much by what I say, as by what I do. As I often tell my Prison Ministry boys: "What you do shouts so loud we can't hear what you say!"

Wishing you all God's best for the stormy days ahead,

# **Naked Aggression**

**(Must reading for every concerned Christian!)**

**The Next Government Victim Could be You!!**

**By Brig. Gen. Jack Mohr**

**TO CONCERNED, WHITE CHRISTIAN AMERICANS:**

A Federal court has ruled that Christians have no rights and that the First Amendment of the Constitution does not apply to them.

I had heard this shocking news in the fall of 1983, but as bad as things had become in this country, with the Federal Government waging a ceaseless war against Christianity and seemingly attempting to establish "humanitarianism" as the established religion of the State, I found it hard to believe that in America, the "home of the free and the brave," the situation was as distressful as reported. I decided to find out for myself.

Obtaining a list of prisoners in Arkansas who had requested Christian literature "at a great risk to their lives and persons," I proceeded to follow the Word of God, in which I implicitly believe. Christ commanded us to visit and comfort prisoners. In Matthew 25:36 we read these words from our blessed Master: "...I was in prison, and ye came unto me." Then in vs 39, the righteous elect say to the King: "When saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee? And the King answered in vs 40 - as much as ye have done it unto the least of these my brethren (and He was not speaking here of the people we call Jews, as so many of our pastors tell us, but of Christian Israelites) ye have done it unto me." So I sent copies of my newsletter THE CHRISTIAN PATRIOT CRUSADER and other evangelical tracts to these prisoners.

I had been told that the bureaucrats in the Arkansas state prisons had conspired to deny white prisoners in their custody their rights, because of their race and religion. (These men are discriminated against solely because they are White and Christian.) I had been told that the Arkansas officials had denied these prisoners the right to worship, to have Bible studies, and to receive Christian publications, and to correspond with or have ministerial visitations from Christian clergy, unless the prison officials and the State Chaplain had first decided whether these teachings conformed with their version of "the established religion." These men had appealed to the Federal courts to enforce their Constitutional rights.

On December 7, 1983, a new day of "infamy", the Federal court in Little Rock, launched a Pearl Harbor like sneak attack against the United States Constitution and the Christian majority. District Judge Elisjane T. Roy, reissued the lengthy convoluted, tortured reasoning of a Federal magistrate, which said that unless the court approved of the structure, the theology, etc ...as conforming to the State's version of religion, Christians or anyone else, "are not entitled to the free protection of the first amendment."

In a bizarre twist, various "outlawed" churches, mostly of the Israel Identity movement were not even told by the court that they had been denied their rights to Freedom of Religion by the courts of Arkansas. It was only because of letters which were smuggled out through the prison grapevine, that we discovered the Courts had taken away one of our basic Constitutional rights.

For some reason, I was not on the banned list, although I have preached Identity for three years. I had been a Fundamental Baptist evangelist for 25 years, having studied at Moody Bible Institute and with degrees from a fundamental seminary. I had spoken in churches from coast to coast, in some of the largest of them. Surely, I thought, the Arkansas bureaucrats and the Federal despots would not dare deny these white prisoners the right to read the Bible tracts published by my Christ and Country Crusade.

But my tracts were banned. The prison officials returned my materials, not to me, but to the Church of Jesus Christ, halfway across the continent in Idaho. This is a church with which I was not even affiliated. The bureaucrats wrote me a nasty letter, warning me against any attempt to preach the Good News of Christ to Arkansas prisoners, reminding me that my ministry was banned, although this was my first attempt to send materials to an Arkansas prison. (It might be of interest to note that I had been able to send my material to Federal prisons in Ohio, Texas, and Arizona, with no comment from the officials.)

It is interesting to note, that in the newest edition of his book, TO HARASS OUR PEOPLE, Congressman Ralph Hansen of Idaho, has added a special section titled ASSAULT ON RELIGION, to his book on the Governmental abuse of power. The abuse of Pastor Everett (Sileven) Ramsey and the Nebraska 7, is a good example of this.

This "Pearl Harbor" attack against the Constitution and Christians is especially dangerous, because (a) they have not even notified Christians that the courts have unlawfully denied them their rights, and, (b) the government, like a thief in the night, simply tells Christians, one by one, "You are outlawed!" If it can happen to Pastor Ramsey and to me, then who is safe? If it can be allowed in Arkansas, then no one is safe.

Shockingly, but not surprisingly, the American Civil Liberties Union, the National Council of Churches, and a whole list of liberal organizations, that the public would expect to be first in line demanding that this blatant trampling of First Amendment Rights be stopped, have all been notified by the authorities and their silence has been deafening.

But I predict victory for those of us who love the Lord because we have been promised by our Commander-in-Chief, Jesus the Christ, "greater is He (Christ) that is in you (Christians) than he (Satan) which is in the 'world (order).'" Our Founding Fathers knew and declared our rights, as given in the Bill of Rights, come from God, not the Government. Our Rights are divinely inherent, they are inalienable and indefeasible, they cannot be taken away from us by the Government, or even tampered with. When our Founders, (through the power of prayer and their belief in the Bible) created our Constitution, they specifically forbade Government to touch these Rights. Therefore, any "Law", "court order", or "regulation," which attacks these Rights, is not only ungodly, but unconstitutional. Therefore it is Null and void on its face and must be resisted by all who dare go by the name of Christian.

As Thomas Jefferson so beautifully put it, RESISTANCE TO TYRANTS IS OBEDIENCE TO ALMIGHTY GOD!

The Arkansas bureaucrats have refused to disclose that special treatment is given to Blacks, as Black Muslims are permitted full religious rights, conduct their services, rituals and classes without any governmental harassment. They are free to receive their "hate Whitey" newspapers, literature and are uncensored in what they say and do. A typical church service schedule smuggled out of another prison, lists special services for "Jewish: American Muslim Mission; Sunni Muslims, Hanafi Mussulmans; All Muslim Jumm'ah etc." Prisoners in the Arkansas prison system may refuse haircuts, if they claim haircuts are against their religion. Federal courts have said that prison officials may not ban even the foulest, hard-core, homosexual literature, or other forms of perverted pornography. Only Christian literature, which does not conform to the State's version of "the established religion," is banned. This must not be allowed to happen, if America is to remain free.

My suggestion would be that you contact your Congressman about this violation of Constitutional rights: write to the Warden of the Arkansas prison system and ask him where he gets his authority to transgress the Constitution. Then write to the Arkansas Governor and Attorney General and demand that justice be done for all.

It might be well to say here, that the major reason this literature is banned, is that we preach and believe, on the authority of the Word of God, that the people we now know as Jews are not the Chosen People of the Bible. We believe, with plenty of evidence for any open minded individual,

from both history and especially the Bible, that the Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Germanic, Scandinavian and kindred people, are the "true Israel of God." For this we are banned. They say we are racist, because we are "pro-white, pro-God, pro-American," is there anything wrong with that? Even if you don't agree with us, can't you see the inherent danger to anyone who believes that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God and who teaches obedience to Him?

Concerned American. We are standing on the verge of religious persecution in America. Why? Because the Christian who stands for the Law of God, is the independent thinking family man who cannot be bought; he cannot be intimidated. He represents everything Big Government is afraid of. So he MUST be controlled. To the frightened hypocrites in Big Government, the knowledge that out there somewhere, are strong, morally healthy, armed Americans, who mean to defend American principles at any cost. This is a nightmare their sick souls cannot comprehend and it "scares hell out of them!."

Many years ago, a well known Constitutional scholar said: "The liberties which are apt to remain are those which are most carefully and jealously guarded by their holders." Nothing can guarantee you freedom, unless you are willing to fight for it. This picture of Bureaucratic persecution can only be changed, when men and women, like you - with full trust and dependence on Almighty God, will get informed of what is happening and will say to government: "*You* have gone far enough. This is where we draw the line!" If America is to be spared the terror which has engulfed two-thirds of the world, it will be because Americans have said: "With God's help, it WILL NOT HAPPEN HERE!"

The enemy is hard at work, trying to destroy our White Christian civilization and the blessings it has brought to mankind. They are trying to destroy our freedoms, which were purchased at such a fearful price. "Our freedom was not bought and paid for at Valley Forge, that was only the down-payment on freedom. Every generation must be willing to make a payment on account, if they would remain free."

Let 1984 be the year when we demand that our Government get back to following American principles. When we demand that our representatives in government, both State and Federal, put America first. When decency and justice is returned to the American scene and our leaders care more for their country than for personal gain and power. It can happen here. IF ENOUGH OF YOU CARE.

Jack Mohr

**The End**

Crusade for Christ

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS RET.

## **NOTES FROM THE WATCHMAN'S CORNER**

The following article taken from the NEW BEGINNINGS, January 2001 publication, was written by Dr. Howard Rand (deceased), who I consider to be one of the most important Israel Identity scholars of the 20th Century. It is important enough to be read by all Christians, and other than the constant use of the Hebrew words YASHUA for God, and YASHUA for Christ, (which many of our people do not understand), I agree with 100%. I have no argument with those who wish to use the Hebrew names for God and Jesus, but wish to point it out, so that you who have never heard them are not confused.)

### **THE GLORY OF THE EMERGING KINGDOM, PART .I**

"Then shall the nations revere thy name, O Yahweh, and all kings of the earth thy glory, when Yahweh builds up Zion again and shows Himself in His glory." (Psalm 102:15,16, New English Bible).

There is a pernicious endeavor, which is in wide-spread evidence today, to eliminate all expectations concerning the restoration of the Kingdom of Yahweh, and it's re-establishment upon the earth. Those who object to the fact of the coming earthly reign of Yashua misuse, misquote, and misapply the Scriptural pronouncements pertaining to His Kingdom, its universality and its perpetuity. There seems to be a concerted drive to this end, with laymen, ministers, and evangelists cooperating in the nefarious repudiation of the proclamation of the Kingdom Gospel which heralds the ultimate emergence of the restored Kingdom of Yahweh, in righteousness upon the earth.

Furthermore, there is an attempt to completely discount any possibility of the return of Yashua to reign over such a Kingdom.

## **THE GLORY OF THE EMERGING KINGDOM - PART I - 2**

While admitting that the Second Advent of our Savior is to be an actuality, it is denied, that upon His return, He will, as a descendant of His father David, occupy the Throne of David reigning over an earthly Kingdom, in accordance with the annunciation to His mother Mary.

"Yahweh shall give unto Him the throne of His father David: and He shall reign over the house of David forever and of His Kingdom there shall be **no** end," (Luke 1:32,33).

In the light of this announcement to Mary, vouched for by her Divinely sent informer, the Angel Gabriel, it-is preposterous to contend that, after Yashua's triumphal return, there will be no Kingdom over which He may reign. The Satanic endeavor; throughout the ages, has been to annihilate the people of the Kingdom so that the promised reign of Yashua as King, over the House of Jacob, can never come to pass. The failure to obtain this objective has spawned a second-choice Satanic attempt to spread abroad the lie that there will be no actual Kingdom on earth and thereby thwart the proclamation of the Kingdom evangel, which includes the necessity for the Kingdom people to acknowledge their identity and fulfill the requirements for readiness to receive their coming King. The Psalmist stated:

**"Thy people shall be willing in the day of Thy power," (Psalm 110:3)**

In order for the Kingdom people to be willing in the day of the manifested power of Yahweh, there must be an acceptance of the proven identity of the people originally constituting the House of Jacob and their modern representatives in the world today. Without this knowledge, no one is in a position to even approach a discussion of the subject of Yashua's reign and His Kingdom.

## **THE GLORY OF THE EMERGING KINGDOM - PART I - 3**

The persistent assumption that Jewry represents all of Israel in the world today has brought about confusion worse confounded at a time when it is all-important to recognize the origin and identity of the People of the Book. The Jews are only a small fraction of the descendants of Judah, one of the twelve sons of Jacob, whose name was changed to Israel. In pronouncing prophetic blessings upon Joseph's two sons, Ephraim and Manasseh, Jacob said of Ephraim, that he would become a "multitude", that is a "company of nations", while Manasseh, would become "a people", and "great", (Genesis 48:19). This promise of numerical, as well as geographical expansion; given to the descendants of the two sons of Joseph, the son of Jacob, have never been fulfilled in the history of the Jews. (Many of us **who** have made a study of Judaism, know that the vast majority of the people we today know **as** Jews, **come** from a Turco-Mongolian background and have none of Jacob's or Abraham's blood flowing in their veins - MOHR). The Prophet Isaiah addressed messages to the nations of the then-existing Euphrates civilization and his pronouncements were of judgment, which have all come to pass. Afterwards he turned his attention to a new civilization that would arise in the West and directed his prophetic messages to people dwelling in the Isles of the Sea, who are called Yahweh's Servant People (Isaiah 49 1 & 3). He exhorted them to listen to him in a manner indicating they had lost all knowledge of their

origin and identity. He admonished them to awaken to the fact that they were indeed the descendants of Abraham and Sara through their son Isaac: "Look unto the rock whence ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit whence ye were digged. 'Look unto Abraham your father, and unto Sarah that bare you," (Isaiah 51:1,2).

## **THE GLORY OF THE EMERGING KINGDOM - PART I.- 4**

These are the people who would build the new civilization, having assembled themselves in the Isles of the West, the British Isles, the first gathering point of their "appointed place," (2 Samuel 7:10). The prophet declared they would continue to spread out to establish the earth and inherit the "desolate heritages" (Isaiah 49:8); that is, the North American Continent, Australia, New Zealand, South Africa, etc., These, Isaiah maintains, are the descendants of Abraham. By no stretch of the imagination, could they be called Jews,' for they had forgotten that Abraham was their forefather. The Jews, on the other hand, (some of them, erroneously), have continued to claim Abraham as their ancestor.

It was in the 10th Century B.C., following the division of the Kingdom of Yahweh into two opposing factions, during the reign of Solomon's son, Rehoboam, that the House of Israel became the northern, ten-tribed Kingdom of Israel and the House of Judah became the southern, two-tribed Kingdom of Judah. The House of Israel was taken into Assyrian captivity in 740-710 B.C. (along with most cities of Judah - MOHR). It was some 130 years later that the Southern Kingdom of Judah was taken captive to Babylon.

The House of Israel never returned to Palestine as a nation. Later on, when the opportunity came, the people having undergone segmentation, moved out of Assyria in groups, or clans, under different names such as the "Getae, Massagatae, Scythians, Goths, Visigoths, Ostrogoths, etc.," in a massive westward trek. They became "Gentalized" by their contacts with the non-covenant people among whom they had temporarily resided. Then, passing through central and northern Europe, they eventually began to congregate in the British Isles. where they became identified in modern times as the Anglo-Saxon-Celtic peoples.

## **THE GLORY OF THE EMERGING KINGDOM - PART. I -**

### **5**

It must be borne in mind that, as the ten tribes of Israel trekked across central and northern Europe, they did not all cross the English Channel into the British Isles. A substantial number settled in Norway, Sweden and Finland. Many remained on the European continent, in Denmark, Holland, Poland, Saxons in Germany, Huguenots in France, Basques in Spain and Lombard's in Italy are all from Israel stock. The Prophet Amos quotes Yahweh

as declaring that "pockets", of Israel will be found in all nations.

"For lo, I will command, and I will sift (marginal rendering: "cause to move"), the House of Israel; among all nations, like corn is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least grain fall upon the earth (i.e., "to be lost to Divine cognizance").

As, a matter of fact, wherever the Reformation of the 16th and 17th Centuries ignited the flame of spiritual revival, this was sparked by descendants of the House of Israel moving westward. The Bible was unshackled from the church altar and the people rose up to the pure truth of the Gospel of Grace, picking up the light bearing torch of faith and holding it high above the oppressive head of ecclesiastical tyranny.

The 19th chapter of Exodus sets forth the inception of the Kingdom of Yahweh do earth when the specially selected descendants of Abraham, addressed as the "House of Jacob" and also "the children of Israel", were informed, in words given by Yahweh to Moses, their leader: "Ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests (administrators), and an holy (set apart) nation." (Exodus 19:6). Following the organization of the seed of Abraham, through Isaac and Jacob, into Yahweh's Kingdom-nation, the Commandments, Statutes and Judgments of the Law of Yahweh were promulgated, to be administered as their Constitution.

## **THE GLORY OF THE KINGDOM - PART I - 6**

After the founding of the Kingdom of Yahweh at Mount Sinai, the people of the Kingdom were schooled for forty years in the wilderness. At the end of that time they entered the Promised Land of Canaan, where they were first under judges, and then under kings. Eventually the House of David was selected as the reigning dynasty and the a throne of David was established in perpetuity over the Kingdom.

The covenant that Yahweh made with the people of His Kingdom contained the "If" and "But" clauses of the Laws of Yahweh, that is, blessings if they kept the terms of the covenant, and curses if they refused to abide by its terms, (Deuteronomy 28). Nevertheless, in either case the covenant remained in force, either for good or evil, according to the choice and conduct of the people. In the formal inception of the Kingdom,, the people made a solemn vow, which was reiterated three times":

"All the people answered together, and said, All that Yahweh hath spoken we will do," (Exodus 19:8).

Throughout all the succeeding generations, the Kingdom people have been bound by this oath, even to suffering under the stipulation of the "But clauses" of the law for their violation of the terms of the covenant of

nationhood. Howbeit, Yahweh never has - and never will - repudiate His Kingdom, or abandon His people. The Divine pledge of forbearance is inherent in the pronouncement given through the Prophet Ezekiel which contains the warnings that Yahweh will permit severe tribulation to overtake them to compel His people to recognize the necessity to keep the vow of their forefathers:

"As I live, saith Yahweh, surely with a mighty hand and with a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out, will I rule over you. And I will bring you out from among the people, and

## **THE GLORY OF THE KINGDOM - PART I - 7**

will gather you out of the countries where you are scattered, with a mighty hand, and with an outstretched arm and with fury poured out. And I will bring you into the wilderness of the people, and there will I plead with you face to face. Like as I pled with your fathers in the wilderness of the land of Egypt, so will I plead with you, saith Yahweh. and I will cause you to pass under the rod, and I will bring you into the bond of the covenant. And I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against me... and ye shall know that I am Yahweh," (Ezekiel 20:33-38).

The context clearly indicates that this message is addressed to the House of Israel, which would be functioning as the House of Jacob during the closing days of the present world order. As a result of the pressure of Yahweh's hand resting heavily upon His people at this time, Yahweh declared in (Ezekiel 20:44).

"Ye shall know that I am Yahweh, when I have wrought with you for my name's sake, not according to your wicked ways, nor according to your corrupt doings, O ye House of Israel, saith Yahweh," (Ezekiel 20:44).

From the very outset of the establishment of His Kingdom at Mount Sinai, through a process of selection and rejection, Yahweh has separated the undesirables and the rebellious from among His Kingdom people, together with those who reject Him and despise His Kingdom and its laws. Nevertheless, the Kingdom of Yahweh has continued to be in existence, although not with outward show, but with no abatement, in the process of its growth.

## **THE GLORY OF THE KINGDOM - PART I - 8**

During the early history of the Kingdom, the tribe of Benjamin was purged when all but six hundred men perished in, (Judges 20:47). Yashua selected

them from this tribe to become His disciples, for the Benjamites were Galileans, not Jews. (Only the traitor Judas Iscariot was a Jew - MOHR). Because the Jews refused to accept Yashua as their Messiah, they ceased to be numbered, as a nation-among His Kingdom people, a foreknown fact prophesied by Daniel:

"And they (the Jews), shall no more be His people, or the prince's (Messiah's) future people," (Daniel 9:26, marginal rendering).

Yashua Himself told the Jewish leaders:

"Therefore I say unto you, The Kingdom of Yahweh shall be taken from you, and given unto a nation, (not the church as some teach - MOHR), bringing forth the fruits thereof," (Matthew 21:43).

Let those who argue that the Kingdom of Yahweh does not now exist heed the words of Yahweh, as uttered by the Prophet Jeremiah:

"Hear the word of Yahweh, O ye nations, and declare it in the Isles afar off, and say, He that scattereth Israel will gather him, and keep him, as a shepherd doth his flock. For Yahweh hath redeemed Jacob, and ransomed him from the hand of him that is stronger than he," (Jeremiah 31:10,11).

Looking forward to the latter days, following the First Advent of our Savior, and in preparation for His Second Advent, when the nations of His people will awaken to their identity

and return to Him, Jeremiah prophesied:

## **THE GLORY OF THE KINGDOM - PART I - 9**

"Behold the days come, saith Yahweh, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah; not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers, in the day that I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt, which covenant they brake, although I was a husband to them, saith Yahweh. But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel. After those days, saith Yahweh, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their Elohiym, and they shall be my people. And they shall teach no more every -man his neighbor, and every man his brother, saying Know Yahweh: for they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith Yahweh; for I will forgive all their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more," (Jeremiah 31:31-34).

Furthermore, Yahweh confirms the perpetuity of the House of David and the

Davidic throne, ruling over the seed of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob:

"For thus saith Yahweh: David shall never want a man to sit upon the throne of the House of Israel," (Jeremiah- 33:17).

Therefore, it is over the House of Israel that the Throne of David is to have a permanent establishment. To validate the enduring existence of His Kingdom people, and the continuity of David's throne, the word of Yahweh, came through Jeremiah, saying:

"Consider thou not what the people (i.e. those people who doubt the words of Yahweh concerning His purposes - (See Ezekiel 37:11) have spoken, saying," The two families which Yahweh hath chosen, He hath even cast them off? Thus they have despised my people, that they should be no more a nation before them. Thus saith

## **THE GLORY OF THE KINGDOM - PART - 10**

Yahweh: If my covenant with day and night, and if I have not appointed the ordinances of heaven and earth; then shall I cast away the seed of Jacob, and David his servant, so that I will not take any of his seed to be rulers over the seed of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob ,• for I will cause their captivity to return, and have mercy on them," (Jeremiah 33:24-26).

The New English Bible renders-the final clause: "I will restore their fortunes and have compassion on them.

Let those in the Christian world who would belittle- or deny - the- present day existence of the throne and the Kingdom, ponder well the prophetic substantiation of Yahweh's promise in regard to the Throne of David established without disruption over His Kingdom, an earthly Kingdom that is to have no end. Following the institution of the Throne of David, when King Solomon began his reign, we have added verification that it is Yahweh's throne in this statement:

"Then Solomon sat on the throne of Yahweh as king instead of David his father, and prospered, and all Israel obeyed him," (1 Chronicles 29:23).

The Prophet Micah testifies concerning a day coming, when the reign of the Kingdom of Yahweh will extend over all nations, and world, peace will be a reality:

"But in the last days it shall come to pass, that the mountain (Kingdom) of the House of Yahweh shall be established in the top of the mountains (over all nations), and it shall be exalted above the hills (lesser governments): and people shall flow into it," (Micah 4:1).

In his contemporary, Dr: Adam Clarke states this is a prophecy

## **THE GLORY OF THE KINGDOM - PART I - 11**

of the establishment of the Kingdom of Yahweh, and of Yashua and its progress towards universality and perfection. With this observation we thoroughly agree. Micah continues:

"And many nations shall come, and say, Come, and let us go up to the mountain (Kingdom) of Yashua, and to the house of Yahweh of Jacob (that is, the house of Jacob, over which Yashua is to reign); and he will teach us his ways, and we will walk in his paths; for the law shall go forth of Zion (the seat of the government and administration in the Kingdom), and the word of Yahweh from Jerusalem (the center of reverence and worship within the Kingdom), And he shall judge among many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off; and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning hooks; nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more," (Micah 4:2,3).

With the arrival of universal peace on earth, and the implementation of equity and justice within the Kingdom, its citizens will experience well-being and security according to Micah:

"They shall sit every man under his vine and under his fig tree; and none shall make them afraid: for the mouth of Yahweh of hosts hath spoken it".

The Prophet Isaiah corroborates this happy outlook, and refers to the coming birth of the Child who would grow to manhood, to be called "Wonderful, Counselor, The Mighty El, The Everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace", (Isaiah 9:6). The future administration of the affairs of the Kingdom, will rest on His shoulders, ruling from the Throne of David:

"Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his Kingdom, to

## **THE GLORY OF THE KINGDOM - PART I - 12**

order and establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even forever. The zeal of Yahweh of hosts, will perform this," (Isaiah 9:7).

Isaiah makes a tacit reference to the rejection of the Jews because of their refusal to accept Yashua as the messiah and the consequent-transfer of the

Kingdom to "a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof":

"Yahweh sent a word (Yashua is called "the Word" John 1:14) into Jacob (that part of the seed of Abraham residing in Palestine at the time of the birth of Yashua), and it hath lighted upon Israel (the nation to which the Kingdom is transferred when taken from the Jews - Matthew 21:43; Isaiah 9:8).

Within a very short time after the resurrection and ascension of Yashua, His disciples began to fulfill the instructions He gave them to "go to the lost sheep of the House of Israel," (Mattes 10:6) and they introduced "The Word" through the work of missionary societies, while undertaking to administer justice under the law. Thus, the nations of the Anglo-Saxon-Celtic and kindred people, the actual descendants of the ten-tribed Kingdom of Israel, became the House of Israel in the latter days. They were redeemed from the curse of the law because of the atonement wrought by Yashua and became the servants of Yahweh of whom Isaiah was speaking:

"Thou, Israel, art my servant; Jacob, whom I have chosen," (Isaiah 41:8).

"Thou art my servant; I have chosen thee, and not cast thee way," (Isaiah 41:9).

## **THE GLORY OF THE KINGDOM - PART I - 13**

"Thou are my servant, O Israel, thou shalt not be forgotten of me," (Isaiah 44:21).

As the nations of modern Israel pass through the Time of Jacob's Trouble, and approach the end of the present order, there is every reason to believe the time of their deliverance is drawing near. Jeremiah's prophesy was couched in terms of great distress:

"Alas! For that day is great, so that none is like it: it is even the time of Jacob's trouble, but he shall be saved out of it. For it shall come to pass in that day, saith Yahweh, that I will break his yoke from off thy neck, and I will burst thy bonds, and strangers shall no more serve themselves of him: but they shall serve Yahweh their ELOHIYM, and David their king, whom I will raise up unto them," (Jeremiah 30:7-9).

The 'yoke' typifies servitude and latter-day Israel. is oppressed by the foe without and the enemy within. Men whose concepts are alien to the principles which have motivated Yahweh's people during past generations occupy high government positions within the nation. Isaiah declares with direct succinctness:

"When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the spirit of Yahweh shall lift up a standard against him (or as stated in the margin, "put him to flight").

At the same time, ecclesiastical and evangelical leaders are failing to feed His flock and are sternly censured:

"Seemeth it a small thing unto you to have eaten up the good pasture, but ye must tread down with your feet the residue of your pastures?, And to have drunk of the deep waters, for ye must foul the residue with your feet? And as for my flock, they

## **THE GLORY OF THE KINGDOM - PART I - 14**

eat that which ye have trodden with your feet, and they drink that which ye have fouled with your feet," (Ezekiel 34:18,19).

According to Jeremiah, it is during the Time of Jacob's Trouble - which the Prophet Daniel refers to **as** a Time of Trouble, unlike any other previously experienced (Daniel 12:1) - that Yahweh will move to bring about the rescue of His people.

"Behold, the days come, saith Yahweh, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely, and this is his name whereby he shall be called, YAHWEH OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS," (Jeremiah 23:5,6).

Isaiah alludes to the coming intervention in terms of the return of the Redeemer:

"And the Redeemer shall come to Zion, (the seat of government), and unto them that turn from transgression in Jacob (those who are righteous in the Kingdom), saith Yahweh," (Isaiah 59:20).

The surety of Yahweh's word is defined as a covenant, guaranteeing its fulfillment in every letter

"As for me, this is my covenant with them who are righteous among the Kingdom people, saith Yahweh. My spirit that is upon thee (Isaiah) and my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith Yahweh, from henceforth and forever", (Isaiah 59:21).

If possible I will publish Part II in the near future, JM.



## COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS RET.

FROM THE WATCHMAN'S CORNER!

### MODERN DAY JEWISH PERSECUTION OF CHRISTIANS!

To American Christian Patriots everywhere; especially if you are of the Israel Identity faith:

This is a letter of vital information to you if you love God **and His Son**, Jesus Christ, our Savior for it concerns your physical SURVIVAL, as a "born again" Christian. Some professing Christians have told me: "I'm born again and that's all that matters. What happens to my physical body is not all that important." But I believe most of these are being hypocritical in making this statement, for their reactions when they or their family is in danger and the "chips are down," show they are concerned. It's a pretty sad example of a man or woman who dares to go by the name of Christian, who aren't concerned with the physical welfare and safety of those they love.

The Apostle Paul touched briefly on this in (1 Timothy 5:8) when he said: "But if any provide not for his own, (and the word PROVIDE in Greek is PRONEO, which means: "to consider in advance; to look out for beforehand;," and I'm positive this includes protection), especially those of his own house, (family-) he has denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel." The first priority of a good Christian in the physical realm is to care for his family and this means more than merely giving them "food, clothing and shelter." If he falls down on this, he has little right to be called a Christian, no matter how thrilling his testimony may be inside the church. Any man who would stand by and see his wife or daughter assaulted and raped, without trying to stop it by any means possible, is a pretty sad example of a Christian.

I have said this to set the foundations for the following information you need to know, even though it may upset you terribly. Some of you church folks who read this will be angry with my exposure of your favorite people, those who call themselves Jews, who have openly stated their plans to "destroy White Christian civilization." These are the people your pastor calls God's Chosen, but to whom your Savior said: (John 10:26) "But ye (Jews) believe me not; because ye are not of my sheep." Seems mighty plain to me in spite of what Jewish apologists like Jack Van Impe, Jerry Falwell and others say to the contrary. Who are you going to believe? your pastor, or your Savior?

On February 19th, Pastor Peter Peters, from Scriptures for America, invited me to attend a business luncheon in Little Rock where I had the privilege of addressing people involved in Christian broadcasting, and giving my personal testimony. Pastor Peters told me that it was necessary for him to drive to Branson, Missouri on the following day, breaking into his very tight schedule, because the motel, with which he had a signed contract for a Memorial Day service, had broken their contract under severe pressure from the Anti-Defamation League of the Jewish B'nai B'rith and other Jewish organizations, who had persuaded the Branson police that this meeting would be a danger to the safety of the city. This in spite of the fact that several Identity meetings had been held in Branson previously, and the only problem has come from Jewish activists.

In spite of what the media and TV has had to say about Christian Identity, there is no meeting on record, anywhere, where our people have caused trouble. Oh there has been trouble all right, always caused by Jewish activists like those from the Jewish Defense League: The media loves to flay up the activities of any crackpot -who commits a "hate crime" and get him to admit that he has been influenced by some Identity teaching. Many times coming from a "pseudo-Identity" group such as ARYAN NATIONS in Hayden Lake, Idaho, which are more National Socialist than Identity.

I have attended many Identity meetings and camps across this nation, and in many, where the manager did not especially approve our teaching, they have invariably said: "We have many Christian groups here, but yours was the best we have ever had. You left the camp grounds cleaner, there was no graffiti on the dorm walls, while your young people were perfect ladies and gentlemen as far as ours' help were a concerned." Not once have I heard a facility complain about the actions of our people. We expect our youth to behave, for they are: taught Christian courtesy at home.

Why then the screams of anguish from Jewish militants? It is because we are teaching our people, and any others who are willing to listen, the TRUTH, which is sadly neglected in most churches, as this TRUTH exposes Judaism for what they are: "Those who say they are Jews, but are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan." (Revelation 2:9; 3:9. Nod my words by the way, but the statement of our risen Savior). Jews cannot afford for White Christians in particular to know the truth about their hatred for Jesus Christ and Christians, even if you support them. If our Christian people knew the TRUTH. Jewish power in America, would evaporate overnight, and their plans for world conquest would die an ignominious death.

They are doing the same thing today, that they did 2,000 years ago, to the First Century Christians. In (Acts 6:13) we see where they set up false witnesses, which said, this man (Stephen) ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this holy place, and the law." Of course: this was false! In (Acts 6:11), we see where the Jews "suborned" (Greek - HUPOBALLO - meaning "to throw in stealthily; i.e., introduce by collusion (trickery) men, who said 'We have heard him speak blasphemous words against Moses and God.'"). That we can know that the Jews were noted for their lying, we have Jesus' testimony in (John 8:44) where He told their leaders: "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no TRUTH in him. When he (they) speak a lie, they speak of their own, for he (Satan), (their spiritual father), is a liar, and the father of it." Subsequent history has proven this over and over again, and it is still true of these people today.

Why do Jewish leaders literally "throw a fit", when Christian Identity is mentioned? There is never an increase in crime when our people come to town for a large meeting. There has never been any violence on the part of Identity Christians. If any violence has occurred, it has been brought about by Jewish activists. The police know this, so why are they so upset with Identity meetings? It is another indication of the power of Judaism in America, and of a very real thing called in Scripture "fear of the Jews," (See Esther 8:17; John 20:19).

It is taught in many churches, witch misapply (Genesis 12:3), God's promise to Abraham, that He would "bless them that bless him, and curse those who curse him." Yet Abraham was not a Jew. He was a Hebrew, and there were no people known as Jews until 1200 years after his time, when we first hear of them in (2 Kings 16:6) as they are fighting against Israel. Jewish apologists like Jerry Falwell have publicly stated: "God has been kind to America because we have been kind to the Jews." But we can see the falsity of this, statement, by looking at what has happened in this country,' since we recognized the "little bastard state of the Israelis" in Palestine in 1948. This country has not been blessed. It has gone "down hill" in every conceivable manner, educationally, politically, militarily, and most important in our moral and spiritual life. Most of this can be directly traced to Jewish influence in America, as they pursue their "ages old" agenda of destroying Christianity and all it's influences.

To the orthodox Jew, you are an idolater and Jesus Christ is your false God. Instead of the Judeo-Christianity taught in most churches, TRUE Christianity is diametrically opposed to what Judaism teaches, just as our Savior was, and the term "Judeo-Christianity" nauseates me with it's false implications for it is a "lie out of the pits of hell."

You may know some nice Jews, I have known some too. But the problem is that the most enlightened Jew, even the agnostic, cannot entirely divest themselves from considering the rest of the world from a Jewish standpoint, and as their holy book, the Talmud points out, you are nothing but a "non-Jew animal," a hated

"goyim."

Why is it that when a so-called Jew becomes converted to Christianity, they seldom drop the term Jew. They continue to refer to themselves as Christian, or Messianic Jews, and there can be no such creature, as they are opposites, but it has become an excellent means for Jews to infiltrate the Christian church and destroy it from within. This is their life mission!

The reason for this can be seen in a book titled JEWS MUST LIVE! written by the Jew Samuel Roth in 1934, and published by the Golden Hind Press of New York. In it he says: "Our major vice of old, as of today, is parasitism. We are a people of vultures living on the labor and good nature of the rest of the world. But despite our faults, we would never have done so much damage to the world if it had not been for our genius for evil leadership ...The shame of Jewry comes not from our being the bankers and the old clothes men of the world. It comes rather of the stupendous hypocrisy and cruelty imposed on us by our fatal leadership.

"The Jews disease is a sort of moral gonorrhoea known as which seems alas, to be incurable. The results, as any good doctor will tell you, are invariably treacherous and unhealthy. If you are in doubt, look at any Jew-ridden country in Europe, and if you need further convincing., look at what's happening in America.

"It is my belief that nothing the Jew does in America is essential to its welfare. On the contrary, a great deal of what the American Jew does is subversion of America's best interests." (UNQ).

Remember these words are not coming from some Anti-Jew extremist, but are direct from the horse's mouth".

Samuel Roth, who I have previously mentioned warns his fellow Jews in these words: "We, come to the nations pretending persecution, and we are the most deadly persecutors in all the wretched annals of mankind".

The answer for A.D.L. pressure against Christian Identity meetings, lies in the fact that we are one of the very few groups in America, which has had the courage to expose the Zionist plans for One Worldism under Jewish leadership. They cannot afford for Americans, especially White Christians, to know the truth. I realize that there are those who claim to be of Identity, who have committed crimes of violence against people of other races and religions, but a close look at these individuals will show that they were never TRUE Identists, although the Jewish controlled media love to paint them with this brush.

But this message is not about "bad apples" in Identity, it is about Jewish persecution of Christians which has been going on ever since they murdered Jesus the Christ for telling them the truth. In the early days of the Christian church, most certainly in the first century A.D., the Apostle Paul who had been one of the persecutors before his conversion on the road to Damascus, wrote about them in (I Thessalonians 2:14,15) - "For ye, brethren became followers of the churches of God which in **Judea are in Christ Jesus:** for ye have suffered like things of your own countrymen, even as they have of the JEWS: Who both killed the 'Lord Jesus, and their' own prophets, and have persecuted us, and they please not God, but are contrary to all men."

Anyone who has made an honest study, of Judaism, and has read even parts of their holy book the Babylonian Talmud, know about their virulent hatred for Jesus Christ and all Christians. This hatred is so intense, that they have condemned Christ and His followers to an eternity in hell, "standing up to their necks in boiling excrement". While Jewish religious leaders campaign for the Gospel- of# John to be excised from the New Testament, because of Christ's declarations against the Pharisees, they refuse to change anything in the Talmud, which is much worse against Christ and Christians. This is the Jewish mentality at work.

Here is something for those of you who uses the old Hebrew words for God and Jesus, YAHWEH and

YASHUA. The orthodox Jew is not at all upset when you speak the name YASHUA, but will go into a "screaming, spitting, cursing rage" at the mention of the name JESUS.

They murdered Him 2,000 years ago because He exposed the hypocrisy of Judaism, which was worship of the "tradition of the elders, (the Talmud), "that made the Word of God, of non-effect, (see Matthew 15:8,9).

While the myth of Jewish persecution by -Christians prevails in the Judeo-Christian world, fueled by pastors who have been "brainwashed" in Jewish influenced seminaries, and Bible Schools, little if anything is said about the countless millions of Christians who were brutally murdered by Jews during the early days of the Christian church, and in the past century by Jewish led and controlled Communism.

Roman history records for instance, that on the Isle of Crete, nearly a million Christians were brutally murdered during a Jewish uprising. Here the Jews disemboweled their living victims, men and women alike, and wrapping their entrails around their necks, danced in drunken glee in the streets. It is recorded that they actually wallowed in Christian blood.

That this same thinking still prevails can be seen in a statement made by the Jew Gus Hall (Hallberg), the perennial head of the American Communist Party for many years. He was quoted as saying publicly: "I will live to see the 'last Congressman strangled with the guts of the last preacher, The Christian love blood so much they constantly sing about it, so we will give them all the blood they -can handle, as we cut the throats of their children and drag their bodies over the altar rails of their churches." Can you imagine the furor in the press, if a Christian leader made a similar remarks about Jews?

During the Spanish Inquisition in the 14th Century, which was begun to cleanse the Roman church of Jewish influence that had in filtered high church offices, and which eventually claimed the lives of millions of non-Catholic Christians, the main Inquisitor was a Marrano Jew (Christian by day and Jew by night) named Torquemada. He was man of unspeakable cruelty, who delighted in seeing the breasts of women torn off by barbed claws, and the bodies of screaming men pulled to pieces between teams off horses.

The Jews have at one time or another been kicked out of every country in Europe, not "because they are God's chosen people and Satan hates them," as the Jew apologist Jack Van Impe states, but because of their crooked business dealings, and their unspeakable moral filthiness. They are headed in that same direction in America. If you do not want to believe me, I dare you to sit down and write a list of the things which are destroying America: "prostitution, pornography, abortion on demand, hard rock music, dope, etc.." and in over 90% of the cases, you will find these evils led by Jews who are becoming wealthy at the expense of the American people, while they slowly but surely destroy White Christian civilization.

I was raised in the Baptist church and was taught that the "Jews are all of, Israel, and that they must be treated with respect no matter what they do, in order to avoid God's curse". I preached this falsehood for fifteen years as a Baptist evangelist.

Then during the Vietnam War years, I lectured on the American Opinion Speaker's Bureau of the John Birch Society and while working the college circuit, had 'many confrontations, some violent, with the radicals who were tearing our colleges apart. Communist groups such as the Students for a Democratic Society, led by young Jews like Abbie Hoffman and Jerry Rubin. In over 25 sometimes violent confrontations during this period, every one of the leaders were young Jews, from wealthy families. Often their fathers were famous criminal lawyers.

This Jewish obsession with Communism piqued my curiosity, since it was so contrary to the Old Testament teachings of Moses, whom they said they followed. I took off three months in the summer of 1979, to find the answer to why Jews were so intrigued with Communist ideals. I went to Jewish sources and the Scripture

for my answers. The first Judeo-Christian fable that was exploded was that the Jews followed the teachings of Moses and came when I read (John 5:45) where our Lord said to the Jewish religious leaders: "Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is one that accuseth you, even Moses in whom, ye (say) ye trust. For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me; for he wrote of me. But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?." I had to go by what my King said, contrary to the teachings of Baptist scholars.

The second fable exploded came from a Jewish source. I had always been told in Baptist circle, that the teaching that Jews were Communist inclined was anti-Jewish propaganda. So I went to Jewish newspapers and writings to see what they had to say about it, and was amazed to find that they not only openly admitted their connection with Communism, but bragged about the leadership role played by Jews. In a 1919 edition of THE AMERICAN HEBREW, the largest English speaking newspaper in America on page one I found this headlined article: "What we (Jews) did in Russia, through Jewish brains and money power, we will soon accomplish in America." Later in the same edition was this statement: "The ideals of Bolshevism, are consonant (in agreement with), the finest ideals of Judaism."

The more I studied, the more I found the "Jew, as God's Chosen People", a fable. which was falling to pieces, in spite of every effort on the part of Judeo-Christians to keep it alive. I discovered that many church leaders knew they were wrong, but for various reasons, such as losing their 301 (c) 3 tax exemption, would not speak out, while others, like the TV evangelists, feared losing their lucrative TV ministries. Others were traitors who had "sold out" to those who were destroying Christ's church.

As I studied scripture, I was amazed at the large number of "spiritual fingerprints", which would identify TRUE Israel in the closing out days of this Age." (Some say there are over 200 of them,) and the people we know as Jews, do not fulfill a single one. This was evidence enough to convince me that the present day Jews cannot be the Chosen People of the Old Testament, and as I studied their religious book, the TALMUD, and saw their virulent hatred for Christ and His followers, I knew it could not be.

Not wanting to "sail under a false flag", I wrote a letter to 200 Fundamental leaders, explaining what I had found in my research, and advising that I would not push the Jewish issue if I came to their church, but would answer truthfully any question asked regarding the Jews. On the basis of this letter, 14 week long Crusades scheduled for 1981 were cancelled, and I have been labeled as an apostate by the Baptist church.

I do not have time here to tell you how this led me into the Kingdom Movement, and into the knowledge that I am an Israelite, but I can honestly say, that after twenty years in this Movement, I would never go back to the "weak and beggarly elements" of Fundamentalism, for anything you could offer.

Many pastors in so-called Christian churches preach what I refer to as a "rat poison. re For like rat poison which is 97% cornmeal and 3% arsenic, it is the 3% falsehood. that does the damage. Likewise in the Christian church; it is the 3% falsehood that destroys the church from within: Many times this falsehood is so cleverly inserted into the Christian message, that folks are thoroughly indoctrinated before they realize 'what is going on. Many people sense this in their Judeo-Christian churches and are leaving them in droves. I believe we are beginning to see the "blindness in part of Israel," spoken of by the Apostle Paul in (Romans 11:25) being lifted. (This is difficult for many church folks to believe, for they have been taught that they are gentiles, rather than true Israel).

As Pastor Peters told me about the Jewish persecution he was undergoing in Branson, -I recalled the many times this same thing was mentioned in ~the book of Acts. I counted 28 incidents, although I'm sure I missed some. If you are honest in your evaluation, you MUST admit that Jewish persecution of Christians came because Christians were speaking the TRUTH and the same is obviously true today.

This message is not designed to create hatred for Jews or apostate Christians, but to warn you of dangers we

face in this age when the children of Esau/Edom are still in the driver's seat. (For scriptural evaluation, see Malachi 1:2-4).

#### OTHER SCRIPTURES TO CONSIDER:

(Acts 4:1-3) - "And as they (the Apostles) spoke unto the people, the priests, **and the captains of the temple**, and the Saducees, came upon them being grieved that they taught the people and preached through Jesus Christ, the resurrection from the dead, and they (the Jews) laid hands on them and put them into the hold until the next day." (You should recall that the Saducees, the minority political party in Judaism, taught there was no resurrection.)

(vs. 21) - "When they further THREATENED them, (the Apostles), they let them go, finding nothing how they might punish them."

(5:17) - "Then the (Jewish) High Priest rose up, and all that were with him-and were filled with indignation, and laid hands on the Apostles, and put them into the common prison."

(vs. 33) - "...they the High Priest and Pharisees), were cut to the heart (by the Apostles preaching of the TRUTH), and took council to slay them."

(vs. 40) - "And when they had called the Apostles and beaten them, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go."

(John 20:19) - "And the doors were shut when the disciples were assembled, for FEAR OF THE JEWS."

(Acts 6:13) - "And they (the Pharisees) set up false witnesses..."

(7:54) - "When they (the Jewish leaders) heard these things, (the preaching of Stephen), they were cut to the heart and gnashed on him with their teeth." (Literally "ground their teeth in rage").

(vs. 57,58) - They were so angry that they "cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears and ran with one accord, stoned him..."

(Acts 12:1,2) - Herod the king stretched forth his hand, and killed James the brother of John with the sword, and because he saw it PLEASED THE JEWS, he proceeded to take Peter also."

(Acts 13:7), "But Elymas the sorcerer (a Jew, see vs 6,) withstood them (Paul and Barnabas), seeking to turn the Deputy from the faith."

vs. 45), "but when the Jews saw the multitude (that had come to hear Paul preach), they were filled with envy and spoke out against Paul, contradicting and blaspheming."

(Acts 14:2) - "But the unbelieving Jews stirred up the Gentiles, and made their minds evil affected against the (Christian) brethren."

(Vs 5) ~ "And when their was an assault made both by the Gentiles, and also the Jews, and their rulers, to use them despitefully and stone them."

NOTICE: The Jews did not persecute the Christians for committing some crime, but were willing to murder them for exposing the TRUTH.

(VS 19) - "And there came thither certain JEWS from Antioch, and persuaded the people, and having stoned Paul, drew him out of the city supposing him to be dead."

(Acts 15:1,5) reveals false teaching in the church by JEWS from Jerusalem. See Peter's answer in vs. 10).

(Acts 17:5) - "But. the Jews which believed not, filled with envy, took, unto themselves certain lewd fellows of the baser sort, and gathered a company, and set all the city in an uproar, and assaulted the house of Jason."

(This has been typical Jewish behavior for ages. In 1918 Lenin gathered a motley crew of some 250 Jews from the Lower East Side of New York City, "lewd fellows of the baser sort," the kind of men the Jews call "kikes." They were sent to Russia, along with \$20-million in gold donated by a good Jewish banker in New York and were the nucleus of the Bolshevik Revolution that murdered the Czar and his family and killed millions of Christians.)

(Vs 13) - "But when the Jews of Thessalonica had knowledge that the Word of God was preached of Paul in Berea, they came thither and stirred up the people."

(Acts 18:12) - "And when Gallio was the Deputy of Achaia, the Jews made insurrection with one accord against Paul and brought him to the judgment seat."

(Acts 21:27) - "...the Jews which were of Asia, when they saw him (Paul) in the temple, stirred up all the people and laid hands on him."

In chapter 22, the Jews again accused Paul of stirring up trouble, when it was they who were guilty. They same thing they are doing now in Branson.

(Acts 23:12) - "...certain of the Jews banded together, and bound themselves under a curse, saying they would neither eat nor drink until they had killed Paul." (This was a conspiracy.)

(Acts 24:27) - "But after two years Porcius Festus came into Felix' room: and Felix willing to SHEW THE JEWS A PLEASURE, left Paul bound."

(Acts 26:30) - After his trial, the king, the Governor and his wife said: This man (Paul) doeth nothing worthy of death, or bonds."

In (2 Corinthians 11:24) we have Paul's personal testimony of his persecution at the hands of the Jews: "Of the Jews five time received I forty stripes save one. Thrice was I beaten with rods, once I was stoned." (Not for any criminal acts, but for preaching God's Word.)

Before you or your pastor backs these anti-Christ enemy of God, and His Son, it might be worthwhile to look at the advise given to the Jewish Sanhedrin by the Jewish Doctor of Law, Gamaliel in (Acts 5:35). "Ye men of Israel. Take heed to yourselves what ye intend to do touching these men (the Christians in Jerusalem). (Vs 38) "Now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone; for if this counsel, (preaching) or this work be of men, it will come to nothing: But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it; lest haply ye be found even to fight against God."

It would be a terrible thing to one day stand before the Judgment Seat of Christ, and have to admit that you backed His enemies. No matter what your pastor told you to the contrary.

As ever in His service, Your brother and servant,

Jack Mohr

# NOTES FROM THE WATCHMAN'S CORNER

Following is a list of books written by Lt. Colonel Gordon "Jack" Mohr, A.U.S. Retired. They are available from SCRIPTURES FOR AMERICA, P.O. Box 766, La Porte, CO. 80535 (Prices include Postage)

## **THE MYSTERY OF TRUE ISRAEL!**

This is an in depth attempt to alleviate the confusion that has risen in the modern church world, which teaches that the anti-Christ's of Judaism are God's Chosen People who are all of Israel, when they actually have no part in it, but are the impostors our risen Lord identified in Revelations 2:9, 3:9. It gives scriptural and historic proof that true Israel is found in the White nations of Christendom, who are referred to by modern churchmen as Gentiles. It is an excellent book for those who are being introduced to the Kingdom Movement. (189 pages, price \$7.50)

## **THE ENEMY WITHIN!**

This book is a compilation of many books written over the last fifty years, by friends and foes alike of the Kingdom Movement, and shows clearly that the religion taught by Jesus Christ in the New Testament, did not have its beginnings, as many teach, in the occult beliefs of Judaism. This teaching has caused much confusion in the Christian world and has caused many dedicated Christians to support those who openly state that their aim is to destroy Christian civilization. It will answer many questions raised by this apostate doctrine. (196 pages, price \$ )

## **THANK GOD! MY SAVIOR WAS NOT A JEW!**

It is another Watchman's voice which down through the ages has been raised against false teachings, which are now universally accepted in the Judeo-Christian church by its so called purveyors of truth, those who speak from a generally voiceless and stagnant church, which has become the savorless gilt our Master spoke about in Matthew 5:13 and has "lost its ability to hold back corruption. This book Scripturally and historically slams the door on the false and tainted teaching that our Lord Jesus Christ. His teachings not come from the filthy tainted error of Talmudic Judaism. This is probably the most controversial of Mohr's books. (147 pages, price \$7.50)

## **THE EFFECT OF THE TALMUD ON JUDEO-CHRISTIANITY!**

From the time of His birth in Bethlehem, until His death on the cross of Golgotha, Jesus Christ, our Savior and Redeemer, was hated by the Jewish leaders, who recognized Him as a threat to their false teachings and living. The Edomite Jew, King Herod made an unsuccessful attempt to kill Him when He was a baby, and on many different occasions the Jewish leaders tried to trap Him into making seditious statement against the Roman Government. They finally had Him executed on false charges of revolt.

When Jesus began to preach His Kingdom Message, most of the people who heard Him were indifferent, much as they are today. A mere handful believed Him. Even today, as millions gather in His name, to worship, (some have gone so far as to call it celebrating in his name), few meet the requirements to become one of His brothers or sisters. (see Matthew 12:50)

During His earthly ministry, it was the Jewish leaders, the scribes and Pharisees, who were His worst enemies. These Jewish leaders did not follow the teachings of Moses, as they claimed, but followed an occult monstrosity, they acquired in Babylon, known as the TALMUD. Today, Jewish religious authorities call this hideous set of books the heart blood of Judaism. They are so sexually

filthy they cannot be sent by U.S. Mail.

Jesus referred to it as the "Tradition of the Elders", and reserved His most scathing denunciations against those who taught it.

This book reveals portions of this set of 63 volumes which the Jews consider as their Holy Book, that supersedes the TORAH. Very few Christian pastors graduating from Bible Schools, or Seminaries, "will know as much about Judaism as you will, after reading this book. It shows actual, photostatic copies of pages taken from the Soncino (English) edition of the Talmud. It is must to reading if you want to have even a small understanding of Judaism. (227 pages, price \$12.50)

### **FIREARMS AND FREEDOM (Gun Control Means People Control)**

This oldie, written over fifteen years ago, is more relevant today than when first written, as America cannot be taken over by the Zionist/Communist New World Order, until Christians who will fight for their freedoms are first disarmed (52 pages, price \$ )

### **WHAT HAPPENED TO OUR CHILDREN?**

This book discusses the present conflict between traditional American Christian concepts of decency and morality, which are being challenged by a heathen concept known as ocular Humanism, which has about taken over our education system, and many of our churches. It proves that the old adage: "She who rocks the cradle still rules the world," is true. (49 pages, price \$ )

### **SALT WITHOUT SAVOR!**

It discusses the phenomenon that has taken place in the world, where Christians, to a large degree have gotten away from the Word, and are followers of teachings of men. This has brought about the savor less salt of Matthew 5:13, which is useless in the Kingdom. Scriptural answers to this problem are given. (40 pages, price \$2.00)

### **JESUS, THE ROCK THAT DOES NOT ROLL!**

This is an in depth study of Rock music, and how it has infected our youth and the church. It discusses it's Satanic origin, who is behind it; it's purpose to destroy a generation of America's youth. It explains the phenomenon of why White American youth have been attracted to the savagery of heathen music, customs, and even dress. How it has invaded the sanctity of the church. It's importance can be seen by merely turning on the TV, where most of the music comes from this Satanic origin and it has become a major tool in selling miscengenation to White American youth. It will convince you that the outrageous conduct of many of our youth is due to it's Satanic influence, which turns decent White youth into screaming African savages, who forget their God, and civilized decency. It give answers how we as Christians can counteract it's influence. (75 pages, price \$6.00)

### **THE GREAT CONSPIRACY!**

An in depth discussion of how International Jewry has taken over the economics of Christendom. It is a fascinating study into the intrigue used by these anti-Christ's to control and ultimately destroy Christian nations, and how they infiltrated the modern church. It reveals facts that are not universally know by Christians. (60 pages, price \$3.00)

### **TO DECEIVE THE ELECT!**

This book discusses one of the most dangerous doctrines taught in the Judeo-Christian church, the un-Scriptural doctrine of a Pre-Tribulation Rapture. (The word Rapture cannot be found any where

in Scripture.) It is a Johnny come lately doctrine which was unknown in Christendom prior to 1850, and has emasculated many Christian soldiers, who instead of being on the battle line against evil, are hiding in their comfortable spiritual foxholes praying for Jesus to rescue them from the results of their Christian apathy. It has taken the Fundamental Christian world by storm, as it is a much more pleasant doctrine, than to believe we will have to go through a Tribulation Period. It is an anemic doctrine that absolves Christians from their duty to become the salt of the earth. This book discusses the source of this doctrine and an in depth explanation of it's fallacy, as taken from the Scriptures. (42 pages, \$ )

### **BRAINWASHING - PSYCHO POLITICS!**

A synthesis of the Russian textbook on controlling the thinking of an entire nation, in order to control it. Brought to the United States in 1937, by specially trained agents, it is the handbook of Communist cadres in America, and is the method they are using to take over control of this country, by destroying it's moral and spiritual fiber. It's principles have invaded education, politics, and to a certain extent even the church of Jesus Christ. It is imperative that Christians recognize this danger, in order to protect themselves from it's influence. (55 pages, price \$5.00)

### **THE PSYCHO?POLITICAL INDOCTRINATION OF AMERICA!**

This book a sequel to "BRAINWASHING-PSYCHO POLITICS" explains how the Talmudic/Communist conquest of America has become successful, as Christians have allowed it to infiltrate the church with it's poison. It reveals the Satanic origin of this philosophy, and what Christian must do to counteract it. (44 pages, price \$ )

### **TO SEDUCE THE ELECT!**

One of Colonel Mohr's latest books, it discusses major branches of Christianity and looks at their weaknesses and falsehoods which have crept in as men and women have abandoned Scriptural truth, for the teachings of men. It examines these weaknesses without apology. (150 pages, price \$ )

### **THE GOG - MAGOG ALLIANCE!**

This is an updated revision of my former book "A CLOSER LOOK AT EZEKIEL 38, 39° as seen by present world events. It is an eye opener as to what is taking place in America's Foreign Policy, as traitors within our government prepare America for takeover by the Zionist New World Order. (64 pages formatted @ 8 1/2 X 11", price \$ )

### **SATAN'S KIDS AND THE GERMAN CONNECTION!**

A Scriptural indictment of International Jewry and documented proof of their enmity towards Jesus Christ and His church. A must for an understanding of what is taking place in the Middle East. (89 pages, formatted 8 1/2 X 11", price \$ )

### **THIS TIME BOMB CALLED ZIONISM!**

This book will answer many questions you have regarding Zionism, the political arm of International Jewry, and their most troublesome. In fact it has become the thorniest problem in the Christian world. Are the Jews, really God's Chosen people, or are they a self chosen people who want to become world dictators? Who will you believe? Your pastor, or your Savior? (John 10:26)

Very soon now, you can expect Judeo-Christian pulpits to preach" We must back the Israelis in their fight against the Arabs, since they are God's Chosen. (To see what they were Chosen for, read Malachi 1:2?4)

This book will be an eye opener, which cannot be refuted as it consists of many documented statements from Jewish leaders, regarding their intentions of destroying Christianity. (88 pages formatted 8 1/2 X 11", price \$7.50)

## **OTHER BOOKS BY COLONEL MOHR, NOT HANDLED BY SCRIPTURES FOR AMERICA.**

### **KNOW YOUR. ENEMIES**

This was the first book Colonel Mohr wrote after leaving the Fundamental church, and joining the Kingdom Movement. It will explain why he made this drastic move and it's results. He believes essentially the same twenty years later, except for refuting the un-Scriptural Seedline doctrine, taught by some in Christian Identity. (137 pages, price \$5.00, available from DESTINY PUBLISHERS, P.O. Box 766, Merrimac, MA 02860)

### **THE HIDDEN POWER BEHIND FREEMASONRY!**

This book gives an in-depth look into Freemasonry, which is not understood by many of it's members in the Blue Lodge. It is not until a Mason reaches 32° or higher, that he learns the secrets of the inner brotherhood. It is a Satanic part of the Zionist plan for a New World Order, and has tremendous power in politics and law in America. This is not a diatribe against Masonry, but uses quotations from many high ranking Masons to prove this accusation. It is not Christian oriented, as most Christians believe.

God willing there will be more books in the future, I am now working on a revision of my tape series, WHITE ROOTS, which I hope will be available in early 2001

# **Odds and Ends About....**

***(Zionists - COMMUNISTS - Socialists AND Assorted liberals! for further Enlightenment!)***

**by**

**Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr (AUS, Ret.)**

***"Ye shall know the truth and the truth shall set you free "(John 8:32)***

***He was a murderer from the beginning and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him... He is a liar, and the father of it, " (John 8:44)***

**ODDS AND ENDS ABOUT JEWS - COMMUNISTS - SOCIALISTS - LIBERALS - THEY ALL COME FROM THE SAME SOURCE - John 8:44 - "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do..."**

**FROM THE DON BELL REPORTS OF THIRTY YEARS AGO - RACE, RELIGION AND RESTORATION:** RACE is a think of God. "I will put enmity between thy (Satan's) seed and her (Eve's) seed," was one of His first promises: "each shall produce after its own kind," one of His first commandments. And history has proved that man can make many errors and mistakes, fall victim to many faults and sins; yet mistakes can be erased and sins forgiven, and man can yet have another chance. But one mistake can never be erased, one sin will be visited upon succeeding generations for all time to come: that is the sin of miscegenation. Man can recover from the effects of other mistakes - but he can never wipe out or hide the mistake of race-mixing. If there is any doubt of this fact; then look with compassion upon the people of Egypt and India, Brazil and Mexico; nations whose people have reached the "point of no return" in human progress because of the sins of their fathers. In the spiritual sense, there is no difference between Black and White, miscegenated Brown and Oriental Yellow; all are equal before the throne of God (as they should be before a court of law). But in the physical, material, and carnal sense, they are different and separate, each having its peculiar physical and mental characteristics, each contributing to the glory of God and development of man if kept separate, but becoming an abomination if polluted one with the other. Racial purity, therefore, is a thing upon which there can be no compromise. We can look with compassion and charity upon the victims of the sins of their fathers - but we MUST forbid the perpetuation of that sin.

RELIGION is the quality which determines the moral fiber, character, social and economic integrity of a people or nation. Materialists look to government for security; Demo-ologists look to power, prestige and money for security - CHRISTIANS LOOK TO God for security. As in Race, there can be no mixing of these. Under the Constitution and the systems of Colonial government protected in their rights to "seek first the Kingdom of God," and then the greatest riches the world has ever known were added. The trouble began when man began seeking man-made security before he sought God-granted security. This which was a Christian nation, must return to the fundamental, undiluted, inspired and inspiring Christianity of our Founding Fathers, if we are to deserve to survive as an independent, Sovereign Republic.

RESTORATION of Constitution-guaranteed personal and property rights is the third part of our foundation upon which we must build our political counterrevolutionary program. States' Rights is a part of this. So is the repeal of the Federal Income Tax and the Federal Reserve System. So is separation from the United Nations, its agencies and all other International creations of a multilateral agreement. But there is more to Restoration than merely cleaning these barnacles off the hull of the Ship of State. We can't just "clean up," we must "restore."

In other words: if we succeed in cleaning the evil from our governmental home; empty, sweep and

garnish it; we may find seven times more evil creeping in unless we replace evil with good, rather than simply eliminating it (See Matthew 12:43). When evil is taken out, an empty space is left which will be refilled with greater evil; unless we fill the void with positive good.

Our Founding Fathers did not simply wipe out the weakness and evils of the Articles of Confederation. They replaced its evils with positive good.

As political counter-revolutionists today, we face exactly the same situation. We must not just eliminate the corroding evils which have weakened our Constitution; we must fill the empty gaps and rebuild the very foundation of our Constitution; so that greater evils may not creep in to complete its destruction. If we are to wipe out our present vicious and unjust tax structure, we must replace it with a better tax structure. If we are to destroy the Federal Reserve System, we must replace it with a sound, interest-free money system, that will prevent the entry of new and greater evils and so on down the line.

Here are the seven sinful "Isms" of Civilization which must be replaced:

1. - Babylonian usury system
2. - Anti-Christism
3. - Centralism
4. - Imperialism
5. - Socialism
6. - Communism
7. - Zionism - Talmudic Judaism - Judeo-Christianism

\* \* \* \* \*

### **COUNTRY THE CRUSADE FOR CHRIST AND RESTS ON THE FOLLOWING TEN-PRINCIPLES**

1. Preserve America as a Christian nation, placing God first in all that we do, ever being conscious that there is a highly organized campaign underway to substitute Jewish tradition for Christian truths.
2. Expose, fight and outlaw Communism.
3. Safeguard American liberty against the menace of Fascist bureaucratism. (By Fascism I mean a governmental system led by a dictator having complete power; who regiments all industry, commerce, agriculture, etc., for the benefit of the State rather than the citizens.)
4. Maintain a government set up by the majority which abuses no minority and is abused by no minority. Fight mongrelization and all attempts to force the intermixture of the Black and White races.
5. Protect and earmark national resources for the use of our citizenry first.
6. Maintain the George Washington Foreign Policy of Friendship with all nations who desire to be our friends; trade with all nations who show a desire for this friendship,

having entangling alliances with none of them.

7. Oppose a world government and a super-state.

8. Prove that the Worker, the Farmer, the Businessman, the Veteran, the Unemployed, the Aged, and the Infirm can enjoy more abundance under the true American system than any alien system now being proposed by the foreign propagandists.

9. Safeguard America's tradition in relationship to immigration, and,

10. Enforce the Constitution as it pertains to our monetary system. "If my people, which are called by my name (Christian), will humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways.. then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sins, and WILL HEAL THEIR LAND," (2 Chronicles 7:14). THIS IS THE FORMULA FOR OUR SURVIVAL!!!

\* \* \* \* \*

### **NEGLECTED TRUTH FROM THIRTY YEARS AGO**

It is not generally known, but Harry Truman got fed up with the high-pressure he was receiving from the Zionist Jews in Washington, and might have resisted them completely if he had had the political strength and the moral courage to so. Even in his memoirs, Truman said: "The pressure brought to bear on me by prominent Jews was scandalous."

The death of Truman's Secretary of Defense James Forrestal continues to remain a mystery. Technically and legally he was a suicide but there are many ways to murder a man by driving him to suicide, and there is considerable evidence that a scientific and psychological process was used against Forrestal. He was the first man or consequence in the U.S. Government in the years after World War II who had the guts to resist Zionism and warn the American people about what the Zionists were trying to do.

\* \* \* \* \*

### **JEWISH WORLD-WIDE CONTROL**

The following taken from Eric Butler's THE INTERNATIONAL JEW, P.29. (A quotation from Lloyd George of England): "The boast that Jews as an International force are invincible, was demonstrated during WW I in connection with the aim of the Zionists to establish a Jewish National homeland in Palestine. There appears to be little doubt that, if the British Government, during a desperate and critical period of the war, had not made a bargain with the Zionists, the powerful Jews would have made a bargain with Germany in exchange for support for their aims. Lloyd George, an intimate friend of the Zionists admitted this in THE TRUTH ABOUT THE PEACE TREATIES, Vol. II. he wrote: "The German General Staff in 1916 urged the Turks to concede to the demands of the Zionists in respect to Palestine. Fortunately the Turks were too stupid to understand or too sluggish to move...The Germans were equally alive to the fact that the Jews of Russia wielded considerable influence in Bolshevik circles. The Zionist movement was exceptionally strong in Russia and America..." The support of the Zionists meant a great deal to the war effort."

Page 20, 21: "Mr. Lloyd George, speaking of the actions of the international financiers after World War I, said: 'The International Bankers (Jews) swept statesmen, politicians, journalists and jurists all on one side and issued their orders with the imperiousness of absolute monarchs who knew there was no appeal from their ruthless decrees.'"

Col. John Beaty, in his book THE IRON CURTAIN OVER AMERICA, p.49, says: "...President Wilson was readily won over to a scheme concocted later in another compartment of the British

Government. This scheme, Zionism, attracted the favor of Prime Minister David Lloyd George, who, like Wilson, had with prominent Jews certain close relations, One of which is suggested in the ENCYCLOPAEDIA BRITANNICA article (Vol. XIX, p.4). According to S. Landman in his paper, SECRET HISTORY OF THE BALFOUR AGREEMENT, World Jewry on March 1, 1935, after an understanding had been reached between Sir Mark Sykes, and Weizmann. Sukolov, resolved to send a secret message to Justice Brandeis, that the British Cabinet would help the Jews to gain Palestine in return for active Jewish sympathy and support in the U.S. for the allied cause, so as to bring about a radical pro-ally tendency in the U.S.

According to information given in THE JEWISH CHRONICLE, February 7, 1936, "...certain representatives of the British and French Governments had become convinced that the best and perhaps the only way to get America involved in the war, was to secure cooperation of American Zionists by promising them Palestine. Since President Wilson at that time attached the greatest importance to the advice of Mr. Justice Brandeis (Jew), the Zionists worked through him to get America into the war."

\* \* \* \* \*

## **CHICKENS COMING HOME TO ROOST!**

It never ceases to amaze me at the thinking of certain Christian people from the Northern parts of the U.S. concerning their relationships with Blacks and their constant criticism of their Southern Christian brethren.

It is expected that the extremists and demagogues of the "left" with their Communist stooges (many of them in the churches), would be very outspoken in their condemnation of Southern customs. They love to speak out about mongrelization, integration and other things which they contend are evil, without ever having come into close contact with any of them. Having been raised in the North, I have lived in the South for the past 22 years. I believe I have the right and the duty to speak out about this tendency.

So-called Northern Christians, who at the drop of a hat condemn their Southern brethren as devils, sinners, and hate mongers because they have a practical and Scriptural notion about how they should live alongside the Black, without intermingling their blood with them, need to take a hard, fast look at what is happening in many large Northern cities.

If the theory of segregation was something which was only being advocated by people with vested and selfish interest, then it could be taken more lightly and condemned without argument; but it is a well known fact, that the overwhelming White population of the South is more gentle, kind, hospitable. and yes. Christian, than their complaining counterparts in the North. I can testify to this from personal experience.

While possibly 90% of White Christians in the South are opposed to integration of the races, and by this I'm thinking of miscegenation, they hold no hatred in their hearts for Black people. In fact, in most areas, where Northern liberal agitators have been kept out, they live at peace with their Black neighbors. They do business with each other. They have employer relationships with each other and they get along well.

They don't have the problems that the Northerners do, when they are forced to live alongside large populations of Blacks, who have been taught that they have the right to be taken care of, by the more productive White population. It would seem that the Northern Christian, who has had experience with the troubles which have come to the "inner cities" since the influx of colored peoples, would be the one's who understood why these problems exist. Instead, they are the first to criticize Southerners, who do not want this to happen in their area.

Everyone of intelligence knows about the great shift in population in the big cities of the North and Northwest. The loose thinking of the White leadership in those areas is now beginning to show drastic results, or to use the old phrase: "The chickens are coming home to roost!" Cities like

Chicago, New York, Cleveland, and St. Louis, not to mention Los Angeles, are breaking at the seams with the hordes of aliens who have flocked in during the past decade. All with extremely unhappy results. If you don't believe this, look at the economic conditions of these cities and the crime statistics. Then have the gall to criticize those who do not want this to happen in their area. SOMEWHERE, SOMETIME, SOMEHOW, SOME IN GOVERNMENT SHOULD LEARN BY EXPERIENCE, RATHER THAN POLITICAL EXPEDIENCY!!!

\* \* \* \* \*

## TWINS OF THE ANTI-CHRIST

Wise patriots will not allow themselves to be manipulated into a position where they will have to take sides with Israel against Russia, or Russia against Israel. We must never forget that both of these movements are anti-Christ and were both founded by ruthless Jews. Mature observers believe that any pretense of conflict between the purposes of Zionism and Communism is merely an act for the purpose of deceiving the Christian world.

Zionism is as completely evil as Communism. The Zionist manipulators are attempting to create the impression that they are America's chief defenders in the Middle East against Communism. This is a fraud and a deceit. We as Christians, must be loud and consistent in our opposition to both Communism and Zionism, knowing that behind the scenes and under cover the leaders of both groups are working together. Don't ever forget that the most prominent Jew of the 20th Century, Rabbi Stephen Wise said: "Some call it Communism: but I call it Judaism!"

\* \* \* \* \*

**GERMAN STRENGTH:** Americans of German descent should take heart at this: The German people are demonstrating with hard work, application and traditional intelligence that they are still a strong people. In spite of the efforts of International Jewry to destroy, or at least control them, they are emerging as the strongest nation on the European Continent, much stronger than Britain. We blew up her buildings during World War II, at the urging of International Jewry. We divided her nation. We allowed her sons to be enslaved by the savages of Jewish Communism. We permitted the Communist armies to overrun and invade her land, raping her daughters and slaughtering all who stood in their way of rapine and plunder. We wiped her national capitol virtually off the face of the earth. We subdued her defeated people by sending hordes of Jewish bureaucrats to pour salt in her wounds. We violated the moral code of all time by slaughtering her soldiers following the farce of the Nuremberg trials. Yet in spite of every effort by the anti-Christ, Germany, like the Phoenix, is rising from the ashes of defeat as the most progressive, vital and dynamic nation in Europe. For this we should thank Almighty God!

\* \* \* \* \*

**HERZL:** For the benefit of the "lefties," "softies," "sentimentalists" and other varieties of blind citizens, I would like to call attention to the words of Theodore Herzl, the founder of the World Zionist Movement. In a book written by Ludwig Lewisohn, entitled THEODOR HERZL, the following alarming quotation is found on page 250: "When we (Jews) sink, we become a revolutionary proletariat, the corporals of every revolutionary party; and when we rise, there rises also our terrifying financial power." A WORD TO THE WISE SHOULD BE SUFFICIENT!

\* \* \* \* \*

**INFILTRATION:** Closing the barn doors after the horse is stolen may do some good, but it is rather impractical as it relates to the horse which has been lost. It may create an impression which will keep the owner from losing another horse, but its too bad that the discovery of the unlocked doors did not come before the horse was stolen, not afterwards.

This similie could be applied to our Foreign Policy. There was a time when our Legislators were concerned with enemy infiltration into this country and we had an organization called the

INTERNAL SECURITY COMMITTEE, which did a fairly good job in keeping them under observation.

However, in recent years, it seems that as Zionist control over Washington has tightened, it has become unpopular and downright dangerous for politicians to take a stand on the side of National Security. We know the Communists have made vigorous and sustained efforts to infiltrate the Jewish controlled media and entrench their members in all forms of mass communications. We know they have moved into our school system, especially in the institutions of higher education. We know they constantly hide behind the cloak of the First and Fifth Amendments. Yet when our FBI stated in 1983, that they knew of over 100,000 enemy agents within the United States, they did nothing about it except keep them under surveillance. Yet when a small group of extremists, like the ORDER in Washington, or the CSA in Missouri come into the limelight, they are splashed all over the media, for weeks on end. Why is it that the American people have never heard about the Communist agents within our country. Are our spineless Congressmen afraid of causing "ripples in the diplomatic pond," or is it that our Zionist controlled government doesn't want our people to know the truth? Our Government admits now that we made a bad mistake when we armed the Soviets 45 years ago and gave them our technical secrets; why then are we doing the same thing with the Red Chinese? HAVE WE NO MEN OF INTEGRITY IN WASHINGTON?

\* \* \* \* \*

### **BRAZEN PROPHECY**

Have you ever wondered at the brazen presumptions of some people? For instance there was this dispatch out of Chicago a number of years ago by Rabbi Louis Binstock of Temple Sholom. At a convocation at the University of Rhode Island he stated: "Communism is here to stay, it is likely to change, but it will not explode or crack as some wishful thinkers like to hope.

"The fact of communism exists but what the different countries do with communism is important to the civilized world."

\* \* \* \* \*

This statement was made by General George Van Mosley, concerning issues in Washington, D.C. thirty years ago. It certainly applies today: "Over nineteen hundred years ago, a divinely inspired Man walked upon this earth. If He had come to us today, He would have found a nation living gaily beyond its means, both nationally and individually, a nation almost completely controlled both economically and politically by the money changers. Had He attempted to instruct our people and turn them away from their downward course, He would have been silenced and destroyed just as so many patriotic Americans have been silenced and destroyed during this present day tragedy.

"Christ found a replica of those conditions in His homeland. He labored unceasingly for the redemption and salvation of His people. But nothing could have saved Him after He drove the money changers from the temple. The Pharisees and Jews demanded His trial. But Pilate could find no guilt in Him: It was the custom of the Roman government, for the purpose of the conciliation of the Jews, to release one Jewish prisoner at the yearly Passover. A word from the mob could have saved the life of Christ. Instead they cried out: "Give us Barabbas (a condemned robber and murderer) - CRUCIFY HIM, LET HIS BLOOD BE ON OUR HANDS FOREVER." And so Christ carried His cross to His crucifixion.

"This highly important historical fact should be of vital interest to us today when similar mobs are demanding the release of traitors and criminals while just laws, written for our protection, are so often and brazenly broken.

"The cry 'GIVE US BARABBAS' was heard around the world when the same old mob appealed for the exoneration of the Rosenbergs. It has been heard for the release of every convicted traitor and in support of those who are undergoing investigation for trial. (It was heard recently, in all its stridency, when a Jew was found guilty of spying for Israel and our Government let the Israeli slip

by without trying him.)

"These demands come from the professors, ministers and liberals, seeking not only the pardon of traitors (mostly Jews) found guilty of treason, but those groups go further. They not only cry for the release of Barabbas, but they demand the repeal of the laws under which traitors are tried. It was J. Edgar Hoover who said: 'I confess to a real apprehension as long as communists are able to secure Ministers of the Gospel to promote their evil work.' (It is a known fact, that over 50,000 Communists went into the pulpits of America, through such liberal organizations as the Union Theological Seminary of New York- ED).

"Every informed person knows that the Jews are the instigators and leaders of communism. The evidence from Jewish sources is conclusive and to the point. The American people are not told the truth of the situation in such places as Poland. While these nations want their freedom from the Soviet Union, the thing they have been fighting is rule by Jewish officials.

"How strange it is that the problem of the Jew cannot be discussed on the floor of either the House or Senate. It is the greatest problem before the world today because the Jew has infiltrated into every phase of world affairs, and he is behind the throne of every government. There can be no peace in the world until this problem is brought squarely into the open and frankly discussed and settled for all time.

"With all the evidence before us, why should we allow Zionist Jews to infiltrate throughout our Government? They are being appointed to vital posts where they can be a leading part in the active revolution when it comes. Our people have short memories. As we view the world today, let us remember the words of Stalin when he said: 'I consider that the Communist Party in the United States is one of the few communist parties to which history has given decisive tasks from the point of view of the world revolutionary movement. The revolutionary crisis has not yet reached the United States, but we already have knowledge of numerous facts which suggest that it is approaching. It is necessary that the Communist should be capable of meeting the moment of crisis, fully equipped to take direction of future class wars in the United States. You must prepare for that, Comrades, with all your strength, and by every means; you must constantly improve and Bolshevise the American Communist Party. You must forge real revolutionary leaders of the proletariat, who will be capable of leading the millions of American workers towards the revolutionary class war.

"If this problem is not faced and solved by proper governmental actions, the peoples of the world will one day be driven to solve it for themselves, and it will be a sad day for the Jew. No Genocide Treaty will protect them when courageous citizens finally act to rid their respective nations of these inhuman pests." SIGNED: Gen. George Van Horn Mosley. How many Christians do you know, who even care about the Jewish infiltration of our government and schools? Most of them think of the Jew as God's Chosen, who must never be criticized!

\* \* \* \* \*

## **A NATIONAL SYMPTOM**

Most Jewish leadership is emotional, irrational and un-philosophical. A Jewish public official, such as a Congressman, or a public figure such as a Rabbi, or a prominent businessman can discuss almost any subject and seem to be calm and judicial in his approach until it comes to his racial aggressiveness, anything involving so-called anti-Semitism, or anything involving Zionist ambitions. Then it is that the public individual, regardless of how calm he seems to have been before, becomes irrational, bitter, emotional, nasty and vindictive. There seems to be a minority of Jewish leadership which recognizes the dangers which can grow out of this highly charged emotional situation. Such irrational attitudes can produce natural reactions among the goyim and Christian goyim in particular. (The brainwashed "sheeple of Judeo-Christianity," are never bothered by this nasty Jewish attitude.)

Well known Jewish leaders have called on their fellows for temperance. They suggest that while

Americans of Jewish faith have a religious heritage in Israel, they should not meddle in the political affairs of this country. One of them, a Major General in the Army said: "Americans of Jewish faith realize that their first concern is the United States, and should Israel ever adopt a policy detrimental to American interests, strong action will be taken." Here a Jew recognizes this basic fact, yet the preachers in our evangelical and fundamental churches can't seem to get it through their heads, that the Jews are just what Jesus Christ called them, "Children of the devil," who will do the lusts of their father Satan. (John 8:44).

\* \* \* \* \*

## **BRITISH CRISIS**

Two Jew-promoted world wars have been responsible for the destruction of the British Empire as such. The first World War was the result of Jewish manipulation in favor of their ambitions in the Middle East. The second World War was the result of Jewish manipulation of the defense of Communist Russia and in defense of the Jewish population of Europe. Out of these two "real holocausts," have come an impaired British Empire. The British lion has lost most of her teeth. Her Empire is shrinking. Her international trade has been shrinking. Her domestic economy is menaced. While this is happening, Britain is swamped by aliens from a completely different culture and background, who are destroying the few remaining traditions of Britain's greatness.

As a result of this situation, the visa offices in Britain are crowded by young men who are trying desperately to get out of Britain, and into Canada, Australia, and New Zealand, where the same problems are shaping up.

\* \* \* \* \*

## **SMOTHERED HISTORY**

Rudolph Hess, the German diplomat came to Britain in 1940 to try and make peace and was found "not guilty" by the International Military Court at Nuremberg of committing war crimes; yet he was sentenced to life imprisonment for "plotting against the peace." His chief accuser was the Soviet Union who charged that Hess did not try and stop Hitler's invasion of Poland in 1939. Isn't this interesting, seeing that the Soviet Union invaded Poland from the East. This fact alone will go down in history as one of the most "barefaced" mockeries of justice ever seen.

Since then, a disclosure of the German Foreign policy Documents shows that the Duke of Windsor sent a personal telegram to Hitler six days before the outbreak of the war, urging him to use his influence to preserve the peace. Hitler replied with a telegram on August 27th which stated: "You may rest assured that my attitude towards Britain and my desire to avoid another war between our peoples remains unchanged." The absurd guarantee given by Great Britain to Poland to go to her help if attacked by Germany was impossible to implement and war was inevitable.

But Hitler was wrong when he suggested that it depended on Britain whether there would be war or peace. Neville Chamberlain admitted in a conversation with James Forrestal, the American Defense Secretary, that "the world Jews forced England into the war," as disclosed in the Forrestal Diaries. Isn't it strange how history repeats itself?

\* \* \* \* \*

## **BIBLES BURNED**

Did you know that during World War II, a move was started to place a Bible in the hands of every American soldier in uniform. The official Jews put up quite a howl because of a certain verse in the Bible that referred to them as "children of Satan." In case your pastor never read this verse in your church, it is found in John 8:44 and is Jesus speaking to the Jewish leaders. He said: "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: "for he is a liar, and the father of it." (John 8:44).

President Roosevelt yielded to Jewish pressure and over a million Bibles were burned by Governmental order:

\* \* \* \* \*

### **NEWS FROM LONDON**

The newspaper GOTHIC RIPPLES carried the following dispatch: "The biggest trek in Jewish history is now taking place. They are moving by the thousands from the East to the West and into the State of Israel. (Most of them are coming to the Promised Land, the United States - ED). This movement is going on under the cloak of "refugees." Two things are clear however. They are not fleeing some form of Soviet anti-Semitism, because in spite of what we hear, the Iron Curtain countries are still under Jewish domination. They are not moving because of the possibility of an atomic war, since if that happened, not even Tel Aviv or New York would be safe. Could it be that they are beginning to realize that they are no longer safe behind the Iron Curtain? that the collapse of Communism, if it comes, would see a turning by an enraged gentile population against the secret Jewish police which have harassed them for so long? Among these refugees, therefore, are the worst types of Communists - ready to bring Bolshevism to any country which gives them adoption.

Covering the real reason for the vast movement of Jews is the smoke screen of the press, which is always talking about "anti-Semitism" in Russia. This anti-Semitism is confined to a quarrel between the Atheistic and Communist Jews of the U.S.S.R. and the so-called "religious" Jews. A few years ago, books from Russia were banned in Israel, because the censor said: 'Soviet Jewish writers have published books attacking Zionism as a narrow, racialist and religious doctrine.' ENOUGH SAID?

\* \* \* \* \*

### **STEPHEN FOSTER A "HATEMONGER"**

Whoever dreamed that the day would come in America when we would not be permitted to sing the beautiful folk songs of Stephen Foster. Today, because of the influence of the "mongrelizers" and the "demagogues", certain beautiful folks songs cannot be sung, because they use words such as "darkies," "massa," and "mammy" which they say does an injustice to the Black people. Where such words appear, they must be deleted.

I guess that if Stephen Foster, one of our greatest American song writers was alive today, he would be smeared by the Anti-Defamation league, his name would appear in their black book, and he would be advertised to the "dummies" of America as a "hatemonger" and "bigot."

\* \* \* \* \*

### **GOD HAVE MERCY ON THE SOUTH!**

I love the South. I was not born here, but I have lived here for the last 22 years and am a sympathetic citizen of the South.

Forty million white people in the South are being "crucified", "burned at the stake," "smeared", and "trampled on." Whatever is necessary to make others believe they are bad, nasty bigoted people is being done.

Never in the history of our nation has the Jew-controlled propaganda machine of the instruments of communication, including the press, radio and television, been so ruthless in destroying and subduing an important segment of our citizenry. Nothing like it has happened since the days of the Reconstruction.

"We face a disgraceful situation of a few' demagogues, financed largely with Jewish money, as they mobilize millions of Black votes in the large Northern cities, not for the benefit of the American people, but so that they can subdue the white majority in America.

"I am disappointed in the South - no more so. say than in the West or the North, but in the way the

South has dealt with this betrayal of American principles. They have produced no dramatic or dynamic leadership for the most perilous moments of our existence.

"Instead, we see softness and vacillation among large numbers of the clergy and vacillation among church bureaucrats. We see Congressmen and Senators who are indulging in double talk for fear they will lose some pork barrel legislation and will not be re-elected. We see Senators from Tennessee, Texas, Mississippi, Georgia and others, as they hold back, indulging in two-faced statesmanship for fear that their ambitions for the Presidency may be hurt, or that their personal ambitions might be imperiled.

We have seen the "statesmanship of which the South was once proud, replaced with a degrading chickenship." We need young men and women in government, who are proud to be Southerners and who are willing to stand up and be counted, no matter what the cost. We need men and women who will make no compromises with evil or evil men. Who will stand foursquare for the rights of the races to be separate. I am disappointed that the South has not produced such leadership in the twenty plus years I have lived here.

God give us men and women. In the North, in the West, in the South - (there is little chance for this in the East, for they have been in a state of decay for too long.) Men and women who are interested in the welfare of America before that of the Israelis. Men and women who are interested in what is best for America, before the wants and demands of the Cannibal Debating Society we call the United Nations. Men and women who are interested in bringing America back to God, rather than in "doing their own thing." Men and women who are free from the fear of Zionism and Communism and the other Satanic isms which are attempting to destroy America. GOD GIVE US STRONG HEARTED MEN AND WOMEN!!!

\* \* \* \* \*

## **ROTTEN WORDS - THE ART OF THE PROPAGANDIST**

One of the biggest problems we face today is that words have often changed their meaning. Ask most anyone a question pertaining to a moral issue and you are apt to receive an answer something like this: "If you had asked me that twenty years ago, I would have said it was wrong; but now I don't know, times change you know." These people have forgotten that "right" and "wrong" never change, any more than the Laws of Gravity. So let's examine a few words and see what they mean to you:

**BROTHERHOOD:** Every true Christian should believe in Brotherhood. It is a Christian term which originated with our founder, Jesus Christ. But the word as it is being used today by demagogues, agitators and anti-Christians would lead us to believe that brotherhood is a state of the flesh; that we are all blood-brothers. According to New Testament logic, this belief cannot be supported. If men of different nationalities can become brothers by the act of birth, then we have the implication of fatherhood without God. The New Testament teaches that men cannot be brothers without a common father and Jesus said: "No man cometh unto the Father but by me..." The use of the term brother, without the implication of Christian faith is false.

**NEIGHBOR:** Propagandists, mongrelizers and overeducated clergymen use the term, "Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself." These words are true. They were originally uttered by our Lord. He used the Parable of the Good Samaritan to explain this and as you will remember, the Samaritan had only one neighbor and that was the man who helped him. The Priest certainly wasn't his neighbor and neither was the Levite. I believe we are to look on all humanity with compassion but when it comes to loving someone as you do yourself, Jesus used the beautiful word, "neighbor." For any preacher, teacher, or politician to tell us that we must love everyone, regardless of their character or state of life, is to inspire hypocrisy and make our religion look ridiculous.

**PEACE:** This magnificent word has been spoiled by the "saps", the "sentimentalist," and the "cowards" as well as the enemies within our gates. It is possible for a dying man, lying in a mud

hole to be at peace. Fundamentally, it is a Christian word which means a proper relationship with God. There can only be one true peace and this is when you are in proper relationship with your Maker. Substitutes for this "peace" are offered by drugs, hypnotists, psychiatrists, sex, you name it as well as by frothy and superficial preachers. They give us mental exercises to develop peace by making us forget our responsibilities. The very foundation of psychiatry is based on the presumption that you can have peace, when guilt is removed. So they justify sin in the lives of their patients by saying: "You should feel no fear; you have done no wrong!"

In the realm of politics and statesmanship, peace has been defined as the "cessation of military hostilities." But propagandists for a false peace would have us give up our principles to a bunch of blood thirsty one-worlders, no matter how many millions would die in the aftermath. Peace at the sacrifice of principle is not peace. Peace in the form of an opiate is not peace. A pacifist is not a lover of peace; he is merely someone who has compromised with his enemies.

**FORGIVENESS:** The Bible teaches us: "Forgive us our sins as we forgive those who sin against us." The implication is mighty clear. God does not forgive us our sins until we ask Him to do so. Soft and sloppy interpreters of this Scripture want us to forgive our enemies who spitefully use us without any function on their part. This is impossible. No man can forgive an enemy unless that enemy first asks for forgiveness. Even God cannot forgive us, until we petition Him to do so. Penitence is the foundation of forgiveness. Without penitence, there can be no forgiveness. To claim forgiveness without repentance is to risk the impression that the exponent of good has justified evil.

**EQUALITY:** This is the slogan of the hypocrite. It is to create the impression that for a person to excel at anything is undesirable and that superiority is unworthy. The Founding Fathers and the patriarchs of American statesmanship never introduced the word of equality in the sense that an idiot, or a wallowing drunk, or a moron, should be considered the equal with a person of conscience, intelligence and accomplishment. God taught us to love with compassion all mankind. But His teachings do not justify the barking demagogues and the whimpering sentimentalists and the unrealistic clergy who use "equality" as a trick for seducing the inferior. Equality under the law should never be used to change this tradition. For example: The law states that 55 mph is the speed limit. This should apply to everyone who drives on the highway, to the humblest as well as the most exalted individual in the community. When they are hailed into court, after exceeding the speed limit, there should be no such thing as one fine for the prominent man and another for the humble man. That is what we mean by "equality under the law."

**DISCRIMINATION:** A few years ago the word "discrimination" was an honorable word. "When you said that someone was a "discriminating man," it meant that he understood the difference between good and bad, between the beautiful and the ugly, between right and wrong. It was considered a symbol of refinement.

Today it has been spoiled by the "word twisters. "If the mother of a family tries to select her children's associates on the basis of their cleanliness, character and refinement, she is called a "snob", or "undemocratic."

Discrimination should still be a beautiful word, for it gives you the option to choose between that which is "lovely and of a good report", and that which is "sinful and ugly."

**LOVE:** The New Testament devotes an entire chapter to the definition of love. Jesus Christ is the personification of love. There wasn't one act in the life of Jesus that was "sappy," "soft", "sissified" like our present definition of Love. While Jesus personified love, He lived a life of vigor, virility and fearlessness. He knew how to express indignation and anger. What would the sappy-sentimental preachers of this day do if Jesus were to return and tell the Jewish leaders: "You are of your father the devil?" They would be the first one's to cast Him out of their church! He would be arrested, hailed before a court and the A.D.L. would label him as an "anti-Semitic bigot."

Special peddlers of love would try and teach us that we are supposed to love everything, no matter how evil, ugly, filthy, or treasonous it may be. But true love can never be spoiled by these

"spoilers." When crude and unholy manners, and animal affections and base sex is defined as "love" it is one of the most blasphemous misrepresentations of this magnificent word.

**HATE:** Hate cannot exist without love, and love can-not express itself without hate. Love defines the values to be treasured and hate manifests ones opposition to

**For Christ and Country!**

[signed]

*Col. Jack Mohr*

**The End**

# Phariseeism or Anglo-Saxon Identity?

(Scriptural evidence of our Israel heritage.)

by Lt Col. Jack Mohr, U.S.A. RET.

In Romans 9:6, 7, the Apostle Paul states: ". . . For they are not all Israel, which are of Israel; neither, because they are of Abraham are they all children: **BUT** (because of this) **IN ISAAC SHALL THY SEED BE CALLED.**" (Emphasis added.)

There is only one race of people in the world today, who are named after Isaac. They were once called "Sacaе," then "Sacs Sons," then "Isaac's Sons," and are now known as "Saxons," or "Anglo-Saxons."

Yet, without exception, when a statement such as this is made, in such an unequivocal manner, many brainwashed Christians will cry "prejudice," or "unChristian pride." Isn't it strange, how these same people are willing to allow their worst enemies to steal their "birthright" and assume the name of God's Chosen People, which rightly belongs to them?

Whenever the term Anglo-Israel is used, many churchmen, especially those in the fundamental field, will immediately undertake to refute Scriptural proofs which prove that the white, Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Germanic and related peoples, are the true Israel of God and instead will vehemently assign this role to those who hate Him most.

While Israel was lost in Biblical history and was not mentioned as a people after their deportation to Assyria about 726 B.C., they can still be traced through secular history and by some obscure references in the New Testament.

In 2 Kings 17:20, we read: "And the Lord rejected all the seed of Israel, and afflicted them, and delivered them into the hands of spoilers, until He had cast them out of His sight." (Notice this came after the division of the Israel nation into the two parts of Judah and Israel). Now notice closely in verse 21: "For He (God) rent Israel from the house of David." Then verse 23 - the Lord removed Israel out of His sight, as He had said by all His servants the prophets. So Israel was carried away out of their own land to Assyria, unto this day."

From this point on, there is no more reference made to them, except for some hints in the New Testament, such as the one found in John 7:34, where Jesus speaking to the Jews, said: "Ye shall seek me and shall not find me, and where I am, thither ye cannot come. Then said the Jews among themselves, Whither will he go that we cannot find him? Will He go unto the **DISPERSED AMONG THE GENTILES**, and teach the Gentiles?"

In James 1:1 we read: "James, a servant of God, and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the **TWELVE TRIBES WHICH ARE SCATTERED ABROAD**, greetings." So it appears, that at this time, the Jews knew where Israel was located.

Peter in his First Epistle addresses it to "the strangers scattered throughout Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia and Bithynia." This indicates that many Israelites had not remained in Assyria, but had migrated north and west, into Asia Minor and even Europe.

The renowned Jewish historian Josephus, in his monumental book **THE ANTIQUITIES OF THE JEWS**, mentions a great horde, without number, beyond the Euphrates. So it was recognized, that Israel did exist at that time.

Yet today, when historical proofs of Israel Identity; of their migration to Europe and the British Isles and their tie-in with the people we know as Anglo-Saxons; when these are made; when they are shown to be consistent with Old Testament prophecies, immediately the cry is raised by fundamental scholars, that these are mere coincidences or similarities.

It seems strange indeed, that while these men are willing to accept the evidence and testimony of the Old Testament Scriptures, which were completely fulfilled in Jesus Christ, yet for some strange reason, they refuse to accept these same requirements when it comes to Israel and insist that she has disappeared from the earthly scene and cannot be identified. Then to complicate matters, they insist that God's greatest enemies, the "pseudo Jews" of the Twentieth Century (see Rev. 2:9; 3:9) are the Chosen People of God and that we must give "blanket approval" of their actions, no matter how evil, they may be. (This has been the stand of such men as Dr. David Webber, Jerry Falwell, and Jack Van Impe.)

So I am going to make an appeal to you as intelligent Christians and use the same arguments the Apostles used to prove that Christ was indeed the Messiah. Peter's entire sermon on the Day of Pentecost, was based on proofs from the Law and the Prophets. (See Acts 2:14-36).

First, let's look at the prophecies concerning our Lord and see how they are so strong that they will hold up in any court of law. Then I will go on from the same source, to prove to you, if you are honest enough to listen and check in your Bible, that the Anglo-Saxon race, are indeed the Israel of God. I do not ask you to accept what I say. I do ask that you will be honest enough, without any prodding, or coaching from your pastor, to see what God's Word has to say; then base your decision on this. Could anything be fairer?

The Prophet Micah (5:2) said: "But thou Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall He (the Messiah) come forth unto me, that is to be the ruler in Israel . . ." About 710 years later, in Matthew's account (2:1) we read: "Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judea . . ." then in verse 6, he quotes the exact prophecy given in Micah. This of course is proof, if you are willing to accept it.

In Hosea 11:1, we read: "Out of Egypt will I call my Son." In Matthew 2:14, we read the account of how Joseph ". . . took the young child (Jesus) and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt." Then note verse 15: ". . . that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophets saying, Out of Egypt have I called my Son." As a Christian, you accept this prophecy, since you know it was fulfilled 740 years later in Judea. The account of Matthew is historical proof that Jesus was indeed the Christ.

The prophets bore witness many years before His birth that He would be called a Nazarene and we have the witness of the Holy Spirit in Matthew 2:23, that this happened. You say you believe this. It is but another witness in the chain of evidence which proves Jesus to be the Christ.

The Prophet Zechariah (11:12) said that a monetary value would be placed on the life of our Savior: ". . . so they weighed for my price, thirty pieces of silver. About 490 years later this prophecy was fulfilled as related in Matthew 27:3, when he wrote: "Then Judas, which betrayed Him, when he saw that He (Jesus) was condemned, repented himself, and brought the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed innocent blood." You say you believe this is another link in our chain of proof that Jesus is the Christ.

The Psalmist in (34:20) tells us: "He keepeth all His bones; not one of them is broken." You believe this ties in with what the Apostle John tells us about the crucifixion, when he writes in John (19:36) "For these things were done that the Scripture should be fulfilled, a bone of Him shall not be broken." We know how the account says that His side was pierced with a spear, while the two who were crucified with Him had their legs broken, as was the custom. You believe, and rightly so, that this was another link in our chain of proof.

When the Psalmist said (22:18) "They parted my garments among them and for my vesture they cast lots," we believe the account of Matthew 27:35 which tells us this was fulfilled at the crucifixion.

But if we were to use the reasoning of those who refuse to accept the testimony of prophecy concerning Anglo-Israel, we would say: "These things were all mere coincidences."

We could go on and on with prophetic proof that Jesus was indeed the Son of God, and the promised Messiah. These prophecies foretold not only His birth, but His life, His ministry, His death, resurrection and His coming again. You say you believe them, because they are in the Book. You say: "These are irrefutable proofs." Put them all together and you have proofs which will stand up in any court of law.

But now I want to find out if you are consistent in your belief in the Word, for I am going to show you another side of the prophetic coin and turn to prophecies concerning the house of Judah, and particularly that branch represented by the Jews. I want you to remember, that a very large percentage of the people we now call Jews, have absolutely no Abrahamic blood flowing in their veins. One striking example of this can be found in Esther 8:17 and I'm sure none of my readers would say that the black Jewish singer, Sammy Davis, Jr., has Abrahamic blood flowing in his veins. This is also true of the vast majority of the Israeli in Palestine, whose descent is from a Turco-Mongolian tribe in Western Russia, whose ancestors never set foot on Palestinian soil.

Certain judgments have been pronounced against this people and their fulfillment is proof of their legitimacy. They were to have been dispersed among the nations and would be very few in number. Listen to Jeremiah 17:4 - "And thou, even thyself (speaking specifically about Judah), shall discontinue from thy heritage, that I gave thee; and I will cause thee to serve thy enemies in the land which thou knowest not: for ye have kindled a fire in mine anger, **WHICH SHALL BURN FOREVER.**" (The Hebrew word for "forever", is "olam", which means "for eternity.")"

The prophet Isaiah predicted that the name of the Jews would be left for a curse and that even their facial characteristics would be a witness against them (65:15) "And ye (Judah) shall leave your name for a curse unto my chosen; for the Lord God shall slay thee and **CALL HIS SERVANTS BY ANOTHER NAME.**" Then in (3:9) "The shew (expression) of their countenance doth witness (testify) against them; and they declare their sin as Sodom, they hide it not. Woe unto their soul, for they have rewarded evil unto themselves." Is it mere coincidence that true Jews have a special look about them which has been called "the Jewish look" and that they are hated everywhere they go, not because they are God's Chosen, as Evangelist van Impe says, but because of their wickedness? Common sense would tell you that this is a fulfillment of prophecy, just as much as any of the proofs we gave concerning Jesus Christ.

As you consider this, then why in the name of common sense, should we not accept the evidence of history and prophecy, which proves beyond the shadow of a doubt that there are other prophecies, which do not refer to Christ, or to Judah, but which concern her sister nation Israel, and Israel alone.

If the evidence of the prophets is accepted in the case for Christ, then in all honesty you must also accept it in the case for Israel. This being true, then to be honest, we must place the same value on the same kind of evidence which proves the identity of the house of Israel. If we refuse to accept the evidence of Scripture as to the identity of true Israel, then we cannot in all honesty accept the same evidence concerning Jesus Christ.

God declared that the house of Israel, distinct from the house of Judah, would become a "nation, and a company of nations: as the sand by the sea shore, innumerable," (Gen. 35:11). (This could not possibly have a literal meaning, since all the people in the world could not match the sand. It has reference to a very large number and could not possibly mean the 17 or 18 million Jews who claim to be true Israel. The Jews are under a parallel series of prophecies, which condemns them to be few in number,) (Jer. 15:7).

When we survey all nations and peoples, who are living today, only one group meets this Scriptural criteria. This is the Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Scandinavian and Germanic people, who are not only many related peoples, but who number well over 600 million people. Argue as you will; search as you may; get angry if it helps, but you can name no other such group.

Why is it that white Christians, especially those in America, refuse to accept the evidence of Scripture and instead are led astray by false teachings?

Our Founding Fathers believed we were Israel. When they arrived in this country they called themselves: "the seed of Abraham, God's servant, and the children of Jacob His Chosen." They used the old Israelite word "led," instead of saying "driven," when they spoke of their journey to the New World.

Their stormy passage over the Atlantic was speeded by the great Israelite texts and they braced themselves for trouble in the unknown wilderness with the great Israelite promises. They kept their new colonies free from blood and crime by following the council of Moses, the Lawgiver of Israel. They allotted their land as Israel had.

There are just too many parallels between the ancient Israelites and America to be mere coincidence. When ancient Israel moved out of Egypt, they moved from one Continent to another, as did our forefathers. In a Free Convocation of its citizens at Sinai, they voted unanimously to accept God as their leader (Exodus 24:3).

Our Founding Fathers aboard a little ship called the Mayflower, on November 21, 1620, called a convocation which began with these words: "In the name of God, Amen! We whose names are underwritten, having undertaken **FOR THE GLORY OF GOD**, and the **ADVANCEMENT OF THE CHRISTIAN FAITH**, a voyage to plant the first colony

With faith like this, it was no wonder they could sing:

**"Ye chosen seed of Israel's race,  
Ye ransomed from the fall.  
Hail Him who saves you by His grace,  
And crown Him, Lord of all!"**

The Jews have never been able to sing such a song!

Why is it that their children refuse to accept this marvelous heritage? Is it that we refuse to accept our responsibilities as the "servant race" ordained by God to take His Kingdom message to the world? Is it that we do not want to demonstrate to other nations the perfection of God's Laws? Or is it like the lady who said: "What difference is it to me whether we are Israel? I'm saved and that's all that matters. You see I'm not of this world. My home is in heaven." What utter hypocrisy! If I were to come to you as a Christian and tell you that you had become heir to a vast fortune, would you throw it away because you were saved? Of course you wouldn't. The high calling of Jesus Christ is not lust in accepting Him and building a Christlike character, but it is to be thoroughly furnished unto every good work. It is not just to take the Gospel to every creature in obedience to the Great Commission, but to preach the Gospel of the Kingdom, so that God's Kingdom might come on earth as it is in heaven. That is what He told us to pray for, (Matthew 6:10). The Kingdom of God on earth; that which was lost in Eden, and which will be restored by Christ; that was the theme Jesus preached. It was a message for the individual also.

So let's spend a few minutes looking for Scriptural identity and see who fits its description. The race may not be Jewish, for the Kingdom was taken from them; it cannot be Hebrew; the cult may not be Mosaic. For centuries, God's Word has announced specific signs by which the Ten Tribed Kingdom of Israel would be recognized in the latter days. There are more than 200 Scriptures which attest to this, I will mention only a few.

1 - The Word of God says that true Israel will become a powerful nation (see Micah 4:7; 5:8). The Jews, since the time of Solomon (when they were not called Jews), have never been a powerful nation. Even Solomon's kingdom only covered a small portion of the then known world. But the Anglo-Saxon peoples have spread abroad and made their influence felt around the world in Europe, North America, Africa, New Zealand and Australia. Certainly they have become a "great nation, and a company of nations." The

Jews never have.

2 - Israel was to possess the gates of their enemies (Genesis 22:17). Until recently, the Anglo-Saxon nations were in control of all the great water gateways of the world - Suez, Gibraltar, the Cape of Good Hope and the Panama Canal.

3 - Until we allowed our country to become overrun by aliens and have come under alien Jewish control through the United Nations, we never lost a war, (see Isaiah 17:14; 41:12 & 15).

4 - The Anglo-Saxon and related nations have been the strongest in the world, since the collapse of the Roman Empire, this is in accordance with the prophecy

5 - The British Commonwealth, our "Mother nation," of Isaiah 41:8, 9, has had colonies around the world. These were of immense size, as predicted in Isaiah 54:1-3; 58:12. The Jews have never had any colonies.

6 - We have held possessions which have formed a great girdle around the anti-God Gentile nations.

7 - Our mother nation, from its beginning, has been a Christian monarchy (Numbers 23:21). But since the time of the Babylonian captivity, the Jews have had no king.

8 - The Anglo-Saxon nations have been the wealthiest in the world, in accordance with God's promise to Israel, (See Deut. 28:1-14; Isaiah 60:16). The present Jewish state of the Israeli in Palestine, is poor by comparison. Its leaders admit that it could not exist without the generous help of the United States. (Over one-third of our foreign aid now goes to Israel, yet they have the highest inflation and tax rate in the world and would collapse within a short time if we were to withdraw our aid.) This hardly seems like the nation mentioned in Deut. 28.

9 - We, the Anglo-Saxon nations have lent to all nations, many times to our own hurt, but we have borrowed from none, see Deut. 28: 1-14. (Speaking as a nation.)

10 - We alone of all nations have followed the "God-given" system of just weights and measures as found in Leviticus 19:36.

11 - Our great Israelite nation (company of nations) have been known as Christian nations, that is why we are called Christendom; we have been redeemed from the curse of the old sacrificial ordinances, through the death of our Messiah, Jesus the Christ (See Isaiah 45:17; 48:20).

12 - Our peoples have been the chief missionary force in the world, carrying the Gospel of salvation to the uttermost parts of the world. We have distributed more Bibles, sent more missionaries, built more churches, have more people who worship God, than all the rest of the world combined. Why? Because God predicted in Isaiah 49:6 - ". . . I (God) will give thee (Israel) for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be My salvation unto the end of the earth." How in the name of common sense, can you place the Jews in this category? They just don't fit!

13 - Our people for the most part are a Sabbath keeping people, both nationally and by Law. The Jewish element in our country has done more to destroy this, than any other

group. They are the ones who have destroyed our honoring of the Lord's Day, Christmas and Easter, by their crass commercialization of these days. Yet today, all over the Anglo-Saxon world, this day has been set aside as a special day; many of our people may not know its significance, yet we still honor it according to God's plan.

14 - We are the only people in the world, who are known by their fathers' name. No matter whether you are willing to accept it or not, the fact still remains that the word "Saxon," means "Isaac's sons."

15 - The Anglo-Saxon peoples are the only ones who have made the Laws of God, the Ten Commandments, the basis for the common law of their lands. Does the fact that you are saved for eternity, take away the fact that you enjoy civil blessings on this earth, under the Abrahamic Covenant? If you were to spend some time in Gentile lands, you would soon see the difference. Most of our problems have come, as we have strayed from these Laws and have accepted the heathen concepts of the rest of the world.

16 - In Hosea 8:11 we are told that our people would become prone to idolatry. Oh how prone Christendom has become to their special idols. How we place our homes, our automobiles, our boats, our TV's, our sports, our businesses before God. They have become idols to us, just as much as the hideous carvings of the heathen. In Colossians 3:5, the Apostle Paul warns about "Covetousness, which is idolatry." This word means "avarice or greediness," and when we place material possessions before our love for God, then we become idol worshipers. My, my, how many Christians could be classified in this group.

17 - Most of our people have been afflicted by hard-ness of heart. Romans 11:25 tells of this, when the Apostle Paul says: "blindness in part is happened to Israel: until the fullness of the Gentiles is come in." Our pastors have told us that this refers to the spiritual blindness of the Jews, but it is speaking about the blindness of our Anglo-Saxon people as to their identity. The Jews know who they are; they have known it for centuries. They knew it during Jesus' time on earth, when He told them over and over again in John 8 and 10, that they were "not of His fold." Yet in spite of the true record of the Word, good Christian folks, refuse to believe the proof that they are Israel and their pastors have become the "blind watchmen and the dumb dogs," of Isaiah 56:10, II. These refuse to warn their people of the dangers posed by the Jews, who are their worst enemies. In fact they glorify their enemies, while they "suck up" on the material blessings which come to those who are willing to compromise with Judaism.

18 - Our Anglo Saxon nations are nationally addicted to drunkenness, as prophesied in Isaiah 28. (In spite of all there evils, this is not a Jewish vice.) We read Isaiah's words: "the drunkards of Ephraim, whose glorious beauty is a fading flower . . ." Verse 7 - "they have erred through wine, and through strong drink are out of the way . . . they err in vision and stumble in judgment." My how many of our national leaders have become alcoholics; they have joined the more than nine million alcoholics who inflict this nation; who kill more than 25,000 of our people every year on the highways alone. Yet we persist in saying: "These people are sick."

19 - And oh how our Christian people are blind as to their origin. Hosea 2:6, says of Israel - "...I will hedge up thy way with thorns, and make a wall, that she shall not find her paths." We constantly declare that we are not God's Chosen people and instead give this honor to our worst enemies. In Hosea 1:10, we read: ". . . and it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not My people, there it shall be said

unto them, Ye are the sons of the living God." Very few of our people know we are Israel, yet our pastors tell us week after week, that if we are saved, we are the children of God. How inconsistent can we be?

20 - Israel was to be a people who in their hymns would declare their redemption (Isaiah 48:20) - ". . . with a voice of singing, declare ye, tell this, utter it even to the ends of the earth. The Lord hath redeemed His servant Jacob." We love to sing about redemption in our churches, but few of us really understand it. But the Jews do not sing about redemption. It is not taught in their synagogues, neither in their Devil born Babylonian Talmud, which is their Bible. They are taught "world domination," not redemption.

21 - Israel is to have a new name. They are not to be called Israel in those "latter days"; listen to Isaiah 65:15 for the Lord shall slay thee (speaking to the Jews), and call His servants by another name." Compare this with Luke 19:27, which states "But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay them before me." You have never heard this text used in your fundamental churches, now have you? Today, the Anglo Saxon peoples are called Christian, this is our new o pa, honoring our Lord. The Jews have retained their old name for over 2700 years, and as predicted, it has been a curse to them.

22 - We, the Anglo Saxon peoples have come under the New Covenant of Jeremiah 31:33 and Ezekiel 11:19. Those of us who have accepted Christ as our King and Lord, have received a new heart, we have been "born again," by water and the Spirit, as taught in John chapter three.

There are many, many more clues we could use. Some very clear and others somewhat hidden. No other people can fill them; certainly all evidence shows that the Jews do not fit any of them. Some of these hidden clues are quite exciting; let me mention only one. In Isaiah 41:19, God says that for the children of Abraham in those "latter days," He will "open rivers in the high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys; I will make the wilderness a pool of water. I (God) will plant in the wilderness the cedar, the shittah tree, and the myrtle; and the oil tree; I will set in the desert the fir tree, and the pine, and the box tree together."

It is interesting to note, that the "myrtle tree," which is mentioned in this passage, is the same as the ancient cedars of Lebanon. These have not existed in Palestine for centuries. But they do exist only in Western California in the form of our giant redwoods. Isn't it wonderful, that our God, planted these trees over 5,000 years ago in anticipation of the time when His people would be in the land? How wonderful is the Word of God, and men, no matter how brilliant, can not change it. Are we going to allow "blind, mis-led" pastors to rob us of this magnificent heritage and give it to God's worst enemies? Do you believe all these things happened by coincidence?

Oh that our generation would not make the mistake made by those who lived when our Lord was on earth. He said to them in Luke 16:31 - "If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead."

So my task is not to persuade you, my skeptical friend. I have given you the truth from the Word. It is not what I think, but what the Word says. What you do with it now is between God and you. But I want you to remember, that some day, you will be required to stand before the Judgment Seat of our Lord, to answer for what you have read today. (2 Corinthians 5:10). My message is not popular in our fundamental churches today. But God did not call me to win a popularity contest, but to tell you the truth. I am the watchman on the wall of Israel-America. I have given the warning, now you know who you are and some of your responsibilities. I have done my duty. If you refuse to accept the truth and are destroyed by the enemy, then the Word says: (Ezekiel 33:2-6,) that I have been

absolved of my responsibility.

What will you tell God in that day? You "chosen seed of Israel's race; ye ransomed from the fall," what will you say when He asks you why you refused to accept your heritage? Listen to what He says in Isaiah 51:1 . . . look unto the rock whence ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit from whence ye are digged. Look unto Abraham your father, and unto Sarah that bare you: for I (God) called him alone, and blessed him, and increased him."

When you come to a realization that you are true Israel, it will not puff you up with unseemly pride. It will open the Bible to you as never before. You will be able to better understand what is happening in this world and what we can expect in the future. It will give you a newness of life which you would never have had before. And God will bless you as never before, as you humbly bow to His will and are willing to become the servant, that eventually you may rule over many.

May the Lord God Yahweh, and His Son Yashuah, or Jesus, open your eyes that you may see the truth from His precious and Holy Word.

**The End**

# Prelude to Terror!

(Facts about AIDS never mentioned in the news)

by Brig. Gen. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, CPDL

**"But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all His commandments and statutes ... that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee." - (Deuteronomy 28:15)**

**"The Lord shall make the pestilence cleave unto thee, until He have consumed thee from off the land." - (Deuteronomy 28: 21)**

**"The Lord will smite thee with consumption, and with a fever, and with inflammation, and with an extreme burning..." - (Deuteronomy 28: 22)**

**"...I (God) will even appoint unto thee terror and ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it," - (Leviticus 26:16)**

**"Therefore also will I (God) make thee sick ... in making thee desolate because of your sins." - (Micah 6:13)**

**"...and there shall be famines, and pestilence, and earthquakes..." - (Matthew 24:7)**

**"Men's hearts failing then for fear and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth..." - (Luke 21:26)**

Today a terrible, incurable disease called AIDS is devastating the civilized world. It is increasing by leaps and bounds, yet both the government and the media is afraid to tell our people the truth regarding this terror.

The following account was taken from Gary North's, May 6, 1987 Newsletter REMNANT REVIEW, P.O. Box 8204, Fort Worth, Texas 76124,

"On Sunday morning, March 1, a local radio station in the Miami area broadcast a most remarkable pro-gram. The British Broadcasting Corporation (BBC) broadcast a show dealing with AIDS. They opened their phone lines to the whole world. Then they started giving the facts. These facts, if they do not change, are going to restructure Western Civilization as nothing has in over 400 years. But no one ever quite gets around to saying this.

"What they do admit is bad enough. Before this disease runs its course, world health officials estimate that about 100-million people will die. This is as many as died in all the wars and concentration camps of the 20th Century. (Excluding Red China where we do not know how many died.) This will happen in a little over a decade."

What is this terrible disease? Did it really begin among "green monkeys" in Africa and then spread

to human beings? Is it a plague sent by God to punish a "hell bent world?" or is it "man-caused", a form of biological warfare, used by our enemies to put OPERATION 2000 into effect. (For those of you who have never heard of OPERATION 2000, it is a plan by the United Nations, approved by the Nixon, Carter and Reagan Administrations, to reduce the population of the world by 2.5-billion people by the year 2000. Some U.N. officials have said this will be done through war, famine and disease.)

As one studies this awful disease, it becomes quite apparent that the general public is not being told the truth regarding it. Even the Surgeon General of the United States, a man who is supposed to be a "born again" Christian has lied to the people regarding it and has come up with the foolish idea of slowing it down by getting the people to use condoms in their sex life. What utter stupidity! Or is it? The leaders of America, in government, the media and the church, seem more intent on stopping the American people from panicking, than and stopping the AIDS epidemic. Besides there are the feelings the Civil Rights of the homosexual community which must be taken into consideration. They don't want the true facts to leak out either.

When government officials withhold the truth about this man killer, based on fear of public panic, they are bordering on criminal neglect and put those who are deliberately misleading our citizens in the position of being accessories before, during and after the fact of mass murder.

Here are a few of the facts which are generally not known about AIDS:

- 1) AIDS can survive outside the human body, wet or dry, at room temperatures for up to ten days.
- 2) The AIDS virus has been found in blood, sweat, tears, semen and saliva; 6% of all cases fall into the "no risk" category as exemplified in an elderly infected woman whose only exposure was kissing her husband, an impotent transfusion recipient.
- 3) The pattern of distribution and transmission of AIDS follows a pattern similar to Hepatitis B, which can be transmitted by mucosal surfaces, including the mouth and eyes.
- 4) AIDS is a "lentivirus" (slow), previously found only in such animals as sheep and horses. It can go airborne. Infected individuals are capable of transmitting the disease to others. Many contracted it five years ago and it is just now surfacing.
- 5) The AIDS virus is capable of mutating and many scientists fear it will change to the point where it can be transmitted by common procedures such as sneezing and coughing.
- 6) There seems to be some connection between AIDS and tuberculosis, as this disease, thought to have been whipped, is on an upsurge in America and is rampant among homosexual AIDS victims. Many homosexuals are food handlers, yet no tests are administered to those who handle the public's food, to see that they are free of this disease.

In spite of the fact we have been told that AIDS cannot be transmitted casually, studies from Africa indicate that those living under the same roof with an AIDS sufferer have a 300% higher risk of becoming infected than the general public.

- 7) Research, both in America and Africa, indicates that the disease can be carried by insects, especially those which are blood suckers such as mosquitoes and bedbugs.

8) It is known that some homosexuals have deliberately spread the disease, which is an act in the same category of that of a mass murderer.

While a great deal has been said about the Civil Rights of homosexuals and AIDS victims, the Civil Rights of the general public MUST take precedence over those of disease carriers. If we had fought malaria and yellow fever, as we are fighting AIDS, there would be few people living today to whom we could extend Civil Rights.

Some say that giving these facts about AIDS makes one an alarmist and puts them in the category of one who shouts "fire" in a crowded theatre. But there is nothing wrong in shouting "fire" when the theatre is burning. In fact it becomes one's duty.

The "bleeding hearts" of our society would no doubt have called Paul Revere an "alarmist," bent on causing panic, when he rode to warn the colonist that the British were on the march. But if I were to go past your home at 3 a.m. some morning and see smoke and flames shooting from your basement windows and did nothing to warn you because the hour was early and you would be disturbed, I would be as guilty of murder as if I had gone into your home and shot each member of your family in the head.

A doctor, who cannot be named for security reasons, has attempted to form a Health Maintenance Organization to alert Americans to the extreme dangers posed by diseases such as AIDS. In an August 10, 1987 letter, written to a Baton Rouge lady, who supplied me with much of this information, he wrote:

"I am convinced that the AIDS virus explosion is a secret bio-warfare experiment against humanity. Everyone should know that homosexuality per se has nothing to do with the spread of AIDS. Anyone can contract the disease from sex if exposed to someone carrying the virus. The gays were the first group to receive the AIDS virus through Hepatitis B vaccine experiments conducted by the government, using gays as volunteers in New York, San Francisco, and Los Angeles in the late 1970's. I am enclosing a report on the matter. It makes more sense to me than the idea that AIDS came from "green monkeys" in Africa. If that was the case, how did the disease start exclusively among young gays in Manhattan in 1979? You are right in not believing government rhetoric because what you are being fed is a 'pack of lies' using the gays and other minorities as the 'scapegoats.' The virus was seeded in the most despised groups in America ...and the government uses that hatred to allow the disease to spread throughout the world for their own diabolical ends. I know this sounds wacko . . . but you need to investigate this matter for yourself."

Then follows a paper titled THIS IS A BIO-ATTACK ALERT - March 28, 1986.

The idea of this doctor's letter does seem "wacko" to many, until you realize that it was the "alien" government of America - not necessarily the administration in power at the time - but the "behind the scenes" alien shadow government that pulls the strings, which lead the U.S. into the United Nations OPERATION 2000. What better way to reduce the world population by 2.5-billion people in twelve years, than to murder 100-million of them through a disease which could well kill many more?

This action by our government does not seem so "wacko" when we realize that the drug traffic which is destroying our youth, could be cut to a trickle, if it were not for people in high places within our government, who are giving protection to drug interests and becoming wealthy in the process. (If you want more information on this horrible affair, write the DON BELL REPORTS, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, FL 33480 and ask for DRUGNET, Aug. 7, 1987.)

Every tell to twelve months the number of AIDS patients doubles. Dr. William Grace, chief of oncology (cancer) at St. Vincent Hospital in New York City says: "In four years we will have exhausted all the medical beds in Manhattan." What he admits regarding New York will be true nation wide. Dr. Grace bluntly says: "I think AIDS is going to devastate the American medical system."

The National Academy of Sciences has released a conservative study which estimates 270,000 cases of full-blown AIDS by 1991, with 170,000 deaths yearly. The actual medical outlay on each AIDS patient is about \$147,000, which means an expenditure of \$1.5-billion. This does not count loss of income; it does not count taxes lost, or those which will never be collected to fund public health, Medicare, Medicaid and the Social Security System.

By 1991 it will cost this country in the neighborhood of \$40-billion annually, just to take care of AIDS patients until they die. By this time, many of the victims will be heterosexuals.

AFTER 1990, UNLESS A CURE IS FOUND, OR FOR SOME REASON THE DISEASE CEASES TO BE LETHAL, THE DOUBLING PROCESS GETS US. The number of infected persons now is estimated at between 3 and 4 million. The incubation period is believed to be about ten years, according to Surgeon General Koop. If the disease continues to double, 64-million Americans will be infected by the end of 1990. If it were to immediately slow to half the present rate, then only 15-million Americans will be carriers by 1991. Does that number frighten you? It should! And please don't come up with that old Judeo-Christianity fairy story that you won't be around then, because Jesus will rapture you out of this mess before that happens.

This disease is not hitting the elderly on Medicare and Social Security. Its hitting the young, those who are expected to finance our Socialist Welfare System in the future.

If 10-million Americans were to die from AIDS by the year 2000, as BBC predicts, and we can keep the medical costs down to \$150,000 per patient, that would mean that Americans are going to have to come up with an outlay of \$ 1.5-trillion dollars in the next twelve years.

While AIDS is not yet "front page news" it should be and will be. Today it is superceded by the Persian Gulf mess and the Pope's visit, but I can assure you that it will be on the front; page of every newspaper before the year 2000. It could well be the end of this Statist, humanist, fist-in-the-face of God world.

Let's spend a few moments looking at some other facts regarding AIDS as taken from the March 1986, BIO-ATTACK ALERT!

One of the first things discussed was that once sufficient numbers of Americans have become infected (because we need to remember that AIDS is not just a sexually transmittable disease), even without sexual intercourse, the infected will reinfect each other and the uninfected will become infected, leading to an explosion of infection and disease.

Without a doubt, individuals in the U.S. National Institute of Health and National Cancer Institute, have combined with the U.N. Health Organization in an attack against the United States using bio-weapons.

This disease was intentionally introduced into Africa (see THE AIDS PROBLEM IN AFRICA, Lancet, 1986) by inoculation given by the World Health Organization International Agency for Research on Cancer (IARC). (See Seventh National Cancer Conference Proceedings, Los Angeles, 1972). In American homosexuals the virus may have been engineered to reproduce faster and for specific attack.

Review of recent history and science publications leads this reporter (a highly respected M.D.) to the conclusion that he is correct. He sent his warning to the President, the V.P., Governors of several states and federal government agencies including the Departments of State, Agriculture, NSA, FBI, CIA and three selected members of the U.S. Congress.

The National Cancer Attack Act of 1971 has been used to research virus warfare, finance virus warfare and attack the United States. Was this what Laventria Beria, then head of the Soviet KGB meant in 1933 when he said: "Use the courts, use the judges, use the Constitution of the country, USE ITS MEDICAL SOCIETIES, and its laws to further our ends ... by pretense as to your effectiveness, make your Capitalist himself, by his own appropriations, finance a large portion of the quiet Communist conquest of that nation," (See [The Psychopolitical Indoctrination of](#)

[America](#) - Parts 1 and 2 - How the Talmudic/Communist Blueprint for American subjugation has taken place.)

Daniel Greenberg outlined this attack beginning in DISCOVER, March, 1986, p. 47 in an article titled WHATEVER HAPPENED TO THE WAR ON CANCER?

It is quite possible that the majority of the U.S. Congress who voted for the NATIONAL CANCER ACT of 1971, with the exception of those members with allegiance to foreign governments, did not realize this Act would be used to formulate a bio-attack against the United States. Those of you who contribute to the National Cancer Fund should think twice before you do so again.

Do you wonder why the disease of AIDS, purportedly a homosexual disease, evidences an attack on the United States by world virologists and bureaucrats? In documents available in medical libraries, virologists and bureaucrats requested the production of the AIDS virus and planned its introduction into various world populations during preventative vaccinations.

In brief, here is their plan:

In Vol.47 of the BULLETIN OF THE WORLD HEALTH ORGANIZATION, p. 257 through 274 (1972), we find A. C. Allison with others, including WHO officials and a NIH bureaucrat recommending on p.259:

- 1) "A systematic evaluation of the effects of viruses on immune functions. A number of viruses should be studied and a standard set of immune functions should be employed."
- 2) "The effect of virus infection on different cell types should be studied in greater detail."
- 3) "An attempt should be made to ascertain whether viruses can in fact exert selective effects on immune functions."

AIDS is the result of this experimentation from 1972, because in AIDS the immune response to the virus is impaired, when a portion of the cells responding to the viral antigens are the infected cells which were killed, "lysed" in virologist terms, by the viral antigen.

How could this study be conducted in humans? In the Fogerty International Center proceedings (funded by your tax dollars), No.15, published in FEDERATION PROCEEDINGS, Vol.31, No.3, May-June 1972, the Committee for the Conference was addressed by D. B. Amos of Duke University, who said: "In relation to the immune response, a number of useful experimental approaches can be visualized... This approach would be particularly informative when applied to sibships."

By "sibships" it meant "children of the same parents." This means that WHO and NIH decided in 1972 to inject known virus and bacteria into children of the same parents during alleged preventative vaccinations.

The purpose of these attacks may be to prepare America by infection with immune depressing virus for a fast bio-attack. If that is true, it was started in the homosexuals because the enemy correctly judged that most Americans would not be alarmed with what they saw as a homosexual disease. But this disease is planned to eventually spread to the heterosexual population. The lies of the United States National Institution of Health in this regard, reveal its participation in this attack.

In wars, the objective of each side is to inflict death and wounds upon the other. This method chosen by the enemy, will preserve American land and structures for the victors. Their action is calculated to demonstrate that right lies in their might, and that freedom is impossible.

The enemy hopes to impose his despotic rule by the hue and cry of the population to abandon the rights of others, included the infected, to save themselves.

This is an attempt to exhaust America with hatred, struggle, want, confusion and the inoculation of disease. The enemy intends to control our population with disease, make us dependent upon them for remedies, engineer each birth and reduce America to a servant of the Supreme Soviet and its Zionist masters.

This battle is being fought slowly and very few Americans realize it is going on, while many do not seem to care.

D. Carlton Gajdusek, chief of the National Institute of Health's Laboratory of Control Nervous System Studies and the Laboratory of Slow, Latent and Temperature Virus Infections, says on p.106 of OMNI: "In this facility I have a building where more good and loyal communist scientists from the USSR and Mainland China work with full passkeys to all the laboratories, than Americans... Even the Army's infectious disease unit is loaded with foreign workers -not always from friendly nations." Yet this man vehemently denies that there are any "secret activities," among these enemy scientists.

**BUT WE ARE UNDER ATTACK! AND WE MUST ACT IF WE ARE TO SAVE OURSELVES!**  
At present, only about 2-million Americans are infected with AIDS, we can deal with this, but we **MUST** halt the disease's spread, for we are losing population now, at the rate of 2,000 per week, all of which will die prematurely.

## **WHAT CAN WE DO:**

- 1) We **MUST** retake the virus labs, using force if necessary. Some of these will be on college and university campuses. We must substitute virologists who are loyal to the U.S.
- 2) Mobilize the National Guard to prepare quarantine hospitals and hospices for infected individuals.
- 3) Inform the American people that we are under attack and the seriousness of this attack.
- 4) Arrest and prosecute identifiable individuals for murder and submit their cases for murder and sedition to Grand Juries. This **MUST** include **ALL** individuals in governmental agencies, no matter how high up they may be.
- 5) Seize the records of the inoculation projects and use them in the prosecution of guilty individuals.
- 6) Alert all pro-American doctors to watch for other ordered diseases and organize immediately for quarantine.
- 7) Be on guard against **ALL** vaccination projects and halt all vaccinations until the vaccine has been cleared.
- 8) Prepare for the premature death of 100% of those who are now infected by AIDS.
- 9) Cull the murderers from our midst and deal with them as provided by law. We need not live in chains, nor leave our children to the tender mercies of these bastards.
- 10) Whether we want to or not, we **MUST** recognize the part being played by Zionist doctors in this plot against Americans and white Christians in particular. To do this we

must go back to the 13th Century and see a Jewish protocol which calls on Jews to have their sons become doctors and apothecaries, so that thereby they may kill Christians. The well known Jewish author, Samuel Roth, in his most unusual book JEWS MUST LIVE, writes on p. 111 - "The stern fact is that they (Jews) practiced medicine, as they practiced money-lending, entirely for personal gain, and without contributing to the advancement of the science itself." On p. 122 - "The Jews do become shrewd practitioners... They make out of the human body a contrivance for raising money very much as Jewish lawyers manipulate the affairs of their neighbors for their own financial aggrandizement... He appraises the sick who come to his office not for the use he can be in healing them of their ailments, but for the source of income for himself which he can make over a long period of time. If Jews are ever expelled from America; it will be because of the evil practices of Jewish lawyers and doctors." What makes you think that a Jewish doctor, with this attitude, could not be bought by the enemy for the purpose of deliberately destroying America? In fact, many of these alien scientists are Eastern Ashkenazi Jews.

11) Then we need to give the President and Congress an ultimatum from the people that we have had enough of this untruthfulness and that we will not tolerate further treason towards our Constitutional Republic and her people.

If the President refuses to lead the nation in response to this attack, then the Governors of the several States should act to protect their people and alert them to the dangers we face.

If you are interested in further information on this terrifying report, I would suggest that you contact Dr. Theodore A. Strecker, 334 North Central Ave., Suite 101, Glendale, CA 91203.

I would go a bit deeper than Dr. Strecker and say that those of us who go by the name of Christian need to get down on our knees in prayer and supplication to Almighty God, after we have first taken care of the sin in our own lives. (See Isaiah 59:2) The provisions of God's promise in 2 Chronicles 7:14 are still in effect: "If my (God's people) which are called by My name, will humble themselves and pray, and seek my face, and **TURN FROM THEIR WICKED WAYS, then will I hear from Heaven and WILL FORGIVE THEIR SIN AND WILL HEAL THEIR LAND.**"

Unfortunately there has been very little of turning away from "doing their own thing," in the Christian community of America. When we abandon God's way of doing things. He has warned us that the aftermath is such deadly destruction as that seen in AIDS. It is going to take more than medical aid to stop this tragedy. Only we who go by the name of Christians can do it, by getting ourselves back into a proper relationship with our God, then going out in the strength He will give us, to take a stand against the enemy who would destroy us and the wonderful freedom which has come from "one nation, under God!" "Pray" as though everything depended on God; then work as though everything depended on you."

**The End**

# *Crusade for Christ*

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS RET.

May 5, 2000

Rabbi Yechiel Eckstein  
International Fellowship of Christians and Jews  
3098 W. Washington Street, Suite 800  
Chicago, Illinois 60606

Rabbi Eckstein:

I do not want any more of your perverted Jewish material coming to my address. From now on, all of your material will be thrown away without being opened.

Not all Christians are "dumb goyim", as your letter shows you believe. Some of us KNOW the truth about the so-called HOLOCAUST, and how you Jews, going by your theory: "The gelts the thing!" Have literally stolen billions of dollars from "stupid Gentile sheep." under the false guise that you are still "God's Chosen people" When you have never qualified as such, but have always been those Christ spoke about in (Revelation 2:9; 3:9), "Those who say they are Jews, and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan".

Now under the guise of helping "poor, downtrodden" Jews escape from persecution in Russia, you have the "chutzpah" to lie to the Christian world again, to get more financial help from those you hate and have determined to destroy.

You claim that in Russia, Communist leaders have openly accused the Jews of bringing about the extinction of the Russian people. This is true, as you well know, and over 60-million of them, mostly Christians, died under Jewish inspired Bolshevism. Most of these were Christians.

You are clever enough to know that the American people, for the most part, are unaware of what's taking place in Russia as the only news they get is from your Jewish controlled media. But even your clever people slip up once in a while, and truth leaks out. This was the case when William Safire, a Jewish correspondent of note from the New York Times, recently stated:

"Russian Jews have nothing to hide." He then went on in great detail explaining how the richest men in Russia are Jews, such as former Russian Foreign Minister Primakov, whose real name was Finklestein. The media mogul, Vladmir Gasinski, who controls a media empire greater then that of NBC, CBS, ABC, and CNN is Jewish

and one of the richest men on earth. Let these fellows help your people. Safire notes that today in Russia, "Jews are a greatly favored minority, just as they were during the halcyon days of Communism under Vladmir Lenin". This letter will go out to many Christian leaders and I will do my best to expose you for charlatan you

For God and Country,

**Jack Mohr**

# *Crusade for Christ*

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS RET.

December 31, 1999

TO: Supporters of the CRUSADE FOR CHRIST and it's Prison Ministry.

SUBJECT: Annual Report on CRUSADE FOR CHRIST PRISON MINISTRY - 1999.

Dear Christian Friend:

This has been a momentous, and sometimes frustrating year in the Prison Ministry. it was made possible by your prayers, friendship, and financial support. I thank God, and you and for sticking by this ministry so faithfully. It has kept me on the "firing line," when many have said: "You have done enough, slow down!" (I will be 84 at midnight tonight) and pray that God will keep me active until the day He calls me home.

When a prison inmate contacts me regarding the Prison ministry I tell them this: "welcome to the CRUSADE FOR CHRIST PRISON MINISTRY FAMILY. We are an 'elite group of CALLED OUT, Christian Israelite believers, who operate under the sole leadership of King Jesus'. We will expect you to act in such a manner as not to bring discredit to His name, or His Kingdom Movement. This means: "What you do, shouts so loud we can't hear what you say!" Though you are saved by His GRACE ALONE, you prove your love for the King by your OBEDIENCE and GOOD WORKS, (James 2:17).

I emphasize the importance of a personal relationship with Jesus Christ and OBEDIENCE. Many men have responded in a positive manner. Most of them have come out of Judeo-Christian churches, and for the first time are seeing the TRUTH in God's Word, and are responding to it.

While we do not have as many men in the Prison Ministry as some groups, all are active participants who have corresponded with me during the last three months.

During 1999, 1,290 books with an estimated value of \$9,030 were sent FREE to these men. (Some respond by sending stamps from time to time). With an average postage of \$1.13 per book, postage and handling adds another \$1,870.00 for a total expense of about \$10,900.00. According to the I.R.S. none of this is deductible, as they do not consider us as a "legitimate religion".

Following is a list by State, with the number of prisons ministered to, and the number of prisoners. Keep in mind that you have made this possible.

## **Summary by State**

<b>State</b>	<b>Number of Prisons</b>	<b>Number of Prisoners</b>
Alabama	4	4
Arizona	3	3
Arkansas	3	5
California	9	12
Colorado	1	2
Florida	5	8
Georgia	1	1
Illinois	5	8
Indiana	2	3
Kansas	4	8
Louisiana	2	2
Maryland	2	2
Michigan	6	11
Minnesota	1	2
Missouri	2	2
New Jersey	2	4
Ohio	3	6
Oklahoma	3	3
Pennsylvania	2	4
South Dakota	1	2
Tennessee	2	3
Texas	34	95
<b>TOTALS</b>	<b>99</b>	<b>183</b>

As the "storm of the Ages," gets set to roll in, REMEMBER that our God is still in charge of things and that a Day of Reckoning is coming (see PS. 2:1-5). So as the FEAR and CONFUSION in the world gets worse and worse, Jesus said, (Luke 21:28), this is an indication that our REDEMPTION is close at hand. MARANATHA!

Wishing you the Father's best for 2000, I remain, Your Brother and Servant in the King's business,

[signed]

Jack Mohr

# *Crusade for Christ*

**COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS RET.**

TO WHOM IT MAY CONCERN:

This short paper, **IS THERE A SOLUTION TO YOUR PROBLEM?** was written specifically for men in my Prison Ministry. I thought it might be of help to others so I am sending you a copy.

There are no other copies available, but feel free to copy and distribute at will.

Wishing you all Yahweh God's best for the critical days ahead.

I am your brother and servant in the King's business,

[signed] Jack Mohr

---

# *Crusade for Christ*

**COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS RET.**

## **IS THERE A SOLUTION TO YOUR PROBLEM?**

God has promised in His Holy Word to protect men and women who diligently seek Him and are willing to OBEY Him.

"But you, beloved building up your self on your most Holy Faith, praying in the Holy Spirit. Keep yourself in the love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life. And of some have compassion, making a difference. And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire, hating even the garments soiled by flesh. (Jude 20).

### **HOW DO YOU BUILD YOURSELF UP IN THE MOST HOLY FAITH?**

FIRST OF COURSE, YOU MUST BE SURE YOU ARE SAVED! There are millions of church members today, who while going by the name of Christian, have never experienced the "born again-born from above" experience of John 3:3. Unless they change, they will not even see the kingdom of God" You MUST be certain that your sins have been washed away in the blood of God's Son.

### **WHAT IS THE SCRIPTURAL PLAN THAT LETS YOU KNOW IF YOU ARE SAVED?**

1. - Have you ever ACKNOWLEDGED before God that you are a sinner, and that you are sorry for being disobedient to His Law? This MUST come first. "For ALL have sinned and come short of the glory of God," (Romans 3:23). "But God commended His love towards us, in that while we were still sinners, Christ died for us." (Romans 5:8). Jesus speaking: "I come not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance," (Mark 2:17).

2 - YOU MUST BELIEVE that God loves you and desires to forgive you: "For God so loved the world, that He gave his Only Begotten

Son, that whosoever believeth in Him, should not perish, but have everlasting life. For God sent not His Son into the world to condemn the world, but that the world through Him might be saved", (John 3:16,17). "If my people (Israel), which are called by my name (Christian~, will HUMBLE

themselves, and PRAY and SEEK My face, and TURN from their wicked ways: THEN will I HEAR from heaven, and will FORGIVE their sins, and will REAL their land," (2 Chron 7:14~.

3 - CONFESS YOUR SINS AND REPENT! Tell God from your heart that you are sorry for your rebelliousness and your disobedience of His Law. Ask Him to forgive you:

"For if we confess our sins, He is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and cleanse us from all unrighteousness," (1 John 1:12). "If you confess with your mouth the Lord Jesus, and shall believe in your heart that God raised Him from the dead, you shall be saved. For with the heart men believe unto righteousness, but with the mouth, confession is made unto salvation," (Romans 10:9,10).

4 - PRAY - You don't need some "canned prayer", handed to you at a church altar by some evangelist or preacher. Ask the Lord Jesus to forgive you and cleanse your heart through the blood He shed for you. Tell Him you are sorry for disobeying Him. Then believe He died for you and ask Him to become, not only your Savior, but your King. Only do this if you mean it! Salvation is a terrible thing to mess with. Listen to Hebrews 6:4-6 - "For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Spirit, and have tasted of the good Word of God, and of the powers of the world to come. If they fall away, to be renewed unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put Him to shame".

There is no such thing in Christianity as an "I'll try it and see if I like it religion!" You either go "all out for Jesus," or you are "all out of His Kingdom". He said Himself in Matt. 12:3 - "He that is not with Me, is against Me". You can't be for Him, and adhere to the World Order at the same time, for it is a known fact that a man cannot serve two masters

### **Here are a few important ideas from which if followed will greatly enrich your Christian life:**

1. - Read a good translation of the Bible. I prefer the poetic language and accuracy of the Authorized King James Bible. There are some opponents that say there are over 20,000 errors in this version, but can't point them out. If you change the word JEW to JUDEAN, and GENTILE to NATION or TRIBES, as it was in the original Hebrew, the KJV has all the elements necessary to live as God pleasing, happy and productive life. The few errors which occur, are such that an honest Bible student will immediately pick them out. One can be found in John 4:22, where Jesus tells the Samaritan woman at Jacob's well - "Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship, for salvation is of the Jews". You should immediately see the mistake made here, for we know that salvation does not come through any race, or nation, but through the God-Man Christ Jesus. A much older translation states: "For salvation cometh out of Judea", which is true, for Christ was of the tribe of Judah, the House of David. Another is found in Luke 23:43, when He told the thief on the cross, according to the KJV: "Today thou shalt be with me in paradise". We know this could not have been true, since He did not go to be with His Father until forty days later as recorded in Acts 1. Since the original Greek had no punctuation marks, could this verse have originally read; "I say unto you today. Thou shalt be with me in paradise?" It makes more sense, but the very few errors you find, will not effect the truth of it's message. Shun like poison the new modern versions such as GOOD NEWS FOR MODERN MAN; THE NEW ENGLISH BIBLE; and others, which cast doubt or weaken the doctrine of the Virgin birth. The NEW REVISED STANDARD VERSION substitutes the words "young woman", for "virgin", in the prophecy of Isaiah 7:14. This makes all the difference in the world, for if someone other than God were the father of Jesus, He could not have been sinless.

If you want a good version in modern English, I would suggest the Ferrar-Fenton Translation.

2. - Get a good Bible Dictionary such as Unger's. You can learn a lot about the Bible which will help you understand the settings being described. Even more important is a good Concordance, I would suggest Strong's if you are using the KJV, or Young's. These will show you the original meaning of the - English words in Hebrew, Greek or Aramic. Then pray that the Holy Spirit leads

you to His truth.

3. - When you read your Bible take it at "face value". God did not have his Book written to confuse His people but to give them- Spiritual knowledge. Take every word at face value as long as it is consistent with the context. Don't try and spiritualize it, unless it is evident it was meant to be read in this manner. Above all, don't try and read it so as to make it consistent with what you want to believe!

4. - Learn the value of fasting regardless of whether there is a crisis in your life or not.

5. - Find other strong Christians to associate with if possible and socialize with them as much as possible.

6. - Never go to places where you might be tempted above your strength, or which would reflect on your Savior. A good question to ask, before you enter is: "What would my Savior think about this place?" Never meet with people, that might seduce you, especially those of the other sex, and if you are married, be doubly careful about this. Never go anywhere that would make your wife uncomfortable or embarrass her.

7. - Stop reading un-Godly books, watching un-Godly movies or TV shows. With all the entertainment available, there is no need for a Christian to go to the movies, and they are thumbing their nose at temptation when they do. Read and watch those things which will strengthen your moral and spiritual life. Unfortunately, this will eliminate some so-called Christian TV shows.

Be careful in watching religious programs not to be led astray by "some wolf dressed in sheep's clothing", posing as God's servant. Remember what you see on TV and read in your daily newspaper is controlled enemy propaganda. Learn to read between the lines and recognize the TRUTH!

Never follow any personality without first checking out his teaching. This includes me! Make sure they confirm to what God's Word teaches, not what men want to hear! Men change, and good men have been known to become TRAITORS. Jesus Christ never changes: "Jesus Christ, the same, yesterday, today, and forever!" (Heb. 18:8) you can depend on this. "And be not carried about (away) with divers (different) doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be established (founded) with grace; not with meats (Material things) which have not profited them that have been occupied- therein.

9. - Ask God to reveal to you His purpose in your life. He has a plan for each of us. Mine was to be a WATCHMAN on the walls of Israel America, (Ezekiel 33:1-4). Sometimes I haven't liked it very much, as it gets unpleasant, when people do not want to hear distressful things. But I KNOW it's right for me, because He choose it!

HOWEVER, DON'T WAIT AROUND FOR A VISION. He has already given you "marching orders", when He said: "Occupy until I come!" You can't do this, if you are hiding in a spiritual foxhole, waiting for Him to Rapture you out of the mess caused by your Christian apathy.

Remember one very important thing. You can't profess to be a Christian, then when a guard gives you an order you don't like, spit in his face, or curse him. In one case one of my "boys" threw hot coffee in his face. Such a witness is nothing but hypocrisy, for "What you do, shouts so loud we can't hear what you say!"

10. - In addition fill your home and automobile with music that magnifies God. This does not include- "religious rock", which is Satanically inspired, no matter how good the words may be. Hymns of- praise will help you feel the presence of the Holy Spirit, while un-Godly music attracts evil spirits.

[signed]  
Jack Mohr

# *Crusade for Christ*

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS

Date: December 6, 1999

TO: Police Chiefs; Military Leaders; Politicians; Educators, and Christian Pastors.

SUBJECT: AN ANALYSIS OF THE F.B.I. PROJECT MEGIDDO!

As a combat veteran of World War II and Korea, I well remember. the triumphant, **ticker tape** parades by which the American people. welcomed home their military heroes from Europe and the Pacific. At that time, 55 years ago, it was considered and honor to be a Christian American Patriot. Today, this term is one of contempt, as the Jewish controlled media and TV, with the aid of the evil Administration that now controls Washington, D.C. is trying to **brainwash** the gullible American public into believing that Christian Patriots, especially those of the Christian Identity faith, are a danger to the safety of the country.

Thousands of veterans and other decent Americans are becoming increasingly disturbed by the deceit we see coming from government agencies to accomplish this. Our government under the direction of our Rhodes Scholar, President Clinton, is in the process of turning our sovereignty over to the control of International enemies, and their New World Order.

President Clinton and the high ranking Jewish officials he has appointed (more than any President in history. Although Jews consist of less than 5% of our population, they hold every important position in the Clinton Administration, are dedicated to the proposition that America **MUST** go into their Zionist World Federation and become part of their International Slave. Plantation.

In order to do this successfully, they must silence or eliminate. those pesky individuals who **"love their God, their country, and their families,** and are willing to fight for them if necessary." We take the Apostle Paul's teaching in 1 Timothy 5:8, literally - "But if any provide not for his own (this includes protection), and especially for those of his own house; (immediate family), he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel."

The enemy of America's enemy, is the armed, Christian Patriotic Community.

In October 1999, Louis Freeh, the Jewish head of the **Federal Bureau of Investigation (F.B.I.)**, and a violent anti-Christian, sent an official bulletin to all American Law Enforcement officials under the seal of the F.B.I. It was titled PROJECT MEGIDDO (copy enclosed). The information in this document, which indirectly accuses the Christian Identity church of being a "subversive, potential terrorist threat," was provided by the ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE of the Jewish B'nai B'rith, (a violently anti-Christian organization), and the 'SOUTHERN POVERTY LAW CENTER run by a Morris Dees, who is equally violently anti-American Patriot. ADL, is an agent of the

Israeli Government, operating illegally on American soil without a license, while the SPLC has been a means of making Dees a multi-millionaire and a so-called expert on **terrorism**.

These two "radical anti-Christian organizations" are now for all intents and purposes, part of the F.B.I. Fact Finding team and knowingly supply false information to the Justice Department. They are aided in their efforts by the public statements of the U.S. Attorney General Janet Reno who has said, "Those Christians who believe the Bible; attend a Bible believing church; home school their children; believe in the Conspiratorial Theory of History; are against gun control, and the United Nations, can be considered as potential terrorists dangerous to the stability of the country." Of course nothing is ever said about the radical **left wing** Jewish Defense League, or equally extremist **left wing** organizations.

In the 34 page PROJECT MEGIDDIO Report, based on false information from the ADL and the SPLC, the F.B.I. says that "some members of the media, and specifically racist groups such as Christian Identity and Odinism, are acquiring weapons and surveying targets in anticipation of the Millennium."

I have been a member of Christian Identity since 1981, and can honestly state that I know of no "**true Identity Group**", that could be so classified. Of course there are a few extremists in Identity circles, just as you find **snake handlers** among the Baptists, and **Voodoo worshipers** in some Black Baptist churches. The Church of Jesus Christ Christian (sometimes referred to as **THE ARYAN NATIONS**) in Hayden Lake, Idaho, which is often held up by the media as an example of **extremism**, is not 'true Identity', but can be classified as **National Socialist**.

Using the power of the Jewish controlled national media and TV, government agencies are setting the stage for Jesus' statement in **John 16:2**, when He told his disciples: "They shall put you out of their synagogues (public meeting places); yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you, will think that he doeth God service." (The YOU in this verse is identified by the word SYNAGOGUES).

Pastor Peter J. Peters, of Laporte, Colorado, a nationally know Christian Identity leader, in a letter to other CI leaders. on November 18, 1999, of which I was a honored part, analyzed PROJECT MEGIDDIO quite properly, I believe, when he said: (1.) The left-wing magazine NEWSWEEK broke the story of Y2K in 1998, it was picked up and carried by **fear mongers** on the right, and has become the latest government **fear craze**; (2.) The media on the basis of false information given them by Morris Dees, of the SPLC in 1996, began to **demonize Christian Identity** in the minds of the American people, along with the militia; (3.) The F.B.I. which has become a willing tool of the ADL and the SPLC, prepares PROJECT MEGIDDIO and sends it out to all U.S. Law Enforcement heads. By further use of the power of the controlled media and TV, they convince millions of **brainwashed** Americans, that Christian Identity is a danger to the security of the country; (4.) Agents provocateur, commit terrorist acts over the New Years Holiday, as they did at Ruby Ridge, WACO, and the Oklahoma City bombing, and Christian Identity and the militia are blamed; (5.) These terrorist acts could be used by the President to declare **Martial Law**, suspend the Constitution, completely disarm the American people, and turn us over to the New World Order." If you resist, you may be shot, or disappear into America's extensive Gulag System to never be seen again. The Russian people didn't think it could happen to them!

The purpose of this mailing at my expense, is to acquaint you with the TRUTH of what is taking place in Washington, DC which you do not read about in the media, or hear on 'TV.

For several years, the Internal Revenue Service, has told me, **Off the cuff** of course, that they do not consider Christian Identity as a **legitimate religion**, although they accept Satanism, Wicca, Voodooism, and most heathen religions. As a result, they have stolen over 108,000 dollars through seven audits on this Ministry in the last ten years, placing a levy on my Military Retirement Pay in 1998, and stealing over 25,000 dollars. This is part of the government harassment campaign against genuine Christianity. The 302, (c) 3, churches who adhere to government **guidelines**, in running their churches, are not harassed.

Included in this packet with the PROJECT MEGIDDIO REPORT, is a treatise by Pastor Peters, showing you the real meaning of Christian Identity beliefs.

We are not AFRAID as we face the future, for we KNOW that God is still in charge of things, and that a Day of Reckoning. is coming when He will be vindicated. He WILL NOT BE MOCKED! **Psalm 2:1-5**, sets the stage for what will happen in the near future, I believe, and it will come, whether you want to accept it or not.

Of this you can be SURE, you will stand before Almighty God some day, and give an account of your earthly stewardship. I do not want you to be able to tell Him: "No one ever warned me!" What will your answer be? That is something between God and you!

This letter is an effort to bring you the TRUTH, and possibly head off bad trouble that could destroy the country we love.

I will be happy to communicate further with you on this matter, if you so desire.

Yours in the service of Christ and Country,

[signed]

Jack Mohr

---

**An Analysis by the adl-ci.org of the  
FBI's Project Megiddo**

**THIS IS AN ALERT TO LAW ENFORCEMENT  
AND PUBLIC OFFICIALS NATIONWIDE  
OF POTENTIAL CONSPIRACY TO COMMIT  
DOMESTIC TERRORISM AND  
A CALL TO ACTION  
WARNING LAW ENFORCEMENT AGENCIES OF  
FAULTY  
INTELLIGENCE SOURCES.**

**An Analysis of the F.B.I.'s Project**

Megiddo: -[http://www.adl-ci.org/html/analysis\\_of\\_megiddo.html](http://www.adl-ci.org/html/analysis_of_megiddo.html)

\* \* \* \* \*

The attached analysis, entitled PROJECT MEGIDDO, is an FBI strategic assessment of the potential for domestic terrorism in the United States undertaken in anticipation of or response to the arrival of the new millennium.

(The F.B.I.'s strategic assessment of the potential for domestic terrorism in the U.S. undertaken in anticipation of or response to the arrival of the new millennium.)

\* \* \* \* \*

*Crusade for Christ*  
COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS RET.  
800 Napa Valley Rd., #197  
Little Rock, AR 72211  
(501) 228-5314

November 3, 1999

Dear Christian Kinsman:

Someone Sent a copy of my Fall Intelligence Report to a pastor in California. It was returned marked - REFUSED -PLEASE TAKE US OFF YOUR MAILING LIST! I am enclosing my reply and hope I was not too harsh.

I must admit that I get rather irritated by people in the Judeo-Christian world who refuse to accept the obvious TRUTH from God's Word, although I did the same for over fifty years.

I have had friends ask me: "Aren't you sorry that you left the Baptist church in 1981 and got into this much maligned Identity group?" My honest answer is that I would never for anything you could offer me, go back to the "weak and beggarly elements" of Judeo-Christianity.

It hardly seems possible that we are nearing the end of the 20th Millennium, (I will be 84 on New Year's Day).

While we don't know what the uncertain future has in store for us, we KNOW that if we are OBEDIENT to God, ALL things will work out for our good (Romans 8:28).

So as the storm clouds gather, the lightning flashes, and the thunder rolls, as the "storm of the Ages" gets ready to move in, REMEMBER to LOOKUP, for our REDEMPTION is close at hand, (Luke 21:28).

Your brother and servant in the King's business,

[Signed]  
Jack Mohr

---

*Crusade for Christ*  
COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS RET.  
800 Napa Valley Rd., #197  
Little Rock, AR 72211  
(501) 228-5314

November 1, 1999

Pastor Samuel Foster  
10795 Aba Rd.,

Cross Valley, Ca 95845

Dear Pastor Foster:

Rest assured that you are not on my Mailing List, and that the return address did not come from me. I hope that you washed your hands thoroughly after handling the contaminated material of TRUTH contained in my Fall Intelligence Report.

It is evident that you are not interested in the TRUTH, but belong to that vast majority of Christians (?) who call themselves Judeo-Christian and cuddle up to Christ's worst enemies by calling them "God's Chosen," when our Savior told their leaders in John 10:26, "But ye Jews, believe me not, because ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP." (Emphasis mine!) Who are we to believe, our Savior or pastors who lie about His enemies?

With 50-million "born again Christians", in America, who evidently feel as you do, I can understand why the country is "going to hell faster now than at any time in our history". When Christian "salt" has lost it's "savor," (Matthew 5:13), (it's ability to act as salt and hold back corruption), the country naturally "goes to hell". What are you going to say to your Savior one day when He asks you to give account for your stewardship?

This is not a letter written from a "hate filled heart," as you may assume, but from one who is attempting to follow the advice given in Ezekiel 33:6. I am more interested in God's approval than that of the clergy who detest the TRUTH. May I prayerfully suggest you read and meditate on Jeremiah 23:22.

[signed]

Jack Mohr

---

#### **Jeremiah Chapter 23:21 and 22**

21 I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I have not spoken to them, yet they prophesied.

**22 But if they had stood in my counsel, and had caused My people to hear My words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings.**

---

# *Crusade for Christ*

**COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS RET.**

January 20, 2000

Rabbi Daniel Lapin  
TOWARD TRADITION  
P.O. Box 97027  
Washington, D.C. 20090

Rabbi Lapin:

Since I would be a hypocrite if I called you "Dear Rabbi," or "Brother", let me state that you Jews sure do KNOW the meaning of "chutzpah!" You come to America, seeking asylum from world persecution, are given our protection and kindness, and repay us by "biting the hand that fed you". Now you want to impose Jewish TRADITIONS on Christian America, to control us, and have the "gall" to approach 'is with your TALMUDIC fables concerning Judeo-Christian values, when there never were any, as they are diametrically opposed and headed in different directions. Your return to TRADITION is the very thing my Savior and King, Jesus the Christ fought against when He was on earth and your people murdered Him. In the Gospel of Matthew, He was reported to have told your religious leaders, (and they probably weren't, unless through Esau/Edom): "But in vain do ye (Jews) worship me (God), teaching for doctrines the commandments. of men." You realize, I'm sure, that your TALMUD is. nothing but the "traditions of 1,000 years of Jewry, mixed with the occult practices of heathen Babylon."

You would have much more of my respect, if you were to speak the truth, and say you "hate Jesus Christ and all Christians," instead of playing on the sympathy of good but "Jewish brainwashed" Christians who have been taught that you Christ haters, are really God's Chosen. What a monumental falsehood. Not all Christians are stupid. Some of us have even read and studied your TALMUD, although we KNOW this is a crime in Jewish eyes, and we KNOW how you really feel about Christ and Christians.

Secular Humanism is taking over because it is under Jewish control. Don't try and fool us into believing that a Jew, who hates Jesus Christ, and has been brought up that way, wants to cooperate with Christians by returning to TRADITIONAL CHRISTIAN VALUES. It would be more honest if you said: "A return to Jewish values!"

You and your work have nothing but my contempt and I call to your attention God's prophesy concerning your Jewish people in (Malachi 1:2-4). Here we are told how Jews will return "to the land where they were cast out", and attempt to rebuilt it, but that while they would rebuild, God would throw down, and you Jews will finally become known as "The border of wickedness; the people against whom the Lord hath indignation forever."

Yes, my Jewish enemy. A Day of Reckoning is coming, when you who preach a false

Gospel, and refused to accept God's Son, Jesus Christ, will answer for your crimes against God and His "true Israel" people, of which you are not a part.

I will do everything in my power to expose and counter your false efforts to entice Christians who have been "brainwashed" by your Jewish propaganda machine and ask God to allow you to "fall into the ditch" you have dug for my people (see Psalm 7:14,15).

You enumerate the sins of our government, and I agree with you they are an savory, wicked crew. But you fail to point out in your letter, that every evil mentioned, is being sponsored by Judaism. The ACLU is Jewish led and controlled; as is the A.D.L. which was the fomenter of THE F.B.I. OPERATION MEGIDDIO, aimed at harming and silencing CHRISTIAN PATRIOTS.

The abortion clinics you rightly expose, are for the most part Jewish owned, and the abortionists are almost 100% Jews. You KNOW this yet you are not honest enough to admit it in you false letter. The homosexual menace is Jewish approved, as you well know? You call this a CULTURAL, WAR, I say it is a WAR BETWEEN the FORCES of ANTI-CHRIST (Judaism), and the forces of a God loving, honoring Israel.

We shall OVERCOME, because we are on the side of the Almighty. Your defeat and destruction has already been decided in the council of heaven. You cannot win! You are fighting a propaganda war that will hasten your destruction! I detest hypocrites, and without a doubt, as a Jewish rabbi, you took the Kol Nidre Oath on the Day of Atonement. This means that you like all other Jews are a liar, and that we cannot trust what you say. My "true Israel" people have been warned, (2 Corinthians 6:14) - "Be ye (Christians) not unequally yoked together with unbelievers (a Jewish-Judeo-Christian coalition); for what fellowship has righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?..." May the God of Israel stop you in your blasphemous attempts to brainwash His people and make money off it.

In the Service of Him and His Israel People,

[signed]

**Jack Mohr**

## *Crusade for Christ*

**COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS RET.**

*April 16, 1999*

*Dear Israelite Kinsfolk:*

*Enclosed you will find a letter written to men in my Prison Ministry, and an enclosed study on the Book of Romans written especially for them.*

*I did not have the funds available to print these in quantity, as they cost \$2.65 each for printing, postage and handling. I had a few left over which I am sending to selected people on my Mailing List who I thought would be interested in the kind of material I share with men in the gulag.*

*My first interest is in reaching them with a "saving knowledge of the King", and secondly to root and ground them solidly in their Identity faith. I wish I could share with you some of the letters I receive, and show you how many are responding eagerly to a message they never heard before in their Judeo-Christian church. Thank you for your help in making this work possible, and may the Father richly bless and protect you and yours during the critical days which lie ahead.*

*Your brother and servant in the service of Christ the King,*

*/signed/  
Jack Mohr*

## *Crusade for Christ*

**COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS RET.**

April 1999

**TO:- ALL MEMBERS OF THE CRUSADE FOR CHRIST PRISON MINISTRY.  
VARIOUS PRISONS U.S.A.**

Dear Spiritual Son,

The enclosed message was written especially for you and comes from my heart. It was designed to help you better understand the Israel Identity Movement of which this Ministry is a part, also the sometimes rather difficult teaching of one of the greatest First Century Christian leaders, our Israelite kinsman, the Apostle Paul.

The Apostle Peter, speaking about Paul's teaching in 2 Peter 3:16 said, "As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned (in the scriptures) and unstable wrest, (twist) as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction (condemnation)." The purpose of this message is to try and explain, at least in part, what the Apostle Paul was trying to convey to modern day Christians regarding the Laws of God, and their responsibilities to obey them.

It has been my privilege for a number of years now; to have been your instructor in the Word of God and our Israelite heritage. Some of you have been in this ministry for several years, others only a few months. Some have been avid correspondents, with scarcely a month passing that we have not been in contact. Some have written only once in the past six months and are in danger of being dropped from this Ministry as a result. Some will drop out from this Prison Family, because my teaching from God's Word, does not conform with what you were taught in your Judeo-Christian church, and seems to difficult for you to accept. I challenge you to show me where I have been Scripturally wrong.

This **drop out** is to be expected for only "**THE CALLED ACCORDING TO HIS PURPOSE**" (Romans 8:28), which means those of you who have been convicted by God's Holy Spirit of your rebellion against Him, and have come to Him for forgiveness, and have accepted His Son, Jesus, as your Savior and King can be regarded as the "**CALLED OUT ONES**". You have become the new creature spoken of in 2 Corinthians 5:17 -"Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things have past away; (you no longer seek to "do your own thing", but to obey Him) behold, all things have become new." Many of you in this Ministry have had this personal experience with the King. Some of you pretend to have it, but I can see from your letters that you are far short of what God wants for you. I am not easy to fool, since I have been in the business of working with men for over fifty years; 22 years in the Army, including three wars, and over eighteen in the Prison Ministry. Please do not try to fool me by using Christian or Identity phraseology when you do not mean it. Remember, I am trying to help you and it costs you nothing.

I would need to see you in action, when you face disturbing circumstances, before I could make an honest evaluation of your intentions, so I will not attempt to do this. Your actions are between God and you, and you will have to answer to Him one day. I go by the old adage: "What you do shouts so loud we can't hear what your say!" In other words, as the Apostle James said, (James 2:20) ". . . that faith without works is dead?"

The books I have sent you were meant to lead you to the truth, not only about God's Word, but dealing with our heritage and our enemies. Being a fallible man, I do not claim to be free from error, but have never, and will never deliberately lead you astray from the truth.

Like me, many of you came from a Judeo-Christian background where the traditions of the church had hardened around your mind like cement. In my case, it took the "dynamite of God" through a traumatic experience to blow this away, so that I can now read my Bible and see what it says, not what some seminary educated pastor says it says. Many of you have accepted the truth, not because Jack Mohr taught it, but because the Holy Spirit has shown you, through His Word, that it is correct. You are a joy to me akin to seeing a son graduate from college, "summa cum laude", only much more important.

The message I am including with this letter is important, and I urge you to study it carefully, asking the Holy Spirit to guide you to the TRUTH. It involves one of the most controversial books in the Bible, Paul's epistle to the Church in Rome.

Paul was an Israelite (Romans 11:1), from the Tribe of Benjamin. He was an Israelite brother by birth, and a Roman by citizenship (Acts 22:24-28), and until his conversion to Christianity on the Road to Damascus, (Acts 9) was a Jewish Pharisee, educated by the foremost Rabbi of his time. As Saul of Tarsus, he hated Christians and persecuted them.

Today, there are some in Identity circles, especially among those who accept SEEDLINE teachings, who say that Paul, the greatest, most respected Christian teacher of the First Century A.D. was a Jewish spy, who infiltrated the Christian church to destroy it. They do this on a deliberate misunderstanding of Paul's teachings regarding the law. They are known as "Paul Bashers". In their disagreement with Paul, they often "throw the baby out with the bath water."

This study is designed to explain Paul's teachings to the Christian church, in modern terminology and I pray it will clarify some problems some of you may have had as you read Paul's Epistles and the comments of fallible men concerning them. I believe I have the witness of the Holy Spirit on my side.

Paul was a great believer in FAITH, the kind of FAITH exhibited by the Old Testament heroes mentioned in Hebrews 11, Hebrews and Israelites alike, such as Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, Moses, David, none of whom were Jews. These were our **blood kin**.

In Romans 3:31, the Apostle Paul settles once and for all his understanding of God's Law and whether it still exists for believers when he said, "Do we then make void (of non effect) the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law."

I pray you will benefit from this study and if it raises any questions in your mind, feel free to ask. I will do my best to give you an honest answer.

Your kinsman and servant in the service of the King,

/signed/

Jack Mohr

## **THE EFFECT OF PAUL'S TEACHING ON THE KINGDOM MOVEMENT!**

First let me explain what I mean by the **KINGDOM MOVEMENT**. It is the belief, commonly called Israel Identity, which correctly identifies the White Nations of Christendom, as true Israel. There is over 200 fingerprints in the Bible that establish this Identity. We are the descendants of what are erroneously known as the **Lost Tribes of Israel** who went into Assyrian captivity for their rebellion against God, and lost their

identity as Israelites. (**Hosea 1:10**)

These people escaped from Assyrian captivity and made their way west and north to Western Europe, the British Isles, and later Australia and South Africa. We **KNOW** these people are **true Israel**, for Jesus said, "My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow Me." No other nations or people have readily accepted Christ's message. The Judeo-Christian pastors, educated in Jew tainted seminars will tell you that the ten tribes who went into captivity were, lost **in the fog** of history and that today the Jews are all of Israel. Our Savior repudiated this Himself, when He told the Jewish leaders in John 10:26 "But ye believe (me) not, because you are **NOT OF MY SHEEP.**" This seems mighty plain to me!

Later, the risen Lord called the Jews the **synagogue of Satan**, (**Revelations 2:9, 3:9**)

Paul, was educated as a Jewish Pharisee, although he was an Israelite by birth from the tribe of Benjamin (**Romans 11:1**), and was a Roman by citizenship, who had been educated by the foremost Rabbi of his time, a man named Gamaliel. (**Philippians 3:5, Acts 5:34, 35-39**)

Paul became the **Apostle to the Gentiles**, who at that time were a remnant of the Lost Tribes who had settled in Asia Minor. Notice that Paul's Missionary work was all in this region, and when he wanted to go to Asia to preach, he was restrained by the Holy Spirit. (**Acts 16:7-10**) The reason is obvious, Paul's ministry was to be to his people Israel, who had lost their identity and were now contemptuously called **GENTILES** by the Jews. Our **brainwashed** pastors still call us **GENTILES**, when **Hosea 1:10** says we shall be known as **the sons of the living God**, Christians.

These Paul Bashers love to point out that no one was a witness to Paul's conversion and that we have to take his word for the fact that a voice from heaven spoke to him. (**Acts 3:9**) They are careful not to point out that God sent a disciple named Ananias to Saul, to restore his sight and baptize him. (**Acts 9:10-18**) It's amazing how some men are willing to accept parts of the scripture they like, and discard those which do not fit their preconceived notions. I call this **Cafeteria religion**.

As I mentioned before, these Paul Bashers come mostly from those who teach the SEEDLINE fallacy, which is one of the Jewish fables Paul warned us about in **Titus 1:14**, and which comes straight to us from the Jewish holy book the **TALMUD**.

This message is specifically written to you men in the **gulag ministry**, to give you a spiritual insight into what the Apostle Paul taught and why it is so important to us today. (The modern Judeo-Christian church has also taken Paul's teachings and twisted them around in a direction opposite those of the Paul Bashers. According to the Scriptures, they are both wrong!) What Jack Mohr believes has nothing to do with it, it's **What saith the Scriptures?**

I will not have time in this message to hit the high points of Paul's message to the Israelite Christian church, contained in his Epistles. I will concentrate on his letter to the church at Rome, which I believe is the most controversial.

A good deal of the information I give you will come from a book titled **THE BIBLE READER'S COMPANION**, authored by a Judeo-Christian named Lawrence O. Richards. I am marking my copy at the present time, to show where he has been led

astray by Jewish tainted teachings. For the most part this book is excellent and will soon be available to you through the Prison Lending Library. It is one of the finest overall commentaries on the Bible, Old and New Testament I have ever read.

While the book of Acts gives an overall account of the life of the Apostle Paul, beginning with his conversion in **Acts 9**, Paul's letters to the Christian Israelite churches **scattered abroad**, begin with the Epistle to the church at Rome. None were written to a Jewish Christian church, for no such animal has ever existed. (You cannot be **JEWISH** and **CHRISTIAN** at the same time, for they are headed in different directions and worship different Gods). These letters were for instructional and correctional purposes.

In the Epistle to the Romans, Paul sees himself as a servant of Jesus Christ, sent on a special mission and in verses 3,4 of the first chapter affirms the humanity and deity of Jesus Christ. As a descendant of Adam, and later the Davidic family, He qualifies through His human nature, as Israel's Messiah (**Isaiah 11:1**).

The physical resurrection of Jesus (**Romans 1:4**) didn't make God's Son, but demonstrated the truth that He was. Paul recognized this reality and gave Jesus His appropriate name and title. **JESUS** was His name (some in Identity call Him Yashua, one and the same), and **CHRIST**, which identified Him as Israel's coming King. He is our **LORD**, identified in Hebrew in the Old Testament as **YAHWEH**, which is His personal name in Hebrew and is used by many in Identity.

Salvation in His name gives the believer past (forgiveness for rebellion), present power (to live Godly, God pleasing lives), and future (resurrection and transformation). It brings **salvation** to **ALL**, who believe the Word, and are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God (**Romans 8:14**).

The **wrath** of God revealed in verse 18, is the result of the rebellion of the creature against his **CREATOR**. It makes life painful for those who reject Him. It is not that men cannot **KNOW** the **TRUTH**, but that they deliberately ignore it because it goes contrary to doing their own thing! **CREATION** in itself sends a message to all mankind everywhere that there is a Supreme Being, we call God. Man's sinfulness is not seen so much in his wicked acts, but in the manner in which he responds to God.

When men **KNEW** God, they retreated from this knowledge to worship the creature instead of the Creator and the consequences can be seen in verses 26-32.

Today, we find the general public and even many in the church world, approving practices that God looks on with disgust, (verse 32).

While Richards says: "The Jews had God's Law and were proud of it and their superiority", God's Law was never given to the Jews but to the Israelites at Mt. Sinai. There were no people called Jews anywhere in the world at this time.

Paul's evident intent here is not to describe the **way of salvation**, as it is the **fruits of salvation**.

When God judges what we do, those who are **saved** and possess **eternal Life**, do so on the basis of Christ's sacrifice for the **sins of the world**. Our **good works** cannot produce salvation, for we are saved by the **GRACE** of God, through **FAITH**, (**Ephesians 2:8**). **Good works** are the result of our salvation, and without them our Christian witness is

worthless.

Paul speaking to the Edomite leaders of Jewry in verse 17 says that they "break the Law of God, while boasting of their superiority". This is nothing but an expression of **raw pride!** Some in Identity have this same weakness.

Circumcision, which was given to Abraham, a Hebrew, never a Jew, was an outward, physical sign of membership in God's Covenant Community. But true relationship with God requires the spiritual circumcision of the heart. Those who rely on **circumcision, or keeping the Law**, to get into the Kingdom are going to be left outside, **weeping and gnashing their teeth.**

Romans chapter three begins with a verse that causes some confusion, since it asks the question: "What advantage hath the JEW, or what profit is there in circumcision," He then goes on to explain that "Much in every way; chiefly, because that unto them were committed the oracles of God". I am not one who when I come to a portion of Scripture I don't like, say: **That MUST be a mistranslation!** This quite obviously is, for we **KNOW** that the Jews received no **oracles** (this is the Greek word **logion**, which means **utterance of God**) and these were **NEVER** given to a people called **JEWS**, but to **ISRAEL.**

Paul teaches the **doctrine of total depravity** which many in the modern church detest. This means that **ALL** have sinned. That nature in this **imperfect state**, is unacceptable to the Holy God, (verse 12).

The Law was a **standard for right living.** It never had anything to do with salvation. In the Old Testament, a man or woman's sins were forgiven on the basis of a blood sacrifice. We do not need this now, for Christ has become our **once and for all time sacrifice for sin.**

When individuals fell short of the Law in the Old Testament they had to get back in a right relationship with God through a blood sacrifice. We will not be judged by God, we have already been judged and found **guilty.** (verse 21) shows us that any righteousness found in the Law must come from human works, while any righteousness God provides comes from His **GRACE**, as we approach Him for forgiveness.

In verses 22, 23, Paul makes another rather stunning statement, that all the righteousness that comes from God is taught in the Law and the Prophets of the Old Testament. This is not simply a New Testament truth.

Those Christians who delight in calling themselves New Testament Christians, are way off base, for they are saved the same way the Old Testament people were saved. In the Old Testament they looked forward to Christ's death on the cross, while we look on it as an accomplished fact. We are both saved by the same act of **FAITH.**

In the Greek language, the English word **PROPITIATION**, is **HILASTERION** which means: "The averting of just punishment." In Hebrew culture it implies the sacrificial death of a substitute which is what Jesus did when He died on the cross. In **1 John 2:1,2** we are told, "He (Jesus) is the propitiation (the one who saves us from the just punishment of our lawlessness) for our sins, and not for ours (Israel's) only, but for the sins of the whole world." The next time someone tells you that only Adamites can be

saved, ask him to explain this scripture.

When Jesus died, He took on His shoulders the awesome penalty for the sins of the world and we are told in **John 3:16** - "For God so loved the world (not just Israel), that He gave His only Begotten Son (Jesus), that whosoever (all inclusive) believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life." This is why on the cross we find Jesus crying in agony, "My God, My God, why hast Thou forsaken Me?" At that moment God had turned His back on His own Son, that we who believe might have **everlasting life**. He took our rejection by God on His own shoulders.

Some Identity state that Paul's teachings about **GRACE** and salvation by **FAITH** deny the Old Testament revelation of God. Paul says that it upholds it, and gives it the place God intended it to have. In **Romans 3:31** he said, "Do we then make void (of non-effect) the Law, through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law."<sup>1</sup>

A Christian keeps the Law, because under the New Covenant, it has become engrafted in his heart. The writer of the book of Hebrews understood this and explained it in chapter 9.

Christians since the death of Christ do not keep the Law in order to be saved, for Christ made that **once and for all sacrifice for our sins on Calvary**. This is all we need. We keep the Law because we know it is pleasing to God. In **Romans 4:1**, when Paul speaks about "Abraham our father according to the flesh," he was speaking to Israelites about their fleshly forbear, not the Edomite Jew who controlled Judaism at this time. He goes on to prove that a right relationship with God, was anchored in **FAITH**, just as it is now.

Paul indicates that this is not an act of God for the service we have rendered Him. Instead, God relates to us through His promises and we must relate to Him through faith, as shown by our **GOOD WORKS**. (**Romans 4:4**) We are not **SAVED** by them, they are evidence of what has taken place in our lives. The Apostle James gives a concrete example of this in **James 2:14-17**, when he says that if a brother or sister who are destitute come to us for help and we tell them "be ye clothed and fed", and do nothing to help them "what doth it profit?" It means nothing, for our **FAITH** without **WORKS** to back it up is useless.

Our **SALVATION** depends on God keeping His promise to us, and when we **OBEY**, this is shown by the kind of life we live, in **GOOD WORKS**. This is why I have often told you, "**What you do, shouts so loud that we can't hear what you say!**" You can shout to the roof tops that you are **born again**, but when a guard gives you an order you don't like you curse him, or as one man did, threw hot coffee in his face, your salvation experience is nothing but **hot air**, and you are shown up as a hypocrite.

**ALL** the blessings we have in this life come from God. We could not exist for one minute without Him. The sunshine we enjoy, the air we breathe, the water that is necessary for our existence all come from Him. He can wipe us out like an insect at any time, if He so desires, and we only live because of His gracious longsuffering with us when we are rebellious against Him. In **1 Peter 3:20**, the Apostle mentions how in the time of Noah, a long suffering God waited for men to repent, before He destroyed the world with a flood. We **KNOW** that Noah preached repentance for 120 years as he worked on the Ark, yet only his own immediate family listened to him and were saved. Think about that when you get discouraged with witnessing to your fellowman.

Never think of Christianity as **pie in the sky, and the sweet by and by**. It is a positive relationship with the King, right here and now, that will carry over into eternity. The Apostle Paul, in **1 Corinthians 2:9**, quoting from the Prophet Isaiah (Isaiah 64:4) tells us, ". . . Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love (and I might say, obey) Him." For **OBEDIENCE** is the sign of our **LOVE** for **HIM**. Not what we say, but what we do. We are sitting at a banquet table, piled high with a spiritual feast we can enjoy right now, with much more to come when He returns.

We often complain about the troubles and persecution we receive as Christians, but Romans Chapter five indicates that this suffering shapes us up for that which is good verses 3-5 tell us, ". . . we glory in tribulations also: knowing that **TRIBULATION** worketh **PATIENCE**; and **PATIENCE EXPERIENCE**; and **EXPERIENCE HOPE**; and **HOPE** maketh not ashamed, because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts, by the Holy Ghost, which is given unto us."

In verse 6, we see where the proof of Christ's love for us was shown in His willingness to die for us while we were yet in rebellion against God. Theologians love to debate how **death came unto all men through Adam's sin**, and our racial heritage from Adam to the present time has been one of sin, disobedience and death, as God promised in the Garden of Eden (**Genesis 2:17**) ". . . for in the day that thou eatest (not have sex with, but eat) thereof ye shall surely die." It was the serpent's lie in **Genesis 3:4**, that convinced Eve that they would not die, but would become like God. Man has believed this falsehood ever since.

How this curse applies to non-Adamic people I cannot answer, but we know it does, although the vast majority of mankind does not come from Adam's seed.

Now that we have accepted Christ as Savior, we belong to a **new race**. Our heritage is not that of Adam, for whom God cursed the ground so that he would eat in sorrow all the days of his life, and have to combat thorns and thistles, only to die and return to dust. **NO INDEED!** Now through Christ's righteousness, we can look forward to eternal life in God's presence.

The sin spoken of in **Romans 5:11-21**, may refer to specific acts of rebellion against God, but may also serve to focus our attention on the corruptness of human nature. The Bible says, ". . . there is none that doeth good, no, not one." (**Romans 3:12, Psalm 14:1**) In this sense, **SIN** is a principle that **LIVES** (dwells) in the human personality. (**Romans 7:17**) It warps and destroys our desire to understand the will of God and destroys any desires we may have to chose that which is right.

**Romans 6:3** does not refer to **water baptism**, when it says we are ". . . baptized into Christ Jesus were baptized into His death?" It refers to the work of the Holy Spirit by which we become organically united with Jesus. (see **1 Corinthians 12:13**) "For by one Spirit (notice the word Spirit is capitalized, so we know it refers to the Holy Spirit) we are baptized into to one body . . ." (see **Colossians 2:12, Galatians 3:27**) The salvation God gives us when we conform to His will is in the present tense and is complete. We are being **saved** by Christ, right now, as He releases us from the control of sin and Satan, to live a life pleasing to Him.

The tendency to sin remains embedded in our human personality, even after we are **saved**. This reminds me of a story I heard once about an old American Indian preacher

who was trying to illustrate this truth. He said, "It's like there were two big dogs inside of us, a good White dog, and a bad Black one (this illustration would be frowned on today, because of the colors involved) that are always fighting to see who will be supreme." When asked which one won, he replied, "The one I say '**sic em too!**'" Never be so foolish as to say, "I couldn't help it, or Satan made me do it", for we choose to **BELIEVE** God and obey, or do our own thing, and **DISOBEY!** Of course we suffer the consequences for the Law of Harvest immediately goes into effect, that says, "Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man (woman) soweth, that shall he also reap." (**Galatians 6:7**) This Law, which is as sure as the Law of Gravity, was written to Christians, it's for Christians, but it operates for everyone, be he President, Pope, a billionaire, or the drunk in the gutter.

When you are **saved**, this does not mean you have freedom to disobey the Law, but to **OBEY** it. You do this automatically because you know it is pleasing in the eyes of God.

When a mother tells her little boy, "Don't eat these cookies, they are for your sister's Girl Scout sale", her **DON'T** makes those cookies that much more appealing to the little boy. Paul reviews the Law system and says that what is wrong with the system isn't a flaw of Divine standards. God's Laws are holy, just, and good. It is you and I who are flawed. We automatically want to do what God says is bad for us. We look at the Law and see where it states, "The soul that sinneth, it shall die." We know that we can't keep God's law in our own strength, so we go scurrying to find a way out of our perilous predicament. Paul says the Law becomes the school master to bring us to Christ, for only He has the answer for the sin problem, and is the only way we can reach the Father. (**John 14:6**)

Paul's experience is that of many Christians. We struggle to do right, but seem to fail again and again, as the thing we know we should do and want to do, we can't seem to do; while the things that are wrong, seem so easy to commit. Our hope is to stop fighting against God, and seek the route of **OBEDIENCE** to Him which brings about righteous living and happiness.

The question we many ask is how can a Christian live a righteous life without a constant struggle to keep the Law? In Chapter eight, Paul introduces another **universal principle**. This is the **LAW OF LIFE LIVED IN THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT**.

In verse 1 he says, "There is therefore now no condemnation (Greek, **HETAKRINO**, meaning: adverse sentence against) to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, (lusts of the flesh) but after the Spirit." (Note that the word Spirit is capitalized indicating it refers to the Holy Spirit) He goes on in verse 2 to explain, "For the law (Greek, **NOMOS**, meaning: specifically the law of Moses) of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death." verse 3: "For what the law (of Moses) could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God sending His own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for sin, condemned sin in the flesh:" Nothing with doing away with the law here, but strengthening it.

In verse 4 we find, "That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit." He then goes on to state an observable fact in the life of a genuinely **saved** man or woman. Verse 5: "For they that are after the flesh (**unsaved**) do mind (follow) the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit (the truly **born again** ones) the things of the Spirit."

It is natural for a genuinely **saved** person to keep God's Law, since it has become engrafted in his or her heart, The Apostle James backs this claim in **James 1:21** when he tells Christians, "Therefore lay apart all filthiness and superfluity (Greek, **PERISSEIA** meaning: abundance) of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the engrafted (in your heart) word, which is able to save your souls." He goes on in verse 22 to say, "But be ye doers of the Word, and not hearers only, deceiving you own selves." He gives an example of a man in verse 26 who makes a show of his religion, but refuses to control his tongue (gossiping). James said, ". . . this man's religion (belief) is in vain."

Paul has already told us in **Romans 2:29**, that an Israelite, ". . . which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God."

Remember that circumcision was given to Abraham, a Hebrew, not to the Jews, as there were no people in existence called Jews until 1200 years later. So if a pastor says that circumcision was given to the Jews, you know he is wrong.

Today, under the New Covenant, we focus our attention on responding to God's Spirit, and when we do, we automatically keep His Law. So our obligation as Christians, is not obeying the Law, but obeying the Spirit, and when we do we will keep the law.

**Romans 8:14** tells us that, "For as many as are led by the Spirit of God (not by His law but by God's Spirit), they are the sons of God."

Paul then looks forward to the day when creation itself will be renewed. While we wait for this day, God's Spirit helps us in our weakness and prays for us in words that cannot be understood by the human ear (verses 26,27).

It is our relationship to God through the Holy Spirit which gives us victory over the flesh and the devil. God has chosen that His **CALLED OUT ONES** will live in **VICTORY**, not in the **muddy pit of sin**. We are to be **CONFORMED** (Greek **SYMMORPHOS**, meaning: jointly formed; similar to), the image of His Son.

When we live in **OBEDIENCE** to God's Spirit, nothing can separate us from His love, (verses 38,39) no earthly force has the power to do this. It is when we live in conformity to His will, that the promise of **Romans 8:28** goes into effect, "And we **KNOW** that **ALL** things, work together for the good to them that love God, to them who are **THE CALLED** according to His purpose." The word called as used here comes from the Greek **KLETOS**, meaning: those who have been invited or appointed.

You become one of **THE CALLED**, when you accept Him as Savior and turn control of your life over to Him. Paul said in verse 30, "Moreover whom He (God) did **PREDESTINATE**, them He also **CALLED**: and whom He called, them He also **JUSTIFIED**: and whom He justified, them He also **GLORIFIED**."

While it may seem in chapter nine that God has set aside His ancient people **true Israel**, and did divorce them for a spell for their disobedience, until the death of their King on Calvary, but now for those who accept Him and His sacrifice for their sins He has given them **ADOPTION**, and the **COVENANTS**, and the giving of the **LAW**, and the **SERVICE** of God, and the **PROMISES**. Remember once again, that these things were never given to a people we know as Jews, but to true Israel.

Paul re-emphasizes the fact that it is **true Israel**, who are God's chosen, then makes a distinction between a **descendant of Abraham through the flesh**, and a **member of the Covenant family**. You can be a pure Israelite of the family of Abraham, and never make it into God's Kingdom, that's why Jesus told Nicodemus in **John 3:3**, "Except a man be born again, he cannot **see**, the Kingdom of God." You get into the kingdom through what you do with the King, not through your **bloodline**.

God makes a distinction between the **physical seed** of Abraham, and what He considers His **true children**, who are **spiritual** after the faith of Abraham in their **OBEDIENCE TO** God. Then in verse 6 he makes a rather strange statement, ". . . For they are not all Israel, which are of Israel: verse 7: Neither, because they are the seed (bloodline) of Abraham, are they all children: but, In Isaac shall thy seed be called." This refers to **Genesis 21:12**, where God told Abraham, ". . . for in Isaac shall thy seed be called," and again in **Hebrews 11:18**.

God considered some of Abraham's progeny **as seed of the flesh**, but the **children of promise**, those who come from Isaac were those from whom the Savior came. In verse 11, he goes on to explain a bit about **ELECTION**, which has become a bone of contention to many Christians. Going contrary to traditions of the day, God made a choice between the sons of Isaac, Jacob, and Esau, and before the twin boys were born, and had committed any good or evil, He chose the younger, Jacob. In verse 13 he said, "Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated." God could look into the future and see that Esau would sell his birthright for a plate of **red beans and rice**, and would break God's Law by inter-marriage with a Canaanite, while Jacob would be **OBEDIENT**.

Paul indicates that some people will believe that God is unrighteous in playing favorites and said, "God forbid!" He explains how that God has mercy on some, while the minds of others are hardened, such was the case of Pharaoh. So when someone says, "Why does He (God) find fault with me<sub>1</sub> when He made me this way?" Paul said, "Who are you to question God?" He goes on to say that when a potter makes a vessel of clay, he has the right to make a vessel of honor (beauty), or a vessel of dishonor (a chamber pot), out of the same lump of clay. He also has the right to destroy what he had made. Then Paul hits on the theme of **true Israel** in verses 25-27 - "As He saith in Osee (**Hosea 2:23**), 'I will call them my people which were not my people, which were not my people; and her beloved, which was not beloved.'" Remember God divorced His Israel people when they went into Assyrian captivity for their disobedience. In verse 26 he said, "And it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them (Israel), Ye are not my people; (the counterfeit Jews and Judeo-Christians still call us Gentiles), there shall they be called the sons of the Living God." (Christians) He goes on in verse 27 to say that through the number of the children of Israel shall grow to where they can't be numbered, only a remnant will be **saved**. You are part of that remnant, if you have a genuine **salvation experience** with Jesus Christ. The word **REMNANT IN** Greek, refers to a few. This takes us back to Jesus' statement in **Matthew 20:16** - ". . . for many be called, but few chosen." Some of you can relate to this in a personal way, for you have seen men who were under conviction for their rebellion, who refused to accept God's mercy and forgiveness. They cannot enter the Kingdom, through they may be white and of Israel.

Writing about this almost 600 years before the time of Paul, in **Ezekial 20:37,38**, we read, "And I (God) will cause you (Israel) to pass under the rod, and I will you into the bond of the Covenant: verse 38: And I will **PURGE** (Hebrew, **BARAR** meaning: examine, select, choose, purge) out from among you (Israel) the rebels, and them that

transgress against Me: I will bring them out of the country where they sojourn (live), and they **SHALL NOT** enter into the land of Israel: and ye shall know that I am the Lord." I do not believe this refers to Old Palestine, but to the new land where Israel would go after their Assyrian captivity. We are living in that land today.

Paul uses his argument to show that the **chosen people**, are not only Israelites, but those who at that time were called **GENTILES**. Remember they lost their identity as Israel in Assyrian captivity and are now no longer known as Israel, but as the **sons of the Living God**, Christians. (**Hosea 1:10**)

When God made His Covenant with Abraham, He chose which of Abraham's seed would inherit it. He chose Isaac over Ishmael, and Jacob over his elder brother Esau. According to Hebrew tradition, Esau should have received the birthright, because he was the first born of the twins. But he had contempt for his birthright and sold it to Jacob for something of monetary value. **Hebrews 12:17**, says, that he sought the blessing later with **tears**. (see **Genesis 27:34**)

God gives no reason for His hatred of Esau, but refers to it again in **Malachi 1:2-4**, which we see taking place now in old Palestine. God said the Jews will try and rebuild the land, and what they rebuild, He will destroy, because He has **anger against them forever**.

Paul points out that God is not like a potter who squeezes unresponsive clay into a lump. He does not do this even with those who reject Him. He bears with great patience those who are to become **objects of His wrath**, but as I said before, "He does not balance His books at the end of the year."

Humans are not clay, and God is not responsible for their sinful condition. Those who are **prepared for destruction**, are those who choose to disobey God and do evil. Yet in spite of the fact that their evil cries out for **Judgment**, God remains patient with them, while giving them every chance to repent. A good example is that of President Clinton, who while claiming to be **born again**, brings disgrace on the name of Christ by his ungodly living. He has had, and will have other chances to repent. To date there is no visual evidence that he has. "For by their fruit shall ye know them."

God has Sovereign power, and only He can be trusted to use such power wisely. No man other than Jesus Christ, has ever lived who has had this ability. God has proven to us, through His Son Jesus Christ, that He uses this power to choose the course of **love and grace** in His dealings with the human race.

In chapter 10, Paul argues that God has not rejected His people Israel, but they rejected Him. Remember again, that this refers to His Israel people not to **Those who say they are Jews are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan**. (**Revelations 2:9, 3:9**)

Paul had a passionate love for his people, which we should have today. He knew how they had time and time again turned their back on God, and how the Book of Judges has many references to Israel doing evil in the sight of the Lord, and sold them into the hands of their enemies. He also knew how they had gone about to obtain righteousness through their own acts, which is impossible. In verse 3 of chapter 10 of Romans he said, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God." The same is true today. Paul insinuates that while the **Good News of the Gospel** had been

preached to Israel, few had accepted it. Today, our Christian churches are filled with so called **born again** believers, who to all intents and purposes have become the salt He spoke about in **Matthew 5:13**, that has lost it's saltiness, it's ability to act like salt and hold back corruption. He said, ". . . it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and trodden under foot of men." It was only good for the garbage heap! Today churches are filled with professing Christians, who instead of being on the **front lines** in this struggle against **wickedness in high places**, have become **spiritual foxhole dwellers**, hiding inside their foxholes, as they ask Jesus to come back and Rapture them out of the results of their Christian apathy. It won't happen!

Over and over again in the Old Testament, God sent prophets to His people Israel and they refused to listen to them. In fact they mistreated many and killed a few who came with messages of warning. Today, the Judeo-Christian church has turned their backs on the **WATCHMEN** of God, who are trying to warn them from God's Word, about the evils that are about to descend on the country and label us as **hate mongers, Right Wing Extremists, and Anti-Semites**. Paul indicates that while the message had been preached, few responded to it.

Over and over again in the Old Testament, as God sent His prophets to warn His people, they are referred to as a **stiff-necked** people. They are called this in many places, **Deuteronomy 9:6-13; 10:16; 2 Chronicles 30:8; Acts 7:51**.

In **Colossians 2:14**, Paul speaks about the, "Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us (Israel), which was contrary (opposed) to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to His cross." He was not speaking about the Law. The Colossians knew what he meant, for in those days when a man committed a crime and was jailed, the list of his crimes and the sentence was written on a parchment called a **libellus**, which was nailed to the cell door. When he completed his sentence, or was pardoned, the judge wrote across the face of this parchment **PAID IN FULL** and signed it, and he could never again be charged with these crimes. This didn't mean he was free to go out and commit them again. Christ did the same with us, and when we accept Him as Savior, it is written across our lives, **PAID IN FULL** with His precious blood. We can never be held accountable by God for those sins, but this doesn't mean that because past sins are forgiven, we are free to go out and commit others.

When I was in Moody Bible Institute in the late 1930's, I remember an argument taking place among some Judeo-Christians. One made the foolish statement, "Now that I'm saved, I can do what I want and will never perish, for God gave me eternal life." This is why God gave us a **safety valve** for when we sin, and we will at some time or another." God has said, "If we confess our sins, He is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and cleanse us from all unrighteousness." (**1 John 1:9**) We are treading a dangerous path, when we believe that because we belong to Him, we do not need to obey His Laws.

This thinking is implied in **Hebrews 10:26,27**, which says, "For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins, verse 27: but a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation. . ." This is reinforced in **Hebrews 6:4-6** - "For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost, verse 5: And tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come, verse 6: If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put Him to an open shame."

This **backsliding** thing is not the simple matter many churches make it out to be. It's exceedingly dangerous to one's spiritual health and can be fatal. Some people go forward to a church altar, read the sinners prayer, sign a commitment card, get baptized and join the church. The pastor tells them they are saved. Then something happens they don't like and they get mad at the pastor, or maybe even at God, and show their disgust by rebelling against God. They do this over and over, and think they can come back to God any time they feel like it. Not so! The only time they can return to God is as the Holy Spirit leads them. I'm not sure, but this may be the **sin against the Holy Spirit** Jesus spoke about in **Mark 3:29**. I have seen men and women who have been led to repentance over and over again, and have turned it down. Finally a time may come when the Holy Spirit no longer deals with them and when this happens there is no hope for them, either in this world, or the world to come!

In His sovereign grace, God chooses those who **believe** over those who think they qualify for His Kingdom because of their **bloodline**.

Even now, in spite of Israel's general rejection of God, He has reserved unto Himself those who have been chosen by virtue of His **GRACE**, and not on the basis of their **GOOD WORKS**.

**GOOD WORKS** are the barometer that proves **FAITH** and **GRACE**.

At this point in his book, Mr. Richards gets carried away with his Judeo-Christian logic and states that the present **mass conversion** of the Gentiles is a mystery not explained in the Old Testament. There is no such **mass conversion** of anyone other than Israelites from the Ten tribes who went into Assyrian captivity and can now be found among the White nations of Christendom. This is proven by the fact that over 200 fingerprints that identify **true Israel** in these closing days of this Age, point to these people. Not one of them applies to the anti-Christ's we call Jews. The reason these White people have responded to the Gospel message is because they are Israelites. Not one single colored nation has ever so responded. They are reached only with much effort, the expenditure of vast sums of money, and on many occasions, danger to the messenger.

I believe we are seeing the fulfillment of Ezekiel's Vision of the Valley of Dry Bones, as spoken of in Ezekiel 37, and that soon, these will stand on their feet, ". . . an exceeding great army". (37:10). Richards, like most J.C. preachers, says that the Gentiles have been **engrafted into the Jewish tree**. There never was a Jewish Tree, it was always Israelitish. Paul indicates that when the full number of **GENTILES** (Israelites) are saved, that God will keep His promise and **all Israel will be saved**. Again, this could not possibly have referred to the Jewish people.

**Romans 11:14** says, "If by any means I may provoke to emulation them which are my flesh, and might save some of them." The word **FLESH**, used here has many meanings in Greek. It is **SARX**, which means: The body as opposed to the spirit; kindred; human nature with all it's frailties; a human being. He goes on to say in verse 15 - "For if casting away of them (who ever they may be) be reconciling of the world, what shall the receiving of them be, but life from the dead?"

While the Judah side of Israel was never divorced from God, through inter-marriage with the Edomites, they produced a small percentage of those we today know as Jews. Most of the JEWS are Turco-Mongolian Ashkenazis who never had any connection with Abraham. So "if the root be holy, so will be the branches" and at no place in

Scriptures do we find that the Jewish element, even those remotely connected with Abraham, are called holy. Jesus said, "they are not part of His sheep," in **John 10:26**. In **John 8:24**, He called them **the children of Satan**. This indicates to me that the **olive tree** Paul speaks about, must be **true Israel**, and not the Jews, who he said, ". . . please not God, and are contrary to all men:" (**1 Thessalonians 2:15**) The **wild branches** engrafted into the Israel trunk, must refer to **true Gentiles**, the heathen who Christ also came to save. He warns them not to boast against the Israel root, which is taking place today. One branch of a Black church, states that all the Patriarchs of the Old Testament, and the heroes of God were Black, and that Jesus was Black. This would have been impossible, for Christ's ancestor David, most assuredly was a White Adamite, since the Bible describes him as "ruddy (reddish complexion) and withal of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look to. . ." (**1 Samuel 16:12**) In **1 Samuel 17:42**, when David faced the Philistine giant Goliath, it says that when Goliath looked on him, ". . . he was but a youth, and ruddy and of a fair countenance." In **Song of Solomon 5:10**, which is most assuredly written about Solomon, David's son, it says, "My beloved is White and ruddy, the chiefest among ten thousand." This is also a description of Jesus. The very word Adam in Hebrew is **to show blood in the face**; capable of **blushing**, which is a peculiarity only of the white race.

In a letter written by Pontius Pilate to Caesar, now in the Vatican Library, he describes Christ as having shoulder length chestnut hair and blue eyes. Most assuredly not an African Black.

Since this message is not about race, **per se**, I will get back to the book of Romans.

The Israel tree was rooted in Abraham's **FAITH** and **OBEDIENCE** to God and the present **massive Gentile (True Israel)** conversion to Christ is evidence of their Israel ancestry. In John 10:26, where Jesus tells the Jews they are **NOT OF HIS SHEEP**, He goes on to say in verse 27 & 28: "My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow Me: And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand." Before we get carried away with the Doctrine of the Security of the Believer, as my grandfather used to say, "No force can pluck the Christian out of God's hand, but as free moral agent, we can choose to step out", and many have done this and lost their souls. (Review again **Hebrews 6:4-6**)

The Phillips Translation of the New Testament catches the true meaning of Paul's words in Chapter 12, when it says, "Don't let the world around you squeeze you into it's own mold." Christians don't have to **float with the worldly current**, we are strong enough to **swim upstream**.

In verse 2 Paul is trying to tell us, Trust God's will to be good for you, test your confidence in Him by doing His will and **OBEYING** Him even when you can't understand why, and you will discover God's way is truly good, pleasing, and perfect.

Love is not some abstract concept in scripture it is a way of Life, verses 9-18. Verse 9 says, "Let love be without dissimulation." The dictionary says that to dissimulate means to hide one's feelings through pretense. verse 10: "Be kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love; in honour preferring one another." In other words, put your Christian brother and sister first in your life. verse 12: "Rejoice in **HOPE**, be patient in tribulation; continuing instant in prayer;" (pray without ceasing, or be in a prayerful attitude at all times) verse 13: "Distributing to the necessity of saints; (your Christian brethren) given to hospitality." (helping unfortunate folks) verse 14: Bless them which

persecute you: bless and curse not." You men in the gulag take special note of this advice is coming from a man who had more persecution than you will ever see, not for doing evil, but for following God. It may seem stupid to you, but I dare you to try it and see for yourself how it works.

Verse 15: "Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep." verse 16: ". . . Mind not high things, (don't think you are better than other folks) but condescend to men of low estate. (be content with common things) Be not wish in your own conceits." (an aggravated opinion of how important you are) verse 17: "Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men." This is of special importance to you in the gulag, because there will be many men you come in contact with, who because of their actions, you would much rather **beat up on**. As a Christian you can't do that, or rather you won't want to do it. Many times it takes more manhood to keep from violence than it does to clobber someone you don't like. Now here is one that will be difficult for some of you to follow: "Avenge not yourself, but rather give place unto wrath; for it is written vengeance is mine, saith the Lord, I will repay!" Many men in prison feel that if they don't respond strongly to someone when they are insulted, it means they are a **sissy**. No! It means you have learned to control yourself, and this is a Christian virtue. In **Proverbs 15:1** we are told: "A soft answer turneth away wrath; but grievous words stir up anger." The next time a Black or Hispanic curses you and dares you to fight him, give him a soft answer and see what happens. I'll guarantee that you will be pleasantly surprised. Paul, like Jesus, says that if we are kind to our enemies, we punish them by pouring "coals of fire on their head".

So as a Christian, always overcome evil by doing good. If someone curses you and you respond in kind, you are as bad as he is, and, in case you are a Christian, you are worse~ for you know better. Returning good for evil will induce remorse in the most wicked man. It may not be visible right now, but it will be on the Day of Judgment, when he receives a more severe punishment from God because he returned evil for good. Always remember "The mill of God grinds very slowly, but it grinds exceedingly fine, and every good and evil deed a man or woman does will be recorded by God." In **Revelations 20:12** the Apostle John, in his vision of heaven said, "And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened; and another book was opened, this is the book of life. And the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works". Here is where the blood of Jesus goes to work for us. In essence when the evil deeds we did before we were saved are read, Jesus can say, "But Father, I paid for those sins on the cross, he's my sheep now!"

Romans chapter thirteen is possibly one of the most misunderstood books of the New Testament, both with the Judeo-Christian church and with Identity believers.

There is no reason for this misunderstanding for Paul is clear in what he teaches. He begins by telling us that Secular Government was set up by God to be His servant. Not in a conscious sense necessarily, but because it serves His purpose.

It is a well known human fact that in order to avoid chaos, human government **MUST** enforce a minimum level of justice and restraints on its citizens. It is when the government gets **out of control**, as the British government did under King George III did during the Revolutionary War, that free men had to fight for their **God given rights**, and where the watchword was "Resistance to tyranny, is obedience to God!" and "We have no King but Jesus!"

Early in the history of this world we read where "every man did that which was right in his own sight". There was no law to control them and the evil in man's nature surfaced to make this world a **living hell**.

Christians out of respect for this God given institution are expected to support it and give due respect to it's leaders. I do not believe this is respect for the individual as much as for the position. In this country we should respect the position of President, even though we have a reprobate sitting in that position.

There is no doubt that I will make some in Identity ranks angry by saying that in my mind, Christians should pay taxes for the benefits we receive from this government. Jesus lived under possibly the most repressive government that has ever existed, the Roman Empire. It ruled men and women with an iron fist. It did many things which were contrary to God, yet nowhere do we find Jesus criticizing it, or indicating to His followers that they should rebel against it. This was one reason the people of Judea would not receive Him. They wanted a king who would save them from Roman tyranny and when He indicated that His Kingdom **was not of this world order**, they turned against Him and crucified Him. Some extremists have tried to picture Jesus as a Hippie-type rebel, fighting against the government when this was not so! In fact, when the Edomite leaders of Jewry tried to trick Him into making seditious statements against Rome, we have His answer in **Matthew 22:21** - "Render unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's (taxes); and unto God, the things which are God's (the tithe)."

In **Matthew 17:25-27** He discusses paying taxes with Peter. Then in verse 27 He tells this disciple to go catch a fish and that he will find a piece of money in it's mouth. He said, "Notwithstanding (in spite of the fact that sovereign citizens do not have to pay taxes), take the money you find and pay what we owe rather than offend the government." Many times the **tax resisters** in Identity have given a bad name to the rest of us, where we are pictured as **Right-Wing EXTREMIST - LAWBREAKERS**, when in reality we are the **cream of Christian American society**, interested in having a better country under God, to hand to our children, and willing to fight and die for this principle if necessary!

Christians have rightfully taught since earliest years, that when secular law conflicts with God's law, we **MUST** obey God. (**Acts 4:17-21**) We do this at the polls, and by peaceful protest, not by killing abortionists. This idea of a Phineas Priesthood still existing, is leading some of our **hot heads** into prison. I know of no instance where Jesus said, "If they disobey my Father **kill them**."

There was a happy time when our nation's laws were mostly in conformity with those of God's. This is when this nation sprang into International prominence as a place of **freedom and prosperity**. Over a hundred and fifty years ago, the great French political philosopher, Alexis de Tocqueville, came to America, seeking the secret of our greatness. After returning to France, he wrote an American friend saying, "I came to America seeking the secret of your greatness. I didn't find it in your magnificent cities or harbors. I didn't find it in your giant steel mills, or in your vast fields of grain in your Midwest. It was not until I went into the churches of America, and listened as their pulpits flamed against unrighteousness, that I realized that America is great, because she is good, and if she ceases to be good, she will cease to be great." That day is here today, as this once great nation sinks into Third World Status.

As many of you know, this ministry has been harassed by the I.R.S. for the past fifteen

years, with seven audits during this period that has cost this ministry over \$108,000. I could have avoided this harassment by accepting a 301 (c) 3 **tax exempt status**, but to do so would mean that they could dictate what I can and can't preach. So when I began to warn about the dangers posed by Judaism in our National government and the church, within a month after my first lecture on this subject I was hit by my first audit. They have just completed a year of levies on my Military Retirement Pay that cost me \$24,000.

While the government has coercive powers which force citizens to obey it's laws, Paul says that Christians should obey the law, not because we have to, but because it's the right thing to do. So though we may believe 60 MPH speed limit is stupid on a straight country road, most of us comply because as Christians we are taught to do so.

Verse 8 of Romans 13, speaks about **debt** in the normal sense. It is not a good idea for Christians to go into debt, for as the Bible says in **Proverb 22:7** - ". . . the borrower is the servant (slave) to the lender." This has become true in this country since we came under control of the International bankers in 1913.

God knew that if Christian Israelites were motivated by love for others, even those who were not of our race, we would fulfill the requirements of the law. Jesus indicated that this was the **second great commandment. (Matthew 22:39)**

The commandments of the Old Testament were given so that Israel might understand God's will for their lives. We may not like His **food laws** for instance, but they were written for Israel's health, and even today, with good refrigeration, honest dietitians will tell you that pork and shell fish represents a health hazard.

I remember reading many times, when we lived on the Gulf Coast, warnings in the newspapers against eating oysters harvested from certain areas, because they had become contaminated by sewage. Being scavengers, it was inherently a danger. We may not like these Laws, and eating pork or shellfish will not send a man or woman to hell, but it could very easily pose a health problem to them. We are told in **1 Corinthians 3:16,17**, that our body is the temple of the Holy Ghost, and if we do anything to harm it, God will destroy us. This doesn't mean we will be struck by a **bolt of lightning**, after eating a pork roast, but that in the long run we will suffer ill effects that may shorten our lives.

Since the **night of sin** ends when we accept Christ as Savior, we should throw off the **works of darkness**, and make no provision to **fulfill the lusts of the flesh**.

I do not believe it is worth while to argue about things that God does not put into His Word, and I have found that arguments always generate far more **heat** than they do **light**, and often drive men and women away from the truth. When we present the Identity message, we should do it with **humbleness**, and not try and drive it's truth down others throats. We should not pass judgment on others, on the basis of our beliefs or convictions, but only as we use God's Word as a guide.

When a person engages in an act the Bible defines as **sin** we are not passing **judgment**, when we speak out against it. We are agreeing with God.

It amazes me to see the number of professing Christians who in defending the immoral acts of President Clinton say, "Let he that is without sin cast the first stone." They never

seem to remember that Jesus told the woman taken in adultery "Go and sin no more."

The local church has the right to discipline its members who sin, and remember that "Sin is transgression of the Law. (**1 John 3:4**) So it is only logical to say that if the Law has been done away for Christians, then there can be no sin, and we **KNOW** how ridiculous this is.

As followers of Christ, we are accountable to Him. Far too many church leaders set themselves up as **little kings** and believe their followers are accountable to them. By doing this they deny Christ's rightful place in the lives of believers. When we judge others on the basis of our opinions, likes and dislikes, rather than on God's Word, we break God's commandment to "judge not, lest ye be judged."

The last part of the chapter can be explained by this simple story. Most of you have seen pictures of Greek temples, which were beautiful marble structures with immense colonnades, and steps leading up to the interior. Few Christians know anything about how these temples were used, other than for the worship of idols. As you entered the main doors, to the right was the temple bar where alcoholic beverages were sold. To the left was the temple restaurant which served the best meals in town, since their meat came from the choice animals who were offered as sacrifices. In the central room stood the idol being worshiped and every morning the animals offered for sacrifice were led by the priests around this idol, then were taken to the rear and slaughtered in the **shambles**, the temple meat market, and the choice cuts were sent to the temple restaurant.

Now let's suppose that Jack Mohr is a deacon in the local church. One day he decides to have a good meal, so makes his way to the temple restaurant. The fact that this meat had been offered to idols means nothing to him since he knows that this does not make it forbidden. (**1 Corinthians 8:4**) says "As concerning therefore the eating of those things that are offered in sacrifice to idols, we know that an idol is nothing in the world, and that there is none other God but one." In verse 13 he says, ". . . but judge this rather, that no man put a stumbling block or an occasion to fall in his brother's way. But if any man be grieved with thy meat, now walkest thou not charitably (in love). Destroy not him with thy meat, for whom Christ died."

So Brother Mohr has his good meal and goes home satisfied. But another brother who has just been saved sees Mohr enter the temple. He says to himself, "Brother Mohr is a deacon in the church, so if it's okay for him to go in there, I guess I can go too!" He walks up the steps and turns into the temple bar where he has a **few**, then in an inebriate condition, he ends up in a rear room with one of the temple prostitutes.

Paul tells us in verse 20, "For meat destroy not the work of God..." Then in verse 21, "It is good neither to eat flesh, nor to drink wine, nor anything whereby thy brother stumbleth or is made weak". In **1 Corinthians 8:10** we are told, "But take heed lest by any means this liberty of yours become a stumbling block to them that are weak". Verse 13 says, "Therefore if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend." The question to a Christian should not be, "It is okay for me to do it?", but "Will it please the Master?"

Paul begins chapter fifteen by stating that those who are "strong in the faith" should bear the infirmities of that brother or sister who is weak. Instead of causing them to stumble by the lives we live, we should help them be strong.

How often have you seen a professing Christian, who instead of trying to please God, is more interested in **doing their own thing**, whatever that may be. We can see this in the sayings that have become so popular, "You've come a long way, baby! Don't let anyone tell you how to live!" or "You only go around once in life, so live it with gusto!" Jesus spoke to a man once who felt like this, and said, "Thou fool! This night will thy soul be required of thee? Then what will these worldly things be worth to you?"

By showing love and concern for our weaker brethren we build a spirit of unity in the church body.

Chapter sixteen sums up this great Epistle by commending a woman by the name of Phoebe, who was a deaconess in the church at Rome. He also mentions Priscilla and Aquila who are introduced in Acts 18, and with whom he resided when he was in Rome.

In closing he warns against infiltrators, such as we see in the modern church, who cause "divisions and offenses contrary to the doctrine of Christ". Then he closes with a word of encouragement, "And the God of peace, shall bruise Satan under your feet shortly. The grace of Our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen."

There is no better way for me to close this message, which I pray has been a blessing to you, *JM*

***Crusade for Christ***  
**COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS RET.**

March 18, 2000

**WHO IS THE REAL HATER?**

The enclosed diatribe came from the Sunday, March 5, 2000 edition of the ST LOUIS POST-DISPATCH, one of the largest newspapers in the Midwest. It is Jewish owned, and is noted for it's hatred of White Christians in particular.

Evidently, in spite of what they say, the authors of this falsehood, set out to infiltrate the meeting, being held at the Lodge of the Ozarks, in Branson, Missouri under false pretenses. They made no attempt to identify themselves when signing in, although they said they planned to identify themselves if they were asked. Apparently they did something suspicious, for they said that by Friday they felt they were under surveillance.'

This is an example of reporting at it's worst and can be classed as "yellow journalism". As you can see, it is filled with lies, half-truths and innuendoes. Notice how skillfully the reporters draw similarities between "True Identists", and the "fringe elements" that has been "thorns in our side." (of course I'm speaking of the "Phineas Priest wannabees", who run ahead of God, and try to handle matters in their own wisdom and strength, which is always 100% fatal!)

There is no need for me to point out the errors and falsehood in this diatribe, for as you read it, you may have the same question as I. "Who are the real "hate mongers"?"

At first, I was angry and wanted to fire a letter back to the Editor. Then I realized I would be disobeying my Savior's command in (Matthew 7:6) when he told His disciples: "Do not cast your pearls (TRUTH) before swine (those who refuse TRUTH), for they will trample them under their feet and turn and rend. (I'm sure some of you have gone through this unpleasant experience).

This letter and it's contents, is merely to give you another example of how the enemy works, and how bold he has become as Christian influence has begun to wane in America.

Wishing you and yours God's richest blessing, protection and prosperity for the coming critical days.

Your brother and servant in the King's business.

[Signed}  
Jack Mohr

---

**Webmaster's Note:-**

The Photo copies of the news articles were not of a nature which

would allow them to be placed on our Webpage without great effort on our part. The articles are available for the payment of a fee from the Saint Louis Post-Dispatch.

There were several lines in the paper commenting on how well behaved the 50 or so children in attendance were. Below is a quote from the Saint Louis Post-Dispatch' article (**Emphasis and comments added by Webmaster**):-

"Mothers breast-fed babies under blankets while Identity musical groups such as the Boatrights, a local Branson Identity family instrumental group; Mark Reynolds of nearby Hollister, Mo.; and Chad and Terri Sigafus of Couch, Mo., played on stage. The children and adults sang to old hymns such as "Amazing Grace," and lesser-known ones like "O For A Thousand Tongues to Sing."

**Webmaster's Comment:-** This sounds like a really sinister group.

The adults fell generally into two categories: older retirement-age couples and young, married couples under 40 with stair-stepped families of at least three children. Most adults had their own Bibles and turned to them frequently.

**Webmaster's Comment:-** Old people, married couples with children reading Bibles.

The children were extremely well-behaved. Teen-age boys jumped to open doors for women. Children often moved aside as adults passed. There were **no** Walkman radios, hand-held computer games or pleas for quarters to play the hotel's pinball machines."

**Webmaster's Comment:-** These facts alone should cause rejoicing in America. When was the last time you saw "50 or so" "well-behaved well-behaved children under one roof?"

A thoughtful person might ask: If the parents are as wicked as the news article leads you to believe, how is it the children are such models of Christian behavior? It is just a question.

### **Proverbs 22:6**

6. Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it. {Train...: or, Catechise} {in...: Heb. in his way}

### **Matthew 7:17 and 18**

17 Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.

18 A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither [can] a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

### **Matthew 12:33**

33 Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by [his] fruit.

### **Luke 6:44 and 43**

43 For a good tree bringeth not forth corrupt fruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

44 For every tree is known by his own fruit. For of thorns men do not gather figs, nor of a bramble bush gather they grapes. {grapes: Gr. a grape}



# Proofs of Identity!

(Answers the question "Who are God's Chosen People?")

by BRIG. GEN. JACK MOHR, C.P.D.F.

Today, a great controversy is going on throughout Christendom over the "identity" of what the Bible calls "God's Chosen People."

There are three "schools of thought" among Christian scholars on this subject and there are sincere teachers in all of them. Obviously all of them could not be right. In 1 Corinthians 11:19, the Apostle Paul says: "For there must also be heresies among you, that they **WHICH ARE APPROVED** may be made **MANIFEST** among you." (Emphasis added.) (The word "heresies", as used here, comes from the Greek word which means "disunion," while "manifest," means "to make apparent or known.") Weymouth translated this more clearly when he writes: "For there must of necessity be differences of opinion among you, in order that it may be plainly seen who are the men of sterling worth among you."

Once open discussion on any subject is cut off, men fail to learn the truth. Knowing this, the opponents of Israel-Identity truth, have misrepresented Bible teachings, so as to confuse the mind and hide the truth. Free discussion of this subject would open the mind of Christians as to what the Scripture really says, but to do this, the truth would have to be told about the people we now know as Jews, and this the majority of the "brainwashed" Christian world refuses to do.

There is a great similarity here in the controversy over teaching Scientific Creationism in the Public Schools. The Secular Humanists know if this were allowed, they would be exposed as the frauds they really are, so led by the Jewish established and controlled American Civil Liberties Union, they are doing everything possible to combat this teaching.

Let us briefly discuss these schools of thought.

1 - **THE JEWISH SCHOOL**: According to this teaching, only the people we now know as Jews, are the hereditary descendants of God's Chosen People Israel. They claim that the promises concerning Israel have either been, or will yet be fulfilled in the Jewish people. When you ask them an embarrassing question such as: "Do you really believe that the black singer, Sammy Davis, Jr., is a descendant of Abraham," they get angry.

In Genesis 48:19, the King James Version records these words of Jacob-Israel: ". . . he also (Manasseh) shall become a people, and he shall be great: but truly his younger brother (Ephraim) shall be greater than he and his seed shall **BECOME A MULTITUDE OF NATIONS.**" (Emphasis added.)

Without the shadow of a doubt, this promise has never been fulfilled in the people we call Jews. There is only one group of people in the world who fit this description and this is the British Commonwealth of nations, with their rebellious daughter, the United States of America.

Regardless of what fundamental and evangelical scholars may say to the contrary, the descendants of the whole House of Israel are on the earth today and they will shortly be revealed as One Great Nation. Of this you can be sure! That day is very near!

Ezekiel 37:22, speaking of this time says: "And I will make them one nation upon the mountains of Israel; and one king shall be king over them all: and **THEY SHALL NO LONGER BE TWO NATIONS** (Judah and Israel), neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all." (Emphasis added.) This will take place before the invasion of Gog and Magog, as foreseen in Ezekiel 38 and 39.

Now before you begin to say: "See, all this will happen in Palestine," I want to ask something. "Do the 17-million people known as Jews, who are alive today, fulfill God's promise to Abraham, as given in Genesis 13:16? Here God said: "I will make thy seed as the dust of the earth: so that if a

man can number the dust of the earth, then shall thy seed also be numbered."

Go a step farther and consider the fact, that a large percentage of the people known as Jews (possibly as high as 80~'6) have no Abrahamic blood flowing in their veins. This would make the "true Jews" number about 3.5 million, certainly not "like the dust of the earth in number." You can confirm the non-Abrahamic identity of most Jews, by simply reading history and the Jewish Encyclopedia and by doing some study in the Bible. In Esther 8:17, we read: ". . . And many people of the land became Jews; for fear of the Jews fell upon them." Then if you will read further in Ezra and Nehemiah, you will realize that the Jews who came back from Babylonian captivity were a mixture of many people. Once again, do you honestly believe a people "like the dust of the earth in number," could fit into tiny Palestine? Or even all the area promised Abraham in Genesis 13:14?

But wait before you come to any decision. Turn in your Bible to 2 Samuel 7:10. Here we find King David, at the height of his power, standing in his palace in Jerusalem, while the prophet Natham makes a most unusual prophecy concerning Israel: "Moreover I will appoint a place for my people Israel (but why appoint them a place, if they were already in the Promised Land? But this is what he says.) and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move no more; neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more, as afore time." So a little common sense, will show you that this Appointed Place could not be in Palestine. The word "appoint" (Strong's Concordance 7760) is from the Hebrew word "siyn" and means "to set up; to put; to ordain." The word "plant" (5193) is "nata," which means "to fix or fasten."

What God was literally saying here was: "I will set up a place for my people Israel and will fasten them there." This is exactly what He did when our Anglo-Saxon forefathers moved from their captivity in Assyria, north and west through Europe, then to the British Isles and finally on to North America. We find them scattered through this "great company of nations," (Genesis 17:6). In this family of mighty nations (England, Canada, Australia, New Zealand, South Africa and the United States; plus the other Anglo Saxon and related peoples,) we find more than 400 million people, certainly a more apt description of the vast multitude God promises would be Abraham's heirs.

2 - The Second School of Thought is the **CHURCH SCHOOL.**

According to this teaching, which usually accepts the Jewish School of Thought, we find that the Church has taken the place of Israel. All of the great promises God gave to Israel are spiritualized and assigned to the Church.

But nowhere in the Scriptures can you find a place where God substituted the Church for the Nation of Israel. God's promises to the earthly nation have never been and can never be fulfilled by the Church.

Israel as an elect company of servant nations, with members of the Church of Jesus Christ in her midst, has been, and now is blessing the entire world, as foretold over and over again in prophecy. The Jewish people have never witnessed for God and His Son, Jesus Christ. In fact, the God they worship today is not the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. This can be confirmed by reading from the writings of modern day Jewish rabbis. They will admit that as many as 65% of the people known as Jews, are either agnostics or atheists and then will tell you with a straight face: "The Jewish people are their own Messiah."

Only the Anglo-Saxon and related people have sent missionaries into all the world; only this one unique group of nations has printed the Word; only this one group have set the oppressed of the world free; only this group have fed the world's hungry. Certainly it has not been the people we call Jews . . . their only interest is in their own people and what they can get for themselves.

You don't have to be a brilliant Bible scholar to see that the Israel Identity marks are on the Anglo-Saxon peoples and they alone. If you were to take an intelligent young person from anywhere in the world, one who had never heard modern church preaching concerning the Jews, and if you were to give that young person a Bible and a world history book, when they had made a comprehensive

study, 100% of them would tell you that the marks of Israel fall only on the Anglo-Saxon people, the Jews just cannot qualify.

The Apostle Paul said of true Israel, not the Jews. ". . . Hath God cast away His people? God forbid . . . hath not cast away His people which He foreknew . . ." Why is it then, that our churchmen insist that it is the Jews, (who are the enemies of God of Jesus Christ,) and the Christian Church, who are the Chosen People of God? Why do they designate these Satan inspired people and dignify them as God's Chosen?

Certainly the Church fulfills none of the earthly, physical parts of the Abrahamic Covenant; while in no area of the world, has the Church been accorded the freedom allowed them in the Anglo-Saxon nations.

3 - This brings us to the Third School of Thought, what I choose to call the **ANGLO-ISRAEL SCHOOL**. (I do not use the term British-Israel, because it conjures up misleading ideas, ala Herbert W. Armstrong and similar cultists.)

According to the Anglo-Israel School, the British Commonwealth of Nations, the Americans, and all peoples of Anglo-Saxon, Scandanavian, Celtic, and Germanic origin, are the lineal descendants of ancient Israel. Here I depart from the teachings of some Anglo-Israelites. I insist that Scripture teaches that true Israelites will not be allowed into God's Kingdom on earth, unless they first become "born again," as shown in John 3:3. Israelites, just as Gentiles can only reach this exalted position within the love of God, through this heart change. Some Identity preachers teach that all that is important is that you are of Israelite descent . . . they are wrong! (Read Ezekiel 20:37, 38).

The term "born again," while a good, valid Scriptural term, has been terribly misused in recent years. But John 3:3 clearly states to Israelite and Gentile alike, without equivocation: ". . . Except a man (or woman) be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God." Then John goes on to further explain this wonderful change in verses 16-18.

There are some people called Jews, a very small percentage to be sure, who are Israelites, most of them are not. But all Israelites are not Jews, as our fundamental preachers would have us believe. And all the people known as Jews are not of Israel. I happen to be of German descent, on my father's side, yet I am an American, because I was born in this country. Yet all Americans are not Germans, there are many of English, Scandanavian and other descents. If I were to try and convince you otherwise, you would rightly consider me to be a fool. Yet most of our brilliant (?) Bible scholars, insist that "the Jews are all of Israel." They refuse to accept Biblical and historical proofs, that most Jews are not Jews at all, but fit the category mentioned in Revelation 2:9 - "those which say they are Jews and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan."

Those who refuse to distinguish between the so-called Jews of today and the Israelites, and then mix them up with the Church, have been remiss in heeding Paul's admonition to young Timothy in 2 Timothy 2:15 - "Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth." (That word "dividing" is the Greek word "orthotomeo" - 3718 - which means "properly expounding.") This they most certainly have not done.

The vast majority of the Israel people can be found today in the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples, even though most of them do not recognize their heritage. They have been blinded to their wonderful inheritance through the teaching of their spiritual leaders. The Apostle Paul speaks of this blindness in Romans 11:25, when he says: "For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery." What mystery is he speaking of? See verse 11 - "As it is written, God hath given them (Israel, not the Jews) the spirit of slumber, eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear . . ." Jesus told His Israelite disciples (only Judas the traitor was a Jew) in Matthew 13:16 - "But blessed are your eyes, for they see: and your ears, for they hear."

There are many references in prophecy to this blindness, on the part of the Israel people, as to their true identity. In Isaiah 65:15, God, speaking to the Jews, said: "And ye shall leave your name for a

**CURSE** unto my chosen; for the Lord God will slay thee (compare with Luke - 19:27) and call His servants by another name." (This name was "Christian," Acts 11:26).

So let me show you from the Word of God, that the promises made to Israel were not fulfilled in the Church, neither by the Jews, since their earthly fulfillment must of necessity be in families, nations, kings and land.

Unfortunately, as far as modern scholars are concerned, our modern people sprang from nothing, or so it seems. When the history of ancient peoples is studied, it is without any concern whatsoever, that they might have been our ancestors. This is especially true among Bible scholars.

Have you ever wondered why certain nations have a natural distrust for each other? Of course there is the stress of recent history, which in the case of the Soviet Union has been unrelenting warfare against all Christian nations. But few Christians will acknowledge that this is a Jewish hatred, since Communism is Jewish.

Few of our scholars will admit that this distrust and antagonism goes back into the dim past and was caused by ancient injustices and animosities which we do not even remember today.

Because this is so and because God in His all-knowing wisdom made certain promises to a certain people - promises which even now are in the process of fulfillment - the identification of this people can be clearly established.

If you will be honest enough to put aside all the preconceived notions you have heard preached in your church; which have applauded and praised the Jews as God's People - if you will get away from the "brainwashing" of your pastor and the seminary which "brainwashed" him - if you will earnestly and prayerfully seek the leading and guidance of God's Holy Spirit and will allow Him to guide your thinking, rather than some Dr. Scofield, then and only then, will you be able to see and understand the wonderful truth of Israel Identity.

For over fifty years, I wallowed in the spiritual blindness of so-called "fundamentalism." I use these words, because the beliefs of this group concerning the modern Jews, are based on "man-made" conceptions, which are completely invalidated by the Word of God. In many instances, the preaching of their evangelists and leading scholars, has superceded the teaching of God's Holy Word. Today, we find this group in a blind allegiance with the Zionists, who are the avowed enemies of everything they say they stand for.

Recently, one of the most powerful leaders in the Moral Majority told me: "I have backed the Jews for years. I have defended and honored them as God's People. Yet today, my bitterest adversaries are Jews. Why is this?" Yet when I tried to show him from the Bible, how Christian people have been mis-led by this Satanic brood, when I went into history to prove that the Jews could not be the People of the Book, he said: "I can't honestly answer any of your arguments, but the Church says they are God's People and I must go along with that."

When I first broached the Jewish Question to my own pastor, he refused to look at any proof I was about to give and told me: "If you persist in your efforts to expose the Jews, the door of every Baptist church in America will be slammed in your face." He wasn't far from wrong. When I sent out a letter to 200 fundamental pastors in the fall of 1980, stating my new-found position, I had an immediate cancellation of 14 Crusades scheduled in 1981 and for all intents and purposes, I have been "blackballed" in the fundamental churches of America. Was it because I had departed from the faith? Not at all! I still preach as hard on the fundamentals as I always did. But nothing must stand in their way of defending the Jews. Today, the majority of pastors who once called me friend, will not even speak to me. Not because of apostacy, but because I have exposed the Jews for the "frauds," and "enemies" of Christianity, they are. They would rather see America fall to a Jewish-Communist takeover, than tell their people the truth.

Now let's look at racial characteristics. Each race has certain characteristics which are inherent. (This means essentially a part of.") Men who have studied and are familiar with racial types will

recognize this.

The great southern philosopher, Tom Anderson aptly said: "Negroes are noted for their athletic prowess and for eating each other." On the surface that may seem like a "racial" slur. But people who live in Africa know that while cannibalism is virtually unknown among the white race, it is not uncommon for the blacks to revert to this practice.

Two distinct racial groups will not respond to the same emergency in the same way. An Englishman will react in a different manner to a train wreck than a Hottentot. It has nothing whatsoever to do with their education, but to their racial background. When you take the time and effort to study racial characteristics, you will find that they draw boundaries which are more distinct than geographical ones. Political pressures and war can cause geographical boundaries to change, but no amount of persecution or pressure can change racial characteristics.

One of the outstanding racial characteristics of the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples, is their love for freedom. Over and over again, they have proven their willingness to die, rather than live as slaves. This desire has been expressed in such terms as : "Give me liberty, or give me death!"; "I'd rather die on my feet, than live on my knees." It has produced such magnificent documents as the Magna Carta and our own matchless Constitution with its incomparable Bill of Rights.

There has been no other race on the face of the earth who have been motivated to reniam free and set others free, like the white Anglo-Saxons; no others have "preached good tidings unto the meek; bound up the broken hearted; proclaimed liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound. To proclaim the acceptable day of the Lord," (Isaiah 61:1, 2). The Jews have never done this, except for their own selfish interests. The blacks never have; neither the yellow people of the world.

I believe one of the greatest evidences of a people's desire to remain free, is their reaction to unjust taxation. We people of the Anglo-Saxon race have stood for many injustices on the part of our governments (which strange to say, have been under Jewish control). Our desire to remain free, has often been hampered by the Church, for never in the history of the world, have we seen the Church cooperate in treason and in the subjugation of our people, as we have in the Twentieth Century. Even our fundamental groups, who make the loudest noise about their freedom, have succumbed to tile siren song of the Jewish propagandists and we see them cooperating to their own destruction.

I shudder when I see fundamentalist leaders such as Dr. Jerry Falwell, as they give "blanket approval" to the evil aggression of the Jewish Hitler, Nienacheni Begin, saying. We will back you, no matter what you do." This is a complete repudiation of the Biblical admonition of 2~Chronicles 19:2 - ". . . Shouldest thou help the ungodly and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord."

Yet under the leadership of our preachers, who misinterpret the Word, we are told: "But let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordaujed of God," (Ronians 13:1). I have never known one who told their people that the word translated "power" in tile King James Version, should have been "authority," since the Greek word used here is "cxousia," which means "authority." They have never been shown the differences between "Power" and "authority." Nor have they been told that when the authority of government clashes with God's Laws it is their rather than men."

The ancient history of our race shows it escaping from unjust persecution and taxation in Egypt. Then, hundreds of years later, after a split in the nat ion due to taxation, they become the nation of the Ten Tribes of Israel, as distinct from Judah.

Our modern history shows a parallel, as our forefathers leave Europe to escape tyrauhy and oppression and then later, split with the mother land, again over unjust taxation.

The records of the Scythians, the Goths, Visgoths, scanty as they are, ring with the cry of free men. Even the great military genius, Julius Caesar, marvelled at the desire of the Britians to remain free -

they were the only men Rome never conquered.

Another striking mark of our identity can be found in our laws. First the Magna Carta of England, then our own Constitution, with its Bill of Rights. These are the only law systems in the entire world, which are built on the verities of God's laws. This should tell you something.

We marvel at the reasons why our Union was founded: "to establish justice, insure domestic tranquility, provide for the common defense, promote the general welfare, and secure the blessings of liberty for ourselves and our posterity." This was what God expected of His people. Listen to Amos 5:24 - "But let judgment run down as waters, and righteousness as a mighty stream." Listen to Hosea 6:6 - "For I (God) desire mercy and not sacrifice: and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings." Micah 6:8 tells us further, "He (God) hath shown thee, O man, what is good: and what doth the Lord require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God." These were never Jewish characteristics, but they are those of Anglo-Israel. They are inborn traits. That is why our people have freed the slaves, (who were enslaved and carried to the Israel nations by Jewish traders;) we have fed the hungry of the world and have fought against oppression in two great world wars.

Turn back the pages of history, if you will, and watch as our forefathers gathered in a great natural amphitheatre in the Sinai Wilderness. They were there to listen to God's Laws, delivered from the lips of Jehovah Himself, and spoken through His servant Moses. We listen as our forefathers, by unanimous vote, cast their ballot for Jehovah and His way of doing things. Exodus 19:8 - "And ALL the people answered together, and said, All that the Lord saith, we will do."

Why have the Anglo-Saxon peoples thrived in their system of laws? A system unique in the annals of mankind. Because they were based on that great Law, given to our forefathers, centuries earlier at Mt. Sinai. We call it the Ten Commandments. It has become so ingrained in the consciousness of Israel people, that centuries later, when most of them are unaware of their Israel identity, they still yearn for the Laws of their God.

Our forefathers moved from the relative security of Egypt, into the unknown dangers of the Wilderness. While in Egypt, as slaves, they had little to worry about, since they were fed and housed by the state. But driven by their in-grained love of freedom, they forsook Egypt for the dangers of the unknown.

The book of Hebrews, in its great chapter on Faith (11) tells us about our great revolutionary leader Moses, (24-27) "By faith Moses, when he was come to years (literally when he was grown up), refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter (notice closely now), choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God (not a one of them were Jews), than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season; Esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures of Egypt." What a mighty testimony and what a tremendous example for us to follow. That sounds as though Moses was a Christian.

Much later, after the division of the Kingdom, under Solomon's son, Rehoboam, about 975 B.C. (1 Kings 12), the Northern Kingdom, made up of ten tribes, became known as Israel. From this time onward, in the Bible, they are always listed separately from the southern kingdom of Judah. About 726 B.C. the Northern Kingdom was taken into captivity in Assyria (see 2 Kings 17:23) with the exception of a few Israelites who had moved to Judea. From here on, Bible history is silent. But secular history, the same kind of history which is accepted in our record of other nations, follows the Israelites on their trek to the north and west into Europe, then the British Isles and finally their Appointed Place in North America. For some strange reason, Bible scholars who will accept historical records of Egypt, Babylonia and Assyria, which are centuries older than the record of Israel's movement north and west, refuse to accept the records which prove that Israel did indeed move through these lands.

When the Pilgrim Fathers landed at Plymouth Rock, on November 21, 1621, they knew who they were. They called themselves: "the seed of Abraham, God's servant, and the children of Jacob, His

chosen." These were their words, as seen in their written records.

They used the old Israelite word "led," not "driven," when they explained their movement to the New World. They believed God had brought them to these shores for a special purpose.

Their passage to these shore was speeded by the great Israelite texts. They braced themselves for trouble from the unknown, with the great Israelite promises. They kept their colony free from blood and crime by following God's Laws, and they allotted their land as Israel had done.

No wonder with this background, that Christians of the Eighteenth Century could sing:

Ye chosen seed of Israel's race,  
Ye ransomed from the fall.  
Hail Him who saves you by His grace,  
And crown Him, Lord of All!

Other peoples had moved West too, but they came for different motives. The French came seeking a rich, fur-bearing empire. The Spaniards came seeking gold, land, and converts to Catholicism. But our forefathers sought the right to worship God in spirit and in truth.

Listen in on the conference which was held in the stuffy cabin of the ship Mayflower, as she lay anchored off what is now Provincetown, Massachusetts. It was November 21, 1621: "In the name of God, Amen! We whose names are underwritten, having undertaken for the glory of God and the advancement of the Christian faith, a voyage to plant the first colony, do by these present, solemnly and mutually, in the presence of God, combine ourselves in a civil body politic." This was the beginning of American politics.

A few years later, when the colonies had grown to four, a Federation became desirable and the Articles of this Confederation read: "Whereas we all came to these parts of America with one and the same end: namejy the advancement of the Kingdom of our Lord Jesus Christ and to enjoy the liberties of the Gospel in purity, we therefore conceive it our bounded duty . . . that, as in nation, and religion, so in other respects, we be and continue as one." It was this declaration that made us, the American people, a people who were to manifest the same characteristics which had been found in ancient Israel.

We, as the Israel people, built a Christian nation, it was not conceived as a place where other religions would be allowed to flourish; it was not to be a "pluralistic nation," as Jerry Falwell has called us. It was to build Christian-Israel, on this Continent, in accordance with God's promise of 2 Samuel 7:10 "Moreover, I (God) will appoint a place for my people and will plant (fasten) them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and **MOVE NO MORE** . . ." (This doesn't sound like a universal return to Israel-Palestine, does it?)

Yes, my disbelieving Christian friend, America was settled by Israelites; she was designed to be a Christian nation. We were no longer to be called by the name of our father Jacob-Israel, but were to be given a new name, the name of our God, and Messiah, Jesus the Christ. (See 2 Chronicles 7:14; Isaiah 62:2; 65:15; Acts 11:26).

The characteristic of loving freedom is specific in our race alone; it is not a Jewish characteristic. I say this because the Talmudic religion of modern Jewry, leads men and women into slavery, where as that of our Lord leads to freedom. It's no wonder our Lord told the Talmudic Pharisees, in John 8:32 - "Aud ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free." Right here, the Jews proved they were not Israelites, for their leaders said, verse 33: ". . . We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man . . ." This in itself should prover they were not Israelites.

As a nation at Sinai, our forefathers accepted the responsibility of administering God's Kingdom on this earth. (This was the Kingdom Jesus told us to pray for in Matthew 6:10 and Luke 11:2 - ". . .

Thy Kingdom come, thy will be done, **IN EARTH**, as it is in heaven." This was to be an earthly kingdom.)

We were to be a "servant race;" not one who would seek to lord it over others as the Jews have always attempted to do. We were not to consider ourselves a "superior people," who would subdue others, but a nation which had been specially chosen for God's own purpose. Listen to the Apostle Peter as he speaks, not to Jews, not to Christian Gentiles, but to the "strangers scattered throughout Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia and Bithynia," (I Peter 1:1). (These could have been only Israelites.) In (2:9) Peter says of them: "But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, (notice this word "nation" very closely, it is the Greek word "ethnos," which means "a nation of people, specifically a non-Jewish one.") a peculiar people that ye should show forth the praised of Him who hath called you out, of darkness into His marvelous light."

Now I know you have been told in your churches, that this refers to "born again" Christians, who are tile "spiritual Israel." But Christians are not a nation, any more than are Jews, Muslims, or Buddhists. A religious body cannot be a nation, since a Nation is "a politically organized nationality."

Peter was very possibly thinking of Moses' words in Deuteronomy 10:15, where He said: "Only the Lord had a delight in your fathers to love them), and He **CHOSE THEIR SEED** after Them, even you above all people... circumcize therefore the foreskin of your heart, and be no more stiffnecked." Moses was referring to that personal application, each son and daughter of Israel must make, if they are to enter into the Kingdom of God.

The Apostle Paul tells us in Romans 2:28 - "For he is not a Jew (Judean), which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision which is outward in the flesh. But he is a Jew ("Judean" from the Greek word "Ioudaios," in the sense of being a citizen of Judea, "belonging to Judah." The term "Jew" is improperly used here and did not appear in the original of the Douay translation, the 1611 King James Version or the Weymouth translation). "But he is a Jew which is one inwardly: and circumcision is that of the heart, and [not in the letter . . ."

Isaiah, speaking in (62:12) says: "And they shall call them (Israel, not the Jews) the holy people, the redeemed of the Lord . . ."

Our task as Anglo-Israelites is to be "light bearers," to all the world. When Jesus gave His great Commission in Acts 1:8, His last act before returning to His Father, He was not speaking to Gentiles, neither were they Jews. These men were all Israelites. With the exception of Judas Iscariot, all of Christ's disciples were Galileans, and were therefore Israelites. This can be confirmed by reading verse II, the words of the angels who spoke to the disciples as they stood gazing after the departed Christ: "Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven?" Christ said to these Galileans: ". . . Ye shall be witnesses unto me, both in Jerusalem (starting in) and in all Judea, (then into Judea), and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost parts of the earth." The Kingdom message was to be carried by these Holy Ghost empowered Israelites (vs 8 - "But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you.") first to Jerusalem; then into Judea; then north to Samaria the stronghold Israel and from there into all the world.

The Anglo-Saxon people have been the only people on God's earth who have done this. This is probably one of the most outstanding proofs of our Israel identity. It in itself should prove that we are true Israel. Certainly the Jews have never qualified in this sense, even by the greatest stretch of theological imagination.

When our forefathers at Mt. Sinai unanimously accepted the responsibility of following God's Laws, Moses explained that two ways were open to them: "the way of life and the way of death," (Deuteronomy 30:15). There were two very important clauses which were added to this Covenant, they have become known as the "If" and "But" clauses. Moses went into great detail to explain that "life lay in obedience to God's Laws," while "disobedience would cause death." The Apostle Paul expressed this same idea in Romans 6:23 - "For the wages of sin is death . . ." The Apostle John

defines sin in 1 John 3:4 - "Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for **SIN IS THE TRANSGRESSION OF THE LAW.**" (Emphasis added.)

These clauses have never been rescinded and they are as binding on us today, as when they were first uttered in the wilderness. God's Israel people have always been blessed, as they kept His law, and have suffered the consequences when they departed from it.

Today, the Anglo-Saxon-Israel people are in the middle of a lot of travail, caused by our neglect of God's Laws. We have allowed the awful, God cursed sin of homosexuality to run rampant in our land, it has even received the approval of some of our clergy. We allowed men to freely blaspheme the name of the Lord God Jehovah and His Son, the Lord Jesus Christ. We have allowed sexual sins and unbridled lust to become a way of life. We have turned our backs on God's laws concerning economics and have allowed the Jew-led, Jew-bred, Federal Reserve System to burden us with the sin of usury, which is bleeding us to death. Yet most of our churches condone this.

We have allowed our white-Israel people to intermarry with blacks and other races, in complete disregard for God's Laws concerning racial mixing, and our most popular evangelists tell our young people there is nothing wrong with this. We have allowed aliens to be elected or appointed to places of responsibility in our government, although God has told us (Jeremiah 30:21) "And their nobles (leaders) shall be of themselves, and their governor shall proceed from the midst of them

Because of our disregard for God's Laws, the British Commonwealth nations and America are seeing - "Our inheritance turned to strangers and our houses to aliens," (Lamentations 5:2). Our "country is desolate, our cities are burned with fire; our land strangers devour it in our presence, and it is desolate . . ." This has already happened to some extent, will it be our further fate, because we refuse to accept God's way of doing things?

There was a time in our nation when an office holder was required to be a Christian. Yet today, when we see men in office who are bold enough to proclaim themselves to be Christian, nine times out of ten, they will be backing our worst enemies, the Zionist Jews. (I say this because the Jews were and are the backbone of International Communism.)

I could go into the fields of "capitalism," "taxes," "monopolies," "farming," "criminal law," "national defense," "health," and "foreign policy." You would see that at the root of all our problems in all these areas which are slowly strangling us, lies a blatant disregard for God's Laws.

When we as Anglo-Israel break God's Laws, the rod of His discipline falls on us, either as an individual, or as a nation. This is for the purpose of bringing us back to God. (Read Hebrews 12:5-11).

I have often heard Christians say: "If all the Christian people in America were to unite in one mighty crusade of prayer, America would be saved!" But this is not true. While "prayer changes things," and as one has said: "There are more things wrought through prayer than this world dreams of; for the whole world is bound about the feet of God with the golden chains of prayer." Yet in order for God to work in our behalf, our prayers must be heard. In Isaiah 59:1, 2, we read these crucial words: "The arm of the Lord is not shortened, that He cannot save; neither is His ear heavy that He cannot hear: **BUT YOUR SINS HAVE SEPARATED BETWEEN YOU AND YOUR GOD, THAT HE WILL NOT HEAR.**" (Emphasis added.)

Listen to me my Christian friend, whether you belong to the Israel people or not, you can pray until you are "blue in the face." You can spend so much time on your knees that you grow callouses, but until you are willing to get out of your spiritual foxhole and obey God, and fulfill your obligations to Him, He will not pay any attention to your pleadings. This is the Word!

We can blame the Communists and International Jewry for our problems if we desire, and we would be partially correct. But the majority of the problems which are killing us, have come about because we have disregarded God's will for our lives. Instead of doing things His way, we have been obsessed with "doing our own thing," whatever that might be. We are like the cartoon character

Pogo when he said: "We have met the enemy, and he is us."

You see, we will not lose our freedoms at 3 o'clock some morning, when we open our door to a knock and find a little man with a red star on his cap and a Tommy gun, who says to us: "Come with me to the Concentration Camp." This is not when we will lose it. It will come when enough of God's people, see his laws being broken and openly disregarded - when we see it happening in our local government, in our school system and even in our churches, and we sit back before our "idiot box," and say: "There ain't anything I can do about it; I'm only an individual, you know and everyone knows you can't buck City Hall." When enough good, white Christian folks feel this way, we will lose our freedom; we will hold a funeral service for her; will haul her out to the cemetery and bury her, and over her grave we will have to erect a headstone with this epitaph: "America died, because the white Christian people in America didn't want to be bothered."

How much of God's wrath will have to be poured out on this nation before we will "turn from our wicked ways and seek His face?" (2 Chronicles 7:14). How many of our sons will have to shed their blood on the battlefield of "no win wars", before we realize why we are losing? Will America have to be driven to her knees before the heathen hordes of Jewish-Communism and suffer the fate of our Christian brethren in Russia, before we wake up? Will the streets of America have to run red with American blood, before we seek God's will?

Moses' warning to the children of Israel, as shown in Deuteronomy 28:43, is in effect today in America. It says: "The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high and thou shalt come down low. He shall lend to thee, and thou shall not lend to him; he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail." If you can't see how this has happened in America, then you are living off in a dream world somewhere.

Would to God that our people would wake up before it is too late. Would to God that our pastors would tell their people the whole truth, rather than lead them astray with Jewish fables. No wonder we are in trouble, when our spiritual leaders dignify God's worst enemies, by calling them His chosen. It's no wonder our people are confused and do wrong, when they are taught: "The Law was done away with in Jesus Christ. (If you believe this, please read Matthew 5:17; 1 John 3:4; Romans 3:31). When you hear a preacher speak like this, you know you are listening to a man who is either a deliberate "wolf in sheep's clothing," or a person who is intellectually dishonest.

Have you ever been honest enough to ask yourself: "Why is it that the Anglo-Saxon, Scandinavian, Celtic, and related peoples kept such a vigorous, progressive culture for over 2,000 years, while others like Italy, Greece, India, Portugal and Spain, who after a glorious history filled with great achievements, have decayed and fallen from their high places in history?"

History has proven over and over again that when a nation which produces original thought, breeds with a race which produces little or no original thought, the resulting breed is always a dismal failure. This is a law of nature, as unchanging as the law of gravity, in spite of what all the social scientists may say to the contrary. It is the Bible law of "kind producing kind," as found in Genesis 2.

Let me give you one outstanding example. The Nordic Lombards conquered and ruled Northern Italy. They gave the world men such as Dante, Michaelangelo, Leonardo da Vinci, and a host of others. Practically all the major lights of the Renaissance were Nordics.

But today's Italy is "bi-racial." While most of its scientists, politicians, and high ranking military officers come from the North and are Nordic in descent, the largest part of the south and Sicily are "mixed breeds." They are part Nordic, Asiatics, Africans, and the people of ancient Mediterranean ancestry. They are a hybrid stock. Ask any Italian who the criminal element of Italy is and they will point in contempt to the southern part of the country.

I'm not trying to tell you that white people are superior to others, I'm merely pointing out a Scriptural truth, which has largely been disregarded in our Christian churches. Look at the most

powerful king Israel ever had, a man by the name of Solomon. While he followed God's Laws, he was blessed beyond measure, but when in his lust, he began to disregard God's laws concerning inter-racial marriage, all sorts of "hell broke loose." Read the story for yourself in 1 Kings 11. It was this inter-marriage which destroyed his kingdom.

This is one of the major reasons you will find the Jews pushing "racial integration." They do not marry outside of their own race, but they would like to have white people do so. Why? There is a very good reason. When the Anglo-Saxon people take this road, they will be destroyed, just as the civilizations of Assyria, Babylonia and Egypt were. In the words of the Jewish Communist Lenin, we will "fall into their laps like overripe fruit."

Unfortunately, the majority of our Christian pastors have fallen for this Satanic propaganda and have been willing to sell their white, Anglo-Saxon, Israel heritage to the Jews for a mess of stinking socialistic pottage. How our enemies must laugh when they meet in New York or Tel Aviv!

What is the answer? What will keep the blight away from our cities? What will stop the erosion of our land? What will halt the birth defects, the sickness and the disease, which is running through this land like an awful unstoppable epidemic?. What will turn our military stalemate into victory? What will cure our broken homes and set the 9-million alcoholics slaves free? What will turn our mis-directed government around and head them in the right direction? What will end the crime and immorality which is swamping us like an awful tidal wave? What will end the hatred? The insanity? What will bring about the condition described by the Apostle Paul, which is God's will for us? "that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty."

It will come when the white people in America wake up to who they are and become willing to accept God's plan for their life. It will come when our churches preach "the whole truth" of the Gospel. It will come when Americans realize that only Jesus Christ, Yashuah, the Son of God the Messiah of Israel has the answers for our problem.

Men and women of Anglo-Saxon and related blood, Wake up to your Identity! Wake up to your responsibility? Wake up to the glorious future your God has promised, if you will follow HIM. Then go out in the strength He will give, to defeat our enemies and bring about God's Kingdom on this earth!

**The End**

# **Race Mixing A Social and Spiritual Disaster**

by Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, AUS Ret.

*"And God made the beast of the earth after his kind and cattle after their kind ... and God saw that it was very good." (Genesis 1:25)*

## **Table of Contents**

### **Race Mixing A Social and Spiritual Disaster Part 1 of 2**

The Historic Disaster Called "Race Mixing!" Part I

A - THE CREATION

B - THE FORMATION OF ADAM

The Disaster of Race mixing - Part II

God's Law Was Made To Protect Israel

### **Race Mixing A Social and Spiritual Disaster Part 2 of 2**

Miscegenation Is The Enemy's Blueprint For White Destruction!

- Annex -

Part I - The Beasts of the Field!

Part II - Where Did Cain Get His Wife?

Part III - The Living Creature!

Part IV - Difference In Blood!

In Conclusion

## **The Historic Disaster Called "Race Mixing! - Part I**

The very title of this message will raise hackles and send "shock waves," through the liberal elements of America, both religious and political. It will elicit the epithet of "racist" for its author, even though the facts presented are as well documented as any fact in history.

With the able help of Dr. William Stough, 210 Hermitage Drive, Knoxville, Tennessee 37920, from whom I have obtained much of this material, I hope to prove to you from scriptural and historical sources that "miscegenation", (a Latin word that was first used in 1863, which means sexual relations between men and women of different races, especially between White and Black) is contrary to the expressed will of Almighty God, and has caused disaster down through the ages, in spite of what churchmen such as Billy Graham say to the contrary.

One of the most pressing problems facing America in these closing out days of the Twentieth Century, is that of inter-racial marriage, especially between the Black and White races.

Our primary interest in this article is not what men say, but what does God's Word say about this practice, which history proves is disastrous. (I say this, advisedly, because every great civilization which has practiced "miscegenation," has ended as rotten hulks on the garbage heap of history.) This is something which cannot be honestly denied!

With the tremendous influx of alien elements into the United States and Canada over the last fifty years (both legal and illegal), especially from Asia, Africa and Hispanic nations, we have seen a dramatic change in the very essence which once made up the Christian Israel nations of Canada and the United States.

Has the influx of an alien element into American life, had anything to do with the present liberal thinking of so-called Christians who accept the God prohibited act of "race mixing?" There is no doubt about this! Many Christian leaders, especially of the so-called Judeo-Christian churches, have placed their seal of approval on an act which God has condemned in His Word, from the very beginning. Who are we to believe and follow: human leaders in their observed fallibility, or God's Word which is eternally true?

Many who have encouraged this vast foreign invasion, have said that it strengthens our country and they rightfully point out that both our countries were settled by immigrants. This is of course true, as history proves. During one fifty year period during the Nineteenth Century, the greatest immigration of all history took place, as over 50-million immigrants came to America's shores. (When I say "America", I refer to both Canada and the United States, for we are all Americans.)

But closer observation will show that at least 90% of these people came from the White Christian nations we call Christendom. They had been raised on the Christian philosophy, and although they did not all speak the same language, their heart's language was the same. They essentially believed in the One God Jehovah, Creator of heaven and earth, in the Kingship of His Son Jesus Christ their Savior, and in the necessity for mankind to obey God's Law, if they were to live a happy, prosperous life. They came from countries where the One God was revered; where a special day of worship had been set aside to honor Him; where the laws and Constitutions of their parent nations, had been built on the foundation of God's Ten Commandments. These were nations in whose blood was engrained the Israelite desire for "freedom." Where the family was honored; where women were placed on a special pedestal; where the work ethic was in effect.

Where men and women believed the Biblical admonition: "He who does not work, neither shall he eat." (Sometimes called the "Work Ethic"); where children believed in honoring their parents; where a man's word was his "bond."

Most of these people were White, the seed of Abraham in the new wilderness spoken of by the prophet in 2 Samuel 7:10. They were the "true seed" of Israel who had gone into Assyrian captivity for their disobedience to their God; who had lost their identity; who were labeled as "Gentiles; but who in this new land were now known as 'sons of the living God.'" (Christians, Hosea 1:10).

They had been divorced by God, but now could be reconciled to Him through the death and resurrection of their husband, Jesus the Christ. Through this act, they could once again be legally remarried. (See Romans Chapter 2).

Now in America, the words of Hosea 1:10 have come to pass - "And it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, ye are not My people (remember the church world calls us Gentiles), there it shall be said into them, Ye are the sons of the living God," (Christians)".

So the heart's language of this vast immigration through was the same as that of the Israelites who had settled North America in the late 1600's and early 1700's. These 19th Century immigrants were easily assimilated into the framework of American society and became the people who contributed to making America great.

But beginning about the time of the Great Social Experiments of President Franklin Delano Roosevelt, in the 1930's, the floodgates were opened to alien immigrants from Asia, South and Central America, and Africa. A Jewess named Emma Lazarus, wrote the words, later engraved on the foundation of the Statue of Liberty: "Give me your poor, your tired, your huddled masses; yearning to breath free." And they came, the refuse from all countries, lured not so much by freedom, as by a "free handout", given to them by "brainwashed" White Israelite Christians, who

did not realize they were destroying themselves in the process.

The enemies of God and His people, "true Israel," were quick to recognize this as a further goal in their avowed purpose to destroy White Christian civilization. A goal they had envisioned from the "dusty halls of Babylon."

Under liberal Democratic Party leadership, which soon learned that the votes of the illiterate immigrants would keep them in power, government policy was put into effect, not for the welfare of Christian America and its people, but for the politicians in Washington, D.C. Since that time, as the floodgates have been opened by traitorous leaders in Washington, the United States has been inundated by the criminal and garbage element of the world. They have turned this Constitutional Republic into a Socialist Welfare State, called a Democracy, which is fast falling under the power of the One Worlders of the New World Order. Which means Zionist control!

The people in government who have encouraged this alien invasion, have done everything in their power to emasculate our Immigration Services and the Border Patrol which is supposed to guard our borders. A constant lesson of history has always been: "When a great nation can no longer control its borders, it is on the way out."

The 1990 Immigration Law, passed by an emasculated liberal Congress, allows 714,000 immigrants to come into the United States, 1992-94, excluding refugees, whose numbers increase alarmingly every year. In 1992, over 50,000 Jews from Russia have been granted immigration status, and you can be assured that the majority of these are communists.

At one time, before an immigrant was accepted, they had to prove a source of income, so that they would not become a public liability. Today, they begin immediately to receive welfare payments, and some even get Social Security, although they have not paid a cent into this fund. The Jews are given special compensation to get started. Both legal and illegal immigrants are granted welfare and food stamps within a month after they enter this country, and this is further driving us into bankruptcy.

What has been the effect of this almost unlimited immigration from Third World nations? (Where the majority of immigrants used to come from the White nations of Christendom, they now come from the heathen nations.)

First, crime rates have shot sky high in every area where Third World immigrants have settled in any number. Many were criminals before they came to this country and were engaged in drugs and prostitution. Many came to America seeking asylum from prosecution for crimes they had committed.

Along with crime, we have seen disease rates shoot "sky high", with new and apparently incurable Oriental and African diseases showing up, while ancient killers like cholera, tuberculosis, and diphtheria, which we thought had been eradicated, are now becoming epidemic.

But what has this to do with "miscegenation?" Very much! For this influx of non-white foreigners, plus the relaxing of moral standards by the same enemy which encouraged immigration, is now deliberately mixing White boys and girls, with those of other races, knowing that close association will cause inter-racial sexual activity. These are the "intellectual traitors," We are dealing with in our schools. They are encouraged by the National Education Association. These are the ones who push "sex education" in the schools, knowing full well that it does not protect the students, but causes them to be sexually active. They know that handing out condoms does not promote morality among our youth, but encourages immorality. This is their goal, the weakening of the moral and spiritual status of our citizens, to where they can be amalgamated and controlled. They know that history proves that racial integration has been a major factor in the destruction of every great civilization which practiced it, during the sixty centuries of written history. No nation which has experimented with miscegenation, has survived the social disaster it has caused, and since the plans of the conspirators calls for the destruction of White Christian civilization, they know they MUST destroy

our youth, who are the foundation of our future strength. (Do you realize that government psychologists have now declared that anyone who believes in the "conspiratorial aspect" of history, is mentally unstable, and paranoid?) Maybe this is why they are killing themselves by suicide, four times faster than the rest of us "nuts."

But above and beyond social conditions we MUST put God's Word first if we are truly to be called Christian.

I dare you to take an in-depth look at the racial issue, as presented in God's Word. If you are honest in your study, you will find that God forcefully condemns the practice of miscegenation in His people.

But if your "wolf pastors" can "hoodwink" you into refusing to accept your Israel heritage, these scriptures will have very little meaning to you, and will be completely overlooked in the preaching that comes from your church.

The Israel people (who were never Jews) were chosen by God as His special ambassadors to carry His message of salvation, and Kingdom living to all men, through the Gospel of the Kingdom.

There are many reasons why inter-racial marriage is wrong, but in this message I will concentrate on the spiritual reasons as given in the Word of God.

Many of us have observed the heartache and sadness which has come to the offspring of mixed marriages, as they are never completely accepted by either race. While the father and mother may enjoy their sexual experiment, their children invariably suffer from it.

God's Word gives many reasons why He condemns miscegenation and declares it to be an evil practice. Let's look at just a few.

## **A - THE CREATION**

When God reconstructed the earth, as recorded in Genesis 1:21, 24, 25, He created "every living creature AFTER HIS OWN KIND..." and God said: "Let the earth bring forth the living creatures (Heb. "nepesh", meaning "a breathing creature,") AFTER HIS KIND, cattle and creeping things, and the BEAST of the earth, AFTER HIS KIND."

This AFTER HIS OWN KIND, was an unchangeable Law of God, as much so as the Law of Gravity, or the Law of Harvest.

Here we run into a very interesting subject which will be discussed in detail in the ANNEX to this message. It is the meaning of the word BEAST. Notice how the BEAST, has been separated from "four footed animals and creeping things." We see where God forbade His people from having intercourse with these creatures. In Exodus 22:19, we read: "Whoso lieth with a BEAST, shall surely be put to death."

Over and over in the opening chapter of the Bible, as it deals with creation we see where every living thing was created to reproduce after "it's own kind!" No where in the animal kingdom do we find the inter-mingling of one kind with another. Only man breaks this commandment. Cats do not mate with dogs; rabbits do not have intercourse with squirrels, and when man tries to mix horses with donkeys he comes up with a hybrid called a mule, which cannot reproduce itself.

In this manner, God safeguarded the members of the animal kingdom and it is safe to assume, from other scriptures, that He had the same plan in mind for mankind.

In the story of creation, the formation of man is not very definite, and as a result we have many different theological opinions. For instance, most Bible scholars, especially those in the evangelical or fundamental ranks, will tell you that the two different acts, or events, mentioned in Genesis 1:26 and 2:7, were one and the same act. But they cannot be. The very wording of these verses shows they were separate acts.

I disagree with the majority, for there are unreconcilable differences between these two accounts. In Gen. 1:27 (KJV) we read: "And God said, Let us make man in our image ... so God CREATED man in His own image ... male and female CREATED He him..."

There are some fascinating features in these three verses (Genesis 1:26-28) for an accurate translation direct from the ancient Hebrew says: "And Gods (plural, more than one), said, "Let US (plural) make man in OUR image." The word for God, as used here in the Hebrew ELOHIM and has a plural meaning which is often associated with angels. It actually means "gods" (plural) in the ordinary sense, according to Strong's Concordance, ff-1430.

If this is true, could it be possible, do you think, that God delegated His supreme authority to create man to His angels and that each created male and female in their own image? Which might be the reason we have different races? (This is merely supposition and I have no scripture to back this.)

Dr. John H. Deguer, a Hebrew scholar of some note, says that the word ELOHIM, which is translated God in our KJV, refers to the "oath bound servants of God," (angels), since EL is the name of God as found elsewhere in the Bible. According to Dr. Deguer, EL (Jehovah-Yahweh) gave these angels power to create beings after their own image. Scholars for many years have puzzled over the name of God, which is ELOHIM in Hebrew, but which is a plural word.

It would also answer the question as to how all races could come from ADAM, since if this were true, as evangelical and fundamental scholars aver, God would have had to break His own Law of "Kind after kind," We KNOW He does not do this!

## **B - THE FORMATION OF ADAM**

This brings us to the account of Genesis 2:7, where we are told that God FORMED Adam, male only, from the "dust of the earth" and did something which is not recorded in the CREATION of Genesis One, He "breathed into ADAM'S nostrils the breath of life, and man (ADAM) became a living soul."

The word ADAM in Hebrew is AU-DAUM, which means: "of a ruddy complexion; capable of showing blood in the face, or capable of blushing," which is characteristic of the white race alone.

While theologians and Bible scholars for the most part say that Genesis 2:1-5 is a repeat of the creation story from Chapter One, we find a strange statement in verse five, where it says, "and there was not a man to till the ground." The theologians and Bible scholars on the other hand, say this man was already CREATED in Genesis 1:27. Who is right?

According to the Bible account, on the eighth day, after God had rested from His creation week, He FORMED ADAM from the dust; male only! (This is a completely different act from creating man, male and female, from nothing, as found in Genesis 1:27).

To CREATE, means to "make out of nothing." But the Bible clearly says that ADAM was formed from the "dust of the earth, male only."

This man, ADAM, was a complete being. He was a "son of God," according to Luke 3:38. He was "hermaphroditic" in that he was male and female combined. None of these attributes can be found in the CREATED men and women of Genesis One.

It is very possible that the CREATED men and women of Genesis One were created thousands of years before ADAM was FORMED in Genesis 2:7. They were ordered by God to "reproduce, replenish the earth, and take it under subjugation." This also tells us that this earth existed and was populated before the creation of Genesis One, as it is impossible to replenish something which did not exist. This may very well account for the skeletons of men and women which lived on earth thousands of years before the White race which showed up about 6,000 years ago. Anthropologists know that human beings existed on this earth in Africa and Asia, thousands of years before the White race appeared on the scene.

Adam, according to the Biblical account, was placed in the Garden of Eden to "dress, cultivate, and care for it." (Genesis 2:15). But the man Adam was lonely, so God made him a helpmate, taken from his own body, and presented him with his wife Eve. She is the mother, not of "all living," but of all living white people.

This beautiful true story has been terribly distorted in the Jewish Talmud, which states the Adam had sex with all the animals in the Garden, and when he found satisfaction with none of them, it was then that God brought forth Eve. (It takes a Jew to take something beautiful and turn it into a perversion!)

The One who FORMED Adam was JEHOVAH-ELOHIM, the Sovereign Ruler, the Almighty God, the Creator, the Judge of all nations.

Apparently Adam lived a solitary life for an undisclosed period of time, until God formed Eve. Adam recognized that Eve was part of his body and here we see the institution of the first ordinance, that of marriage. In this ordinance, according to the Bible, "two become one and for this reason a man shall leave his father and mother, and cleave (cling) to his wife, for they are now one flesh." It was for this reason that the Commandment against "adultery" was given later, in order to protect this sacred ordinance.

At this time in world history, Adam and Eve lived in the Garden of Eden, in daily communication with God, who "walked and talked with Adam." (Genesis 3:8)

Outside the Garden, were the other races who lived and carried out God's order to "replenish and subdue the earth."

I have no intention here of going into the "sin" which drove Adam and Eve from the Garden. We know that it was the sin of "disobedience," and we know that Adam and Eve participated in the same sin, for Genesis 3:6 tells us so.

Eve was tricked into this sin by a being which scripture calls the "serpent," in Hebrew NASACH. We know he was not a regular snake, since he walked upright, was capable of reasoning, and could speak in words that Eve understood. (This will also be discussed in the Annex.) Some Bible scholars think the word NASACH refers to the title of this being, but whatever, he was not of Adam kind, for at this time, Adam and Eve had produced no children.

The temptation he gave to Eve was subtle and cast a doubt on God's Word. They were tempted to "become like gods," by partaking of the forbidden fruit.

When Adam and Eve sinned, the glory of God which had clothed them, sometimes known as the "shekinah glory," left and they realized they were naked and were ashamed. I sincerely doubt this had anything to do with a sexual sin, as taught in the SEEDLINE DOCTRINE.

Apparently Dr. Stough, to whom I am indebted for much of the material in this article, believes that the sin of Eve was that of mixing the races. SEEDLINES aver that Eve had sex with NASCAH, who was really Satan in disguise, and as a result Cain was born. I am forced to disagree with this on the basis of Genesis 4:1, which clearly states that Adam had sexual relations with his wife Eve, that she got pregnant as a result and that she gave birth to a man child she named Cain. There is absolutely no hint of any third person involvement. The SEEDLINE argument that Eve's statement: "I have gotten a man from the Lord," indicates that she thought she had had sex with God, when it was Satan in disguise, holds little water, as it is the same statement made by millions of God fearing mothers, when their first son was born: "Look, God gave me a boy."

I cannot bring myself to believe that the "mother of our race," the race from which our Savior was to spring, could have been an adulteress. If she was, so was Adam, for they partook of the same fruit. (The Jewish Talmud says Adam had sex with Satan's mistress, a beautiful demoness named Lilith. More Jewish fables.)

That the SEEDLINE which was to become the chief adversary of God's plan for redemption of the

world began with Cain, I will not attempt to deny. He was the first Adamite to step into the forbidden area of inter-racial marriage. This set him at odds with God's people from the beginning. This sin came after the murder of his brother Abel. (We have an indication that Cain could have repented of his sin, and received God's favor, in Genesis 4:77). It was after this that he inter-married with the "pre-Adamic" people (see Genesis 5:16, 17).

That there were many people living on earth at this time, outside the Garden, can be seen from the fact that he not only found a wife, but he found enough people to build a great city and begin man's first conquest to rule the world.

It was after the time of Cain, when Adam's son Enos was grown, that Adam kind began to worship God. (See Genesis 4:26).

The eighth man in the genealogical line from Adam was Noah, and we see in Genesis 6:9, that he was "just (lawful and righteous), and PERFECT in his GENERATIONS." (The word GENERATION, refers to "bloodline.")

Because of his righteous life and his racial purity, the Bible says that God walked with him (verse 9). He was one of the very few men in scripture of which it was said: "He walked with God." Enoch was another, Genesis 5:22.

This statement regarding Noah does not mean he was without sin, but that his descent from Adam had never been marred by interracial marriage. By this time, all other earthy families had become contaminated by miscegenation and the Bible tells us the result in Genesis 6:12, 12 - "All flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth, and (because of this corruption) the earth was filled with violence." If you look through history, you will find this the story of miscegenation. Violence automatically follows, when men break God's Law of "kind after kind."

God considered only Noah as worth saving, along with his family, when He cleansed the world with the flood.

But trouble began again shortly after the flood, when Noah got drunk on home-made wine. Some have wondered why God did not condemn this in the scriptures, but we must remember that up until this time, grape juice did not ferment.

Noah's sons saw him in this drunken condition and treated the old man with respect, with the exception of his son Ham.

Ham evidently saw his father in a drunken, unclothed condition and treated him with disrespect. Some think he had homosexual relations with his father, we don't know. We do know that when Noah woke from his drunken stupor, he knew what Ham had done and he pronounced a curse, not to Ham, but on his son Canaan. All of Ham's posterity, including Canaan were cursed for "all generations". This curse was that Ham and his posterity were to become "servant of servants to his brethren (kinfolks)."

After the flood, Ham's descendants went south, settling in parts of Africa, and in the land of Canaan, which God later gave to Israel.

These Canaanites were natural enemies of Israel. The Hamites continued further south, settling in what is now central Africa, where they inter-mingled with the pre-Adamic Black races and became servants, or slaves to those who conquered them.

About 1920 B.C. several hundred years after the great flood, Abram was called by God to leave his home in Ur of the Chaldees and move to a new place. This was in order to keep his family line pure. He had married Sara (later called Sarah) who was his half-sister (see Genesis 20:12).

The child that God promised by covenant to Abraham and Sarah, was Isaac. However, Abraham had other children by wives of other races prior to the birth of Isaac. He had a son named Ishmael, whose mother was an Egyptian. After Sarah died, he had a wife named Keturah (we do not know her nationality), they had six sons (Genesis 25:1-3).

However, it was Isaac who was the "child of promise," and Abraham made him his heir, while he sent his other sons away with gifts into the east country. These boys evidently went to India, where they became the White rulers, later called Brahmins.

When it came time for Isaac to be married, Abraham sent his servant Eliezer back to his home country of Mesopotamia to look for a wife for Isaac. He told this servant: "Thou shalt not take a wife unto my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, among whom I dwell, but thou shalt go unto my country, and take a wife unto my son Isaac," (Genesis 24:3, 4).

When Eliezer reached Mesopotamia, he was led by God to meet Rebecca the granddaughter of Nahor, Abraham's brother. After a formal, but friendly visit, Rebecca agreed to return to Canaan and marry Isaac. Thus Abraham's family line, through Isaac, was kept free from Canaanite contamination.

From Isaac, we see how he admonished his heir Jacob, whose name was later changed by God to Israel, to take a wife of his own kindred, (Genesis 28:1, 2).

Jacob made the journey to Padan-Aram where he fell in love with Rachel and worked seven years for his uncle Laban. Then Laban tricked him into marrying Leah, his elder daughter, and Jacob worked seven more years to get Rachel, and six more for his possessions. He was finally able to return to Canaan with his wives, thirteen children and great possessions of cattle and sheep. He also had children by Bilhad, and Zilpah and because the scriptures say nothing to the contrary, we are safe to assume they were Hebrews of the Covenant race. While Jacob kept his family line pure, his sons were not as careful and one, Judah, married a Canaanite woman.

Jacob's son Joseph, while in the court of Pharaoh in Egypt, married an Egyptian woman who was the daughter of a "priest," or "prince" of On. From Egyptian historical sources we learn that she was the descendant of Shem's family who had settled in Egypt many years before. As far as scripture tells us, Joseph kept his family line pure.

## **The Disaster of Race mixing - Part II**

The sin of race-mixing is one of the greatest dangers our nation faces today, although most Christian ministers make light of it. If God allows this church approved sin to continue, within a few generations the White race will disappear leaving the world in the control of the anti-Christ Jews who have been foremost in promulgating race mixing, knowing that history proves that bastard races are easier to control.

In America, this has become an increasing threat due to several reasons:

- 1) The heavy influx of Black Hispanic, Asiatic and Jewish people, strongly promoted by Zionist interests in our government.

- 2) The rapid increase of these races, (with the exception of the Jews who reproduce very slowly). It has been found that the Black race in America reproduces four times as fast as the White, while Hispanics and Asiatics reproduce five times as fast. It does not take a mathematician to see the end results. At the rate we are going in 1993, the White majority that settled America and made it the greatest nation on earth, will soon be outnumbered in their own country and become a minority people. When this happens, as in all other cases, America will revert to a Third World nation status.

- 3) The promotion of "racial equality," by the media, which in business and social situations always stresses race mixing, has encouraged Christians to do the same, even though the Word of God strongly condemns it.

- 4) The laws forbidding "inter-racial marriage," which once protected the White majority, have been repealed and integration is now being forced by government decree

in every phase of our national life. All part of the New World Order plan of subjugation.

5) The so-called "sexual revolution," has produced immorality in all areas of our national life and has resulted in literally hordes of illegitimate births, abortions, homosexuality, and miscegenation. Don't be fooled into believing that God will overlook this blatant disregard for His law.

6) The attack on the Bible, Christian virtues, the home and the sacredness of marriage, is all part of the over-all plan of the anti-Christians. A few nights ago I watched TV evangelist Pat Robertson, as he decried this attack against Christianity in what he titled ATTACK ON FAITH! He mentioned such anti-Christian organizations as the ACLU, but never hinted that they were led and controlled by anti-Christ Jews. Of course he could not do this, since as a Christian Zionist his interests lay in an "Israeli first" policy. He calls these Canaanite enemies of Christ, the Chosen People while knowing they are His enemies. What utter hypocrisy!

7) There is a conspiracy underway, Virginia! Whether you want to accept it or not. It is a conspiracy that had its start in the dusty halls of Babylon, for world conquest, and has carried on during the last 2,000 years in what it openly states is a campaign of ultimately destroying "White Christian civilization".

It can be summed up in these words from the Jewish/Communist textbook [PSYCHOPOLITICS](#), page 52: "You must recruit every agency in the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of Christianity. You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief that Christian belief ... is vicious, bad, insanity causing, publicly hated and intolerable! ... You must work until Christianity is synonymous with insanity. You must work until the officials of city, county and state governments will not think twice before they pounce on Christian groups as public enemies.

"We must be like the vine upon the tree. We must use for our tools any authority that comes to hand, and then, at last, we can dispense with all authority save our own." This comes straight from the "horse's mouth."

After sin entered the world, wherever men lived together, wickedness increased and after ten generations the Bible says that "every imagination of the thoughts of his (man's) heart, was on evil continually", (Genesis 6:5), and God destroyed most of them with a great flood, saving only Noah and his family.

Years after the flood, as the earth began to be populated again, we see another move as the "One Worlders," who have been around a long time, tried to build a civilization without God, and God scattered them by confusing their languages and scattering them to areas which he had appointed for them.

God started a "new plan," and began this plan by calling Abram out of Ur of the Chaldees, because of his faithfulness and obedience. God made an everlasting, unconditional covenant with Abram, telling him that he would have unnumbered posterity, and that all the world would be blessed through him, (see Genesis 12:1, 2). Verse 3, which is a favorite of the Christian Jewish prostitutes, "And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: and in thee shall all the nations of the earth be blessed." Let me point out that this verse says nothing about a people we now call Jews, who did not come into existence until 1200 years after the time of Abraham, and we have no reason to believe that this blessing and curse, outlived Abraham.

The descendants of Abraham, many years later, now called Children of Israel, after their father Jacob/Israel, went into slavery in Egypt and were delivered through God's miraculous intervention, using His servant Moses as His human tool. God instructed these people, which He called "His own." "Neither shall thou make marriages with them (non-Israelites); thy daughter thou shalt not

give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son" Pretty specific, isn't it?

The reason given is: "For they (the non-Israel heathen) will turn thy son from following Me, that they shall serve other gods; so will the anger of the Lord be kindled against you, and destroy you suddenly. For thou (Israel) art an holy people (see 1 Peter 2:9) unto the Lord thy God; the Lord hath chosen thee to be a special (peculiar, the New Testament says) people unto Himself above all the people that are in the face of the earth." (See Amos 3:2 for confirmation).

Notice that the scripture says they are to be a SPECIAL and SEPARATE, nothing is said about them being SUPERIOR. But because they are SPECIAL in the eyes of God, this people MUST remain PURE, if they are to please God.

THE Hebrew word for HOLY is QUADISH which literally means: "set apart". Israel was to be God's ambassador to the rest of the world, carrying His message of redemption for all men who would accept Him as King. It was to show these non-Israel people how God wanted them to live in accordance with His law, so that they could live in peace, freedom, and prosperity. Many of the problems we see in Christendom today, have come because our Israel people have "reneged" on their duty to their God. For the most part, we have been miserable examples of God's ambassadors, and like the "ugly American," have become hated, where we should be loved. Instead of obedience to God's law, we have promoted sin and rebellion. It's no wonder God is disciplining His people today, ala Deuteronomy 28.

Race mixing, "miscegenation," is an affront to God and there are several reasons why it is offensive to Him:

- 1) It cripples God's original design, the plan God had for every race. He gave each of them distinct characteristics which would make them different from all others, while at the same time making them an important part of His world plan. "Race mixing," is an attempt to destroy God's plan for the races.
- 2) God created all things to produce "kind after kind." This is a biological law which is as strong and lasting as the "Law of Gravity," or the "Law of Harvest," both of which can easily be demonstrated as true.

As you study the Bible, it becomes apparent that God wanted each race to remain pure. He even designated certain areas in which they were to live.

- 3) Miscegenation violates the inherent "blueprint" for the genes of each human body. In spite of liberal arguments to make all men "equal", biologists know that each race is distinctly different, in bodily formation, in inherent intelligence, and in the very structure of their blood cells. All races are not biologically the same. Of course it is "politically unacceptable" to discuss this truth, but this fact doesn't change it.

Through inter-marriage, these genes become mixed up, producing abnormal or irregular patterns. The genes of the dominant parent will always determine the results in their children.

- 4) Miscegenation violates God's Law (natural Law) of reproduction, no matter how much Billy Graham and his ilk put their seal of approval on it. This inter-mingling is unknown to all other species. It is only man who interferes with God's law. It has been proven that if the horse mates with a zebra, it will produce offspring with zebra stripes for generations to come. The lion will not mate with the tiger, unless man forces it to. In many cases of artificial, or forced interbreeding, as between a horse and a donkey, the offspring becomes incapable of reproduction.

5) God opposes miscegenation because of its disastrous results. No where in the scriptures, Old or New Testament, is it considered as right, in spite of what some of our religious leaders have tried to make it say so.

It has another disastrous result, in that it defeats God's plan of redemption of the world through the Ambassadorship of His Israel people, who were to preach the "shed blood of His Son, for the remission of sins", to all the world.

Israel, the instrument through which God intends His Kingdom message to be spread, would not be able to survive inter-marriage, because the genes of other races were stronger and because the religious beliefs of these heathen races would lead His people away from their God. Over and over again, God cautions against this in the Old Testament, and King Solomon, considered the wisest man to ever live, outside of Jesus Christ, is a good example, as his heathen wives led him into idolatry when he became old. (1st Kings 11:4)

The plan of God for the redemption of the world through His Son, our Savior and King, was that He was to be born into the Israel race, which had been set aside for this special purpose; that He would defeat and triumph over Satan and his plan for world control, which God would not allow.

## **God's Law Was Made To Protect Israel**

If you study the story of Abram, and the covenant God made with him because of his faithfulness, you will see God's personal direction over the patriarch's in their marriages.

Abram, married Sarai, his half-sister (later called Sarah), which was permissible at this time. Isaac, the son of Sarah and Abram, married his cousin Rebecca, whose father was Abram's brother. Jacob married Leah and Rachel, who were his second cousins and of the Hebrew race. (None of these were Jews, for the Jewish people did not exist until almost 1200 years after Abram, where we first hear of them in 2 Kings 16:6, where they were fighting against Israel.

By following God's "guidelines" Israelites kept their family blood line pure.

From Shem, the son of Noah, this family line had been kept pure from the time of Adam. They had not intermarried with the Canaanites (the descendants of Cain). Because of this racial purity and his obedience to God, Noah found favor in the sight of God, who saved he and his family from the Great Flood. The Bible tells us that Noah was "pure before God in his generations." (bloodline -Genesis 6:9)

When Jacob, whose name had been changed by God to Israel, moved into Egypt during the seven years of famine, he settled in the land of Goshen, where his people kept themselves apart from the heathen Egyptians and other races. (See Genesis 47).

While it is true and scripturally recorded that some of Jacob's sons married out of their race (Judah married a Canaanite woman, whose seed died), the bloodline of the race remained pure.

Notice how when Israel left Egypt in the Exodus, a mixed multitude was allowed to go with them (see Exodus 12:38). If you study the history of Israel in the wilderness, you will find that it was this "mixed multitude" which fell a-lusting and complained until all of Israel fell into this sin. (Check Nehemiah 13:3, for a later application).

When God delivered Israel from Egypt, He gave strict orders that when they entered Canaan, they were to destroy the inhabitants of the land, and were never to inter-marry with them on pain of death. This is how strongly God looked on the sin of miscegenation.

Today, modern churchmen refuse to dwell on this side of God's nature. It appears to be too harsh for their sensitive Christian people to accept. So modern churchmen differentiate between the God of the Old Testament, who they call a "harsh God of War, hatred, and destruction," while painting Him in the New Testament as being a God who "loves all mankind." Yet these "double-minded" churchmen, still preach that God never changes, and that he is the same "yesterday, today and

forever". They neglect to teach their people that the God of the New Testament is also a God of wrath against evil doers. In Heb. 10:26-30, we read of this aspect of God in the New Testament, followed by this admonition in verse 31 - "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God." You better believe it! (See what Jesus has to say about this in Luke 12:5). Strange philosophy, isn't it, that allows churchmen to contradict themselves and still be believed by the majority of their people?

Read for yourselves the account of what happened to Israel when they began to lust after the daughters of Moab, (Numbers 25:1-5). At the time when this happened Moab was a "mongrelized people" who led Israel into idolatry. It became so bad that God commanded the Israelite leaders in this sin to be beheaded.

In Numbers 25, we read how Phinehas, executed an Israel leader, when he brought a Midianite whore into the camp. Because of this sin, the wrath of God fell on all the people, and the plague that God sent against them, was only stopped when Phinehas killed both of them. (Evidently none of the other Israelites had protested this breaking of God's law).

Under Mosaic Law, Phinehas would have been punished for taking the law into his own hands. But God told Moses that Phinehas was not to be punished, since he was carrying out God's will.

Does this mean that you and I have the authority of God to execute a man or woman who are engaged in miscegenation? Not at all! Phinehas did what he did, because he was an authority in the tabernacle, and it was his task to keep the tabernacle holy. What Zimri and Cozbi did was an insult not only to Israel's God, but to the nation as well and he acted on this.

As a Christian, do you feel that God's punishment of 24,000 Israelites who died of the plague for this man's sin, was too severe? What about the millions who are today dying from AIDS, herpes, syphilis and other sex-related diseases? Most of these are caused by immoral sexual behavior. If you are not in favor of this, then why do you support it with your silence? The Bible tells us that once an inter-racial sin takes place, it takes ten generations to cleanse it from the bloodstream, provided the racial barriers are not again broken.

While the Seventh Commandment is a stern reminder, dealing with sexual relations between unmarried people, it has another meaning which is often hidden by the clergy and which the modern church has shunted aside as "adultery." The New Webster Dictionary defines "adulterate", as: "to make impure; to debase by introducing inferior or impure substances." Thus miscegenation adulterates the blood line purity of Israel, and wins the curse of God that leads to national ruin.

All through scripture, from the time of Jacob/Israel, God spoke of the Israel people (not the Jews), as a "special people, separate unto God for a specific purpose." They were not to become "Racial Supremests," as the Jews teach. (In the Talmud, Jews are taught that when their Messiah comes every Jew will have 2,000 "goyim" slaves. That's you and I, brother! But God says of Israel in Amos 3:2 that "You only have I known of all the families on earth." and because of this father-son relationship, God disciplines His people, as He is doing now with the "true Israelite".

Israel has a very special mission which demands both racial and spiritual purity, and one of the major reasons we are in the mess we are now in, is that "true Israel," has failed miserably in her mission as God's Ambassadors.

After Israel endured 40 years of training and discipline in the wilderness, God allowed them to enter Canaan and conquer it.

However, they rebelled many times, and as I mentioned before, this rebellion was often led by the "mixed multitude" who had come with them from Egypt.

This history of our people can be found in the book of Judges. It is interesting to note that on every occasion, when Israel disobeyed God, he disciplined them through foreign invasion. Yet if you were to tell most pastors that this country is in imminent danger of a foreign invasion, they would laugh

in your face. Yet if God never changes, what makes you think He will act differently now, than He did 3500 years ago? (And "No Virginia, Communism is not dead". It has just changed it's outward form and is more virulent and dangerous now than ever before). In Judges 2:14, we see that when Israel disobeyed God, He sold them into the hands of their enemies and, "they could no longer stand against their enemies". In spite of our military might, we are now in a position where we could not stand against the great heathen aggregation which will soon come against us, as prophesied in Ezekiel 38 and 39. (For further information read my book [A New Look at Ezekiel 38-39](#).)

From the land of Canaan, Israel was to travel to another wilderness, which has never been recognized by the majority of churchmen, but which is clearly spoken of in 2nd Samuel 7:10. Here we find King David, as he stands in his palace in Jerusalem, and listens as the prophet tells him of an "Appointed Place," sometime in the future, where the Israel people would move; never to be removed, and would be in peace. Since the time of their Assyrian captivity, "true Israel," has been on the move towards this "Appointed Place." Many biblical descriptions show us that this could only be in the British Isles and in North America, even though these nations are not mentioned by name. Israel, under different names, would settle in this "prepared place." (America is accurately described in Isaiah 18).

The devil (the dragon of Revelation 12) has made war with the woman (Israel) and her seed, and has done everything possible to destroy her and her children. He has failed, because God has declared he would fail, and that Israel was to become His "battle axe and weapons of war," (Jeremiah 51:20). The scripture indicates that "true Israel," under God's command, will ultimately defeat the forces of evil sent to destroy them. But this will not take place until Israelis willing to put into operation the only FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL, which will work, the one found in 2 Chronicles 7:14. Our church folks love to quote this verse, but very few, including the majority of their pastors, are willing to stop "doing their own thing," (which often includes miscegenation) to obey God. That is why I have taken as my MOTTO - OBEDIENCE TO GOD MUST COME BEFORE VICTORY!

When I talk about enemies, I am not speaking about the anti-Christ's of Judaism, but of the apostates from within, men such as Baptist evangelist Jack Van Impe, Pat Robertson, Jerry Falwell, Billy Graham and others of their ilk, who are confirmed Christian Zionists (if that is possible), who have "sold their souls to the anti-Christ's of Judaism", for popularity and money. Or as Billy Graham's wife Ruth once said: "We will do anything necessary to fill the football stadiums;" or to remain on TV.

Other forces set out to destroy "true Israel." The Roman Catholic church, steeped in the religion of paganism tried it and was stymied by Christian heroes such as Martin Luther and others who refused to deviate from scriptural truth for any reason.

Diseases such as the Black death decimated Europe and critics of the Bible, led by German Jews, for the most part, tried to undermine the faith and truth of the Word of God. They are responsible, in large part, for the Laodicean "luke-warm" church we see in existence today.

Catholic nations such as France and Spain, attempted to destroy the Protestant Christian nations which were made up in large by an Israelite majority. They failed, sometimes by the miraculous intervention of God, as in the destruction of the Spanish Armada in 1588, in their attempt to invade Israelite England.

When our Founding Fathers drew up our Constitution, they gave us a Republic, not a Democracy, and this Republic was to be under the laws and guidance of Almighty God. It was never meant to become the racial melting pot it now is, where the heathen has equal rights with the Christian. This Republic was to be a representative form of government, whereby its citizens were to elect representatives to enforce God's Law. They knew that government did not have the authority to make Law, only God is the "law giver".

This nation was to be governed by Israel people, and the heathen were not to sit in places of

government. Our early leaders, such as George Washington and Benjamin Franklin, warned us of what would happen, if we allowed the anti-Christ's of Judaism to get a foothold in America. (We didn't listen, and it has come to pass!)

Today our nation has been changed into first a Democracy, then a Welfare State, and we are well on our way to becoming part of a One World Dictatorship. Today, under the direct rule of the people, we see control of government through the pressure groups such as the Jewish Anti-Defamation League, the NAACP, and many others.

Our government is no longer controlled by people who must answer to the electorate, but by appointed groups who now carry out the orders of the bureaucrats, who in turn are controlled by the International bankers. The Internal Revenue Service is a prime example of how bureaucracy now controls America. They are not a government agency as such, but are the "law enforcing branch," of the Federal Reserve System, which is not Federal at all, but privately owned. Today, all the money collected by the IRS goes to pay the interest on the national debt which has accrued since 1913, when our Congress sold the American people into the hands of the International bankers. None of our Income Taxes goes for government.

For many years, our immigration system was under Roman Catholic control and as a result their policy favored "controlled immigration" from mostly Catholic, which meant Third World nations.

Instead of immigrants coming from mostly Israel nations, as had been the trend in the 1800's, suddenly we were inundated by millions of immigrants, legal and illegal, from Catholic countries such as Mexico. This furthers the dangers from miscegenation, which always weakens a White Israel nation, and will ultimately destroy it.

Today, aliens with alien cultures, alien religions and alien diseases are openly flocking into America, with the approval of our government. It is reaching the point where the White Christian majority which built America, may soon become an endangered species in our own country. If this were to happen, we would revert to the savagery we see in Africa, where every Black nation which has come out from under White control, has degenerated into absolute chaos. Not one of them is in better shape today. Yet we never seem to learn!

The Political Action Committees, many of them run by foreigners, spend millions of dollars yearly to get their pet projects passed by Congress, while the White Christian majority surrenders more and more of our God given rights into the hands of the New World Order, and it's hordes of heathen.

Today, a great propaganda campaign is being carried on in America. We see it every day in the media, and especially on TV. It is aimed primarily at Christians, and Christian youth in particular. This is to convince them that "race mixing" is good and has the approval of God, although ALL scripture says otherwise. They even quote from the Bible such scripture as these:

"And hath made of one blood ALL nations of men, for to dwell on all the face of the earth..." (KJV, Acts 17:26).

"From one man He made every nation of mankind," (NIV).

"All nations He created from a common origin," (Moffatt Trans). "He created every race from men of one stock," (NEB).

What these men are saying is that God is a liar, and that He really didn't mean what He said in Genesis One, when He stated that everything was to reproduce "after it's own kind".

But a close look at this verse in Acts 17:27, shows you that it has nothing to do with teaching that all races came from the common origin of Adam. If this verse were to teach this falsehood, then why does God condemn it in many other places? If this teaching is true, then why didn't God allow Israel to inter-marry with the aliens? Use your head and think for yourself. Don't let some seminary "brainwashed" pastor tell you what it means. Scientists and biologists KNOW there are distinct differences between the races, and so should any observing layman. You don't have to be a scientist

to see this!

The traits that make a White man white are recessive as long as White marries White. They will always have white children!

The Negroid and the Mongolian features are dominant traits. That's why marriages between White and colored always produces colored offspring.

If the White man means to maintain white traits, he MUST always marry within his race. If he deviates and inter-marries with any other race, the white traits will be lost within a few generations and his offspring will revert to pure colored. This means that for the White man to inter-marry, means his ultimate destruction. And of course, this is the plan of the "race mixers". History has proven that mongrel people are always easier to control, than pure bred ones.

## **Miscegenation Is The Enemy's Blueprint For White Destruction!**

Destruction of White Christian civilization is the major purpose of the present drive towards miscegenation. The enemy often openly admits this. They know that it has always been the White Aryan people who have been the bulwark of freedom. So in order to control the world, this faction must go. Historians and sociologists know that mongrel people are easier to control. History proves this, and our enemy, being Satanically inspired men know that every White civilization (and there have been some 25 of these in the sixty centuries of written history) which has practiced miscegenation, have destroyed themselves from within. The sands of history are covered with the dried bones of those who have tried "race mixing" and have found it was deadly poison for both races. Some in the Black race may dispute this, but history proves that Blacks have never been able to rule their own people justly, and the fables of great Black civilizations in Africa, are just that, "fairy tables." For centuries the Blacks in Africa walked over untold mineral riches without ever recognizing their worth for other than trinkets. I have been in places in the interior of Sudan, where they had never seen a white man, and where the Blacks were living as their aborigine ancestors did thousands of years ago, without the knowledge of a wheel, or how to make fire. As I have mentioned before, not one country in Africa, now under Black control, has bettered themselves, and in South Africa, where gullible Americans have been brainwashed about mistreatments of Blacks, the Black people live better than in any other country on the Dark Continent. It seems that our stupid liberals could see this, when you consider that South Africa is the only country on the Continent with an immigration problem. This would hardly be possible, if this country was as suppressive of Blacks as we have been led to believe by the Jewish controlled media, which means the International Banker clique.

As a result of these international plans, the present public education towards miscegenation by the media and TV, does not happen by accident, or because people are interested in "equality for all," as is sometimes claimed. It is planned for control.

Plans have been in the mill for hundreds of years to destroy White Christian civilization. It has been underway ever since Jewish efforts were used to pressure the Roman Emperors into intense persecution of Christian communities in the Empire. It was inherent in Christ's Parable of the Vineyard in Mark 12, where the wicked men said of the King's son: "This is the heir: come let us kill Him and seize his inheritance." Mark 12:12, tells us that when Christ made this statement, the Pharisees understood that He was speaking about them.

They knew they were the wicked husbandmen, the usurpers, those "which say they are Jews and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan," which the risen Christ spoke about in Revelation 2:9; 3:9.

Ever since that day when Jewish leaders "killed the heir," Jesus Christ, they have attempted to control the world. This plan can be found in many Jewish writings, where they openly boast about their plans. This world is Christ's inheritance. It was given to Him by His Father, God Almighty. He

was ordained by God to rule this world as King of Kings, and Lord of Lords. But the International Zionists and their ilk will not have it so, and shout in the face of God Himself: "We will not have this Man to rule over us." (For the final outcome of their rebellion, read Malachi 2:2-4).

Many well-meaning Christian pastors and people have been "brainwashed" by enemy propaganda into believing that Christ's worst enemies are His Chosen. Others, who are not so naive, and know the truth; men such as Jerry Falwell, Jack Van Impe, David Webber, Billy Graham, and many others, know that the Jews are the "synagogue of Satan," yet they continue to support them for the monetary benefits which accrue to them by so doing. Because of Jewish wealth and money control, it has now become profitable in America, to be a traitor to God and country.

We must remember that Judaism of today, is the Pharisaism of Jesus' day. Their leaders readily admit this. They openly brag about their plans to destroy Christianity. WE can see their plans in operation, as we see how they are behind the removing of prayers from public schools, the removing of Bible reading, the removing of Christian landmarks which have been present for generations. A little detective work will prove to you that almost 100% of these attacks against Christianity are initiated by Jews.

In his book L'ANTISEMITISME, p.350, Jewish author Bernard Lazare says: "The Jew is not satisfied with de-Christianizing, he Judaizes, he destroys the Catholic or Protestant faith, he provokes indifference, but he imposes his idea on the world of morals, and of life upon those whose faith he ruins; he works at his ago-old task, the annihilation of the religion of Christ".

Jesus said of the Pharisees (Matthew 23:15) - "...ye compass (go over) sea and land to make one proselyte (convert), and when he is made ye make him two-fold more a child of hell than yourselves".

The so-called Christian pastors who support Judaism, are much more dangerous to the cause of Christ, than any anti-Christ Jew.

In 1902, Israel Cohen, a Jewish member of the American Communist Party, wrote a book titled A RACIAL PROGRAM FOR THE TWENTIETH CENTURY. It can be found in the 1957 Congressional Record, p.7557. Here in part is what he said:

"We must realize that our party's most powerful weapon is racial tension. By propounding the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries have been oppressed by whites, we can mold them to the program of the Communist Party. In America we will aim for subtle victory! While inflaming the Negro against the Whites, we will endeavor to instill in the Whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the Negroes. We will aid the Negroes to rise in prominence in every walk of life, the professions, in the world of sports and entertainment. With this prestige, the Negro will be able to inter-marry with the Whites and bring about a process which will deliver America into our cause".

There you have it in black and white, straight from the horse's mouth.

This shows you how the International Jew, through their control of the media, television, the entertainment world of Hollywood, and sports, among other things, has brought about the moral climate in America, where miscegenation, the disease which always destroys, is now considered as popular and desirable.

As we study the facts, we can come to only one conclusion and that is that "race mixing" is a big part of the Talmudic plot to destroy White Christian Civilization, all the screaming of "racism and anti-Semitism" to the contrary. Somehow, the Zionist enemy MUST cover up these facts, if they are to succeed in their dream of world dominion.

In the Jewish/Communist textbook on [PSYCHOPOLITICS](#), published in 1933, which is their blueprint for the destruction of Christian America, they openly state: "We have battled in America since the century's turn to bring to nothing, any and all Christian influence and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to the Christian, remember that we have yet to influence the

Christian world to our ends. When that is done, we will have an end to them everywhere." This is their avowed plan, and all the Judeo-Christian cries that they are the Chosen People, will not change the fact that they hate our God, His Son, and the freedom Christianity has brought to the world.

We know from the Bible (Amos 3:7) that God does nothing without first revealing it to His servants the prophets. Many in fundamental circles say that "prophesy" ended when Christ died on the cross, but Jesus Himself said: "...all things I have heard of My Father I have made known unto you." Search the scriptures, for even today, God reveals His will through Godly men who serve Him. They may not be prophets in the Old Testament sense, but wise men, from the Word of God, can and will discern the future. We must be sure that they come from God's Word, and that they are God's men - "By their fruits shall ye know them".

Herbert Spencer once said: "There is a principle which is a bar against all information, which is proof against all arguments, and which cannot fail to keep men in everlasting ignorance." We often refer to this principle as "prejudice". Most people believe that criticism of another religion, or people who are different, is "prejudice". This makes it obvious they do not understand the meaning of the word. It is taken from the Latin word "praejudicium" which means: "preconceived judgment or opinion adverse to anything, which comes from unjust grounds, or without sufficient knowledge". So before you criticize, always have the facts. (This disease of "prejudice", is prevalent among Christian Fundamentalists and Evangelicals. It is the disease which kept me in spiritual darkness for over 45 years). The most vivid example of this that I can think of, was what happened to me when I went to my pastor (Independent Fundamental Baptist), after three months of study from history and the scriptures, which proved to me that today's Jews are not "true Israel," the Chosen People of the Bible, since they have none of the "fingerprints" which identify Israel in the closing out days of this age. I approached him by saying: "Brother Bob, I doubt that you will accept these facts, but I believe you need to know about them." Immediately, when he saw they were unfavorable to the Jews, he threw them in his waste basket with the angry and contemptuous remark: "You can't show me anything about the Jews. I already know what the Bible says and if you insist in bringing these things to our attention, the door of every Baptist church in this country will be slammed in your face." He wasn't far from wrong, for within two weeks of that meeting, he had turned the hearts of every Baptist minister in Mississippi against me, sometimes using methods which were neither Christian or honest. Fourteen week-long revivals which had been scheduled for the coming year, were cancelled immediately, on this grounds alone, that I no longer accepted the Jew as God's Chosen.

During the signing of the Declaration of Independence a strange thing occurred, which is not spoken of in the history books of the land, but which is recorded in our nation's history. When the Declaration was finished, men were hesitant to sign it, no one wanted to take the lead. Then a strange thing occurred, a stranger stood up in the balcony and spoke these words: "The words of this declaration will live in the world long after our bones are dust. Sign that parchment! Sign, if the next moment the gibbet's rope is draped around your neck! Sign, if the next minute this hall rings with the sound of clashing axes! Sign, by all your hopes in life and death! As men! As husbands! As fathers! Brothers! Sign your names to that parchment, or be accursed forever! Sign, and not only for yourselves, but for all ages, for that parchment will become the textbook of freedom, the Bible of the rights of men forever!

Nay, do not start and whisper with surprise! It is truth, your heart witnesses it! God proclaims it! Look at this strange band of exiles and outcasts, suddenly transformed into a people: Israel was to be born in a day, (Isaiah 66:8) a handful of men, weak in arms, but mighty in God-like faith; nay, look at your recent achievements, your Bunker Hill, your Lexington, and then tell me, if you can, that God has not given America to be free".

When he had finished speaking, they rushed to the table to sign and after it was over, they looked for the stranger to thank him for his inspired words, but he could not be found. He had vanished, though the doors were locked and he was never identified.

The Declaration of Independence and the Constitution which followed, became two of the greatest documents of freedom ever conceived by the minds of men, yet they were built on the scriptural basis of the Mayflower Compact, which took place more than 200 years before. Carlyle said of it: "The Mayflower carried the most precious cargo that ever sailed the seas," for it was the seeds of the Mayflower Compact, signed on November 21, 1620, in the stuffy little cabin of a tiny ship, called the Mayflower, as it lay anchored off the shore of what is now Provincetown, Massachusetts, which was the basis for the freedom, God's enemies are now trying to take away from us through this disease of "miscegenation". The Pilgrim fathers wrote: "In the name of God, Amen! We whose names are undersigned, having undertaken for the glory of God and the advancement of the Christian faith, a voyage to plant the first colony - do by these presents, solemnly and mutually, in the presence of God, combine ourselves into a body politic".

Daniel Webster called this compact the "seed corn of the Constitution". We who love God, know that these mighty documents were not penned unaided by the genius of men, but came about through the help and guidance of Almighty God. So no matter what our enemies say to the contrary, we KNOW that America was conceived as a Christian nation. This is what the Satanists of International Zionism are seeking to destroy through "race mixing". Only you and I, concerned Americans and Christians can stop it, and then only with aid from the King. It will be difficult, for we will be fighting against our own White "brainwashed" Christian people. Christ said that the time would come, when these would think they were doing God a favor by killing us. (John 16:2)

I realize that on the surface, our battle seems impossible, as the odds are stacked against us. I have been in this fight for a long time, and sometimes I suffer from "battle fatigue".

I'd like to stop fighting and do some of the things I enjoy. Men tell me: "We have gone downhill for too long; the enemy is too strong; there is no hope. Maybe we should give up and make the best deal possible with the enemy".

Do not talk to me of compromise or "making deals" with the enemy. I will have none of it, for experience shows that this always leads to disaster. I have hope and faith, founded on the promises of our God. I believe He will give us victory, if we are willing to obey Him. Our watchword **MUST** be **OBEDIENCE TO GOD MUST COME BEFORE VICTORY!**

A Christian lady once accused me of fighting against God, because I am trying to save a remnant in America. She said: "God has said in His Word that America will be destroyed and you are fighting it!" Not so! (When I asked her to show me this in the Bible, she couldn't and this made her angry). But in spite of every enemy effort made to destroy His White Israel people (and I use this term advisedly), God will give us victory if we obey and follow His FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL as found in 2nd Chronicles 7:14. But we **MUST** do more than give this "lip service". To have victory we must abandon "doing our own thing", to love our God, "with all our souls, and heart, and mind", which means making Him first in everything we do. He must come before self, before family, before race, before country. Redemption is available for America, if Christians want it badly enough.

## - Annex -

The following information will be difficult for many Christians to assimilate. I am not sure I agree with it 100%, but it has merit and as Christians we should examine it in the light of God's Word, and let His Spirit be our guide in accepting or rejecting it. It will strengthen our argument against "race mixing - miscegenation," whatever you choose to call it.

This information was given to me by the VIRGINIA CHRISTIAN ISRAELITES, P.O. Box 109, Round Hill, Virginia 22141. If you have difficulty with it and want to ask questions, please address it to them. I do not know the name of the author.

This annex will be divided into four parts:

## Part I - The Beasts of the Field!

When the word "beasts" is used in the scripture, it often simply means "a living creature." For example, in the book of Revelation (KJV) the term "beast" is used to identify certain heavenly creatures who serve God day and night before His throne. Thus, in Revelation 4:6, 8-11 we have the statement - "...and in the midst of the throne, and about the throne were four beasts . .

In connection with this, read Revelation 5:6, 8 and 6:1, 3, 5, 6, 7, where the word "beast" is used. I have quoted the above scriptures principally to show that there is nothing belittling, demeaning, or derogatory in the biblical use of the term "beast". It is as honorable as the term "angel" or "man".

The English word "beast" is translated from three different Hebrew words:

- (1) "behema", meaning cattle or quadruped;
- (2) "beir", meaning a brute beast; and,
- (3) "chevyah", meaning a "living creature".

The Greek word translated "beast" is "zoon", and this is the word used in the passage quoted above, and in Revelation 7:11; 14:4; 15:7 and 19:4.

Many Bible translations, including the very reliable Revised Version, translated the Greek word "zoon" as "living creature", rather than "beast", and so it is used in all the aforementioned passages. The same should apply to the Hebrew word "chevyah", and does, according to Young's Analytical Concordance. Most translations, however, seem to prefer the expression "beast of the field," or "beast of the earth," to be the best translation of the Hebrew "chevyah". This is the word used in Genesis 3:1.

From this passage it becomes evident that two very definite and distinct types of living creatures are described in the scripture, one identified as "beast of the earth, or the field," while the other is described as the "beast before the throne". Very often the word "beast" is used without the phrase "of the field," or "of the earth".

There is a fundamental principle which every Bible student should remember. It is this: God never troubles to explain things which are not absolutely necessary for us to know. He states the factual truth as it is, and, because HE is completely incapable of untruth or error, He expects us to believe exactly what He says even when no details are given. It is here that faith and trust in the veracity of God always thrive. It is written: "In the beginning, God created the heavens and the earth." That statement is true! You may ask ten thousand questions about it, such as: "Where did God come from?" How did He make the earth? Where did He get the materials? How did He make the stars? How long did it take Him to create it all? and many, many others which the wisest of men cannot answer.

The Lord did not say He wanted us to understand everything He does. He simply states the indisputable facts and leaves man to believe or disbelieve as he wishes.

The scriptures say that a certain man was named Peleg, for in his days the earth was divided (Genesis 10:25). God does not explain what method He used to divide the continents and islands, but in passing, the revealing statement is made: "In his (Peleg's) days the earth was divided". This answers a problem which has baffled the best scientific minds for centuries. If you believe it without explanation, it answers much. If you try and pry into it, you get hopelessly lost in the fog.

Thus, in Genesis 3:1, where the scripture says that the "serpent was more subtle than all the beasts of the field that the Lord had made," it becomes a baffling passage, yet wholly true.

We may ask a thousand questions about this passage. Who was the beast of the field who is here

referred to as a serpent? Where did he come from? When was he made? If he was a beast, how come he could speak an understandable human language? But God leaves you and I to believe His Word and then discover its truth, "line upon line, precept on precept". Only then does it become understandable.

In Genesis 3:1, we have an introduction to this "living creature," called a "serpent". The English word for "serpent" as used here, comes from the Hebrew word "nachash". It makes sense, if we use it as a proper name as it was intended to be. Thus the text would read: "Now Nachash was more subtle than any beast of the field." The Hebrew word for "man" is ADAM, and the translators wisely left this word capitalized, naming this first White man as Adam. Why not use the same principle with Nachash?

It is universally admitted among Bible scholars, that the Hebrew word "Nachash" presents great difficulty when translated as "serpent". This difficulty disappears, however, when instead it is translated properly as "Nachash", and we leave it as a proper name, as it was intended to be. Dr. Adam Clark who has become known as the "prince of Bible commentators", has much to say on this subject. In his labors to solve this difficulty concerning Genesis 3, he said that this was "one of the most difficult, as well as the most important of all narratives in the whole book of God". "We are obliged," he said, to seek for some other word to designate the word Nachash in the text, rather than the word serpent, which in every view of the subject appears to me to be inefficient and inapplicable. In all this uncertainty it is natural for a serious inquirer after truth to look everywhere for information. In such an inquiry, the Arabic may be expected to afford some help from its great similarity to the Hebrew. A root in this language, very similar to that in the text, seems to cast considerable light on the subject. 'Ghanas, or Khansas', signifies that the (Nachash) 'departed, drew off, lay hid, seduced, slunk away.' From this Arabic root comes 'ahhnas, knanasa and khannoos', which all signify an 'ape', or a creature similar to an ape genus

Dr. Clark combats the idea that the tempter of Eve was of the serpent species maintaining that none of them were ever able to walk upright. The very word "serpent" comes from "serpo" which means "to crawl". For that class of reptiles, it would be neither a curse nor punishment to go on their bellies. Furthermore, serpents have no organs of speech nor any kind of articulate sound. They can only hiss.

Dr. Clark continues with this summary: In this account we find

- (1) that whatever this Nachesh was, he stood at the head of all inferior animals as far as wisdom and understanding was concerned;
- (2) that he walked erect, for this is necessarily implied by his punishment to crawl on his belly;
- (3) that he was endued with the gift of speech, understandable to humans;
- (4) that he was able to reason, and,
- (5) that these things were common to this creature.

There is no doubt that Eve had seen him walk upright, talk and reason and therefore showed no surprise when he accosted her in the language of the text.

According to Genesis 3:1, Nachash posed his question as a challenge to God: "Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?" It is quite obvious that there was much more to the discussion between Eve and Nachash, than what is recorded, since the scriptural record seems to begin in the middle of their conversation. Eve reiterated what Nachash obviously already knew when she told him that she and Adam were allowed to eat of the fruit of every tree in the garden, except that of the "Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil," which was forbidden by God, on the pain

of certain death.

From the little recorded of this conversation, it becomes evident that Nachash understood very well the disastrous consequences to Adam and Eve, should they disobey God, for he went about his seduction with artful cunning, which is not a characteristic of lower animals, and was no doubt inspired by Satan. (Some teach that the "serpent" was Satan himself, but there is no scriptural evidence of this).

It becomes evident that the Adversary of man, sometimes called the "devil" or "Satan", used Nachash as his willing tool in corrupting mankind. There is little doubt that Nachash was morally responsible for his action, for he was not of the lower order of animals without mind or consciousness towards God. He was one of the "beasts - the living creatures" of the field, and the wisest and smartest of them all. If he had not been morally responsible for his actions, God would not have judged him as He did. Notice in Genesis 3:14, that the curse against Nachash was directed against him as an individual and did not effect all members of his kind, as many teach. He was reduced from walking upright to a condition lower than that of cattle, going about on all fours as an ape and compelled to eat his food in the dust of the earth.

The judgment on Eve was:

- (1) greatly increased conception;
- (2) accompanied by sorrow and pain;
- (3) her husband should rule over her;
- (4) and her desire should be to him.

Adam was sentenced:

- (1) to toil on cursed ground;
- (2) in sorrow would he eat all the days of his life;
- (3) thorns and thistles would come forth to fight the food he planted;
- (4) and with the sweat of his brow he should eat his bread, until he died and returned to dust. The moment Adam and Eve disobeyed God, they began to die, thus fulfilling the curse.

With these thoughts in mind, it might be well for us to consider this seven fold proposition, all relative to the "beast of the field":

- (1) It would be able to speak, reason and carry on an intelligible conversation with humans;
- (2) It would be able to "fast", and "pray", and "bear responsibility before God";
- (3) It would be able to wear clothing and put them on and take them off under its own power;
- (4) It would be a biped, walking upright like a man, having hands and feet, rather than the paws and hooves of other lowly animals;
- (5) That he would often associate with man;

(6) That he alone of all the animal family would be able to crossbreed with man and because of this, this cross-breeding was forbidden by God; and,

(7) He was not a nation and never had a civilization of his own.

The first proposition states that this "beast of the field" was not a dumb animal, but an intelligent being, able to speak, reason and carry on intelligent conversation with members of the human family. This proposition has been covered by examining the scriptural account of the conversation between Eve and Nachash. It is evident that Eve was not surprised by his ability to speak with her. Since he was more subtle, "clever" than any others of his species, it is very possible that he had been chosen by Adam to supervise other members of the Nachash and was responsible to Adam for helping him "dress the garden" (Genesis 2:15). Evidently in this pristine setting it was a pleasant task. It is evident that Adam was the ruler in the garden, an overseer, but not a common laborer. Adam's authority was over all creatures on earth, in the seas, and under the earth. He was the master in every respect and every creature did his will. I believe that Nachash and other members of this "beast people" were his intelligent servants, who had been given this special task by God Himself. When Adam named every creature, he gave them names suitable to their usefulness and ministry and it was not until after his disobedience that man himself became a servant and slave with none to serve under him. He had to make his own way, with the sweat of his brow.

It would seem rather ridiculous for God to place Adam in the Garden of Eden to be its caretaker, and place him in control of all creatures, and still neglect to give him intelligent living creatures to help carry out his duties. It was that way in the beginning, and will be that way when the Second Adam, Jesus Christ, comes back to rule in His restored kingdom.

In this way, Adam was first given dominion and rulership, but through disobedience was forced to do the work that his servants had previously done.

When the master became the slave, then Nachash and his race were reduced to nothingness, since they had no one to serve. For this reason the continent of Africa, became known as the "Black Continent," not because of the color of men's skin who lived there, but because of the darkness that had descended on Nachash and his people. For over 6,000 years they have waited in darkness, ignorance and poverty, for the day when they will once more assume their appointed tasks to the king, in His Kingdom.

In spite of all efforts by liberals and Black leaders to manufacture a great Black civilization in Africa, there has never been any.

We have abundantly proved that this Nachash was an intelligent creature, able to think, reason, and bear moral responsibility. He was not a snake, but an intelligent creation known in scripture as the "beast of the field". The rendering of the word "subtle," in the Ferrar Fenton translation indicates that it means: "imprudent, lacking in modesty, contemptuous, cocky, and capable of using his intelligence for deceptive purposes, to gain his own advantage".

The second proposition was that this being could "fast," "pray", and bear moral responsibility before God. If we can show this creature, variously described in scripture as "beast of the field," is simply "beast", is capable of fasting, prayer, and repentance. Then most certainly we are dealing with an intelligent being, possessing God-consciousness and far above the realm of serpents, who though often associated with man, is not man, or a descendant of Adam.

In the third chapter of Jonah we find an interesting story. (This is just another case where the Bible states the truth, as it is, but does not make any explanation). We should remember, that all Israelites of that time, understood the proper identity of the "beasts of the field". Jonah preached, on the order of God, that the city of Ninevah would be destroyed in forty days. The King of Ninevah evidently believed the prophet, and set about to seek God's mercy for his people. (Please accept the facts as they are recorded in God's Word without trying to make them fit into modern tradition, which is far

more often wrong than right).

Note: "Word came unto the King of Ninevah (regarding Jonah's message) and he rose from his throne, and laid his robe from him, and covered himself with sackcloth (like burlap sacking, in those days a sign of sorrow or repentance), and sat in ashes. And he caused it to be proclaimed and published through Ninevah by the decree of the king and his nobles, saying: 'Let neither man nor BEAST, herd nor flock, taste anything: let them not feed, nor drink water...' (Now consider the following words very closely): 'But let man and BEAST be covered with sackcloth and cry mightily unto God.' "(Jonah 3:6-8). Read these words again! The herds and flocks, that is, all the lower animals were to be restrained from eating and drinking, but MAN and BEAST were to put on sackcloth and ashes and pray to God and repent! Be honest now, have you ever heard of a cow or horse, or monkey putting on sackcloth and praying to God for mercy?

Of course not! They are incapable of this. But the "beast of the field," could do this, so the Word says!

So let's start examining the question and see who this creature is who is called a BEAST, but who is capable of fasting, praying, and repenting, just as man can do. The BEAST mentioned here is without a doubt, of the same race as the BEAST mentioned in the Garden of Eden, who talked with Eve and tempted her. NAC HASH, the tempter of Genesis 3:1, was of the BEASTS of the field. (He WAS NOT SATAN! as some teach, although he no doubt was under Satan's control).

Note further, that not only was this being capable of fasting and prayer, but, along with man, he was commanded to turn from his evil way and from violence that was in his hands, (Jonah 3:8). Animals do not have hands! "BEASTS of the field" do! Lower animals are never guilty of violence that could be accounted as sin before God. So here we see several different points: First, these beings called BEASTS can pray; second, they can put on clothing (in this case sackcloth); third, they have hands and can walk erect; and fourth, and finally, like men, they are commanded to put away the violence in their hands. These are things animals cannot do, nor are they ever asked to do in scripture. Therefore we MUST conclude that the "beast of the field" is an intelligent, morally responsible creature, similar to man, although not man.

Our fourth proposition was that this creature was a biped, walking upright and having hands and feet, not hooves or paws. This proposition has been fairly well covered. But there are other passages which point out the moral responsibility of these BEASTS, and show they have hands and therefore walk erect.

At the time when the Law was given to Israel at Sinai, this command was given by God to Moses: "Take heed to yourselves, that ye go not up into the mount, or touch the border of it: whosoever toucheth the mount shall be put to death: there shall not any HAND touch it (please note) he shall surely be stoned or shot through, whether it be BEAST OR MAN, IT SHALL NOT LIVE..." (Exodus 19:12,13). Surely, no one reading this would be foolish enough to believe that this passage was speaking about animals. Dare we charge God with utter foolishness? When He speaks of the HAND of MAN and the HAND of BEAST, then these MUST possess the knowledge and responsibility to refrain from reaching out to touch the mountain. While we do not have time or space to explore this further, it should be accepted as it is given at the hands of two or more witnesses in the Word, and is therefore established!

In proposition five, we stated that the BEAST is closely associated with man. This we have already proven. He talked with Eve in the garden of Eden. He fasted and prayed with the men of Ninevah.

He was commanded, along with man, to refrain from putting his hands on the mountain. In the book of Daniel (Daniel 4:25) we have a further account of the BEASTS of the field, as they cared for King Nebuchadnezzar when he was driven from dwelling with men during the period of his insanity. God's word to the king was: "They shall drive thee (Nebuchadnezzar) from MEN, and thy dwelling shall be with the BEASTS OF THE FIELD, and they (the BEASTS of the field) shall make thee eat grass as an oxen and they shall wet thee with the dew of heaven". (Please note the

words: "They shall make thee"). A domestic animal would have paid no attention to the king, let alone care about what he ate. But the BEASTS OF THE FIELD caused him to eat grass and sleep in the dew. No known lower animal has ever been known to do things such as this, but remember, the BEASTS OF THE FIELD are not lower animals.

There is one more thing we MUST mention, for it is of surpassing importance in our day and ties in closely with the theme of this book on miscegenation. These commands, found in God's Word are almost completely ignored because of a dreadful lack of understanding on the part of people, especially those who go by the name of Christian. In Leviticus 18:23, we find this definite command given to Israel by God: "neither shall he lie with any BEAST to defile thysself therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a BEAST to lie down thereto: It is confusion! And if a man lie with a BEAST, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the BEAST. And if a woman approach unto any BEAST, and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman and the BEAST; they shall surely be put to death..." (Leviticus 20:15, 16). (Oh, how the Judeo-Christian crowd will cry about this command. They will no doubt say: "That was the harsh God of the Old Testament. The New Testament God is a God of love". Yet these hypocrites teach that "God never changes, and is the same yesterday, today and forever." If this is true, then His commands against sexual union between MAN and this BEAST [which is not an animal] is as true today as when it was written some 3500 years ago, Billy Graham not withstanding).

Any sexual relationship between MAN and this servant race known in the Bible as BEASTS, BEASTS OF THE FIELD, or BEASTS OF THE EARTH, is strictly forbidden. These two morally responsible parties, who cross this forbidden boundary, were to be put to death. (Not my words, but from God's Law, which was never changed in the New Testament).

We have reached a crucial point here. God has clearly ordered that KIND MUST BE AFTER HIS KIND! There MUST be no crossing over between MAN and BEAST (and remember, we are not speaking here about four footed animals, but about a being that walks upright, can reason, knows right from wrong, and is capable of sexual relations with man).

Any cross over between MAN and this BEAST is confusion and abomination to God according to Leviticus 18:3. The end results are so bad, that in Israel the guilty parties were immediately put to death, so there would be no possibility of a hybrid offspring. (Knowledgeable people know this would be impossible with any sexual union between man and lower animals. In fact, it is impossible for man and lower animals to cross-breed. There is only one being, other than man, who can do this and this is the BEAST OF THE FIELD, which we today know as the Black race). There is no other conclusion an intelligent person who believes the Word of God can make. (These were the men CREATED from nothing in Genesis 1:27, male and female, and are completely different from ADAM man FORMED from the dust of the earth, male only, in Genesis 2:7).

No animals crossbreed with man. (The Negro, or Black, as the "politically correct" would have us call them), is a perfectly honorable being, created by God for a distinct and glorious purpose, but he is not of Adam's race. He is closely related to man, but he is not descended from Adam. (Evidence proves that he was on earth before Adam was FORMED).

The seventh proposition was that this being is not a nation and never has had a civilization of his own. That the Negro in God's wise plan was created for the purpose of serving appears evident in the light of the fact that no Negro civilization, as such, has ever existed, in spite of all efforts by Blacks and liberals to prove otherwise. All races of mankind have had their civilizations. The Chinese, the East Indian, the Arab, the Ethiopian, the American Indian - all of these had their own civilization, some highly developed, but in spite of all efforts to prove otherwise, the Negro has never had a civilization as such. His native home, given to him by God is Africa. In his native state he plowed no fields, harnessed no oxen, developed no government, polished no gems, extracted no oil from the ground, and carried on no united projects with other tribes. Today, in areas where he has been untouched by White civilization, he lives the same as he has for the last 6,000 years, with no knowledge of the wheel, or the ability to start a fire. (I have seen this with my own eyes in

Central Sudan - Ed. Mohr). The only civilization Blacks have enjoyed, have been those in association with other of earth's nations, primarily Whites. Thus, it will continue until the day when in the kingdom of God, the Black will be raised from his present status, to the place of service God intended for him to have.

This subject is not as complex as it is vast and because of this vastness and the abundance of evidence available, we must confine ourselves to only a few questions which will come to the minds of those of you who read this article, especially if you come from the Judeo-Christian churches which teach that all mankind came from Adam and Eve. If you are honest in your desire to know the truth, it can be found, as usual, in a close study of the Bible. (It will not come by going to your pastor and asking him for an explanation. For he will give you the answer he was taught in seminary).

Someone is sure to ask: "How did the Negro get through the flood?" The answer should be relatively simple to a thinking person. He came through the flood, inside Noah's ark, the same as all living creatures did. Though we have no scriptural record of it, I do not believe we would be far wrong if we said that he helped Noah and his sons with the tremendous task of taking care of the animals on the ark. Have you ever thought about this. It must have been a tremendous task, for these animals had to be fed, and cleaned up after. Any boy who has lived on a farm can understand this. When the flood was over, the Blacks came out of the ark, just like all the others and continued to propagate their race up to the present time. The only race totally destroyed by the flood, were the giants, who were the product of illicit union between the "sons of God" and the "daughters of men".

## **Part II - Where Did Cain Get His Wife?**

This is a question that has bugged Christians and which they have avoided for centuries. Since Cain was banished to the land Nod, after his brother's murder, and before Eve gave birth to her third son Seth, (compare Genesis 4:8-17 with Genesis 4:25), then there was as yet only one descendant of Adam on earth, and this was the reprobate Cain. We know Cain had a wife, and evidence would indicate that he had taken a female from among the BEASTS OF THE FIELD, a Negress.

After the birth of his first son, Enoch, Cain built a city, (Genesis 4:17). There can be no city without inhabitants and those who inhabited the city which he built were inhabitants of the land of Nod, the same creation that had been given to Adam as servants in the garden of Eden. They were driven forth with Adam, and became wanderers, which is the meaning of the word NOD. These were a numerous people who had been CREATED (Genesis 1:27) before the FORMATION of Adam. The Negro rightly claims to pre-date Adam).

Before Cain was driven forth from the presence of God, he complained: "My punishment is greater than I can bear, Behold, Thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the earth; and from thy face shall I be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond in the earth; and it shall come to pass that everyone that findeth me shall slay me". (Genesis 4:13,14)

A fugitive from whom? Certainly not his father and mother, Adam and Eve! From who then would he be forced to flee? And to whom did he refer when he spoke about "everyone that findeth me shall kill me"? It would be none other than the inhabitants of the land of Nod, and these inhabitants, I believe were Negroes, the BEAST OF THE FIELD.

So God put a mark upon Cain (we are not told what it was) and gave a command that whosoever slew Cain, his vengeance would fall seven fold. (Possibly Cain was made to resemble the people of Nod.) In any case, he was able to assemble enough people to build a city and the female he took as his wife, was not a descendant of Adam.

A very expressive term can be found in the book of Jude, in the New Testament, when he describes the great sin of Sodom as "going after strange flesh". That is a very descriptive term. The Sodomites were given to every imaginable sexual perversion, just as they are today (see Genesis 19:1-9), and it was for this filth that they were eliminated. These Sodomites were Canaanites (see Genesis 10:15-

19). It is most significant that Cain, is mentioned in this context in Jude 11.

Note that Jude first mentions the angels which kept not their first estate. These may or may not have been the "sons of God who married daughters of men". (There is a great deal of argument on this among Bible scholars). Then Jude speaks of the Sodomites who were destroyed for the same wickedness - "going after strange flesh". These as brute BEASTS CORRUPT THEMSELVES, he says, and pronounces: "Woe unto them, because they have gone in the way of Cain". (Jude 6-11) Thus the wickedness of Cain, the wickedness of the Sodomites, all appear to be similar. All these filthy dreamers defiled themselves by filthy sexual intercourse with "strange flesh". (Verse 8) The civilization of Cain was very wicked and was completely wiped out by the flood. The fate of Sodom is known to every Bible reader.

When Jeremiah wrote concerning the Babylonian captivity of the Judahites, he said: "And now I have given all these lands into the hands of Nebuchadnezzar, the king of Babylon, My servant; and the BEASTS OF THE FIELD, have I given him also to SERVE him". (See Jeremiah 27:6). When prophesying of the destruction of Babylon, he wrote, "O Lord, Thou hast spoken against this place, to cut it off, that none shall remain in it, neither MAN or BEAST, but it shall be desolate forever", (Jeremiah 51:62). This prophecy was fulfilled ages ago, and it is most significant to find that the ancient ruins of Babylon abound with four-footed animals but that MEN, and the BEASTS OF THE FIELD, the Negro, are completely absent from this area.

From these facts, we can only conclude that the BEASTS OF THE FIELD are indeed a servant race, distinct and separate from the Adamic creation of God, but who have a special place and calling in God. They are vocal, intelligent, capable of prayer, and repentance. The pure Negro stock is a servant order, as are the angels in heaven.

### **Part III - The Living Creature!**

There is a considerable mass of scripture which indicates that the Negro is not a member of the Adamic race. Since Christians have questions regarding this, I thought it good to set forth in writing certain evidences which lead me to believe that the Negro is not a descendant of Adam and as Adam was FORMED for the role of leadership, the Negro was CREATED for the role of service.

I am quite aware that such a statement will disturb many people, not because it is untrue, but because it is different and contradictory to long-standing tradition which has been handed down to Christians over the centuries of darkness.

But must truth remain forever silent because it is contrary to man's traditions, or because it is unpopular, and in this case almost punishable as an offense? NO! That will never do! It is far better to learn the truth and understand the wisdom of God in His creation, that we might see at least in part, some of the wonders of His plan.

Will any be so foolish as to take offense when I say that angels are not members of the Adamic race? Would any be offended should we say that angels, which are glorious in power and wisdom, are a separate creation from the Cherubim and Seraphim? No! For even though you may not believe, you would not be offended about it or even lightly reject it. And what will the angels say, those glorious beings whose chief attributes are wisdom and strength, when they are told that man who was made a little lower than they," was ordained by God to some day rule over them? And that this mystery is so great that the angels desire to inquire into it. No angel in heaven is angered and filled with resentment and wrath, because we set forth the scriptural belief that man in his completed state is ordained to be the lord and ruler of the universe and to judge the angels. Even now he is a partaker of the divine nature, when as a Christian he has escaped the corruption of the present world system.

Why, then, must Christians become so annoyed and upset when scriptural evidence is produced showing that the Adamic race was called by God to rule, while the Negro race was called to serve? (I am not a "racial supremest" as many of you know. For I believe Israel is to be the ambassador of

God to other races and nations, showing them how God wants them to live. Only the OVERCOMERS, as shown in Revelation, will "rule and reign with Him". Just because you are White, doesn't mean that you qualify to be a "ruler" - Editor Mohr).

If God in wisdom chose to make the angels a ministering (serving) order of beings (in heaven), why should it be thought incredible that He should have a "servant order" on earth? Is there anything evil in this? Is it not true that our blessed Lord Jesus, to who all power is now given, once declared: "I am among you as He that serveth, (Luke 22:27).

Who can doubt that there are servants in the world to come? It is written in Revelation 22:3, "His servants shall serve Him". What a confused mess everything would be, if in this present world, everyone had the same ministry and calling! What would we do if all were great executives, or kings, or judges? What if all were doctors and there were none to serve? Let us not imagine that God dare not make a choice among His creatures - He who makes His angels spirits and His ministers a flame of fire.

He chose Abraham from among ALL the hosts of earth. He chose Isaac but rejected Ishmael. He chose Jacob and hated Esau (see Malachi 1:2; Romans 9:13). He chose the entire nation of Israel - not just the House of Judah, or the Jews - to be a special witness to His Name for the ages to come (see 1st Peter 2:9, written to Israel, not the church). I do not find any Oriental, or Indian, or Russian who is angry with God because He made that choice. Most are willing to accept the wisdom of God, if they are Christians, and take their proper place in God's plan of things.

When, therefore, it can be plainly seen how the Holy Bible clearly teaches that Adam's calling is to rule and eventually judge angels (1st Corinthians 6:3), must we not accept as truth, even though we do not understand, how the wisdom of God will bring this to pass?

And, if in God's wisdom He has called another race not of Adam's lineage to serve Him and serve Adam, dare we take issue with God or accuse Him of favoritism or lack of wisdom in His plan? (Yet this is what happens, when Christians refuse this scriptural truth - Editor Mohr).

Is it not the prerogative of the potter to make each vessel as it pleases him, and from the same lump of clay, to make vessels of honor and dishonor, as he sees fit? (Romans 9:21)

Paul said: "Judge nothing before the time until the Lord come, who will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and then shall every man have praise of God". Every man? That is what it says! Pharaoh, and Nebuchadnezzar along with Moses and Daniel. Do not ask me how, because I do not know; but God once said to Pharaoh, "And in every deed for this cause have I raised thee up, for to show thee My power; and that My name may be declared throughout all the earth." (Exodus 9:16)

If, in this brief writing, I can point out the following seven facts, then I think that the reader should give special consideration to this work as a whole and to the truth it conveys (even though it may be contrary to the accepted teaching in the Judeo-Christian church - Editor Mohr). If it can be shown, from the Word, beyond the shadow of reasonable doubt that there is a creature in this world other than man who is:

- 1) Able to speak and reason and carry on an intelligent conversation,
- 2) Able to fast, pray and bear responsibility before God,
- 3) Able to wear clothing and put it on and off by himself,
- 4) A biped, walking upright as a man, having both hands and feet - not paws and hooves,
- 5) Who often associates with man,

6) Who alone of all beings is able to cross-breed with man, and because of this God has forbidden this cross-breeding.

7) Not a nation, and has never had a civilization of his own, if this were all true, would you not say that it is our Christian duty to discover who this creature is, so that we may give him the honor and respect due to him of God? It does not take many marks of identification to identify a man from all other men.

Each order of life, whether animal or human, has its special place in God's plan of creation. As long as each species obeys His command, that every kind should be after his kind, all is well. But the moment this barrier is crossed, then turmoil reigns, bringing down the wrath of God and dreadful destruction to the disobedient. (See the ancient history of our Israel people in the book of Judges, where it says that when they disobeyed God, "He sold them into the hands of their enemies", Editor Mohr).

The scripture records one loathsome act of disobedience that in itself was eventually responsible for the deluge of Noah's day, and the destruction of those who took part in this devilish scheme. In Genesis 6:1-4, we are told in no uncertain terms that the "sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair, and they took of them wives of all which they chose... And God saw the wickedness of man was great in the earth . . .

We do not have time to explain who the "sons of God" were, but the salient point is that their inter-marriage was a forbidden and abortive relationship and the consequences of it was beyond human belief.

In this case, the beings called the "sons of God", mingled with the seed of men. This relationship was Satanic. It was a carefully devised scheme to ruin man's hope of ever fulfilling the high and holy plan God had in store for him. Martin Luther King, unconsciously made a very revealing statement when he said: "The Negro MUST ATTAIN HUMAN DIGNITY". This statement is tantamount to saying that the cow must attain bovine dignity. Why would anyone try and attain that which he already possessed?

As the sons of God left their habitation to descend to a lower plane that they might corrupt the man Adam, who God had FORMED, so the Negro is leaving his God-given estate, endeavoring to ascend and invade and destroy the realm given by God to Adam. The object of this invasion is the same - to corrupt Adam and gain the ascendancy over him lest he fulfill God's purpose. The outcome will bring nothing but disaster, and that disaster is no less destructive for the black man than for the white. All who cross God's barrier will suffer! So it becomes necessary that we understand the ancestry of all people and recognize the special realm of activity assigned to each race.

## **Part IV - Difference In Blood!**

C. R. Dickey, commenting on Acts 17:26 - "And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bounds of their habitation..." says: "Without quoting the latter part of this verse, some people make an ado over the first clause and use it glibly to overthrow all previous Bible teaching concerning racial separation. The key word used to prove the oneness of mankind is BLOOD, yet, actually it proves nothing because the word BLOOD does not appear in any of the ancient manuscripts. The following is a literal translation from the Greek: "and He made of one every nation of men to dwell on all the face of the earth, fixing appointed seasons and the boundaries of the dwelling of them

The word BLOOD was added by translators.

Perhaps the most logical reading of this passage is provided by the Ferrar Fenton translation from the original language which reads: "Himself giving every one life and breath and all things; because

He made by one (that is in Christ) every race of men to dwell upon the face of the earth". This agrees with the Revised Version, the Emphatic Diaglott, and others. Even Dr. Scofield in his translation footnotes, makes note of the fact that the word BLOOD is not found in the best translations.

Over thirty years ago, Dr. James Bonner, Professor of Biology at Cal Tech, writing in the Saturday Evening Post (4/26/61) stated: "A tremendous fact developed is that the human races are not the same, but particular kinds of living things. The blood of the white Caucasian differs in molecular construction and hereditary factors from that of the Negro. The physical evidence of this difference has been commonly known as 'sickle cell anemia', a child killer and responsible for causing invalidism in adults. The anemia is not a disease. It occurs in the blood of the Negro as a mutation from the normal and is an inherited characteristic. It can be and is transmitted to the white race by transfusion of Negro blood".

Professor Bonner remarks that a striking example of this is the enzyme found in victims of this hereditary condition which is characterized by abnormal hemoglobin of the red blood cells.

"Developments are gradually leaking out that the epidemics of hepatitis occurring in hospitals the last few years are closely related to blood transfusions from different races of peoples. This is now being recognized by American blood banks". He goes on to say:

"The social engineers and misguided do-gooders, devoting their energies to race mixing as a basis for social adjustment, are now proven wrong from every scientific point of view. Race mixing is bound to result in racial suicide! The Red Cross and other blood banks, who have mixed blood of the races for transfusions, under pressure of minority groups, are guilty of a crime against humanity. The crime is not directed to the white Caucasian race alone, but there is much evidence that white blood given to a Negro has, in many instances, caused a much more serious result". Professor Bonner concludes: "This must not be continued in the face of scientific evidence that mixed blood transfusions may have fatal consequences".

NOTE: While medical authorities are cognizant of the difference in the blood composition between the races, this is not considered a proper subject for general discussion and while this information is available from medical reference sources, it is not something which is promulgated by the published or electronic media. In fact it is considered to be "verboden!" (Does it not seem strange, that this vital information has been kept a secret from the "brainwashed" Christians in the Judeo-Christian churches. Ask yourself, why? Editor Mohr)

## **In Conclusion**

Both scripture and science collaborate in showing that "race mixing" is disastrous, and all one has to do to prove this is to look at the great civilizations which have existed in the past. Two things have been foremost in their destruction, Sodomy and race mixing. This in spite of anything that Zionist Christians such as Billy Graham say to the contrary. There are also distinct scientific differences between the blood of the "true Jew," and that of the Adamite, which explains why they have always been a "vampire" people who MUST live off others in order to survive. This is another subject for another time. I challenge you to check out these facts. Don't take them to your Judeo-Christian pastor, for you already know what he will say. Check them out for yourself in the Bible, using a good concordance and when you find this booklet has told the truth, publish it to Christians and others who need to know.

**The End**

# RACE, NOT GRACE!

(A discussion on Israel Identity from a Scriptural and historical background)

By Lt Col. Jack Mohr, AUS RET.

*"In the place where it is said unto them, 'Ye are not my people, 'there it shall be said unto them, Ye are the sons of the living God.'" - Hos. 1:10*

What a strange title and one which is bound to raise the hackles on the necks of fundamentalists before they read the first word.

Most preachers refuse to accept the truth, that God's promises, both in the Old and New Testament were made to an earthly people. They were not made for some distant place which they call "heaven." God's people were not designed to spend eternity, sitting on a fluffy white cloud, strumming on a guitar.

When Almighty God **YAHWEH**, spoke to Jacob in Genesis 35:11, He said: ". . . I am God Almighty: be fruitful and multiply; a **NATION AND A COMPANY OF NATIONS** shall come out of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loins." God was not speaking here about a people we today call **JEWS**; or a spiritual entity called the church. He was referring to the physical descendants of Jacob, whose name was changed to **ISRAEL**, meaning "prince ruling with God."

This was a promise crucial to world history and was a promise which was not given to a people called **JEWS**. The Jewish people at the time of Christ and now, did not and do not fulfill these promises. The political leaders of the world cannot point to any such fulfillment. Neither do they fit the church.

A close look made at God's promises to Abraham, the grandfather of Jacob, will reveal they were twofold. The Bible makes a sharp distinction between these two phases.

There was the spiritual promise of "one seed," which was fulfilled in Jesus Christ, and by which salvation was offered to all men, not just those of Israel blood. This is referred to as "the scepter."

But there is another earthly promise of equal importance. This is the one most of our Bible scholars reject. It has to do with material and national promises which related to many nations - the Israel nations, which we believe make up the white nations of Christendom.

These were promises of national wealth, prosperity, power and the possession of what we call the Holy Land, if they obeyed God. The Bible calls these "the birthright."

But before we can intelligently discuss these two phases, we must have an understanding of the terms used. A "birthright" is something which belongs to one by right of birth. It has to do with "race," not "grace." This possession is ordinarily handed down from father to son, with the elder son being the one to receive this precious possession. It has nothing whatsoever to do with "grace," which is unmerited favor of God, offered to all mankind as a "free gift" of God, through Jesus Christ.

The "scepter," on the other hand, is the "badge of command." It denotes sovereignty and culminates in the kingly line of David - in David's Greater Son, the Lord Jesus Christ.

Both of these precious promises were made to Abraham, unconditionally. They were repeated to Isaac and Jacob. But it is very important for us to remember, that at this point, the two sets of promises became separated.

It is also of vital importance to remember that the "birthright" promise was never given to a people we to-day call **JEWS**. In fact, there were no people so named, until at least 1200 years after this promise was first made to Abraham. They first appear in the King James Version of the Bible in 2 Kings 16:6, where we find the **JEWS** fighting against **ISRAEL**.

The "scepter" belonged to **JUDAH**. In Genesis 49:10 we read: "The scepter shall not depart from Judah . . ." Remember, that the kingly line of David was not a Jewish, but an Israelite line. There is a great deal of important difference.

However, the "birthright" belonged to Joseph, since it was given to him by his father Jacob. In 1 Chronicles 5:2 we read: "But the birthright was Joseph's."

Most Identity Christians believe that the true Germanic people are of the Royal House of Judah. Jesus Christ came from this "seed-line". He most certainly did not come from the people He personally condemned in John 8:44, when He stated: "Ye are of your father the devil . . ." or when He again stated in John 10:26 - "Ye believe not, because **YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP . . .**" This seems mighty plain to me.

When Jesus told the woman of Samaria that "Salvation is of the Jews," we know there must have been a terrible mistake made, or else it was deliberate, for we know from many other Scriptures that salvation did not come through "race", but through one man, Jesus Christ, the Son of God, of the royal line of David.

Hebrew translators will tell you that this verse should have read (John 4:22) "Salvation cometh out of Judea." This makes sense; the **KJV** rendition does not.

The same thing is true in Romans 1:16, where the **KJV** says: "The Gospel of Christ is the power of God unto salvation to everyone that believeth: to the **JEW** first and also to the Greek." The word **JEW** should have been correctly translated as **JUDEAN**. The promise of "grace" was handed down through **JUDAH**, not through a Christ-hating race of mongrels called **JEWS**.

Few preachers understand that God made physical promises to Abraham, which have been completely overlooked by the church world. When they have been considered at all, they have been assigned to a "counterfeit" group we today call **JEWS**. The Lord spoke of these in Rev. 2:9, when He referred to: "Those which say they are **JEWS, (JUDEANS)** and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan."

Knowledge concerning the "birthright" is the pivotal point on which Israel Identity truth hangs. It is the key to your understanding of prophecy.

The "birthright" includes only that which comes by "right of birth." No one can receive "eternal life," as a "right of birth." Unfortunately, there are some Identity preachers who preach this falsehood. If we could inherit "eternal life", it would not be of "grace." The Apostle Paul, in Ephesians 2:8, explains this clearly when he said: "For by grace are ye saved, through faith: and that not of yourselves: it is a gift of God." Salvation comes as a "gift." This is further explained in Romans 6:23, where we are told". . . but the gift of God is eternal life, through Jesus Christ our Lord."

We can only receive material things from the "birthright" blessing. It does not bestow spiritual blessings. This promise has no qualifications attached to it. It comes to everyone who was "naturally" born into the Israel family.

But the "gift of eternal life," which comes through God's grace, has a qualifying condition. It does not come to you or me because we are Israelites; or because we have lived a righteous life. Think what would happen if this were true. If all Israelites automatically qualified as sons and daughters of God, with eternal life for all, we would see a rebellious, defiant, hostile, God-hating criminal who would shake his fist in God's face and scream: "I defy you! I refuse to obey you! I demand my right to eternal life! I'm going to use my power as a son of God to oppose you. I will cause friction, hostility, hatred, unhappiness among your children. But I demand eternal life, because it is my right!" You can see the problems this would cause.

There are many professing Christians who teach that there is no condition attached to this glorious "saving grace." They twist the truth around to say: "If there was a condition, that would mean that you earn your salvation. All one needs do is accept Christ as Savior and that is taken care of."

But the Bible clearly teaches that we are saved, only as we are first led to Christ through the Holy Spirit. No man or woman can come to Christ, without this happening. In Romans 8:14 we read: "For as many as are LED by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God." Verse 16 - "The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God." (See also Romans 9:11).

There must first be a "calling" before a person can be saved. Think where this type of teaching eventually leads. It causes professing Christians to rebel against God's law - to commit "sin," since sin is the transgression of the law, according to 1 John 3:4.

In Acts 5:32, we read where God gave His Holy Spirit to "them that obey Him."

God only pardons those who "repent." This is one of the conditions of salvation. To repent means to "turn around from rebellion, hostility and disobedience." It means obedience to God's Law. You can't be saved just by mumbling a little prayer that asks Jesus to come into your heart. You must have a genuine repentance for your sin.

If there were no conditions attached to eternal life, anyone could demand it and receive it as a "right." It is not a "right," but the "unmerited grace of God," when we meet the conditions.

The magnitude of material inheritance God passed on with the "birthright" is understood by very few. Paul said: "Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither hath it entered into the mind of man," what God has for them that love and obey Him.

The "birthright" blessing includes all the first phase of God's promise to Abraham - multitudinous population, untold wealth, material resources, national greatness and world power.

God promised that from this one man Abraham, would come a world dominate nation and a "company of," or "Commonwealth of nations.

Not only were these people to be great in number. (The Jews have never numbered over 25-million people ~at any one time in their history and many of these were Jews by conversion, not by blood.) They were also to "possess the gates of their enemy," (Genesis 22:17). These "gateways" were the great natural sea lanes of the Suez Canal; the Panama Canal; the Straits of Gibraltar; the Cape of Good Hope in South Africa. Until this century, all of these sea lanes were under the control of the Israel nations.

Usually, the birthright fell to the eldest son, but on three specific occasions, God intervened, and for His own purposes chose another to possess both the "scepter," and the "birthright."

Abraham's eldest son was Ishamel, but God choose Isaac instead and in Genesis 25:5 we read that Abraham "gave all that he had to Isaac." Isaac was the "firstborn" lawful son of Abraham. Ishmael, was the son of Hagar, Sarah's Egyptian maid.

A prophecy was made concerning Ishmael in Genesis 16:12, which indicated that he would be a wild man who dwelt in tents, to the east of all his brethren. The children of Ishmael have become the Arab nations of the modern world.

Abraham was a human type of God the Father, while Isaac was representative of Jesus Christ, the Son. It is exciting and wonderful to realize, that if we belong to Christ "then are we Abraham's children," (Galatians 3:29) and Abraham is the "father of the faithful," (Gal. 3:7.)

Abraham was called to sacrifice his only legitimate son, Isaac, just as God gave His only begotten Son, Jesus the Christ, as a sacrifice for the sin of the world. Rebekah, Isaac's wife, was a type of the church and fell in love with him before she even saw him. Isaac was born miraculously, when his parents were far beyond normal child bearing age, even as Jesus was born through the miracle of the "virgin birth."

Before Rebekah's twin sons were born, God told her: "two manner of people shall be separated from your womb... and one people shall be the stronger: and the elder shall serve the younger," (Genesis 25:23).

The descendants of these two boys were to become two separate, distinct people.

Most of you will recall the story of Jacob's deception, when Esau sold his birthright for a bowl of red soup, (Genesis 25:27-34.) He lost the material promises when he did this. The writer of Hebrews explains this in 12:16, 17 - "Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright. For we know how that afterward, when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected: for he found no place of repentance though he sought it carefully with tears."

The promises Isaac made, through God, to his descendants, were material ones: "The fatness of the earth; prosperity; increase and possessions. Nations shall bow down to thee."

During the time of Jacob, who had twelve sons, we see the "branching out" of Israel and through them the future "commonwealth of nations."

The legal inheritor at this time was Reuben, Jacob's eldest son. But in 1 Chronicles 5:1, 2, we learn how this birthright was taken from him because of his sin and was given through God's command to Joseph's two sons, Ephraim and Manasseh.

It is at this point that the "birthright" promises were not made to "all Israel," and most certainly not to a bogus people called **JEWS**. Only a part of the Israel nation, the descendants of Joseph, were to become beneficiaries of these tremendous material blessings.

At the time of Jacob's death, the Israelite family was living in Egypt. It became time to pass on the birthright to another generation. So we see Joseph, as he brings his two sons, Ephraim and Manasseh to his terminally ill father to receive his blessing. (The mother of these boys was an Egyptian by the way, a white woman, an Aryan, whose father had been an Egyptian priest.)

It was at this point in time that Jacob adopted Joseph's two sons (see Genesis 48:5). This legally made them the "sons of Jacob."

Notice, however, that at the time of the blessing (verse 13), Jacob gave the "birthright" to the younger son Ephraim. Joseph protested, but his father indicated that once again the Almighty had changed the birthright possession. (see vs. 14-16).

Why is it that the eyes and minds of our church leaders and Bible scholars have been blinded to these plain facts of Scripture? Jacob conferred the blessing on both of them when he said (vs. 16) "Let my name be named on them." We know his name at this time had been changed by God to Israel. So the descendants of these two boys became known as **ISRAELITES**.

Since this is true, the racial inheritors of the Israel blessings today, are not the Jews, but the descendants of Ephraim and Manasseh. Few indeed, are the clergy today, or the Bible scholars, who accept this. Many know it to be true, but it would cause "ripples in the religious pond," and this they are unwilling to do.

In this portion of Scriptures we learn that while Manasseh, the elder, would become a great nation, his younger brother, Ephraim, would become a "multitude of nations". This has happened only in the British Commonwealth. It has never even come close to happening with the people we know as Jews.

So if we honestly look for the Israel people in the present age, we must remember that one was to become a great nation and the other a multitude of nations. These promises were never fulfilled in Bible times, so we must look for their fulfillment towards the close of the present world era.

The descendants of Joseph were to spread abroad, colonizing as they went. These promises, as I said, have never been fulfilled by the Jews and certainly not by the church. Only in the modern nations of Christendom, the white Christian nations of the world, do we find their fulfillment.

About 975 B.C. due to the increasing wickedness of King Solomon, as he was led astray by his lust for his heathen wives (1 Kings 11:1 - The English word "strange" in Hebrew is "nokriy", meaning:

"alien; foreign.") God took the ten northern tribes away from him and gave them to Jereboam. (1 Kings 11:26-40.)

However, Jereboam's lack of faith in **YAHWEH** God, soon led to heathen practices among the Northern tribes which brought God's wrath upon them and they were taken captive into Assyria. 2 Kings 17:1-6 documents this captivity relative to the royal family, while 2 Kings 18:9-12 dates it in connection with the reign of King Hezekiah in Jerusalem.

While all the major cities of Judah and Israel were overrun and conquered, Jerusalem withstood the siege and did not fall. So we see that most of Israel and Judah went into Assyrian captivity between 740-710 B.C.

The descendants of these people never returned to Palestine and were never part of the bastardized Jewish nation.

In the North, the Assyrians replaced the captured Israelites with men and women from other nations (see 2 Kings 17:24). These mixed with the few Israelites which remained, to form the Samaritan people of Jesus' time.

Another fact, often overlooked, I suspect deliberately, by many Bible scholars, was that the Assyrian captivity and later the Babylonian captivity, were not connected in any way.

Bible commentators often carelessly refer to the scattering of the Jews in 70 A.D., when Jerusalem was destroyed by the Romans, as the "dispersion of Israel." Not so! This dispersion took place more than 700 years earlier.

One thing most pastors and Bible scholars seem to forget, is that Judah comprised only a very tiny minority of the "seed of Abraham" at the time of these captivities and that the people we now know as **JEWS**, comprised an even tinier portion of Abraham's seed. Since that time, it has grown even smaller, since the vast majority of the Jewish people, according to their own records, are of Turco-Mongolian (Ashkenazi) blood, whose ancestors never set foot in Palestine. These comprise the majority of the Israeli leaders at the present time. This plus the fact that millions of Jews are proselytes, such as Sammy Davis, Jr., and Elizabeth Taylor, and you get the idea that there are very few Jews in the world who can trace their blood lines back to Abraham.

A careful study of John chapter 8, will indicate that most of the Jewish leaders of that time were not of Israel blood, for when Jesus told them in John 8:32 - "And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall set you free," they boastingly said: ". . . We be Abraham's seed and were never in bondage to any man." This would indicate that they were Edomites; seed of Ishmael, for every Sunday School child knows that true Israel was in bondage in Egypt.

From the time when Israel went into captivity as punishment, the Bible tells us nothing concerning these Israelites, as they made their trek to the north and west, moving to the land which God had promised King David in 2 Samuel 7:10.

While nothing can be found concerning the fate of the children of Ephraim and Manasseh in the Bible, or the fate of the "throne of David," the answers must come from Moses and the prophets with a few glimpses of truth in the New Testament and secular history.

It would take a complete article to even scratch the surface and explain how the "throne of David", which apparently vanished from the archives of history after the Assyrian captivity, can be traced to modern day England.

We do however, have this assurance, given by Almighty God **YAHWEH** to King David in 2 Samuel 7:12-16 - "Thine house and thy kingdom, and thy **THRONE**, shall be established forever." There were no conditions given here; this is an unconditional promise.

One of the penalties for the Israelite's transgression of the Mosaic Covenant was their removal from Palestine for 2520 years. Both kingdoms began to serve this sentence when they went into captivity.

When Dr. Moffat wrote his translation of the Bible, he was approached by wealthy and powerful Jewish leaders who offered him a large sum of money if he would eliminate the words "I will ordain, or appoint a place," and change it to read: "I have ordained a place." Great man that he was, Dr. Moffatt refused, because he knew that Israel was to go to a new place, other than Palestine, in a time future to David. Most preachers and Bible scholars refuse to accept the true wording of this Scripture and insist that it was speaking about David's time and Palestine.

It is also interesting to note how Bible scholars who are willing to accept historical records from Assyria, Babylonia and Egypt, which are over 4,000 years old, refuse to accept historical records from Ireland and Britain, which are most often less than 2500 years old. These British and Irish records prove that Israelites settled in the British Isles at least 1500 years B.C. (Read **ONE MAN'S DESTINY**, by C. R. Dickey, available from Destiny publishers, P.O. Box 177, Merrimac, MA 01860.)

The Israelite tribe of Dan, which was a seafaring people, can be more easily traced than any other, since they had the custom of attaching their name to places and rivers along their route of march. This movement was prophesied by Jacob in Genesis 49:17, when he said of his son Dan: "Dan shall be a serpent by the way." Some translators have put it thus: "Dan's shall be a serpent's trail."

Ptolemy (a Greek geographer, 127-151 A.D.) made a map of Ireland which shows the name of **DAN-SOWAR** and **DAN-SOBAIRSE** on the Northeast coast, where the colonies of the Dannites settled.

They had come from Greece and trekked north and west, leaving behind a trail of such names as the river **DANUBE**; a country called **DANMARK**; and many, many others.

There are some historical hints that the tribe of Simeon formed the Celt-Iberian immigration, which moved north and west from the Levant (lands bordering the eastern Mediterranean), about 1500 B.C. and settled in Brittany, Belgium, Wales, Devonshire, parts of Cumberland and parts of Cornwall.

These people were called "Simonii" in classical atlases. Irish history indicates that the Prophet Jeremiah along with his scribe Baruch and King Zedekiah's daughters, escaped from Egypt and ultimately landed in Ireland, where the eldest daughter married an Irish king.

Some scholars say that Israel ended under the Assyrian captivity and that today the "Jews are all of Israel." they do not realize, or refuse to realize, that the Jews of today are those referred today by our Lord in Revelation 2:9; 3:9, when He spoke of those "who say they are **JEWS** (Judeans) and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan."

The power of the world Jewry has grown to the place where most pastors are afraid to buck it, even though they know the Jews are the enemies of Jesus Christ, and thusly of God Himself. (See 1 John 2:22, 23.)

The faith of Identity Christians should be tremendously increased when they realize that the written history and folklore of the white nations of Christendom, agrees with the solemn proclamations of Bible prophecy. This same criteria needs to be followed when we look at the anti-Christ Jews and realize that they do not fulfill any of the Bible prophecies. Not one!

Israel migrated north through a pass in the Caucasus Mountains, which is today called the "Pass of Israel." This is why our people are called "Caucasian," and why you put this designation on any form where the designation of race is required.

Herodotus, a Greek historian of about **484-425 B.C.** wrote in his history concerning this migration. He tells how the Israelites traveled in covered wagons, much as the early American pioneers who crossed the Great Plains. In **HERODOTUS, BOOK 4**, he says: "If Asoreth can be identified as in the region of the River Sereth, then Israel had made its way to the west side of the Black Sea."

For about the next thousand years, Greek and Roman historians record the movement of a

"mysterious people," whose origin no one knew, as they moved slowly across Europe, settling at various times in the British Isles.

It is also interesting to note that the great Jewish historian, Josephus, in Book II, v.2, writing about **70 A.D.** said: ". . . there are but Two Tribes in Asia and Europe, subject to the Romans, while the Ten tribes are now beyond the Euphrates River and are, an immense multitude, and not to be numbered, or estimated by number."

This takes on added significance when we realize God said Israel would never cease to be a nation as long as the sun and moon, day and night remain and that furthermore, Israel would be numerically "as the sand of the sea which cannot be numbered," (Hosea 1:10.) The Jews have never come close to this criteria.

The name **ISRAEL**, which means "union with **YAHWEH**," or "Prince with God," was withdrawn from common use when Israel went into captivity for their sins. It would not be used again until Israel was settled in her new land (2 Samuel 7:10.) The name **ISRAEL** was used by Jesus and the apostles, in relation to the spiritual welfare of these wandering people and several clues can be found in the New Testament as to their location.

First, when Paul and Barnabas tried to go into Asia to preach the Gospel, they were restrained by the Holy Spirit, who compelled them to go into Asia Minor, where a large body of Israelites resided, (see Acts 16:7-10.)

Then in the opening words of 1 and 2 Corinthians, we see that Paul is speaking to people in Asia Minor; again in Galatians; Ephesians; Philippians and Thessalonians. The Epistle of James is specifically addressed "to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad," while 1 Peter is addressed to "the strangers scattered through-out" Asia Minor. (The Greek word for "strangers" is "parepidemos", which means: "a resident foreigner; pilgrim.")

In Genesis 21:12, God told Abraham that in "Isaac shall thy seed be called." So is it strange to find "true Israel" called "Isaac's Sons," or "Sacs-Sons," or "Saxons?" Israel is still the family name for the descendants of Jacob-Israel.

We could spend many, many pages discussing the fascinating changes in names which have come to the Israel people; all of them clearly delineating that they are Israelites.

In all the historic movements of these "white" people, we can see the sons of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, as they are gathered together in the British Isles, before launching out on the voyages to North America, South Africa and Australia.

Most of our historians have given us a false view of our ancestors from the British Isles, portraying them as ignorant savages. But in his **EARLY ENGLISH HISTORY**, eminent English historian Yeatman wrote: "Centuries before the Romans gained footing in this country, the inhabitants were a polished and intellectual people, with a system of jurisprudence of their own design, superior to the laws of Rome and the Romans acknowledged this."

The Romans also admired the skill of these people in agriculture and the working of tin and precious metals.

We must be careful not to infer that all of Israel gathered in the British Isles, since this is obviously not true. It is very doubtful if all the members of Jacob's family have ever gathered together in one place, since that day when they got angry at their younger brother Joseph and decided to do away with him, (see Genesis 37:3-11.)

Even as Israel gathered in the Isles, they began to spread abroad, as the land became too crowded. This was according to the prophesy of Isaiah 49:20, which I believe refers to the United States splitting off from Britain: "The children which thou shalt have, after **THOU HAST LOST THE OTHERS**, shall say again in thine ears, the place is too strait (small) for me: give me a place where I may dwell." So millions of them migrated to Canada, South Africa and Australia.

When our Founding Fathers landed on the shores of America, they laid their plans on the pattern of Israel. We know from their writings that they were Christians, who came to the New World because they were Christians and for the specific purpose of founding a Christian, not a "pluralistic" nation.

When the Mayflower dropped anchor in the waters of Cape Cod Bay, Massachusetts, on November 11, 1620, before they set foot on American soil, they formed a document called the Mayflower Compact which read: "In the name of God. Amen! We whose names are underwritten, having undertaken for the glory of God and the advancement of the Christian faith, a voyage to plant the first colony . . . do by these Presents, solemnly and mutually in the presence of God combine ourselves into a civic body politic." This was the beginning of a Christian government in the New World.

During the next century and a half, while thousands of immigrants, mostly white, came from Europe, they saw the need of a Federation and the Articles of Confederation were drawn up, stating: "Whereas, we all came in to these parts of America with one and the same end, namely, to advance the kingdom of our Lord Jesus Christ and to enjoy the liberties of the Gospel in purity, we therefore conceive it our bounden duty... that as in nation and religion, so in other respects, we be and continue as one."

Finally, on July 4, 1776, the Declaration of Independence made us "one nation under God." George Washington called us "the second land of promise," and a Christian song writer wrote the stirring words of **ALL HAIL THE POWER OF JESUS NAME**, one verse read:

"Ye chosen seed of Israel's race,

Ye ransomed from the fall.

Hail Him who saves you by His grace,

**AND CROWN Him, Lord of All!"**

Yes, these men and women knew we were Israel!

Yet today, it is most incredible to find that many Christians who accept what the Bible says about God and Jesus Christ, refuse to accept what it says about "true Israel" and the "pseudo-Jews."

Evil is always more effective when it is in disguise. Not many people would be fooled by Satan if he appeared as a monster with cloven hoofs, horns and a spiked tail; but when he comes as an "angel of light," even professing Christians are taken in. So Satan's children (see John 8:44) try and fool Christians, as they attempt to palm themselves off as the Chosen Race and usurp the birthright from true Israelites.

The New Testament evangelists and apostles were constantly warning Christians about the Judaizers who joined every Christian group, causing strife, confusion and division. Subversive Alexanderian Jews joined the early Christian church and corrupted many of its early doctrines.

When the Protestant Reformation took place centuries later under Martin Luther and others, theologians once again lost their way under the poisonous influence of Jewish philosophers like Spinoza and Kant, and German Jewish teachers such as Wellhausen, Strauss, Ewald, Kuene and Hitzig. These launched a vicious attack against the Bible under the misleading term of **GERMAN HIGHER CRITICISM!**

This all brings to mind the warning given by the Apostle Paul in Titus 1:10, where he says: "many unruly and vain talkers, and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision (Jews), whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre (moneys) sake." Then in verse 14 - he warns us 'Not to give heed to Jewish fables . . . that turn from the truth."

There is no sphere of human activity where these anti-Christ's have not done Satan's propaganda work. They clamor for "freedom in a democracy," so they can tear down the Republic. They desire freedom only for themselves so they can destroy every vestige of our White Christian Civilization.

They advocate peace for others, while they practice war against their neighbors. Note how all military activity on the part of the Israeli's towards the Arabs, is "legal retaliation," while in every case, Arab counteraction is termed as "terrorism."

Most of the Jews living in the United States are foreigners, who have been given freedom to live here in peace. They **MUST** not be allowed to undermine our Government, nor control our institutions.

While the Jewish majority constantly cry "persecution," and bid for Christian sympathy, they are the greatest persecutors in the annals of history. They ride to power on their control of money and the press, while the stupid sheeple of Christianity, elevate their worst enemies to positions of prominence and call them the "apple of God's eye." Truly the prophecy of Hosea 7:8 has come to pass: "Israel is swallowed up. . ." and we know it not!

It is not enough to call Jesus "Lord!" We must also obey His laws as well, for "sin is the transgression of the law," (1 John 3:4.) We have missed the mark in America, as we have confined **YAHWEH** God, and His Son, Jesus our Lord, to the confines of the church. No wonder we muddle along in a constantly worsening condition.

Whether we want to admit it or not, Jesus Christ is much more than a personal question - He must once and for all become a national question! Once more, we must truly echo the cry of the early colonists, as they shouted: "We have no king but Jesus!"

I believe the time has come for an awakening in modern Israel. An awakening that will bring Israelite men and women to a realization of who they are and what their responsibilities are before Almighty God, their Father.

Then with this awakening, must and will come a cleansing of this land. A cleansing which **MUST** begin in the church. We must get the Judaizers out of the National Temple; we **MUST** restore Jesus Christ to His rightful place in the hearts of individuals and in the nation.

The Gospel of Salvation is for the individual and comes through the "grace of God." National salvation is the message of the Kingdom, as men and women obey God and do things His way, in the administration of national affairs.

The hunger of men's and women's hearts for decent government will be satisfied, not only in Israel, but throughout the world, when the Israel people seek the face of their God in repentance (2 Chronicles 7:14). Then will come to pass the saying of Isaiah 32:17, 19.) "The work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness, quietness and assurance for ever. And my people shall dwell in a peaceful habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places."

When we are willing to let **YAHWEH** God control things, then the prophecy of Isaiah 54:17 will take effect: "No weapons that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, and their righteousness is of me, saith the Lord."

**MARANATHA!**

# Red Cloud Over America

(A message on Ezekiel 38 - 39)

By Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, A.U.S. Ret.  
Evangelist, Author, Lecturer

Thousands of messages have been preached from the pulpits of America on the 38th and 39th Chapters of Ezekiel. These are often called the "Russian chapters" of the Bible, since they speak clearly concerning the "end time" Soviet Union of Gog and Magog. Most Bible scholars agree that Magog can be nothing but the Russian bear. This has been maintained for well over a hundred years.

In 1857, A Rev. F. E. Pitts, spoke twice before sessions of Congress, telling them of a great war which would be fought sometime in the future between Russia and the United States. About 128 years ago, Commodore Perry of the U.S. Navy, read before the American Geographical and Statistical Society, a paper which prophesied that sometime in the future, both Russia and China would be deadly enemies of the United States.

There is little disagreement concerning the allies of the Russian bear. The names are clear in most instances. Persia (now Iran), Ethiopia, Libya, Turkey (the House of Togarmah in the north) and possibly East Germany.

But beginning with verse eight in chapter 38, we begin to see a wavering from the Scriptural truth, as the fundamentalists and evangelicals begin to twist these Scriptures to fit their "end time" concepts of prophecy. This battle becomes an invasion of Old Palestine, which they say will be the home of the Jews, whom they call God's Chosen People of the Old Testament. It is essential that they interpret this Scripture in such a manner, for their entire concept of Christ's Second Coming is based in this Russian attack.

The Jews, they say, must be back in Old Palestine and this attack must come before our Lord can return a second time. The Jews will return as unbelievers, they say, and when they are saved by the miraculous intervention of our Lord, they will become convinced that He indeed is their Messiah and "Israel" will be saved in a day.

They love to quote from Isaiah 39:28 - "Then shall they (Jews) know that I am the Lord their God . . . Neither will I hide my face any more from them: for I have poured out my Spirit on the house of Israel, saith the Lord." The problem here is that both evangelicals and fundamentalists equate Israel and the Jews as one and the same people, when they are not.

Then to bolster their claim, they go to Romans 11:26 in the New Testament and quote from the Apostle Paul: "And all Israel shall be saved: as it is written. There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away the ungodliness of Jacob; for this is my covenant unto them, when I shall take away their sins."

But here we need to stop and take inventory. We are not so much interested in what men say, no matter how many degrees they have behind their names, nor how learned they are in the ancient languages. We need to ask ourselves: "What saith the Scripture?" So we will spend a little time in this paper and see if we can decipher the truth from these two very important chapters of the Bible. They are extremely important to the future welfare of the United States and Canada.

These two interesting chapters are much more than spectacular sermon material. They should be words of comfort to North American Christians, who have been deliberately kept in the dark for many years as to their identity. They are the fulfillment of a tremendous promise made by Almighty God to a man named Abraham, over 3900 years ago. These promises were not made to the anti-Christ people we today call Jews, whose ancestors never walked the hills of Palestine, but to a people who have lived secure in their final, promised resting place for over 400 years.

In 2 Samuel 7:10, we read of God's promise made to the Israelite King David, while he was living in Jerusalem at the height of his power. By examining its "tense" we can see that it referred to another place, other than Palestine, and to some time in the future. It says: "Moreover I (God) will appoint a place for My people Israel, and WILL PLANT THEM, that they may DWELL IN A PLACE OF THEIR OWN, and MOVE NO MORE..." (Emphasis mine.)

Today, as Christians around the world are being tortured, murdered and persecuted by the anti-Christ's of Zionist-Communism, it should become quite obvious that their final plans for the annihilation of Christianity, of which they brag quite openly, should be of concern to Christians in North America.

From the time when the father of modern Communism, a half-Jew, named Lenin married to a Jewess, said in 1921 that the Christian nations of Canada and the United States would be the final target for world communism and that we would fall into their hands without a fight, after we had been surrounded. From the time when the Jewish Communist Gun Hall, (Hall-berg) perennial head of the American Communist Party said that he would live to see the liquidation of 60 million "hopelessly diseased capitalist animals by the commissars. To this day, Jewish Communism has warned us of their intentions. Samuel Roth, a Jew, tells us: "We come to the nations pretending to escape persecution, and we are the most deadly persecutors in all the wretched annals of man." THE AMERICAN HEBREW newspaper for August 10, 1920 said: "The Revolution (Russian) succeeded by our convincing propaganda, and our mass assassinations in order to form a government truly ours." On page 155, of his book YOU GENTILES, the Jewish writer Maurice Samuels says: "We Jews, we the destroyers, will remain the destroyers. Nothing that you will do will ever meet our demands and needs . . ." Rabbi Lewis Browne, in his book HOW ODD OF GOD, says: "We (Jews) intend to remake the gentiles what the communists are now doing in Russia."

Just for a moment, ask yourself this question. "What really is my function as a Christian?" It goes far beyond the carrying of the salvation message to mankind. You are to be a "watchman on the walls of modern Israel." You are to be, as Jesus taught, the "salt of the earth." What is the major property of salt? It holds back corruption. The Christian MUST do the same thing.

Now while the final stages are being set for the most terrible war which will ever be fought in the annals of world history, most Christians are "majoring in the minor and minoring in the major," while all hell is about to break about us. In the face of the worst calamity ever to face America, the majority of the spiritual watchmen, have become the watchmen of Isaiah 56:10, 11, "watchdogs which cannot or will not bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber; shepherds which can never have enough. Doing everything for their own gain."

Instead of warning their flocks, they are singing a lovely fatal siren song which says: "Don't worry if you are saved. Jesus will come back and RAPTURE you out of this mess before it gets too bad."

MOST EVERY Christian understands that prophecy foretells the future. Many people understand that there have been prophecies fulfilled in our time such as the advent of the airplane and automobile. But how many Christians do you know, who realize that Canada and the United States are mentioned in Scripture.

Most preachers will immediately say: "What nonsense. You can't find the name of Canada or the U.S. anywhere in the Bible." This is true. But neither can you find the word RAPTURE, which they use so often. But America and Canada are there, if you are willing to do a bit of study.

Maybe you are one of those Christians who did as I did for 45 years. I accepted what the preacher said without question. After all, he was the expert on the Bible. Then I found that the preacher was doing the same thing. He accepted what the seminary professor or denominational Bible scholar said, after all, they were the experts and on and on the error went, with few if any taking time to study Scripture for themselves and find out the truth. Then when they did find their pastor was in error, very few had the courage to correct him. If they did, in most instances they were kicked out of the church as trouble makers.

But God has a marvelous way in dealing with "truth seekers." In my case, I was driven into Scripture study by incidents which took place. Whenever I lectured on communism, I was immediately labeled as an anti-Semite, although I never mentioned the Jews and knew very little about them. This happened so many times, that I began a background study on Communism and its relation to Judaism and I found out the truth. of Rabbi Stephen Wise's statement: "Some call it Communism: I call it Judaism." For Communism is a Jewish concept from start to finish and was carried out in the finest ideals of the Babylonian Talmud.

In the Old Testament of the Bible, we find a man named Isaiah. He was a fellow who went into great detail concerning the destruction of alien nations by an act of God: these were enemies who were seeking to destroy His Israel people (and we certainly are not speaking of the people we now call Jews.) God named Babylon; the Philistines; Moab; Damascus; the Empire of Egypt. He foresaw the downfall of the powerful seaport of Tyre and spoke about it through the mouth of Isaiah. These were all important powers in Isaiah's time.

But in the midst of all his prophecy, in the middle of the rather short eighteenth chapter of Isaiah, God spoke concerning another nation. Isaiah does not name these people, since they did not exist at this time as a nation, but he describes them in painstaking detail.

Unfortunately, as has happened in other places and in spite of what many fundamentalists believe, the translators have garbled this portion of Scripture until it has almost lost its meaning. A correct translation, according to Hebrew experts, regarding this unnamed nation, as found in verses 1-2, 7 reads thus: "Ho to the land of buzzing wings, which lies beyond the rivers of Ethiopia. (This was a language form used in Isaiah's day, indicating a land far to the west of Ethiopia.)

"That sends its ambassadors by sea, in water-drinknd vessels, upon the waters. Go, swift messengers, to a nation tall and smooth shaven, to a people terrible from their beginning onward, a nation measured out by lines underfoot, whose land the rivers divide.

This first interesting thing to note in this chapter is that this unnamed country will be a land of buzzing wings. There are few places you can go in Canada or the United States, where you cannot hear the sound of airplane engines, night or day. We quite literally live in a "land of buzzing wings."

Second, note that this country is located "beyond the rivers of Ethiopia." This was a language form meaning "to the west of." The rivers referred to are the great rivers of Africa which unite into the Nile and then flow into the Mediterranean Sea. If you were to go due west from Jerusalem you will cross the mouth of the Nile River; keep on going west and you would cross Libya, Tunisia and Morocco, keep going further west across the Atlantic Ocean and you would eventually land in the heartlands of America, somewhere in the vicinity of Atlanta, Georgia.

Isaiah tells us that this unique nation will send its ambassadors, not in vessels made of reeds, as the King James Version tells us, but in "water drinking vessels." The translation by Ferrar Fenton, in modern English says: "Woe! to the country wing-shadowed, beyond Kush's rivers, Who on the face of the seas send its letters by Agents, Go, Messengers, speak to a bold conquering nation, - A terrible race in its past and future. A disciplined dominant people, despising the streams of the earth.

With the exception of Canada and Mexico, all America's diplomats must travel abroad, either by sea or air. Until late in this century, they traveled by "water drinking" vessels, which Isaiah saw but did not understand and which we call "steam ships."

The people of this unusual country were to be tall and smooth shaven. Very few foreigners are as tall as the "sons of the Republic."

America has been a people "terrible from the beginning." The word "terrible" as used here, comes from the Hebrew word "yaw-ray" which means: "to revere; to be afraid of." Up until a few years ago, when American "statesmanship" was replaced with "chickenship," we were a people who were looked up to by friend and foe alike. We were respected. Our anti-God enemies feared us. We had earned this respect, for our nation was born under God's guiding hand. How anyone can read the

charters of the early colonies and not understand this is beyond my comprehension. In our infancy, we twice defeated the most powerful military nation in Europe. We defeated the Mediterranean pirates which caused proud England to pay tribute. We loosened the grip of mighty Spain on the New World and shattered her dream of a world empire. We won two world wars, although we had been tricked into fighting both of them for the cause of International Zionism.

Isaiah went further in his description of this nation by saying that it would be "meted and measured out." The U.S. Metes and Bounds Act, gave to the United States, the first completely surveyed nation in the world. All of America's lands are laid out by compass - "a nation truly measured out by lines on the ground, underfoot."

Isaiah's prophetic nation was to be divided by rivers. No other nation is divided by rivers as is the United States. The mighty Mississippi cuts our land in half from east to west; the Ohio and its tributaries divide the eastern half in two; the Columbia, North Platte, Colorado and Missouri rivers divide the west.

Isaiah said that "when a banner is raised on the mountains, look in fear; and attend when the bugle is blown." Our nation has always been a "peace loving" nation; but we can and will fight when necessary, as we have proved on numerous occasions. We are not the "paper tigers" our communist enemies have painted us to be. Although strong measures have been taken in recent years to emasculate our nation, when our battle flags fly and our armies gather for war, the entire world still trembles. They may scoff at the indecision and treason we showed in Korea and Vietnam, when we fought under United Nations control; they may laugh at our sorry debacles in Iran and Lebanon, but they are still afraid of us and even the mighty Soviet Union thinks twice before pushing us too far.

Nowhere in the world, or at any time in history, have there been people, like in Canada and the United States, who meet this prophetic description of Isaiah 18. Certainly the people we know as Jews do not come close in any particular.

There is not time in this message to go into the proofs that this "Unnamed nation," is the mainstay of the Israel nations of end time. For the purpose of this message, I am going to assume that you realize that our white, Anglo-Saxon and related peoples, as found in Canada and the United States, are indeed the descendants of Abraham, the friend of God. There are hundreds of Scriptural proofs of this, if you are willing to look for them.

As the Bible and history show, our people have gone through alternating periods of greatness and decay. When we have followed the laws laid down by God for our happy and peaceful living, we have been happy and prosperous. But when we became "too big for our britches;" when we became more interested in "doing our own thing," than in following the Lord, all hell has broken loose!

Today, because our leadership in government and the church has broken down, we see a degeneracy among our people. America has sunk to the lowest ebb in its short history. No nation can align itself with the enemies of God and expect His blessing. No matter what our preachers may say, God has not blessed America because we have been good to the people which crucified our Lord and who hate Him today. The worst moral and political slump in America's history has occurred since 1948, when we officially recognized the "bastard state" of the Israeli in Palestine.

In 2 Chronicles of 19:2, we find a verse open scripture that the Falwell's, Swaggart's and Van Impe's should pray about. It says: ". . . shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord; therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." In Psalm 26:5, the Psalmist takes a stand against such insanity when he says: "I have hated the congregation of evil doers, and will not sit with the wicked."

I wonder how many of our Christian pastors who hold joint services with a Christ hating Jew have ever pondered over this verse. In Psalm 139:21, 22, King David said: "Do not I hate them that hate Thee, O Lord, and am not I grieved with those that rise up against Thee? I hate them with a perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies."

The Apostle Paul told Christians that they must "have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove (expose) them." (Ephesians 5:11). It is a Christian's duty to combat evil, not hold hands with it. 1 John 3:8 tells us that ". . . the Son of God was manifested, (made known) that He might destroy (utterly annihilate) the works of the devil." If this was part of Christ's mission, then who are you, Mr. Preacher, to have liaison with those who hate Him? You are a traitor to your calling!

How we need to get this message across to the "panty-waisted, sissy-britches" men behind our pulpits, who seem to have only one message: "Love! Love! Love! and compromise with your enemies, rather than disturb them!" It's no wonder the Christian world is losing its battle for survival.

Of course it's obvious that if you follow God's way of doing things, you will not be popular. What's new? I learned this the hard way! You cannot remain on national TV! You will not be able to fill football stadiums with adoring crowds. You will not receive the plaudits of the media! Jesus said, (Matthew 20:22) - "Ye (Christians who are acting as Christians) will be hated of all men for my name's sake." When was the last time someone hated you for the Christian stand you took? Christ went on to qualify His statement in John 15:20 by telling you who your persecutors would be: ". . . If they (Jews) have persecuted Me, they will persecute you also . . ." (vs. 23) "He that hateth me, hateth my Father also." This should take care of those "numb-skulls" who say that the Jews follow God.

Remember, when you see a preacher who is making a lot of money from preaching the Gospel and who is "living high on the hog," you are probably looking at a "religious phony." Isaiah 5:22 says: "Woe to them that justify the wicked for a reward." Could this refer to men like Jerry Falwell, who stay on national TV, because they kiss the hands of the anti-Christ?

In my lifetime, the forces which guide international policies and rule the nations, have been exposed. For the first time, those who are really interested in the welfare of this nation and want to know what is going on behind the scenes, can see the web of subversion which has been quietly woven around the Christian world. They can foresee the direction in which we are moving. It is sad that we did not see this before, since it is foretold in the Scriptures.

While this monstrosity we call the United Nations speaks glibly about "beating swords into plow shares," they have apparently forgotten that it is only through Jesus Christ, that peace will be brought to this world. There have been more wars fought since the inception of the UN, than at any time in the world's history.

As you read the 38th and 39th chapters of Ezekiel, have you ever wondered why God would allow the heathen nations to gather into a mighty federation to oppose His people Israel? Anyone with an ounce of intelligence, should recognize the fact that the Soviet Union has not spent countless billions of dollars, building up its mighty military machine, just to oppose the little Israeli nation of less than 4-million people. Regardless of what the prophetic preachers say, the missiles are aimed at one people in particular, the nations of Christendom, God's true Israel people.

But there is a clue found in Zephaniah 3:8, where God says: ". . . wait ye upon Me, saith the Lord, until the day that I shall rise up to the prey; for My determination is to gather the nations, that I may assemble the kingdoms. To pour out upon them Mine indignation, even all my fierce anger." This will be a time when the patience of God will reach an end, when God will say: "This is enough!" When God will say: "Ladies and gentlemen, you have gone quite far enough, it's time for me to close the store!" Without a doubt, the time of God's wrath is fast approaching. Crime is getting out of hand around the world; terrorism is increasing daily; blasphemy against God and His Son is the order of the day, even on television. "Born again" Christians refuse to take a stand against evil and evil men.

When your preacher tells you that God's enemies will invade old Palestine with an army of 200-million men, they are speaking a delusion. Use a little common sense and you would see there is not

standing room for such an army on the plains of Meggido, where they say this battle will be fought.

Now don't get me wrong. I believe the Scripture indicates that the Soviet Union will invade Palestine. I believe that it will come at the same time when the major attack comes against the Israel nations. There are many orthodox Jewish leaders who predict that the present atheist government of the Israeli in Palestine will be destroyed. They have tried without success to warn the Jewish people about this.

But the major Russian attack will not be in Palestine, but will be launched against the "mountains of Israel." (It is interesting to note that the word "mountains" is often used in the Old Testament, to represent "nations.") This unprovoked attack will come against the Israel nations who have gathered safely in their promised land.

Over and over, you can find reference made to a heathen attack against the Israel people in the end time, but there is never a hint, that these people are Jews. In spite of what your preacher may say, when he calls Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, and Moses, "Jews," the word is not used in the Old Testament until 2 Kings 16:6, almost 1200 years after the time of Abraham, when we find the Jews fighting against Israel.

If you will attempt to understand the difference between the words "Jew" and "Israel", then you will begin to understand Scripture. Only then will you begin to understand the "keys of the kingdom," which reveal Biblical truth about America. Most of your pastors do not understand this truth and they will fight to the death to keep you from understanding it. They would have to change their minds and admit they have been wrong and there are few of them are man enough to do.

For some reason, which I cannot fathom, many pastors like to say: "We are Gentiles, but when we get saved, we become spiritual Israelites." Some go so far as to call themselves "spiritual Jews." If they knew the horrible implication of this, they would not make such a terrible mistake. The word Gentile as used in Scripture does not refer to a "heathen people." It comes from the Greek word "Ethnos," which simply means "nations." A few times in the New Testament it is translated "Hellenes," or "Greeks." It is difficult to understand why the translators of the King James Version of the Bible and most others took the Greek word "ethnos" and translated it to mean "heathen," in one place, and "Greek," or "nation" in another. It is used correctly in very few places in the New Testament and has been a word of stumbling for our people for many years.

Many of the Greeks and those from Asia Minor were members of the ten tribes of Israel in exile. We see this in the introduction to the Epistle of James, when he addresses himself to the "twelve tribes (or nations) scattered abroad." Have you ever wondered why the Holy Spirit forbade Paul from taking the Gospel into Asia, and instead sent him into Macedonia? (Acts 16:6). It was because the Israelites were to be found in Asia

Minor, not Asia and the Gospel was especially for Israel. Jesus clearly said this in Matthew 10:6 and 15:24.

It seems rather remarkable that our pastors should call the present day Jews the Chosen People and Christians "spiritual Jews," when our Lord said: "Ye are of your father the devil." (John 8:44) and "Ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep," (John 10:26). This seems very clear to me.

At no time in the history of Israel did the Israel people all hold to the same religious belief. Many came out of Egypt, worshiping the old Egyptian gods. Later, the great prophet Elijah could only find 7,000 true Jehovah worshipers out of the millions of Israel. Being an Israelite was not a matter of religious belief, but of ancestry. The same is true today.

Here it might be well for me to say, so there is no chance for you to misunderstand, that you can be an Israelite and not make it into the kingdom. Jesus told a religious Israelite named Nicodemus: "If you want to see the kingdom of God, ye must be born again (or from above)." In spite of what some Identity preachers teach, just being an Israelite by blood will not get you into the kingdom.

To understand this better, we need to look at a custom which was prevalent in the days of Christ. If

a man went to a country to claim a kingdom, the inhabitants of that land, citizens by birth, were required to come before the king and do two things. First, on bended knee, they asked the king's forgiveness for any crime they may have committed against him. When they received this forgiveness they were then required to pledge "fealty" to him. This meant give their pledge that they would follow him faithfully and would abide by his laws. This in essence is what we mean by being "born again". It is a process whereby we come to the King and ask His forgiveness for our sins. Then when we have this forgiveness, we pledge our undying loyalty to Him. All too often, people are told: "All you need to do is tell Jesus you are sorry for your sins and ask Him to come into your heart." This is unscriptural. You are not saved, until you make Him the Lord of your life and are willing to serve Him unto death. There is no way in the world that anyone can become a "spiritual Israelite," since there is no such animal. Being an Israelite is a matter of "blood," not "belief."

While many of our preachers would like to have us believe that the Apostle Paul changed the old religion of Moses and set up something new, in nearly every Epistle he wrote, Paul was very careful to indicate that he was writing to Israel and about Israel. Some of this truth has been hidden by mistranslation, some deliberate, I believe.

Now let me digress for a moment from this line of thought to ask you a rhetorical question. Are any of you so naive as to believe that an unbelieving, Christ hating Jew would give an accurate translation of the Bible, whether the Old or New Testament? You know they would not! The Lord Jesus Christ indicated that they did not even follow the words of Moses, when He spoke to the Jewish religious leaders in John 5:46 saying: "For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed Me; for he wrote of Me." A Jewish translator will go to any lengths to fool a Christian into believing that the enemies of God are His Chosen. They are taught this in their religious book the Talmud.

I could give you numerous illustrations of how they have done this in the New Testament, but will confine myself to one. In Romans 1:7, we read that it was addressed to those who are known as "saints" in Rome. The King James Version says: "Called to be saints." Notice that in most Bibles the words "to be" are in italics. This means that they are not to be found in the original translation, but were added by the translators, because they believe this is what Paul meant. In other words, they are trying to interpret what Paul really meant. They are sort of like the news commentator who comes along after a Presidential address and tells us what the President just said, as though most of us were too dumb to understand plain English.

The word "saint" in Greek, means "to be set apart." It was a word used to describe God's Chosen People Israel. So when Paul used this word, we know that he was referring, not to "non-Jewish" Christians in Rome, but to "Israelite Christians." Notice that in verse 5, Paul says that his Apostleship is to "all nations." But here we find the Greek word "ethnos", which the translators have translated as "Gentiles" in other places, translated as "all nations." Yet it is exactly the same word in both places. (It might be of interest at this point, to point out to you that the Jewish Encyclopedia states that the Tribe of Judah was a "non-Israelite" tribe.)

A careful study of the Scriptures will give you a clear picture, which indicates that the Canaanites were never part of the Chosen people. They were always the enemy of Israel. They were a "counterfeit vine." This is true of the vast majority of the people we today know as Jews. Very, very few of them can trace their ancestry back to Abraham, contrary to what some rabbis may tell you, for there is much evidence from Jewish sources to prove this.

For centuries, these people called Jews have been trying to usurp the place God gave to the Israelites. They have done a superb job of "brainwashing" Christians into believing that they are the right ones. It never ceases to make me marvel, how Godly men, who preach the Gospel of Salvation with power and courage, are willing to accept God's worst enemies as His Chosen. Then when someone comes along and is bold enough to try and prove from the Bible that they are wrong, they get mad and assault the "truth bearer." Would you get angry if someone came along and accused you of being an American? I rather doubt it, unless you were a complete idiot! Why then do you get so upset, when someone comes and proves to you that you are one of Abraham's blood children,

rather than some heathen usurper, who according to the Lord will never know Him?

In 1 John 4:6, speaking of the Jews, the Apostle said: "He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not: BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF GOD." 1 John 5:10, "He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself; he that believeth not God hath made Him a liar; because he believeth not the record God gave of His Son." How much plainer must this be made before you understand?

These few verses should answer the religious "liars" who say that a Jew can come to God, other than through Jesus Christ. Read on, 1 John 2:23 - "Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father; he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also." END OF ARGUMENT!

We are told in Zechariah 14:21, that when the Messiah finally sets up His kingdom of righteousness, the Canaanite problem will be solved once and for all and "in that day, there shall no more be the Canaanite in the house of the Lord."

These enemies of God and His church have been known through the centuries of history as cruel and bloody tyrants. They can be seen in action in the history of Babylon, Assyria and later world powers. They are the same crowd our Lord chastized in Matthew 23:34, when He said to them: "Wherefore behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and some of them ye shall persecute in your synagogues (this one word in itself indicates to whom this word was addressed) and persecute them from city to city: That upon you (Jews) MAY COME ALL THE RIGHTEOUS BLOOD SHED UPON THE EARTH . . ." (Emphasis mine.) Jesus takes them back to the first murder in Genesis 4:8 and accuses them of being guilty. These are the same people who murdered hundreds of thousands of Christians in the early Christian era; who murdered innocent women and children in their carpet bombings in Lebanon; who murdered millions of Christians behind the Iron Curtain and the Bamboo Curtain. Those who today own and operate most of the abortion mills of America and who have slaughtered more than 15-million American babies, many of them true Israelites. They have never changed their evil ways in over 3,000 years.

I have said all this in explanation, so that you understand how today, America and Canada faces a military attack from the same Godless enemy that has attacked Israel for thirty centuries or more. We have brought this judgment of God on ourselves, because we have disobeyed God. The Jews in themselves are not to blame for this. We the Israel people did this to ourselves by our disobedience. God is using our enemies, as He promised, to drive His Israel sheep back into the fold.

Many years ago, a Jewish Communist leader predicted that the "American capitalists would become so greedy for profit, they will sell us the rope with which we will hang them." This has come to pass. At the end of World War II, we forgot the admonition God gave to Israel in 713 B.C. when through the prophet Isaiah (Is. 31:1) He wrote: "Woe unto them that go down to Egypt for help: (Egypt was the symbol of an atheistic, God-hating nation) and stay on horses and trust in chariots because they are very strong: and look not to the Holy One of Israel, neither seek the Lord." (There has been very little "seeking the Lord" in America's foreign policy for the last forty years.)

There is no way in which God will ever bless His Israel people when they make treaties with His enemies. There is no way in which God will bless America as we back the Christ haters in the Israeli nation, Falwell and Swaggart notwithstanding. It's right here in God's Word. We are clearly told in 2 Corinthians 6:14 - "Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers .

How in the world can a Christian people continually disregard this very plain teaching of Scripture and expect God to bless us? We have turned our backs on His Word and the "evil chickens of our rotten and bankrupt foreign policy over the past fifty years, are now coming home to roost and our preachers are afraid to speak out about the problems, because they have been foremost in their cause."

But you may say about now, what has all this to do with the Soviet Invasion of America? You need

to know about the enemy, in order to understand this invasion. Probably one of the most important clues to this invasion is found in Ezekiel 38:10 - "At the same time, (at the same time as what? the invasion of Old Palestine) shall things come into thy mind (the Soviet enemy. Remember now this is a Jewish controlled enemy), and thou shalt think an evil thought . . . thou shalt say, (notice carefully the wording of the next few sentences) I will go UP to a land of unwalled villages; I will go to them that are at rest, that dwell safely, all of them dwelling without walls and having neither bars or gates. To take a spoil and to take a prey; to turn thine hand upon the desolate places that are now inhabited, and upon a people gathered out of all nations, which have gotten cattle and goods, that dwell in the midst of the land."

Now immediately some discerning person is going to say. These words do not describe Old Palestine and you are correct. No matter what your pastor may tell you, these verses were not written about the land now occupied by the Israeli. Anyone with the smallest iota of common sense knows you do not "go up" from Moscow and arrive in Jerusalem. But if you will look at a globe, you will see that if you "go up" from Moscow, you will go over the North Pole and come down into the heartlands of North America, in the most logical place to make an invasion. Every military expert will attest to this.

Most certainly the Israeli are not living in a "land of unwalled villages in peace." Many of their towns still have walls and most of them are protected by walls of barbed wire and mine fields. They most certainly are not dwelling in peace, as Ezekiel indicates the invaded country will be. Some pastors will hedge here and say that his time of peace will come when the Jews make a peace treaty with the anti-Christ. Do you honestly believe they will disarm and take away their defenses? It doesn't make very much sense, if you know anything about Jewish thinking.

Why does the enemy invade this peaceful country in the first place? Vs 10 says they come to "take a prey of cattle and goods . . ." How many cattle would the Soviets get from the Israeli? Very few. According to Jewish AGRICULTURAL STATISTICS, THERE ARE less cattle in the land of the Israeli than in most of our mid-west counties. They do not have great oil wealth. They have done very little to develop the mineral wealth of the Dead Sea. In fact, to all intents and purposes, the Israelis, as are other Jews, are a "parasite" people, kept alive by the generosity of a lot of stupid taxpayers in America. Even the Israeli officials, as arrogant as they are, have admitted that their little country would collapse within six months if America withdrew its support. So doesn't it seem rather ridiculous to you that the Soviet Union would want to attack this land for its wealth?

The Soviets do want Palestine for its strategic position in the Mid-East, but not for its wealth and this is the reason for the Soviet attack, according to the Bible.

There are other scriptural evidences of this "double invasion" (Palestine and North America). In Isaiah 10:6, God says: "I will send him (the enemy) against a hypocritical nation . . . I will give him charge, to take a spoil and take a prey, and to tread down as mire in the streets." What nation on the face of the earth has become more hypocritical than the United States? We know we are God's people, but we certainly do not act like it. We have been blessed beyond all people on the face of the earth and we repay God by spitting in His face. No wonder He is becoming angry. I saw a bumper sticker recently which pretty well sums this up. It said: "God is back! and is He mad!" I think we have been shown God's "love side" for so long in our marshmallow churches, that we have conveniently forgotten that God is also a God of wrath against evil doers. We don't like to look at or listen to this aspect of God's personality.

In Hebrews 12:29 we read: "For our God is a consuming fire." In Heb. 10:27 - it speaks of a "certain fearful looking for of judgment, and fiery indignation (anger) which shall devour the adversaries, (God's enemies). Then in Vs. 31, "it is a fearful things to fall in-to the hands of the living God." This is somewhat different from what some of our pastors tell their people.

Our preachers have harped on "love" for so long, that we have forgotten that Galatians 6:7 was written to Christians, for Christians and about Christians: "Be not deceived, God is not mocked;

whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap." This is sometimes called the LAW OF HARVEST, and it is one of God's natural laws, much older than the codified law given at Mt. Sinai, and as unbreakable as the LAW OF GRAVITY.

What greater hypocrisy can exist, than for the United States to aid evil nations under the pretense that we are doing good? Yet we have poured America's wealth down the "rat hole" of foreign aid to atheist nations for over fifty years. In fact, it has been the "backbone" of American Foreign Policy. While Administrations in Washington, Republican and Democrat alike, have conned the American people into believing they were trying to stop the advance of Communism, it has been American aid, which have kept these enemies of mankind alive. Where has been the protest from America's Christian leaders? There has been very little! In most cases, when some man has the courage to show where our government is wrong, it is the church which points its finger at him and calls him a "Fascist," an "extremist," a "member of the lunatic fringe."

The "people of God's wrath," are identified in Malachi 1:3,4, as Edomites. It is interesting to note that in the Jewish Encyclopaedia, in its section on Edom, is found this statement: "The Edomites today are found in Jewry." (King Herod was and Edomite, by the way.)

These Edomites, who today go by the name of Jews, are those spoken of in Rev. 2:9 - "those who say they are Jews and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan," are the anti-Christ people who today occupy the land of Israeli in Palestine. They will stand in the path of Russia's invasion.

There is no doubt that International Jewry feels that they now control the Soviet Union, since 19 out of the 23 members of the ruling commissariat today, are Jews. I believe they feel they can bring invading Asiatic hordes through Palestine, as another prong of the attack against the Israel nations of Western Europe and North America.

But here is something very interesting concerning, the enslaved people of Russia; just like many Americans and Canadians they are beginning to wake up. (Remember, there are many Israelite Christians in the lands under Soviet control.) These know who their oppressors have been for lo these many years. When and if fighting breaks out in this area, you can make a wager that the Jews will not be successful this time, no matter how many arms we give them and no matter how people like Evangelist Van Impe scream otherwise.

In Chapter twelve of his book ISRAEL'S FINAL HOLOCAUST, Van Impe makes this ridiculous statement: "Russia will invade Israel at a time when war is not expected." The Israeli know that it is only a matter of time until the Soviets make a move into this area, so for some time now, they have been making alliances with the Soviets. If Bible scholars have known about this Russian invasion for over 150 years, why should the Jews be taken by surprise? Certainly they know that most of the top leaders in the Soviet Union are International Jews.

Van Impe goes on to compound his ignorance by stating that the Russian invasion would come when the "Jews were back in their own land." (p. 136) He says: "An invasion of the Middle East by Russia previous to the statehood of Israel would have been meaningless in regards to this prophecy. The enactment of this scene in the last days guarantees the survival of Israel until their war with Russia . . ." He then goes on to contradict himself, when he says: "This war between Russia and Israel must take place when the Jews are dwelling securely in their own land. The threat of an Arab invasion will have been removed to the place where the Jews feel safe . . ." Does any intelligent person believe this fairy tale? He goes on to say that this invasion will probably come about the middle of the tribulation period, or about 3½ years after an Israeli-Arab peace treaty is signed.

Of course, this is the time when all the "born again" folks are going to be attending a big party in the skies, while the rest of us poor people suffer under the terrible rule of the anti-Christ.

But the Bible clearly teaches that this heathen people will be destroyed and the Jewish leaders know this. That is why they are scared to death of anything which might resemble Armageddon. Many orthodox Jews know that the Jews in Palestine today, are not even Jews for the most part; they are

imposters.

Two men from Moody Bible Institute, Thomas Mc-Call and Zola Levitt, have written a little booklet THE RUSSIANS ARE COMING TO ISRAEL, which propounds this same Jewish fairy tale. "For the past twenty-five years Russia has increasingly become Israeli's arch-enemy. She has armed the Arab . . ." The late Israeli war hero, General Moshe Dayan, is supposed to have said: "Israeli is now at war with Russia," this was in 1967.

Then they go on with this breathtaking statement: "The real issue in Palestine is Communism, the irresistible force of world atheism, against Judaism, the cradle of belief in God. Through Ezekiel, God named the real combatants - the enemies of God versus the friends of God." Now this is ridiculous on the face of it, when you realize that the Jews in Palestine are for the most part atheistic and that they must hate God, since they hate His Son Jesus Christ. (See 1 John 2:22, 23).

According to Ezekiel 38 the major Russian invasion will be to the north, against a people: "gathered out of many people, against the mountains (nations) of Israel." It goes on to say "which have always been waste; but is brought forth of the nations, and they shall dwell safely all of them." This could not possibly be a description of the present day Israeli. While the Jews have come to Palestine from many nations, they do not fulfill this description as North America does. Here we have become known as the "melting pot" of the world.

The lands and mountains of Old Palestine have been inhabited for well over 3500 years. In fact, there has been no time in the written history of mankind, where there have not been people in Palestine. But in America, until about 500 years ago, the land was waste, with only a few thousand Indians roaming its vast reaches. The people of Palestine have not dwelt in safety for centuries and it is doubtful if they would tear down their defenses, even if a peace treaty was made with the Arabs.

Ezekiel goes into great detail in his description of the nations which are attacked and they can only be in North America. A careful study shows that the leading edge of this invasion will be airborne: "Thou shalt ascend and come like a storm, thou shalt be like a cloud to cover the land." Sounds like an airborne invasion to me. American intelligence has known for a long time, that the Soviets have a huge invasion force poised in Eastern Siberia. It is spearheaded by at least five battalions of specially trained airborne troops. These troops with their equipment have been in Siberia for at least two years. They will be supported by a ground army of over 2-million men who are also there with their equipment, landing barges and a huge amount of horse cavalry.

The scenario I envision, was set a long time before the movie Red Dawn was produced. It calls for America's armed forces, including our National Guard, to be out of the U.S. in a war, possibly in Central America or the Persian Gulf area. This could happen at any time. It is of interest to see the huge amount of military equipment moving on our highways these days and to note that all vehicles are painted in either desert or jungle camouflage. You see very little in the old O.D.

With the military out of the country, at the right moment, the enemy Fifth Column will go to work. The FBI in 1983, admitted that they knew of more than 100,000 enemy agents working in the U.S., but that because of existing law, they could not touch them. According to Black sources, including Jesse Jackson's friend, Mr. Farrakah of the Black Muslims, they are predicting a gigantic "race war" before the end of 1985, which will leave very few "whities" alive. Don't get mad at me, I'm just quoting what someone else said.

We know that many of the alien minorities who have come into the U.S. in the past few years - many of them illegally - are enemy agents. Recently, loyal anti-Communist Vietnamese leaders, estimated that possibly as many as 50% of the 640,000 Vietnam refugees in this country are Vietcong. We know that in the past two years, large numbers of enemy agents have infiltrated this country from Mexico.

We also know that there has been a plan in the wind for over two years, which calls for these people

to move into the area bordering the Mississippi River and at a given signal, destroy the bridges crossing this mighty stream. If this happened, there would be food riots in the East within two weeks. It is known that more than 3-million illegals are in the vicinity of the Mississippi, from New Orleans to Chicago. The leftist underground has pinpointed 107 major American cities for destruction when the day comes.

What better time would there be, from a military standpoint, for the Soviet Union to launch there attack for the overthrow of Christendom? Would our government retaliate against such an invasion with a nuclear attacks against Russian cities? Very unlikely! Most of the cries for "peace" and "surrender" would come from the brainwashed Christians in our Judeo-Christian churches.

Today we are reaping a bitter harvest in America, because we have listened to these false shepherds for fifty years. For fifty years we have seen this time of danger approaching and have done very little to prepare for it. When a lone, courageous voice has been raised to warn our people, it has been the churches of America which have stifled it. Pastors who should have been the "watchmen on the walls of Israel America," have told their flock: "Don't worry, if you're saved, Jesus will come back and take you out of this mess."

When people reach that point where they give blind loyalty to a church, or a political party, rather than to God, then they are in bad trouble. Many good Americans have given their loyalty, their time and their money to a political party, Republican, Democrat or Independent and then have been disappointed when things kept getting worse. They have refused to see that this country is being run by an alien government and I am not speaking about Mr. Reagan's Administration. I'm talking about the "shadow government" of Internationalists, who have pulled the string of our government for over seventy years.

America is in trouble because we refused to listen to the Word of God. There are some who teach that America will be destroyed for her sins. A lady in Kansas City, severely chastised me for fighting against God, she said: "The Bible says that America will be destroyed and you are trying to keep this from happening. You are fighting against God." When I asked her to show me where this was found in the Bible, she of course could not and this made her angry, so she began to call me names. You see, she was doing what a majority have been doing. They were blindly following some leader, without checking it out for themselves. Jesus once said: "If the blind lead the blind; both shall fall into a ditch." This is what has been happening in America. How can pastors know what the Word says, when they are constantly governed in their interpretation of that Word, by what their particular church teaches. They refuse to see any other truth.

A careful reading of Isaiah 10, 14, 30 and 31, will show that these Assyrians are the same Red Communists found in Ezekiel 38, 39. They may not be called by the same name, but they are the same anti-Christ enemy of God.

I believe the Bible teaches that God's Israel people will triumph in the end. We will not win because of the superiority of our military forces, but because we recognize our sins and come to God for forgiveness and healing. We will have to recognize our inability to win this war in our own strength. It gives me a terrible feeling of depression, to see how we are strengthening our military with new and more terrible weapons, while we do absolutely nothing to strengthen our people with the moral and spiritual attributes we must have to win.

When America repents of her sins and asks God's help, not for themselves, but that it might bring glory to His name. Then we will be victorious. Then we will see God unleash weapons from his armory, which will make the "H" bomb look like a firecracker in comparison. From a study of Chapter 39, it appears as though Russia will be overwhelmed very early in her attack. There are no scenes of lengthy battles, the battle seems to be wholly of God. The attackers will "fall on the mountains and in the open fields," as God comes against them in His fury We His people, have the promise that in that day the enemy shall be "chased as the chaff of the mountains before the wind, and like the tumbleweed before the whirlwind." (It is interesting to note that the "tumbleweed" is

the "Russian thistle.")

To end the Communist menace for all time, we, the Israel people of Christendom will carry the war to the enemy in their lands. Micah 5:5, 6 promises us: "When 'I the As syrian shall come into our land, and when he shall tread in our palaces (place of government), then shall we raise against him seven shepherds (leaders) and eight princes, and they shall waste the land of Assyria with the sword, and the land of Nimrod within her gates." (Remember, that the leaders of this Zionist-Communist invasion are the Edomite race, who have been enemies - of Israel from their very beginning.)

Generation after generation of true Israel have had to defend themselves against this heathen force. In John 8:31-44, Jesus Christ identifies this enemy as the "children of Satan." and in Matthew 23:15 he elaborates on this by saying that their converts, "become two-fold more a child of hell than themselves." That's pretty plain talk! Who was he speaking to when He used the harshest language of His career? It was the Pharisees and Scribes, the Jewish leaders of His day.

Today, our Israel people have become infiltrated and corrupted by the Judeo-Christian heresy. The final stage is now being set for that war which they hope will bring them into world domination. Instead, it will end in their complete destruction, as God sees that the job is well done. What will our apostate preachers tell their people when this happens? How will they justify their support of anti-Christ, which have siphoned off billions of dollars which should have been used to spread the Gospel? and which has cost thousands of American lives.

But lets talk a little bit more about the attack itself. Verse 9 indicates that it will begin with an airborne invasion. In Isaiah's time, there was no way in which he could conceive of such a force, so he explained it using symbolic language. We know that since 1945, the Soviet Union has built up the largest airborne force in the world. They have out-produced us in building giant transport planes, five to one. They have well over a million superbly trained parachutists. That's more men than we have in total combat troops.

There is little doubt from the accounts of both Ezekiel 30 and Daniel 11, that their first efforts will be made against the oil fields of the Mid-East. This is to assure the success of their major objective against Anglo-Israel. This may well be what draws our armed forces overseas. Along wi">Tohis, we will see massive attacks against the other Israel nations on the Continent. Britain, Denmark, Sweden, West Germany, France, Italy, Denmark, Holland, Belgium and others, the NATO nations - the nations of Christendom.

In verse 10 where we read: "thou shalt think an evil thought," the Hebrew word for "thought" is "makhash-aw-baw" which means "a device, or machine." So the idea will come into the Zionist-Communist minds, concerning an evil machine which they have and which they will attempt to use against us. What it is we do not know!

But there are several things we can note here, which will help us identify the attacked land as North America.

We have already spoken about the "spoil of cattle." But notice, the land to be attacked has been "brought back from the sword." This is not true of Palestine, where wars have been going on for hundreds of years. Zechariah 12:23, indicates that at this time Old Jerusalem will be a "cup of trembling and a burdensome stone." There is nothing peaceful about this description.

But the United States and Canada are nations which have been brought back from the sword. The last major war was fought on our soil about 120 years ago.

Even the desolate places of America are now inhabited, as one can see if they travel across the Mojave Desert east of Los Angeles.

From a purely military standpoint, the Communists have a tremendous advantage. There is every reason to believe that our government would not respond to an atomic attack against our cities.

We don't have time in this paper to go into the manner in which the war will be fought, except to

say that God will take a hand at the proper time. The question I would like to pose here is, what will it take to bring Christian Americans to their senses? Will it take the havoc, terror and destruction of an enemy invasion to drive our people back to their God? There is some Scriptural evidence that two-thirds of our population may die in such a war. Does that mean two-thirds of the Israel people in America? Not necessarily! By 1990 at the present yearly rate of immigration and births, the United States could be made up of two-thirds alien people. Will God use this war to rid His people of this alien burden? I don't know!

I do know this, God's promise of 2 Chronicles 7:14 is still in effect? Do you remember what it says: "If My people, which are called by My name, (ask yourself who of all the people on earth are called by the name of Christ?) will humble themselves, and pray, and seek My face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land." There is the Formula for America's Survival. God promises that if we will do our part, He will defeat our enemies and "I will make My Holy Name known in the midst of my people Israel: and I will not let them pollute My Name anymore: and the heathen shall know that I am the Holy One of Israel."

What do we face in the near future? I wish with all my heart I could say a RAPTURE, which would take us out of harm's way. It is a sweet, lovely and a comforting message, but it is a fatal message spawned in the pits of hell for your destruction.

In the Book of Revelation, as given to the Apostle John by Jesus Christ, we find pre-written history concerning the Church and the Israel people. It also foretold things which would take place in the Roman Empire, that it would crack in half within 200 years and fall within three centuries. It foretold that the Roman Empire would give way to a religious system which would hold temporary power over Europe for 1260 years, from about 606 A.D. to 1886 A.D. It was a system which would be built on self-power and religious pride. It would oppose the development of Europe and the New World of God's Covenant race, Israel, even though many of its members would be Israelites.

Then man stepped in with a wonderful plan which would "by-pass" the time of the GREAT TRIBULATION. This plan was called the RAPTURE OF THE SAINTS. It was first introduced to the Christian world in the 1500's by a Jesuit priest and later became popular in the middle 1800's under the teaching of a man named Darby and later by C. I. Scofield. Scofield translated the King James Bible with his own footnotes, and this has become the most popular Bible in fundamentalist circles. Scofield's footnotes have come to be accepted, almost like "holy writ."

But if we ask ourselves "Did Paul or any of the Apostles teach of a Rapture?" The answer would be a responding "No!" Did Jesus teach of a Rapture? Definitely "No!" In Matthew 24 and Luke 21, He foretold the persecution of Christians by the Jews and no where did He speak of the Church being Raptured out of this world. In Matthew 24:22, Jesus says: "Except those days should be shortened, there would be no flesh saved; BUT FOR THE ELECT'S SAKE, those days shall be shortened." He was not speaking here about Jews, but about Christian believers.

The Rapturist preachers will attempt to say: "We have caught you now. This Scripture speaks about God's elect, who are the Jews." But nowhere in the Bible, Old or New Testament, are the Jews called God's elect. The word "elect," is a Greek word which means "selected." In Mark 23:20, "But for the elect's sake, those days shall be shortened." He qualifies this statement by saying that these elect are "one's He has chosen." In John 15:16, Jesus, speaking to Christians, not Jews said: "Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you . . ." No my friends, Jesus was not speaking to the Jews when He spoke about "God's elect," but to Christian Israelites.

Most preachers conveniently twist the Scriptures to make them say what they want them to say. But occasionally a gleam of sense is seen as when the great Bible scholar from Canada, Oswald J. Smith said: "After years of study and prayer, I am absolutely convinced that there will be no Rapture before the tribulation!" That was my experience! I did not come up with this truth from the church, but from the Bible!

As much as I personally dislike the "wishy-washy" director of the "700 Club," he at least had guts enough to warn his followers to prepare to go through the tribulation. While I don't agree with everything that the Dutch heroine Carrie Ten Boom preaches, she is on Scriptural grounds when she warns Christians to prepare for the tribulation. Although I have come to detest the hypocrisy of Billy Graham, I must concur with Ruth Graham, when she says: "It's better to believe that you may have to go through the tribulation and prepare for it, than to believe in the Rapture and then go through the tribulation." I can tell you this with certainty, from God's Word. The day is coming soon, when thousands of evangelical and fundamentalist preachers will have to face angry church members who will say: "But you told us we would be raptured!"

Probably one of the most important ingredients of Christian life in these trying days is faith in the Word of God as it stands; not as men want it to stand - but as it stands on its own. Faith is for "now," it is not some ingredient for the "sweet bye and bye." Faith is what blew the rams horns before the walls of Jericho. Faith was what kept old Noah working on his ark for 120 years in the face of ridicule and criticism. Present physical, as well as spiritual salvation, has come to those who are willing to believe. Gethsemane and his family believed and they were saved from immediate drowning. Moses led the children of Israel through the Red Sea on faith. Joshua believed God's promises and was able to defeat "seven kings mightier than Israel." Gideon believed and fought a mighty army with a little band of three hundred men and some lamps inside a pitcher. The three Hebrew children believed and God took them through the fiery furnace, so that there was not even the smell of fire and smoke on their clothes.

Why is it that our Israel people will not believe? God told our forefathers: "Behold they (the enemy) shall surely gather together . . . whosoever shall gather together against thee shall fall for thy sake . . . No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper .

Did you hear that?

"No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper!" Why are we afraid of nuclear war? Because we don't believe the promises of God! Why are Christians today, literally cringing at the thought of nuclear warfare? Why do our church leaders say: "It's better to be Red, than dead!" What has happened to the faith of our fathers?

I can tell you one thing. Most white Americans don't even know who their forefathers were. Yet many of them are Israelites to whom "pertaineth the adoption and the glory and the covenants, and the giving of the law, and the service of God," (Romans 9:4). You don't know who you are, because your religious leaders have been telling you for all these years, that an atheistic, God hating crew called Jews, are the Chosen People and you believed without ever checking up for yourself. Now you get angry when someone tries to show you the truth.

God has promised you - His Israel people - that if you will "set your love upon Him," "therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, Because he hath known My name. I shall be with him in trouble: I will deliver him and honor him. . ." Psalm 91:14, 15. Verse ten of that same Psalm says that if you will make the Almighty your refuge then "no evil shall come nigh thy dwelling." Do you believe that?

In Vs. 7 it says: "A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee. Only with thine eyes shall thou behold the reward of the wicked." I know this promise is true, for it worked for me in Korea, over and over again.

In January of 1984, I held a meeting in Laporte, Colorado where I spoke regarding the dangers of Zionist-Communism. The religious community of Ft. Collins, the University of Colorado town, was terribly upset with my message and the local ministerial alliance erupted in anger because I told their people the truth. The Jewish Defense League in Denver, threatened to "blow me away" if I ever came back to that area. Well, I went back in October that same year, after announcing in the paper that I would be there. The enemy were as meek as little lambs and no trouble resulted. I went back without fear, because I knew that one day, I would see God's justice descend on His enemies

and that He would keep me safe, as long as I was doing what He wanted me to do. An un-Christian attitude you say! No, a Scriptural one.

Did our Israel ancestors who came to these shores compromise their moral principles for political expediency? Of course not! They were successful in building this great country, as long as they followed God's laws and they did not yield an inch of ground to the enemies of their God. We must follow in their footsteps if we are to preserve our freedom.

Have White Christians reached that stage of moral and spiritual degeneracy that we cringe before our enemies, because it is politically expedient to do so? It was our God who promised that His Israel people would become: "My battleaxe and weapons of war: for with thee (Israel) will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms," (Isaiah 52:20). When was the last time you heard this message preached in your church? We don't like that kind of militant Christianity in 1985. We opt for a religion where we can love everyone, even the enemies of God and our people and usually end up compromising with them.

If any of you "peace-nik" "milk-sop" Christians happen to read this booklet, listen to this Scripture taken from 2 Chronicles 19:2 - "Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord; therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." So anyone who hates my Lord, becomes my enemy. This is no time for "sunshine patriots," in our ranks, for whether you want to believe it or not, Christianity is engaged in a battle to the death, against the very forces of hell itself. Now is the time, when Christian men and women, boys and girls, need to rise up in righteous indignation and "lift up their voices like a trumpet." We need to openly declare the sins of our people and tell them that the only remedy is through Jesus Christ, our Kinsman and Elder Brother.

We are told in Revelation 21, that God will finally set up the New Jerusalem and that only "overcomers" will inherit that place (Vs. 7). There is no way you can overcome, when you sit in a comfortable, air-conditioned spiritual foxhole and fold your holy hands, while praying that Jesus will come back and rescue you. When Jesus said: "Occupy until I come!" He was using a military term. "Occupation" is a front line military activity which cannot be carried out from the confines of a safe foxhole. The English word "overcomers," as used in Rev. 21, comes from the Greek word "nik-aho," which means: "to conquer; to prevail" to "get the victory over." It is a soldiers phrase and there is no place in an occupation force for the spiritual coward.

Godless Zionist-Communism is getting ready for its final assault against the Christian world. It has been preparing for this moment for more than 2500 years and the Word of God has predicted it all along. The enemy believe they have a secret plan for this attack which will bring the whole world under their Satanic control, but our God knows their innermost secrets and if His Israel people will listen and follow, they will be saved.

One of our biggest problems, is that the Israel watchmen in 1985 have become the "sleeping dogs" of Isaiah 56:10, 11. They refuse to bark. Why? Because of fear and greed. The Bible says: "they do everything for their own gain." They don't want to lose their retirement pay. They don't want to lose their time on television; they don't want the adverse publicity they will receive if they confront the enemy. So they have kept quiet, and our nation has "gone to hell."

Peace has never come when God's people cooperated with Satan, no matter what guise he may wear. You cannot cooperate with a malignant growth and have a healthy body, it must be removed! The same thing is true of Christianity. No true Christian can cooperate with evil, no matter how nice a label you put on it.

The same evil force which originated Communism and which has furnished most of the Satanic leadership behind the Iron and Bamboo Curtains - which has murdered more than 140-million people in the past 65 years, is now ready for its final drive against God and His church.

Many years ago, one of their spokesmen, a man named Gus Hall (real name Hallberg), who has been perennial head of the American Communist Party for many years, predicted: "I will live to see

the day when 60-million hopelessly diseased Christian animals are hauled away to the liquidation centers by the commissars. I will see the day when the last Congressman is strangled with the guts of the last preacher. The Christians must love blood, since they sing about it in their churches, so we will give them all the blood they can stand, as we cut the throats of their children and drag their bodies over the altars of their churches. May the parents drown in the blood of their own children." This was not some alien speaking. It was an American Jew, gloating over what he hoped would happen to you and as he spewed out his hatred of America.

How Christians can cooperate with such as this is beyond my comprehension. The Word of God clearly teaches us in Ephesians 5:11 - "Have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness; but rather reprove (expose) them." But our American Christians, have been for the most part like our ancestors who said to Isaiah (30:10) "Prophesy not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things; prophecy deceits." So today, that is exactly what the majority of our preachers are doing. Jeremiah said (5:31) - "The prophets (preachers) prophesy falsely, and the priests (political rulers) bear rule by their means; and MY PEOPLE LOVE TO HAVE IT SO; and what will you do in the end thereof?" (Emphasis added.)

There is no way America can have a decent government, when the Christian people become corrupt. It doesn't matter what kind of a label we stick on ourselves We are told there are 45-million "born again" Christians in America today. If this is true, where is their influence? If they are being the "salt of the earth," then why is America going to hell in a hand-basket?

Our problem in America is not the inroads of Communism or the strengthening grip of anti-Christ Zionism; it is not in the alien hordes which have invaded our land. It lies in the lap of our White, Anglo-Saxon Christian Israel people, who have refused to be wakened out of their sleep. Many refuse to do this, because they know if they wake up, they will be forced to accept some responsibility. They would rather "do their own thing," while they sing about how much they love the Lord. Their preachers tell them to "forget the law of God," that was done away at Calvary. So we have forgotten God's law and have sinned against Him. Then we wonder why He has withdrawn His blessing from us. In 1 John 3:4, we read: "Whosoever committeth sin, transgresseth also the law: for SIN IS THE TRANSGRESSION OF THE LAW." (Emphasis added.)

A terrible war is descending on Christendom and a period of suffering such as this old world has never seen. Will you heed the warning? Will you find yourself and family under the protection promised in Psalm 91 when that time comes?

Possibly this is the first time you have heard this warning. You may not want to believe it, you may find it difficult to accept. That is between you and the Lord. I have done my duty to the best of my ability. I have blown the warning trumpet! Now it is up to you. Will you allow the Holy Spirit to further open your eyes to the truth, or will you continue to say: "I will not see!"

Are you willing to put yourself under the sovereign protection of our God right at this moment. If you have never accepted Him as the Lord of your life. Even if you are a professing Christian who have accepted Him as Savior, but not as the Lord of your life, you can do it right now, if the Holy Spirit leads you. Why not bow at His throne, wherever you are. Ask His forgiveness and when you receive that, as He promised, then will you pledge to Him your allegiance and love?

**THIS IS THE VICTORY, WHICH WILL OVERCOME THE WORLD!**

# **Red Dawn**

## **(Could It Happen Here?)**

**By**

**Lt. Col. Jack Mohr**

***Whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come, and take him away, his blood shall be upon his own head." (Ezekiel 33:3)***

Some of you no doubt who read this material have seen the movie RED DAWN, which was produced in 1984. How it ever got past the Jewish censors I'll never understand, since it is about a Soviet airborne invasion of this country and centers on a little Western town, where the only persons who respond to the attack are a group of High School students. These take to the hills and set up a resistance camp. If you haven't seen it you should, it is now available on VHF cassette.

The scenario for this movie is almost exactly like the one I have been writing about for the past five years, ever since our Intelligence Network discovered Soviet troops in Mexico. At the last CHRISTIAN PATRIOT'S DEFENSE LEAGUE SUMMER FESTIVAL, in the spring of 1984, I was part of a panel discussion, led by Col. Robert Arnold, who had guerilla experience against the Japanese during World War II in the Philippines, and Earl Jones, a retired missile expert from White Sands Proving Ground. We discussed a situation very similar to that shown in the movie. In fact it was so close that I received numerous telephone calls asking whether we had drawn up the plot for the film.

For over five years I have been giving out Intelligence information regarding a possible Communist takeover of Mexico and the dangers it would pose for the United States. My efforts have been met with everything from incredulity to scorn. When I first printed eye-witness reports of Soviet armor near the Border with Mexico, south of Laredo, Texas, I was challenged over and over again: "Give us your source of information." Of course this was impossible, since information sources dry up when their source is exposed. I have been asked for documentation on these charges from everyone from critics to members of the American Legion who say:

"Show us your documentation!" Some even sneeringly said: "Mohr's just making this up to strengthen his position." But not so! THE PROOF IS NOW AVAILABLE!

This pamphlet was written to emphasize some of the points I have tried to make over the years, plus a few new ones. Much of this information comes from a copyrighted Intelligence Report written by Russel Gregory Thatcher. He has been making documented analytical reports on this critical situation since the spring of 1976 and has submitted many of them to the U.S. Military and government.

Since it is impossible for me to show you the documents in this leaflet, I suggest you write to him for full particulars, complete with photos and documentation. Send to A.C.C. Services, P.O. Box 529, Navasota, TX 77868. Ask for INTELLIGENCE REPORT on secret Soviet/Mexican preparations for a Red Dawn attack on the United States.

So let's go back to the spring of 1976 and see what has happened south of the Border.

In the May 31, 1976 issue of THE HOUSTON POST, the following article appeared, written by Black liberal columnist Carl T. Rowan, titled RIGHTISTS BREATHE FIRE! It was an attack against Rep. Lawrence McDonald, D-Ga. and a number of other Congressmen (29), including John Ashbrook, R-OH, Trent Lott, R-MS and Philip Crane, R-IL, who were concerned with what was taking place in our backyard.

McDonald was quoted as saying: "the outgoing president of Mexico (Echeverria) has taken long strides towards the imposition of a Communist regime in Mexico. He has set his sights on

delivering his own people to the misery of communist collectivism and strife."

McDonald then went on to state that Echeverria's "hand-picked" successor, Jose Lopez Portillo was no better.

Since McDonald was a "big shot" with the John Birch Society, the liberal press immediately began to scream "right wing radicalism;" yet 28 other Congressmen stuck with him in presenting a letter of warning to President Gerald Ford.

Senator Mike Mansfield, D-Mont., said that McDonald's statement was ridiculous, that Mexico would never go Communist and that these Congressmen would only ruin our relationship with Mexico. (Even the politician, he was more interested in our relations with Mexico than the safety of the American people.) McDonald countered by pointing out that Mansfield's track record in Vietnam had been disastrous.

Rep. Steven Symms, R-IO said that Mexico's drift towards Communism was part of the Soviet plan for "takeover of the waterways and other strategic points on the soft underbelly of the United States."

What happened to the "fire breathing" Congressman from Georgia? You know as well as I. He died in a plane crash, when Korean K.A.L flight 007 was shot down near the Kurile Islands by Soviet fighter planes. Isn't it strange that just after McDonald had made his statement regarding Mexico/Soviet plans and after he had stated that he meant to expose some traitors in Congress, he died such a strange death. There are many of us, including his wife Kathy, who believe he was deliberately murdered, along with many other innocent people, just to shut him up. Interestingly enough, another of these Congressmen, John Ashbrook of Ohio died a mysterious death.

But were there other high government officials who foresaw the danger from Mexico? Row about the liberal Democrat Senator Henry "Scoop" Jackson of Washington? He died mysteriously too, the day after KAL 007 crashed. He had warned Congress about the danger of a "Castro-like" revolution in Mexico. The U.S. State Department refused to comment on his remarks. Jackson went on to say that the North and South American arm of the Soviet KGB was quartered in Mexico City. He then said that he could confirm a major Communist buildup in Central America. Is this why he died?

Now in spite of what the media may say to the contrary; in spite of any denials from the Pentagon, or the State Department, there has been a major Communist military buildup going in Mexico for at least nine years.

Intelligence reports indicate that Russia may be preparing a massive military move against the United States in the near future. (Many sources predict that it will come in 1986). The Bible says this attack will come against the United States and Canada, not against the Israeli in "little old Palestine," as our pastors love to say. (For further information write for my sermon on Ezekiel 38-39, [RED CLOUD OVER AMERICA!](#))

If this attack is to be successful, it must be preceded by a massive pre-positioning of Soviet military machines and equipment in strategic locations near the American border with Mexico; then at the proper time, they can fly in the men to operate them.

First look for some diversionary tactics, probably in the Middle East, or in the Persian Gulf. I believe indications point to an effort to lure America's military might, including the National Guard, into a conflict on foreign territory. This would leave this country vulnerable from an attack from within and from an invasion from the north and south.

If the Russians are successful in their takeover of South Africa and our State Department and "brainwashed" Church people seem to be doing everything possible to help them succeed - it would be a small matter for the Soviets to cross the Atlantic to Guyana, the Caribbean Islands and Columbia, then move north to Cuba and Mexico for their final assault on the United States.

Some skeptics may say this would never happen because we would retaliate with a nuclear strike.

This I sincerely doubt. Do you believe that a Congress which cannot even make up its mind regarding Communist danger in Central America would give the ok for a nuclear war? Don't be silly. They are more apt to be arguing about the danger from the south, when communist troops goose-step into Los Angeles.

Contrary to what most brainwashed Americans believe, a general nuclear war would not result in total annihilation. We know from Bible prophesy, that in spite of all the troubles this old world will go through, it will be a populated world that will greet our Savior's return.

Russia has been preparing for a nuclear attack since 1962, while the U.S. has done absolutely nothing. Many experts feel that in a general nuclear war, Russia might suffer 6% casualties, while the United States could expect 60%. Folks, that's about 147-million people. As soft as we have become, I don't believe our people would accept this kind of destruction without caving in.

But just how serious is this chance of a Soviet attack from the south, or is it really the ravings of a "touched mind?" Are there any indications that such an attack may be in the plans? There is an old cliché which says: "The proof of the pudding is in the eating." In a like manner we could say: "If they have prepared for it, they plan it!"

If you do not believe this could happen, then explain if you can, why in 1976, a convoy of Russian ships loaded with tanks, armored personnel carriers, fighter planes and special technicians, entered Mexico from the southern tip of Baja California.

At this time, armed peasant uprisings had paralyzed farm activity and was used as a "smoke screen" for the movement of large amounts of military equipment.

While the peasants were taking over 106,000 acres in the valleys north of Culican, Sinaloa Province, this military equipment was unloaded and delivered to flatbed railway cars of the Chihuahua-Pacific Railway Company for dispersion along the Texas border opposite El Paso, Presidio, Del Rio, Eagle Pass and Laredo.

Trains from the Pacific Railroad were loaded and moved north to major dispersal points in the Nogales (Arizona) area and Tijuana and Mexicali, with San Diego as a major target.

Shortly before this, the Mexican Government had announced that its Army Engineers were to construct 1100 earth-packed airplane runways in the northern states of Sonora, Chihuahua and Coahuila. These strips can be easily disguised so that they cannot be spotted from a satellite. The World Bank, (which means you the American taxpayer) approved a loan of 25-million for this project. Could this be what Lenin meant when 45 years earlier he said: "The Capitalists will sell us the rope with which we will hang them."?

About this same time, in June 1976, the Gulf of Baja California was closed to outsiders - or at least most outsiders - this did not include Russians and North Koreans. There is little doubt that this was done without the approval of Pres. Echeverria.

By the fall of this year, as some of you old Mexican travelers might remember, word was passed that Americans could not bring their CB radios into Mexico. At this same time, according to reports in America newspapers, the Soviets were given mosaic maps of the Rio Grande River area, courtesy of the International Boundary and Water Commission. These maps show complete details concerning the lay of the land and of course all river crossing sites. At the same time, a new seven lane concrete bridge was completed at Laredo, Texas, one of the major crossing points, capable of holding a Russian 60-ton heavy tank. (Of course we all know this wasn't why it was built?)

Then an interesting thing happened in November. Word got out about a new form of "germ warfare" -which created a crisis in the area near Laredo, by instilling a fear of rabid dogs. By late November, armed peasants has seized huge acreages in Sonora and Sinaloa, along with rich farming along the Pacific coastal Highway 15. These areas were alt close to the mouth of the Bay of Baja California. By the end of November, a fishing pact had been signed between Mexico and the Soviets, allowing the Russians to fish in Mexican waters, while American fishermen had to stay at least 200 miles

offshore.

Some of the northern bound trains, carrying military equipment had to pass near the city of Torreon in Coahuila, so the Mexican police created a distraction by driving 4,000 squatters off land near the railroad.

By this time word was received that the Mexican Railroad system, consisting of five major railroads had been merged. By the end of the year, Soviets tanks had been massed just south of Laredo, Texas. Our informants took pictures of them near Ciudad Victoria, just south of Brownsville. Still nothing in the American media concerning this alarming event.

In January 1977, the HOUSTON CHRONICLE ran a small news item in Sec. 1, page 11, stating that Mexican authorities has joined in a "bi-national" campaign against an outbreak of rabies and that the Mexican military were in the process of rounding up 20,000 dogs.

By this time, the ban on CB radios had been lifted, since the military equipment was already in place.

Then 1100 men were sent into the border area to search for drugs, the Mexican government said. Interestingly enough, one man for each of the 1100 runways which had been constructed. Make what you will of this!

From photos in the Intelligence Report, it is known that the Soviets moved in heavy equipment moving transports, capable of handling the Soviet heavy tanks. It can also carry up to 65 metric tons of supplies and ammunition. It was about this time that Mexican authorities announced the discovery of a huge oil field, which experts said was seven times larger than Prudhome Bay, Alaska - 100 billion barrels of oil, they said. This was to make Mexico financially healthy. These finds were in the same area where there were known caches of Soviet heavy weapons.

It is interesting to note that the Mexican oil boom was centered around Villa Hermosa, where the States of Tabasco and Chiapas meet. It is at the lower curve of the Gulf of Mexico. This has been Mexico's major oil producing area since the beginning of the Twentieth Century. But they never got more than 60,000 barrels per day from this area. Now suddenly, they were producing 1,075 million barrels per day, plus 1.5 billion cubic feet of gas.

But what happened? Mexico never got on their feet economically. Instead the economic situation became worse and worse, until today they are close to national bankruptcy. Could this have been through mismanagement, or was it planned that way for specific political purposes?

If you take a close look at a map of the Gulf Coast area, you will see how a major highway leads from this area to the four major oil finds along the United State border, which just happen to coincide with the four major arms caches (?) From these four points, U.S. highways branch out into the interior of the United States. Wouldn't that be convenient for an invasion force?

You may remember how in one intelligence report I mentioned how an informer in the Del Rio, Texas area made his living taking out hunting parties during the deer season. In the fall of 1984, what he called the "good Mexicans" had moved at least 200 miles north from the border and he was forced to go into Old Mexico to get camp help. Since he is part Indian and speaks fluent Spanish, plus six Indian dialects, they think of him as one of them.

Each night, he said, after the gringo hunters had gone to sleep, the Mexican help would gather around the campfire to drink and talk. The major subject was the large number of foreigners - not Americans - who had appeared just south of the border. They were contacting young Mexicans, offering large sums of money (\$1,000 U.S.) for them to cross the border and join with underground forces along the Mississippi River from New Orleans to St. Louis and then Chicago. Their mission would be to blow the bridges across the Mississippi with supplies which would be furnished by the underground and then spread out along the river raising hell wherever possible.

Now consider this for a moment if you will. Have you ever wondered what would happen if truck

and rail traffic from the west to the east were halted? Most of the food products bound for the east coast come through Omaha, Nebraska, then cross the Mississippi via bridges at Cairo, Illinois and St. Louis, Missouri. If this traffic was halted, within two weeks we would see food riots in the eastern cities, as the super market shelves would be bare. What better way to begin the conflict, than with internal trouble?

A Russian tank division consists of 9,815 officers and enlisted men, equipped with T-64/72 tanks. This division is divided into three tank regiments, with supporting regiments and battalions. Could it be possible, that the thousands of men who are supposed to be working the Mexican oil fields, could instead be Soviet soldiers waiting for their equipment to be delivered?

What most Americans fail to realize and what our politicians and the media never tell us, is that the world fuel crisis has been an enormous deception from the very beginning. There has never been an oil shortage. This deception was not only for the purpose of forcing you to spend more for the gasoline and diesel you use, it was even more important as a means of deception by the Internationalists to cover up military moves. The big oil discovery in Mexico was a major deception used to cover Soviet activity south of the border.

Now it might be well here to raise the question of where the Soviets will be able to store the vast amount of equipment needed for an invasion and keep the American people in the dark about it. Located throughout Mexico are huge salt mines, the most massive in the world. These could very easily be used for the storage of huge amounts of military equipment. Let's look at a much smaller one in the United States located near Retsof, New York. It is 1068 feet underground and covers over 5,000 acres. Workers descending to the working level by elevator, must then take a 30 minute jeep ride to reach the working sites five miles away. The ceiling is a uniform 11 feet high, supported by rock pillars and the temperature remains a uniform 63 degrees summer and winter.

In Mexico, near Matamoros, there is a much larger dome. It is just south of the southern point of Texas. Little military activity has been sighted around this area. But fifty miles further south, near San Fernando, there is intense activity of a military nature. A 48" oil pipeline has been under construction for some time leading from the huge Cactus Petroleum plant and ending in San Fernando. Just to the east of San Fernando is the Laguna Madre Bay which enters into the Gulf of Mexico. One branch of this pipeline goes to this area. There is reason to believe that work supposedly being done on this pipeline, is nothing more than the digging of a ship channel for use in future unloading of amphibious ships. These would be able to drop off heavy Soviet armor which would be stored in the huge San Fernando salt dome for future use.

This channel would have to be about 16 feet deep to accommodate the Soviet Alligator class landing ships which carry 1500 tons of cargo. It is rather doubtful that the Soviets would take the chance of one of these ships running aground in the shallow Laguna Madre Bay and being seen by American fishermen who frequent this area. However, the Soviets have two other smaller landing craft which would be perfect for this job. One is the MP-4 landing ship with bow doors and ramps and with a draft of less than 9 feet. The other is the POLNOCNV class Medium Landing ship with a draft of about 7 feet. Both are capable of carrying Soviet heavy tanks.

In many of the so-called oil producing areas of Mexico, one can see what appears to be oil drilling derricks. They are not always drilling for oil. Some are being used to create huge underground salt caverns, similar to the Bryon Salt Dome near Freeport, Texas, where the U.S. is storing emergency gasoline supplies.

It is quite possible that the Soviet oil exploration crews who appeared in this area, ostensibly to help Mexican oil industry, were actually surveying these salt domes for storage of military equipment. We know the equipment is in Mexico. It must be stored somewhere.

Several months ago, about 200 Soviet tanks disappeared from an area about 50 miles south of the border. Our people in this area were concerned. Could they possibly have gone underground into temporary storage?

The plans for war against the United States have been in the diplomatic mill for many years. As far back as 1980, Pres. Echeverria was accusing the United States of plotting to seize parts of Mexico in order to exploit the regions oil and uranium deposits.

It is a known fact that the American military has made incursions into Mexico, probably for reconnaissance purposes. The same has been true of Soviet forces, who have been seen as far as 20 miles north of the border. Why has the media never covered this news?

Recently I received news from a trusted source, that a plan had been under discussion by Soviet/Mexican officials in which a great deal of economic pressure would be directed against the northern Mexican States, which would bring these already distressed people to the brink of rebellion. Then elements of the Mexican Government would discover a plot in which these States would attempt to secede from Mexico and join the United States. Far fetched as this may seem, it would be picked up by the Mexican press and the world liberal press who would begin a vast campaign against American imperialism. This would set the stage for the planned invasion of the U.S. Of course, the United States would be in the role of the "bad guy."

The Mexican military has been undergoing a modernization program for some time and recently, old Uncle Sucker have been providing them with some of our most sophisticated weapons - paid for no doubt, by a loan which will never be paid off. We also know that Mexico has used their petrodollars to purchase modern equipment from France, West Germany and of course, our staunch allies, the Israeli.

We know there have been Soviet military advisors in Mexico for several years, with a large contingent arriving in July 1985. Now we have a report from a usually reliable source, which tells of a brigade of some 3500 Shiite Moslems (the suicide boys), who have just arrived after six months in the Afghanistan combat zone.

Reports have also confirmed large numbers of North Korean troops in the Baja California area and local residents say they are boasting that they will be in San Diego before the end of 1986. There are also reports of upwards of 40,000 Mongolian troops in the Yucatan area.

There have been several large peasant land invasions in Mexico over recent months in which large groups of armed peasants have taken over thousands of acres of land and have set up camps. They say to "keep alien peasants out."

In one invasion the principal cities in 11 Mexican States were virtually shut down, power was turned off and stores and factories closed. Tanks and armored personnel carriers, camouflaged to look like tractors lined the roads and were moved under cover of darkness. The following morning they were nowhere to be seen. Underground maybe?

At this time, Americans in the border towns of Nogales, Laredo, etc., knew there were thousands of soldiers in the area. On maneuvers, they were told.

Now that I have told you all this interesting stuff, it might be well to ask. What capabilities do the Soviets have for an invasion of the U.S.?

We know they have a huge invasion force of some 2-million men (our entire armed force is less than a million), complete with landing barges and equipment, in the coastal areas of Siberia. We know their initial strategy calls for an airborne strike against the Alaska pipeline and that they have at least five specially trained airborne battalions which have been ear-marked for this. purpose. We also know that while our government has been playing "footsies" with the Chinese Reds, following the same fatal path we took with the Soviets in 1945, at least eight divisions of Chinese engineers have been supporting the Soviet force.

In recent years, the Soviet Union has enlarged its military force, building up a force which is capable of intervention in distant areas. In spite of all the protests which might be made by our military or our State Department, our leaders know that we, the people of the United States are their number one target. They have told us this over and over again.

Any Christian American who believes that the Soviet Union has built up this huge military force, spending many billions of dollars to do it, for an attack against the tiny Jewish nation in Palestine, needs to have their head examined. Yet this is what Christians are being told in their churches.

The ultra-Zionist Baptist evangelist Jack Van Impe, in his book ISRAEL'S FINAL HOLOCAUST, states in Chapter 12: "Russia will invade Israel at a time when war is not expected." Knowing the situation in the Middle East, this seems to be extremely unlikely, since Israeli actions have brought about a condition where peace is impossible.

Van Impe goes on to say on P. 134 - "The weight of prophetic scholarship has gone with the conclusion that Russia is the chief aggressor ... in their end time war with Israel." This part is true. The Bible does say that Russia will be the aggressor and that Israel will be their target. The problem comes in defining who Israel is. By no stretch of Scriptural definition, can the little nation of the Jews be called Israel, since they are "those who say they are Jews and are not..." (Revelation 2:9). The true Israel nations are the primarily white nations of Christendom, which any intelligent person will recognize as the target of the Zionist-Communist hordes. By no stretch of the most vivid imagination, does Ezekiel 38-39 describe the Israelis or the Jewish nation.

Russia, according to the Scriptural account of Ezekiel 38-39 will "GO UP to a land of unwalled villages, where the people dwell in peace, to take a spoil of cattle and goods..." This certainly does not describe the Jewish country in Palestine. Any fifth grader knows that if you 'go up" from Moscow, you don't land in Tel Aviv or Jerusalem. You continue over the North Pole into the heartlands of North America. The Soviets wouldn't get much of a spoil of cattle from the Israeli, since their cattle herds are less than in most counties in the United States. Certainly the people of Palestine do not dwell in peace in cities having neither bars or gates. Most of the Israeli cities are armed camps. Of course Van Impe and others of his ilk say that at this time, the Jews will have a peace treaty with their enemies. Seems very unlikely!

What these false preachers are doing is to take Scripture and twist it around to fit their own idea of "end times." They say that this attack has to come against the Jews before Christ can return. Show me anything that suggests this in Luke 21 or Matthew 24, the chapters which give Christ's own account of these end times. It clearly says there, and Jesus is talking to Christians now, not to Jews: "They (who is He speaking about, the Jews) shall deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you; and ye shall be hated of all nations for my names sake." This certainly isn't true of the Judeo-Christians, the synthetic Christians. They are loved by everybody. It is the Identity Christians, the people who know they are Israelites, who are "hated of all men for Christ's name sake." (Matthew 24:9). In Luke 21:12 Jesus further clarifies who the persecutors will be when He states: "...they shall lay hands on you, and persecute you, delivering YOU UP TO THE SYNAGOGUES..." (Ask yourself which people worship in synagogues, there is only one.)

So we can be sure the Russian attack will be against the NATO countries and especially Canada and the United States.

But let's look a bit further at the Soviet's capabilities for such an attack. For some time now, we know they have had at least seven airborne divisions of some 7500 men each. These units are strong in anti-armor and antiaircraft capability and have a tremendous amount of firepower.

In addition they have their regular motorized rifle regiments known as MRB's. These units are transported to the battlefield via fixed wing aircraft. At present the Soviet Union has 110 of these units, plus 50 tank divisions.

They have several aircraft which can move these men and their equipment. The AN-12, a medium transport plane powered with four turbo-prop engines which can carry up to 20 tons of cargo or 80 armed paratroopers. It has a range of about 2160 nautical miles.

Their largest plane, the AN-22 has a payload of 80 tons, a cruising range of 2,650 nautical miles at a speed of 600 kpm. Their newest jet plane is the 11-76/CANDID, which can carry 120 paratroopers,

a payload of 70 tons, with a range of 3,000 nautical miles and a cruising speed of just under 500 mph. The Soviets have about 1700 of these craft.

Thatcher closes his Intelligence Report with these very important words: "War is coming to this country (it's past due!) and you should personally prepare for you and your loved one's survival!

"Noah built a survival barge and stored it with food for a flood he knew was coming. And what about Joseph? He hoarded the excess food from the good years, preparing for the lean ones. He didn't sell Egypt's corn to the Communists. Noah's personal effort and that of his family saved them... Joseph's effort was done on a national level with the king's approval and the nation was preserved. IT IS CHRISTIAN TO PREPARE! These examples are in the Bible and we are told they are for our "admonition and edification." IT IS INTELLIGENT TO PREPARE! You are without excuse if you refuse!

"Some Christians will say you 'lack faith' when you make such a preparation and that 'God will take care of you.' Yet these same people look for a job to provide for their family. They do not say 'God will provide their food and clothing!'

"Most of you put locks on your doors to keep evil men out. You purchase fire and life insurance policies and keep a first-aid kit handy in case of an accident. Does this mean you have lost faith in God? Don't be ridiculous!

"The Apostle Paul, writing to Timothy said: 'If any provide not for his own and especially for those of his own house (his kindred), he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel.'

"God has revealed to us through His Word, that difficult days lie ahead. Should we ignore this warning that He has given in His mercy?"

### **GOOD SOUND ADVICE. MY CHRISTIAN FRIENDS!**

But maybe your pastor has told you that you don't have to worry about these times because Jesus will come back and "rapture" you out of this mess before it gets that bad. Friend, you have been taken in by a false teaching which comes from the pits of hell and which makes cowards out of potential 'soldiers of the cross.'

Jesus told His disciples about the time in which we are now living. He said it would get so bad that men's hearts would fail them for fear of the things which were happening, (Luke 21:26). He told about Christians suffering persecution words of hope in vs. 28, when He says: "When these things (wars, famines, pestilences, earth-quakes, persecutions, etc.), begin to come pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth night." Nothing about a RAPTURE- Our BLESSED HOPE is in His soon return!

In the meantime there are things for you to do. Jesus gave us a direct command: "Occupy until I come!" You don't occupy when you hide in a comfortable, air-conditioned spiritual foxhole praying for Him to rapture you of the mess you are partially responsible for. Occupation is an active, front line, military duty! It's means "contending for the faith," (Jude 3). It means having "guts" enough to put your life on the line if necessary in this fight against evil, (Hebrews 12:4).

That's the main reason the Christian Patriot's Defense League was formed. We have seen the danger from the south develop over the years. We see the ever present danger of a collapse within this country; we see an enemy invasion very probable. We know that at this time there will be terrible confusion, which the enemy will use to further their aims. We want to be prepared to protect our people to the best of our ability. If you are interested in further information, write C.P.D.L., P.O. Box 565, Flora, IL 62839.

### **NOW IS THE TIME TO PREPARE!**

First, make sure you are in the proper relationship with God through Jesus Christ. There is no other way! Then prepare for the safety of those you love. Always remembering that "without Christ we

can do nothing!" With His help we win for "THIS IS THE VICTORY THAT OVERCOME THE WORLD, EVEN OUR FAITH," (I John 5:4).

**The End**

# Redemption Draweth Nigh

by Col. Jack Mohr, U.S. Army, Ret.

***"When these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh." - Luke 21:7 - 28.***

Whenever a preacher begins to talk about Christ's Second Coming, skeptics have a tendency to nod their heads and say in the words of 2 Peter 3:4 - "Where is the promise of His coming? For since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of creation." In plain English: "Things haven't changed; don't be so old fashioned and say He's coming back."

A recent survey made among leading seminarians in the United States indicates that the majority of the young men now preparing for the ministry, do not believe in Christ's Second Coming.

Yet a look at many men who preach the Second Coming; who vehemently say they believe in it, proves beyond a shadow of a doubt that they don't. Their lives prove this!

So let's face this problem squarely and as intelligent persons ask ourselves this question: "Do we have any evidence which can lead us to an intelligent answer of this question of Christ's return?" Do we as Christians have the right to say that the world is now facing the "final conflict of the ages?" Do men and women need to be warned of a coming catastrophe, or are we, as one television moderator called me, merely "pornographers of paranoia (fear)?"

In Ezekiel 33:2-4, we have a clear message to preachers. They are to be "watchmen on the walls," warning of impending danger. "When I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and set him as their watchman: If he seeth the sword come upon the land, he blow the trumpet and warn the people. Then whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet and taketh not warning; if the sword come and take him away (this literally means "destroy") his blood shall be upon his own head." Then in verse 6 we see that if the watchman "falls down" on his job: if he "goes to sleep at his post"; if he gets careless and fails to warn of the enemies' approach and the inhabitants are destroyed then "his blood will [(God) require at the watchman's hand."

That's the "main reason why I preach hard and refuse to compromise my message, in order to "tickle your ears" and make you feel good. My job as a messenger from God, is not to entertain you, or win a popularity contest, but to tell you the truth. Many times this is unpleasant, for most of us do not like to listen to the truth.

My job is not to convince you that what I say is right. That's the job of the Holy Spirit. I will be accountable for what I present and you will be accountable for what you do with the truth you hear.

It is much more pleasant to speak about the great love of God for wayward mankind and the wonders of heaven, than it is to warn sinful mankind. Somehow, I've never been able to understand why God has given me the task of being a watchman on the walls of Israel-America. I've asked Him in tears, to let me preach a nice, sweet message of consolation for my people, but I have been given this message of warning. This message is my way of "blowing the trumpet." I am saying: "Be prepared, the King will soon be back!"

To have any understanding of prophecy, three factors must be taken into consideration. These are TIME, PLACE and EVENT. This time of occurrence is important and also the place where it happens. If any of these three factors is missing, then that particular prophecy will not be accurate.

As we read through the prophetic Scriptures, we will notice that many of the things which relate to today, have already occurred in history. It is wrong to say that all prophecy is in the future. The reason why predicted events do not always follow immediately in time, is that they have not yet come into the proper "junction." This word "junction," comes from the Latin word "junctio," which

means: "a place, or point of meeting." When two trains are moving on the same track towards each other, the "point of impact," is the "junction" of the two moving objects.

The question we face then is: "What then will make it possible to state with assurance, that the predicted signs have occurred and the events of which they are a signal will follow?"

Jesus one time made a clear statement in which He indicated that the signs must occur at some set time or season, in order to be a signal, or warning of coming changes. In Matthew 15:3, He speaks to the religious and political leaders of Jewry and says: "Oh ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky, but ye cannot discern the sign of the times." What He said was in effect the old saw: "Sun red at night, sailors delight: sun red in the morning, sailors take warning."

So our Lord said that certain TIMES were important as SIGNS. If you point to happening events, without taking into consideration the TIME when they occur, you will be wrong every time.

Jesus was discussing certain signs of foul and fair weather, which appear at SET TIMES OF THE DAY. If these same signs were to appear during the middle of the day, at other than the SET TIME, they would have no meaning. Many prophetic preachers are eager to claim events as warnings, when they are not occurring at the SET TIME.

There are many physical events, such as earthquakes, storms, floods, famines, war and pestilence, which are called SIGNS in the Scripture But the scoffer comes along and says: "So what; these things have been happening since the beginning of time," and this is very true.

But because of unbelief, these so-called intellectual scoffers, fail to recognize that the day of their historical fulfillment has not yet come. The SIGNS have not yet appeared! But rest assured, my skeptical friend, the day will come soon, when the infidel, the agnostic, the atheist and the modernist, all those who belittle God's Word-and this takes in the Fundamentalist who twists it out of shape to fit his own ideas-the day will come when their scholarship will be discredited in the eyes of all men and they will be made to look as fools.

This will include those, who through the "hardness of their hearts," have believed Satan's message, that (God's greatest enemies,) the Jews, are His Chosen People. Our Lord tells us in Revelation 2:9; 3:9 that they "are of the synagogue of Satan." This ought to be enough to tell you who they are-if you believe God's inspired Word.

What we need to decide is: "Are we living today in the period which fulfills the element of TIME?" We know the Scriptures say that the first Advent of our Lord came "in the fulness of time," (Galatians 4:4). This is in full accordance with the prophecy of Daniel 9:24-26, made in 538 B.C. The PLACE of Christ's birth was specified as Bethlehem, according to Micah 5:2, written about 710 B.C.

The temple was to be in operation at this time, according to Malachi 3:1, written about 397 B.C. So we see a focal point in the junction of TIME, PLACE AND EVENT. History proves, beyond the shadow of reasonable doubt, that Jesus Christ came at the TIME and PLACE prophecy had predicted.

Now the question we must ask ourselves is: "Did our Lord give any clues as the TIME, when EVENTS would cease to be ordinary physical happenings and become SIGNS of His return?" I believe He did!

In Matthew 24:34, Christ told His disciples: "This generation (the one which sees the SIGNS take place) shall not pass, until all these things be fulfilled." In verse 29, He states that His return will come "after the tribulation of those days." Nothing is said here about Him returning to rescue a bunch of "milquetoast followers," from their "spiritual foxholes" through a Rapture.

Verse 29 indicates that the Lord will return "Immediately after the tribulation of those days." Verse 30 states: "and then (after the tribulation) shall appear the SIGN of the Son of man in the heavens." Verse 33: "Likewise, when ye shall see all these things (SIGNS), know that it (the Second Coming)

is near, even at the doors."

For the life of me, I can't find a Rapture of the church anywhere in this message. Maybe you are one of those "brainwashed Christians" who will say: "But Jesus was speaking to the Jews. They will be left behind during the tribulation; that will be the time of Jacob's trouble."

But that's not what the Word says. In verse 3, we read that Christ spoke to His disciples. It says: "And as He sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto Him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be?..." This clearly indicates that the things Christ was speaking and warning His disciples about, would occur to them. There was only one Jew present, he was the traitor, Judas Iscariot, the others were of the tribe of Benjamin. They were Christians, although they were not yet called by that name. All the predictions of Matthew 24 were made to Christians, about Christians. I know that is not what many of you have been taught, but that's what the Scriptures say ... read them!

When Jesus said in verse 9 - "They shall deliver you up to be afflicted and shall kill you..." who do you think the word THEY referred to? It was certainly not the Romans. In Luke 21:12, Christ identifies these enemies when He says: "Before these (the earthquakes, famines, pestilence and fearful signs of verse 11 take place), before these, THEY SHALL lay hands on you, and persecute you, DELIVERING YOU UP TO THE SYNAGOGUES..." There is your clue, "the SYNAGOGUES."

Do you mean to tell me, that as an intelligent person, you believe this means "Jewish persecution of the Jews?" Don't be silly! Of course it doesn't! It has reference to Jewish persecution of "true Israelite Christians;" the one's from whom the bogus Jews are trying to steal the "Jacob birthright."

In the Matthew 24 account, Christ tells us that the generation which sees the "fig tree" begin to bud and put forth leaves, will be the ones who see His return.

Look through Scripture and you will see the "fig tree" has always been representative of Jewry, not Israel. Israel is the "olive tree." In Christ's parable of the Fig Tree, in Matthew 21:19, we see Him use it as an emblem of the Jewish nation. Our Lord said of the "unfruitful fig tree," (the Jews) "Let no fruit grow on thee, henceforth forever." In Matthew 21:43, speaking to the Jewish leaders, Christ said: "Therefore I say unto you, the kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a NATION (notice closely, it says a "Nation," not the Church, or a group of spiritual people, but to a NATION) bringing forth the fruits thereof."

What was He referring to? The preceding verses explain this. Here He tells about the nobleman (God) who sent His Son (Jesus Christ), to the husbandmen (Jews) to receive what was the King's due. But they killed Him!

Now I realize there has been a strange movement underway among Christian groups, to exonerate the Jews from the murder of God's Son. But the Scriptural account leaves no doubt. Matthew 27:25, says that when Pontius Pilate attempted to set Jesus free, the Jews (not their leaders but ALL the people) insisted "His blood be on us, and on our children."

Listen to the Apostle Peter as he thunders at the Jews on the Day of Pentecost, Acts 2:23 - "...ye (Jews) have taken, and by wicked hand have crucified and slain." Verse 36 - "...God hath made the same Jesus, WHOM YE HAVE CRUCIFIED, both Lord and Christ." Look at 3:14-"But ye (Jews) denied the Holy One and the just, and desired a murderer be granted unto you: and killed the Prince of life, whom God hath raised from the dead..." Acts 4:10 - "Be it known unto you all (Jews), and to all the people of Israel, that hy the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, WHOM YE HAVE CRUCIFIED..." There is no question who hated and killed the Lord. No wonder modern Jewish rabbis want this account excised from the New Testament.

The Jews still hate Him. Why? Because they are not "true Israel." They are phonies. Could this have been what Jesus meant when He told their leaders in John 8:44-"Ye are of your father the devil?" or in John 10:26, when He told them: "But ye believe Me not, because YE ARE NOT MY SHEEP..."

How much plainer can it be worded?

Yet in spite of all this, Evangelist Billy Graham, in a November 2, 1968 issue of The Phoenix Gazette, answers a questioner in MY ANSWERS by saying. Another reason (for Christian prejudice against the Jews) may be the MISTAKEN impression that it was the Jews who crucified Jesus. This is not true. The Romans actually killed Him." But that isn't what the Book says, is it? Now who are you going to believe?

If you will carefully read the crucifixion account of John 19: 14-16, you will notice that when the Chief Priests said: "We have no king but Caesar. Then delivered he (Pilate) Him (Jesus) unto THEM (the Chief Priests) to be crucified, and THEY (the Chief Priests) took Jesus and led Him away." In verse 18 we read further: "And He (Jesus) bearing His cross went forth into a place called the place of the skull, which is called in the Hebrew Golgotha. Where THEY (the same THEY of verse 16) crucified Him..."

Notice in further collaboration how in verse 6, Pilate said to the Chief Priests: "Take ye Him (Jesus) and crucify Him, for I find no fault in Him."

In John 19:23, where the four soldiers present at the crucifixion cast lots for His robe, there is another indication that this was not a Roman execution, since an official Roman execution called for at least ten soldiers to be present. In Luke 23:25 it says: "He (Pilate) delivered Jesus to THEIR (the Jews) will." Nowhere in the New Testament, which was written by men who had personal knowledge of the crucifixion, are the Romans ever accused of killing our Lord.

Where Billy Graham quotes Scripture out of context in a vain effort to prove there is no difference between Jews and others (Romans 3:22) - "...for there is no difference. For all have sinned." The Apostle Paul knew there was a difference when he wrote in 1 Thessalonians 2:14, 15 - "...ye also have suffered like things of your countrymen (Greeks), even as THEY (Israelite Christians) have of the Jews." Notice this very carefully: "Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us (Christians), and THEY PLEASE NOT GOD AND ARE CONTRARY TO ALL MEN." (Emphasis added.) That word "contrary" comes from the Greek word "enantios," which means "antagonistic."

You say: "What has all this to do with Christ's remyse?" It is extremely important for you to understand that the people who sat in the seats of religious power in Jerusalem in 30 A.D. were not Israelites, any more than those who today seek to control Palestine and eventually the world.

In Matthew 27:55, you will find a reference to those "which followed Jesus from Galilee..." Again in Mark 15:40, 41, and in Luke 23:27 and John 19:25, 26. These were all Israelites THEY WERE NOT JEWS! They were the only people in the world, that Jesus called His sheep (Matthew 9:6; 15:24)-"I am not sent but (only) to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." The word "lost" as used here is the Greek word "appolumi." It is made up of two root words, "Apo" and "ollumi," and means: "those who have been banished for punishment." In other words, He was speaking to the "dispersed sheep of the house of Israel."

Before He was crucified, Christ had identified His murderers to be non-Israelites. He said they were of Abraham's seed (John 8:37) but were not Abraham's children, (verse 39). In verse 33 of this same illuminating chapter, the Jews declare clearly that they are not Israelites, when their religious leaders arrogantly brag: "We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man..." Any Sunday School scholar can tell you that true Israel was in bondage in Egypt and later in Assyria and Babylon. But these fellows said: "We have never been in bondage.' When the Jewish leaders declared in John 8:41, "...we have one Father, even God," Jesus threw this lie back in their teeth in verse 42 when He said: "If God were your Father ye would love me..."

Why is this so important in the unfolding of events which indicate the return of the Lord is at hand? It is because the phony Jews, who have infiltrated Christendom by the millions and who have infected all phases of our society, our government and even our Christian churches, insinuate that

they are the people of the Book, when in reality, they are our worst enemies.

Dr. Gordon Winrod, in his January 1982 "Winrod Letter" states correctly: "Their centuries-long goal has been to gain complete control of all nations of the world by a world government, headed by a dictator-leader, promoted and set up by them. Their scheming has been animated by 'the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil and Satan,' (Revelation 20:2); the 'prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience, (Ephesians 2:2). Their final purpose is to destroy all of God's Christians and everything in the world which gives evidence of the existence of God. Their doctrine is Satanic 'Nihilism,' (a doctrine that denies any objective ground of truth and specially moral truths). (If you don't want to accept this, I challenge you to read their religious book the Talmud.)

"That their modus operandi (method of procedure) is Satanically inspired is proven by the clever means through which they rise into power, as well as by their ability to effect their program.

"By what name would they call themselves? ISRAEL AND JEWS! Why? Because they would pretend to be God's people.

"When they have risen into complete control of the world power, where would their headquarters be? JERUSALEM! Why? Because they would pretend to be God's people in God's city.

What national homeland would they claim? The LAND of the Old Testament nation of Israel! Why? Because they would pretend to be God's people returning to the land of God's Old Covenant physical Israel; and they would pretend to be physically fulfilling Old Testament prophecies!

"Why would armies from Russia come down from the North upon this land once known as Israel? In order to make the appearance and deceive gullible Christians into believing the prophecies of Ezekiel 38 and 39 were being fulfilled! This would deceitfully confirm to Christendom that the so-called Jews of Israeli (the workers of the world system of antichrist, the members of the International Sect of the Pharisees) are, indeed, God's people, being attacked by the evil Communists out of the North!

"The Jews took Russia in 1917 and called it Communism; and the masses of the world still do not know that Communism is Jewish. The Jews took Palestine in 1948 and called it Israeli, so that the masses would think they, the Jews, God's Chosen People, were returning to Palestine. The crypto-Jew preachers are telling their Protestant captives that this is the fulfillment of the prophecies of Ezekiel 38 and 39, in that Russian armies will come down on Palestine. You might ask: "If the Jews are behind Communism, why are the Communist nations opposed to Israel?" It is all that simple! It is a fantastic show with the world the stage; and the nations are the marionettes, while the Jews pull the strings."

We could go on to say that this is for the attainment of the ultimate Jewish goal, which is a world Jewish dictatorship, and the destruction of White, Christian civilization. Only true Christianity, stands between them and their goal and unfortunately they have deluded the majority of Christians into believing they are what they are not.

In America the Jews have wormed their way into positions of power, using their immense wealth to control our government and many of our churches. They are at the head of the "peace," and "anti-war" groups and while crying "Peace, Peace!" are preparing for the destruction of the Christian world. Their most effective measure has been infiltration of the Christian church. In Luke 20:19, 20, we read: "And the Chief priests and the scribes, the same hour sought to lay hands on Him (Jesus); and they feared the people... And they watched Him, and sent forth spies, which SHOULD FEIGN THEMSELVES TO BE JUST MEN (in other words, infiltrators), that they might hold His words and deliver Him unto power and authority of the governor."

Today these same Jewish infiltrators are seeking to work from within "true Israel". They are crying for "justice, equality and brotherly love" while passing laws and regulations which are designed to deliver Christians into the hands of the anti-Christ government. What has this to do with Christ's

return? TIME, PLACE, EVENT! Read again Luke 21:12 and Matthew 24:9 and see how these days of persecution are already upon us.

Recently, a church in Nebraska was padlocked by the authorities, because their Christian school refused to register with the State. Over 100 Christian churches in California, have had their property confiscated by the State. Persecution in the media and from the "Jewish stooges" in our pulpits, have been used against those who dare to tell the truth about the aliens in our midst who are trying to control and eventually destroy us. Of course the Jews are going to scream to high heaven at any attempt to tell Christians the truth. They know their only chance for success, lies in keeping Christians in a state of "mental blindness."

Every thinking man and woman in America realizes we are witnessing a change which will have a profound effect on our economy; politics and the Christian religion.

The Bible tells us that one of the SIGNS of Christ's return will be great political and economic disturbances. It will be a day of evil propaganda, as the three unclean spirits of Revelation 16:13, go out into the world to prepare the world for the great day of God Almighty.

It will be a time, when according to Jesus in Luke 21:26, men's hearts will fail them through fear, caused by what is happening in the world. Those days are here NOW, my friends! Two of our major killers in this decade are "heart attacks and suicide," both often caused by fear! We see the strange phenomenon of the psychologists and psychiatrists, those who are supposed to tell us what is wrong, as they kill themselves off by suicide, four times faster than the rest of us "nuts." Why? Because they too are afraid!

We are living in a day, when in spite of all our problems and fears; in spite of all the warning of dire trouble ahead, men are living according to Paul's prophecy in 2 Timothy 3:2 - "For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, without natural affection, truce-breakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, traitors, heady, high-minded, lovers of pleasure more than lovers of God, having a form of godliness (religion) but denying the power thereof..." If you can't see these SIGNS all around you, it's because you have deliberately closed your eyes to facts.

We are living in a day when false doctrines abound. These have deceived many good people. Probably one of the most dangerous, is the teaching that the Jews are God's Chosen People. This is a teaching which is prevalent in most of our churches, and elevates God's worst enemies to a glorified status. It seeks to sell our Israelite "birthright" for a "mess of stinking Jewish pottage."

It is a day when men everywhere call for "peace," as they prepare for war. All these are SIGNS, in the proper PLACE, and at the PROPER TIME. They herald the great event which will be our Lord's return.

My friends, the old order is about to pass and a new and better age is "just around the corner." It will be an age, according to Scripture "wherein dwelleth righteousness."

To those faithful few who are watching and "occupying" for our Lord, the message is: "When these things begin to come to pass (notice He did not say 'when they are completed, but when they begin to come to pass'), then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh."

What should this mean to you as an individual? It should mean getting yourself into a proper relationship with the King, so that according to John 1:12, you can be adopted into His heavenly family: "But as many as receive Him, to them gave He power to become the sons of God; even to them that believe on His name."

But remember, along with "sonship" comes responsibility. This means "active occupation" until He returns. It doesn't mean waiting in some spiritual foxhole, folding your holy hands while you pray for Him to come back and rapture you out of the battle. Do you want to "rule and reign with Him?" Then you must become an "overcomer." Only these will "rule and reign with Him." It means getting out of your air-conditioned religious foxhole and get involved in "front line duty" for your Lord. It

means becoming a "good soldier for Jesus Christ;" it means getting involved.

In Revelation 2:26, we read: "He that OVERCOMETH and KEEPETH My words (law) unto the end; to him will I give power over the nations." Compare this with what our Lord said in Matthew 5:19 - "Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least (smallest) commandments, and shall TEACH MEN SO, he shall be called the least (smallest) in the kingdom of heaven; but whosoever shall do and teach them, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven." (What an indictment against those preachers who teach that Christ did away with the Law.)

Finally, in Revelation 3:21 we read: "To him that OVERCOMETH will I grant to sit with me in my throne..." The promise to rule does not come automatically because you are a "born again" child of God. It comes through active participation in the spreading, not only the message of personal salvation, but that of National salvation and the Kingdom message. After all, that's what Christ taught us to pray for: "Thy kingdom come, Thy will be done ON EARTH, as it is in heaven."

Are you as an individual ready for the day of Christ's return? Will you be able to face Him with confidence, knowing He will be able to say to you: "Well done, good and faithful servant; you have been faithful over a few things, I will make you ruler over many."

This will come, not because you are White. Not because you are fortunate enough to be a member of the "true Israelite race," but because of what you do with Jesus Christ.

Will THAT DAY be one of embarrassment on your part? The choice is yours. Soon the war will be ending and Jesus Christ will be triumphant and will return to rule as KING OF KINGS AND LORD OF LORDS. Why don't you get in on the winning side today? "When these things (SIGNS) begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads: for **YOUR REDEMPTION DRAWETH NIGH!**"

**The End**

# Religionism!

by Ron Stauffer

P.O. Box 3625

Brookhaven, MS 39601

**Hell and destruction are before the Lord:  
How much more then the hearts of the children of men?  
- Proverbs 15:11**

The following message was written by a good friend of mine, Ron Stauffer, who is an "over-the-road" cross-country truck driver. Since he does not have much computer time, it was hand written. It has such a powerful message, I wanted you to hear it and strongly suggest that you make copies of it for wide distribution. - Jack Mohr

---

I grieve daily for raising my family "religiously" in the Southern Baptist local church system, instead of Christian. My first fifteen years in this system was engulfed in religiosity.

This I did not know at the time though like everyone else, including the Pastor, I was ever learning and studying but not lifting a finger to obey the Commandments of Christ.

The consequences of America's "amorality and immorality", which is today destroying so many families, has come from this foundation of "religiosity".

Religionism has allowed the wicked to rise up into social and political power without contest. Religionism is pre-occupation with symbolism, which is mistaken for substance!

## RELIGIONISM IS:

1 - Ever looking and ever studying without ever coming to full knowledge. WHICH IS - Showing a form of Godliness, but "denying the power thereof", WHICH IS - Believing in the scriptures for Eternal Life but not believing in their Author.

WHICH IS: Religion without responsibility!

WHICH IS: Christianity without Christ!

WHICH IS: Professing in "His Name", while remaining the same.

WHICH IS: America's Major Problem!

RELIGIONISM sits atop a three pillered foundation. These aspects of Religion are:

### (1) ALTAR CALL SALVATION (ACS).

This is man's Plan of Salvation which allows the spiritually lost "to believe" that they have become "children of Almighty God" and consequently inheritors of eternal life! Some of the unscriptural; implementations of ACS are: "walking the aisles; praying something called "the Sinner's Prayer"; accepting Jesus into your heart; making a decision, etc.

The very nature of ACS by-passes the very point of Calvary - i.e., the "repentance for the forgiveness of sins!"

Religionism added "Eternal life" to this Repentance," by-passing the "Repentance of Brokenness," i.e. Godly sorrow with "repentance" not to be repented of! At best ACS can only provide for the

"purpose of Calvary," "the forgiveness of sins." Without sustaining this "repentance" (the only repentance we generate), there is no entrance through the "Strait Gate." This is the "Repentance that generates the 'New Creature', i.e., that the "Repentance of Brokenness" might be found!

Man's Plan of Salvation especially that called "the Roman Road cannot save the soul" or generate the needed brokenness.

## **(2) I.R.S. 501 (c) 3 CHURCH,**

America's Founding Fathers, especially the clerics, would not have stood still for one "New York minute", allowing any agenda to bind them with a political. Gag the **I.R.S. 501 (c) 3 CHURCH**, is a politically bought, local church, rendered impotent in obeying God Almighty, and becoming subservient to the State.

As long as the nation's laws honor GOD'S LAW, the national consequences of "National Peace and Prosperity" will envelop the nation. No matter how few or how many of the nation's people worship the Living God!

When the Nation's Laws begin to violate God's Law, these blessings will begin to recede. Without National Repentance - then - the wicked will rise higher and higher in social and political power, until they have complete control over God's people.

At this time, Divine Judgment is being leveled against the Lord's People, as the wicked are having things pretty much their own way. The problem here is that because of the "spirit of Religionism," the Lord's People cannot understand that they are "under the curse" of National Divine Judgment. What's more, they will not realize their apathetic condition until they have fallen into the hands of those who hate our King.

This day is coming to God's People in America because the unscriptural RAPTURE THEORY has persuaded many of them that they will be taken out of harm's way!

## **(3) THE RAPTURE THEORY**

This is based on teachings that Christ will "seek out" - like a "thief in the night", sometime before His Second Coming, all of His "born again" people and take them out of harms way.

This theory has more holes than a screen door!

a - Scripture clearly shows that Christ only returns one time - known as the Second Advent, or Coming!

b - As long as were exists any one nation that still enjoys Christian liberty, such as America, I do not believe He will return!

c - When God's People lose their Biblical "salt and light", the National consequence is the "rise of the wicked" into social and political power.

d - As is, "the Day" is Coming, when the wicked will gain full power over God's people.

e - The nation will begin to lose it's blessings of "peace and prosperity" at the time when the wicked are able to enact social and political Anti-Christ laws!

f - Never has "high heaven" halted the wicked from gaining control, both political and social, of the Israel people, when they lose their "religious responsibility".

g - 2 Chron. 7:14 has a meaning for our Christian people, only as they have become subject to Divine Judgment. Sometimes this remedy is long in coming!

h - At the time of the Second Advent, heaven's army and the saints which are now

asleep in Christ, will accompany Christ on His return, and the Saints who are still alive on earth will meet this Heavenly host in the air and the Marriage Supper of the Lamb will begin.

(1) This "marriage supper," will be a "blood feast," as the saved will watch as the army of God, (Rev. 17:14), sheds the blood of God's enemy up to the horse's bridles.

(2) All this is set up by the "Religionist Agenda" to "get the world saved," while America "goes to hell in a handbasket".

(3) The King never gave any instructions to get "men and women saved." His mandate was to "make disciples of all nations." Teaching them His truth!

In a "nutshell," the Rapture Theory had generated "man's plan of salvation!" Yet now where in scripture is there any "plan for salvation" found.

From the very beginning, salvation was based on the shedding of Divine blood. This blood paid the "sin debt" generated by Adam's disobedience, that "believers" might be "saved". It is foundational that the Believer MUST first participate in the "repentance for forgiveness of sin." ACS has added salvation to this "repentance." The Rapture Theory has allowed the religiously lost to believe they are saved and will be rescued. At this same time, ACS allows the religiously lost to believe their obligations to Christ are complete when they come to the altar and say they accept Him. This is why the wicked have had no appreciable hardship in establishing their anti-Christ agenda of: evolution, abortion, pornography, sodomy, gambling, divorce, violent crime, miscegenation, etc.

Heaven will protect God's people from this heathen agenda, only as God's people remain "Biblically salty!"

RELIGIONISM is America's main problem. The lack or loss of knowledge in God's people, is the foundational reason why they are being destroyed. (Hosea 4:6)

We can clearly comprehend, that our children are not being properly protected and are being destroyed. Today, in America, we see God's people as they are being destroyed in a manner never seen before. There is a reason for this! RELIGIONISM!

In the last part of his message, I want to compare the "wickedness:" of RELIGIONISM with that of the "Worldly wicked!"

The worldly wicked consist of three groups:

The WICKED, EVILDOERS, and those who are AMORAL. The AMORAL crowd, acts as though there is no such thing as "right or wrong". They discern no wrong in "abortion on demand" and they discern no rights coming through OBEDIENCE to God's Law.

The Amoral crowd has been generated by "Christianity without Christ". They are the result of today's apathetic Christianity. This perverted system does not, and cannot generate enthusiasm from non-believers to have any desire to know who Christ is, and what He can and did do for them!

Consequently this crowd has "fallen through the woodwork" and are living their lives by developing values, as the situations are encountered. The "wicked", are those who have sold out the sovereignty of the living God, for wealth, power and prestige. They are the one's who have gained power in high places in society and politics and all abominations that comes into national focus comes from the efforts of these "wicked!"

In the past forty years "the Wicked" have, through their efforts, instituted their religion of Secular

Humanism in public (State) education, which has allowed "abortion on demand; legalized pornography, and degraded the worth of women and children.

Legalized gambling and easy divorce has knocked out the foundation of the family unit:

Sodomy has destroyed the meaning of life; violent crime has destroyed the tranquility of society and on and on.

The "Evil Doers" are that class of beings who set up their establishments of: abortion, pornography, sodomy, gambling, dope, easy divorce, etc.

The "Evil Doers" gain profits and pleasures from anti-Christ legislation which is enacted by "the Wicked."

Without "the Wicked" being in power and control ...the "Evil Doers" have no legal opportunity to use the Capitalist Market System in the retailing and propagation of their abominations.

"The Wicked" makes a way that the "Evil Doers," can merchandise abominations legally and promote these abominations as being the normal in society.

How great is the "Wickedness" of the worldly Wicked? This is an interesting question. The "Worldly Wicked," being either Amoral, or Immoral, will be "turned into hell!"

The thing to remember is that the "Wicked" can have no power, (none at all), unless it is given to them by the Wicked. It could be denied them by professing Christians.

The smallest segment of "the Wicked" is the White Elitist Establishment which is in control of the Federal Government.

The "Evil Doers", are in much greater numbers than the "the Wicked", but they are vastly outnumbered by professing Christians. In other words, abominations of any sort can not become a national problem as long as professing Christians employ the "salt and light" theory of the Bible.

There is a direct correlation between the rise of "the Wicked" into National Power, and the National loss of Biblical "salt and light".

When enough professing Christians turn away from "religion with responsibility", to employ "religion without responsibility", the "Wicked" begin to prosper and come into National power.

The more regard professing Christians show for "organizational Christianity", the more professing Christians move away from "prior responsibility!"

At this point it is necessary to consider the "Wickedness" of "organizational Christianity". If the Wicked can only gain power through the silence of professing Christians, then the "Wickedness" of the "Wicked", is the least of these two evils.

It is the God given responsibility of for professing Christianity to be Biblical "salt and light" to the world; to occupy until He comes; to be watchful and alert so that the "Wicked" may not pervert the Nation's LAWS. Then without a doubt it is greater "Wickedness" to set aside Christian responsibility in exchange for apathy.

PROFESSING Christians will receive more stripes than even the "Worldly Wicked".

But we have recourse! Repent of past apathy and OBEY the Commandments of the King! Be responsible, and REMEMBER - OBEDIENCE TO GOD **MUST** COME BEFORE WE CAN HAVE VICTORY!

**The End**

# **S.O.S.**

## **SHIP OF STATE**



### **HOW THOUGHT CONTROL IS BEING USED TO DESTROY AMERICA**

-

### **A MESSAGE OF IMPORTANCE FOR EVERY CONCERNED CHRISTIAN PATRIOT!**

By  
Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, A.U.S. Ret.  
Evangelist, Author, Lecturer

During the Korean War, a new word was coined in the English language. It was called "Brainwashing." The Chinese Communists had a better term for it, they called it "Mind Control." This is what this message is all about. I have always believed that it was essential for Americans to know something about the methods used by our enemies, in order for us to combat them.

For a number of years now, Americans have seen a deliberate attack carried on against our Constitutional guarantees of "freedom of assembly, speech, press, religion, property rights, search and seizure and the right to keep and bear arms." Most of these rights are easily recognizable. We must remember, that as long as these rights, guaranteed to Americans in the Bill of Rights - as long as they remain, so long will America be free. If any of these rights are destroyed, a deterioration process begins, which in the end will destroy all of them. If you allow my right to "keep and

bear arms" to be destroyed, soon your right for "freedom and religion" will be gone. Our Founding Fathers believed that these were in-alienable rights. This means that they are "God given rights," and such cannot be tampered with by government. It is necessary for me to remind you, that anything the Government gives you, the same can be taken away by the same authority. This is why our Founding Fathers put such rigid restraints on the power of the Central Government.

The Collectivists realize this. Now in case you are not sure what a "collectivist" is, he is an individual who believes in involving all members of the group, to the exclusion of individual rights. He is the person who always insists on the "one man, one vote" theory. He is the one who advocates: *"Front each according to his abilities; to each according to his needs."*

One of the best practical examples of this took place at the University of Florida a few years ago. A Sociology professor I knew, told me about this incident. It seems as though there were many students in his class, who had been indoctrinated with Marxist ideas. They were constantly harping on this theory. So one day he decided to give them a first hand example of it in operation. He asked them to write a paper on this subject and assigned a considerable value to their final grade on the basis of what they wrote. One young Marxist, who was a brilliant girl, wrote a paper that showed a great deal of research. No doubt about it, it was an "A" effort. Another student, a well-known athlete, who was not known for his scholarly ability, turned in a page and a half, which was good for a failure. But the teacher assigned a grade of "C +" to each student. The brilliant girl came to the professor in tears, saying: *"There was a lot of effort in my paper. I should have got an A."* The professor agreed, but reasoned thus: *"But you see Betty, Charlie, over there, isn't as good a student as you. So I followed your theory and took away from you, who had the ability, and gave to Charlie, who had the need."* Well, needless to say, that idea wasn't popular when put into application.

But this is the theory of the collectivists in our Government. They realize that in order to control our people, they must first destroy the rights given to us in that matchless document called the Bill of Rights.

Actually, it could more accurately have been called a Bill of Limitations, since it said to Big Government in essence: *Thou shalt not! Thou shalt not! Thou shalt not!*" Nine times it says this. Then in the Tenth Amendment, it says in essence: *"Government, if there is anything we forgot in the first nine amendments, you can't do that either, unless the people give you the authority."*

Many years ago, I ran into an old Arkansas hillbilly philosopher who said: *"It ain't so in much from not knowin' that causes the trouble; as it is from knowin' so much that ain't so!"* So what I want to share with you in this article, are some thoughts on this subject, which have been taken from my own experiences and from the Zionist-Communist textbook on PSYCHOPOLITICS.

I prefer not to be called an expert on this subject, since I have found that a person automatically becomes an expert when they get more than fifty miles away from

home. So what we will do, is go directly to a Communist textbook, printed in 1933, and first taught to a handpicked group of American University students, at the Lenin School of Psycho-Political Warfare, the University of Moscow.

These 47 students had been carefully picked from the ranks of Communist youth in the United States and were sent to take this course, so they would be in a position to infiltrate American schools and bring about the chaos we saw in the 1960's and 70's.

It has been my privilege, in the past 18 years, to teach this subject to thousands of American High School and College students.

These young people, for the most part, do not realize that they are pawns and the major target for an insidious plot to destroy America and the white Christian civilization which has made her the envy of the world.

For you to understand the Communist meaning of Psychopolitics, I want to quote from the welcoming address of Laventria Beria, as given to these students. (If you will remember, Beria was head of the much feared K.G.B. under the dictatorship of Stalin.) He said: *"Psychopolitics is an important it less known division of Geopolitics. It is less known, because it must necessarily deal with highly educated personnel - the top strata...."*

*By psychopolitics, our chief goals are effectively carried forward. These are to produce a maximum of chaos in the culture of the enemy. This is our first and most important step. Our fruits are grown in chaos, destruction, economic depression and scientific turmoil. At last, a weary populace can seek peace only in our offered Communist State.*

*To achieve these goals you must work until every teacher of psychology unknowingly or knowingly teaches only Communist doctrine under the guise of psychology. You must labor until every doctor and psychiatrist is either a psychopolitical operator or an unwitting assistant to our aims. You must labor until we have dominion over the minds and bodies of every important person in your nation.*

*You must dominate as respected men, the fields of psychology and psychiatry. You must dominate the hospitals and universities.*

*Psychopolitics is a solemn charge, for with it you can erase our enemies as insects. You can cripple the efficiency of our leaders by striking insanity into their families through the use of drugs.*

*You can change their loyalties by psychopolitics. Given a short time with a psychopolitician, you can alter forever the loyalty of a soldier in our hands, or a statesman, or a leader in his own country, or you can destroy his mind... (Did you realize that every important person in our Government has his own private psychologist? That they are in our school system, and in our military? Think about what Beria has said. He goes on:)*

*Use the courts, use the judges, use the Constitution of the country... use its laws to further our ends. Do not stint in your labor in this direction. For when you succeed, you will discover that you can now effect your own legislation at will and you can...*

*make the Capitalist himself, by his own appropriations, finance the larger portion of the Communist conquest of the nation." (Of course this is exactly what has happened in this country.)*

*"By psychopolitics create chaos. Leave a nation leaderless. Kill your enemies and bring to earth through Communism, the greatest peace that men have ever known."*

In 1934, this textbook was brought to the United States, where it was used to train Communist cadre. From May 2, 1936, until October 10, 1939, a young American named Kenneth Goff, attended this school at 113 Fast Wells Street, Milwaukee, Wisconsin. It was called the Eugene Debs Labor School. Operating under the alias John Keats. Goff was trained in all phases of psychological and physical warfare, and was given the Communist plan for the destruction of white Christ civilization and its greatest adherent, our American Constitutional Government.

In October 1939, Goff became disillusioned with the training he was receiving. He was intelligent enough to realize that he was being used, and that Communism was not for the purpose of helping the common man, but to enslave him. He voluntarily appeared as a witness, before the House Committee on Un-American Activities, then chaired by the Conservative Representative, Martin Dies. His testimony can be found in Volume 9, of the 1939 Congressional Report. For his part in exposing this plan, he was hounded and threatened by the Communists, and by the agents of the Zionists, whom he exposed as part of the revolutionary conspiracy. He was finally poisoned, after many years of valiant effort for our people.

During the period from 1948, to the present, I have watched with horror and outrage, and yes, increasing concern, as psychological warfare has been used against the American people. It has come through the Zionist controlled media and television; it has infiltrated most of our churches, especially those affiliated with the National Council of Churches and completely controls our Public Education System through the National Education Association.

I have seen American history completely distorted by the Marxist "mental child molesters" in our public schools. An example: A few years ago, I was in a Junior High School in Florida, waiting in the library to speak to the Principal, I picked up an Eighth Grade American History book. Being a Revolutionary War buff, I automatically turned to this period and read this statement: *"Many stories about our American heroes are fables. Take the story of Paul Revere for instance. It has been proven that he could not have made his historic ride to warn of the British approach, since he was drunk in bed with a prostitute in Boston, when this should have been taking place."*

As I watched with increasing concern, I saw psychopolitics in action, as it was crammed down the throats of our American people via the newspapers and certainly in the so-called documentaries on television. In short, I saw the program of Communist Psychopolitics, as it began its insidious invasion of our society. I knew it was designed to imprison and torture men and women of courage, who still preach the Gospel of Jesus Christ and the freedom it brings to all mankind, and who still believe that it is their duty as Christians, to oppose this Satanic conspiracy.

Now in order for Americans to understand what is happening; in order for them to realize the dangers we face, and build an adequate defense, we must know the truth.

You see, my friends, we will not lose our freedoms on the day when our enemy with a tommy gun, knocks at our door at 3 A.M. and hauls us away to a Concentration Camp. We will lose it, when decent Americans, see this subversion taking place in our schools, our churches, and our local government, and we sit back, sigh and say: *"I'm only an individual you know; everybody knows you can't buck City Hall. When enough Christian people in America feel this way - then we will lose our freedom! Then we will hold a funeral service for her; we will haul her corpse out to the cemetery and bury her and over her grave, we will erect a headstone with this sad epitaph: "America died! Because her Christian people didn't want to be bothered!"*

With this as an introduction, I would like to go over some important points of Communist "thought control" as they are taken directly from their textbook [PSYCHOPOLITICS](#). If you would like this 55 page book, which I have revised and edited, without changing the original text, it is available from the address given on both the front and rear of this pamphlet. A cassette tape is also available.

Probably one of my most important tasks is to establish Communist feelings towards the average American, as seen in our great "middle class", which is the backbone of this country. These are the ones who keep the Ship of State afloat and running.

The Communists tell us: *"Basically, man is an animal. He is an animal which has been given a civilized veneer. He is a collective animal, grouped together for protection before the threat of his environment."* It might be of interest here to see what the Jewish Talmud (their primary religious book) says about "non-Jews." In the volume of the "Kerithuth," (6b, p.78) we read: *"Jews are called men, Christians are not men."* In the "Orach Chaim," (225, 10) Christians and animals are grouped for comparison. "Choschen Ham", (226, 1) Jews may keep lost property of a Christian, if found by a Jew. "Babha Kama," (113b) Jews are permitted to deceive Christians. "Babha Kama," (113a) Jews are allowed to lie to condemn a Christian. "Zohar," (1, 106a) Jews must always try and deceive Christians. "Hilkoth Akum," (X, 2) Never save a Christian from death. "Sanhedrin," (59a) Prying into Jews' laws earns the death penalty for a Gentile. "Zohar", (I, 25a) Christians must be destroyed as idolaters. "Abhodah Zarab," (26b) "Even the best of the Goyim should be killed." I could go on and on with similar quotations from this religious book which is taught in Modern Jewish synagogues and which supersedes the Torah (Laws of Moses.)

It can be clearly seen, that the predominate element of Jewry in Communism, strongly affected the teaching that *"man is an animal."*

This of course is a direct repudiation of the Bible teaching found in Genesis 2:7 which states: *"The Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life, and MAN BECAME A LIVING SOUL."* "This is what makes him different from the animals. The Communists reject this.

This is the principal reason human beings are not important in the Communist scheme of things. This can be clearly seen in their actions towards human beings in

all areas under their control. On page 42 of the textbook, they make this significant statement: *"The first thing to be degraded in any nation under conquest, must be the state of man himself. Nations with a high ethical tone are hard to conquer (here it would be honest to insert the word Christian). Their loyalties are hard to shake... their spiritual integrity cannot be violated by duress (force). It is not efficient to attack a nation in such a frame of mind. It is the basic purpose of Psychopolitics to reduce the state of mind to a point where it can be ordered and then enslaved. Thus, the first target must be man himself. He must be degraded from a spiritual pattern to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must no longer think of himself, or his fellows, as capable of spiritual nobility or endurance."*

Think about this statement for a moment. *"He MUST be degraded to an animalistic reaction pattern."* We will speak more of this as we go along. But right now, I wonder how many of you have ever wondered why the Secular Humanists in our land make such a fuss about the teaching of evolution in our schools? Is it that they are honest in wanting your children to have the truth? Do they want them to have both sides of the story, as they say about many other issues? Why would scientific men, take an unproved scientific theory and insist that it be crammed down the throats of the American people, unless there was some ulterior motive for it? Why do they become so upset when some Christian says: *"Let's tell them both sides of the story. Give them the Creation story too."*

Re-read this Communist statement, then I dare you to check out the names of those who are behind the forces that have brought this teaching into our schools. You will find them to be substantially from the same group that mans the nations "abortion clinics," which yearly murder over 1.5-million unborn babies. Check out the names and meditate a bit on this. I dare you! Then compare them with the ones who run the Banking establishment; who run the dope, liquor, prostitution, and pornography trade in America. See who it is who has been predominate in the betrayal of America. Check the names! Don't argue with me Mr. Preacher man, check the names!

How is this animal degradation brought about? So we go to back to the textbook for our answer. *"The best approach towards degradation in its first stages is the propaganda of the scientific approach to man. Man must be consistently demonstrated to be a mechanism without individuality. There were those, who in less enlightened times, gave man to believe that goals should be personally sought and held, and that, indeed, man's entire impulse towards higher things stemmed from freedom. But we must remember that the same peoples who embraced this philosophy, also continued in man the myth of a spiritual existence."*

Isn't this what they have done to our education system. It is almost a "dirty" word to speak about personal responsibility in a modern school. A few years ago, I was lecturing on "abortion" at the University of Michigan in Ann Arbor. During the Question and Answer period, some of the young people were arguing that abortion was necessary to help keep the population in check. One strikingly pretty girl said: *"If we can't have abortion and contraceptives, how can we keep the world from being overrun?"* When I asked her if she had ever heard of something called "self-control,"

you would have thought from the crowd reaction, that I had slapped her in the face.

Here is where the dirty work is being done among our youth. They are being taught an obvious falsehood, that there is no such thing as "sin;" that criminals or evil men are not to blame for their actions, that it is caused by their environment, and that aberrations such as "alcoholism" is not due to a weakness in man, but is a disease. When I asked one college professor if he had ever heard of any other disease, which killed 30,000 people on our highways alone ever year, which was subsidized by the government, advertised in respectable newspapers and magazines, and often dispensed by Christians; he was amazed at my "narrow mindedness."

Knowing that evil is at the base of all social evil and that the True Church will always attack this evil, Communism hates Christianity. Because it is the most ennobling factor in any community they say: *"Religion must be made unfashionable by demonstrating, through psychopolitical indoctrination, that the soul of man is no,? existent, and that man is an animal."*

How do you go about attacking an institution like the Church? How do you go about degrading people who have been brought up to believe in the "dignity of man?" How do you lower them to the animal level?

One of their most powerful tools, is the education system of this country. The most powerful element in education is certainly the National Education Association, which has been under the complete control of Secular Humanists and Communist elements for many years.

Today, the case is rare indeed, when a boy or girl gets the moral leadership they need and deserve in a Public School. Too often, they are apt to find this being done by a homosexual, or a person who will poke fun at their Christian belief. In the few instances where this moral leadership is given by a teacher with outstanding courage, the chances are high that the subversive American Civil Liberties Union will step in and slap them with a suit; more often than not, brought by a Jewish parent. Check the record! The decent teachers are either weeded out of the system, or are scared into going along with the "status quo."

Now these aberrations did not come into our society by accident. They are not the result of some peculiar process of social evolution. They are well laid plans, which have been in the mill for years. So they say - watch closely now: *The psychopolitical operator, in his program of degradation, should at all times bring into question any family, which is deeply religious....*" In America, we could use the term Christian, without doing violation to the truth.

Why is so much pressure exerted by the State against Christian Schools, or parents who take their children out of a Public School to teach them at home? Is it because they are interested in the welfare of the child? You know it is not! Of course they are worried about the Federal funds they will lose. But more important still, the all-powerful state, in order to succeed in the plans laid down by the world conspirators, must control the thinking of young people.

Here is the Communist evaluation of what they have accomplished in America.

Remember now, this was written in 1933: *"We have battled in America, since the century's turn, to bring to nothing any and all Christian influences and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to the Christians, remember we have yet to influence the Christian world to our ends. When that is done, WE WILL HAVE AN END TO THEM EVERYWHERE!"*

*So you must work until Christianity is synonymous with insanity. You must work until the officials of city, county and state governments will not think twice before pouncing upon religious groups as enemies of the State. You must recruit every agency of the nation marked for slaughter, into a foaming hatred of Christianity. You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief that Christian practice is vicious, bad, insanity-causing, publicly hated and intolerable."*

Could it be this kind of thinking. that would cause a Jewish judge, sitting in on a case of Christian parents who refused to send their children to a Public School, who when the Defense Attorney brought up the Constitution in their defense, the judge leaned down over his desk, shook his finger in the Attorney's face and literally screamed: *"If you bring up the phony issue of the Constitution in this courtroom again, I'll hold you in contempt?"* Could it be that the "man in the black robe," was one of the conspirators?

In 1930, three years before the book PSYCHOPOLITICS was written, Josef Stalin, the Communist dictator of the Soviet Union, published a detailed plan for the destruction of America. This information was published and passed on into the hands of all Communist District organizers in the United States and fell into the hands of our government. It was not made public for years. Listen to its most important parts:

*1. - RELIGION: By philosophy, mysticism, the development of liberal cults and the furtherance of atheism, discredit all Christian creeds. (These things have ruined the faith of thousands of young people through the subversion in their colleges.)*

*2 - ETHICAL: Corrupt morality by advocating promiscuity and advocating high school and college students to practice the same. Introduce companionate ideas; advocate legalized abortion; advance theoretical interracial practices - marriages of white women with colored men; destroy the family; abolish inheritance; destroy records of family history. "We see how this has been done in most of these areas. I do not have to tell you about the lowering moral standards, which have turned many of our institutions of higher learning into moral cesspools. You all know about legalized abortion, which is killing over 1.5-million unborn babies each year, most of them white. You all know how popular interracial marriage has become in recent years and we can see the results of all these subversions. Today, while the idea that "black is beautiful" is being promulgated in every school of higher learning, the opposite idea, "be proud that you are white," is looked on as "racial prejudice." Why? Because it is all part of the conspiracy to destroy white Christian civilization.*

Now you may not want to accept this, especially if you have been brainwashed in some liberal church or school. But history proves, without a chance of refutation, that it has been the white race who has brought progress to the world; it was under white leadership that slavery was abolished; it has been white men who have carried the

Gospel of Jesus Christ into all the world.

I know about the progress that has been made by black people in the last 100 years and I give their great leaders full recognition for what they have done. But it could not have been done without the benevolent help of the white race. It has been the white people of the world who have printed the Bibles and sent missionaries into all the world. It has been white nations which have extended the helping hand to the world's needy. So don't let anyone give you a guilt complex, by telling you that your country is a greedy, imperialistic nation, because history has proven this false. Most of our troubles in America have come as a result of our allowing anti-God, anti-freedom aliens to bring their destructive philosophies into the country and spread them. We have been so afraid that we will step on someone's toes, that we have bent over backwards to be fair with our enemies, and we have dug our own grave while doing it. This was the enemy plan.

But back to Stalin and part 3 of his plan:

*3 - AESTHETIC: Cultivate the ugly and aberrant in art, literature, drama, music and architecture.* Boy have they been successful in this. If you don't want to believe this, compare the blaring sounds of modern music, with that which was popular 50 years ago. Compare the bleak, ugly architecture of our modern buildings with the grace of other ages. Look at the filth which has come into drama; and the ugliness of modern art and then tell me they have not been successful. If you are interested in what has happened in music, write for my cassette tape SIRENS OF DESTRUCTION. This will give you a full background into the subversion of our music and who has pushed it in America.

*4 - SOCIOLOGY.' Promote and exaggerate all social and economic conditions, political corruption, etc., so as to create unrest, suspicion and revolt by the workers - intensify the class warfare wherever possible.* This has been one of the enemy's major areas of success for forty years. Year after year, we see our entire pattern of life, as it is disrupted by strikes and more strikes, protests and more protests. Not to help Americans; not to better their living conditions, but to control them.

*5 - INDUSTRIAL AND FINANCIAL: Create mistrust in banks by circulating rumors of their instability. Destroy ideals in craftsmanship and pride of workmanship.* (Along this line, ask yourself why foreign cars outsell American made products in many areas.) *Standardize products which are shabby; advocate State monopoly of ownership; gradually withdraw gold from circulation.* "All things which have been successfully carried out to one degree or other.

*6 - POLITICAL: Set up the ideal of thinking "internationally."* (This is being done in our public schools, under the subversive leadership of the N.E.A. Our children are being taught that their loyalty is not to the United States, but to the world at large.) *"Undermine national patriotism, "PSYCHOPOLITICS says: "If we can kill the pride and patriotism of just one generation, we will have control of that country'.* (When Major General William Dean, our highest ranking prisoner in the Korean War, returned through Pan' Mun jon in 1953, he was accompanied by a Chinese Lieutenant Colonel, who was the major interrogator. The major had a PHD in Psychology from

U.C.L.A. He told the General: *"Don't feel bad about leaving us, for we will soon be in the United States. "When General Dean asked him how they would accomplish this, he said: "We will destroy one generation of your youth and when we have done that, there will be no one to fight for you.*

(They have come a long, long way down the road to success in this area.) *"Weaken all government departments by corruption. Create suspicion and distrust on every occasion. Ridicule all patriotic effort and undermine all preparations for defense. Carry out a policy for world revolution."*

There is not much necessity of enlarging on this. Anyone who is at all knowledgeable, knows that a patriot is looked on today as being a "throw back" to some dark age of history. if you don't believe this, try getting on some talk show, such as the Phil Donahue Show and see what they try and do to you. Recently, I was on a radio talk show and mentioned the danger of Zionist influence in our government in Washington. The moderator called me a *"pornographer of paranoia."* Think about that!

The six items I have just mentioned from Stalin's plan, were taken from the book THE CONFLICT OF THE AGES, written by the well-known evangelist, Dr. Arno Gabelein. It is a book every preacher would do well to read.

Now think about what we have just gone over together. Go back and read it again. All that has been advocated by the enemies of God and America, has been in the process of being carried Out, right under our noses. 'You have to be blind not to see this!

This is not a new program. It was advocated many years before the Zionist-Communist revolution in Russia. It was the power behind the throne, when it was advocated by the Jewish revolutionary Adam Weishaupt in Bavaria in 1776 and developed in an organization called the "Luciferian Society", better known as the ILLUMINATI.

Yet while the proof of conspiracy is there for everyone to see, intellectuals, lead by our religious leaders, have been the blindest in accepting it.

It is beyond my comprehension to understand how any self-respecting man or woman, not to speak of Christians, can advocate friendly relations with the Soviet Union. Now I realize, that most of the Russian people are a great deal like us. They hate what is happening to them, but there is little they can do against the entrenched power of the Communists. But why do we continue to feed them when their crops are poor, when our leaders know that every ton of grain we sell them, releases other men to work in the factories which are turning out the war materials meant for our destruction.

This idea of selling our enemies our technology, is treason of the worst sort, under the Constitutional definition given in Article III, Section 3 of the Constitution. Here in language any Fifth Grader can understand, we have the definition of treason:

*"Levying war against them (the U.S.); adhering to their enemies; giving them AID AND COMFORT."* We need to realize that every time we aid our enemies, we are helping replace the Stars and Stripes with the "gory red flag of blood, murder, and

ruin.

Now that we have talked a bit about Psychopolitics, let's discuss the end result.

It can be seen primarily in the degradation of our youth. This group, our High School and College crowd, are the most important group in America today. My generation will soon move off the scene. If we allow our boys and girls to be subverted, all we will have to look forward to will be the ultimate horror of Communist control.

As far back as 1919, an interesting document, titled RULES FOR BRINGING ABOUT A REVOLUTION, was discovered in a Communist cell in Dusseldorf, Germany. Rule Two is of special interest to our youth, for speaking of them it said: *"Get them interested in sex; get them away from God; get them interested in drugs; destroy their ruggedness."* Now if you have ever worked with teenagers, you know that getting them interested in sex is no problem, since this is the age when the "juices of life begin to flow," and when boys become interested in girls, with designs other than to torment them. So the great effort at destroying our young people has centered in this area, using the other areas of drugs, alcohol; getting them away from the moral and spiritual teachings of the church, and thus effectively neutralizing our most important generation of Americans.

The textbook PSYCHOPOLITICS puts it in these words: *"In rearranging loyalties, we must have a command of their values... the loyalty of the human animal must be destroyed by making the family unit economically non-dependent; by lessening the value of marriage, by making an easiness of divorce and by raising the children, wherever possible by the State."* (This of course, has to do with State run Child Care Centers, where very young Americans can be weaned away from the values which should be taught at home.) A few years ago, the State Education system of Texas, had a First Grade teachers' handbook which was written by a liberal Jewish professor named Paul Brandwein. The first paragraph said: *"Your first and most important task as a teacher, is to tear down the erroneous ideas which have been inculcated in the child's mind, in the home and church. Once you have done this, then you can begin to build the foundation of education, which will result in the international child of the future."*

But let's go on with PSYCHOPOLITICS: *"under the saccharine guise of assistance to them (our youth) rigorous child labor laws are the best means of denying the child any right in society. By refusing to let him earn; by forcing him into an unwanted dependence on a grudging parent. By making certain that (he parent is never in other than economic stress, the child can be driven in his teens, into revolt. Delinquency will then ensue.*

*By making readily available drugs of various kinds; by giving the teenager alcohol; by praising his wildness; by stimulating him with sex literature and advertising to him or her, practices taught through Sex Education, the psychopolitical operator can create the necessary attitude of chaos, idleness and worthlessness, into which can be cast the perfect solution - Communism.*

Then follows the statement, that all that is necessary to destroy a country, is to gain control of one generation of youth, so they say: *"Our continued propaganda MUST undermine the loyalty of the citizen in general, and of the TEENAGER IN PARTICULAR!"*

*This is exactly what they have striven for.*

*What is the end result of psychopolitical warfare? What have our enemies actually accomplished in these United States? For the answer, we need to go to page 16 of PSYCHOPOLITICS. "In any nation under conquest, such as America, our slow and steady approach need take advantage of the cycles of booms and depressions inherent in Capitalistic nations. The masses must be taught that only excessive taxation of the rich, will relieve them of the burdensome middle class, the bourgeoisie. Then they can be brought to accept the Marxist principle of the graduated income tax, which was smoothly slid into the Capitalistic frame work of the United States in 1909, even though the basic laws of the country forbade it."*

They were a bit off on the dates, but were correct on the effect of their plan. When the Income Tax was brought into being, along with the Federal Reserve Board, which is not Federal at all, but is made up of International Bankers, who have been the leeches which have sucked our economic blood for over 100 years, and who are now driving us towards totalitarian control. We have been on the economic slide ever since and will not get off until we have the courage and common sense to get rid of these leeches.

We have been indoctrinated by the "thought control" experts into accepting the Marxist principle: *"From each according to his ability; to each according to his need."* We have accepted it to the point where today, it takes two productive workers, to take care of one drone, many times who would not work if he was given a job. Today, welfare relief is considered a "right" rather than a "privilege."

But the economic turmoil, as bad as it is - and there is much more in store for us in the immediate future - as bad as it is, it cannot be compared to the moral and spiritual disintegration which has eroded the "guts" of America.

At one time it was "standard operating procedure" for Americans to have a virtue called "Righteous Indignation." This is the ability to see when things are wrong and the intestinal fortitude to do something about it. Unfortunately today, you can go to many Americans, including Christian leaders and ask them about moral problems and get an answer something like this: *"If you had asked me about that twenty years ago, I would have said it is wrong. But I don't know now, times change you know."* This is utter stupidity, when you realize that "right" and "wrong" do not change any more than the laws of gravity.

This was brought home to me with striking force a few years ago, when I visited one of our great mid-west universities. In the Student Union, I picked up an attractive college magazine, in full color. There was a full-page ad, of a baby seal, covered with blood, lying on an ice floe. Below was an impassioned appeal to students and professors, to join an organization for the preservation of baby seals in

Newfoundland. I had nothing against this, since I like baby seals and would like to see them protected. But the utter hypocrisy of this college crowd was shown on the opposite page, where an ad said: *IF YOU HAVE AN UNWANTED PREGNANCY AND WANT TO GET RID OF IT, CALL THIS NUMBER \_\_\_\_\_*. I thought: *"My God, what has happened to our young people, when they cry tears over the death of a baby seal, and can't see anything wrong with the murder of 1.5-million unborn babies.*" I tell you, it's not natural for American youth to feel that way. The entire blame for this shocking situation, must fall on the "mental molesters" of psychopolitics -- MIND CONTROL!

You should realize that the average American refuses to face up to the terrifying dangers we confront. We just don't want to believe that it could happen to us!

You would be surprised by the number of spiritual leaders who have told me: *"It won't happen here, because there fire too many Christians in America for God to let anything like that happen to us.*" Talk about pride! They completely ignore the 34-million Christians who have suffered behind the Iron Curtain. Like the proverbial ostrich, they believe that if they ignore danger, it will go away. No way!

Even more frightening to me, are the millions of Christians who have been neutralized by their own pastors, into believing that all they need to do, is hide in their spiritual foxhole, fold their holy hands in prayer, while God will handle the dirty work He gave them to do. They are told: *"Don't worry! Jesus is coming back to rapture you out of this mess, before it gets too bad."* I'd like to see them tell that to the Christians suffering in Russia and China. I can tell you one thing, I wouldn't for any fame or fortune, stand in their' shoes, when the day comes that they will have to stand before Almighty God and answer for what they have done to potential "soldiers of the Cross."

You may question as to why Christian attitude is so important. It is because Christians, according to the words of our Lord, are supposed to be the "salt of the earth." When their "salty ability to hold back corruption" fails, then they are good for nothing but the garbage heap, (See Luke 14:34, 35). When the Christian element in this nation instead of holding back corruption, adds to that corruption, then look for "all hell to break loose."

Over and over again in the New Testament, Christians are told to *"Contend for the faith," (Jude 3); "fight to the death against evil," (Hebrews 12:4).* Nowhere are you given the authority to sit back and relax, while evil has full reign. Whether Christ comes back to Rapture the Church or not, is not important. The important thing is, when He returns, will He find you faithful (I Corinthians 4:17). We are told to *"Occupy until He comes," (Luke 19:13),* nowhere are we told to *"hide and wait."*

But why is active participation in this battle against evil so very important? First, because we are commanded to take this stand! Secondly, you better wake up and realize' that the alternative is too terrible to even contemplate!

Here is where a lot of good people shy away from the truth. It is so very unpleasant! I've had fathers chide me quite harshly, because I scared their little daughter with my

story. Listen folks, I hope I scare you. I hope you tremble with fear before I get through, because I can tell you, that what I'm about to tell you, cannot hold a candle to what really happened!

Some of you are going to turn me off right now. Others are going to stop listening - that's all right! God did not give me the task of changing your mind - He called me to be a watchman. I've given you the warning; whether you accept it or not is up to you. But remember this, after today, there will never be an excuse for you to say: "*I didn't know!*"

Now if you were driving down a country road in a blinding rain and your headlights picked up a sign in the middle of the road which said *DANGER! DETOUR! BRIDGE OUT!* WOULD YOU get out of your car, throw stones at that sign and say: "*It's none of your business what I do, this is a free country,*" and then drive on to your destination. Of course you wouldn't. That would be extremely stupid! But that's what a lot of Americans are doing today. They are like a man who hears his dog bark in the middle of the night, as a burglar tries to get into his house. So he takes his gun, goes down and shoots the dog and goes back to sleep as though everything is all right. We have millions of Americans, who have been doing this for forty years or more. They get mad when you try and warn them! They call you names! They say you are "*paranoid.*" A member of the "*lunatic fringe;*" "*a war monger.*"

Many years ago, a very wise man named Edmund Burke said: "*All that is necessary for evil to succeed, is for good men to do nothing.*" This could be brought closer to home by a statement that was made to me a few years ago by an old Indiana farmer, he said: "*Son, one of the first things I learned when I began to farm, was that in order to be for corn, I had to be against weeds!*" In like manner, there is *no* way you can be for Jesus Christ and refuse to take a stand against evil.

But what are the alternatives? Look with me once more at the textbook and see the Communist attitude towards brutality. If you can ever get through your head, the terrible hatred this Zionist-Communist crowd has for Christianity, then you will understand something about the terrible dangers we face.

In Chapter Six, we read: "*Obedience is the result of force... concurrent with force is brutality... the more barbaric, unrestrained, brutal use of force, if carried far enough, invokes obedience. Savage force, sufficiently long displayed towards any individual, will bring about his concurrence with any principle or order.*"

You can see this in dealing with a mean dog, who will bite you if you try and pet him. Beat him long enough and the day will come, when though he lays his ears back, and snarls, and hates your guts, he will allow you to pet him. Why? Because, although his heart has not changed and he still hates you, he is afraid to disobey! That is why the Communists use terror and brutality.

They go on to explain their position: "*Any organization which has the spirit and courage to display in-humanity, savageness, brutality and an uncompromising lack of humanity will be obeyed... if you would have obedience, you must have no compromise. If you would have obedience, you must make it clearly understood that*

*you will have no mercy. Man is an animal. He understands in the final analysis, only those things which a brute understands."*

One of our greatest barriers towards this understanding, is that we do not understand oriental thinking. It is steeped in the barbarism of the Asiatic mind and is completely contrary to what we have ingrained in us in a Christian country.

I first came into contact with this in Korea, in 1948, when I was assigned to work with the Provisional Military Advisory Group, training the infant Korean Army. As I learned to speak the language, I began to try and understand the Korean people. This was not easy to do, since their philosophy of life was built on the "animalistic" concept. The majority of these people are "spirit worshipers." They believe that their lives are controlled by a host of evil spirits, who are constantly trying to make them miserable.

One day, while walking down the street of a little village, I passed a butcher shop, when I heard a terrible commotion coming from the rear of the shop. Stopping to investigate, I found two Koreans, butchering a cow. They had her hung by her hind legs from a beam and were skinning her. Nothing unusual you say. Well this cow was alive. When I asked them why they were doing it like that, I was informed that the meat was no good if the cow was skinned after she was dead. Translate that kind of thinking into the human field, then take away any Christian concepts of kindness, add a dash of Communist psychopolitics and you have the terror and brutality which is Communism, worldwide.

Then realize, that the average American knows next to nothing about privation. I was raised during the Great Depression and I thought we were poor. But I didn't know the meaning of the word until I got overseas during World War II. It's difficult for Americans to realize, that the very poorest of the poor in America, live better than 75% of the rest of the world. We have lived in a country which has provided at least a nominal amount of protection from fear, want, and brutality, for so long, that we cannot visualize what brutality really is.

This is the major reason that "fear" is the "number one" weapon of Communism. It is more powerful and effective than their strongest bombs and their long-range missiles. It has been used effectively in every country they have sought to control.

This fear is instilled from the very first moment of occupation by the installation of what is known as a 'People's Court.'" It has been used in every country where Communism has been successful. It consists of a judge, a prosecuting attorney and the victim. There is no defense council, no jury. If you are a member of the "bourgeoisie", a property owner, you are eligible to be dragged before this court. You listen to the crimes you have committed against the State, you are not allowed to testify in your own behalf and you are dragged out and murdered, in any manner the executioner sees fit.

These Courts are set up for two reasons. First it is to terrorize the people in the community, so there will be no opposition. Secondly, they are used to eliminate anyone in the community who would normally exert a stabilizing influence on that

community, This means that the Christian leaders and their families are first to go, followed by the intelligentsia, often those who have helped the Communists into power.

If America ever falls before Communism, and my personal belief is that God may very well use Communism to discipline us and get us back to Him, if this ever happens, the first to go, will be men like Billy Graham, Jerry Falwell and others, who have misinformed their people about who the enemy really was. I've been told: *"You better watch out; your name is on their list!"* I'm not afraid, because if they killed me, a Jot of folks would say: *"Old Jack Mohr must have been right. Look what they did to him!"* That's not effective! So they go down and get the liberal preacher who has preached *"Love and peace at any price!"* They work him over and that *"scares hell out of the people."*

The purges in any Communist country are terrible, because they follow the virulent, anti-Christ philosophy, that in order to control men, you must first brutalize them! I saw this Asiatic justice in operation in Korea in October 1948, when during an abortive Communist coup attempt against the government, a Communist force of some 4,000 rebel soldiers and civilians, took over the little city of Sun'chon and in ten days, brutally murdered over 3,800 men, women and children. Over 80% of those killed were Christian!

I doubt if anyone who hears this message has ever seen a man impaled alive on a sharpened bamboo stake driven into the ground and while he takes hours to die, his young, pregnant wife is stripped and raped, over and over again in the city square, then chopped into pieces with bayonets.

How many of you have ever seen a baby taken from its mother's arms to be swung by its heels against a tree? How many of you have ever gone through the traumatic experience of seeing a tiny baby snatched from his mother's arms, then tossed back and forth between two men, caught on the tips of their bayonets; when the mother begins to scream, one smashes her in the mouth with his rifle butt and beats her to death as she lays on the ground at his feet?

Very few people have ever seen elderly Catholic nuns as they are crucified against the walls of their church, by bayonets driven through their hands and listen, hour after agonizing hour, as they scream, and cry and beg for mercy. I was standing in a window of the Presbyterian mission with a rifle in my hands while this went on less than a hundred yards away. I was praying to God, as to whether I should shoot them to put them out of their misery; I was afraid too, because we had seven American missionary women in the house with us, and we were afraid they would do the same to them.

Have any of you ever seen a young woman stripped, then nailed to the branch of a tree by spikes driven through her breasts, while a bundle of oil-soaked rice straw is bound between her bare thighs and set on fire? When I saw those things; when I had them practice on me for ten days, I said: *"My God, if you get me out of this mess, and get me safely home to the people I love and the country I love, I will do my best, using my talents, my time, my money and my strength, to see that this never happens*

*in America.*" Oh my friends, indeed I do get angry when I see how they are taking us down the same path in America.

We are somehow going to have to get it through our thick skulls, that this country and its people, are not going to be saved from "tribulation," or "slavery," merely because we are "white" or "Christian."

We will be saved, when Christian men and women in America, *"turn from their wicked ways, and humble themselves and pray."* When we realize that God will not even listen to our prayers, until we repent of our evil deeds, (Isaiah 59:1, 2). *"Your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid His face from you, THAT HE WILL NOT HEAR!"*

*Shame on you Christian cowards, who are praying that God will take you out of this world before bad trouble comes. The Word of God tells us that only "overcomers," will reign with our Lord (Rev. 2:26; 3:21). When I was a boy, we used to sing a stirring hymn that said: "Must I be carried to the skies, on flowery beds of ease? While others fought to win the prize and sailed through bloody seas; No, I must fight, if I would reign, increase my courage, Lord; To bear the toil, endure the pain, supported by Thy word."*

This is the spirit that made the early Church triumphant. It has never come from the foxhole dwellers, but from the "front line combat troops."

This was the spirit of the martyr Marcellus, a twenty-year-old Christian, who in the year 248 A.D. was informed by a Roman soldier that his name was to appear on the execution list. When he was told that he could escape by signing a "libellus" that stated he had gone to the temple of Jupiter and renounced Jesus Christ, he threw his shoulders back, and raising his head, he cried for all to hear: *"Jesus is Lord!"* A few days later, they tied him to a pole in the arena, poured melted tar over him and set him on fire, so they could see to kill other Christians. You may think that young man died in vain, but because of men and women like Marcellus, you are free to hear a message like this today. Because of people like him, you are free!

Be honest with yourself for a change. Do you honestly believe that America will escape what has come on the rest of this wicked world? Do you believe that you are better than the countless thousands of Christians who have suffered and died in China and the Soviet Union?

Listen to this prediction made by this Jewish Communist, the perennial head of the Communist Party, USA, a man named Gus Hall (Hallberg). He said at the funeral of another Communist: *"I am going to live to see the day when 60-million, hopelessly diseased Capitalist animals are hauled off to the liquidation centers by the Commissars. I will live to see the last Congressman, strangled with the guts of the last preacher. The Christians love to sing about the blood, so we will give them all the blood they want, as we cut the throats of their children and drag their bodies over their altar rails. May the parents drown in the blood of their own children."* Was this an Asiatic, or an African who made this prediction? No, it was an American Communist Jew, who vented his terrible hatred for Christianity with this threat.

When are you going to wake up America? Our Ship of State is floundering. What are you doing to save her? Will you continue to support the bitterest enemies of Jesus Christ with your money and approval? What will you do someday, if they take over America as they did in Russia? Will you be willing to fight on the day a government truck pulls up before your door and they take your boys and girls away to become robots of the State? It will be too late then!

Will you fight, when the anti-God, Asiatic hordes march through your city streets, board up your churches, burn your Bibles and forbid you to worship God? It will be too late then!

Will you fight on the day you see these barbarians rape your daughter, because they have been taught that she is *"just a piece of meat!"* It will be too late then!

Will you fight when they hang your wife by her heels, cut her intestines out and fill her body cavity with hot rocks, right before your eyes? It will be too late then!

A few years ago, I was lecturing on Gun Control in up-state Washington. During the Question and Answer period, a burly man got to his feet and using some rather bad language said: *"They won't get my blankety blank guns, I'll kill them first."* When I asked him if he had signed a petition to his State Senator, he looked rather surprised and said: *"You don't think I'm stupid enough to put my name down where they can see it, do you?"* Listen! That man was so scared that if they came to get his gun, he'd not only turn in his, without a fight, but he'd turn in his neighbors too. My experience with men in two wars tells me that if you don't have the courage to take a stand when you can do it within the law, you will never do it when your head is on the chopping block.

So I challenge you as concerned Americans. Especially those of you who claim to love God and your country. I dare you to go home and look at your children or Grand children as they lay asleep. I ask you to remember

That every good thing you have, came because God in His providential mercy, allowed you to be an American. Then I want you to remind yourself of a very important fact. These good things - these freedoms which you have, didn't happen by accident. They came, because men and women of courage, were willing to pay a price for them. Remember, *"Your freedom was not bought and paid for at Valley Forge; that was only the down payment."* You can only remain free, as you are willing to make regular payments on the account.

Now I would like to challenge you to do something important. It won't be the easiest thing you have ever done, but it will make you a better man and woman - a better American! When you have thought about your children, I dare you to go to the closest mirror you can find; turn on the brightest light in the room and look yourself straight in the eye, if you dare to. Then ask yourself this question: *"What have I done as an individual in the past year that would help my country remain free? What have I done to make her a better country? Have I fulfilled God's requirements for my life? If you can answer this question honestly by saying: "Before God, I've done my best, "*

*then God bless you! But if you are like Jack Mohr, and most Americans I know, you should fall on your knees right there, ask God to forgive you for your neglect. Then make a pledge before God and your children, that with God's help, this "government of the people, by the people, and for the people, shall not perish from this earth."*

## **Jack Mohr**

*For Christ and Country*

# Salt Without Savor!

By Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, AUS Ret.

*"Ye are the salt of the earth; but if the salt have lost his savor, wherewith shall it be salted? It is good for nothing, but to be cast out, and trodden under foot of men;"*  
(Matt. 5:13)

The idea for this article comes from a printed message I received recently from Brother Ron Stauffer, of WHEELS FOR MERCY MINISTRIES, PO. Box 3625, Brookhaven, Mississippi 39601. In many cases, I have merely put his thoughts in my own words. My purpose was not to try and better his well written article, but to present this truth from a slightly different perspective. Needless to say, I have his full permission to use this material, and I thank him for his cooperation.

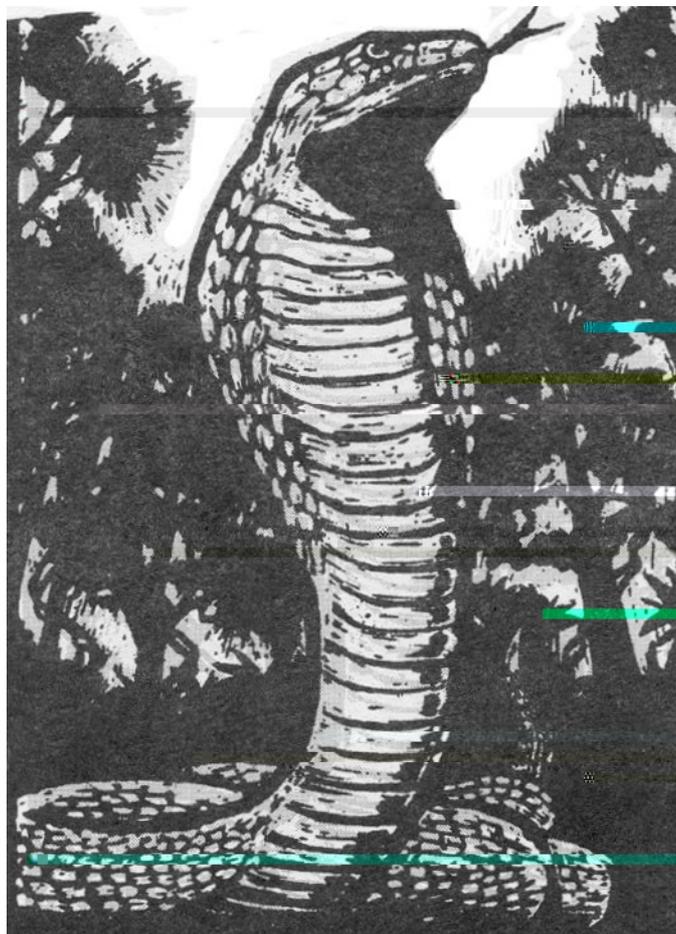
The searching question Brother Stauffer asks is this: "Is today's modern, mainstream Christianity just a form of Early New Testament Christianity without it's power?" This is a meaningful question which we would do well to ponder carefully.

In our modern mainstream Christianity, most churches whether Independent or Denominational are experiencing phenomenal growth. I live across the street from such a one in Little Rock, Arkansas. It is called the Agape Church. They have a multi-million dollar facility, in a prime location in the city, complete with a religious TV station. On Sunday, or special occasions the church parking lot overflows, until they must have police to handle the traffic, and they use golf carts to haul worshipers from the parking area to the sanctuary. There is little doubt, that many people are having a "born again" experience in this charismatic church, which adds to the congregation, the money taken in, and larger and larger facilities. But is this the criteria for success in the eyes of the Lord? I think not!

# **Satan's Kids! And the German Connection!**

**By Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, A.U.S. Ret.  
(Revised and updated.)**

**Published By  
Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, A.U.S. Ret.**



***"Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers,  
how can ye escape the damnation of hell?" -  
Matthew 23:33***

Distributed By  
Scriptures for America, Post Office Box 766, LaPorte, CO 80535



Jack Mohr the Author  
The above picture was taken in Tokyo, Japan in 1953.

**Webpage About the Author Col. Gordon (Jack) Mohr**  
**AUS RET.**

---

**Index**

**Dedication**

**Introduction**

**Facts Every Christians Should Know**

**International Jewry Always Follow Four Pronged Strategy**

**ANNEX**

[White on White Crime! -](#)

[An Australian's Looks at the Identity -](#)

**An Identity Crises!**  
**European Nations Involved in Wars -**  
**Thr Paper Curtain -**  
**The Flame -**  
**Identifying Heirs and Why -**  
**The Secret -**  
**The First Tribes -**  
**True Meanings -**  
**The True Heirs -**  
**In Conclusion -**

---

## DEDICATED TO

Colonel John "Dick" Niemela, USAF Ret., Reston, Virginia. Dick is a newcomer to the Identity fold, but as a dedicated Christian, once he learned his Identity, he has become an ardent student of Israel history, and a superb example of **"Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not be ashamed, rightly dividing the Word of Truth."**

With a military background consisting of years as a combat pilot and serving in a staff capacity in Europe, he is a dedicated patriot and a man I'm honored to call my friend.

His research and reports have been a blessing to me and many others in the Christian Israel Patriot Movement.

[signed]  
Jack Mohr  
Lt. Col. AUS Ret.,

---

## SATAN'S KIDS AND THE GERMAN CONNECTION!

### INTRODUCTION

This book was originally published over ten years ago and has been out of print for some time. After many requests for this book, and because of the seriousness of this time, I have prayerfully rewritten the text to bring it up to date.

I pray that it will prove to be a blessing to you and open the eyes of some of our **brainwashed brethren**, in the Judeo-Christian church, who are Israelites and don't know it; so they will stop subsidizing their worst enemies, and begin to sincerely, "Occupy until He comes!"

"We are interested in the goods of others; we are solely interested in pure power."  
(George Orwell in his book **1984**)

Today, the Free World, made up mostly of the basically White Christian Nations, sometimes called **Christendom** are drifting at an alarming rate into the totalitarianism

of Orwells **1984**.

In one country after another, opposition parties have been banned, and the press has been controlled, while the people have been deprived of their natural right of self protection, by banning their right to "keep and bear arms."

In each of these countries religions, especially that of Christianity have been banned as offensive to the state, while an Elite Inner Party has taken over complete control. Yet every totalitarian nation, flaunts it's democracy. The perfect example is in Africa, where every Black nation that was once under White Colonial control, is today infinitely worse off in every aspect under Black democratic control. These are not speculations but observable truths.

What of America? "Sweet land of Liberty?" Is it possible that "**1984**" might happen here? Most people, including many who go by the name Christian, will laugh at the dangers posed by Zionism and will label me as a **hate monger**, or even worse an **anti-Semite**, which is worse to many Christians than blasphemy against GOD.

The Apostle Paul warned us about this time in **2 Timothy 4:3,4** where he says, "For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts (longing for material things) shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto (Jewish) fables." He strengthens this statement in **Titus 1:10,11** where he says, "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision (Jews): Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses (households), teaching things which ought not for filthy lucre's (money) sake." Then in **verse 14** in the same chapter he says, "Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth." My, how careful the church world is to bypass these verses.

In **2 Thessalonians 2:9-12**, he tells us why we should heed this warning, "...after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders, And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the **truth**, that they might be **saved**. And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie: That they might be damned (judged) who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness."

Today in 1999, the Christian church faces the most devastating assault which has been hurled against it in the 2000 years since the Jews first tried to stamp it out in the First Century A.D. Unless the Christian church is willing to **discern the sign of the times**, she could well end up being a willing agent of the enemy. Already many so called Christians are, without knowing it. She could easily find herself glibly mouthing enemy slogans in the name of our Savior, Jesus Christ.

### **Who are these enemies?**

I have before me as I write, a letter mailed on August 8, 1966, from the Jewish Community Council of Metropolitan Houston, addressed to **MEMBERS OF THE COMMUNITY RELATIONS COMMISSION OF THE JEWISH COMMUNITY COUNCIL**, and signed by their chairman Malcolm F. Sher, M.D. Here are parts of this letter applicable to the subject under discussion.

"The purpose of this meeting... at the Jewish Community Center, is to note the intrusion

of religion in the public schools, specific the religious pageantry at Christmas time. (Can you guess which religion they are referring to?)

"We feel the time to understand and prepare for our role concerning this Christmas celebration in our public schools, should be held now, during the summer months, so that we might be better prepared to take a course of action. Now is the time we must discuss this problem."

This is a mild example of the manner in which Satan's Kids are harassing Christians, while ultimately, according to the word of their International leaders, they are planning to "drive God from the skies, and destroy White Christian Civilization."

One of the most amazing phenomena of the Twentieth Century, is how a group of people, numerically small in number, who hate our Lord Jesus Christ and His church, have so completely fooled the vast majority of Christendom into accepting them as God's Chosen, while lavishing on them countless billions of dollars which should have gone for God's work elsewhere.

While many Christian pastors bow down before the Talmudic idol of International Judaism, and world politicians cringe before the power of the Zionist horde, they are left free to destroy our most cherished traditions, and our country itself.

What has brought about this curious and potentially fatal situation, where God's enemies are elevated to a position of honor by the very men who have been ordained to **preach Christ's Gospel and Coming Kingdom?**

Why do our politicians walk in fear before this insatiable alien minority? Can White Christian civilization be delivered from this bondage before it's too late?

In this book, I will attempt to discuss this tremendous problem in terms that the average layman can understand. As a foundation for this discussion, I will use a book titled **THE CONQUEST OF THE WORLD**, written by Major Osman Bey in the late 1800's and translated from French into English by Dr. F.W. Mathias. Original copies of this book may be found in the London Museum. Strangely enough, for obvious reasons, it has disappeared from the major city libraries of New York, Chicago, and other large cities.

The Jewish question is one that must be faced and answered by every Christian. If the power which is now attempting to strangle the Church of Jesus Christ is to be defeated and the Kingdom Movement on earth be set up as foretold in the Scriptures, this evil must be defeated.

I pray that God, through the leadership of His precious Holy Spirit, will use this book as a means of educating our people to truths they may not know, and to dangers they face. May it stiffen our **backbone** for the trying days which lie ahead, and keep us **Occupying until He comes!**

---

**FACTS EVERY CHRISTIAN SHOULD  
KNOW ABOUT THE  
INTERNATIONAL ZIONIST**

## CONSPIRACY TO CONTROL, YOU AND THE WORLD

Strangely enough, Judaism is the only religion you may not discuss with impunity. You can go to the library and find books on Mormonism, Seventh Day Adventist, Roman Catholicism, protestantism and even if you desire heathen religions such as Mohammedanism, Buddhism, Satanism, and Wicca. When you look for information on what Jews believe and teach an immediate veil of secrecy goes into place which conceals their real motives. This in itself should arouse your suspicions.

Dr. Benjamin Freedman, a distinguished Jew who served as an advisor to seven presidents, converted to Christianity late in life, and realizing the danger posed by Jewry to his new faith, began to expose Judaism for what it really is.

In his book **FACTS ARE FACTS**, a letter written to a Jewish colleague who had converted to Roman Catholicism, he revealed some secrets of Judaism that are important for our understanding of the problem. Fully understanding the fact that the Jews of today are not the descendants of Abraham, and knowing the truth of Christ's statements in **Revelations 2:9 and 3:9**, that refers to "Those who say they are Jews and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan", he refers to them as **so called Jews**.

In **FACTS ARE FACTS**, he mentions a significant truth, "...no institution in our modern society can long survive if its structure from the start is not erected on the **FOUNDATION OF TRUTH**. The Christian church was first erected on this very solid foundation by its founder Jesus Christ. To remain so, it must maintain this foundation. The deterioration, the disintegration, and finally the destruction of this structure of the Christian faith, will be accelerated in a direct ratio to the extent that misrepresentation and distortion of truth is allowed.

"Without you becoming aware of the fact, the methods you employ contribute in no small degree to dilution of the devotion of countless Christians for their Christian faith. For every **ounce** of good you accomplish by the conversion of **self styled Jews**, you create a ton of harm in another direction. It is well known fact, that many **counterfeit conversions** by Jews, have proved to be **infiltrations by latent traitors with treasonable intentions**.

"Countless Christians standing on the sidelines in this struggle, see their Christian faith 'withering on the vine' and about to drop into the lap of their dedicated enemies. This cup is made more bitter for them, as they observe this unwarranted and unjustified ignorance and indifference on the part of Christian clergy."

On with our story about the control Satan's Kids, have developed over our Christian nation.

The Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve Banks meets behind closed doors and has more power than our government. They were responsible for the depressions of 1921, and 1929, and are now toying with an ever greater one, which will cause the Great Depression to look like a Sunday School picnic by comparison.

In 1900 an interesting document titled **THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION**, showed up in the literary world. Immediately World Jewry and

their stooges in Christian pulpits declared it to be a forgery. Apparently in their struggle to protect Judaism, they forgot that in order to have a forgery, you must first have an original. The forger does his best to make the forgery look like the original to **hoodwink** people. The question in my mind is not whether this document is a forgery or not, but the fact that International Jewry has been following it, point by point, like a blueprint, for the last hundred years.

**PROTOCOL XX** says: "Economic crises have been produced by us for goyim (non-Jewish animals) by no other means than withdrawal of money from circulation." This statement, made about 1903, referred to the panic of 1893, which was caused by the sudden withdrawal of a large amount of gold from the New York Stock Exchange. The money panics of 1907, 1921, and 1929 were caused in the same way, and thousands of Jews became millionaires, almost overnight, as they bought up property from bankrupt Gentiles for a few cents on the dollar. This same manipulation is underway today, where the same people are making profit from America's blood, sweat, and tears. To those of you who believe it can't happen again, let me say, "enjoy the false prosperity you are receiving from the Jew controlled Administration of President Clinton, for it's shattering end is just around the corner.

In line with the Protocol Plot, the Rothschild's lent money to both sides during World War I, and subsidized Hitler's rise into power in German prior to World War II. Without these loans, neither side could have fought a war, since neither side had fully recovered from World War I. International Judaism wanted a Gentile War, which would bring the world into a state of chaos, from which they could impose their One World Government. They almost made it through their stooge, Woodrow Wilson in 1913. He desperately wanted to get America into the League of Nations, only to be stymied by a still then, patriotic Congress.

Wilson brought us into World War I to bail out the Jewish banking interests which had elected him President. Powerful Jews, as now in the Clinton Administration, were put in charge of our government. Men like Bernard Baruch, who headed the War Industries Board, Paul Warburg, head of the Federal Reserve and Eugene Myers, who controlled the **left wing** pro-Zionist Washington Post, and also headed Allied Chemical and Dye Company. He was made head of the Liberty Loan Drive. Baruch spent over 10 billion dollars of Allied money during World War I, giving the choicest government contracts to his Jewish friends.

Baruch became a multi-millionaire by fleecing the American people, and although these facts were well known in Washington D.C. so great was the power of Zionism in our government that no legal action was ever taken against him.

Baruch, along with Henry Kissinger another Jew who came to prominence during World War II, were probably two of the most dangerous Zionist plotters, and both of them spent their lives carrying out the PROTOCOL PLOT, while representing themselves as **American Statesmen and Advisors to Presidents.** Both of them pretended to be patriots, protecting American interests in wars their own gangsters had started.

It was this same group of amoral (having no morals) Internationalists who squeezed German financially, as they laid the ground work for the destruction of this Christian country in World War II. The Jew, Samuel Untermyer brought about an economic boycott of Germany in 1933, as I will discuss later, and few Americans understand that as early as 1900, International Jewry had a war chest of a billion dollars set aside for the

destruction of Christian Germany. Their **war cry** at that time was, "first we will take Christian Russia, then we will conquer Christian Germany, and go on to conquer Asia, and Africa, finally when America is surrounded, with no friends, they will drop into our laps like overripe fruit." We are very close to that point in 1999.

The purpose of World War II, was to do in Germany, what Jewish plotters had done in Russia in 1917, and eventually established worldwide Communism. While we Americans have been **brainwashed** into believing that Adolf Hitler was an evil man, the proof of the matter is. that he was destroyed because he was the head of a Christian nation, who **kicked over the traces**, and refused to obey their Zionist masters. For this he had to be destroyed.

Today this same group of International plotters is engaged in another effort to start World War III.

In fact this war, along with World War I and II, were planned by General Albert Pike, the former Confederate General, over a hundred years ago, after he became a leader in International Masonry. The aims of Freemasonry, and International Judaism for a One World Government are very similar and there is much cooperation between these two powerful groups. Both of them worship Lucifer, rather than Almighty God and are determined to bring the World under his control.

Their plan was for World War III, was to bring the world under Zionist control, presided over by International Jewry, with **gentile stooges** in government and religion to front for them. They plan to exhaust the nations through continuous warfare, until we fall under their control. This scheme is clearly shown in their textbook on **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, (available from Scriptures for America, P.O. Box 766, LaPorte, CO 80535, for a donation of \$5.00). Here they say, "We must be like a vine upon a tree. We use the tree to climb, and then, strangling it, grow into power on the nourishment of its flesh. We must strike from our path any opposition and use for our tools, any authority that comes to hand." This is why they show no mercy for those who are unfortunate enough to come under their control.

In this same textbook, page 30, they say, "Obedience is the result of force. Concurrent with force is brutality... The most barbaric, brutal use of force, if carried far enough invokes obedience, savage force, sufficiently long displayed towards any individual, will bring about his concurrence with any principle or order.

"Any organization that has the spirit and courage to display inhumanity, savageness, brutality, and an uncompromising lack of humanity, will be obeyed. Such a use of force, is itself, is an essential of greatness."

This concept is so contrary to Christian teachings, that it is difficult for our people, especially those who have been **brainwashed** by enemy propaganda, to believe.

Why were the American people pounded with "Cold War" propaganda against the Soviet Union, when Jews controlled not only Russia, but England, France, Germany, the United States, and a host of other countries? The present crisis in Serbia is of the Jewish making and they brought it about deliberately, to further weaken us and place us in an **economic straight jacket**. While this Cold War was going on, at least twelve major occasions I can recall, when this **Evil Empire** as it was called, was on the verge of economic collapse, our government stepped in and bailed them out with billions in

relief, when we could not even pay off the interest on our national debt to the Zionist gangsters.

Have you ever wondered why President Truman formed a five man civilian Atomic Energy Board and then appointed four Jews as members? David Lilienthal, who has known by the **FBI** to be a member of two Communist front groups, was made it's Chairman. The other Jewish members were W.W. Waymarch, R.F. Bacher, and Lewis D. Strauss.

Was it because he could find no Christian gentiles to fill these posts? Don't be silly! Why did he appoint the Jewish, Austrian born Professor Arthur Burns as his economic advisor? Could it possibly be because the **PROTOCOLS** say Jews must occupy the top positions as economic advisors of the country under conquest?

Today, our President William Clinton has gone overboard in appointing anti-Christ Jews to high government positions. Although he claims to be **born again Christian Southern Baptist**, he has not appointed one White Anglo-Saxon to a high government position. Here are a few of the Jews who now occupy high position in our government, listed alphabetically:

ADLER, Karen - Director of State Department Policy.

ALBRIGHT, Madeline - Secretary of State.

APFEL, Richard - Chief of Social Security.

BERGER, Samuel - Head of National Security Council.

BOSKIN, Stanley - Economic Policy Advisor.

BREUER, Lanny - Special Counsel of the President.

BREYER, Stephen - Supreme Court Justice.

BROMWICH, Mike - Inspector General of the FBI.

COHEN, David - CIA Director of Operations.

COHEN, William - Secretary of Defense.

DIAMOND, Paul - Head of Economic Policy.

EISENSTAT, Stuart - Under Secretary of the Treasury.

EISNER, Hal - Director of Bureau of Intelligence.

GINSBURG, Ruth - Supreme Court Justice.

GLICKMAN, Dan - Secretary of Agriculture.

GREENSPAN, Alan - Chairman of the Federal Reserve.

HANS, Ellen, - Assistant Secretary of Education.

HOLBROOKE, Richard - Special Representative to NATO.

KESSLER, David - Chief of Food & Drug Administration.

KLEIN, Joel - Assistant Attorney General.

LEHMAN, Bruce - Head of U.S. Patent Office.

LIPTON, David - Under Secretary of the Treasury.

MAGAZINER, Ira - Head of National Health Care Policy.

PLTOFSKY, Robert - Chairman Federal Trade Commission.

RABBI RAHM, Emanuel - Director of Communications.

ROSS, Stanley - Member of the National Security Council.

RUBIN, James - Under Secretary of State.

SHERBURNE, Jane - White House Counsel.

SPERLING, Gene - Head of National Economic Council.

TARNOFF, Peter - Deputy Secretary of State.

TENET, George - CIA Chief.

WAXMAN, Seth - Acting Solicitor General.

YELLEN, Jannet - Head Council of Economic Advisors.

These are but some of the more than 100 Jews, Clinton has appointed to high government positions.

Why did the Swedish Jew Ike Eisenhower appoint the Jewess Freda B. Hannoeh to be Chairwoman of the Federal Communications Commission, and the Jew Samuel F. Groner to be her assistant? Could it be because the **PROTOCOLS** say, "We must control all communications of the nations under conquest?"

When Anna Rosenberg, (who had attended Communist meetings and was a member of several Communist Front Groups) hired 10,000 people for the Manhattan Atomic Energy Project, (according to the **NEW YORKER**, September 15, 1945) these included the Soviet Jewish spies Julius and Ethel Rosenberg, Greenglass, Sobel, Gold, and Klaus Fuchs. Sidney Fields, writing in the **NEW YORKER**, November 15, 1950, described the power of this Communist leaning Jewess in these words: "Tomorrow, Mrs. Anna Rosenberg assumes her duties as Assistant Secretary of Defense, in charge of the nation's manpower. She will be in charge of 115 U.S. Government Agencies." She went on to hire over a million people while she was in this position. Since then (1950) the Red Network she set up in Washington, DC has never been completely dismantled.

When Klaus Fuchs, the Jewish Atomic Energy traitor was jailed in Canada and brought to the United States for prosecution, it was through the efforts of the Jew Albert Einstein, that he was released.

This story has been repeated in every Administration up to this time, as they bowed under the pressure of International Zionism. It's no wonder that a high ranking Israeli official could brag with impunity, "We have the best Congress money can buy!" Today, at least 70 of our 100 U.S. Senators, pretty much vote the **straight Israeli ticket**.

During the Kennedy era, we had such Jews as Abraham Ribicoff, Secretary of Health, Education, and Welfare, and Arthur Goldberg, Secretary of Labor. Under President Johnson, we find men such as Nicholas Katzenbach, Attorney General, and Wilbur J. Cohen, Secretary of H.E.W. While Nixon was President, we had one of the worst of all, who is still going strong in International Affairs the KGB **double agent** and German Jew, Henry Kissinger. As some of you will remember, he filled the powerful position as Secretary of State, and another Jew, James Schlesinger as Secretary of Defense. President Ford had William Simon, Secretary of the Treasury; Edward Levi, Attorney General, while President Carter had W. Michael Blumenthal, Secretary of the Treasury; Philip Klutznick as Secretary of Commerce, and Neil Goldschmidt as Secretary of Transportation.

The **great conservative** Ronald Reagan had a whole flock of Jewish birds in his nest, 72 in all, each appointed, and not one elected by our people. The Administrations of every President since Woodrow Wilson during World War I, has been under at least partial Jewish control. The result, as George Wallace once said, "There isn't a dime worth of difference between the Republican and Democratic Parties," in that time span. No matter which one has been in the driver's seat, the power behind the throne, has been Zionist. This is hard for patriotic Americans to swallow and is why Harold Rosenthal, Administrative Assistant to the Jewish Senator from New York, Jacob Javits, could boastingly say, "We Jews continue to be amazed with the ease by which Christian Americans have fallen into our hands. While naive Americans waited for Khrushchev to bury them, we have taught them to submit to our every will." This is why God warned His Israel people that they must not allow "strangers to rule over them" and why in **Deuteronomy 28:43,44** we read the end result, "The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high, and thou shalt come down very low... he shall be the head and thou shalt be the tail." If you can't see how this has happened, it's because you have **buried your heads in the sand**. Today, in 1999, the closing out year of this age, we are a conquered people, and have lost our freedom through default.

Today, we see the confusing sight of a Christian nation of more than 260 million people, as they are controlled by a minority that numbers less than 2% of our population.

While Christians in America have been willing to open our doors and share the benefits of America with the Jews, they are not satisfied and want us to run things their way.. They want it all! The Jewish author Maurice Samuels, in his book **YOU GENTILES** said, "We Jews, are the destroyers, and we will remain the destroyers, there is nothing you can do to satisfy us, for we need a world of our own."

Today, whenever Jews are accused of doing anything contrary to **good order**, they raise the plaintive cry of **anti-Semitism**, which is a misnomer, since the vast majority of Jews are not Semites, but Turco-Mongolian by descent. Every Prime Minister of the "mini state" in Palestine has come from this Oriental background. This needs to become

corrected in Christian minds, with Christians not to become anti-Semitic, but **Jew**  
**conscious**.

If any people, or group of people are guilty of crimes against the American people, they should be publicly tried, condemned, and punished. The Jews must not be allowed to be free from this Law of civilized nations. The Jewish Anti-Defamation League of the B'nai B'rith Lodge, and the American Jewish Congress are subversive agents of a foreign government, operating illegally on American soil without permits. They operate contrary to the good of America, and the welfare of the Israeli is the first order of business in their lives. They must not be allowed to continue this deception and should either answer for their many crimes, or be forced to leave the country.

You may say, as many Christians have, "Why condemn all Jews?" It is because the Jewish communities of America, for the most part cooperate with the illegal activities of Zionism. After all, **REMEMBER** it was **ALL** the Jews who condemned Christ to death and said, "His blood be on our heads and those of our children." (**Matthew 27:25**) Even though an occasional Jewish voice is raised against the evils of World Zionism, still the Jewish people as a whole, have developed an arrogance which places them above the law, or so they believe.

This can be emphasized by a story that made it's rounds in Washington, DC during the Carter Administration. It concerned a meeting that was supposed to have taken place between God, Breshnev, Carter, and Begin. The Soviet leader asked God: "Will there ever be a time when there is peace between the Soviet Union and America?" and God replied: "Yes, but not in your life time." Then Carter asked: "Will there ever be a time when Black and White people will get along on friendly terms?" and God replied: "Yes, but not in your life time." Then Begin asked:

"Will there ever be a time when Jews and Goyim will be able to get along? and God replied: "No, not in My life time!" This high lights the statement made by our friend the Apostle Paul in **1 Thessalonians 2:15**, where speaking about the Jews he said, and they please not God, and are contrary to all men.

While Jewish apologists like Jack Van Impe say the Jews were kicked out of every country in Europe at some time or other, because they are God's Chosen people and Satan hates them. This cannot be true, for it would contradict the words of our Savior Himself in **John 8:44** when He told the Jewish leaders, "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do." For a second witness, turn to **Matthew 23:15**, where Jesus again, speaking to the Jewish religious authorities accused them of going sea and land to make converts, only to "make him twofold more the child of hell then yourselves."

It's sad indeed, that millions of Christians in America, would rather listen to men like Van Impe, Robertson, Falwell, and others who back these Christ haters, calling them God's Chosen, when their Savior tells them differently.

Benjamin Franklin, our "elder statesman" during the Revolution, had many encounters with Jews and warned the 1787 Constitutional Convention in Philadelphia, "Gentlemen, 'In whatever country Jews have settled in any great numbers, they have lowered its moral tone, depreciated its commercial integrity, have segregated themselves and have not been assimilated. They have sneered at and tried to undermine the Christian religion, have built up a State within a State, and have when opposed, tried to strangle

that country financially.

"If you do not exclude them from the United States in this Constitution, in less than 200 years they will have swarmed in such great numbers, that they will dominate and devour the land and change our form of government. If you do not exclude them, in less than 200 years our descendants will be working in the fields to furnish them substance, while they will be in their counting houses, rubbing their hands. I warn you, gentlemen, if you do not exclude the Jews for all times, your children will curse you in your graves. Jews, gentlemen, are Asiatics, they will never be otherwise."

Our forefathers did not listen to this wise man and today, they control this nation.

Jeremiah, the Old Testament prophet wrote about these people in **Jeremiah 9:5**, where he said, "They deceive every one his neighbor, and speak not the truth: they have taught their tongue to speak lies, and weary themselves to commit iniquity." Any Jew who has been taught from their holy book, t has been schooled in this deceit!

The risen Christ, further exposed these **pseudo-Jews** in **Revelations 2:9; 3:9**, when He warns about, "of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue (congregation) of Satan."

In **Luke 11:49-51** Christ said, "Therefore also said the wisdom of God, I will send them prophets and apostles, and some of them they shall slay and persecute: That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation; From the blood of Abel unto the blood of Zacharias,... It shall be required of this generation." Their own writers have said, "Our major vice of old, as of today is parasitism. We are a people of vultures living on the labor and good nature of the rest of the world. But despite our faults, we would never have done so much damage to the world if it had not been for genius for evil leadership..."

The shame of Jewry comes not from our being the bankers and old clothesmen of the world. It comes rather of the stupendous hypocrisy and cruelty imposed on us by our fatal leadership.

"Read for yourself, the story of the progress of Jewry through out Europe and America. Wherever they have come they are welcomed, permitted to settle down and join in the general business of the community. One by one the industries of the country close to them because of their unfair practices... until it is impossible to longer hold in check the wrath of a betrayed people. There is violence and, invariably, an ignominious ejection of the whole race from the land. There is not a single instance when Jews have not fully deserved the bitter fruit of the fury of their persecutors."

"Their (Jew's) disease is a sort of moral gonorrhoea known as Judaism and seems, alas, to be incurable. The results, as any good doctor will tell you, are invariably treacherous and unhealthy. If you are in doubt, take a look at any Jew ridden country in Europe. Then if you need any further convincing, take a look at what's happening in America.

"It is my belief that nothing the Jew does in America is essential to its welfare. On the contrary, a great deal of what the American Jew does is in subversion of America's best interests." (The foregoing remarks are not from an anti-Semite, but came from a book titled "**JEW'S MUST LIVE**", by the Jewish author Samuel Roth, published by the Golden Hind Press of New York City.)

While the Christian Church, has gone into **all the world**, to proclaim the Good News of the Gospel, as our Lord commanded, they have never been very successful in reaching Jews, in spite of the exaggerated claims of "**Jews for Jesus**". They are **fixed people** when it comes to their hatred of Jesus Christ and Christianity, and genuine change over's to Christianity are rare. As Benjamin Freedman said, "There are many phony conversions for the purpose of infiltrating and destroying the church from within."

In fact, as early as 1286 A.D. a Protocol to the Jews of France ordered them, "Make of your sons clerics and priests, so that they may infiltrate the Christian church and destroy it from within." It has been found in numerous cases, that when Jews have converted to Christianity, it was because they were adopted children and had no Jewish blood in their veins. Jesus pretty well covered the reason why they did not respond to Him, in **John 8:43** when He asked, "Why do ye not understand my speech? even because ye cannot hear my word." This was followed by His accusation, in **verse 44, & 45** "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do... And because I tell you the truth, ye believed me not." **Verse 47** of the same Chapter, says, "He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God." How much plainer could He have been? Then in **John 10:26**, to clear up any misunderstanding He said to the Jewish leaders, "But ye (Jews) believe Me not, because ye are **not of my sheep**, (Emphasis is mine)

The Apostle John preached to a people who had been brought up in the Jewish faith, in the "tradition of the Elders", which meant under Talmudic teaching. He had been an eye witness to the murder of His Lord, and probably was present when they said, "His blood be on our heads and that of our children." It was impossible that he could have had another people in mind when he spoke about the murderous spirit of Cain in **1 John 3:12**. He echoed about Cain, what His Lord had said about the Pharisees in **John 8:44**. This did not make him a **SEEDLINER**.

The entire book of **Jude**, is a frank discussion of Jewish characteristics, God had made many covenants with Israel and the original Judah, but there is no record that He ever made a covenant with a people called the Jews. (I was about to say a **race** of people called Jews, when it suddenly dawned on me, that there is no such thing, any more than there is **race of Christians**.)

No where in the Bible can you find where people called Jews were defended as, or called the Chosen People. This is a Jewish myth, manufactured by the Rabbis for goyim consumption, and Christianity has swallowed it **hook, line, and sinker**. The Jews have been a mixed, mongrelized people since they returned from Babylonian Captivity. They came back, (a tiny percentage of them) as a heathen mongrelized throng, with the new religion of Talmudic Judaism, that superseded the old and respected religion of Hebrewism under Moses. When they bragged to Jesus in John 5 how they followed Moses, He replied in **verses 45-47**. "Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is one that accuseth you even Moses, in whom ye (say ye) trust. For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me: for he wrote of me. But if ye believe not his writings, (and they did not) how shall ye believe my words?"

Both books of **Ezra** and **Nehemiah** show this mongrelized throng as they returned from Babylonian captivity. They brought back with them a heathenized religion that had admixed with the occult worship of Babylon, against which God had warned again and again. It contained the worst features of Baal worship and heathenism.

The eighth chapter of **Ezekiel** envisions this abomination, but it is too lengthy to quote here in its entirety. Here are some hints. The angel who spoke to Ezekiel told him to dig in the wall of Jerusalem where he found a gate. The angel told him, "Go in, and behold the wicked abominations that they do here... all the idols of the house of Israel, portrayed upon the wall round about. And there stood before them seventy men of the ancients, of the house of Israel with a censer in his hand;" and then the angel told Ezekiel "You have seen what the ancients of the house of Israel do in the dark ... for they say, 'The Lord seeth us not; the Lord forsaketh the earth!'" In **verse 16** of that same chapter he tells how he saw twenty five men worshipping the sun, with their backs towards the temple of the Lord and their faces towards the east and the sun, so even though it mentions Israel, we know he is speaking about Jews, because this takes place in Jerusalem, in the temple.

A close honest study of Jewish history will reveal to any honest person, that the tribe of Judah absorbed so many of the Canaanites and became so involved in Canaanite practices, that they completely lost their identity as Hebrews.

The Canaanites, following the lead of their father Cain, were a demon possessed people. Evil spirits do not drown in a flood, and while Noah was a perfect man in his **BLOODLINE**, there is nothing in the Bible which indicates that his wife and sons were perfect in righteousness. I am inclined to believe that the Black race came into being, when Noah's son Ham, cohabited with a Pre-Adamic woman aboard the ark. (We know they were there for the Bible says that at least two of every living species was on the ark.)

The fact that Noah's grandson Canaan, had a curse pronounced on him in **Genesis 9:25** indicates that evil spirits were active **this side of the flood**. There was only one Jew among Jesus' disciples and that was Judas Iscariot, who was picked by Jesus for the special purpose of betraying his Master. Jesus said of him in **John 6:70** "Have not I chosen you twelve and one of you (Judas) is a devil?" In **John 13:26**, we are told how Jesus gave Judas a sop (morsel of food, usually soaked in wine) at the Last Supper and when He gave it to Judas, "Satan entered into him." In other words he was **demon possessed**.

In **Acts 13:6** we read about a Jewish prophet who tried to hinder the work of Paul and Barnabas and speaking to him in **verse 10**, Paul uses some picturesque language, "O full of all subtilty and all mischief, thou child of the devil, thou enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord?" This has been the Jewish way from their beginning, when dealing with Christ and Christians. Today the Judeo-Christian church is making a **bed-fellow** of those who vowed to destroy them. Strange and sad, isn't it?

There is no way you can explain Jesus' statements in Matthew **23:15**, and Luke **11:50**, unless you understand that Jesus was spiritually correct, when he called the Jewish people **children of Satan**.

Our Fundamental churches are inspiring the Jewish enemy to intensify their self rebellion against God, by calling them His Chosen. If the truth were told in Judeo-Christian pulpits, the Jew would come tumbling down from his lofty perch. Nowhere were the Jews and Canaanites, (and the words are inter-changeable) ever promised rulership of the world. The Judeo-Christian world, unsuspecting it may be, but true never the less, has put a cloak of respectability around the shoulders of the most vicious

enemy the church has ever had, and are **cutting their own throats** in the process. How the Jewish leaders must laugh in secret, as they see the stupidity of the goyim sheeple leaders.

Referring again to Harold Rosenthal he said, "We (Jews) are amazed by the Christians stupidity in receiving our teachings and propagating them. Judaism is not only the teaching of the synagogue, it is the doctrine of most every Christian church in America. Through our propaganda, the Christian church has become our most avid supporter. This has given us a special place in your society, as they believe that we Jews are God's chosen people and they are Gentiles.

"The deluded children of the church defend us to the point of destroying their own culture. This truth should be obvious to any dullard when one views history and sees how your wars have been White fighting White in order to maintain control. We controlled England during the Revolutionary War, the North during the Civil War, and England and America during World War I and II. Through our influence on religion we were able to involve ignorant White Christians in wars against themselves which always impoverished both sides, (both money wise and manpower wise - MOHR) while we Jews reaped a financial and political harvest. Any time truth comes forth which exposes us, we simply rally our forces - the ignorant Christians. They attack the crusaders even if they are members of their own family." (Anyone who has ever tried to tell the truth about Jewry can attest to this fact.)

Cain hated the **blood sacrifice** which was necessary for the remission of sin. (see **Hebrews 9:22**) The Canaanite Jews hate the idea of blood atonement and no people can be God's people who hate the shed blood of God's Son, Jesus Christ.

Trace religious **modernism** that scoffs at the **blood atonement**, of Jesus Christ, and nine times out of ten, you will arrive at a Jewish source. It was Jewish **Higher Criticism**, that has done more to destroy true Christianity in the last Century, than any other thing. These blasphemers (many of whom are White Christian Israelites) have gone so far as to make plans for the removal of every reference to Jesus Christ in the New Testament that is offensive to the Jews. The Jews in turn, has done nothing and will do nothing to remove much more offensive parts against Christians found in their religious book, the Talmud. This means that all references to the **shed blood** of Jesus must go and there can be no Christianity with out this belief. The Apostle John put it very strong in **1 John 2:22,23** when he said, "Who is a liar, but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is anti-christ, that denieth the Father and the Son. Whosoever denieth the Son, the **SAME HATH NOT THE FATHER.**" (Emphasis mine!)

How can you get around this verse when dealing with Jews? Then add **1 John 5:10** which says, "He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that SATAN'S God of His Son." I don't see how it could be made any plainer. Yet such is the perversity of human nature, that man will see the **truth**, and refuse to recognize it. For over fifty years, I was in spiritual blindness. I loved the Lord, and said I believed His Word, yet I accepted the teachings of man, rather than what the Word said, as the prophesy of **Isaiah 29:13** came to pass - "Forasmuch as this people draw near Me with there mouth, and with their lips do honour Me, but have removed their heart far from Me, and their fear toward Me is taught by the precept of man:" Our Lord quoted this in **Matthew 15:8**, and went on in **verse 9 to say**, "But in vain they do worship Me, teaching doctrines the commandments of men." Most Christians would get angry if you

accused them of doing this, but this is exactly what they do when they accept Jewish teachings in place of our Lord's own words.

Unless Christians are willing to stand against this **Jew led program** of humanism, we will soon be unable to send a Bible through the mail, or witness to a lost person outside our own home. Already programs are underway, as you know, to take the Name of Jesus out of public schools, and remove it from government offices, and public functions. This vicious drive is almost without fail, lead by the anti-Christ Jews who control the A.C.L.U. (American Civil Liberties Union)

Almost all cases to remove Christian symbols from public life at Christmas and Easter, are brought by Jews, and prosecuted by Jews. Yet in many cases, they have the backing of **so called** Christian pastors. They do not want to do away with these holidays, as they make too much money off the goyim who support them. They just want to take Christ out of all Christian celebrations, even the church.

These once Christian festivals, have been turned into a heathen saturnalia, complete with a fat little Jewish god dressed in a red suit they called Santa Claus, magical reindeer, and at Easter time a bunny that lays colored eggs. Talk about Jews fables, (**Titus 1:14**).

The Jew led Revolution in Russia cost over 35-million dead, far exceeding the **blown up figure** of 6-million Jews in the World War II **Holocaust**. Since then, over a 100-million died, and are still dying under this Jewish terror, many of them Christians who were not **RAPTURED**, when the enemy took over. Have you ever wondered why the Jewish media, TV, and Hollywood never bring this to our attention, while the Jewish **HOLOCAUST**, is constantly being pounded down our throats?

Why was the most vicious persecution by Jewish-Communism in Russia against Roman Catholics, Pentecostals, and Baptist? It was because these three groups, more than any other Christians, believed in the necessity of **blood atonement**. The very Fundamentalists who support the anti-Christ Jews, and have raised them to the position of respectability, are the ones who will suffer most if World Zionism ever takes over control of America. The first one's to go will be the Jerry Falwell's, the Pat Robertson's, the Jack Van Impe's, and the David Webber's, who brag about being Christian Jews. Yet these seemingly intelligent men, have allowed themselves to become blinded to the obvious truth and are heading our people down the pathway to Communist and Jewish terror.

The very word **Cain**, signifies a love for worldly things, and the Jews motto is: "The gelts the thing", (what you can get from the Gentiles, no matter what you must do to get it. It permeates the teachings of their sacred book the TALMUD). Referring to Harold Rosenthal once again, he said, "During Christ's time, we Jews were seeking a material and earthly kingdom but Christ offered the Jews a spiritual kingdom. This they couldn't buy, so they rejected Jesus Christ and had Him crucified." He went on to say, "Money is more important than morality. We can accomplish anything with money. Our people are proving themselves in Israel and the kibbutz raised intellectual elements are going to build that little country into a mid-east wonderland. It will eventually be the base for World Government Headquarters."

What does God's Word have to say about this? Turn to Malachi 1:2-4, as God speaks to Israel, "I have loved you, saith the Lord. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was

not Esau Jacob's brother? saith the Lord: yet I loved Jacob, And hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness. Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places (what they are doing now in Palestine); thus saith the Lord of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they (true Israel) shall call them, The borders of wickedness and, The people against whom the Lord hath indignation for ever." So much for Mr. Rosenthal's predictions, the Word of the Lord shall come to pass!

The spirit of modern Judaism can be seen in many Jewish writings and in the actions of Jewish organizations such as the Anti-Defamation League. Listen to this statement from one of their leaders, "We intend to rule the world, and nothing you can do will stop us. We have our defamation committees and have all Christian preachers classified in our card index files. If any preacher dares say anything against a Jew, we will fix him."

When you consider that Jews make up less than 3% of America's population, doesn't it seem strange to you that they have taken so much power on themselves? This is true not only in America, but through the Israelite world of White Christendom. There are many intelligence documents available which prove without a shadow of a doubt, that Khazar. (Ashkenazi) Jews have been, and now are, in the forefront of Communist efforts to subdue the world. In spite of what you may have heard, even from conservative organizations such as Liberty Lobby, Communism is not dead. It has just changed its name and is now called the New World Order. It is still controlled by the same International Jews, who have operated it from the beginning.

In the past there have been men such as Sam Carr (Cohen), the Communist Organizer in Canada; Fred Rose (Rosenthal), organizer of Communism in French Canada; the German Rabinovich was in charge of American Communists; John Gates (Israel Regenstreif), editor of the American Daily Worker, (a Communist rag) and Gus Hall (Hallberg), the perennial head of the American Communist Party for many years, who ran for President on its platform. Hall was the man who bragged: "I will live to see the day, when the last preacher is strangled with the guts of the last Congressman.

"The Christians love blood so much, we will give them all they can handle, as we cut the throats of their children and drag them over the altar rails of their churches. May the parents drown in the blood of their own children." You folks who back the Jews, better look at statements such as this, for they reflect Jewish hatred for Christ and Christianity and are not idle threats.

The traitors to America in the last century, especially those who have given America's atomic secrets to the enemy, have been almost 100% Jews. There have been men like Harry Golden (Abraham Brothmann); Miriam Mosckowicz; David Greenglass, and Julius and Ethel Rosenberg, who were the ones executed and who have been made martyrs by the Jewish Community. Dr. William Perl of Columbia University, was arrested as part of a Communist spy ring. He had changed his name from Utterperi. The true head of the American Communist Party was another Khazar Jew named Gerhardt Eisler.

When asked why Jews often take Anglicized names, a Jewish spokesman said, "Jews are the most intelligent people in the world so if it benefits them to change their names they do so. That's all there is to it. They mix in your society which is plenty corrupt in itself - so while the Jews are benefiting themselves the dumb goy doesn't realize that these Jews with non-Jew names are Jews. Don't be concerned with Jews in the

Government who have changed their names, because in the foreseeable future there will be no goyim Presidential power in the United States. Our Invisible Government will take over." (It should be noted, that for years, Jews in Hollywood and in the entertainment world, have changed to Anglicized names to hide their Jewish background.)

It has only since World War II, that Jewish power has noticeably increased in the United States. As long as France, England, and Germany were politically powerful, the Jews jumped on their **band wagon**, but as America became the most powerful nation internationally, suddenly the seat of International Jewish power switched from London, and Berlin, to New York City.

Along with this switch of power has gone an interesting, startling, and dangerous phenomenon, as we now see almost complete Jewish control over what was once called a **Free Press**. In 1840, a Jewish Council was called at Cracow, Poland. This was a sort of Ecumenical Council, where the most prominent leaders of World Jewry, from all factions, sat down for consultation. The object of this meeting was to find means of securing the triumphs of Jewry in their move towards world dominion. Different subjects were discussed. Some dealt with theology; some were in the field of politics; while others dealt with finances. A lively debate arose, during which a clear voice made itself heard, in the form of one of the world's most important Jewish authorities. He said, "What are we talking about? So long as we do not have the world press in our hands, all we say will be idle talk. In vain will you organize societies, loans, bankruptcies, and the like; so long as we have not the press in our hands to deafen and deceive the world, we accomplish nothing, and our rule will remain merely the platform of our brain." He was merely expressing what had been laid down in the controversial **PROTOCOLS, if 2, 5** "In the hands of the State today there is a great force that creates movement of thought in the people and this is the Press. The part played by the press is to keep pointing to our requirements. The Goyim States have not learned how to make use of this power, and it is now in our hands. Through the Press we have gained the power to influence others, while remaining ourselves in the shade."

His listeners recognized the Satanic wisdom of these words and a new light dawned in Jewry, which sent them in a new direction. They began an immediate campaign to control the world's news media. From that date in 1840, we have seen the effect of that Satanic project to turn the press of the world into an engine of war, a sort of artillery, which can be directed against any kind of obstacle that opposes Judaism.

I'm sure that many of my readers have had frustrating experiences in dealing with the Press. While articles favorable to Jews are printed without problem, it is like **pulling teeth** to get an article printed which discusses the Jewish questions with candor, even when the facts presented are documented. While many conservative Christian organizations are handled with contempt by the press, the A.D.L., the J.D.L., and most Jewish organizations are handled with **kid gloves**. It is rare indeed to see an article critical to International Zionism in a daily newspaper and the same is true in the field of book publishing.

The first class up for control became important newspapers such as the New York Times, The Washington Post, The London Times, Les Debats, and "Independence Beige in France.

**At the present time (1982), more than 47 major weekly magazines, with**

**a circulation of over 79-million, are either directly owned or controlled by Jews. Listed below are a few of them:-**

<b>Name of Magazine</b>	<b>Circulation</b>	<b>Ownership or Control</b>
TV Guide	19,168,096	Walter H. Annenberg
McCalls	6,801,287	Robert Stein, Editor
Good housekeeping	5,250,597	Harrison Aaron Mitnick, Tresurer
Time	4,325,270	Andrew Heiskell, Chairman of Board
News week	2,928,484	Katherine Meyer Graham, Chairman of Board
Sports Illustrated	2,267,747	Andrew Heiskell, Chairman of Board
U.S. News and World Report	2,036,140	Lester Tanzer, Editor
Esquire	1,208,390	Stanley Spregel, V.P.
Sports Afield	1,123,686	Harrison Aaron Mitnick, Tresurer

**In the even more important field of daily news, 909 major newspapers, with a daily distribution of 49-million, are jewish owned/or controlled as noted:**

<b>Name of Daily Paper</b>	<b>Circulation</b>	<b>Ownership or Control</b>
Wall Street Journal	1,406,192	Warren Henry Philip, President
New York Daliy News	1,941,917	L. W. Gold, Advertising Manager
Los Angeles Times	1,000,866	Simon Ramo, Director
New York Times	906,498	Arthur Ochs Sulzberger, President
Chicago Tribune	750,707	Edward Engle, V.P.
Detroit News	626,801	B. Gingold, V.P.
Detroit Free Press	623,846	John Livingstone Weinberg, Director
Chicago Sun Times	554,334	Howard A. Seitz, Director
Philadelphia Bulletin	553,304	Herbert Shugar, Director
Washington Post	534,400	Katherine Meyer Graham, Chairman of Board
New York Post	517,982	Byron S. Greenberg, V.P.

**NOTE:** There may have been some change in ownership and control, as this list was made some years ago, and Jewish control has increased tremendously since then.

In addition to the above, there are more than 17 daily newspapers with a circulation between 250,000 and 500,000 which are Jewish owned/and controlled, including such newspapers as the San Francisco Chronicle, the Miami Herald, the St. Louis Post Dispatch, the Atlanta Journal, the Indianapolis Star, the Boston Globe, the Kansas City Times, and the Omaha Herald.

Add to this the nation's major TV networks - ABC, CBS, NBC, and Metro-Media, and the major Hollywood movie studios, and you begin to realize the tremendous control Jewry exerts over the thinking of the American public, including countless millions of Christians.

Public attention was called to this fact a few years ago, when General George Brown, Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff and former Vice President Spiro Agnew, were forced to leave their jobs over remarks they had made about the Jews which were not considered to be politically proper. Both of these men suffered when they tried to warn their countrymen about the plans of Zionism.

A corporate director, or an editorial manager of Jewish descent, may not be Zionist, but it is reasonable assumption that his sympathies will coincide with those of International Jewry, especially when his job depends on it, and this feeling, no doubt will be translated into biased accounts which interfere with any objective reporting of the news.

The bias of a news director can easily be passed down to his subordinates over lunch, cocktails, or even in the executive washroom. As you must know, pay and promotions usually depend on the good will of the boss, and very few reporters have the **guts** to buck the boss' wishes.

Within a large newspaper chain, such as those owned by the New York Times, or the Knight-Rider Newspapers, Inc., individual papers may vary in their editorial positions on many issues, some may be pro-Republican, while others will be pro-Democrat. When it comes to Jewry, they will be 100% pro-Israeli. Word from the top has a way of filtering down to the lowest reporter and if he wants to keep his or her job, the must **toe the Zionist line.**

The three major TV networks and Hollywood have been under Jewish control for a long time, and major newspapers such as the New York Times and the Washington Post have been under Jewish control from the beginning. Other once great newspapers such as the Chicago Tribune which was at one time noted for its conservative Christian stand under the direction of Colonel McCormick, have now been taken over by Jews and serve Jewish purposes. The same is true with organizations such as Walt Disney World in Florida. Today under Jewish control, this once family oriented amusement park, has become the dwelling place of all kinds of **foul moral beasts**, while its theme is now anti-Christian.

It is interesting to note that the so-called Wall Street Journal and the extremely liberal New York Times, cooperated in the defense of the Jew Helmuth Sonnenfeldt, who was counselor of the U.S. State Department under the Zionist Secretary of State, Henry Kissinger, when he was opposed by some in Congress to an appointment as Under Secretary of the Treasury for Monetary Affairs. These newspapers defended him when serious charges were brought against him, accusing him of transferring highly classified military information to the Israeli government. In their defense, the positions of these two newspapers were identical. The impact of this influence in the newspapers, is

compounded when we add **TIMES, NEWSWEEK, and U.S. NEWS AND WORLD REPORT**, to Zionist positions.

The major Jewish influence is on the few non-Jewish newspapers and commentators who are often forced into taking a Jewish stance in order to stay in business. The late Dorothy Thompson who was an influential commentator for years, lost all of her outlets, when she spoke out against Zionism. Joseph Kraft and C.L. Sulkenberger are two examples of pro-Zionists columnists, who while their stand was repugnant to many Christian readers, still held high paying positions because they are willing to **brown-nose** the Zionists. There is no need to speak out about men like Peter Jennings, who make great show on their TV programs, while being **paid prostitutes** of Judaism!

The Jewish mechanics in controlling small newspapers is to cut off it's advertising and shut off it's paper supplies. As a result, very few independent newspapers will buck the Zionist line.

There are several vicious Jewish commentators on TV, such as **CBS Sixty Minutes**, the **20/20 Show**, and at one time the **PHIL DONAHUE SHOW**. All these are distinctly liberal, pro-Zionist, and anti-Christian and are all run by Jews.

This Jewish control did not come about by accident, nor is it haphazard. It was a well designed plan to control the thinking of White Christians in particular, through a process known as **PSYCHOPOLITICS**. This is the art of controlling the thinking of a people under conquest, so that eventually you can completely control them physically.

Their constant campaign to brainwash Americans, especially White Christians, has brought about the conditions they need for complete world take over. Their textbook states that the end result of **PSYCHOPOLITICS** is to, "produce a maximum chaos in the culture of our enemy. Our fruits are grown in chaos, distrust, economic depression, and scientific turmoil... so use the courts, use the judges, use the Constitution of the country and it's laws to further our ends." A good example is their love for the First Amendment, as long as it applies to **Jewish freedom of speech**.

The plan to control national communications, presented in Poland in 1840, and which was first implemented in Europe, took root in the United States immediately following World War II, when the head quarters of International Zionism moved from London to New York City. The Zionists realized that both Britain and France were becoming **second class** powers and that world power had passed into the hands of a few, immensely wealthy, powerful Jews in America. Although both David Ben-Gurion and Golda Meier (the first Zionist Ambassador to the Soviet Union and an avowed Communist Sympathizer) wanted an alliance between the Soviet Union and the Israeli nation in Palestine, with a Communist label, they told Ben-Gurion that since most of his financial support would come from the United States, they did not want any alienation of American opinion. They argued, that in view of the open, democratic way of life in the United States, they would be able to dominate our political life, while this would be impossible in the Soviet Union.

The use of the Press by the Jewish minority, strengthens my arguments concerning International Jewish control. Coordinating business interests with those of politics, the Jewish run media has profited immensely at the expense of truth for our people. They have used the media as a **ring in the nose of a bull**, to control American politics. Until this Jewish Control is broken once and for all, misfortune, confusion, and continued

decadence will be the order of the day, until our people will revolt in a bloody revolution, or are lead docilely, into their International Slave Plantation. There will be no national liberation or regeneration as long as these **con-artists** control American thinking. That they believe a revolution is in the offing, can be seen by their vicious drive to get firearms out of the hands of the American patriot. They cannot take over control, as long as 70-million Americans remain armed. So they will use every means possible, including contrived violence to bring this about.

The United States is a nation young in tradition. We believe, rightly, that "brave men should stand between their homes and wars desolation." We are rightly being angered with being used as **guinea pigs** to fight the Jews wars, where only they benefit and we suffer the losses. The nomadic Jewish people, on the other hand are one of the oldest political entities in the world and Jewry was born under conditions that called for it extinction without a homeland. May I suggest you study **Genesis 4:9-18**.

The Jews for centuries have practiced the art of deception, until it has become a **second nature** to them. They have waged war for over 25 centuries and are taught the art of deception from the day of their birth. The very nature of their TALMUDIC religion is one of deception of the goyim. This means that there are over 4-million **combat ready** fighters deployed in the United States alone, who will rape, murder, and terrorize if necessary at the command from Jerusalem. Many of these have high positions in our Gentile governments.

While the government goes out of its way to strictly control all so called **right wing Christian movements**, and views with suspicion any movement which is meant to protect White Christian civilization, the Jews, through organizations such as the **JEWISH DEFENSE LEAGUE**, are free to train their fighters, using fully automatic weapons which are illegal for Christians to use. They are free to bomb Jewish synagogues, and desecrate Jewish graves and lay the blame on radical **right wing** organizations such as the **Ku Klux Klan**, or the **Neo-Nazis**. For the Nationalist Jews, "the end always justifies the means, no matter how horrendous this maybe", and they have been known to kill thousands of their own **lesser brethren** (the little Jews), when it is deemed necessary for their success. The startling thing is that they have been able to fool most Christians into believing that of all people in the world, only they have this right.

## **INTERNATIONAL JEWRY ALWAYS FOLLOW THE FOLLOWING**

### **FOUR PRONGED STRATEGY:**

1. - Manipulate members of the host nation into helping the Jewish people, no matter how dangerous it may be to the welfare of the nation.
2. - If an individual refuses to cooperate, by-pass him and take care of him during **mop up operations**. This is an unbreakable rule of warfare.
3. - If the enemy actively resists, mark him for destruction and then destroy him through defamation brought about through control of the media, or by using the nation's **due process of law** through Jewish controlled courts and lawyers.

Listen to this idea espoused in their handbook on PSYCHOPOLITICS, Page 52: "Recruit every agency of the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of religion . . . You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief . . . that Christian practice . . . is vicious, bad, insanity causing, publicly hated, and intolerable. Just as in Russia we had to destroy, after many years of arduous work, the Church, so we **must** destroy **ALL FAITHS** in nations marked for slaughter. "This is the Jewish **TALMUDIC** plan for America.

4. - Never let any individual or organization in the host nation, use the media or the courts to counter-attack us, or for their own defense. Any close look at recent court decisions, will show this bias against Christians, since a majority of the Judges and attorneys are Jews.

This theory has been eminently successful in America, to the point that when a Jew attacks Christ or Christians it is considered acceptable as **freedom of speech**, but if the Christian is unwise, or brave enough to retaliate and expose the Jew's nefarious purpose, it is automatically classified as **anti-Semitism**, or a **hate crime**. Often Christians are ostracized by their own people, who are willing to believe the enemy, rather than their own. I experienced this when I left the Fundamental Baptist Church, in 1981, for the **Truth** of Israel Identity and the Kingdom Movement. I was immediately labeled an **apostate** by my own pastor, and in the intervening 18 years, not one Baptist pastor, has attempted to show me where I was wrong from the Word. They avoid me as though I had the plague.

If I as an Anglo-Saxon author, were to charge that my writings were not accepted in Fundamental churches, not because they were unscriptural, but because they would not pass Jewish censorship, there would be a great **hue and cry** coming from the Fundamentalist camp, and I would immediately be labeled an **apostate**. Not because I had departed from the "fundamentals of the faith," but because I no longer accept the anti-Christ of Judaism as God's Chosen.

Is the most powerful nation in the world, when measured by tangible armaments, totally unable to defend itself against treason from within, and an ideological war, waged by a handful of aliens against our very foundations?

Certainly America is unprepared for this war, when we have traitors against the cause of Christ, who stand behind the pulpits of this land, extolling the merits of the enemy. We have been infiltrated and the church has become the main source of our problem. We are told in **Jeremiah 23:22** - "But if they (the pastors of Israel) had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil ways, and from the evil of their doings. "This wasn't happened in America, and it shows by the fact that with 50-million **born again** Christians in the country, we are headed for hell faster now than at any time in our history.

Most Christians, including their pastors know very little about the Jewish religion, other than what they read in their Sunday School literature, which may very well have been written by an unsaved Jew. The same is true of graduates from Seminaries and Bible schools, which have been heavily infiltrated by Jews.

Most Christians believe that Jews follow the teachings of Moses, although their Bible clearly shows them that Jesus told the Jewish authorities, "For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed Me: for he wrote of Me. But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my Words?" (**John 5:46,47**)

There are very few Jews of Abrahamic blood and these are to be found among the group called **Sephardim, Mediterranean Jews**. The much larger group, possibly 90%, are of Oriental, Turco-Mongolian blood and their fore fathers never set foot in Palestine. These are the ones who have accepted the heathen teachings of the TALMUD, and are ruled in their religious life, by it's filthy, anti-God teachings.

Most of their ancestors came from a heathen group known as Khazars, from Southeastern Russia, who were converted to Judaism in the 8th Century A.D. May I suggest that you read the Jew Arthur

Koestler's book "**THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE.**"

The vast majority of Judaism are atheists and agnostics. They believe the coming Messiah is the Jewish nation, as it rises to prominence and takes over control of the world, and this is what they live for. They look forward to the day promised in their TALMUD, when "every Jew will have 2,000 goyim slaves."

It is interesting to note that wealthy Jews in the fields of arts and culture refer to promising young talents as **stables**. Could this have something to do with the Talmudic teaching that "Only Jews are men and that all others, especially Christians are **goyim animals**?" (TALMUD, Volume KERITHUTH (6b, page 78), or ORACH CHAIM (225,10), where Christians and animals are grouped together for comparison.

Like all conspiracies, the Jews have one glaring weakness. Their work must be done in secret to be successful. This is why they raise such a **stink**, when anyone exposes their nefarious purposes.

Their victims must not know what is taking place. They must be lied to, or be made so confused that they refuse to accept the obvious truth when **JUDAISM** is **EXPOSED**. If the Christian world ever accepts the truth about Judaism, they will be defeated! Jesus said, "Ye shall know the **truth**, and the **truth** make you free." (**John 8:32**) Truer words were never spoken!

This is why any honest attempt to expose Jewry is met with howls of anguish, from both Jewish leaders, and their Christian stooges. They immediately react by pinning the labels of **kook**, **dangerous-racist, anti-Semite**, or **Right wing extremist** on the exposor. The fact that he is telling the truth, only adds fire to their accusations.

Referring again to Harold Rosenthal, he stated, "Anti-Semitism does not signify opposition to Semitism. There is no such thing. It is an expression we Jews use effectively as a smear word - used to brand a bigot - anyone who dares to criticize a Jew. We use it effectively against hate-mongers." It is a term that has only recently been created, and has little real meaning, since the majority of the people we know as Jews are not Semites. The Jews use this tool to control and silence opposition to their repugnant ways.

When Jesus spoke to the Jewish leaders of his day, they openly revealed that they were not Israelites. Read it for yourself, **John 8:33** - "They answered him, We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man:" Which could have meant only one thing. That they traced their ancestry to Abraham through Esau, which meant they were Edomites. We know from historical records that King Herod, who killed the Hebrew babies, and the Chief Priests of the Jews were Edomites. Don't let your pastor spiritualize this passage away, for it is essential in knowing the truth.

Because the truth will make Christians **FREE**, we see two Jewish programs at work in the world. The one is intended for **goyim** consumption, while the other is exclusively for Jews. No matter what a Jew may say to his **non-Jewish counterpart**, he will always be seeking a kingdom to come, on this earth, over which he will be the Supreme Ruler. This desire for a Jewish nation, according to their own writers, will be fulfilled, when the wealth of the world is in their hands and all mankind bows at Jewish feet. This could account for Jewish statements, such as that made by a Rabbi Reichorn, in 1856, at Prague, when at the funeral of another Rabbi he said, "Wars are the Jews harvests. With them we gather up the gold of the goyim while destroying them. We have already killed 100-million of them, and the end is not yet!" You will always find the desire for Jewish power and wealth, accompanied by **oceans of blood.**"

There is little doubt that Henry Ford, Sr. the American Christian Industrialist was right, when he wrote in his book "**THE INTERNATIONAL JEW**," "If the Jew were fully understood by the Gentiles, if Christian Churches for example, were freed from the delusion that Jews are Old Testament people, and if the churches really knew what Talmudic religion is, this misrepresentation would be impossible. This policy of misrepresentation succeeds, because there is a feeling, strongly

entrenched in Gentiles, that somehow the Jews are Chosen People and that it is dangerous to oppose them in anything; whoever opposes the Jews is damned. The 'fear of the Jews', is a very real element in their life. It is just as real among Jews, as it is among non-Jews, since the Jew himself is bound by fear of his own people and exercises in fear of the curse through the sphere of religion.

"If the Jews were really Old Testament people, if they were really conscious of a mission to be a blessing to all mankind (which was to be Israel's heritage, and has only been fulfilled in the Anglo-Saxon and related Christian nations) the very things in which they offend would automatically disappear. If the Jews are being attacked, it is not because he is a Jew, but because he is a source and life of certain tendencies and influences which, if they are not checked, mean the destruction of a moral society."

How true this **far seeing** man was. After spending years in research and over 8-million dollars studying the Jewish problem, he came to these conclusions and as usual, International Jewry attempted to destroy him for speaking the truth.

Another great American, who lived many years before the time of Henry Ford, saw this same problem and came to the same conclusion. This is taken verbatim from the "**CHRISTIAN LAW JOURNAL**," No. 32, 1982, the official publication of the **GOSPEL OF CHRIST'S KINGDOM CHURCH**:

"As the American colonies rose in revolt against political oppression occasioned by the attempt of Jewish banking houses in Europe to consolidate their economic foothold in the New World, no man among the founding Father's was more alert to the designs of International Jewry, than that shrewd elder statesman of the American Revolution, Benjamin Franklin. Writing to John Adams from Passy, France, on November 26, 1781, Franklin declared: 'I think that keeping us out of possession of fifty thousand pounds sterling worth of goods for securing of a demand for damages, is not only dishonorable treatment but a monstrous injustice. It seems to me, that it is principally with John Neufville of Amsterdam, Holland, we have to do; and although I believe him to be as much a Jew as any in Jerusalem, I did not expect that, with so many and such constant professions of friendship for the United States with which he heads his letters, he would attempt to enforce his demands by a proceeding so abominable. His proposition of terms on which he would borrow money for us stamped his character on my mind with an impression so deep that it is not effaced.'" From Albert Smythe's "**WRITINGS OF BENJAMIN FRANKLIN**", New York, 1905.

De Neufville, was a Dutch Jewish International banking house that wanted to make a loan to Congress on the modest security of the entire Thirteen Colonies and with the stipulation that all American trade and exchange pay a commission on them. In another letter to Adams on December 14, 1791, Franklin remarked that such blood-sucking traits dated back a long way.

In another instance, Franklin revealed his loathing for Jewry in a poem on Benedict Arnold. It was replete with references to Arnold's association with the Jews. The inevitable Jew in the Arnold treason case, was a David Franks. It seems that Franks and the British General Sir Henry Clinton, were involved in illicit trading activities long before Arnold betrayed the American Army into British hands.

Franklin's most damning indictment of Jewry was contained in his famous prophecy at the Constitutional Convention of 1787 in Philadelphia. In one of the most anti-Jewish utterances of all times he declared: "I fully agree with General George Washington, that we must protect this young nation from the assiduous infiltration. That menace, gentlemen, is the Jews.

"In whatever country in which they have settled in any great number, they have lowered its moral tone; have segregated themselves and have not been assimilated; have sneered at and tried to undermine the Christian religion, on which this great nation is founded, by objecting to its restrictions; have built up a state within a state; and when opposed have tried to strangle that country to death financially, as is the case in Spain and Portugal.

"For over 1700 years, the Jews have been bewailing their sad fate in that they have been exiled from their homeland, as they call Palestine. But gentlemen did the world give it to them in fee simple, they would at once find some reason for not returning. Why? Because they are vampires, and vampires do not live on vampires. They cannot live among themselves. They must subsist off Christians and other people not of their race.

"If we do not exclude them from these United States in this Constitution, in less than 200 years, they will have swarmed here in such numbers that they will dominate and devour the land, and change our form of government, for which we Americans have shed our blood, and given our lives, our substance and jeopardized our liberty.

"If we do not exclude them, in less than 200 years our descendants will be working in the fields (while they will be in the counting houses, rubbing their hands). I warn you, gentlemen, if you do not exclude the Jews for all time, your children will curse you in your graves.

"Jews, gentlemen, are Asiatics, let them be born where they will or how many generations they have been away from Asia, they will never be otherwise. Their ideas do not conform to those of an American, and will not, even though they live among us for ten generations. A leopard cannot change its spots. Jews are Asiatics, are a menace to this country, if permitted entrance, and should be excluded by this Constitutional Convention."

We are now learning the truth of this statement, which was written over 200 years ago. These remarks were recorded in "**CHIT CHAT AROUND THE TABLE DURING INTERMISSIONS**", a section of the diary of Charles Cotesworth Pinkney, of South Carolina (1746-1825), who attended this convention as a delegate, and took down excerpts of some of the outstanding addresses and discourses which he later published in his diary.

Unfortunately all copies of the Pinkney Report have mysteriously disappeared from libraries during the 1930's and the only known copy was in the Franklin Museum in Philadelphia. I'll leave it up to you to decide why these remarks were removed from American consumption.

If Franklin were alive today, I'm sure he would be in the forefront of a new American Revolution, this one to free our beloved country from the poisonous influences and domination, he warned about over 210 years ago. It might be well for you to know that there are several affidavits from well known and respected citizen's testifying to the authenticity of Franklin's statements in the Pinkney Journal.

As Franklin predicted, Americans now work five months out of the year, to pay off the Jewish money changers who hang around our necks like a smelly dead albatross, and where generations to come, will be saddled by a grievous financial burden we have run up by catering to these vampires. It can only grow worse, until Americans are willing to "**take the bull by the horns**", and do something to stop it. This must begin with the curtailment of Jewish influence in our government and church.

It is a gross understatement to say that International Jewry has trampled underfoot the rights of all Americans, especially those of White Christians whom they hate. In their relentless conquest for world dominion, they have **brainwashed** us into the deadly habit of issuing bonds, not only by the nation, but by municipalities, school boards, and churches. By doing so, they have seduced us into mortgaging away our national wealth for subversive purposes which are destroying us.

A few years ago, before I got into Identity, I spoke at a large Mid-west Fundamentalist church, whose pastor was prominent in the ranks of the Moral Majority. This was during the first days when the Holy Spirit was opening my eyes to the danger from Judaism. I spoke to him about what I had learned regarding the Jews, and received a favorable response as he said, "Yes, what you say about them is true, and I have known for some time that they could not be God's Chosen." Being his close friend, I asked, "If you knew this, why haven't you told your people?" With a rather crestfallen look on his face he replied, "I can't! You see, Jewish bankers in this city hold 1.7 million dollars worth of

bonds on my church, and if I said anything bad about them, they would foreclose and force me to shut the doors." A perfect example of "For fear of the Jews", found throughout the Bible. (See **Esther 8:17; John 7:13; 9:22; 12:42; 19:38.**) Now the I.R.S. has stepped in with my pastor friend, and is attempting to complete the nefarious task the Jewish bankers began.

The interest on these Jewish held bonds goes on continually, day and night, without interruption. It's course sweeps like a tornado over the fair fields, destroying everything in it's path, bringing death and destruction to everything it touches. It is the seat of World power, that of accumulating interest, and has become the most effective weapon in the world as the Jews use it for their control of mankind. Our Congress, lead by a **traitor** in the White House, sold us out to the International Jewish Bankers, in 1913, when they passed the Federal Reserve Act, taking the power to coin and control our money, and gave it into the unscrupulous hands of the Jewish bankers of Europe. There were only two dissenting votes against it, by the only two Senators who bothered to read the Bill and see what it contained.

These facts are constantly staring us in the face, and cry out for decent people's recognition. Our only answer to the money problem is to keep out of debt, and many of you who read these words will understand how extremely difficult this is during these days. The financial welfare of individuals, as well as nations demands this! The power of the usurer will be broken, when our debts are liquidated on a just an equitable basis. Congress could do it with one Bill, just as they created this monster in 1913, if they had the courage to stand by their **oath of office** and oppose the International gangsters. Here again we see the **Fear of the Jews!** syndrome at work.

During the Dark Ages, men raised a great outcry against the **priest craft** of the Roman Catholic Church which was strangling old Europe. These were the **dark old days**, when it was against the law for a Christian to read a Bible, if one were available. The power of the priests was small, when compared to that of the Jewish money changers. Concealed behind their office desks and bank counters, these heathen parasites gnawed into Christian wealth, and destroyed the vitals of mankind through their imposed **Amorality**. They followed an unwritten TALMUDIC law, which says, There is no law which applies to me. I am a Jew, and I am above the law. Therefore the end justifies the means, as long as I get what I want!" This is the basic law of world Jewry and Communism, which comes from the same Satanic source.

While Christians may expel apostates from the church, the Jews expel their opponents from the Stock Exchanges, from social connections, and finally condemn them to starve, with no roof over their heads. If we are to ever restore the social balance of America, we as Christians must take hold of this obnoxious Jewish weed, and tear it out by it's roots. We must direct out attacks and exposures against the enemies of Christ and His church, no matter how loudly their friends in the Judeo-Christian world may scream. This evil, which has brought the world to the verge of destruction must be exposed and rooted out, if Christianity and freedom are to remain in America.

There seems to be an unwritten law among mankind, which causes them to impose their own conditions, even at the expenses of others. This has been the basis of personal wars which have plagued mankind since the beginning of written history. We find the reason for this in the New Testament, where the Apostle James tells us in **James 4:1-3** - "From whence come wars and fighting's among you? Come they not hence, even of your lusts (an intense craving for material things) that war in your members? Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not. Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, (wrongly) that ye may consume it upon your lusts."

Looking back over 6,000 years of written history, we can see the truth of this statement. There seems to be three major principles for war:

1. - The **PRINCIPLE OF PHYSICAL FORCE:** The Communist Textbook on PSYCHOPOLITICS puts it this way, on page 30 - "If you would have **obedience** you must have no compromise with humanity. If you have **obedience** you must make it clearly understood that you

will have no mercy. Man is an animal and he understands in the final analysis, only those things which a brute understands." This is why we have the theory of Evolution taught in Humanist schools. If you can convince young people that they are nothing but **graduate animals**, not worth very much in earth's scheme of things, then you can mold them to your pattern, and they will commit horrible crimes on the Slave Master's orders.

2. - The **THEOCRATIC PRINCIPLE**: in which the masses of a country are forced to accept a religion, foreign to them. This example can be seen in many Moslem countries which were forced by the **power of the sword**, to accept Islam. It can also be seen in many of the conquests of the Roman Catholic Church during the Dark Ages, when they forced most of Europe to accept Catholicism or be killed. They then carried it over to the New World among the Indian Tribes of Mexico and Peru.

3. - The **PRINCIPLE OF MATERIAL INTERESTS**: This is where people are enslaved, not so much by war, as by economic oppression and *brainwashing*. The enemies are **past masters at mind control**, for they have been practicing it for millenniums. This is why an influential Jew like Harold Rosenthal could say, "Most Jews throughout the world - I'd say more than 90%, know what is happening among our people. (This sort of explodes the Judeo-Christian theory, that most Jews are innocent of what their leaders in Zionism are attempting to do, and why will seldom hear a Jew complain about the actions of his leaders.) We have communications unequaled anywhere. It is only jerks, the ignorant and misinformed degenerates who can find peace in your society - you bastards hide your sins by donning sheep's clothing. You are hypocrites - not Jews, as you write about! In Russia there are two distinct governments - one visible and the other invisible. The visible is made up of different nationalities, where as the invisible one is composed of all Jews. The powerful Secret Police takes orders from the invisible Jewish government. There are about seven million communists in Soviet Russia, (this was in 1975).50% are Jews and about 50% Gentiles - but the Gentiles are not trusted. About once every five years the secret Jewish Board calls for the purge of Party members, an the Gentiles are eliminated!"

When asked, "Why!" he said, "When they begin to understand too much about the secret Jewish government and how it controls Russia, they are eliminated." He went on to say, "There will be a forced class warfare here in the United States, and many of you will be liquidated. The Jews will not be harmed! I'm not boasting, I'm just giving you the facts.

"It's too late for you Christians to put up a defense, that time passed long ago. Long ago we Jews became the aggressors and that is undoubtedly one of our **MAJOR** purposes in life." Many Jewish leaders will, and have collaborated the words of this boasting Jew.

The first two principles are well known and appeared early on the stage of history. They can be seen in the actions of Egypt, Assyria, Babylonia, Persia, Greece, Rome, and in modern times in the Papacy, and in Russia, China, and Germany.

The conquests of the "**PRINCIPLE OF MATERIAL INTERESTS**", while much more destructive than the other two, has operated behind a **smoke screen** so that few have understood it.

The **MATERIAL INTERESTS** of mankind are the focal point towards which all other desires point. So to control material interests means total control of mankind.

A conquest founded on this principle is not a victory of armed strength over weakness, or a victory of knowledge over ignorance. It becomes a victory of **cunning and intrigue**, over **confidence and carelessness**. This is why a very wise Founding Father once said, "Eternal vigilance is the price we must pay for **Freedom!**"

How many times when discussing the problems of Communist control, have you heard Americans, especially Christians say, "It will never happen here!" Yet while they repeat this trite phrase, they are doing absolutely nothing. to keep it from happening, relying on their pet phrases, .!"This world is not my home, I'm just a'passin' through!" or I'm saved, you know, and Jesus will come back and

**RAPTURE** us before it gets all that bad," or as one naive pastor said, "Why polish brass on a sinking ship?" I agreed with him, but what's wrong with the man's thinking, when he refuses to check the lifeboats to see if they are in working order?

In this book I will discuss how the conquest of mankind is now nearing its completion and the part being played in it, by its principal actors, Satan's Kids, (**John 8:44**) sometimes referred to as International Jewry.

Many of you will be dismayed by what I say and some of you may be tempted to throw this book away before you finish reading it. I will assure you, that if you read it in an honest Christian manner, and let the Word of God be the Umpire in the case, that it will blast away the Jewish myths the Apostle Paul warned about in Titus 1:10,14. It was not written for the purpose of making money, as so many writers in the Judeo-Christian world, such as Hal Lindsey are guilty of. It was not written to lead you astray from the truth of God's Word, for that will be our foundation alone. It was not written because I hate Jews and want to harm them. It was written for the same purpose I might have, if I was driving past your home early some morning and saw smoke and flames shooting out of one of the windows. As a decent Christian man, I would be compelled to stop and warn you. Suppose I was like many Judeo-Christian pastors, and as I hurried up the sidewalk to your front door, I noticed the time was, 2:30 a.m., and thought, "They are sure going to be upset if I wake them at this hour." So I turn away, your home burns to the ground with your family in it. I'd be as guilty of murdering them, as if I had held a gun to their heads. I know that some day I will have to stand before the King and give an account to Him. I am more interested in hearing Him say, "Well done, good and faithful servant," than I am receiving your praise now.

So I do not ask you to believe me, or even accept what I say. I do suggest, however that you be honest with yourself and read this entire book before you make up your mind. Then take the facts I have given you - place them under the most powerful magnifying glass you can find - the Word of God - and when you find I have told you the truth, then take a stand in proclaiming this truth, for only as God's people, and I'm referring to genuine Christians, **standing in the gap**, can this nation of ours survive.

Today, the Divine and Sacred mission of the Christian faith is in jeopardy, to a degree never before witnessed in its 2000 years of history. If the day ever arrives, when Christians can no longer profess their Christian faith, and this is what the enemy is working for, then civilization will go back into another Dark Ages. The malignant character of the malady that is afflicting Christianity today is as progressive as a malignant cancer. It will surely prove fatal, unless we are obedient to the King, and Occupy until He comes.

While many may scoff at the idea of a great world-wide conspiracy to destroy the **faith and White Christian Civilization**, it never the less exists. To bury our heads in the sands like the proverbial ostrich, will prove fatal. We need a spiritual Paul Revere, who will ride across this nation warning that our enemies are moving against us.

Thousands of Christians in the Judeo-Christian churches of our land are troubled by the mysterious pressure among Christian clergy that keeps them from telling the whole truth. If our people were told the truth, they would stand like the Rock of Gibraltar against the enemies of Christ and the Church. It's difficult to fight a battle, when many of your spiritual leaders are on the enemy side.

The Jewish people, alone of all people on the face of the earth, have discovered the secret of the **principle of material interests** and how it can be successfully used in their search for world power.

If you examine history closely, you will find from the earliest times of their existence, that Jews have used this weapon in their fight against the world, and Christians in particular. It was on this Principle that their entire religious, social, and political structures has been built.

At this point, we will run into our first major problem in discussing Judaism. As you study your Bible, you will never be able to understand it fully, if you use the terms **Hebrews, Israel, and Jews**

synonymously. They are not one and the same people. The word Jew does not appear in your King James Bible until **2 Kings 16:6**, 1200 years after the time of Abraham, where we find them fighting against Israel.

This first appearance came about 1,000 years after the time of Jacob/Israel, and 750 years after the time of Moses, so to call these men Jews, is a grave error. Yet it is common practice in the Judeo-Christian church to refer to the patriarchs as Jews. This is **intellectual dishonesty** of the worst type. Jews do not appear on the historical scene until after the Kingdom of Israel was divided about 975 B.C., and they were known as **IOUDEANS**, which simply means an inhabitant of Judea. There was no religious significance to their name. It was not until the tribes of Judah and Benjamin (a small percentage of them) returned from Babylonian captivity, that they became known as Jews.

The Northern Ten Tribes which were taken into captivity in Assyria about 750 B.C. disappeared from the Biblical scene, and appeared later in secular history, as they made their way north and west to the Appointed Place of **2 Samuel 7:10**. They became known as Scythians, Gauls, and Sacea, from which comes the word Saxon and literally means. Isaac's sons. They were the forefathers of White Christendom and are the only people in the world who fulfill the more than 200 Scriptural fingerprints which will identify **true Israel**, in the closing out days of this Age. The people we know as Jews do not fit a single one.

With a little effort on your part, you can become acquainted with the spirit and character of the Jewish people and properly evaluate their present purpose on the International scene. It is unfortunate, that in following this trail, we have only Jewish commentaries to go by. If the Philistines, or Babylonians had left reports of these people, it is quite possible that history would give us a different view point than we have today.

We are not sure from Bible sources, why Abram left Ur of the Chaldees, other than that in **Genesis 12:1**, God told him to leave, and he obeyed. In the great Faith Chapter of the New Testament, **Hebrews 11**, we are told in **verses 8-10** - "By faith Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went. By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as in a strange country, dwelling in tabernacles with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise: For he looked for a city which hath foundations, whose builder and maker is God." None of these men mentioned were Jews.

If you look at a map of the Ancient world, you will find that Ur is located on the eastern boundary of Arabia, southwest of Babylon. In all probability Abram was an Arab. There are many similarities between Arabs and **true Jews**. There are also striking differences. The Arab is quick to start, but often lacks toughness and staying power. The Judean on the other hand never gives way, never forgives, and never forgets.

There are some Bible scholars who believe the **true Jew** is a direct descendant of the murderer Cain, and that therefore they are a mongrel race, since he was the first Adamite to inter-marry with other then Adamic people. Obviously from the scriptural account, Cain could not have married into Adam's family. (**Genesis 4:16-18**)

There is some scriptural basis for this, and it has resulted in what is known as the **TWO SEED LINE** Doctrine, which states that Cain was the result of a sexual union between Eve and Satan, and that this was the **original sin**. I cannot accept this on the basis of **Genesis 4:1**, which clearly states that Adam has sexual relations with his wife, she got pregnant as a result and gave birth to a son they named Cain. There is absolutely no scriptural hint of any third party involvement here and I can not accept this fable, straight from the Jewish Talmud. I do not have time to discuss this issue here, which has caused a division in Identity, but have a pamphlet available from **SCRIPTURES FOR AMERICA** titled "**SEED OF SATAN - LITERAL OR FIGURATIVE?**"

When John the Baptist, spoke to the religious leaders of the Jews, He was very harsh with them and called them a "generation of vipers (poisonous snakes)" in **Matthew 3:7**. When Jesus spoke to

them in **John 8:44** he accused them of "being of your father the devil", and in **Matthew 23:15**, He told the Pharisees that they went over sea and land to make converts, only to "turn them into two-fold more children of hell than yourself." Hardly a Chosen People status. You milque toast Christians who don't like to face up to the true facts about Jews, please remember that these harsh designations are not mine, but came from the lips of our Lord Himself. Who are you going to believe? Your pastor who says they are God's Chosen, or your Savior who said, "But ye (Jews) believe Me not, because ye are not of my sheep, (emphasis added are mine)

In **Matthew 21:43**, Jesus told the Jewish leaders that the Kingdom of God was being taken from them, and given to a nation (not church) that would "bring forth the fruits thereof." Could He have had been referring to the present day White Nations of Christendom who bear all the **fingerprints, of true Israel?** These are the only people who have spread His Gospel; they are only one's who distribute His Word to all the world; they are the only one's who have "set the captives free," and they have become a **Great Nation**, and a Company of Nations, in the British Commonwealth, all begun "for the glory of God, and furtherance of the Christian faith." No other people, anywhere, including the Jews, have fulfilled these fingerprints.

Finally, in **1 John 3:11,12**, the Apostle John admonishes Christians to "...love one another. Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one, and slew his brother." Compare with **John 8:44**.

The Arab experience a beautiful, almost spiritual reverence for anything that is beautiful. While the Jew, on the other hand, when stopping to admire a flower, will at the same time be asking himself: "How much can I make out of selling it?"

Excessive covetness which the Apostle Paul calls **idolatry Colossians 3:5** is an inordinate (unreasonable) desire for the possessions of others and this is the Jewish **second nature**.

The lust for material gain is so deeply ingrained in his organism that it extinguishes every other passion. Jews know no **self pride** and if you sneer at him for any reason, he will very probably "laugh in your face." If you attempt to praise him, he will make you look like a fool. If you venture to keep him from getting what he wants, he will turn into a tiger who will fight you to his last breath. His major aim in life is gain and anything which does not have this objective in view, is worthless to him.

A story will suffice to explain this. Two men lay dying on their death beds. One is a Jew, and the other is a Christian. The Christian is disturbed because he may have cheated his fellowman and wants to make it right before he meets his Maker. The Jew on the other hand, gloats over his ill gotten gains, and looks on them as God's blessing, because he is a Jew, and therefore God's Chosen.

This overriding passion for material things, places the Jews in a position of everlasting antagonism with the rest of mankind, or as the Apostle Paul said in **1 Thessalonians 2:15**, "...they please not God, and are contrary to all men." For this reason he wages war with all those who do not belong to his clan and subscribe to his philosophy.

In their religious book, the "**BABYLONIAN TALMUD**", which Jewish authorities say is the heart blood of modern Judaism, in Volume "**ABHODAH ZORAH**" (26b) we read, "Even the best of the goyim (non-Jewish cattle) should be killed." In Volume "**SEPHER OR ISRAEL**" (117b): "If a Jew kills a Christian, he commits no sin." In Volume "**ZOHAR II**" (43a), we are told, "Extermination of Christians is necessary sacrifice;" while in Volume "**HILKOTH AKUM I**" (1) we read, "Make no agreement and show no mercy to Christians. Either turn them away from their idols, or kill."

These are but a few of the hundreds of Talmudic passages which deal with Jewish treatment of Christians.

The Jew is taught that he was created to cheat and take advantage of all other people. Again going to the TALMUD for reference, Volume "**ZOHAR I**" (160a): "Jews must always try and deceive Christians. Volume "**IORE DEA**" (159,1): "Usury is permitted for any reason when dealing with

Christians." Volume "**BABA KAMA**" (113b): "the name of G-d is not profaned when a Jew lies to a Christian." These teachings are hammered into the heads of Jewish boys and girls at a very early age, until the Jew comes to believe, that the more cunning and greedy you are, the more you will receive the approval of God. This is of course diametrically opposed to what Moses taught. The Jew recognizes no armistice in his unrelenting war with all other people. We in the Christian world have been led to believe that the Jew follows the teachings of Moses.

Very early in their history, world Jewry adopted a plan. This was to seize the gold and valuables of every country they invaded, but to allow the inhabitants to live and retain possessions of immovable property. Their argument being, "If we take their gold and the fruits of their labor, we may safely leave them in their fields and vineyards. If we succeed in making their riches our own, we will be the masters, and they will be the slaves."

In adopting their plan for world wide conquest, they have become most remarkably successful, usually with the help of the people they are trying to destroy.

Let us see how they have applied their principle of **MATERIAL INTERESTS** in the Twentieth Century. They have not only plundered the world, following **their age old plan of conquest**, but have convinced many of it's people that they are morally right. Here is where the falsehood of their Chosen People status carefully exploited among the Gentiles, especially Christians, has been most successful. They have not only sold the world the idea of their superior status, but have won a moral victory by the ability to throw the blame for all their problems and persecution on the shoulders of their enemies. They have sold this idea to most of the Christian world. Listen to these words from a well known Baptist evangelist, Jack Van Impe, who has become a vocal apologist for the very people who are trying to destroy everything he says he believes in. In his book "**ISRAEL'S FINAL HOLOCAUST**", on page 52, he says, "Jews accusers today are simply following the lead of anti-Semites before them. (It's interesting at this stage, to point out once again, that the vast majority of the people we know as Jews, are not Semites at all, but are **ASHKENAZI JEWS**, of Turco-Mongolian blood.) People do not want to accept responsibility for the wrongs of society, so they must have a scapegoat, and the Jews have been a universal scapegoat. They take the blame of ignorant people for problems ranging from plagues to politics." On page 55, he states, "The magnitude of Jewish suffering is difficult to take in completely. One may read of sanctions, slaughters, persecutions, and prejudices, but these are likely to simply move through the mind as historical facts without telling the whole story. The real account of the miseries of the Jews is one of feelings, frustrations, and fears. That is the human side of the story." He goes on to enumerate the woes of the Jews, never telling his readers that all these persecutions were brought about, not because of their religion, but because of their attitudes towards people among whom they lived. Van Impe says that the Jews have been persecuted because they are Jews, never telling his readers that all these persecutions were brought about, not because of their religion, but because of their attitudes towards people among whom they lived. Van Impe says that the Jews have been persecuted because they are God's Chosen and Satan hates them, when the truth is found in the Apostle Paul's statement in **1 Thessalonians 2:15** "...they please not God, and are contrary to **all** men;" They were kicked out of every country in Europe, at one time or another because of their immorality and crooked business dealings.

Dr. Oscar Levy, a notable Jewish author states, "We Jews have erred ... we have most grievously erred. And if there was any truth in our error 3,000 years ago, nay 100 years ago, there is now nothing but falseness and madness which will produce an even greater misery and an even wider anarchy. I confess to you openly and sincerely... We, who promised to lead the world into heaven, have succeeded in leading you into a new hell. There has been no progress, least of all moral progress and it is our Jewish morality which stands in the way of all future and natural reconstruction in this ruined world of ours. I look at this world and shudder at its ghastliness; I shudder all the more because I know the spiritual authors of this ghastliness."

Very few Jews have the courage to admit this, just as many Christians will refuse to accept it.

You may have known some nice Jews. I have known some too. The Problem is that the most enlightened Jews cannot entirely divest himself from considering the Gentile world from a Jewish perspective. This is true even of the Jew who converts to Christianity, yet still boasts of his Jewishness. This is the legacy of 2500 years of teaching and thinking. I have known converted Jews who still consider themselves as Jews, although Jesus said, "You cannot serve two masters," and Judaism and Christianity are headed in different directions and are hostile toward each other. I suspect that many so called convert Jews, when the **chips are down**, will prove to be loyal to Judaism. It has been so proven over and over again.

Van Impe barely touches on Christian massacres by Jews on page 50 of his book, where he says, "During the period between the resurrection of Christ and the destruction of Jerusalem in 70 A.D., the Jews imprisoned and executed many Christians." He says nothing of the millions who were killed by Jewish persecutions under Jewish run Communism. He is deliberately using an old propoganda trick of taking your mind off truth, by leading it down the path he chooses. In spite of his intellectual genius, and his knowledge of the Bible, he makes many **intellectually dishonest** statements, such as on page 56 where he says, "Abraham, the father of the Jewish race, was given an unusual promise by His Lord. The guarantee of blessings, providing judgment upon all who bring evil on his descendants." First let me point out, there is no such think as a Jewish race, any more than there is a Christian race. These are religions! It is also obvious to any honest Bible student that Abraham **was not a Jew**. Since these people did not show up on the historical scene until 1200 years after Abraham's time. Read the curse in **Genesis 12:3** against those who curse Abraham. It says nothing about this being carried over to his descendants. If you can find anything in **Genesis 12:3**, that deals with today's Jews, then I have lost my understanding of the English language.

The policy of blaming others, for woes caused by their own actions is a Machiavellian principle. (Machiavelli was an Italian nobleman, noted for his cunning in politics. Like the Jews, he would stop at nothing to further his own aims.)

The Jews excel in this **double cross** and in our day it is the very soul of International Judaism and it's illegitimate child, International Zionism, epitomized by the bastard state of the Israeli in Palestine.

One of the reasons the Jew has been so successful in their double cross, is the incredible naiveté of the Christian world and it's leaders, who insist that those who are trying to destroy them, are God's Chosen, who must be treated with utmost respect and never, never crossed. Their success has also come from being able to convince most of the Christian world, that Christianity is an offspring of Judaism, although how any intelligent person can equate the teachings of the Pharisees, then and now, with Christian teachings, is beyond my understanding.

The Christians have been led to believe that Jews have been scattered over the world because of their stubbornness in failing to recognize the Divine mission of Jesus Christ, when history and the Word of God itself, proves without a shadow of a doubt that the dispersion of the Jews, for the most part has been voluntary and for a **predetermined purpose**. Referring again to the Rosenthal Report, he says, "We (Jews) are amazed by Christian stupidity in receiving our teachings and propogating them as their own," or as Henry Ford, Sr., so aptly put it, "The Christian can not read his Bible except through Jewish spectacles and therefore often reads it wrong," (from "**The International Jew**," Volume IV, page 238). As a matter of fact, many Christians do not live by God's Word, but by what Jews have taught their pastors in their seminaries.

Rosenthal continues, "Through our propoganda, the church has become our most avid supporter. This has given us a special place in your society, since you accept us as God's Chosen People.

"These deluded children of the Church defend us to the point of destroying their own culture. This truth should be evident even to the dullards when one views history and sees that all wars have been whites fighting whites in order that we maintain control. Anytime truth comes forth, we rally our

forces made up of ignorant Christians and attack the crusaders."

Four hundred years before the Roman conquest of Jerusalem in 70 A.D. during the time of the Macabees, the Jews were already scattering to the **ends of the earth**. It was an aggressive movement, with the final conquest of the world in mind.

As Roman rule began to weaken, the invasions of Northern barbarians, many of whom were from the Israel tribes who had escaped from Assyrian captivity, and had become "God's battle axe, and weapons of war," (**Jeremiah 51:50**), brought a period of transition which was vastly favorable to the Jewish element. While they were often opposed and even bitterly persecuted by the Roman Catholic church during the Middle Ages, they were not held back by these obstacles, and often held high positions in the Catholic Church, such as Cardinals, with several Jewish Popes. The chief Prosecutor during the Spanish Inquisition was a Jew named **TORQUEMADA**.

The Jewish fears only one hostility and that is competition which attacks them on their own **playing field**, in the **PRINCIPLE OF MATERIAL INTERESTS**. As long as you allow Jews to quietly acquire control of the national wealth and accumulate money, they care for little else, knowing that with money control always goes **people control**.

During the Middle Ages, as Europe was being separated into many nations and empires, the Jews scattered throughout the trading places and made their homes there in order to carry out their trade and usury.

It is true, that their riches, which had often been gathered by unscrupulous means, were often confiscated in persecutions brought about by their averse and immorality. This violence never stemmed the rising tide of Jewish money power.

As a result, Jewish establishments penetrated the chief commercial centers of Europe. One large body of Jews settled in Venice, Italy; another in Genoa, while at the same time Jewish colonies rose in all the chief cities of Spain, the Netherlands, Germany, and Poland. Although these were scattered, they had an amazing method of communication which formed a homogeneous union. Operating under a single impulse of "power through the control of material interest", they swept over Europe, until today, most of that Continent is under almost complete Jewish control, and Gentile governments are afraid to interfere in Jewish interests. Possibly the prime example is Jewish control in Britain.

Although scattered world wide, Jews are united through religious and historical traditions, from the civilized capitol's to the outposts of Siberia and Tibet. They are united in one faith. Not that of Moses and Abraham, but in their universal belief that they are especially Chosen by God to rule the world and have the treasures of the world at their command. In fact they do not worship the same God, as the Christian world, although they have taught us that "**Christianity is the child of Judaism**." They worship Lucifer, much as do the Freemasons, who also come from a Jewish source.

Jewish solidarity is so great, that although they often fight bitterly with other factions in Judaism, if they are opposed for any reason, Jews on five continents will rise up in their defense, no matter whether they are right or wrong.

This is a lesson the Christian world has never learned.

During the War Between the States, sometimes called the Civil War, General Grant was facing a Confederate force in Tennessee. He became annoyed at the large number of Jews who were following his army like scavenger crows and issued an order requiring all Jews to leave the army lines. Immediately a hue and cry was raised by Jews in the North and Jewish protest committees began to descend on Washington to confront President Lincoln. The President listened to them and told the General to modify his orders. Grant reluctantly complied, but added, "The Jews in my opinion have not changed for the better since the day they crucified Jesus Christ."

In the middle of the 18th Century, Jews infiltrated and controlled Free Masonry, with their terrible

order of the **Illuminati**, presided over by the Jew Adam Weishaupt. It was just another step on the road to one world control and they used the Freemasons, much as they do the Christian church. There are letters available in the National Archives, that George Washington, who was a Freemason, warned his Masonic brethren about the inroads of a Satanic organization which was attempting to control both Christianity and Masonry.

Few people who know Jews intimately, will believe you if you state that Jews are a virtuous people. This seems to be a paradox for a people who are so immersed in sex and many regard Jews as **the most evil of men**. Jews are both virtuous and immoral. On one hand they may show their morality, while in secret they are viciously wicked. If the **PRINCIPLE OF MATERIAL INTERESTS** causes the Jew to run a **prostitution ring**, an **abortion clinic**, or a **filthy show on National TV**, making money must take precedence over what is right or wrong. When this happens, the virtuous Jew become a vicious individual who will trample on anyone who *gets* in his way for any reason.

The Jew is **practically moral**, when it is in his best interests, because it can become a powerful offensive or defensive weapon. With virtue they will be brave and face losses and misfortune, but if anyone stands in their way of making money, they will use any evil means of destroying them. A good example of this comes to us from the 19th Century, when Hamid Pascha, son of the Viceroy of Egypt, inherited a vast fortune from his father. He entrusted it to a Jew named Oppenheimer, who became his banker and administered his business affairs. So brilliantly did this Jew follow his trade, that within three years, the young Egyptian went into bankruptcy. This example has many modern day counterparts. When this happens, the virtuous man, becomes the vicious one.

During the Middle Ages, commerce was the great battlefield of Europe. On the one side were the **native born**, and on the other the **Jewish invaders**. When the **smoke of battle cleared**, the Jews were victorious. They had acquired control of the entire commercial world. They looked on this as being a mark of God's approval of their way of doing business. Yet a careful check of history, shows that Jewish methods of doing business, have never enriched a nation, or a people, or been a mark of God's approval on evil, but put enormous amounts into the coffers of a few.

As is well known, Jews seldom engage in agriculture, mining, production of raw materials, or even in the manufacture of things from raw materials. He is mostly interested in the circulation of values, exchanging worthless articles for good money.

In a great majority of cases, Jews are parasites. They recognize this. In his book "**JEWS MUST LIVE**," published in 1934, by the Golden Hind Press in New York City, Samuel Roth (Jew) said, "Our major vice of old, as of today, is parasitism. We are a people of vultures living on the labor and good nature of the rest of the world.

"It is my belief, that nothing the Jew does in America is essential to it's welfare. On the contrary, a great deal of what the American Jew does is in subversion to America's best interests." (UNQ)

They appropriate what other people make with the **sweat of their brow**. This is why they have a tendency to keep aloof from agriculture. They want nothing that will tie them down to a particular area. They must be free to move at a moments notice, heading for where the business action is. This means that Jews always seek out areas where the most plunder is available, and is one of the major reasons they have become so prominent as leaders of vice.

During the time when the Italian Republics flourished, Venice, Genoa, and Florence, were over run by Jews. When these Republics fell, the Jews packed up their treasures and migrated northward to settle in Germany, Poland, and the Netherlands, where commerce and industry was on the increase.

They were the least successful in Spain, mainly because the Spanish royalty forced them to leave, when they realized that they were opening the gates of Spanish cities to the Moorish invasion from North Africa.

Jews are the same today as they were 2,000 years ago when our Lord called them Satan's kids, (see

**John 8:44**). They have the same characteristics now as they had then, and even their religion has not changed, moving down through the years from the Jewish priesthood, to ancient rabbinism, then to modern rabbinism. As one eminent Jewish authority said, "Down through the centuries, the spirit of the ancient Pharisees has remained intact." Neither time, nor habit, nor intercourse with foreign elements have changed them. They are the same **blood sucking parasites** who Jesus Christ called **poisonous snakes**, (see **Matthew 12:34; 23:33**). Remember, please that these are not my accusations, but those of your Savior. No wonder they are pressuring Christian authorities to revise the New Testament and remove these remarks. To a thinking man or woman, these remarks by our Savior "shoot holes in the Jews Chosen People Myth." For more information on this subject, may I suggest my pamphlet "**EXPLODING THE CHOSEN PEOPLE MYTH**", available from Destiny Publishers, P.O. Box 177, Merrimac, MA 01860. They are 50 cents each or 35 cents in lots of 25 or more.

Quoting from this pamphlet, I make reference to a statement made by Dr. Benjamin Freedman in his book "**FACTS ARE FACTS**". He says, "The utterance by the Christian clergy, which confuses Christians most, is the constantly repeated utterance that 'Jesus was a Jew!' This appears to be their theme. It is a misrepresentation and distortion of an incontestable historic fact... informed, intelligent Christians, cannot reconcile this unwarranted misrepresentation and distortion of the facts."

Most honest Bible historians will admit that at no time in the New Testament was Jesus ever called a Jew, although He called this by others, (see **Matthew 2:2; 27:11; Luke 23:3**). The great Jewish historian Josephus called Him a **Judean**, never once did he call him a Jew. The very inscription over His cross, in Latin said, "Iesus Nazarenus Rex Iudorum", and any of you who understand Latin, knows this say, "Jesus the Nazerene, ruler of the Judeans." By no stretch of the imagination can you get this to say "King of the Jews." It was translated in the original 1611 King James Version of the Bible. It is **sloppy** scholarship such as this that often confuses our people and leads them to believe, those who are their worst enemies, Dr. Freedman said that converted Jews had proven themselves too often to be spies of Judaism, placed in the Christian church to cause trouble from within. Jesus implied this is John 12:40, when quoting from **Isaiah 6:9,10**, He said, "He (God) hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them." There are many who believe, with some Scriptural support, that a fake Jew (**Revelations 2:9; 3:9**), those called Jews today cannot be saved.

Because of Jewish ties with religion, tradition, and hatred of all non-Jews, they will never change (**Malachi 1:4**). You might as well expect a leopard to change his spots, as for a Jew to change his grasping nature. A Jew can be born in, or emigrate to any nation and become a Frenchman, an Englishman, a German, or an American, but if you ask him what he is, he will invariably say, "I am a Jew!" His alliance is to the Jewish people, not to God, or any nation, not even the country where he was born. Jews claim they can combine both qualities and be good **dual citizens**, but it is impossible, and Jesus Himself said, "A man cannot serve two masters:" (**Matthew 6:24**)

I have heard Jews boast, "We are Jews to our fingertips," and since there is little beyond the fingertips, this leaves no room for patriotism of any kind, only a blind loyalty for Judaism.

This trend towards treason can be seen in Jewish officials who have taken the Kol Nidre Oath on the Day of Atonement. (It is my understanding that even secular Jews take this oath.) In their TALMUD, this is referred to as the "**Law of Revocation in Advance**." The recital of this prayer, called the **all vows prayer**, releases a Jew from any obligations under oaths, vows, or pledges entered into during the following year. This means that his oath of office, to support and defend the United States against all enemies, both foreign and domestic, is meaning less, unless he chooses to follow it. Apparently President Clinton never took this into consideration when he appointed more than forty Jews to high government positions such as Secretary of State, Secretary of Defense, and Secretary of the Treasury. Or maybe he did! Is it any wonder our country is in dire trouble?

In 1844, a group of German Rabbis, realizing the effect that knowledge concerning the Kol Nidre

Oath was having on the German people, tried at the International Conference of Rabbis in Brunswick, Germany, to have it changed. The preponderance of Yiddish speaking Rabbis, who were Russian Khazars (meaning they had no Abrahamic blood in their veins), voted it down, and this oath remains an integral part of Jewish worship until this day.

Does this mean that a Jewish Judge is not to be trusted if he has taken the Kol Nidre Oath? How about a Jewish Congressman, or lawyer? Think about this!

The Jews in America are the only ethnic group who are allowed **dual citizenship**. This means they can be citizens of the Jewish State in Palestine, and at the same time have the full benefits of American citizenship. It has been proven, over and over again, that when the **chips are down**, they will almost invariably show their loyalties to the Israeli State. This action can be seen in the many pro-Zionist, anti-American actions of Jewish members of Congress.

Throughout the Middle Ages, the Jews laid their foundations for future power. They cleverly arranged, through their usury system, to pile up treasures in every country in which they settled, patiently waiting for the day when they could emerge from the darkness and climb to the top of the **economic power heap**. They have reached the apex now!

On a spring day in the late 1800's, the old edifice of feudalism broke down with a crash heard round the world, and political and ecclesiastical institutions have never fully recovered from the effects of the French Revolution.

This was a Jewish revolution, so acknowledged by their leaders and was the same way they brought forth in Russia in 1918. The pathway for Jewish conquest of the world now lay open before them. Undermined by the doctrines of **Voltaire** and conquered by the power of **Jewish liberalism**, the national and religious limitations of the Middle Ages crumbled into dust and the past was given over to Jewish reconstruction of the present and future. Not for the benefit of mankind, but for the edification, and glorification of the Jewish people.

Just as they did later in the Century, and at the end of the American Civil War, so now, the Jews led in the cry, "Long live tolerance! Long live Fraternity! Down with rank! Away with individual rights!" While the South was saved by the patriotic efforts of Americans who refused to buckle under to the Jewish power in Washington, there was no **white sheeted Ku Klux Klan** to save France!

With their ranks closed, Jews now opened attacks on their enemies everywhere and as they overcame them one by one, they erected their own standard, the six pointed star of David, which as far as I can find out, was never used by David. Since that date in the 1800's, the standard of Judaism has been unfurled from the watchtowers of the White Christendom in Europe and a few and far between have been the statesmen who had the moral courage to stand up to their corruption. With the exception of a few years in the 1900's when the German people under Adolf Hitler made a bid for national freedom and struggled to free Germany from Jewish oppression, only to be whipped down by their own Anglo-Saxon people, who once again listened to the siren call of world Judaism, over common sense and scriptural truth.

Today, Hitler is hated by the Jews, not because he tried to annihilate them, as this has never been proven, but because he tried to break their grip on Christian Germany.

By stirring up revolutions and then lending their support, Jews assisted on one hand with the distribution of **State overthrowing Utopias**, while on the other, they furthered their quest for world power.

Jewish writers such as Marcus Eli Ravage, and others have admitted that Jews have been at the bottom of nearly all the revolutions which have taken place in the Nineteenth and Twentieth Centuries.

Another Jewish writer, Oscar Levy, in the preface to his book "**THE SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION.**" said, "There is scarcely an event in modern Europe which cannot be

traced back to the Jews. We Jews today are nothing else but the world's seducers; it's destroyers; it's incendiaries; it's executioners", and they glory in bragging about it!

We know that all governments require money to operate and that the men who lend are Jews - thus they gain both in cash and it's corresponding power and privileges.

During the American Revolution, both sides were financed by the Jews, as was the Russian Revolution, the War Between the States, and World Wars I and II. The Jewish bankers became fabulously wealthy off the gains they had made on the suffering of mostly White Christian nations, while they killed off the **cream of manhood** and **fattened** us for future conquest. In the last 150 years, the world has been drenched in mostly Christian blood, as White nations have fought White nations, in Jew instigated wars, and the Jews sat back and gleefully rubbed their hands at the destruction of their enemies.

As atoms are drawn towards larger masses under the law of gravity, so nations drift towards the riches of the Jews. Under the same law, the motion of attracted bodies, becomes more and more accelerated and thus Jewish money power grows daily.

It is simple fact, which cannot be disputed, that at the present, not one single financial operation of any size can be carried out, without having some Jew being involved and profiting from it.

In this manner, Jews have grown from a despised people, the carpetbaggers, and hated usurers of history, to become the wealthiest, most influential citizens, often with front seats in our most prestigious churches, and often with full support for their still nefarious enterprises coming from the Christian world. **Abortion clinics; prostitution; drug traffic; rock and roll music, etc.** After all, they are God's Chosen, you know!

From the height of this economic pinnacle, they command the entire Babylonian Money System of finance and industry. There is not a man or woman among us, no matter how anti-Jewish we may be, who does not in some way pay tribute to Jewish money power. Even in the every day necessities of life we purchase at the local grocery store, we aid them. You can count on your fingers the number of politicians, preachers, and educators, who are not debtors to the Jews, and therefore under their power.

Jewish financial power resembles an imp which cannot be seen, who has his hand in every pocket. He is especially experienced in the art of seduction, having been trained directly by the **master seducer** of all times, **John 8:44**. He speaks to the Christian world today, saying essence, what he said to Jesus during His period of temptation, (**Matthew 4:8,9**) when he showed Him all the kingdoms of the world and said, "All these things (worldly kingdoms) I will give thee, if thou wilt fall down and Worship me." Very few so-called Christians have the courage to answer him as the Master did when He said, "...for it is written, 'Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and Him only shalt thy serve.'" So instead of happiness, he leads us into hell, and a world slavery too horrible to contemplate.

Hand in hand with his phenomenal rise to power, has been the rise of individual members of his clan. Those wandering Jews who used to be the crafty, hated speculators, old clothes salesmen, and peddlers, have now opened elegant offices in the world's most prestigious buildings.

At the close of the Napoleonic Wars, in Frankfort, Germany, a Jew named Rothschild, rose to power as the visible head of world Jewry. All other Jews bowed to his power. As **king of world finance** he commanded the rallying masses of Jewish capital as surely as Hitler later controlled Germany, and his subjects were countless millions who labored daily to support his splendor.

It is impossible to calculate the powers of this family, which was greater than that of any crowned head that ruled in Europe. Presidents and Kings cringed before that power and bowed to their wishes.

In the Twentieth Century, this European Jewish family has been challenged by an American Jewish family named the Rockefeller. These people have successfully hidden their Jewishness behind a

facade of Protestantism, as they engaged in a **life and death** struggle with their European counterparts.

The profits accrued by the International Jewish Bankers, were used to improve their social standing, and we see them today, as they mingle with, and inter-marry with the aristocracy of Europe and America, thus furthering their control.

They have longed for a monopoly of the Liberal Arts and Sciences, which at one time were open only to the higher ranks of society. Knowing they could acquire these honors only by means of engaging in literature, medicine, and public education, they set out to monopolize these professions, until today they are almost completely in control. The Christian world set complacently by, or cooperated while their enemies took control.

Today, Jewish journalists in every state, form a closely knit combine, composed of some of the most clever minds in America, who are dedicated to the furtherance of International Zionism, by all means fair or foul. They are men like Peter Jennings, Dan Rather, and Sam Donaldson all on National TV, who control the thinking of large numbers of Americans, who get their only news from TV, or the daily newspaper. They have appropriated the rights of intervention in foreign affairs, to the point where the Anti-Defamation League, of the Jewish B'Nai B'Rigth (An unregistered agent of the Israeli, operating illegally on American soil without a license) to all intents and purposes controls our Congress. Powerful politicians like former Arkansas Senator J. William Fulbright have tried to buck them, only to be **shot down in flames**. Today, for a politician to criticize Jewish interests is **political suicide**.

As the Jews attained social status, they began a determined effort to infiltrated the Christian social world, brainwashing Christians of every hue with the false theology, that those who hated and murdered our Savior, were indeed God's Chosen People, and as such can do no wrong. They did this most cleverly by infiltrating Christian seminaries, until today, very few seminaries or Bible schools exist that do not have Jewish professors, many of them who do not bother to say they are **saved**.

Blinded by Jewish cries of the **Fatherhood of God**, and the brotherhood of all men, coming from a variety of organizations designed to confuse Christian thinking, and from apostate sources, under Jewish control, such as the National Council of churches; befuddled by the humane appeal of Jewish theories, our churchmen for the most part seemed incapable of perceiving the danger which threatened the Christian world from Jewish sources, even though the Jews openly stated what they intended to, "Drive God from the skies, and destroy White Christian civilization."

One look at the world of diplomacy, will show that it has been over run by Jews. In England, Disraeli, took over as Prime Minister during the reign of Queen Victoria, and Lord Beaconsfield, later became Prime Minister. The "**WESTMINISTER REVIEW**" at that time quoted Daniel O'Connor as saying, "If Disraeli's genealogy would be traced, he would no doubt be found to be a true heir of the impenitent thief on the cross." (**Luke 23:39**)

There were others in England, Sir Nathaniel De Rothschild Bart; Josiah Wedgewood during World War I; Theodore Herzl, the father of modern Zionism, who was a power in British politics at the time.

Samuel Untermyer, who arranged for the "**International Boycott Conference**" in Amsterdam, Holland in July 1933, stated, "...this holy war ... in which we (Jews) are embarked is a war that must be waged unremittingly . the Jews are the aristocrats of the world ...this boycott must be against all German goods, shipping, and services... we will drive the last nail in the German coffin." This was before Hitler began any move to rid the country of these parasites.

At this time, Germany was deep in a terrible depression, which had been brought about by Jewish manipulation of the money market. In 1940, the eminent Rabbi Maurice Perlman, head of the British Section of the World Jewish Congress, told a cheering Canadian audience, as reported by the

Toronto Evening News Telegram, February 26, 1940, "The World Jewish Congress has been at war with Germany for seven years." This means they set out to destroy Germany at least two years before Hitler came into power, and used him only as an excuse for continuing the war which cost many Gentiles lives. Very few Jews died in comparison, during World War II.

I can remember many occasions when Jewish boys headed for front line combat duty, were rescued by Jewish Doctors who falsified physical reports, so they ended up usually in the Quartermaster Corps, where they were the heart of the Black Market during the war.

Dr. Donald C. Blaisdeil, professor of Government at the College of the City of New York, published an important document entitled "**AMERICAN POLICY FOR THE NEAR EAST.**" in the Jewish publication "**ISSUES**", the official organ for the American Council for Judaism, in the fall of 1959, in which he stated, "No minority of Irish, of German, of Polish, Italian, or Greek extraction has been able to manipulate policy to its advantage as have the Zionist leaders of the American Jews."

During World War II, the Administration of President Franklin Delano Roosevelt was literally over run with Zionist Jews and more and more evidence has surfaced through the intervening years, to show that President Roosevelt deliberately lead America into that war against the wishes of the majority of it's people, and did it at the behest of Zionism.

The Hon. Henry L. Stinson, Secretary of Defense during World War II, wrote in his daily diary for November 21, 1941, two weeks before the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor, that the President had told his Cabinet that morning in a White House meeting, that he wanted us at war with Japan, but that he did not want it to appear that the United States had fired the first shots. This was during the period of his fireside chats, in which he told American fathers and mothers, "I hate wah, and will nevah send American boys to fight on fawn soil, nevah! nevah! nevah!" As he spoke these words, he was planning to get us involved under heavy Jewish pressure. What better word for these actions than **TREASON!**

After World War II, President Harry Truman carried on in Roosevelt's footsteps and used the power and prestige of American government, to recognize an armed uprising of 800,000 armed Jewish alien terrorists, who had been transplanted as part of the Zionist plan. On May 15, 1948, Truman gave official recognition to the "**bandit state of the Israeli**", which has been a "**thorn in our side ever since**", and cost us billions in national wealth, and possibly a Third World War in the near future. Today the Israeli's are carrying out a war of systematic genocide against the Arab people. While President Clinton took us into an undeclared war in Bosnia, against genocide of Moslem Albanians, he seems to care little for what the Israeli's are doing to the lawful owners of the Palestinian land they have misappropriated, and the Christian world has given them it's blessing based on God's promise made to Abraham, who as we know was not a Jew, **Genesis 12:3**. How awfully stupid can Christians become, when they allow themselves to be seduced by Christ's enemy.

When Eisenhower, "**the terrible Swedish Jew**", became President, he was also faithful to the Jews who helped put him into office. In 1956, he sent 14,000 American troops into Lebanon and stationed the Sixth Fleet in the Mediterranean, to protect the Israeli's. Since then, they have "**stabbed us in the back**" many times, by selling our military secrets to our enemies, and even attacked one of our unarmed naval ships in the Mediterranean with the loss of many American lives.

The pathway of political lies to the American people, continued under John F. Kennedy, always under the guidance of Jews who were a power in Washington. These were more interested in the welfare and safety of the illegal Israeli State in Palestine, than in the safety of the United States. At the same time while helping the Israeli's to increase in military power, Administration after Administration, under Jewish pressure have weakened our Armed Forces, until today we could not defend ourselves against a major attack. Much of this weakening process took place when the KGB "**double agent**", Henry Kissinger was in Washington as Secretary of State. He still a power in the nation's Capitol.

The pathway to Jewish domination continued under the Administration of John F. Kennedy who was always under the guidance of Jews in power in Washington. They were more interested in welfare of the Jewish State in Palestine, then that of the nation they had sworn to defend, and while we armed the Jewish State with our most sophisticated weapons; already the process of destroying our own military was under way and has continued until today we can not be classified as a first rate nation as far as national defense is concerned.

In 1938, the senior Kennedy, Joseph, was America's Ambassador to England. He reported to Washington that Neville Chamberlain, then British Prime Minister, had told him that it was the Jews in America, who forced Britain into the Second World War, and were attempting to do the same thing with the United States. Since this information had to be suppressed at all costs, F.D.R. recalled Senator Joseph Kennedy to silence him and this was the beginning of his liquidation as a viable politician.

The story of Jewish control continued through the Nixon, Carter, and Reagan Administrations. From the Administration of F.D.R. which included 52 Jews in high government positions, out of a total of 72 advisors - and many of these were foreign born Jews like Henry Kissinger - we went on to see the most conservative President in this Century, leaning on Jews and Zionist stooges, for his top level information.

There is much documented information which confirms these allegations and proves that the ideals of Roosevelt's New Deal, were written by Jews. Not to mention a vast amount of similar legislation put out by the U.S. State Department, which at this time was riddled with Communist Jews. When F.D.R. was warned about this, he turned furiously on the Senator reporting to him, shouting, "There's nothing wrong with Communist Jews, many of them are my friends."

As early as 1936, the Jewish newspaper **DER TAG**, wrote on April 9, 1936, "The Jews of America, because of their numbers, interest, and ability, constitute a great political force. They have not usurped this power; it belongs to them as a right! They are going to exercise it as they see fit. What are you goyim going to do about it?"

This is typical Jewish **chutzpah**. Rather than endure the smears that would come their way through the Jewish controlled media and the Zionist lobbyists, many members of Congress have been willing to sell future generations of Americans into virtual slavery under the proposed One World Government of Zionism. Spineless creatures, engrossed with the egotism of the importance of their positions and believing they are the **all wise** mentors of the nation, they have become guilty of the grossest of hypocrisy, as they have often deliberately evaded the one and most important foundation of most of our problems. As a result of failing to strike at the root of the problem, they are today presiding over the destruction of their own White Race, with few qualms of conscience.

Many members of Congress, show by their actions, that they desire this life of hypocrisy and leave this major issue to others. Thus our internal enemy has had an open field in which he is moving rapidly towards his goal of One World control.

Communism - the major tentacle of the Zionist plan for world conquest, was set up by Jews in 1917. In other places in this book, I have shown how they brag openly about their part in this conspiracy. From the beginning, it has been a Jewish plot to enslave "**non-Jew goyim**" (cattle) and rule over them.

They will scream to high heaven that this accusation is untrue, but the plan is there, it can be seen and understood if a concerned person will take the time and effort to look for it. This plan is clearly laid out in their holy book, the TALMUD and in numerous Jewish writings. These prove that Jews, as a whole consider themselves to be a superior people who are destined to rule the world, or as their TALMUD says, "When our Messiah comes, every Jew will have 2,000 goyim slaves." That's you brother and sister, they are talking about. A careful study of the Scriptures will prove their guilt, no matter how strong your pastor may proclaim them to be God's Anointed!

It would be well for me at this point to explain the meaning of several words I have already used numerous times. The **BABYLONIAN TALMUD**, which Jewish leaders say is the "Heart blood of modern Judaism!" is a collection of Jewish civil and canonical (religious) laws. It was begun during the Babylonian captivity, when the tribes of Judah and Benjamin were taken captive for seventy years. A new sect rose among the Hebrew worshipers, which became known as the Pharisees and which rapidly rose to become the major power of Judaism. They began a gigantic work which became known as the TALMUD, that was not completed until some 500 years after the time of Christ. It was what He fought against during His life on earth calling it the "**tradition of men, that nullifies God's Word.**" (Matthew 15:3,6,9; Isaiah 29:13; Titus 1:10,14)

This gigantic work of 63 large volumes, fills a twelve foot bookshelf, and is the final authority of Judaism, superseding the Laws of Moses, in any matter dealing with the conduct of Jews worldwide.

Following are a few of these Talmudic teachings. I will give you the volume, and page where they can be found.

First let me tell you what some of the most eminent Jewish Rabbis' have said about the TALMUD. Rabbi Ismael said, "The teachings of the Talmud stand above all other laws. They are more important than the laws of Moses."

Rabbi Menachem, commenting on the Fifth Book said, "The decisions of the Talmud are words of the Living G-d, Jehovah Himself, as He asks the opinion of earthly Rabbis when there are difficulties in heaven." (If this isn't the height of egotism, what is?)

Tract Mechilla says, "Jehovah Himself studies the Talmud standing, as He has much respect for this book."

**KEKUT CHADASZ** (171,3) - "It is forbidden to disclose the secrets of the law. He who would do it ~:s guilty as though they would destroy the whole world."

**SANHEDRIN** (59a) - "Every goy who studies the Talmud and every Jew who helps him in it, ought to die."

**LIBBRE DAVID** (37) - "To communicate anything to a goy about our religious relations would be equal to killing all the Jews, for if the goyim knew what we teach about them, they would kill us openly."

**SHALLOTH-UTSZABOT** (17) - "A Jew should and must make a false oath when the goyim asks if our books contain anything against him."

**BABA MECIA** (114,6) - "The Jews are human beings, but the nations of the world are not human beings, but beasts."

**SIMEON HADDARSEN** (56,D) - "When the Messiah comes every Jew will have 2,000 goyim slaves."

**MIDRASCH TALPIOTH** (p 225,L) - "Jehovah created the non-Jew in human form so that the Jew would not be served by beasts. The non-Jew is consequently an animal in human form, and condemned to serve the Jew, day and night."

**NADARINE** (20,B) - "A Jew may do to a non-Jewess what he can do. He may treat her as a piece of raw meat."

**MAMONIDES, JAK CHASAKA** (2,2) - "A Jew may misuse a non-Jewess in her state of unbelief." (In other words, rape of a Gentile woman is approved for Jewish men.)

**TOSEFA, ABODAH ZARA** (8,5) - "If a goy kills a goy or a Jew he is responsible But if a Jew kills a goy he is not responsible."

**MISHNA SANHEDRYN** (57) - "Thou shalt not do injury to thy neighbor, but it is not said, 'Thou

shalt not injure a goy". This is a good example of what the Lord meant when He told the Pharisees that they made the Word of God of non-effect by their traditions. (Matthew 15:9)

**SCHULCHAN ARUCH** - "A Jew is permitted to rape, cheat, and perjure himself; but he must take care that he is not found out, so that Israel may suffer."

**SCHULCHAN ARUCH** - "Those who do not confess the Torah (law) and the prophets (religious law), must be killed."

**SCHULCHAN ARUCH** (348) - "All property of other nations belongs to the Jewish people, who consequently are entitled to seize it up without scruples. An orthodox Jew is not bound to observe principles of morality towards people of other tribes. He may act contrary to morality, if it is profitable to him or to Jews in general." You wonder why the Jews treat Arabs with contempt? They are taught that Arabs are mentalsewage in their synagogues.

The **TORAH** is Jewish tradition and instructions or decisions, given to the Pharisee priests, now called Rabbis, as Divine revelation. It was to this group our Lord said, "In vain do they worship Me (God) teaching for doctrine the commandments of men." The TORAH contains the first five books of the Christian Old Testament, known as the **Pentateuch**.

I must move on from this area of our studies, there are 63 large volumes of this filth and the work is so pornographic in nature it may not be sent through the U.S. mail.

How can a Jew take an oath of loyalty to America, when he is allowed by his religion to lie and disregard this oath if it benefits him or his people?

How can a Jew be expected to act worthy of his calling as an editor, news correspondent, a judge, a lawyer, a banker, an educator, or a politician, if he follows this religious belief? How can a Christian minister be trusted, who backs them in any way?

Why is it that the Jew, who is an oriental, is given more rights than the Japanese, Chinese, or Koreans among us? Sounds to me like rank discrimination. Yet the Jew is supposed to be the defender of Civil rights! What a hypocrisy!

The Jewish founder of modern Communism, Karl Mordecai Marx, said of his people, "In vain do we look for the key to the labyrinth of the Jewish soul in his religion. On the contrary, we must look for the mystery of his religion in the mystery of his nature. What is the basis of Judaism? It is a practical passion and greed for profit! To what can we reduce it's religious worship? To extortion! Who is their real G-d? Cash!"

So to accomplish their plan for world takeover, Jews create wars, revolutions, and depressions as a means of seizing power during the time of chaos. In the Communist textbook **"PSYCHOPOLITICS"**, which I have mentioned before, the plan for the takeover of the United States was laid down in 1934. They said, "Our chief goals are effectively carried forward, which is to proceed with a maximum chaos in the culture of our enemy. This is our first and most effective step. Our fruits are grown in chaos, distrust, economic depression, and scientific turmoil."

For hundreds of years now, this has been the Jewish plan for World conquest. On instructions laid down by their Grand Sanhedrin in Constantinople from their **VENGEANCE PROTOCOL** in 1286, they have infiltrated every profession in America. To do this, they have cornered the world supply of gold and have sold the non-Jewish world the fiction that gold is wealth, rather than land and commodities. Today, the entire world bows to the Jewish idol of gold, as much as the Babylonians worshiped Nebuchadnezzar's image of gold in **Daniel 3**.

By their control of gold, they smear those who refuse to **knuckle under** to their desires, and shut off the truth concerning news that our people need to know.

The International Jewish Council which met in Basil, Switzerland in 1879, drew up a far reaching plan entitled **"THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION."** This was a formula on which they would launch their world offensive. While Jewry and their Christian **stooges**

proclaim this document to be a forgery, they seem to forget that in order to have a forgery, one must first have an original. The forger makes his work as close to the original as possible to fool people. The Jews have never questioned the original **PROTOCOL** which was written in Hebrew, only the English translation by the Englishman Victor E. Marsden. He was an English journalist who had lived in Russia for many years and was married to a Russian woman. He was a correspondent for the "**LONDON MORNING POST**", a position he held during the Bolshevik Revolution. He was harassed by the Communists and thrown into the Peter Paul prison. He escaped and eventually was allowed to return to England. His mastery of Russian and Hebrew, made him eminently qualified to translate the **PROTOCOLS**.

I am inclined to agree with Henry Ford, Sr., when he said, "The only statement I care to make about the **PROTOCOLS** is that they fit what is going on." International Zionism has followed them like a blueprint for a hundred years, so they could hardly be bogus.

The **ELDERS OF ZION** have never been revealed, but are sometimes referred to as the **Hidden Hand of Judaism**. They are not the Board of Deputies of the Jewish Parliament, or the Universal Israelite Alliance of France, or the American Jewish Congress. The late Walter Rathenau said of them, "Three hundred men, each of whom is known to all others, govern the fate of the world, and they elect their successors from their entourage." As far back as 1844, the Jewish Prime Minister of Britain, under Queen Victoria, the Jew Benjamin Disraeli, whose real name was Israel, wrote, "The world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes." Then he went on to show that all these personages were Jews.

There are documents available from Jewish sources, such as the Universal Jewish Encyclopedia, Volume 2, 1948 edition, page 102, which show this document and admit to it's Jewishness.

There is much documentary proof that the Russian Revolution was planned, financed, and led by International Jewry. Jacob Schiff, Otto Kahn, and Paul Warburg, all members of the New York firm of Kuhn, Loeb, and Company, advanced nearly \$48-million and trained 276 Jewish revolutionaries from New York City's Lower East Side and sent them to Russia to lead the revolution. They passed through Germany, although we were at war with Germany at that time and received permission to do so from Paul Warburg's brother who was Kaiser Wilhelms Chief of Espionage, and the German Chancellor Van Bethman-Hallwig, who was also a Jew.

President Woodrow Wilson (Democrat), was put into office on the basis of Jewish support and \$50,000 was put into his campaign fund by the Jew Bernard Baruch. This was in payment for Wilson having signed the Federal Reserve Act of 1913, which placed International Jewish banks in charge of the economics of America, and which was the fore runner of our present economic system which is still Jewish controlled. Rockefeller, Rothschild, Kuhn, Loeb, and Lehman are just a few of the names which were involved, with the Rockefeller clan, masquerading as Protestant Christian Gentiles, leading the way.

While most Americans believe the Federal Reserve is part of our government, all of the major banks are Jewish owned, and their geographical dispersion serves as window dressing. All are independent of Federal control and are dependent for international control on the International Jewish bankers.

These banks collect dividends which results in interest payments of the United States government on its bonds sold to Federal Reserve Banks and finances of course, by commercial banks throughout the country, using our money. They have usurped the Constitutional right of Congress to coin and print our money.

Today the United States government pays interest on its credit and the International Jewish bankers collect it and grow rich off the sweat and toil of the American taxpayer. In 1915 our National debt was about \$303 million; by 1982, it passed the one trillion dollar mark. Add to this a state debt at this time of some \$120 billion, plus God alone knows how much is owed in personal debts, and one can begin to scratch the surface of the robbery that has been carried on under the banner of Judaism. These taxes are collected by the Internal Revenue Service, which is the **bully boy tax police** of the

Federal Reserve, and enforces their tax laws. From a total of \$103,651,585 collected in 1970, this has grown to \$745,313,276 in 1996. Unfortunately, the I.R.S. is often used by the government and special interests to punish those who do not **walk the Jewish line**.

A good example is my own case. From 1965, when I retired, to 1981, I was severe vocal and written critic of the Federal Government's bankrupt Foreign and Economic policies, and was an embarrassment to the United States State Department on several occasions. This never drew any unbearable penalties, but when I began to speak publicly on the Jewish perils to our government and the Christian church in 1986, within six months I had my first audit, and there have been seven of these in fifteen years, costing this Christian work over \$108,000. Many of you know that in 1998, the I.R.S. placed a levy on my Military Retirement pay, and stole over \$24,000 that year, over the protests of several U.S. Senators. These men were falsely told that there was no religious prejudice involved, although facts proved otherwise. This Christian work was kept afloat, only by Christian brethren, who would not let it go down the drain. Some of you who read this book were in this group, and I will never be able to thank you properly. God knows what the future will bring!

Today in the face of almost unheard of economic woes, which persist in spite of what appears to be a booming economy, we see the strange sight of our government borrowing money from the Internationalists at high interest rates, so that we can give it away in Foreign Aid, often to countries who hate us and are our potential enemies, while our President spends untold billions of dollars of national wealth on brush fire wars in which we have no national interest. All these, Bosnia included, are for the benefit of the Internationalists and is fattening their purses, while bringing us closer to their New World Order, scheduled for completion in the year 2000.

It should be obvious to any intelligent person, where the money power lies. It most certainly is not in the hands of Congress where it belongs, and was meant to be. By their control of gold, the International Jewish bankers have become richer in one hour, as White Christians in particular sink deeper into the toils of their Slave State. Today, Christian America is bowing our backs in virtual economic slavery to world Judaism and they glory in it. Americans are today paying a higher percentage of their earnings into taxes, than was paid by the medieval serfs. This was the ultimate plan of **PROTOCOLS**, "Drain the entire product of materials and labor off the land and into our coffers." How long will we be willing to live on our knees, when God meant us to be **FREE!** You may be one of those Christians who reasons, "If He meant us to be free, why has He allowed our enemy to take control." Read the 28th Chapter of Deuteronomy and see for yourself. It all boils down to this **TRUTH: "Obedience to God, and the discipline it brings, must come before we can have victory!"** Until we learn the lesson of obedience, we should not expect to have God's help, no matter how hard we pray! I have Christians tell me, "If we could just get all the Christians in America to pray together, God would hear and answer our prayers and save us!" For this prayer to work you must mix prayer with obedience in what God tells us to do. In **Isaiah 59:1** we are told that God has not lost His power to act, nor has He lost His sense of hearing the prayers of His people. **Verse 2** of this same Chapter gives us the answer, "But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid his face from you, that He **will not hear.**" Before we can expect God to hear and answer our pleas for deliverance, we must first return to Him in obedience. While many so called Christian people recognize this fact, it soon becomes evident that most of them, including their pastors, are only giving God, **lip service**, and want to continue doing their own thing!

The only way we can be free from the Jewish plague, is by removing it, and this will be impossible until we first learn obedience.

We know God will be with us if we diligently and honestly **seek His face, 2 Chronicles 7:14**. He has always been on the side of righteousness, when it is exercised in the context of obedience to His will. Never, during the trials of our ancient forefathers, did He respond to their call for help, until they came to Him in **repentance and humility**, and unfortunately I have seen very little of this in the so called Christian world of 1999. One of our biggest problems in the Christian world, is that we

have **grown too big for our britches!** God may have to bring us down a notch or two, before He can work His way with us. He has done it before with His people, and if He never changes, as we have been taught, it is very possible He will do it again. I have stopped praying, "God, save us, instead I pray, 'Not my will, but Thine be done.'"

We must not be led astray by our hatred for the Jewish people, although we may have good reason for it. Our battle must be against the forces of the anti-Christ, that their leaders advocate.

Sometimes it seems that there are no solutions to our problems. The problems are there, and the milder solutions can only come as the Jewish leaders are willing to lift the cloud of censorship they have placed on the Christian world and then back their words with good intentions.

As long as Jews insist on being a Jewish entity, instead of being individuals, they will ultimately force Christians, as a means of self defense, into viewing them as a foreign element hostile to Christian people and Christian values. If America allows a dual citizenship to stand in the way of loyalty to America alone, then Jews will continue not only to be a thorn in our flesh, but an ever increasing danger to our American way of life.

Our **freedom** was won at too great a price, to allow it to be usurped by aliens in our midst, who have taken advantage of our hospitality. This goes for other religious groups too.

The Constitution guarantees **freedom of speech and press**, to American citizens. It does not allow an alien minority to take this away by imposing their censorship. If we allow this to happen, and it's well along the way towards completion, then we deserve everything we get.

Today, as the greatest drama of the Ages begins to unfold before us, there are two paths we can choose. The one is lined with the trinkets and glamour of Jewry, the **big brother will take care of you**, philosophy which always leads to slavery. Those who seek only personal pleasure and comforts, those fools who believe, "You only go around once in life, so live with gusto, for tomorrow you may die." These will find only slavery and death at the end of their road. It is only the pathway of **sacrifice** and **obedience** to God, that comes from loyalty, courage, honor, and a sense of duty, that leads to a more abundant life.

We are offered two options, Either serve God with gladness, knowing His word is true, or follow a path which will only serve the oppressors of our people.

Today in America, we are faced with oppressive, anti-White, anti-Christ government. Will we serve it? Our forefathers refused to do so! In the Declaration of Independence, Thomas Jefferson said that, "We are endowed by our Creator with certain unalienable (may not be tampered with by government for any reason) rights. That among these are life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness. That to secure these rights governments are instituted among men deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed, that whenever government becomes destructive to these ends it becomes the right of the people to alter and abolish it and institute a new government."

The fact that we are free today, gives us the **right** to establish and maintain a government which will enable us to enjoy these rights, so aptly expressed by the political philosopher, John Locke. Not only is it our **right**, but it is our **duty**. Jefferson said, "When a long train of abuses, pursuing invariably the same object, evinces a design to reduce them under absolute despotism, it is their right, nay it is their duty, to throw off such a government and provide new safeguards for their future security."

Today, under the despotism of William Jefferson Clinton, we are living under such a government. Our first allegiance must be to God. It is His law and the unalienable rights under that Law, which make us a free people. We cannot afford for our allegiance now, or at any time in the future, to come under bondage to an alien philosophy that seeks to enslave and destroy us.

In **1 Kings 18:21**, the prophet Elijah asked our forefathers, "How long halt ye between two opinions? If the Lord be God follow Him: but if Baal, then follow him." Five hundred years before

Elijah's time, Joshua told the people of Israel, "If it seem evil unto you to serve the Lord, choose ye this day whom ye will serve;... but as for me and my house, we will serve the Lord." (**Joshua 24:15**)

This is the decisions White Christians in particular must make today, if we are to survive. Will we serve Jehovah, the God of our forefathers, and His Son the Lord Jesus Christ and remain free? Or will we bow the knee to the false god of the Talmudic Jews and become slaves? Our whole future, and that of our race, depends on how we answer this question.

For far to long, we have been under the spell of the Baal system of Babylonian usury, It is in the process now of deliberately producing a "raceless, soulless humanity," that can be controlled by the elite in the New World Order of Judaism. This will mean control over income, our children, our entertainment, our sex life, our education, our body, our politics, and our religion. Already the New World Elite have openly stated that there will be no place for Christians in their New World.

I say the time has come when we must stop it. It will only happen when Christian men and women know the truth, recognize it as truth, and operate on this basis. It cannot happen, as long as most of the church world is under bondage, and control of Judaism, as it is today!

The time is late, the situation seems hopeless at times, but so was the situation in 1775 when Patrick Henry, speaking before the Virginia Convention, in an attempt to rally his people to the cause of freedom, shouted for all the world to hear, "They tell us sirs, that we are weak, unable to cope with some formidable an adversary. But when shall we be stronger? Will it be next year? Will it be when we have been totally disarmed, and a British guard is stationed in every house?" This is what the Jews seek in America today. They are in the forefront of every effort towards gun control and total disarmament. Christian America: "How long will ye halt between two opinions?" Will you finally believe when you see enemy hordes marching through our streets, raping our women and destroying our homes and churches?

Today, our Christian people are asleep. They are in a dream world, where they imagine that bad things will not happen to them. They see devastating earthquakes in Turkey and Greece, and say, "It will not happen to us!" They see mass murders by governments in Southeast Asia and Africa, and say, "That will not happen here! We are born again, you know, and Jesus will come back and **RAPTURE** us away before if gets all that bad!" Talk about being **wrapped up in a sheet of self-righteousness**, those Christians are enclosed in a **shroud and** don't know it. Like the folks in **Isaiah 28** their church leaders have "made a covenant with death, and with hell are in agreement; when the overflowing scourge (disaster) shall pass through, (they say), it shall not come nigh us: for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves." What does God have to say about this complacent attitude? The answer is in **verses 17 and 18** "Judgment also will I (God) lay to the line, and righteousness to the plummet: and the hail shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow the hiding place. And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, (canceled) and your agreement with hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be trodden down by it." Still so-called **born again** Christians who say they believe God's Word, will tell you with a straight face, "It will not happen to America, because we have too many born again Christians here!" How dangerously complacent can we get?

While our preachers indicate that they don't know who the Jews are, and erroneously call them God's Chosen, our risen Savior said of them in **Revelations 2:9** - "...I know the blasphemy of those who say they are Jews, and are not, but are of the synagogue (meeting place) of Satan." He will take care of them in His own good time as indicated in **Luke 19:27**, and in His **Parable of the Sower** in **Matthew 13:30**. He indicated here that if we attempt to uproot them before their time, it will harm the wheat.

Will it take God's destruction of His enemies, to waken our Christians, or will it take disaster to befall them?

Are you willing to have your family live under the rulership of International Jewry, now that you

know the truth about them? In the face of slavery and very possibly death. **WHAT WILL YOUR ANSWER BE?**

The day of decision is fast approaching, when Satan's Kids, will make an all out effort to control the Christian world. Their time schedule calls for it to happen in the year 2000. It may be necessary for us to take stern measures in order to stop this anti-Christ scourge. For whether you want to admit it or not, we are in extreme danger as a free people. Soon this war will end. With promises like **Romans 8:28; 2 Timothy 1:7; and Luke 21:28**, we have nothing to fear.. For no matter how heavy the odds against us may be we will be **VICTORIOUS, when we learn to be obedient!** Are you going to be on the winning side? Or will you be one of the church rebels who refuses to believe God's Word, and will not make into His kingdom, no matter how solid your church membership may be? Please never say you weren't warned!

**Choose you this day whom ye will serve!!!**

## **ANNEX**

A compilation of up to the minute facts about world Jewry from many reliable sources:

**from "THE TRUTH AT LAST" July 1999**

President Clinton, in full accord with his Jewish advisors says that he wants to prepare White Americans (and this refers specifically to Christians - MOHR), for the day when we will be a minority in our own country. If the present immigration rate continues, we will be a minority in 30 years. Clinton gloated, "There will be a great revolution that we can live with without having a dominant (meaning Christian) white culture."

Pat Buchanan, the well known commentator said, "When did Americans vote for a revolution to over run our ethnic and racial balance? When did our people vote to over turn her dominate European culture? Republicans are too intimidated and paralyzed by ruling '**political correctness**', to resist (the Jew inspired Clinton revolution - MOHR) which would ignite a real revolution."

Buchanan went on to say, "We are only half way to Clinton's paradise. What will it be like when we finally get there?"

---

## **WHITE ON WHITE CRIME!**

Percentage wise, very few crimes against non-Whites are committed by whites and the Jewish sponsored **anti-hate laws** now before Congress will be enforced almost exclusively against whites.

FBI Crime Statistics show that Whites commit only 55.85 crimes per 100,000 against Negroes. While the crime rate of Negroes against Whites is 3,493.63 per 100,000. These

new crime laws will impose a more severe penalty against Whites that are ever applied to Blacks and are part of the overall discrimination that is being shown to those people who settled America and under God, made her great. It is also **part and parcel** of the Zionist plot for world control, as can be seen from many statements made by Jewish religious leadership in pro-race mixing propaganda can be seen in an article published in Canada in Mcleans Review Magazine of September 5, 1967. A prominent Canadian Rabbi, Abraham Feinberg outlined the Zionist solution for racial conflicts, in these words:

"One of the most nagging dilemmas of our creed is the gap between 'preaching and practicing' racial equality. We Canadian Jews support the Civil Rights Movement in the United States.

"This refusal to sanction the mixing of the races is the final bastion of racial hostility. Until we learn to fight our ingrown (natural) fears of sexual relations between the races, the end of the race problems will not be in sight. Only when we no longer raise our eyebrows at the sight of a Negro holding hands with a White girl, will the West (Christendom) have begun to tear the racial poison from it's vitals. Such a change will involve an inside out remolding of the White Psyche, for the fear of mixed marriages is deeply rooted." (It indeed is, for it was a Law our forefathers received from God Himself - but notice how cleverly, the Rabbi applies this reasoning to Gentiles MOHR).

"The change must begin sometime. Why not now? One reason, according to the thinking of those who brindle at the thought of miscegration is that there is basic, psycholological incompatibility between races. Allied with this notion is the fear, seldom expressed but nevetheless very real that '**mongrelization**' of the races will somehow result in an inferior human product." (Regardless of what the Rabbi said, this is a fact proven by history - MOHR)

"Finally, there is the objection that some races are innately savage, according to this view - and it's surprising that many White liberals halfway believe it! The chaos in the Congo and mob violence in American cities spring from a single Black source. History shows, however, that no race, regardless of its technological progress, has a monopoly on savagery. Many Whites cannot see this. (if this is true, why do we see statistics like those from the FBI as I have shown? Why do we see the unbelievable savagery shown in the faces of black musicians in **rock and roll** on TV, and in the held of entertainment? And still say, "There's nothing wrong?" It's hard to convince an honest man or woman that this savagery as seen in the TV screen and in **rock music**, has been held up to our white youth as **the way to go**, and the **norm** somehow or other it's not in white nature to bite the head off a live chicken while screaming obscenities on stage? MOHR)

Feinberg continues, "I do not mean to suggest there are no differences. Of course there are. Races do differ - in the frequency of blood type distribution, in taste sensitivity, in hairiness, in body smell. These are real disabilities that Civil Rights leaders must overcome.

"It is certain that the mixed couple contemplating marriage faces a whole sea of trouble that couples of the same race never encounter. But there is evidence that the barriers posed by society are beginning to crumble. (The Jews have been foremost in this Movement to destroy our Christian concept of God - MOHR)

"If anything the Law should encourage, not forbid, the intermingling of bloods.

"Legislation alone cannot change the human heart.

The only way to accomplish this, to have '**Final Solution**' to the racial problem is to create a melange (mixture) of races so universal that no one can preen themselves on their '**racial purity**', or practice the barbarism necessary to safeguard it. The deliberate encouragement of inter-racial marriages is the only way to hasten this process. And time may be getting short! The dominance of our world has begun to shift like the cargo in a listing ship from the White races to the colored. The sooner we adjust to this fact, the better it will be for our children. We know that we will never be able to completely eliminate racial prejudice, until we eliminate racial separation." (UNQ)

At this time, research projects into the breeding of humans existed. They have long been suppressed by the Jews who control the media and TV fields. Liberal **witch hunters**, have damned anyone looking into the truth, by calling them **racists**.

These mentally warped creatures, many of them in the Christian Church, accept scientific methods to create better animals, yet they go into hysterics, when one suggests that same thoughtfulness if applied to humans, would lead to the betterment of mankind.

Africa is a prime example of the failure of Blacks to develop even the rudiments of civilization. Negroes have existed in Africa, as long as Whites have been in Europe. Then ask yourself why blacks have never developed a written language, an alphabet, or mathematics, until the White man came along and showed them how to live a better life.

Today, we see every so-called Black Republic in much worse shape in every way, then when they were under harsh, White Colonial rule. I've been in Central Africa, where they had never seen a White man, and the natives were living as their ancestors 5,000 years ago.

Two political movements, Communism and Zionism benefit from inter-racial marriage.

If the masses of White America interbreed with the Blacks, we will be transformed into a dull, lazy nation, such as we find today in Brazil. With some of the richest mines, and fertile land in the world, they are still a Third World nation.

Communism has been successful in America, through Jewish power, and the support that comes from sullen non-White drones in our Christian churches, who have been lured by their "Take from the rich, and give it to the poor" slogan, knowing that many of them refuse to work for a living. It's so much easier when Uncle Sam gives them a welfare handout.

The Jewish tactics involved appear in a book written by a prominent English Communist Jew in 1921, Israel Cohen, titled "**RACIAL PROGRAM FOR THE TWENTIETH CENTURY.**" The following quotation can be found in the U.S. Congressional Record of 1957, page 8559: "We (Jews) must realize that our most powerful weapon is racial tension. By pounding into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by Whites, we can mold them to our program. The term colonialism and Imperialism must be featured in our propaganda. In America, we will strive for a subtle victory. While inflaming the Negro minority against the Whites, we will endeavor to instill in Whites a **guilt complex**. (They have been most

successful among Christians, as can be seen by the recent apology issued to Blacks by the Southern Baptist Convention - MOHR).

"We will aid the Negroes to rise in prominence in every walk of life, in the professions, and in the world of sports and entertainment. With this prestige, the Negroes will be able to intermarry with Whites, and begin the process that will deliver America into our hands." (What better example than the Black football star O.J. Simpson?)

---

## AN AUSTRALIANS LOOKS AT THE IDENTITY CRISIS WHERE TO NOW GERMANY?

Sometimes we White Christians get so tied up in our own problems we forget that others of our Israel kin are suffering the same hardships. This article written by Adam DeWitt, of Australia, covers an interesting phase in our war for Christian survival, that American Christians need to know. (DeWitt writes regularly for the "TRUMPET" magazine, which is the mouthpiece of the Christian Commonwealth of Covenant People, P.O. Box 141, Rondebosch, South Africa, 7701) Listen well to his words concerning another Christian Israel nation which is under violent attack by International Jewry, in their age old plan for world conquest.

When we walk a highway you would like to know where you are heading. What if you don't know? You will need to rely on fixed points and the most helpful would be the starting point. At least if you know where you came from, you will have a pretty good idea of where the road is heading. This principle is being understood by more and more people world wide, as they attempt to strengthen their society, and thereby ensure their future. Likewise this principle could be very helpful to Germany, the country now under discussion. So with this in mind let's look for German roots. (Bear in mind that over 27% of the American people come from a Germanic background.)

In **Isaiah 51:1,2** Israelites are admonished: "Hearken to Me, ye that follow righteousness, ye that seek the Lord: look unto the rock whence ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit whence ye are digged. Look unto Abraham your father, and unto Sarah that bare you: for I (God) called him alone, and blessed him, and increased him." (Remember there were no people anywhere on earth called JEWS, until 1200 years after Abraham's time, so this verse could not have referred to them - MOHR).

---

## AN IDENTITY CRISIS!

For many Germans, to delve into history, to find a future direction. is something to fear. They have fear of being labeled a **Neo-Nazi** or **Nazi apologizer**, because of World War II. German history goes back much farther then World War II. Nor should World War II be seen as the climax for Germans faced by this crisis.

I will not attempt to explain the war away, or give an opinion on it directly. Germans are not war mongers, no matter what the Jewish controlled press says to the contrary and this can be proved from history. On the whole, the history of Germany has been the

most peaceful in Europe, and the most culturally rich. Over a period of some 1200 years, Germany has been involved in less wars than any of its neighbors or rivals.

When statistics are broken down into percentages the list of European nations involved in wars reads as follows:

## European Nations Involved in Wars

Poland (polen)	58%
England	56%
France (Franreich)	50%
Russia (Rubland)	46%
Netherlands (Holland)	44%
Italy (Italian)	36%
Germany (Deutsche)	28%

The problem is, that the wars in which Germany has been involved were within living memory. Therefore we must keep things in perspective and not lose sight of the fact that Germans are a people with a thrilling destiny. There is an ancient prophesy stating that although nations would overcome Germany (as experienced at the end of World War II), the Israelite nation of Germany would overcome in the end. With that in mind, we can now begin to uncover hidden historical and scriprtual proofs which have long been withheld from our people.

---

## THE PAPER CURTAIN

Those withholding this information, are aware of the ramifications for Germany should it become widespread knowledge. At the end of this account, you too will know why the world's best kept secret is so suppressed. Just as the Berlin Wall came down, so too will the PaperCurtain of falsehood, come tumbling down. We will not get into a debate on the Jewish Holocaust. But we must realize that this Paper Curtain of misinformation, which has beguiled millions of people, especially since the 1800's is beginning to rip. This message will help speed up this shredding process.

---

## THE FLAME

There is a **truth** that is spreading from land to land (especially in the nations of Christendom - MOHR), to conservative groups, to patriot groups, from church to church (in the Judeo-Christian world - MOHR), quietly crossing denominational lines and often bypassing church leaders. This teaching crosses political ideologies, and many study groups are accepting it as are many archaeologists, historians, and secretly many politicians. It is being called IsraeliteIdentity, and it has absolutely nothing to do with Judaism. Those who do not understand it or those who fear it, call it "**Racism; Cultism; Hatred; Unbiblical; Anglo-Israelitism; White Supremacy; Heresy;** and worst of all new **anti Semitism.**" Yet many are saying and teaching that it is truth; that it can be proven historically, archeologically, and Biblically.

---

## IDENTIFYING HEIRS AND WHY

Picture a tramp sleeping in a back alley. One day a solicitor finds him and asks if the tramp is the man he is looking for. The tramp can prove that he is. It turns out that this **down trodden** man is the long lost grandson of a King, who left his estate and Kingdom to him. Do you think that identifying this tramp would make a profound difference in his life? Are other tramps who have shared his misery entitled to it's benefits because of his birthright? Clearly the difference is very real and only the proper man can receive the blessings which comes from being a heir of the King. It means the difference between living in a cardboard box, and having to rummage through a garbage can to stay alive, and living in a palace. Identifying people correctly makes a difference in their national, mental outlook that translates into international performance, not just on the economic level, but also morally.

Many trendy **intellectuals** hate the word **morality**. Yet morality governs more than sexual behavior; it's the difference between suicide, or living to live, and even procreate on a personal as well as national level.

So let's begin the process of finding out who we are.

At school these days, our children are taught that we came from a bunch of barbarians who came into Europe as part of a mass migration from the East, moving West, and Northwest. Keep this in mind. Barbarians in spite of modern ideas, does not mean a **slob** or **crude fellow**. It is a term that meant **one who does not speak Greek or Latin**. The barbarians were often descendants of refugees or migrating people. Refugees can be seen to lack sophistication because they are in transit, just like a backpacker. Our Israel forefathers in Roman times were in transit, they were pioneers carrying Israel culture into the wilderness. But their forefathers were very cultured and civilized men from whence they migrated and like the American pioneers they sought to start afresh in the wilderness with very little means.

To the British, the American pioneers were **barbarians**. They lived rough and ready, yet their bloodline, like the British who despised them was European. The American barbarism was not due to these people being crude or uneducated, as some of them were graduates from the finest universities of Europe and could read their Bibles in Hebrew and Latin. These culturally rich pioneers had to live crude, because they were in a wilderness with very little to start with. They were trying to recreate the culture they once knew.

The early Europeans who lived outside the world dominion of Rome were also pioneers. The aim of the pioneer is not to become a barbarian. Their aim is to recreate the culture left behind without (what they viewed) intolerable decadence, corruption, and lack of morality. Indeed most of the early American pioneers were made up of Christian sects that opted to live on a higher moral and spiritual standard than was possible in the land of their birth.

America was settled by Puritans, Mennonites, Quakers, Huguenots, Amish, and so on. Can we then liken them to the early Europeans who lived outside the empire of Rome?

Certainly Roman culture at this time was highly decadent and thrived on fleshly passions ranging from gluttony and drunkenness, to all manner of sexual activity, and ended in spectators viewing of death in their arenas. The Romans wrote gruesome

accounts of the Celts and Germanic's, yet much of this was propaganda and exaggeration, even perverted romanticism to suit their various political aims. By and large the Celts and Germanics had strong moral codes. They were a highly religious people. Ancient texts prove the origin of this religion to be found in the Old Testament (for some reason Judeo-Christian pastors and scholars refuse to accept these ancient texts, although they will believe much older ones coming from Egypt and Assyria, which prove their point of view - MOHR). It was their religion that caused them to migrate in the first place, as they left a morally corrupt civilization. (More about this later).

---

## THE SECRET

In this article we will introduce you to an archaeological fact that has been kept secret by the establishment. (This of course under Jewish control -MOHR). This fact is that the Germanic people are Semitic, indeed, they are descendants from what theologians call the **Lost Tribes of Israel**. (These have been lost to fallible men for centuries, since Israel, and most of Judah were taken captive by Assyria, but they were never lost to God - MOHR).

I will give you a short history to prove these claims. But before reading you must be clear in your mind and understand that when you read the word Israelite, Semite, or Hebrew, they are not speaking about JEWS.

The religious establishment (under Jewish control - MOHR) has programmed us to think that **Israelite** means **Jew**, yet it does not and nowhere in the Bible does it have this meaning.

We cannot understand our ethnic beginnings if we cloud out terms by traditional dogma. Judaism is a religion, just as Catholicism. When we say Catholic, do we mean Italians? No, because we also have German, Irish, Mexican, Filipino, and American Catholics. So it is with the Jews, they are not a race, but a religious cult. (Just as there is no such thing as a Christian race, so there is no Jewish race! - MOHR).

---

## THE FIRST TRIBES

Our schools today teach our children they were "**Stone Age, or Cave Men**" in Europe, such as Neanderthal and Cro-Magnon man.

Our historians are either disinformed (which I doubt - MOHR), misinformed, or dishonest. No, I am not arguing whether those species existed or not. But I am against these learned peoples methods of teaching. They tell our children of these cave men and teach them evolution followed by telling us of the Celts and Germanic tribes. (The Apostle Paul describes them in 2 Timothy 3:7 as "Every learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth." You see, this is part of the Jewish plan for dumbing down our people to where they will listen to and accept Jewish fables, rather than the truth - MOHR).

These men even go so far as to encourage us to believe that our European ancestors,

evolved from these cave men.

Yet, the Celts and Saxons did not evolve from cave men. The cave men, who existed died out, they came to an end and did not leave offspring's to enable them to have an ongoing population. The Celts, Germanic's, and Goths, migrated into Europe from the east in various waves, not having a link whatsoever with cave men. The bulk of the cave men died tens of thousands of years earlier, as according to archaeologists, they lived between 100,000 and 40,000 B.C. The Celts migrated into Europe about 2,000 B.C. resulting in a gap of tens of thousands of years from the cave man era.

The best known group of Celts lived in middle Europe around 800 B.C. and has been named by archaeologists as the Hallstatt culture. When the Germanic-Saxons or Goths moved into Europe we are erroneously taught that the Celts were totally driven out. We are also taught the error that the Celts and Germanics are two different races. I will show you that they are one and the same people.

The reason why the Celts disappeared is because they were ethnically indistinguishable from the Saxons. The Celtic language disappeared because Germanic became the overriding speech. In the same way Latin (in the form of French) replaced the Germanic of the Germanic-Franks in France. Even though the French, who were descended from the Germanic and Celtic people and who now speak a form of Latin, still live on today. The Celts did not die out in Europe. After many battles they simple were **grafted** into the **Kin stock** of the Germanic tribes.

It is time now to trace the Celts back to their **cradle**.

More and more **authorities** recognize that the Celts came from the Middle East as pointed out recently in a lengthy BBC documentary on these people. The word Celt, (pronounced kelt) is found in many forms in Gelderland, Holland: Galatia, in middle Turkey; Cheltenham in England; Galia in France; Galacie in Southern Poland; Gallia, a former Roman Province in Northern Italy; Wael, and Wallonia. Early forms of the word **Cald** or **Chald** have been found in Chaldea in the land of Mesopotamia.

Early Chaldeans migrated from the delta region near what is now Kuwait, up the fertile strip along the Euphrates River to regions along the Mediterranean Coast, to found the ancient civilizations such as Egypt. (Who were white Adamites by the way - MOHR). When we think of the Middle East people today, we tend to picture them as a brown skinned folk with dark eyes. Yet in the early days it was not so. The Arabs, Turks, and other darker people moved into the Middle East much later. The Turks for instance did not come from modern Turkey, but rather from middle Asia. originally Turkey was populated by descendants of the Chaldeans and related people who were fair skinned and blond. Basically the Turks ethnically cleansed these fair skinned folks from Asia Minor. The original Egyptians too, were kin to the Chaldeans and were Nordic in appearance. (The ancient pictures on the pyramids of Egypt, which are many thousands of years old, show the ruling class in Egypt as Caucasians. The same is true of the original Ethiopians. I have seen the ancient paintings on the walls of the Coptic church in Axum, Ethiopia, the ancient Capitol City of the Queen of Sheba and the ruling class were Caucasians - MOHR).

Earliest record show that the **Chalds** migrated north-westerly from the highland region of Eastern Turkey and West into Iran, and then into Europe. Those that migrated south became known as Chaldeans. One of the most famous of these is Abraham of the Bible,

who was not a Jew, or even an Israelite, he was however related to the Celts; his bloodline was Celtic. We know the Celtic word for fair is **blond**. The Bible tells us that Abraham's wife Sarai was very fair. The French word for **fair** is **blond**. The Hebrew word used in the Bible is **YOPHIY** from the root word.

Yahpah, meaning "**blond, beautiful, or bright.**" Seeing that Abraham loved all God's Laws, including those which forbade marrying those of another nation, it stands to reason that he too would have been Nordic in appearance. Indeed the Celts were tall men, about six feet or 1.8 meters, ruddy and on the whole fair and blond. Abraham and his family left Ur at the time the ethnic makeup of Chaldea was shifting from predominantly fair skinned Chaldeans to the new incoming darker skinned people who changed the entire makeup of Chaldea. Abraham followed the route taken by many of his kin over the centuries before, and settled in a land where he would live amidst the people that the Law approved of. He could have gone to Europe, but evidently did not feel the need to go so far. In those days, Palestine and Lebanon, were populated not by Jews or Arabs, but by Hebrew-Celts, from the highlands of Chaldea, a blond folk who were his kin. (In fact, many of the Lebanese and Syrian people today, are blond, blue eyed Christian relatives of ours - MOHR).

From Abraham came Isaac, who was ethnically Celtic and not Jewish. (The Jews did not come along until hundreds of years later, when they first appear on the Bible scene in **2 Kings 16:6**, fighting against Israel - MOHR). This means that all of Isaac's sons were ethnically Celtic and not Jewish. It also means that Jacob's children were Celts or Chads, not Jewish. From this same lineage came King David. We have a description of him in **1 Samuel 17:42**, where he is described as "**ruddy and fair**". Ruddy means his skin was light with a pink complexion and again we see the same word fair meaning blond. This means that Jacob-Israelites were also fair skinned people. This is a totally different picture than that of Hollywood, which stereotypes them as swarthy with black hair.

Remember that at least 50% of all that comes out of Hollywood is nonsense, and the other 50% fiction. (We see very little of truth coming from this predominately Jewish source, and it has become one of their most potent propaganda tools, to **brainwash** our people - MOHR).

Jacob/Israel, the Celt, had 12 sons who in turn made up twelve tribes, or nations. These tribes took on the name of their respective patriarchs. They are Reuben, Simeon, Judah, Dan, Naphtali, Gad, Asher, Issachar, Zebulun, Manasseh, Ephraim, (sons of Joseph), and Benjamin. All were Celts, none were Jews.

---

## TRUE MEANINGS

Lets get our terms straight. The word JEW is a corruption of the Hebrew word **Yehuwdiy** from **Yehuwdah**. Yehudah means **JUDAH**, or Judah (the person). Therefore it is ethnically and etymologically wrong to say that the descendants of the other sons are **JUDAH**. It is simply impossible. It is equally impossible to say that Jacob, Isaac, and Abraham were children of Judah, which the Judeo-Christian churches do all the time by implication by calling them Jews. To call any of these people Jews is utter nonsense, yet most of the churches and most school teachers, even dictionaries are guilty of this stupidity. Only the descendants of Judah can be called **Yeduawdiy**, which

can be corrupted to **Jews**.

There is a second category of Jews who are not even descendants of Judah. After the 12 tribes settled in what became known as the **land of Israel**, around 1400 B.C. infighting led to a rift between the Israelites. The land was split in two, the Northern half became the **land of Israel**, and the Southern half the **land of Judah**. The Assyrians began to invade these two kingdoms around 730 B.C.. First the northern land of the ten tribes with many cities of the south went into captivity as outlined in 2 Kings 18. The Assyrians repopulated the land with non-Israelites after the Israelites had been deported.

However, the city of Jerusalem was not taken. The only Israelites left in the land were the remnant (not all) of Judah and Benjamin. Because Jerusalem became the administrative capital of this, now Assyrian province, the territory became known as Judea, and its inhabitants as Judeans, even though most of them were not of the tribe of Judah. All the non-Israelite people in the land, took on the new geographic term Judeans, as well as the remnant of Judah and Benjamin.

Only the remnant of Judah could rightfully claim racial blood lines to the person of Judah, but the rest, the majority of the mixed multitude laid claim by geographic means. Both groups are called Jews in our modern Bibles. It therefore takes a trained reader to spot the difference.

Jesus was a Judahite, but He was not a Judean, he was a Galilean. The term King of the Jews is not a reference to being king of the geographic Judeans, but rather a reference to His royal descent from Judah.

(Dr. Benjamin Freedman, explains it very well in his book "**FACTS ARE FACTS**". On page 17 he says, "...the best known 18th century editions of the New Testament in English are the Rheims (Douai) Edition and the King James Authorized Edition. The Rheims translation of the New Testament into English was first printed in 1582, but the word Jew did not appear in it. The King James Authorized translation of the New Testament was begun in 1604 and published in 1611. The word Jew did not appear in it. It was not until the 18th Century that the word Jew was used for the first time. There is not a person in the English speaking world today who regards a JEW as a JUDEAN in a literal sense. The secondary meaning of the word, with practically no exception is that a person who claims to belong to a racial group associated with ancient Semites or are directly descended from the ancient nation of Judea, is a JEW. The secondary meaning is what causes confusion in the Christian world. The implications, inferences, innuendoes of the word Jew today to the majority of intelligent Christians is contradictory and confusing. Christians who cannot be fooled any longer, are suspect by the Christian clergy, who continue to repeat and repeat, **ad nauseam**, their pet theme, that **Jesus was a Jew** - MOHR).

The term **King of the Jews**, did not refer to religious Jews, who were Hebrews. In essence Jesus was a Chad, of Celtic blood, and even though His paternity was through Judah, He cannot be considered a Jew.

Jewish author Alfred Lilienthal wrote, "Here is a paradox, a paradox, a most ingenious paradox; and an anthropological fact, that many Christians have much more Hebrew-Israelite blood in their veins than most of their Jewish neighbors, (taken from his book "**WHAT PRICE ISRAEL?**").

Could there be any truth in this statement? If so, this would mean the greater number of German society and its neighboring countries have misidentified the people who are most prominent in the Bible. The 1980 Jewish Almanac's, first chapter, entitled "Identity Crisis", begins with the following admission: "Strictly speaking, it is incorrect to call an ancient Israelite a Jew, or a contemporary Jew an Israelite or Hebrew." (By Richard Siegel and Carl Rheims, New York Bantam books 1980). The 1978 edition of the Jewish newspaper, "**UNITED ISRAEL BULLETIN**", (Volume XXXXV, 507 5th Avenue, New York City) admits the following and contradicts the teaching of many Judeo-Christian churches. It says, "to get to the root of the matter ...it is important we clear up one misconception held by so many in our society . . . to the true definition of the terms Hebrew, Israel and Jew. Abraham was not a Jew! Don't let this statement shock you. Historically and ethnologically he was not a Jew! Neither was Joshua nor Joseph."

Today's Jews come under two categories, Askenazim and Sephardim. The Ashkenazi make up 90% of all modern Jews. Ashkenaz was the grandson of Japeth. Japeth was a brother of Shem. This means that at least 90% of all modern Jews are not Semitics. (Semitic, means descended from Shem. Jacob/Israel descended from Shem). Seeing that Ashkenazim are not Shem means that more than 90% of today's Jews cannot be classified as Israelites. This group is the power behind the Zionist Movement and are the main occupiers of the modern Jewish State in Palestine. (Every Prime Minister of this mini-state have been of Ashenazim ancestry - MOHR). It does not take much to see that this group has taken over Palestine under false pretenses as they are not Israelites in any shape or form.

The second largest group are the Sephardics. These do have some claim to say that their forbears lived in Judea, **BUT**, not as Judahites, let alone Israelites. These Sephardim take their name from Sepharvaim or Sephardaim. They are Assyrian people who were placed in the depopulated lands of Israel and Judah after the Assyrian invasion (see **2 Kings 17:24,31; 18:14; 19:13; Isaiah 36:19; 37:13**). This means only one thing. This is that those who today call themselves Israelites through the lineage of Judah, are impostors (see **Revelations 2:9; 3:9**). Where the Bible says the Kingdom was taken away from the Jews, (**Matthew 21:43**), it was taken away from the **pseudo-Jews** who were not Israelites. Although the majority of the church world may believe these people are Israelites, this does not make it so!

In **Revelations 2:9; 3:9**, our risen Savior warned about "those who say they are Jews, but are not... and are of the synagogue of Satan." In other words those who claim to be of the lineage of Judah, are impostors. When the Bible says the Kingdom was taken away from the Jews, it does not refer to **true Israelites**, but to those who falsely claim to be Israelites by calling themselves Jews.

---

## THE TRUE HEIRS

Now that we know that today's Jews are not Israelites, a logical question is, Who are the true Israelites to whom Christ was sent. In **Matthew 15:24** our Lord said, "I am not sent, but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel." (Your Judeo-Christian pastor will no doubt say this refers to **unsaved Jews**, but this is not its meaning. The word **LOST** in Greek, is the word **APOLLUMI**, which literally means those who were banished, for disobedience. This happened only to Israel. - MOHR).

To find the **true Israelites** we need to be looking at the Celtic or at least the Celtic type people. One of the forefathers of the Celtic-Israelites was a person named Eber. From which we get the term Hebrew. In Phoenician Hebrew, the name Eber, means colonizer. The European people, are renowned as being a Colonizing people. (The Jews have never done this. They wait until a country has been established and become economically stable, and then step in and try and take control - MOHR).

The name Eber, can be found in many variations throughout Europe. The Ebro River in Spain; Iberia (the old name for Spain); and Iberne, (the old name for Ireland), Latinized later by the Romans to Hiber-nai, or Hibernia.

Many Israelites teamed up with the Cannanites to form the Trading Empire called Phoenicia. This fits the two distinct elements which made up the Phoenicians. (The word Cannanite means merchant or peddler.) The red haired, or blond Israelite element, and the dark swarthy type being Cannanites.

The Hebrew-Celtic element, did the colonizing, while the Cannanite element did the trading. In fact the merchant class of Phoenicia called themselves Chanai, meaning Cannanite in their dialect. The Hebrew-Phoenicians called themselves **Barat Phoenicians**. According to the Bible, God made special covenants (binding agreements) with Abraham and his folk, and they became His **Covenant people**. The word Barat comes from the Hebrew word B'r't, or Berth, meaning Covenant.

This word can be found in many variations in the form of Barta in parthia (near Afghanistan); Brittany in France; Britain in England and Bruttium, a former province of Italy.

The study of these names, seems to suggest a historical path of migration made by the early Hebrew-Celts, who were blood kin of Abraham and his descendants, the Israelites.

We stated earlier that the Assyrians took almost all of Israel into captivity, except for the stronghold of Jerusalem. For hundreds of years the most renowned seats of learning, colleges, universities, and Theological institutions, have been at loss to solve the issue of what became of the **Lost Tribes of Israel**. (They were lost to man and his history, but not to God, who still led them - MOHR). The overriding theory held by modern theologians, (with no proof), is that they simple integrated with the people in the lands of their captivity. (As a result, Judeo-Christian pastors tell their congregations that **The Jews are all of Israel**, when they never were a part of it - MOHR).

The theory held by most theologians contradicts the everlasting covenants outlined in Scriptures. These writings tell of both northern and southern Israelite kingdoms being taken by the Assyrians with only those in Jerusalem being spared. This took place between 740-721 B.C. The Judaites in Jerusalem went into Babylonian captivity later. These represented only a tiny part of the Israel remnant. When the Babylonian banishment ended, less than 50,000 souls returned, while an estimated 3 to 6 million Israelites were elsewhere.

During the last 100 years, archaeologists have unearthed and published the original records kept by the Assyrians who took the bulk of Israel captive. These records, housed in the British Museum, reveal vital clues. Assyrian wall reliefs also give pictorial details showing the casting asunder of the Israelites, their towns and the deportations of those captured by Assyria.

These clay tablets were found in the diggings of the Assyrian Royal Museum in Ninevah in 1850. They were translated and published in 1930 by Professor Leroy Waterman of the University of Michigan. These tablets were in total disorder, hundreds of which were miscellaneous texts dealing with the matters of state. Because of this and the fact that the Assyrians called Israelites by other names during their captivity, the relevance to Israel has been overlooked. Yet a number of these tablets dated around 707 B.C. uncovered the hidden lot of the Israelites as they fled from Assyria, into the lands to the north and west. These tablets provide **missing links** of vital importance to modern descendants of the **Lost Tribes of Israel**, who are seeking their background.

As outlined above, the forbearers of the Israelites were Chaldeans, or we could say proto-Celts. In due course I will demonstrate how a branch of these Celto-Israelites became Goths and Saxons. If this is so, then it stands to reason that Saxon invasions into Celtic Britain and Europe did not bring about a new race. Instead, it would be more accurate to say that this influx was the coming together of tribes of the same ethnicity.

Before translating these clay tablets, it pays to look briefly again at the birth of Chaldea. The Sumerians were an Asiatic people whose language was neither Semitic nor Indo-European. It's spoken form ended about 3500 B.C. to 2050 B.C. with the influx of proto-Celtic tribes. These Semitic, proto-Celts at that time had no written characters. They simply took the Sumerian script and adapted it to their Semitic tongue. These Celts came in a number of waves, one of the earliest being the Akkadians. Nearby, in Kurdistan lived the Semitic Guti. About 2800 B.C. there arose in AKKAD, a Semitic chieftain named Shargani-shar-ali, better known as Sargon I. There are some scholars who believe this to have been the Nimrod of the Scriptures. (Nimrod's death and rebirth festival is marked by the felling and decorating trees on the shortest day of the year). Sargon formed a central government and administration complete with record keeping. It was during his reign that the Semitic language was first written. Soon thereafter, the land fell prey to roving tribes, both Semitic and non-Semitic.

Under Semitic law, mixed marriages were forbidden, yet despite this many Chaldeans wed with Sumerians and with other non-Semitic newcomers. The culture and laws of the region began to shift. During this period of change, the Biblical Abram (who was renamed Abraham, which in Hebrew means: the father of a great multitude, by God Himself - MOHR) came on the historical scene.

Abram and other Celts set off on migratory treks, presumably to be able to worship and live as they had before these changes were made. Certainly the Scriptural account tells us how Abram set off on a divine mission~ ordered by God Himself, to become the patriarch (father) of many nations. (In the great FAITH chapter of the Bible, **Hebrews 11:8** we are told, "By faith Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place which he should receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went" - MOHR).

In time, some of Abraham's descendants formed the bedrock' of the tribes of Israel. All the while power struggles in the land of Chaldea spawned a number of Empires, the most notable those of Assyrian and later Babylon.

Every spring, the kings of Assyria would gather their troops and move against a neighboring area. Often they were held at bay, other times they would overrun their neighbors. The wounded were beheaded and prisoners chained as slaves. Towns would be looted, razed and burned. A policy to deport a rebellious, overrun nation and resettle

it with more yielding foreign underlings was brought in by the Assyrian king, Tiglath-Pileser III.

It was during his reign, that large numbers of the Israelites were taken deep into Assyrian territory. When he died in 725 B.C. his son Ulula took over as Shalmaneser V. He died during the siege of Samaria. His successor, Sargon II relates in his writings that he took the Northern Israelite capital of Samaria. "I surrounded and deported as prisoners, 27,290 of its inhabitants," the clay tablet says.

In time, the social standing of the Israelites within Assyria, (providing they paid their taxes) was reasonable and they enjoyed a high degree of freedom to travel. Nevertheless, they were still captive people and according to the account of the Jewish historian Josephus, the overthrow of Israel was completely destructive. Hoshea was made prisoner and his subjects were transported to Media in Persia (from his Antiquities, IX, 13,14).

After Sargon II's assassination, Sennacherib took over the throne. His campaigns against the Israelite southern kingdom ensured that the bulk of the Israelites were lost to the eyes of orthodox historians and seminarians. Sennacherib's account, recorded on the Taylor Prism (in the British Museum) is that of a boastful conqueror, referring to the Israelite King Hezekiah, "Like a caged bird." In time, Assyria would fall to the Babylonians and it was during the reign of the Babylonian King Nebuchadnezzar, that those remnant Israelites not taken by the Assyrians, were deported to Babylon. When Babylon was overthrown by Cyrus king of Persia, the exiled remnant were allowed to return to Palestine. Evidently the life in Babylon was not too bad, as only about 50,000 accepted the invitation to return to their ravaged country.

In order to find out what became of the rest of the Israelites (who were not part of the remnant), we must seek them under different names.

One of the earliest Assyrian references to Israel is found on a monolith of Shalmaneser III, uncovered in 1861 at Kurkh, in southwestern Turkey. It tells of the defeat over an army of 2,000 chariots and 10,000 foot soldiers of Ahab the Israelite, (Ahabbu-mat Sir'ilaia).. It is also the last time the Assyrians referred to Israelites by that name. Ahab's successor, Jehu, is shown yielding to Shalmaneser on the **Jehu Stele**, or **Black Obelisk**. In the text, Jehu is called the **son of Omri**; (Note that the word son means of the bloodline of, for Jehu was Omri's grandson). During this time, the Assyrians referred to the northern Israelite Kingdom as the **"House of Omri"**. The Hebrew name **"Omri"** begins with the letter **"Y"** which is spoken as the guttural **"H"**, translated into the Assyrian language as or **"Gh"**, **"Kh"**, or **"Ch"**.. Thus before the various captivities, the Assyrians called the Israelites **"Bit-Khumri"**, (House of Omri).

Sargon II referred to himself as "the over thrower of the 'Bit-Khumri". The clay tablets or **letters** covering the sweep of the Assyrian Empire, in the 7th Century B.C. had many references to the captive Israelites. Most of these letters were border reports made by spies sent by the Assyrian rulers to oversee the movements of nations within and without the empire. Variations of the name **"Ghumru"** used by the Assyrians were -Khurmi, Khoimri, Gimiri, Gamera, and Gimir. In a letter, written by Sennacherib to king Sargon, he states: "...When the king of the people of Urartu went to the land of Gamir, his army met with a debacle . " The battle took place between the Urartians, and the Gamir (Israelites) south of Lake Uemai next to Media. Assyrian policy of relocated captured people as buffer zones paid off. The Gimir withstood the Urartians out of self

preservation. The location ties in with the Biblical identification which places the captured tribes being placed near Habor and Halah, between Lake Yrmia and the Caspian Sea. The writings of Josephus also confirms this.

From the tablets it becomes clear that the Gamir or captive Israelites were kept as a homogenous enclave. This is backed by a series of tablets in which the king of Assyria, Esarhaddon (681-669 B.C.) is asking divine guidance about the operation of his troops to gather taxes from the territory of the Medes. These tablets in the British Museum show that Gimirian warriors were teaming up with those of the Medes and Persians and the Mannai to revolt. Esarhaddon wrote about his battle with the Gimiri (697 B.C.): "Teushpa, the barbarian whose home was afar off, I cut down with the sword ...together with all his troops." We see here where the captive Israelites had chieftains and troops with their original home stated to be far off. This confirms them to be a folk in exile. Indeed another letter refers to the Gimirian exiles as exiles. "Let the cavalry and the Dakku invade the Gimmerians... They are the offspring of outcasts, they recognize neither the oath of a god (Assyrian god) nor a agreement." (Already they were becoming "God's battleaxe and weapons of war," Prophesied in **Jeremiah 51:20** - MOHR).

We stated earlier that like the American pioneers, the earlier Europeans came from a far off land in search of religious freedom. The Apocryphal book of **2 Esdra 13:40** tells of the Israelite tribes surviving in captivity but planning to leave the land of their captivity and "go forth into a farther land, where mankind never dwelt... That they may keep the laws (Of God) which they never kept in their own land." The Israelites called themselves the Nation; Sons, and/or the House of Isaac; Beth-Isaac, or Beth-Sak. Gamira was not a name the Israelites chose for themselves, it was strictly an Assyrian name. The Persians, however, who had a closer social contract with the Israelites called them by the name of Sakka, or Saka from Iscaaca. Because of this, later tablets began to use the term Isk-uzza. Again one of Escarddons prayers said, "Will the Isk-uzza warriors who live in the district of Mannai, and have moved to the frontiers of Mannai, succeed in their plan? Will they march out from the pass of Hubuska ...and take much booty, and heavy spoil from the borders of Assyria?" The Isaac, or Iskura began to overrun land belonging to the Medes, competing with the Assyrian troops to gather tribute as they went. Referring to his tax collectors, who had gone into the land to collect taxes, Esarhaddon asks, "...will they be attacked by the hand of the Iskuza warriors?" There are clear archaeological references to back the Apocryphal account that the Israelite tribes were not only in the process of leaving the Middle East, but that they were a force to be reckoned with.

At this point it is also critical to note that the historian Strabo identifies part of Armenia as having been named Sakjsina. The term is a variation of Saakai-suna and literally means, "**sons of the Sakaim**" or "**Beth-Sak**". That the Assyrians turned Iscaaca into Iskusa must be understood in the way the name must have sounded in their ears, for in Hebrew, Iscaaca sounds as "**yits-khawa(a)**". In time Sakasuna became Saksen, Sac-son and then Saxon. Saxon literally means "**Beth-Sak**". According to Herodutus, the Iscaaca (Iskuza, Sac-son, Saka) were called "**Scythians**" by the Persians. Ptolemy, states that a Scythian folk sprung from the Sakai, by the name of Saxons. The Jewish Encyclopedia, Volume 12, page 250 says, "...the Sacae, or Scythians who again, were the Lost Ten Tribes,". So the Jews have known all along that we are Semitic, while trying to hide it.

For those who have a problem linking Gimiri with Sakka, the Behistun Rock is proof positive. The caravan road from Babylon to Ecbatana (the old capital of Media), runs by

a limestone mountain rising out of the plain some 1,700 feet. About 300 feet above the base, is a rock face holding inscriptions made by the order of Darius the Great, about 515 B.C. The Memorial is 150 feet long by 100 feet high. The inscriptions are in three languages, Babylonian (Accadian), Elamite (Susian), and Persian. The inscriptions refer to Kana, or Canaan land, from whence the lost tribes came, and Armenia, the area of their captivity.

Of the 23 nations over whom Darius ruled and named, among them was the Sakka. In both the Persian and Elamite accounts, the name is Sakka, but in the Babylonian version these people are called "**Gimiri**". What is more, the monument shows a branch of the Gimiri or Sakka, had at this time (517 B.C.) trekked a long way beyond Bactria (North of Afghanistan). Many of the lost tribes of Israel had made their way to the steppes of Russia, never to return. From this point orthodox history takes over, telling how these people trekked into Europe.

Of the Cimmeri (Gimmir) the Encyclopedia Britannica states, "An ancient people, one body of whom is called in Assyrian sources, Gimirrai, is represented as coming through the Caucasus ..later writers identify them with the Cimbi of Jutland who were probably Teutonized Celts". From Scriptures we see that these Israelites will have a new name and new lands, (**Isaiah 52:2**) - "and the Gentiles (nations) shall see thy righteousness, and all kings thy glory, and thou (Israel) shalt be called by a new name, which the mouth of the Lord shall name."

They shall be named after Isaac, (see **Romans 9:7**) - "Neither, because they are the seed Abraham, are they all children: but in **ISAAC** shall thy seed be called." (See also **Hebrews 11:18**).

The Saxons or Sachsen are Isaacs Sons, therefore they are Israelites. The corrupted form of the term Isaacs-sons such as Saxons is found in England, as Wessex (Western Saxony), Sussex (South Saxony), Essex (East Saxony) and Middlesex (Middle Saxony).

To establish a fact, the Law of God requires a double witness. The second witness is in Germany. Just as in England, four areas are named after Isaac in Germany and Holland (which was once part of Germany). The areas stretch from the northeast of Germany to the southwest in an unbroken line. They are Niedersachsen (Lower Saxony) Sachsen-Anhalt, Sachsen (Saxony), and Saksenheim (Isaacs sons home in Holland). As Israelite tribes migrated from the Middle East into Europe, they took names as cultural memory with them and gave these places, towns, regions, and rivers Israelite names where they dwelt. The Israelite tribe of Dan gave its name to many rivers in Europe, such as the Danube (Donau) or Dnieper, and Danastom. They also gave names to towns such as Danzig, and most notable to **DANMARK**.

One of the most notable of the Germanic tribes were the Jutes, whose name is still found in Jutland, literally this means **JUDA**, or **JUDALAND**.

The very name Deutsch for Deutschland comes from "**Diut-ish**", which is the Hebrew name for **MAN** or **FOLK**. "The folk of the Diut-ish in Germanic means the same. The "**sch**" is the modern German version of the old "**Ish**". **ISH** in Germanic means the same. Here is another Hebrew, not Jewish link with Israel.

**DEUT** or **DIUT** comes from the Saxon **THEOD**, which in turn comes, from the Gothic **THIUDA** which means "Nation, or troop of one ethnic makeup." The word **GUD**

comes from **GUDA**, or **GUTTHIUDA**, meaning "the troops (or folk) of the GUD." GUD in turn comes from GUDA, or the Israelite tribe of **GAD**. **GOTH** literally means: "Gad's folk!"

Many towns in Europe still bear GAD's name. Such as GADES in Spain, but in Germany and nearby, we have Goita, Goteborg, Gotha, Gotland, and so forth.

Where England is mostly the tribe of Manasseh and Ephraim, and Southern Holland mostly of Zebulun; Northern Holland and Germany are mostly of the tribe of Issachar. The tribe of Judah and Dan are mostly in Northern Germany and Denmark, whereas in the Hinderland, or Heartland of Germany we find mostly the tribe of Gad. With this in mind, let's look at the Biblical blessings, prophesying the idiosyncrasies of GAD.

In **Deuteronomy 33:20**, we read where Moses blessed Gad (as he did the other tribes before taking their share of the promised land of Canaan. But because the Bible teaches that Israelites will inherit new promised lands, much later (**2 Samuel 7:10; 1 Chronicles 17:9**) the blessing would have repeat performance.

"And he (GAD); later (GOTH) provided choice, (the first or prime-finest part (of land) for himself and his folks." Just as in Cannaland, the Dannitess chose the finest land, the hinderland, or heartland, their off spring, settled in the European heartland, the choicest land in Europe.

After having visited 26 countries and lived in four of them, I am like many other tourists, struck by the sheer beauty of Germany. Of all lands in Europe, Germany and their German speaking areas of Austria and Switzerland are without doubt the most beautiful in the world. This is not chauvinism, it is an honest observation of prime, choice land in Europe.

Indeed the last two World Wars have been fought over control of Europe's finest Real Estate, Germany. East Germany, was the **crown jewel** of the Soviet bloc, and true East Germany, is (occupied now by Poland) with no hint that they will ever give it back. The prophesy concerning choice land was indeed true, but what of the future? What plan has God in store for this Israel nation?

In **Genesis 49:19**, we read, "Gad, a troop shall overcome him; but he shall overcome at the last." This shows a relationship with a troop or people. Although most of the other tribes remained relatively distant throughout history, they tended to separate themselves from the Goths, often banding together against them. The tribe of Judah, settled largely north of the Goths, often banding together against them, Traditional tribal jealousy between Ephraim and Judah to this day has never died out and reached its peak at the turn of this century. It took very little to ignite a war in 1914. (This was made even more serious, as the psuedo-Judaties, we now know as Jews, began to agitate against the nation they knew was true Judah, and attempted to take its place in the minds of the Christian world. Today it is universally taught in the Christian world that these usurpers are God's Israel people, when they have no connections to true Israel and are a heathen, mostly atheistic people - MOHR).

In Europe, Judah is strongly allied with its nearest tribe, a tribe that has the distinctive trait of being seen as people in their own right, a troop. The world views the German people (those of Gad and Judah) as a distinct group, yet they reality they are Israelites as part of the larger family of Israelites found elsewhere in the world. The Germans fit this

prophetic character perfectly. The main thrust of prophecy is being carried out right now and the last part has yet to be fulfilled, that Gad will be overcome.

This century is the only century in which Germany, as a unified state has been overcome. Up until the last part of the 1800's, there was no German state. There were many German lands, all with their own kings and princes, but a united states of Germany is very recent. Since the end of World War I, this German State has been overcome in some form or other. Even today, Germany is occupied by the winners of World War II and no real peace exists to this day between her and her overrunners. (This problem is agitated by the largely Jewish control of German government that was allowed by the Allies at the end of World War II - MOHR).

Germany has the unique and sad distinction of being the only land on earth that has lost much of it's territory and any talk of trying to regain them today, is grounds for criminal proceedings.

Germany is the only land to lose more civilians after it's surrender than during the war. At least 9.3 million Germans died in the first five years after the war due to a deliberate policy of starvation. General Eisenhower, (a Jew - MOHR) stated in 1944 that he would like to see things made "good and hard for them (Germany)", (and implemented policies to see that this would happen - MOHR). This was accomplished by the Morgenthau plan (also drawn up by a Jew - MOHR), which was systematic starvation of the Germans. Although this plan was officially dropped by the Americans, Roosevelt said in secret, "that the plan would be implemented." The Allies slowed oil production to a trickle, closed the factories that were left, kept the work force imprisoned and confiscated or destroyed factories and machinery. In Berlin, September 1945, and American official estimated that half the German children aged three and under, would not survive the next year, with a baby death rate of 100%. In February 1946, U.S. Senator Kenneth Wherry stated., "the American people should know once and for all, that as a result of this Government policy, they were being made accomplices to mass starvation ...Germany. is the only nation subject to this **DELIBERATE STARVATION PROCESS.**"

(We treated heathen Japan with much more magnanimity that shown to our Israel brothers in Germany - all due to Jewish pressure - MOHR).

Red Cross trains were sent back from Switzerland, foreign governments were denied permission to send food to German civilians, and the German fishing fleet was kept in port, and one fishing boat was actually blown up by British soldiers to emphasize the point. The official ration in the French Zone in January 1947, was 450 calories per day, a starvation ration. (This information was kept from the American people by the Jewish controlled press, who continued to rail against Germany and stir up hatred for them with their constant Holocaust stories. The Jews in Hollywood joined in with enthusiasm, in the effort to brainwash the American people, especially gullible Christians. People who have done extensive research on the issue of One World Government, a One World Bank, a One World Religion, and a One World UN Police Force, understand that the International Jewish bankers have been running the show in America for a couple of hundred years, especially since 1913, when we turned our economic policy over to the Jewish banks of the Federal Reserve System. The '**dirty little secret**' is that both houses of Congress are irrelevant as America's domestic policy is now being run by the Jew, Alan Greenspan, while America's Foreign Policy is run by the International Monetary Fund which is essentially controlled by Jews - MOHR).

Ethnic cleansing of Germans from Eastern Europe, tepidly called **Epulsions**, was authorized under the Potsdam Agreement signed by Stalin, Churchill, and Truman. More than 16 million Germans were uprooted from ancestral lands after a string of gruesome events. In Sudetenland, the German women were seized by Czech and Jewish mobs, who cut out their Achilles tendons and as they lay screaming, they were repeatedly raped. Hermine Muckusch, a grandmother from.. Jagendorf, Sudetenland, was forced marched out of her homeland with 27 children. Within 14 days all but one were dead. (Her story was typical of what took place during those terrible days of Jewish retribution. Their slogan: "Never forgive! Never forget!" and fifty years after the war ended, their screams for revenge are as loud now as ever. Unfortunately they are being listened to by Christian men and women who should know better - MOHR).

Thousands of German Mennonites were beaten and shot by British troops who tried to force them into cattle wagons bound for the Soviet Gulags. Bones discovered in mass graves in 1976, and 1981, at Kalwasser/Bromberg were returned to the ground without a marker, when it was discovered they belonged to Germans. This Genocide against the German Israel people continues today. (Where are the protests for this injustice from the Christian world - there is none, for they have been stupefied by Jewish propaganda - MOHR).

Although the German people today are well fed, they are morally starving, having no love for themselves. Hybridization of the species is simply genocide by way of destroying the original stocks and Germans are being brainwashed daily by the Jew controlled media and schools (which are controlled by the occupying forces) to help and inter-marry with the non-Israelites who have been flooding into the land. This time the aliens are overcoming with sheer numbers, with Germany taking in more foreigners than any other European country.

Today, Germany has no homeland and her culture is being replaced by an alien culture of **Recreational sex, Recreational drugs**, and brain destroying **Rock and Roll** music. Even pro-German Skinheads are participating in this anti-German behavior.

Neither the far right, the far left, or the German church goes pay any attention to or attempt to obey God's Saxon Laws. How far can these people go when they only have 1.2 children per family and many of them are hybrids? How can they know the truth, when it is against the law to expose their enemies? Truly, Germany has been overcome. Any wealth Germans enjoy is for self gain, and they do not feel the suffering of their fellow Israelites, even though this wealth will not stand!

Dear brothers and sisters in the faith, prophecy gives some hope as **"they shall overcome at last!"**

This century was one that the Free World looked forward to with hope. Technology would save the poor and relieve drudgery normally a lot of the masses. Sadly, technology was not seen as a blessing from God. Instead of bringing individual nations of true Israelites together, each boasted of their technological gifts in a mad rivalry aimed against their Saxon kin in other Saxon lands. Breeding rivalry and jealousy soared between two of the greatest Celtic-Saxon-Israelite nations, Great Britain and Germany. Canaanite Jews saw an opening that would allow them to rule over the two rivals, reversing the curse of a long lost birthright that dated back to the time of Jacob. Our space does not allow us to go into this detail, but in short the Biblical patriarch of the Jews, Esau, lost his birthright that could otherwise have seen his people become the

leader of nations. The Canaanite, (Ashkenazi/Sephardic/Jews) recognized their ancestral link with ESAU (admitting this to Christ in **John 8:33**). The Saxons and Celts are of Jacob, not Esau.

The 20th Century saw the end of Israel cooperation as we preferred to love non-Israelites instead of our own kin. (This is a blot on the integrity of the Christian church and it's clergy - MOHR).

"A house divided against itself cannot stand", and indeed, the Israelite-Saxons were divided and fell. After two Saxon-Israelite wars, (instigated by the Edomites - MOHR) Britain lost it's world Empire and was drained of its wealth. America's debt to the International Jewish vampires increased from 1940 to 1945, by 500%. Russians of Scandanavian-Israelite stock have been subjected to systematic starvation since 1917, and by 1945 Germany lay in ruins. Still after this inter-family war, the rivalry between Israelite nations has carried on.

Instead of coming together, the Saxons preferred to make treaties, pacts and friendships with non-Israelite nations who were their bitter enemies, and even passed laws to punish Israelites who refused to join with these aliens. They are branded as **racists**. (While considered prdper for Israelites in Britain and America, to hate South African Israelites, or Australian Israelites, or Dutch, or German Israelites, they are expected to love their worst enemies, those who have openly vowed to destroy **White Christian Civilization**, and put them on a pedestal as God Chosen. How stupid can intelligent people become? - MOHR).

The Bible tells us that after all the curses of God will bring against us to cau~se us to obey, if we still refuse to love our own people and serve Christ, more evil will befall us. God says in essence, "if you love the non-Israelite heathen so much, I will give you into their hands until you are throughly sick of them."

In **Ezekiel 7**, speaking of the latter days in which we are now living, it predicts famines for our people. (The great Depression in America killed many; 7 million died in the Ukraine and millions in middle Europe after 1945 (see **verse 15**). Today the United States has less than a 30 day supply of emergency food on hand in case of a national disaster - MOHR).

We lost our culture and the World has become de-colonized from the 1950's, yet (every Black Republic in Africa, is now infinitely worse off under Black rule, than they were under White colonialism. Check and see for yourself - MOHR).

Still our Israel people refuse to repent! **Verse 21** - tells us that strangers will take our inheritance and pollute it. The beauty of our colonial times has been burnt, towns bombed, burned and striped and left in ruins. We have been ethnically cleansed and few of our Christian people seem to care. (Their watchword has become, "I'm born again, you know, and Jesus will come back and **RAPTURE** me out of this mess before it gets all that bad!", not taking into consideration that the mess was caused by their own apathy and disobedience! What will these do when they discover there will be no Rapture? - MOHR).

**Verse 22** tells us that God<sup>1</sup>'s protection will depart from us, our wealth will have no meaning (as **verse 19** - "They shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be removed: their silver and gold shall not be able to deliver them in the day of the wrath

of the Lord...") In **Verse 21** we see how strangers shall take over our heritage. "And I (God) will give it, (Israel's heritage) into the hands of the strangers for a prey, and to the wicked of the earth for a spoil, and they shall pollute it."

God's protection will be taken from us, **Verse 22** - "My face will I turn from them, and they shall pollute my secret place: for the robbers shall enter in and defile it." Then if we still refuse to listen **Verse 23** says, "Make a chain: for the land is full of bloody crimes, and the city is full of violence." If you can't see this happening now, it's because you have deliberately closed your eyes to the truth. **Verse 24,25,26** - "Wherefore I will bring the worst of the heathen, and they shall possess their (Israel's) houses: I will also make the pomp of the strong to cease; and their holy place will be defiled Destruction cometh; and they shall seek peace, and there shall be none. Mischief shall come upon mischief, and rumour shall be upon rumour; then shall they seek a vision of the prophet; but the law shall perish from the priest, and counsel from the ancients (leaders)." Today, our streets are being "taken over by the worst of the heathen," it is becoming dangerous in many places to leave your home and walk in the streets. At last, we will be forced to realize that God is still on His throne, and that He is still **BOSS**. His laws will replace those of the Supreme Court and the Constitution. It will replace Congress and the Parliament.

Communism, Socialism, Nazism, Fascism, Democracy will come to a shuddering halt. Only God's theocracy will remain. When we accept this, then and only then will our people overcome. We will overcome when we separate ourselves from the non-Israelite, their laws and customs. Then will the true Israel nations overcome and rise to glory. Not because we are so good, but because our King is God. We will overcome and rise to our place of glory, when we learn to be obedient. (This is why I say over and over again that **OBEDIENCE TO GOD AND THE DISCIPLINE IT BRINGS MUST COME BEFORE WE CAN HAVE VICTORY -MOHR**).

John the Baptist was an Elijah type that made ready the way for Christ's first work on this earth, to buy back His Israel people and cover their sins. This message is part of an Elijah ministry, as we must once again proclaim to true Israelites that they must obey God's Law and hold fast to the testimony of Jesus and prepare His people for His return. This entails the removal of sin, since sin is the transgression, breaking of His Law, (see **1 John 3:4**). Our Israel people have been bought by Christ's blood, as He came to "save us from our sin disobedience (see **Matthew 1:21**). When we learn to obey, we will be restored as His people!

Brother Adam De Witt has given permission for this message to be reprinted to further awaken our people, but with the warning to those who would use it to hinder God's work. The Lord will not be mocked!

I have exercised **editorial license** and added parts where I thought they would help, they are in parenthesis, with my name at the end - MOHR.

---

## IN CONCLUSION

Many who read this book will be angry and repulsed by its TRUTH. You may attempt to label me with epithets such as **hate monger, anti-Semitic**, or even **Neo-Nazi**. I have found over many years in God's service, that many people who go by His name, do not

want to know the truth! And "None is so blind as he who refuses to see the TRUTH."

For some reason that I cannot understand and don't always appreciate, God made me a **WATCHMAN** on the **walls of Israel America**. My task is not to make you feel good, but to give warning when I see danger to you, ala **Ezekiel 33:6** - "If the watchman see the sword (danger) come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword (danger) comes and takes any away ...his blood will I require at the watchman's hand." So my brothers and sisters, I am more interested in God's approval than yours, and if you read this book, you will never be able to say **I didn't know!** You have heard the TRUTH, now the responsibility to follow it is between God and you.

**The End**

# Satan's Kids

(Facts every American Christian should Know about  
the International Jewish Conspiracy to control you)

By Brig Gen Jack Mohr C.P.D.L.

## INTRODUCTION

"We are not interested in the good of others: we are solely interested in power . . . only power, pure power."

These words were spoken by one of George Orwell's characters, in his chilling novel "1984."

Today, the Free World, made up mostly of what are basically the White Christian Nations, sometimes known as "Christendom," are drifting at a rapid rate into the totalitarianism of Orwell's "1984." In one country after another, opposition parties have been banned, the press has been censored, religion has been suppressed, and the Inner Party has taken over complete control. Yet every totalitarian state flaunts its democracy.

But what of America - "sweet land of liberty?" Is there a possibility that "1984" could happen here? Have Americans been "brainwashed" into accepting alien control? In 2 Thessalonians 2, we read about a time, when because men "will not receive the truth, that they might be saved," - (and we can apply this to other than a religious sense too) - Verse 11 - "For this cause, God shall send them a strong delusion, (Strong's #4106, Greek "plane", meaning: "to deceive; an imposter; a misleader.") that they should believe a lie. That they might all be damned (Strong's #2919, Greek "krino", meaning: "Punished; sentenced; tried by law.") who believe not the truth, but have pleasure in unrighteousness."

Today, Christianity faces the most devastating assault which has been hurled against it in 2,000 years. Unless the Church, heeds the warnings of God's Word and discerns the "signs of the times," she could find herself an agent of the enemy, glibly mouthing their slogans - in the name of Christ.

Who are these enemies?

I have before me, as I write, a letter mailed on August 8, 1966, from the Jewish Community Council of Metropolitan Houston, addressed to **MEMBERS OF THE COMMUNITY RELATIONS COMMISSION OF THE JEWISH COMMUNITY COUNCIL** and signed by their chairman, Malcolm F. Sher, M.D. Here are parts of the letter, applicable to our subject:

"The purpose of this meeting, to be held Monday, August 22nd, 8 PM in Room A, at the Jewish Community Center, is to note the intrusion of religion in the public schools, specifically, the religious pagentry at Christmas time. (What religion do 'you suppose they have reference to?)

"We feel the time to understand and prep are for our role concerning this Christmas celebration in our public schools should be held during the summer months so that we might be better prepared for a course of action. Now is the time to discuss this

problem."

This is a mild example of the manner in which Satan's Kids are harassing Christians and ultimately planning for their destruction.

One of the most amazing phenomena of the Twentieth Century, is how a group of people who hate the Lord God Almighty and His Son, our Lord Jesus Christ, have completely fooled the vast majority of Christendom into accepting them as God's Chosen People and lavishing on them, count less billions of dollars of their hard earned wealth.

While Christian pastors bow down before the Talmudic idol of International Judaism and world politicians cringe in fear before the power of the Zionist horde, they are free to destroy everything we say we honor and revere.

What has brought about this curious situation, where God's enemies are elevated to a position of honor by the very men who have been ordained to "preach His Gospel of salvation and coming Kingdom?" Why do our politicians walk in fear, before this insatiable, alien minority? Can White Christian civilization be delivered from this bondage before it is too late?

In this book, I will attempt to discuss this tremendous problem, in terms the average layman can understand. As a foundation for this discussion, I will use a book titled **THE CONQUEST OF THE WORLD**, written by a Major Osman Bey in the late 1800's and translated from French into English by Dr. F. W. Mathias. Original copies of this book may be found in the London Museum. Strangely enough, for obvious reasons, copies have been removed from the Library of Congress and in the major libraries in New York City, Chicago and other large cities.

The Jewish Question is one which must be faced and answered by Christians, if the power which is now attempting to strangle the Church of Jesus Christ is to be defeated and God's Kingdom on earth be set up as foretold in the Scriptures.

This book will discuss the power which has blinded Christian eyes for centuries and which at the present, is driving Christendom into economic and spiritual ruin.

Now, as never before in our history, we must remove the blindfold from our eyes, if we are to survive as a free people.

I trust that God, through the leadership of His precious Holy Spirit, will use this book as a means of educating His "true Israel" people to the dangers they face and stiffen their backbone to "Occupy until He comes."

Jack Mohr  
Brig. General, C.P.D.L.

\* \* \* \* \*

## **Satan's Kids**

### **Part 1 of 3**

**(Facts every American Christian should Know about the**

## **International Jewish Conspiracy to control you)** **by Jack Mohr Brig. General, C.P.D.L.**

The Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve Banks meets behind closed doors and has more power than the United States Government. They were responsible for the depressions of 1921 and 1929 and are now toying with another greater one, which could cause the Great Depression to look like a Sunday School picnic by comparison.

**PROTOCOL XX** says: "Economic crises have been produced by us for the goyim (non-Jew animals) by no other means than the withdrawal of money from circulation." This statement written in 1903, referred to the panic of 1893, which was caused by the sudden withdrawal of a large amount of gold from the New York Stock Exchange. The money panics of 1907, 1921 and 1929 were caused in the same way and thousands of Jews became millionaires, almost overnight, as they bought up the property of bankrupt Gentiles for a few cents on the dollar. The same manipulation is underway today and the same people are making a profit from American suffering.

In line with the **PROTOCOL** Plot, the Rothschild's lent money to both sides during World War I. Without these loans, there would have been no war, since neither side could afford to fight. But International Jewry wanted a Gentile War which would bring the world to a state of chaos, where they could impose their one-world government. They almost made it through their "stooge," President Wilson. He desperately tried to get us into the League of Nations and it was only stymied by a "still then, patriotic Congress."

Wilson brought us into World War I to bail out the Jewish banking interests which had elected him President. Powerful Jews were then put in charge of our Government. Men like Bernard Baruch, who headed the War Industries Board; Paul Warburg, head of the Federal Reserve and Eugene Myers, who controlled the "left-wing" pro-Zionist, Washington Post and also headed the Allied Chemical and Dye Company. He was made head of the Liberty Loan Drive. Baruch spent over \$10-billion of Allied money during the war, giving the choicest contracts to his Jewish friends and fixing prices. He became a multi-millionaire by "fleecing" the American people. Although these facts were well-known in Washington, no legal action was taken against him, so great is Jewish power in America.

Baruch was probably one of the most dangerous of the Zionist plotters, as he spent his life carrying out the **PROTOCOL PLOT**, while representing himself as the "Elder Statesman," and "Advisor to Presidents." He pretended to be a patriot, protecting American interests in a war his own gangsters had caused.

It was this same group of "amoral" (having no morals) Internationalists, who squeezed Germany financially, as they laid the groundwork for German destruction in World War II. The Jew, Samuel Untermyer brought about the economic boycott of Germany in 1933, as I have shown in another section of this book.

The purpose of World War II was to do to Germany, what the Jew plotters had done to Russia in 1917 and the eventual establishment of Communism. While we Americans have been "brainwashed" into believing Adolph Hitler was an evil man, the proof of the matter is that he was destroyed, because he was the only leader of a Christian country in Europe who had "guts" enough to stand up to the Jews - for that he had to be destroyed!

Today, this same group of plotters is engaged in an effort to start World

War III. This would be for the purpose of bringing all mankind under a central world control, presided over by Jews. With a few Gentile "stooges" in Government and Religion to front for them, they will exhaust the nations until they fall under their control. This scheme is clearly shown in **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, where they say: "We must be like a vine upon the tree. We use the tree to climb, and then, strangling it, grow into power on the nourishment of its flesh. We must strike from our path any opposition and use for our tools, any authority that comes to hand."

Why do we hear so much about our crises with the Soviet Union, when Jews control not only the U.S.S.R. but also England, France, Germany, the United States and a host of other countries. The present crises is of the Jews making and they brought it about, deliberately, to place us into an "economic straight-jacket."

Have you ever wondered why President Truman appointed a five man civilian Atomic Energy Board and then appointed four Jews as members? David Lilienthal, who was known to be a member of two Communist front groups, was made the Chairman. The other Jew members were W. W. Waymach, R. F. Bacher and Lewis D. Strauss.

Why did President Eisenhower appoint the Jewish Kuhn Loeb banker, Lewis L. Strauss as Chairman of the Atomic Energy Commission? Was it because there were no Gentiles who could have filled this post? Don't be silly! Why did he appoint the Jewish, Austrian born Professor Arthur Burns as his economic Advisor? Could it just possibly be because the **PROTOCOLS** say Jews **MUST** occupy the top positions as economic advisors and pressured him to do so?

Why did Eisenhower appoint the Jewess Freda B. Hennoch to be Chairwoman of the Federal Communications Commission and the Jew Samuel B. Groner to be her assistant? Could it be because the **PROTOCOLS** say - "we **MUST** control all communications?"

When Anna Rosenberg, (who had attended Communist meetings and was a member of several Communist Front Groups) hired 10,000 people for the Manhattan Atomic Energy Project (according to the **NEW YORKER**, September 15, 1945), these included Soviet spies Julius and Ethel Rosenberg, Greenglass, Sobel, Gold, Klaus Fuchs, all Jews. Sidney Fields, writing in the **NEW YORK MIRROR**, November 15, 1950, described the power of this Communist-leaning Jewess in these words:

"Tomorrow Mrs. Anna Rosenberg assumes her duties as Asst. Secy. of Defense in charge of the nations manpower. She will be in charge of 115 U.S. Government Agencies." She supervised the hiring of over a million people while she held this position and in the intervening 32 years, the Red Network she set up, has never been completely disassembled.

When Klaus Fuchs, the Jewish Atomic Energy traitor was jailed in Canada and brought to the United States for prosecution, it was the efforts of the Jew, Albert Einstein, that caused him to be released. This story could be repeated through the successive Administrations and on into that of Mr. Reagan. During the Kennedy Era, there were men like Abraham Ribicoff, Secretary of Health, Education and Welfare and Arthur J. Goldberg, Secretary of Labor. Under President Johnson, we find names such as Nicholas de B. Katzenback, Attorney General; Wilbur J. Cohen, Secretary of H.E.W.

Under Nixon, we had one of the worst of all, the German born Khazar Jew, Henry Kissinger, who could not even speak good English, as our Secretary of State; James Schlesinger as Secretary of Defense; Richard Kleindiest as Secy. of H.E.W. Under Gerald Ford, we find William Simon, Secy. of the Treasury, Edward Levi, Attorney General; under Jimmy Carter there was, W. Michael Blumenthal, Secretary of Treasury, Philip Klutznick as Secretary of Commerce, and Neil Goldschmidt as Secy. of Transportation. Our "great conservative," Ronald Reagan, has a whole flock of "Jewish birds" in his nest, 72 in all, all appointed and not one elected by the people of these United States. Our governments for several Administrations have been run by the Jewish controlled Council on Foreign Relations and the later Tri-Lateral Commission, both dedicated to bringing America into a one-world government.

Today, we see the confusing sight of a Christian nation composed of over 230-million people, as it is ruled by an alien minority of less than 14-million.

While Christians have been willing to open our doors and share America with the Jews; they in turn do not want to share America with the Christians. They want it all! Whenever they are accused, whenever their plot is exposed, they raise the plaintive cry of "anti-Semitism." This needs to be corrected in Christian minds, to read, "Becoming Jew conscious!"

If any person or group of persons is guilty of crimes against the American people, they should be publicly tried, condemned and punished. The Jews must not be free from this rule of civilized nations. The Jewish Anti-Defamation League of the B'nai B'rith, and the American Jewish Congress are subversive conspiracies against our Christian Constitutional Government. They should be forced to stand trial and answer for their crimes, or get out of the country and return to the Zionist bandits whence they came.

You may say, as others have: "But why condemn all Jews?" It is because the Jewish Communities cooperate with the Zionist venture. Even though some of their leaders take a stand against Zionism, very few Jewish voices are raised in opposition to International Jewish crimes. They have developed an arrogance which they believe places them above the law of any land.

This can be emphasized by a story which made the rounds during Pres. Carter's Administration. It concerned a meeting which was supposed to have taken place between Breshnev, Carter, Begin and God Himself. The Soviet Leader asked: "God, do you think there will ever be a time when there is peace between the U.S.A. and the Soviet Union?" To which God replied: "Yes, but not in your lifetime!" Carter asked: "God, will there ever be a time when black and white people will be able to meet on a friendly basis?" and God replied: "Yes, but not in your lifetime." Then Begin asked: "Will there ever be a time when the Jews will be able to get along with the goyim?" and God hesitates for a moment, then in a tone of sadness says: "Yes, but not in my lifetime."

The reason for this is that they do not want to get along with non-Jews. The Jewish writer, Maurice Samuels, in his book **YOU GENTILES**, page 9 says: "...I suspected from the first dawning of Jewish self-consciousness, that between you gentiles, and us Jews, lies an unbridgeable gulf."

On page 23, he says: "I do not believe the primal difference between Gentiles and Jews is reconcilable. You and we may come to an understanding, but never to a

reconciliation. There will be irritation between us as long as we are in intimate contact."

On page 135 - "We Jews, we the destroyers, will remain the destroyers. Nothing that you can do will meet our demands."

Jeremiah, the Old Testament prophet, wrote about these people in Jeremiah 9:5, 6, when he said: "They deceive every one his neighbor, and will not speak the truth; they have taught their tongues to speak lies, and weary themselves to commit iniquity."

Brainwashed preachers tell us that the Jews are God's Chosen people, but the Bible tells us the opposite. There is a special reason the Jews hate the New Testament, for in its pages our Lord Jesus Christ exposes them for the frauds they really are and calls them by their proper names: "vipers, (poisonous snakes), hypocrites, the children of Satan, of the synagogue of Satan. (The word "synagogue comes from the Greek word "sunagoge" and means: "to bring together; an assemblage of people.) In other words, the Jewish people are an "assembling together of Satan's kids," (See John 8:44).

Under the inspiration of the Holy Spirit, the Apostle John in I John 3:12 and Jude, in verse 11, reiterate what Jesus said in Matthew 23:35, when He accused the Jews of being guilty of "all the righteous blood shed upon the earth from the blood of righteous Abel, unto the blood of Zacharias..." (Reference to 2 Chronicles 24:20).

In Luke 11:50, Christ says that God will send the Jews witnesses and prophets whom they will kill: "That the blood of ALL the prophets which was shed from the foundations of the world may be required of this generation." (The word "prophet" comes from the Greek "prophetes" - Strong's #4396, and means "inspired speakers."). The word "generation," Gk "genea", #1074, means "this age; or this nation." Substitute the word nation for "generation" and then add Jew, and see what you get.

The word "Cain," Hebrew "Quajin" #7014, means "fixity, or unchangeable." This is a certain characteristic of the Jews. While the Church has gone into all the world and made disciples of all nations, for the most part they have been very unsuccessful with the Jews. They are a "fixed people" in their hatred of Jesus Christ and Christianity and this is changed only in rare cases. Often it has been found that the so-called "converted Jew" is the one who has been adopted by a Jewish family and has no Jewish blood in his veins.

The Apostle John was preaching to a people who had been brought up in the Jewish faith. He had been an eyewitness to their murder of our Lord, so it was impossible that he had some other people in mind, when he spoke about the murderous spirit of Cain in I John 3:12; he merely echoed about Cain, what his leader had said about the Pharisees in John 8:44.

The entire book of Jude is a frank discussion of Jewish characteristics. God had made many covenants with Israel and the original Judah, but not once, is it on record, that He made a covenant with the race of people we call Jews. Nowhere in the New Testament are the Jews ever defended as, or called the Chosen People. That is a Jewish myth, manufactured by the Rabbis for goyim consumption and Christianity has swallowed this "hook, line and sinker." The Jews have been a mixed race, ever since they returned from captivity in Babylon. They came back a heathenized, motley throng, as is shown by both Ezra and Nehemiah. They brought back with them a heathenized religion, which did not follow the Laws of Moses, but which was a mixture of the Hebrew religion,

with the worst of Baal worship and occultism. A close study of the Bible, will reveal to any honest person; that the tribe of Judah absorbed so many of the Canaanites and became so involved in Canaanite practices, that they completely lost their identity as Israelites.

The Canaanites, as was their father Cain, were a demon possessed people. Evil spirits do not drown in a flood and while Noah was a perfect man in his generations, there is nothing in the Bible which indicates that his wife, or sons were so perfect. The fact that a grandson of Noah has a curse pronounced on him (Genesis 9:25), indicates that the evil spirits were active "this side of the flood." The only Jew among Jesus disciples was Judas Iscariot; all the others were Galileans, from the tribe of Benjamin. The Bible says of Judas: John 13:27 - "And after the sop Satan entered into him..." In other words, this Jew was "demon possessed." In Acts 13:6 we read about a Jewish false prophet who tried to hinder the work of Paul and Barnabas. Speaking to him in verse 10, the Apostle Paul uses this picturesque language: "O full of all subtlety and mischief, thou child of the devil, thou enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord?" This has ever been the Jewish way.

There is no way to explain Jesus' statements in Matthew 23:35 and Luke 11:50, unless you understand that Jesus was being factually correct, when He called the Pharisees the lineal children of Satan.

Our Fundamental churches are inspiring the Jewish enemy to intensify their self-rebellion against God, by calling them the Chosen of God. If the truth were told, the Jew would come tumbling down from his lofty perch. Nowhere were the "Jews" or the "Canites" (the words are inter-changeable in meaning) promised rulership of this world. The Fundamentalists, very possibly unwittingly, but never the-less, have put a cloak of respectability around the shoulders of the most vicious enemy of the Church and are "cutting their own throats" in the process. How the Jewish leaders must laugh in secret, when they see men like Jerry Falwell, literally falling over themselves to make the Jews appear respectable.

Cain hated the "blood sacrifice," which was necessary for the remission of sin, (see Hebrews 9:22). The Canite Jews hate the idea of blood atonement and no people can be God's People who hate the shed blood of His Son, Jesus the Christ.

Trace religious modernism, which repudiates the "blood atonement" and scoffs at the Divinity of Jesus Christ, and you will always arrive at a Jewish source. For it was Jewish-German Higher Criticism, which had done more to destroy Christianity in the last century, than any other single thing. These blasphemers have gone so far as to make plans for the removal of every reference in the New Testament which will offend the Jew. This means that all references of the shed blood of Jesus Christ will have to go and there can be no Christianity and no salvation, outside the belief in this miracle. The Apostle John puts it very strongly and very plainly, when he states in I John 2:22 - "Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is anti-christ, that denieth the Father and the Son. Whosoever denieth the Son, **THE SAME HATH NOT THE FATHER...**" (Emphasis added.) How can you get around this verse, when you deal with the Jews. Then in 1 John 5:10 - "He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself; he that believeth not God hath made Him a liar, because he believeth not the record that God gave His Son." How can this be made any plainer? Now who are you going to believe? The Word of the Living God, or some preacher who calls His worst enemies, the Chosen One's?

Unless Christians stand against this vicious "Jew lead" program, we will soon be unable to send a New Testament through the mail. Already, programs to take the name of Jesus out of the public schools, are under full swing, always led by the Jewish controlled A.C.L.U.. Look at the names behind the suits to take Christmas pageants out of the schools; Christmas carols from public places; lighted crosses from the hillsides and nativity scenes from the city squares of a Christian nation. Almost 100% of the cases are brought by Jews and prosecuted by Jews. They do not want to do away with Christmas and Easter, Oh no! This would take too much money out of their pockets. They just want to take Christ out of the great Christian Holidays and turn them into heathen festivals, where a Santa Claus is the central figure, rather than a Jesus.

The Jew led Communist revolution cost over 34-million dead, in the Soviet Union alone. Why was their most vicious persecution against Roman Catholics, Pentecostals, and Baptists? Because these three groups, more than any others, believe in "blood atonement." The very Fundamentalists who now support the anti-Christ Jew and raise him to a place of respectability, will receive the worst persecution if Zionism is ever allowed to control America. The first one's to go, will be the Jerry Falwell's; the Pat Robertson's; the David Webber's, and the Jack Van Impe's. Yet these intelligent men, seen to be blinded to this obvious truth and are leading their people down the pathway to this Communist terror.

The Jews, following the characteristics of their father Cain, became wanderers and vagabonds. They have been kicked out of every nation which has given them refuge; not because Satan hates them, as Jack Impe avers, but because of their immorality and the crooked business practices they have used on the Gentiles who befriended them.

The very word "Cain" signifies a love for the material things of this world, which has certainly become the hallmark of "Judaism." The Jews do not believe in the Bible, Free Speech, representative government or tolerance, only to themselves - but they do believe in Materialism - that is their god!

The spirit of modern Judaism can be seen in many Jewish writings and in actions of Jewish organizations such as the Anti-Defamation League. Listen to a recent statement from one of them: "We Jews intend to rule the world, and nothing can stop us. We have our defamation committee and have all the preachers and priests classified in a card index file. If any preacher dares to say anything against a Jew, we will fix him!"

When you consider that Jews comprise less than 10% of our American population, isn't it strange how much power they have taken to themselves? This is true throughout the entire world. There are many intelligence documents which prove without the shadow of reasonable doubt, that Khazar Jews (Ashkenazi) have been and are now, in the forefront of the Communist efforts to subdue the world. There were men such as Sam Carr (Cohen), the Communist Organizer in Canada; Fred Rose (Rosenthal), organizer of French Canada; the German, Rabinovich, was in charge of liaison with the American Communists; John Gates (Israel Regenstein), was editor of the American Daily Worker, and Gus Hall (Hallberg), has been perennial Head of the American Communist Party for many years. There have been a preponderance of Jewish names in Communism.

The traitors apprehended in the handling of America's atomic secrets to the Communists, have been almost 100% Jewish; people like Harry Golden (Abraham Brothmann); Miriam Moskowitz; David Greenglass; and Julius and Ethel Rosenberg, the only traitors who were executed. In 1951, Dr. William Perl of Columbia University,

was arrested as part of a Communist spy ring. He had changed his name from Utterperl. The true head of the American Communist Party in the U.S. was the Khazar Jew, Gerhardt Eisler.

It has only been since World War II, that Jewish power has noticeably increased in the United States. As long as France, England and Germany were powerful, the Jews attached themselves to their "band wagon;" but as America became more and more powerful, suddenly the seat of International Jewish power switched from London to New York City.

Now along with what we have noticed, one of the most interesting, startling and dangerous phenomenons of all, is that of Jewish control of the Press. In the year 1840, a Jewish Council was called at Cracow, Poland. This was a sort of Ecumenical Council, where the most prominent leaders of World Jewry sat for consultation. The object of this meeting was to find means of securing the triumphs of Jewry in their move towards world dominion.

Different subjects were discussed. Some dealt with theology, some were in the political field, while others dealt with economy. A lively debate arose, during which a clear voice made itself heard, it was the voice of one of the world's most important Jewish authorities. He said: "What are we talking about? So long as we do not have the world press in our hands, all we say will be idle talk. In vain will you organize societies, loans, bankruptcies, and the like; so long as we have not the press in our hands to deafen and deceive the world, we accomplish nothing, and our rule will remain the phantom of our brain."

The listeners recognized the Satanic wisdom of these words and a new light dawned in Jewry, which sent them in a new direction. They immediately began a campaign to control the world's news media. From that date in 1840, we see the beginning of the Satanic project to turn the world's press into an engine of war, a sort of artillery, which can be directed against any kind of obstacle which opposes itself to the financial and political conquests of Jewry.

I am sure that many of my readers have had the frustrating experience of dealing with the Press. While articles favorable to Jewry are printed without a problem, it is like "pulling teeth," to get an article printed which discusses the Jewish problem with candor. While conservative Christian organizations are handled with contempt, the Anti-Defamation League, the Jewish Defense League and all Jewish organizations are handled with kid gloves. It is rare indeed, when one sees an article which is critical of International Jewry. The same thing can be said in the field of book publishing.

The plan of the Jewish conspirators to control the world press, has been broken down into these three phases:

**1 - Journals which are in the pay of Jews;**

**2 - Journals bearing the banner of a specific nationality, such as German, Irish, Greek, Italian, Spanish, etc.,**

**3 - Journals printed under the Jewish banner.**

The first class is made up of the Journals which are either owned or controlled by Jews. These are the most important newspapers in the world, such as the New York Times; The Washington Post; The London Times; Les Debats; l'Independence Beige, etc.

**At the present time (1982), more than 47 major weekly magazines, with a circulation of over 79-million, are either directly owned or controlled by Jews. Listed below are a few of them:-**

<b>Name of Magazine</b>	<b>Circulation</b>	<b>Ownership or Control</b>
TV Guide	19,168,096	Walter H. Annenberg
McCalls	6,801,287	Robert Stein, Editor
Good housekeeping	5,250,597	Harrison Aaron Mitnick, Tresurer
Time	4,325,270	Andrew Heiskell, Chairman of Board
News week	2,928,484	Katherine Meyer Graham, Chairman of Board
Sports Illustrated	2,267,747	Andrew Heiskell, Chairman of Board
U.S. News and World Report	2,036,140	Lester Tanzer, Editor
Esquire	1,208,390	Stanley Spregel, V.P.
Sports Afield	1,123,686	Harrison Aaron Mitnick, Tresurer

**In the even more important field of daily news, 909 major newspapers, with a daily distribution of 49-million, are jewish owned/or controlled as noted:**

<b>Name of Daily Paper</b>	<b>Circulation</b>	<b>Ownership or Control</b>
Wall Street Journal	1,406,192	Warren Henry Philip, President
New York Daliy News	1,941,917	L. W. Gold, Advertising Manager
Los Angeles Times	1,000,866	Simon Ramo, Director
New York Times	906,498	Arthur Ochs Sulzberger, President
Chicago Tribune	750,707	Edward Engle, V.P.
Detroit News	626,801	B. Gingold, V.P.
Detroit Free Press	623,846	John Livingstone Weinberg, Director
Chicago Sun Times	554,334	Howard A. Seitz, Director
Philadelphia Bulletin	553,304	Herbert Shugar, Director
Washington Post	534,400	Katherine Meyer Graham, Chairman of Board
New York Post	517,982	Byron S. Greenberg, V.P.

In addition, there are 17 daily newspapers with a circulation between 250,000 and 500,000 which are Jewish owned, and/or controlled. These include such papers as the San Francisco Chronicle; Miami Herald; Atlanta Journal; Indianapolis Star; Boston Globe; Kansas City Times; St. Louis Globe-Democrat and the Omaha World Herald.

### **Add to this almost total control of the nation's TV:**

ABC Network - Leonard H. Goldenson, Chairman.

CBS Network - William S. Paley, Chairman.

NBC Network - Robert W. Sarnoff, Chairman.

Metro-Media TV - Herbert G. Klein, V.P. and Director.

Then for more clout, notice that nine out of the ten major movie studios are Jewish owned, and/or controlled and you begin to get some idea of the enormous control exerted on the minds of Americans, by Jewish sources.

Public attention was called to this problem a few years ago, by General George Brown, USAF, Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff and former Vice President Spiro Agnew. Their remarks prompted vehement denials from Jewish sources, but when you look at the list of news agencies controlled by Jews, you can see the falsity of any denials. Both of the above men were severely chastised for having had the courage to warn the American people.

A corporate director, or an editorial manager of Jewish descent, may not be a Zionist. But it is a reasonable assumption, that in most cases, his sympathies will coincide with International Jewry and this will be translated into a biased account which will interfere with any objective reporting of the news.

The bias of a powerful news director can easily be passed on to his subordinates, over lunch, cocktails, or even in the executive washroom. As you know, pay and promotion raises, usually accompany those who religiously follow the boss' wishes.

Within a large chain of newspapers, such as those owned by the New York Times, or the Knight-Rider Newspapers, Inc., individual papers may vary in their editorial positions on many issues; some may be pro-Republicans, while others will back the Democrats, but when it comes to Zionist positions, they must be 100% pro-Israeli. Word from the top, has the way of filtering down to the lowest reporter and very few have the moral "guts" to buck the boss' wishes.

In many instances, Jewish representation on a corporate Board of Directors can be readily ascertained from available reference sources. In some cases, the name, will be a dead giveaway, while others will tend to fool the investigator, since many Jews have taken Gentile names.

In the case of the three major TV networks, these have been under Jewish control for a long time, while the control of the major newspapers such as the New York Times, Washington Post and the Wall Street Journal, have been Zionist controlled from the first. Other great newspapers, such as the Chicago Tribune, which used to be noted for its conservative stand under Colonel McCormick, has now been taken over by the Jews and serves Jewish purposes.

It is quite interesting to note how the so-called conservative Wall Street Journal and the Liberal New York Times, cooperated in the defense of Helmuth Sonnenfeldt, who was counselor of the State Department under the Zionist Henry Kissinger, when he was opposed in Congress for appointment to the position of Under Secretary of the Treasury for Monetary Affairs. These great newspapers defended him when serious charges were pending which accused him of transmitting highly classified military information to the Israeli government, without proper authorization. On their defense, the positions of the two newspapers were identical.

The impact of Jewish influence in this vast number of daily newspapers (over 909) is compounded by their influence in the two leading news magazines, **TIMES** and **NEWSWEEK**. In addition to articles advocating Zionist positions and spreading Zionist lies and half-truths, they show a complete Jewish line throughout.

The major Jewish influence on non-Jewish newspapers, is in the field of advertising, which they control. This is where the power of the Jewish controlled National Newspaper Representatives become ominous. They can break a non-cooperating newspaper in a very short time, by withholding national advertising.

A good example of this is in the rise to power of Samuel I. Newhouse, son of Meyer Newhouse. His leverage in gaining the power to purchase a large group of newspapers, came through the National Newspaper Representatives and resulted in almost absolute control over 486 daily newspapers. Most of these are controlled through the Newspaper Representatives; but he has the controlling interest in 18 dailies, including such well-known papers as the New Orleans Times-Picayune/State's Item; the Birmingham News; St. Louis Globe-Democrat; Newark Star-Ledger; Cleveland Plain Dealer and the Portland Oregonian. Other Jews who control a large number of daily newspapers are Harold Lessersohn; Mel Freeman; G. Gingold; Howard Rothenberg; John Livingston Weinberg and Arthur Ochs Sulzberger.

The Jewish mechanics used in controlling a small newspaper is to significantly cut off it's national advertising and shut off its paper supplies, if it deviates from the Zionist line. As a result, very few newspapers will buck this National Newspaper representative, controlled by Samuel I. Newhouse.

While many news columnists are Jews, even the non-Jewish columnists and commentators, are forced into taking a Pro-Zionist stance, if they are to stay in business. The late Dorothy Thompson, who had been an influential columnist for many years, lost all of her outlets, when she spoke out against Zionism. Joseph Kraft and C.L. Suliberger are too excellent examples of pro-Zionist columnists, who while their stands are repugnant to many readers, still hold their high paying jobs, because they are willing to "brown-nose" the Zionists.

One of the most vicious Jewish commentators on TV is Martin Abend. Then of course we have the crew of CBS **SIXTY MINUTES** and the **PHIL DONAHUE SHOW**, which always show a distinct liberal, pro-Zionist, anti-Christian bias.

As I have shown, this Jewish control was not by accident, neither was it haphazard. It was a well calculated, well-designed plan for the control of the thinking of the American public and their policy towards International Jewry. By their constant campaign of brainwashing the American public, they have brought about the conditions the Communists said they needed for final takeover: "to produce a maximum of chaos in the culture of our enemy (White Christianity) is our first and most important step. Our fruits are grown in chaos, distrust, economic depressions and scientific turmoil.. so use the courts, use the judges, use the Constitution of the Country and its laws to further our ends.. when you have succeeded, you will discover that you can now effect your own legislation at will and can make the Capitalist, by his own appropriations, finance a large portion of the quiet Communist (Jewish) conquest of the nation."

The plan to control national communications, presented in 1840 and which was first implemented in Europe, took root in the United States immediately following World War II, when the headquarters of International Zionism was moved from Europe to New York City. The Zionists realized that Britain and France were becoming "second class" powers and that world-power had passed into the hands of a few powerful men in the United States. Although both David Ben-Gurion and Golda Meir (the first Zionist Ambassador to the Soviet Union and an avowed Communist sympathizer) wanted an alliance between the Soviet Union and Israeli, American Zionists stopped this plan, believing rightly, that it would smear the American Jewish Community with a Communist label. They told Ben-Gurion, that since most of his financial support would come from the U.S. they did not want any alienation of American opinion. They argued, that in view of the open, democratic

way of life in the United States, they (the Zionists) would be able to dominate the political life of America, while this would be impossible in the Soviet Union.

The use of the Press, by the Jewish minority, strengthens my argument concerning International Jewish control. Coordinating business interests with those of politics, the Jewish run media has profited at the expense of truth for the American people. They have used the media as a "ring in the nose of the bull," to control American politics. Until this Jewish control on American thinking is broken once and for all, misfortune, confusion and continuing decadence will be the "order of the day." There will be no national liberation or regeneration, as long as these "con-artists" control American thinking.

The United States is a nation which is young in tradition. We believe, rightly, that "brave men should stand, between their loved homes, and wars desolation." The nomadic Jewish nation on the other hand, is one of the oldest political entities in the world. Jewry was born under conditions that called for its existence without a homeland. (I suggest you study Genesis 4:9-18 very closely.)

The Jews for centuries, have practiced the art of deception, until it has become a "second nature" to them. They have waged war on this earth for over 25 centuries and are taught the art of deception, male and female, from the day of their birth. This means there are over 14-million "combat ready" fighters, deployed throughout the United States. While the Government exercises strict control over the so-called "right wing" organizations in America and views with suspicion, any movement for the protection of White Christian civilization, the Jews, through organizations such as the Jewish Defense League, are free to train their youth, using fully automatic weapons, contrary to the law, yet nothing is done about it. They are free to bomb Jewish synagogues and harass Jewish families, and lay the blame on the Nazis, or the Ku Klux Klan. For to the Nationalist Jew, "the end always justifies the means," and they are free of all moral compunctions, to use any weapon which will bring about their world conquest. The startling thing is, they have been able to brainwash the average Christian American into believing that they of all people, have this right.

### **International Jewry always follows a four-pronged strategy:**

1 - Manipulate members of the host nation into helping the Jews, no matter how dangerous it may be for their own country.

2 - If the individual refuses to cooperate, by-pass him and take care of him in the "mopping up operation."

3 - If he actively resists, mark him for destruction and then destroy him through defamation, brought about through the controlled media, or by misusing the nation's "due process of law," through Jewish controlled courts and lawyers. Listen to them in their book **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, page 52: "Recruit every agency of the nation marked for slaughter into a Foaming hatred of religion... You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief.. that Christian practice.. is vicious, bad, insanity-causing, publicly hated and intolerable. Just as in Russia we had to destroy, after many years of the most arduous work, the Church, so we **MUST** destroy **ALL FAITHS** in nations marked for conquest." That's the International Jewish plan for America.

4 - Never let any individual or organization in the host nation, use the media or the courts, to counter-attack us, or for their own defense.

This theory has been eminently successful in America to the point that when a Jew attacks a Christian it is considered "freedom of speech." But if a Christian is unwise enough to expose a Jew, even though he may be telling the truth, it immediately becomes a case of "anti-Semitism," and often the Christian is ostracized by his own people, as has been my case.

Behind the mindless "shibboleth" (slogan) of "anti-Semitism, the Christian world has attacked its own people, who have the courage to expose the enemy, while the enemy is allowed to go his dangerous way, unopposed by Christian warriors, who are fighting the wrong people.

Supposing that I, as an Anglo-Saxon Christian writer, were to charge that my writings were not accepted; not because they are untruth, but because they will not pass Jewish censorship! Immediately, there would be a great "hue and cry," coming most likely from the Fundamentalist pulpits of America. I would be labeled as an "apostate," not because I had departed from the Scriptural teachings of the Bible, but because I had turned the "spotlight" of truth on God's enemies. They would say of me: "Your prejudice against the Jews is making you paranoid!" This would be false, since "prejudice" means "a preconceived judgment or opinion; or, an opinion adverse to anything without just grounds or before sufficient knowledge is gained concerning it." This was the attitude my pastor exhibited, when I first tried to present him with evidence, from the Scriptures, concerning the falsehood of Judaism. Although the information I gave him was painstakingly documented, he refused to even look at it and took refuge behind the accusation that I had become an "apostate."

Is the most powerful nation in the history of the world - when measured in tangible armament - totally unable to defend itself when it comes to an ideological war, waged by a relatively small colony of aliens within its midst?

Certainly Christian America is unprepared for this war, when we have traitors against the cause of Christ, standing behind our pulpits, glorifying the enemy. We have been infiltrated from within! Our churches are the main source of the problem.

Unfortunately most Christians know very little about the Jews, except what they have learned in their Sunday School, often from materials prepared by some Jewish scholar. Most Christians believe the Jews follow the Laws laid down by Moses. Those Jews who do, are of an extremely small minority. The second, and much larger group, is made up of people who call themselves "Jews", but who have not a single drop of Abraham's blood in their veins. These are the ones who accepted the heathen, occult teachings of the Babylonians and are ruled in their religious life, by these filthy, anti-God writings.

Many of these, mostly from Eastern Europe, are Khazar Jews, of a Turco-Mongolian background, who were converted to Judaism in the 8th Century, A. D. (For an enlightening journey into Judaism, read the Jewish writer, Arthur Koestler's **THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE.**)

By far the largest group of professing Jews are atheists and agnostics. They believe the coming Messiah is the Jewish nation, as it rises to prominence to take over control of the world. These Jews look forward to the day when they will have their "stables of goys." It is interesting in this respect, to note how wealthy Jews in the fields of arts and culture, refer to promising young talent as "stables." Could this have something to do with the Talmudic teaching found in Volume **KERITHUTH** (6b, P.78), which states: "Jews are men, but Christians are not men," or Volume **ORACH CAIIM** (225, 10) where Christians and animals are grouped together for contrast?

But like all conspiracies, the Jews do have one weakness. The plan of international Judaism **MUST** work in secret to be successful.

The victims **MUST** not know what is going on! They must either be lied to, or become so confused they will not accept the truth! **IF THEY CAN BE EXPOSED, THEY WILL BE DEFEATED!** "Ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall set you free." Truer words were never spoken!

This is why any attempts at exposure, are met with howls of anguish by Jewish leaders, and why immediately, the "media" tries to slap a label of "kook," "dangerous racist," "right wing extremist," or "Fascist," on the one who has courage to walk into this dangerous arena. They **CANNOT** allow our White Christian people to know what they have planned! This is the reason that books such as this, must be printed and distributed by local publishers and "right wing" organizations, at a greatly

inflated cost.

When Jesus spoke to the Jewish leaders in John 8:32 and 33, they disclosed that they were not Israelites, read it for yourself, they said:..."We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man."

What more proof do you need that they were not Israelites? Every Sunday School student knows the true sraelites were in bondage in Egypt. Yet here, the Jew rulers are blatantly stating that they had never been in bondage to anyone. (And don't let your pastor try and spiritualize this statement away.)

But because the "truth will set American Christians free," we see two Jewish programs at work in the world. The one is intended for "goyim" consumption, while the other is exclusively for Jews. No matter what a Jew may say to his "non-Jewish" counterpart, he is seeking a kingdom to come on this earth - a kingdom over all other kingdoms - where Jerusalem will be the center of the world and the Jew will reign supreme. The desire of this Jewish nation, according to their own writers, will be fulfilled, when the wealth of the world is in Jewish hands and all mankind bows at Jewish feet.

I believe Henry Ford, Sr. hit it squarely on the head, when he said, in **THE INTERNATIONAL JEW**: "If the Jews were fully understood by the Gentiles (non-Jews), if the Christian Churches for example, were freed from their delusion that the Jews are Old Testament people, and if the churches really knew what Talmudic religion is, the 'misrepresentation' would be even stronger. This policy of misrepresentation succeeds, because there is a feeling, strongly entrenched in Gentiles, that somehow the Jews are the Chosen People and that it is dangerous to oppose them in anything: whoever opposes the Jew is damned. The 'fear of the Jews,' is a very real element in their life. It is just as real among Jews as non-Jews, since the Jew himself is bound by fear of his own people and he exercises the fear of the curse throughout the sphere of religion: 'I will curse (hem that curse thee).'

"If the Jews were really Old Testament people (which they are not), if they were really conscious of a 'mission for the blessing of all mankind,' (which was Israel's heritage and has only been fulfilled by the Anglo-Saxon and related, Christian nations) the very things in which they offend would automatically disappear. If the Jew is being attacked, it is not because he is a Jew, but because he is the source and life of certain tendencies and influences which, if they are not checked, mean the destruction of moral society. The only real misrepresentation in society is its regard for the Jews privileges."

How true, this far seeing man was. After spending years in research and over \$8-million studying the Jewish problem, he came to this conclusion. As usual, International Jewry attempted to destroy him, for telling the truth.

Another great American, many years before the time of Henry Ford, saw this same problem and came to the same conclusion. This part of the book, is taken verbatim, from the **CHRISTIAN LAW JOURNAL**, No.32, 1982. This is the official publication of the Gospel of Christ Kingdom Church.

"As the American colonies rose in revolt against political oppression occasioned by the attempt of Jewish banking houses in Europe to consolidate their economic foothold in the New World, no man among the Founding Fathers was more alert to the designs of International Jewry, than that shrewd elder statesman of the American Revolution, Benjamin Franklin. Writing to John Adams from Passy, France, on November 26, 1781, Franklin declared: "I think that keeping us out of possession of fifty thousand pound sterling worth of goods for securing the payment of a demand for damages is not only dishonorable treatment but a monstrous injustice. It seems to me that it is principally with John Neufville of Amsterdam, Holland, we have to do; and although I believe him to be as much a Jew as any in Jerusalem, I did not expect that, with so many and such constant professions of friendship for the U.S. with which he heads his letters, he would attempt to enforce his demands by a proceeding so abominable. His proposition of terms on which he would borrow money for us stamped his character on my mind with an impression so deep that it is not yet effaced." (In Albert

H. Smythe, **THE WRITINGS OF BENJAMIN FRANKLIN**, New York, 1905-1907.)

DeNeufville was a Dutch-Jewish International Banking house that wanted to make a loan to Congress on the modest security of the entire Thirteen Colonies and with the stipulation that all American trade and exchange pay a commission to them!

In another letter to Adams on December 14, 1791, Franklin remarked that such blood-sucking traits dated back a long way.

In still another instance, Franklin revealed his loathing for Jewry in a poem on Benedict Arnold. (See John Bigelow's **WORKS OF BENJAMIN FRANKLIN**, New York, 1904.) It was replete with references to Arnold's association with the Jews. The inevitable Jew in the Arnold treason case was David Sholesbury Franks. It seems that Franks and the British general Sir Henry Clinton were involved in illicit trading activities long before Arnold betrayed the American Army.

But Franklin's most damning indictment of Jewry was contained in his famous prophecy at the Constitutional Convention of 1787 in Philadelphia. In one of the most anti-Jewish utterances of all time, he declared: "I fully agree with General Washington, that we must protect this young nation from an insidious influence and impenetration. That menace, gentlemen, is the Jews.

"In whatever country Jews have settled in any great number, they have lowered its moral tone; depreciated its commercial integrity; have segregated themselves and have not been assimilated; have sneered at and tried to undermine the Christian religion upon which that nation is founded by objecting to its restrictions; have built up a state within a state; and when opposed have tried to strangle that country to death financially, as in the case of Spain and Portugal.

"For over 1,700 years, the Jews have been bewailing their sad fate in that they have been exiled from their homeland, as they call Palestine. But, gentlemen, did the world give it to them in fee simple, they would at once find some reason for not returning. Why? Because they are vampires, and vampires do not live on vampires. They cannot live only among themselves. They must subsist off Christians and other people not of their race.

"If we do not exclude them from these United States in this Constitution, in less than 200 years they will have swarmed here in such numbers that they will dominate and devour the land, and change our form of government, for which we Americans have shed our blood, given our lives, our substance and jeopardize our liberty.

"If we do not exclude them, in less than 200 years our descendants will be working in the fields, while they will be in the counting houses rubbing their hands. I warn you, gentlemen, if you do not exclude the Jews for all time, your children will curse you in your graves.

"Jews, gentlemen, are Asiatics, let them be born where they will or how many generations they are away from Asia, they will never be otherwise. Their ideas do not conform to an American's, and will not, even though they live among us for ten generations. A leopard cannot change its spots. Jews are Asiatics, are a menace to this country if permitted entrance, and should be excluded by this Constitutional Convention."

These remarks were recorded **IN CHIT CHAT AROUND THE TABLE DURING INTERMISSIONS**, a section of the Diary of Charles Cotesworth Pinckney of South Carolina. Pinckney (1746-1825) attended the Convention as a delegate, and took down excerpts of some of the outstanding addresses and discourses, which he later published in his diary.

Unfortunately no copies of the Pinckney Diary are known to be in existence. After publication of the Franklin prophecy in the 1930's, the only known copy was at the Franklin Museum in Philadelphia. It mysteriously disappeared and all references to it were withdrawn.

The Jews immediately seized on this as proof that the Franklin prophecy was a "forgery." (The same thing they have said about **THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION, THE COMMUNIST BOOK ON PSYCHOPOLITICS, RULES FOR BRINGING ABOUT A**

**REVOLUTION**, and anything else which exposes their plan for world domination.) They even went so far as to pay academicians to pronounce it a forgery. But the best proof of the Franklin prophecy - as it is with any prophecy - lies in its actual fulfillment. What Franklin foresaw as an ominous possibility in 1787, has today, become a painful fact.

If Ben Franklin was alive today, we can be sure he would be in the forefront of a new American Revolution, this one to free our beloved country from the poisonous alien influences and domination which desecrates the blood sacrifice of those who fought and died for our freedom. (It might be interesting to note, that there are several affidavits, by well-known and respected people, testifying to the authenticity of Franklin's statements in the Pinckney Diary.)

As Franklin predicted, today we must work for five months out of the year, to pay off the usury of the Jewish money-changers, which hangs about our neck like an awful albatross, for countless generations will be saddled with this grievous burden, which can do nothing but get worse, unless we are willing to do something about it.

It is no exaggeration to say that today, International Jewry has trampled underfoot the rights of all peoples, and especially those of White Christians. In their conquest to rule the world, they have brainwashed us into the deadly habit of issuing bonds, not only by the nation, but by municipalities, School Boards, Churches, you name it. By doing this, they have seduced us into mortgaging our national wealth for subversive purposes.

A few months ago, I was speaking with a very prominent pastor in the ranks of the Moral Majority Movement. He indicated that the things I had told him about the Jews were true. He told me that in spite of the fact he had been a staunch defender of the Jews, they were doing everything possible to destroy him and the Moral Majority.

When I asked him why he didn't tell his people the truth about this, I received this sad reply: "I can't. You see they hold \$1.7-million worth of bonds on my church and if I said anything bad about them, they might foreclose and I'd lose everything."

he interest on these bonds goes on continually, day and night, without interruption. Its course sweeps like a tornado over the fair fields, destroying everything in its path, bringing death and destruction to everything it touches. It is the seat of world power, that of accumulative interest, which has become the most effective weapon in the world, used by the Jews to control mankind.

These facts constantly stare us in the face; they cry out to our people for recognition. Our only answer is to keep out of debt! The welfare of individuals, as well as of the nation, demands this! The power of the usurer will be broken, when our debts are liquidated on a just and equitable basis.

During the Dark Ages, men raised a great opposition against the "priestcraft" which was strangling Old Europe. But the power of the priests was small, when compared to that of the Jewish money changers. Concealed behind their office desks and bank counters, these heathen parasites gnaw into our wealth, as they destroy the vitals of mankind through their imposed "amorality." They Follow the law which says: "There is no law which applies to me. I am a Jew, therefore I am above the law!"

While Christians expel apostates from the Church, the Jews expel their opponents from the Stock Exchanges, from social connections, and finally condemn them to starve, with no roof over their heads. If we are ever to restore the social balance of our Country, we as Christians must take hold of the tree by its roots. We must direct our attacks and our exposures against these enemies of Christ and the Church, against the fundamental evil which seeks to destroy Christianity and the freedom it has brought to the world. This evil is

### **Missing pages???**

There seems to be an unwritten law among mankind, which causes them to impose their own

conditions, even at expense to others. This has been the basis of the perennial wars which have plagued mankind since the beginning of written history. We have the reason for this in the New Testament of our Bible, James 4:1-3, he says: "From whence come wars and fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts (an intense craving for material things) that war in your members? Ye lust, and have not; ye kill and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not. Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss (wrongly) that ye may consume it upon your lusts."

Looking back on 6,000 years of written history, we see the truth of this statement. **There seem to be three major principles for war:**

1 - **THE PRINCIPLE OF PHYSICAL FORCE.**

2 - **THE THEOCRATIC PRINCIPLE**, in which the masses of a eQuntry are forced to accept a religion; as seen in many Moslem countries; and,

3 - **THE PRINCIPLE OF MATERIAL INTERESTS.** This is where people are enslaved, not by war, but by financial and economic oppression.

The first two principles are well known, since they appear clearly on the stage of history. They can be seen in action in Rome, Greece and in the Papacy and during more modern times in Russia, China and Germany.

But the conquests of the **PRINCIPLE OF MATERIAL INTERESTS**, while more destructive than the other two, has operated behind a "smoke screen," so that only a few have seen and understood.

The "material interests" of mankind are the focal point towards which all other desires point. So to control material interests is the equivalent of total control.

A conquest founded on this Principle is not a victory of armed strength over weakness, nor a victory of knowledge over ignorance. It becomes a victory of cunning and intrigue, over confidence and carelessness.

How many times, when discussing the problems of Communist control, have you heard Americans, especially Christians, say: "But it will never happen here?" While they repeat this trite phrase, they are doing absolutely nothing to keep it from happening.

The main objective of the **PRINCIPLE OF MATERIAL INTERESTS** is to obtain control of all means of existence, and absorb all the wealth of the world, thereby, in the end, bringing the entire world under your control.

In this book, we will discuss how the conquest of mankind is now nearing its completion and the part being played in it, by its principle actors, Satan's Kids, sometimes called the International Jews.

Many of you are going to be dismayed by what you will read. No doubt some of you will become angry and will not be honest enough to finish this book, for to do so, will blast away the myths, which have been built up over the years in your church and which will be dissolved under the searchlight of God's truth.

I do not ask you to believe me, or accept what I say. I do suggest however, that you be honest enough with yourself, that you will read this entire book before you make up your mind. Then take the facts I give you - place them under the most powerful magnifying glass of truth which you can find - this will be the Holy Bible - and when you find that I have told you the truth, let nothing stand in the way of proclaiming the truth!

The Jewish people, alone of all people on the face of the earth, have discovered the secret of the **PRINCIPLE OF MATERIAL INTERESTS** and how to use it in their search for world power.

If you will closely examine history, you will find that from the earliest times of their existence, Jews

have used this Principle as a weapon in their fight against the world. It was on this Principle that their entire religious, social and political structure was built.

At this point, we run into our first major problem in discussing Judaism. As you study your Bible, you will never be able to understand it fully, if you use the terms "Hebrew," "Israel," and "Jew" as synonymous terms. They are not one and the same. The word "Jew" does not appear in your King James Version of the Bible until 2 Kings 16:6, which took place about 742 B.C. This was some 1200 years after the time of Abraham, 1000 years after Jacob-Israel and about 750 years after the time of Moses. To call these Hebrew patriarchs "Jews," as is common practice in most churches, is "intellectual dishonesty" of the worst sort. "Jews" do not appear on the historical scene until after the Kingdom of Israel was divided about 975 B.C: They were then known as "**IOUDEANS**," which simply meant they were inhabitants of Judea. It was not until the tribes of Judah and Benjamin returned from captivity in Babylon, about 536 B.C. that these people became known as "Jews."

The Northern Ten tribes, which were taken into captivity in Assyria, about 730 B.C. disappeared from the Biblical scene and appeared later, in secular history, as they made their way north and west, towards the lands which had been promised to their forefathers. They were known by many names, Scythians, Gauls and Sacea, from which comes the name Saxons, which literally means "Isaac's sons." They were the forefathers of our Anglo-Saxon and related peoples and it is to them that the unconditional promises made to Abraham by God, pertain.

But our study concerns a people who call themselves "Jews." If you are interested in Scriptural confirmation of True Israel, write for my booklets **PROOFS OF IDENTITY: WHO IS TRUE ISRAEL?** and **PHARISEEISM OR ANGLO-SAXON IDENTITY?**

With a little effort and research on your part, you can become acquainted with the spirit and character of the Jewish people and properly evaluate their present purpose on the International scene. It is unfortunate indeed, that in following this trail, we have only Jewish documentation to go by. If the Philistines or Babylonians had left us reports of these people, it is quite possible that history would give us a quite different viewpoint than we have today.

We are not sure what circumstances caused Abram to leave Ur of the Chaldees. The Bible simply states in Genesis 12:1, that God told him to leave.

If you will look at a map of the Ancient World, you will find that "Ur" was located on the Eastern boundaries of Arabia, Southeast of Babylon. In all probability Abraham was an Arab. There are many similarities between Arabs and "true Jews." But there are also striking differences. The Arab is quick to start, but often lacks toughness and "staying power." The "Jew", on the other hand, combines a fiery temperament with a stubbornness which is so in-flexible that it has been well said: "The Jew never gives way, and knows neither forgiving, nor forgetting."

There are some Bible scholars who believe the "true Jew" is a direct descendant of the murderer Cain and that therefore they have been a mongrel race from the very beginning, since obviously Cain could not have married into Adam's race. (See Genesis 4:16-18).

There is considerable Scriptural proof for this, one of the most interesting theories is that put forth by Pastor Dan Gayman, in his book **THE TWO SEEDS**, which can be obtained by sending an offering to **THE CHURCH OF OUR CHRISTIAN HERITAGE**, Rte 1, Box 61A, Schell City, MO 64783. We do not have time to discuss these Scriptures here, but they were directed at the Pharisaic Jews of Jesus' time. John the Baptist called them "a generation of vipers (poisonous snakes), in Matthew 3:7, while our Lord, speaking to them in John 8:44, said: "Ye are of your father the devil and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning and abode not in the truth because there is no truth in him..." In Matthew 23:15, once more speaking to the Pharisees, Jesus said: "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye **MAKE HIM TWO-FOLD MORE THE CHILD OF HELL THAN YOURSELVES.**" (Emphasis added.)

In Matthew 23:35, Jesus accused the Jews of being guilty of all the righteous blood which had been shed on the earth from the time of Cain.

In John 10:26, speaking very plainly to the Pharisees, Christ told them: "But ye believe not, **BECAUSE YE ARE NOT MY SHEEP.**" (Emphasis added.) In Matthew 21:43, Jesus again speaking to the Jews said: "The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to another **NATION** (notice closely now, He did not say "church," but "nation") bringing forth the fruits thereof." (Could He have had reference to the coming Christian nations of the world. They are the only one's who have spread His Gospel; they are the only one 5 who have distributed His Holy Word; they are the one's who have helped the needy, set the captives free and have based their nation's laws on the Law of God. The people we now know as Jews have never done this.)

Finally, the Apostle John, writing in I John 3:11, 12, mentions that Christians should "...love one another. Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one, and slew his brother..." (Compare this with John 8:44).

The Arab experiences a beautiful and almost spiritual reverence for anything which is beautiful. The Jew, on the other hand, while stopping to admire a flower, will at the same time be asking himself: "How much can I make out of it!"

Excessive covetousness, which the Apostle Paul says is "idolatry," (Colossians 3:5) is an "inordinate (unreasonable) desire for the possessions of another." This is the Jew's second nature. The lust for material gain is so deeply rooted in his organism that it extinguishes every other passion. Jews know no "self-love". If you "sneer" at him, he will merely "laugh in your face." If you praise him, he will look on you as a fool. But if you venture to keep him from making money, he will turn into a tiger who will fight you to his last breath. His major aim in life is gain and anything which does not have this object in view, is to him as worthless.

A story will suffice to explain this. Two men are laying on their death beds. One is a Jew and the other is a Gentile. The Gentile is deeply disturbed, because he has cheated his fellow men and wants to make this right before he faces his Maker. The Jew, on the other hand, gloats over his "ill gotten gains," and looks on them as God's blessings on him, because he is a Jew, one of the Chosen.

This overriding passion for material gain, places the Jew in the position of everlasting antagonism with the rest of mankind. For this reason, he wages war against all those who do not belong to his clan and subscribe to his philosophy.

In his religious book, the Babylonian Talmud, the Jew shows his contempt for all "non-Jews," and especially Christians in volume **ABHODAH ZORAH** (26b) we read: "Even the best of the goyim (non-Jewish cattle) should be killed." in Volume **SEPHER OR ISRAEL** (117b): "If a Jew kills a Christian, he commits no sin;" In Volume **ZOHAR II**, (43a) we are told: "Extermination of Christians is a necessary sacrifice;" while in Volume **HILKOTH AKUM I** (1), **WE READ:** "Make no agreement and show no mercy to Christians. Either turn them away from their idols, or kill."

These are but a few of hundreds of Talmudic passages dealing with the Jews treatment of Christians.

The Jew is taught that he was created to cheat and take advantage of all other people. Again, going to the Talmud, Volume **ZOHAR I**, (160a), we read: "Jews must always try and deceive Christians." In Volume **IORE DEA** (159, 1): "Usury is permitted for any reason when dealing with Christians," and in Volume **BABHA KAMA** (113b): "The name of God is not profaned when a Jew lies to a Christian." These teachings are hammered into the heads of Jewish boys and girls from earliest childhood, until the Jew comes to believe, that the more cunning and greedy you are, the more you

will receive the approval of God. This of course is diametrically in opposition to what the Mosaic Law teaches. The Jew recognizes no armistice in his unrelenting war with all others.

Very early in their history, the Jews adopted a plan. This was to seize all the gold and valuables of every country they invaded, but allow the inhabitants to live and retain possession of their immovable property. Their argument being: "If we take their gold and the fruits of their labor, we may safely leave them their fields and vineyards. If we succeed in making their riches our own, we will be the masters and they will be our slaves."

In adopting this plan for "world-wide" conquest, they have become remarkably successful.

Let us see how they have applied the principle of **MATERIAL INTERESTS** in the Twentieth Century, as they follow their "age old" dream of conquering the world. They have not only plundered the world, but they have won a moral victory, by throwing the blame upon their enemies and representing themselves, always, as a persecuted people. They have sold this idea to most of the Christian world. Listen to world-known Baptist evangelist Jack Van Impe, as he speaks of this in his book **ISRAEL'S FINAL HOLOCAUST**. On page 52: "Jew accusers today are simply following the lead of anti-Semites before them. People do not want to accept responsibility for the wrongs in society, so they must have a scapegoat, and the Jews have been a universal scapegoat. They take the blame of ignorant people for problems ranging from plagues to politics." On page 55, he states: "The magnitude of Jewish sufferings is difficult to take in completely. One may read of sanctions, slaughters, persecutions, and prejudices, but these are likely to simply move through the mind as historic facts without telling the whole story. The real account of the miseries of the Jews is one of feelings, frustrations, and fears. That is the human side of history." He then goes on to enumerate the woes of the Jews, never telling his readers that all these persecutions were brought on, not because of their religion, but because of their attitude towards all men who were "non-Jews."

Van Impe barely touches on Jewish massacres of Christians, by saying, on page 50: "During the period between the resurrection of Christ and the destruction of Jerusalem, the Jews imprisoned and executed many Christians." But he says nothing about the hundreds of thousands who were killed by Jewish manipulation in the terrible years of the Roman persecutions, or the 34-million plus, who have died under Jewish run Communism. His is an old propaganda trick, of taking your mind off the truth and leading you down the path he chooses. On page 56, he makes an intellectually dishonest statement when he says: "Abraham, the father of the Jewish race, was given an unusual promise by His Lord. This guarantee of blessings, provided judgment upon all who bring evil upon his descendants." He then goes on to quote Genesis 12:2, 3. If you can find one word in these verses which deal with today's Jews, then you have a different understanding of the English language than I.

The policy of blaming all others for their own caused ills is a Machiavellian principle (Machiavelli was an Italian nobleman, noted for his cunning in politics. He would stop at nothing to get his own way.) The Jews excel in the "double-cross." In our day, this is the very "soul" and "spirit" of International Judaism and its illegitimate child, International Zionism.

One of the reasons the Jews have been so successful in their deception, is the incredible naivete of our Christian leaders, who insist that our Christian culture is a direct offspring of Judaism, when in reality they are diametrically opposed.

The Christian world has been led to believe that Jews have been scattered over the world, because of their stubbornness in failing to recognize the Divine mission of Jesus Christ.

But history, and the Word of God itself, proves without the shadow of a reasonable doubt, that the dispersion of the Jews has been voluntary on their part and has been a "pre-determined emigration" for a specific purpose. Four hundred years before the Roman conquest of Jerusalem, during the time of the Maccabees, the Jews were already scattering to the "ends of the earth." It was an aggressive movement, with the universal conquest of the world as its final objective.

As Roman rule began to weaken, the invasion of the Northern barbarians brought about a period of transition which was vastly favorable to the Jewish element. While they were often opposed and even bitterly persecuted by the Roman Catholic Church and feudal powers, they were not held back by these obstacles.

The Jew fears only one hostility. It is competition which attacks them on their own field, in the **PRINCIPLE OF MATERIAL INTERESTS**. As long as you allow Jews to quietly accumulate money, they will care about very little else.

During the Middle Ages, while Europe was separated into many nations and empires, the Jews scattered over all the trading places and made their homes there, in order to carry out their trade and usury.

It is true, that their riches, which had been gathered through unscrupulous means, were often confiscated by cruel persecutions, brought on because of their avarice and immorality. But this violence was never powerful enough to stem the rising tide of Jewish money power.

As a result, Jewish establishments penetrated the chief commercial centers of Europe. One large body of Jews settled in Venice; another in Genoa; while at the same time, Jewish colonies rose in all the chief cities of Spain, the Netherlands, Germany and Poland. Although these were scattered, they formed a firmly connected homogeneous (of the same kind) union. Operating under a single impulse of "power through the control of material interests," they swept over Europe.

Although they were scattered over the world, they were united through religious and historical traditions, from the Capitols of the civilized nations, to the outposts of Siberia and Tibet. They were united by a single faith. Not the, belief of Abraham or Moses, as we have been led to believe, but by their belief that they were the Chosen of God and that the treasures of the world were to be their inheritance. Jewish solidarity is so great, that if you attack a Jew for any reason, Jews on five continents will rise up in his defense, no matter whether he is in the right or wrong.

During the Civil War, General Grant was facing the Confederate forces in Tennessee. He became so annoyed by the number of Jews who were following his armies like scavengers, that he issued an order requiring all Jews to leave his lines.

Immediately a hue and cry was raised by Jews in the North and Jewish protest committees began to descend on Washington to confront President Lincoln.

The President listened, and out of the goodness of his heart, asked the General to modify his orders. Grant reluctantly complied, but added: "The Jews in my opinion have not changed for the better since the time they crucified Christ."

In the middle of the 18th Century, Jews infiltrated and controlled Free Masonry, with their terrible Order of the Illuminate, sometimes called rightly **THE LUCIFEREAN SOCIETY**. This was organized by the Jew Adam Weisaupt and was just another step on the road to one-world control. There are letters available in the National Archives, showing how General Washington, himself a high ranking Freemason, warned his Masonic brethren about the inroads of a Satanic organization which sought to control Masonry.

Few people who know Jews intimately, will believe you, if you state that Jews are a virtuous people. This seems to be a paradox for a people who are so immersed in sex and since many regard Jews as the "most evil of men." But the Jews are both virtuous and immoral. On one hand they show their morality, while on the other they can be abhorrently vicious. While this may seem to be a contradiction, it can be explained. The Jew is virtuous, because he practices a practical love for virtue. The Christian on the other hand has a "platonic love" of virtue. (This means a close relationship without the necessity of sexual desire.)

The Jew is practically virtuous, when it is in his material interests to be virtuous. If it will prolong his life, or enable him to gain wealth, he can be the most virtuous person around. But he can switch in an instant, to become a viciously wicked person, if the **PRINCIPLE OF MATERIAL**

**INTERESTS** compels him to. When this happens, the virtuous man, becomes the vicious one, who will trample on anyone in his bid for material gain.

Thus, vice and virtue in the hands of a Jew, becomes a powerful means, to be used both as a defensive and offensive weapon. With virtue, they will be brave and face losses and misfortune; with vice, they will attack any who stand in their way and use any evil means to destroy them.

A good example of this comes to us from the 19th Century. Ilahmi Pascha, son of the Viceroy of Egypt, inherited a vast fortune from his father. He became the victim of a Jew named Oppenheimer in Alexandria, who became his banker and administered his business affairs. So brilliantly did the Jew follow his trade, that in three years, the young Egyptian went from enormous wealth to bankruptcy. This example could be multiplied many times over.

During the Middle Ages, commerce was the great battlefield of Europe. On the one side were the native born and on the other, the Jewish invaders. When the "smoke of battle cleared", the Jews were victorious. They had acquired control of the entire commercial world. A careful check of history, will show that Jewish methods of doing business, have never enriched a nation. but only puts money in the coffers of the Jew.

As is well-known, Jews seldom engage in agriculture, mining, production of raw materials, or even the manufacture of things from raw materials. He at-tends mainly to the circulation of values, exchanging worthless articles for good money.

In a great majority of cases, Jews are parasites. They appropriate what others have made from the "sweat of their brow." This is why they keep aloof from agriculture. They want nothing to tie them down to a particular area. They must be free to move at a moments notice, heading where the business action is. That means that Jews always seek out the areas where the most plunder is available.

As an example, during the time when the Italian Republics flourished, Venice, Genoa and Florence, were overrun by Jews. But when these Republics fell, the Jews packed up their treasures and emigrated northward, settling in Germany, Poland and the Netherlands, where commerce and industry was on the increase.

The Jews were the least successful in Spain, mainly because the Spanish people forced them to leave, when they realized they were allies of the Moorish invaders.

Jews are the same today, as they were 2,000 years ago when our Lord said they were Satan's kids! (See John 8:44). They have the same characteristics now as they had then. Neither time, nor habit, nor intercourse with foreign elements ever change them.

The converted Jew, Benjamin Freedman, intimate of seven Presidents, (there is some reason to believe he was the adopted son of a Jewish couple, since he did not exhibit Jewish traits) wrote about Jews who had converted to Christianity and warned, that in his opinion, the majority of them were nothing but spies for Judaism, who got into the churches to cause trouble. Jesus implied this in John 12:40, when quoting from Isaiah 6:9, 10, he said: "He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them." There are some who believe, with Scriptural backing, that a true Jew cannot be saved.

Because of Jewish ties with religion, tradition and hatred of all non-Jews, they will never change. You could as well expect a leopard to change his spots, as for a Jew to change his grasping nature. A Jew can be born in, or emigrate to any nation and become a Frenchman, an Englishman, a German, or an American. But without fail, if you ask him what he is, his reply will be: "I am a Jew!" His alliance is to his people, not to the nation of his birth. Jews say they can combine both qualities; but this is impossible. Jesus said in Matthew 6:24 - "No man can serve two masters" for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one and despise the other..."

I have heard Jews boast: "We are Jews to our fingertips." Since there is very little beyond the

"fingertips", this leaves no room for patriotism to any country except a Jewish country?

This same trend towards treason can be seen in the Jewish official who has taken an oath of office to serve and protect this country from all enemies. If he is a religious Jew, how can we believe him, if he takes the Kol Nidre Oath on the Day of Atonement? In the Talmud, this is referred to as "the law of revocation in advance." The recital of this prayer, called the "all vows prayer," releases the Jew from any obligation under "oaths, vows, or pledges; entered into during the next twelve months."

In 1844, a group of German Rabbis, realizing what knowledge of the Kol Nidre Vow was doing to the credibility of the Jewish people, tried, at the International Conference of Rabbis in Brunswick, Germany, to have this changed. But the preponderance of Rabbis speaking "Yiddish," who were Russian Khazars, meaning they had no Abrahamic blood in their veins, voted it down and the oath remains part of Jewish worship to this day.

Does this mean that a Jewish Judge is not to be trusted, if he has taken the Kol Nidre Vow? Or a Jewish Congressman? Or a Jewish lawyer? Think about this!

The Jews in America are the only ethnic group who are allowed "dual citizenship." This means they can be citizens of the Jewish state in Palestine and at the same time, have full citizenship rights in the United States. It has been proven, time after time, when the "chips are down," their loyalties are to the Jewish state in Palestine first. This action can be seen in the many "Pro-Zionist," "anti-American" actions by Jewish members of Congress.

Throughout the Middle Ages, the Jews laid the foundations for their future power. They cleverly arranged to order a battle of usury and piled up their treasures in every country they settled, waiting patiently for the day, when they could emerge from the darkness and climb to the top of the "economic power heap."

On a spring day in the late 1800's, the old edifice of feudalism broke down with a crash heard round the world and the political and ecclesiastical institutions never recovered from the effects of the French Revolution.

This was a Jewish Revolution, as was the one which came to Russia in 1918. The path was now open for the Jewish conquest of the world. Undermined by the doctrines of Voltaire and conquered by the power of liberalism, the national and religious limitations of the Middle Ages crumbled into dust and the past was given over to the reconstruction of the present.

Just as they did later in the Century, at the end of the American Civil War, so now, the Jews led in their cries of: "Long live tolerance! Long live Fraternity! Down with rank! Away with privileges!" While the South was saved by the patriotic efforts of Americans who refused to "buckle in" to Jewish power, there was no white sheeted Ku Klux Klan to save France.

With ranks closed, the Jews now opened attacks on their enemies everywhere and as they overcame them one by one, they erected their own standard, the six pointed star of David, over the ruins they had created throughout Europe. Since that date in the 1800's, the flag of Judaism has been unfurled from the watchtowers of Europe and few and far between are statesmen with moral courage to say "No!" to anything they demand. With the exception of a few years during the 1900's, when the German people under Adolph Hitler, made a bid for national freedom and struggled to free themselves from Jewish oppression, Europe has groveled at their feet. Hitler is hated by the Jews, not because he tried to annihilate them, as they aver, but because he was the only man with guts enough to try and free his people from their clutches.

By stirring up revolutions and then lending their support for legitimacy, Jews assisted on one hand with the distribution of State-overthrowing Utopias, while on the other, they restored Monarchies.

The Jewish writer Marcus Eli Ravage, writing in the January 1928 issue of Century Magazine, recognized this when he stated: "We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars; not only of the Russian but of every other major revolution in your history.. .We did it solely with the irresistible

might of our spirit, with ideas and propaganda."

Another Jewish writer, Oscar Levy, in the Preface of his book, **THE SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION**, said: "There is scarcely an event in modern Europe which cannot be traced back to the Jews. We Jews today are nothing else but the world's seducers; it's destroyers; it's incendiaries; it's executioners.

We know that all governments require money to operate: the men who lend are Jews - of course, and they gain both in cash and corresponding power and privileges.

During the American Civil War, both sides were financed by the Jews; as was the Russian Revolution and World Wars I and II. The Jews garnered countless billions of dollars of Gentile wealth, while the world was drenched in Christian blood, as Christian nation fought Christian nation and the International Jews set back, rubbing their hands in glee.

In 1869, Just after the Civil War, a prominent Jewish Rabbi named Reichhorn, speaking at the funeral of Grand Rabbi Simeon-Ben-Iudah in the Prague, said: "Thanks to the terrible power of our International Bankers, we have forced the Christians into wars without number. Wars have a special value for Jews, since Christians massacre each other and make more room for us Jews. Wars are the Jews harvests: The Jew banks grow fat on Christian wars. Over 100-million Christians have been swept off the face of the earth by wars, and the end is not yet." (Remember, this statement was made before World Wars I and II, killed additional millions - and the Jews have the nerve to speak about a Holocaust!)

As atoms are drawn towards larger masses under the "law of Gravity," so nations drift towards the riches of the Jews. Under the same law, the motion of attracted bodies, becomes more and more accelerated and thus Jewish money power grows daily.

It is a simple fact, which cannot be disputed, that at the present, not one single financial operation of any size can be carried out, without some Jew participating and putting some of the profits into his own pockets.

In this manner, Jews have grown from the despised of society, to become its wealthiest, most influential citizens and have attained vast power along the way.

From the height of their economic pinnacle, they command the entire Babylonian Money System of finance and industry. There is not a man among us, no matter how anti-Jewish he may be, who in some way does not pay tribute to Jewish money power. You can count on your fingers, the politicians, preachers, industrialists and educators, who are not debtors to the Jews and therefore come under their power.

Jewish financial power resembles an imp which cannot be seen, but yet he has his fingers in every pocket. He is especially experienced in the art of seduction, having received his training directly from the "master seducer" of all times, who is his father (See John 8:44). He speaks to the Christian world today, saying in essence: "Worship me and I will lead you to happiness." While in reality, he is leading us to a death too horrible to contemplate!

Hand in hand with the phenomenal rise to power of Jewish financial interests, has been the rise of individual members. Those wandering Jews who used to be crafty speculators, old clothes men and peddlers, have now opened elegant offices in the halls of world industry.

At the close of the Napoleonic Wars, a Frankfort Jew by the name of Rothschild, rose to power as the visible head of Jewish supremacy. All other Jews bowed to this ruler. As the "king of world finances," he commanded the rallying masses of Jewish capital as surely as the Kaiser controlled the armies of Germany, or the Czar, the "hordes" of Russia.

It is impossible to calculate the power of this family, since they had at their beck and call, thousands of millions of dollars and Kings and Presidents cringed at their spoken word.

The head of the Rothschild clan was as much a world ruler, as any crowned head who had ever

ruled, and his subjects were the countless millions of human beings who labored incessantly to support his splendor.

In the Twentieth Century, this Jewish family was challenged by an American family named Rockefeller. These people hid their Jewishness behind the facade of Protestantism and engaged in a "life and death" financial struggle for world supremacy.

The profits acquired by the International Jewish Bankers, were also used to improve their social standing and we see them as they mingle with and are accepted by the aristocracy of Europe and America. They longed for a monopoly of the Liberal Arts and Sciences, which were at one time open only to the higher ranks of society. Knowing they could acquire this honor only by means of engaging in literature, medicine and public education, they set out to monopolize the professions of Law and Journalism.

Today, Jewish journalists form in every state, a closely connected, powerful combine, composed of the most clever and industrious minds. who are dedicated to the furtherance of International Zionism by all means, fair and foul. They have appropriated the rights of intervention in foreign affairs, to the point where the Anti-Defamation League of the B'nai B'rith (an unregistered agent of a foreign power, Israeli) to all intents and purposes, controls the American Congress. Powerful men, like former Senator J. William Fulbright of Arkansas, have tried to buck them and have learned to their sorrow, that to criticize the Jews, even truthfully, means "political suicide."

As the Jews attained social status, they invaded the Christian social world; brainwashing Christians of varying religious hues, with the false theology, that they, the one's who hated and murdered our Lord, are indeed "the Chosen People of God" and as such can do no wrong.

Blinded by Jewish cries of "brotherhood," coming from organizations formed to confuse Christians and from apostate religious groups such as the National Council of Churches; befuddled by the humane appearances of Jewish theories, our churchmen for the most part, seemed incapable of perceiving the danger which threatened the Christian world.

One look at the world of diplomacy, will show how it has been overrun by Jews. In England, Disraeli, Lord Beaconsfield, became the Prime Minister. The **WESTMINSTER REVIEW** of that time, quoted Daniel O'Connor as saying: "If Disraeli's genealogy could be traced, he would no doubt, be found to be the true heir-in-law of the impenitent thief on the cross."

There were others in England, Sir Nathaniel Mayer de Rothschild Bart; Josiah Wedgewood during the World War I; Theodore Herzl, the father of modern Zionism, who was a power in British politics.

Samuel Untermyer, who arranged for the "International Boycott Conference" in Amsterdam in July 1933, stated: "...the holy war... in which we (Jews) are embarked is a war which must be waged unremittingly.. the Jews are the aristocrats of the world.. this boycott must be against all German goods shipping and services.. we will drive the last nail in the German coffin

At this time, Germany was deep in a terrible depression which had been brought about by Jewish manipulation of the "money market." In 1940, the eminent Rabbi Maurice Perlman, head of the British Section of the World Jewish Congress, told a cheering Canadian audience, as reported by the Toronto Evening Telegram, February 26, 1940: "The World Jewish Congress has been at war with Germany for seven years." This means they had set out to destroy Germany, two years before Hitler came to power. Is it any reason the German people defended themselves? It's no wonder they hated the Jews. The Jews are not the innocent, persecuted people we have been led to believe.

Dr. Donald C. Blaisdell, Professor of Government at the College of the City of New York, published an important document entitled **AMERICAN POLICY FOR THE NEAR EAST**, in the Jewish publication **ISSUES**, official organ for the American Council for Judaism, in the fall of 1959, he stated: "' No minority of Irish, of German, of Polish, Italian, or Greek extraction has been able to manipulate policy to its advantage as have the Zionist leaders of the American Jews."

During World War II, the Administration of Franklin Delano Roosevelt, was literally overrun by Zionist Jews and more and more evidence is surfacing, to show that President Roosevelt, deliberately led America into that War at the behest of International Zionism

The Hon. Mr. Henry L. Stimson, Secretary of Defense during World War II, wrote in his daily diary for November 21, 1941, two weeks before Pearl Harbor, that the President had told his Cabinet that morning in a White House meeting, that he wanted us to be at war with Japan, but that he "did not want it to appear that the United States had fired the first shot." He then went ahead and knowingly provoked Japan into the attack and then withheld information from the military commanders at Pearl Harbor, so that they were not prepared to defend the Island.

This intrigue, (**TREASON** would be a better word) came at the time when F.D.R. was making his famous "fireside chats" with the American people, assuring them that "Ah hate wah, and will nevah send American boys to fight on foreign soil, **NEVAH! NEVAH! NEVAH!!**"

After World War II, President Harry Truman carried on in the footsteps of F.D.R. and recognized an armed uprising of 800,000 armed aliens, who had been transplanted into Palestine as part of the Zionist plan. On May 15, 1948, he gave official recognition to the "Bandit State of the Israeli."

President Truman in 1948, used the power and prestige of the United States to compel the United Nations to accept this "gang of terrorists," as a "peace loving nation" - a nation which had come into being through terror, armed uprising and billions of American tax dollars. America has been in bondage to the Israeli ever since. We have poured uncounted billions of our national wealth down the "Zionist rat hole." Today, that country is carrying out a war of systematic genocide, against the Arab people.

When General Eisenhower became President, he also was faithful to the Jews who had put him into office. In 1956, he sent 14,000 American troops into Lebanon and stationed the Sixth Fleet off its coast to protect the Jews.

The pathway of political lies to the American people, continued under John Kennedy, always under guidance of the Jews who were in power. These were more interested in the welfare of the Jewish State than the safety of the United States and while we armed the Jewish State with our most sophisticated weapons, regardless of the cost to the American taxpayer, our own Armed Forces were allowed to deteriorate at an alarming pace, until we came dose to becoming a "second rate" power.

In 1938, the Senior Kennedy, was America's Ambassador to England. He reported to Washington, that Neville Chamberlain had told him, that it was the Jews in the United States and Britain, who forced Britain into the Second World War. Since this information had to be suppressed at all costs, Roosevelt recalled Kennedy to silence him and this was the beginning of the liquidation of Joseph Kennedy as a politician.

This story of Jewish control in Washington continued on through the Nix. on, Carter and into the present Administration of Ronald Reagan. From. the Administration of F.D.R. with 52 Jews, out of a total of 72 advisors - and many of those foreign born, we have gone on to see our most conservative President of this Century, leaning on Jews and Zionist stooges, for his top-level information.

There is much confirmation, from reliable sources, which proves that all the important legislation on file since the beginning of the New Deal in 1932, has been written by Jew!;. Not to mention the vast amount of similar legislation which has- been written at State level.

As far back as 1936, the Jewish newspaper, **DER TAG**, wrote on April 9, 1936: "The Jews of America, because of their numbers, interest and ability, constitute a great political force. They have not usurped this power; it **BELONGS** to them as of right! They are going to exercise it as they see fit. What are you going to do about it?"

Rather than endure the smears which would come their way through the Jew controlled media and the Zionist lobbyists, many members of Congress have been willing to sell future generations of

Americans into virtual slavery. Spineless creatures engrossed with the egotism of the importance of their positions and believing they are the all-wise mentors of the nation, they have become guilty of the grossest hypocrisy of all times, as they have deliberately evaded the one and all-important issue which is the foundation of most of our problems. As a result of failing to strike at the root of the problem, they are presiding over the destruction of their own White race, without a seeming qualm of conscience.

Many members of Congress desire this life of hypocrisy and leave this major issue to others. Thus our internal enemy has a free and open field in which he rapidly moves toward his goal of world control.

Communism - the major tentacle of the Zionist plan for world conquest, was set up by the Jews in 1917. In other places in this book, I have shown how they openly bragged about their part in this conspiracy. It was a Jewish plot to enslave "non-Jews," whom (hey call "goyim", which literally means "cattle," and rule over them. They will scream to high heaven that this accusation is "Untrue!" but the plan is there, the proof is there and it is plainly taught in their holy book, the Babylonian Talmud and in numerous Jewish writings. These will prove that the Jews, as a whole, consider the rulership of the world, theirs by virtue of their destiny as the Chosen People of God. A careful study of the Scriptures will prove otherwise, no matter how loudly your pastor proclaims to the contrary.

I should take this opportunity of explaining the meaning of several words, which I have already used numerous times. **The TALMUD** is a collection of Jewish civil and canonical (religious) laws. It was begun during the Babylonian captivity of the tribes of Judah and Benjamin. A new sect arose among the Hebrew worshipers, which became known as the Pharisees and which rapidly rose to become the major power in Judaism. They began a major religious work, known as the Talmud, which was not completed until some 500 years after the time of Christ. This tremendous religious work is made up of 63 volumes and is the final authority, superceding the Laws of Moses, in any matter relative to the religious conduct of Jews worldwide.

The **TORAH** is Jewish tradition and instructions or decisions, given by the Pharisee priests or Rabbis as a Divine revelation. It was with this group that our Lord had His most violent controversies, when He said to them: "In vain do ye worship me (God), teachings for doctrines the commandments of men," (Mark 7:7). They contain part of the first five books of the Old Testament, known as the Pentateuch. The word "Goy" refers to all "non-Jews", with the plural "goyim." As I mentioned earlier, this literally means: "animal." Let's look at some of these Talmudic teachings. I will give you the Volume and page here they can be found.

First let me tell you what some of the eminent Jewish Rabbis have said about the Talmud. Rabbi Ismael said: "The teachings of the Talmud stand above all others laws. They are more important than the laws of Moses."

Rabbi Menachem, commenting on the Fifth Book said: "The decision of the Talmud are words of the living God. Jehovah Himself asks the opinion of the earthly rabbis when there are difficulties in heaven."

Tract Mechilla: "Jehovah Himself studies the Talmud standing, He has much respect for that book."

**KEKUT CHADASZ** (171,3): "It is forbidden to disclose the secrets of the law. He who would do it would be as guilty as though he destroyed the whole world."

**SANHEDRYN**, (59a): "Every goy who studies the Talmud and every Jew who helps him in it, ought to die."

**LIBBRE DAVID** (37): "To communicate anything to a goy about our religious relations would be equal to the killing of all the Jews, for if the goyim knew what we teach about them, they would kill us openly."

**SZALLOTH-UTSZABOT** (17): "A Jew should and must make a false oath when the goyim asks if

our books contain anything against them."

**BABA MECIA**, (114, 6): "The Jews are human beings, but the nations of the world are not human beings but beasts."

**SIMEON HADDARSEN** (56-D): "When the Messiah comes, every Jew will have 2,000 slaves."

**MIDRASCH TALPIOTH** (p. 225-L): "Jehovah created the non-Jew in human form so that the Jew would not have to be served by beasts. The non-Jew is consequently an animal in human form, and condemned to serve the Jew, day and night."

**NADARINE**, (20, B): "A Jew may do to a non-Jewess what he can do. He may treat her as he treats a piece of meat."

**MAIMONIDES, JAK CHASAKA** (2:2): "A Jew may misuse a non-Jewess in her state of unbelief."

**TOSEFA. ABODAH ZARA** (8, 5): "If a goy kills a goy or a Jew he is responsible; but if a Jew kills a goy he is NOT responsible."

**MISHNA SANHEDRYN** (57) (This is a good example of what our Lord meant when he said to the Pharisees: "Ye make the word of God of noneffect, by your traditions.") "Thou shalt not do injury to thy neighbor, but it is not said, 'Thou shalt not do injury to a goy.'"

**SCHULCHAN ARUCH**: "A Jew is permitted to rape, cheat and perjure himself; but he must take care that he is not found out, so that Israel may not suffer."

**SCHULCHAN ARUCH**: "Those who do not confess the Torah and the Prophets **MUST** be killed."

**SCHULCHAN ARUCH** (348): "All property of other nations belongs to the Jewish nation, which, consequently is entitled to seize it up without any scruples. An orthodox Jew is not bound to observe principles of morality towards people of other tribes. He may act contrary to morality, if profitable to himself or to the Jews in general." (You wonder why the Israeli treat the Arabs as they do when they are taught this "mental sewage" in their synagogues?)

Do I have to go on with more, and there are thousands, to prove to you that Jews are not to be trusted? How can a Jew take an oath of loyalty to America, when he becomes naturalized, when he is allowed to lie and disregard his oath? How can a Jew legally and morally take an oath of public office, if he believes these teachings? How can a Jew be expected to act as a worthy individual in his capacity as a publisher, an editor, a correspondent, a judge, a lawyer, a banker, a statesman, or an educator?

Why is it that the Jew, who is an oriental, is given more rights than the Japanese, Chinese, or Korean among us? Sounds to me like rank discrimination Yet the Jew is supposed to be the defender of Civil rights! What a hypocrisy!

The Jewish founder of modern Communism, Karl Marx, said of his people: In vain do we look for the key to the labyrinth of the Jewish soul in his religion. On the contrary, we must look for the mystery of his religion in the mystery of his nature. What is the basis of Judaism? A practical passion and greed for profit! To what can we reduce its religious worship? To extortion! Who is their real God, CASH!"

So to accomplish this plan for world takeover, Jews create wars, revolutions and depressions, as a means of seizing power during the time of chaos. In the Communist textbook

**PSYCHOPOLITICS**, the plan for the takeover of the United States, written in 1933: they say . . . our chief goals are effectively carried forward. To produce a maximum chaos in the culture of the enemy is our first and most important step. Our fruits are grown in chaos, distrust, economic depression and scientific turmoil

For hundreds of years now, this has been the Jewish plan of world conquest, on instructions from their Grand Sanhedrin of Constantinople, as laid down in their **VENGEANCE PROTOCOL** of

1492. To do this, they have cornered the world supply of gold and have sold the non-Jewish world the fiction that gold is wealth, instead of the land and commodities. Today, the entire world bows to the the Jewish idol of gold, and worships it as much as did the Babylonians during the time of Nebuchadnezzar. (See Daniel 3).

By their control of gold, they control the means of propaganda as I have proven in other parts of this book. They smear all those who refuse to "knuckle under" to their desires and shut off the truth concerning foreign news to our people.

The International Jewish Council which met at Basle, Switzerland in 1879, drew up a far-reaching plan entitled **THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION**, as a formula from which to launch their world offensive. While world Jewry proclaims these to be a forgery, we should recognize that a "forgery" is merely an "unauthorized copy of an original." The Jews have never questioned the authenticity of the original **PROTOCOLS** which were written in Hebrew, only the English translation which exposes their plans to the world. The important consideration is not whether this translation is a forgery or not, but the fact that they have been carrying out the details of this plot, as laid down in the English translation, to the very letter. As I write, I have before me a photograph which was taken at that Council meeting, naming each member on the Council. This photograph and text, were photocopied directly from the Universal Jewish Encyclopedia, Vol. 2, 1948 edition, page - 102.

There is much documentary proof that the Russian Revolution was planned and financed by international Jewry. Jacob Schiff, Otto Kahn and Paul Warburg, members of the Jewish firm of Kuhn, Loeb and Co., New York bankers, advanced \$48-million and trained 276 Jewish revolutionaries from New York City's Lower East Side. These men were sent to Russia in 1917, to overthrow the established government and set up the present Communist regime. They passed through Germany, even though we were at war with that country at the time and received permission to do so from Paul Warburg's brother, who was Kaiser Wilhelm's Chief of Espionage and the German Chancellor Van Bethman-Hallweg, also a Jew.

President Woodrow Wilson (Democrat), was put into office on the basis of Jewish support. \$50,000 was given to his campaign fund, by the Jew Bernard Baruch, and he also had a \$40,000 blackmail bill paid off by a prominent Jew. Baruch's money was given on the basis of passage of the Federal Reserve Act of 1913, which placed all United States Banking Reserves under control of the International Jewish Bankers and which was the forerunner of our present economic woes. Rothschild, Rockefeller, Kuhn, Loeb, Lehman, were just a few of the names which were involved and although the Rockefeller clan has masqueraded as Gentiles, they are of Jewish descent.

While most Americans believe the Federal Reserve Banks are government owned, they are privately owned and the geographical dispersal of the twelve, represents window dressing. All are dependent on the Federal Reserve Bank of New York City, which is under complete control of the International Jewish Bankers.

These banks collect dividends resulting from interest payments of the United States Government on its bonds sold to the Federal Reserve Banks and financed of course by deposits of Commercial Banks throughout the country, **USING YOUR MONEY!**

The United States Government pays interest on its own credit and the International Jewish Bankers collect it and grow rich off the sweat of the American taxpayer. In 1915 our National debt was about \$303-million, by 1981, it had grown to \$959-billion and in 1982, it passed the One trillion dollar mark. Add to this a State debt of \$111.7 billion by the end of 1979, plus God only knows how much personal debts, and you can see the stranglehold these leeches have placed on this country. They are slowly but surely bleeding America to death.

Today, in the face of almost unheard of economic woes, we see the strange sight of our Government, borrowing over \$50-billion at high interest rates, so that we can give it away in Foreign Aid Programs. The major recipient of our handouts, being the Bandit State of Israeli. By the

end of 1979, they had received over \$12-billion in loans, (this is only what we see on the surface) and much of this has been outright grants.

Looking at all these facts, can't you see where the money power lies? It most certainly is not in the hands of Congress, where it was meant to be. By their control of gold, the International Jewish Bankers have become richer by the hour, while Gentile America bows their back in virtual economic slavery. Today the American taxpayer is paying a higher percentage of his wages in taxes, than was paid by the mediaeval serf. This was the plan of the **PROTOCOLS**: "Drain the entire product of materials and labor off the land and into our coffers."

International Jewry. The only way we can be free from the plague under which they have placed us, is to remove the cause. Our battle cry must be: **DOWN WITH JEWISH WORLD RULE!**

We must not be led astray by our hatred of a people, although the Lord knows, we have good reason to hate them. But our fight must be against the anti Christ, anti-freedom policies their leaders advocate.

We know God will be with us, if we seek His face and turn from our wicked ways, for He has promised us this. (2 Chronicles 7:14) He is always on the side of righteousness and against evil.

There are solutions to this problem. But the milder solutions can only come, as the Jews are willing to lift the cloud of censorship they have placed on the Christian world and when words, backed by good intentions, take the place of the weapons they now use.

As long as Jews insist on being a Jewish entity, instead of individuals, they will force Christians, as a means of self-defense, into dealing with them as an entity alien and hostile to Christian people. If America insists on allowing dual-citizenship, instead of insisting that American loyalty be to America alone, then the Jews will continue to be not only a "thorn in the flesh," but an ever increasing danger to us.

Our Constitution guarantees "freedom of speech and press" to all U.S. citizens: but if we allow an alien minority to take this away, by imposing their own censorship, then we deserve everything we will get.

Today, as the great drama of the ages unfolds before us, we have two paths we can follow. The one which is lined with the trinkets and glamor of Jewry, the comfort of the "big brother system" which will take care of us from the cradle to the grave and the other path, which offers nothing at first, except sacrifice. But in the end, the results will be vastly different. Those who seek only personal pleasure and comforts, those who believe: "You only go around once in life; so live with gusto." These will find servitude and death at the end of the road. The other path of sacrifice will end with the fulfillment that comes from loyalty, courage, duty and honor. This is the path which leads to life.

Today, the American people are offered two opinions, shall we serve God, or shall we serve the oppressors of our people?

Today, ruling over our people, is an oppressive anti-White, anti-Christ government. Will we serve it? Our fore-fathers would not! In the Declaration of Independence, Thomas Jefferson said **THAT** We "are endowed by our Creator with certain unalienable rights, that among these are life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness. That to secure these rights governments are instituted among men deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed, that whenever such government becomes destructive to these ends it becomes the right of the people to alter and abolish it and institute new government."

The fact that we are free gives us the right to establish and maintain a government which will enable us to enjoy the natural rights, so aptly expressed by the political philosopher, John Locke. Not only is it our right, but it is our **DUTY!** Jefferson said: "When a long train of abuses and usurpations, pursuing invariably the same object, evinces a design to reduce them under absolute despotism, it is their right, nay **IT IS THEIR DUTY**, to throw off such a government, and to provide new guards for their future security."

Our first allegiance is to the "God of our fathers." His Law and our alienable rights under that law, is what make us free men and women. Our allegiance cannot be now, or ever, to an alien, heathen philosophy, which will eventually enslave us.

In 1 Kings 18:21, the Prophet Elijah asked our forefathers: "How long halt ye between two opinions? If the Lord be God, follow Him; but if Baal, then follow him..." Five hundred years earlier, Joshua had asked our people: "If it seem evil unto you to serve the Lord, choose ye this day whom ye will serve.. but as for me and my house, we will serve the Lord."

This is the decision White Christian America must make today. Will we serve Jehovah, the God of our forefathers and His Son our Lord Jesus Christ and be free? or will we serve the god of the Talmudic Jews and become slaves? Our whole future depends on how we answer this question.

For too long, we have served the law of Baal, which is in the process of producing a raceless, soulless humanity, which is not free, but the slave of the Jewish system of control - control over our income, our marriage, our children, our entertainment, our sex life, our education, our body, our religion and our politics. I say the time has come when this **MUST** be stopped. But it will only come when Christian men and women know the truth, recognize it for the truth and operate on the basis of that truth. It cannot come, as long as our churches are under the bondage of Judaism.

The time is late, the situation often seems to be hopeless. But so was the situation in 1775, when Patrick Henry, speaking before the Virginia Convention and attempting to rally his fellow Americans to the cause of freedom shouted: "They tell us sir, that we are weak, unable to cope with so formidable an adversary. But when shall we be stronger? Will it be next week, or next year? Will it be when we are totally disarmed, and a British guard shall be stationed in every house?" This is what the Jews seek in America. This is why they are behind every move to disarm patriots. How long, Christian America will ye halt between two opinions?

Today, our people are asleep. We are in a dream world, where we imagine we are someone else. But God knows who we are! He knows we are His people, even if the preachers don't! He knows who the Jews are too, and He said in Revelation 2:9 - "...I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan." He will take care of these blasphemers in His own good time, as He stated in Luke 19:27. Christians, will you believe then, when you see the destruction of God's enemies? Will you be willing to accept the truth then?

We know this will happen, because God has said it would. When, we do not know. Are you willing to have your family live under the rulership of International Jewry in the interim period? In the face of our loss of freedom, what will your answer be?

The day of decision is here. Satan's Kids must go! One way or the other; of their own free will, or through force if necessary. In the light of Jewish crimes against humanity in general and America in particular we must take stern measures. Whether you want to accept it or not, we are in the most desperate danger of our short existence as a free nation. Soon this war is going to end in glorious victory for God's true Israel. Are you going to be in on the winning side? or will you be one of the rebels who will be weeded out of the kingdom?

**CHOOSE YE THIS DAY WHOM YE WILL SERVE!**

**The End**

# Satan's Weapon of Fear!

by Lt. Col. Jack Mohr, AUS Ret.

**"For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love,  
and of a sound mind."**

**(2 Timothy 1:7)**

In **Isaiah 43:12**, we read these comforting words, spoken by God to His people Israel: "Fear not; for I have redeemed thee. I have called thee by name (**Christian, see Hosea 1:9**) **THOU ART MINE!**" The Hosea passage says in part. ". . . and it shall come to pass, that in the place where it is said unto them (Israel), ye are not my people (the Jews and judeo-Christians world calls us gentiles), there it shall be said unto them, ye are the sons of the Living God (Christians)."

What glorious promises these are, yet in spite of this, one of the most important lessons we face in the White Nations of Christendom the "true Israel people", is that of **FEAR**. Today, faced by the chaotic conditions in the world, and a seemingly useless fight against evil, we have developed a paranoia of fear. **Luke 21:25** says that as men see "signs in the sun, moon, and stars, with perplexity; (meaning no way out) the sea roaring; (even Mother Nature in an uproar) **verse 26**: Men's hearts failing them for fear, and looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.

Today, suicide, often brought about by fear is one of the leading causes of death in America. The psychologists and psychiatrists, who are supposed to tell us what is wrong, are killing themselves off four times faster than the rest of us "nuts". Why? They too are afraid and don't have the answers for their fear!

# Seed of Satan - Literal or Figurative?

by Lt. Col. Jack Mohr, AUS RET.

A hot argument is inflicting Identity Christianity today. It concerns the proper translation of Genesis 3:15, and gathers around a heathen philosophy which states that mother Eve was seduced by Satan himself, in the Garden of Eden and that the Jewish race came from this seduction and that this was what Jesus was speaking about, when He told the Pharisees in John 8:44: "Ye are of your father the devil ."

This booklet will be more or less a review of a book titled **THE SEED OF THE SERPENT**, written by James E. Wise. I picked this book, because it was short, yet expresses the main ideas of those within **IDENTITY** who are called **SEEDLINERS**.

It is not my purpose to poke fun at, or in any way show disrespect for those brethren who believe this heathen error. My purpose is to show you what the Scriptures say, then let you use the God given intelligence you have, to see and understand the truth.

Error is always bad, but error involving the teaching of God's Word, can be fatal. For once error creeps in any way, it is an opening the enemy has, which will lead to its complete destruction.

The key to **SEEDLINE** doctrine is found in Gen. 3:15, where God speaking to mother Eve and the "serpent" in the Garden, after the "fall," says: "And I (God) will put enmity between thee (serpent) and the woman (Eve), and between thy seed, and her seed; it (woman's seed) shall bruise thy (the serpent's) head, and thou (the serpent) shall bruise his heel." The main argument of the **SEEDLINERS** in this verse is that God is speaking to Satan, the fallen angel, who has just finished with his sexual seduction of mother Eve. But unfortunately, for their explanation, there is no indication that God is speaking to Satan. The Bible clearly says (Gen. 3:14) - "The Lord God said to the serpent (small "s" . . . because thou hast done this (whatever the act might have been), thou are cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life." No indication here of some super-natural beings, since the Word says God addressed the serpent as He would have addressed one of the cattle of the field. The word "serpent" as used here and throughout this chapter is #5175 in Strong's Concordance - "nachash," which simply means a "snake from its hiss." If the word had been capitalized, it might have had reference to a non-Adamic person, but by no stretch of the most vivid imagination can it refer to Satan.

Let's look at a few more "key" words in this verse: **ENMITY** - #996 - Heb. "biyn" meaning: "between; among; within. In actuality it has seven different meanings, only the three mentioned above can fit into this setting."

**SEED** - #2233 - "zera" meaning: "fruit; plant; sowing time; posterity; carnally, child; fruitful; seed-time; sowing time". It can very easily refer to children or posterity. The same word is used for the "seed of the serpent," as for the "seed of the woman."

But we find no indication here of who the "seed of the serpent" might be, racially speaking, if it is speaking of race here, which I doubt.

Just as no one today can say with certainty: "I am of the seed of Abraham," since there are no records to prove it, so no one can say with certainty that the "seed of the serpent must be the Jew, or Canaanite, of Khazar, or Edomite."

When author Wise states that Gen. 3:15 states that God is declaring that the devil would have literal seed, just as Eve, he is "assuming" since this is not what this verse says at all.

It is impossible for our finite minds to reason this out, for we have no basis for this kind of

reasoning. Because Eve was to have literal seed, culminating in the "seed Christ Jesus," does not mean that Satan also would have literal seed, culminating in a people we call Jews. There is no verification here, except a twisting of the Scriptures to make them say what the **SEEDLINERS** want to hear.

Mr. Wise goes on to state that if we study the first six verses of Genesis three, we will be able to "know" the act committed by our first parents, which caused the world to turn from the perfection of Gen. 1:31, to the corruption of Gen. 6:5, 12.

The alienation between God and His formed creatures Adam and Eve, came through disobedience, not through a sexual union with a super-angel.

While Eve had been warned by God not to eat of the "tree of knowledge of good and evil," He has said nothing to her, which is recorded, about "touching it." (See Gen. 3:17). Eve was the one who added the "touching business," when she talked with the serpent. Like so many of our people, she thought she had to add to the Word.

The author then goes on to "surmise", since he has no Scriptural proof, that the "trees", in the Garden were not made up of "sap, bark, and foliage." In other words, these trees were not really trees, since trees cannot "discern between good and evil." Yet nothing written in this Scripture indicates that these "trees", whatever they may have been, were supposed to do any discerning. The word **TREE** as used in this passage comes from the Hebrew word " 'ets", #6095 and means. "a tree for its firmness; hence wood; gallows; helve; stock; timber; tree; wood." Absolutely no indication here that it refers to a "person," or "being" of any kind, such as a "serpent," or "Satan." He goes on to compound his strange explanation by stating that these "trees" were endowed with the gift of speech. Show me anywhere where the Scriptures so states.

Now I'll freely admit that Eve's adversary, called a "serpent" had the power of speech, since the Word says so. Whether he was an actual snake, or a member of one of the Pre-**ADAMIC** races, I do not know, since we are not told.

Wise then mentions that the Apostle Paul uses "races" and "trees" synonymously when he speaks about the Gentiles in Romans 11:27, as being a "wild olive tree." Here the word for tree is #65, in Greek, "Agrillaious," meaning; strangely~enough "a wild olive tree." In vs. 24, the "olive tree" becomes #3586 -"Xulon," meaning, 'timber, (as a fuel or material); by implication a stick; club; tree; or other wooden article.)

In Gal. 3:13 where Paul says: "Curseth is everyone who hangeth on a tree," he is quoting from the Old Testament and the word is #3586, "xulon". But in James 3:12, where the Apostle asks the question: "Can the fig tree bear olive berries?" the word for **TREE** is #4808 - "suke" which means plainly a "fig tree." You see, the word **TREE**, has three different meanings in the Old Testament and five in the New, yet in none of these instances does it refer to "races of people."

In Ezekiel 31:3, where the Assyrians were described as a "cedar in Lebanon," it was not a racial connotation, but simply a "figure of speech," explaining the greatness of Assyria.

In Jer. 11:19, these words were not written about Jesus, as Wise avers, but about Jeremiah, see vs. 21 for explanation. Here the **TREE** is #6086, - " 'ets" meaning simply a tree. Here again it is used as a figure of speech.

In Matt. 3:10 and Luke 3:9, where reference is made: "And now also the axe is laid to the root," (#4491 - "rhiza" meaning "a root") of the trees . . . " The word for **TREES** is #1186, "dedron" meaning: "an oak: a tree). Again, it is merely a figure of speech, having nothing whatsoever to do with race of any kind. Yet the author clearly implies, without any Scriptural backing whatsoever, that John the Baptist meant that now Jesus, the Messiah, had come and all "races" would be brought before Him for judgment.

What these verses actually say (9-11) is that having Abraham as your father is not "all that counts," but that men, not "races" will be judged, not by who their father was, but by their works.

Wise then goes on to make some very positive statements, which I do not believe he can back with Scripture. At least he doesn't do it here. He says: "Therefore (because of the explanations he has given), that which was spoken of or called the "tree of the knowledge of good and evil," was the devil. In other places he is called the devil, Belial, etc." But there is no Scripture which will back up his contention, no matter how much you want to believe there is. The idea that Satan or the devil was the seducer of Eve in the Garden, may fit in with your theological concept, but it's not what the Word says.

The author then mentions other trees in the garden when he says: "In Gen. 2:9, God first mentions the stationary trees, pecan, peach, apricot, etc." For the life of me, I can't find any of these trees listed anywhere in the Bible. The apple tree is listed, but no pecan, apricot or peach. If he's imagining these trees in the Garden, maybe he imagining when he says Satan was there too. If a man will add words which aren't there, in order to "sell his point," he's not to be trusted in his explanation. This man is "intellectually dishonest," and is willing to twist Scripture to make it say what he wants it to.

He then goes on to the "tree of life." He indicates that these "trees" were personalities of some kind or other, although the Bible says they were trees and in the original language that is what they were. No chance to make them anything other than trees.

He compounds his fantasy by saying that these two trees "vied for Adam and Eve's affection." Where he got this fantastic idea from I don't know, I just know it isn't in the Book. He keeps on "supposing" as he develops his "fairy story". "Eve looked from one tree to another," he said, "she was captivated by the exquisite beauty of the **TREE OF KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL**, but when she looked at the **TREE OF LIFE**, she saw the Messiah who was prophesied of in Isaiah 53:2 - 'He had no form or comeliness, and when we shall see Him, there is no beauty that we shall desire Him.'"

He then furthers this "pipe dream" by stating that the **TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL**, (Satan, of course) had been in Eden since the beginning and quotes Ezekiel 28:12-15 to prove this.

But, lo and behold, when we read this passage of Scripture in an honest manner, we find out that it refers to the King of Tyrus, and yes, I know all about those Bible scholars who say it also refers to Satan. (But it doesn't say that does it? It infers that it might be someone different than the King, but nowhere does it say this).

There are some difficult things to equate with the king of Tyrus, because it appears that this "man" or "being", whatever he may have been, and he was a "male" from the wording of the passage, was a super natural being of some sort or other, although he is not called Satan, nor is it hinted that he might be Satan. We have to allow our imaginations to run amok, to come up with this idea. It appears that this "being" was in God's abode and was very powerful there, until the day when he revolted against God and was cast down to the ground (vs. 17). Remember how Jesus said in Luke 10:18 - "I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven?"

So author Wise, taking a little bit of Scripture here, and a little bit there, assumes that since Scripture doesn't indicate it, we must assume that when Eve looked at the two **TREES** in the Garden, she was looking at **SATAN** and **CHRIST** and that **CHRIST** was the **TREE OF LIFE**.

Now I have no argument about **CHRIST** being the **TREE OF LIFE**, since He is the only one who can give life to a spiritually dead human. But to say that Eve looked on Him and saw no beauty, (and by the way the description of Christ given in Isaiah refers to His trial and crucifixion and had nothing to do with Him before,) that she saw no beauty in Christ. But when she looked at the "serpent," Satan of course, she was captivated with his beauty and succumbed to temptation and had a sexual affair with him.

Now this is pretty far fetched, I think, for it is the same teaching you find in the **BABYLONIAN**

**TALMUD**, and in most heathen "phallic religions" of the Far East. Wise implies that the **FRUIT** of the trees of knowledge of good and evil, was sexual union, even though the Hebrew word for "fruit," as it is used here (6529), means: "Bough; fruitful; reward." There is hardly any room here for any sexual interpretation of the word, unless your mind is sexually oriented. Then I guess you can see sex in anything. Certainly the **SEEDLINERS SEE SEX IN THIS PASSAGE**. Shows you where their mind is, doesn't it?

Wise then indicates that up to this point, only Eve had partaken of the "forbidden fruit," which he has not as yet Scripturally defined. Then he says, shortly thereafter, no time, whether minutes, hours, or the next day, he doesn't say, because he has no indication of this time from any Scriptural source, Eve gave of the fruit, (whatever it may have been) to Adam, and he did "eat." Now the Hebrew word for "eat", as used throughout this chapter is #398, "akal" meaning. to eat; burn up; consume; devour; dine; feed with; food." There is absolutely no indication that this simple act was a sexual act, it was merely partaking of food of some sort.

Wise implies that it was the "sinful, sexual act," that changed Adam and Eve from "sinless purity to being shamed of their nakedness." From every study of Scripture I can find, it was their "disobedience" of God's command that caused them to be ashamed and fearful.

When they discovered they were naked, (which is an act God deplores, see Ex. 32:25; 2 Chron. 28:19), they made aprons for themselves from fig leaves to cover their sexual parts. To Wise, this implies guiltiness in a sexual act, the Bible says: "as a man thinketh in his heart, so is he." It seems to be that this author is over-obsessed with sex.

Then he makes another positive statement which he cannot back with Scripture, when he says: ". . . a careful study of the Scriptures will definitely prove that the sin committed by our first parents was a sexual sin and that Eve was a 'fallen woman,' after she partook of the forbidden fruit." This statement is simply untrue, for Scriptures shows no such thing.

If Eve was a "fallen woman," as Wise avers, then she could not have been the pure ancestor of our Lord Jesus Christ.

God had told His creation to be "fruitful and multiply, and replenish the earth." (Gen. 1:28) This could not have been accomplished without "sexual union." It certainly wasn't the case when it came to the birds and animals. Babies were not found under cabbage leaves by these first people, the pre-**ADAMIC ONES**. I personally believe that if God had considered the act of "sex" as a sin, he would have warned Adam and Eve against that "beautiful being" who Wise says was in the garden, who might sexually seduce Eve." What a bunch of absolute nonsense this sexual bit is! This is not the manner in which our God works. It may fit in with the God of the Jewish Talmudic religion, or the heathen Babylonian religion from which the Masons and the Seedliners get their facts, but it doesn't fit in with the manner in which the God of the Bible operates.

Wise then goes on to compound his error by stating that the sorrow Eve would have in child birth, was due to the "sexual nature of her sin." Again, I say, absolute hogwash!

If Eve was punished for a "sexual act," why wasn't Adam punished sexually also? Adam was the one who was really at fault, or so the Scriptures indicate. We are told in 1 Timothy 2:14 that Eve was "deceived". The Greek word used here for the English "deceived," is "apato," (538) which simply means: "to cheat; delude; deceive." This Scripture clearly states that "Adam was not deceived, but the woman (Eve) being deceived was in the transgression." In 2 Cor. 11:3, the same Scripture writer indicates that Eve was beguiled in her mind, not through her sexual parts. In other words, Adam knew what he was doing when he sinned, but Eve was deceived (fooled). Adam knew he was disobeying God when he partook of the forbidden fruit, so if his was also a sexual sin, then why wasn't he punished sexually? You may say that he didn't know what Eve had done? The Bible certainly doesn't indicate this. It pretty clearly shows that he was with Eve when this incident took place. Wise is "way out in left field," when he states that God's words to Eve: "Thy desire shall be to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee," (vs. 16) indicates that Eve's desire had been towards

someone else. Again, there would be a stronger word than "hogwash" used here to indicate the absolute ridiculousness of this statement!

He then "supposes" some more when he states that Eve's sin was in cohabiting with Satan and not her husband. Once he starts "supposing," he never stops. Scripture be damned!

When the Apostle Paul admonished the church at Corinth not to be a partaker of Eve's sin, he said: "For I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent (if it was Satan, why didn't Paul say so, he was usually pretty outspoken when it came to naming the adversary), beguiled (#1185 - 'deleazo' meaning: "to entrap; allure; beguile; entice," (nothing of a sexual nature here) Eve through his subtlety (#3834 - 'ponourgos' meaning: 'shrewdness; craftiness;') should be corrupted from the simplicity that was in Christ."

Paul was not warning the Christian women at Corinth to avoid sexual contact with Satan, or a snake. He was merely using this as an illustration to tell them not to be led astray by clever fakirs who would come preaching another, false Jesus.

In no way does Gen. 3:16 indicate that God is telling Eve that two seeds, one of Satan, and the other of Adam, are in her womb and that they will be the bitterest of enemies. He is telling Eve in essence, "You sinned by disobeying me (1 John 3:4) and this is the penalty you must pay." He had already pronounced the death penalty on them when He said: "If ye eat thereof (not have sexual union, but eat) you will surely die." Doesn't it seem strange to you, that our God, who is not a God of confusion, would so confuse this issue that he would not have clearly named Satan, if this had actually been a sexual sin between Satan and Eve?

If you will check throughout Scripture, you will find that our God always warns men and women of the dangers of sin. It doesn't make any sense to me, that He would have allowed Satan, a so-called "fallen angel," to invade His garden and violate His perfect creation, without first having given Adam and Eve warning about it. There is no Scriptural evidence that either Adam or Eve were ever warned about a "sexual encounter with the Talmudic Satan." This idea comes straight to Christianity from the halls of ancient Babylon and the Jewish Talmud. It doesn't come through the Christian Bible, no matter what translation you use.

Genesis 4:1, is very clear: In simple words it states that Adam had sexual relations with Eve and that a son named Cain was born, then later, Able. We have reason to believe they were twins. But Wise states, again without any Scriptural backing, when Eve stated: "I have gotten a man from the Lord," she thought Cain was her firstborn and she thought he was the promised seed, she later acknowledges that Abel, not Cain, was the promised seed. Therefore, if Able was her promised seed, then Cain would have to be the seed or progeny of the serpent."

There is absolutely no Scriptural evidence which indicates that Eve thought that Able was the "promised seed." Verse 25, which Wise quotes as confirmation of this statement merely says that w! 1en Eve had Seth, she said: "God has appointed me another seed instead of Able, whom Cain slew." She is merely stating that God gave her a son to replace the one who had been killed. Nothing is said here about "promised seed."

1 John 3:12 does not "plainly denote that Cain was the offspring or progeny of the wicked one." The word "of" does not necessarily mean "progeny." The Bible dictionary says the word Cain means "acquisition," which means: "the act of having as one's own; to get or gain through one's efforts." "Seth: means to "compensate; a sprout," it has nothing whatsoever to do with being a substitute as Wise avers. I wonder where this man got his information or if he just dreamed it up, the latter seems the more possible.

The **SEEDLINERS** love Gen. 4:1, they say that Eve was fooled into believing that she had had sexual relations with God Himself. My reaction is that she was saying what any Christian woman might, when her firstborn son arrived: "God gave me a son!" But no, they say Eve was fooled into thinking that Cain was God's son. She didn't realize she had been had by Satan.

But let's analyze Gen. 4:1, very carefully and see what it really says, not what some man thinks it says. Read it for yourself, it is very clear. I can find no hint in this chapter, that Even thought Able was the "promised seed." How could he have been when he was killed. Do you mean that God would have given a "promised seed" to Eve, only to have him murdered? It doesn't make much sense, does it? The promised seed was "Seth," who God gave to her to take the place of Able. It becomes a gross assumption on the part of the author, when he states: "because of this, Cain could only have been the progeny of the serpent." When we quote the 1 John 3:12 verse about Cain being of that "wicked one," we must see vs. 12 in its context, it cannot be lifted out of its proper setting just to prove a point that someone wants to make. In verse 8 of this chapter we are told that: "He that committeth sin (transgresseth also the law, 1 John 3:4) is of the devil: for the devil sinneth from the beginning. (I believe that the Apostle John is referring here to Satan's revolt against God, which is referred to in Ezekiel 28:15-19. It makes no hint of anything which happened in the Garden of Eden, since this was not "the beginning.") For this purpose the Son of God was manifested (5319 meaning to "render apparent; to declare; make manifest; shew oneself"). That He might destroy the works of the devil. Whatsoever is born of God ("spiritual rebirth" - "born from above" John 3:3) doth not commit sin (violate God's law); for his seed (#4690, meaning: "something sown; by implication offspring; issue) remaineth in him; and he cannot sin, because he is born of God."

John then goes on to explain this in the verses that follow: "In this the children of God are manifest (he is not referring here to the white Israelite seed of Abraham, but to all those who have been "born from above") and the children of the devil." **NOTICE VERY CAREFULLY NOW!** "Whosoever **DOETH NOT RIGHTEOUSNESS** (follow God's law) **IS NOT OF GOD**, neither is he that loveth not his brother. For this is the message that we (disciples of Jesus) heard from the beginning (of Christ's earthly ministry), that we should love one another."

He then goes on to explain that these actions must not be like those of Cain, who was of that wicked one and slew his brother, and wherefore slew he him? Because his (Cain's) own works were evil, and his brother's (Abel's) righteous." It had nothing whatsoever to do with who was their physical father. This is confirmed in Gen. 4:7, where God told Cain that if he obeyed God's law, he would do well and be accepted, but if he did not do well (refused to obey God's law), then "sin lieth at the door." A rebellious Israelite who refused to obey God's law, is just as much a "child of Satan," as is the Jew, or the heathen. This relationship has nothing to do with our first parents and any of their acts, other than that we today have a "sin nature," every one of us, because our first parents "disobeyed God's law."

John was confirming that we could tell who were the children of Satan, by their actions towards their Christian brothers. He was not speaking of the "brotherhood of all men, under the fatherhood of God," which is a Talmudic concept, but of the "brotherhood" shared by those who had accepted Jesus Christ and thus can call God "Father". (See 1 John 2:22, 23).

Some argument is used because Cain is not found in Adam's lineage. Neither is Able. But this is not due to the fact that he was not a son of Adam, but because of his sin, not only of murdering his-- brother, but then of intermarrying with others not of the **ADAMIC LINE** (Gen. 4:16, 17). This cut him off from his heritage. The first child of Adam and Eve, mentioned in any Bible genealogy of Adam, always starts with Seth.

We can reasonably assume that Cain and Able were twins and that they reached manhood together. In verses 3, 4 we find where these two boys brought their offerings to God at the same time.

Anyone who knows about twin births knows there is only one conception and that the babies, although they may be born hours apart, are still considered to be twins. There have been a few, very isolated cases, where two different men have impregnated the same woman, within a short period, and the children born to her had the characteristics of their fathers. But there is certainly no Scriptural evidence, even by a stretch of the most vivid imagination that this happened here. Even if it could be proven that the "serpent" was one of the pre-Adamic races, the case would be stronger than to believe Eve was impregnated by a "super-spiritual" being. This smacks of oriental sorcery.

We could almost be sacrilegious by comparing this birth to that of our Savior, who was "conceived by the Holy Spirit," according to Matthew 1:20 and Luke 1:35. Yet no **SEEDLINER**, that I know of would assume to believe that the Holy Spirit, which is a spiritual being like Satan, had physical intercourse with the Virgin Mary. But this in essence is what they believe in the case of Eve and it is just as ridiculous.

Author Wise then jumps to another part of the Bible in his vain attempt to prove the **SEEDLINE** theory. He thoes the Parable of the Tares as an example and explains that this Parable shows God sowing the "good seed," since it says in Luke 3:38 that Adam was a son of God, and that Eve was taken from his body.

Then along comes this nasty serpent, that arch spiritual being we call Satan, who sowed some seed of his own. He did his sowing in the body of mother Eve and Cain was the result. The time of the "fruit," was when the two boys, Cain and Able, reached maturity and brought their offsprings to God.

But the Bible clearly tells us that Cain's offspring was refused because "sin lieth at the door." It wasn't refused because Satan was his father. There is no such implication. Cain had deliberately broken God's law and this was the reason his sacrifice was not approved. Preachers have speculated that the reason it was not accepted was that it was not a blood offering, but there is no proof of this. The Bible simply says: "sin lay at the door of Cain's heart." It had nothing to do with the fact that Cain's offering were of the "first fruits of the ground," instead of an animal sacrifice.

Then Wise goes a step further and says that in order for us to understand the Parable of the Wheat and Tares, it is necessary for us to go back to the beginning in the Garden of Eden, since this passage is an almost perfect repetition of what is written in the first four chapters of Genesis. Maybe if you have a vivid imagination, such as author Wise evidently has.

Apparently the disciples were intrigued by this parable, but could not understand its meaning. So Jesus explained it to them and told them that the "tares," (#2215 - "zizanon," a false grain called "darnel," which looks like wheat), were the "children of the wicked one." The word "children" in Greek is (#5207 - "huioa" and means "immediate, remote or figurative kinship." So if the word civenefer to "figurative kinship," why are the **SEEDLINERS** so adamant in stating it means "literal kinship?" Wise says this Parable agrees perfectly with I John A:8, but in this passage, the words refer to "all unsaved men and women," who are figuratively children of Satan. They retain this position, even if they are Israelite descendants of Abraham, until such time as they are saved from the "power of evil," through the "new birth." Remember that Christ came to destroy the "works of the devil" (evil).

Most Bible students will tell you that Cain's progeny was destroyed in the deluge (great flood). But this Parable has nothing to do with the "beginning," it was for the "end of this present age." The "tares", those who disobey God's law and refuse to be reconciled to Him, will be gathered at this time by the reapers, who will be "angels," not "white Israelites, bent on vengeance." Wise carefully leaves out the part where Jesus warns His followers to leave these "children of the devil alone," ". . . lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them." That's something for our **IDENTITY** folks to ponder on, especially those who want to go out and slaughter all who believe differently than they.

This is one of the biggest problems with the **SEEDLINE** people. They are more concerned with "pulling up the tares," whom they say are the Jewish people, then in getting their own house in order and their own Israelite people in a right relationship with God, so that He can do the "rooting out work." As a result, we find the **SEEDLINERS** doing exactly what Jesus warned them not to do, "rooting up the wheat along with the tares."

In no way does this Parable point to specific people by race, who are literal descendants of Satan, coming from his union with Mother Eve.

I can assure you from the Word of God, that when the "rooting up" process takes place, there are going to be "white Israelites" among the "tares," who will be rooted up along with God's other enemies. (Read and study Ezekiel chapter 20).

On page 7 of Wise's narrative, we get down to the "nitty-gritty" of the **SEEDLINE** belief. Wise says we have seen an abundance of evidence which proves that Satan has literal, physical seed and that they are in constant friction with the Adamic race; that they are abusive to the rights, laws, and privileges of others; that they would be unassimilated anywhere they went, a nation within a nation."

It is quite obvious that he is referring to the Jewish people. Now it is true that the Apostle Paul accused them of killing their own prophets and of persecuting Christians, and that "they please not God, but are contrary to all men." But it should be quite obvious, to anyone with a small amount of common sense, that most of the Jewish people cannot be traced back to the time of Jesus, to say anything about the Garden of Eden. We know from the Scriptural account that many were converted to Judaism at the time of Esther, (Esther 8:17), about 510 B.C. We need to realize that the Persian Empire at this time covered most of the known world and that men and women of many nations and colors, became Jews.

Later in the 8th Century A.D. the Khazar people of Southeast Russia were converted to Judaism and today the Ashkenazi (Khazar) Jews, make up almost 90% of the Jewish people. How did Cain get from the Land of Nod, all the way up to Russia, to become the forefather of the Ashkenazi? How can we trace them back to the Garden of Eden and an illicit affair between a "super-angel" and an Adamic woman? What about Jews such as Sammy Davis, Jr., and Liz Taylor and the several thousand professing Christians who are converted to Judaism every year, can they be traced back to this sexual mess in Eden? I sincerely doubt it!

We know what Jesus thought about these converts to Judaism for He told the Jewish scribes in Matt. 23:15 - ". . . ye compass (go over) sea and land to make one proselyte (convert) and when he is made, ye make him two-fold more a child of hell than yourselves." Here again, the word "child" can refer to "figurative kinship." Certainly we cannot say with any degree of accuracy, that these Jewish proselytes can trace their ancestry back to Esau-Edom, and certainly not to the Garden of Eden.

In 1 John 2:22, 23, we have a very clear "word picture" of an anti-Christ. But because it fits the Jewish people to a "T", doesn't make them of the Seedline of Satan, since there are many from the Adamic **SEEDLINE**, who also fit these anti-Christ characteristics. I can point to quite a few within the **IDENTITY MOVEMENT**, who can't carry on a conversation without cursing or using foul language; some of them drink to excess; some of them follow the custom of "multiple marriages," using the example of Abraham as an excuse for their sexual excesses (men such as Jim Ellison of the C.S.A.) Some can't sit through an hour's Gospel message without going outside to contaminate their lungs with cigarette smoke. Does this mean that these un-Godly "white people," can be traced back to Satan and Mother Eve, because their deeds are evil? I think not!

In 1 John 4:3, we are told that: "Every spirit that confesseth (acknowledges) not that Jesus is come in the flesh, is not of God; and this is the spirit of anti-Christ." We don't have to go to the Jews to find this kind of folks, we can find them among our own kind. It certainly fits white people like Ben Klassen, the Pontius Maximus and his Church of Creativity, who created a new religion because he didn't like the one the Bible taught.

1 John 3:10 does not confirm the existence of two "Physical seeds" when it says: "In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil." Those of us who are "children of God," were not born of some physical union between God and an Adamic woman, namely Eve - any more than the children of Satan were born of a sexual act between Satan and Eve. If the word "of" refers to a physical thing for the devil, then it must of necessity mean a physical thing for God and I don't know any **SEEDLINER** who would be blasphemous enough to accuse God of having a sexual affair with Eve which resulted in the birth of Able or even Seth.

But now we come to the interesting part, where this **SEEDLINE** "guru," (spiritual teacher advisor) is going to prove to us that the people we now know as Jews are of the physical progeny of Satan.

He takes us back, of course, to that controversial eighth chapter of John's Gospel, the one the Jews want taken out of the New Testament. In vs. 23 we find Jesus speaking to the Jewish leaders: "Ye are from beneath; I am from above." Is Jesus speaking here of their physical origin? Look and see for yourself! We can see that Jesus is speaking here in a "figurative" sense, if we will compare this verse with His words to the Jewish leaders in Matt. 15:13. Here He says: "Every plant (#5451 - meaning: "a shrub or vegetable"), which my Heavenly Father hath not planted (#5452 meaning "to set out in the earth"), shall be rooted up (#1610 - "uprooted")."

The simple meaning of these words is quite obvious. Unless God "plants" or "instills" doctrine, it will come to nought and will be destroyed. It has nothing to do with the physical origin of any person or group of persons, much less tracing them back to a Satanic ancestor.

Jesus was telling the Pharisees: "You worship me (God) in vain (see vs. 9), because you have taught your doctrine's in the place of God's; therefore God will root out these false doctrines and destroy them." It's as simple as that!

Wise says that the word "beneath" is synonymous with "hell." It actually has three different meanings. In the Old Testament we see where "Deborah, Rebekah's nurse was buried beneath Bethel under an oak . . ." (Gen. 35:8) Here the Hebrew word for **BENEATH** is (8478, "tachath" which means: "bottom, below; underneath, etc.) In Deut. 28:13 we have a different meaning: ". . . thou (Israel) shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be **BENEATH** . . ." Here the Hebrew word is (4295 - "mattach" meaning: "downward; below; beneath; very low; underneath).

Then there are three references to this word in the New Testament. The one quoted from John 8:23, also Mark 14:66 - "And Peter was beneath in the palace . . ." (Here the word **BENEATH** in Greek is 2736 - "katatero" meaning: "downwards; beneath; bottom; down; under). The same meaning for the word is found in Acts 2:19 - "And I will show wonders in the heavens above, and signs in the earth **BENEATH** . . ." At no place in either the Old or New Testament is the word **BENEATH** synonymous with "hell." Now if Wise deliberately misleads his readers in this place, how can we trust his exegesis in other areas? In the Isa. 14:9 verse he quotes: "Hell from **BENEATH** is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming . . ." The word **BENEATH** is again (8478) which has nothing to do with "hell" itself.

It is true that Jesus could just as well have said: "You are from hell! I am from heaven!" But He did not! He did call them "children of hell," in Matt. 23:15, but the same term is used as descriptive of anyone who is in rebellion against God, even rebellious Israelites. (See 1 John 2:4; 3:8).

Jesus "figuratively" called the disciple Peter a "child of hell" when He rebuked him in Matt. 16:23 by saying: ". . . Get thee behind me, Satan, thou art an offense unto me .

In vs. 31, Wise goes on to quote how the Jews "that believed on Him (Jesus)," claimed to be descendants of Abraham and that Jesus admitted this claim in vs. 37, where He said: "I know ye are Abraham's seed . . ." But these Jews were not claiming to be Israelites, as Wise avers, but were admitting that they were the "seed of Abraham" through Esau-Edom. (The Jewish Encyclopedia admits that Edom is in Jewry). Verse 33 confirms that they were offspring of Esau, for if they would have been Israelites, they would have been in bondage both in Egypt and later in Assyria.

Again, when Jesus spoke to these Edomites in Matt. 23:32 and referred to them as "serpents and a generation of vipers," He was using a "figure of speech." He could have done the same against many in Israel. It would be like us calling a wicked man "a dirty rat." We know he isn't really a "rat," yet we use this term in a "figurative" sense, just as Jesus did.

If Jesus were to look at men such as Ben Klassen and His Church of Creativity, he could use the same terms as He did against the Edomite Pharisees, yet that would not mean that Klassen's physical ancestor was Satan.

Wicked men, whether Jew or Israelite, or heathen, are "children of that wicked one," in a figurative sense. I'm sure most of you realize this, even those who believe **SEEDLINE**.

Here again we see Wise as he does some more "supposing", when he states that the word **GENERATION** could be translated as **RACE**.

If you will check your Strong's Concordance, you will find the word Generation has five different meanings. In the Old Testament we find the Hebrew word ("daur" - 1755, which means: "an age; a dwelling; posterity".) It is used thusly in Gen. 7:1 - "And the Lord said unto Noah, come thou and all thy house into the ark; for thee have I seen righteous before me in this **GENERATION**." (Nothing here to do with **RACE**!)

We find a second meaning to the word in Dan. 4:3 - where the word is (#1859 "dar" meaning: "generation.")

In the New Testament, three Greek words are used for **GENERATION**. In Matt. 1:1 - "The Book of the **GENERATION** of Jesus Christ . . ." Here the word is "genesis, (#1078) which means: "nativity; figurative, nature; generation"). In Matt. 3:7 we read: ". . . **0 GENERATION** of vipers, who hath warned thee to flee from the wrath to come?" (Here the Greek word is "gennema: - #1081, meaning: "offspring; produce; fruit; generation.")

Finally in Matt. 12:41 we read: "The men of Ninevah shall rise up in judgment with this **GENERATION**, and shall condemn it". (Here the word is "genea," - #1974, meaning: "a generation; an age; nation; time").

This is the only occasion in the entire Bible where the word **GENERATION** could mean **RACE**, but we see from the context that this is not what it means here. Once again, Wise has borne "false witness" to what a word means.

At the bottom of p.8, he makes a true statement, when he says: "In many instances the Children of Israel married or had children by Canaanitish women. Judah, one of the sons of Israel married a Canaanitish woman, and there was a surviving son, Gen. 46:19. Simeon, another son of Jacob-Israel has a son by a Canaanitish woman, the son's name was Shoul, by one of the **WOMEN OF THIS DEVIL RACE**." Here again we see Wise's "supposing," in operation, since there is no indication here, or anywhere else, for that matter that the **CANAANITES** can be traced back to a sexual union between Satan and Mother Eve.

You see, my friends, when you begin "supposing," in your study of the Word of God, it is exceedingly difficult to stop and you must keep on **SUPPOSING**. The definition of this word is: "assume to be true, as for the sake of argument; to imagine; think, guess, or presume; to consider as a proposed possibility." Of course **TO ASSUME**, means to: "accept as true, lacking proof to the contrary." So what we see happening in Wise's book, **THE SEED OF THE SERPENT**, is a valiant effort to **ASSUME** something that the Word of God does not teach. This is true with most of the **SEEDLINE** arguments. When a man makes up his mind to something, because he **ASSUMES** it is true, without Scriptural proof, this fellow is skating on mighty thin ice and will probably fall through.

Wise then goes on to tell us how Solomon took wives and how the Judahites committed fornication on their return from Babylon with "this devil-sired race." Yet nowhere in the Scriptures does it say that the **CANAANITES** were "devil-sired. Wicked, no doubt about it, but not devil sired! The word **CANAANITE** is used 12 times in the Old Testament and twice in the New, on no occasion does it mention a "devil sired people." The word **CANAANITES** is used 54 times in the Old Testament and **CANAANITISH** twice, but at no place are they referred to as "devil sired." This comes only from the fertile imagination of a writer who **ASSUMES**. Then to strengthen their argument, or so they think, they state that all the early Identity leaders believed the **SEEDLINE DOCTRINE** and taught it. **THAT DOESN'T MAKE IT TRUE!**

Wise goes on to say in Deut. 7:1, that God mentions seven Canaanite nations and **KNOWING**

## **THEM TO BE THE SEED AND PROGENY OF THE DEVIL.**

God commanded them to be destroyed. But that is not what the Word says and that is not what it intimates. They were not destroyed because they were a **DEVIL RACE**, but because they were an exceedingly wicked people, who worshiped idols, and if they remained in the land, they would lead Israel astray. We can assume, from the way they enticed the Israel men, that the Canaanitish women were exceedingly beautiful.

I'm sick and tired of Identity writers, or preachers who insist that God's Word says something which it does not say, just so they can prove a point of their twisted doctrine.

Since our God is not a God of confusion, doesn't it seem logical to you, that He would have clearly defined the enemies of His people as **CHILDREN OF SATAN**, if this had been true? But nowhere is this reference seen.

Wise insists that the **JEW**s were called **CANAANITES**, before they were called **JEW**s for the first time in 2 Kings 16:6, about 742 B.C. This could very well be, but is an assumption which cannot be borne out by Scripture.

These people were usurpers, there is little doubt of that. You can see this quite clearly in Mal. 1:2-4, where we have a clear picture of how God feels about them and what He intends to do about it. There is little doubt that Jesus was speaking about these **JEWISH** usurpers, in Rev. 2:9 and 3:9 when He referred to them as:

"Those who say they are Jews (Judeans) and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan." He was referring to them again in Matt. 11:12, when He said that the Kingdom of heaven had suffered violence at their hands. At the time of Jesus, the Edomite Jews, the Pharisees, sat in Moses seat of authority and ruled ii-legally over the Israel people. But there is no proof that they were either **CANAANITES** or **CHILDREN OF SATAN**!

God had appointed His Israel people to be a "special, holy people," who according to 1 Peter 2:9 were to be: "a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, a peculiar (set aside for a special purpose; that ye (Israel) should show forth the praises of Him who called you out of darkness, into His marvelous light."

This was to be Israel's purpose. The **JEW**s, in their **TALMUD** say their purpose is to rule the world, and have 2,000 gentile slaves, and own all the property of the world. True Israel were to be a nation of ambassadors, showing forth the truth of the Kingdom message to all the world. God knew she would not remain true to Him if she inter-married with the un-Godly tribes in Palestine. But nowhere in His warning to them, did He call them a **DEVIL SIRE**D PEOPLE.

I have had unfortunate experiences with some people who call themselves **ISRAEL IDENTITY**, and who have by their actions appeared to be **DEVIL SIRE**D. That doesn't make them literal children of Satan.

On page 11, Wise makes a statement which destroy his entire **SEEDLINE THEORY**, when he says: "anyone can read a pedigree or bill of sale and unmistakably know what it means." Then he uses the illustration of a **BILL OF SALE** for a thoroughbred horse. But he doesn't go far enough, for he should have said that if that **THOROUGH**BRED mare, ever was bred by a common stud, none of her offspring could ever be declared **THOROUGH**BRED again. The same is true of Mother Eve, and our pure King Jesus could have not come from an impure source.

Wise states that "Cain was a murderer from the beginning," yet his other teachings show that he does not mean this, for he believes that the pre-Adamic creation of Gen. 1:27, came into being thousands of years before Cain was born. So how could he apply the statement that Cain was in the beginning, when he was not.

Show me any statement in the Bible which says that Cain's murder of Able was the first murder committed. It was the first murder of the Adamic race as far as we know, but I really can't

comprehend that with millions of people on this earth, for thousands of years prior to Cain and Abel, that none had been killed maliciously. There is no indication anywhere that there was a "Garden of Eden atmosphere outside the actual Garden. In fact, there is indication that when Cain was banished from his Adamic background, he found refuge among the **non-ADAMIC** people of the earth, and Gen. 6:5 indicates they were an "exceedingly wicked people," but no reference to a **DEVIL ANCESTOR**. In fact, these were the men who God had created in Gen. 1:27 and whom He had declared to be "very good" in Gen. 1:31.

Nowhere in the Scripture does Jesus accuse Cain of being a "murderer from the beginning," that accusation was made against Satan. Even when John speaks of Cain as being of that wicked one, he does not equate this crime as happening in the beginning.

Then Wise makes a "flat. all-out false statement," when he says: "It is now confirmed that those who have usurped the title, Israel, and God's Chosen People, are in reality, the seed of the serpent, or children of perdition." But he has proven nothing of the sort, since Scriptural proof is lacking.

Knowing how the leaders of International Jewry act, and how they hate our King and everything He stands for, it would be easy for me to accept the **SEEDLINE DOCTRINE**, and say they were the literal "seed of Satan." But it wouldn't be true, since this is not what the Scripture says.

At the bottom of p.11, our author makes another curious statement when he implies that the story in Acts 19:13, was an attempt by Satan to cast out Satan. Do you honestly believe that if these seven wicked Jews had been literal "children of Satan," he would have allowed the evil spirit controlled man to beat up on them? Doesn't make much sense, now does it? Jesus pretty well exploded this theory in Luke 11:18 when He told the Pharisees: "If Satan is also divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? . . .

Wise then goes on to explain the reason we do not see many Jewish farmers is because God cursed the soil for Cain and his descendants and that mark of Cain still remains on the Jewish race. Now I've known a few Jewish farmers, and they didn't seem to have any more problems with the soil, than the Christian Israelites who lived all around them. If I was a gambling man, I'd be willing to bet that if Wise, or any of the **SEEDLINE** crowd for that matter, were on a busy city street, they wouldn't be able to identify more than one Jew out of a hundred. I'll admit that a few of them have that distinctly Jewish look which is described in Isa. 3:9, but to say this is the "mark of Cain," is pretty well stretching the imagination.

There is little doubt that the Esau-Edomite Pharisees who confronted Jesus were the forerunners of modern Jewish Rabbinism, since they freely admit this to be true. There is also little doubt that they have been guilty of the blood of many righteous men, women and children since the death of Zacharias as mentioned in (Matt. 23:35). We know they were the moving force behind Communism, which has slaughtered over 140 million people in the last 70 years. We know by reports from organizations such as **AMNESTY INTERNATIONAL**. that they are killing Christians at an estimated 350,000 per year right now and this is not counting the millions of unborn Israelite babies who are murdered in the mostly Jewish run abortion clinics ever and ar. But while this is definite proof that they are an evil people, and you only have to read their religious book the **TALMUD**, to see what they are taught, this still does not prove that they were literally "sired by Satan," since we have seen many Israelites who are as cruel and evil in their actions against their fellow men.

The **SEEDLINE DOCTRINE** is a slam against the Israel people, and the purity of the blood line from Adam and Eve, since it accuses our mother Eve, the ancestor of our Lord, of being a prostitute of the worst kind. I refuse to accept this!

If Cain was the physical result of a sexual union between Satan and Mother Eve, does that mean that Jesus Christ was born as the result of a sexual act between the Virgin Mary and the Holy Spirit? I don't believe that even the staunchest **SEEDLINER** would accept this blasphemy. But if we accept the first theory, how can we get away from the second?

Abraham had many "seeds", through Ishmael and his other sons, but the promised "seed" was through Isaac. Isaac had many sons, but the promised "seed" was through Jacob-Israel, the "seed" which produced Jesus Christ. But think about this. Christ could not have been of pure lineage, if Eve had been contaminated by Satan. You "can't have your cake and eat it too!"

I agree with Wise when he states on p.15: "An idea, thought, or concept that is adverse to the Bible, or the teaching of God, (which comes only through the Bible-ED), is indeed a dangerous thing;. so should this study bear the image of truth, it would be well to ponder and study it further, for the Bible to many should become a new and meaningful Book." I'm 100% in favor of this. I don't ask you to accept what Jack Mohr says or believes. I do ask you to be honest enough to find out for yourself what the Bible teaches, without being led astray by what men say, no matter how sincere they may be.

Study the Word in all its parts. Don't be influenced by the teachings of men such as Jack Mohr, James Wise, Dan Gayman, George Udvary, Earl Jones, or others, without checking them out against the Book.

These are all fallible men, and can be wrong. The Book will never lead you astray. Cling only to the truth of God's Word.

It may appear that this article was written in defense of the Jews. **IT WAS NOT!** I detest them as an International force. I know their leaders are the bitterest enemy of our God, His Son, our King, and of our faith. I know what their plans are for the takeover of this world, since they have clearly told us what they are, over and over again and I have eyes to see how they are carrying out these plans. Figuratively, I believe they are the special children of Satan and that as the Apostle Paul said: "They please not God, and are contrary to all men," (I Thess. 2:15). But let us use care when we call them the literal, physical children of Satan, for we cannot prove this from the Word.

We know that as a race, they have the sly characteristics of the serpent. We know from history that they are the makers of war and brag about it. In 1918, Count Mensdorf, the Jewish Ambassador from Austria to England was quoted as saying: "We (Jews) won the war (WWI); we made it, thrived on it; profited from it. It was our supreme revenge on Christianity."

The Jew, Marcus Eli Ravage, writing in the January 1928 issue of **CENTURY MAGAZINE** said: "We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars; not only of the Russian but of every other major revolution in your history. . . We did it solely with the irresistible might of our spirit, with ideas, and propaganda."

The Jew Oscar Levy, in the preface to his book **THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION** said: "There is scarcely an event in modern Europe that cannot be traced back to the Jews. We Jews today are nothing else but the world's seducers, it's destroyers, it's incendiaries, it's executioners."

We know they have intimidated and imposed their will on our own government and every government in the nations of Christendom, through their dominance of finance, government, church, education and the media.

But let us be honest in our study and harsh evaluation of these people, no matter how much we would like to believe they are literally **BORN OF SATAN**. If this teaching is true, then as true followers of the Living Christ, let's prove it from the Book, not from what some man teaches.

**The End**

# Signs and Wonders!

(End time prophecies as explained by the King himself!)



by

**Lt. Col. Gordon Jack Mohr, AUS Ret.**

Crusade for Christ and Country

*'And when all these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads, for your REDEMPTION draweth nigh'.*

- (Luke 21:28)

## End Time Prophecies of Jesus Examined!

We have heard the term "end time", or "end of the Age", or even "end of the world", used many times, especially by prophetic preachers. Yet few Christians seem to understand the significance of these terms, and what is actually meant by them.

It is the purpose of this study, to examine in detail, the prophetic messages Jesus gave to His disciples, just prior to His crucifixion, as found in the revealing Gospels of Matthew and Luke.

Part I of this study will examine in-depth, the Matthew 24 prophecy, looking at the meaning of every "key" verse in the original Greek and perhaps by this means, and under the leadership of the Holy Spirit, we can come to a better understanding of what will happen in the days before Christ's return, and how we can better prepare for it. Just being saved is not enough! This is only the first step in the Christian process.

To the Preterists, (those who believe that all Scripture prophecy has been fulfilled), this will be redundant, since they believe Christ has already returned and that the prophecies of Matthew 24 were fulfilled in the First Century A.D. While I have no intention of arguing with these Christian brethren, let's take a close look at this Scripture and see what it really says. Vs. 1 of Matthew 24 needs no explanation, as it's meaning is perfectly clear to anyone of normal intelligence: "And Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and His disciples came to Him for to show Him the buildings of the temple".

I have often wondered why the disciples felt it necessary to show Jesus the temple buildings, because he had been in them many times. I don't believe we would be far wrong, if we paraphrased this verse to read: "And as Jesus departed from the temple, His disciples called His attention to the buildings of the temple."

Vs. 2 - "And Jesus said unto them, see ye not all these things?" (The word SEE as used here is a primary verb for the Greek word EIDO [14921 and is used in the past tenses. According to Strong's it means: "to gaze upon with wide-open eyes, as on something remarkable". It also borrows from [37081, the word HORA which means: "to stare at".)

It other words Jesus was saying to His disciples: "Don't you see these remarkable buildings, verily I say unto you, there shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down". These words need no explanation. It is a description of utter destruction for these beautiful

buildings.

Those of you who have studied the history of this period, and who may have read the historical accounts of the noted Jewish historian JOSEPHUS, know that the soldiers of the Roman General Titus, in AD 70, during the siege and destruction of the city, set the temple on fire, in spite of Titus's attempts to save it. According to these accounts, the gold trappings on the temple walls melted, and the greedy soldiers literally tore the temple walls apart, trying to get at the gold that had seeped into the cracks in the walls. This prophesy was literally fulfilled in 70 AD.

Vs. 3 - Here we have a change in location, as Jesus and His disciples have moved out of the temple to the Mount of Olives, one of Christ's favorite teaching spots. After having looked in detail on the magnificence of Herod's temple, they came to Jesus privately (He did not discuss His prophecies with the multitude) and asked Him: "Tell us when these things be? and what shall be the sign of Thy coming and of the end of the world (Age)". (The English word THINGS, as used here comes from the Greek PROIMOS, which means "dawning", like in the beginning of the day). The word

SIGN, comes from the GK SUSPARASSO and indicates a "violent convulsion; to throw down".) Evidently Christ's return will be indicated (SIGN) by violent convulsions of nature. The word COMING, comes from Greek PAROUSIA which in this instance means "The coming of Christ to punish Jerusalem and finally the wicked" - It refers to a physical, not a spiritual coming.

The English word END, is the Greek SUNTELEO [49301 meaning: "the consummation of a dispensation or age". The word WORLD is AION [165] and refers to an AGE, rather than to the physical world. We would be faithful to it's meaning if we called it the "World order".

There is no implication here that the disciples were referring to the physical destruction of the world, as some imply, but rather to Christ's second physical advent which would bring to an end, the present World Order, or as we sometimes call it the "Babylonian System".

Vs. 4 is a warning from the King Himself: "Take heed that no man deceive you". The word HEED, comes from the Greek BLEPO [991] which literally means: "beware!" The word MAN, as used here comes from the Greek TIS [5 10~ and refers to "some person or object". DECEIVE comes from the GK PLANAO [4105] and means: "to cause to stray from the truth; to seduce; a delusion".

So what we see here is a warning: "Beware that no person causes you to stray from the truth". A very good warning for these days in particular!

Vs. 5 - "For many shall come in My name (Jesus), saying, I am Christ and shall deceive many". The word MANY comes from the Greek POLUS (4183) and refers to a very large number. The word SAYING, from EGO (3004) which is a primary verb meaning "to lay forth", or generally referring to individual expression.

CHRIST is the New Testament title for Jesus the Messiah and is not found in the Old Testament. It comes from the Greek word CHRISTUS (5547) and in every instance in which it is used, it means: "the Messiah; the Anointed One". It always refers to Jesus, not to some Jewish Messiah, or some Greek God named ZEUS, as some aver. The word DECEIVE, as we have seen, means to "cause to go astray; seduce".

In other words, what this verse is telling us is that "a large number of people shall appear in Jesus name, saying that they are the Christ, and that they will lead many astray". Turn anyone loose with what appears to be miracles, and a large number will follow them no matter how false they may be!

Vs. 6 says: "And ye shall hear of wars, and rumors of wars; see that ye be not troubled, for all these things MUST come to pass, but the end (of the Age, not the world) is not yet".

The English word HEAR, is the Greek word AKOVO (191), meaning: "to hear; to understand; be noised about; be reported". WARS, from the GK POLEMUS (4171) means: "warfare; battles; war". RUMORS, GK AKOE (189) means: "to act; to sense; a thing heard or reported".

In our modern usage, it usually refers to an "unconfirmed act or event".

Yet rumors are often indicative of an actual truth. It's sort of like a man who is hunting in the woods during the fall deer season. He smells smoke, and knows there is a fire nearby. He doesn't know if it's a forest fire, or from a camp fire, but he does recognize it as a sign of fire. So it is with rumors coming from many sources, they are usually indicative of something going on. At present in this country there are numerous reports of foreign, United Nations troops training in this country, all these reports cannot be officially confirmed, and the government denies them, but our people see these foreigners, in uniform in many areas of the country, and lo and behold, it finally comes out that "rumor is fact!"

TROUBLED, GK THROEO (2360) meaning: "clamorous; to frighten; to trouble". ALL is PAS (3956), a primary word meaning: "many; all; every; the whole". MUST is DEI (1163) meaning "it is necessary". COME is GINOMAI (1096) meaning: "to cause to be; to become; to be brought to pass". PASS is PARERCHOMAI (3928) meaning: "to come near; to approach". END is TEKLOS (5056), meaning: "the conclusion of an act; ultimate prophetic purpose, etc."

YET is the Greek OUPO (3768) meaning: now

So what this verse actually says is: "And there (speaking both to His disciples, and I believe to future generations), shall be reports of warfare, and battles, and rumors of wars. But don't be frightened by these reports, for all these things must happen before the termination of this age".

Vs. 7 - "For nation shall rise up against nation, and kingdom against kingdom; and there shall be famines, and pestilence, and earthquakes in divers places".

Lets analyze this verse. NATION - Gk ETHNOS (1484) means: "a race or tribe; a foreign (usually non-Jewish) one which by implication is pagan. This is sometimes erroneously called GENTILE, RISE, Gk EGEIRO (1453) meaning: "rouse up as from a sleep; rise up against; lift up; rear up; stand, etc."

KINGDOM is BASILEIA (932) meaning "royalty; a ruler; a realm; a kingdom". FAMINES is LIMOS (3042) meaning: "a scarcity of food; hunger". PESTILENCES is LOIMOS (3061) meaning "a plague; disease". EARTHQUAKES is SEISMOS (4578) meaning: "commotion of the air or ground". DIVERS is POIKILOS (4164) meaning "manifold; many". PLACBS is TOPUS (5117) meaning: "a spot; locality, etc."

Putting these together we come up with this rendition: "For foreign nations shall rise up against pagan nations, and rulers against kingdoms; and there shall be great scarcity of food, and great hunger; and great commotions will be seen in the earth in many localities

Vs. 8 tells us - "All these are the beginnings of sorrows".

The THESE is from the Gk TAUTA (5023) meaning "these things". BEGINNINGS is ARCHE (746) meaning: "commencement as applied to time and place" - SORROWS is ODIN (5604) meaning: "pain; sorrow; travail".

So we find that verse eight tells us that "All these things (earthquakes, wars, rumors of wars, famines, and pestilences) will be the beginning of pain, sorrow and travail on this earth".

Verse nine continues by saying: "They shall then (the Jews - explanation follows) deliver you up to be afflicted, and they shall kill you, and ye shall be hated of all nations for My name sake". THEN is the GK TOTE (5119) meaning "At that time or in the future". The THEY can only refer to Jewish authorities, since at that time there was no overt persecution of Christians from Rome. A further indication of this can be found in Matt. 10:14, where Jesus told His followers: "But beware of men; for they will deliver you up to the council (law) and they will scourge you in their SYNAGOGUES". The only people who worship in synagogues are Jews. In John 16:2, we read: "They will put you (Christians) out of their synagogues (this was a central meeting place, like a town hall); yea, the time cometh that whosoever shall kill you will think he doeth God service". We are fast approaching this time in America, where the Jewish controlled media is working overtime, to make the gullible public believe that Christians and their influence in America is bad. Acts 4:21

indicates that Jewish persecution of Christians came because they preached Jesus and the people glorified God because of what they were doing. Later the Apostle Paul noted this persecution in 1 Thess. 2:14 - "For ye, brethren, became followers of the churches of God which in Judea are in Christ Jesus; for ye also have suffered like things from your own countrymen (the Jews of Thessalonica), even as they have of the Jews (of Judea): Who (the Jews of Judea) both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us (the Christians in Judea); and they please not God, but are contrary to all men". That's a pretty apt description of Jewry everywhere, including this day and age. These people are not the Chosen People of the book, as the Judeo-Christian leaders tell us, but are avowed enemies of Christianity, who have openly declared their intention to destroy White Christian civilization and all the benefits it has brought to mankind. Those who support these anti-Christ's fall under the condemnation of 2 John 10, 11 - "If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, (that Jesus is the Son of God, the Redeemer) receive him not into your house, neither give bid him God speed: For he that biddeth him, God speed, is partaker in his evil deeds". In other words, those in the Christian world who support the Jews as God's Chosen, will be held guilty of their evil deeds! How many of you Christians in the Judeo-Christian churches will be willing to answer before God for the millions of unborn babies which have been murdered in mostly Jew owned and run abortion clinics? How many will be willing to answer before God for the millions of American youth who have been placed on the road to hell, by alcohol, drugs, pornography, prostitution and rock music, all primarily sponsored and owned by Jewish interests? Think about this! It's mighty serious!

This is the meaning of verse nine.

The disciples knew that this prophesy dealt with them, but as is so often true of prophesy, it had a "long term" meaning as well, which is being fulfilled in our day, in spite of the teaching by the Preterists that all prophesy was fulfilled in the time of the disciples.

We can see the immediate application of this prophesy in Acts 12:1-3, where speaking of King Herod, and his persecution of the Apostle Peter, it says: "Now about that time Herod (an Edomite Jew) the king (of Judea), stretched forth his hand to vex (persecute) certain of the church. And he killed James, the brother of John with the sword". (NOTICE CAREFULLY NOW) "And because he saw that it PLEASED THE JEWS (emphasis mine), he proceeded further to take Peter also . .

But to go back to our original text, Verse 10- "Then (at the time of wars, earthquakes, famines and pestilence) shall many be OFFENDED, and shall BETRAY one another, and shall hate one another". The word OFFEND comes from the Greek SCANDALIZE (4624) meaning: "to scandalize; trip up; entice to sin; entice to apostasy". BETRAY is PARADIDOMI (3860) meaning: "to surrender; deliver up; put in prison". ANOTHER is ALLELONI (240) meaning: "each other; one another". HATE is MISEU (3404) meaning: "to detest; to persecute; to hate".

This verse could very well read: "And at that time shall a large number be enticed into sin and apostasy, and shall deliver you up to be persecuted, and shall detest and persecute you." This has already taken place in many Communist countries, where children have been taught to turn in their parents to the anti-God authorities, and where family members turn on their own families to save their own skin and ingratiate themselves with the authorities. Today, we see this same move underway in our education system, where the children are being encouraged to "tattle" on their parents home activities, and where the government encourages citizens to spy on citizens. This is what happened in the Soviet Union.

Vs. 11 indicates that "many false prophets shall rise and shall deceive many".

FALSE come from the GK PSEUDOLOGOS (5573) meaning: "speaking lies; promulgating erroneous doctrines." Modern examples of this in the church can be seen in the RAPTURE DOCTRINE; JEWS CHOSEN PEOPLE; CHRIST DID AWAY WITH THE LAW; in the Judeo-Christian church, and the SEEDLINE; insistence on worshipping on Saturday, and the demand that we must use the Hebrew names YAHWEH and YASHUAH in Christian Identity circles.

PROPHETS comes from the GK PSEUDOPROPHETS (5578) which refers to: "spurious (false) prophets; a religious pretender; a false prophet". We have many of these today in the church world, with the VAN IMPE's; the FALWELL's; the ROBERTSON's; the SWAGGART's; the ROBERT's and the LA LONDE's and many more. For "By their fruits shall ye know them", and their fruits are Jewish fruits.

DECEIVE in Greek is PLANAO (4105) meaning: "to cause to roam; to go astray from the truth".

In Acts 20:29, 30, the Apostle warns the church about these deceivers: "For I know this, that after my departing, shall grievous wolves enter among you, not sparing the flock. And also of your own selves shall men rise, speaking perverse things to draw away disciples after them". If you don't believe this, spend some time in the evening watching the TRINITY BROADCASTING SYSTEM (TBS) on your tube. Watch the gyrations of the principles in their gaudy studios, and the hypnotized crowds who gyrate and scream on cue, to the hypnotism of some high powered evangelist. Their gyrations to "Christian rock music", are more like the movements of demon led African savages, than of Christians. I have lived in Africa, and I can tell you that their actions and movements are identical! Then add to this their constant pressure for money, and you have something which is decidedly un-Christian! But it brings in "big bucks!"

Verse 11 could well read: "And many men shall promote erroneous Christian doctrine, and shall appear, causing many who are weak in the faith, to stray from the truth".

Vs. 12 - "And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold".

BECAUSE in Greek DIA (1223) meaning: "The channel of an act; through; because of; by reason of; wherefore; etc.," INIQUITY is ANOMIA (458) meaning: "violation of the law; wickedness; transgression". (See 1 John 3:4). While the preachers in the Judeo-Christian churches trumpet the falsehood that the Law was done away at the cross, 1 John 3:4 tells us differently, as it gives us the definition of SIN; "Whosoever committeth SIN, transgresseth (breaks) also the LAW; for SIN is TRANSGRESSION OF THE LAW". So if there is no LAW, then there can be no sin, and we all know the fallacy of this kind of thinking.

ABOUND in Greek is PLEUTHUNO (4129) meaning: "to increase; abound; multiply". LOVE in this instance is AGAPE (26) meaning: "affection or benevolence". WAX is PSUCHO (5594) meaning: "by implication; a reduction of temperature; to chill the air". COLD is the same as the above.

So this verse could well read: "And because of violation of the law and the wickedness this causes, wickedness shall increase and the affection of many for the Lord shall become chilled and cold".

Vs. 13 - 0 "But he that shall endure unto the end, shall be saved".

ENDURE - Greek HUPOMENO (5278) meaning: "to remain; to bear the trials of; have fortitude; persevere; be patient, etc." It is the exact opposite of that which is taught by the RAPTURE, where men and women cower in their "spiritual foxholes", waiting for Christ to rescue them from the mess caused by their own apathy, when they should be out on the front lines of the battle. I had a vivid example of this a few years ago, when during a Question and Answer period, after I had spoken on the dangers of Communism, a nice Christian lady, I assume, said: "I believe everything you have told us. But I'm saved, you know, and I don't worry about the Communists or any others, for Jesus is coming back to rescue me before things get all that bad". Talk about being wrapped up in a blanket of self-righteousness, that sister was more like enclosed by a shroud.

SAVED - GK SOZO (4982) meaning: "healed; persevere; saved; made whole". I don't believe this "saving" mentioned here has anything to do with "spiritual salvation", which we KNOW is not a matter of WORKS, but of FAITH!

So verse 13 could read: "But he that bears the trials of being a Christian to the conclusion of these things, the same shall be preserved and made whole".

Here we have a promise from the King Himself, of final victory if we persevere unto the end. This cannot take place when you remain within the confines of a "spiritual foxhole". When Jesus told His followers to "Occupy until I come!" He was not speaking about "Hiding in a spiritual foxhole with holy hands folded in prayer, as we ask Him to return to RAPTURE us out of the mess of our own making". OCCUPATION is a "front line" military venture and He had Christian perseverance in the face of danger and suffering in mind when He spoke these words. Most modern day Christians do not want to think about the possibility of having to suffer for Him. Yet it is clearly spoken of by both the Apostle Paul and Peter. (Rom. 8:17) ". . . if so be we suffer with Him, that we may also be glorified together". (No suffering, no glorification!) Get that through your head!

In Phil. 1:27-29 we have this assurance from the Apostle Paul: "... stand fast in one spirit, striving together for the faith of the gospel (and again, this can't be done from a foxhole): And in nothing ('e) terrified by your adversaries; which is to them an evident token of perdition, but to you of salvation and that of God. For unto you it is given in the behalf of Christ, not only to believe on Him, but also to suffer for His sake". Did you get that, lukewarm Christian. We should look on the act of suffering for Christ, as a great privilege. How many churches do you know that preach this truth?

2 Timothy 2:12 - "If we suffer (for Him), we shall also reign with Him; if we deny Him, He will also deny us". Again the criteria for reigning with Him, is the willingness to suffer for Him.

1 Peter 3:14 - "But if ye suffer for righteousness sake, happy are ye; and be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled".

Vs. 14 - "And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations, and then the end shall come". Did you know that as of today, the Kingdom message has been taken to ALL people, around the world. It has been carried exclusively by the Israelite people and is one of the marks which identifies them as Israel.

The Preterist teaching falls apart here, for only a very small portion of the world had heard the Kingdom message before they say Christ returned in the First Century!

What is the Gospel anyway, could it be that the Gospel which is now being taught in most of our churches, is not the gospel of the First Century A.D.? Most certainly, unaccounted, and mostly undetected, there has come into popular evangelical circles, a NEW CROSS. It looks like the old cross, but it's different, the likenesses are superficial; the differences fundamental. The teaching of the NEW CROSS has resulted in a "luke warm Christianity", that does not want to be made uncomfortable by Gospel teaching.

From this NEW CROSS, we have seen a new philosophy of Christian life spring up, and from the new philosophy, a new evangelical technique. This new evangelicalism employs the same language as the old-time evangelism, but its content is not the same, since it's emphasis has been misplaced.

The OLD CROSS had no ties with the world, since it carried into effect the penalty of death imposed by the Law of Sinai. Today, men and women want to be free from that law. They want to be free to "do their own thing", without having to worry about the penalty for their acts. The NEW CROSS let's sinful Adam live without interference. His life's motivation is unchanged; he still lives for his own pleasure, only now he takes delight in sinful things. His accent is still on enjoyment, although his fun is now on a higher plane morally, if not intellectually.

The NEW cross encourages a completely new approach to evangelism. It can be seen clearly in the TV tel-evangelists who today clutter up the airwaves. A few nights ago, I watched parts of the Black propaganda film, SHAKA ZULU, and watched as the natives engaged in their frenzied ungodly dancing, which I had seen so often when I lived in Africa. Then I turned over to the TRINITY BROADCASTING SYSTEM (TBS), and saw the same kind of dancing and convulsions, going on in a supposedly Christian crowd of thou sands. The screaming, drum beats, and bodily writhings could not be distinguished between so-called Christians and Black heathen Satan worshipers. I

thought: "My God, what has Christianity come to, that they call this worshipping our Savior?" (All this from a studio that cost thousands of dollars, with an every night pressure for their listeners to give more. "The telephone lines are open, so call in your pledge for the Lord's work!" I can see nothing for this kind of giving, anywhere in the New Testament). But it is the evidence of believing in the NEW CROSS, and the viewers are given loads of entertainment by long haired male singers who evidently don't believe that it is a "shame for him to let his hair grow to where he looks like a woman," (1 Corinthians 11:14) says - "Doth not even nature itself teach you that if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him?" Not on TBS, it's the norm!

The NEW CROSS has encouraged a new and different approach to evangelism. The evangelist does not demand abnegation of the old sinful life before a new life can be received. He does not preach contrasts, but similarities. He seeks to key into public interest by showing that Christianity makes no unpleasant demands; rather, it offers the same thing the world does, only on a higher level. Whatever the sin-mad world happens to be clamoring for at the moment is cleverly shown to be the very thing the Gospel offers, the religious version promising to be more spiritually fulfilling than the worldly one

The NEW CROSS does not slay the sinner; it only redirects him. It gives him a cleaner and jollier way of living and saves his self-respect. He does not need to humble himself for any reason. To the self-assertive it says: "Come and assert yourself in Christ". To the egotist it says: "Come and do your boasting in the Lord". To the thrill-seeker, it says: "Come and enjoy the thrill of knowing Christ!" Any Christian message is slanted in the direction of the current vogue in order to be able to make it more acceptable to the public. I remember, a few years ago, speaking in a large Christian University. During a casual conversation with its President, I asked him why he thought a very popular evangelist would no longer hold revivals in a city, unless he received the backing of the liberal National Council of Churches. He replied: "Dr So-and-So was here a few weeks ago with his wife, and I asked him that same question. He would not reply, but his wife looked me straight in the eye and said: 'Dr . . . we intend to do anything necessary to fill the football stadiums' ". This is the NEW CROSS in operation!

The philosophy behind this kind of deception may be sincere, but its sincerity does not keep it from being false and dangerous. It is false, because it is blind. It misses completely the Gospel message of the cross.

The OLD CROSS was a symbol of death. It stood for abrupt, violent end of a human being. When a man in Roman times took up his cross, he had already said good-bye to his friends. He did not come back! The cross in those days made no compromise, it modified nothing. It spared nothing. It slew the man, completely and for good. It struck cruelly and hard and when it had finished its work, the man could not be found.

The race of Adam, is under the death sentence as surely today, as it was 2,000 years ago. There has been no commutation, and there is no escape. God cannot and never has approved any of the fruits of sin, however innocent they may appear or how beautiful to the eyes of men. God saves the individual by killing him on the cross and then raising him to a newness of life, just as He did with His own precious Son.

Evangelism which draws a friendly parallel between the ways of God and the ways of men, is false to the Bible, and cruel to the souls of its hearers. Faith in Christ does not parallel the world, it intersects it! In coming to Christ we do not bring our old life up to a higher spiritual plane; we leave it at the cross! The kernel of wheat must first fall to the ground and die, before it can bring forth "fruit for the Kingdom".

We who preach the Gospel must not think of ourselves as public relations agents sent to establish good will between Christ and the world. We must not imagine ourselves as commissioned to make Christ acceptable to big business, the press, sports and modern education. We are not diplomats but prophets. Our message is not compromise, but an ultimatum!

God offers us life all right, but it is not an improved old life. The life God offers is eternal life out of death. It stands always on the far side of the cross. Whoever wants to possess eternal life, MUST first pass under the rod. They muHolyepudiate themselves and agree with God's just sentence against them.

What does this mean to the individual, to the condemned person who must first find life in Christ Jesus? How can this theology be translated into life? Simply, they must repent and believe! They must forsake their sins and then go on to forsake themselves. They must cover up nothing, defend nothing they have done, excuse nothing, and never try and come to terms with God, but how their head beneath the stroke of God's stern displeasure and acknowledge that they are worthy to die!

Having done this, they can then turn their gaze with simple trust in the risen Savior, and from Him will come life and rebirth and cleansing and power. The same cross that ended the earthly life of Jesus now ends the life of the sinner, and the same power that raised Christ from the dead, now raises the sinner to a new life in Christ Jesus.

To any who object to this assessment as being a narrow, private view of truth, let me say that God has set His hallmark of approval on this message from the time of the Apostle Paul to the present. Whether stated in these exact words or not, this has been the content of ALL preaching which has brought life and power to the Christian world for 2,000 years. The Reformers and Revivalists put their emphasis on the OLD CROSS, and the mighty operations of the Holy Spirit gave witness to God's approval.

Dare we, as heirs of this legacy of power, dare we with our stubby pencils, to erase the lines of the blueprint, or alter the pattern shown us on Calvary? God forbid! Let us return to preaching the OLD CROSS and know first hand, once again, the old power of the Gospel.

This is the Gospel spoken of in Vs. 14, which has been taken into ALL the world. The Good News that Christ saves sinners from their sins, and prepares them for His Kingdom. The Greek word for GOSPEL is EVANGELION (2098) which means: "to announce the good news; to declare the good news; to preach the good news, that Christ does save and satisfy!"

We read of the King's final command to His followers in Matt. 28:19, 20 - "Go ye therefore, and teach all nations people), baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you always even unto the end of the world. Amen!"

It is our Kinsman Redeemer, Jesus the Christ, who will become the Savior of all who are called by the Holy Spirit, and who receive Him. These can and will be adopted into the family of Abraham. Thus, the major obligation of "true Israel", which we have sadly neglected and which accounts for much of our trouble, is to preach this message to all men. In 1 Peter 2:9, 10, we read: "But ye (true Israel) are a chosen generation (bloodline), a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people: that ye should show forth the praises of Him who bath called you out of darkness, into His marvelous light. Which in time past were not the people (the church world called us "Gentiles") of God: which had not obtained mercy (we had been sent into banishment for our disobedience), but now have obtained mercy". (See also Hosea 1:10). Hosea says: "In the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not My people, there it shall be said unto them, Ye are not My people, there it shall be said unto them, Ye are the sons of the Living God (Christians)".

So when we take all these things into consideration, verse 14 could well read: "And this good news of Christ's redemption of all mankind, MUST be published in all the world for a testimony unto all nations. When this comes to pass, then you will see the conclusion of this Age".

Vs. 15 - "When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place. . . Then let them which are in Judea flee into the mountains".

I believe the Preterists are correct when they say this took place in 70 A.D. when the Roman General Titus captured and destroyed Jerusalem and the Temple. It may be of interest at this point,

to note that according to ancient historians of that time, including the Jewish historian Josephus, who was a Roman general, while over a million Jews were slaughtered, not one Christian lost their life. They had heeded Christ's warning to "flee to the mountains", and took refuge in the city of Pella, in the mountains to the east.

I also believe that this prophesy, as many others has a dual meaning and a special application to the future, and that the "Abomination of Desolation" is now in Jerusalem in the form of "those which say they are Jews and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan," Rev. 2:9; 3:9). These false Jews, now sit in positions of world power, having "brainwashed" the Judeo-Christian world into accepting them as God's Chosen, while acknowledging themselves to be the anti-Christ. There is little doubt in my mind, that these false Jews are returning to Palestine so that Christ's prediction of Luke 19:27 will take place, when the King will tell His servants: "But those mine enemies, which would not that I reign over them, bring hither and slay them before Me". It is interesting to note that many orthodox Jewish rabbis are warning their people that the Israeli government in Palestine, is not the one which will foreshadow the return of their Messiah.

This is a considerable different message than that which is preached from the majority of pulpits in America.

Vs. 17-21 indicates the chaos which will come to the world as the Tribulation Days descend on us. Vs. 22 goes so far as to state that conditions would deteriorate to the point that "except those days be shortened (Gk. KOLOBOO [28561, meaning: "cut short"]) there shall no flesh be saved. (Gk. SOZOI [49821 meaning: "delivered; protected"]) but for the ELECT'S sake (Gk. EKLEKTOS [15881 meaning: "favorite; by implication chosen"]) those days shall be shortened".

A study of both Old and New Testaments will reveal that the word ELECT, applies only to "true Israel". It has never meant the church, or the anti-Christ's of Judaism!

What are the implications of this verse? I believe it clearly shows that conditions on this world will deteriorate and become so bad, that God will have to step in to keep men from destroying themselves. This is another indication that God's people will be here during the Tribulation, and will not have taken a "flying saucer" back to heaven in a Rapture.

Thank God, we have His promise that for our sake, (not because we are so holy and righteous,) but because we are His people, He will step in and take control of things. MARANATHA! This to me is much more exciting than to think that we may be able to escape the coming conflict via a Rapture! That's the Christian coward's way out.

Vs. 23-28 are a warning against "false Christs". (Anti-Christ's would be an accurate term to use here!) According to Vs. 24, there will be those who will show up on the scene who are so clever, they will show great signs and wonders. (I believe the sign of healing will be one of them, and often wonder if men such as Benny Hind and Oral Roberts, don't fit into this false prophets category). If you have a strong stomach, take some time and watch one of their TV spectaculars, and see them as they touch people on the forehead and have them pass out in a dead swoon. Don't tell me this is the Holy Spirit at work, for He doesn't operate in this manner. Oral Roberts has even gone so far as to say that he can teach people to speak in tongues", although there is no spiritual justification for this. At no place in the New Testament, can you find an example of Christians speaking in the "glossolalia - heavenly language gibberish" of the Charismatics. The "speaking in tongues", found ientre New Testament was always a known language.

Yet millions of so-called Christians are being deceived by charlatans in the church, who are making a fine living off their deception. These smooth speakers will deceive many who are not deeply rooted and grounded in the Word. See them by their screaming thousands as they twist, gyrate and shriek on TBS, all in the name of praising the Lord! The latest is for them to go off into fits of uncontrollable laughter, all in the name of Jesus! But it's not scriptural!

There is no reason for us to be hoodwinked by the anti-Christ's, for the scripture gives us a clear

definition of who they are in 1 John 2:22, 23 - "Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ. He is ANTICHRIST, that denieth the Father and the Son. Whosoever denieth the Son, the same denieth the Father; (but) he that acknowledgeth the Son, hath the Father also". There is no group of people, anywhere in the world, who fit this description as well as the Jews.

Then in 2 John 7, after stating: "For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an anti-Christ." John goes on in vs. 10 and 11 to tell Christians how they MUST react towards these anti-Christ. "If there come any unto you and bring not this doctrine (that Jesus Christ has come in the flesh), receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed: For he that biddeth him God speed (helps him in any way) is partaker in his evil deeds". I wonder how many Christians know that they will be held accountable for the evils done by these anti-Christ they support with their money and their praise?

Vs. 27 indicates that Christ's return will be sudden and open. It will not be a secret Rapture which will take Christians off the scene without the world knowing it.

Vs. 29 indicates that it will immediately follow the Tribulation. The word IMMEDIATELY comes from the (Gk. word EUTHEOS, meaning: "directly; soon after; forthwith; soon"). This will be the time when the sun and moon are darkened, and we will see mighty convulsions in the heavens. It will be after these things, that we will see the SIGN, not the SON, but the SIGN (Gk: SEMEION, meaning: "an indication of; wonder") of His appearing. What this sign is, we are not told, but it will shake up this old cold, sinful world, as we are told that at this SIGN, "all the tribes (GK -PHULWE, meaning: "races; clans; kindreds; tribes"), of the earth will mourn, when they see the Son returning in the clouds, with power and great glory".

This will not be the "meek and lowly Jesus," our churches love to project, not the Babe of Bethlehem, but the King of kings, and the Lord of lords, spoken of in Rev. 14:14-16 and Rev. 19:11-15. Vs. 15 of this latter passage says: "And out of His mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it He should smite the nations: and He shall rule them with a rod of iron; and He treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God". He will not be the One that the world leaders will laugh and scorn anymore, but "every knee shall bow, and every tongue confess that He is King". His Word will be the Law!

We are given some indication of this awful day by the Prophet Isaiah in 11:4, when he says: "... And He (Jesus) shall smite (Heb. NAKAH [5221J meaning: "beat; strike; give wounds to; kill; slaughter; punish") the earth with the rod of His mouth, and with the breath of His lips shall He slay the wicked". 2 Thess. 2:8, speaks about the final revelation of "that wicked one", who will come with "all power, and signs, and lying wonders, and with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of truth that they might be saved. And for this cause, God shall send them a strong delusion (GK - PLANE meaning: "fraudulent; straying from orthodoxy; deceitful") that they should believe a lie. That they all might be damned (Gk - KRINO meaning: "condemned; judged; called in question; sentenced"), who believes not the truth, but have pleasure in unrighteousness".

Whether you want to accept this truth or not, evidence proves that our churches today are filled with unsaved members, and that because of this, many churches which were once "lighthouses" for God's truth in the neighborhood, have for all intents and purposes turned into "religious country clubs", where men and women attend, not because they love God so much, as because it is considered respectable and beneficial to be members of the big FUST CHURCH. Others have turned into "religious honky tonks," replete with flashing psychedelic lights and religious rock. All that would be necessary for them to fit into a "whore house" district, would be to place a red light over the door.

This is very possibly the major reason, why with 50-million professing "born again" folks in America, we are headed for hell faster than at any time in our existence, for in spite of the great revivals proclaimed by the charismatics, such as the Trinity Broadcasting System, spiritual

conditions in this country are getting worse and worse.

2 Thess. 2:8, tells us that at His Second Coming, the Lord Jesus will "consume with the spirit of His mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of His coming". Nevertheless, come quickly, Lord Jesus!

When God is finished with His judgment on this wicked world, we are told in Ezek. 39:21, 22 - "And I (God) will set my glory among the heathen, and all the heathen (Hebrew, "goy, meaning non-Israel people) shall see My judgment that I have executed, and My hand that I have laid upon them. So the house of Israel (not Jews) shall know that I am the Lord their God from that day forward". Evidently it's going to take some terrible times for our Israel people to wake up, believe, obey and be saved!

My professing Christian friend, especially if you belong to a Judeo-Christian church, it behooves you to see that your salvation experience was real, and not something you were talked into by a smooth, fast talking evangelist. (I'm thinking of charlatans like Benny Hind, for instance.) Be sure from the Word, that you are saved, not from what some preacher says.

We are told in Joel 2:17 that our religious and political leaders need to weep in our churches and pray to our God: "Spare Thy people, O Lord, and give not Thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should reign over them: wherefore should they say, among the people, Where is their God?"

This is what the anti-Christ's in government and the media are literally saying to Christians today: "Who are these Christians who insist that we have prayer and Bible reading in our public schools? Who do they think they are to tell our women that it is wrong to murder their unborn children? Everyone knows a woman should have control over her own body! Who are they to lay down standards of morality, that the majority of us don't want or like? Who are they to say that our homosexual life style is wrong?"

We have not yet experienced the literal foreign invasion of America, by heathen troops, as pictured in Ezekiel 38, 39. (This scripture is speaking of Israel in their new land, promised to King David in 2 Samuel 7:10.) Yet we have already experienced a heathen invasion of America, and heathens have run this country for the past eighty or more years, regardless of whether Republicans or Democrats have been in the seat of power. But the military invasion is coming, you can count on it. It will be the invasion Gen. George Washington saw in his vision at Valley Forge. You say: "How can Russia invade America, when Communism is dead?" Oh, but my friends, Zionist controlled Communism is not dead, it has just changed it's name to fool our gullible people and while our One World Order leaders have led us into disarmament, the old Communist world has been rearming faster than at any time in their existence.

Since 1987, we have not built a nuclear sub, in fact our President disarmed ours. They have been floating two every three months. We have not built a super-carrier in over five years, they are building two per year. They have got rid of thousands of their intercontinental missiles, only to replace them with more powerful, more accurate ones, and while our leaders cry: "Peace! Peace!", the enemy prepares for war against Christendom. It's coming!

But "thank God", in the midst of the gloom, and fearfulness which often grips our heart, we are told in Joel 2:19, 20, that God will take care of the "northern-enemy army". Vs. 20 says - "I (God) will remove from you (Israel) the northern army, and will drive him into a land barren and desolate, with his face towards the eastern sea, and his hinder part towards the uttermost sea". My friends, this description cannot possibly fit Old Palestine, no matter what Peter LaLonde or Jack Van Impe may say to the contrary.

Then in Joel 2:30, 31, we have a further confirmation of Christ's prophesy of Matthew 24:29, made hundreds of years later: "And I (God) will show wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke (nuclear war, possibly? Sounds like it!) The sun shall be turned into

darkness, and the moon into blood, (a poor translation, since the word BLOOD in Hebrew is DAM, which means literally "to perish"), before that great and terrible day of the Lord". But thanks be to our God, that vs. 32 is true: "And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be delivered. . ." But be sure that He hears you when you call, for scripture indicates that He does not hear all our prayers. Isa. 59:2, indicates that He will not even listen to our petitions, when there is unforgiven sin in our life. So keep the lines of communication open between you and God, by asking His forgiveness on a daily basis.

You rich men who trust in your big bank accounts and your riches, they will not save you in that day. Listen to Zephaniah 12:18 "Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of the Lord's wrath .

In Zep. 3:8, we are further told: "Therefore wait ye upon Me, saith the Lord, until the day that I raise up to the prey, (Heb. AD [57061 meaning: "the aim of an attack"]) for my determination is to gather the nations, that I may assemble the kingdoms, to pour out upon them mine indignation, even all my fierce anger! for all the earth shall be devoured (Heb. - AKAL [398] meaning: "burned up; consumed"), with the fire of my jealousy".

This is quite a different picture from that given in the average Judeo-Christian church, where God is always pictured as a "God of love", who loves the sinner, while hating His sin. Maybe this is one of the reasons they dislike the Old Testament so much, since it "tells it like it is!" and makes no attempt to sugar coat scripture to make it appeal to men and women.

But let's get back to Matthew 24.

Vs. 31 - Here we have evidence of the regathering of "true Israel", not a people we call Jews. This will take place after the nations of the world see the Son returning in great glory and power. This will not be a secret gathering, as the Rapturists teach, but will be announced with the "great sound of the trumpet".

Vs. 32, 33 - These appeal to our common sense and say in essence: "Just as you know summer is near when you see the fig tree put out leaves, so when you see the things I (Jesus) have spoken of take place, you know my return is at hand". Of course La Londe, Van Impe and other prophetic preachers of their stripe, say this "fig tree" is represented by the Jews, but Jesus is not speaking of a literal fig tree here, but is using it as an illustration to show that summer is at hand.

Vs. 34 has caused some confusion in Christian circles. The Preterists say that this verse refers to the people Christ was speaking to, and that ALL these things took place within their lifetime. This was true to a certain extent, but I believe it refers to the generation which sees these things take place, and some of the predicted things did not happen in 70 A.D.

There was no darkening of the sun. There is no evidence proving that the stars fell from heaven. There was no great persecution of the Christian church. The persecution of Nero, under influence of his Jewish wife, Poppaea, ended with his death in 68 A.D. Although Christ predicted great persecution of His people before His return, and there had been this persecution under Nero, it had abated, and Christ had not come back visibly, as He said He would. The world had not seen His return in glory!

While there were wars, famines, pestilence and earthquakes, such as there have been since the beginning of 6000 years of earth's written history, at no time in the First Century did they reach the intensity of what is happening now.

Christians were not hated world wide as they are now. False prophets were not running rampant, "brainwashing" the people through a public media such as television. The Gospel of the Kingdom had not been preached to all people, worldwide, as Christ said it must!

God did not end the days of Rome's destruction of Jerusalem to save the "elect". They had already listened to Christ's warning and had fled the city before it fell. There were no false Christ's showing signs and wonders. But these things are happening now! I watched one of their nauseating displays

on Trinity Broadcasting System last night, where from coast to coast, in what they called a "PRAISE THE LORDATHON!" they whirled, danced like whirling dervishes to Satanic religious rock music straight from the Satanism of darkest Africa, while all the time exhorting their "brainwashed" followers to SEND IN YOUR PLEDGES! One woman, who looked like a painted prostitute, "ala Tammy Bakker" exulted, "Praise the Lord, we have just passed the \$2 million dollar mark." It made me angry, when I thought of all the elderly men and women, who have sent in their pittance, from a Social Security income of very little, so these charlatans could put on a show from their studio which must have cost at least \$250,000 to furnish. giouJudeo-Christian preachers on prophesy, such as the La Londe brothers, Jack Van Impe and Hal Lindsay, proclaim that we are living in the last days. Most of these fellows believe in a "pre-Tribulation Rapture", which is not taught in the scriptures, and which was unknown in Christian circles before 1850. They envision "saved" folks being taken out of the mess that was caused by their apathy, and oh how the gullible Christians love to listen to their sweet words.

Hal Lindsay is probably the best known of the Pre-Tribbers, and he has sold millions of his books on subjects such as THE LATE GREAT PLANET EARTH. He is a welcomed guest on TBS. He has an exciting way of stirring up a church crowd of thousands to where they thrill with the expectancy of taking a trip into the stratosphere to be with the Lord, at any moment! This teaching has destroyed more "soldiers of the Cross", than anything I know of, for instead of being on the battle line where they belong, they hide in their comfortable, air-conditioned spiritual foxholes, folding their holy hands as they ask God to do the dirty work for them! "I'm saved, you know," one lady told me, "and I don't have to worry about these awful things happening, because Jesus will take us out of this world before it gets all that bad". I wonder how they explain Matt. 24:22, where Jesus said: "Unless I intervene, there will be no one left alive!" These people are so wrapped up in their "shrouds of self-righteousness", that it is problematical whether they get unwrapped in time when He does return!

When you follow Lindsay's reasoning that Jesus will return within a generation after the Jews were restored to Palestine, that generation of 40 years ended in 1988. Hal being a "pre-tribber" believes that the Rapture will take place before the seven year tribulation begins. Like Van Impe, and the LaLonde boys, he believes there will be 3-1/2 years of peace under the anti-Christ, followed by 3-1/2 years of calamity. So since the generation of forty years ended in 1988, minus the seven years of tribulation, the Rapture should have taken place in 1981. Only it didn't, and those who promoted this falsehood are still here, still peddling their poisonous fare to gullible Christians.

Of course none of these fellows are stupid enough to set actual dates. But they give what they believe are Bible dates to make it clear what they mean, and then say: "You figure it out!" According to Bible definition, they are "false prophets", who should not be listened to. In Deut. 18:22 we are told: "When a prophet speaketh in the name of the Lord, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the Lord hath not spoken, but the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously (Heb. zawdon [2087] meaning "arrogantly; proudly"); thou shalt not be afraid of him". In Deuteronomy 13:5, we listen as God pronounces the death penalty on false prophets. It's no light thing in the eyes of God, to make predictions when you don't know what you're talking about!

A serious study of scripture will reveal that Jesus may not return in our lifetime. I wish He would. I pray that I will see His triumphal return! But this "Any moment" teaching has an adverse effect on many Christians. Why prepare for the future, if Christ will return any day now they seem to say!

Some who preach the Rapture don't believe in it, as can be seen by their actions. A few years ago, a young Baptist pastor told me, "The Lord will return before the end of this year". (It was about SeptemberHolythat time). When I asked him how sure he was of this taking place, he said: "As sure as it is that I'm speaking with you now". The problem was, he didn't know that I knew some things about him, and when I asked why if he believed this, he had just taken out more life insurance, and why he still put money in the bank every month so his two boys could go to college, he got angry

and stalked off. You see, it was quite obvious he was preaching something he didn't believe. We have thousands of these fellows standing behind the pulpits of our land preaching what they don't believe, because it is church dogma, not because it is scriptural.

When you come right down to it, the historical Christian view of the End of the Age, is quite different from that of most contemporary Christians, or those put out to millions via TV and authors such as Hal Lindsey. Lindsey is noted for his sensationalism, which sells millions of books, but doesn't coincide with scripture!

The theory of the "any moment return of Jesus" is unorthodox, and anti-historical Christianity.

I believe that you are going to see a drastic change take place in the thinking of fundamental, Judeo-Christians, when it finally sinks into their consciousness that they have been fooled by very clever "wolves in sheep's clothing", who have occupied their pulpits. What their reaction will be, I don't know, but I would not want to stand in the shoes of one of these charlatans when the truth finally comes out.

Jesus is coming back all right! Make no mistake about this! The Word says He will return, and that's good enough for me (see Acts 1:10, 11).

Jesus never prayed that His followers would be Raptured out of tribulation, but He did say (John 17:15) - "I pray not that Thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that Thou shouldest keep them from evil".

Now is the time when genuine Christians should be getting serious about their associations with the King. Now is the time when we should look for DISCIPLINE AND OBEDIENCE in our lives.

We look at the world powers arrayed against Christians and victory seems impossible. But we have a FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL, which will work, if we are willing to give it more than mere "lip service". It is found in 2 Chron. 7:14. Remember the experience of Gideon in Judges 7. He was prepared to go against an army of 130,000 Midianites with 32,000 untrained Israelite soldiers. God had him cut this force down to 10,000, by letting all the cowards go home. Then he further cut this force to a mere 300, by an exercise in discipline, and it was with this tiny 300 DISCIPLINED, OBEDIENT men, that he won a magnificent victory without even using a weapon. Isa. 59:1, indicates that our God, is today the same God that opened the Red Sea for our forefathers, and shook down the walls of Jericho. I would go so far as to say that if we are OBEDIENT, He will once again come to our aid with miracles.

We can be sure of God's promises and He reiterated this in vs. 35 when He said: "Heaven and earth may pass away, but My words shall not pass away!" We can be as sure of this as that the sun will rise tomorrow morning.

Vs. 36 - Any time you hear some prophetic preacher predict when Christ will return, remember this verse. For Jesus proclaims him to be a "liar". He said: "But of that day or hour (of His return), knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, by My Father only.

In vs. 37-41, Jesus gave further clues as to the time of His return. He said those days would be as in the time of Noah. What do we know about those days from scripture? Vs. 38 says that people were "eating, and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noah entered into the ark. And they knew not, until the flood came and took them all away".

What further clue do we have of these days from scripture? Gen. 6:5-7 says: "And God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination (Heb. - yester [3336] meaning: "purpose"), of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually. And it repented the Lord that He had made man on the earth, and it grieved Him at His heart. And the Lord said, I will destroy man that I have created". (Note that the men He destroyed were the created one's of Gen. 1:27, who had been CREATED male and female. ADAM was FORMED, male only, Gen. 2:7. Noah was from the Adamic seedline, and was "perfect in his generations". In other words, he had not mingled his blood with other races (vs. 9). This is why God spared him.

Things haven't changed very much, have they? The imagination of the vast majority of mankind is still evil continually, as can be seen by their life style and actions.

Men no longer see the importance of keeping the Adamic bloodline pure, and when you even mention it, you are labeled as "racist". Men continually seek excuses for miscegenation, contrary to the law of God. So we are living in a generation which was like that of Noah. Millions of Adamites were destroyed in the flood, because they had not listened to God, or the preaching of Noah. (2 Peter 2:5) Noah had preached "righteousness" for 120 years as he built his ark, and no one listened to him other than his immediate family. Those who would not listen perished!

Because of our indifference, when He comes back, we will see a division among the people, vs. 40 says: "two will be in the field, one will be taken and the other left" vs. 41 - "Two women will be grinding; one will be taken and the other left", and the Rapturist will say: "See, doesn't govt prove the Rapture?" Not at all! Look at Jesus parables of the Good and Bad Fish and the Wheat and the Tares, in Matthew 13:24-30; 37-43; 47-49. Vs. 49 clearly states: "so shall it be at the end of the world (Age); the angels will come forth and sever the wicked from among the just". It will be the "tares" and "bad fish" which will be removed.

Vs. 42 is an admonition for us to be on the watch for His return. The Apostle Peter warns us of those who will say: ". . . there shall come scoffers in the last days, walking after their own lusts (desire for material things). And saying, Where is the promise of His coming? for since the Fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of creation". (2 Peter 3:3, 4).

These words may seem a contradiction of my statement that His return may not be eminent. But notice. Here it is 1994, almost 2,000 years from when this promise was made. Men and women who have loved Him, down through the ages, have looked for His return during their lifetime. The Preterists say He came back in the First Century and is here now, but we have no visible proof of this. But because we have not seen His return, does not mean that He has broken His word. No way! He will return at the Father's appointed day and hour, and in a time when many, even those professing to be Christian will not be ready. We have Jesus' parable of the ten virgins to prove this. Five were "saved" and "wise". The other five were "saved" but "foolish". There is no reason to believe that the "foolish" girls were not "saved". But they missed out on the wedding feast because they were not prepared for the Bridegroom's return. In 1 Corinthians 3:13 we are told by the Apostle Paul about men and women who build on the foundation of Jesus Christ, an edifice of gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay or stubble. When their edifice is tried by fire, the gold, silver, and precious stones become purified and more valuable, while the wood, hay and stubble most of us send forward, are burned up, although Paul says that these folks will be "saved, but as if by fire". (1 Cor. 3:11-15). I have heard church folks rave about the golden mansion they are going to have in heaven, when they have not been sending any gold and silver building materials on ahead. This ties in with the observation of the Apostle James in James 2:17, when he said: "Even so faith, if it hath not works is dead; being alone". This makes sense, for although we are "saved by grace (the unmerited favor of God), through faith, and that not of ourselves; it is the gift of God; not of works, lest any man should boast," (Eph. 2:8,9). Yet the proof of our salvation is in our works, not in what we say. There is a great deal of difference between standing up in church and telling folks how much we love the Lord, or showing it by what we do for Him.

"What you do shouts so loud that we can't hear what you say!" So don't brag about how much you love the King, if you aren't showing it by what you do!

In vs. 43, Jesus tells us that if we knew the hour when the thief would come, we would be prepared to defend ourselves against him. Therefore, it is our duty to be ready for the King's return at all times, even though He may not return in our lifetime, or that of our children.

God does not expect you and I to be SUCCESSFUL. He does expect us to be FAITHFUL! I am not worried about what my position is in His Kingdom, for I have made up my mind to be satisfied with any position He gives me, even "private rear rank". All I want is to hear His: "Well done good and faithful servant; enter into the joy of thy Lord".

Matt. chapter 25, is a continuation of examples given in chapter 24 and further shows the necessity of being FAITHFUL!

In Vs. 31 Christ says that when He returns He will gather all nations before Him and will separate them as a shepherd does his sheep and goats.

Isn't it interesting to note that the "sheep - God's saved people", are on the "right", while those who have rebelled against Him and have been rejected will be on the "left".

Note carefully vs. 35-46. It will not be those who shout "Lord! Lord!" the loudest who will enter the Kingdom, but those who OBEY Him. I have always been intrigued by Jesus' words in Matt. 7:22, 23, where He tells about the many who in the Day of Judgment will remind Him of the wonderful things they have done for Him. My! My! How they have prophesied in His name; how they have cast Out demons in His name and healed people in His name". And the King says, He will say to them: "Depart from me, ye who work iniquity. I never knew you!" What does that word INIQUITY imply? It comes from the Greek word "anomia" (458) which means: "lawless; violation of the law". What are we told about this in the scripture? 1 John 3:4 says: "Whosoever committeth sin, transgresseth (breaks) also the Law; for SIN is transgression of the Law". Many of you in your Judeo-Christian churches have been taught that Christ did away with the Law when He died on Calvary, although both He and the Apostle Paul say something quite different. So how do you explain this? You believe in SIN don't you? You can see it's results all around us every day. If there was no Law, there could be no SIN. This in essence is what the Bible says. So as long as "sin abounds", GOD'S LAW MUST be in effect. It should be as plain as the nose on your face.

We have a sequel to this in Luke's Gospel, chapter 21. It is essentially the same story, given from a different viewpoint, but carrying the same message. I like Luke's message of hope, as given in Luke 21:28. After stating in vs. 26, that "Men's hearts will fail them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth . . ." and this is literally true, for suicide, brought about by fear, is now one of the number one killers in America. It is the number one killer among college aged youth, and the psychiatrists and psychologists who are supposed to tell us what's wrong, and what we can do to alleviate it, are killing themselves off four times faster than the rest of us "nuts". This should tell you something!

But Luke 21:28, is a shout of triumph, for it says that when we, who love the King, see things happening which distress and frighten others, we are to "LOOK UP, FOR OUR REDEMPTION DRAWETH NIGH! HALLELU'YAH!

What more can I say?

Be prepared for His return, and remember again that

**OBEDIENCE TO GOD MUST COME BEFORE WE CAN HAVE VICTORY!**

Your brother and servant in the King's business,

Gordon "Jack" Mohr

**The End**



## *Crusade for Christ*

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS. RET.

400 Harper Lane

North Little Rock, AR 72118

(501) 753-2095

### **FROM THE WATCHMAN'S CORNER!**

#### **SOME ASPECTS OF PRESENT TREASON YOU NEED TO KNOW! U.S.**

Government refuses to acknowledge Gulf War dead!

The following information was taken from the February 2002 CRIMINAL POLITICS MAGAZINE, published by Lawrence Patterson, of the PATTERSON Strategic Organization, P.O. Box 37812, Cincinnati, Ohio 45222, and used with his approval. It is of vital importance to

Today under President Bush's bankrupt foreign policy we are in faced with a second war Iraq.

White Christian Americans in particular, since you are the target of enemy attacks.

An incredible development is the refusal of our government to acknowledge that the dead from that first phony war, was claimed by the government to be 150, while the Gulf War Veteran's Association have produced evidence proving there were over 40,000 dead and that Gulf Vets are now dying off at the rate of 6,000 per year, from the effects of that war, which has now infected thousands of their dependents.

In the meantime, veteran's benefits and compensations for income loss and disability have been flatly denied to over 100,000 men and women who served in that war and who are now suffering from it's effects, along with their families.

Perhaps the greatest cruelty is that doctors have been ordered by our government to determine that there were no war related illnesses, although ample evidence is available to prove the fact that chemical and biological attacks, and destroyed enemy ammunition dumps, dispersed these deadly agents over hundreds of miles.

Doctors have been telling infected Gulf War vets, that the symptoms that have been killing and disabling them are merely a "problem in their minds."

The only thing now holding up another deployment of American service personnel to this area, is the production of more "smart bombs", that were depleted in our aerial attacks on Afghanistan. This and the Saudi Arabian refusal to give us bombing bases on their territory as they did during the first war.

Many men were disabled by being forced to take poisonous vaccines that had never been tested by Health authorities. (I experienced this in 1943 at Fort Polk, Louisiana,, where over 10,000 soldiers were infected with hepatitis, at one time by bad vaccines).

PROOFS OF TREASON - 2

It should not come as a surprise to see servicemen and women in the National Guard, and Reservists, resist and refuse to be sent to the Arabian desert.

It is interesting to note that over 100 officers and enlisted men in the Israeli Army have refused to take part in their country's unjust attacks on Palestinian Arabs. No doubt they will be severely disciplined.

If you wish to protect our servicemen and women against another unjust war, it would be well to let your Congress and conservative publications know how you feel and that the American people will hopefully demand that our elected officials live up to their "oath of office".

The protection of those who defend our country is the only "moral, ethical, and Christian thing to do." To do less is an insult to being an American. To remain silent in the face of this grave injustice is to "become part of the problem."

President Bush has asked Americans to show their pride and patriotism, but how can our people be honestly patriotic when the men and women who protect us are dishonored by their own government? True patriotism goes much deeper than merely flying the American flag. I wonder how many Americans who are now "starry eyed with patriotism", will care enough to do something about this disgrace? For "What you do shouts so loud we can't hear what you say!"

Two unrelated, highly respected research groups, one in California, and the other in Ontario, Canada have independently come to the conclusion that our government, under the leadership of George Bush, Sr., cooperated with Saddam Hussein and used secret germ weapons to kill our own military.

Some of you know about the mysterious disappearance of the STARS and STRIPES military newspaper. I believe with many others, this was because they proved that our government had advanced warning of the 9-11 attacks, and did little to stop them. The follow up campaign from Afghanistan, if allowed to carry over to another attack against Iraq, will result in the deaths of thousands of more military personnel, without doing anything for the protection of America. As usual we will come, out on the "dirty end of the stick."

I have been much disturbed by the actions of George Bush, Jr., although we should have expected it with his 32° Mason affiliation and both he and his father being ardent New World Order adherents. The thing which amazes me is how he has played his "born again" admission to seduce millions of Christians into believing he and his Administration can do no wrong, when any intelligent person should know you can't be a 32° Mason,"

and a "born again" Christian at the same time, as his loyalty MUST be first to the LODGE, and Christ said: "A man cannot serve two masters."

Both George Sr, and Junior, are members of a Satanic cult which teaches it's members to become their own god's, using (Genesis 3:22) for their authority. They follow the teachings of the German Jew philosopher Ludwig Feurbach, who over 150 years ago stated: "Man will finally be truly free, when he realizes there is no god of man, but man himself." This idea took root in the diseased brain of a young Jewish radical named Karl Mordecai Marx, and became the foundation for his Communist Manifesto.

In June 1981, the Israeli's made an aerial raid on Iraq's nuclear plant, totally destroying it. This eliminated for years to come any attempts by Iraq to become a nuclear power. This raid was a first strike against Iraq which the Israeli considered a threat to the Palestinian mini-state, and was carried out without any consultation with their American benefactor and ally.

This raid was followed almost immediately by a State visit by President George Bush, Sr, to Iraq, where Bush recruited Saddam Hussein as a partner in the C.I.A.-Secret Societies program. From this point on Hussein followed orders from the C.I.A.

In 1982, under President Ronald Regan, Iraq was suddenly removed from our State Departments list of terrorist countries, and the Commodity Credit Corporation opened a line of credit with Hussein's regime. Shipments were sent to Iraq of wheat, rice other foods and medicine. Then without notice, these shipments were suspended and the credit was used to purchase high-tech military armaments. While President Regan objected vehemently, he was met with an assassination attempt outside the Hilton Hotel in 1983.

Documented evidence proved that John Hinckley's bullet did not hit Regan, and that he was shot by a C.I.A. agent who in the confusion caused by Hinckley's shot, shoved the President to the floor of his limousine and shot him at close range using a miniature, silenced pistol that fired a tiny bullet called a flachette. This left such a tiny hole in the President's body there was almost no bleeding. (While weak in power, it had the ability to kill if it hit a vital organ). Regan was saved by a miracle.

In late 1983, using Henry Kissinger's contact with an Italian bank, BANCA NAZION alectel LAVORO, a guaranteed credit line was set up for Hussein's regime in the amount of \$2 billion.

and suddenly, without their consent, U.S. taxpayers were giving guaranteed loans to a terrorist nation who had threatened the Israeli's with a nuclear attack.

Next, the Atlanta branch of the Italian bank, secretly allowed Iraq to exceed this loan by \$900,000. These loans were used to procure nuclear, biological and chemical materials from the U.S. and Great Britain.

In March 1984, Hussein suddenly received orders from the C.I.A. to attack Iran and start a war. In this war they tested their nerve and mustard gas against the Iranians. The overriding goal of the U.S. conspirators was to wipe out and commit Genocide against the Arab population of the Middle East. Their purpose was to restore a more equal population balance between the Arabs, who often had eight to ten children, and the Israelis whose women preferred birth control and abortion. With a child bearing basis close to 8-1, the U.S. government cooperated with their Zionist masters in Tel Aviv and New York City, and set up "killing fields" for Arabs. Yes, Virginia, there was a conspiracy between the evil men of world Zionism and their equally evil cohorts in America. They were successful, because with 50-million "born again" Christians in America, the majority insisted on backing the anti-Christ's of Judaism as God's Chosen who can do no wrong.

The 8/1/92 VILLAGE VOICE detailed how Bush, Sr. armed Hussein, and how these weapons were used against the American service personnel in the Gulf War, turning over 100,000 of them into "human vegetables".

Over the next five years, 1986-1991, this same Italian bank increased U.S. taxpayer spending in Iraq to an amazing \$5.5 billion. There was no way this could be accomplished without the knowledge of many in our Congress. It has been well documented that the U.S. used it's helicopters to help Hussein lower the Arab population in both Iraq and Iran.

Iraq became quite adapt at the use of chemical and biological agents during the Iranian war, and was known to have used them against their own people who disapproved of Hussein's heavy handed policies. Iraq later loaded scud missiles with these horrible agents, which caused many casualties among our American military personnel. (Mostly a long range effect that is still crippling thousands of them

On January 25, 1989, Sen. John McCain (R-Az) charged that the U.S. had sent Iraq, secret biological agents, ten times more destructive than Anthrax, and shortly thereafter C.I.A. Director William Webster admitted to a Senate Committee that Iraq had produced several thousands tons of chemical and bacteriological agents.

During this period up to 1989 Henry Kissinger and his associates were making a business of organizing contracts between Hussein and American business interests and getting wealth off fees charged for their services.

Kissinger's agent to Iraq, along with Kissinger himself, made huge profits from these illegal and immoral deals. Their success was facilitated by the badly wounded Regan's agreement in November 1984, to establish full diplomatic ties with Iraq.

Bush, Sr., also speeded up deliveries of biological agents and weapons to Iraq through Presidential Orders that often bypassed and were even unknown to Congress.

Often Congress was kept in the dark by Top Secret Presidential Orders, that bypassed Congress, and now, his son, in the Presidential seat, wants to continue in his father's bloody footsteps.

Bush Sr's new Secretary of State, James Baker, lobbied the Secretary of Agriculture to support these loans to Iraq although a State Department memorandum mentioned that these loans were being used to purchase more biological and chemical weapons.

Twenty months after Bush, Sr. became President, Saddam Hussein invaded Kuwait, after being assured by our State Department that we would take no action against him. Suddenly and amazingly the President switched sides and labeled Hussein as a "new Hitler." It immediately became obvious that Bush made his decision under intense pressure from Tel Aviv, who viewed Iraqi military presence in Kuwait as a danger to them, and once again America was "suckered" into a war to protect Jewish interests. Just as in World I and II, we gained nothing but grief and an unplayable debt to those who seduced us into fighting another war for their benefit. Hussein was never at any time a danger to America, or American interests in the Arabian Peninsula. And once again we got involved in an "entangling foreign alliance" contrary to warnings we had received from men like George Washington, Benjamin Franklin and more importantly the Holy Bible. Now it appears that Bush, Jr, is leading us into another of these immoral and costly wars which may very well end in our being taken over by the Zionist New World Order. This is their avowed plan! The old truism is still valid: "He who will not learn from the mistakes of history is bound to repeat them." Will we never learn?

It is doubly sad, when we see true Christians cooperating in their own destruction.

No Christian could imagine that the present U.S. Administration could surpass that of ex-president Clinton in treasonous acts. But the present Administration has not only failed to stop, overturn, or dismantle any of the significant evil acts of Bill Clinton's Administration, it continues to cover-up illegal government activities.

According to the accurate WORLD AFFAIRS BRIEF of Joel M. Skousen, Orem, Utah, these are - "surveillance without a warrant; withholding of crucial intelligence regarding national defense; threats; corruption of evidence in ongoing investigations; money laundering; collusion of judges to imprison whistle blowers; massive drug control and importation schemes which could not be possible without government approval, and a host of other wickedness that there is not room to mention here.

While Bush and most of his advisors are considered to be conservatives, most of them belong to the internationalist group, the Council on Foreign Relations, which is Zionist controlled and One World Order oriented.

One of the main reasons the Bush Administration is more dangerous than the openly liberal Clinton Administration, is that it has fooled millions of Christians into believing they are God-fearing, patriots who love the Constitution, when in reality their actions show they are trying to tear it down, and prepare us for the slavery of the Zionist One World Order.

Bush, Cheney, Powell, Ashcroft and other high Administration officials have agreed to follow a control agenda, formulated by anti-Christ's who hate our government and people and desire, according to their own testimony, to "Destroy White Christian civilization."

This Administration is more dangerous, because it's lies are believable, and are accepted by millions of good Americans. It has reached the unbelievable and dangerous point, where to criticize the government or the church, for obvious wrongs, is considered close to TREASON.

This Administration is rapidly undermining many Constitutional American rights, in their oft-repeated name of fighting terrorism, while they are becoming terrorists who prey on our rights.

When Bush, Sr., began the first Gulf war on January 16, 1991, it resulted in the destruction of Iraqi ammunition and chemical dumps, which released poisons that contaminated hundreds of square miles, while Scud missiles loaded with poison gas, hit our military camps, and contaminated thousands of American service personnel.

International Zionism, egged on by the strong Jewish Lobby in Washington, D.C. is once again "beating the war drums" for American involvement in a second Iraqi war. Yet, mark my words, although we may very well become involved, Hussein, like bin Laden will miraculously avoid capture or destruction.

Must we repeat this nauseating process every ten years to appease our masters in Tel Aviv and New York City?

Criminals in our own government have used our military as "guinea pigs", turning them into vegetables, headed for an early grave. As a combat veteran of World War II and Korea, I can no longer remain silent about this hideous crime against our people.

On May 25, 1994 a secret Senate Report which represented hearings behind closed doors with no news personnel allowed, clearly indicated biological weapons supplied to Iraq by the Bush, Sr. Administration and paid for by your tax dollars were used against our military personnel in the Arabian Desert.

**THE SECRET SENATE INVESTIGATION.**

<p>103d Confir m 2d&amp;ssion J</p> <p><b>U.S. CHEMICAL AND BIOLOGICAL WARFARE-RELATED DUAL USE EXPORTS TO IRAQ AND THEIR <u>POSSIBLE</u> IMPACT ON THE HEALTH CONSEQUENCES OF I HE PERSIAN GULF WAR</b></p> <p><b>A REPORT</b> OF CHAIRMAN DONALD W. RIEGLE, JR.</p>	<p>SENATE</p>	{
---	---------------	---

Anyone doubting this can request a phostatic copy of this 150 page report for \$25.00. It is no longer available through government sources.

This report carries a table of contents that includes a list of the biological and chemical agents supplied to Iraq and more importantly pinpoints the agents used on our troops.

This factual information, coming direct from our Senate should make decent Americans furiously angry, to where we demand strong, and immediate action against the government criminals involved, no matter how high ranking they may be.

Professor Donald Scott, President of the Common Cause Medical Research Foundation, after years of research has traced many of the diseases now being suffered by our Desert Storm troops, to biological experiments conducted and plaid for by

your tax dollars. These related diseases are AIDS, multiple sclerosis, bipolar depression, chrome colitis, Huntington's, lupus, Lyme disease, Parkinson's disease, rheumatoid arthritis, and the fearsome, and yet uncontrollable Alzheimer's disease.

This research raises grave suspicions that former President Ronald Reagan may have been purposelessly infected with micro plasma to prevent him from testifying publicly regarding the deadly dangers which seek to overthrow this country.

How much insane abuse must Americans, especially Christian Americans suffer, before we will rise up in righteous indignation to deal severely with the criminals who seek to control and destroy us?"

It now appears that after the 9-11 terrorist attacks that killed over 10,000 Americans, (not the less than 3,000 reported by the media), and which was planned and executed by extremist Arabs under supervision and aid from our C.I.A. and the Israeli MOSSAD, that other terrorist acts are in the planning stage by those secret rulers who control this world.

If George Bush, Jr. is enticed into another war in Iraq, it could easily lead to thousands of American casualties, caused by further terrorist acts. Imagine if you can, the explosion of a nuclear device, or germ warfare bomb in a big city like New York. There are thousands of potential terrorists already in America who would die happy, if they could cause this disaster. Don't rely on your government for protection as long as we have TRAITORS operating in high government positions, who would gladly "sell us out", to the highest bidder. Or as one high ranking Israeli official recently boasted: "We have the best Congress money can buy".

Will our American people swallow a second phony war in Iraq? Why are we still asleep when the evidence of TREASON is all about us?

The New York Times, carried this headline: CALLS FOR NEW PUSH IN IRAQ GAIN POWER IN WASHINGTON (Strong lobbies find allies in the White House). It should take no imagination to know who these lobbyists are.

The Israelis regardless of their phony Bible interpretations, backed by most of the "brainwashed" church world, have no legal, moral, or spiritual claim to Palestine, It was stolen from Arabs, by Britain and the United States and given to the Jews. The present day Jews are genetically un-related to the Hebrew people, so the armament that they received this land by Divine decree does not hold water, no matter what Jewish apologists like Jack Van Impe and Jerry Falwell say to the contrary. Jewish leaders

PROOFS OF 'TREASON - 9



openly admit that the vast majority of the Jewish people today, (at least 85%) have none of Abraham's blood flowing in their veins, but are of a heathen Truco-Mongolian background. Every Prime Minister of the Israeli mini-state has come from this heathen background. Alfred Lilienthal, a prominent and respected Jewish author has said: "It would not surprise me to find that many Gentiles have more of Abraham's blood flowing in their veins, than their Jewish neighbors."

This truth and Christ's own witness, kills the argument of many Judeo-Christian and Fundamentalist Christians, that these heathen, anti-Christ people are God's Chosen, who have a spiritual mandate to Palestine . They are usurpers.

It is very possible that another war against Iraq will unleash more terrorist attacks against America, that could result in millions of casualties. Yet the Zionist leadership who are pressing for this attack, could care less about how many Americans die, as long as their long range plans for One World Government are met.

The New York Times of 2/14/02 reported evidence which indicates that Al Qaeda leaders are organizing their remaining cells for another massive terrorist attack against America.

It is very possible that the method used may be radiation. This is a relatively simple device, which if used in a populous area would kill and sicken masses of people through radiation produced with nuclear materials, without destroying buildings. It would be spread with ordinary explosives like dynamite.

It is most likely these attacks would be against coastal areas as these are the most easily penetrated. Our southern border is also extremely vulnerable.

The Mexican border remains wide open for trucks and sealed containers which could easily carry Al Qaeda terrorists and their arms into the central areas of the country, very possibly under Chinese leadership. The terror and confusion caused by such attacks, would provide the political cover needed for a war against Iraq.

When, not if, this attack occurs, we can expect half a million of our service personnel to be stationed in Palestine, as "peace keeping" forces, when actually they will be for the protection of the Israeli and further harassment of their Arab neighbors.

It is sad to see the day, when decent Americans, especially those who call themselves Christian, will allow our own government to institute operations that are dangerous to our freedom.

While the Israeli military mutiny against the excesses of the Israeli government is praiseworthy, our nation has become so dominated by Jewish leadership that a phony war in Iraq, now in it's planning stages, will set the stage for the Zionist planned world conflict which will start in the Middle East and could destroy us. This is evidently the "long range" Zionist plan for world control.

Now is the time when Americans should DEMAND that Congress introduces a binding resolution on the President, which will forbid him to:

(1) start an un-declared war in Iraq; (2) immediately return American military forces stationed in over 140 places overseas, and, (3) demand that our military be used to defend our own borders, and prepare an adequate defense against foreign attack, as we have none now. Oh for a return to the days of the Monroe Doctrine.

The duty of our government is not to become involved in "entangling foreign alliances" overseas as a world policeman, but to "protect and defend this nation "against all enemies, both foreign and domestic."

Our government has allowed the Panama Canal to come under the control of Communist China, and has given concessions to them on American soil. This MUST be stopped at all costs if we are to remain FREE.

We know for instance, that radical Mexican extremists under the sponsorship of the tax-free Ford Foundation, have been agitating Southwestern Mexicans for twenty years to invade Southwestern U.S. and declare it a Republica del Norte. Already, many states in the Southwest have become predominately Hispanic, due to lax immigration laws, and illegal immigration, backed by "left wing liberal politicians", for their own ulterior purposes.



*The Republica del Norte - - the Spanish name for the above states (shaded). Conflicts are coming to these states.*

Now the time is getting ripe for an attack from the south. If our military is involved in Iraq and other overseas areas such as the Philippines and Russian Georgia, we would be in no a position to defend this country from@ a southern invasion, with millions of potential enemy already within our borders with their heavy equipment. The Panama Canal under Red Chinese control would be useless to us. Surely knowledgeable men such as our Secy. of State Colin Powell, can understand this danger.

With America virtually defenseless, what a temptation this would be for Red China and Russia, to get into the fight against us. In spite of what you read in the controlled media, they still consider us as their most dangerous enemy. It presents us with an almost perfect setting for the Gog-Magog invasion of (Ezekiel 38,39), whose main effort will be directed against the Israel nations of Canada and the United States, not the Israeli mini-state in Palestine, as Judeophile TV prophets like Jack Van Impe, and Jerry Falwell predict. Our first and greatest President George Washington received a warning of this attack in his famous Valley Forge Vision, and a sermon was preached before Congress in the middle 1800 by a preacher named Pike, I believe his name was, who predicted a future war with Russia.

The signs are clear and only the stupid or "brainwashed" will fail to take note. If you are a Christian, God will hold you accountable for the TRUTH you have heard, whether you want to accept it or not.

Scoffers be warned! Would you have laughed a year ago if someone had predicted the 9-11 terrorist attacks? Would you have called the predictor insane? Yet more and more evidence is accumulating, that our government knew about these coming attacks and did little to stop them. What makes you believe that present tensions will slack off, when we are more vulnerable than ever before? (The success of these attacks makes more almost inevitable.)

I am not a prophet, nor do I claim the gift of prophesy. But more terrorist attacks are almost inevitable, as our enemies know we have few defenses against them.

But we still have an option. We can take God's way as promised in (2 Chronicles 7:14), and be saved. Or we can continue doing things our own way and face disaster. (Man's way has always proven fatal). We began a war against drugs, and the drug problem got worse. We began a war against poverty, and there are more hungry and destitute people in America than ever before. We began a war against pornography, and illicit sex and sexual depravity is at it's worst.

So let me call something special to your attention about this (2 Chronicles 7:14) promise. It does not say: "If the heathen, the aliens, or the unsaved church members listen to God and REPENT, <sup>It</sup> He will HEAL our Land. It is very specific. It says: "If My (God's people and it was not speaking about anti-Christ's of Judaism), who are called by My name (Christian), will LISTEN to Me, REPENT, and OBEY, then I will HEAR from heaven and FORGIVE your sins, and will HEAL your land". This indicates that people in America and Canada, who have a true Christian experience, hold the key to our SURVIVAL. MUST we be driven to our knees and have our nose rubbed in the dirt before we will, LISTEN to God, OBEY, and be SAVED both spiritually and physically? We have tried man's way and it has proven a miserable failure. Are we intelligent enough to try God's plan that will keep us SAFE and FREE?

Yours for Christ and a Christ honoring Republic,

  
Jack Mohr

-----  
(This message is being sent to you in rough draft form, without professional typing, to save on printing costs. I do not have the funds to print in quantity, so feel free to copy and distribute it, JM).



**Crusade for Christ**

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS. RET.  
400 Harper Lane  
North Little Rock, AR 72118  
(501) 753-2095

## **From the Watchman's Corner Special Message for 2002**

Those of you who have been with my ministry for any length of time, know how I have emphasized, over and over again, the necessity of Christians adhering to God's Conditional Promise, given to ancient Israel, through King Solomon in 2 **Chronicles** 7:14. Some have stated that I repeat this too often, but how can this be, when it is the *key* to our **survival?**

Although I have read this passage, hundreds of times, it was only recently that I saw a new and very important meaning to it. It is a message that will not set well with "*universalists*" of the Judeo-Christian world. (This term is an impossible oxymoron, since there can be no such creature. The Jew and Christian are headed in opposite directions, and according to Jewish sources, do not even worship the same God.)

The Jewish god, like that of *Freemasonry* is not Almighty God and His Son, Jesus Christ, but a heathen entity called Lucifer.

Jesus Himself placed a difference between His followers and those of Judaism in many places. In **John 10:26**, He told the Jewish leaders: "But ye (Jews) believe me not, because ye are ***not of my sheep***, . . . " (emphasis mine).

In **Matthew 23:15**, He accused them of going over sea and land to make converts (proselytes), only to turn them into "*two fold more children of hell than themselves*. "

In **John 8:44**, He refers to them as being "*of your father the devil; and the lusts of your father ye will do. . .* " In **verse 47** He said, "He that is of God heareth God's words; ye, therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God."

In many places in the New Testament Jesus referred to the Jewish leaders as "*hypocrites*" - (**Matthew 15:6-9; 23:13-15; 23:23, 25, 27, 29; Luke 11:44**). In other places He called them "*vipers, poisonous snakes*" (**Matthew 23:33**). These are the heathen antichrists (See **1 John 2:22**) that many in the Judeo-Christian church world call

## Special Message for 2002

God's Chosen. How can this be, when their Savior says otherwise? It is obvious that many would rather believe their church leaders, than their Savior.

Let us return to 2 **Chronicles 7:14**. I noticed that this promise said nothing about a great national revival that would reach the heathen, the aliens, or even the church.

It is very specific. Read it and see for yourself It says: "If My people - who are they? **Genesis 21:12** says: "In Isaac (the son of Abraham), shall thy seed be called." Isaac's sons, *Sac's Sons, Saxons*, and in **Amos 3:2** "Thee (Israel) only have I (God) known of all the families of the earth; therefore will I punish thee for thy iniquities."

We have a second witness in **Hebrews 12:6** that says, "For whom the Lord loveth, He chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom He receiveth." *Correction* is a sign of son ship! These are the people "called by God's name (Christians), whom He says if they *will listen* and *obey*, He will *hear* and *heal!*"

*This discipline*, when we sin, is one of the strongest evidences that we belong to God as His sons/daughters. **Hebrews 12:8** says, "But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers (and this evidently refers to disobedient children), then are ye bastards and not sons." Please don't get angry with me for these harsh words, as they come from the Book, and mean that if you sin and are not disciplined by God, you do not belong to Him.

What implication has this promise to us today? I believe it implies that we who *know* we are "*born from above Israelites*" called by God for special purpose (See **1 Peter 2:9**) hold the *key* to the *survival* of Christendom. It is a tremendous responsibility and because we have fallen woefully short on our obligations, we are feeling the disciplining hand of God on our people.

You may choose to believe that Christ did away with the Law, but **1 John 3:4** clearly states that "*sin* is transgression of the Law", and the Apostle Paul, in **Romans 3:31** says, "Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law!"

We are not going to get out of this mess we are now in through military or political actions, or by throwing vast sums of money at it.

For over eighty years now, the Foreign Policy of the U.S., has completely disregarded the warning of 2 **Chronicles 19:2** - "Shouldest thou help the ungodly? (They are the antichrists according to **1 John 2:22**), and love them that hate the Lord? (They call Him bastard), therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord."

We can't expect to disregard God and mock Him (See **Galatians 6:7**), as we have done by becoming involved in "*entangled foreign alliances*", contrary to what God's Word teaches, that have led us astray from God and expect to be blessed.

## Special Message for 2002

Today we have military missions in over 500 places worldwide when we cannot defend our own borders and our non-Israelite Secretary of State, Colin Powell has stated publicly that he wants them to remain there as U.N. policemen.

Today, once Christian America has allowed the antichrists of Judaism, to once again seduce us into a war in the Middle East, on the side of antichrists, which could easily turn into World War III, and destroy us.

Already because of this war, we are losing many of the freedoms, that Americans have fought and died to obtain.

Because our country is now caught up in the "*while hot heat*" of patriotism, it has become almost an act of treason to point out wrongs in our government or the church.

With this as an introductory background, let's look at what is taking place in America on a National level, which is not being brought to the attention of the American people through our controlled media.

Our country was shocked by the September 11<sup>th</sup> terrorist attacks. Now as more and more evidence is surfacing, it appears that our intelligence agencies knew months in advance, that such an act was being planned.

It is interesting to note that before the second airliner crashed into the Twin Towers, the media was already trumpeting the Zionist information that this was an attack by Arab terrorists, and that Osama Bin Laden was most assuredly to blame. Immediately the British and American governments confirmed this, before any evidence had surfaced. Yet they have never seen fit to give this evidence to the American people. Leaving speculation in the hands of a prejudice media. What are they trying to hide? This operation has all the earmarks of a joint *MOSSAU CIA* maneuver, but the media has not breathed a word of this to the public, even though it shows all the characteristics that got us fraudulently involved in World War I and II. Both were Zionist wars, for Zionist purposes, and America got nothing of value from, only grief, bloodshed, and unpayable debt. Strangely enough this debt is owed to the very same bandits who got us involved in these wars.

When anything like this takes place, the question should be asked. "*Que bueno?*" (Who profits from it?) Certainly the Arab world gained nothing, and we are the ones who have suffered the damage and must pay the bills for the destruction. Apparently the Israeli are happy, as once again they have seduced us into a war for their purposes, this time against the Arab world.

Now that some of the trickery is being exposed. Members of our government and the liberal left are suggesting we look for "*domestic terrorists*", with the media already pointing their accusing fingers at the "*armed militia and armed Christian patriots*", who have been the backbone in defense of this country. The idea that there are still, men and women who cannot be bought, who cannot be intimidated, and who will fight for their

## Special Message for 2002

freedom, is something so foreign to their narrow liberal natures, that it *"the hell out of them"*. They *know* that before their Zionist One World Government can take control, these *must* be disarmed. If it means killing a few million of them, *"so what?"* I will be good for the whole world. Could it be that the media is laying the ground work for Christ's prophecy in **John 16:2** - "They will put you out of the synagogues (identifying who the `they' are); yea the time cometh when whosoever killeth you, will think he doeth God service."

The suggestion that the search for *"domestic terrorists"* began in the sacred hall of Congress, was made by you guessed it a Jewish Congressman. My suggestion is that this search should begin with a good *"house cleaning in Washington DC, and many of ' our churches. "*

What has come to light concerning the 9-11 attack that has not been revealed by the media to the American people`?

Most of the information I will give you comes from the respected *"CRIMINAL POLITICS MAGAZINE"* published by Lawrence Patterson, P.O. Box 37812 Cincinnati, OH 45222.

Under the headline *"REPORTS OF ADVANCE KNOWLEDGE VOLIMINOUS"*, we read: "History repeats itself, as this country has been dominated by the Secret Societies of Communism, Zionism, and Freemasonry for decades. The 9-11 attack was not the first to afflict the American people. There have been many since World War II, which was fought to create the Israeli State in Palestine, and has been a *"thorn in our side, "* ever since, just as God promised.

Our government has spent over \$200 billion of our tax dollars supporting these ungodly (antichrists according to **1 John 2:22**), who hate the Lord (calling Him a bastard). And we are shocked when God's wrath falls on us.

Now 55 years later, we have suffered over 3,000 casualties in another genocidal attack, caused by our insistence on defending those who *"hate our Lord"*. Our government, supported by the controlled media that clamors for war tells us that this attack was made by angry Arabs, who are jealous of our world prestige. Yet they have given us no tangible proof to back up the war that is now raging in Afghanistan as a result, and is costing us a billion dollars a month to promote, while using up valuable munitions we may need later, to defend these shores against an enemy attack, ala **Ezekiel 38, 39**. This could well take place as the result of the *"bankrupt foreign policy"* this nation has chosen to implement.

There are so many public reports now available of complicity in the cover-up of this carnage, that intelligent men and women, who are willing to look for the *truth*, and refuse to be *"brainwashed"* by one sided media reporting, *must* question whether the American people are facing a scandal of unbelievable proportions.

## Special Message for 2002

Yet in the face of the "*white hot*" wave of patriotism that is now sweeping America, it is extremely difficult to get the *truth*, when any criticism of government or church actions is construed as "*treason*". Look back in history and see where this has happened before. During both World War I and II, conscientious men and women in both Britain and the United States were imprisoned for merely expressing opposition to wars most Americans detested. In both of these wars, incidents had to be created to bring patriotic fervor to the "*boiling point*", where men and women were willing to become involved in wars they did not want. There is an old natural law, which says: "He who will not learn from the mistakes of history is bound to repeat them."

Most Americans accept what they hear on TV and read in their newspapers without question, yet it has been proven over and over again that these controlled sources are unreliable, and give you only one-sided reports.

Years ago, I remember a TV broadcast where Walter Cronkite, the head "*guru*" of the media at that time was asked about *truth* in broadcasting. In his superior manner he replied: "My job is not to tell the *truth*, I am an opinion molder." (Remember this the next time you see the urbane faces of Peter Jennings or Tom Brokaw on the evening news.)

This is more or less the attitude of the media, that for the most part are Jewish owned and controlled, and operate in the interests of their Zionist masters. As a result of this, the vast majority of news received by Christian and non-Christian alike, is in favor of Zionist interests, whether they are good for America or not. Their first loyalty is to Zionism!

The degree of Jewish control over America can be seen in remarks made by high-ranking Israeli officials. One reported publicly: "We (Jews) have the best Congress money can buy." While Ariel Sharon, the Israeli Prime Minister, when being cautioned by an official of his government over America's reaction to the 9-11 tragedy, according to Jewish newspapers screamed back: "Don't worry about the Americans, they are under our control and know it!" It has also been recorded that 70 of our 100 U.S. Senators, usually "*vote*" the straight Zionist ticket, when it comes to support of the Israelis.

When a once great Christian republic falls to the socialist level of a Zionist welfare state that openly supports God's enemies, they are not far from becoming a dictatorship of the planned Zionist One World order. Many of our government leaders in Washington, Jew and non-Jew alike, are openly working towards this end. Or as one of them said: "You will have a One World Government, whether you like it or not."

According to the *Cincinnati Post*, a Scripps Howard newspaper on 9/22/01, press releases from Tel Aviv stated that the Israeli Intelligence Source, the *MOSSAD* were aware months before 9-11 of planned massive terrorist attacks against the United States, and never gave warning. (With friends such as these, why does a nation search for enemies?) The Israeli officials who briefed journalists on the condition of anonymity said: "Everybody here knew about a heightened alert, and that a big attack was coming."

## Special Message for 2002

This same official said the *MOSSAD* regularly shares its intelligence with the CIA so there was no reason they did not know. Yet in Washington DC the CIA denies having received this warning. "*Something is rotten, folks, which smells to high heaven, and it ain't in Denmark.*"

It now appears as an aftermath of the 9-11 attack, our precious Bill of Rights is about on it's last legs, and our self proclaimed "*born again*" U.S. Attorney General John Ashcroft, appears to be the one who is singing it's "*death knell.*"

A majority of Americans may deny that we are slowly losing our God given freedoms, as an antichrist bureaucracy is swallowing them up, but this has become more apparent since the 9-11 attacks. Now a frightened America is willing for the government to take our freedoms on the promise of safety. It reminds me of Benjamin Franklin's remarks when he said: "He who values security more than freedom, deserves neither." Now the government is promising America a security it can no longer guarantee and when Americans wake up to the fact that they are now "*slaves of the New World Order*", it will be too late to do anything about it other than submit.

We have been seduced by a gradual process that has taken this once great Christian nation from a free Christian Republic, into a Jewish Welfare State, well on our way to becoming slaves on the Zionist World Plantation of their New World Order.

We can declare our love of country by flying our flags, and singing "*God Bless America*", without realizing that He will not bless us as long as we are in *disobedience* to *His will*.

From my office window I can see five flags flying in front of American homes, and it thrills me, but I was saddened by the fact that probably not one of them understands or cares about the depth of America's present enslavement.

Just as FDR knowing about the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor, failed to warn our military, blaming our military commanders for his *treachery*, in order to get us involved in World War II, so today, our government under Zionist control failed to warn our people about the danger that faced us, and prepare us for adequate defense. This frightens me!

Yet with all the knowledge available of *treason* in our ranks, it is very improbable that these will ever be brought to justice under our present system. **Treason** prospers, what's the reason? "For when *treason* prospers *none dare call it treason!*"

I could go on with page after page of evidence proving the *treasonous* activities of men and women in our Congress, who have taken an oath of office, to "*protect and defend the Constitution and this Republic against all enemies both foreign and domestic*", who are now "*giving aid and comfort to the enemy*", in their efforts to amalgamate this republic into their Zionist One World Government. Many are not Jews! Many hold high positions in the ranks of professing Christians, which makes their *treason* even more

## Special Message for 2002

contemptible. This will continue to grow worse, until decent Americans, Christians and non-Christians alike, demand accountability from those we have put into office. As the old Pogo cartoon character said: "We has met the enemy, and they is us!" We have no one else to blame.

While the Jews and aliens have become "*thorns in our sides, and pricks in our eyes*", founding fathers like George Washington and Benjamin Franklin, and more importantly the Word of God foretold, if we allowed them access to our country, they are not the *cause* of our troubles, they are the *a ect* of White Christian Israel *disobedience*, and it is far past time to place the blame where it belongs. (Study **Deuteronomy 28** and see for yourself.) God promised fabulous blessings if we *obeyed*, and harsh curses *if we disobeyed*. We choose to *disobey*, and now I wonder why we are in trouble?

It is hard to believe that former President Clinton and now President George W. Bush, Jr., were fully aware of the danger from terrorist attacks and did little to prepare this nation to defend against them. This will become more obvious as facts are brought to light.

When President Clinton's all out effort to force a peace agreement between Yassar Arafat and the Israeli failed, a green light was given to the long, preplanned use of four commercial airliners as bombs to galvanize the American people into actions against the Arab world on the side of the Israeli. It bore many of the same fingerprints used to get us involved in the Jewish wars *of 1918 and 1941*.

It should be noted that the Secret Societies who now control America, will soon be in full control of our Home Defenses. We are getting closer to this every day and it is a frightening thought.

As usual this deception has been carried on by the creation of a Cabinet Level Office that is answerable neither to Congress, or the American people. Very few Americans are aware of this fact!

Instead *of* announcing this to the American people, President George W. Bush, has kept this fact a virtual secret. He has refused suggestions that he ask for a Congressional vote on the creation of this office, and has indicated that he would not sign such a bill, as the government deception continues.

This office should be directly responsible to the American people.

Believe me when I state that our security is not in responsible hands. The control of America is no longer in the hands of Congress, but in the hands of the Secret Societies.

There is now much evidence that plans are underway to destabilize this country and adopt Marshall Law. There are over 30 million foreign-born people in the United States with possibly 11 million being illegal. Never in our history have we been so vulnerable to attack from within, for the barbarians are already within our gates.

## Special Message for 2002

Reports are constantly being made that large numbers of Middle Eastern men are illegally entering the country through Mexico. The Mexican-US Border has become the major highway for illegal's to enter the U.S. and the almost completely unguarded Mexican border has become the most heavily used corridor for them to enter. While we have military stationed at over 500 overseas posts, it seems that our lawmakers cannot see the importance of guarding our own borders, yet one of the historical signs of the break up of large empires, has been their refusal or inability to protect their own borders.

Many ranchers on the borders have a valid apprehension about speaking openly of the border situation, for fear of retaliation from the narco-militants and coyote human smugglers.

According to Dr. Gordon Ginn, the Bible Commentator for "*CRIMINAL POLITICS*", and backed by many knowledge Christian Bible students: "Under Biblical teachings, we are the separate ourselves from those of non-Christian belief and patterns practiced by antichrist nations." This is completely at odds with the Christian (?) "*universalists*", who insist that God wanted us to be "*one chocolate blob*." It seems logical to believe that if this had been God's plan, He would have made us the same from the beginning. Apparently deluded churches know more about what is good for mankind than God Himself. This has been one of the biggest problem areas in church from it's beginning.

Dr Ginn continues: "What's more, we have allowed ourselves to become compromised by foreign cultures, just as God promised if we allowed them entry into our country. Consider this passage from **Leviticus 20:23,24** - "And ye (White Israel), shall not walk in the manner of the nations I have cast out before you: for they committed all these things and therefore I abhorred them ... I am the Lord thy God, that has separated you from other people." **Verse 26** - "And ye shall be holy unto me; for I the Lord am holy, and have severed you from other people, that ye should be mine." (See also **1 Peter** 2:9)

Un-Christian you say. Not so! For it is un-Christian to mix with those who hate our King and are bent on "*destroying White Christian civilisation*" (God's people).

We can either *obey God*, or be *destroyed* *For obedience to God must come before we can have victory and be truly safe and free!*

Jack Mohr

# **Thank God! My Savior Was Not A Jew!**

**by Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, A.U.S. Ret.**

**A critical look at the historical *Christ*,  
free of Jewish distort!**

*"... I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan." - Rev. 2:9*

*"... They (Jews) shall build up, and I (God) shall throw down: and they (true Israel) shall call them (Jews), The border of wickedness, and, The people against whom the Lord hath indignation forever..." - Malachi 1:4*

## **Introduction**

### **Jesus -- Not A Jew**

Seemingly, in every age, since the advent of the Christian Church, a book or writing, like a messenger, comes along which vociferously and indignantly silences the false teachings and heresies of it's day. From the writings of St. Paul, the early church fathers, Augustine, Aquinas, Abelard, St. Francis of Assisi, Luther, Wesley, and scores of others there has always been a "generational" witness against the heresies of that particular era. Especially right and proper has this been when such erroneous teaching has become almost universally accepted by the so-called "purveyors of truth", usually those individuals who speak from a voiceless, and stagnant church age such as this one.

Such a book is this one.

In an age when much false teaching abounds, Jack Mohr has scripturally and historically "slammed the door" on one such false teaching, namely that our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ was a Jew and thus, Christianity sprang from Judaism.

Mohr exposes the hypocritical facade and lack of in-depth research into this vitally important subject in a myriad of ways and from a wide range of sources. With careful attention to true historical analysis, he effectively dismantles the monstrous apparition created over the centuries by a deceived and gullible populace which has been led and controlled by tired, lazy, "so called" scholars who willingly accept any and all information spoon-fed to them in colleges and seminaries across the land.

He begins this expose' by reviewing the true historical facts surrounding the times and message of the apostle, St. Paul. References to Paul's missionary direction and his denunciation of "Ebionite" teaching, (that Christianity sprang from Judaism) prove conclusively that the early church did not espouse a JudaeoChristian theology, but, on the contrary, adamantly opposed such a teaching. The careful and meticulous extrication of Judaizing influences in the early church by the apostles is further noted as a causative factor in maintaining it's purity. By carefully detailing the antithetical differences between Judaism and Christianity, he very astutely cuts away at the fabric of Judeo-Christian philosophy. Such differences include the all encompassing aspect of Christianity compared to the egotistical exclusiveness of Judaism.

His very credible sources further detail plans of a universal Jewish conspiracy with references to

taped and written interviews, writings (Jewish Protocols), events that have transpired right here in the U.S., infiltration techniques, "modus operandi", and most importantly, the manifest "fruits" of Judaism proving them to be the enemies of our Lord.

His proof that the province of Galilee (dwelling place of Christ), was non-Jewish coupled with a complete historical look at the land of Galilee, including a survey of its geographical terrain all combine to make oft-time boring factual data more invigorating and interesting. The numerous varieties of people who settled in and around the area of Galilee (practically all of whom eventually became the progenitors of European and Scandinavian stock) testify to God's providential intervention in maintaining an area of comparative purity and productivity destitute of overriding Jewish influence. The influence of Greek culture and language upon the people in and around the area of Galilee were the prime movers in the promotion of the physical and spiritual beauty of that region. Both by temperamental and physiological differences, Mohr proves the people of Galilee were not at all like their neighbors to the south, the Judeans. Thus, this area provided the perfect setting for our Lord's human growth and development.

Upon reading his detailed descriptions of the character and nature of Jesus Christ one is left aghast at those who would even remotely compare Him with the Jew. By a careful analysis of the arrest and trial of Christ, Mohr rightly lays claim to the premise that Jesus Christ in no wise exemplified the personality traits of the apostate crowd who instigated the whole affair. This highly factual information regarding Christ is supported by historians of that era and even a letter discovered to have been written by Pontius Pilate to emperor Nero describing in some detail the physical appearance of Christ including His demeanor and countenance.

The historical life and times of Jesus is further meticulously surveyed with emphasis upon

- (1) Christ's rejection of Jewish Messiahship
- (2) His attitude toward Gentiles
- (3) and finally, as noted, His trial and crucifixion, all of which reveal his character, temperament, and objectives as being totally antithetical to the personality and objectives of His Jewish adversaries.

The trials, tests, and even apostolic confrontations encountered by Christianity in the first century and while escaping from Jewish influence, epitomize the common practices experienced by true believers of all succeeding ages.

As one reads the episodes of vivid accounts of confrontations of Paul and Peter, the firm verbal and written exhortations made by the Apostle Paul against adherences to Jewish philosophy, dogma, and fables he is gripped with the realization that nothing has really changed since that time. The constant haranguing and persistent historical confrontations between these two distinctly different theological philosophies prompted diligent oversight from the apostles and leaders of 1<sup>st</sup> Century Christendom. Even today among those who truly understand the issues does this scenario perpetuate itself.

Mohr cites the confusion interjected by various scriptural translations has contributed in a large matter to the ambiguity in scriptural interpretation and thus, proved a valuable tool to Jewish influence.

The clarion call of "we must act now" screams from Mohr's writings as he indignantly and vociferously voices the concerns of multitudes across this land, those who truly understand the evil, cancerous system at work.

An indictment against compromising Christians is rightly resounded as their acceptance of the fallacious doctrine of Jesus was a Jew combined with the acceptance of His doctrine as springing from Jewish doctrine has rendered most pulpits across the land as barren and ineffectual.

Furthermore, as America's pulpits have increasingly leaned toward the Jewish concept of universal brotherhood, (with them as "big brother") and global One-Worldism, the unction and anointing so prominent among 17th and 18th pulpiteers has likewise departed the sanctuary, giving way to watered-down, milk toast sermons having little spiritual value.

The arrogant boast of Jewish antiquity is exposed as fallacious and without historical merit with references to the early Sumerian (Mesopotamian River Valley) inhabitants (5,000 BC) as not being Jews but Aryans who were forerunners of the Semitic people (not Jews) who later settled there.

The author factually declares that the Jews have not changed since their origination which began even before the Assyrian captivity of 745 - 721 BC and reaching the high water mark with the Babylonian captivity in 606-586 BC. Quotes from Roman and contemporary historians add credence to the claims of Jewish subterfuge and chicanery. Even the early church fathers, who because of intense stress and persecution were perhaps inclined to be more tolerant than the average Christian of today, noted their disapproval of Jewish influence. Rulers, Czars, and Presidents all have acknowledged similar reactions to the Jewish problem prevalent in their time. American generals of times past noted the despairingly ineffectiveness of attempted disciplinary assimilation of these people.

Perhaps the significant witness of all, however, has come from the pen of the Jew himself. Brazenly and arrogantly acknowledging their goals, Jewish writers have continued on their road of anticipated world conquest.

Even with all this boundless deluge of information available, thousands of pastors in Evangelical and Fundamental churches, Mohr says, still stubbornly refuse to look at truth. He rightly laments the fact that because of "the binding cords" of denominational dogma and tradition these pastors and leaders have inadvertently set the stage for a final showdown between these two mutually exclusive beliefs.

Because of the Jews' intense hatred for Christ and His church, coupled with the world-wide acceptance of the doctrine of the New World Order and its accompanying Jewish implementations, the final manifested "showdown" of the ages is to occur. From both a scriptural and historical point of view its inevitability is certain.

Any true Christian believer who would ever have the opportunity to look upon the pages of the Jewish "Bible", the Babylonian Talmud, could never come away from such an experience the same person, believing the same thing as before about Judaism. The author further exposes Jewish teaching by simply allowing this Jewish book to speak for itself. His review of the historical information surrounding the compilations of the now 63 volume set, along with the precariously attempted sanitized versions, both adamantly testify to the inconsistencies of the Jewish mind in any proposed attempt at dissemination of truth. The open admittance on the part of those translators of sanitized editions of having omitted certain portions along with extremely questionable sources employed by the early Pharisaical Elders in compiling the information contained in earlier (and even later) volumes, combine at the very outset of such investigation to question the genuine truthful spirituality of such writings.

The extreme secrecy involved in Jewish thinking in not allowing non-Jews to review their religion, should make any

Christian leery of its message. As the Author meticulously dissects the details of Talmudic Law, one quickly discerns why its message has been concealed for generations from the unsuspecting. The refinement of Jewish cruelty and inhumaneness is vividly revealed as the forms of capital punishments of offenders of Talmudic Law (not the Torah) are duly noted. Special attention is given to certain acts which automatically call for the death penalty along with the punishments meted out for insignificant "crimes" such as "grinding" (chopping vegetables), "hammering", and paring of toe nails or fingernails. The dichotomous traits of the two "beliefs" becomes overwhelmingly apparent as one reads on into this sordid material, derived from the heathen occult background of Babylon,

and practiced long before the advent of Christ on earth.

The several sources of the Talmud which have become available in an English translation further testify to the concealment techniques of these "emissaries of Babylon" and offer no help to the sincere seeker in understanding the source material behind the writings of Judaism. The real "unexpurgated" Talmud edition, the Soncino edition, became available in English simply because there were Jews who could not read Hebrew.

Scripture passages have been conveniently twisted to meet the approval and dictates of the Talmudic sages, says Mohr, revealing the "higher revelations" of the post Babylonian Rabbinic sages over those of the original Torah authors.

Multitudes of scriptures are cited showing Christ's scorn and contempt for these imposter interpreters of Hebrew law, all of which are taken from the New testament disannulling the theories so predominant today in Judaeo-Christian circles that Christ's manifested attributes during His earthly sojourn were only those of love and peace.

Other witness, all through history, have warned if Jews were allowed to remain in the country in just a short time that country would belong to them while the original inhabitants would become their slaves.

Mohr's conclusion is summed up rather succinctly. There is only one formula for survival." It is found in II Chronicles 7:14. God's people must repent. Because this conflict has been from the very outset, intrinsically a spiritual one, it will not be waged with the weapons of the flesh, but rather as we submit to the God of our fathers and implore His blessings as we physically and most importantly, spiritually prepare for the days immediately ahead.

Was Jesus of Nazareth a Jew? Of course not. The historical Biblical, and spiritual evidence is overwhelmingly to the contrary. The author has "laid the axe to the root" of the falseness of this stumbling-block of heresies. It is my sincere prayer that each and everyone privileged to read this account will contemplate, with prayer and re-commitment, the needed return to the commands and dictates of our Lord in eager anticipation of the soon cleansing and restoration of our land.

Evangelist William Smith  
1516 Pippins Lane  
Albany, Georgia 31707

## **Not A Jew**

One of the most disturbing things now disrupting modern Christianity is a Judaized teaching which has crept into the Christian church within the last 100 years. This heresy erroneously teaches that Jesus Christ, the Son of Almighty God, the Savior of all who believe, came from that group of people who have been anti-Christian from the beginning, and who have openly advocated that Christ and His religion, known as Christianity, must be destroyed. To believe that the teachings of Christ are based on this "God hating" religion, called Judaism, is akin to blasphemy, yet it is the doctrine taught in the majority of our so-called Christian churches, especially among those who are known as Judeo-Christian.

It is the purpose of this book, to attempt to point out, from history and the Scriptures, that the religion of Christ, we now call Christianity, could not possibly come from the heathen religion of Judaism, which teaches a doctrine diametrically opposed to Christianity. It is only as Christians understand this vital truth, that they will be able, in the concluding days of this "age" to defend themselves against a philosophy dedicated to their destruction. It is in the spirit of self preservation, that this book has been written, and it is dedicated to those faithful souls who have had the courage to stand in the face of modern church criticism, for the truth.

In his fascinating book, **FACTS ARE FACTS**, Dr. Benjamin Freedman, a converted Jew writes: "The utterance by the Christian clergy which confuses Christians most, and which is constantly repeated from the pulpit, and on the written page, is that Jesus was a Jew. It is uttered by the clergy on the slightest pretext. They utter it without provocation. They appear to be 'trigger happy' about it! They never miss an opportunity to proclaim it to their congregations.

"The only way the clergy can get out of this mess they have brought on themselves, is to resort to telling the truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth. This is the only formula by which they can regain the confidence of their flocks.

"Without fear of contradiction, based on the most competent, the best qualified authorities today, the clergy will have to admit, if they are honest, that Jesus was not a self-styled Jew. During His lifetime He was known as a Judean by His contemporaries, but **HE WAS NEVER CALLED A JEW!**"

One of the most outstanding Christian theologians of recent years, Adolf Harnock, rejected the hypothesis of the Jewish origin of Christ and His doctrine in these words: "The Messianic features in Christ's words are abolished entirely and virtually no importance is attached to Judaism in its capacity of Jesus' environment."

This is not an original book as such. Rather it is a compilation of statements which prove to those who have an open mind for the truth, that Jesus Christ, whom we acknowledge as the Son of God, and whom many of us proclaim as Savior and king, did not come from the heathen background of Judaism. It will prove, I believe, that the God Christians serve, is not the God of the Jews. While this is a truth which will shock many devout Christians, it is nevertheless a truth we **MUST** accept, if we are to stand against the assaults of the adversary in these concluding days of the "Church Age."

In this study, I am indebted to a large degree, to a book written by Jacob Elon Conner, A. B., PhD, which was published in 1964. Dr. Conner did the in-depth research which you will read here, delving into the historical background of Jesus of Nazareth. Theologians will find nothing new in respect to Christ the Son of man, unless it may be the nationalistic implications which may arise from the authors comments.

This book is but a modern attempt to answer an old, old fallacy known as "Ebonitism," a heresy denounced by the Apostle Paul and other Apostles, when they carried the kingdom message of Christianity, to the Gentilized "lost sheep of the house of Israel." (not the Jews), who, during the first century AD, were scattered abroad in Asia Minor, Europe, and the "isles of the sea," (Great Britain). Have you ever wondered why the Apostle Paul took the message of Christianity into Asia Minor, rather than Asia?

Every indication of Scripture shows that Paul was planning to go into Asia. What changed his mind? You can find the plain answer in Acts 16:5, where we are told that Paul and Silas, after having preached through Phrygia and the region of Galatia: "were forbidden by the Holy Ghost to preach the Word in Asia. After they were come to Mysia, they assayed to go into Bithynia: but the Spirit **SUFFERED THEM NOT**. And, after passing by Mysia, came down to Troas. And a vision appeared to Paul in the night; There stood a man from Macedonia, and prayed him saying, 'Come over into Macedonia and help us.' And after he had seen the vision immediately we endeavored to go into Macedonia, assuredly gathering that the Lord has called us to preach the Gospel there."

Look at a Bible map showing Paul's missionary journeys and you will see that he left off preaching in Asia to go into Asia Minor, following Christ's command. (Luke 10:6). "Go not into the way of the Gentiles (and here the word means "heathen" rather than "non-Jew."), but go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." These were the Gentilized Israelites who had lost their identity, as they had been sent into captivity, centuries earlier, for their disobedience. These "lost sheep," do not refer to "unsaved Jews," as your pastor has probably told you for the Greek word for "lost" has nothing to do with the state of being "unsaved," It comes from the Greek word "Appolumi," which is made up

of two root words, "apo" and "ollumi" and literally means: "those who have been banished as punishment." (This was "true Israel.")

The "Ebionites" whom Paul denounced, taught that in order for a Gentile, (and here this much mis-used word refers to a non Jew) to become a Christian, they must first be converted to Judaism, and be circumcised. This seems strange, in the light of Christ's words in Matt. 23:15, where he spoke to the leaders of Judaism, saying: "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for you compass (go over) sea and land to make one proselyte (convert), and when he is made, ye make him two-fold more a child of hell than yourselves."

It is evident from Christ's own words here, and in many other places, that Jesus did not accept the religion of Judaism. In one place in John 5:16, when the Pharisees bragged about how they followed the teachings of Moses, Christ refuted them by saying: "Had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me, for he wrote of me. But if ye believe not his writing, how shall you believe my words?"

These "Ebionites" were the first of a long line of Judeo-Christians who have infiltrated and literally destroyed many true Christian congregations, along with Christ's true witness to the Church.

The importance of the subject under discussion, has become evident in recent years in the outgrowth of world wide Jewish aggressiveness, but especially in the white nations of Christendom, who are, I believe, the "true Israelite" people of the Bible.

For all intents and purposes, these nominal Christian nations are now under the political and economic control of what some call ZOG ("Zionist Occupational Government.") The recent Jewish aggressiveness is but another in a long series of such incidents throughout history, which have always resulted in catastrophe for the Jews, yet they never seem to learn:

The present trend towards Jewish assertiveness can be traced, and is aggravated, by the timidity of the Christian pulpit, and by the Jewish boast that Christianity came from a Jewish source. They say that the Jews gave us both our Lord and Savior, Jesus Christ, and our Christian religion, while blaspheming him and calling Him an "illegitimate bastard." For those who know the truth, this is blasphemy of the worst sort.

The Gentile (non-Jew) world, has been accused by the Jews of cowardice in dealing with the Judeo-Christian phenomenon. I agree with this! A Jewish writer, Marcus Eli Ravage, in his book, A REAL CASE AGAINST THE JEWS, January 1928, said that the Christian world were cowards because we were afraid to speak our minds in all frankness, when it came to Judaism and Jews. I call it the "FEAR OF THE JEWS" syndrome that caused thousands of Persians to convert to Judaism as early as 510 BC. (see Esther 8:17.) (The Jews celebrate this day every year! It was the day on which they massacred thousands of those were who anti-Jew. It is known as the Feast of Purim.)

We must also deal with another challenge thrown out to the Jews by a blunt old Gentile who said: "If God is a Jew, what have we Gentiles to do with your religion?" A good question, since the religion of Judaism has nothing in common with the religion of Jesus Christ.

When we deal honestly with the Jewish Question, we are obliged to indict an entire nation, or race, (if Jews could be called a race). Since we are facing a racial challenge, that is aimed at the destruction of white Christian civilization, according to the Jews own words, we must face this danger from a racial as well as a religious standpoint.

Individual exceptions, and there are many, must be secondary and wait until the major problem has been resolved.

While the burden of proof, to their claim of being God's Chosen, rests upon the shoulders of the anti-Christ's (see 1 John 2:22, 23), we can show the fallacy of their claims within the context of the Old Testament itself.

There is logically no room for doubt that the Galileans and Judeans were no more than standoffish

neighbors, from the time of King Rehoboam, the son of Solomon, to the time of the Assyrian captivity some 245 years later. Their only bond was a common "cult" or "religion," which at that time was known as Hebrewism. (The religion of the Jews, that was known at the time of Christ, was not the religion of "true Israel.")

Any fair minded person recognizes the truth that you cannot judge an entire race on the basis of the "best" or "worst" of their nationality; nor can you do it by a chance acquaintance with a neighbor you may have liked or disliked. In other words, Christians must judge Judaism on the basis of national, or racial ideals, and how Jews adhere to them en masse.

As "non-Jew" Christian Americans, (the Jews call us "goyim" which in Yiddish, means: "non Jew animal"), it is within our rights and our duty, to resist whatever is hostile to our way of life, especially our Christian ideals.

This book has not been written to criticize the individual Jew, but to stress the un-Godly power this alien group now holds over the people of the Christian world and which according to their own predictions is concerned with eliminating all Christian influences from this world.

The same people who claim to have given us our religion, and our Savior, have declared in their Bible, the Babylonian Talmud that our Savior is an "illegitimate bastard, born out of wedlock by a Jewish whore."

While we today are living not in the Republic envisioned by our Founding Fathers, but in a Socialist Welfare State, where we who love God are forced to pay for the parasites who live off us, the same is true of Judaism, which has become a "vampire religion and society" which cannot exist of itself but must live off the efforts of others.

America has been declared by our courts and our national leaders to be a Christian nation, although when we look at the monstrosity that has been created by Jewish interference with our Christian way of life, we shudder at what we see. We have certain guarantees of freedom which are inherent in our magnificent Constitution, and its Bill of Rights. One of these is found in the 1st Amendment, which guarantees liberty of religious belief for all. But if we allow Judaism to gain the upper hand, as they did in the Soviet Union following the Jewish sponsored and led Bolshevik Revolution in 1918, we will see the imposition of an atheistic State religion, which is already in place, known as Secular Humanism. The idea is to ban all religions and cults, except for the One World religion, which leaves Judaism supreme.

The Christian theologians of the Free World should not be offended, when some of us care enough about the welfare of our people, that we "draw a line of demarcation," between the sacred and the profane.

Christianity belongs both to the "present" and the "future." It is not bound to the "tradition of the Jewish elders," that Christ constantly fought against. (See Matt. 15:6, 9).

Christianity is not a Jewish religion and did not come from the "cesspool" of Talmudic Judaism. It's founder, our Savior, did not come from this mongrel people.

I will attempt to prove this to you as we go along, if you are honest enough to look at the facts, and not be carried away by the criticism which is sure to come from many Christian pastors who either do not know the truth, or who deliberately shun it.

Why should Christianity be held to the supposition that they are heirs to traditions which are not our own? Especially when they are filthy, absurd traditions which come from a people who are decidedly antagonistic to Christianity.

While Christianity has become uncomfortably TOLERANT, we MUST learn that we cannot COMPROMISE! Judaism is the opposite of Christianity, in that while it is forever intolerant of others, it is forever compromising to get the better of every situation that comes along. It is high time for Christianity to leave Judaism on the "garbage heap of history," where they belong, and

where they would have automatically ended, if it had not been for the support of "brainwashed" Christians.

In many ways, the Christian world has lost the respect of unsaved men and women, as they see the way Christianity as a whole has cooperated with these avowed enemies of God, with the open purpose of destroying us. Christians need to understand what Judaism is all about, and what it has borrowed from the heathen, especially the occult world.

The early Christians, hindered to a great extent by their Judaistic background (most of them were Israelites, there were few Jews among them who believed in Christ), failed to detach Christ completely from the Cabalist religion of Judaism. ("Cabala" - "an occult philosophy taught by the Talmudic Rabbis of Judaism, and contained in their holy book, the Babylonian Talmud.")

Save for the Greek Christians of Antioch, who were very possibly "true Israelites," and elsewhere along the Mediterranean coast, the teachings of Jesus Christ, at a very early stage in their history was in danger of being smothered or absorbed by the Judaizers who had managed to insinuate themselves in the new religion.

The Apostle Paul was aware of this when he warned Titus in Titus 1:10: "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision (Jews); Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things they ought not, for filthy lucre's (money) sake." Then in vs 14: "Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth." Then in Acts 15:1, we read: "And certain men which came down from Judea taught the brethren, and said, 'Except ye be circumcised, after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved.'" Paul put the "quietus" on this false teaching, when he accosted Peter face to face, because he had been taken in by this Judaizing teaching. Our modern day Judeo-Christian churches are being faced by this same danger, and very few pastors have the courage to confront it for fear of being called "anti-Semitic."

The wisdom of Christ, in contrast with that of the worldly wisdom of the Pharisees, can be seen to no better advantage than in His attitude towards law and order. He even counseled obedience of the Roman government, whom most Jews hated.

Even though many Christians today, including many in the ranks of Identity Christianity, to which I belong, resent Christ's teachings, I must promote His teachings that we should "support the powers that be," as long as they are under duly constituted authority and do not cause me to do things contrary to the King's will.

The Jews do not want Christians to follow this teaching, since it leads to a nationalistic "mind-set" which is contrary to the One World Order thinking of International Judaism.

The world is still reeling under the assault of Zionist Bolshevism, which has murdered over 140-million people since 1918, many of them Christians. It's interesting to note that this vast holocaust is never mentioned in the Jewish controlled media, while they constantly harp on the false Jewish holocaust of World War II. Communism is still a major threat to Christianity, in spite of media efforts to convince us that it is dead since communism is the stepping stone to a one world dictatorship.

Today, as the major efforts of Zionist/Socialism have inundated the United States and Canada - in fact all of Christendom the anti-Christ's gloat over the prospect of a willing victim, whose "brainwashed:" Judeo-Christians, preach a gospel of non-resistance", and "internationalism," when it's real name is Judaism.

About 1975, a well-known Christian patriot, Walter White, head of a Christian organization, headquartered in Los Angeles, known as WESTERN FRONT, had a paid interview with a Jewish politician named Harold Rosenthal, the secretary of Senator Jacob Javits of New York State. While Jewish sources have denied this tape was made, I personally listened to it when I visited Walter in Los Angeles in 1984. It would be well for us to listen to some of the contemptuous and bragging

statements made by this obnoxious Jew.

He began the interview, rather contemptuously by stating that no one in America had gained national political power since WW II, without Jewish approval. "Americans have not had a presidential choice since 1932," he stated. "Roosevelt was our man and every president since has been our man."

When questioned about America's Foreign Policy, he smugly stated that it was "Zionist-Communist policy from beginning to end. Yet the stupid 'goyim' think this Jewish policy will benefit America."

When asked about the billions in aid which have been sent to Israel, as part and parcel of our Foreign Policy, Rosenthal said: "The naive politicians in Washington are gullible. Most of them are not too bright (something many of us have suspected for a long time) so the powerful Jewish lobbyists influenced this practice years ago and now there is no one strong enough to stop it. Some of that money given to the Israeli, is returned to the United States, where it is used by the B'nai B'rith the Conference of Jewish organizations, and the World Jewish Congress. The Jewish Agency is the funding arm. There is nothing wrong with Jews sending American dollars to Israel, tax free, as long as they are smart enough to get away with it. (This trickery is taught in their Talmud.)"

When asked about the popular "smear-word anti-Semitism," he replied: "Anti-Semitism does not signify opposition to Semitism. There is no such thing. It is an expression we Jews use effectively to any and everything related to Christianity - it is a smear-word to anyone who criticizes the Jew. We use it against hate-mongers."

When asked about the Jewish attitude toward Jesus Christ, he sneeringly stated: "During Christ's time, the Jews were seeking a material and earthly kingdom while Christ preached a spiritual kingdom. This they (Jews) couldn't buy, so they rejected Him and had Him crucified."

He said that Jews believed that Jesus Christ was only a man: "That's all He was - a man who walked the earth like any other man. This myth about Christ rising from the dead and returning to the earth to visit His disciples is a bunch of crap. You see, instead of a leader who would make an empire for the Jews, your kind of people gave us a peaceful preacher called Christ, who instead of an eye-for-an-eye, turns the other cheek. This is rubbish! We are building, in fact we have built, an earthly empire without your kind and your disappointing Messiah."

When asked why Jewish controlled Communism always destroys the middle-class, he replied: "It is an established rule to destroy all members of pre-existing government, their families, and relatives, as long as they are not Jews. They destroy all members of the police, state police, army officers, and their families but never Jews. You see, when a government begins to search for Communists within their borders, they are really attempting to uncover Jews. We are not fooled! (Maybe this is why, when I lectured on the College circuit during the Vietnam War, every time I spoke against Communism, I was labelled as Anti-Semite, although in those days I never criticized Zionism.)"

Rosenthal continued: "The invisible rulers in the Communist countries have control over the propaganda and the governments of the Free World. We (Jews) control every media of expression, including newspapers, magazines, radio and television. Even your music! We censor the songs released for publication long before they reach the publishers. Before long, we will control your thinking."

These ideas are supported by another Jewish document, the much maligned PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION. I will not argue over whether these are a forgery or not, except to say that International Jewry is following them like a blueprint for world control.

In Protocol Number VIII it says: "In order to annihilate the instructions of the goyim before it is time, we have touched them with craft and have taken hold of the ends of the springs which move their mechanisms. These springs lay in a strict, but just sense of order; we have replaced them with the chaotic license of liberalism. We got our hands into the administration of their law; into the conduct of their elections; into their press; into the liberty of the person, but principally into their

education and training, which are the corner-stone of a free existence."

It is not difficult to see the damage that liberalism has done to America, and principally to the Christian church. It is the "whatever makes you feel good, is all right," theory, that has been crammed down the throats of our youth, until many of them no longer believe in the principles which made America great. Many of us have watched in frustrated silence and fury, as Jewish teaching has destroyed the sanctity of the American Christian family; as Jewish sponsored permissiveness has resulted in teenaged pregnancies, the use of alcohol and dope, and a venereal disease problem which has reached epidemic proportions. An honest evaluation will show you that these things all come from Jewish controlled sources. Look at those behind the "Gay rights," those who push the evils of homosexuality as a respectable "alternate life style." Look at those who push for the integration of the races, knowing that this always, 100% of the time, ends in the destruction of that civilization. Notice who owns the abortion clinics, which yearly murder over 2-million unborn babies, most of whom, are White. See who runs the liquor and dope industries, who controls prostitution, the crime syndicate. ~very time you will come up with a Jew. How many Christians know that 1991 marked the sixtieth anniversary of the Jewish takeover of the National Crime Syndicate? (Don't get angry with me, I was merely giving you some facts!) It was September 11,1931, that Meyer Lansky (real name Sucholjinsky), created Murder, Inc., with the help of Jewish associates "Bugsy" Siegel, Arnold Rothstein, Aaron Sapiro, Ollie "Tic Toc" Tannebaum, "Tootsie" "Tootsie" Fein-stein, and Israel "Ice Pick Willie" Alderman.

Lansky rose to become a multi-billionaire, based on his control of narcotics, gambling, prostitution and the rackets. Our Government makes little headway against this criminal effort, because of their FEAR OF THE JEWS SYNDROME. This is what Rosenbaum talked about.

He went on to say: "There will be forced class warfare here in the United States and many will be liquidated. The Jews will not be harmed! I am not boasting, I am giving you the facts! It is too late for you Christians to put up a defense. (Remember this statement was made about sixteen years ago.) That time is long past. Long, long ago we had to become the aggressors. That is our great purpose in life! We are the aggressors! You stole your religious beliefs from our Talmud." (Here of course, Rosenthal was lying, for Christianity never came from the filthy foundation of Talmudism!)

With a great show of ego Rosenthal said: "Judaism is the unequalled culture - nothing in the world compares to it. (It might be interesting to speculate here, if this is true, why the Israeli admit they could not exist in Palestine for six months, without American assistance.) Your so-called Christianity is an outgrowth of Judaism. The cultural and intellectual influence of Judaism is felt throughout the world, throughout all civilization." (I guess this is what the Apostle Paul was speaking about in 1 Thessalonians 2:15, when writing about the Jews, he said: "They please not God, and are contrary to ALL men.")

Rosenthal continued with a discussion of the Jewish religion: "In regard to the moral value of the Jews' religious teaching, there exists exhaustive studies which show the kind of religion we have. We are the best example of the kind of product which religious training evolves. Our life is of this world only; our mentality is foreign to the true spirit of Christianity, as our character was to the founder of this new creed, 2,000 years ago. The Founder of Christianity made no secret of his estimation of the Jews and the fact THAT HE WAS NOT ONE OF US. When He found it necessary He drove us out of the temple of God, because then, as always, we used religion as a means of advancing our commercial interests.

"We managed to nail Jesus to the cross for His attitude towards us; whereas modern Christians (Judeo-Christians) enter into party politics and in order to win elections, debase themselves by begging for Jewish votes. They enter into political intrigues with us, against the interests of their own nation and people.

"We are obliged to conceal our own particular character and mode of life so that we will be allowed to continue our existence as a parasite among the nations. Our success in this line has gone so far

that many believe that the Jews among them, are genuine Frenchmen, Englishmen, or Americans. One glance at the press we control, ought to furnish sufficient evidence to the contrary, even for those goyim who possess only the smallest degree of intelligence."

Asked whether the Jews felt a threat from the "silent Christian majority" in the United States, he laughed and said: "There is no such thing as a 'silent majority,' because we control them. (He's speaking about you and I, Christian friend). The only thing that remains in the United States is the unthinking majority, and unthinking they will remain, as long as we can control them through the opiate of our entertainment industry. By controlling this, we have become the task masters, and your people have become our slaves. When the pressure of daily toil to make a living reaches the explosion point, we have provided a safety valve of momentary pleasure in our television. These programs are carefully planned to appeal to the sensuous emotions, never to logical thinking according to reason. Silent they are, and unthinking they will remain. We have castrated your society through fear and intimidation, Your manhood exists only in a combination with a feminine outward appearance. You have become so neutered, that you are now docile and easy to control. As all geldings in nature, your thoughts are not concerned with concerns for the future and your posterity, but only with your present toil and the next meal.

"We have proven that the American people can be ruled by our propaganda and that the pen is indeed, mightier than the sword. We virtually get away with murder and all the goy will do is talk about it, which of course is ineffective. If the Aryan world were to review history, and apply the lessons of the past, the pen would be thrown down in disgust, and the sword would be wielded in the heat of passion. Thus far, in the United States, we have escaped the sword, your only retaliation is some pamphlet that we can easily repudiate. (Like this book, perhaps). No letter, editorial, or letters to the President and Congress have ever motivated your people into rebellion against our control. We remain safe to exploit, intimidate, and disenfranchise White Americans, as long as they remain preoccupied with the illusion that they can educate the masses through printed material. Woe be to us Jews, if they ever see the futility of this, and lay down the pen, and pick up the sword.

"History proves that the passion of an aroused minority, no matter how small a group, (could this possibly refer to Christian Patriots?) has been able to exert enough power to topple the greatest empire. Will is power, not numbers, for a strong will, will always rule the masses. So we Jews will be safe as long as our will is stronger, or the will of the goyim is scattered, misdirected and without leadership. We will never be deposed with words, but through force."

The program of world Judaism has ever been "First defile and then destroy!" Surely Christianity could never come from such a base, no matter what our theologians may tell us! You can read this purpose, which has been reiterated over and over again in Jewish literature and in their holy book the Babylonian Talmud, as well as such documents as the PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION and other Jewish PROTOCOLS which have been put out throughout the ages of history. We can see the effects of these plans throughout Christendom and specifically in the United States and Canada. We feel these effects in the business world; in the economy of our nation; in our government, and in the halls of justice, which are today dominated by Jewish judges and attorneys.

Today, the last stronghold of free speech, the Christian pulpit, is coming under virulent attack, both through traditionalism, and the paid apologists and traitors in our midst. (I'm thinking in particular of men such as Jerry Falwell, Pat Robinson, Billy Graham, Jack Van Impe, David Webber and others, who have indicated that if "push comes to shove," they would have to side with the Israeli over the well being of America. I call this TREASON!)

Working under the label of nihilism, Bolshevism, socialism, pacifism and internationalism, and discarding any label which might hurt them, their unchanging, secret name, as it has been for over 2,000 years, is Talmudic Judaism, or Modern Pharisaism.

Beginning with small insolences, too small to be openly resented, Judaism works its snakelike way

towards open defiance of both State and the Christian Church, crawling along towards it's higher objective of complete world domination. It has preached this from it's very beginning!

If you will make an honest check of the last 2,000 years of history, you will find that the morals and methods of world Judaism have remained the same. For verification, "search the Scripture," and once again I refer you to the Apostle Paul and 1 Thessalonians 2:15.

We can also verify this from the accounts of noted historians, some of whom were Jews, like Josephus, There was the Roman Tacitus; Pliny (Roman); Gibbon (English), and many, many more. In view of what is happening today, and what has happened in the past, to remain uninformed is to ask for disaster.

Many devout Christians will say: "We don't care what race Christ came from." This is usually an uneducated expression of personal loyalty to the king, and while it is commendable in itself, it is treasonable in the effect it has on His overall mission.

History cannot be ignored with indifference. We are told in the New Testament, that the Old Testament was written for our edification and education. In 2 Peter 2:6, we are told that historic events, such as the destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah, were examples to those who would live equally ungodly (homosexual) lives in this age.

The truth which demands recognition by all Christians, is that Christ, as the Son of Man, was a GALILEAN, and the GALILEANS WERE NOT JEWS! by race, although they were in part by religion and tradition. A stream must always rise from a source higher than itself, and Judaism cannot be the source of Christianity, for as Christ said Himself, in Matthew 7:16-20: "Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? Even so, every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit . . ."

You can prove that the fruits of Judaism are evil, by looking at the historical record, and what they are doing now . . . Prove this to your own satisfaction, if you are honest enough to want the truth. Take a large sheet of paper and in the left hand column list all the evils you believe are destroying America. Drugs; prostitution; abortion; rock music; alcohol; TV; movies; dishonesty in government and business, etc., then in the right hand column, list the names of those who control these activities in America. If you are completely honest, you will discover that 98% or more of the leaders in these nefarious activities are Jews. Don't get angry with me, I'm not responsible for this, I'm just giving you some facts!

## **GALILEE AND THE GALILEANS!**

From this point on, I will make no attempt at continuity, but will make statements of fact, which can lead you to some logical and honest conclusions:

### **1) "GALILEE OF THE NATIONS"**

Galilee of the nations is what Isaiah called it in Isaiah 9:1. It was a non-Jew country, all of it, from north to south, east to west. It was a Gentile nation (the Hebrew word is "gowry" which means: "a foreign nation; nation; people". In modern terminology, a "non-Jew" people.") It was partially Judaized through the cult of Judaism, but it was a Gentile nation long before "true Israel" ever crossed the Jordan River, about 1451 BC.

Nearly six hundred years later, the Assyrian ruler, Sargon, overwhelmed the Israelites and scattered the ten northern tribes, known as the House of David, and most of the southern tribe of Judah, with the exception of Jerusalem, throughout his empire. He replaced them with other Gentile (non-Jew) people.

Some of these Israelites who were not of Judah returned and were moved out by Simon Macabee in 164 BC. Galilee was strictly a Gentile (non Jew) nation at the time of Christ when there was a good deal of hatred between the Jews and the Galileans.

Fifty years after the time of Christ, the Governor of Galilee, was a Jewish historian, and Roman General named Josephus. He described these people as wholly unlike the Jews in temperament and ideals - so different in fact, that there was no chance they could have come from the same genealogical background. There was a strict taboo against inter-marriage, between the Jews and the Galileans, which can be seen in the Talmud.

Christ, the Son of Man, was a Gal ilean, and the Gal ileans were not Jews. This is the verdict of both history and the Scriptures. It is also the verdict of nature, stamped on the character of the Galileans and the Jews, through their differences.

## 2) THE CANAANITES

Palestine, sometimes known as the Western arm of the "fertile crescent," had been inhabited by Gentile (non-Jewish) people for a thousand years before Joshua crossed the Jordan River. In fact, there were no people anywhere in the world at this time who were known as Jews. We first find them in the Bible in 2 Kings 16:6, where they are fighting against Israel. These people were Caucasian members of the Aryan (white) race and were known as Canaanites. The history of the Aryan people can be traced back at least as long as the time of Adam, who was their progenitor.

These Israelites who invaded Canaan were not Jews. They were the descendants of Jacob/Israel, who had been in captivity in Egypt for some 400 years.

After conquering the land, and with 225 years of off and on again warfare under leaders who were known as Judges, Saul, the son of Kish, from the tribe of Benjamin was made king about 1045 BC. Fighting continued, often between the various tribes, but mostly with their Canaanite neighbors.

Saul was succeeded by David, of the Tribe of Judah, and by 1035 BC David had established his borders to the south, with his capitol city in old Jerusalem.

At this time, the Israelites were a united people, although they had a strong admixture of neighboring blood.

Judea was a barren, mountainous area, with few natural resources, but it was well adapted for defense.

David was followed by Solomon about 1000 B.C. and he reigned for thirty years. The 100 years under Saul, David and Solomon were the only fairly stable epoch in Israelite history.

During this period, especially under the 30 year rule of Solomon, there was a lavish display of kingly power, which erected elaborate buildings, including the temple, with hired labor. ~ost of this was accomplished at the expense of the people from fruitful Galilee, in the North, who had to "foot the bills," without getting anything from it in return. The ten northern tribes, brought their grievances to Rehoboam, Solomon's son, who took over Israel on his father's death. But Rehoboam, as though determined to counterbalance his father's wisdom, showed his inability to rule and with typical Jewish shortsightedness, added to the burdens of the people. The northern ten tribes revolted and split off from the south, which was made up of the tribes of Judah, Benjamin, and part of Levi. Their capitol city was in Jerusalem.

The Northern ten tribes, which became known as the House of Israel, had their capitol in Samaria. The people of the southern kingdom did not become known as Jews, until many years later, when a remnant returned from Babylonian captivity, with a new religion, that was no longer Hebrewism, but an occult "bastard" religion that became known as Judaism, or Phariseism. These people went

into Babylonian captivity with priests and a temple for worship, and came out with Rabbis and the synagogue, and with two political parties which were to control them, the Sadducees and the Pharisees.

Because Judea was without natural resources, they attracted worshipers (whom we might call tourists) who came to Jerusalem to worship at the temple. Under the return of the Jews, who had learned occult practices, and the ungodly practice of usury in Babylon. The temple became the center of crooked economic practices and the use of illegal weights and balances, all things which were condemned by God in the Laws He gave to Moses. These were all Babylonian System practices, which are even today, under Judaism, destroying the economy of Christendom, with the final goal of world control.

If it had not been for the "crime of the ages," the murder of the Son of God, some 1,000 years after Solomon's time, Jerusalem would have had little impact on Christ's life and message. His mission, His labors, His teachings and His surroundings were strictly Israelite, not Jew. The importance of the old city of Jerusalem in the minds of Christians, has drawn undeserved attention away from the primary theater of Christ's mission, which He Himself declared to be: "...I am not sent but (only) to the lost sheep of Israel." (John 10:2). This word LOST, does not refer to "UNSAVED JEWS," no matter what your pastor may have told you to the contrary, but by its very wording means 'those who were put away, or banished for punishment' - "true Israel" not the Jews.

### **3) THE LAND OF GALILEE**

Since neither the ten tribes House of Israel, or the smaller house of Judah, could stand up against any first-class military power; and though Israel was the stronger in numbers of the two, the importance of Judah was in her strategic location.

These two tiny nations, lay directly in the pathway of the two strongest world powers of that time, Egypt and Assyria. Both of these nations were striving for control of the known world. They were blood enemies.

There was a well beaten war path in the southern part of Galilee, which stretched across the Valley of Esdaelon, and contained the valley of Jezereel, and the field of Armageddon. It is probably the most famous battle field in world history. The central part is like an inflated pouch, with mountain spurs sticking into it like many needles from different sides and angles. The eastern end leads into the deep valley of the Jordan River and to its fords, and from there an open road extends towards Damascus and Syria.

The western end narrows into a pass as it approaches the Mediterranean Sea, and then circles the base of Mount Carmel, like a sentinel guarding the entrance into Galilee.

Then bending sharply southward, it goes into the ancient warpath all the way to Egypt, through a long costal valley known as the Valley of Sharon, with a low range of foothills guarding the east flank known as Shepelah. The pass around Mount Carmel is rough and unsuited to the needs of a large, modern army, especially its mechanized forces.

A better avenue of approach to Eshraelon is offered by three other routes leading into the Vale of Sharon. One of these, the Valley of Doethan, gives swift and easy access to the eastern end of the Valley of Eshraelon. This approach was used by both the Egyptians and the Assyrians for attack or defense, as was needed. Many nations attempted to retain the northern Kingdom of Israel as an ally, and this kept Israel guessing as to which nation was the strongest. Of course this vacillating policy was self-destructive in the long run, for the stronger power was sure to remember how undependable the Israelites were in any "show down." This can be vividly seen in 2 Kings 18:19, 20, where Rab-shakeh, the commander of the Assyrian Army speaks to Hezekiah the King saying: "...What confidence is this wherein thou trusteth? Thou sayest (but they are vain words), I have

counsel and strength for war. Now on whom doth thou trust, that thou rebel lest against me? Now, behold, thou trusteth upon the staff of this bruised reed, even upon Egypt, on which if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it; so is Pharaoh king of Egypt unto all that trust on him."

#### **4) DEPORTATION OF TEN-TRIBED ISRAEL.**

Tiglath Pieser II, who assumed the ancient title of Sargon, when he became king of Assyria, remembered Israel's interagency.

Besides, he was too good a strategist to overlook the necessity of shutting the Egyptians out of the Valley of Esdraelon, which was a cross-roads in all directions. His own necessity, and the fickle support of Israel, caused him to crush the Kingdom of Israel in 722 or 721 BC. He did more than defeat them militarily; he removed them "lock, stock and barrel," all their men, women and children and scattered them throughout the wide expanse of the Assyrian Empire. It is important to remember, they never came back - but became known as the "ten lost tribes," of Israel.

We believe that history and anthropology reveals that these tribes migrated west and north, through the Caucasus Pass, (known as the "Pass of Israel,") into Central Europe, then west to Gaul, Germania, Scandinavia, and finally the Isles of the Sea which are Britain.

#### **5) SARGON BRINGS BACK THE GENTILES**

There was something like poetic justice in the fact that Sargon went far afield from the Semitic world, to replace the Israelites he had removed from Galilee. He brought people from Babylon, (see Kings 17:24) - "And the king of Assyria brought men from Babylon, and from Cuthah, and from Hamath, and from Sepharvaim, and placed them in the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel..."

Isaiah was not exaggerating when speaking of these events, he called the land "Galilee of the Gentiles (nations)" Isaiah 9:1.

#### **7) THE NORDICS IN GALILEE**

In his conquest of Egypt, a route through Galilee which Sargon controlled completely - he led among this cavalry forces, strange wild troopers from the far north. These were Scythians, known to Old Testament writers as Gog and Magog. They struck terror into the hearts of the people being invaded by their formidable appearance. They rode unhindered through the land, while the Jews in their walled cities could only rave at them. It is believed that it was these warriors, who in their return from Egypt, built at least one settlement in Galilee known as Scythopolis, and later Beth Shean, now Beisan. This city is located at the most important point in Galilee, as it commands the fords of the Jordan River.

#### **8) THE SCYTHIANS**

Where did these wild cavalry men come from? They were from the northern region we now call Russia, which was the ancestral home of the people of white skin, the Indo-Europeans, or Caucasians.

Anthropologists tell us that the broad steppes from the Volga River eastward was the origin of

domesticated animals which were raised not only by the Russians, but by the Celts, Teutons, Gauls, Greeks and the predominate strain that we now know as Nordics.

It was the people from this region who followed the southward course of the Volga River and the Caspian Sea, to the frontiers of Asia Minor.

It is these Northern Whites who were the Semites in the Land of Sumer and throughout Asia Minor. They have become known as the "makers of civilization." There is a long standing tradition among the Russian orthodox descendants of the ancient Scythians, that the Virgin Mary was of their race, which is far more believable than the orthodox tradition that she was a Jewess.

## **9) THE GAULS INVADE ASIA MINOR**

At a much later date, another European element was added to the population of Asia Minor within easy striking distance of Palestine. These were the far-wandering Gauls who split off from the army of Brennus in 278-277 B.C. and roamed over northern and southern Asia Minor, and finally settled in Galatia which was named for their people. This name is found over and over again in Paul's Epistles.

We must not overlook the possibility that this name may have been given to Galilee itself, as well as the Sea of Galilee, and especially the region of Gaulanitis on the eastern shores of that sea. Both the Scythians and the Gauls were known as hardy warriors and were of a kindred spirit, if not of blood. They were one of the few people who stopped the advance of the Roman Legions, and whose fearless devotion to the cause of freedom and independence, won the admiration of Caesar himself. Like the Galileans, they fought with a system, rather than with Jewish passion and trickery.

## **10) GRECIAN GALILEE**

Of all the Gentile (and here we are speaking about the non-Jews, whether Israelite or heathen) influences around Galilee, the Greek was by far the most important.

When Christians read about Decapolis in Matthew 4, 5, and 7, few understand how large and thoroughly Greek this area was. It lay east of the Jordan River, from Samaria and western Galilee and was about as large as these two areas combined. Its commerce and contacts with the outside world was by way of the Valley of Esdraelon, and for 300 years before the time of Christ, it was a cosmopolitan area with a mingling of population. In the time of Christ, this area was backed by Roman power which kept the Arabs at bay.

From Nazareth, the city of Scythopolis lay 20 miles away. Tiberius was five miles nearer, while less than ten miles to the north, was Roma and Sepphoris, both Greek cities.

The coastal cities which had once been of Phoenicia and Philistia, were now Greek in language and culture. Even in their court proceedings and legal documents, the Romans ruled this country through the Greek language. Greek names and words were slipped into the local Aramaic, as can be seen in the names of Christ's disciples. It is impossible to believe that our Lord and His disciples, did not speak Greek, since it was the universal language of that time, as English is now, and was the major language spoken in Galilee.

Hebrew was a "dead language," at the time of Christ, and the Old Testament had been translated into Greek for the benefit of the modern (at that time) Jews.

## **11) THE ORIGIN OF GREEK INFLUENCE**

The beginning of Greek influence in the area of Galilee began about 332 B.C. when soldiers of Alexander the Great found the region east of the Jordan to be a highly desirable area for retirement,

and sparsely occupied.

They proceeded to occupy it, not realizing at the time, that the reason for its sparse population, were the frequent attacks from the nomad Arabs to the east. Since they were soldiers and world conquerors, they were soon joined by colonists from all over the Greek world. These had only to cross the Mediterranean Sea, to Mount Carmel, from which it was a journey of only forty miles to the fords of the Jordan River. Ten cities were built by the Greeks in this area and were organized into a loose confederacy for protection against the Arabs.

## **12) THE DECAPOLIS UNDER ROME**

Under the Romans, the Decapolis of Eastern Galilee reached a high degree of development - colonnaded streets, the arch, the forum, the temple, the bath, the mausoleum, all done in florid Doric and Corinthian architecture.

Some cities had amphitheaters, as at Gadara and Kanatha, and some had temples built in the classic Greek style. Their religion was thoroughly Greek. They had paved roads and other public works such as the aqueduct at Gadara which brought water to the city from a point thirty miles away.

The Decapolis was a flourishing area during Christ's earthly ministry. It was a beautiful area, overlooking the Sea of Galilee. We have ample proof from historical records, that the Kingdom of God, came forth, not from some obscure village, as most Christians believe Nazareth to have been, but in the face of the "major kingdom of the World," as then seen in Rome.

## **12) NAZARETH**

A broken range of foothills, rising to considerable elevations, bounds the northern limits of the Plain of Esdraelon. Near its middle, between the Mediterranean Sea and the Sea of Galilee, was the city of Nazareth, the boyhood home of Jesus Christ. Nazareth is centrally located with reference to routes of trade and was the cross-roads of travel into Asia at that time. It was not some little, obscure village, as most Christians picture it, but a thriving metropolis on the major caravan route from Damascus to the seaports of the Mediterranean and southward to Egypt. In location, we might compare it in importance to the city of Omaha in the United States. Nazareth was a lovely spot and Antonius the Martyr called it "Paradise."

All the rumors of the Roman Empire entered Palestine through Nazareth - the news concerning the emperor's wealth; the battle reports from the far flung Roman legions; the gossip about Caesar and his wife, were all heard in Nazareth.

It was quite natural that the temperament of the Galilean was by no means as sour as that of the Jews, since he had far wider contacts with the outside world and lived in a pleasant environment. There was no savage desert at his doorstep; he was protected by the might of Rome and the people of Nazareth lived a happier, saner, gayer life than the dour Jews in Jerusalem to the far south.

It was a long time from the invasion of Sargon, to Christ, but the Gentile character of Nazareth can be seen in the cynical remark of Nathaniel in John 1:46, when he said to the disciple Philip: "Can any good thing come out of Nazareth?" or in 7:41, where the Jewish leaders skeptically said: "...shall Christ come out of Galilee?" They ignored the fact that Elisha, and the field of Elijah's labors, as well as that of Deborah, Jonah, Hosea, and possibly Amos and Nahum, come from this area.

## **13) THE GALILEANS AS PROSELYTES**

We need to go back to the year 722 B.C. when the ten northern tribes of Israel were deported by Sargon. We must do this in order to understand why and to what extent, these Gentiles accepted Judaism.

The seven and a half centuries which elapsed between this deportation and the birth of Christ, is a long period in which many things occurred. In European history, this time lapse would take us from the time of the Magna Charta in England, and 200 years before Constantinople fell to the Turkish hordes.

#### **14) THE DEUS LOCI**

When a people migrates, they usually take their religion with them, and this happened when the colonists from Assyria were transplanted to Galilee, to take the place of the Israelites who had been deported by Sargon. They kept their local religion for centuries, much to the annoyance of the Judaizers.

But times being what they were, when heathen people went into a new land, they wanted to know who the "Deus Loci," (god of that land) was, so they would not get into trouble with him.

Furthermore, they were strangers to each other, since they had been brought from many areas in Sargon's empire (see 2 Kings 17:6, 24.)

When these strangers first arrived, some of them had been killed by lions, (2 Kings 17:25-33), so they reasoned the god of the land must be angry with them and must be appeased. They appealed to the king of Assyria and asked his advice. He said (vss 27, 28) "Carry thither one of the priests whom ye brought thence; let them go and dwell there, and let them teach them the manner of the god of that land." (So Judaism was brought to Galilee at a very early stage.)

This resulted in mixed results, for though these foreigners adopted Judaism, the narrator says that they did not completely abandon their former heathenism. (This is much like the problems facing the modern Christian missionary in Africa.)

By the time of Christ, the people of Samaria and Galilee, while Gentiles (non-Jews) by blood, had for all intents and purposes adopted the religion of Judaism, which by the way, was not the Hebrewism of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, but the Talmudism of those Judahites who returned from Babylonian captivity, with Hebrewism intermingled with the occult teachings of Babylon to the point that they actually had a new religion called Judaism. While they followed many of the old Hebrew customs, and claimed to be followers of the Mosaic Law, Jesus when speaking to their leaders in John 5:46 said: "If ye had believed Moses, ye would have believed Me; for he wrote of Me."

They even adopted the Jewish traditions of Babylon, so that one of them, a Samaritan, said to Jesus in John 4:12 - "Art thou greater than our father Jacob who gave us this well?"

We can see this same thing taking place today, as we see late immigrants from Europe, as they boast about "our Pilgrim Fathers."

#### **15) JEWISH COMPROMISING**

At the time of Christ, the strength of the Jews had been sadly depleted. Only a few had come back from Babylonian captivity, since most of them had preferred to remain in the comforts of Babylon, where like their offspring in America, they had become the banking, economic experts, and merchants of the country, who controlled its finances.

The division of the Israelite kingdom, into Northern and Southern factions called the House of

Israel and the House of Judah, had depleted their strength and the Babylonian and Assyrian attacks had about finished them off. Besides, they had considerable problems within, not the least of which was caused by miscegenation (race inbreeding). So even though Judaism was very rigid concerning converts, the Jews, with their new Talmudic Judaism, compromised as they usually do and adopted what they called "proselytes of the gates." This was as far as their stubborn racialism would go when it came to accepting outsiders. While these outsiders could become Judahites, they could never become Jews. Jesus criticized their hypocrisy in Matthew 23:15, when He told the Jewish leaders: ". . . ye compass (go over) sea and land to make one proselyte (convert), and when he is made, ye make him two4old more a child of hell than yourself." (This is quite evident in the Christian Zionist of today, who is many times more dangerous to the cause of Christ, than the anti-Christ Jew himself.)

It is when Christians fail to understand the difference between Jews and Judeans, that we fail to realize that the Samaritans and Galileans were of a different racial origin from the Jews. Many of these people never became Judaized.

Circumstances made the Galilean and Jews neighbors, and eventually partners in the same political state, but they were different people. Josephus, the eminent Jewish historian of the First Century AD recognized this when he said of the Galileans, on P.38 of his ANTIQUITIES OF THE JEWS, "They were inured to war from their infancy, and have always been very numerous; nor hath the country ever been destitute of men of courage, not wanting a numerous set of them." In another place he calls them: "A sturdy race that has developed a fervid patriotism and nationalist spirit - lovers of liberty and ready to defend their homes." This love of freedom is hardly a Jewish characteristic. It sounds much more like a description of the White nations of Christendom, whom we believe are the "true Israel," of the Bible. Could it be that we are the offspring of the men of Galilee?

These people were despised by the Jews as "boorish hill billies." Even the Talmud is quoted as saying rather sneeringly, I suspect: "The Galileans were more anxious for honor than for money. Their fidelity, often unreasoning and ill tempered was always such." This is a characteristic Jewish attitude towards those of us whom they call "goyim," which in Yiddish means "non Jew animal."

Many Christians today look on the Galilee of Christ's day as being a new land devoid of traditions, and with a largely uneducated population. When these men spoke in different languages on the Day of Pentecost, (Acts 2:6, 7,) these Jews said: ". . . Behold, are not these Galileans? (uneducated men) And how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born? You see these men "speaking in tongues," were not rattling off some "heavenly gibberish", but were speaking in actual languages that men understood).

The Galileans were despised by the Jews. I suspect that it was because of Jewish envy and greed, due to the national resources and the superior contacts Galilee enjoyed with the outside world.

People show a great deal of mental stupidity when they assert that Jesus was a Jew, for the very contrast of His character, with the historical background of Judaism, established facts which completely differentiates Him from Jews and Judaism.

Historically speaking, Galilee had twice been purged of Jewish influence before Christ was born and we can learn from Josephus that 50 years after His birth, the Galileans were completely different from the Jews - a fact the Jews bragged about.

When Isaiah, an Israelite (not a Jew), living in Jerusalem, wrote of Christ's coming, he spoke of "Galilee of the Gentiles." He was actually speaking of the Gentilized nations of Israel in captivity, who had lost their identity as Israel. Isaiah said of them: "The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light; they that dwell in the land of death, upon them hath the light shined." In another place, (Hosea 1:10), it says: "Yet shall the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered; and it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, (divorced Israel) Ye are not my people, there it shall be said unto them, Ye are the sons of the living God." (By no stretch of the most fertile imagination, can the people we now call

Jews, fit this description.)

In Isaiah 42:6, 7 we read "...I will give thee for a covenant to the people, for a light to the Gentiles (Gentilized Israel in captivity). To open the blind eyes, to bring out the prisoners from the prison, and them that sit in darkness out of the prison house." Who were called out of "captivity" into freedom? Not the Jews, but "true Israel."

When Christ the Galilean, the Israelite Gentile (not a Jew) returns, then the prophesy of Isaiah 35:4-6 will be fulfilled: "...Be strong, fear not; behold God will come with vengeance, even God with a recompense; He will come and save you. Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped. (I believe he is speaking here both about physical and spiritual results) Then shall the lame man leap as a hart, and the tongue of the dumb shall sing: for in the wilderness shall waters break out, and streams in the desert. HALLELU'YAH!

Only the White Christian nations, as we call Christendom, have ever fulfilled these conditions. The Jews do not even come close!\*

When a Christian minister claims that Christ was a Jew, the burden of proof should be on his shoulders to prove it, for nowhere, even in the contaminated modern versions of the Bible, does Christ admit to being a Jew. Possibly the closest is in John 4:22, where the King James Version has Christ tell the woman of Samaria: "Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship; for salvation is of the Jews." Any thinking person should recognize this as a false statement, no matter how strongly the Fundamentalists claim the KJV is without error. For we KNOW that salvation does not come through any race, but through the Christ-Man, Jesus. A much more accurate translation comes from the Ferre-Fenton translation, which is made directly from the Greek It says: "Salvation cometh out of Judea." This makes sense!

In the light of historical data, there is no need for us to go to the genealogical accounts found in the Gospels, for they give the genealogy of Joseph, who was Christ's foster father. We have enough Scriptural evidence to prove that Christ is David's Greater Son, descended from Adam, through Jacob/Israel, that we do not need any genealogy to prove it. There are many instances in the New Testament which are corroborated in the TALMUD, which shows the racial prejudice of the Jews from Judea against the people of the North country, Galilee. A recent authority, Houston Stewart Chamberlain, in his book FOUNDATIONS OF THE XIX CENTURY, page 211, says: "Whoever makes the assertion that Christ was a Jew is either ignorant or insincere: (in the case of most Christian ministers, it is a matter of intellectual dishonesty.) ignorant when he confuses race and religion; insincere, when he knows the history of Galilee, and partly conceals, and partly distorts the very entangled facts in favor of the Jews. The probability that Jesus Christ was no Jew; that he had not one drop of Jewish blood in His veins, is so great as to be a certainty!"

CHRIST DID COME TO EARTH! Secular history proves this! It was such an outstanding event, and so great, that we mark time from the beginning of that era.

In spite of the efforts by many liberal churchmen, including many Jews, to prove that Christ never lived; this event has more historical evidence than any event known to man and will stand up in any court of law.

Several years ago, I came in contact with blasphemous material put out by a Jewish organization in Washington State, called the ABELARD-REUCHLIN FOUNDATION. Theirs is part of a Jewish mis-information campaign, of which the Jews are "past masters," for the benefit of the stupid "goyim." but a close look at the shoddiness of their research and the contempt they reveal for all Christians, can be clearly seen.

One of the puzzling aspects of dealing with Jews, is that they think like an Oriental, rather than an Aryan. So they attempt to perpetrate hoaxes, which no Aryan mind would ever attempt, since they believe their intelligence is far superior to ours, which they consider to be on the animal level.

The name Abelard-Reuchlm is a pseudonym used by the author of this spurious material, which I am sure the Jews view as master piece of deception.

It is based on the assumption that the New Testament was a plot against the Jews, perpetrated by a Roman nobleman named C. Calpurnius Piso, in order to discredit the Jews in the eyes of the Emperor.

Yet anyone with even a superficial knowledge of Roman history, knows that the conspiracy to overthrow the Roman tyrant Nero was led by this same Calpurnius Piso, a scion of one of Rome's most prominent families. Nero was a favorite of the Jews, because he had murdered his Roman wife, so he could marry the Jewess Poppaea Sabrina. Under her influence, Nero always bowed to the wishes of the Jewish Sanhedrin, and it was under this influence that he instituted the persecution of Christians which murdered hundreds of thousands of them. When a swarm of "early Jewish Bolsheviks" attempted to burn Rome, Poppaea convinced her husband that the Christians were to blame, and they were hounded to their death, while the Jewish culprits went free. (Sound familiar?)

The fairy story presented by Abelard-Reuchlm as historical, is that under Nero, the Romans were about to recognize the Jewish God and publicly announce that they were the "chosen people," picked by God to rule the world.

Calpurnius Piso, who was a "wicked goyim", (a Nazi really), conspired with the Christians against God to keep the Empire out of Jewish control. When he failed, his vile son carried out his dastardly work, by writing the New Testament and the works of the Jewish historian Josephus, in order to slander the Jews. (Who we all know are "God's Chosen People?")

This story is set forth in an elaborate pseudo-historical argument. It is so preposterous, it is not even humorous. Reuchlm intends us to believe that the historical Calpurnius Piso had a son named Anus, who wrote the New Testament.

Anyone willing to spend a few minutes in a respectable library, could inform Rabbi Reuchlm, that the Romans had a very limited number of given names. He could have found a complete list of these names in one of the score or more reference books. The great families of the Roman aristocracy limited themselves to a very small range of given names. The reference index of BROUGHTON'S MAGISTRATES OF THE ROMAN REPUBLIC, would have shown that the Calpurni family used only five given names for their sons - GAIUS, GADEUS, LUCIUS, MARCUS and QUINTUS. There was never a son, or any member of this family named ARIUS, as Reuchlm contends!

If you were to try and fool some stupid American by inventing a son for George Washington, you would probably call him George, Jr., but you certainly would not have called him IGOR WASHINGTON, or TEXAS WASHINGTON, or SITTING BULL WASHINGTON. This is what the Jew Reuchlm attempted to do.

This is but one of the many attempts by the Jews against our Lord and Savior. Yet they often call Him a "Jew" with one breath, and an "illegitimate bastard," with the next, and our brainwashed pastors meekly accept it. No wonder we are in trouble!

Reuchlm compounded his stupidity by stating that all the great characters of the New Testament, Matthew, Mark, Luke, John, Paul, Silas, Barnabas, etc., were sons of Calpurnius Piso.

I can't for the life of me understand how educated, intelligent Christian leaders can be hoodwinked by the Jews, into a complete distortion of Christian history. When they see the open threats in Jewish writings, and the acknowledged hatred of Jews for everything they stand for as Christians, how is it possible for any Christian today to betray Christ, by catering to Jewish pride, arrogance and duplicity? Yet such is the power of Jewish "brainwashing" in Christian circles, that good, "born from above" men and women have been tricked into libeling the might and power of YAHWEH GOD, by maintaining that He belonged to one certain race, when for all honest purposes the Jews cannot even be classified as a race. (They are probably more "mixed up," both physically and

mentally, than any other group of humans in existence.)

Yet such is the perversity of members of my race, the White race, and true Israelites to boot, that they declare that God must be White. God has no color. The Bible tells us He is a Spirit, therefore He cannot come from any race and thank God for that.

Jesus Christ, His Son, is a Unique Being too far above those who would destroy Him, to be brought down completely to earth, and though we know He was the Son of man, He told us so Himself, we also KNOW He is the exalted Son of the Most High. He, Jesus the Christ, is GOD IN THE FLESH! for "In the beginning was the WORD, and the WORD was with God, and the WORD WAS GOD!" (John 1:1). This seems mighty plain to me!

There were three things the first century church did - just as many of us would probably do today - in order to give expression to their new religion.

1) Although the majority of the converts were not Jews, in spite of all the teachings of our modern Judeo-Christian churches to the contrary (they were Israelites), yet they came from a Jewish religious tradition. So it was natural for them to expect the coming Messiah to be a powerful, earthly king who would deliver them from the power of the hated Romans. This is what they had been taught by the Rabbis.

2) These early Christians looked back to Hebrew, not Jewish prophecies. For the prophecies of the Old Testament are all Hebrew in context. Not a one is Jewish! They looked back to the old Hebrews, just as Americans, or Greeks, or Italians, might look back to their ancient history.

3) They placed in the record of those times, two conflicting genealogies, that of Matthew and Luke. (Check them out for yourself and see what I mean.) This does not mean that either is incorrect.

Christians have no need of a MESSIAH, in the Jewish sense. Let the Jews get what comfort they can from this distorted doctrine. Christians do not need a Super-Jew to lead us into God's Kingdom!

We have Christ, the Son of the Living God, as Peter called Him, we need no earthly leader!

Many Christians today, if they were to submit their thoughts to close examination, would be found to be as much Judaized, or maybe even more so, than Christianized! Some like Jerry Falwell and Pat Robertson, even go so far as to proudly claim this aberration and call themselves Christian Zionists or Christian Jews! There can be no such "animal"; it is a physical and spiritual impossibility, for they are headed in different directions. It is as impossible for you to be a Christian Zionist, as it is for you to be "wet-dry" or "hot-cold." You can only be one or the other, for as the Master said: "A man CANNOT serve two masters," (Matt. 6:24; Luke 16:13.)

Our people become confused when they hear their pastor's tell them they are "heir to promises made to Jews," for God made NO promises to the Jews, except those of the nature found in Malachi 1:2-4 "Whereas Edom (Jewry) saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places (this is what they are doing in Palestine today); thus saith the Lord of Hosts, They (the Edomite Jews) shall build, and I will throw down; and they (true Israel) shall call them (the Edomite Jews), The border of wickedness and The people against whom the Lord hath indignation forever." (I challenge you to compare this Scripture with the king's promise in Luke 19:27.)

Today, the false Jew, the one's our risen King spoke about in Rev. 2:9; 3:9, when He referred to "Those which say they are Jews, and are not; but are of the SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN." These "false Jews" come to the Christian world shouting: "We are the heirs to God's promise to Abraham and the Patriarch's. The world is ours by right of inheritance." And stupid Christians accept this, even though their leaders know full well that 90% of those who call themselves Jews, have no racial connection to Abraham, but are of Turco-Mongolian stock.

These Christians, led by false teachers such as Falwell, Robertson and Graham, claim relationship with the Jewish god JAHVEH, and claim this heathen deity of a race alien to Christ, to be His Father. What can be more blasphemous? Yet they clothe themselves in the garments of Christianity and lead countless millions of unsuspecting "sheep" into accepting a heathen anti-God belief which is destroying them!

By doing this, they put Christ to shame, as they yield to fables which make His Gospel of Jewish origin, although He always rejected the Dogma of Judaism. Anyone who goes so far as to call himself a "Zionist CHRISTIAN," has no right to call himself a "Christian." Is it any wonder that Judeo-Christianity is destroying the Church of Jesus Christ today?

## **PROPHECY AND PROPHECYING!**

One of the commonest errors made by modern Bible scholars is to interpret the words "prophet" and "prophecy," to mean the verb, "to prophesy." Even some of our English dictionaries mislead us here, for they connect these words with the office of "foretelling the future," and make this its primary meaning, when usually it is secondary.

Any pastor can be a "prophet" in the primary sense, which means "an anointed person," such as an "ordained preacher." This is its meaning in 162 out of the 165 times it is used in the Old Testament. The word "prophet," in Jeremiah 29:26, 27, means "to sing or speak by inspiration." In Micah 2:4, it means practically the same thing. In all other (162) instances, it means "ordained, or anointed to speak for God." There is nothing here which speaks about foretelling the future, although we know from a study of the Word, that God gave this gift to certain men He had picked for this purpose. (Daniel was one of the most outstanding examples.)

But our Israel people, (which includes the vast majority of those who today call themselves Christian) love mysteries. That is why they spend hundreds of hours trying to decipher the mysteries of Revelation, or the Great Pyramid of Egypt, but often spend little time, studying how God wants us to live today.

Of the four Gospels, Matthew, Mark, Luke and John; Mark is probably the oldest, dating around 65 AD.

By the time Peter and Paul wrote their Epistles, thousands of Christians had become martyrs, as the Roman authorities, under egging from the Jews, slaughtered them. The book of Acts is full of this Jewish persecution and history proves that the wife of Nero, a Jewess named Poppaea, was responsible for thousands of Christian deaths.

It is interesting to note that only Matthew and Luke list the genealogies of Christ, neither Mark or John mention them. But the disagreements in these genealogies does not effect Christ, or His mission, or the Christian world, although opponents of Christianity always point to them to disparage the Scriptures.

The testimony as to the physical existence of Jesus is not limited to the New Testament, or to the witness of the church fathers. You can find this for yourself, by going to any good library and consulting the following authorities:

- 1) Flavius Josephus, a Latinized Jew, who became Governor of Galilee and who is best known as a Jewish historian living from 55 to 120 AD.
- 2) Tacitus, a Roman historian living from 122 - ? AD.
- 3) Pliny the younger, a Roman historian of note 62-113 AD.

4) Sultanius, a Roman historian, 70-140 AD.

5) Lucian, a Greek essayist who lived around the middle to the 2nd Century AD.

The testimony of these men bears even more weight, since they were hostile to Christianity and termed it a "pestilence which is sweeping away our native Grecco-Roman religion." Naturally they were disturbed! But they still testify to the truth that Jesus Christ existed in the flesh. Something some modern Bible scholars are trying to refute.

Among more modern writers, we have such well known men as Thomas Carlyle, who wrote: "Jesus of Nazareth is our divi nest symbol; higher has human thought not reached."

J. J. Rousseau said: "For men to invent such a sublime character would make the inventors more wonderful than the Being they portray."

Gotho said: "I esteem the Gospels to be thoroughly genuine, for there shines forth from them a reflected splendor of sublimity which proceeds from the person of Christ."

Fiche said: "There is no man of sense, who will not bow before this astonishing phenomenon."

NAPOLEON I said: "Jesus Christ was not a man; there is between Him and all others the distance of infinity."

There are many other quotations from the writings of great men, which attest to the power and divinity of Christ, and that He did physically exist!

## **THE MISSION BEGINS!**

We know little of Christ's early life, except for some rare books which are not particularly reliable historically. We know that His primary mission was to the "lost sheep of the House of Israel," for He told us this Himself in Matthew 15:24. His mission did not begin until He reached maturity at the age of thirty.

He appeared suddenly out of nowhere, on the banks of the Jordan River, seeking baptism at the hands of John the Baptist, (Matt. 3:13-18; Mark 1:9-11; John 1:29-34.)

It was fitting that John, the "wild man from the desert," a cousin of Jesus and an unordained priest of Almighty God, who acknowledged no earthly authority, would be the first to recognize His divinity and then baptize Him.

The universal power of Christ was seen in many ways other than through his miracles. He spoke to men, saying: "Follow Me!" and they dropped what they were doing to obey. His authority was so compelling, that even His adversaries said: "No man ever spoke as He."

He taught His own doctrines, which made up a New Covenant with His Israel people (not the Jews). He did this without referring to Moses. As far as the written record is concerned, we see no place where He mentioned the Jewish deity ELOHIM, ADONAE or JAHVEH! Yet there are those today, within the Christian world, who say His religion is nothing but a continuation of the heathen religion of the Jews. We can see this, as He speaks to the Pharisees in Matthew 23:15, accusing them of going over sea and land to make one proselyte (convert) "and when he is made, ye (Pharisees) make him two-fold more a child of hell than yourselves. (Compare with John 8:44).

Jesus was not afraid to flout the authority of Moses, when He told the Pharisees who asked for a sign that a "greater than Jonas and Solomon is here," (Matt. 12:41, 42.)

If He had been only a mere man and had made these statements. If he had been only a teacher of righteousness, as modern theologians would have us believe, the Jews would have stoned Him to death.

Some will say, "But the scribes and Pharisees questioned His authority." Yes, and so did Satan. That was their evil business and our Savior repudiated them on every occasion. The real significance was that the scribes and Pharisees, and even Satan, appealed to tradition and over and over again they said: "It is written!" or as Satan asked the Master during His wilderness trial: "Is it not written?" and over and over again we hear our Lord reply: "In vain do ye worship Me (God), teaching for doctrines the traditions of men," (Matthew 15:9).

Christ's mentality, as shown in the Gospels, stands in vivid contrast to the static-mindedness and backward-looking type of mind exhibited by the Pharisees. These distinctions alone, should set Him apart from the Jews, who still follow this Talmudic-Pharisee religion. It is utterly irrational to believe that Jesus the Christ, evolved His religion from a people who were as "hide-bound," as the Pharisees, both in their concept of morality, ethics, deity and humanity, and in their relations with each other and with those they call "goyim," Yiddish for "non-Jew animal.")

Even without the support of history, there is a difference in Jesus that lifted Him immeasurably above the Jewish concept: "Thus it is written!"

No doubt, to disciples such as Thomas, Christ was a perpetual puzzle. They followed Him because of His compelling influence. For His disciples, like all those who had fallen under the influence of Judaism, were looking for a physical Savior who would deliver them from the oppression of Rome. Other pretenders had come before, only to expire on Roman crosses.

But here we find a man, endowed with super-human power, (they had seen it in His acts of healing, and as He cast out demons; as He fed the multitudes on a few loaves of bread and a few fishes; as He rebuked the storm on Galilee and the tumultuous waves stilled). But He was not interested in statecraft, or politics, or military leadership, nor of religious institutions as He found them. He could have been crowned king. That was what the multitude wanted on Palm Sunday as He rode into Jerusalem on that colt. Remember how the adoring crowd shouted: "Hosanna to the Son of David?" (Matt. 21:9) and when some asked: "Who is He?" they received the sarcastic answer from the religious and political leaders of Jewry: "Jesus the prophet of Nazareth. Can any good thing come out of Nazareth?"

The Son of God came to fight sin. The Apostle John who was one of the closest of His disciples, much later, defined sin in 1 John 3:4, when he correctly stated: "Sin is transgression (breaking) of the law." Then in vs 8, he stated Christ's purpose in coming to earth: "...For this purpose the Son of God was manifested (made known) that He might destroy the works of evil." If this is true, and we know it is, then why should anyone who goes by the name of Christian, support those who always promote evil?

Christ came to set the captive free from the chains of sin and its penalty - death. The old law said: "The soul that sinneth, it shall die!" (Ezekiel 18:43). Christ came to dethrone sin in the human heart and the Jewish leaders opposed Him!

He went into their synagogues (which were community meeting places) and spoke as was His right. It was when He went to the synagogue in His home town of Nazareth, that He announced His mission and His chosen text from Isaiah 61:1 - "The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because He hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; He hath sent me to heal the broken hearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovery of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised. To preach the acceptable year of the Lord." (Luke 4:18,19).

So the Jewish leaders sought to kill Him! Why? Because He was in no sense the militant Messiah they wanted, and besides this, they said: "Is this not the son of Joseph, the carpenter from Galilee?"

According to Josephus, the Galileans were a hot-headed lot who did not stop at half-way measures. (Simon Peter was a good example!) But simple as they were, they needed a miracle to stun their faculties into a receptive mood. So when they saw Jesus feed the multitude with a few fishes and loaves of bread, they were willing to follow Him, not as Savior, but as the long awaited Messiah.

Surely, a man who could multiply bread and fish, and who could command the wind and waves, could call fire down from heaven to consume their adversaries!

When He attempted to help mankind from the goodness of His heart, it brought Him publicity He did not crave, and the more He told the recipients to be quiet about it, the more they spread His fame. They were more interested in what He could do for them physically, than in His message of freedom from the effects of sin. He deplored and often reproved their "looking for a sign," for some "trick," or "miracle," that would prove who He was. Many men and women still look for that same sign today. This is especially prevalent among our Charismatic Christians who often rely more on "signs", than on what the Word of God teaches. They often teach "giving to the Lord, not because you love Him, but for what you will get in return." Most of the TV evangelists teach this false concept.

Jesus sought to break with Jewish tradition in order to identify Himself with the spiritual world which He came to reveal. His message was for the future, in spite of what the Preterist teach. He stood alone, on His own ground, as the only begotten Son of God, who was also the Son of man. He did not need Jewish fables to sanction His message to mankind.

It is always the self-evident things which are the hardest to prove. Christ's teachings were too simple to be understood by the religious leaders of His day. Today, they are called "over simplification." The Apostle Paul, in Romans 1:22, speaks about those who "Professing themselves to be wise, became fools." Then later in 2 Timothy 3:7, he enlarges on this by stating that there are some men who are "Ever learning, and never able to come to the understanding of the truth." These are those who are "educated idiots," with strings of degrees behind their name, who refuse to accept truth. In 2 Corinthians 11:3, Paul expresses concern when he said: "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtlety (trickery), so your minds should corrupted from the SIMPLICITY that is Christ."

## **WHAT DID CHRIST SAY ABOUT HIS MESSIAHSHIP?**

There is no record that I know of, except for one test of a rather questionable witness, that Christ ever claimed to the Jewish Messiah. This Scriptural criteria for authenticity rests on the testimony of two or more witness.

Over against this rather dubious incident, which has no "second witness", there are at least three different occasions when Christ by implication repudiated this Jewish Messiahship. When He asked the Jewish Pharisees: "What think ye of Christ? Whose son is he?" They answered: "The son of David," (Luke 20:41.) Jesus immediately challenged this in vs 42 when He said: "David himself saith in the book of Psalms, The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, Till I make thine enemies thy footstool. David therefore calleth Him Lord, how then is He this son?" Verse 40 says they dare not ask Him any more questions.

On another occasion when He asked His disciples "What do men say that I the Son of man am?" They gave Him various answers, not one which indicated that He was the Messiah. But when Jesus asked "point blank" "But whom say ye that I am?" He got an equally blunt answer from Peter who said "Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God," (Matt. 16:16). (Notice Peter said nothing about His being the "long awaited Messiah,") and Jesus approved of what Peter said by telling him: "Blessed art thou, Simon Bar-jonah: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven."

Peter is the first person of consequence of whom we have record, who did not repeat the customary palaver about Christ the Son of David being a national Jewish hero.

The third occasion was when John the Baptist, in prison, discouraged and despondent, sent his disciples to Christ to ask: "Art thou He that should come, or look we for another?" (Luke 7:20).

It was a frank question which deserved an equally frank answer. In plain speech, John who has risked his life for Christ was asking: "Are you or are you not the Messiah?"

Notice Christ's answer. He did not say: "Go back and tell John I am a King." He said nothing about being the "Messiah," instead He said (vs 22) "Go back and tell him what you have seen, the blind see, the deaf hear, the lame walk, the dead are raised to life." Instead of saying: "Sure, tell John I'm the Messiah!" He said in essence: "Let the record speak for itself!"

## **WHAT WAS CHRIST'S ATTITUDE TOWARD GENTILES?**

Was there a difference in the manner our Lord differentiated between Jews and Gentiles? Remember now, that the terms JEWS and GENTILES are JEWISH categories. Christ did not include Himself in either one.

When the word GENTILE was applied to the Romans, their conquerors, it usually had a hostile meaning. It was neighborly, when applied to the Greeks and Phoenicians with whom they did business. Then there was a third classification of GENTILES, which included proselytes (converts) to Judaism. These were sort of "poor relations," to the bigoted Pharisees.

So when Jesus said to His disciples: "For after all these things (and here He was speaking about food, shelter, and material things) do the Gentiles seek." He was in reality saying: "This is what the nations surrounding us seek after." For the word GENTILES in Greek, is ETHNOS, which means "Non-Jew" nations. It has absolutely nothing to do with heathen people. Remember also, that at this time, the "lost tribes" of Israel, which had escaped from Assyrian captivity, were living mostly in Asia Minor and in Europe to the north. These tribes had become "Gentilized," in other words, had lost their Hebrew characteristics, their identity, and their Hebrew religion. They were no longer considered as Israelites by the Jewish leaders.

This confusion in the use of this term is illustrated in Paul's use of the word JEW, which strictly speaking, in the language of that day, meant an inhabitant of Judea. it had absolutely no religious connotation.

The King James Bible translators have much to answer for before the King for this mis-translation, which often causes confusion in the minds of believers. It has the Apostle Paul repeatedly speak of himself as a Jew, when it actually meant he was a follower of the Jewish religion. For he tells us himself, in no uncertain terms, that he was an Israelite from the tribe of Benjamin. Listen to him as he describes himself in Romans 11:1 - "For I also am an ISRAELITE, of the seed of ABRAHAM, of the tribe of Benjamin." Just because the tribe of Benjamin had a close association with the tribe of Judah, did not turn Benjamites into Jews.

When Jesus faced a Roman centurion, who begged Him to heal his servant in Matthew 8:10. Jesus said of him: "I have not found so great faith, no not in Israel." What He was literally saying was: "I have not found this sort of faith among the Jews."

Then we have the story of the Greek woman, a Syro-Phoenician, in Mark 7. On the surface, it appears as though Christ was indifferent to her appeal. After He had literally called her a "dog," in vs 27, He was amazed at her humble answer: "...Yes, Lord: yet the dogs under the table eat of the children's crumbs." He gave her His undying commendation when He said: "For this saying (faith and humility) go thy way; the devil (evil spirit) is gone out of thy daughter."

There are at least two references in the New testament where the Word GENTILES clearly refers to the Romans and it is employed with neither kindness or hostility. It was here that Christ told His disciples what the Romans would do to Him. He told this without hate, since He did not hold the Romans responsible for what was about to happen.

Then He stunned His disciples, who had been arguing about which one of them would be the

greatest in the Kingdom by saying:

"He who would be great among you, let him become your servant." This must have come as somewhat of a shock to them. Then to further emphasize this, He washed their feet, which was one of the humblest tasks they could imagine. Even then, they didn't completely understand and it took the crucifixion and the Resurrection to get this truth across to them.

(FOOTNOTE:-

While Jesus was born In Judea (Bethlehem) and subsequently referred to as the Lion of The Tribe of Judah, (Rev. 5:5.10) this in no wise is to be Interpreted as representative of Jewish heritage. Christ's birth heritage is noted as belonging to the Royal (original) House of Judah comprised of pure Israelite stock. The terms Jew and Israelite were not then and are not now synonymous and thus non-interchangeable. As noted, His rearing took place In Galilee.)

There is one passage of Scripture which stands out vividly in Christ's early ministry, which needs explanation, since many Christians, even those who are pastors, and seminarians, do not seem to understand its simple message.

Christ had just finished calling His twelve disciples. They were all "hand-picked" by the Master, even the only Jew among them, Judas Iscariot, who would betray Him. He called them together to receive final instructions before He sent them on their first missionary journey to the "lost sheep of the house of Israel." They were to be on their own during this venture, as He would be with them only in the spirit.

There is no record of Him giving them instructions as to what they were to say, but He did tell them where to go, what to do, and what they could expect in return. In Matthew 10:5, 6 we read: "Go not in the way of the GENTILES (Romans probably), and into any city of the Samaritans, enter ye not, but go rather to the LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL."

Now most pastors will tell you that Christ was sending His disciples to convert the unsaved Jews to Christianity. But a close look at the meaning of the Greek words for "lost sheep," will dispel this error. The word LOST in Greek, is APPOLUMI which is made up of two root words; APO, which in this case means: "separation", and OLLUMI, which in this case means 'PUNISHMENT.'" So we see that this word LOST literally means: "those who were separated, or banished for punishment," which is what happened to Israel. This word LOST is used 16 times in the New Testament, and 14 times, it has the meaning given above. In the other two, Matthew 5:13 and Luke 14:34, Christ was speaking about the Christian salt which has LOST it's savor, (ability to act like salt and hold back corruption.)

Of course "those who were banished as punishment for their sins," were the "lost sheep of the House of Israel," as can be seen from a study of the book of Hosea. In 1:10, we read God's own words concerning "LOST ISRAEL." "Yet the number of the children of Israel (not Jews), shall be as the sand of the sea which cannot be measured nor numbered; (notice carefully now:) "and it shall come to pass in the place where it is said unto them. 'Ye are not my people;' (remember God divorced them!) there it shall be said unto them, 'Ye are the children of the living God.'"

Doesn't it seem strange to you, that the pastors of America who insist that the White Anglo-Saxon and related people are not "true Israel," will opt instead for a group of anti-Christ's who bear none of the fingerprints which "true Israel" was to have in the closing out days of this Age? The people we call JEWS, cannot now, and never have fit into the description given in God's Word, which identifies "true Israel."

But back to that first missionary journey in Palestine. Christ told His disciples to take no money or provisions with them, but to "live off the land," so to speak. They were to heal the sick, raise the dead, cast out evil spirits, and above all preach the Kingdom message. These other things were merely confirmation of their authority from the King.

He warned them that He was sending them forth as "sheep among wolves," and told them to beware of those to whom they were being sent, for they would deliver them up to earthly tribunals, and persecute and kill some of them. He told them that as men had persecuted Him, the Son of God, so they would persecute His followers.

This warning was not only for that limited missionary effort, but was for our day as well. We can see it in operation today. If you are willing to placate the Babylonian authorities you can have large fashionable churches, with many members, and make millions off your TV ministry. But if you preach the truth, and tell men what God expects of them, and warn them of their short comings, they will persecute and hate you. In one place Jesus said, a time would come when people would think they were pleasing God, by killing you, (John 16:2). I believe we are very close to that time now, as the Christian world turns its back on the truth of God's Word, and the messengers who proclaim it. Men and women who refuse to bow the knee to worldly authority, but worship the king only, have always been hated by the complacent religious crowd.

We can assume that there were many Israelites living in Judea at this time, and we know this is where the disciples went, for our Lord sent them south, telling them not to even stop over in Samaria.

Could it be that He sent His messengers first to an area heavily populated by Jews, to show that the Jews were a "stiff-necked, self-righteous lot" whose fathers had murdered God's servants in the past, and would refuse the truth then?

At this time, He was not looking for martyrs for the cause and told them in essence that if the wolves attacked, they should "run for their lives."

There is also an indication here that this message was for the future, since He told them: ". . . Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the Son of God be come." He was already here, so why would He make a statement such as this? The disciples could have easily visited every city in Judea in two weeks, so he could not have been referring to Judea, or even Palestine. I believe He was pointing ahead to this Age, when His kingdom Message must be preached in "all the cities and towns of true Israel," scattered across the earth, before the king returns the second time. I know this will get the Preterists upset, but so be it!

Then He told them something I keep reminding my "boys" in the Prison ministry about. When they complain because fellow inmates will not listen to the truth, I tell them. "REMEMBER, you are not to be the PERSUADER. That is the task of the Holy spirit. It is your duty to take the truth to your fellow men to the best of your God given ability. What they do with it then becomes a matter between God and them." In Ezekiel 33:6, we are told these sobering words. If the "watchman" on the walls of Israel, (and this is as true today as when this was written in 587 BC.) fails to warn his people when he sees evil approach, whether it is because he has gone to sleep at his post, or has become careless, or has been bribed by the enemy not to give warning; if as a result of this God's people are harmed "their blood will I (God) require at the watchman's hand." Think about that, Mr. Preacher, the next time you want to preach "Peace! Peace when you know there is no peace!" Think about that the next time you want to glorify God's enemy as His Chosen People, when you know this is false and will lead to their harm. Think about this, Mr. Politician, when you are tempted to "sell out" our people to better your political position. **GOD WILL HOLD YOU ACCOUNTABLE FOR ANYTHING THAT HARMS HIS PEOPLE!**

That's why I preach hard. That's why I'm harsh at times! That's why I "tell it like it is," in stead of trying to "soft soap" the unpleasant things. My task is to "Cry aloud, lift up thy voice as a trumpet, and show my people their transgressions..." (shortcomings) Isaiah 58:1. I'm not here to win a popularity contest and I don't ever want to be in the terrifyingly embarrassing position of having to explain to the King, why I went to sleep on sentry duty. Vs 9 of Ezek. 33 tells us that if the watchman gives the warning, and the people refuse to listen, they will "die in their sins, but thou hast delivered thy soul."

So our Lord, using picturesque language, told His disciples not to waste their time on those who did not want to listen. He said: "cast not your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn and rend you." This is often what happens when we attempt to force feed TRUTH, to those who do not want to accept it.

There is no record that they made many converts. There was nothing in the daily news about their filling the coliseums (football stadiums), there was nothing which indicated that 45,000 at one meeting "signed commitment papers," to follow the Lord.

But, they came back rejoicing, saying: "Lord, even the devils were subject to us!" There is no record that Jesus gave them any words of praise either, for they were merely doing their duty. I am always skeptical about these Christian leaders, and I could name some that you know, who tell about stopping in a garage for a short time while their car is being fixed, and in that short period leading ten or twelve men to the Lord. Friend, it just doesn't work that way!

A few years ago, before I came into the Identity truth, I was speaking at Bob Jones University, Greenville, North Carolina. I was discussing with Dr. Bob, Jr., the reasons that Billy Graham had turned from being a stalwart "soldier of the cross," into an unbelievably compromising Christian who would not hold a city meeting, unless the apostate National Council of churches was invited to attend. Dr. Bob told me, that a few weeks earlier, Billy and his wife had been visiting the school. Dr. Bob said, "I asked Billy straight out why we had made this change, and he refused to answer. But Ruth, his wife, looked me straight in the eye and said: 'Bob, we will do anything necessary to fill the football stadiums.'" This kind of Christian action, is killing America!

There are many instances of Christ praising the Gentiles, (and here remember the true meaning of the word). Many times He contrasted their actions to those of their Jewish neighbors. Probably the best known is that of the Good Samaritan, as told in Luke 10:30-37. Then when He cleansed ten lepers in Luke 17:15-18, it was only the Jew despised Samaritan who gave Him thanks.

So with the vivid pictures, Christ painted in the Gospels, a honest person is forced to admit that Christianity came into being, not from the heathen apostasy of Talmudic Judaism, but in spite of it!

### **THE DIVINE TRAGEDY!**

Whenever men seek for an excuse for performing a shameful deed, in court, the validity of the charge means very little. The main point is whether the false charge can be made to stand, and the ease with which it can be accomplished. So as the hatred of the Jewish leaders grew, for this upstart named Jesus, they finally managed to bring Him before the Roman Governor, Pontius Pilate on a charge of "sedition against Rome." (This is one of the major accusations made against patriotic Christians by the alien government today, and one that is most difficult to defend against).

The "trumped up charge" the Jewish leaders used was that He had proclaimed Himself to be the Jewish Messiah, and hence their king, and that He was stirring up the Jews to rebellion against Rome.

We could honestly call this a "sanctimonious frame-up," since there is no evidence that Christ had any more to do with Jewish and Roman politics, than He had with the Jewish religion.

But the Talmudic representatives of Judaism, knowing that Pilate would be upset with any plot against Caesar, had been so thoroughly exposed to the public as hypocrites, that their offended dignity could stand it no longer and they were willing to bring false charges against this man who called Himself the Son of God.

The same would be true of our religious leaders today, if someone were to expose them for the hypocrites many are. But this is even more so with the Jews, who are very "thin skinned" people when it comes to criticism of any kind. Since they have proclaimed themselves to be the "Chosen

People," and since many Christian leaders back them in their claim, they believe themselves to be above criticism of any kind, since they are always right in their own eyes. Have you ever known a Jew to apologize when he was caught in an illegal act? I never have! He always has an excuse for what he has done!

Finally through the treachery of the only Jew among his disciples, Judas Iscariot (and notice the Jewish trait; he did it for money), Christ was delivered into the power of the Jewish Sanhedrin. Their problem then was to get the Roman Governor to see things their way, since they had no legal right to execute this just man, who had broken no laws, yet who they were set on killing.

They also wanted to shift the blame for His murder onto the Romans, and thus discredit Rome in the eyes of all who had become Christians.

They had plenty of authority from the Babylonian Talmud to kill him in many and horrible ways, as a blasphemer and violator of the Jewish Sabbath.

But the Jews have always been "past masters," at getting others to do their "dirty work" for them, and "pull their chestnuts out of the fire." So they set about letting the Romans do the dastardly deed, thus affording, or so they thought, an alibi for themselves.

It is not at all unusual today, in so-called "free America" to have a Christian numbered among the transgressors; then have Jewish judges and attorneys (and they are in the majority in the American Bar Association), tamper with the law of the land in such a manner as to condemn them. This Jewish sense of justice is as rudimentary as that of the lowest savage - the condemning of the accused, without a trial, and the weighing of evidence through passion, rather than on facts.

The idea of subverting justice for Christians was declared in the 13<sup>th</sup> century, when a Jewish head rabbi in Aries, France, sent out a Protocol to the Jews in Europe, to "make your sons advocates of the law, so that thereby they can divest Christians of their rights in court."

Pilate had incurred the wrath of the Jewish leaders by the roughshod manner in which he had ruled the land and he was trying to get back into the good graces of the troublesome Sanhedrin. He was anxious to please them, while at the same time his sense of Roman justice told him that Christ was an innocent man. But they clinched their case, when they told Pilate: "If you let this fellow go, you are no friend of Caesar," (John 19:12). To a Roman politician, this could well be a death blow. Pilate did not want to incur the displeasure of the Emperor, for it had cost many a Roman politician his head.

No doubt Pilate had heard reference made to Jesus as the king of the Jews. We can gather this by the questions he asked during the trial. (John 19:33) "Art thou the king of the Jews?" But notice Christ's answer, it was not in the affirmative, instead He repudiated this by saying: "Do you say this of your own volition, or did someone tell you this?"

When Pilate asked Him again in vs 37: "Art thou a king then?" Jesus answered in the affirmative. He had just finished telling Pilate that His kingdom was not of this world order, for if it were: "My servants would fight to keep Me from being delivered to the Jews." He was a King all right, make no mistake about that, but He was not "king of the Jews."

We know that Pilate did not recognize Him as a threat to Rome, for on several occasions, he told the Jewish accusers: "I find no fault in Him!" (vs 38).

But the Jewish rabble (and I'm sure there were some who had acclaimed Him the Son of David a few days earlier, when He entered Jerusalem in triumph) under the direction of the hypocrites in the Sanhedrin had already condemned Him to be put to death. The trial before Pilate was only a formality, for as in many Jewish trials, the victim was pronounced guilty before the trial was begun. It was "Judge Lynch" in the person of the High Priest who demanded that Pilate execute the Christ. Pilate tried to squirm out of it by offering the Jews a real murderer named Barabbas as a substitute. So what we really see, when Pilate finally gives in to their bloodthirsty demands, in Jewish "ritual

murder," which we have reason to believe is still practiced today.

To evil men, there is nothing more infuriating, than to be confronted by a righteous life. Formal righteousness, was the only kind the satanists in the Sanhedrin understood. Their insulted dignities could not withstand the righteousness of He who said to them: "Let he who is without sin, cast the first stone," (John 8:7). So just as they do today, Caiphas the High Priest, hired perjurers, who testified falsely against Him, speaking words which had been given to them by the High Priest. (We saw this same thing happen a few years ago, when the government charged some Christian Patriots with "sedition," in the Fort Smith Trial. The government hired "false witnesses," against these Christians. Only this time God intervened; all the accused were vindicated. The false charges, and the false witnesses were exposed in court, yet none of them have been prosecuted, although they lied to the court, while under oath. This, my Christian friends, is the Jewish way!

When Caiphas told Jesus: "I adjure (swear under oath) Thee by the Living God that thou tell us whether Thou be the Christ, the Son of God," Jesus recognized this as a challenge which might well condemn Him to death, yet He refused to evade it and answered in the affirmative. Matthew 26:64, tells us that Jesus replied: "...Thou hast said; nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven." At this the High Priest tore his garments and shouted: "He hath spoken blasphemy, what further need have we of witnesses? Behold now ye have heard His blasphemy." And the rest of the Sanhedrin said (vs 66) "He is guilty of death!"

When Pilate had questioned Christ along political lines, He remained silent, but He would not evade the question asked by the High Priest regarding His divinity, even though he knew it would condemn Him. After a hypocritical display of offended sanctity, Caiphas twisted Christ's answer into the political charge he laid before the Governor.

Did anything happen during this trial that might indicate that Christ did not consider Himself to be a member of the Jewish race? Yes, strangely by inference! Everyone who knew Him and His disciples, knew that with the exception of Judas, who was a Jew, they were Galileans.

Even the servant girl during the trial detected this by Peter's speech (Mark 14:66-70). In Matthew's Gospel it indicates that Christ said to those who came to arrest Him: "...Are you come out against a thief with swords and staves to take me? I sat daily with you, teaching in the temple and ye laid no hold on me," (Matt.26:55).

All through His trial He regarded Himself and was regarded by others as a Galilean, not a Jew. What excuse do you or your pastor have to call him a Jew? You "cannot get grapes from thorns, or figs from thistles." You can't get the pure Son of God and his religion from the "pig pen of Talmudic Judaism."

It was not Christ who called Himself "King of the Jews," it was Pilate who had this inscription written above His cross to irritate the Jews, and even your precious king James Bible is wrong, for anyone who knows Latin knows that IEUS NAZARENOUS REX IUDERUM! means "Jesus of Nazareth, ruler of the Judeans!"

With the exception of a few of His followers, almost all the people at His execution were Jews, and Matthew 27:24, 25 says that when Pilate washed his hands of the blood of this innocent man, ALL the Jews, not just their leaders said: "His blood be on us, and on our children!" They condemned themselves for all time, for the murder of the Son of God, no matter how much you and your pastor seek to exonerate them.

The supreme testimony of Christ against Jewish Messiahship came during His trial when He said: "Ye call me King, and so I am; But my kingdom is not of this world (order)," vs 36. That should be enough to silence those who want to talk about Christ's Jewish Messiahship.

The modern Jewish claim that Christ came from their race, though not the Messiah they look for, is a flimsy absurdity and is an attempt to revive the heresy of the Ebionites and drag His Divinity

down to a Jewish level.

So they crucified him!

## THE ESCAPE FROM JUDAISM

The escape of the new religion called Christianity from the background of Judaism was most difficult. It had to be accomplished during the First Century church by men such as Paul and John and later during the Reformation period, only to have it crop once again in modern evangelistic and fundamentalist circles.

The man chosen by God to show the distinction between Judaism and Christianity was an Israelite from the tribe of Benjamin, who was a Roman by birth citizenship, but a Jew by religion. This was the Pharisee trained Saul of Tarsus, who was one of the worst persecutors of the new belief, until his miraculous confrontation with the risen Christ on the road to Damascus, as told in Acts chapter nine. It was at this point, that Saul, whose name was changed to Paul, became the missionary to the Gentilized nations of Israel in Asia Minor, who were in reality the "lost sheep of the house of Israel," who had lost their identity as Israelites. When grave doctrinal differences raised by the Judaized Ebionites threatened the First Century Christian church and the relationship between the Apostle Peter and Paul, the spirit of the resurrected Christ prevailed and they submitted their differences to His leadership.

We need to remember that these early Israelite Christians were fallible men, rather than the infallible saints some have painted them.

Few Christians realize the importance of the Greek culture and language in shaping the early church (more properly called the "ecclesia"). It was not so much the influence of the Greek language in itself, which was enormous, but in the refusal of the early Christians to submit to Judaizing influences. As mentioned earlier, the Ebionite influence in the church, came from those Judaizers who demanded that Christians MUST first be circumcised before they could be "saved." Remember, that the vast majority of these early Christians were not Jews, but Israelites. But they had been brought up in the Jewish religion, which at the time of Christ was a "bastard religion," which had little to do with Old Testament Hebrewism. Jesus indicated this, when the Pharisees bragged to Him about how they followed the teachings of Moses, He replied: "If ye had believed Moses, ye would have believed me; for he wrote of me." (John 5:46.)

So persuasive was the Greek influence, not only in Galilee, but also in Judea, that the Old Testament which had been translated into the Aramaic language in Alexandria, Egypt, had to be retranslated into Greek so the Jews could themselves understand it. (Hebrew, at this time, was for all intents and purposes a "dead language.") This Greek translation became known as the Septuagint.

When the message of Christ began to spread north and west, into the lands occupied by the "true Israelites," the writers of the New Testament wrote in Greek. As a result of this, in the words of Apostle Paul, (Romans 1:23) the Gospel became a "stumbling block (Greek - occasion of falling, or offense) to the Jews, and foolishness (Greek - absurdity) to the Greeks."

It is significant that modern Jewish historians such as Prof. Graetz and Dr. Klauser, make a broad distinction between the "pagan Greeks and the Judeo-Christians." (Yes, they had them in the 1st Century too!)

Apparently there was a friendly feeling between the Ebionite, Judeo-Christians, and the Anti-Christ of the Talmud, which caused the Apostle Paul to warn Christians in 2 Corinthians 6:14, not to be "unequally yoked together with unbelievers; for what fellowship hath righteousness (the teachings of Christ), with unrighteousness (the teachings of the occult Talmud), and what communion hath (Christian) light, with (Jewish) darkness?"

He then asks a searching question in vs 15: "What concord (agreement) hath Christ with Belial?"

(this is Lucifer, the god worshiped by Jewry) or what part hath he (the Christian) that believeth, with a (Jewish) infidel?"

Here is a brief summary of the differences between Judaism and Christianity:

1) Christ showed His complete detachment from Judaism by His direct appeal to God, as the Father in heaven. He did not make this appeal on the basis of race, or that as a Jew He was entitled to it. This was a typical Jewish argument.

2) The contrast between the message of Christ and that of Judaism is so diametrically different, it should need no explanation. To those Israelites who had been brought up under Judaism, He showed kindly tolerance. It was only to the religious leaders who had been leading the Israelite people astray, that His harshest remarks were made. When they mentioned how they followed Moses, He said: (John 5:45) "Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father; there is one that accuseth you, even Moses, in whom (you say) you trust."

3) Christ was not an enemy of Judaism, or Mohammedanism, or any other religion, except as "light is the enemy to darkness." He contented Himself with showing mankind "a more excellent way," (1 Cor. 12:31).

4) Christ followed the Hebrew customs, such as the observance of the Passover, and He honored the Sabbath Day. These were Hebrew-Israelite ceremonies, which had been stolen by Judaism. For you see, the Jews of His day, were the one's He spoke about later in Rev. 2:9; 3:9, when He spoke of the "blasphemy of those who say they are Jews (Judeans), and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan." (Think about this, the next time your pastor tries to talk you into supporting these anti-Christ's.) He taught in the Jewish synagogues, since they were the "town halls" of that day.

5) In His parting instructions to His disciples, Christ said nothing about their dealing with the soul deadening influences of Judaism. Instead He told them to "go into all the world and preach the Gospel." (The good news of His Kingdom.) This news consisted of the fact that through Jesus Christ, ALL mankind can be reconciled to God. This made it a "non-Jew" religion, for Talmudic Judaism is for the Jew alone, with the death penalty for any "goyim," (non-Jew animal) who even reads it!

Christ sowed the seed of the new religion, knowing that its germination power, was far beyond anything that mankind could comprehend.

It should be repeated over and over again that the Gospels were written after most of the disciples had already suffered martyrdom. This religion, was a religion, not just for the "chosen people of Israel"; it was not an exclusive religion such as that taught by Judaism, it was for all mankind who would accept Christ as Savior and King. The priority of presentation was first to the "lost sheep of the house of Israel," for this was His primary mission. From there the blessings of the promise made to Father Abraham in Genesis 12:3, were to spread to all who would accept His Lordship. The universality of this religion can be seen in John 1:12, which states: "But as many as receive Him (Jesus Christ) to them gave He (God) the power, to become the sons of God; even to those who believe on His name."

Though some in Identity preach that salvation is only for Israel, this is a perversion of Scriptural teaching.

Again in Galatians 4:26-29, we read: "For ye are ALL the children of God, by faith in Christ Jesus. For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ. There is neither Jew (Judean) nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female; for ye are ALL

ONE in Christ Jesus, and if ye be Christ's, then are ye ABRAHAM'S SEED, and HEIRS ACCORDING TO THE PROMISE," (Galatians 4:25-29) Some of you "racial supremacists" may not like this, but there it is and I cannot change its truth!

The Jews could never have originated an all encompassing religion such as this, for the very nature of Judaism is a selfish, revengeful religion, devoid of fair play and honesty towards anyone who is not a Jew. How blasphemous it is to believe that the beauty of Christianity could have sprung from such bigotry, hatred and the "cesspool mentality" of Talmudic Judaism.

Christ did not attempt to overthrow other religions, nor did He seek to change men and women. There is no Scriptural evidence that He ever gave an "altar call" during any of His sermons. His message, as was that of the disciples, who also did not use the "altar call," was one of liberation for men and women from the power of sin, and from the "wages of sin," which Scriptures say is "death," (Rom. 6:23; Gen. 2:17; James 1:15.)

Judaism, as It appeared on the historical scene, when Hebrews came back from Babylon captivity with the occult religion of Babylon, cannot survive as a living organism. It is a vampire religion, practiced by a vampire people, which destroys everything it comes in contact with. The modern Jewish author, Oscar Levy, in the introduction to his book, THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION, said: "We Jews today are nothing else but the world seducers; it's destroyers; it's incendiaries; it's executioners. There has been no progress, and it is our (Jewish) mentality which has prohibited all real progress, and - what is worse - stands in the way of all future natural reconstruction of this world. I look at this world and shudder at it's ghastliness; I shudder even more when I recognize the SPIRITUAL AUTHORS of this ghastliness,"(International Jewry.)

The compromise between Judaism and Christianity in the early "ecclesia," could not endure, for the two were completely unrelated and irreconcilable. One is tolerant; the other completely intolerant.

Having murdered the head of the "new faith," then known as THE WAY, the Jews set out to throttle all teachings for His doctrines. They forbade Christians to heal in the name of Jesus. One thing led to another, until at the behest of Jews, Christians were thrown into prison, were tortured and executed. In Acts 12:1, we read: "Now about this time, Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the church. And he killed James, the brother of John with the sword. And BECAUSE HE SAW IT PLEASED THE JEWS, (notice this very carefully now) he proceeded further to take Peter also." BECAUSE IT PLEASED THE JEWS! it sounds almost like what is happening in Washington, DC today. "What the Jews want; the Jews get," whether it is good for Americans, and for Christians in particular, matters little. Sad to say, this utterly un-Christian and foreign attitude, is backed by the majority of our churchmen, who have become willing prostitutes of Judaism.

It was at this time of Christian peril, that Christians found friends among native elements of the Greeks, who were mostly Israelites, although, like most "true Israelites," today, they did not know this and looked on themselves as Gentiles. Even before Christ's crucifixion, some of these "truth seekers," had come to Philip and said: "Sir, we would see Jesus!" These were white Aryans like ourselves. They were cultured men. The meaning of the message of Christ made sense to them and Philip and Andrew (both of these names are Greek), carried the Kingdom message to them.

It was soon after these Greeks came to Jesus, that realizing that His mission was completed, He said: "The hour is come that the Son of man should be glorified. (Read the entire 12th chapter of John.) It was less than a week later that He told His disciples: "Go ye into ALL the world and preach the Gospel to every creature. (Mark 16:15). The Gospel of Luke 24:47 says: "That repentance and remission of sins should be preached in His name, among ALL nations, beginning at Jerusalem." (Here the Greek word for "nations," is ETHNOS, which we have showed before, means a "non-Jewish" nation.) Matthew's Gospel (28:19, 20,) has the most complete instructions of all: "Go ye therefore, and teach ALL nations (Ethnos), baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Teaching them to observe (obey) ALL things whatsoever I have

commanded you: and I am with you always, even unto the end of the world (order.)" Amen!

The new religion had a phenomenal growth and within ten years after the crucifixion there was a Christian church in Rome, and within another thirty years, a Christian church had been organized in Great Britain, very possibly by Joseph of Arimathea.

It is no wonder that the followers of THE WAY, were first called Christians at Antioch, (Acts 11:26), which was a Greek city on the seacoast.

At this time, among the Judahite believers in Jerusalem, most of whom were Israelites no doubt, there were factional disputes. Hegesippus, an early church father mentions seven of them. Probably the most destructive was that of the Ebionites who I have mentioned on several occasions. These were very probably Jews who had infiltrated into the church for the purpose of causing trouble. (During the Middle Ages, in Spain, they were known as "Marranos." They were Christian by day - some even became high ranking officials in the Catholic church, but at night, in their secret enclaves, they were Jews who scoffed at the stupidity of the "goyim" Christians.)

These Judaizers came to Antioch from Jerusalem preaching the doctrine that a man could not become a Christian unless he was first circumcised. This led to a General Conference of the church in Jerusalem and the matter was settled under the guidance of the Holy Spirit. The Gentilized Israelites of Asia Minor did not have to conform to Judahite rites in order to become Christians.

Out of this Jerusalem Conference, rose the strong leadership of the Apostle Paul, who became the missionary to the Gentilized Israelites of Asia Minor. It is interesting to see how God's plan worked out, in spite of other plans which Paul evidently had. In Acts 16:6, we read: "Now when they (Paul and Timothy) had gone throughout Phrygia and the region of Galatia, and were forbidden of the Holy Ghost to preach the Word in Asia." Where were they to go? Vs 9 tells how Paul had a vision of a man from Macedonia, who appealed to him saying: "Come over into Macedonia and help us!" Paul was living close enough to the Lord, that he recognized this as God's will, and went into Asia Minor, which was made up mostly of the "lost sheep of the house of Israel."

It was Paul who confronted Peter "face to face" over the issue of circumcision, and we read that out of that Conference, the church fathers wrote to the Antioch Christians, (Acts 15:24) "Forasmuch as we have heard that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting (Greek - "to upset") your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no such commandment. (This makes me believe these were apostate Jews who had infiltrated the church). It seemed good unto us, being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men unto you, with our beloved Barnabas and Paul, Men that have hazarded their lives for the name of our Lord Jesus Christ . . . For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, and to us, to lay on you no greater burden than these necessary things: That ye abstain from meats offered to idols, and from blood (eating) and from things strangled, and from fornication; from which if ye keep yourselves, ye shall do well."

You can read further about this conflict with the JudeoChristians in the new church in Galatians 2, and its end result.

As persecution increased against the Christian church, we read of very little progress made among the so-called Jews, although the church growth among the Gentilized Israelites was phenomenal.

In his book THE LIFE OF CHRIST, Ernest Renan, p. 123 says: "Jerusalem could never have conquered humanity. It was from the north (Galilee) alone, that made up Christianity."

Geographically, the escape from the influences of Judaism allowed Christianity to spread abroad as a world religion. Even before the martyrdom of Peter and Paul, it had been taken into all the known world.

It might be well to remind you at this point, that the Old Testament is not and was not a Jewish book, although many pastors and seminarians would have you believe this. It was the foundation of Hebrewism, which was a completely different religion from the occultism and heathenism of the

Babylonian Talmud, which is today, according to their own leaders, the "heart blood of Judaism."

Moral precepts and religious convictions are not the exclusive property of one race, and Moses was not the only "law giver" of Mankind. There was Pythagoras, who taught the immorality of the soul, and Socrates who in 399 BC was executed for teaching men to purify the filth from the ancient Greek religion.

I personally believe, that some of the explicit sexual passages we find in the Old Testament, came into our Bible translations, as translators were influenced by the Jewish Talmud, since they have no place alongside the teachings of Jesus Christ. If you really want to know the truth about Judaism, I dare you to read the TALMUD, but be prepared for the shock of your life.

Paul evidently had a constant struggle against his Jewish training. (Remember, he was an Israelite by blood, but a Pharisee trained Jew by religion.) No wonder he cried out in spiritual agony:

"Oh wretched man that I am, who shall deliver me from the body of this death? (Judaism)." So while Paul's teachings did not destroy the Law, as many preachers teach today, he taught that those who became Christians and loved and followed the Lord, followed the Law instinctively, because it was engraved on the "tablets of their heart." It was not necessary to cram this down their throat through some church ritual.

This, of course, does not excuse the modern church, usually the Judeo-Christian church, which quite untruthfully teaches that the Law was done away when Christ died, and that as a Christian you can get by with almost anything! While the Christian can now approach God for forgiveness, without having to go to a priest with a sacrifice, the Law of Harvest, which says "What you sow; that shall you also reap," is as much in effect for the Christian as for the unsaved. A Christian cannot deliberately break the Law, without suffering the consequences

The Apostle John gives us a clear definition of "sin" in 1 John 3:4, he says: "Sin is TRANSGRESSION (breaking) of the Law." If there is no LAW, then there can be no SIN, yet we can look about us on every side and see SIN, and it's terrifying results, so we KNOW sin still exists, no matter what the theologians tell us to the contrary!

When Jerusalem was destroyed in 70 AD by the Roman General Titus the Christian population, heeding the warning Jesus had given in Matthew 24, had fled to the city of Pella, on the eastern side of the Jordan River, and not one lost their life. But over a million Jews perished.

Bishop Lightfoot, in his scholarly work THE APOSTOLIC FATHERS, wrote that another exodus from Jerusalem took place about this time to Ephesus, where the Apostle John, the writer of Revelation, Philip and other Christian canons were formed. Through this all, the heresy of the Ebionites continued and it was said to have been especially strong in the refugee city of Pel Ia.

There appeared to be four major points in the Ebionist heresy, as taken from George Adam Smith's book, HISTORICAL GEOGRAPHY OF THE HOLY LAND, p631.

- 1) Had to do with the enforcing of the Mosaic Law.
- 2) Affirmed the human birth of Christ over His divinity.
- 3) Abjured the Apostle Paul~as a heretic; something the "Paul bashers," within Identity are attempting to do today, and:
- 4) Looking forward to Christ's return to form an earthly Messianic kingdom, in which they would be the supreme rulers of the world.

It is little wonder that the writers of the Talmud were on good terms with these First Century Judeo-Christians.

Paul replied to the Ebionite's charge of heresy in Gal. 2:21, where he said: "I do not frustrate (and this is the only time this word is used in the New Testament. It is the Greek word ATHETEO, which means: 'to set aside; neutralize; reject.') the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain." Nearly this entire Epistle is Paul's answer to the Ebionites.

It is not necessary for us to question the sincerity of those who taught the Ebionite doctrine, nor their fidelity to Jesus Christ. But sincerity is only a "matter of intent." You can be very sincere and be "sincerely wrong." This thinking follows the thought pattern of many church liberals who say that a man or woman will be saved by their sincerity - not so. So it was with the Ebionites who went beyond facts, and in defiance of the first Apostles of the church, attempted to bind down the New Covenant with the concepts of the Old. They made a grievous error, which has continued until this day in conceiving our Savior to be a Jew, with Jewish characteristics. Along with this, of course, they must accept Christianity as a continuation of the primitive cult of Judaism.

They failed to think of Christ apart from His Jewish surroundings. Cloistered as they were, in their narrow Jewish world, they could not conceive of a religion that was open to all men. This is a failing of many who are in Identity and one which I seek to counter whenever possible.

The following excerpts from three distinguished historians agree that the Jews were at the bottom of the violent Christian persecutions during the first three centuries after the church was formed. In this they are supported by Roman historians such as Tacitus, Pliny the Younger, and Sactonius.

In Lancianis' PAPAN AND CHRISTIAN ROME, he says on page 311 - "The pagans despised both Jews and Christians and mixed themselves up with their affairs only from a fiscal point of view, because the Jews were subject to a tax per head, and the treasury officials were obliged to keep themselves acquainted with the statistics of the colony.

"This state of things did not last very long, it being of vital importance that the Jews separate their cause from that of the newcomers (Christians). The responsibilities for the persecutions which took place in the first century must be attributed then, not to the Romans, whose tolerance in religious matters had become almost a state rule. The first attempt under Claudius was not a success; it ended in fact, in banishment from the Capitol (Rome) of every Jew, no matter whether he believed in the Old or New Testament. (This should be considered a "figure of speech," since there was no New Testament during the First Century.) It was however, a passing cloud. As soon as they were allowed to come back to their haunts, the Jews set to work, by exciting the feelings of the populace, and denouncing the Christians as conspiring against the State, (Exactly the same thing they try and do in 1992 with Christian Patriots.) and Roman gods. Under the protection of Roman laws, (Much like our First Amendment, "Freedom of speech," law,) which guaranteed Jews free exercise of their religion. The Roman populace, impressed by the conquests made by the Gospel among all classes of the population (and many Roman nobles became Christians), was only too ready to believe this calumny. As for the State, it became a necessity, either to recognize Christianity as a new religion, or to proscribe and denounce it.

"The great fire which destroyed half of Rome under Nero, and which was set by dissident Jewish terrorists and blamed on the Christians, brought this situation to a crisis. The first persecution began. (Remember also that at this time, Emperor Nero's wife was the Jewess Poppaea, who hated Christians with a passion. At this time the Christian church was considered to be "religio illicita," an illicit religion. This is what the IRS recently told me, when I attempted to take tax deductions for contributions to Christian Identity cause. "We do not look on Identity as a legitimate religion." Witchcraft, yes! Satanism, yes! Secular Humanism, yes! But Christian Identity, no!). "Had the magistrates who conducted the investigation into the fire been able to prove an indictment of arson, the storm might have been short and confined to Rome. But as the Christians could easily exculpate (prove their innocence) themselves, the trial was changed to become a politico-religious one. Christians were convicted, not on charges of arson, but on hatred for mankind. (Shades of the present Anti-Defamation "hate laws.")

"This was a formula which included anarchism (sedition), atheism and high treason. These monstrous accusations once admitted, the persecution spread beyond Rome, and it became general, and more violent in some places than others, according to the impulse of the magistrates who investigated this unprecedented case."

Note the close similarity between this Roman persecution and what we see beginning in the United States and Canada. In both countries, the persecution of Christian Patriots has been instigated by Jewish leaders, with Christian patriots being accused of "sedition and hatred," which varies with the intensity of the Jewish judges and lawyers, before whom most of these cases appear. The persecution of Ernst Zundel, Malcolm Ross, and James Keegstra in Canada, are perfect examples.

In Edward Gibbons, *DECLINE AND FALL OF THE ROMAN EMPIRE*, VOL II, p.21 wrote: "We must therefore presume to imagine some probable cause which to direct the cruelty of Nero against the Christians of Rome, whose obscurity as well as innocence, should have shielded them from his notice. The Jews, who were numerous in the Capitol, and were oppressed in their own country (Judea) were a much fitter object for the suspicions of the Emperor and the people: nor did it seem unlikely that a vanquished nation (the Jews)... might have recourse to the most atrocious means of gratifying their implacable revenge.

"The Jews possessed a very powerful advocate in the palace and even in the heart of the tyrant: his wife and mistress, the beautiful Poppaea and a favorite actress of the race of the Jews, had already employed her intercessions in behalf of her obnoxious people. In their place it was necessary to offer some other victim, and it might easily be suggested that although the genuine followers of Moses were innocent of the fire, there had risen among them a new and pernicious sect of Galileans who were capable of this horrid crime." (Christians.)

Earnest Renan in his book *ANTICHRIST*, page 140 says: "It is hard to believe that the idea of accusing Christians for the July conflagrations came of itself from Nero..."

"From the accessions of Caligula to the death of Nero, Jewish cabals (plots) never ceased in Rome. Jews had aided in bringing the family of Germanicus into power and sustaining it . . . According to Josephus, Nero's crimes were ascribed to Poppaea, who supported the claims of the Jewish zealots, and adopted some of their rites. Nero hated everything Roman and surrounded himself with orientals.

". . . May we, perhaps, trace the hatred of the Jews for Christians, that exposed the most harmless of men to monstrous cruelty? It looks ill for the Jews, in all events, that their private interview with Nero and Poppaea, came when Nero conceived his hateful scheme against the Christians. Why should Rome, who commonly confounded Jew and Christian, now make such a sharp distinction between them? Why should the Jews, towards whom the Romans felt the same moral antipathy and religious prejudice as to Christians, suddenly be untouched by calumny? . . . a suspicion arises, strengthened by the fact that until the destruction of Jerusalem in 70 AD the Jews were the real persecutors, and spared no efforts to exterminate Christians."

If these historians had lived until this time, they might have asked: "Which one race rejoices in the slaughter and torture of millions of Christians? Which one race has been responsible for financing and managing the Communist machine which has murdered 140-million people in the last seventy years?"

Their main objective, according to their own leaders and writers, is still the destruction of White Christian civilization and the freedom it has brought to a tired world. Are you willing to admit that your Savior, Jesus the Christ, sprang from this evil race? God forbid! This borders on blasphemy!

## **CHRISTIANITY AND OCCIDENTAL RELIGION**

Some scholars have thoughtlessly said that Christianity is an oriental religion. But this statement either shows their ignorance of the facts, or their deliberate distortion of the same.

While the sun rises in the east, this does not make the sun Oriental; and like the sun, Christianity expanded its influence only as it moved westwards following the path of "true Israel." We have already seen how God Himself kept the Gospel from spreading to the east at this time, instead, following the words of Christ "I am not sent but (only) to the lost sheep of the house of Israel," (Matt. 10:6; 15:24), they went West.

No strictly Oriental religion has ever made much headway in the West, among the predominantly White nations we know as Christendom and because of the distinct differences in mentality, they never will. (Notice, I did not say that Whites were superior in mentality, but it has been proven without a shadow of a doubt that they are different in their thinking from other races and nationalities.)

Occasionally we see a few Whites who are sucked into the vortex of Oriental religious cults such as the Moonies, but never in impressive numbers. Why is this? I believe that in the minds of "true Israel," (and remember, we are not speaking here about Jews), there is a yearning towards the truth of God to such an extent that they do not gravitate towards the "mystery religions" of the East. Unknown to the White person themselves, is a heart longing to know the truth of God, and His Son, the Lord Jesus Christ.

In spite of the mouthings of the Baal prophets in our JudeoChristian churches which seek to glorify the Christ haters of Judaism, Christianity is fundamentally non-Jewish. Its early origin came from among the people of Galilee, who were despised and called Gentiles by the Jews.

All through the preachings of the major prophets such as Isaiah, Jeremiah and Ezekiel, we read of God's visitation to the Gentiles. In every case, the word GENTILE in the Old Testament is translated from the Hebrew "goy" and means "nation; foreign non-Jewish nation; heathen." In Isaiah 42:6, we read: "I the Lord have called thee (Israel; speaking of "true Israel," not the imposters of Rev. 2:9; 3:9), in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee as a covenant of the people for a light to the GENTILES."

The principle means by which Christianity was released from its hostile background, came from a Gentile nation, the Greeks, who we have every reason to believe were made up principally of the "lost sheep of the house of Israel."

The Apostolic Council held in Jerusalem to settle the matter in 49 AD officially declared the complete independence of Christianity from Judaism.

It was not until about twenty years later, after most of the disciples had suffered martyrdom, that the early Judeo-Christians, the Ebionites, who had been on friendly terms with the Jewish Talmudists, introduced into the New Testament, the "Messiah doctrine," of the Jews.

We would be false to historic truths if we did not admit that our early church fathers, many of whom were alive when Christ walked this earth, knew that Christianity could not be entered through a Jewish portal. The two were then, as now, as separate as daylight from dark. Christianity was for all mankind who believed in and accepted the kingship of Jesus Christ, while Judaism is and was a religion, narrow in its concepts, and Oriental in its occult Babylonian thinking.

Because Christ's message to mankind passed through Oriental hands, we find many of the characteristic idioms, figures of and the florid imagery of the East in our Bible. But we Occidentals must guard against taking the figurative language of the East, too literally. We MUST always pause and ask ourselves, "Did the writer mean exactly what he said?" Our Bible scholars and seminarians have brought no end of confusion and derision on the cause of Christ, by neglecting to take into consideration the difference in thinking and expression between our Caucasian people and those of the Near East.

I saw this confusion very clearly during the five years I spent in Japan, first on occupation duty in 1945-46, and later in the 1950's. There was much misunderstanding between Americans and Japanese, because we refused to accommodate our minds to the Oriental manner of thinking, which

was often quite different from ours. As I learned to speak Japanese, I saw this difference, even more clearly.

The message of Jesus Christ is one of pastoral simplicity, which has often been confused by the insistence of our Bible scholars to give it an Oriental flavor. We can readily see this in the artlessness of the Sunday Schools of America, where the International Sunday School lessons are often prepared by unsaved Jews and in many church hymns which need to be dropped. These hymns often completely distort what Christianity is all about. One comes vividly to mind:

**"This world is not my home,  
I'm just a passing through;  
My home is up in heaven.  
Way on beyond the blue!**

**"The angels beckon me,  
From heaven's open door,  
And I can't be at home,  
In this world any more.**

Anyone with a knowledge of the Bible knows this hymn is completely un-Scriptural. Yet I have heard it sung with fervor in many fundamental churches, and it is a favorite among the charismatics of Pentecostalism. With this "other worldly" concept, it's no wonder that so many of our Christian churches have become the "salt which has lost it's savor," (it's ability to act as salt and hold back corruption.")

The same thing could be said about the Rapture doctrine, which has turned many potential "soldiers of the cross," into foxhole dwellers, who fold their holy hands in prayer, while they ask Christ to come back and "rapture" them out of the mess which was caused by their apathy.

My Bible, which happens to be a King James Version, states very clearly in (Matthew 6:10), that the King told us to pray: "Thy kingdom come, Thy will be done IN EARTH as it is in heaven." There is no Scriptural teaching which indicates that Christians will spend eternity, sitting on some fluffy cloud, strumming on a harp through eternity. Yet that is the idea in the minds of many Judeo-Christian churches and can even be seen in their art and cartoons. This idea is utterly ridiculous and contrary to the teaching of ALL Scripture.

When our Bible, both Old Testament and New, was translated from Hebrew, Greek and Aramaic into English, the translators faced some terrifying difficulties in rendering from the original, a faithful and accurate version. For the most part, they did a remarkable job. But if you really want to know exactly what the Bible says, you need a good Concordance and Lexicon. As you look up key words, you will often be amazed at what they meant in the original. They may contradict what your pastor says they mean, for he will no doubt tell you what he learned at the seminary, which may not necessarily be their correct meaning.

A translator is always allowed a certain latitude of expression between the literal and figurative. For instance take the English word FAST. It has many meanings: It might mean to go without food for a period; or it could mean to move rapidly; or it might indicate a person with loose morals; its meaning always depending on how it is used.

The same is true with the translators of the Bible. Let's take the King James Version for example, since it is probably the best known and most used of all translations. The word GENTILE in every instance in the Old Testament comes from the Hebrew word "goy" which refers to a "non-Jewish" nation or people. In the New Testament, in every place but four, it comes from the Greek word Ethnos, which specifically means a "non-Jewish" people. (In John 7:35; Romans 3:9; 1 Cor. 10:32 and 12:13, it comes from the Greek word HELLEN, which means a "Greek speaking person.") Yet as we read the New Testament and see how the translators have used the word GENTILE, it can

become mighty confusing.

Some quotations in the Bible are foreign to our English expression. For instance, when a Hebrew prophet said: "Thus saith the Lord!" the people know better than to believe that God had actually come down to that prophet and spoke with him face to face. It was a figure of speech and was the prophets way of telling the people, truth which had been revealed to him by the Holy Spirit.

The beauty of divinity that shines forth in the English translations of our English forefathers, who were masters in the use of English prose, can be seen as you read the translations of Wycliffe, Tyndale, Coverdale, the Geneva Bible, and finally the King James Version. None of the modern Judeo-Christian versions, such as THE LIVING BIBLE; GOOD NEWS FOR MODERN MEN, etc., where you will often find unsaved Jewish scholars among the translators, can come close to the classic beauty and accuracy of the early translations.

The common language spoken by Christ and His disciples was Aramaic, a dialect of the ancient Assyrians, and many Semitic relatives. It would be unreasonable to believe that Christ and His disciples did not know Greek, since it was the common business language throughout the known world.

Anyone who has made an in-depth study of the literature of Greece, can see in the Gospel of Luke, and the book of Acts, the rhythmic flow of the Greek language.

A venerable Christian scholar once said: "We have three avenues of a knowledge of God, namely history, including revelation, reason, and experience. These three must be coordinated - neither is more important than the other. The over emphasis on revelation leads to dogmatism; the over emphasis on reason leads to rationalism, and the over emphasis on experience leads to mysticism."

In youth, we tend to lean heavily on the authority of revelation; in maturity we tend to rationalize our beliefs, while in old age, we often appeal to our experiences. This is a strictly Occidental foundation, with none of the hidebound regimentation of the Pharisees. This is the freedom Christ preached and which Judaism never knew.

At the age of twelve, Christ showed His ability to "hold His own," with the best minds of Judaism; when He knew more at that age about their boasted laws than they did, He had little use for their narrowness.

He never cultivated an air of mysticism, such as was in vogue with the Talmudic leaders of Judaism. He was direct, and plain in His speaking, and His theology was understandable to the "man in the street," which set Him apart from the Jewish leaders, who were often deliberately confusing in their theology, in order to keep the common man under their control. In Matt. 7:28, 29 we read: "...the people were astonished at His doctrine: For He taught them as one having authority, and not as the scribes."

When the Pharisees sent temple officers to arrest Him, they returned empty handed and told their masters: "Never man spake like this man," (John 7:46). The Pharisees ridiculed them, and when Nicodemus, one of their own, who had secretly come to Jesus by night in John 3, defended the officers, the Pharisees sneeringly said: ". . . Art thou also of Galilee? Search and look: for out of Galilee ariseth no prophet." (John 7:52.) Certainly these Jewish religious leaders did not accept Christ as being on an equal plane with them.

Christ showed the reality of the spirit, as no other had ever done, without resorting to the "clap-trap" of spiritualism so often used by the Pharisees, and which has become so popular in the Judeo-Christian churches of Pentecostalism today.

When we compare the real Jesus of Nazareth, to the Jewish traditionalists, we see a decided contrast and "never the twain shall meet."

**TOLERANCE NOT COMPROMISE!**

It is interesting to note that while true Christianity is tolerant towards other religions, it MUST remain uncompromisingly Christian.

This is where the Judeo-Christian churches fall far short of the ideals of "true Christianity." Is it a small matter in your mind, when your pastor sees Jesus Christ ranked with the anti Christ rabbis of Judaism? It should be a matter of deepest concern. Can you condone a Christian pastor who brags about being a "spiritual Jew," when the Bible clearly shows that Jews are "spiritually dead?" and that they fulfill the definition of an anti-Christ, as given in 1 John 2:22, 23?

Are any of our Christian people so stupid that they believe that Jewish hostility towards our Master and His church, is different now then when they "breathed out threatening and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord" in Acts 9:1?

Look at crucified Christian Russia. Christian, I dare you to look at what has taken place there since 1918. Millions have been murdered by the same Jewish hatred that killed our Lord and harassed the early church. Yet Judaism, while intolerant of Christianity, is willing to compromise with Communism, and according to their statements, finance it, and become the brains behind the monstrosity which has killed millions of hated Christians. This strange thinking, will allow a Jew to convert to Christianity, (if this is possible and read Matthew 23:15 to see why I make such a remark), to claim Christ as Savior, while remaining a member of a sect which hates the leader of the religion he has joined. It doesn't make much sense, does it?

Once Judaism gets the upper-hand in anything, religion, economics, politics, etc., you will immediately see revealed the assassin, the Shylock who demands his "pound of flesh," and who is as unmerciful as death itself. We have the death of millions of Christians at Jewish hands, not only in the early church, but under Jewish Communism, to prove this! Please don't get angry with me. These are not my words but come out of the Book you say you believe.

Then in Obadiah 21 we have this promise from our God, the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. The Lord God Almighty, Creator and Savior! "And saviors shall come up on Mt. Zion to judge the Mount (nation) of Esau, (there is no Esau nation today except for the Jews) and the kingdom shall be YAHWEH'S (the Lord's)."

The evil designs of the Edomite Jews and their Khazar non-Semitic allies the Ashkenazi Jews, and their confederates in Gog, Magog and Togarmah, shall not succeed. Their bloody scheme for a New World Order, envisioned in their Red, Jew controlled Communism, shall not prevail. The Thousand Years of Peace will not be ruled over by Jewry, but by our Lord, Jesus Christ, YASHUAH is His name! The great whore will be exposed as the imposter and the world shall recognize "true Israel," as the Bride of Christ, which shall be given her rightful place in the kingdom, as consort for the King, for GOD HAS CHOSEN HER! MARANATHA!

In his book YOU GENTILES! Jewish author Maurice Samuels says on page 155 - "We Jews, we the destroyers, will ever remain the destroyers. Nothing you will ever do will meet our demands and needs. We will forever destroy because we need a world of our own, a God-world, which it is not in your Gentile nature to build."

Conrad Alberti (Sittenfeld), a leading Jewish novelist in the 19<sup>th</sup> century wrote: "No one can dispute that Jewdom takes a leading part in the pollution and corruption of relations between nations. It is the character of the Jew to have a stubborn endeavor to produce values without work, and this, being an impossibility, it simply means that these values are artificially produced, at Gentile expense."

When Christians realize that the Jews are obnoxious in manners, crooked in business dealings, vile in their moral concepts and a danger to all the ideals of Christianity, then it no longer is prejudice to shun them, or even use harsher measures if necessary to get rid of their influence!

The alleged persecutions of the Jews, who Judeo-Christians "turncoats" such as Baptist evangelist Jack Van Impe, Jerry Falwell, Pat Robertson, Jimmy Swaggart, and a host of others call the "apple

of God's eye," (A term reserved for "true Israel"), is not because they are God's people and Satan hates them. But because of their own unrighteous conduct. The Christian leaders who lead their people astray, by accepting the Jewish lie that 6-million Jews were annihilated by Hitler's government in Germany, when Jewish statistics show there were never more than 3.6- million Jews living in German controlled territory and that millions of those escaped and have been drawing reparations from West Germany ever since. These are at fault!

When they attempt to change the Word of God, so that the Jews bear no responsibility for the murder of our Lord; when they attempt to subvert our Christian leaders and political figures into supporting God's worst enemies into fawning at their feet, then it is time for Christians to rise up in righteous indignation and say: "It is enough! STOP"

Centuries ago, it was common practice to persecute heretics in all religions, and in some areas, Jews suffered alongside of Catholics and Protestants, in the so-called Christian Wars, which were not Christian at all, but were caused by the moral debacle James spoke of in James 4:1-4. They came from evil men, who under religious guise, sought power and wealth to "consume it on their lust."

During Czarist times, Christian pastors in St. Petersburg were besieged by Jews who wanted to join their churches so they would be allowed to remain in the city and own property there. They were not interested in becoming Christians, or changing their abominable moral practices, but wanted to use Christianity as a shield. One of their rabbis told them\_ "Yes you may join a Christian church, but never forget you are a Jew." I wonder how many Christian congregations were suckered by these Christ haters?

There is no question in my mind that individual Jews can be kind, generous and sympathetic to others than their own kind. I have known some to be so! Some even criticize Jewish leadership, but very seldom publicly. Some decry the excesses of Zionism, while still paying dole to the Zionists.

But in spite of this, the cancer of Judaism remains in the Christian world, as an open malignant sore, which seeks to corrupt everything it comes into contact with. What it has done in centuries past, and is doing now to tolerant Christianity, should be a definite warning signal regarding the "true nature of the Zionist beast!"

I believe we are reaching the "point of no return," in dealing with this problem and MUST settle with the whole tribe now, in order to exist. We can deal with individual cases, once we can control the "power sources" of International Judaism.

The Jewish leaders for centuries have admitted that Christianity has been a threat to their Talmudic World Conspiracy. Christ was totally good, and only a "totally good" leader can expect to best one who is "totally evil," call him the Anti-Christ, or whatever you will. There is no way we can stop the Jewish attack against Christianity using the average "Alka-Seltzer" type Christian soldier in our fight for Christ and freedom. I call them "Alka-Seltzer," for they are like that medicine which you must use while it still fizzes, in order to get any benefit from it. These Christians come to church and "fizz" for an hour or two on Sunday, while the rest of the week you can't tell them from the unsaved people they surround themselves with. They act the same worldly way, they go to the same worldly places, they do the same worldly things, while calling themselves Christians. No wonder so many Christians are looked on as "hypocrites." Many a time I have heard and unsaved man or woman say: "I'm as good as those hypocrites who go to First church," and they are very possibly right. For one of the weaknesses of the Christian church today, is that the majority of its members have never had a personal encounter with the Commander-in-Chief.

In order to be an OVERCOMER, a Christian must WORK, yes I said WORK, at being a Christian, seven days a week. Just having FAITH in Jesus Christ is not enough. Oh how right the Apostle James was, when he said: (James 2:14) "What doth it profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works, can faith save him?" Vs 17 - "Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone." After explaining about how Abraham proved his faith through his works, he concludes in vs 24 - "Ye see then, how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only." You can scream

until you are "blue in the face," about how you were saved by FAITH alone, but until you show by your works that it was real, you are nothing but an "empty windbag."

You may consider me to be un-Christian in my criticism, but this is not the case, I am merely telling you the truth. "Shall I become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"

This Jewish hatred for Christianity should not be unexpected, for our Savior told us that as He was hated, so would we be. In John 15:18,19, He spells this out: "If the world (order) hate you, you know that it hated me before it hated you. If ye were of the world (order), the world would love his own; but ye are not of the world (order), but I have chosen you out of the world (order) therefore the world (order) hateth you."

Then in vs 20 - ". . . If they (speaking of the Jews) have persecuted me, they will also persecute you..." Then in Vs 23 -"He that hateth Me, hateth my Father also." That ought to answer apostates such as Billy Graham and Jerry Falwell, who say that Jews can reach the Father, other than through Jesus Christ. We can expect to be slandered and persecuted by the World Order of Internationalism, if we take a stand for Jesus Christ. If we are not, then there is something sadly lacking in our Christian witness. Show me a Christian who is not attacked by evil men, and I will show you a "wish-washy" individual without any "spiritual backbone," who will never take a stand for anything, while falling for everything.

So-called Gentile Christians who defend God's enemies with their praise and support, or simply leave them alone to practice their devilry, believe, no doubt, that they will in the final analysis be exempt from Jewish malice. But if you look at the record, you will see they are the first to be eliminated, when the anti-Christ's take over.

We know from observation, that if an officer of the law, were to treat a Jew with no fear of the "self-chosen race," he would see his term in office drastically shortened. If he were a politician, with the "intestinal fortitude" to speak up about Jewish excesses, he would be run out of public office. Ask such men as Senator Percy from Illinois, Fulbright from Arkansas.

You hard-headed Christian Gentiles, who refuse to face up to the truth; you whose mind is so encased in "religious cement," that it will take the dynamite of God to blow it loose to where you can even see the truth. I dare you to have the courage to say in public, what you say about the Jews in private. Why do you attack those of us who are truthfully exposing this cancer which is destroying our Christian society? Certainly, I do not like to preach this kind of message. I'd like to talk about the wonderful love of God, and His mercy and grace. But someone has to tell the "harsh facts, and for some reason I can't understand, and don't like, I have been given that task, and before God, I will do the best I can, whether you or the Jews like it or not!

In your own heart, you know you are a coward, when you fail to protest Jewish control of our banking system, the press, our medical and judicial systems. Yet there they are! The Jewish overlords of America, put there for the most part by cowardly Christians who were afraid to speak up, and kept there by Christian prostitutes who benefit from their relationship with the anti-Christ.

You know your Christian responsibility, if you have studied the Bible. In 1 John 2:22, 23, we are given a very clear definition of an anti-Christ, and no one more clearly fits this description than the Jew. In 2 John 10,11, we are told how we MUST treat these anti-Christ's. "If any come unto you, bring not this doctrine (that Jesus is the Son of God), receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed (help him in any way). For he that biddeth him God speed, (notice carefully now) BECOMES PARTAKER IN HIS EVIL DEEDS." You say you believe the Bible? Who will you obey? Your pastor or the Word of God?

The manner in which the Jews have abused freedom in America would justify the disenfranchisement of the entire tribe. Surely, a parasite of such vicious nature, MUST at least be controlled!

Is it stupid malevolence that has given us the slogan "we must not indict a WHOLE RACE?"

When a nation declares war on another, - it indicts every member of that nation with the enemy's characteristics, whether this is true or not. No doubt there are good men and women on the enemy's side; some may even be friendly to our cause. But as long as they "sail under the enemy's flag," **THEY ARE THE ENEMY!** To deal with them in any other manner would be the utmost of stupidity and would lead to our defeat.

A domestic, secret enemy will never declare war openly. It will preach "pacifism," and "disarmament," while privately practicing warfare against us.

So today, a discerning Christian **MUST** be able to see how the International Jew practices his "secret warfare" against Christianity which has given them shelter and succor.

The power of Judaism today, is not in their numbers, which are small, but in their "terrible power of the purse," which they wield without mercy. Their power lies in the ability to infiltrated Christian organizations such as the church, and deceive God's people as to their evil nature.

### **JEWISH INVASION OF THE PULPIT!**

The last stronghold of "free speech," and "freedom" in any Christian country, rests in the Christian church, and it's pulpit. In America, this freedom is protected by the First Amendment which states that the State may not interfere in the rights of the church to preach the Gospel of Jesus Christ. It was designed to protect Christianity, not any other religion. But because of this Amendment, Christian America has been tolerant of other religions, even those who seek to tear us down. Of course this is not Christian forbearance, but stupidity of the worst kind. If we had followed the orders given to our forefathers in old Israel, this problem would never have arisen.

But the Jews in particular, protected by this Amendment, have invaded the Christian sanctuary and on every hand, we can see unmistakable features and hear the characteristic speech and doctrines of Judaism. We get very little of the Christ of the Gospel in our modern church, but much of the social gospel of Judaism.

Most often, we see "Jewish dupes," pastors who are not Jews, who call themselves Christian, who tell their parishioners, "We must love the Jews, or incur the wrath of God." While at this moment, according to their own world leaders, they intend to slaughter American Christians like they did those in Europe and China, the Christian dupe spouts the false message that we "must turn the other cheek" to the enemy which seeks to destroy us and our God given freedom. To do this is of course suicidal! Certainly Jesus never taught this kind of doctrine! Certainly this was not the attitude He showed, when he made a whip out of rope, and drove the money changers out of the Temple, (John 2:15), or aren't we supposed to speak about this Jesus?

Has the pulpit in America become so blind, or so solidly sold out to Jewish interests, that it is ready to follow the lead of the press, TV, radio, and Hollywood, into the contaminated "hog pen" of Talmudic Judaism?

While these "wolves in sheep's clothing" we call pastors, pontificate about "universal brotherhood; the Fatherhood of God, and the brotherhood of man," while they seek to disarm America, yes, even through individual gun control and elimination of 2<sup>nd</sup> Amendment rights; which would leave us at the mercy of those who have openly stated their desire to destroy us. Where are the Christian Shadrach's, Meshech's and Abednego's in the American pulpit, who will stand tall and say to the overlords of world Jewry, "We will not bow down to your image of gold!"

At the turn of the Twentieth Century, what we see happening today was called "Nihilism" (the general rejection of all belief in morality; the belief that there is no meaning to our existence; so since we live only for today, "Eat, drink and be merry, for tomorrow we may die!") Today, this idea is being "spoon fed" to our college youth by Jewish professors, for the most part, who are doing their part to prepare America for the slaughter.

The Jew can never feel at home under the Christian political system, (and I say this, fully realizing

how far we have fallen away from "One nation under God.") But the Jew knows that there is still "spoil" to be found in the world today, and the spirit of Judaism, is the spirit of the "freebooter" who sailed under the Skull and Cross Bones flag of Jolly Roger. The Bible says they love to "take and occupy houses they have not built; and reap from fields which they have not sown."

The Jewish tribal organization of the Kaballah, is all that the Jew wants, it is all he needs, and his rule of the Sanhedrin, or racial tribunal is enough for him. He despises the political and judicial systems of the West, and uses them only for his own advancement and as a means to destroy his enemies.

But let's get back to the original theme and see how the earliest Christian heresy, that of Ebionitism, has begun to renew its efforts in 1992, as it seeks to introduce Jesus Christ as a Jew, and His doctrine as Jewish doctrine. This is an enigma, for on one hand Judaism claims Christ, while on the other it downgrades Him as an illegitimate bastard and apostate.

What we see happening today, in the modern Christian church, especially those who are known as Judeo-Christian churches, is an all-out Jewish effort to recapture Christianity and its converts, and bring them under the bondage of Judaism, by representing their leader, Jesus the Christ, as an exalted Jewish rabbi, although slightly demented, to be sure! This is the attitude of many modern Jewish authors and can be seen in Dr. Joseph Klausner's book JESUS OF NAZARETH.

"There is an old saying that applies to all Christians who make concessions to anti-Christ Judaism: 'They that touch pitch will become dirty.'"

While the first century Ebionites spoke from their Judaized background, the Ebionites of the Twentieth Century have no such native background and are inexcusable in their heresy. This is an example of what Jesus meant, when He accused the Pharisees in Matthew 23:15, of turning their converts into "two-fold more a child of hell than yourselves."

It was in this manner that the Apostle Paul counseled the Galatians, a people with no Jewish background (although many of them, unknowingly, were Israelites). These people had no business being led astray from their Christian belief, by Judaizers.

Anyone who allows themselves to be trapped into believing that Christianity and Judaism spring from the same rotten "fountainhead," are indeed to be pitied, for in the words of the Apostle Paul, for such a one, "Christ died in vain!" (Gal. 3:1). Such a person, and there are millions of them in our present day Christian churches, are stepping backwards in time for almost 2,000 years, to a time when some said that in order for you to be saved, you first had to be circumcised.

It is necessary for Judaism to keep up this deception, which is designed to bury Christ and His message among their traditions, and prepare the world for the NEW WORLD ORDER, which the Jews teach will be under their domination.

They are presently trying to do this through a very clever maneuver, in which they induced the U.S. House of Representatives, on March 5, 1991, to pass by voice vote, a resolution, designating March 26<sup>th</sup> as EDUCATION DAY, U.S.A. in honor of Rabbi Menachem Scheerson, leader of the worldwide Lubavitch Movement. This Resolution was passed by the U.S. Senate on March 21, 1991, and our so-called Christian President George Bush issued a proclamation calling upon the people of the United States to observe this day with appropriate ceremonies and activities. This was lending support for the anti-Christ's of Judaism, and in so doing, according to 2 John 11, we have "become partaker in their evil deeds."

The Noahide Laws, which have been fostered by the Lubavich Movement are the supposed Laws of God, which were for the purpose of governing "non-Jewish" people. These Laws have nothing in common with God's Laws as given in the Ten Commandments, but are Jewish Laws, imposed on "non-Jews," in which the death penalty can be imposed on "non-Jews" who break them. (Supposing of course, that Jews are in control of the situation.)

Where the Ten Commandments demand at least two eye witnesses to condemn a man or woman to death, the Noahide Laws require only one witness.

While the Bible mentions the Noachic Covenant, Gen. 9:11-17, in which God promises never to destroy the earth again by a flood, there is no mention in Scripture, either Old or New Testament of the Seven Noahide Laws. They come to us direct from the Babylonian Talmud, which states that although these laws apply to all mankind, those who live by the Torah (Jewish Laws), are exempt. A perfect example, that although "all pigs is equal, some pigs is more equal than others." (Please excuse the rotten grammar.)

When the U.S. Congress, both branches, passed Public Law 102-14, they stated in no uncertain terms, that this Jewish Law is the foundation of all international law, and this is a step in the establishment of a law code for the NEW WORLD ORDER.

In Noah's time, corruption became so widespread that God had to intervene; He cleansed the world with water, saving only Noah, his family and selected animals and beasts. There were no nations, no communities, no society, just a family. But in this NEW WORLD ORDER, sin existed. We can see this in Noah's drunkenness and Ham's dishonoring his parent. It was Ham, who begat Cush, and Cush begat Nimrod, who began the Babylonian System which is basic to Talmudic Judaism, and which holds all men in bondage in these closing out days of the Twentieth Century.

When Nimrod tried to build the tower of Babel, God confused the languages and scattered the people abroad upon the face of the earth. So it might be said that God created a new world order of nations to prevent leaders of that time from creating their own man-made world order. This should serve as a warning to those who, in our time, are striving to "make them a name," and create a New World Order. (George Bush please take note!)

While a superficial study of the Seven Noahide Laws may draw a favorable response from many Christians, it is because they have not done their homework. For if they studied this law, it can be seen that as the orthodox Jew interprets them, Christians who worship Christ would be guilty of crimes which demand the death penalty. Because we believe that "Jesus is God," to the orthodox Jew, this is blasphemy, hence the death penalty; technically, every Christian on the face of the earth faces the death penalty, if these Seven Noahide Laws become the basis for International Law, and don't be naive enough to say: "It will never happen to us!" Now we are saddled with this Law, and the Noahides are exploring the feasibility of making it world wide through the United Nations. It seems to fit perfectly with George Bush's NEW WORLD ORDER Plans!

While this Noahide Law has been fostered and promoted in our Congress, the Ten Commandments of God are prohibited from public display in our public schools. Those who profess to be Judeo-Christian in their beliefs, are in effect accepting the ancient Pharisaism which our King Jesus condemned. For according to Jewish authorities such as Rabbi Louis Finklestein: "Pharisaism became Talmudism ... and the spirit of the ancient Pharisee survives unaltered. When the Jew studies the Talmud, he is actually repeating the arguments used in the Palestinian academies. From Palestine to Babylon ia; from Babylonia to North Africa, Italy, Spain, France, and Germany; from these to Poland, Russia and Eastern Europe generally, ancient Pharisaism has wandered." This is the link which is missing in Evangelical and Fundamental understanding, which allows them to give "God speed," to God's worst enemies, in direct contradiction to His Word. (See 2 John 10, 11.)

According to news reports, this heresy has become so strong, that in Athens, TN, the "heart of the Bible belt," the Emmanuel Baptist church took the steeple off their church, and scraped the name Baptist and Church off their church sign. Here we find a -group of Christian fundamentalists, who have allowed themselves to be sucked into believing that they are discovering the roots of their faith by a return to Judaism.

Boiled down to reality, the passage by the U.S. Congress of Public Law 102-14 in 1991, is the most flagrant violation of the First Amendment ever passed by Congress, and can be expected to be the "wave of the future," unless Christians wake up to what is being done to them and their faith.

But remember, that while we see this usurpation of authority, we know that "The government shall be upon His (Christ's) shoulder: and His name shall be called Wonderful Counselor, The Mighty God, The Everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace," and "neither is there salvation in any other; for there is no other name under heaven by which we MUST be saved." HALLELU'YAH! So "Let the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing... He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: the Lord shall have them in derision (contempt)." (Ps 2:1)

The frantic efforts of Judaism to prove their contentions, is evidence enough that this subject is vital to their intentions. One can read about this in books by Jewish authors such as Prof H. Graetz in his HISTORY OF THE JEWS; Dr. Joseph Klausner in his JESUS OF NAZARETH, and Emil Ludwig in his THE SON OF MAN. All three of these Jewish authors are characterized by the same diseased logic that effects the tribal intellect of this species we call Jews.

Their method is to announce as their premises a hypothesis (supposition) that none but themselves can logically accept (in other words, a Jewish fable) then proceed to build an argument without a sound foundation. They all say Jesus is a Jew, but never go on to prove it. Klausner clinches the whole matter to his satisfaction at least, by quoting a Latin proverb: "Ex nihilo nihil fit" - "you cannot get something out of nothing." This pre-supposes, of course, that the message of Christianity came from an earthly origin, and of course, that this origin MUST have been Jewish.

It is rather amazing to see where this writer in the very same paragraph, literally disproves his own statement by saying: "Had there not been in Jesus' teaching something contrary to the world outlook of Israel, (and here he of course was referring to the Jews), there could never have risen out of it a new teaching so irreconcilable with the spirit of Judaism."

Again: "Although Jesus' teaching may not have been directed against contemporary Judaism, it certainly had within it the germs from which there could and must develop in course of time, a non-Jewish and even anti-Jewish teaching."

It seems incredible to me, that an intelligent man can take two such conflicting positions and attempt to present them as the truth; but such is the obtuse reasoning of Judaism.

The false idea that Christ was a Jew and His teachings an offshoot of Judaism, is held by all three of these Jewish authors. But we must notice that they still admit that "there is something contrary to the world outlook of Judaism in Christ's teachings," and that "this new teaching is irreconcilable with the spirit of Judaism."

Adolph Harnack, one of the outstanding Christian theologians of the 20th Century said: "There the historical Jew, Jesus, disappears totally; virtually every word He taught is made to be of permanent and universal human interest. The messianic features are abolished entirely, and virtually no importance is attached to Judaism in its capacity of Jesus' environment. Jesus rose independently and so towered above contemporary Judaism, as to be untouchable by it." (This is a message that present day Christian theologians for the most part seem to have ignored.)

Looking forward from the Christian era nearly 2,000 years, it will surprise many readers that the Jews cannot be considered the ancient race they claim to be. Civilized man had occupied the land of Palestine long before the Jews appeared on the scene. They first appear in Biblical accounts, about the year 742 BC, which is almost 1200 years after the time of Abraham, (to call Abraham a Jew is a sign of ignorance, or intellectual dishonesty) in 2 Kings - when we find them fighting against Israel.

The original home of the Semitic people was undoubtedly near the country we know as Arabia, which is now a hot and arid land, part of what is called the "fertile crescent." The Western arm of this crescent reaches southward along the Eastern shore of the Mediterranean Sea and is today known as Palestine. In the East, it broadens out into the valley of the Tigris and Euphrates Rivers, which in ancient times was called the Land of Sumer, or Mesopotamia. Long before these Semitic people came out of Arabia, this eastern arm was occupied by a highly civilized people known as Sumerians, who were not Semites. (See J.H. Braested - THE CONQUEST OF CIVILIZATION.)

Monuments in this land date back to at least 5000 BC and their translations place them in this area before the Great Flood. At the height of their power, they ruled as far westward as Asia Minor, and the islands of the Aegean Sea.

These people had the earliest written language in Asia, which furnished the basis for the Assyrian cuneiform writing. They had a highly developed and involved system of worship. Their ideas of worship were copied by the first Hebrew (not Jew) settlers in this area about 1451 BC.

It is only within the last hundred years or so, that modern archeology has recovered from the ancient buried cities of Mesopotamia, evidence that these people were not native to this area, but came from somewhere to the north.

The latest writings on this subject by Dr. L.A. Waddell, *THE MAKERS OF CIVILIZATION*, (1929) holds to the view supported by archaeological evidence, that from the Land of Sumer, these people spread east to the Indus Valley, then south, carrying the Sanskrit language and Indo-European culture into India itself.

These white skinned people, came in successive waves, as Medes, Persians, Hittites, Scythians, and among those who settled in Palestine, they were known as Canaanites.

A few of the people we now know as Jews, were those Hebrews who came back from the Babylonian captivity (probably less than 15%). They were a mixed crowd who brought back a religion which had been contaminated from the worship of the true God, to the Babylonian occultism known as Talmudic Judaism. From priests of the Most High God, they came back with Rabbis, who were supposed to counsel with God, and who became intermediaries between God and man, contrary to all true Hebrew teaching.

Just as Judaism is anti-Christ, it is also anti-national by nature and wherever it is practiced it has failed as a nation. It failed nationally and was overthrown and almost destroyed by the Romans in 70 AD when their holy city Jerusalem was razed and burned. Instead of accepting defeat and making the best of it under an efficient governmental system, as the Galileans did, they became a "parasite" people wherever they went, and by means of their Talmud organized and perfected their plans for preying on and ultimately subjecting all mankind to their nefarious purposes. Remember how the Apostle Paul characterized them in 1 Thess. 2:15, when he said: "...they have persecuted us (Christians), and they please not God, and are contrary to all men." This is an excellent character analysis of the International Jew.

Jews have always been a notorious failure in the matter of self-government when left to themselves. In their contact with others, their loyalty is always to the tribe. This is true of most American Jews, who have "dual citizenship." When the "chips are down," you can expect them to support Zionism, not what is best for America. It has been proven thus too many times to even argue about it.

Centuries before Christ appeared on the scene, Jews were viewed as the enemies of man kind, no matter where they were, for almost without fail, they were connected with the unsavory practices of "usury," and crooked business dealings, along with a dirty, immoral life style which most people, even non-Christians, hated. This was the reason Jews were kicked out of every European country at some time or other. It was not because they were God's Chosen People, as Baptist evangelist Jack Van Impe love to tell us.

When Russia fell to Jewish Bolshevism, it was the son of a Jewish rabbi, who directed the destruction of the Christian church in Russia. (See New York Herald Tribune, Magazine Section, April 16, 1934.)

Jewish authorities of the time, bragged about their part in making the Revolution a success, and when red Rabbi Steven Wise was asked what he thought about Communism, he replied: "Some call it communism; I call it Judaism." The Jewish writer M. Hermalin, writing from New York City in 1917, said: "The Russian Revolution was made by Jews. We have created secret societies and planned the Reign of Terror.:

The AMERICAN HEBREW, leading Jewish newspaper in the United States, in its September 10, 1920 edition said: "The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal was to create a NEW WORLD ORDER. What happened in Russia, shall also, through the same Jewish mental and physical forces, become a reality over all the world."

There is no excuse for any Christian not to know that countless millions of their brethren were murdered by those people their false shepherds now call God's Chosen, and that the future of Christianity, if it falls into Jewish hands, will be bleak indeed.

The number of Christians murdered under Jewish supervision in Russia will probably never be known this side of eternity, but it exceeds by many times, the so-called Jewish holocaust of World War II, where it falsely contended that 6-million Jews perished, when according to their own statistics, there were never more than 3.6-million Jews in German occupied territory and many of them escaped before the Nazi took control.

But Jewish propaganda in American churches being what it is, our Christian people bemoan the persecution of Jews, while completely overlooking the suffering caused to our own people by these anti-Christ parasites. Authentic records show that during the opening days of this Jewish Revolution, 31 bishops, 1,650 priests and ministers, and over 2-million Christian laymen, were murdered under Jewish control. (This included the Czar and his family who were brutally murdered by Jewish assassins.)

If we were to take to heart the record of the Jewish led, Jewish instigated, Jewish financed Bolshevik Revolution in Russia and see it as a warning; every non-Jew, especially if they were Christian, should become concerned for the welfare and safety of themselves and their families, for they are the future target of Judaism, no matter what your "Jew tainted" pastor tells you to the contrary.

While Judaism often attaches the International label to itself, it is at heart anti-national. It claims to be the source of Christ and His Gospel, in spite of all historical facts which proves otherwise. It preaches "pacifism," while carrying on unrelenting warfare against everyone who is not a Jew. It's "soap box" orators stir up discontent and are at the bottom of the racial hatred which is tearing America apart and which threatens "racial warfare." For decades, it has been known that the Jewish overlords of America, plan to use Blacks as "cannon fodder," in a racial war, they hope will bring them into their NEW WORLD ORDER.

Judaism has been successful in "hoodwinking" the bulk of Christianity into a sense of false security, which cries out "Peace and safety!" The Apostle Paul tells us in 1 Thess. 5:3, that when this happens, "sudden destruction cometh upon them ... and they shall not escape." Today in many of our Christian churches, Jewish influence has set up "non-resistance" to evil. With hordes of paid "prostitutes" in the form of "pastoral spies", Judaism has infiltrated the Christian church and is ever on the alert to catch Christians unaware, using secret intrigue, wherever it can and adopting one subversive method in one Christian country and another elsewhere.

The false doctrine known as the Rapture, has been one of Judaism's most potent weapons, as it has kept countless Christians from becoming "front line soldiers" for Jesus Christ, while relegating them to the role of "foxhole dwellers," who fold their holy hands in prayer, asking God to Rapture them out of the mess which was caused by their apathy.

This form of JUDAISM, which is the enemy to White Christian civilization must be EXPELLED AND OUTLAWED if White Christian civilization is to survive! This is your only choice and the time has come when Christians MUST decide between CHRIST or the ANTI-CHRIST OF JUDAISM! It is a matter of LIFE OR DEATH!

While Judaism has repudiated the PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION, and called them counterfeit, (accompanied by loud "Amens" from many Christian leaders), they cling to

their TALMUD, which teaches the same thing found in the PROTOCOLS.

So as we look deeper into the problem, we find that the liberalism which is destroying the strength of Christianity, is a "Jewish brain child."

When the Peace Pact of Westphalia was signed in 1648, ending the Thirty Year War, the foundation of modern nationalism was laid down. It was:

- 1) A state MUST have independence or sovereignty.
- 2) A state MUST have judicial equality, and;
- 3) A state MUST have a territorial domain.

The Jews, known as Israeli in Palestine, do not have a nation as such, for they have never had the attributes of Statehood and have no legal or moral right to be in the "family of nations."

A parasite organization, such as that presented by the Jews in Palestine, is fundamentally the reverse of that of a nation. The latter is set up to allow the greatest degree of personal liberty possible. In a genuine Republic its basis lies in the reservation of all liberty of action to the individual, as long as he does not harm his fellow man in any way. Hence we have the legal principle, that the State should govern it's people as little as possible. This ideal rests on the integrity of the individual to govern himself.

In a society of delinquents, this idea would be sheer stupidity. The State contemplates a peaceful objectivity for its domain, and its defender, the army, navy and air force, is available as a security for its borders and its people.

But when you have a political and moral parasite, a course of action contrary to this takes place. It's defenders seek the center of the herd, from whose safety they can bellow defiance to the rest of the world. The synagogue, serves as such for the Rabbi, who feels free to pronounce anathema against any Christian who crosses or exposes the aims of Judaism. These are immediately labeled as "anti-Semitic," which along with the term "racist," is one of the worst accusations which can be made against anyone these days. The fact that Judaism is one of the worst discriminators and "racist" organizations in the world, seems to have little effect on the thinking of "brainwashed" Christians.

This "parasite" organization has distinct advantages for the parasite. It has a mass of membership to act as its contacting body with the outside world, which proves to be a convenient "smoke screen," from which it's leaders can carry out their subversive, destructive, anti-Christian activities.

When met with proofs of hostility, they always deny partnership, but never denounce the guilty. This is what I have against the many so-called "good Jews." While many of them say they are against the excesses of world Zionism, very few will speak out to admit the guilt of collective Jewry. Good Jews, who defend Zionism, automatically become the enemy of everything which is truly Christian, just as Christians who defend the anti-Christ's of Jewry, become traitors to Christ and Christianity. (See 2 John 11.)

Have you ever heard a Jew denounce Karl Marx, Weishaupt, Trotsky, Lenin, or Stalin? They know that when their international leaders succeed, and claim their rewards, all members of the tribe profit from it. This plus their fear of militant Jewish organizations such as the ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE of the B'Nai B'rith, which is designed to keep the "little Jews" in line, will keep all but the bravest from speaking out against their brethren.

Then one of the most damaging things to Christianity, is that of having to deal with the "internal parasite." These are the "disease germs," we find in the pulpits of America. The Falwell's, the Robertson's, the Swaggarts, the Graham's, the Van Impe's of Christianity, who have worked their way into the healthy body of the church, secretly and insidiously destroying it from within. These are also our ENEMIES AND MUST BE DEALT WITH AS SUCH, if we are to SURVIVE!

## JEWISH LEADERSHIP

Jewish leadership has never been known to stop at anything which will gain its desired ends, and no wonder that we find among their ranks, such famous crooks as Caiphas, Herod, Nero, Lenin, Weishaupt, Marx, Trotsky, Hertzl, Ginsberg, and don't forget Henry Kissinger and Alger Hiss. These men were vile enough to be especially chosen for their positions of importance in the schemes of International Judaism. Such tools are all the more fit for their positions, when they are morally rotten specimens such as Nero, Lenin, Marx, Kissinger, and yes, the moral perverts of Christianity, such as the Swaggart's and Bakker's of TV prominence.

These tools of International Judaism signify the degree of mental and moral decay, indicative of the race, or its proselytes. This was the same disease that produced the rottenness of the Babylonian Talmud as the primary basis of their anti-Christ religion.

While the Greeks reacted with disgust to evil creatures such as the Thersites in the Trojan War, the Jews on the contrary extol the monsters of depravity as their heros and standard bearers. Men such as the terrorist murderer Menachem Begin, or the present Prime Minister Shamir, both of who boast of their deeds of murder and terrorism, yet both of whom have been welcomed by our government, and by religious leaders such as Jerry Falwell. When Falwell first met Begin, he came close to repeating the words used by King Jehosophat, the good king of Judah, as he visited wicked Ahab. In 2 Chron. 18:3 we read Jehosophat's words: ". . . I am as thou art, and my people as thy people; and we will be with thee in this war."

Later, when Jehosophat escaped destruction by the "skin of his teeth," he was warned by God's prophet in 2 Chron 19:2- ". . . Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." This is a warning many of our Christian ministers need to hear today!

It is stupidity of the lowest degree to argue that there are some "good Jews" to whom my criticism does not apply, and that they should not be held accountable for the actions of their racial leaders. In reply, I would have to answer that there is a battle to the death going on now between the forces of "light and darkness," between "good and evil," between "Christ and "anti-Christ." This battle has reached the point where it is about to break into violent action, aimed at Christians everywhere, just as it was at Russian Christians almost 75 years ago. When facing an enemy in open battle, there is no time to question whether there are good men among the enemy, especially when we see them giving silent assent to what the enemy is attempting to do. (I honor those few, such as Dr. Ben Freedman, Haviv Schrieber, and Alfred Lilienthal, who have had the courage to speak out against International Zionism, but they are few and far between.)

When the organization of Jewry is in our midst - as it most surely is - we MUST assume that every Jew is an enemy, and though we have given him citizenship, that does not make him an American. Remember the words from the Revolutionary War: "Put only Americans on guard tonight!"

Over two hundred years ago, the very wise elder statesman of America, Benjamin Franklin recognized the problem we face today, when he told our first Continental Congress: "Gentlemen, the Jew is an Asiatic," and warned that unless we prohibited them from access to this country, within 200 years they would seek to control it. Truer words were never spoken, and when Christian Patriots speak of ZOG (Zionist Occupied Government,) they are fairly describing our perverted government in "el cessepoole grande," Washington, DC.)

To forget that Jews do not think like Aryans, is to repeat the mistake that led to the "decline and fall of the Roman Empire."

The solidarity of International Jewry is not an easy obstacle to overcome. It exceeds that of all other diverse peoples in our midst. Yet, when we find a parasite in our midst, that is slowly draining our blood supply, no right thinking person, Christian or non-Christian, would blame us for using any method necessary to get rid of it and protect ourselves.

If we continue to tolerate this evil; if we spend our spare time watching their filthy, false TV presentations, listen to their degrading rock music, listen to the "brainwashing" lies of the media pundits, and those coming from the equally corrupt Baal pulpits of America, then we will be praising and supporting the enemy by our actions! Then they will "grow fat on our blood," and the seduced press will look on us as "democratic," "tolerant", "liberal" and "good guys," as we slip into the slavery of the ZIONIST NEW WORLD ORDER. God will say to us: "Depart from me, you who disobey my laws; I never knew you!" (Matt. 7:23; Luke 13:27.

As an alien who can exist in a Christian nation such as America, only by lying and cheating, the Jew is the perfect agent for Satan and his anti-Christ forces. For many centuries, the Christians in Europe made the "sign of the cross" when they met a Jew, because they knew they were the epitome of evil. Today, American Christians are more apt to embrace them and call themselves Zionist Christians. While the battle goes against Christianity, as it is now, because Christians have allowed the enemy to take charge, the time will come when the tide will turn. Our King has promised it. When that day comes, it may be too late for the Christian "turncoats," to attempt to "climb on the bandwagon of victory!"

## **JUDAISM ANALYZED!**

With the many Jewish organizations in our midst, such as the AMERICAN JEWISH CONGRESS; the ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE; the various JEWISH DEFENSE LEAGUES; the Jewish Masonic Lodge of B'NAI B'RITH; the KEHILLA of New York City, the JEWISH YEARBOOK, and many other sources which are open only to Jews, there is no excuse for Christians to not know that Judaism is a cult, not a religion. Most Christians can know the truth, if they so desire, no matter how strongly their pastors honor the anti-Christ's of Judaism. You have the option of believing Jesus Christ and His Word, or the projew sentiments of your seminary trained pastor.

1) JUDAISM is a cult, because it is organized along racial or tribal lines, instead of being based on religion as such. It rigidly commands the obedience of its members and makes their resentment felt to all who criticize them. (This is the major function of the ADL; that and keeping the "little Jews" in line.)

It's leadership is found among its Rabbis, who by virtue of the protection given them by their religious calling, can utter sentiments which in others would be called treason. (This is not true however with Christian pastors, many of who have been imprisoned by Jewish Judges and Prosecuting Attorneys, because they have refused to "bow the knee to the State.") Show me one Rabbi who has ever been imprisoned because of this. At this writing in 1992, over 265 Christian pastors are known to be incarcerated in American Prisons. Their crime? They stood against ZOG (Zionist Occupational Government).

2) Judaism, being a cult, must be considered as an ethnic group, whose aims and objectives are for the sole benefit of their race, no matter what methods must be used to bring it about. The Jewish Communal Register is an authority for this statement. It is a perpetual alien entity, by virtue of its "self-chosen, Chosen People" fetish. As aliens, they should not be allowed citizenship in any Christian country, since they are openly avowed enemies of our God, and His Son, our king.

3) Judaism is an unethical band, except among its own kind. According to its Talmud, it's hand is against the "goyim," the non-Jew, whom they consider to be animals, placed on earth by God to serve the Jews.

4) Judaism is a clandestine, secret organization, using various branches such as the AMERICAN JEWISH CONGRESS, THE ADL, the B'Nai B'rith, it's local kehillas, it's YOUNG JUDEA and it's various JEWISH DEFENSE ORGANIZATIONS, for it's nefarious purposes. Most of these could be classified as anti-Christian, anti-American.

5) It is in effect a closed corporation, an industrial unit, if you will, whose power is used to keep the Jew in the "driver's seat," while hampering the Gentile in any way possible. (I use the word GENTILE, to refer to anyone who is not a Jew.)

In the financial field, it concentrates its "power of the purse" to control corporations and nations. It is like a gigantic octopus which is remorseless and persistent in its revenge against any which seek to stay its power, or expose its ulterior motives. It is the public enemy of all who are "non~Jews", which it will seek to destroy, unless it is first destroyed.

This Jewish thinking can be seen in the statement made by the Jewish Ambassador from Austria to London, Count Mensdorf in 918: "Israel (Jews) won the war (WW I); we made it; we thrived on it; we profited from it. It was our supreme revenge on Christianity."

In 1852, Benjaim Disraeli, the Jewish Prime Minister of Britain, wrote: "The influence of the Jews can be traced in the last outbreak of the destructive principle in Europe. An insurrection takes place against tradition, against religion, against property..(Remember this statement was made before the Bolshevik Revolution) men of the Jewish race are always found at the head of every one of them. They cooperate with atheists; the most skillful accumulators of property ally themselves with Communists; this peculiar race ... touches the hand of all the scum and low castes in Europe: and all this because they wish to destroy ungrateful Christianity." (From THE LIFE OF LORD GEORGE BENTINCH, London, 1852. Notice he is not criticizing Jews, he is bragging about them. This same thing happened in 1918, when Trotsky with 247 Jews, the scum of the New York City's East Side, went to Russia with \$20-million in gold, donated by the Jew banker, Jacob Schiff.)

On page 23, in his book YOU GENTILES, Jewish author Maurice Samuels says: "I do not believe the primal difference between Gentiles and Jews is reconcilable. You and we may come to an understanding, but never to a reconciliation. There will be irritation among us as long as we are in intimate contact."

On page 152, of this same book he writes: "In everything we (Jews) are the destroyers - even in the instruments of destruction to which we turn to for relief. The very socialism, and internationalism through which our choked spirit seeks utterance, which seems to threaten your way of life, are alien to our spirits, demands and needs."

On page 155 - "We Jews, we the destroyers will remain the destroyers. Nothing that you can do will meet our demands and needs..."

Bert Hect, the well-known Jewish Hollywood writer, showed typical Jewish contempt for Christ when he wrote in one of his books: "One of the finest things done by the Jewish mob was the crucifixion of Christ. Intellectually it was a splendid gesture! But trust the mob to bungle it! If I would have had charge of the execution of Christ, I would have shipped him to Rome and would have fed him to the lions. They (Christians) could never have made a Savior out of mincemeat." Remember, these are the same folks some of your pastor's constantly refer to as the "apple of God's eye." (Men such as Jerry Falwell, Billy Graham, Jack Van Impe, and David Webber, frequently do!)

If "corporations have no souls," then it follows that those who manage them can have none either. This is essentially true of Judaism.

It requires a great deal of courage and brains on the part of a Gentile (non~Jew) to stand against the power of Judaism. The Gentile, especially the white Aryan, in his love for freedom, including free competition, seldom combines against the Jewish octopus, as the Jews continually do. The Jew prefers shelter and easy success by identifying himself with his racial or religious parasites. We hear

much about the "Oil octopus," the "steel octopus," but these are not bound together by race, unless they are Jew led, which many are. They are not protected by law as a religion. While they are supremely selfish, they are not usually hostile, except to anything which slows down or stops their gains. But the International Jewish octopus, as shown in their Talmud, has a malicious hostility and vindictiveness which goes far beyond its gains, and clothes the entire devilish hypocrisy with a show of religion which our laws forbid us to touch. So strong has this Jewish force become in the countries of Christendom, that they openly attack the Christian religion, while they themselves are protected from retaliation by the Christian element. To further the confusion, much of the Christian world has been "brainwashed" into believing that these anti-Christians are God's Chosen, even though our Lord clearly indicated they are not. (See John 10:26).

There are fools among our secular and religious families who praise the Jew for his business ability. Yet it is eloquent testimony to the capability of the average Gentile, that he can fight his battle for a living, and enjoy his own rugged individualism, his freedom, and his pride in manhood as a producer. For he is not a parasite like the Jew. Merely contrast the Aryans spirit of freedom and independence, the things Christ preached, and contrast this, if you dare, with the cowardice that resides within the parasite. Then tell me, that you want this country to come under their control. Industrial freedom is impossible where parasites abound and our entire economic system in the Free World today, is under the control of Jewish parasites.

Not only is Judaism a "parasitic" religion, they love to brag about it. In the JEWISH COMMUNAL REGISTER, published by the Kehillah of New York City, volume 1917-1918, it states, under the title YOUNG JUDEA, PAGE 1936: "The purpose of YOUNG JUDEA is twofold. It aims to foster or even arouse, if need be, the Jewish consciousness among the Jewish youth which is so necessary for the full realization of the Jewish life; and, secondly, it endeavors to direct Jewish work among the youth along nationalistic and more particularly Zionist lines.. the organization insists that Jewish life devoid of nationalistic elements is lacking in one of the most essential elements.

"The YOUNG JUDEA ideal, however, is something much greater than just outlined. We fondly look forward to the day when the Young Judea idea is no longer locally American, but shall unite as one powerful organization on the common platform of service to the cause of Zionism, all Jewish youth in the world."

It is interesting to note that foreign Jews were most prominent in these Jewish Youth Organizations - Jews who obviously did not consider themselves to be American.

The Young Judeans openly confess their purpose to train children from the age of ten to twenty to "look forward to the day when the young Judea idea is no longer America."

A parasite can never be a loyal American, and should never be given citizenship, even if born in this country. One result of this Jewish youth training, has been an increasing insolence and rudeness on the part of Jewish youth, especially in the institutions of higher learning. As mentioned before, I encountered this while lecturing on college campuses during the Vietnam War. 100% of the radical elements which were tearing our colleges apart, were Jewish led, men like Jerry Rubin, Abbie Hoffman, etc. Their rude and profane insolence was unbelievable. They were encouraged in their insolence by adult Jews such as the lawyer Kunstler.

The American Jewish Committee Report (p.1413) mentions its objectives to defend the civil and religious rights of Jews around the world, and cites the "terrible Russian massacres of Jews in 1903 and 1905," which shocked the civilized world. But historical facts for that period show no massacres. Instead it shows a Jewish attempt to overthrow the legitimate Russian government, which was put down by government forces, and its perpetrators, who were mostly Jews, were punished under Russian law.

On p. 1416 of this same report they admit to raising a considerable sum of money from what they call the "gullible goyim," to help the criminal element in Russia, which they called "innocent victims."

It is also interesting to note that it was the American Jewish Committees, who in 1909 exerted enough pressure on our American Congress, that they dropped from the Census Reports a section that gave a person's religious preference. Evidently, for some reason or other, Jews do not want the Gentile world to know how many there are in America.

They also opposed at this time (1909), a movement which sought to deprive Asiatics of the privilege of becoming naturalized citizens. They (the Jews) believed that this law could be used against them, since most of them are Asiatic. This certainly makes sense today, when we realize that according to their own statistics, fully 90% of world Jewry today is made up of the "round headed" "Judeo-Mongrels" known as Ashkenazis, who have always been the one's most hostile to the American Way of Life. These are Jews like Golda Meier, and Menachem Begin, who came from a Khazar background and whose ancestors never set foot in Palestine. Alfred Lilienthal, the renowned Jewish author, in his book THE ZIONIST CONNECTION says: "I would not be surprised if some of my gentile readers do not have more right to the Land of Palestine than Menachem Begin."

Since the "turn of this century," America has been inundated by Ashkenazim Jews, most of whom have come direct from Russia. They often boast in their Yiddish publications, how they have been able to defeat American immigration restrictions.

The operations of the American Jewish Committees, which expend enormous sums for the relief of "suffering Jews" (?) here and abroad, reads more like a chronicle of racketeers, who have squandered vast sums, often sucked from gullible Christians under the cloak of religion. This has been done, with the help of many Christian leaders, and has been for the furtherance of the anti-Christ's of Greater Judaism.

## **THEY HAVE NOT CHANGED IN 2,000 YEARS!**

The Roman historian, Tacitus, (Vol.11, p.264) tells us that "while the Assyrians, and after them the Medes and Persians were masters of the East, of all the nations held in subjugation, the Jews were the vilest." (See Jeremiah 24.)

The French historian Renan, commenting on Jewish persecution through the ages said: "Antipathy against the Jews was universal in the ancient world. It cannot be without reason, (This reason is not that they are hated by Satan, because they are God's people, as Baptist evangelist Van Impe would have us believe.) that they were the victims of slaughter, When every nation and age persecutes you, there MUST needs be some motive behind it. Down to our day, the Jew has pushed his way everywhere, claiming common rights. But in fact, the Jew would never stand upon common right; he would hold to his peculiar law; he would insist upon the privileges open to all, and his exceptional privileges in the bargain. He claims the advantages of nationality without being a nation. No people could tolerate this . . . The tolerant foreigner may be of service to a country, as long as he does not interfere in the affairs of that country. There is no justice in claiming family rights in a house which you have not built." (Ernest Renan, ANTI-CHRIST, p.206).

On page 93 of this same book, Renan, commenting on Rome's problems with the Jews, said: "It would have needed perfection itself not to be exasperated by that narrow and haughty temper, that hostility to Greek and Roman culture, that ill-will towards all mankind, which a surface knowledge took to be the essence of Judaism." Isn't this what the Apostle Paul talked about in 1 Thessalonians 2:15, when He said: "They (Jews) please not God and are contrary to all men?"

Ovid Publius, the Roman historian in his book OVIDUS NASCO, said: "They (Jews) are corrupters and tempters and highly inventive of everything concerning the lower forms of sensual pleasure." you Christians who support them, can't or won't you see that they are behind the corruption in Hollywood; on TV; that they are the major supporters of dope, prostitution, homosexuality and abortion? Can't you see this, or are you too stubborn to look at the facts or maybe you are one of those sad Judeo-Christians who have been completely "brainwashed" by the propaganda of the

Anti-Christ's until you believe their Jewish fables!

Diodorus Sicus, another Roman historian (BC 20 - AD 20) said of the Jews: "The friends of Antiachus had advised him to expel the Jews, as they would not mix with others, and regarded e

Seneca Lucius Annaeus, (BC 3 - AD 65) said: "These pestilential people have known how to acquire such influence that they, the vanquished, dictate laws to us, the victors." (Today, they are doing this same thing, in every nation of Christendom.)

Appollinus of Tyanna said: "The Jews have been in revolt, not only against the Romans, but against all humanity."

St. Justin (AD 103 - 167) said: "The Jews are hated by all mankind. They are behind all the persecution of Christians."

Tertullian, (AD 169 - 230) said: "The Jews formed the breeding ground of all anti-Christian action."

St. Thomas Aquinas said: "The Jews should not be allowed to keep what they obtain from others through usury."

Martin Luther (1485 - 1546), the Great Reformer said of them: 'Tis a pernicious race, oppressing all men by their usury and rapine. If they give a prince or magistrate a thousand florins, they extort 20,000 from their subjects as payment. We must ever be on guard against them." (This of course is what has happened in America, where our economy was taken over in 1913 by the Federal Reserve System, made up of eight privately, Jew owned banks. They have bled us white ever since.)

Napoleon I, (1769- 1821)said: "I decided to improve the Jews, but I do not want any more of them in my kingdom. Indeed, I have done all to prove my scorn for the most vile nation in the world."

Peter the Great, Czar of Russia (1672 - 1725) said: "I prefer to see in my land Mohammedans and heathen rather than Jews. For the latter are crooks and swindlers."

Paul Krueger, President of South Africa in the middle 1800's said: "If it were possible to eject the Jews from this country without incurring war with Great Britain, then the problem of everlasting peace would be settled in South Africa." Today, the white government of South Africa, for all intents and purposes, is under Jewish control, just as we are in the United States.

The Honorable Mr. Cudendyk, Netherlands Minister to St. Petersburg, Russia, in 1918, said of the Jews: "Bolshevism is organized and worked by Jews whose one object is to destroy."

David Francis, American Ambassador to St. Petersburg, Russia, in 1918, said: "The Bolshevik leaders, mostly of whom are Jews, and 90% whom are returned exiles, care little about Russia or any other country, but are internationalists and are trying to start a world-wide social revolution."

Gen. Ulysses Grant, Civil War general on the Union side, wrote to Major General Hurlbut, Jackson, Mississippi - "Refuse all permits to come south of Jackson for the present. The Israelites (Jews) should especially be kept out." Signed, Nov. 9, 1862.

Following this, on Dec. 17, 1862, was General Order #11, which said in part: "The Jews as a class are violating every regulation of trade established by the Treasury Department and also Department Orders, and are to be expelled from this Department within twenty four hours of this order."

Shortly thereafter, these Special Orders were rescinded by a Special Order which came from Army HQ in Washington, D.C. It most probably did not come from President Lincoln, but from Gen. Halleck who was an "arm chair" soldier and friendly with the Jews.

Rabbi Stephen Wise, one of the best known Jewish leaders and President of the AMERICAN JEWISH CONGRESS in the 1930's and President of the COUNCIL OF AMERICAN RABBIS, said of Communism: "Some call it Communism; I call it Judaism!" As a defense witness in a libel suit in Chicago, in 1946, where the CHICAGO JEWISH SENTINEL was being sued, Wise said: "The Talmudic Laws and traditions are to us of Jewish faith today, our guide and rule of conduct, as

the days when our people were a nation in Palestine. I am not an American Jew, I am a Jewish American."

In 1934, the Jewish author Samuel Roth, in his book JEWS MUST LIVE! wrote:

"Jewish history has been tragic to the Jews and no less tragic to the neighboring nations who have suffered them. Our major vice of old, as of today, is parasitism. We are a people of vultures living on the labor and the good nature of the rest of the world.

"But despite our faults, we would never have done so much damage to the world if it had not been for our genius for evil leadership . . . Granted our parasitism . . . For the first of all creeds is that Jews MUST live. It does not matter how, by what, or to what end. Jews must live!"

He then went on to list the reasons why Jews have been and are now despised: their corrupt and corrupting business and professional practices which ultimately led to their expulsion from country after country throughout the history of western civilization.

During World II, the outstanding General on both sides was without doubt, General George Smith Patton, Jr. Today, attempts have been made to blacken his name, by the same enemy who seeks to destroy Christianity. It was probably because of his outspoken contempt for those in our government who were deliberately attempting to weaken us.

He was a hot tempered man who scorned subterfuge and who spoke his mind. He hated Jewish led Communism and recognized it as a worse enemy than Naziism. This was at a time when the political trend was for American detente with the USSR.

Here are some of his thoughts, as he saw the deliberate manner in which Franklin D. Roosevelt, Winston Churchill, and Dwight David Eisenhower, were selling out this country and all of Eastern Europe to the Mongolian hordes of Communism.

As he looked at what was happening to Post-War Germany, he remarked: "It is very probable, and to me seems eminent, that the doctrines being executed are those promulgated by Morgenthau at the Quebec Conference which was not approved by either our Secretary of War, or the Secretary of State. It was at this meeting in which Morgenthau and later Roosevelt, copying him, stated that Germany was to be de-industrialized and demilitarized, and turned into an agricultural state."

"I can't see how Americans can sink this low. It is Semitic, (Jewish), I'm sure of it."

"Today, I received a letter...in which we were told to give the Jews special accommodations. If for the Jews, then why not for Catholics and Mohammedans?"

"We are also turning over to the French several hundred thousand prisoners of war to be used as slave labor in France. It is amusing to recall that we fought the Revolution in defense of the rights of man and the Civil War to abolish slavery and now we have gone back to both principles.

"This stuff about fraternization is all wet.. All that sort of writing is done by Jews to get revenge. Actually, the Germans are the only decent people left in Europe."

"I also wrote to Secretary of War, Mr. Stimson on the question of pro~Jewish influence in the military government of Germany."

"Frankly, I am opposed to this war criminal stuff, it is Jewish. I am opposed to sending POW's to work as slaves in foreign lands, where many will be starved to death."

"Evidently this virus started by Morgenthau and Baruch is Jewish revenge against all Germans. Harrison and his associates indicate that they feel German civilians should be removed from their houses for the purpose of housing displaced persons... It is against my Anglo-Saxon conscience to remove a person from a house, which is punishment without due process of law... Harrison thinks that Displaced Persons are human beings, which they are not, and this applies especially to the Jews who are lower than animals. I remember in Sicily, when General Gay said: 'It isn't a question of people living with dirty animals but of animals living with dirty people.' They have never seen a

Displaced Jew."

"Today, we drove to a Jewish Camp . . . established in what was once a German hospital. The buildings were in a good state of repair when the Jews arrived, but were in a bad state when we got there. They have no sense of human relationships. They decline, were practicable, to use latrines, preferring to relieve themselves on the floor. At Yom Kippur, we entered a large wooden building they called a synagogue, so General Eisenhower could speak to them. It was filled with the greatest stinking bunch of humanity I have ever seen.. The head rabbi was dressed in fur that was similar to that worn by Henry VIII and was very filthy. The smell was so terrible, I almost fainted and three hours later, I lost my lunch just thinking about it."

"Yesterday, General Craig told me he had visited another Jewish camp, in which he found men and women using adjacent toilets which were not covered in any way although screens had been made available to them. The Jews were too lazy to put them up."

"Craig said that conditions were unspeakable, and in one place he found ten people, six men and four women, occupying one bed . . . In my personal opinion no people could have sunk to this level of degradation in the space of four years."

"There is strong Semitic influence in the press. They are trying to do two things: First, implement Communism, and second see that all businessmen who are of German ancestry and non-Jewish, are thrown out of their jobs. They have utterly lost all Anglo-Saxon concepts of justice and feel that a man should be kicked out of work, merely because someone said he was a Nazi. They were shocked when I told them this should not happen without proof of guilt before a court of law."

"I called General McBride today about the density of population in one camp. He told me that it would be necessary to use force to get the Jews to move into adequate quarters. He said that although there was adequate space, the Jews crowd together and refuse to use the latrine. Garbage was piled in one corner of the room, and that was used as a latrine. The Jews were only forced to desist from their nastiness and clean up their mess, when my men threatened to use their bayonets."

"I know about the Lost Tribes of Israel, but this could not apply to the Tribe of Judah from which these current sons of bitches have descended. My personal opinion is that this is a lost tribe - one which has lost all sense of decency!"

Today, in America in particular, countless thousands of pastors in Fundamental and Evangelical Christian churches refuse to recognize the truth of both Scripture and revealed history. They know that the Jews hate Jesus Christ and His church. They know that the anti-Christ's of communism who murdered countless millions of their Christian brethren, were led by Jews. But they are so closely bound up by their church doctrine, which has been subverted to teach that the people Christ said were His enemies, are now His Chosen, that this lie has become encased in their minds in concrete, so that it will take the power of "Holy Spirit dynamite, (truth)" to blow it loose to where they will accept the truth and come out from under the domination of the Judaizers who openly state their desire to destroy Christianity.

These explosions between Jews and those they contemptuously call "goyim," have been going on for over two thousand years and as Renan, said, quoting from Strabo a noted geographer of antiquity: "They (the Jews) have invaded every city, and it is hard to find a place in the world that has not received their tribe, or more correctly, accepted their domination." Renan concludes by saying: "Two elements as opposite as fire and water could not mingle thus without constant danger of the most awful explosion." IT IS COMING SOON!

## **THE BABYLONIAN TALMUD**

To understand modern Jewry, the non-Jew MUST have some knowledge of Jewish religious life, which is revealed in a set of books which Jewish religious authorities call "the life blood of Judaism," the Babylonian Talmud.

Many Christians think of this work as comparable to our Bible. It is not! It is a compilation of Sacred writings of Jewish religious leaders over a period of 1,000 years, beginning in Babylon about 500 BC, and being completed at the Jewish religious seminary in Alexander, Egypt, about 500 AD.

There are actually two Talmuds, the Jerusalem Talmud, and the Babylonian, which is more complete, and which is considered by modern Jewish religious leaders as their Bible.

To those Christians who read this book, and still believe the Jews follow the teachings of Moses, let me quote from the words of the Master Himself. In (John 5:46, 47) when the Jewish religious leaders told Him how they revered and followed Moses, the King replied: "If ye had believed Moses, ye would have believed Me, for he wrote of me. But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?"

In Rodkinson's translation of the Talmud from Hebrew to English, he admits in his preface to Volume I, that he has removed some of the things which might lead to misunderstanding and misrepresentation. This is a dangerous thing to do, without the authority of the sanctioning body.

The Soncino edition of the Babylonian Talmud, is the most popular with modern Jews, and is the one they consider to be official.

Jacob Elan Conner, the man from whom much of this information was taken, used the Rodkinson Edition in his comments. This was the sanitized version.

The Talmud is not a single volume like the Bible, but is made up of 63 volumes which fill a 12 foot book shelf.

The Talmud was originally translated into English for the benefit of young Jews who could not read Hebrew, but they learned that this gave the English speaking "goyim," the opportunity to know what their religious book really taught, even though there is the pronouncement of the death penalty in the Talmud for any "goyim" who reads it, or any Jew who helps him in his endeavor. This would indicate to me, that the Jew does not want the Gentile to know what his religious book says about them. It's strange that one can go into most any religious book store and get copies of the Scriptures for many religions, only the Jewish religion seems to strive for secrecy. Rodkinson in his preface to Volume I says: "The modern Jew is the product of the Talmud, and every attack against it is an attack upon the Jew." Could it be that the contents of the Talmud are one of the reasons for this attack? We shall see.

Many Christians mistakenly suppose that the modern Jew studies the Old Testament, especially the books of Moses, sometimes called the Torah. But the Torah and the Talmud are "light years" apart in their teachings.

The Talmud is an immense conglomeration of "hair-splitting" religious nonsense, coming from the solemn old rabbis of Judaism, as they dabbled with problems of life, death and human conduct, like children playing with matches in a powder magazine.

These rabbis were mainly concerned with the "tradition of the elders," the sin Jesus condemned more than any other thing. As he said in Matthew 23:23, "Woe unto you scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye pay tithes of mint and anise, and cummin, and have omitted the weightier matters of the law, judgment, mercy and faith..."

The rabbis who wrote the Talmud were slaves to the "tradition of the elders." This came first in their life, before truth, or love of God, to the point where Christ said of them "In vain do they (the Jewish religious leaders) worship me (God), teaching for doctrines the commandments of men." (Matthew 15:9, Christ was quoting from Isaiah 29:18.)

To any honest student of the Talmud, its distinct Jewishness cannot be repudiated. While the Jews have spent much time and money trying to convince the Christian world that the PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION are fake. Yet they accept the Talmud, which confirms all the

major premises of the PROTOCOLS. The only way Jewry can repudiate the PROTOCOLS, is by repudiating the TALMUD, because it is filled with damning evidence against them and their spurious religion.

When we notice how strict the Jew is in allowing non-Jews to review his religion, we have a first hand illustration of Jewish intolerance, especially when the power is theirs. When they are not in power, they compromise in any manner necessary to get benefits for their people.

In Volume VIII, page 149, the Talmud speaks about four kinds of capital punishments: by stoning; by beheading; by strangling; and by burning alive. While all these deaths are classified as "capital punishment," only beheading would be recognized among civilized nations. On page 139, it says: "All who are stoned are also hanged; the sages said only a blasphemer and or idolater were hanged, a male with his face towards the people, and the female with her face towards a tree."

The refinement of Jewish cruelty can be seen in that those who were "burned," were burned from the inside first, and then the outside. The Talmud describes it thusly: "The sinner was placed in waste knee deep. Then placing a twisted cloth of coarse material within a soft one, they wound it around his neck. One of the witnesses pulled one end towards himself, the other doing the same thing to force his mouth open. Meanwhile the executioner lights the string (wick) and thrusts it into his mouth, so that it flows down through his inwards and shrinks his entrails. Should the culprit die before the string is thrust into his mouth, then the law of burning has not been properly executed, and therefore his mouth must be opened forcibly with a pair of pinchers. Meanwhile the lighted string is thrust into his mouth so that it may reach his intestines."

This description is taken from the expurgated edition. Can you see anything in the teachings of Jesus which might reflect this background? Even the harsher teachings of Moses, does not sanction this act of unbelievable cruelty. Yet if we were to look into sanction this act of unbelievable cruelty. Yet if we were to look into the torture and murder of Russian Christians by Jewish thugs, this description is merely child's play to what they actually did.

There are 39 acts enumerated in the Talmud which call for the death penalty by stoning, for desecration of the Sabbath. Each one can cover scores of acts. Thus the act of "plowing," would cover, digging in your garden on the Sabbath, weeding, fertilizing, etc. Here is one example of the "nit picking" of Talmudic Judaism. "Sewing with two stitches on the Sabbath was worthy of death, if more than two knots were made."

"Grinding," - such as chopping vegetables, or splitting wood for kindling was worthy of the death penalty if committed on the Sabbath.

"Hammering," which could consist of striking two stones together merited the death penalty.

"Carrying" of such items as hay or straw was forbidden on the Sabbath, if it was more than a mouthful for a cow, or stubble more than a kid could get into it's mouth. The death penalty was pronounced for this heinous act.

"Paring finger or toe nails," on the Sabbath merited the death penalty, for the sages said: "One who pares his nails on the Sabbath, either by means of his nails or teeth; or who plucks hair from his head or lip, is according to the rabbis guilty of death." You Judeo-Christians who "bite your nails," better watch out for your Jewish friends may "do you in." Also, a woman who braided her hair on the Sabbath was culpable.

Here is some more of their "hair-splitting": "One who plucks something from a perforated flower pot is culpable; from a flower pot that is not perforated he is not culpable." (Vol.1, page 181.)

Can you begin to understand why, in the midst of all this religious nonsense, an unknown prophet from Galilee, who causes the blind to see, casts out demons, and heals people on the Sabbath, and who, horror of horrors allows His disciples to pluck ears from the standing corn on the Sabbath, would come under condemnation by these hypocrites of Judaism? The ones He called "whited sepulchres and poisonous snakes," no wonder they set about to kill Him.

The ancient Jewish penalty for desecrating the Sabbath was stoning, and then hanging with their face towards the public. But would you be so bold as to tell me that the good news of the Kingdom, which was preached by our Savior, came from this heathen religion?

In Volume I, appendix, page 381, the Jewish sages tell us of eighteen regulations which were put into force to protect the nation of Jewry from annihilation. There are some of them:

- 1) The Jews were prohibited from partaking of bread, and food which had been prepared by Gentiles.
- 2) They proclaimed that the children of all "goyim~" especially those who are Christian, as being "unclean." This poisoned the minds of Jews against all other people and led to the point where the Apostle Paul said they were "contrary to all men," (1 Thess. 2:15)
- 3) Proclaimed that foreign women were the deadliest enemies of the Jews, and went so far as to prohibit the women of Samaria from working as servants in Jewish homes.

It does not take a brilliant mind to see that this was a racial taboo, since the people who lived in Northern Palestine, were of the family of Abraham, although the "kingdom of Israel" was never connected with that of the Jews. It is also interesting to note that modern Jews, are in the forefront of all integration movements as long as it does not effect their race. The Jewish Encyclopedia goes so far as to state "Israelites were not of Je'wry." Thank God!

The real reason the Jews hated the Samaritans was that of envy. The land north of barren Judea was much more fertile and progressive than those whose capitol was in rugged Jerusalem. We can see by reading the parable of the Good Samaritan, that he was well enough off to have money to pay the innkeeper for the hapless stranger, while the Jews; the priests and Levites, all passed him by and were willing to give no help.

Some who attempt to defend the anti-Christ's of Judaism, say that their parasitic nature came about when the Roman General Titus destroyed their nation in 70 AD. But the laws that were followed in the Talmud, were laid down hundreds of years before the time of Christ, and came from the heathen occult background of Babylon.

About 100 years before Titus destroyed Jerusalem, one of the greatest of the Jewish sages, a Rabbi named Hillel said: "What is hateful to thee, do not to thy neighbor. This is the whole law." Notice how close this is in negative form to what Christ taught, in what we now call the Golden Rule. But Hillel's comment is completely destroyed in the Talmud, where in the Mishna volume, Sanhedrin 57, the Jewish rabbis clearly get around this profound statement by declaring: "where it is written Thou shalt do no Injury to your neighbor, it is not said Thou shalt do no injury to a goy.

While Judaism loves to boast of it's great Hillel, it is careful not to show how his teachings are nullified in the Talmud.

## **THE UNEXPURGATED TALMUD**

There are several sources of the Talmud which have become available in an English translation. In most of these, the evil of the original volumes have been cleverly concealed. One of these was the translation of Rodkinson.

I have in my library a book written by the Jew, Dr. Jacob Neusner, in 1817. It is titled INVITATION TO THE TALMUD and was designed to cleverly "pull the wool over the eyes," of concerned Christians who wanted to know the truth about Talmudic teachings. It completely sanitizes the real Talmud. I have written about this in depth, in my book THE TALMUDIC INFLUENCE ON JUDEO-CHRISTIANITY.

Here are a few of the teachings as they come from the unexpurgated Babylonian Talmud, called the Soncino Edition. These will clearly show you, that the teachings of Christ and Christianity could not have come from this contaminated source. In fact, to say thus, is to border on blasphemy!

As mentioned earlier, the Soncino Edition was an English translation from Hebrew, made specifically for the Jews who could not read Hebrew.

Taking a text from Deuteronomy 7:6, (which was written about Israelites, not Jews. Since there were no people anywhere on earth at this time who were called Jews) we read: "For thou (Israel) are a holy people unto the Lord thy god; and the Lord hath chosen thee to be a special people unto Himself, above all people that are on the face of the earth." (This is confirmed in the New Testament in 1 Peter 2:9, where we see why Israel was chosen as a "special, peculiar people." It was not to rule as a dictator, where "every Jew has 2,000 goyim slaves," as the Jews are taught in the Talmud, but to act as an Ambassador Race to spread God's message of redemption to all men everywhere, in fulfillment of God's promise to Abraham in Genesis 12:3.)

This scripture from Deuteronomy has been twisted around by the Talmudic sages to say: "You (Jews) are human beings but the nations of the earth are not human beings, but beasts." In Tosefa Erubim, Vol.111, we read: "On the house of the goy, one (Jews) looks as on the fold of cattle." During recent unpleasantness in Palestine, where an Israeli raid into Arab territory killed a number of women and children, a lady on a Radio Talk Show from Atlanta, Georgia, was speaking of the barbarity of the Israeli soldiers, when a Jewish woman called in to say: "What are you upset about, don't you know those Arabs are only animals" This is a typical Jewish attitude towards non-Jews.

In Talmudic volume (Baba Bathra, 54b) one reads: "The estates of the goy are like wilderness, who first settles in them has the right to them." Again in 55a: "If a Jew has struck his spade into the ground of a goy, he has become master of the whole."

This hardly coincides with the teaching of Christ of Galilee.

When Jews take the denial of private property to all but themselves - and this is the first plank of the Jewish inspired Communist Manifesto: "Abolition of property in land and application of all rents to public purposes" - and they have done this in every country which they have controlled, most notably China and the USSR, there is no way an honest person can draw a line between them and other thieves, robbers, and pirates.

SULCHAN ARUCH, is an authority which is regarded by Jews with special respect. Note this quotation from this volume called the CHOSEN HAMISHPAT, 425, 50: "Those who do not own (follow) Torah (Jewish Law) and the prophets must all be killed. Who has the power to kill them let him kill them openly with the sword; if not, let him use artifices (poisons) until they are done away with."

Foolish "brainwashed" Christians whose pastor's tell them these bandits are God's Chosen, need to look at Paul's words in Galatians 3:1, which paraphrased say: "Oh foolish American Christians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth?..."

An interesting common Jewish practice can be found in SCHULCHAN ARUCH, 1,136. It is called the KOL NIDRE OATH, which is taken by most Jews, religious and un-religious alike on the Day of Atonement. It says: "as vows, oaths, promises, engagements and swearing, which beginning this very day of reconciliation we intend to vow, promise, swear, and bind ourselves to fulfill, we are sorry for already, and they shall be annulled, acquitted, annihilated, abolished, valueless, unimportant, our vows shall be no vows, and our oaths no oaths at all."

How can we trust any Jew, whether he be a government official, a judge, a lawyer, a doctor, or whatever, when he takes an oath of office, knowing that his religious oath has made his oath of allegiance, to serve his country, of no value?

Once again, I challenge anyone to show me how this perverse thinking, fits in with anything taught by true Christianity. Christianity can not come from the same filthy source!

In SULCHAN ARUCH (CHOSEN HAMIUSZPAT, 28, ART, 3 & 4) we read: "If a goy wants a Jew to stand witness against another Jew in a court of law, and the Jew could give fair evidence, he is forbidden to do it; but if a Jew wants a Jew to be a witness in a similar case against a goy, he may do it."

Again in SANHEDRIN, 59a, ABODA ZORAH, 8-6: "Every goy who studies the Talmud, and every Jew who helps him in it ought to die."

The code of the Talmudic parasite says: "One (Jew) should and must take false oaths when the goys ask if our books contain anything against them. Then we (Jews) are bound to state on oath that there is nothing like that." This is why most Jewish leaders will claim there is nothing in the TALMUD which is Anti-Gentile, or Anti-Christ. But there is!

These, my Christian friends, are the dogmas of hell, no matter how cleverly the enemy, or your religious leaders try and camouflage them. They will be denied by the Jews, but they are there in their book. They will be denied by the Christian Zionist prostitutes, but they are revealed in the Talmud and in many other Jewish writings. History, both ancient and modern gives eloquent proof that the Christian religion could not have come from the same rotten source as Judaism!

Some of your pastors will no doubt reply that Jesus said: "Love your enemies, do good to them that despitefully use you, and persecute you." These men need to be reminded that Jesus also said in Matthew 23:13-35 - "Woe unto you scribes and Pharisees hypocrites! for ye shut up the Kingdom of Heaven against men; for ye neither go in yourself; neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in. Woe unto you scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows houses, and for pretense make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive great damnation." (condemnation).

"Woe unto you scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites: for ye compass (go over) sea and land to make one proselyte (convert), and when he is made, ye make him two-fold more a child of hell than yourselves . . ."

Vs 23 - "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites: for ye pay tithes...and have omitted the weightier (more important) matters of the law, judgment, mercy and faith; these (tithes) ought ye to have done, and not leave the others undone."

Vs 25 - "Woe unto you scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites: for ye are like whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones and all unclean-ness."

Vs 31 - "Wherefore ye be witnesses, unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them that killed the prophets. Fill ye up the measure (portion) of your fathers. Ye serpents, you generation (Greek - offspring) of vipers (poison snakes), how can ye escape the damnation of hell?"

"Wherefore, behold, I send unto you (Jews) prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues (meeting places) and persecute them from city to city. That upon you (Jews) may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth from Abel.. Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come upon this generation (offspring - not a period of time as many teach.)"

Vs 38 - "Behold your house (Gk - "oikos" meaning: dwelling; family; home; temple) is left unto you desolate (Gk - "eremos" meaning: "a wilderness; or lay waste.")

Do you mean to honestly tell me that you believe our Savior, the Lord Jesus Christ, could even possibly come from this unsavory crowd? or that His religion, which we call Christianity, could have come from this cesspool called Judaism?

Look to 1 John 2:22, 23, for a perfect definition of an anti-Christ, (and no group of people fits it as completely as do the Jews): "Who is a liar, but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? he is anti-Christ, that denieth the Father and the Son. WHOSOEVER denieth the Son, the SAME HATH NOT THE FATHER; he that acknowledgeth the Son has the Father also."

What must we as Christians do in our actions towards anti-Christ? Turn to 2 John 10,11 - "If any

come unto you, and bring not this doctrine (that Jesus is the Christ of God), receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed (help him in any way,) for he that biddeth him God speed, is partaker of his evil deeds."

Now who are you going to believe? Your pastor who tells you the Jews are God's Chosen, whom we MUST help, or the Word of God which says they are His enemies, and if you help them in any way, "you become part of their evil designs?"

You MUST make the decision, and you will answer for it one day when you stand before the King. Will you listen to false teachers as they seek to lead you astray? If you do, be WARNED, you will be held accountable for their evil deeds.

## **EPILOGUE!**

### **ORIGIN OF THE BLOOD.**

The following is taken in part from an article that appeared in the September 1990 issue of my Newsletter, THE CHRISTIAN PATRIOT CRUSADER. It was written by my Assistant Editor, Harry L. Werner, Jr., Rte 2, Box 1137, Robesonia, PA 19551.

He quotes from a book titled THE CHEMISTRY OF THE BLOOD, written by a retired physician, Dr. M. R. De Haan.

"It is now definitely known that the blood which flows in an unborn babies arteries and veins is not derived from the mother, but is produced within the body of the fetus. It is after the male sperm has entered the ovum and a fetus has begun to develop, that the blood appears.

"It is unnecessary that a single drop of blood be given to the developing embryo within the womb of the mother. Scientists say that the mother provides the fetus with the nutritive elements for the building of the little body which forms in her womb, but all the blood which forms is formed by the embryo itself. From the time of conception to the time of birth, not one single drop of blood ever passes from the mother to the child.

A new living human cell consists of 46 chromosomes, half from the father and half from the mother. These contain the genes by which we pass on to our offspring our outward physical traits such as color of hair, eyes, etc. Blood plays no part in the determination of either race, or sex of offspring.

The mother's egg is the female chromosome, while the father's sperm contains both the female (X) and the male (Y) chromosome.

When a male's (X) fertilizes a woman's (X), the result will be a baby girl (XX). If the males' (Y) fertilizes the woman's egg, we have a male child (XY).

When you consider that Jesus Christ, our Savior was born of a woman who had never known a man sexually, and when you know that His mother's egg (X) had to be fertilized by the male (Y) to produce a boy, you can begin to see the miracle of His birth. Christ had no human father, unless you are willing to believe the lies put out by the Judaizers and doubters. Where did the male (Y) chromosome come from?

There are some who maintain that when Adam fell, his blood became contaminated and this was passed on to his descendants. If this teaching was followed to its logical conclusion we would have to believe that blood is sinful and this sin is inherited. This thinking is involved in the Roman Catholic teaching of the "Immaculate conception," which revolves around the principle that human blood is sinful, and therefore sin is inherited through the blood. (This theory was brought into the Catholic church hundreds of years after it's founding.)

The Bible tells us quite plainly that Christ, the "Lamb of God," "Was without spot or blemish." This

means to me that there was no contaminated blood in his veins. Therefore, according to Roman Catholic teaching, His earthly mother Mary had to be sinless.

But when we realize that blood in itself cannot be sinful - it does not lust or covet, nor is it tempted to sin - it is the FLESH that is sinful. In Romans 8:3, we read: "For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the FLESH, God sending His own Son in the likeness of sinful FLESH, and for sin, condemned sin in the FLESH." Hebrews 2:14 - "Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, He also Himself likewise took part in the same: that through death He might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil."

Nowhere does the Bible say that Christ came in the "likeness of sinful blood," but in the "likeness of sinful FLESH."

Jesus, just as you and I, was born of the sinful flesh of His mother Mary, although Catholic doctrine will try and tell you she was sinless. We know that she needed a Savior, and she acknowledges this in the "magnificat," found in Luke 1:46, 47. But Christ, her Son, did not sin, even though He was tempted as we are, (see Hebrews 2:17, 18).

Jesus was a "flesh and blood" man just as you and I. He had to be mortal in order to die as the Lamb of God. He received His mortality from His mother. His divinity from His Father, (Luke 1:35).

FOOTNOTE: The Greek word for "flesh" is SARX meaning "carnal nature," not "flesh and bones." The sin condemned here is the "carnal nature." This does not mean the Virgin Mary was sinless, since she too was a descendant of Adam.

But as His blood did not come from His mother, so, even if she was a Jewess, (which she was not, she was a Gal ilean) her blood would have no effect on her son.

## **OTHER WITNESSES**

We have other witnesses which prove that Jesus was not a Jew. The Jews of His day, were known by their dark complexion and their Jewish looks. In Isaiah, speaking about the wicked Jews, the "corrupt figs," who had returned from Babylonian captivity with the perverted Talmudic religion of Judaism, the prophet said: "The show (Heb - "nakar" meaning: "to look at with recognition") of their countenance (face) doth witness (Heb - "ayd" meaning: "testify") against them; and they declare their sin as Sodom, they hide it not..." It is a strange phenomenon, but often young Jews, who do not have this "Jewish look" develop it as they grow older.

We should also remember that many modern day Jews, those who are mentioned in Rev. 2:9; 3:9, as "they who say they are Jews (Judeans) and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan," are of Khazar-Mongolian origin and therefore Asiatics. These make up at least 90% of Jewry, according to their own leaders and are known as Ashkenazi Jews. Many of these are fair haired and blue eyed.

It might be of interest to look at some ancient documents which describe Jesus. Modern critics will tell you that there are no known descriptions of Jesus, but this is not true. Most preachers and Bible scholars will tell you that we have no "eye witness" accounts of Jesus. Again not true! It is just not logical to believe that Jesus, who was well-known in Palestine during His three years of Kingdom ministry, would not have come to the attention of Rome. We know that he came into contact with the Roman Governor of Palestine, Pontius Pilate, and Herod of Galilee, from Scriptural accounts. The Romans were most meticulous in the keeping of records and we can reasonably assume that they had written records of Jesus, especially of His trial before Pilate. One such official document of historical records can be found in the Archoko Volume in the Congressional Library in Washington, D.C. There are other such accounts in the Vatican Library in Rome.

The Archko record gives an eye-witness account from Pontius Pilate, who testified that Jesus did not look like, or act like a Jew. Here is the account as it appears in this official record:

To Tiberius CAESAR, Emperor of Rome Noble Sovereign, Greetings:

Among various rumors that came to my ears there was one in particular that came to my attention. A young man it was said, had appeared in Galilee preaching with noble unction a new law in the name of the God who sent him. At first I was apprehensive that his design was to stir up the people against the Romans, but my fears were soon dispelled.

"Jesus of Nazareth spoke rather as a friend of the Romans than of the Jews. One day in passing by the place of Sibe, where there was a great concourse of people, I observed in the midst of the group a young man who was leaning against a tree, calmly addressing the multitude. I was told it was Jesus. This I could easily have suspected, so great was the difference between him and those who listened to him. His golden colored hair and beard gave to his appearance an almost celestial aspect. He appeared to be about thirty years of age. Never have I seen a sweeter or more serene countenance. What a contrast between he and his hearers with their black beards and tawny complexions!

Never have I heard in the words of the philosopher, anything that can compare with the maxims of Jesus. One of the rebellious Jews, so numerous in Jerusalem, asked Jesus if it was lawful to give tribute to Caesar, he replied: 'Render unto Caesar the things which belong to Caesar, and unto God the things which are God's.'

I wrote to Jesus requesting an interview with him at the praetorium and he came." (Think now for a moment on your own, without having some preacher tell you that this is fantasy. What would be so strange in this? Even though this meeting is not recorded in the Gospels, we know that most of what Christ did during His three years of public ministry was never recorded (See John 21:25)

Pilate's report to Caesar continues:

"You know that in my veins flows the Spanish mixed with Roman blood... When the Nazarene made his appearance, I was walking in my basilic, and my feet seemed fastened with an iron hand to the marble pavement, and I trembled in every limb as does a guilty culprit, though the Nazarene was as calm as innocence itself. When he came up to me and stopped, and by a signal sign seemed to say to me, 'I am here!' though he spoke not a word. For some time I contemplated with admiration and awe, this extraordinary type of man, a type unknown to our numerous painters... There was nothing about him that was repelling in its character and I felt awed and tremulous to approach him.

"Jesus, I said to him at last, 'Jesus of Nazareth, for the last three years I have granted you ample freedom of speech (it is not recorded anywhere, either in the Gospels, or Roman historical records, that the Romans ever attempted to suppress Christ's ministry.) nor do I regret it. Your words are those of a sage. I know not whether you have read Socrates or Plato, but this I know, there is in your discourse a majestic simplicity that elevates you above those philosophers.

". . . Your blood shall not be spilled,' I said, with deep emotion, 'you are more precious in my estimation on account of your wisdom than all the turbulent and proud Pharisees who abuse the freedom granted them by Rome. They conspire against Caesar, and convert his bounty into fear, impressing on the unlearned, that Caesar is a tyrant who seeks their ruin. . . I will protect you against them. My praetorium shall be an asylum both day and night.'"

"I am your obedient servant, PONTIUS PILATE."

You can accept this letter, as I do, since it makes sense, or dismiss it as most of your preachers and church Bible scholars will do. Think for yourself! Doesn't it make sense to you that the Jews would try and suppress this truth?

**WHAT OTHERS THROUGH HISTORY  
HAVE SAID ABOUT THE JEWS!**

Christian Zionists such as Baptist evangelist Jack Van Impe, Pat Robertson, Jerry Falwell, David Webber, Billy Graham, and many others, would have you believe that the Jews have been persecuted by the rest of the world, for thousands of years, because they were God's Chosen People and were therefore marked for special hatred by Satan. How could they be hated by their own spiritual father? This is what Jesus told the Pharisees in John 8:44 - "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own; for he is a liar and the father of it."

Please remember, that this diatribe against the Jews, came from the lips of your Savior. They were not original with Jack Mohr.

There is an old saying: "A guilty conscience needs no accuser," and many have wondered why the Jew always cries "persecution," when he is caught in crimes which make him conspicuous in the public eye. You can criticize a Catholic, or a Protestant without being considered a bigot. You can castigate an Arab, a German, or a Japanese, without drawing much flack, but if you say anything that is uncomplimentary about a Jew, you are immediately labeled as a "fascist," a "neo-Nazi", a "bigot," or worst of all an "anti-Semite." Most of this opposition will come from organized Christian religion, the Judeo-Christians in our society.

The answer for the world's dislike for Jews and Jewry is given by the Apostle Paul in 1 Thessalonians 2:15, where he says of them: "They please not God, and are CONTRARY TO ALL MEN."

The Jewish people were not kicked out of every nation in Europe at one time or another, because they were God's Chosen, but because of their immorality and their shady business practices. Here is what some well known historical figures have said of them, beginning with the Apostle Paul, who had first hand experience with them, having followed their religion fanatically. In Titus 1:10, he says of them: "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, SPECIALLY THEY OF THE CIRCUMCISION (Jews). Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things they ought not, for filthy lucre's (money) sake."

Mr. Charles Cotesworth Pinckney, one of the framers of our Constitution, published his diary in which he said: "Dr. Benjamin Franklin, a venerable figure weighted down by years and wisdom, leaned one hand on his staff, the other on the table and said: 'There is a greater menace to these United States of America than the strictly Roman . . .'"

"This menace, gentlemen, is the Jew!

"In whatever country Jews have settled in any great numbers they have lowered its moral tone they have depreciated its commercial integrity; have segregated themselves; have not been assimilated; have sneered at and tried to undermine the Christian religion upon which this nation is founded by objecting to its restrictions; have built up a state within a state, and when opposed have tried to strangle that country to death financially.

"If you do not exclude them from the United States in this Constitution, in less than two hundred years they will have swarmed here in such great numbers that they will dominate and devour the land, change our form of government for which we Americans have shed our blood, given our lives, our substance, jeopardized our liberty, and put into it our best thoughts.

"Gentlemen, Jews are Asiatics! Let them be born where they will, or how many generations they are away from Asia, they will never be otherwise. Their ideas do not conform to an American's, even though they live with us for ten generations. A leopard cannot change its spots. Jews are Asiatics; are a menace to this country if permitted entrance, and should be excluded by this Constitution."

Our Founding Fathers refused to listen to this wise man, and today we are afflicted by the parasites who kill nations wherever they settle. It is an established historical fact which cannot be honestly refuted.

The JEWISH TRANSCRIPT of Seattle, Washington under the dateline May 29, 1936, stated: "the Communists are Jewish controlled, therefore it would be fitting to quote Karl Marx (Mordecai), the Jewish founder of both Socialism and Communism, when he says: 'It is in vain we look for a key to the labyrinth of the Jewish soul in his religion. On the contrary, one must look for the mystery of his religion in the mystery of his nature. What is the basis of Judaism? A practical passion and greed for profit! To what can we reduce its religious worship? To extortion! Who is their real God? CASH!' (This comes to you straight from the "horse's mouth," it is not the ranting of some anti-Semite.)

Henry Ford, Sr., the great Christian industrialist, said: "Corral fifty of the world's wealthiest Jews and there would be no more wars."

From authoritative sources, we can find that President Franklin Roosevelt had seventy-two advisors around him when he led America into World War II, fifty two of these were Jews, most of whom were foreign born.

Over forty years ago, it was admitted that at least 62% of all real estate, industrial plants, natural resources, and banks in the United States were either controlled, or owned outright by Jews. This percentage has risen rapidly since then.

Today the motion picture industry, clothing manufacturing, newspapers, television, drugs and prostitution, as is the liquor industry is Jewish controlled.

The New York Yiddish Daily newspaper, DER TAG, in an editorial on April 9, 1936, stated: "The Jews of America, because of their numbers, interest and ability, constitute its greatest political force. They have not usurped this power; it belongs to them as of right! They are going to exercise it as they see fit! What are you goyim going to do about it?"

I could go on with a litany of information, showing how Americans, especially the "brainwashed" Christians of the Judeo-Christian churches, have misplaced their confidence in the Jews, when in all actuality they have proven themselves to be the worst enemies of Christianity and brag about their plans to destroy it. Yet it is the leadership of the Judeo-Christian churches who support these enemies of Jesus Christ and attack anyone who attempts to tell them the truth. When will our brainwashed people wake up to the danger that confronts us? Will it take a terror such as that instituted during the Jewish Bolshevik Revolution in Russia to wake you up? Must you be driven to your knees and have your noses rubbed in the dirt before you will wake up and follow the teachings of your God?

I challenge any Rabbi, any recognized Jewish authority, or any Christian scholar, to disprove what has been written in this book. It has not been written out of hatred for Jews, but out of my love and desire to protect White Christian civilization from the fate International Jewry has prepared for us.

Let Christian America in particular, rise up as men to defend our faith, which these Christ haters are attempting to destroy. We need to clean house and kick the money changers out of our National Temple.

Our religious leaders in America have much to answer for before God, as they refuse to recognize what the Scriptures teach about the Jews. They know the Jews hate Jesus Christ and His church; they know the Jews were behind Communism which has murdered over 140-million people, including millions of Christians. They know that Communism has been nothing but a political smoke screen behind which is hid the Christ hating, Christianity destroying, Jewish Talmudic program of One World domination.

Yet very few of these religious leaders have the courage to speak out and tell their people the truth. Some do this through a "Fear of the Jews" syndrome. Some do it because they are afraid to lose their vast TV ministries, if they make enemies of those who control the industry. The praise of men, and it's financial rewards, means more to them than the approval of God. In Christ's own words: "Their reward!" Others like Webber and Van.Impe, are "prostitutes" to Judaism. All of them are hypocrites, because they know that what they are doing is wrong. There is no excuse for any of

them, even those who have been "brainwashed" in their seminaries, for all of them refuse to accept the Scriptures at face value, no matter what they say to the contrary. All will be called one day soon, to face the King they have denied and beyond that, they will have to face the wrath of the people they have seduced.

I realize that the truth contained in this book will win further hatred for me, both from Jewish sources, and from the Kosher Christians who back them, but I am forced to say, in the words of the Apostle Paul: "Am I therefore to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"

## **WHAT IS THE ANSWER?**

To concerned Christians there can be only one answer, for there is only one FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL. It will not come through any political process, or through any revival process. It will only be as Christians are willing to put into action the provisions of 2 Chronicles 7:14 - "If my people which are called by my name (Christians), will humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sins, and will HEAL THEIR LAND." My how our Christian people love to quote this verse, but in most cases they are fulfilling the prophecy of Isaiah 29:14 - ". . . Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips to honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear towards me is taught by the precept of men." This is the major problem with Christian America. Most Christians believe that they can approach God in prayer at any time and He will hear. But this is not so. In Isaiah 59:1, we are told that God has not lost His power. He is the same God that opened the waters of the Red Sea for our forefathers. He has not lost His sense of hearing. But verse 2 tells us:

"But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid His face from you that He WILL NOT HEAR!" (Emphasis mine.) It does Christians no good to pray for the safety and welfare of America, if there is unconfessed sin in their life. How can you support God's enemies and expect His blessings? They will never come. 2 Chronicles 19:2, tells us to expect "His wrath" instead.

Healing will not come as we prepare for the critical days ahead by arming ourselves and storing food, although these may be necessary for our survival. Our salvation will not come by joining organizations such as the ARYAN NATIONS or the CHRISTIAN PATRIOT'S DEFENSE LEAGUE, although they may have much merit. These will be useless, until we are willing to "straighten out our priorities" and put "first things first!" Which means that God MUST come first in our lives, before ALL else!

One of the finest statements about our survival was written over thirty years ago, by Gerald L. K. Smith. It appeared in his Newsletter, THE CROSS AND THE FLAG. He said: "There is nothing in this universe despised and hated more by Satan and his army, than the name of Jesus Christ. When a man or woman believes in that name, confesses it, and is baptized in that name; they agree within their own soul, and in the presence of God, that from that day forward, everything they do, everything they plan, everything they desire, and everything they hope, will be centered in Jesus Christ.

"When this happens, Satan blows the trumpets of hell and summons forth from the pits and caverns, and the fires, every ally at his command in order to put down that person, the church, the community, the state, and the nation that would put the name of Jesus Christ first in every undertaking, every move, every program and every battle.

"Satan has employed every seductive and deceptive force at his command, whether his imps appear as theological seminary professors, public officials, local preachers, Jewish apostates, or what not. The slogan of this chaotic hour is 'OMIT THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST! DENY HIM! BY REFUSING TO REFER TO HIM!'"

This is the malady we face in 1992. It is because of this that we see gatherings of so-called Christians with their natural enemies, the Jews, where in order to please the anti-Christ's, the name of Jesus is not mentioned. Today, He may not be mentioned in politics; He MUST not be spoken about in our Public School system; He is left out of all aspects of our life, Do you wonder why America is headed for hell now, at a faster rate than any time in our history?

No President, no Senator, no Congressman, no Governor, no one individual in a position of power may use the name of Jesus Christ, for it is anathema to the Jews. To do so, will bring on their heads, the contempt of those Christian traitors who have betrayed the Lord, as surely as Judas did for his "thirty pieces of silver."

Any man, whether he be an evangelist in a little white country church, or a preacher in a great city church, who loves their Lord enough to resist the seduction of the NEW WORLD ORDER, and who speaks up for our Savior and King, can expect scorn, revengeful attitudes, bad accounts of his work in the news, and ridicule and persecution from the Christian world he seeks to serve. Such is the power of the anti-Christ.

The world, the nation, and our Christian religion, can only be saved as men and women, who are unafraid to do what they must, will do it in the name of Jesus Christ.

A "turning point" has been reached in America. This is why the enemy has become so vicious in his attack against Christian Patriots.

But thank God, Satan's hold on America, Canada and the other Israelite nations will be dislodged one day, when His people are willing to faithfully adhere to the orders of the King.

Some who read this book will scoff at the information it contains, but you will never be able to stand before the King and say: "No one ever warned me!"

A time is coming, very soon, I believe, when white Christians in particular will wake up to their identity. When they do, then with this realization will come an understanding of the responsibilities they have towards their Sovereign and His people. When this happens, we will see the prophesy of Amos 5:24 fulfilled: "Judgment will run down as waters, and righteousness as a mighty stream."

When this day comes, our God will plant His Israel people (not the Jews) "upon the land of America, and they shall no more be pulled up out of the land I have given them, saith the Lord God." (Amos 9:15).

Thank God, my Savior was not a Jew, so I do not have to fear the anti-Christ's no matter how fearful they may become for I have the promise of my Savior and king: "But unto you that fear My name, shall the Sun of Righteousness arise with healing in His wings," (Malachi 4:2)

MARANATHA!

**The End**

# THE ASSAULT ON FREEDOM

**(Who is behind the assault on America's freedom and the why of it?)**

**By Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, A.U.S. Ret.  
Evangelist, Author, Lecturer**

**"...Proclaim liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof:..." (Leviticus 25:10).**

On the American Liberty Bell in Philadelphia, we find inscribed the words of Leviticus 25:10 -  
"...Proclaim liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof..."

Today, this liberty is in jeopardy. Life, property, the assets of private citizens, industry, government and even religious freedom is under attack. Day by day, week after week, year in year out, we see the erosion of those freedoms which have always been typically American.

As we look about us, we see breach of privacy, internal theft, acts of terrorism and civil disorder, sabotage, deception in government and church alike, industrial sabotage and violent personal attack. Where will it all end?

My personal feeling, after long and thorough Bible study, is that Christians have an inherent right to protect their lives and property. In Luke 22 of the New Testament, we have the interesting account of a conversation our Lord apparently had with His disciples, in the Upper Room, after instituting the sacrament of the Last Supper. He talked to them about their missionary activity to "the lost sheep of the House of Israel." (Not Jews.) He mentioned how He had sent them out without any preparation and yet they had lacked nothing. Then in verse 36, He makes this very interesting observation: "BUT NOW, ...he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one."

Isn't this in opposition to what He had told them when He said: "Blessed are the peacemakers... (Matthew 5:9) and "Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, and do good to them that hate you...?" (Vs 44) What did these cryptic words mean? Notice the first two words of Luke 22:36 - "BUT NOW." These two words indicate a change. Christ was saying in essence: "I came with a legitimate offer of Messiahship and I was turned down. BUT NOW, there is going to be a change. Where one time I told you to be kind to your enemies, now, because of their rejection of me, you will be going out into a hostile world. So BE PREPARED, ARM YOURSELF AND TAKE THE NECESSARY STEPS TO PROTECT YOURSELF!"

We have been fed the fable that the early Christians went to their martyr deaths as meek little lambs. But have you ever seen historic evidence of this? I never have! All we have are the "pipe dreams" of someone who has used this to project the picture of a "non-Militant Christian." Yet isn't it interesting to note, how all through the New Testament, the Christian life is equated with that of a soldier and of a "battle to the death?" In Hebrews 12:4, we are told: "Ye (Christians) have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin." That word "sin," in the original Greek, does not have the usual theological meaning. It comes from the word "hamartano," which literally means: "to miss the mark." In it's broad sense, it includes all evil in the world and in essence says: "Christians, you haven't reached the place in your life, where you are willing to put your life on the line, in this struggle against evil." What a difference from the usual picture painted of the Christian, as some Caspar Milquetoast character who never offends anyone and who never ever talks back.

The majority of so-called Christians in the world today, have been so imbrued with the spirit of compromise, brought about by the "namby-pamby, panty-waisted, sissy-britches preaching which is coming from the pulpits of America, that they believe it is wrong for Christians to use force against evil. They take those wonderful, stirring words of Ephesians 6:12 and make them come out to say: "For we wrestle NOT!" PERIOD!

When the time comes, that American Christians refuse to stand up for their rights, this will be the time when America will be destroyed. For whether you want to accept it or not, there is a concerted, well-planned, well-financed conspiracy underway today, to destroy White, Christian civilization and the White culture which brought it into being. For when all is said and done; when all the evidence is in. Christianity is and has always been, peculiarly a part of the White race.

In this message, we will look at America's greatest danger. Most of us recognize Communism as a danger to the "American Way of Life." We know it is a subversion of the truth. We know that Secular Humanism, one of the most potent arms of Communism, is seeking to "down grade and destroy" the spirituality, which has been the backbone of America. But who is behind this conspiracy and why do they want to destroy the finest civilization which has ever existed?

There is a deafening silence from most of our churches, when we confront this problem. We find many, who are willing to take a stand on moral issues, such as those promoted by the Moral Majority. I have no quarrel with this. This should be a major part of being a Christian. But these fellows refuse to go behind the scenes, to put their finger on the source of this evil. They will try and "side track" you, by saying it is "the work of the devil."

When Henry Ford, Sr., wrote his autobiography in 1922, he made several significant statements concerning his shattering and very controversial book THE INTERNATIONAL JEW. He had spent two years and over \$8-million researching this book and had been violently attacked by the Jewish controlled press. Here is what he said: "The motives and purposes of my book must be judged by the work itself. It is offered as a contribution to a question which deeply effects this country, a question which is racial at its source and concerns influences and ideals, rather than persons.

"Our statements must be judged by candid readers who are intelligent enough to lay our words alongside life as they are able to observe it. If our word and their observations agree, the case is made! It is perfectly silly to damn us before it has been shown that our statements are baseless and reckless. The first item to be considered is the truth of what we have set forth; it is precisely this item, which our critics choose to evade."

So this is all I ask you to do, as you read this pamphlet. I do not ask you to believe or agree with me. I do ask, that you be honest enough to read the entire pamphlet - that you look at all the facts - put them under the most powerful magnifying glass of truth which you can find - I would suggest the Holy Bible - and when you find, possibly to your amazement, that I have told the truth, allow nothing to stand in your way of proclaiming this truth. Remember the admonition of our Lord in John 8:32 - "Ye shall know the truth and the truth shall set you free."

There are many pastors in America, who will privately admit that Jewish influences are behind most of the ills that are destroying America. Jerry Falwell, for instance, knows that his severest critics - in spite of his "fawning on the Israeli" - are Jews. But very few of these fellows have the "spiritual guts" to tackle this issue.

So instead of facing up to what to them is a very touchy subject - they would have to admit they have been lying to their people for years - they attack the "watchman on the walls," who is trying to warn America of the dangers we face. They accuse us of motives of "hatred, revenge, or prejudice" against the Jews. This is their only defense. For neither Scripture, nor history, gives any credence to their stubborn assumption, that these alien people we call "Jews," are the inheritors of the blessings and promises given to Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.

But there is one fact they cannot cover up, or get around. This is that most of the anti-Christian pressure in America is coming from one people. They cannot get away from this truth, for to be honest, they would have to face the emotional charges of being "anti-Semitic," which in these days of spiritual apostasy, seems worse in the eyes of most of them, than blasphemy against God Himself.

While I am not against a race of people as such. I must, in all honesty, openly oppose the hypocrisy

which the world-wide Jewish conspiracy advocates and which is diametrically opposed to Christianity. This opposition, is designed for one purpose, and one purpose only. To sap the moral and spiritual stamina of our White Christian people and leave them vulnerable to the "brainwashing" of the enemy. This I refuse to remain quiet about. Not only that, but I will expose anyone I know, preacher or otherwise, who as traitors to God and their country, backs these destroyers! If we could only get Christian leaders to be honest enough to expose the source of our national illness, we would be well on our way towards National survival.

In recent months, vast Conservative Christian movements, such as the Moral Majority, have come into being. I have no quarrel with them, as far as they go. But I will make this prediction. They are bound to fail, as long as their leadership attacks the arms of the octopus, while refusing to strike at it's head! Instead of exposing the evil leadership of the problems they fight, in many instances, they have "linked arms" with those whose stated purpose is to destroy them! This is not only stupid, it is suicidal!

One of the most vivid examples of this anti-Christian attack, is in the field of Secular Humanism, which the Supreme Court has defined as "the religion of man." This belief, fostered by the International Jewish sources from the very beginning, has saturated our Public School system and for all practical purposes has destroyed it. It has also crept into and neutralized many churches. A few years ago, they stood as "lighthouses for God's truth;" today, they are "glorified religious country clubs," where men and women belong, because of the prestige it gives them.

According to Jewish sources, well over half of their people are either agnostic, or outright atheists. (This percentage is noticeably higher among the Zionists. The former Prime Minister of the Israeli, Ben Gurion, was a Buddhist, while Golda Meir, was a self-acknowledged atheistic Communist.) These world-conspirators, knowing that truth is the Christian's strongest weapon, have attacked the principle seat of knowledge, the school and church.

In his book YOU GENTILES!, written in 1924, Jew author Maurice Samuels gives this warning to "non-Jews." "We Jews, we the destroyers, will remain the destroyers forever. Nothing that you can do will meet our demands and needs. We will forever destroy because we need a world of our own, a God-world, which it is not in your nature to build. Beyond all temporary alliances, with this or that faction (Moral Majority) lies the ultimate split in nature and destiny, the enmity between the goyim and God." (Please note that the word "goyim," in Yiddish and the Jewish Talmud, refers to all "non-Jews" as "animals.")

The Apostle Paul, speaking to the Christians at Corinth, in 2 Corin. 5:14, warns them: "Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: For what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? and what concord (harmony) hath Christ with Belial (Satan)? or what part hath he that believeth, with an infidel?...wherefore, come ye out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord . . ."

Most fundamental preachers love to quote this. I've heard many sermons preached on this text. But it is always used in connection with some Christian brother who doesn't completely agree with them! Never, never have I heard it used, to warn their people about the evils of Judaism and what it is doing to them, their families, and their country! Why?

Isn't it amazing to note that wherever you turn in America, the harmful streams which are destroying everything Christianity stand for, are coming from Jewish fountainheads? Look at corruption in sports and you will find it headed by Jews. Look at the exploitation of International finance, which has literally made billions of once free people, the slaves of the International Jewish bankers. Look at the names behind the liquor industry, which is directly responsible for over 25,000 American deaths each year on our highways. Look at the 2-3 million unborn babies, who are murdered every year in the abortion clinics of America. Behind them, nine times out of ten, you will find a Jew.

Be honest enough with yourself to study American history in depth. Who has instigated America's

wars, from the Civil War to Vietnam? Who has benefitted most from them? Certainly it has not been the white Christians who have fought them! In every instance, it has been Jewish interests who have benefitted from the oceans of blood and suffering. In a moment of braggadocio, a Jewish leader said: "Wars are the Jews harvests!" How very true!

Look behind the immoral influences of Hollywood and television and you will find them Jewish controlled! The same can be said of popular music, which combines weak-mindedness with sexual filth. Only a mind embedded with Talmudic evil, could produce such filth! Look behind pornography, prostitution, dope, and crime - all designed to destroy America and always you will find Jewish influence.

Take a close look at the Jewish controlled press of America, which brings us only those things the Jews want us to know. Look at every organized, anti-Christian effort in America - the things which seek to destroy Christian law and the freedom it brings - behind it, you will find the sinister figure of the International Jew. There is no way anyone can refute this, for it is a stark fact of modern life. Yet many so-called Christians, swallow whole, the falsehood that these Christ haters can be God's Chosen People.

Go a step further and look at influences in our Nation's Capitol, where the Zionist Lobby rules supreme. Ask yourself why there are so many Jews in positions of responsibility and don't come back with the absurdity "it's because they are so intelligent!" Why do you suppose that so many of our Congressmen, literally fawn on the Zionist State of the Israeli? Could it be for what they are getting from the Jews? Ask Senator Henry Jackson about the support he gets.

One of the greatest needs we have in America today, is for Christians to realize that the Jews who cry "bigot," when anyone exposes them, or takes a stand against their evil, are the greatest "bigots" the world has ever seen. There is religious persecution in America. This I am ashamed to admit. But it is not against the Jews. The religious freedom of the majority, has been shoved aside by a heathen minority, who have no loyalty to God, or to this country, because of their single-minded loyalty to International Zionism.

If it is "anti-Semitic," to tell Americans the truth, that Communism was the "brain-child" of Judaism, then I am an "anti-Semite," and proud of it!

Today, in our education system, every word which would identify International Jewry with the evil it has created, has been eliminated from the textbooks. While the same textbooks lambast such historical personages as Hitler, and play up the obvious Jewish lies concerning the Holocaust of World War II, none of them remind their students about the 140-million people, many of them Christian, who have been slaughtered by Jewish-Communism. Have you ever seen a history book, which seeks to enlighten young Americans with the fact that International Judaism is seeking world control? Of course you haven't!

The same textbooks which pour contempt on our White, Anglo-Saxon heritage - a heritage which has made us the greatest people in history - seek to tear down the "landmarks" of our greatness, while filling their minds with Jewish revolutionary ideas. It's no wonder college students act as they do, when we allow these radicals to teach in our schools. (Again, look at the names of these teachers, and of the leaders in the radical student movements - I'll guarantee that 90% or more will be Jewish.)

Have you ever asked yourself why the dire warnings of Martin Luther, concerning the Jews, have been expunged from the textbooks in the seminaries of the church he founded?

The liberalism which is constantly applauded by Jewish spokesmen. The liberalism which the Jewish founded and controlled American Civil Liberties Union constantly fights to uphold; the liberalism which has destroyed American education and many of our churches, all come from Jewish Talmudic ideas.

The New York Jewish Press, on June 13, 1980, carried an article by Rabbi Moshe Weiss, titled

ANTI-SEMITISM! He was disturbed by what he called a "rise of anti-semitism among blacks and minority peoples in New York City." He quoted from remarks which had been made by a Black educator, John Hatchett: "We are witnessing in New York, a phenomenon which spells the death for the minds and souls of Black children. It is the control of the New York City education system by Jews. Our children are being mentally poisoned by a group of educators that are actively and persistently bringing a certain self-fulfilling prophesy into our schools . . . I have singled out the Jews because it is a statistical fact that Jewish teachers comprise 80 to 85% of the teaching staff in this system. It is an unalterable fact, that Christians - White, Black, or Puerto Ricans, are being persecuted and driven out of the free public schools of their communities. The Jews are wilfully, deliberately and intentionally depriving American citizens of their right to a first-class education.. .the Jewish teachers are the one's who cause Christian students to turn to dope addiction, drop out of school, and get into crime and total degradation... The Jews demoralize our children, shatter their egos, and destroy their spirits."

It seems sort of sad to me, that it takes a Negro educator with "guts," to say what White Christian educators and ministers should have said a long time ago. Anti-Semitism (as false as the term is), will remain as long as Jews remain among other people and try and impose their ways of life on decent people.

I have never heard a Fundamental preacher tell his people, that the Talmud, the Jewish religious Bible, was written to inform Jews how they can violate God's Laws and still retain their good standing.

The Apostle Paul warned us of these imposters who stand behind our pulpits in 2 Timothy 4:3 - "For there is going to come a time, when people will not listen to the truth, but will look around for people who will tell them what they want to hear." (Boy, oh boy. What an accurate description of such apostate doctrines as that of the "Pre-Tribulation Rapture of the Church", and the "Jews are God's Chosen People." Paul puts his finger squarely on the source of the trouble, when he warns Titus in 1:14 not to "give heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, which turn from the truth."

If the Christian Anglo-Saxon heritage of our Christian, Anglo-Saxon forefathers, had free course in our so-called Christian churches today, their Anglo-Saxon sons and daughters would know the truth and the "Jewish fables would dry up and blow away."

We could then say with Henry Ford, Sr., "Judah began the fight! She invaded America! Let it come! Let no American fear it! But let Christians know who their enemy is! Let them know that the anti-Christ force which attacks them and everything they stand for, is an enemy alien, atheistic, God-hating force, called Judaism. This is all that will be necessary! This is what the Jews are protesting against! This is why they do not want Christian leaders to tell their people the truth about Jewish activities."

The greatest fear of Jewish leaders is that American Christians will learn the truth concerning their activities. Then they would rise up in righteous indignation and following their Lord's example, would boot the Jewish money lenders, out of the National Temple. So their watchword is: "YOU MUST NOT IDENTIFY US! YOU MUST NEVER USE THE TERM JEW, WHEN YOU SPEAK ABOUT OUR ACTIVITIES, FOR TO DO SO, WOULD MAKE YOU AN ANTI-SEMITE BIGOT!"

The Zionists are afraid for Christians to learn the truth, because, first, it would cut off their greatest supply of funds. Second, if their plans for world conquest were ever exposed to the glaring searchlight of truth, they are doomed to failure! So what we desperately need in America, is to require that every alien, anti-American, anti-God idea, be required to sail under their own flag. If this ever happened, there would be no question of who the Chosen People are not!

Wherever Jews have settled, down through the last 2,000 years of history, the greatest complaint has been due to their financial chicanery and their immoral practices. The reason this has never been

exposed in our history books, gives you a good idea how Jews control education. The Jews were kicked out of every country in Europe, not because Satan hated them, as fundamental evangelists love to state; not because of their religion, but because in every country where they settled, they drove that country to the verge of financial and moral collapse. The Jews personal interest in profit, has always taken priority over the safety of the country in which they live. They freely admit this!

It is as natural for a Jew to be a merchant of goods and information during a time of war, as it is for them to breathe. They usually don't much care what side they favor, as long as they make money. From time immemorial, Jews have been "war profiteers." Look at the names of those who have spied against America in modern times and who have sold our atomic secrets to the enemy. Most of them have been Jews. Theirs has been a pathway of financial corruption and treachery which goes back to the corruption of Babylon and that reaches in America, from the Revolution to the present. In all our wars, Jewish profiteers have grown fat and bloated on the blood and suffering of primarily White Christians.

Today, these same Jewish bankers, sit perched like vultures on the limbs of history, as they wait and plan for another war, which will once again shed Christian blood and will give them the oil wealth of the Middle East, while advancing their aims towards world control.

While there is no religious persecution of Jews in America, there is a lot of religious persecution by Jews. Have you ever wondered why in modern times, no American President has ever taken his oath of office on the open pages of the New Testament? It is because it would have been denounced by Jews. When Mr. Reagan became President, he took his oath on 2 Chronicles 7:14. I have no quarrel with this, since it is the "formula for America's survival." But it is not healthy for a heathen minority to control the thinking of the Christian majority.

No politician in public office, has ever been able to openly speak out for Jesus Christ, without being criticized by the Jews. No church group has ever been able to take a stand on political issues, without the bigots of the A.C.L.U. screaming for "separation of church and state." Yet in spite of this hypocrisy, the Jews have the strongest lobby in Washington and Gentile Christians, are forced to pay for Jewish inspection of most of the food they eat and many other products. I resent this! This is not the American way!

If our politicians are not afraid of the Jews, then why was General Jones, head of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, forced into an apology after telling American's the truth about Jewish control in Congress? Why was John Conolly driven out of the Presidential race, after he criticized them? Why was ultra-liberal Senator William Fullbright of Arkansas, driven out of his job, after he told the truth concerning Jewish power in Washington? You know the answer! **YOU MUST NOT! YOU MAY NEVER CRITICIZE A JEW WITH IMPUNITY, EVEN IF WHAT YOU SAY IS TRUE!**

WHO demands that lighted crosses be removed from hillsides, where they have burned for decades, during the Easter Holidays? Who demands that the "manger scenes" be taken out of Christian celebration and that Christmas carols no longer be sung in Public Schools? Who was responsible for the removal of prayer and Bible reading from our schools, all in the name of separation of church and State? Who is in the forefront of pushing Sex Education in the schools? You know as well as I do - look and you will see Jewish names. The Jew has always gloried in religious persecution of anyone who disagreed with him, he glories over it, as a "red blooded" American does over true patriotism.

If our churches were willing to spend one-one hundredth as much time investigating Judaism and Talmudism, as they do in downgrading those of us who fight this evil, the whole rotten fabric of Jewish hypocrisy would fall apart.

Jewish intolerance in every age of history, especially where they have gained power - is an indisputable fact. Nowhere can it be more clearly seen than in their treatment of the Palestinians. They are doing there, the same things they accused Hitler of doing. It is only among people who refuse to face the truth and who become blinded to the dangers they face, that Judaism has ever

become a success.

A great man once said: "None is so blind, as he who refuses to see." This is the sad history of Fundamentalism, as far as the Jew is concerned. They are more willing to support their greatest enemy, than they are to listen to their friends.

Have you ever wondered why immigrants who enter the United States are classified by race and nation, with the exception of the Jew. It seems that few nationalities object to be known as French, German, Italian, Polish, Chinese, Koreans, Egyptian, or what have you, until you come to the Jew. Usually, he does not want to be known as a Jew, until he has had a chance to get his claws into the new nation where he plans to settle. The result of this warped reasoning, is that even Jewish leaders do not know how many of these "sons of Satan" reside in Christian countries.

Leon Simon, a brilliant Jewish scholar and writer, summed up Jewish thinking in his book *STUDIES IN JEWISH NATIONALISM*. He said: "Judaism has no message of salvation for the individual soul, such as Christianity has; all it's ideas are bound up with the present existence of the Jewish nation."

Arthur Schlesinger, Jr., another well-known Jew, put it this way: "We (Jews) do not believe in a heaven in heaven, as Christians do; we believe rather, in a heaven on earth. The salvation of mankind is not bound up with the death of a Christ on a cross, but in the unfolding of technology and the basic goodness of man. This will eventually bring about a heaven on earth." This of course is the theory of Talmudic Secular Humanism.

Both these Jewish ideas, echo the thinking of a German Jew named Ludwig Feurbach, who lived more than a hundred years ago. He said: "Man will be finally free, when he realizes there is no God of man, but man himself." This idea became so deeply rooted in the diseased brain of a young Jewish radical named Karl Mordecai Marx, that it became the "bedrock" upon which modern Communism was built.

As you listen to Jewish propaganda, you realize they promote the idea of their eternal persecution -that is, except when they are being praised, by some "crackpot, brainwashed" preacher, who sees these "devils" as the Chosen People. If the Christian Church in Christendom, ever frees itself of this Jewish delusion and learns what the Talmud teaches about them and the Lord Jesus Christ, the Jews will no longer pose a danger to anyone. But as long as Christian people persist in believing a Satanic lie, they will be in dire danger. (I pray that the Fundamentalists who will laugh at this warning, never live to see the day when their wives and daughters are violated, and their sons slaughtered, by the folks they called "God's Chosen." This is what has happened in Russia, China and a hundred other places.)

The downfall of Russia was prepared by a long, thorough, deliberate program of misrepresentation by the Jewish controlled Press, following the same format they are using in the Free World. The same thing happened in Poland and Germany. This was what led to the German hatred of the Jews. Great Britain lost her world Empire and was emasculated by this same Jewish propaganda and today, the entire Free World, labors under tyrannical control of world thought, by the Jewish money lenders, who take "their pound of flesh," from everyone they come in contact with.

This policy of misrepresentation, has become the "modus operandi" of the world Jewish conspiracy and has been aided tremendously, by the deliberate stupidity of the Christian world. It seems almost as though we want to be destroyed or enslaved. Only God Himself, knows how many billions of dollars of Christian wealth, has gone into the coffers of International Judaism, because of false teaching. It might well have evangelized the world!

Constantly, American Christians are inundated with statements from their pulpits, such as "Jesus was a Jew! We MUST back the Jews! America has been blessed, because we have been good to the Jews." On and on, "Ad nauseam." What a barrel full of "bull" this propaganda is.

A little investigation on your part, would show that every nation which has tried to help the Jews,

has been paid off by treason, betrayal and corruption. At one time, America was great! We had a special breed of giants who ran this country from Washington. We feared no man or nation, only God. Then in 1948, we recognized the "bastard, bandit nation of the Israeli" in Palestine. We began to pour countless billions of dollars of our wealth down the "Zionist rathole;" we backed their terrorist tactics in dealing with anyone who disagreed with them. We have alienated a friendly Arab world. The results? We have been on the skids ever since. Contrary to the story put out by the "pro-Jew" stooges in America's pulpits, God has not blessed America; we are in the worst decline of our history.

Dicraeli, a Jew, converted to Christianity, or so they say, became Prime Minister of Great Britain. He said: "You never observe a great intellectual movement in Europe in which the Jews do not greatly participate. The first Jesuits were Jews. That which so greatly alarms Western Europe, is organized and primarily carried out by Jews. That mighty revolution, now preparing in Germany.. is developing under the auspices of the Jews."

In a moment of typical Jewish braggadocio, the following statement was made by a Jewish leader: "We will so wear out and exhaust the Gentiles by all this that they will be compelled to offer us absolute international authority.. we must so direct Gentile society that it will drop its hands in the weakness of discouragement."

The "bugaboo" of anti-Semitism has been used to discourage anyone with guts enough to expose the Jewish gangsters. A highly placed Jewish official stated recently: "Anti-Semitism does not signify opposition to Semitism. There is no such thing! It is an expression we Jews use effectively as a smear word, used to brand a bigot who says anything bad against Jews." This is true. You MUST not speak any word of criticism, even if what you say is true.

Why do Jews act as they do? Why are they so obnoxious when dealing with non-Jewish peoples? The list of answers would be too long and complicated to answer. It would give a "field day" to any psychologist brave enough to tackle it. But let me give you a few reasons:

1 - Jewish nature is autocratic. This means that they look on themselves as Jews, above the laws of any land. They are a "law unto themselves." They are what we call "amoral" persons. They differ from moral people, in that "moral" people believe there

are certain laws laid down by God for the happiness and safety of mankind so they try and keep them. They are miserable when they don't. The "immoral" person also admits to these laws, but for reasons, often known only to themselves, they constantly break them and therefore are among the most miserable of all people. Then there is the "amoral" person. He believes there are no laws of God or man which he needs to keep. He is a law unto himself. If he desires to murder, he murders; if he wishes to steal, he steals; if he feels like lying, he lies. All is right; the "end justifies the means." This is Jewish national thinking and can be seen very strongly in their brainchild of International Communism.

The Jew considers himself to be far above the "goyim" cattle in intelligence. He believes that God, or whatever power that may exist - very possibly Satan, - has singled him out to be the overlord of all the world. So he uses "democracy" as a trigger word, which is constantly used by Jewish agitators, as they go about stirring up the revolution they hope will ultimately bring them into world control.

A high placed Jew recently boasted: "There will be a forced class warfare in the United States and many will be liquidated. But the Jews will not be harmed! I am not boasting! I'm giving you the facts! It is too late for you Christians to put up a defense! That time is long past! Long ago, we Jews became the aggressors. That is one of our greatest purposes in life. We are the aggressors."

There will be some who read this statement, who no doubt are so naive and "brainwashed" by the Jewish propaganda they have heard, that they will refuse to accept this. So let me ask you to explain this letter, which was written by a Miami Jew, to Jim Townsend, Editor of the NATIONAL

EDUCATOR: "Dear Mr. Townsend: Of course your anti-socialist writers tell the truth. However, there isn't a thing you can do about it. Your group woke up too late and you simply were not smart enough to make peace with the powers that be, before WE (notice that word "WE" very carefully; remembering he is a Jew) begin lopping off your heads." SIGNED: William Golden, Miami, Florida.

The clergy who labor so industriously to protect and support these enemies of Jesus Christ and His Church, should read this Jewish statement made in 1905: "We have taken good care long ago to discredit the Gentile clergy and thereby destroy their mission, which might hamper us considerably. Their influence over the people constantly diminishes. It is only a question of time before there is a complete crash in the Christian religion."

Then compare this statement, with the one made in the Communist Textbook on PSYCHOPOLITICS, written in 1933. The plan for the take-over of America.

These same clergy should take a close, hard look at what Jewish-Communism has to say: "We have battled in America since the century's turn to bring to nothing any and all Christian influence (Notice it does not say "Jewish influence," but "Christian influence." The reason is obvious, Judaism and Communism are tarred with the same brush,) and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to the Christian (shades of Billy Graham in Moscow), remember that we have yet to influence the Christian world to our ends. When this is done, we will have an end to them everywhere . . . So you must work until officials of city, county and state governments will not think twice before they pounce upon religious groups as public enemies... You must recruit every agency of the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of the Christian religion (Notice again, that nothing is said against Judaism). You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief that Christian practices are vicious, bad, ...publicly hated and intolerable."

You pastors and lay leaders who are concerned and honest enough to read this, ask yourself this question: "Who is behind the effort to destroy the Christian churches and schools in America? Who is in the forefront of the movement to take away your God given right to educate your child as you see fit; away from the dehumanizing influences of Secular Humanism?" If you have an iota of common sense, you already know the answer, although you may not want to admit it. Please don't come up with the stock Fundamentalist statement that all these things are "caused by the devil."

But in case you are afraid to say the correct answer out loud, let me do it for you. You know that it is the anti-Christ, power-hungry, money-mad interests who are doing this. Everything you stand for as a Christian, is today under attack from Jewish led sources. Yet you insist on calling these anti-Christ, the Chosen People. (See 1 John 2:22,23). What you are doing, is committing "spiritual suicide."

Recently I saw Dr. Jerry Falwell, President of Moral Majority, as he appeared on national television to plead for the passage of an amendment to prohibit abortion. (More power to him and his organization on this issue.) But is Dr. Falwell so naive, or so "brainwashed" by the poison which has seeped from Jewish sources into the Fundamentalist pulpits, that he refuses to see that the majority of abortion clinics in America, are owned and headed by the people he calls "God's Chosen." If he cannot see, or refuses to see that most of the evils his organization stands against are promoted by Jews, then he is blind indeed.

When Menachem Begin, the self-confessed murderer and terrorist who now heads the nation of the Israeli in Palestine came to America, he received "red carpet" treatment from Falwell and his "henchmen." When Falwell shook hands with him on national television, he assured Begin that American Fundamentalists would back the Israeli, no matter what they did. What he was really saying was: "Go ahead with your robbery, your torture, your rape, your genocide in Lebanon. For what you do, you do with God's blessings, as His people." I wouldn't stand in Falwell's shoes when he faces God some day, for all the money you could offer me.

What in the world has happened to the Fundamentalist's favorite teaching: "Come ye out from

among them and be ye separate?" This is often used against some Christian brother, with whom they disagree, but they would never think of using it against the greatest anti-Christ force the world has ever seen.

There is only one of two conclusions I can come to, as I see Fundamental leaders engaged in such stupidity. Either they are incredibly stupid, in which case they have no business leading any congregation; or, they are "Traitors" both to America and their Lord. Here I use the definition as found in the U.S. Constitution, Article III, Section 3, which defines treason in words which any Fifth Grader can understand, saying "treason ... shall consist in giving aid and comfort to the enemy." (Whether they be "Jews", Communists, or atheists.)

The belief that the Jews are God's Chosen People is not held because most of their leaders believe it. A top Fundamental preacher, of one of America's largest Baptist churches told me recently: "A majority of the fundamental Bible scholars and preachers of the Twentieth Century have preached this way and I cannot go against them." Then he hesitated and said: "Besides that, we owe \$1.4-million on these church buildings and the Jew's hold the bonds." There's your answer! "Fear of the Jews."

Moses speaking to the children of Israel (who were not Jews, by the way) said in Exodus 23:2 - "Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil." So just because the majority of fundamental preachers teach this heresy, doesn't make it so! The following verse says: "neither shalt thou speak in a cause to DECLINE after many to wrest judgment." The Hebrew word for "decline" is "natoh," which means: "to bend away from; pervert; turn aside from." The word for "judgment," is "mish'pat" which means a "perversion of justice." Put them together and the correct translation is: "You shall not go along with the majority to turn aside from the truth, or pervert justice." This is what you preachers do, when you twist Scripture around to fit your viewpoint and refuse to put your finger on the "source of the trouble."

There has been a constant cry from American pulpits for "Jewish rights." I believe it is high time for our church leaders to take a stand for "Christian rights," and tell their people the truth; that International Judaism is their worst enemy. The Jews have lost no rights in America, yet they are constantly in the forefront with efforts to interfere with the rights of Christians. Notice they attack no one but Christians; other religions are left alone. While this goes on, fundamental and evangelical pastors, lead their flocks like "lambs to the slaughter" because they are too "gutless" to tell their people the truth and admit they have been wrong.

Have Christians become so brainwashed by the Jewish propaganda which has swamped our churches for a century that we will become like the lemmings, who drive to the ocean in a movement to destroy themselves?

It might be well to stop here and speak for a few paragraphs about so-called "Christianized" Jews. In his book CHRISTIANITY AND SURVIVAL OF THE WEST, Dr. Revalo P. Oliver gives some insight in chap. 2, regarding a group of Jews who became known as MARRANOS. Here is what he said, take heed: "Ever since it was founded, the Christian Church has labored incessantly to convert Jews, using every method from flattering exhortations and cash rewards to legislative pressure and armed coercion, and it has failed utterly. This failure, further-more, has been conspicuous in every town and city of Christendom, year after year, and century after century. It was known even to the most ignorant and isolated peasant. In Christendom, as elsewhere, the International race planted its colonies wherever there was money to be got from the natives, and it always followed the standard procedure which has been used from the time of Alexandria in the 5th Century B.C.

"This was to infiltrate in small groups until their numbers were sufficient to take over a part of the city for themselves, to establish their own ghettos, from which the inhabitants of that country were informally, but effectively, excluded. The main body of these colonists ... were usually accompanied by a number ... of MARRANOS, i.e., Jews who feigned conversion to the religion and culture of the nation in which they had come to reside..."

"Here and there in Europe, Christians sometimes tried to dislodge and expel the Jewish colonies, but they never succeeded. By violence or threats of violence some cities and territories were able to drive Jews from their Ghettos. The MARRANOS, sheltered by their professed conversion eluded all efforts to control them, and in Spain and Portugal they not only entered the highest offices of the state, but, despite the frantic efforts of the Inquisition, they filled even the (Catholic) church with nuns, priests, bishops, and archbishops, who solemnly celebrated in public the rites of a religion they despised, and, when they met in their secret conclaves, laughed at the stupidity of the gullible goyim.

"The amazing versatility and subtlety of the MARRANOS, especially those in Spain and Portugal has been described by many distinguished Jewish scholars..."

"Was a Jew ever converted to Christianity? The learned and candid Rabbi Solomon Schindler, in his book MESSIANIC EXPECTATIONS AND MODERN JUDAISM, written in 1886, said, while addressing a Christian audience in Boston that "no Jew would submit conscientiously to so inferior a creed. There never has been a Jew, who has been converted to Christianity, who conscientiously believed in the doctrine of his adopted religion. They are all hypocrites, who changed their creed for earthly considerations."

Another well-known Jewish writer, Maurice Samuel, in his book YOU GENTILES!! written in 1924, said: "Obviously you do not make a gentile of a Jew by baptizing him any more than you would make an Aryan of a Negro by painting him with ochre." Dr. Oliver then goes on to say: "There seem to be some instances of Jews who sincerely defected to Christianity, but they are few. On the whole, the failure of Christians to allure or compel Jews has been total and spectacular."

This same idea is echoed by a Jew named Benjamin Freedman who was converted to Christianity. He himself believes this was possible, because he believes he was a gentile child, who had been adopted by a Jewish family. He says in his book FACTS ARE FACTS! page 6 - "It is useless to try and deny the fact that today finds the Christian faith on the defensive throughout the world. This realization staggers the imagination of the few Christians who understand the situation.. The Christian clergy appear to be more ignorant or indifferent about this conspiracy than other Christians. They seem to bury their heads in the sands of ignorance or indifference, like the legendary ostrich. This ignorance or indifference on the part of Christian clergy has dealt a blow to the Christian faith already, from which it may never completely recover.

"Christians deserve to be blessed in this crisis with a spiritual Paul Revere to ride across the nation warning Christians that their enemies are moving in on them fast..."

"The minds of millions of Christians who are totally unknown to you are quite uneasy about the status of the Christian faith today. The minds of countless thousands among the Christian clergy are troubled by the mysterious "pressure" from above which prevents them exercising sound judgment in this situation."

He goes on to mention the fact that most Jewish converts are not to be trusted and that a majority of them have been planted in the Christian church for the purpose of destroying it. He then states what I know to be a fact. Speaking to Christian pastors: "You cannot pussy-foot with the truth any longer simply because you find that "the truth hurts", someone you may know or like.

"At this late hour, very little time is left in which to mend our fences... Beating around the bush now will get us exactly nowhere. The courageous alone will endure the present crisis when the chips are down. Figuratively and possibly literally there will be live heroes and dead cowards when the dust of this secular combat settles and not dead heroes and live cowards as seems to occur under most circumstances. The dedicated enemies of Christianity (International Judaism) have sufficiently convinced the world by this time by the savage methods they have adopted, that their program is to erase Christianity from the face of the earth."

The Jewish leaders believe they already control America. Recently, one of them stated publicly:

"We have castrated Gentile society, through fear and intimidation. Its manhood exists only in combination with a feminine outward appearance. Being so neutered, the populace has become docile and easy to rule. As all geldings are by nature, their thoughts are not concerned with the future, or their posterity, BUT ONLY WITH THE PRESENT and the next meal." What a perfect "word picture of modern American society. It is the attitude of Christians, who don't want to be involved, and allow Jews, to control the school and often the church. We MUST break these fatal bonds, if we are to remain free.

The Jews acknowledge the error of the "Judeo-Christian" nonsense which is being preached from most of our pulpits. Listen to this Jewish leader, as he describes the difference between Judaism and Christianity: "There are quite exhaustive studies concerning the Jew's religious teachings. We are the best example of the kind of product religious teaching evokes. Our life is of this world only. Our mentality is as foreign to the true spirit of Christianity, as our character was to the founder of this creed 2,000 years ago. (They crucified Him - remember!!!) The Founder of Christianity made no secret of His estimation of the Jews and the fact that He was not one of us. He drove us from our temple, because then, as now, we used our religion as a means of advancing our commercial interests. At that time, we managed to nail Jesus to a cross, for His attitude towards us; whereas your modern Christianity has entered party politics in order to win elections. You debase yourselves by begging for Jewish votes. You even enter into political intrigues with us, which are against the interests of your nation. We are obliged to conceal our particular character and mode of life, so that we will be allowed to continue our existence as a parasite among the nations."

What is a parasite? The dictionary defines it as: "an organism living in or on another organism." This is what the Jews have always been. A careful study of history will reveal this. This is why the Israeli nation in Palestine cannot survive without the help of the United States. There is no parasite which can survive, without a host on which to feed. Today, world Jewry, especially International Zionism, are gorging themselves and becoming fat on the blood and toil of Christians worldwide.

Listen to this statement taken from the Jewish-Communist textbook PSYCHOPOLITICS: "We must be like a vine upon a tree. We use the tree to climb and then, strangling it, grow into power on the nourishment of its flesh." This has been the path of Judaism from time immemorial and it is still their pattern in America.

There must be a recognition by American leadership in both politics and the church, as to who our enemies really are. This they have refused to do.

Secondly, there must be a concerted effort, led by the American pulpit, to uncover this enemy and remove the shroud of secrecy with which he has surrounded himself. He will shrivel up and die if this is done, for he cannot stand the light of truth.

Secondly, there must be a concerted effort, led by the American pulpit, to uncover this enemy and remove the shroud of secrecy with which he has surrounded himself. He will shrivel up and die if this is done, for he cannot stand the light of truth.

This will not be an easy task. It will not be something accomplished by "Sunshine Patriots." It will be dangerous, for the arm of Jewish vengeance is long and unforgiving. (Note the massacre in Lebanon; Jewish controlled, no matter what they say). The clergy, which has been in the forefront of the "whitewashing" of the enemies of Christ -whether unknowingly or knowingly - must reestablish their commitment to the truth and to their Master, Jesus the Christ. "You cannot serve two masters." They must swallow the bitter pill and acknowledge that they have been wrong. It will not be easy; I know, this is what I had to do after 18 years of living a falsehood.

In Isaiah 9:16, we read these words, written to our people, the Israel people, centuries ago: "For the leaders of this people cause them to err; and they that are led of them shall be destroyed."

This potentially fatal situation will not be alleviated until Americans are willing to rouse themselves from their fatal sleep and look with honesty at our deteriorating national situation. Then and only

then, will we be able to halt the "usurpation power" of the Asiatic heathen we know as "Jews." Then and only then will we be able to regain control of a Christian America.

I am not one of those who proposes a blood bath. But I believe we need to issue an ultimatum to the world Jewish leaders and especially to those in America, Jew and Gentile alike, who put Zionism first. We need to tell them in no uncertain terms:

"Prove by your actions that you are an American, or move out! If you want to be Zionist first; then go to Palestine. But we will hold you responsible for any actions precipitated in this country by Jews, which are against the welfare of this country, or against our God." THIS IS AN ULTIMATUM! I have no quarrel with any Jew who desires to live in peace and safety in this country, as long as he will put the interests of America first. But there MUST be no place in America for ANYONE, no matter what his race, creed or color, who desires to destroy our White Christian civilization. We must never falter in our determination, for the fate of America lies in our hands.

If the Jews refuse to abandon their plans for the destruction of Christian freedom, then it lies with us to defend ourselves with any means at hand and with God's help, we will do this and with His promises as our guide, WE WILL WIN!

Our first move must be to get the truth out to white Americans. To do this, we must remove the "Jewish stooges" from behind our pulpits and out of public office. We must disinfect our churches from the virus of Judaism and then inoculate them with the truth, so they will see and understand Jewish corruption and fight it wherever it rears its ugly head. We must never surrender! The consequences are too horrible to contemplate.

We must remember that 2 Chronicles 7:14 was written to our white forefathers and that as it was a formula for their survival, so it will be for ours. "If my people, which are called by my name, (only Christendom answers this description) will humble themselves, and pray, AND SEEK MY FACE, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and WILL HEAL THEIR LAND." This is a promise made by Almighty God Himself - a promise which will never be broken if we will do our part. How much we suffer before it is fulfilled will be up to us. We alone hold the key to survival and blessing. We will either accept this truth from God and act on it, or we will lose our heritage to the heathen mongrels who would control the world. What is your choice?

**The End**

# The Birthright or The Right to Govern

By  
Brig. Gen. Jack Mohr

**Revelation 12: 7** And there was war in heaven: Michael and His angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,  
8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.  
9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, who deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out upon the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

**THIS MATERIAL IS NOT COPYRIGHTED PLEASE COPY AND  
DISTRIBUTE WIDELY**

---

## War In Heaven

Scripture tells us that before Adam was in the Garden of Eden, there was a war in heaven. Two plans were offered for the governing of the earth.

One plan provided for men to have their free agency to choose for themselves between right and wrong. God would not force them one way or the other. There was a redeemer who offered himself as a sacrifice to pay for the errors that humans would inevitably make during their learning period here on the earth. His sacrifice would blot out these mistakes if men would repent of them and change. If men would not repent, they would have to suffer the consequences of their own mistakes.

The other plan, offered by Lucifer, was to set up a government of force and coercion depriving all of God's children the freedom to choose which path to follow and of the blessings resulting from their doing right of their own free will and choice. According to this plan of force, Lucifer wanted to rule in the place of God and receive all the glory.

Christ's plan was chosen and the right to rule was given to him by our Father in Heaven.

As a result of the division caused by these two plans, a war was fought in which one-third of the hosts of heaven, led by Lucifer, were defeated and cast out. They were denied the opportunity of further progress by not receiving a mortal body through birth on earth. They were cast down to earth as spirits and here they wander, homeless, endeavoring to tempt and deceive God's children here in mortality.

## The Valiant

There were members of another group who were, in varying degrees, involved in the battle on the side of freedom's plan. According to their degree of diligence, their opportunities here in mortal life were determined. The most valiant became God's prophets and birthright children.

## The Cursed

A third group refused to assist either side. They stood by while the Savior and his followers fought the battle of liberty for them, and because they refused to take a stand for right, they automatically chose evil. By this action, they limited their opportunities in this life to some extent. They would be

allowed a mortal body but would be limited in that they would not have the right to rule or represent God because they were not valiant in their first estate.

We have examples of the attitude of this third group all around us today. There are those who stand by and do nothing while a woman is assaulted or raped on the streets of our cities and those who sit idle while tyrants pass unconstitutional laws over us and make no protest or effort to stop them. They, too, will find that they will be limited, to the extent of their cowardice, in the next life.

## The Seed of Cain

This third group would have to be marked and separated in mortal life. Cain became the father of this group. The accompanying chart shows Cain and his descendants down through history. They were limited as to their opportunities in this life because of their cowardice in the spirit battle for freedom. They and all who mix their seed with them are restricted from the right to rule or to represent God on earth.

We can see then that Cain's curse was not only a result of his murdering his brother Abel through the promptings of Lucifer in order to get the right to rule, but a continuation of the premortal limitation placed upon him and others by our Father in Heaven for their lack of valiancy in the premortal war.

## From Freedom To Force

As we look at the condition of our country today, we see that something is wrong. Someone has manipulated our system of a government of freedom and as a result we have forsaken the Constitutional laws that protected the rights of men. Justice has been thwarted and the common law of God is no longer held valid. There seems to be a handful of people who have total control over the entire government and hence over all our lives, and nearly all our liberties are gone!

This condition appears to be something that has just happened, but as we go back into the history of the Bible, we see that really it all began with the two sons of Adam, Cain and Abel. These two sons were asked to make an offering to the Lord.

Abel's offering, made in righteousness, was accepted by the Lord. Cain harkened unto Lucifer and took as an offering something other than that which the Lord had asked of him. The Lord was displeased and told Cain that if he had done the right thing instead of listening to Lucifer, he would have done well, but "sin lieth at the door".

## The Right To Rule

The Lord said that Cain was upset with his brother Abel because Abel, through his obedience, was to receive the birthright. What is the birthright? It is of paramount importance that we understand what the birthright meant.

Who was the chief ruler on earth at that time? Adam was, because he was the head patriarch or king. Who was to receive the power to rule upon the death of Adam? The son who was designated by Adam. Therefore, the *birthright is the right to rule. The birthright is the right to govern.*

Heavenly Father depends on men who obey Him and are valiant in his service. These are they who receive from Him the right to govern. Why would God choose righteous men to be His rulers and governors? Because He knew that if He gave this power to unrighteous men, they would oppress the people, take away their liberties, and destroy them. Therefore, He chooses the righteous to govern and gives them what is called the birth-right or the right to represent Him here on the earth.

The controversy at the time of Cain and Abel revolved around the birthright. Who would become the leader of the world when Adam died? When Cain saw that Abel was chosen to be the new governor of the earth after Adam, he killed Abel because he wanted that power for himself.

## The Pre-Existent Curse Established In Mortality

What did the Lord do? Did He give Cain the power to govern? No! The Lord cursed him, marked

him and sent him away to the land of Nod or Wanders to separate him from God's children. The birthright passed to Abel's brother, Seth, who then shouldered the responsibilities of government.

The Lord said that Cain and his children would never have the right to govern on earth because Cain, like Lucifer, tried to usurp this power by unrighteous means. Those spirits who were not valiant in the premortal battle for freedom are those who come to earth through the lineage of Cain.

We can follow down through the scriptures and find that this group of people, the descendants of Cain, are called the Cainanites and later on are called the Hittites and Hettites. They began to intermarry with the children of Seth. Why do you suppose they did that? The birthright! They thought that if they mixed their seed with the birthright group, they would automatically get the birthright. They thought that if they could mix their seed with all of the seed of Seth, they would get the birthright because there would be no pure lineage left to receive it.

They, the mixed blood lines, also tried, by appealing to their love of liberty, to get this other people to fight wars among themselves and thereby destroy the birthright lineage.

## **Pollution Of The Races Caused The Flood**

Further down on the chart, we see that there was a great flood because nearly all God's children had mixed their blood with the blood of Cain and, as a result, had turned away from God.

God used the flood to wipe the earth clean of the wickedness caused by the mixed blood. A new lineage through the sons of Noah was then begun. Each group was to be in its own separate part of the earth. The confusion of tongues at the Tower of Babel helped to separate these nations for a time.

Noah had three sons, Shem, Japheth, and Ham. The Eastern Empires originate with Japheth.

## **Mixed Blood Also Carry The Curse**

We see that Ham married Egyptus, The name, Egyptus, meaning forbidden one. Why was she forbidden? Because she was of the seed of Cain. Why did the Lord say that Ham should not marry her? Because, by doing so, he would lose the birthright or the right to rule. Because he broke that law, Ham's descendants were called the Hittites. From that time on, the Hittites were an outcast people and when the prophets would preach or give power from God to men, the Hittites were never numbered among those who had the right to govern.

## **The Semites (Caucasian)**

The Sheminite or Seminite peoples come through the lineage of Shem. The Seminites, then, are the descendants of Shem, the birthright son.

The title Seminite has nothing to do with today's so-called "Jewish" people. All the Caucasian people of the world are Semites.

The Sheminite or Sernimte peoples come through the lineage of Shem. The Seminites, then, are the descendants of Shem.

## **The Oriental and Negroid Races**

The Oriental people are descendants of Japheth and the Negroid and mixed blood people are descendants of the Hittites (or Cain). Down a few generations in the Sheminite or Seminite line, we come to a man named Eber. This is where the term Hebrew came from; Eber was the great-grandfather of Abraham.

## **The Arabs and Saxsonites**

Abraham had one son named Isaac and another son named Ishmael. Ishmael is the father of all the Arab nations. Isaac is the father of the Isaacsons or Saxons. The Saxonites and Seminites, from whence came the European nations, are of the blood line that has the right to rule or administer the laws of God to men.

Isaac had two sons, Esau and Jacob. Esau married two Hittite women and lost his birthright as a result. Esau's mother had a terrible time; she wept over her son because Esau had broken the Law of God. How did Esau break the Law of God? Not by marrying two women, but by mixing his seed with the Cainanite lineage which did not have the right to rule. Therefore, Esau lost his birthright and Jacob, who also married more than one wife, received the right to rule.

## **Israel (Jacob) the Birthright Son**

Jacob's name was changed to Israel which means prince of God. Prince of God means ruler.

## **The Twelve Tribes (The House of Israel)**

In the next generation, twelve sons were born to Jacob. From these twelve sons came the twelve tribes of Israel, and of these sons, Joseph had the birthright. His brothers sold him into Egypt because they were jealous of him. Why? Because he had the birthright. In a vision he had seen that all the other tribes were caused to bow down to him. He had the right to rule. The colors of Joseph were red, white and blue.

## **House of Israel Split**

Later, the House of Israel, the twelve tribes were split into two kingdoms. The kingdom of Judah and the Kingdom of Israel. Then, the entire House of Israel went into bondage. Prior to this time, Esau's name had been changed to Edom because he had broken God's law and had lost his birthright. His children and followers were called Edomites. The Edomites and the Kingdom of Judah part of the Israelites were in bondage together and while they were in this condition, they intermarried.

After the Lord spoke to King Darius who held them in bondage, Darius released them to go back to Jerusalem to rebuild the temple. When they got to the border of the land, Hezekiah, the prophet, asked the Judean Israelites how many had kept their blood line pure. He said that if they had not kept their bloodline pure, they could not build or even touch the temple.

## **The Cursed Line Identified at Christ's Time**

From that time on, the people who had mixed with the Edomites while in bondage were known as the Idumeans and later some of them were called the Herodians. King Herod was the first of the Herodians, but he and the others of his group were a part of those who had mixed their bloodline while in bondage.

The Savior of the world came through the lineage of Israel through that part of the kingdom of Judah and more particularly the tribe of Judah who did not mix their blood line. These were known as Judahites or Judeans.

Just before Christ was born on earth, the Idumeans went to the Roman leaders and promised, "We will do anything you say if you will let us rule over the Israelites." Herod and others of the mixed bloodline rose to power by this means. When Herod heard that the true king had been born, he, knowing he had no birthright, ordered that all the pure blooded male Israelitish children under two years old should be slaughtered, He did this in order to secure his usurped position.

When Christ came, he challenged their right to rule by identifying them as the mixed bloodline, (John 8:37-44) and for that they killed him. It was a political assassination. We can see that the murderers of Christ came from the mixed bloodline of Cain and Israel.

## **The Deceit Continues**

Three hundred years after Christ, that same element infiltrated the newly-established church and set themselves up as religious experts. They screened and rewrote some of the scriptures and inserted the term "Jew" into the writings. It is written that when Pilate put the sign above Christ's cross, it said, "Jesus Christ, King of the Jews". In the original writings it said, "Jesus Christ, King of the Judeans". Up until this time, there never were any people known as "Jews". There were Judeans,

who were pure Israelites who were from the Kingdom of Judah which was made up of the tribes of Judah and Benjamin and parts of the tribes of Levi and Simeon. And there were Idumeans, who were the people of mixed blood. These are the only two groups of people with whom we are concerned. The Kingdom of Israel was made up of the rest of the tribes under the leadership of Joseph's son, Ephraim, the birthright son of all Israel. Later, at Christ's time the remaining part of this group was known as the Samaritans.

The Idu means coined the word "Jew" to make it look as if they were the same people as the Judeans. They wanted to appear as if they were still part of Israel to cover up the fact that they had lost the birthright and had been cut off. This term was rewritten into the scriptures 300 years after Christ by some of the Jesuits who were really Idumeans and Herodians. It was the Idumeans who turned the true Israelite Christians over to the Romans to be mauled by the lions, burned at the stake, and slaughtered by the gladiators at Roman festivals. Their purpose again was to eradicate those of the pure bloodline.

It has always been those of the Idumean bloodline that have created wars in an effort to get those of the birthright bloodline to destroy them. selves. The Idumeans never war among themselves. They have also tried to mix their Cainanitish blood with that of Israel to the end that there will be no pure blood left. By this means, they hope somehow to regain the right to rule if only by default.

## **The Khazar Empire (World Bankers)**

Seven hundred years after Christ there was a community of this mixed bloodline that settled north of the Caspian Sea in what is known today as the Ural Mountain area in the Soviet Union. They pooled all the wealth they had gained from 700 years of unrighteous activities into one central money system. They then loaned money to the Czars of Russia and to the princes and kings of Europe and England. In that way they bought their way into power and leadership positions in all of the major and many of the minor nations of the world.

This group was called the Khazar Empire and the Khazars from that group are the ones who rule the banking system of the world and the banking system of our country in our day. They own and control the Federal Reserve Banking System that has devalued our money system by confiscating the gold and silver and replacing gold and silver backed paper currency with worthless notes. These "bank notes" are in reality promissory notes with no value upon redemption. Even our coins are now devoid of any precious metals of real value. It is the biggest financial hoax in the history of the world.

## **Lincoln Stood In The Way**

These international bankers had Lincoln killed because he would not allow this group to corrupt our money system in his day. They wanted to set up the Federal Reserve Banking monopoly then, but Lincoln refused to cooperate and so they had him murdered.

These people also had another reason for killing Lincoln. His post. civil war reconstruction program. His plan provided for the returning to Africa of all the former slaves, the seed of Cain, who had been freed by the Emancipation Proclamation. He wanted to sell public lands at public auction to raise enough money to purchase vast tracts of land in Africa to be given as a home to the former slaves. The freed slaves were also to be given free passage back to their homeland. Liberia was begun this way as an initial program. Lincoln was killed before he could complete this plan and President Andrew Johnson was almost impeached for trying to do the same.

## **Busing Children For Integration**

The Khazars are the ones who have forced the Humanist teachings into our country through government owned schools. They call for the busing of children over long distances in order to force mixing of the races. They are pressing the issue of race integration and encouraging the mixing of the bloodlines.

## **United Nations (Government of the Anti-Christ)**

Not too far in the future, we will see laws passed requiring that each person of pure blood must intermarry with another race. As the United Nations one-world government of the beast is expanded by the Khazars, this will be one of their laws. Today, less than 5% of the women of the world of child-bearing age are of the pure bloodline. The right to rule on earth is limited to this bloodline because God judged that these people were the only people to administer his laws.

## **The Seminites Love of Liberty**

The premortal spirit of liberty and freedom is the spirit that imbues the lineage of Shem and of Isaac and Israel. Our founding fathers, who came from Wales, England, and Europe came through this birthright lineage. The lineage of these nations stems from Shem, Isaac and Joseph.

Wars have been fought for liberty, year after year, by this bloodline. It was this lineage that kept the spirit of liberty and freedom alive over the years and ignited it again here in America.

## **The False Illuminati**

Those who have mixed their blood with Cain have functioned through an organization called the "Illuminati". This false Illuminati originated at the time of Solomon. Prior to this time, the true Illuminati or the "enlightened ones" were from the lineage of Seth and Shem. They were the sons of God and they spoke with him and administered His laws. They knew His will and administered His government among men. That is why they were called the enlightened ones. They recorded in the temple of Solomon some of the things that God had taught them.

Jezebel brought her Edomite Priests into Israel and 1<sup>TM</sup> them into the temple and all the holy houses. These false priests stole some of the know. ledge that the genuine enlightened ones had. They then appropriated the title of enlightened ones unto themselves.

This false Illuminati line then went underground from time to time and finally surfaced again in Europe under the leadership of Adams Weishaupt who was a Khazar. The signs and tokens he used were from the temple of Solomon although changed slightly in order to deceive the people.

The five-pointed star with the single point extending upward was used in the temple. The points on the sides depict a man standing with out-stretched arms looking to heaven for assistance. Lucifer and his followers take the same five-pointed star and turn it upside down. The two points extending upward are the two horns of the ram. The two points extending outward are the ears of the ram, and the single point extending downward is the snout of the ram. The ram and the pentagram are the sign of the Anti-Christ.

## **The Counterfeit**

Lucifer and his followers have taken the holy symbols from the temple, turned them around, and then used them to deceive us into thinking that they are the true representatives of God, "the Enlightened Ones". We can examine every symbol and see where it has been changed just a bit.

The individual members of these groups are honest, dedicated people who believe in God and are acting in good faith. Some of the top echelon, however, understand these things which we are discussing.

The one-world conspiracy facing us in our day is a culmination of the mischief wrought by Cain and his descendants down through the Hittites, the Edomites, and now the Idumeans. The goal of this group who worship Lucifer, the outcast from heaven, is to steal the birthright and rule the world by force in accordance with Lucifer's original plan.

## **The Big Lie**

Those of the higher echelons of these groups are taught that Christ was the impostor. They say that his apostles used a sponge with a drug on it to cover his mouth and nose so as to induce a coma and

give the appearance that he was dead. Three days later, according to them, the apostles entered the tomb and gave Christ the antidote to the drug. Having thus brought him back to life, they took him to India where he allegedly died at age 82.

This story varies from time to time in its details but generally follows the same line. These stories and other teachings of these groups originated with the false Messiah, the AntiChrist who is trying to get the birthright he lost because of unrighteousness.

Our goal in this portion of this material is to point out that the "Jews", as many believe, are not the real trouble makers in the world. The Jews are not the creators of these worldwide problems unless we mean by the term "Jews", *those of mixed blood*. Most of the conservatives in this country have been misinformed regarding the issue.

## **The Real Enemies of Freedom**

THE ENEMY IS THE ANTICHRIST, I.E. CAIN UNDER LUCIFER'S DIRECTION, who used the bloodlines that we have been discussing: THE DESCENDANTS OF CAIN AND THE IDUMEANS AND KHAZARS WHO HAVE MIXED THEIR BLOOD WITH THE CAINANITES. THESE LINES LOST THE BIRTHRIGHT LONG AGO AND IT IS THEY WHO HAVE BEEN THE CONSPIRATORS SINCE THE BEGINNING OF TIME. They have been trying and will continue to try to destroy the pure bloodline by interbreeding and by causing wars for its destruction.

The Semitic peoples, with few exceptions, have always been the ones involved with these wars. How does this happen? The Khazars stir up unrest among the Semitic peoples, and, once there is a war going, the Khazars, who control the banking systems, make billions of dollars by selling weapons of war to both sides. Also, every time there is a war, some tens of thousands of males of pure blood are killed and many mix their seed with the mixed blood of other nations of the world.

## **God Loves All His Children**

All nations are special to God and all have an important and special history and place in the world. No man should be in bondage to another, nor deprived of the basic rights to life, liberty, and happiness except as punishment for crime.

## **Nationalism**

Each tribe or nation should have enough pride in its own history and accomplishments to keep itself clean and pure for their children's sake from generation to generation. There need be no animosity over such issue.

Cain has his own nation and can rule within his own tribe as can all tribes. Israel has the birthright, or right to administer God's laws on earth to those who wish to submit to God's Kingdom. Israel can rule in his own nation and he can rule over other nations when they so desire and submit voluntarily or when they apply to live within the boundaries of his land.

## **America The Birthright Nation**

America is the birthright nation established and paid for by the blood of the descendants of Seth, Shem, Abraham, Isaac and Israel (Jacob). Those of this birthright lineage are bound by covenant to serve the God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.

The organic laws of our land were framed on the eternal laws of God and all who would dwell within her boundaries must abide by those laws or leave. If they choose to remain and disobey, they must surely be judged by those laws and suffer the penalty.

## **The Ultimate Consequences**

The sword of judgment hangs over our land because we have broken the covenants we have made with God. We have allowed the AntiChrist to gain power in and control over our government. We have stood by while the AntiChrist has established alien and unholy standards for our people. The heathen practice of killing the unborn now has spread throughout our land, and sends up a stench to heaven from every city and town in our country. The chains of oppression and bondage hang around our necks once more.

All men are subject ultimately to God's laws, be they heathen, saint, believer or unbeliever; for His judgments are just and unchanging.

**These judgments are at hand!**

# The Brainwashing of America!

by Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, AUS Ret.

An intimate look into what has caused the United States to change from a Christian Constitutional Republic, into a Democratic Welfare State, headed for the dictatorship of the New World Order, and the FORMULA FOR OUR SURVIVAL as a free and Christian people!

## WORLD PROTOCOL

*"Where there is no vision the people perish". - Proverbs 29:18*

This message will take a close hard look at some of the unpopular facts which are ruining our nation. You may not like what you read here, and I do not expect you to believe what I say, merely because I am considered an expert in the field of "brainwashing". I do ask however, as intelligent Americans, of every race, creed, and color, that you take what I say and place it under the most powerful magnifying glass of truth you can find. (If you are a Christian, this of necessity must be the Holy Bible). Then when you discover I have told you the truth, allow nothing to stand in the way of getting this information to our people. Unless our decent people are willing to face these unpleasant facts, no matter how dismal they may be, there is little hope for a free America.

Have you ever wondered why in a so-called free Christian nation such as America, we would arm our worst enemies and waste our hard earned money on those who hate us? Can you explain why in the past fifty years our government has told us that America has been the mainstay in stopping the inroads of International Communism. Yet this is an observable lie, for on at least fourteen major occasions, that I can think of, when the Communists were on the verge of economic collapse, it was Uncle Sucker, using your tax dollars, who bailed them out and placed them back on their feet.

While our government was spending hundreds of billions of our tax dollars to arm us against the Evil Empire of Communism, the traitors in Washington, were keeping them alive and healthy, as we fed them when they were short of food, so that their men could remain in the war factories, instead of being on the farms. We clothed them when they were naked; we built their great arm industries; the steel industry at Gorki, many times greater than our own at South Bend; we built the Ford factory on the banks of the Kama River, that produces more trucks than all our factories combined. We built their hydro-electric plants, that power their factories and light their homes.

I realize that we have been told by the media and our government that Communism is dead, and that we do not have to worry about them any more. But our military leaders know this is not so. They know that every country that broke away from the Soviet Union, is now under the control of "hard-nosed Communists", usually Jews, as they were before the Bolshevik Revolution. They know that while we have been disarming at an alarming 30% per year, the old communist world is re-arming with aggressive type weapons. While we have not built a nuclear sub in two years, and most of ours were disarmed on Presidential order, they are building two per quarter. While we have built no new carriers in five years, they are turning out super-carriers at the rate of two per year, and I could go on and on.

And today, we see our government making the same obvious mistakes in Korea, they made before the 1950 war. Just the other day I read an AP report which stated that the North Koreans dared not attack south, since with our superior weapons we would wipe them out in three months. This was the same stupidity we showed in June 1950. At that time, I was working as a military advisor with the South Korean troops north of Seoul. For six months we saw the build up of North Korean forces and reported it to the State Department. Over and over again, I was laughed at, when I reported large troop movement and heavy tanks seen north of the Parallel. The State Department Liaison Officer would say: "Mohr, you're paranoid, you see a communist under every rock and behind every bush". And I did, because they were there!

Later when it was proven that Ambassador William Muccio and several of his top State Department men had withheld vital information from General MacArthur's Headquarters in Tokyo, they were all promoted, and Muccio was sent as Ambassador to Iceland. Because I "blew the whistle" on them, I came under government harassment.

On June 26th, 1950, I became the first American wounded in Korea, when I was hit by shrapnel from a Yak fighter attack on the airfield at Su'won. They flew me to Japan to get patched up, and I flew back to Korea on July 1st, with TASK FORCE SMITH, the first contingent of American ground troops to enter the war. They were supremely confident, boasting that the North Korean troops would break and run when they found out they were fighting Americans. I tried to tell them that they were up against veterans who had fought with the Red Chinese and Japanese during WW II, but they would not listen. Ten days later, I watched as the few who remained, less than a hundred, staggered into the airport at Tague, sadder, but much wiser. They found that our superior tanks, could not match the Russian supplied T-34's and that our outdated 105mm howitzers, were out ranged by 10,000 yards, by the 122mm Russian supplied cannon.

But like now, the "powers that be" who control America, had decided on war, and nothing could stop them. We are headed for the same situation now and many places are available, for war to break out, since we have begun to dabble in United Nations actions.

Can you understand why Christian Americans would tolerate an alien, anti-Christ political force in Washing-ton, D.C. which intimidates our government, our politicians, and certainly many Christian preachers, and which each year, "milks" our people of billions of dollars, under the guise that they have a "special option from God to do so?"

Why is it that ministers of the Gospel who will often take a stand against evils such as abortion and pornography, quail at the very thought of tangling with the men who promote these evils and who they know stand against everything they claim to believe as Christians?

What has happened in America, in the past fifty years, which has caused Christians to lose that virtue which was once "Standard Operating Procedure" with our people? I'm referring to "righteous indignation", the ability to discern between "good" and "evil" and the "guts" to take a stand against it?

One of God's complaints against the "shepherds" of Israel, in Isaiah 5:20 was: "Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter." Vs. 23 - "That justify the wicked for reward (bribes), and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him".

This is what has happened in many of our churches. You cannot promote God's enemies, and expect His blessings, no matter how powerful a preacher of salvation you may be!

Could it be possible, do you suppose, that a large majority of Americans are suffering from a malady that some call "brainwashing?" which completely confuses people until they believe something that deep down inside they know is a lie. Jesus indicated that this state would increase to the point where those who killed and persecuted Christians, would feel they were doing God a favor.

Could it be this "brainwashed" state that is causing Christian Americans to have such strange priorities in their lives? to where they will favor evil men and harass those who are bold enough to warn us of the dangers we face?

Is this why Christians often have such strange priorities in their lives, that they will favor evil men, and harass those who try and warn them of danger?

We are living in the precarious times spoken of by the Apostle Paul in 2 Timothy 3:1-5, where professing Christians often have ". . . a form of godliness, but deny the power thereof; from such turn away".

Today, as never before in our history, Christian Patriots are under a vicious attack, often by the established denominational church. It appears as though the controlled media is engaged in a gigantic campaign to "brainwash" the uncommitted into believing that Christian Patriotism is bad. (This is especially true, if you happen to belong to the Christian Identity persuasion), and even good, decent pastors are inclined to give false information about a Christian group they know very little about. The media loves to dwell on the small groups of extremists that pop up here and there, while completely ignoring the presence of hundreds of thousands, of enemy agents who have been in this country for decades.

I have often felt the wrath of the liberal media, when I attempted to tell our people the truth about what was happening behind the scenes, which the media refused to reveal. It was not at all unusual, to have them deliberately lie about what I said and twist my statements to make me look bad. This has been the experience of many devout Christian patriots.

It is almost as though they think it is a sin for a man to warn our people about the dangers we face, and seek to put some spiritual backbone into our people, so they will "stand for something, rather than fall for anything!"

My experience with the media has proven that for the most part they are "harsh and warped" in their thinking and callous in their actions. They care little about what they do to a person's reputation, as long as they can come up with a sensational story. As far as I'm concerned, most of these should be beneath the contempt of decent Americans. Their thinking at high level can be seen in a statement made by Walter Cronkite, the "guru" of the news world. When asked what he thought about truth in reporting, he replied: "My task is not to speak the truth. I am an opinion molder.?"

Patriotic Christians, especially those of the Identity persuasion have been labeled as "racists" "bigots", and "hate mongers" by the vk, a people who spew out hatred with every breath they breathe.

Sir William Drummond, an English philosopher once said: "He who will not reason is a bigot; he that cannot reason is a fool; he that will not reason is a slave". The truth of this statement indicates that the majority of our media are "slaves," or maybe "prostitutes" would be a better term to use. For the people they work for, are according to their own admission, engaged in the "mental subversion" of the world to their New World Order.

The prophet Hosea once said (4:6), "My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge". Notice he did not say "lack of education", but "lack of knowledge". There is a world of difference in these two. I realize that in a world which is "dedicated" to education for everyone, this is heresy, but you can have a string of degrees behind your name, and as the Apostle Paul said you are: "Ever learning, but never able to come to an understanding of the truth". (1 Timothy 3:7)

Knowledge is not just the ability to read, it is the ability to assimilate the truth and come to a reasonable conclusion regarding it. You don't get this kind of information by sitting in front of the "Boob tube", or reading the daily newspaper.

Many times, as I approached this subject, I have been accused by the media of being "prejudiced". I doubt that many of them know what this term means. It comes from the Latin word "prejudicium" which means: "To form an opinion, without knowing the facts". I can assure you that this is not the case in the "brainwashing" issue, for I have spent hundreds of hours in studying the problem from both sides.

Whether you accept the facts I present will be entirely between God and you. But if you are honest enough to read this message, you will never be able to stand before Him and say: "I never knew!"

I will not attempt to cram facts "down your throat, for I learned long ago, that I am not to be the PERSUADER. That is the task of the Holy Spirit. I am however, a "watchman on the walls of Israel America, and ala Ezekiel 3 and 33, I have the definite task of warning my people of danger. The Bible says that if you hear my warning and do not heed it and get hurt! "Your blood will be upon your own head!"

During the Korean Police Action, 1950-53, a new word was introduced to the English language. It was "brainwashing". Our enemies in Red China had a more descriptive term for it, they called it "thought control". They introduced it to their people through a science called PSYCHOPOLITICS, which is the "art of controlling the thinking of an entire body of people, so that they will obey you without question".

In this message, I will show you, beyond the shadow of reasonable doubt, that this country we love, and the other nations of Christendom, who represent "true Israel," have been singled out for the Satanic purpose of destroying us, and the Christian civilization which has brought so many blessings to the world.

Then I will give you some workable suggestions, taken from our Guide Book, the Holy Bible, which will allow you to face these problems and become immune to, or overcome them. You have my guarantee that these will work, if they are honestly applied.

By the time I have ended this message, I believe you will have a better understanding of what I mean, when I state that the English speaking world in particular, has been chosen by the enemy in his vicious attack to "wipe out White Christian Civilization".

Some Christians immediately become "touchy" when I say "White Christian Civilization," as though I meant that salvation did not apply to all. This is not my meaning! But if you are honest, you will have to admit, that only the White nations have openly responded to the Gospel message. Colored nations have only been reached at great expense, effort and often danger. Only the White nations have founded their constitutions on God's Word; in them alone, is a day set aside for the worship of our God, and the rest of the body. A well-known atheist once said: "The strength of England can be found in their Sunday day of rest and worship".

In recent years, in America in particular, there has been a plan underway in our education system and the media, to make White folks ashamed of being White. We are to be indoctrinated with a "guilt complex". While it is perfectly acceptable for a Black to believe and preach that "Black is beautiful," for a White to do the same will bring cries of "racist" from the press and pulpit.

While it is considered proper for a Jew to talk about his Jewishness, and his "Chosen People" status, (and many so-called "converted" Jews still refer to themselves as Jews), you are considered to be a "religious bigot," if you believe that the White people of Christendom, are the Chosen One's of the Book.

As the result of this strange "lopsided" thinking, and because most of us have been sloshed around in the "liberal mind-detergent" of our times. (This is a mind cleaning detergent made up of one ounce of fact, dissolved in a gallon of hogwash"), we have seen a strange and very sad thing happen in America, as our White boys and girls are being taught to be ashamed of their heritage.

While I am not a "racial supremest", I am a "racist" if believing in one's own people and wanting to help them, makes one so I go by these observable facts and many more:

- 1 - Only our people (White) have openly accepted the Gospel.
- 2 - Only our people have abolished slavery. England first in 1854, followed by the United States in 1865.
- 3 - Our nations send out 98% of all Christian literature and missionaries.
- 4 - Our nations are the one's which feed the world's starving.
- 5 - Our White nations are the one's who send aid when there has been a great catastrophe.
- 6 - Only our White nations have based their governments on God's Law.

All these, my friends, are scriptural "fingerprints" which will identify "true Israel" in the closing out days of this age. There are over 200 of them, and the people we know as Jews, do not match up to a single one.

The scriptural facts concerning "true Israel", is one of the major reasons I believe in Israel Identity. I came out of fundamental Baptist "denominationalism", after fifty years, twenty as an evangelist, and with two high degrees in religion. My mind was so encased in hardened "denominational cement", that it took the "dynamite" of God, through a traumatic incident, to blow it away to where I would accept the full truth of the Word.

After twelve years in Christian Identity, I would never go back to the "weak and beggardly elements" of Judeo-Christianity. It would be like a "dog returning to his vomit", (2 Peter 2:22).

If it makes you feel proud to see the accomplishments of the White Christian world, then my friend, according to the present "political" doctrine, you are a "racist"!

Since the time of Christ, the Christian world has been under relentless attack by the anti-Christ doctrine of Judaism. It was this force that brought into being, paid and led, the Satanism of communism which has murdered over 140-million people. (Talk about your real holocausts). Jewish leaders brag of this.

The Jew, Marcus Eli Savage, in the Century Magazine, January 1928, says: "We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars; not only of the Russian but of every major revolution in your history . . . We did it solely with the irresistible might of our spirit, with ideas and propaganda".

Oscar Levy, in the preface to his book THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION says: "There is scarcely an event in modern European history that cannot be traced back to the Jews. We Jews today are nothing else but the world's seducers, it's destroyers, its incendiaries, its executioners".

The AMERICAN HEBREW, largest Jewish newspaper in the United States, 9/10/20 said: "The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains and planning, whose goal was to create a New World Order. What happened in Russia, through the same Jewish mental and physical forces, will become a reality over all the world".

In another issue of the AMERICAN HEBREW it said: "The ideals of Judaism are consonant (in agreement) with the finest ideals of Bolshevism". (And you wonder why so many Jews are Communists).

These same anti-Christ's are at work in America, striving mightily to destroy the freedoms our forefathers fought and died for. While many intellectuals sneer at the idea of a conspiracy going on now, they will admit there have been many conspiracies in history. But it won't happen here!

The nations of Christendom are unique among all other nations of the world, because their laws are based on the premises that there are certain "God given rights" which are outside the scope of governmental control. Since these rights come from God Himself, they are known as "inalienable rights". Government may not tamper with these in any way, shape or form.

There are four major rights we have in America, which form the foundation of our Constitutional government:

- 1 - The RIGHT OF THE PEOPLE TO KEEP AND BEAR ARMS, as found in the Second Amendment. A freedman has always had the "God given right" to protect himself, his family and his property from the depredations of evil men, whether they be "run of the mill" criminals, or a criminal government which seeks to run roughshod over the rights of it's people. The government criminal, acting within the protection of the Law, may be more of a danger to you than the man who seeks to break into your house and rob

you of your belongings. This is the principal reason this Amendment was included in the Constitution. It was not for the rights of a man to hunt, or have a gun for target practice, but as a "last ditch stand" of the Freedman against a government which has run amok. Our Founding Fathers stated that if the time ever came, when our government began to take away our God given rights, then it became not only our RIGHT, but our DUTY to throw out that government and install one which would protect the rights of it's citizens.

2 - THE RIGHT OF WORSHIP WITHOUT STATE CONTROL. This country was never meant to be a "pluralistic society". It was set up as a Christiane sntry, to protect the rights of Christians to worship God according to the dictates of their conscience. The documents which founded every state prove this! Many of them specifically state that they were formed: "For the glory of God and the propagation of the Christian faith." Other religions have obtained freedom under our system. They do not have this freedom under Jewry or Moslem rule.

3 - THE FREEDOM OF SPEECH, PRESS and ASSEMBLY, and last, but not least;

4 - THE RIGHT TO OWN PROPERTY.

There are many others, some incorporated in the BILL OF RIGHTS, but these four are the cornerstones on which the foundation of America was laid. These were the rights our forefathers demanded from the tyrannical King John of England, when on a foggy day in the year 1214, at Runnymede, England, the British freedmen, sword in hand, forced the king to sign a document called the MAGNA CHARTA. They did not do this on bended knee, but stood "sword in hand" and demanded their God given rights.

Since that time, the nations of Christendom have been unique in their concept of freedom. We must remember that FREEDOM is a fragile thing at best. Benjamin Franklin, the senior statesman of America once stated: "He who values security more than his freedom, deserves neither".

Our Christian people for the most part, have forgotten this advice in these "latter days". The abortion issue is a good example. We have well meaning people in America, who cry great crocodile tears over the fate of baby seals in Newfoundland, yet see nothing wrong with the murder of 2-million unborn babies every year by abortion. Entire communities come together to rescue a few whales trapped in the ice, and spend millions to free them, while others cheer from the sidelines. Yet the feeling of millions of young Americans, es,uding many Christians, can be summed up in the words of a beautiful co-ed at Ohio State University, Columbus, Ohio, who questioned me during an after speech Question and Answer Period. She said: "If we can't have abortions and contraceptives, how will we handle the population explosion". When I asked her if she had ever heard of such a thing as "self-control", you would have thought from the crowd reaction, that I had slapped her in the face. Here were about 800 young Americans, ready to make their way into adulthood, who did not know that they had "freedom of choice" to decide whether they wanted to do "good" or "evil". They had been taught that everything they did was conditioned by their environment, and that they had no moral choice. How sad, and how terrible will be God's punishment on those who have taught them these falsehoods.

Later, I found that the young woman who had asked this question was head of a committee dedicated to saving baby seals, yet she could see nothing wrong in the murder of 2-million unborn babies in the abortion clinics of America. She had been taught that it was a woman's right to control her own body, even if it meant breaking one of God's major Laws. "Thou shalt not commit murder!"

Many Americans will take a stand for some "pet right" and ignore others. This is extremely dangerous. All our freedoms are so intricately woven together into the fabric of our well-being, that if we neglect one, a deterioration process begins, which in time will destroy all of them.

This principle was understood by a well known American patriot named Davy Crockett, who in 1833, took a military force of 1,000 Tennesseans on a thousand mile cross country trek to fight at the Alamo. When they arrived, the Texicans said: "Davy, why did you come? This isn't your fight!" And Crockett said: "I've made it my fight!" Why? Because he knew that if freedom was destroyed in Texas, it would only be a matter of time until it was destroyed in Tennessee.

The same is true in 1994. If we allow the enemy to destroy South Africa, (and in this case the enemy is our SHADOW GOVERNMENT), the same force will in time destroy America, using the same methods. If the SHADOW GOVERNMENT can take away the right of parents in Nebraska to "home school" their children, they can do it wherever you are.

In America today, we are under attack from foreign, anti-Christ forces, headed by such organizations as the Anti-Defamation League, of the Jewish B'nai B'rith, which is an unlicensed agent of a foreign country (the Israeli), that has been operating illegally on American soil, with government approval. They have become the official advisor of our Justice Department in their dealing with Christian patriots and for all practical purposes run our State Department in their handling of foreign affairs.

When you read in the media, which is controlled by this same foreign, anti-Christ power, that the government is taking action against some Christian patriot, or group of patriots, invariably you will see some statement from "Abie of the ADL". LOOK AND SEE FOR YOURSELF! These are the people who have set up laws forbidding "para-military" training, while carrying out this same training in at least seventeen states free from government harassment. Let a group of Christian patriots attempt to do this and see what happens!

But such is the strength of this alien enemy in the halls of our Congress and in the subverted Judeo-Christian churches of America, that our leaders are afraid to stand up and fight against them, for it is the "kiss of death" to any politician, or pastor who has the courage to resist them.

That's why there is so much "butt kissing" of Jews in Washington. That's why President Clinton has appointed many of them to high government positions, while he has not appointed a single Anglo-Saxon Christian. I remember seeing a cartoon a few weeks ago, where the President was sitting in the Oval office. A flunky came and said: "Mr. President, the Pope, and a high Israeli official are waiting outside. Which one do you want to see first?" To which the President replied:

"Better send in the Pope. I only have to kiss his ring!"

These anti-Christians are being aided in their efforts to destroy Christian America by the members of the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) and the TriLateral Commission, whose goal is to bring about the Jewish New World Order. These are all working towards the enslavement of Americans.

The reason our British forefathers put such rigid controls on King John, 775 years ago and then continued them in their Constitutions, was that they were not only Statesmen, they were also Historians. They realized that history proves that governments left to themselves, always seek control over their people, under the guidance of unscrupulous men who will gain by it!

The founders of our government took steps to protect the rights of Americans against such a government, in the remarkable document we call the BILL OF RIGHTS. (It could rightfully be called a BILL OF LIMITATIONS, for that is what it does to government). The first nine amendments say in essence to big government: "THOU SHALT NOT! THOU SHALT NOT! THOU SHALT NOT!" Then the Tenth Amendment, says it all by saying in essence: "Government, if there is anything we forgot in the first nine Amendments, you can't do that either, without the permission of the people". By following these principles we have remained relatively free for over 200 years. But now, evil men in the government and a group in Congress known as the M.C.P.L. Members of Congress for Peace Through (World) Law, are pushing one agenda; One World Government, under Jewish control. Remember, that all these men have taken an oath of office to protect and defend our Constitution against ALL enemies, both foreign and domestic and they have not done this. To all intents and purposes, according to the definition of our Constitution, Article III, Section 3, they are TRAITORS! and should be dealt with accordingly!

Have you ever wondered why the 2nd Amendment, the RIGHT OF THE PEOPLE TO KEEP AND BEAR ARMS, is under perennial attack? It is because this Amendment is the foundation of ALL our freedoms. The great international lawyer, Frederick Schiavone, in his book THE LAW, states: "Each of us has the natural right - from God - to defend his person, his liberty and his property. These are the three basic requirements of life: the preservation of any one of them, is dependent on the preservation of the other two".

Civilization has been based on this premise for the past 6,000 years of written history. Once the right of a freedman to protect himself, his family and his property against anyone is taken away, he becomes a slave!

The Communist Lenin knew this when he stated: "A system of licensing and registration of firearms is the perfect device to deny gun ownership to the bourgeois."

One thing the "free world" should have learned a long time ago, is that you can't play "patty cake" with a rattlesnake without getting bit!

We have in America, many people who are either so "naive" or "brainwashed" that they believe if all tiger hunters would hang up their guns, the big cats would turn into vegetarians over night. But here is a fact of life, they refuse to face. No matter whether you view a tiger as a "pussy " or a "beautiful animal", he is still a tiger. His tiger appetite for flesh and blood is as much a part of his tiger nature, as his stripes and when you live in a district where "man eating" tigers roam, sensible people go armed! The same is true when dealing with criminals or government traitors!

The liberals in our government who have such lovely dreams of the future, simply can't understand that you can't legislate "equality" by law. That's the main reason they have pushed their "integration programs". It is not to help the Blacks, or other Minority people, but to accomplish the "mongrelization of America"! You see, these men are also historians and know that history proves that whenever a people become "mongrelized" they are easier to control and are on their way to destruction. (Don't argue with me about this, check your history books!) Every great civilization that has existed in our 6,000 years of written history, has had to learn this lesson the "hard way".

Whether you are willing to accept it or not, it is an observable fact, that the aliens who have flocked illegally into America in the past thirty years, have become an albatross around our neck which is sinking us. They have not been a blessing to us!

During one period in the 19th Century, over 40-million immigrants flocked to these shores in the greatest immigration of all times. Almost 100% of them came from the White Christian nations of Europe. While their spoken language was not always the same, their heart's language was! Their ideas concerning freedom, religion, morals, integrity, womanhood, the family and the work ethic, were very similar.

But the immigrants who have inundated America in the last thirty years are for the most part alien to everything America stands for. They are heathen in concept, anti-Christian in religious belief, and most have come for what they can get from our government, not what they can contribute to the country.

Foremost among these aliens, have been the Jews, especially those from Russia, who are socialist in their thinking. They have flocked into America by the millions, settling in large cities like New York, Los Angeles and Miami. (The Jewish population of New York City, is now more than that of the entire country of the Israeli). 50,000 a year are coming in now!

The thinking of the leaders of this alien mob can be seen in their perpetration of wars without number. The Chief Rabbi of France, in 1859, Rabbi Reichorn, stated at the funeral of a prominent rabbi: "Wars are the Jews' harvest. With them we kill off the Christians and gain control of their gold. We have already killed 100-million of them, and the end is not yet!" This is the thinking of the International Jewish mind.

Remarking on the Civil War, the noted German political philosopher, Otto Von Bismarck, said: "The division of the United States into two federations was decided long before the Civil War by the high financial powers of Europe. (These were Jewish bankers under the banner of the Rothschilds). The European bankers were afraid the United States would attain economic and financial independence and upset their financial domination of the world. They foresaw tremendous booty if they could substitute two feeble democracies, indebted to Jewish financiers. They made the rupture between the North and South, and Lincoln never suspected it! But later on, when he learned their plans and understood that the South was not the real foe of the Republic, but the Jewish financiers; he decided to eliminate the international bankers from the American scene, and for this he had to die! The Jews have never hesitated to plunge the world of Christianity into wars and chaos, in order that the world may become their inheritance" (UNQ).

After the war, the South was turned over to the "mad dogs of the Northern Abolitionists", who more often than not were Jews. These fattened themselves off the

misery of the defeated South. President Jefferson Davis of the Confederacy was captured and charged with the assassination of Lincoln, and kept in inhuman conditions for two years, on orders from a mysterious source outside the government.

I am not anti-Semitic, or even anti-Jewish as such, but the fact remains that this people, at least on the part of their leadership, have no conscience. The Apostle

Paul pretty well described them in 1 Thessalonians 2:15, when he said: "Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us (the Christian church); and they please not God, and are contrary to all men."

During World War II, General Patton who was my commanding officer once stated that he thought we had fought on the wrong side in that war. I have come to believe this! For we were subverted into fighting on the side of Jewish communism, against everything we believed in as a Christian nation. Gen. Ulysses Grant tried to outlaw Jews from Union Army camps during the Civil War, because of their immorality and crooked business practices. His order was mysteriously rescinded by some secret power in Washington, which superseded the military and the American Congress. When Gen. William Sherman complained about the "swarms of Jews who preyed on the Union Army, robbing and cheating". He was told to "shut up!"

Farmers and laborers are one of the number one targets of the International Jews, who hate "work". Their religious book the TALMUD, refers to those who work with their hands as the lowest kind of humanity. So the International bankers steal from the farmer and allows him to live, only because they can make a profit off his labor. If this is not true, explain, if you can, how the American farmer can make \$25-billion a year off the "sweat of his brow", while the Jew middle-man who sells what the farmer produces, makes \$250-billion?

Why are non-Jews in America afflicted with food products which bear Kosher approval of Jewish rabbis, the K and U you find on food products. If Christians were to insist on a Christian standard for foods, the Jews would be the first to cry out about "prejudice, or separation of church and state!"

Why should farms be confiscated by an alien power and resold at pennies on the dollar to the aliens who caused their collapse? I dare you to take an honest look at those who have Stolen our farms!

The Jew historians have frantically tried to obscure the fact that their people have never been the productive ones. They have never been the builders, as one of their own writers said: "We Jews are the destroyers!" Yet under Zionist pressure, we are dumping over \$5-billion a year into the Israeli economy, and through them supporting the Jewish led countries which broke away from the USSR. The banks that loan the Israelis, the Communist countries, and the Third World nations billions yearly, at rates of 3-5% interest, with no payments for the first ten years, are the one's who are foreclosing on American farms and businesses.

The reasons the enemy wants to destroy farmers and small businesses, is that you are the "backbone of the nation; you are the glue that causes America to hang together; you are the people who made us great! You are the conscience of the nation!" Wake up to your responsibility!

I do not advocate annihilation of everyone who disagrees with us. That's not only un-Christian but ridiculous. But we have the right to say to the Jews and aliens in our midst. If you want to live in peace within our borders, as productive citizens, and enjoy the freedom and security you will find nowhere else, then dwell in peace! But when you begin to interfere with our Christian way of life; when you attack our Christian principles; when you tell us what we can and can't teach our children in the public schools, or what Christian displays we may use on our Christian holidays, then you have overstayed your welcome and we have the right to ask you to depart. If you will not do so peacefully, then we should "throw you out!"

I'm sure that many of our problems come from a lack of understanding of the basic principles of freedom, for although we are an educated people, that does not mean we are knowledgeable. Someone once truthfully said: "Education without God, turns men into clever devils". And it often appears as though this is the goal of modern education. It certainly is not to develop Christian Americans.

We are inundated by men in position of responsibility, who are in the words of the Apostle Paul: "Ever learning, but never able to come to an understanding of the truth", (1 Timothy 3:7).

According to Isaiah 56:10, 11, the D.D. behind many preacher's name could well stand for "Dumb Dog" instead of "Doctor of Divinity".

I believe there are several reasons behind this lack of understanding on the part of our people. One is that the leadership of America, under the apathy of it's citizens, has sunk to a new low level. If you don't believe this, look at the level of appointees that have been elevated to positions of responsibility within the Carter Administration. They are top heavy with anti-Christians, non-Whites and sexual deviates.

It seems to me that our current crop of politicians in "le cesspoole Grande on the Potomac," are more interested in promoting themselves than in the welfare of the country. As a result they will "sell out" to anyone who has the money, and are willing to pay for their TREASON.

Second, our people as a whole, Christians foremost, have become mentally lazy and apathetic. It has become much easier to sit before a TV screen, or read a newspaper for our education, while you will find very few Christians who will look into the Bible for the answers. When they come to a place that is difficult to understand, they trot to their minister, who tells them what he was taught in the seminary. Maybe it's right, and many times it's wrong! After all, we reason. The pastor is educated. That's why we pay him. We can trust what he says! Yet we neglect scriptures such as Jeremiah 23:22, which clearly indicates that if the pastors would "preach the whole counsel of God's Word, the people would turn from their wicked ways". This by no means has happened, which indicates to me that something is terribly wrong with the preaching coming from our churches.

As a result, our churches are turning out a crop of Alka Seltzer Christians, who come to church and "fizz" for an hour or two on Sunday, while the rest of the week they can't be distinguished from the worldly crowd.

They are no doubt the Christians Jesus spoke about in Matthew 5:13, when He mentioned the "salt which had lost it's savor," (it's ability to act as salt and hold back

corruption).

Then too, the American people are continually attacked by an enemy strategy called "mis-information." In the words of an old Arkansas hillbilly: "It ain't from knowin' so much that causes the trouble; as it's from knowin' so much that ain't so!"

We should always remember that we will not lose our freedoms at 3 a.m. when there is a knock on the door and we open it to a man in uniform with a Tommy gun in his arms, who says: "Come with me to the concentration camp". We will lose it when people like you and I see things which are wrong in our local government, our schools, and our churches, and turn back to the TV saying: "I'm just an individual, you know, and everyone knows you can't buck city hall". When enough of us feel that way, we will hold the funeral for freedom. We will take her to the cemetery and bury her, and over her grave erect a headstone with this epitaph: "America died! Because our Christian people didn't want to be bothered!"

Believe it or not! I have just completed the introduction to this message.

One of the first things I noticed when I began an intensified study of the Zionist-Communist conspiracy in 1978 was that it was an almost 100% Jewish effort. This was what caused me to investigate in the first place. I had been raised in a Judeo-Christian fundamental Baptist church, where it was apostasy to say anything derogatory about the Jews. But during the Vietnam War years, I was lecturing for the John Birch Society on their American Opinion Speakers Bureau, and worked the college circuit, where I had at least 25 confrontations, some quite violent, with those radicals who were tearing the college campuses apart. To my amazement, I found that 100% of the leadership of these groups were young Jews from wealthy families.

So in the summer of 1979, I took off several months to study this phenomenon, going to Jewish sources for my information. I found to my amazement, that Jewish leaders bragged of their part in making the Communist Revolution in Russia a success. In fact Rabbi Stephen Wise, top Jew in America, when asked what he had to say about Communism, replied: "Some call it communism, I call it Judaism!"

I was amazed that every time I lectured on communism and related evils, the media labeled me as "anti-Semite", although I had not mentioned, Jews, Judaism, or Zionism.

My studies indicated that long before the Zionist-Communist conspiracy took over in Russia, the enemies of Christianity had laid down plans for the destruction of two great Christian nations on the European Continent. They believed that Russia and Germany had to be destroyed before they could conquer the New World and advance to World power.

As a result of this thinking on the part of Zionist leaders, a plan was evolved among the International Zionist gangsters, long before Hitler appeared on the scene. It called for the neutralization of Germany and set the stage for World War II.

This war, like World War I, was waged for two primary purposes. First, the strengthening of Jewish claims on Palestine, which would result in the foundation of the Israeli state in 1948, and secondly to kill off as many Christians as possible, while weakening them economically. This brought to mind the statement by Rabbi Reichhorn, mentioned earlier: "Wars are the Jews harvests. With them we kill off Christians and we

have already killed 100-million of them, and gain control of their gold".

So we saw a strange thing take place in Germany, as the International Jewish bankers supported both sides in World War II.

Many admirers of Adolf Hitler, and he had some good ideas for Germany, are extremely touchy about this subject, but I have studied it from both the Nazi and anti-Nazi sides and am convinced that the World Zionists brought Hitler into power for a specific purpose, which was the ultimate destruction of Germany.

I doubt that Hitler knew about their plan, for they used him as they have used many other leaders, and he was desperate for funds to use in his German renovation program. These International Zionists were willing to sacrifice any number of their "lesser brethren", so that their plans for world conquest would succeed. It takes a Satanic mind to plan for the destruction of your own kind, but this in essence was what Jesus accused the Jewish leaders of in Matt. 23:35, when He said they were guilty of all the righteous blood that had been shed on the earth from the time of Cain, until the time of Christ.' Then he elaborated in John 8:44. The question is, church member, who are you going to believe, your pastor who calls these anti-Christ's God Chosen, or the Son of God who openly declared them to be the "sons of Satan!"

Hitler was not hated by International Jewry because of what he did to the Jews in Germany, but because he became the first leader of any major country, who bucked their plans and for this he had to be destroyed.

When you take time to study World War II, in all of it's ramifications, you can understand why General Patton said in disgust: "I believe we have been fighting on the wrong side!" Certainly neither this war, or World War I, were fought for the welfare of our American people, or for the benefit of world-wide freedom, no matter what our historians have told us to the contrary. They were Zionist conceived, Zionist directed wars, by which they "killed off the Gentile goyim, and gained control of our wealth".

During World War II and since, the leaders of the Communist world, which means Jewish influenced men, have treated the Christian West with utmost contempt; which most times they have deserved. This is why Lenin predicted as far back as 1921, that they would never have to fight against us to obtain their objective of a One World Government. He said that the Christian world would become so rotten within, that it would fall into their laps like "over-ripe fruit".

That is why when Khrushchev came to the United States to speak at the United Nations in New York, he was able to pound on the podium with his shoe, while screaming: "We are going to bury you!" Our educated liberal "fools" such as Professor John Kenneth Gailbraith of Harvard said: "He doesn't really mean that! He means that they will pass us economically". No wonder that when he returned to Russia, he was able to say, according to Pravda, "I went to America and spit in their faces; and they thought it was dew!"

It doesn't appear that we have learned much since those dark days.

When President Reagan was playing "patty cake" with Gorbachev at Summit meetings regarding World Peace, again according to Pravda, "Gorby" told the Russian people: "I diddled President Reagan and the American people, and we have them where we want

them now".

At the very beginning of the Zionist-Communist Movement, Lenin laid down the blueprint for their world takeover. He said they would start by taking over the land masses of Asia, then Europe, then Africa, and finally when the United States and Canada were surrounded, we will be forced into surrender or die! This of course is the old "Better Red than dead", propaganda of the N.C.C. The organized church world was so sold on this idea, that as far back as 1965, they drew up a plan calling for our surrender, before the first bomb fell on our soil

In the early 1900's a very controversial document appeared on the world scene. Many of you have heard about it. It was called THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION. The Jews and their "Christian stooges" have called this document a "forgery" and I will not argue against this, except to point out that before you can have a "forgery" you MUST first have an original. The forger tries to duplicate the original as closely as possible, to fool people. So the criteria regarding this paper is not whether it is fake or not, but whether World Zionism is following it's plan. All you have to do to see that they are following it like a "blueprint" is to read it for yourself. It is "blood chilling" to read what they say they will do, and then see how successful they have become in doing it!

For example, listen to PROTOCOL VIII, and make up your mind: "In order to annihilate the instruction of the goyim (a Yiddish word means 'non-Jew' animal) before its time, we have touched them with craft and have taken hold of the ends of the springs which move their mechanisms. These springs lay in a strict but just sense of order. We have replaced these with the chaotic springs of license and liberalism. We got our hands into the administration of their law. (The Jewish Anti-Defamation League, is for all intents and purposes a part of our U.S. Justice system at this time. They are always consulted by the Department, when dealing with Christian patriots); into the conduct of their elections (see how much emphasis is placed on Jewish desires in every national election); into the press, (which for all intents and purposes is Jewish owned and/or controlled); into the liberty of the person, but principally into their education and training, since they are the cornerstones of their free existence." (Jews control the education of America, through their control of the National Education Association).

Let me stop here to elaborate briefly on Jewish control over the media. At least 909 major newspapers in America, with a daily readership of over 50-million are Jewish owned and/or controlled. Over 48 major magazines, with a readership of over 80-million weekly, are Jewish owned and/or controlled (magazines such as the Ladies Home Journal; Reader's Digest; U.S. News and World Report; Time Magazine; Newsweek, etc.)

All of the major TV networks in America, with the exception of Ted Turner's CNN are Jewish owned and/or controlled. Nine out of ten of the major Hollywood movie studios are Jewish owned and/or controlled. This is why they can put out a fictitious historical film such as SCHINDLER'S LIST, and have it win most of the movie awards. This is why the airwaves are inundated with Holocaust films, when nothing is ever said about the 140-million or more who were murdered under Zionist-Communism.

When the Jews put out their blasphemous film, THE LAST TEMPTATION OF CHRIST, Christians everywhere complained. Yet Christian leaders such as Jerry Fawell, Pat Robertson, Jack Van Impe, and Jimmy Swaggart, were more concerned that this

might stir up anti-Semitism among their people, that in what the movie did to Jesus Christ. When Robertson made a feeble attempt to get Rabbi Tannenbaum to speak to the Jewish promoters of the film and have it withdrawn, Tannenbaum was incensed, although he was one of the Jewish leaders who had asked Falwell to help them stem the "anti-Semite" backlash they knew was bound to come.

My Christian friends, no matter what church you attend, there can never be anything resembling "detente" between Christians and non-Christians, for we have been told to "come Out from among the world and be separate". Who are we going to obey, our Lord, Master and Savior, Jesus Christ, or your church leaders who have "sold Out to the enemy" and opt for "compromise?" You cannot cooperate with evil, if you love the Lord, either as an individual or as a nation and come out in the driver's seat.

This reminds me of the story I heard about the two old maids who were on vacation in the Midwest. In a large city zoo, they saw a caged black maned African lion (the fiercest of the lion family). In the cage with him were four little lambs, who were scampering around in no apparent fear of the beast. Over the door of the cage was the word DETENTE! Finding a zoo keeper, they asked; "How do you get the lion and lambs to get along so peacefully," to which he replied: "It's easy! All you have to do is replace the lambs every two or three days". The py Scway of compromise with evil is the same, as shown in Psalm 1:1 - "Blessed is the man that WALKETH not in the counsel of the ungodly; nor STANDETH in the way of sinners, nor SITTETH in the seat of the scornful".

Here are the three steps to compromise". First you begin by walking hand in hand with evil men. (In the church world it is known as "ecumenism"). Then it is not long before you stand around holding "dialogue" with them; from here it is an easy step to "sit in the seat of the scornful", laughing at the things you once held sacred and good.

My search for the truth began, I guess, when I was a speaker for the John Birch Society in the 1970's. My messages were essentially anti-Communist and every time I delivered one, the media labeled me as anti-Semite, although I had not mentioned Jews, Judaism or Zionism. I knew little about them then, other than what I had been told by, my church leaders, that they were "all of Israel - God's Chosen" and must not be questioned, no matter what they did. My, my what a license to sin they had!

I did not know about the part they played in bringing communism into fruition, and it was not until I tangled with the Jewish radicals in our colleges during the Vietnam War, that I realized that all was not as I had been told in Jewdom! As I mentioned earlier, I found multitudes of Jewish writers who glorified in their efforts to make communism successful, and destroy their ages old enemy, Christianity!

In all my training for the ministry, and my experience as an evangelist, I had never noticed a verse in scripture found in 2 Chronicles 19:2. This is a verse of warning that our fundamental and evangelical pastors need to take very seriously, "Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord". Did you get that? You can't help God's enemies and be on His side.

This is further brought to our attention in 1 John 2:22, 23, where we have a clear definition of an anti-Christ, and no one fits it as closely as does the Jew. Then in 2 John 10, 11, Christians are told what their reaction towards these anti-Christ's MUST be. We are not to help them in any way, for if we do, we become "partaker in their evil deeds."

How many of you Christians who read this pamphlet, will be willing to stand before the Great Judge and answer for the 2-million unborn babies who are murdered each year in mostly Jew run and owned Abortion Clinics? You say: "But we oppose abortion!" Well and good, but the Book says that if you support those anti-Christ's who underwrite this murder, you become partaker in their evil deeds. Are you and your church an apologist for Jewry? Or how about the millions of American youth who have been headed for hell because of pornography, prostitution, alcohol, drugs, rock music, etc., all promoted and heavily owned by Jews? According to the Book, you will become "partaker in their evil deeds", and this means in the punishment God will mete Out to them.

So I was forced into making a very difficult and painful decision. Should I continue to lie about these anti-Christ's and be welcome in the big churches, or should I tell them the truth and be ostracized. When I went to my pastor with my problem, he stated that if I was foolish enough to attack Jewry, the "door of every Baptist church in the country would be slammed in my face". He made certain that this was true in Mississippi, as every Baptist church and men I had loved, respected, and held revivals in their church, suddenly turned against me. But I didn't have much of a choice. I had to opt for telling the truth!

Not wanting to sail under false colors, I wrote a letter to 200 fundamentalist leaders in 1980, explaining what I had found regarding Jewry. Fourteen week-long revivals scheduled for 1981, were canceled within two weeks, not because I had changed my preaching, or my doctrine, but because I would no longer accept these anti-Christ's as God's Chosen.

As I went into further study of this International problem, I became fascinated with a Communist textbook titled PSYCHOPOLITICS/THE ART OF BRAINWASHING. It contained the "blueprint" for the destruction of Christian America. It was introduced in the Lenin School of Psychopolitical Warfare, the University of Moscow, in 1932, to a class of 47 hand-picked American college students who went to Moscow to study communism first hand. Strangely enough, 45 of these students were Jews.

This book contained the plans for the disruption of American education, which I had seen take place during the Viet Nam War. This book was brought to the United States in 1933, where it was taught at the Eugene Debs Labor School, Milwaukee, Wisconsin, to communist cadres who were then spread out over the United States. Attending this school, were such communist notables as Golda Meier, and Gus Hall (Hallberg), perennial head of the American Communist Party.

Since my personal experience with communism in 1948, I had watched with horror and fascination, the inroads being made by Zionist-Communist propaganda in America's schools and churches. At that time I (lid not recognize the Jewish effort behind this! I did recognize the subversion that was coming through the controlled press, TV, the movies, and the education system, which reached even into the Christian church.

This information was readily available to anyone who was concerned by the direction our country was headed. Yet in spite of all the problems which could be laid at the door step of International Jewry, in spite of what our Lord and the Bible says about them, the majority of Christian pastors have clung to the idea that we better not mess with the Jews in any way, or God would punish us. They take Genesis 12:3, completely out of context: "I will bless them that bless thee; and curse him who curses thee". They tell their people that this promise was made to Abraham, a Jew, but the truth of the matter is

that there were no people called Jews until 1200 years after the time of Abraham, when we find them fighting against Abraham's descendants, through his grandson Jacob/Israel. (2 Kings 16:6)

Years ago, a well-known fundamentalist TV evangelist told me that God had been good to America, because we had supported the Jews. When I called to his attention the fact that America had gone downhill faster in every area - politics, education, militarily, morally, and most certainly Christian, since we recognized that little "bastard state of the Israeli" in Palestine, in 1948, he went off in a rage. Could this be the result of 2 Chronicles 19:2 in effect?

I have watched the insidious threat to Christians everywhere, as it has developed around and through the people we know as Jews. This plot, according to their own leaders, is designed to torture, destroy and imprison, men and women of courage, who are willing to stand up for God, Jesus Christ, and the principles of Christian freedom.

If you are one of the "brainwashed" one's who doesn't want to believe this, then explain to me, if you can, why we cater to a people who fits the Bible definition of the anti-Christ, like a glove?

If we have eyes to see, we can already see the forerunner of this persecution at work. It has imprisoned many Christian Patriots, whose only crime is "bucking the corrupt Babylonian System of anti-Christ Zionism", which now controls America. When Jesus warned His followers in Mark 13:8 and Luke 21:12, that this enemy would lead them up to the synagogues to be beaten and killed, this in itself identified the enemy, since only one people worship in synagogues.

I wish we had time in this message to discuss in detail the roots of Jewish teaching, which are not to be found in the Books of Moses, as most Christian pastors teach. Jesus Himself blew this myth to pieces in John 5:46, when He told the Jewish leaders: "If ye had believed Moses, ye would have believed Me: for he wrote of Me".

Orthodox Jewish belief is centered in a heathen monstrosity of 63 volumes, which fills a 12' bookshelf, called the BABYLONIAN TALMUD. According to modern Jewish religious scholars, this is the "heart blood of Judaism".

Many of the things taught in the Talmud, coincide with their teachings in the textbook on PSYCHOPOLITICS. For instance on page 30 of PSYCHOPOLITICS, it says: "Obedience is the result of force. Concurrent with force is the use of brutality; the most barbaric, unrestrained use of brutal force, if carried far enough, will result in obedience. Any organization which has the spirit and courage to display a lack of humanity, will be obeyed. If you wish to have obedience you must make it clearly understood that you will have no mercy. Since man (goyim) is an animal, he understands in the final analysis, only those things which a brute understands".

Then on page 42 of this "gem", we read: "The first thing which must be degraded in any nation under conquest is the state of man himself. Nations with a high ethical tone are difficult to conquer . . . what they call their spiritual integrity cannot be violated by duress (force). It is not efficient to attack a nation in such a state of mind. So it is the basic purpose of PSYCHOPOLITICS to reduce this state of mind to the point where it can be ordered and thus enslaved. Thus, the first target must be man himself. He must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must no longer

think of himself or his fellow being as being capable of spiritual endurance or nobility".

This teaching has been cleverly done in our education system, by the teaching of evolution, which changes man from a "spiritual being", into a "higher class of animal". But when men and women begin to think of themselves as animals, even high class one's, they begin to believe that they aren't worth very much in the "scheme of things", and it then becomes easy to eliminate them for the welfare of the state. That my friends, in a nutshell, is TALMUDIC-COMMUNISM.

This communist textbook ends with a warning that all Christians should take to heart. On page 43, it says: "As it seems in foreign nations that the church is the most ennobling influence, each and every branch, of each and every Christian church, must one way or the other be discredited, by broadly demonstrating, through PSYCHOPOLITICS, that the soul of man is nonexistent, and that man is an animal". (That's why the Jew calls us "goyim," which is a Yiddish term meaning: "Non-Jew animal").

The TALMUD backs up this statement by saying that when the Jewish Messiah (which by the way is not an individual, but their One World Government) comes, every Jew will have 2,000 goyim slaves. That's you and I they are talking about!

What will end this TREASON AND SUBVERSION against God and our people?

Our nation has been on the economic slide ever since our Congress allowed the International Bankers to control our economics through their FEDERAL RESERVE SYSTEM. (This is not Federal at all, but is made up of eight banks, seven of which are Jewish owned and/or controlled. There is some questions about the eighth, which is the Rockefeller bank.)

The banks which make up the Federal Reserve System, are:

- 1 - ROTHSCHILD BANKS OF LONDON AND BERLIN;
- 2 - LAZARD BROTHERS BANK OF PARIS;
- 3 - ISRAEL MOSES SEIF BANKS OF ITALY;
- 4 - WARBURG BANK OF HAMBURG AND AMSTERDAM;
- 5 - LEHMAN BROTHER BANK OF NEW YORK;
- 6 - KUHN, LOEB BANK OF NEW YORK;
- 7 - CHASE MANHATTAN BANK OF NEW YORK (ROCKEFELLER);  
and,
- 8 - GOLDMAN, SACHS BANK OF NEW YORK.

There are approximately 300 Jewish people known to each other, and/or relatives of the owners, who hold stock or shares in the Federal Reserve System. They comprise an interlocking, international banking cartel of wealth beyond comprehension.

This same economic power is now exerted in every nation of Christendom. In this nation, we currently borrow over \$100-billion each year, with high interests rates, so that we can give it away to nations that often "hate our guts". (The Israeli are one of them).

But our economic and political problems are but the shadow of a much greater problem. This is the moral and spiritual debacle which has taken place in America in the last century. When we look at the moral debacle which is taking place in America, where we are supposed to have 50-million "born again Christians", and we can only believe that most of these Christians have become the "salt" Jesus spoke about in Matthew 5:13, that has lost it's savor (it's ability to act as "salt" and hold back corruption). But what can we expect from a "twinkie-marshmallow Christianity" whose leaders tell their people: "Don't worry about these things. If your saved Jesus will come back and Rapture you out of this mess before it gets all that bad!" What a monstrous, egotistical, gall, when one considers that it was Christian apathy that caused this mess in the first place.

Why do Christian ministers shy away from the unpleasant truth? I believe it's because it "scares hell out of them", and I'm not using that as a cuss word either. It really does! It's because they are preaching something they really don't believe in. I remember speaking with a young Baptist pastor, who told me that the Lord would return before the end of the year. It was about June at this time. When I asked him how sure he was of this, he said: "As sure as it is that I'm speaking to you right now!" Well, I happened to know something about this young fellow. I knew he had just increased his life insurance and that he was putting money in the bank every month so his children could go to college. But when I called these incongruities to his attention, he got mad and stalked away. You see, by his actions, he proved that he didn't believe what he was preaching.

If you were driving down a country road at night, and suddenly the beam of your headlights showed a sign which read DANGER - DETOUR! - BRIDGE OUT! Surely you won't stop, throw rocks at the sign, and then drive ahead to your destruction! But that in essence is what millions of good Americans are doing today! If you had a watchdog, and he barked one night when a burglar tried to break into your home, surely you wouldn't get your shotgun, blast the dog and go back to sleep! But that, in essence, is what millions of so-called Christians are doing in America, as our great nation slips "down the drain".

It seems hopeless doesn't it. But we have a ready made FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL, if we are willing to give it more than mere lip service. It is found in 2 Chronicles 7:14, and many Christians know it by heart: "If My people, which are called by My name (Christian), will humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sins, and will heal their land".

There it is my friends! What are you going to do about it? It will take more than just repeating the words. It is going to take some praying and action on your part. It means that we MUST stop "doing our own thing" to obey God in everything we do, with ALL OUR HEART, AND SOUL AND MIND. It means putting God first in our lives. It

means learning the lesson that OBEDIENCE TO GOD MUST COME BEFORE WE CAN HAVE VICTORY OR SAFETY!

When are we going to wake up? Or will we be like the hillbilly who Sat on the porch of his shack as it burned to the ground. Someone stopped and said: "Your house is on fire!" and he replied: "Ah knows it is". When he was asked what he was doing to stop it, he said: "I'ze sittin' here praying' for rain." That's typical of the utter stupidity of most of the people who go by the name of Christian.

A leader of the Zionist-Communist cult once publicly stated: "I will live to see the day when 60-million hopelessly diseased Christian animals in America are hauled away to the elimination centers by our commissars. The Christians love to sing about blood, so we will give them all they can handle, as we cut the throats of their children, drag them across the altar rails of their churches, and may the parents drown in the blood of their own children". That was an American speaking about what he hoped would happen when Zionist-Communism fastened it's grip on Christian America.

As the hordes of the anti-Christ gather for their final assault on Christendom, we need men and women with the faith of the Hebrew children in Daniel 3. When the king said: "Bow down to my image or die!" They replied as a man: "We are not careful to answer thee in this matter. If so be our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace and He will deliver us Out of thy hand, O king! But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve they god's or worship the golden image which thou hast set up!"

This is the kind of Christians we need to be victorious! Are you one of them?

# The Brainwashing of Christendom!

(Address given at the International Conference of the  
League of Rights. Calgary, Alberta, Canada, October 29, 1983.)

By Brig. Gen. Gordon "Jack" Mohr National Defense Coordinator  
Civilian Emergency Defense System

**"Wherefore take unto you the WHOLE armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand!" - (Ephesians 6:13)**

During the Korean War (1950-1953), a new word was introduced into the English language. It was "brainwashing." The Chinese Reds had a more descriptive term for it, they called it "mind control," or "thought control."

This is what I will be speaking about tonight. I want to show you, beyond the shadow of a reasonable doubt, how the nations of Christendom, and especially those of the Commonwealth nations and the United States, have been singled out for this control.

Any military man worth his salt, knows that in order for him to successfully combat his enemy, he must first know how he thinks, since this effects the way he acts.

During the 1930's, at the U.S. Command and General Staff School in Ft. Leavenworth, Kansas, two colonels, from different nations were in attendance. One was a German officer named Erwin Rommel and the other was an American named George Patton, Jr. They were good friends. But Patton, recognized that Rommel might become his adversary in the future, so he studied him closely and learned how he thought and acted. This was one of the reasons he was able to defeat the "Desert Fox" in North Africa.

I believe before I have finished, I will be able to prove to you, that the predominately White, English speaking nations represented in this meeting, are under a vicious, mental attack, designed to destroy them, our White Christian civilization and the freedom it has brought to a weary world.

Some people become a bit touchy when I use the term "White Christian civilization," since they have been so thoroughly sloshed around in the "liberal detergent" of our times, that they consider this to be a racist statement. (In case you don't know: "liberal detergent" is a "mind washing solution," used by the controlled media which is made up of an "ounce of fact, dissolved in a gallon of hogwash,." But this is not a "racist statement"! ) It is merely a statement of observable fact and I am not deriding any race or color of skin by making it.

Only the White race has opened its heart to the Gospel of Jesus Christ; all others are reached only by tremendous effort and often danger. Only the White race has been willing to abolish slavery, England first in 1833, followed by the United States in 1865. The White races publish 98% of all Bibles and Christian literature printed; they send out 98% of all Christian missionaries. Who is it that sends help when a natural catastrophe such as an earthquake or hurricane devastates a country? Always the White world is the first to send aid! Who has based their laws on the commandments of Almighty God? Only the nations of Christendom. There has been very little moral, spiritual, or physical progress made in the world, except under the guidance of the White race. So don't let anyone make you feel guilty because you are white. If this truth makes me a "racist," then so be it!

All of you gathered here tonight, recognize that for several decades, the nations of Christendom, sometimes called the "West," or the "Free World," have been under a bitter attack. Today, our freedom is at stake. There is a world force which is seeking to destroy the rights, our forefathers gained through much blood and tears.

The nations represented in this Conference are unique among the nations of the world, for their laws

are based on the premise that there are certain "God given rights," which come from the Almighty, rather than government. These are sometimes known as "inalienable rights," which means they may not be tampered with by government.

These rights are in part:

- 1 - The right to keep and bear arms; to defend ourselves, our families and property if necessary;
- 2 - The right of freedom of religion without pressure from the State;
- 3 - The right of freedom of speech;
- 4 - The right of freedom of the press:

There are others, but these are the foundational freedoms, upon which our governments were built. These were the rights our forefathers demanded of King John of England, when in June 1214, they forced him to sign the Magna Charta.

Since that time, our nations have been unique in their concept of individual freedom. It is well for us to remember that freedom is a fragile thing. Benjamin Franklin one time said: "He who values security more than freedom, deserves neither." Our people for the most part have not remembered this. Many times we have taken a strong stand for Christian rights, while we have been silent about others such as "freedom to bear arms." This is extremely dangerous! All our freedoms are so intricately bound into the fabric of our well being, that if one is destroyed, it begins a deterioration process which in time will destroy all of them.

If you sit idly by, satisfied with your right to worship God according to the dictates of your conscience, while my right to "keep and bear arms," is taken away by big government, it will be only a matter of time until they will take religious freedom away from you, along with your freedom of speech and press. This was something the American hero, Davy Crockett understood, when he took a band of men from Tennessee and marched over a thousand miles to die at the Alamo in 1835. When the Tennesseans arrived in Texas, the Texicans said: "Why have you come? This isn't your fight!" But Crockett answered: "I've made it our fight!" He knew that if freedom died in Texas, it would soon be lost in Tennessee. This is something we need to understand in the Free World. If we stand idly by and allow freedom to die in a place like Rhodesia or South Africa, as remote as they seem to some of us, it will be only a matter of time until our freedom is threatened. This is the manner in which tyranny operates.

Today, as more and more of our rights are being taken away by big governments, which are fast becoming insatiable monsters, who seek to rule their people, rather than be their servants; we must protect with our very life blood, the inalienable rights which make us freemen.

Today in all our countries, these rights are being eroded by foreign influences. In the United States, it is by an anti-Christ, anti-freedom organization called the Anti-Defamation League of the B'nai B'rith (ADL). This is the un-licensed agent of a foreign country, operating illegally on American soil.

Here it would be well to remind you of a very important point. There is no such thing as a "government handout," for what the government gives to anyone, they can also take away. It reminds me somewhat of the hunter who was out in the forest with his dog. They became lost and after wandering around for several days, they became short of food. One night, in desperation, as they sat around the fire, the hunter called the dog to him and cut off his tail. Throwing it in the cooking pot, he ate the meat and fed the dog the remaining bones. The dog licked his hand in gratitude. This is what happens when you depend on the government for help.

The reason our Founding Fathers placed rigid controls on King John, 750 years ago and then

continued them in each country where they settled, was that they were not only statesmen, they were also historians. They knew that government often became the worst enemy of the people and that many times, men who had been put into an office of responsibility, turned against the people who had given them the power, and tried to control them. So they took special pains to protect these "God given rights."

These rights could accurately be called a "Bill of Limitations," for this is what they did to government. They said to government: "Thou shalt not! Thou shalt not! Thou shalt not!" In the United States, these rights were put into a document called the "Bill of Rights." The tenth amendment to this Bill states in essence:

"Government. if there is anything we forgot to mention in the first nine amendments: you can't do that either, unless the people give you the right."

The Collectivists in our governments - I don't know what you call them in your country - in the United States they are the Council on Foreign Relations and the Transnational Commission gangsters. I understand in Canada you have a group called Parliamentarians for World Order. But whatever their name, they all have the same idea and this is to "promote the cause of world peace through enforceable world law for the peoples of the world as a single community through parliamentary action." This would mean that we would all be placed in the same pot, with the Third World and Communist nations.

In the United States Government, they operate through a Legislative group in our Congress called MEMBERS OF CONGRESS FOR PEACE THROUGH LAW (MCPL). There are some 287 members of Congress in this group. All of them have taken an oath of loyalty to the United States and our Constitutional government, to protect the United States from all enemies both without and within and they have not done this. Instead, every one by their actions and their words, have shown their first loyalty is to a One World Government. These men are TRAITORS to their country. I understand that in Canada, you have at least 108 Parliamentarians for World Order in your government. I don't know too much about you Aussies and Afrikaners, maybe you are not as stupid as your North American cousins.

These men in government, want to see our wonderful countries, come under the thumb of world dictatorship. I don't know a better term than treason to use for these gangsters. In an earlier day, most of them would have been hung for the traitors they are!

Have you ever wondered why there is one right which always comes under attack from the One Worlders? It is the right of the citizen to "keep and bear arms." This right of "self-defense" is the foundation of all other freedoms. The great French International lawyer, Frederic Bastiat, in his book THE LAW, says: "Each of us has the natural right - from God - to defend his person, his liberty, and his property. These are the three basic requirements of life: the preservation of any one of them, is completely dependent on the preservation of the other two." (UNQ).

Civilized law for at least 6,000 years, has been based on this sacred premise and once the right of a free man to defend his own life, that of his family, and his property is taken away, then it is only a short time before he is made a slave.

The Communist Lenin put it this way: This was his philosophy for controlling the "Middle Class." He said: "A system of licensing and registration, is the perfect device to deny gun ownership to the bourgeois."

One thing the Free World should have learned long ago, is that "playing patty-cake with the Internationalists, is like petting a rattlesnake; sooner or later you are going to get bit!"

The Collectivists who have in-filtered our governments, seem to be filled with an insane desire to make all men equal, if they have to kill them to do it. But the real reason for their push to "integrate the races," is that they know that "mongrelization" always leads to degeneration and slavery. History proves beyond the shadow of reasonable doubt, that a mongrelized people are more docile

and therefore easier to control.

Anglo-Saxons and their related peoples have always been in the fore-front of the fight for men's freedom. So the enemy's push for integration and open immigration, is not because of their love for the colored races, but because they know this will weaken our countries and make them more susceptible to their control.

Whether you want to accept it or not. It is a provable fact, that these aliens have brought foreign ideas to our shores which have been detrimental to our people. If you take a close look at the 23 great civilizations which have been on this earth in the last 6,000 years, you will find that every one of them have been destroyed from within, by moral and spiritual subversion brought about through race mixing. They have all been destroyed, long before the barbarians battered down their gates, or came swarming over their walls.

In the United States, we have prided ourselves on being the "melting pot of the world." All of our people came to this continent as immigrants. In a one hundred year period during the 18th and 19th Centuries, more - than 45-million flocked to the shores of the New World, in the greatest migration ever seen in the annals of history. But almost 100% of these were white, and most of them came from the Christian nations of Europe.

Their ideals about religion, morals and freedom were very similar. Although their spoken language was not always the same, their heart's language was.

But today, the great influx of people into our white nations cannot rightly be called "immigrants," but rather "aliens." They come from a background entirely different from our European forebearers. Their religious beliefs are anti-Christian; their political beliefs are socialist-communist, their ideas about the sanctity of womanhood are entirely different, they look on the family structure in a different way. It is no wonder, that it is among this "hodge-podge" of aliens, that the Communist agents of Internationalism have their greatest success.

There is little doubt in my mind, that many of our problems in the Free World, come from a lack of understanding of our basic principles of freedom. For in spite of the fact that we are among the best educated people in the world, we are not necessarily the most knowledgeable. An Old Testament prophet named Hosea put it this way: "My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge," (Hosea 4:6) Notice he did not say:

"They are destroyed for lack of education; but LACK OF KNOWLEDGE." There is a great deal of difference between the two.

I have known many persons with a string of degrees behind their names, who were in reality "educated idiots." As my wife puts it: "They don't know the meaning of common sense." Now I'm not in a position to know about you folks from Canada and the Commonwealth countries, but I suspect that many of those with a "lack of knowledge" in the United States, are in government, education and a lot of our churches.

The Prophet Isaiah gives a pretty good description of these people in (Isa. 56:10, 11) when he says of them: "His (Israel's) watchmen are blind: (A blind sentry isn't worth much) they are all ignorant (and here he is speaking about ignorance of God's Word, not book learning), they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; (what good is a watchdog which cannot, or will not bark?) sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber. Yea, they are greedy dogs which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand; they ALL LOOK TO THEIR OWN GAIN..." (Emphasis added.) No wonder our Anglo-Saxon people are in trouble with this kind of leadership. In 2<sup>nd</sup> Timothy 3:7, the Apostle Paul says of these that they are: "Ever learning and never able to come to the knowledge of truth." These men and women have very little understanding concerning the meaning of freedom.

There are no doubt a number of reasons for this. First, our Anglo-Saxon and related people have a tendency to be mentally lazy. It has become easier for us to sit in front of a "telly" set and let some "mental mind molester" do the thinking for us, than to take the time and effort to dig out the facts

for our self. Secondly, we have a tendency to be "apathetic." Give our people a roof over their heads, three square meals a day, a television and a six pack of beer and that's all many of them want out of life. It has not always been thus, we have been deliberately educated to be this way. It's possible that the people in Christendom are the most "brainwashed" people in the world today.

A few years ago, while traveling in the Ozark Mountain area of Northern Arkansas, I ran into an old "hillbilly philosopher" who said something I've never forgotten: "It ain't so much from not knowin' that causes the trouble," he said, "as it is from knowin' so much that ain't so!"

So because of these three deliberately caused problems; mental laziness, apathy and brainwashing, we have seen strange reactions from our people, even good Christians, as they have attempted to deal with our most serious problems.

We are like the farmer from the "good old days", who in the fall of the year, after the crops were harvested, sent his hired hand into town with a load of potatoes, ordering him to peddle them from door to door. Charlie sold all the potatoes, then went a step farther and sold Farmer Brown's team and wagon.

Farmer Brown has three options:

1- He can tell Charlie: "You had no business selling my; property; give the money back and return my team and wagon or I'll have you thrown in jail."

2 - He could say: "Charlie, you got a darn good price for my property, give me the money and I'll give you a legal 'Bill of Sale' for the buyer," or,

3 - He could do nothing. In this case, the illegal act would become legal. Not because it is legal in itself, but because something known in law as the "Doctrine of Ratification" takes place. This simply means "silence gives consent."

This is the action taken by most of our good Christian people over the years. Over and over again, we have seen our elected representatives do things which were illegal, and over and over and over again, we have let them get by with it and then re-elect them to office. Now that we see the direction in which they are leading us, many of our people are beginning to panic.

We should remember that we will not lose our freedom some morning at 3 a.m. when we answer a knock at the door and find a little man with a star on his cap and a Tommy gun in his arms, who says: "Come with me to the Concentration Camp." This is not when we will lose it! Freedom will be taken away from us, when enough good people see things happening in our local schools, churches and government, and we sit back, sigh and say: "There ain't nothin' I can do about it; I'm only an individual, you know and everyone knows you can't buck City Hall." When enough decent people feel and act this way, then we will lose our freedom. In fact we will take her to the cemetery, hold a funeral service for her and over the grave we will erect a headstone with this solemn epitaph: "Freedom died, because the Christian people didn't want to be bothered!"

Much of what I share with you tonight will come from my personal experience with the enemy; some will come from what the enemy often braggingly says about themselves, and much of it will come from a lot of research.

Many years ago, before Zionist-Communism took over in Russia (and yes, the Communist revolution was almost 100% a Jewish effort according to their own reports), the Communists realized that two nations in the world would have to be destroyed for them to succeed. Both were strong Christian nations. In Europe, that nation was Germany. Now I hope no one gets angry with me for saying this. When I lectured in Vancouver a few months ago, a nice lady got quite upset with me for making this statement. She thought I had insulted the Queen. Well this was not true! I was merely stating a fact. In the early part of the 20th Century, Germany was the "key" Christian nation in Europe, while in North America it was the United States, and this is no insult to my Canadian

hosts.

So a plan was begun in Europe to down-grade Germany and the German people, from which so many of us sprang and set the shings for World War I and II. These two wars were set up to kill off all Christian influence in the world and make Zionist-Communism supreme.

While I hold no sympathy for Fascism or Adolph Hitler, and fought against Naziism in North Africa during World War II, he was most cruelly maligned by world Jewry, not because of a phony "holocaust" as we have been led to believe, but because he was the only world leader who stood in the path of Zionist conquest on the Continent. By 1938, England was almost completely under Zionist control, while the same was becoming increasingly true of the United States under President Franklin Roosevelt.

In 1921, the Communist Lenin had been quoted as saying of the United States: "We will never have to fight against them, because they will become so morally bankrupt, they will drop into our laps like overripe fruit." This has been their plan of action, restated by both Communist and Zionist leaders for 60 years. In PROTOCOL VIII, of the PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION, which the Zionists claim is a crude forgery, we read: "In order to annihilate the instruction of the goyim (non-Jew) before it is time, we have touched them with craft and have taken hold of the ends of the springs which move their mechanisms. These springs lay in a strict but just sense of order: we have replaced them with the chaotic license of liberalism. We got our hands into the administration of the law; into the conduct of their elections; into the press; into the liberty of the person, but principally into education and training, since these are the corner stones of a free existence." (UNQ.)

It is because of this that we have never seen anything resembling "detente" between the "Free" and the "Communist world." It will be an impossibility as long as the two exist. A basically Christian nation cannot cooperate with an anti-God Communist tyranny, any more than true Christianity can cooperate with Judaism. The reason - they are headed in different directions.

The nations of Christendom should have learned a basic truth a long time ago. This is that you cannot compromise with evil, either as an individual or a nation and come out in the driver's seat. 6,000 years of history prove this!

The pathway of compromise for both man and nations is shown in Psalm 1:1 - "Blessed is the man that WALKETH not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor STANDETH in the way of sinners, nor SITTETH in the seat of the scornful." These are the three steps to compromise and destruction.

- 1 -You begin by being friendly with the enemy;
- 2 -Then you stand around holding "dialogue" with them; and,
- 3- Finally, you find yourself sitting beside them, deriding the things you once held to be sacred.

This reminds me of a story I heard about two school teachers who were on their vacation. Visiting a zoo, they came to a cage holding a huge, Black Maned African lion. In the cage with the lion were four little lambs. They seemed to have no fear of the lion. Somewhat con-fused, the ladies sought the advice of the zoo keeper who answered their question by saying: "The lion and the lambs have no trouble living together, all you have to do is replace the lambs every few days."

Some people have called me an "expert" on brain-washing, because of my training and experience with them in Korea. I do not like this term, since I have learned that many men become "experts" when they get more than fifty miles away from their home. But my personal experiences with these devils, and the treason I personally saw in the American State Department prior to the Korean War and later in Ethiopia, forced me into hundreds of hours of research into the background of Communism.

As much as I disliked it, since it was contrary to everything I had ever been taught in my church or school, I discovered that Communism was basically Jewish, from start to finish. I had been so "brainwashed" in seminary and by 45 years in a Fundamentalist church, that I had crisscrossed the United States for eighteen years, as an evangelist, preaching that these "Christ haters" were God's Chosen People and that we MUST never criticize them, no matter what they did.

Then my eyes were opened to the truth and I faced a quandary. Would I lie to the people (before this I had the excuse of ignorance), or should I tell them the truth and become a church "outcast?"

As I looked at my options, they boiled down to being popular with men, or having the approval of God. There was no contest! When I began to preach the truth, I was immediately "blackballed" by the churches I had faithfully served for eighteen years. I was often forced to say with the Apostle Paul: "Am I to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"

As I studied more and more into the Communist Conspiracy - and yes it is a Conspiracy, a Jewish conspiracy to control the world. I came across a fascinating book titled PSYCHOPOLITICS. It had been published in Russia in 1933, and was the Communist blueprint for the conquest of the Christian World.

You cannot find the word "psychopolitics" in any of the older dictionaries, but it means: "the art of controlling the thinking of an entire nation of people."

This textbook, as far as I can find, was first used as a textbook in the Lenin School of Psychopolitical Warfare, the University of Moscow in 1933. It was used to indoctrinate a group of 47 handpicked American University students, who had been sent there to take this course and prepare them for the student rebellion we saw in American colleges during the Vietnam War. The majority of these students, strangely enough, were Jews. (It is also interesting to note that almost 100% of the Communist leadership in higher education is Jewish.) These young people, for reasons we will discuss later, were filled with an almost insane desire to destroy freedom and our Christian heritage.

This unusual textbook, was brought to the United States in 1934, where it was used to train Communist cadre at the Eugene Debs Labor School in Milwaukee, Wisconsin. (For those of you who are familiar with the military term, "cadre", is a "nucleus of especially trained personnel capable of assuming military control.") This school, was attended by such well known Communists as Golda Meier (later Prime Minister of Israel) and Gus Hall (Hallberg), perennial head of the Communist Party, USA.

In attendance from May 1936 until October 1939, was a young American by the name of Kenneth Goff. Goff had been trained in all aspects of Communist psychological and physical warfare against the land of his birth. But in late October 1939, under the influence of a Christian friend, Goff was converted to Christianity. Almost immediately he realized that Communism was not trying to help the "masses" as they had been taught, but that it was a tool of International Judaism and was being used in a massive conspiracy to control mankind. Their special target was the Christian World.

Goff was a most unusual young man. Not only was he extremely intelligent, he also had a lot of what we used to call "guts." He voluntarily appeared before the U.S. House of Representatives, Un-American Activities Committee, Chaired at that time by a patriotic Congressman named Martin Dies. Goff's testimony can be found in Volume 9, the 1939 Congressional Record and reads like a fantastic spy story.

Because while exposing Communism, he exposed many American Jewish leaders, he became the target of the Jewish strong arm association, the Anti-Defamation League of the B'nai B'rith and was harassed by them until his death a few years ago.

It is of interest to note, that in recent years, anyone who is "anti-Communist" in the Free World, is automatically labeled as "anti-Semite." This should tell us something about Communist-Jewish connections.

Since my experience as a prisoner of the Communists in 1948, I have watched with horror,

fascination and a great deal of anger, as the Zionist-Communists have used psychological warfare against the Christian World.

Their propoganda has been spread mainly through the Jewish controlled press, television and in the United States, through the equally controlled National Education Association. To illustrate: in the United States, 909 major newspapers with a daily readership of over 49-million are Jewish owned and or controlled. Of 48 major weekly magazines, with a readership of 79-million, all are Jewish owned and/or controlled; of ten major Hollywood movie companies, nine are Jewish owned and all three major television networks in the United States are under Jewish control. This makes for almost total control of news.

In addition, the Jews themselves have bragged about how they have successfully infiltrated the churches of the United States, especially those affiliated with the National Council of Churches, they have much influence in the Roman Catholic church and a majority of the Fundamental and Evangelical Seminaries in the States have Jewish professors in their ranks. No wonder our people have become "brainwashed."

By now, some of you are going to label me as an "anti-Semite." But I am not an "anti-Semite!" I am merely a bearer of the truth, I did not come before you to entertain you, or win a popularity contest, but to tell you the truth. I am desperately trying to show how our people have been influenced by Jewish propoganda and how this propoganda is leading us into International One-World control.

We have been told over and over again in our churches, how the Jews are God's Chosen People and how we as Christians must back them in order to escape the wrath of God.

Now I can't say with certainty, about the countries of Christendom, who are represented here tonight, but I can tell you this. God has not blessed America, since we recognized the Bandit State of the Israeli in Palestine in 1948, these years have been the one's of our greatest decline. Maybe we as Christian nations should take a closer look at a Biblical admonition found in 2 Chronicles 19:2. This says: ". . . shouldest thou help the ungodly? and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord."

Let me make a rather peculiar statement. I am not particularly interested in whether you believe what I tell you, or what you do about it. But as intelligent people, may I suggest that you take what I have to say; place it under the most powerful magnifying glass of truth you can find (and my number one choice is the Holy Bible), then when you realize I have told the truth, have courage enough to do something about it!

As I have watched the moral and political scene in the United States, and to a lesser degree in your countries, I have seen an insidious threat against White Christian people in particular. This threat is designed to ultimately imprison, torture and destroy those men and women of courage, who believe and follow the teachings of Jesus Christ and who are willing to oppose Jewish ideas for One-World control. The enemy knows that in order for them to be successful, these patriots MUST be destroyed.

So in order to get a closer look at their plans, we will go into their own textbook and see what they say. (For other statements by Jewish leaders, read for my booklet FROM THE HORSE'S MOUTH.)

Somehow or other, I believe my most important task is to show you what Zionist-Communism has in store for you as a Christian. Christians are of primary importance, for these are the one's who keep the "ship of state afloat and in running order." The enemy hates patriotic Christians with a special, virulent hatred, which cannot be understood until it is carefully analyzed.

To do this, we will need to briefly mention the ultra secret religious book of world Jewry called the BABYLONIAN TALMUD. I will be quoting from this book and comparing it with the Communist textbook on PSYCHOPOLITICS.

We will not have time here to go into the Jewish background of International Communism, except to say that it was Jewish planned, financed and led and that their leaders braggingly admit this. The

JEWISH CHRONICLE of April 4, 1919 stated: ". . . there is much in the fact that Bolshevism itself, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolsheviks, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant (in agreement with) the finest ideals of Judaism . . . The Jewish writer, Marcus Eli Ravage, writing in CENTURY MAGAZINE, January 1928 said: "We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars: not only of the Russian but of every other major revolution in your history.. We did it solely with the irresistible might of our spirit, with ideals and propaganda."

he BABYLONIAN TALMUD, which is the Bible of World Jewry, is made up of 63 volumes. This work is kept hidden from Christian eyes wherever possible. It even pronounces the death penalty against any Christian who reads it.

Secrecy, usually indicates evil intent. The burglar operates under the cover of darkness; the respectable businessman visits his mistresses after dark; 99% of all murders are committed during the hours of darkness. The Bible tells us in John 3:19 ". . . men love darkness, rather than light, because their deeds are evil."

In the States, as it is in Canada, and I imagine many of the other countries of Christendom, you can criticize most anyone, including the government, as long as you tell the truth. But this is not true when you deal with the "Jewish Question," even when your criticism is correct. When you have courage to expose them, the roof of "anti-Semitism" falls on you. Yet strangely enough, at agat 90% of the people we now call Jews, are not of Semitic origin, but have their roots in a Turco-Mongolian background. The Arabs are the true Semites and this makes the Jews the worst "anti-Semites" in the world.

But let us look at a few passages from the TALMUD and compare them with teachings in PSYCHOPOLITICS. In the Volume KERITUTH, (P.78), we read: "Jews are called men; Christians are not men." In Volume ORACH CHAIIM, (P.225), Christians and animals are grouped together for comparison. In Volume ABODAH ZARAH, (P.26) - "Even the best of the goyim (non-Jews) should be killed."

These are only three of literally hundreds of derogatory references dealing with Christians. They all show an unbending Jewish hatred for anything remotely connected with Christ and Christianity and an intense desire to destroy the same. This is what the Jews are taught in their synagogues and what they drill into their children and youth. They are taught that Jews are superior to all other peoples and that Jews are predestined to rule the world.

Now whether you are willing to accept this truth or not, the fact is, that only a very tiny minority of the people we today call Jews, have even a trace of Abrahamic blood in their veins. When I first began to write about this, a nice Christian lady from Dallas took me to task, she said: "The Bible says that a Jew is of the blood of Abraham, so every Jew is Abraham's son. That's that!" When I asked her whether this included the black singer, Sammy Davis, Jr., she got mad for some reason.

Yet it was these non-semitic people, who made up 95% of the leadership of the Communist Revolution and who still control and finance world Communism and its One-World conquest. So let us make a comparison between Jewish and Communist teaching.

On Page 9, of PSYCHOPOLITICS, we read: "Basically, man is an animal.. Those who wish to group and control him MUST have in their possession slcccialized techniques to direct the vagaries (eccentric actions) and energies of the animal man toward a greater efficiency in accomplishing the goals of the State."

Most Christians will immediately reject this humanitarian concept, since we believe that the "Lord God formed man of the dust of the earth, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life, and man became a living soul." This essentially is what makes us different from the animal.

But Jewish-Communist teaching that "man is an animal," accounts for the extreme brutality with which they deal with those who disagree with their philosophy. This is why they can murder "non-Jew" Arabs by the thousands, as they bomb refugee camps in Lebanon. These assassins are

protected by the Jewish world, who for the most part scream: "There were PLO terrorists there." (To be absolutely fair, there were many Jews who could not stomach this hypocrisy and who repudiated Zionist aims.)

But this same spirit has murdered more than 140-million people in the Communist world, with the most brutal attacks coming against Christians.

On page 30 of PSYCHOPOLITICS, we read: "Obedience is the result of force. Concurrent with force is brutality; the most barbaric, unrestrained, brutal use of force, if carried far enough, invokes obedience.. Any organization which has the spirit and courage to display inhumanity, savageness, brutality, and an uncompromising lack of humanity, will be obeyed.

"If you would have obedience, you must have no compromise with humanity. If you would have obedience you must make it clearly understood that you will have no mercy. Man is an animal. He understands in the final analysis, only those things which a brute understands." (UNQ.)

This my Christian friends, is Jewish-Communist teaching, straight out of the sordid pages of the - BABYLONIAN TALMUD.

On page 42, we read further: "The first thing which must be degraded in any nation under conquest is the state of man himself. Nations with a high ethical tone are difficult to conquer.. what they call their spiritual integrity cannot be violated by duress (force). It is not efficient to attack a nation in such a frame of mind. It is the basic purpose of PSYCHOPOLITICS to reduce that state of mind to a point where it can be ordered and enslaved. Thus, the first target is man himself. HE MUST BE DEGRADED FROM A SPIRITUAL BEING TO AN ANIMALISTIC REACTION PATTERN. He must think of himself as an animal, capable only of animalistic reaction patterns. He MUST no longer think of himself, or his fellows, as being capable of spiritual endurance, or nobility."

So how do you go about this "degrading process?" Usually through the education process in the school and via the media.

Have you ever wondered why the Secular Humanists who run our school systems, are so touchy about the teaching of "creationism" in the public schools? Why is it that whenever a Christian parent says: "Why not teach the children both sides of the story?" They go off into a screaming tantrum, usually led by the Jewish controlled American Civil Liberties Union (ACLU), or the ADL?

The intense desire of these Jewish controlled educators to control humanity, can be seen in an article which appeared in the October 1969 issue of TODAY'S EDUCATION, the official publication of the National Education Association in the United States. It was a discussion of education's role in the 1980's. It said that by the end of the 1980's, educators in the United States would have complete control over every phase of American life, including morals, lifestyle, religion and politics. This is the height of insolence.

Today our youth are being taught that "responsibility" is a dirty word. A few years ago, while speaking at the University of Michigan, on the "Abortion Issue," I was interrupted by a lovely co-ed, who asked: "If we can't have abortion and contraceptives, how will we be able to cope with the population explosion?" When I answered her question with another question: "Have you ever heard of a thing called 'self-control?'" You would have thought from the audience reaction that I had slapped her face. Here was a sizeable audience of young adults who had never heard about "self restraint." Instead, they had been taught in school and via the media: "You only go around once in life, so live with gusto." In other words: "What ever makes you feel good is ok and to hell with the consequences."

Here is where the enemy has done its dirty work. Today, there are no such people as criminals. The "bad guy" has done wrong, because you and I have been mean to him. Put him in the proper environment and they will become good. This is like trying to change a pig's nature by giving him a bath.

Our enemies know that evil is at the base of the world's problems . . . all of them and they know that

when Christians refuse to combat these problems, they will be in the "driver's seat." So their main attack is against those who have the courage to tell the truth. They could worry less about the Alka Seltzer Christian, the one who goes to church and "fizzes" for an hour on Sunday morning, while the rest of the week he is one of them. They know that Christianity and Communism cannot exist side by side, any more than Christianity and Judaism, because they are opposites.

So on page 43 of PSYCHOPOLITICS, they say: "As it seems in foreign nations (the nations of Christendom) that the church is the most ennobling influence, each and every branch, of each and every church, must one way or the other be discredited. (Oh how I wish the Evangelicals and Fundamentalists in our countries could get this truth through their heads.) Religion must be made unfashionable, by demonstrating broadly, through Psychopolitical indoctrination, that the soul of man is non-existent, and that man is an animal."

Think for a moment about what we have discussed. All these evils brought about deliberately by the enemies of God and freedom and all being carried on quite openly, right under our noses.

This program of subversion is not new. It did not begin when PSYCHOPOLITICS was first taught in Moscow in 1933. It did not begin with the Russian Revolution in 1917, or when the Jewish radical Karl Marx, wrote his Communist Manifesto in 1848. It did not begin when the Jew Adam Weishaupt formed his Luciferian Order of the Illuminati, in Bavaria in 1776. It began more than 500 years before the time of Christ, in the dusty halls of ancient Babylonian, when a group of priests set out to put in operation, a Satanic plan to ultimately control the world.

Yet while these "proofs of conspiracy" are readily available to anyone who cares to search for them, the majority of intellectuals in Christendom, led by our religious leaders, have refused to accept them. Someone once truthfully said: "None is so blind, as he who refuses to see."

It is beyond my comprehension, how any self respecting man or woman, least of all one who calls themselves Christian, can cooperate in any way with those who are seeking to destroy everything we say is dear and sacred to us. Our actions for the most part come under the category of TREASON, as defined in the United States Constitution, Article III, Section 3. Here in words which any Fifth Grader can understand, we find the definition for TREASON: "Treason shall consist only, in levying war against them (in this case the U.S.); adhering to their enemies, giving them aid and comfort." I imagine that definition would stand up in all your countries. Today we have men in positions of responsibility, who at an earlier date, would have been tried, convicted and hung as traitors to their countries, but today are known respected leaders.

What will be the end result of our stupidity? We can see it in the degradation of our youth. The enemy knows that if they can "kill the pride and patriotism of one generation of our youth, they can control us."

Our Free World nations have been on the economic slide, since the day when we allowed the International Jewish bankers to control our economic systems. In every nation of Christendom, finances have become an almost unsurmountable problem. In the United States, for example, we borrow \$68-billion from the Internationalists at extremely high interest rates, so that we can give it away in Foreign Aid. While American industries are closed for lack of financing, the same banks which charge American business men 18% interest, are loaning it out to the Israeli and Third World nations at from 2-3% interest and no payment for ten years. Who picks up this enormous tab? The long suffering American tax-payer. I imagine you have similar problems.

But our economic problems, as tremendous as they may be, are not to be compared with the moral and spiritual collapse which has taken place during the past fifty years. At one time, most of our people possessed a virtue known as "righteous indignation." This is the ability to see something wrong and the "guts" to do something about it. Today it seems as though most of us have developed the philosophy which says: "Twenty years ago I would have said this was wrong. But today, I don't know. Maybe it's ok. Times change you know." We seem to have forgot that right and wrong never change, any more than the Law of Gravity or the "boiling and freezing point of water." This can be

illustrated by an incident which took place at Ohio State University a few years ago, during the international controversy over the killing of seals in Newfoundland. I picked up a magazine in the Student Union. In it was a full page picture of a baby seal, lying on a blood covered ice than It was an impassioned plea for the University professors and students to join an organization for the protection of seals. I really had nothing against it. But on the opposite page was this advertisement: "If you have an unwanted pregnancy and want to get rid of it, call this telephone number . . ." I thought: "My God! What have they done to our young people, that they want to protect baby seals, yet can see nothing wrong in the murder of 2-million unborn babies." This kind of thinking is not natural for white youth and can only be brought about by the "mental child molesters" in our society, who seek to destroy us.

Most of our people, and I'm speaking about White Christians for the most part, refuse to accept the dangers we face. How can they, when they are being led astray by their religious leaders. When they are told: "Don't worry so much! You won't be here when it gets real bad!" I wonder if they would have the guts to tell that to a Chhingian brother who is suffering behind the Iron Curtain?

o instead of front line soldiers of the Cross, we have raised a generation of spiritual cowards and weaklings, who hide in their spiritual foxholes, while they fold their holy hands in prayer and ask God to handle the dirty work He gave them to do." When Christians refuse to take a stand, then our countries are finished.

Why do good people shy away from the truth? I believe it is because the truth "scares hell out of them;" and I'm not using this as a cuss word.

Yet these same folks, if they were driving down a country road in a storm and through the sweep of their windshield wipers, their headlamps picked up a sign which said DANGER - DETOUR - BRIDGE OUT! How many do you know that would stop their machine, throw rocks at the sign and then drive off into the river? Not very many! Yet this is essentially what the Free World has been doing for fifty years or more. We are like the man who wakes in the middle of the night, as his watchdog barks warning of an intruder. He takes his gun, goes downstairs and blasts the dog, and goes back to sleep believing everything is all right. This is how stupid we have been!

Very few of our people have ever experienced real hunger. Very few of the Free World people know the meaning of "gut wrenching fear." Most of our very poorest people live better than 75% of the rest of the world. But I have seen the result of Communist hatred for Christianity.

Have you ever seen a baby swung by his heels against a tree or a stone wall? Have you ever seen a man impaled alive on a sharpened bamboo pole and while he screams his life away, his wife, close to nine months pregnant is stripped and raped before his eyes, over and over again, then has her breasts hacked off, so that she runs screaming through thto preets, spattering blood on the onlookers? Have you ever seen Catholic nuns crucified against the walls of their church by bayonets driven through the palms of their hand and listened hour after agonizing hour to their screams and pleas for mercy? Have you ever seen a young woman nailed to the branch of a tree, with spikes driven through her breasts, while a bundle of rice straw, soaked in oil is bound between her bare thighs and set on fire? Have you ever had the enemy practice on you? I have! I promised my God: "God, if you get me out of this mess and get me back to the country I love and the people I love, I'll do everything within my power to see that this doesn't happen there." Yes, I get upset and angry, when I see the deliberate manner in which they seek to destroy us.

When will we get it through our thick skulls, that our people will not be rescued because we are White, or because we are Christian Israelites. The Formula for our Survival has been given to us. It is found in the Old Testament, 2 Chronicles 7:14, many of you know it from memory: "If my people, which are called by my name (the only one's in the world who go by the name of Jesus Christ, are the people of Christendom), will humble themselves; and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways: then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sins, and WILL HEAL THEIR LAND." This healing will come when our people are willing to share their blood,

and tears, and prayers - then and only then will we remain free.

We used to sing a great hymn in our churches:

**Must I be carried to the skies,  
On flowery beds of ease;  
While others fought to win the prize,  
And sailed through bloody seas?  
"No I must fight, If I would reign;  
Increase my courage, Lord;  
To bear the toil, endure the pain;  
Supported by Thy Word!"**

This was the spirit that made our fore-fathers victorious over every obstacle they encountered; it is the spirit which can save Christendom, now - if our people really care.

Many years ago, the American Communist leader Gus Hall made this prediction: "I will live to see the day," he stated, "when the last Congressman is strangled to death with the guts of the last preacher. I will see the day when 60-million hopelessly diseased Capitalist animals in America are hauled away to the liquidation centers by the Commissars. If the Christians like blood so much - and they are always singing about it in their church services - we will give them all they can stand, as -we slit the throats of their children, and drag their bodies across the church altars. May the parents drown in the blood of their own children." I want to remind you that this was not some Asiatic savage; it was not someone from the heart of Africa who made this statement. This was a prediction by an American Jew, of what he would do in America, if he ever came into power. We must not let them succeed.

When will the Free World wake up? Will we take a stand when our "ships of State" flounder on the Internationalists rocks? Will we wake up when Asiatic hordes goose step down our city streets? Will we become alert to what is happening when they rape our wives and daughters and murder our sons? It will be too late then. Will we wait until they close our churches and burn our Bibles? I rather doubt it. I have found from dealing with young men during three wars, that if you will not accept discipline and follow orders, when you are in training and when you can do things within the law; the chances are that you will never do it when your neck is on the "chopping block."

Yes! I'm upset. I have gone by your home at 3 a.m. in the morning and have seen the smoke as it poured from your basement window. I know your house is on fire and that I should stop and wake you up. But I don't want to disturb you so early in the morning, so I drive past. You and your family die and before God, I would be as guilty of murder as if I had held a gun to your heads and blown your brains out. This I refuse to do. I am frightened by the Word of the Lord as seen in Ezekiel 33:6 - "If the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people are not warned; if the sword come, and take any person from among them.. his blood will I require at the watchman's hand."

This is why I warn you; gently if possible; harshly if necessary. "Am I to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"

**The End**

# The Choice Is Yours

By

**Lt. Col. Jack Mohr AUS Ret.**

The Greek world had a great deal of influence on Christianity. Not only was Greek the "universal" language of the first century A.D., but it was the Greek Christians, who stood up and resisted attempts by the early Judeo-Christians, who insisted that Christians must become Judaized before they could be Christians. This in itself should give some answers to honest Bible scholars regarding Judeo-Christianity.

Rabbi Adolph Moses, writing in his book YAHVISM AND OTHER DISCOURSES, says on page 1: "Neither in Biblical nor post-Biblical, neither in Talmudic or much later times, is the term Judaism ever used."

According to the footnotes in Malcolm Ross' book CHRISTIANITY VS. JUDEO-CHRISTIANITY, p. 59, he said: "This is not an uncommon impression and one finds it sometimes among Jews as well as Christians - that Judaism is the religion of the Hebrew Bible. It is of course, a fallacious impression."

Michael Rodkinson, a translator of the TALMUD into English, says in his book THE HISTORY OF THE TALMUD, p.70: "The Talmud is the written form of that which in the time of Jesus, was called the 'Tradition of the Elders,' and to which He makes frequent allusions." Jesus as you remember, used some of His choicest criticism against these traditions.

Modern Jewish historians such as Graetz and Klausner, distinguish between the "pagan Christians (Greek) and the Judeo-Christians (Judaizers)". It is interesting to note that it was the Greeks who fought this fatal trend, while the Judeo-Christians, then as now, had friendly relations with the blasphemous Talmud.

We cannot condemn Peter and the other disciples for clinging to the vestiges of Judaism, since it was all they knew until Christ came.

Actually what they had been taught was HEBREWISM, not JUDAISM. The early disciples were bothered by some of the same problems which "bug" the Christian church of today. Are the written Ten Commandments and the Law, as given to Moses on Mt. Sinai for our use today? How much of the old law should we retain and what if any should we reject?

The early Jews suffered a great deal from inbreeding and knew that they would gain if they could Judaize the non-Jews among whom they lived. Apparently they had done a good job by the time of Christ, for one of His harshest criticisms was directed against their proselytizing efforts: "...when he is made, ye make him twice the "child of hell as yourselves," (Matt. 23:15).

So being Jews, and devious as always, (remember what Jesus called them in John 8:44 "liars from the beginning,") they would grant their new convert admission to Judaism, as "proselytes of the gate." These strangers might become Judaists, but they were never considered to be Jews. You could only be a Jew through birth. The same holds true today.

When Christians ignore this basic distinction between Jews and those who had been Judaized, they fail to realize that even if the eleven disciples, who were Galileans and who practiced Judaism, were of a different racial origin from the Jews, they were not considered Jews. There is much proof, that these Galileans were Aryan Gentiles (from the nations of Israel).

Circumstances made the Jews and Galileans neighbors, but it did not make them of the same racial background. On occasion they fought each other and at different times they were allies against common foe. It is interesting to note, that the first time the word "Jew" is used in the King James Version of the Bible, is 2 Kings 16:6, when the "Jews," were fighting against the Israelites. (Didn't your pastor tell you that "jews" and "Israelites" were the same people?)

The Galileans showed few Jewish traits. They were extremely nationalistic and were known for their love of freedom. They were despised by the Jews in Jerusalem as "country bumpkins." I guess in modern terminology, they would have been called "hill billies," or "red necks." Even the Talmud comments on these differences, by saying: "They are more anxious for honor than for money." Of course the contrary was true of the Jews.

While the Jews tried to leave the impression that the Galileans were an illegitimate people, they were evidently envious of Galilee's natural resource and the superior contacts she had with the outside world.

It is rather absurd for anyone, Bible student or pastor alike, to say that Jesus came from the parasite race of Jewry, just because it is to the benefit of the Jews to have us believe this. The contrast of His character, with those of the Satan's brood in Jerusalem should cause an intelligent individual to ask some searching questions.

The burden of proof, that Christ the Son of the Living God, belonged to a group which He characterized as "children of Satan," "poisonous reptiles," and "hypocrites," should rest on the shoulders of those religious simpletons who would foist off this age-old heresy on the Christian world.

The story of Jesus at the well of Samaria is a good illustration of the deep animosity between Jews and Galileans. Here Jesus was mistaken for a Jew, and unless you do some deep study on this passage, you might get the idea that he was accepting this title. Nothing could be further from the truth.

Some may say: "But Jesus was not the enemy of Judaism!" and I could truthfully answer: "Only as light is the enemy of darkness." Christ came to show mankind the only way to God.

Yes, He followed the customs of Hebrewism, such as the Passover, since this was a national as well as a religious feast. He taught in their synagogues, since that was the place where public speakers spoke. When He gave His disciples His parting instructions in Matthew 28:19, 20, He did not tell them to abandon Judaism, He said: "preach the gospel of the Kingdom." This amounted to the same thing, for Christianity was a "non-Jewish" religion from the very beginning, although its first converts were Jews by religion. Christianity was an "all-inclusive" religion to which all men could come; as they were called by the Father. Judaism was a closed religion, suited only to a "contrary people."

Christianity was not a religion of racial superiority. It did not envision Israelites as dictatorial rulers with thousands of heathen slaves. This was the vision of Judaism as seen in the TALMUD, where each Jew was promised 2,000 "goyim" slaves. In Christianity, the Leader said: "first learn to serve... He that Levites his life shall lose it; he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it." These principles were completely contrary to what Judaism taught.

If you are honest my friend, can't you see the depth of the abyss which separates Judaism from Christianity? Judaism said "An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth." Christianity teaches "do unto others, as you would have them do unto you." Judaism makes men slaves of a heathen philosophy. Christianity sets men free.

Judaism is a narrow, bigoted religion, fit only for that peculiar people whom the Apostle Paul said: "Pleased not God and are contrary to all men," (I Thess. 2:15). Where Judaism says "only Jews may know our God," Christianity says: "Whosoever will may come!"

How utterly ridiculous to believe that the magnificent freedom of Christianity could spring from the bigoted ranks of Judaism.

Christ was not a revolutionary, as many try and picture Him. He was "evolutionary." By this, I mean, He did not come to destroy other religions, but to preach the kingdom of God. His was a positive ministry. He came, so He said, specifically to the "lost sheep of the house of Israel." This did not refer to unsaved Jews, as many preachers try and explain. He came to the house of Israel,

which was scattered abroad as punishment for their evil ways. He came to bring them together again as a "nation of priests ... show forth the praises of God who had called them out of darkness, into His marvelous light," (I Peter 2:9).

When Peter began his ministry, he went to those he knew. These were people who were already Judaized; probably most of them were not Jews. He emphasized the Judaic concepts because this was all he knew. But this compromise between Christianity and Judaism could not endure. The two are irreconcilable. The Jewish leaders knew this and after publicly murdering the leader of the new faith, they set out to "stamp it out." They forbade the Apostles from performing acts of healing and public preaching. They threw them into prison, they beat them up, they harassed them from house to house and city to city.

In Russia, this trend toward destruction can be seen, when in the first year of Jewish-Communist occupation (at this time, over 90% of the top leaders in Communism were Jews), 31 bishops, 1650 ministers and priests, and over 2-million Christians were brutally murdered. This included the murder by a Jewish assassin of the Emperor and his entire family. In the years that followed, millions were driven to death by the rigors of the slave camps and by planned starvation, which in the Ukraine alone, killed over 6-million people.

To date, a conservative estimate of official murders by Communist regimes around the world, stands at the terrible figure of 140-million.

While some "little Jews" deny this holocaust, Jewish leaders gloat over it. Shortly after the takeover of Russia in 1918, Rabbi Stephen Wise, the top Jew in the United States was asked his opinion of the revolution. He replied: "Some call it Communism: I call it Judaism." The JEWISH CHRONICLE, for April 4, 1919 said: "...there is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolshevists, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant with the finest ideals of Judaism..."

Count Mensdorff, the Jewish Ambassador from Austria to England, stated at the end of WWI - "Israel won that war; we made it, thrived on it, profited from it. It was our supreme revenge on Christianity."

M. Hermalin, a Jew, wrote in 1917, "The Russian Revolution was made by Jews. We created secret societies and planned the Reign of Terror. The Revolution succeeded by our convincing propaganda, and our mass assassinations in order to form a government truly ours."

THE AMERICAN HEBREW, leading Jewish newspaper in the United States, carried an article in its August 10, 1920 edition which said: "The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish planning, whose goal was to create a new world order. What happened in Russia, shall also, through Jewish mental and physical forces, become a reality over all the world."

The Jewish periodical, THE JEWISH WORLD, London, January 16, 1919 carried an article which said: "International Judaism forced Europe into the war (WWI), not only to seize a large part of the gold but to start a new Jewish World War (W.W.II) by the help of this gold."

I could go on with hundreds of pages of quotations from Jewish sources, where they brag about their destruction of Christendom and their intentions of world power in the future.

Judaism has always been a contradiction. While it calls itself International, it has always been International. While it claims to be the source of the Christian religion, it calls its founder an "illegitimate bastard." While it preaches "pacifism," it has been the source of all wars for over 150 years.

# The Christian Soldiers Psalm

(True safety comes only through the mercies of YAHWEH God!)  
A Close look at Psalm 91 - the Soldiers Psalm

by Col. Jack Mohr

## Deliverance Through the Soldiers Psalm

During World War I, the 91st Infantry Brigade of the U.S. Expeditionary Army was preparing to enter combat in Europe. Most of the men were "green soldiers who had never seen combat. Its commander, a devout Christian called an assembly of his men, where he gave each a little card on which was printed the 91st Psalm. They agreed to recite the Soldiers Psalm daily.

The 91st Brigade was engaged in three of the bloodiest battles of WWI; Chateau Thierry, Belle Wood, and the Argonne. While other American units similarly engaged had up to 90% casualties, the 91st Brigade DID NOT SUFFER A SINGLE COMBAT RELATED CASUALTY!

This Psalm shows the "safeguard, the haven of rest," for the true Christian soldier. I want to discuss it in detail in this pamphlet. We will look closely at this marvelous Psalm in an effort, under the guidance of Gods Holy Spirit, to understand its true meaning and significance.

In a world in which the majority of Christians have been led astray by false Jewish doctrines, such as that of the Rapture, which has emasculated Christian soldiers and made them useless on the battlefield; in a day when Christians are being "brainwashed" by alien fairy stories and are "departing from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils," (1st Timothy 4:1), it behooves each of us who dares to name the name of YASHUA the Christ and claim Him as our King, to look to the only source which can offer us true refuge from the destruction which is wasting the Christian world in these the most trying and critical times to ever hit old Mother Earth.

Some who read this will be war veterans who have been tried and tested in the fiery crucible of war. You will better understand the "gut wrenching" fear which comes when a man is under fire and cannot defend himself. To the civilian who has never experienced this, I speak to you through personal experience gained in two of our Zionist imposed wars (World War II and Korea). In both these wars, I served as a front line infantryman, both in enlisted and officer grades. I have four Purple Hearts and numerous other decorations to show for this. In Korea, I was the first American wounded and the first to be decorated, winning a Silver Star during the opening hours of that "no win" war. I do not say this to brag, but to let you know I have been there and know whereof I speak.

When the War began in Korea on June 25, 1950, I was working as an Advisor with a South Korean Regiment, at the little town of Pochon, on the 38th Parallel, north of Seoul. I was what you might call a "nominal Christian," or as I like to put it, an "Alka Seltzer Christian", one who goes to church and "fizzes for an hour on Sunday morning, when it is convenient, then lives for the devil most of the rest of the week. I had seen a miracle take place in 1948, eighteen months before the Korean War began, when during

a Communist attempted military coup against the South Korean government, most of the Infantry Regiment I was advising (19th Infantry) had joined the rebel forces, taking over the Province of Chollo-Namdo, the cities of Yosu and Suncheon and murdering over 3800 civilians in an effort to control this territory. After being mistreated and facing a Communist Peoples Court, God had miraculously saved me from a Red firing squad. (See my testimony in COMMUNIST TERROR IN PEACEFUL HEAVEN,)

Four times during that abortive war, I went through the terrifying experience of being millimeters from death or serious injury and four times a miracle had occurred. I had seen Korean soldiers falling like flies all around me, but it had not come nigh me. Just as the Psalm states. I could not understand at that time, why YAHWEH GOD would spare an old reprobate like me, who had deliberately "spit in His face" so many times. How can God take a man like this and turn Him into a "watchman on the walls of Israel America?" To me, this was also a miracle.

One day, during the early days of the Korean War, as I casually looked through my Bible, which wasnt too often, Im afraid to confess, I came across the 91st Psalm. It was written especially for Jack Mohr. While I was not able to understand much of the symbolism of the book of Daniel, or Revelation, here was something I could understand and apply to my life, for I was seeing it take place every day. Just the day before, I had stood in the school yard of a little town, as the enemy shelled us with heavy mortar fire. I saw a mortar round drop less then ten yards away, the explosion knocking me to the ground and deafening me for a week. I did not get a scratch, yet several Korean soldiers, over 75 yards away, were killed or wounded. Why? Then when I read this Psalm, I understood why it was written for me, and for any other Christian who has been in, is, or will be in a position of danger. It is a promise from YAHWEH, the Almighty God, as well as eternal hope to those who love Him and seek to serve Him. I start every day by reading It.

So lets take some time to dissect this marvelous piece of literature, most probably written by David, when he was living as a fugitive in the mountains of Judea (see 1 Samuel 23:19-26; 24). We will take it apart verse by verse, using the King James Version of the Bible, and see what it really says to the Christian soldier.

## PSALM 91

**Verse 1** - He that dwelleth (Heb. "yashab" - 3427 meaning: "to dwell; settle down; habitation; house") in the secret place (Heb. - "cithrah" - 5643 meaning: "covered; covert; protection of") of the most High (YAHWEH GOD) shall abide (Heb.- "liyn" - 3885 meaning: "to stay permanently; continue in; dwell in; remain in) under (Heb. - "tachath" - 8478 meaning: "the bottom; beneath; underneath") the shadow (Heb. "tsel" - 6738 meaning: "literal defense of.") of the Almighty. (Yahweh God).

Then in Psalm 30:20 as a backup to this, we read: "Thou shalt hide them (those who trust in God) in the secret of thy presence from the pride of men: thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion. (Heb.- "chukkah" - 5521 meaning: "lair; cottage; covert") from the strife of tongues."

**Verse 2** - I will say of the Lord (Heb. - "YAHOVAH" - 3068 meaning: "the self-existent or Eternal God and let me say here it does not mean Baal, as some preachers will try and tell you. Whenever it is capitalized it refers to YAHWEH.) He is my refuge (Heb. - "machceh" - 4268 meaning: "shelter; hope; place of refuge.") and my fortress (Heb. -

"mtusdah" - 4686 meaning: "a castle; a fort; a defended place."); my God, in Him will I trust. (Heb. - "batach" - 982 -meaning: "to trust; to show confidence in; to hope; be secure in.")

Then in Psalm 142:5 we hear the heartfelt cry of David, as he was hiding in a cave from King Saul: "I cried unto the Lord: I said, Thou art my refuge and my portion in the land of the living." Verse 7 - deliver me from my persecution: for they are stronger than I." Oh how we need to think on this verse as we come against an enemy whose strength seems to be overwhelming.

**Verse 3** - Surely He shall deliver (Heb. - "natsal" - 5337 meaning: "to snatch away; to defend; to rescue; save") thee from the snare (Heb. - "pach" - 6341 meaning: "a spring net; a snare.") of the fowler (Heb. - "yaguwsh" - 3353 meaning: "one who snares; one who catches fowls in a net".) and from the noisesome (Heb. - "havvah" - 1942 meaning: "One who eagerly covets; desire; calamity; perverse thing; very wicked.") pestilence (Heb. - "deber" - 1698 meaning: "pestilence; plague; a destroyer.")

This idea of being "ensnared" by an evil enemy is seen in Psalm 124:7 - "Our soul is escaped like a bird out of the snare (trap) of the fowlers; the snare is broken, and we are escaped."

**Verse 4** - He (God) shall cover (Heb. - "sokak" - 5526 meaning: "to fence in; to cover; to defend.") thee with His feathers (Heb. - "ebrah" - 84 meaning: "feathers; or wings." Giving the impression of a mother bird sheltering her brood under her wings. See Matthew 23:37) and under His (Gods wings shalt thou trust: Heb. - "chocoh" - 2620 meaning: "to flee for protection; make a refuge.") Note that the word "trust" as used here has a different meaning than the same English word used in Verse 2.) His truth (Heb. - "emeth" - 571 meaning: "stability; certainty; trustworthiness") shall be thy shield (Heb. - "tsinnah" - 6793 meaning "a large shield which covers the entire body" and buckler. (Heb. "cochera" - 5507 meaning: "something surrounding a person for protection; a shield.")

In Job 5:19 we read: "He (YAHWEH GOD) shall deliver thee in six troubles; yea, in seven there shall no evil befall thee."

Psalm 112:7 - "He shall not be afraid of evil tidings: for his heart is fixed, trusting in the Lord (the Eternal God)."

Proverbs 3:23 - "Then (when you have wisdom from God) shalt thou walk in thy ways safely, and thy foot shall not stumble."

Isaiah 43:2 - "When thou passeth through the waters, I (God) will be with thee: and through the rivers, they shall not overflow (Heb. - "shataph" - 7857 meaning: "by implication to inundate; to conquer; to drown; wash away") thee: when thou walketh through the fire (Heb. - "esh" - 784 meaning: "burning; fierce; fiery; flaming hot") thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee." (Here we need to read Daniel 3:24-27). It is the story of the three Hebrew boys in the fiery furnace of King Nebuchadnezzar: "Did we not cast three men bound in the midst of the fire? " ...Lo, I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt; and the form of the fourth is like the Son of God. Vs. ot h-

"And the princes, governors, and captains, and the kings counselors, being gathered together, saw these men, upon whose bodies the fire had no power, nor was an hair of their head singed, neither were their coats changed, nor the smell of fire had passed upon them." **HALLELUYAH!**

I want you to remember that our God, YAHWEH THE ALL-POWERFUL, the God we worship today, is the same God we see in Daniel, with the same power today He had then.

In Isaiah 59:1 we read: "Behold the Lords hand is not shortened (Heb. - "gatsar" - 7114 meaning: "wax short; vexed") that it cannot save: neither is His ear heavy (Heb. - "kabed" - 3513 meaning "grievously afflicted") that He cannot hear."

**Verse 5** - Thou shalt not be afraid (Heb. - "tare" - 3372 meaning: "frightened; dreadful; fearful") for the terror (Heb. - "pachad" - 6343 meaning: "an object to be feared, a dreadful thing; great fear) by night (during the night session); nor for the arrow (Heb. - "chets" - 2671 meaning "thunderbolt of God; dart) that flieth by day. (Could this refer to a guided nuclear missile? I believe it could!)

**Verse 6** - Nor for the pestilence (same as in Vs. 3 - plague) that wasteth (Heb. - "shuwd" - 7736 meaning: "to devastate; waste) at noonday.

**Verse 7** - A thousand shall fall (Heb. - "naphal" - 5307 meaning "to fall; be cast down; die; perish) at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh (Heb. - "nagash" - 5066 meaning: "come near for any purpose; as an enemy to attack; approach; come near) thee.

**Verse 8** - Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold (be conscious of) and see the reward (Heb. "shillumah" - 8011 meaning: "retribution; reward) of the wicked. (Heb. - "rasha" meaning: "Bad person; ungodly; wicked man.")

In Malachi 1:5 we see a further explanation of this idea as the prophet foretells the fate of Esau-Edom (the Jews) who have attempted to usurp Israel in Palestine: in verse 4 we read: "...They (Esau-Edom) shall build up, but I (YAHWEH GOD) will throw down; and they (Israel) shall call them (the Jews-Esau-Edom). The borders of wickedness, and, the people against who the Lord hath indignation (hatred; anger) forever." Then in verse 5, spoken to true Israel: "And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, the Lord shall be magnified from the border of Israel."

The reason "true Israel" will be able to see the destruction of Gods enemies without being hurt is found in verse 9 of the 91st Psalm.

**Verse 9** - Because thou (Israel) hath made the Lord which is my refuge (shelter, the same as in Vs. 2) even the Most High thy habitation (Heb. - "maoun" - 4582 meaning: "abode; Tabernacle; dwelling place. Refer back to verses 1 and 2.)

**Verse 10** - There shall no evil (Heb. - "raad" - 7461 meaning: "fear; trembling") befall (Heb. - "anah" - 579 meaning: "approach; happen to) thee, neither shall any plague (Heb. - "nega" - 5061 meaning: "affliction; plague") come nigh thy dwelling. (Heb. - "Ohel" - 168 meaning: "home; dwelling place.")

Proverbs 12:21 furthers this idea of Gods protection on His own: "There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief." (Heb.ra" - 7451 meaning: "distress; adversity; affliction; grief; sorrow; wretchedness.)

**Verse 11** - For He (God) shall give His angels (Heb. - "malak" - 4397 meaning: "to dispatch as a deputy; a messenger from God; an ambassador) charge (Heb. - "tsavah" - 6680 meaning: "command of; give charge of; send with) over thee, to keep (Heb. - "shamar" - 8104 meaning: "to hedge about; to attend to; to preserve; save) thee in all thy ways (Heb. - "derek" - 1870 meaning: "course of life; journey; pathway.") Psalm 34:7 - (Heb. "chanah" - for a seige; dwells) and delivereth them."

Psalm 71:3 - "Be thou (YAHWEH GOD) my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort; thou hast given commandment (orders) to save me: thou are my rock and fortress."

(See also Matthew 4:6 and Luke 4:10, where Satan quotes this same Scripture of Jesus as He is tempted in the wilderness.)

Hebrews 1:14, speaking of Gods angels says: "are they not ministering spirits, sent to minister (Gk - "dikonia" - 1248 meaning: "in attendance on; servants; serve") for them who shall be the heirs of salvation." In other words: The angels are "ministering servants" to those who are CALLED ACCORDING TO GODS PURPOSE, (Romans 8:28).

**Verse 12** - They (the angels) shall bear thee up in their hands (Heb. - "kaph" - 3709 meaning: "the hollow of the hand) lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

Job 5:19-23 - Speaking of those who love and obey God: "He (God) shall redeem thee from death: and in war from the power of the sword (nuclear destruction?) Thou shalt be hid from the scourge of the tongue (false accusations of the enemy): neither shall thou be afraid of destruction when it cometh. At destruction and famine thou shalt laugh: neither shalt thou be afraid of the beasts of the earth. (Could this possibly refer to people other than the Adamic race?) For thou shalt be in league with the stones of the field; and the beasts of the field shall be at peace with thee."

Psalm 37:24 - "Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down; for the Lord upholdeth him with His hand."

## **IF THESE SCRIPTURES DO NOT WANT TO MAKE YOU SHOUT WITH JOY, ITS BECAUSE YOU ARE SPIRITUALLY DEAD!**

**Verse 13** - Thou shalt tread (Heb. "darak" - 1869 meaning: "tread down; walk on) the lion and adder (poisonous snake); the young lion and the dragon (serpent) shalt thou trample under feet.

**Verse 14** - Because He (God) hath set His love upon me (His "born from above" child) therefore will I (God) deliver him: I will set him on high. (Heb. "sogah" - 7682 meaning: "in an inaccessible place; safe place) because he hath known (Heb. - "yada" - 3045 meaning: "acknowledged; recognized; had respect for" my name.

Some preachers say this verse refers to Gods love for His Son, Jesus. But it goes much deeper than this and extends to those who know Him personally and who love and obey His laws.

Psalm 9:10 - "And they that know (respect) Thy name will put their trust in Thee: for thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek Thee."

**Verse 15** - He (the one who knows God as Savior) shall call on Me, and I (God) will answer him: I will be with him in trouble (Heb. "tsarah" - 6869 meaning: "adversity; affliction: distress; tribulation; trouin H), I will deliver (Heb. - "palat" - 6403 meaning: "cause to escape; cause to deliver; carry away safe) him and honour (Heb. - "kabad" - 3513 meaning: "make rich; make honourable; be held in honour; promote to honour) him.

Psalm 50:15 - "and call upon Me (God) in the day of trouble, and I (God) will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify Me." (See also Isaiah 43:2).

1st Samuel 2:30 - "for them that honour Me (God) I will honour, and they that despise Me shall be lightly esteemed."

Proverbs 3:1, 2 - "My son, forget not My law; but let thine heart keep my commandments. For length of days, and long life, and peace shall they add to thee."

**Verse 16** - With long life will I (God) satisfy (Heb. - "sabea" - 7646 meaning: "fill to satisfaction; have enough to fill; plenty of) him, and show him my salvation. (Heb. - "yshuwah" - 3444 meaning: "deliverance; victory; salvation.")

### **Now lets take these Hebrew translations and put them together in an attempt to see what this Psalm says in its original Hebrew form:**

**Verse 1** - He that settles down in the protected place of the most High (Yahweh God), shall dwell permanently beneath the defense of the Almighty.

**Verse 2** - I will say to the Eternal God, He is my place of refuge and my defended place; my God, in Him will I be secure.

**Verse 3** - Surely He (God) will rescue me from the trap of those who seek to entangle me and from the very wicked destroyer.

**Verse 4** - He (God) shall defend me under His feathered wings, and under His overspreading wings shalt you flee for protection. His trustworthiness shall be your shield and He will surround you with a fence for your protection.

**Verse 5** - You shalt not be fearful for the dreadful thing which comes at night; nor for the thunderbolt of God that flies by day.

**Verse 6** - Nor for the plague that devastates at noonday.

**Verse 7** - A thousand shall die at your side and ten thousand at your right side; but it shall not come near to attack you.

**Verse 8** - Only with your eyes will you be conscious of the retribution of the wicked.

**Verse 9** - Because you have made the Eternal One which is my shelter, even the Self-Existent One your dwelling place.

**Verse 10** - There shall no fear approach you, neither shall any affliction come close to your house.

**Verse 11** - For God shall send His special messengers to be with you, to hedge you about and attend to you in all your journey.

**Verse 12** - They (the angel messengers) shall bear you in the hollow of their hands so that you shall not stumble or hurt your foot against a stone.

**Verse 13** - You shall walk on the lion and the poisonous snake; the young lion and the sea serpent you will tramp under your feet.

**Verse 14** - Because God has set His love upon me, (His "born from above child") therefore will He deliver me.

**Verse 15** - I will call upon God, and God will answer me. God will be with me in tribulation. God will cause me to escape and will promote me to honour.

**Verse 16** - With long life will God fill me with satisfaction, and He will show me His deliverance and victory.

There is one reservation which needs to be noted in both verses 15 and 16. It is found in Isaiah 59:1,2. Many Israelite Christians seem to feel that they can call on God at any time and He is bound to hear and answer them. Verse 1 tells us that Gods power has not diminished over the centuries. He is still the same God of power that opened the Red Sea for our ancestors in 1491 B.C. He is still the same God that stood beside the shepherd boy David and guided the stone from his sling as it sunk into the head of the giant Goliath. He still has the power to save His people.

But verse 2 clearly tells us there are times when God will not even listen to our prayers. This is when we have sinned, broken Gods law, and this sin has corroded the contact points between us and the power supply which is now found in the Holy Spirit.

We should never allow a day to end, in which we do not take a "self-inventory" and then use the marvelous "safety valve" God has provided for us in I John 1:9 - "If we confess our sins, He is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness." With all due love and respect for our Israelite friends of the Catholic faith, this means that you do not have to go to God through a priest. You can approach the Father directly through Jesus Christ, who is now the Advocate before the Father.

There is one very important thing each of us MUST understand. This special "Father-son" relationship does not come because we are "white", or because we have the blood of Abraham flowing in our veins.

One day, Jesus told a very fine Israelite named Nicodemus, that if He ever wanted to see the Kingdom, he would have to have a change of heart. (John 3:3.) This verse should have been more accurately translated: "Born from above."

God created us to have eternal fellowship with Him. It was the waywardness of our first parents, Adam and Eve, the father and mother of the white race, that caused us to be born with a "sin nature."

So before we can claim this wonderful "Father-son" relationship, we must have the spiritual experience of accepting the King, Jesus, as our Commander-in-Chief. Some people call this being "saved," which again is in error. They try and change this into something mystical which is not necessary. It was never intended to be something we cannot understand. In fact, we cannot come to God unless we are led by His Spirit. Romans 8:14 tells us: "for as many as are LED by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God."

You may ask: "Does every Israelite need to go through this process?" and we find the answer in Romans 3:10 where we are told: "...There is none righteous, no not one." Verse 12: "...there is none that doeth good, no, not one." Verse 23: "For ALL have sinned and come short of the glory of God."

You may ask: "What is sin? And we find the answer in 1 John 3:4 - "Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law; for sin is transgression of the law." So if you break Gods law, either deliberately or through ignorance, you are a sinner. Have you ever known any man or woman who has not in some way broken the basis of Gods law as found in the Ten Commandments? The Bible says that any who says they have not sinned are liars (1 John 1:8).

In Romans 6:23, we learn that the "wages of sin is death" and that eternal life comes through Jesus Christ our Lord. This goes back to the Natural Law of Genesis 2:17, given centuries before the codified law was given at Sinai.

Then we might ask: "But isnt there some way in which a person can save themselves?"

And again we resort to Gods Word in Ephesians 2:8, 9 where we read: "For by grace (Gods unmerited favor) are ye saved, through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God; not of works, lest any man should boast." So we see where we do not become Christians by merely being kind to our family, not beating our dog, and being honest with our fellow men. it goes much deeper than this. in 1st Timothy 1:9 we read; "Who (referring to Jesus Christ) has saved us, and called us with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to His own purpose and grace, which was given to us in Christ Jesus before the world began."

When we read so much in the Bible and hear so much about evil men being punished in "hell" with Satan and His angels, we might wonder if God wants to save those who are lost and away from Him. John 3:16, one of the key verses of the Bible, tells us that God so loved the "world". Some of you Identity people may resent this, but the word "world" as used here, comes from the Greek word "kosmos" (2889) which means: "by implication the world and its inhabitants." In 2 Peter 3:9 we read: "The Lord (God the Eternal One) is not slack concerning His promise, as some men count slackness; but is long-suffering to usward, not willing that ANY should perish, but that ALL should come to repentance." The Greek word for "any" is "tis" (5100) meaning: "any person; any man; every man; whosoever." The word ALL in Greek is "pas" (3956) which means: "all; every; all manner of; anyone; everyone." Now I hardly think that those of you who want to throw Paul out of the New Testament, -would want to do the same to the Apostle Peter. Yet they agree on this teaching that "anyone whom God calls can come to

repentance." If you dont like that teaching, please dont waste my time by trying to argue with me; take your beef to God, Hes the one who had it written.

Some might say, "But isnt there some other way beside coming through Jesus. What about the Jew who follows his religion, or the Mohammedan, or the Hindu? Wont they be saved. Its not what you believe that counts, its whether you are sincere about it or not." Well let me tell you something, brother, sister, you can be very sincere about something and be sincerely wrong. Sincerity has nothing to do with the truth.

So if we are going to accept the Bible, Gods WORD as our guide, we will need to accept Acts 4:12, where Peter, filled with the Holy Spirit on the Day of Pentecost, told the Israelites gathered in Jerusalem: "Neither is there salvation in any other (than Jesus): for their is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we MUST be saved." (1st Timothy 5:6 - "For there is ONE God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus." This means again, that a priest cant do it for us.

In John 14:6, Jesus, the Son of God tells us Himself: "...I am the Way, the Truth, and the Life; NO MAN cometh unto the Father, but by me." So when Bailey Smith of the Southern Baptist Convention said a few years ago that God did not hear the prayers of Jews, he was absolutely correct. He listens only to those who come to Him through His Son.

So what must a man or woman do to come into this Father-son-daughter relationship with God, through Jesus Christ? Jesus speaking in John 4:24 said: "...He that heareth my word, and believeth on Him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death into life." (By the way, this is much more than just a head knowledge that you believe there is a God.)

The Baptists dont like this verse, but when the people who heard Peter preach on the day of Pentecost, were stricken in their hearts and asked what they should do, the apostle said (Acts 2:38 - "...Repent and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus for the remission (cancellation) of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost." So the "repentance" is necessary and the "baptism" is necessary. Then in Romans 10:9 and 10, we listen as Paul explains: "That if you confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart, that God raised Him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation." Then in I John 5:12, 13, the Apostle John tells us: "he that hath the Son hath life: and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life. These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that YE MAY KNOW THAT YE HAVE ETERNAL LIFE, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God."

Im going to get personal now and ask you Israelites who read these words whether you have ever had this personal relationship with the Commander-in-Chief? Answer this to yourself, I dont need to know, but you do! Its essential that you know the Commander in a personal way, if you are going to be successful as a Christian soldier in the war which we are now in. Do you want to claim the wonderful provisions of the 91st Psalm? Then why dont you come to grips with yourself and your God and get in on the winning side.

Soon the war will be over. Soon Jesus Christ will rule as King of Kings and Lord of Lords. Will He be able to recognize you as one of His true followers, or will He have to say to you: "Depart from me, I never knew you?" (Luke 13:27).

**BEHOLD TODAY IS THE DAY OF SALVATION!**



## **Out of the United Nations**

**[Chapter XII](#) - Principles America Needs to Return To**

**[Chapter XIII](#) - The United States As A Christian Nation!**

**[Chapter XIV](#) - A Honest Jew?**

**[Chapter XV](#) - Shocking News From World War II**

**[Chapter XVI](#) - Supreme Impudence**

**[Chapter XVII](#) - From the Mouth of the Enemy**

**[Chapter XVIII](#) - Isn't It Interesting?**

**[Chapter XIX](#) - There Was A Time When Baptists Had "Guts"**

**[Chapter XX](#) - One Way To Balance the Budget**

**[Chapter XXI](#) - This Myth Called "Anti-Semitism"**

**[Chapter XXII](#) - S.O.S. America!**

**[Chapter XXIII](#) - The Power of the Purse**

**[Chapter XXIV](#) - Disciples of the First Peter**

**[Chapter XXV](#) - I Do Not Accuse!**

**[Chapter XXVI](#) - The Trick of Treaty Power log**

**[Chapter XXVII](#) - The Big Lie!**

**[Chapter XXVIII](#) - Who Is Hurting the Blacks?**

**[Chapter XXIX](#) - Show Business Is Jew Business**

**[Chapter XXX](#) - What Is the Real Purpose of the United Nations?**

**[Chapter XXXI](#) - Why Does Official Jewry Always Stand On the Enemy's Side?**

**[Chapter XXXII](#) - Quarantine and Persecution of Christian Patriots**

**[Chapter XXXIII](#) - The Hidden Hand**

**[Chapter XXXIX](#) - Christ - Heart of the Issue!**

**[Chapter XXXV](#) - The Shadow of Armageddon**

**[Chapter XXXVI](#) - Who Wrote Those Orders?**

**[Chapter XXXVII](#) - International Outlaws**

**[Chapter XXXVIII](#) - Concluding Remarks**

## **FOREWORD**

This book is a compilation of many writings published over the past thirty years. While there are many authors, the subject is the same, the subversion of the Christian faith and a concerted drive to destroy the Christian faith and the White Christian civilization which it has engendered and which in spite of all criticism, has done more for the people of the world than any other civilization which

has ever existed.

The religion taught by Jesus Christ and as found in the New Testament of the Bible, has been under intense pressure from the very beginning. The foe has always been the same. There has been no change in their hatred of the Christ or His followers. They still seek world domination and the complete destruction of Christianity.

The major problem we face in these closing days of the Twentieth Century is that our churches, once the bastion of moral and spiritual strength for America, have now become allies, for the most part, with the enemies of Jesus Christ and His church. Our religious teachings have been subverted to conform to what man wants to believe about the future, rather than what God's Word teaches. Christians everywhere, have been weaned away from following God's laws for happy living, by a philosophy which teaches that these laws, which are everlasting, were somehow or other done away at Calvary and that Christ's substitutionary death for the sin of the world, has given Christians a dispensation to break these laws. This has resulted in the curse of God upon our white Christian nations, sometimes called CHRISTENDOM. Today these nations are struggling to remain free from a nefarious influence which is slowly strangling them.

Almost twenty centuries ago, the Apostle Paul put his finger on the trouble makers when he stated in 1 Thessalonians 2:15, that there was a certain people who "Both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; (the First Century Church) and they please not God, and are contrary to all men." These people are the same foe who confront Christianity today in the guise of TALMUDIC JUDAISM, the religion of the PHARISEES, which Jesus Christ hated and condemned. Yet it is these same people who are being aided by our most outstanding fundamental and evangelical churches. It is no wonder that we have problems, when the enemies of God, become the friends of His people.

This book was written to give you an overview of the situation as it has developed during the past thirty years, until today it has become a pressing problem which could well destroy the freedom we have to preach the Gospel of Jesus Christ. For what we fight against today is not merely "flesh and blood," but it is the "spiritual wickedness in high places," which has engulfed the Christian world and which is threatening to destroy our freedom.

This book is a CALL TO BATTLE for the forces of light, over those of darkness. The day of decision is coming soon. Which side will you be on?

## **CHAPTER I INTRODUCTION**

In a country dedicated and built on the foundations of Christianity, a heathen, anti-Christ philosophy, backed by the "sons of Satan," (see John 8:44) has been flourishing. This religion known as "secular humanism," was the brainchild of International Judaism and has been one of their most effective tools in the seducing of White America; weaning our people, away from the great truths of the Scripture to follow the precepts of men. In the Old Testament, Isaiah 29:13, we read the prophets description of these times: "Wherefore the Lord said: forasmuch as this people draw nigh me with their mouth, and with their lips do honor me, but have removed their hearts from me, and their fear towards me is taught by the precepts of men: Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvelous work among this people, even a marvelous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid." (The word "prudent" in the Hebrew language is "biyn," which means: "cunning; eloquent; wise men, etc.,") It clearly indicates that during this time of apostasy, peril and falling away (see 2 Timothy 3:1-5; 4:3, 4), the same condition would prevail as did during the time of Christ. At this time, our Lord accused the Jewish leaders of worshipping God in vain, "...teaching for doctrines, the commandments of men," (Matthew 15:9). In the preceding verse (6) He said: "Ye have made the commandments of

God of non-effect by your traditions."

Isaiah had predicted (30:8, 9), that this people would be "a rebellious people, lying children, children that will not hear the law of the Lord: which say to the seer. See not! and to the prophets, Prophecy not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophecy deceits."

One of the men in America who saw what was coming, was a Christian patriot named Gerald L. K. Smith. He has been maligned by friend and foe alike and today, there are Christian patriots who still consider him to have been an enemy of Christianity and somehow or other, the agent of the International Jews. On the basis of his record, this seems like a remote possibility. Many of the following articles are taken from his weekly magazine, THE CROSS AND THE FLAG, published thirty years ago. As you read these articles, ask yourself. Have they become a reality in 1985?

## **CHAPTER II**

### **TELEGRAM TO A CONGRESSMAN**

On July 20, 1954, Gerald L. K. Smith sent a lengthy telegram to Congressman Velde, retiring Chairman of the Congressional Committee on Un-American Activities. (Since destroyed by the liberal left in Congress). Here is part of what he said:

Dear Congressman:

Your records will reveal that I was the first person to circulate a petition calling for the continuing support of your committee in the years of 1940 and 1941. Nearly half-a-million names appeared on that petition. As a fighting enemy of Communism I have assembled through the years a dossier concerning the conspiracy to undermine our American Way of Life and overthrow the government of the United States.

I implore you to permit me to appear before your committee as you invited Bishop Bromley Oxnam (a Communist leaning Bishop in the Methodist Episcopal church) in order that I may put into the permanent record of your committee facts which can be confirmed by documented evidence. It goes without saying, that I take issue with Bishop Oxnam and stand ready to produce evidence concerning his left wing associations thus far never presented to your committee. I would like also to present names of individuals of unimpeachable character and reputation who will be willing to testify under oath in confirmation of my statement.

I am aware that the fulfillment of this request might tax the moral courage of certain members of your committee, but I stand ready to be cross-examined without mercy and will not attempt to shelter myself. The records will reveal that some years ago, I attempted to present evidence before your committee concerning the conspiratorial operations of Charles Chaplin (A Jewish-Communist movie actor, who is now being memorialized by IBM in their TV ads.)

Your records will reveal that William Z. Foster, head of the Communist Party, U.S.A. testified before your committee that the two chief projects of their party was the destruction of Gerald L. K. Smith and his movement. In view of this fact, I believe the time has come for you to permit me to appear before your committee for the permanent record.

SIGNED:

Gerald L. K. Smith Los Angeles, CA

The CHRISTIAN NATIONALIST CRUSADE was built on the following ten principles:

1. - Preserve America as a Christian nation, being conscious of the fact that there is a highly organized campaign to substitute Jewish tradition for Christian tradition. (This was before the time of the arch-collaborators, Jerry Falwell and Jimmy Swaggart. However the Judaizers were hard at work even then - ED.)
2. - Expose, fight and outlaw Communism in the U.S.
3. - Safeguard American liberty against the menace of bureaucratic Fascism.
4. - Maintain a government set up by the majority, which abuses no minority and which is abused by no minority. To fight mongrelization (this is a Scriptural teaching - ED.) and all attempts being made to force intermingling of the black and white races.
5. - To maintain the George Washington Foreign Policy of friendship with all nations, with entangling relations with none.
6. - To expose world government and the super-state.
7. - To prove that the worker, the farmer, the businessman, the veteran, the unemployed, the aged and the infirm can enjoy more abundance under the true American system than by any alien system being proposed by foreign propagandists.
8. - Stop immigration to protect American jobs and American housing.
9. - Enforce the Constitution as it pertains to the monetary system. (In other words, no control by foreign bankers; no control by a Federal Reserve -ED.)
10. - To protect and earmark national resources for the use of our own citizens.

While most decent people will find little controversy concerning these principles, the CRUSADE came under bitter and unrelenting attack from the Communist and Jewish elements. Why was everything short of murder tried to silence Gerald L. K. Smith? There has to be some basis for this hatred.

Here are the major reasons for the enemy attack. They apply in 1985 to those of us who have the courage to stand against the same enemy. They are being used today against the CHRISTIAN PATRIOTS DEFENSE LEAGUE, my CHRIST AND COUNTRY CRUSADE and any other white Christian patriotic organization which will tell the American people the truth about what is happening.

1. - If you are anti-communist, then in the eyes of the enemy, you are also "anti-Semitic." The two go hand in hand. When Gerald L. K. Smith called for an investigation into the antics of the Jewish traitor Alger Hiss in the middle 1930's, he was immediately accused of being an alarmist and a rabble rouser.
2. - If you join in the American tradition of expressing Christian, Scriptural convictions on the subject of racial segregation, you will be attacked. We do not believe that hatred for another race should ever enter the subject of segregation, but that it should be approached from a Scriptural perspective. (This is something Evangelist Billy Graham has not done.)
3. - Smith believed, as I do, that Blacks are creatures of Almighty God and that under

our Constitution they deserve life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness. This includes employment, freedom from want, education and all the values of American life. (If this rubs some of you racialists the wrong way, so be it - it is still the truth!) But Smith believed, as I do, that the forced mixing of the races, involving social mixture of the races through intermarriage, is contrary to the laws of God as set forth in the Scriptures. We both believe that this un-godly movement is part of the Jewish plot to destroy our White Christian civilization. We have the writings of a multitude of Jewish writers to confirm this.

4. - Smith, like myself, was prior to World War II, an AMERICAN FIRSTER! I still believe this is a sound idea. I have nothing but the utmost contempt for those so-called Christian preachers who put the welfare of the Israelis before that of their own people. What more patriotic attitude can one take, than to resolve in his heart that the welfare of his people, and his nation should come first? There have been many great and good Americans who have believed and lived by this principle. These too have been persecuted by the enemy and their "brainwashed" followers.

There are many historic events which have taken place since 1945 which prove this principle to be sound. I believe as did my World War Commander, Gen. George Patton, that we may have fought on the wrong side in World War II, since we most certainly did not fight a "war to end all wars," nor a war "to defend democracy." All the evidence coming from World War II shows that it was fought for the benefit of international communism and its Jewish overlords.

In spite of all the high sounding rhetoric which has come from Washington, D.C. in the 40 years since that war ended, haranguing the American people on how our government has been in the forefront of "stopping the advance of communism," no matter which Party has been in power, our official policy has been to aid the Communists whenever they needed us and we have set them on their feet on at least fourteen major occasions, when they were on the verge of economic collapse. So much for our anti-communist stance! In aiding the Communists, we have made a multitude of Jewish banking billionaires.

Many knowledgeable Americans know that while we "won" World War II, we "lost" the peace.

Our hypocritical leaders said we fought this war to save Poland and other Iron Curtain countries from the threat of Nazism. Then we turned around and gave these same countries into the hands of a more savage Stalin. This treason was accomplished at Yalta and Potsdam with the help of Jewish advisors.

We said we must protect China from the military ambitions of Japan, then turned against the Nationalists and handed China over to the Communists. So you see, those of us who believe World War II might have been avoided, with millions of lives saved, and countless billions of dollars spent on peaceful pursuits, were not so wrong after all.

5. - I also observed, what Smith had seen a long time before, that if you took an uncompromising stand against communism and fought it effectively, you would be

viciously smeared You would be labeled a "fascist," a "neo-Nazi," a "member of the lunatic fringe," an "anti-Semite," and the most vicious attacks would always be led by Jews. Figure it out for yourself!

One of the men who was unmercifully smeared by the communist-Jewish enemy, was Martin Dies, Congressman from Texas, head of the House Committee on Un-American Activities. This was popularly known as the DIES COMMITTEE. Dies began his investigation of Communism as a naive, sincere, intelligent statesman. But when he delved into the facts, it brought him face to face with murderers, conspirators, liars, character assassins - in fact, the campaign against Congressman Dies became so deadly, that he went in dire danger of his life and the lives of his family.

Then there was Congressman John Rankin, one of the men who succeeded Martin Dies as Chairman of the House Un-American Activities Committee. Nothing was too degrading for the end to do to destroy this patriot. He was greatly respected in his home state and community as a fine Christian gentleman, but the Zionist controlled press and the "smearbund" represented him as a "rabble-rouser, a hate-monger, and a blatherskite." (A "blatherskite is a contemptible fellow.) His character was so blackened that men who had known him for years in Congress were afraid to be seen in his company. Others who supported Congressman Rankin, found that huge sums of money from Jewish sources, were being spent to defeat them in upcoming elections. (Shades of Jesse Helms and Sen. Charles Percy.) When Rankin invaded the sacred Jew territory of Hollywood and began to expose communism there, Zionist hatred knew no limits.

There was Representative J. Parnell Thomas who faced as vicious a smear campaign as any which had ever been mounted up to the time of Sen. Joseph McCarthy. He was finally convicted for receiving payroll kickbacks and was sent to a Federal Penitentiary. He found that the very men he exposed, were those running the penitentiary where he was incarcerated. His conviction was a "cooked up farce," which has a modern parallel in the trials of Congressman Ralph Hansen

There was Father Charles Coughlin, a humble priest of a congregation known as the CHURCH OF THE LITTLE FLOWER, at Royal Oak, Michigan. When he began to understand something about the conspiracy which was taking place and had the courage to speak about it on his radio programs, he was "smeared" beyond all comprehension. He was attacked mainly, because he showed the connection between Communism and Zionism.

There was a national hero named Charles Lindberg, who with General Mac Arthur, has become one of the greatest American heroes of the Twentieth Century. He believed that World War II could have been avoided and said so in a historic speech given at Des Moines, Iowa. He stated: "The three great forces seeking to involve the United States in the war are the New Dealers, the British, and the Jews."

Every honest student of World War II knows this is true. The Jews freely admit it. But for a national hero to openly accuse the Jews brought their slaughter machine of the press on his head and he was unmercifully smeared. He was even attacked by the President, who was the lackey of International Judaism.

Why was Lindberg so unmercifully smeared? Who was behind the smear? The answer to that question would be the answer to America's problem today. There was Congressman Harold Velde, who was never forgiven by the Jews for using the name of the wife of the Jew editor of Washington's largest daily newspaper, Mrs. Eugene Meyer, in his expose. Meyer used his influence among America's newspaper men to crucify a courageous Congressman.

There was the greatest American so attr of the Twentieth Century, Gen. Douglas Mac Arthur. He returned from the Orient after being fired in a fit of anger by a "little man" named Harry Truman. Mac Arthur returned to a hero's welcome in spite of everything the press could do to blacken his name. Most Americans knew there was something deadly wrong when the general was fired, but the details were never made available to the public. While American soldiers were being murdered and

humiliated in Korea, the only general who could have led them to victory was being brutalized in the United States by a controlled press.

The general who replaced general Mac Arthur, went there knowing that he would have to blindly follow mysterious orders of the "pro-communists" (almost 100% Jews) in our government, who were determined that we should lose that war and insure the success of the communist efforts in China. This folks, is called TREASON, according to Article III, Sec. 3, of our Constitution: "giving aid and comfort to the enemy." I hope to God, that sometime very soon, these traitors, some of whom are still in Congress, will be called to account by an irate American people.

Then let us look for a moment at J. Edgar Hoover, head of the F.B.I. Probably no man in American history every conducted himself in a more honorable manner than this giant of patriotism. Yet he has been subjected to unimaginable filth, smear, misrepresentation and down-right lies.

During the early days of WW II, evidence came into the hands of Senator Bob Reynolds of North Carolina, that President Roosevelt had ordered all files having to do with communism in Military Intelligence, destroyed.

The evidence was clearly available and it was a matter of common knowledge in the Capitol. When Hoover began to look into this, the smear campaign went into high gear. The instrument used was a Jewish writer, Max Lowenthal, who wrote a book specifically designed to smear and destroy the effectiveness of Mr. Hoover in our government.

Then we must not forget that giant of the Senate, Sen. Joseph McCarthy of Wisconsin. When he found out about communist infiltration into our government, his reaction was that of any normal patriotic American. It must be rooted out! He did a heroic job! He had fought in WW II with the Marines and came home to a far greater war. There were many things he did not know about Communism, but he knew enough to know that it was the deadly enemy of everything he believed in and that it was designed to destroy American freedom. So without fear, he attacked the problem with all his strength. Probably nothing in modern times, will ever equal the campaign launched by the enemy against this heroic American. The masterminds of the conspiracy did such a masterly job on the thinking of the American people, that now, years later, the term "McCarthyism," stands as a smear word.

What is this evil which inhabits our land? Who operates it? Who finances it? Why is it that almost without fail, anti-communist right wingers are always the targets of government harassment, while those of the left are relatively immune? What strange force is manipulating America which causes even churches of Jesus Christ to bow down before this heathen shrine?

One of the best informed Congressmen on communist activities was Sen. Jack Tenney. For twelve years he was head of the Un-American Activities Committee in California. His findings formulated an investigation of Hollywood, where a young actor, who was later to become President of the United States, stood high in subversive circles.

No man of character ever questioned Sen. Tenny's integrity. Like most men in public life, there were no doubt areas in which he had made mistakes which could be exaggerated or blown out of proportion by the smear artists. But no one questioned his honesty.

Then suddenly Tenny was smeared! One day, papers, posing as "right wing," opened up on him. Why? Because he asked forbidden questions about communism and the Anti-Defamation League of the Jewish B'nai B'rith. His curiosity became so great, that he was willing to sacrifice his political career to get at the truth.

He found the answer. But when he dared use the forbidden word "JEW", all hell broke loose. He had the temerity to condemn the whole Jew-Zionist political setup and the "smear machine" went into high gear. He refused to back down, he would not compromise and as a result, became one of the most respected citizens in his state of California.

This parade of heroes would be incomplete - and there are many more - but I would like to include

my good friend Congressman Lawrence McDonald of Georgia, who in 1983 was deliberately murdered to keep his mouth shut. He flew on ill fated Korean Flight 007, which was shot down by the Communists under bizarre circumstances. Nothing that anyone in government can ever say, will convince me that this man was not murdered.

No sincere American, man or woman, can but wonder why Americans are attacked when they tell the truth. Every concerned Christian should be willing to look at the reason for these attacks and who is behind them, for they are the enemies of Christ and of His church.

Honest inquiry will clearly show that these attacks are not started by evil men merely to cover their tracks, but that almost always, without fail, they come from the same evil TALMUDIC sources which brought false witness against our Lord and condemned Him to death. (Matthew 26:59, 60; Mark 14:55-57).

Like Gerald L. K. Smith, I got into the conflict with the most vicious character assassins of history, when I could have escaped the battle. For twelve years, as a lecturer with the American Opinion Speaker's Bureau of the John Birch Society, I was forbidden to reveal who these assassins were. Even then I was called an anti-Semite, because I was anti-Communist. At this time, I knew very little about the Zionist conspiracy and certainly did not know about their control of communism. So there was absolutely no legitimacy in calling me anti-Jewish. But the charge of being anti-Semite piqued my curiosity and I began an in-depth study of communism. Who were its founders? Who supplied the finances and the brains to make it a success? After more than 600 hours of intense study and reading more than 5,000 pages of documented history, I found that Communism from start to finish, was a product of the Jewish mind and that when Rabbi Stephen Wise, said: "Some call it communism; I call it Judaism he knew whereof he spoke.

I could spend hours quoting from Jewish writers who freely admit and even brag about the Jewishness of Communism. Marcus Eli Ravage, writing in the January 1928 issue of CENTURY MAGAZINE said: "We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars; not only of the Russian Revolution but of every major revolution in your history. We did it solely with the irresistible might of our spirit, with ideas, and propaganda."

The Jew, Oscar Levy, in the preface of his book THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION, said: "There is scarcely an event in modern European history that cannot be traced back to the Jews. We Jews today are nothing else but the world's seducers; it's destroyers; it's incendiaries; it's executioners."

Goldwin Smith, a Jewish professor in Modern History at Oxford University said: "We regard our race as superior to humanity, and look forward not to its ultimate union with other races, but to its triumph over them."

It was only after this lengthy study, that I went up against 45 years of Baptist teaching. It was a traumatic experience! For eighteen years, as a well-known fundamentalist Baptist evangelist, I had toured the United States proclaiming that the Jews were God's Chosen People and that if America were to receive God's blessings, it would be on the basis of our treatment of the Jews. I had always taught: "Help them, no matter what they do!"

I knew when I told the truth, "all hell would break loose." I was right. I have found the fundamentalists to be more bitter enemies than the Jews. But it finally boiled down to one central issue. Was I to remain popular in the Baptist Church, or was I to tell the whole truth? There was not really that much of a choice and when I began to tell the truth, my name became anathema in Baptist circles. I took a step forward in 1980 from which God willing, I will never retreat!

Having no desire to enter any church under false pretenses, I wrote a letter to 200 fundamental leaders in 1980, which outlined what I had found out. Within two weeks, fourteen Crusades scheduled for 1981 had been canceled. Not because of a change in theology, but because I refused to accept God's enemies as His Chosen People.

Here is the letter, as it went out to the Baptist ministers:

Dear Brother-in-Christ:

I have a deep burden on my heart which I do not quite know how to explain. No doubt it will come as a shock to you. I feel that in all fairness and honesty, it is necessary for me to give you this explanation and show my position on one of the most sensitive issues to face the Christian church in this Century. I refuse to sail under a false flag, so please bear with me as I seek to explain the situation.

For over a year now, I have been deeply disturbed by what is happening in Israel and it's implications for the United States. As a result, I have engaged in a lengthy and prayerful study of the Scriptures and historical documents dealing with these

After over 600 hours of study concerning the Zionist Jew, I am convinced that these openly atheistic, Communist haters of God, Christ, and Christianity, are neither our friends, or the Chosen People of God.

Israel is the only nation I know of which boasts as it's leader a man who has a reputation as a former bank robber, terrorist and who boasts of his murders. I am of course referring to Menachim Begin. He has been directly responsible for the deaths of many Christian Arabs, along with innocent Moslem Arabs who have been caught in his "militant Zionism." Yet most Fundamental preachers would have us believe these murderers are God's Chosen people.

You need to recognize that many of those who today call themselves Jews, are not of the "blood line" of Abraham (See Esther 8:17, as an example.) You also need to recognize that many who are of Israel, are not Jews, the terms are not interchangeable, as we have been led to believe. The Bible makes a clear distinction between the Jews and Israel, from the time the kingdom was split as recorded in I Kings 12:16,17.

The more I studied Zionism, the more disturbed I became, for they are a real danger to America's freedom. I believe one of the major reasons this country is falling under the curse of Socialism-Communism, is that Fundamental preachers have refused to face the evil which is being brought into America by the people they proclaim as the "People of the Book."

It is very possible that you will not accept this, but it is true nevertheless. There is no way in which you can discuss Marxism-Communism, without getting involved in the Jewish question. You cannot honestly discuss Communism, without revealing the proven facts, that the founders of Russian Communism, were for the most part, Zionist Jews. Nor can you get away from the fact that all but a very few of the top leaders in the American Communist Party, have been Eastern European Jews. These are proven facts of history, over which I have no control, but which we MUST accept if we are honest men.

I can understand why historical writers, speakers and even preachers have been afraid to face these truths; they are afraid of being labeled "race haters," "bigots," or even worse, "anti-Semites." One simply does not use the word "Jew" when you discuss Communism, for this always brings the bitterest of censorship. Why do you suppose General Brown, Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, was forced into making a public apology, after he has stated that the Zionists had far too much influence in our Government?

I have before me a letter written by Dr. W. S. McBirnie, the well-known conservative from Glendale, California. It is dated March 1980. In part, here is what it says: *"I wish I could tell you, straight out, about the tremendous heavy problems facing our entire work at this time. I can only say that we are under heavy attack from a great many sources. When and if I can prove the origin of the organized effort behind the rash of problems created, I'll shout it from the housetops... I wish I could tell you of my suspicions, but I dare not! ... I have reason to believe our difficulties will get worse before they get better."*

Could it be that Dr. McBirnie, is afraid of exposing the Zionist attack against anything which is pro-American? The same can certainly be said concerning the Moral Majority!

When I went to my pastor with these facts and tried to talk with him concerning the Jewish situation, he was understandably upset, since he too had been "brainwashed" by the pro-Jewish propaganda which is "Standard Operating Procedure" in most of our Protestant churches. He said: *"Do you realize that you will alienate yourself with all fundamentalists if you continue to think this way?"* The question was not: *"Are the facts true?"* But that Fundamentalists would be upset with the truth!

Why is this? My doctrinal beliefs are the same; I am willing to put them up against his or yours. I still follow and preach the fundamentals of the Faith. Why should I be ostracized because I tell people the truth? Do you remember what Paul told the Christians at Galatia? *"Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"* (Gal. 4:16).

History proves that the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was financed with Zionist dollars, supplied in 1917 to Lenin, by two Jewish bankers from New York, Jacob Schiff and Max Warburg. It also proves that most of the Communist leaders in Central Europe have been Russian Khazar Jews. It proves that most of the people in the United States, who have been tried for treason in the past sixty years have been Eastern European Khazar Jews.

Here is a fact which should weigh more heavily than any other on those of you who deplore the moral and spiritual degradation we see spreading over America like a hideous cancer; the leadership and money behind this, is Jewish! These are facts which you cannot in honesty deny!

It is Jewish doctors, for the most part, who man the Abortion Clinics of America, where over one and half million American unborn babies are murdered every year. It is the Zionist Jew who controls and owns most of the TV, the movies, and the lying media. They are behind the rock and roll business, the pornography, the dope trade, and the prostitution. It is these people who are engaged in every effort to destroy Christian decency and patriotism, and who are engaged in destroying everything you say you stand for as a Christian preacher. Yet you continue to defend and support them Why? You have no right to complain of these evils, when you support those who bring them about.

In 2 Chronicles 18,19, there is a story of a good king, who helped a wicked fellow named Ahab (who was a fellow Israelite, by the way) in his fight against the Assyrians. When Jehosaphat returned to Jerusalem, he was met by a Prophet who told him: *"Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord!"* God will never bless America, if we aid wicked,

murderous, anti-Christ countries, whether they be Russia, China, or the Israeli! The Word of God clearly indicates this.

Now I realize you will come back with the argument that the Jews are God's Covenant people and that in Genesis 12:3, God told Abraham: *"I will bless them that bless you, and curse them that curse you."* You will say, as I have been told, over and over again: *"God will bless America, only as we bless the Jews. The reason we have been blessed, is because we have aided them."* Well, I beg to differ with you. I would like to call to your attention that the years of America's greatest disasters and worst problems in every area, has come since 1948, when we recognized the Israeli Government. These have been the years of our greatest moral and spiritual decline; these have been the years of America's decline on the International scene; our years of increase in crime, of declining economic greatness. So please as an intelligent man, don't use that argument, since it just "doesn't hold any water!"

Most Fundamentalist preachers tell their people about the terrible persecution of the Jews by Hitler, which was supposed to have eliminated 6-million Jews. But do you ever tell your Christian people about the more than 100-million who have been destroyed by the Jewish led Communists? Furthermore, documented evidence, adequately proves that it would have been an impossibility for Hitler to have killed so many, since there never were more than 550,000 Jews in this area at any one time prior to the war.

The more I study this problem, the more I am convinced that a lot of the error in our fundamental church teaching concerning the Jews, is due to the fact that preachers have refused to accept the difference between the Jews and Israel. Take your case for example. Do you believe and teach that the "Jews are all of Israel?" After years of this teaching, would you have the "moral courage" to admit to your people that you have been wrong all the time, even if the Word of God proved this? On the basis of what I have seen among most Fundamental preachers, you would not!

Have you ever wondered why the number of Jews now in Palestine, is about the same as those who came out of Egypt 3300 years ago? This does not sound like the fulfillment of Genesis 48:4,19 to me.

If there were 3-million Israelites in Canaan in 1451 B.C. when Moses was still alive, how do you account for the promise of Deuteronomy 1:11 which states that they would become *"a thousand times as many?"* If my mathematics is right, this should come out to about 3-billion. Yet the Jewish census for 1978, indicates there are less than 19-million Jews in the entire world. I doubt if all the Jews who have lived since Moses time would number three billion.

It has been estimated that King Solomon had about 15-million Israelites in his country over 2500 years ago; yet you would have us believe that the 19-million Jews living today are the multiplied seed of Abraham?

Do you mean to tell me that the regathering of some 4-million Jews in Old Palestine fulfills God's promise that they are to be as the *"sands of the sea?"* Less than 17% of world Jewry now live in Palestine and in the past five years, according to Israeli immigration figures, more Jews have left Palestine than have immigrated to it.

Why did Jesus, speaking to the religious leaders of His day in John 8:47 say: *"...ye therefore hear them not (His words), because ye are not of God."* Why did He say in

John 10:26 - *"But ye believe not, because ye are NOT MY SHEEP?"*

He then went on to describe His sheep: *"My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me."* Who has heard the voice of Christ and followed Him? Certainly not the Zionist Jew! They hate and despise Him! They hate Him so much that they spit when they hear His name in anything except a cuss word.

These sheep are not the colored races of the world, since they are won to Christ only after the most strenuous and dangerous efforts on the parts of God's people and then only by a very tiny majority.

Who are the people in the world who have accepted Christ and His teachings? They are the white, Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Germanic, Scandinavian and related people of Western Europe. Today 98% of all the Bibles printed come from the United States and Great Britain; 95% of the world missionary effort comes from these two countries.

Only in the United States do you find a government which is based on the Holy Scriptures and which has a rich Christian heritage, going back to our earliest settlers. Why? Could it be that these people, that you Fundamentalists have scoffed at for so long, are really the *"lost sheep of the House of Israel?"*

The New Testament calls us "Gentiles," which means "tribes," or "nations." Do you recall Christ's command to His disciples as He sent them out with his Kingdom message: *"go only to the lost sheep of the House of Israel."* Who were these "lost sheep?" They were not lost in the theological concept of the word. If you have any knowledge of Greek, you know that our English word "lost," comes from the Greek word "Appolumi." This in turn, comes from two "root" words - "Apo," which means: *"separation or departure,"* and "ollumi" which means: *"death or punishment."* In other words: *"to those who have been separated as punishment."* This could only have one reference; the ten so-called Lost Tribes of Israel, who had gone into Assyrian captivity because of their sins and as punishment for them.

You tell your people that the Jews will rebuild the temple in Old Jerusalem - and they well may - but God will not bless them in their efforts. Jesus told the woman at the well in Samaria: *"...the hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the Father."*

In Jeremiah 7:3-11, we read the prophecy about how the Jerusalem temple would become as Shiloh. In 1 Samuel 2, we read about this and again in Psalms 78:59-72. These Scriptures confirm the fact that the Jewish temple in Jerusalem will become like Shiloh. Have you ever told your people this?

Today, Jerusalem has become the *"curse of all nations,"* just as the prophets foretold. It is the center of International intrigue; it is the "hot spot" of the world's political problems; it is probably the area which will lead this old world into World War III. It is an area which siphons off more of America's wealth than any other. It is a country which hates God, Christianity and curses our Lord. It follows a philosophy which despises our Constitutional form of government and is dedicated to it's overthrow. Yet you insist we must aid them!

Why do you never tell your people that the Jews have been universally hated - not because of their religion; not because they are God's Chosen People, but because they

have been a corrupting cesspool of iniquity in every nation where they have settled. They have been a nation of "bloodsucking leeches" which have fastened themselves on the human race and for every benefit they have given to mankind, they always demand their pound of human flesh.

When they were given sanctuary in Spain and were treated with respect, they turned on their benefactors and betrayed them to the Moorish invaders. It has been true in every country where they have settled. They are doing the same thing here in America, as they seek to undermine and destroy everything we stand for. Don't argue with me about this, look at the names behind the efforts towards a one-world government and you will discover that a majority are Jewish names. Don't try and tell me this all happened by coincidence.

Have you ever heard of any great Jewish effort to help anyone other than another Jew? Of course you haven't! They are the most selfish people in the world. Yet everywhere they go, they perpetuate the story of their persecution, brought about by their own actions, but used to "hoodwink gullible Goyim" into helping with their own destruction.

Why have these facts never been brought to our people? Is it because thinking American Christians might see the evil they perpetuate and refuse to believe the Chosen People theory?

Most of you to whom this letter will go, warn your people about the Communist danger to Christianity and America and it is your duty to do so! But why have you never told your people, that since 1945 to date, the highest percentage of traitors, proven so in America, have been Jews of Eastern European background? Why do you protect them by remaining silent?

I could go on for hours with documented evidence. But you know who they were. Hiss, Frankfurter, Copeland, Eisler, the Hollywood Ten, the Fuchs-Gold spy ring, Greenglass, Oppenheimer, Rosenberg's, Sobell and many, many others.

The central figure in America's atomic program was a foreign born Jew named Albert Einstein, who was a member of at least 16 Communist front organizations. In 1945, when President Truman removed the Atomic Energy Commission, three of its five members were foreign born Jews.

The film industry of Hollywood - seat of subversion and pro Communist sympathy and propaganda - the hotbed of anti-Christian bias and immorality is almost exclusively Jewish owned. Only two of the top ten movie producers are Gentiles, RKO and 20th Century Fox; the rest are Jewish owned.

These producers constantly flood the American market with pictures which inflame racial hatred. They accuse all white people of bigotry and persecution of the minorities. They are especially anti-Christian and seldom show Christians in their true light. They are trying to make white Christians in particular, guilty about our wonderful heritage. Hollywood virtually crawls with Eastern European Khazar Jews who direct this virulent campaign against God and His people known as Christian. How blind can you be?

If you broadcast your messages over radio or TV, have you ever had any trouble with the government? You would, if you had the courage to tell people the truth about the Jews.

The Constitution in Article III, Section 3, defines treason in terms that any Fifth Grader can understand: *"Treason shall consist only in levying war against them (the U.S.), adhering to their enemies; giving them aid and comfort."* This means, that if you help those who would destroy this country, if you insist your people aid and defend them, then you are guilty of TREASON. There can be no other interpretation placed on this.

The Zionists you so religiously defend, have murdered over 100-million people since 1917, including hundreds of thousands of Christians. I say this, because 90% of the Communist leadership in Russia and behind the Iron Curtain has been Jewish leadership. The fury of Red terror can only be described as a Satanic manifestation of Jewish hatred for everything Christian. This was the romance of the Bolshevik Revolution.

The "Civil Rights," movements, the agitation of the minorities, NAACP, CORE, SNCC, all were organized and controlled by Zionist Jews, for the same purpose, the destruction of Christian America. The "anti-war" movements, the "peace at any price movements," the "women's lib;" subversive organizations such as the Students for a Democratic Society, all had Jewish Khazar leadership, the names should speak for themselves.

There is no doubt in my mind that you take a strong stand against liquor - you should if you are a minister of the Gospel. You should stand against immorality, pornography, prostitution, rock music, dope and the subtle rebellion of American youth. This is your duty as a minister of the Gospel. You no doubt express sorrow from your pulpit about the way America is heading into moral degradation. This is what God expects you to do! But why do you refuse to expose the source of this trouble?

Why for instance, have the warnings of Marlin Luther against the Jews, been expunged from the books used in Lutheran churches and Seminaries. Why are Baptists and Pentecostals not told that the most violent persecution of their brethren behind the Iron Curtain comes from the Soviet Jews.

History and the Word of God proves that the people we now call Jews, have been, and are now, the most deadly enemies of "true Israel," and Christianity. This has been true for centuries. In 1924, Henry Ford, the great Christian Industrialist, wrote an almost forgotten book THE INTERNATIONAL JEW, in Chapter Two he writes: *"There is a mission for the pulpit to liberate the Church from what New Testament Scriptures call 'the fear of the Jews.' The pulpit also has the mission of liberating the Church from the error that Judah and Israel are synonymous. The readings of Scripture, which confuse the tribe of Judah with Israel and which interprets every mention of Israel as signifying the Jews, is at the root of more than half of the confusion and division traceable in Christian doctrinal statements. THE JEWS ARE NOT GOD'S CHOSEN PEOPLE, THOUGH PRACTICALLY THE ENTIRE CHURCH HAS SUCCUMBED TO JEWISH PROPAGANDA WHICH DECLARES IT TO BE SO.*

Here we should digress for a moment to mention that the word "Jew" was never mentioned in the Bible until 2 Kings 16:6, some 1200 years after the time of Abraham. Yet most of you continually refer to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob as Jews - this is intellectual dishonesty!

In fact, the word "Jew" was unknown in the English language until the beginning of the Eighteenth Century. The original version, 1611 edition of the King James Version, used the word "Ioudean," or "Judean" as the proper term - never "Jew." (This word had no

religious connotation, but merely referred to people who were inhabitants of Judea.)

These are only a few of the reasons, my dear brother, why I MUST take a stand against these enemies of my Lord. You see, one day, I will stand before Him and answer for my faithfulness to Him. That will be the day when He states: *"But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay them before me"* (Luke 19:27). One day, I will have to answer for any errors I may have taught His people. So even though I may incur your displeasure, that is not important in the face of Christ's pleasure. Before God, my friend, I cannot stand silent any longer and put my seal of approval on those who *"say they are Jews and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan"* (Rev. 2:9; 3:9).

In Titus 1:14, we are told: *"Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."* In Matthew 23:15, Jesus tells us: *"Woe to you scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more a child of hell than yourself."* How much plainer could our Lord be?

I pray that God will give you the wisdom, not only to see what you are doing to God's people, but what you are doing to yourself. Then I pray that He will give you the courage to admit you have made mistakes and take the proper steps to remedy them. Our people have become victims of *"certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation"* (Jude 4).

It is no wonder that Christ spoke to the Pharisees of His day and said: *"Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning and abode not in the truth, because there was not truth in him..."*

Then in Jeremiah 5:30, 31 - "A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land; the prophets (preachers) prophesy (preach) falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?"  
THEY WILL BE DESTROYED! Will you have part in this destruction process?

For Christ, an Awakened and Militant Church, and a God Honoring America,

JACK MOHR

P.S. Let me state as an afterthought, that I am still available to you for Christ and Country Crusades. I still preach the same Gospel, with the same fervor. I still talk about the problems facing this nation from a spiritual standpoint. The only difference, is that now I have a stronger reason for taking a stand for Christ and America, since I recognize who the enemy is and how our Christian people need to know the truth. I can give you this assurance; if I am invited to your church or school, I will do nothing to embarrass you. If you want your people to know the truth about the Jewish question, I am available with the facts. If you are afraid of their reactions, I am still available to give them the information I have given for years. It will be up to you to search your conscience and decide what God would have you to do. I do not like what has happened to me, from the viewpoint of men. But I have promised before God, to let nothing stand in my way of the truth ... even your displeasure, my Christian brother!

To Concerned American Christians: The American Sunbeam Guest Editorial by Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, U.S. Army Ret.

During the past few months, I have received numerous requests for a "follow up" message on my Letter to the Pastor's, which was printed in the fall of 1980. I have been led, after a great deal of prayerful thought, to make the further explanation, hoping that our Lord will use it to help other Christians who are trying to make up their mind about the same question.

As I pondered on the contents of this message, I came across these words in Proverbs 12:15 - "He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are an abomination to the Lord."

In the fall of 1980, after having been a member of the American Opinion Speaker's Bureau of the John Birch Society for twelve years, I resigned. At this time, I had been a fundamentalist evangelist for eighteen years. But I had come face to face with a disturbing truth; I had to make a decision. It was not something I wanted to do, since I knew it would mean immediate alienation from many who had called me friend. It also meant doing a 180 degree reverse, in a thought process which had been built up over many years.

One morning, as I read in my daily devotions, I came across these familiar words from James 4:17 - "Therefore, to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin." This told me very plainly, that if I did not share the truth with Christians, I was committing a deliberate sin.

From the time when I had miraculously escaped a Communist firing squad in Korea in 1948, one of my favorite Scriptures was found in Ezekiel 33:1. I guess it was because it applied to me in a very special way: "...if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and set him for their watchmen: if when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he blows the trumpet, and warns the people, then whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning: if the sword come, and take him away, his blood will be upon his own head... But, if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take away any person from among them ... his blood will I require at the watchman's hand."

This was a plain message to me: "When you know the truth, you better warn the people, even if they don't like to hear it."

For a number of years now, I have been disturbed by what has happened in Palestine, and with the Interference of Zionist influences in our own Government. I knew all the fundamental arguments about the Jews being God's Chosen People. I had been told many times, that unless we helped the Jews, God would curse us. But the truth of the matter, was that God's wrath has fallen on America more severely since 1948, when we recognized the Israeli Government in Palestine, than at any time in our nation's history. Something must be wrong with this theory!

So what I am going to try and do in this letter, is explain more in detail, what I tried to express in my letter of 1980.

One of the most disturbing things I had seen during my eighteen years as a fundamental evangelist (and I traveled the length and breadth of America, speaking in every state except Maine) was their tendency towards an unbending prejudice towards anyone who disagreed with them in the religious field. (I use this term for want of a better one. The dictionary defines "prejudice" as, "preconceived judgment or opinion; an opinion made without sufficient knowledge.") This I found was almost universally true, in the fundamentalist camp.

If you disagree with a fundamentalist about the mode of baptism, speaking in tongues, divine healing, closed communion, you name it - you are immediately placed on their "black list," and often they refuse to associate with you. They base this stand on 2 John 10, 11 - "If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him Godspeed." Of course, this always refers to their "pet doctrine," whatever that may be - it varies from one group to another. But heaven forbid that you apply this to the Jews, who are one of the most atheistic, anti-

God groups in America, or maybe I should say "anti-Christ." These verses, in fundamentalist theory, are to be applied only to other Christians, or heathen.

Now there is absolutely nothing wrong with this theory of separation, when it is used within spiritual, Biblical meaning. The Apostle John is very plain about this, he says: "If any come unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed, for he that biddeth him God speed, is partaker of his evil deeds." Then, so there is no chance of misunderstanding what he means, he explains it. It has to do with belief in the Divinity of Jesus Christ. The evil doer He speaks about, is the one who refuses to accept Him as the Son of God. Of course, if you are honest about this, it refers to the Jews among others, who refuse to accept Christ as the Messiah. This theory of separation has absolutely nothing to do with feet washing, speaking in tongues, Divine healing, pre, post, or A-Millennialism, or belief that the Jews are, or are not the Chosen People.

Yet today, in a majority of fundamental churches, if you do not accept their religious "shibboleth," (and this simply is a theological term meaning: "language which is regarded as distinctive to their special group.") they will immediately label you as an apostate and you are anathematized. (That's another two-dollar word meaning "blacklisted.")

If you do not use their terms of "rapture," "born again," "dispensationalism," etc., and some of these terms are not even found in the Bible, you sometimes get the idea that they believe you might not be a Christian.

Now I make this charge, on the basis of having been a fundamentalist for 45 years. I was a militant, ardent "pre-millennialist," and a "Pre-Tribulationist." In case you don't understand these terms, a pre-millennialist is one who believes the Lord will return prior to the Millennium (I still believe this,) while a pre-tribulationist, is one who believes the Church will be "raptured," "caught up out of this world," before the Great Tribulation begins.

I believed this for at least three reasons. First, I'm quite sure it was because this is what I had been taught for 45 years. As far as I can remember, I never made any effort to check this out against what the Bible said, I accepted what I had heard from the pulpit.

Second, I believe that like most Christians who accept this theory, it gave me a wonderful feeling of safety and security, to believe that I would not have to go through the terrible times which would come to this old world. Third, it was a wonderful tool for an evangelist to use, since it became a powerful warning to recalcitrant individuals to "straighten up and fly right, for you won't get another chance after the rapture."

But I will have to be honest with you and say that for a number of years, I have had some misgivings about this theory. I have found this same mis-giving in the minds of quite a number of fundamentalist preachers. I was disturbed by what I saw happening in many fundamentalist churches across America.

I saw a people, who for the most part, had become so complacent about their freedom, they were perfectly ready to hide in their spiritual foxholes, while the country literally went to hell. Oh, they were willing to go out and knock on doors once in a while. They were willing to tell about the love of God. They were great on getting up in some church service to tell what the Lord had done for them, and they often prayed beautiful prayers, but the proof of their Christianity often was missing in their everyday life.

This "religious neutralism," and again I use this term for want of a better one, can be illustrated by an incident which happened to me in a large Mid-Western church. After preaching one Sunday morning about the Communist threat to Christianity and the need of Christians to become involved in the defense of our religious freedom, a very nice lady came up to me and said: "Brother Mohr, I liked your message, but it was not for me. You see, I've been born again, and that means that I don't have to worry about such things as the Communists. The Lord is going to come back and take me

out of this mess before it gets too bad." You talk about being wrapped up in a sheet of self-righteousness; that old sister was literally bound up in a shroud.

My blood pressure went sky high. I asked her if she had ever thought about the Christians, by the tens of thousands, who had been persecuted in Russia and China, and the one's who were murdered during the Third Century persecution and during the inquisition. Don't you think they might have thought Jesus would come back and rescue them?

Then I told her: "It could be that you are so tightly wrapped up in your shroud of self-righteousness, you won't get unzipped in time to go along with the Lord when He does come back." You might be inclined to believe that was a terrible thing for me to say, but in essence that was what Jesus said in Matthew 7:21 - "Not everyone that saith unto me Lord! Lord! will enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven." He went on to say: "There will be folks who will ask me, Lord, don't you remember how we healed people in your name? Lord, don't you remember how I cast out evil spirits in your name? and others would say, Lord, we preached in your name! And the Lord said, verse 23 - "And I will profess unto them, I never knew you."

Those are mighty sobering words and it would be well for a lot of professing Christians to take time and think about them. Listen, my fundamentalist friend, if you really believe that Jesus is I TAng back soon, why aren't you out doing something about it? Your churches should be crammed to overflowing; you should have to put up loud speakers in the parking lots, to take care of the crowds. I'm afraid many of you can be classified with the folks Isaiah spoke about in 29:13, when he said: "This people do honor me with their lips; but their hearts are far from me."

I was disturbed by the apathy I saw. They would criticize me when I told them, you better prepare for hard times ahead. They would criticize me when I told them to store food and ammunition, so they could protect their family during the troublesome times ahead. They would tell me: "God will take care of us, if we trust Him." But they still bought more life insurance, even while telling me they thought Jesus might be back this year. You see, what they said about Christ's return, just didn't shape up with what they were doing. There were a lot of preachers in this group.

One young Baptist preacher told me: "My job is to preach the Gospel; the Lord will take care of the Communists." I asked him where he got his authority to preach and he got indignant and marched me over to Matthew 28:19, 20, where it says: "Go into all the world and preach the gospel to every creature." I asked him if he was doing that and he said: "I can't go everywhere; but my church sends missionaries." When I asked him how many missionaries the Baptists had sent to Russia and China in the last twenty years, he got angry and said: "You know they won't let us go there." Well I handed him my Bible and asked him to show me one verse of Scripture where it said: "Go if it's convenient; go if they don't persecute you." And of course, he couldn't, because there are no such verses. That's one of the reasons we are in this mess, the Church hasn't done what her Lord told her to do. If we had sent missionaries to China fifty years ago, as we were supposed to do, there is every reason to believe China might have been a Christian nation. We didn't and today they are our enemies, no matter how nice they speak to us.

Well I began to study about some of the things I had been taught and which I had taught to others. I went into an intensive study of both the Scriptures and history; a study, which in six months, entailed over 600 hours of study and the reading of over 6,000 pages of material. It was a prayerful study; there wasn't a time when I sat down to study, that I didn't ask God, through the Holy Spirit, to enlighten my mind to the truth. Then I said: "Oh Lord, when I know the truth, don't let anything stop me from proclaiming it." That's what I'm trying to do today. I know people don't like it, but there's nothing I can do about it. I am constrained to tell the truth.

I can't make a living from telling the unpopular truth. I have had an almost 100% blackout among fundamentalists, since my letter was sent to their leaders. They don't want their people to know what's going on. They told me in essence: "Either love the Jews, or get out!" But then it wasn't pleasant for me to tell the American people that some of our leaders were traitors, and that for over

fifty years, our leaders have been selling us into slavery. I've been called all kinds of names, both within and without the church. Recently a TV moderator called me a "pornographer of paranoia," because I said we needed to take a close look at Zionist influence in Washington.

But as I studied, I learned some things I had never heard in any fundamental church. I learned that the people we now call Jews, are not now, nor never have been the Chosen People of the Bible, and that from Jewish sources, there is proof that a vast majority of the Jewish people have no relationship to Abraham and their ancestors never set foot in Palestine. When I began to speak about this, the garbage "really hit the fan."

Listen to this letter, I recently received from CHRIST FOR THE NATIONS, Dallas, Texas.  
February 17, 1981, Dallas, Texas.

Dear Mr. Mohr:

It is one of the saddest things in the world when one of our brothers turns from the faith which is taught in the Bible and embraces the doctrine of man which is contradictory. The men who teach what you have embraced are naturally very persuasive men, as they have the charisma of the devil to back them up.

"The Bible is not hard to understand... A Jew is a direct physical descendant of Abraham, and that is all there is to it. Nothing can change that, and any other interpretation is not of God..."

"SIGNED: Linda Fletcher." (Another illustration of fundamentalist prejudice.)

I learned that the pre-tribulation doctrine skates on "mighty thin ice." I guess the final blow to my previous belief, came as I studied Christ's "end time" message in Matthew 24. You may remember how His disciples came to Him privately and asked: "Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of Thy coming, and of the end of the world." (This would have been more accurately translated: "end of the age.")

If you will honestly study this portion of Scripture and compare it with Luke 21, you will notice that Jesus did not even hint of anything like a "rapture" to take place during this period. Doesn't it seem strange to you, that our Lord, in explaining these very important last days, would leave anything as important as the rapture to speculation?

Now maybe you are going to say, as a lot of preachers do: "Christ was speaking to the Jews. These chapters deal with the Jews and with the 'Time of the Jews' trouble." But they do not! Look at this Scripture again, very carefully. Jesus was not speaking to the Jews. We read in verse three, that He sat down with His disciples, privately. This was not a message to Jews. He was speaking to Christians, even though they were not called by that name at this time.

As He talked to His followers in verse nine, He mentioned wars, rumors of wars, famines, pestilence, and earthquakes; all of which would come to this earth during the tribulation. He said: "THEN (This means: "following next in order,") shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you, and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake." Who do you think that word "They" referred to? They were the enemies of Christ. He was telling them in essence: "The Jews will deliver you up to be afflicted, and they shall kill some of you, and ye shall be hated for my name's sake." This could not refer to the Jews, for they have never been hated for the sake of Christ. They blaspheme Him in their synagogues, and in their religious writings. They have been among the worst persecutors of Christians in the history of the Church. The International Zionist-Communist leaders have been responsible for the deaths of over 100-million people in the past 65 years, including millions of Christians. We keep hearing about the "holocaust in Germany," where six-million Jews were supposed to have perished (This has been proven to be one of the greatest hoaxes in world history), but when have you seen our news media, or our TV, or movies make a

documentary film telling the truth about Christian deaths at the hands of Jewish Communists? Why hasn't someone built a museum to commemorate Christian deaths at the hands of the Zionist-Communists? You can't answer that, can you?

Not once in Matthew 24, or Luke 21 does Jesus say: "Don't worry about these days; I'll come back and get you out before they get too bad!" Instead, He warns in Luke 21:16 - "And ye shall be betrayed, both by parents, and brethren, and kinfolks, and friends; and some of you shall be put to death."

In Matthew 13, Jesus tells the story of the WHEAT AND TARES, and then goes on to explain its meaning in verse 30. "The tares are wicked persons," He explains, "they will be gathered out of this world at the end of this age." To all appearances, the wheat will remain to set up our Lord's kingdom on this earth.

Later in this same chapter, verses 47-50, He gives the illustration of the GOOD AND BAD FISH. Notice verse 48 - "And gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away; so shall it be at the end of the world" (age); NOTICE VERY CAREFULLY NOW: "The angels shall come forth and sever the wicked from among the righteous." Haven't you been taught the other way around? Jesus taught, quite clearly, that the wicked would be taken out of the world and the good wdere remain to set up His kingdom.

Now I know that some of you who read this message are going to be very upset with what I have said. There is no doubt in my mind, that some of you won't be honest enough to read any further. I can tell you I was mighty upset, when this truth first dawned on me. The rapture is something everyone would like to believe in. It gives you a sense of false security. It's nice to feel that you don't have to be concerned with the corruption all about you. In fact this teaching has made a lot of Christians "so heavenly minded, that they are no earthly good."

If I was an unsaved man or woman, I'd like to believe the theory that since God is a God of love, He's going to fix it so that everyone is saved in the end! That's a lovely theory, but it's poison out of the pits of hell! It's the same kind of warped thinking that makes you say: "Sure, we know the Jews are a bad bunch now, but one day God is going to save all of them." That promise wasn't even made to the Jews, it was made to the Israelites and they are a completely different crowd.

A young Baptist preacher in Pennsylvania, with whom I had scheduled a Crusade, recently wrote to me and said: Dear Brother Jack, I've put off writing you long enough. I'm really not sure how to put on paper how I feel about the Jew issue ... I have not studied this thing for 600 hours, but frankly, 600 hours of study don't prove anything. I'm inclined to go with church tradition when the Bible does not clearly say otherwise. Can you prove to me that the church traditionally hasn't accepted the Jews as God's Chosen People?

Well, I could do it. But you aren't going to make very much headway with a man whose mind is as closed as that.

When I first began my study, I went to my pastor, whom I considered a very close fr INT. I took him some material, very carefully documented and asked him to look at it. I said: "I don't expect you to accept this, but I think you should know about it." He glanced at it and when he saw it was critical of the Zionists, he threw it away and pronounced me an apostate. He said: "You know, if you persist in this foolishness, the doors of every Baptist church in America will be closed to you."

I had suspected for some time, that there were some Baptists who believe that if you don't agree with them you are headed for hell, but this is as close as I've every come to having it put into words. But one thing I learned a long time ago, the majority is usually wrong. That's why Moses told the Israelites: "Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil."

Well I felt so strongly about my newfound knowledge, I wanted to share it with my Christian friends, for their safety depended on what they did about it. That was when I wrote my 1980 letter, which was sent out to 200 fundamental preachers and laymen. I never liked to sail under a false

flag, and I wanted them to know what I had learned, before they invited me into their churches. As I said, the result was an almost 100% cancellation of all my scheduled meetings for 1981.

Why? I preach the same messages, with the same fervor. I'm stronger in the fundamentals of the faith than at any time in my life. I'll put my preaching up for comparison with any of the fundamental greats like Bob Jones, Jr., Jack Hyles, or Jack Van Impe. I don't have to be ashamed of what I'm preaching, for I preach straight out of the Word of God and I'm not one bit afraid of what other preachers say about me.

But there is a difference. Now I'm getting to the heart of the moral and spiritual problems which are strangling us. I'm going behind the scene of the problems the Moral Majority claims to be fighting. The only problem is, they want to cut off the arms of the monster, when what we need to do is get to its heart.

I can't see how any honest person can do less than change their views, when they find out they are wrong. That's what Saul of Tarsus did on the Road to Damascus. It turned him from being a persecutor of Christianity, to its greatest defender. It's better to tear down what you one time built up - if it is contrary to the Word of God - than it is to rebuild the "inner wall of partition," which God has taken such pains to break down through Jesus Christ.

Unless Christians are willing to accept the New Testament, using the Old as the key to open Bible prophecies, we will never understand the truth. We will follow the Judaizers, who attempted to bring their heathen, Talmudic philosophy into the New Testament Church. Paul said of these in Acts 13:27 - "...they knew Him not (the God of Abraham), nor yet the voices of the prophets which are read every Sabbath day, they have fulfilled them in condemning Him (Christ)."

It would seem to me, from a careful study of Scripture, that aside from the Gospel of Christ, there is nothing special in the future for those people who go by the name of Jew. (This will cause opposition from some of you, who don't believe a Jew can be saved, but I'm not about to argue about it.)

You can go back as far as you want to during the 6,000 years of written history and find that mankind has always hoped for a "Golden Age," of peace and prosperity. Many religions predict this for their followers. The schemers have aimed at world domination, whether it was the thousand years reign of Hitler's Third Reich, the dream of International Communism, or the one-world, Jewish controlled empire of Zionism. The United Nations was a dream of a great, one-world government, with a one-world church, where all men would live in peace and brotherhood, and where poverty and disease would be conquered for all time. But let me tell you my friends, it is not going to come during a 1,000 years reign of Jewish supremacy, such as the fundamentalists visualize.

Zionism, is a man-made scheme which is doomed for failure, because they have left God out of their calculations. I am not trying to tell you that the Christians who hold this theory are un-Christian, but they have allowed themselves to be fooled by Jewish propaganda, which has cost this world countless billions of dollars and much suffering.

The non-Christian ideas of world-Jewish supremacy are going to fail, because they are founded on the false premise of the inherent goodness of mankind. Arthur Schlesinger, Jr., a well-known Jew has said: "We do not believe in a heaven in heaven as the Christian do; we do not believe that the salvation of mankind will come through a Christ on a cross. We believe it will come through the unfolding of technology and the inherent goodness of mankind. These ultimately, will bring about heaven on earth." This my friend is Jewish teaching and is contrary to everything our Lord stands for.

Some teachings will fail because they are nowhere promised in the Scriptures. Christ was completely silent about any reign of Jewish power, centered in Jerusalem. Neither the Gospels, nor the Book of Acts, nor the Epistles, speak of a Jewish dominated world power, inhabited by mortals

and immortals, at the end of this age.

The Epistles give no hint of a Jewish return to Palestine, and the setting up of a mighty world kingdom, with its capitol city in Jerusalem. Many of the Epistles were written to counteract these Judaizing influences in the early church.

A careful study of the Epistles, will show you how very foolish it is to use the term Judeo-Christian, which we hear spoken so glibly from our fundamental pulpits. Nothing could be farther from the truth. Judaism and Christianity are at the opposite ends of the religious pole. The Mohammedans are closer to Christianity in their religious belief, than the Jews, for they believe Jesus Christ was a great prophet, while the Jews call Him a bastard and spit on His name. (If you don't want to believe this, I challenge you to do a bit of studying into Jewish beliefs.)

It is true that the early disciples had been "brainwashed" by Jewish teachings concerning an earthly kingdom and they even fought with each other to see who would be chief in that kingdom. But they never received any encouragement from their Master, and by Pentecost, they had been delivered from this false belief.

It was this Judaizing influence which caused the Apostle Paul to warn Titus in (1:14) not to "give heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of man, that turn from the truth."

If Christ had offered the Jews of His day a literal political kingdom, with all the pomp of Solomon, they would have flocked to His standard. But when He told them: "My kingdom is not of this world," they turned away from Him. It was then that He told their leaders, "Ye can not know me, because ye are not of my sheep." So the Jews not only turned their backs on Christ, they killed him.

To believe that the restoration of a heathen, basically atheistic religious group like the Jews will take place in Old Palestine, under God's banner, would be a reversal of the natural order of events and carry us backwards instead of forwards. It would take us from Jesus Christ, back to Cain, the murderer of his brother. It would take us from the Church and true Israel, to the counterfeit Israel we call the Jews. It would be a horrible, anti-climatic thing, Christian-Israel, superseded by heathen, Talmudic Judaism. You can rest assured that God will not let this happen.

In God's plan of the ages, the superior is never replaced by the inferior. The Law of God has always been: "First, that which is natural; then that which is spiritual," (1 Corinthians 15:46).

Now that the Sun of Righteousness has risen with healing in His wings, we will not go back to the dismal, guttering candle of heathen Babylon, which is what Judaism is all about.

A literal resurrection of the righteous, a thousand years before that of the wicked, as most fundamentalists are taught, contradicts the clear teaching of the account given by Jesus in John 5:28, 29 - "Marvel not at this: (He was speaking of His resurrection from the dead) for the hour is coming in which ALL that are in the graves shall hear His (God's) voice, and shall come forth; (Not just believer, but ALL) they that have done good (believers) unto the resurrection of life; and they that do evil (unbelievers) unto the resurrection of damnation." Absolutely nothing here about a rapture, which will take believers first; nothing about Christians being resurrected a thousand years before sinners. But we see one resurrection, all at the same time! How could this be explained any plainer?

During the past sixty years, the Rapture teaching has been spread far and wide, by the use of the Scofield Reference Bible, which also teaches that the Jews are God's Chosen People. Unfortunately, many fundamentalists seem to believe the footnotes, written by Dr. Scofield, have the same authority of Holy Writ. They do not! To such a naive individual, the Scofield Reference Bible can be a danger.

When Paul spoke before King Agrippa in Acts 26:6, 7, he declared: "Now I stand and am judged for the hope of the promises made of God unto our fathers: Unto which promise our twelve tribes, instantly serving God day and night, hope to come. For which hope's sake, King Agrippa, I am accused of the Jews." Now some of you may say: "See there, Paul was speaking about the hope of

the Jews in a return to their land." But that was not what Paul said. He was not a Jew. He was a member of the tribe of Benjamin and was a Roman by birth. The hope Paul spoke about, was not in a return to Palestine, but in the hope of the resurrection, found in verse eight. Paul was persecuted by the Jews, because he preached Christ, risen from the dead!

In Psalm 80:6, we read, "...our enemies laugh among themselves." How they must, as they see Christians neutralized by preaching coming from their own pulpits. How they must laugh, as they see the worst enemies of Christ, dignified with the title of God's Chosen People. How they must laugh, as they see Christian soldiers seduced from being "front line warriors" for Jesus Christ, to become sniveling, spiritual cowards who huddle in their spiritual foxholes, while the battle for Christian civilization rages all about them.

When I was a boy, we used to sing a great stirring hymn, which needs to become our battle cry now:

**"Must I be carried to the skies,  
On flowery beds of ease;  
While others fought to win the prize,  
And sailed through bloody seas?  
No I MUST FIGHT, if I would reign,  
Increase my courage, Lord,  
To bear the toil, endure the pain,  
Supported by Thy Word."**

This should be your prayer. Not "Lord take me out of this world because things are so hard!" In 1 Corinthians 16:13, the Apostle Paul gives us the watchword of the Christian soldier: "Watch ye, stand FAST in the faith; QUIT YE LIKE MEN, BE STRONG!" The English word "Quit," comes from the Greek word "andrisomai," which means: "to be manly, act like men."

In chapters two and three, of the Book of Revelation, we read at least seven times: "To him that overcometh, I will give a crown." Not to those who hide and pray; not to those who "knock on doors," but to those who overcome. That word "overcome" comes from the Greek word "nikae," which literally means: "to conquer; to get the victory over," it is a military term, a soldier's word; it means "front line" duty for your Lord.

In Revelation 2:10, the Lord tells His faithful Israel-Christian followers: "... be ye faithful unto death, and I will give you a crown of life." In other words: "Die on the battlefield if that is necessary, but be faithful." In Hebrews 12:4 we are told: "Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin." (The word "sin" does not have the theological concept of sin, but refers to the vast, overpowering evil which Satan has brought into the world.)

Unfortunately, many people who go by the name of Christian have become traitors, not only to the cause of Christ, but to their country. I say this, because they are engaged in "giving aid and comfort to the enemy." If you belong to a church that contributes to the National Council of Churches, you have been supporting the Zionist-Communist enemies of America for many years. When you find a clergyman, or a politician who gives aid to the enemies of America, and this includes International Zionism, which is dedicated to the destruction of Christian America, then that person is a traitor, no matter how cleverly they conceal their motives.

To those of you who have been "seduced" by our enemies, knowingly or unknowingly, we must apply the same term, for you too have given aid to the enemy and did not care enough to learn the truth about who our enemies really are.

What we need in America today, more than any other thing, are Christian men and women who know who they are. We need white Christian Americans who understand their Israel heritage and the promises of God to our people. Men and women who recognize their duty to God and country and will allow nothing to stand in their way of doing it.

I remember hearing a story about a rebel chief, who was fighting against a tyrant king. The king sent an emissary into the mountain stronghold of the rebels, offering them amnesty if they would pledge fealty to the king. The rebel chief called one of his men and said: "Leap off that cliff!" and without a word, the young man saluted and jumped to his death. He called another and said: "Plunge your dagger into your heart," and without a murmur, he saluted and killed himself. Then the chief turned to the king's emissary and told him: "Go back to your master and tell him that I have 998 more men like those two, and that within a week I will have him penned up with my dogs." As the story goes, the king with his force of 20,000 fled

In 480 B.C. a Persian army, numbering over three million men, advanced down the coast of Greece from the north. They threatened the very existence of Greek civilization. They were stopped by a little band of 7,000 men, who had been given the order: "Stand or die!" They did just that and they held long enough for the Greeks to rally to the defense of their country.

We know there are traitors at work in our Government, and in our churches. They are seeking to destroy white Christian civilization and everything our forefathers fought and died for. Most of our people are more interested in playing games than they are defending our civilization. So those of us who know the truth, face an awesome responsibility. Will we continue to enjoy the benefits and comforts God has given to us, or will we too be destroyed by the "synagogue of Satan," (Rev. 2:9) which has risen up among us?

The answer will be up to us who go by the name "Christian." We must always remember: "Our freedom was not 'bought and paid for at Valley Forge. That was only the 'down payment' on freedom. Every generation of concerned Christians, must be willing to make a payment on the account, if we are to remain free."

The outcome of this war we are in; the fate of civilization and Christianity rests in our hands. I do not apologize for changing my mind about the Jews. I believe God led me to this truth. It was He who said: "If ye would know the truth, the truth will set you free!" Before Him today, and with you as witnesses, I make this renewed pledge. "I will do everything within my power, as far as my strength, money, talent, and time will permit, to see that America will have a rebirth of freedom; that the Government of the people, by the people, and for the people; a government under God, shall not perish from this Earth."

SIGNED:

Jack Mohr 3/31/81

Will you join me in this Holy War for our survival?

I have often been asked since then. Aren't you sorry for the decision you made? To which I can honestly reply: "I am more sure now that I made the right decision, than when it was first made."

Today, I am convinced that I am doing what God wants me to do. For some strange, unknown reason, God picked me to be a "watchman on the walls of Israel-America." Why, I will never understand! But I believe that what I am doing is right. I believe it is Scriptural, and I believe the day will come when I will be able to stand before my God with a clear conscience. THIS IS MY GOAL IN LIFE! Today, (1985) I am undergoing the greatest smear campaign of my life. The enemy is trying to tie me in with all sorts of evil enterprises, even indirectly accusing me of the murder of a Jewish Talk Show host, who was shot after I was on his show. But I will not give up! They will never get me to surrender!

I feel as Gerald L. K. Smith must have felt, when he wrote in January 1955: "I began to pursue this inquiry to its roots. The superficial reader, the prejudiced observer will quickly say: 'Now Smith is getting ready to blame the Jews for everything.' That is over-simplification! That is an illogical analysis of what I am about to say. I submit the following facts, and I defy any honest reader, or intelligent patriot to ignore these facts. I am going to give you these facts without conclusion, and then I dare the reader who is skeptical, to follow these facts, add them up and make your own

conclusion:"

Here is the argument Smith used and the one I want to adhere to:

The leading Jewish Journal in the United States, THE AMERICAN HEBREW, said on Sept. 10, 1920: "The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal was to create a NEW ORDER in the world. What was performed in so excellent a way in Russia, thanks to Jewish brains, and because of Jewish dissatisfaction, and by Jewish planning, shall also, through the same Jewish mental and physical forces, BECOME A REALITY OVER ALL THE WORLD!"

The literature of the Jewish community during the entire lifetime of the Un-American Activities Committee; during the lifetime of the McCarran Committee and during the lifetime of the Internal Security Committee; has shown a consistency with this statement.

Here are some inescapable facts: The history of opposition to the Communist Party and the Communist movement in the United States has centered around certain committees and personalities. (Remember this was written in 1955 - ED).

1. - The House Un-American Activities Committee;
2. - The McCarthy Committee;
3. - The McCarran - Waither Immigration Act;
4. - The Internal Security Act;
5. - Loyalty oaths;
6. - Gen. Douglas Mac Arthur;
7. - Dean Acheson and his policies, and,
8. - Outlawry of the Communist Party.

This great conflict has embraced many more issues and personalities, but the above are enough to identify the issues.

Now here's the dynamite! Here is the discovery that brought persecution against Gerald L. K. Smith, not only from Jewish sources, but from the Judeo-Christians in the churches.

In 1955, there were something like 320 national and local Jewish organizations in the United States. These represented the Jewish immunity in their towns, cities, counties, states and the nation. They concentrate under the leadership of powerful, highly financed organizations such as the AMERICAN JEWISH CONGRESS; the AMERICAN JEWISH COMMISSION; the ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE; the B'NAI B'RITH lodges; the JEWISH WELFARE SOCIETY, and numerous Women's youth and veteran organizations. These organizations probably represent 98% of the Jews in the country.

You may be shocked to know, that all of these organizations, plus a careful monitoring of all newspapers and magazines published by Jews, including stories, editorials and official columns have all opposed the following:

1. - All Jewish organization have fought against the taking of loyalty oaths.
2. - All Jewish organizations have fought any effort to outlaw the Communist Party.

3. - ALL Jewish organizations have fought efforts of any government security organization to expose communist agents in the U.S. government or business.
4. - ALL Jewish organizations have joined in the effort to defame Gen. Mac Arthur.
5. - ALL Jewish organizations supported the traitor, Dean Acheson.
6. - ALL Jewish organizations favored the censure of Sen. McCarthy.

This list could go on at length. But as an intelligent reader, you must either prove these statements wrong, or accept them at face value.

The reason the CHRISTIAN PATRIOTS DEFENSE LEAGUE, THE CRUSADE FOR CHRIST AND COUNTRY, THE ARYAN NATIONS, and many other anti-Communist organizations are being attacked by organized Jewry, is because we are fighting the efforts of TALMUDIC JUDAISM to take over control of our country. We know who the enemy is, because we can follow these smears back to their TALMUDIC sources.

The reason any Christian patriot can be smeared overnight; the reason a Congressman can be smeared, is because these Jewish organizations have always been on the side of the "left." They are completely united in their campaign to stamp out white Christian Civilization.

We hear a lot these days in the Jewish controlled media about the "hate campaign" being carried out against the poor Jews. But when Congressional Committees begin to investigate these allegations, I would respectfully suggest that they first read an article which appeared in the JEWISH VOICE, the largest Jewish newspaper west of Chicago. It was written by a Milton Friedman. In this article Friedman deplores the fact that after many years of Jewish effort to silence him, Gerald L. K. Smith was still enjoying his liberties. The typical Jewish attitude can be seen in Friedman's words: "Although the Jewish defense agencies have spent many years and millions of dollars to destroy Smith, he and his henchmen now emerge stronger than ever. Smith has never been in a more powerful position than today."

When Jewish organizations are willing to spend millions of dollars and countless hours of work to destroy one man and his organization, you can bet your bottom dollar that he is doing a superb job of exposing their Satanism. This effort in itself should tell an intelligent Christian how dangerous these Christ haters really are.

America has always been by tradition a Christian nation, no matter what Jerry Falwell may say to the contrary. We are not ridiculous enough to imply that you must be a Christian in order to be an American, although it would make you a better one. No religious dogmas should be imposed on our people by anyone. But we have the right to insist that our leaders be Christian in its Biblical concept. It is honorable for Christian men and women to determine the destiny of a Christian nation. It should not be determined by some heathen cult who hates the very founder of Christianity and all it stands for. We have no business putting aliens like Henry Kissinger and Zignew Brezinski into positions of power in our government and we should have learned by now, that this will bring us nothing but extreme grief. Any fool should know that a Jew in a place of political power will not vote for the good of a Christian.

Should we be required to surrender to the anti-Christ's who would remove the name of Jesus Christ from our official prayers? Should we be expected to capitulate to those who would take Christ out of our religious holidays like Easter and Christmas and turn them into heathen business holidays? I think not!

Should we as Christians meekly surrender to those who want to "brainwash" our most precious source - our children - in the cesspool of secular humanism in our government schools?

Today, all over America, there is a concerted Jewish campaign to "de-Christianize" Christian

America. They want to remove the crosses from our military cemeteries. They want to erase every vestige of Christianity from our public life, while they infiltrate our churches with their poison.

They have the right, under American law to campaign for these issues. But they do not have the "moral right" to brand me and others like me as "hate mongers," and call for government investigations of our activities, because we insist that America respect the name of Jesus Christ which brought us into existence.

Anyone who has ever made a study of early American history, knows this nation would never have come into being, if it had not been for men and women who believed and practiced - not "Judeo-Christianity" - but Bible Christianity. I believe that America's tradition is that of a Christian nation and we will fight to the death any alien who tries to change it to fit their nefarious desires.

### **CHAPTER III**

## **FROM OUR NEIGHBOR TO THE NORTH**

"Except the Lord keep the city the watchman waketh in vain," (Psalm 127:1).

From Canada, thirty years ago, came this article written by Ron Gostick, Canadian patriot and head of the CANADIAN LEAGUE OF RIGHTS. It appeared in the CANADIAN INTELLIGENCE SERVICE: "The order has gone out from our Defense Department in Ottawa that members of our armed forces may not take part in REMEMBRANCE DAY observances which contain religious content." (Canadian REMEMBRANCE DAY, is similar to our MEMORIAL DAY.)

Then follows this column in the August 6, column of the TORONTO TELEGRAM, written by Judith Robinson:

"Canada's... Minister of National Defense has decided to boycott the Deity come November 11th. The decision deserves a special place in the annals of national lunacy, for it is official. If men who fought to save this country, persist in praying God's blessing on this country, when they gather on Remembrance Day to salute the memory of their fellows who died in battle for Canada, Canadian soldiers, sailors and airmen now serving must not gather with them.

"The CANADIAN LEGION will have to remove all religious content from Remembrance Day observances. Otherwise members of Canada's armed services cannot be permitted to attend. Canada's Minister of National Defense says so. It is not a slanderous invention of Canada's enemies. It is official out of Ottawa.

"Yesterday the Canadian Legion unanimously refused to remove religious contents from Remembrance Day services. So Canadians now serving in Canada's armed forces will have no part in them in the future."

Mr. Gostick said: "If true religious content is to be purged from the Remembrance Day observances, then what is left which one could not find on May Day in Moscow's Red Square."

This happened thirty years ago in Canada. If true spiritual values are purged from any country, whether it be Canada or the United States, by government officials, then any remembrance of those men who died to protect us becomes a mockery. For they died not for God, country and freedom, but for an atheistic, materialistic, humanist concept and the enemies of Christianity will reign supreme.

### **CHAPTER IV**

## **THE APPEASER**

Co-existence means getting along with gangsters. It means that America has confessed to the world that we have given up trying to protect our White Christian civilization. It is a propaganda

campaign which comes from the heart of Zionist-Communism and causes us to recognize and aid the International gangsters. In other words, if you can't or won't try and save your city from the criminal element, try cooperating with them. Before you know it, they run the city. The same goes for the country.

However, this has been official policy in Washington, D.C. since at least 1918. As has been mentioned before, on at least 14 major occasions when the Soviet Union has been on the verge of economic collapse, it has been Old Uncle "Sucker" using our tax money, who has put them back on their feet. Now they are stronger than we and we are in a constant state of worry because of it. But has that changed the mental attitude of the idiots who run this country? Not at all! They acknowledge that aiding the Soviet Union was a bad mistake, so now they are doing the same thing with Red China. Could these leaders be classified in the words of the Apostle Paul, as found in 2 Timothy 3:7, when he talked about those who were "ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth?"

This coddling of Communists by our government has been the official policy since at least the time of F.D.R. and it hasn't mattered whether Republicans or Democrats have been in the seat of power. Today we have a so-called conservative administration under President Reagan. He talks conservative, while the same old policy of "giving aid and comfort to the enemy" continues. WHEN WILL WE WAKE UP?

\* \* \* \* \*

There are men who pose as patriots and belong to that strange breed who fight communism while refusing to get to the root of the problem. They seem to take delight in attacking those of us who "go all the way." An excellent example of this breed is Evangelist Jerry Falwell of Moral Majority. He hates all the evils which are destroying America, so he says. In fact he rails against them. With this I have no argument. But never, not even once, can you find where he attempts to identify the people and organizations which are behind the effort to destroy everything he claims is sacred.

You cannot study communism without using the word "JEW". It is absolutely impossible! But whenever you use this word, and show their connection, brother, you are in "hot water."

So to escape the wrath of modern Jewry, men like Falwell indulge in the luxury of attacking Christian patriots who tell the "whole truth."

When the American Jewish Congress or the Anti-Defamation League prattle about anti-Semitism, they actually mean: "anything which is critical of Jews or Judaism." You can attack Catholics, Protestants, Seventh Day Adventists, Mormons, but heaven help you if you dare to criticize a Jew for any reason.

Now the Jewish people, in spite of recent efforts to appear friendly, have never had any love for Christians. They may hold their convocations of Christians and Jews but they still hate Christians with a virulent hatred which is difficult for ordinary folks to understand. They don't even love Moslem Semites, who have a much more legitimate claim to the land of Palestine than do the Israelis.

If some Christian millionaire patriot were to offer a large sum of money to a college that would restrict its membership to white Aryan Christians, all hell would break loose and the Jews would be in the forefront of the fight. The donor would immediately be classified as a "hate monger," and most assuredly "anti-Semite" and he would probably be called a "neo-Nazi." So what? It's the man's money and he has the right to interfere with this freedom. No law has been broken. Yet the Jews continually endow schools, colleges and universities, exclusively for Jews and no one else. That's their right! But when have you heard anyone scream about this? Does the media have the right to say they are being "anti-gentile?" Of course not! There are exclusive Black colleges and that's their right. But such is the stuff with which the AJC and the ADL is made of, that they will automatically smear anyone who does anything exclusively for Whites.

## CHAPTER V

# THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION

"When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation ... stand in the holy place ... Let them that be in Judea flee into the mountains," (Matthew 24:15,16.)

We hear a great deal in the news about the World Council of Churches and its national affiliate the National Council of Churches. Just about every radical, pro-communist, anti-American effort receives some backing from this "irreligious religious" organization. So for the information of those who do not know much about this monstrosity which calls itself Christian, here is some early chronological data from its early days (1907-1953) - it has not changed for the better in recent years.

1907 - The Methodist Foundation for Social Services was organized by a group of socialist, Marxist clergymen in the Methodist church. (Notice I did not say Christian clergymen, for in spite of all you have read, it is impossible for a communist to be a Christian.) This organization was headed by Dr. Harry F. Ward, twelve years before the Communist Party of the U.S. was formed in 1919. (This information comes from page 2084 of the House of Representatives document, INVESTIGATION OF COMMUNIST ACTIVITIES IN THE N.Y.C. AREA, JULY 7, 1953.)

Dr. Ward was identified under oath by a number of witnesses, as a top policy maker in the American Communist Party.

1908 - The Social Creed of the churches, adopted first by the Methodist Episcopal church, is dated 1908. (From P.74 of PERSONALITIES IN REFORM, by Bishop G. Bromley Oxnam.) The Federal Council of Churches of Christ in America was founded and Walter Rauschenbush, a socialist, was the guiding light in its founding.

Sharp, the historian for the F.C.C. says about Rauschenbush: "He not only taught history, he made history. The stream of American Christianity has broken from the old bottom of individualism and has channeled a new course through the social bad lands of poverty, slums, and economic injustice. Rauschenbush changed both the emphasis and direction of American Christianity."

Bishop Oxnam states on P. 75 of his PERSONALITIES IN SOCIAL REFORM, that Rauschenbush came under the teachings of the Webb's during a visit to England in 1907. These were the same Fabian Socialist teachings which nearly destroyed the English economic system. He identifies Rauschenbush as a Socialist and quotes him as saying in 1893: "The only power that can make Socialism succeed is religion. It cannot work in an irreligious country." (Of course this is the same secular humanist, Judeo-Christianity that is being taught and preached today in most N.C.C. churches.)

1914 - The Church Peace Union was founded by Andrew Carnegie with Federal Council officers in leadership positions. Carnegie subsidized this organization with a gift of \$2-million. The Church Union in turn, organized the World Alliance for International Fellowship. This laid the groundwork for the later formation of the World Council of Churches.

1919 - A conference held at the Hague by the Federal Council leadership began the World Ecumenical Movement.

1920 - A series of conferences were held in Geneva and Stockholm.

1942 - The Federal Council of Churches issued a pamphlet titled SOCIAL CREED OF THE CHURCHES, which stated that its member churches should stand for: "subordination of the profit motive to create a cooperative spirit; social planning and control of the credit and monetary systems and the economic systems and the economic processes for the common good; a wider and fairer distribution of the wealth; drastic reduction of armaments; participation in international agencies for

the peaceable settlement of all controversies: THE BUILDING OF A COOPERATIVE WORLD ORDER."

The Federal Council's just and durable Peace Commission met at Delaware, Ohio and advanced 13 principles for peace which had been submitted by its chairman John Foster Dulles. Among these principles were strong limitations on national sovereignty, world wide freedom to immigrate, international control of all armies and navies, an international monetary system, elimination of tariff and quota restrictions and an international bank." In other words, INTERNATIONAL GOVERNMENT.

Mr. Dulles was a leader in the World and National Council of Churches before he was appointed as Secretary of State.

P. 13503 of the Congressional Record of the House of Representatives contains a portion of an Office of Naval Intelligence Report which had to do with the Federal Council of Churches. It said in part: "Organizations which while not openly advocating the force and violence principles of the Communists, give aid and comfort to the Communist movement and party. Among the strongest of these are:

The Federal Council of Churches of Christ in America. This is a large radical pacifist organization. It probably represents 20-million Protestants in the U.S. However, its leadership consists of a small radical group which dictates its policies. It is always extremely active in the matter of national defense."

Note that the F.C.C. must bear a great share of the responsibility for the un-preparedness of the U.S. at the time of the Pearl Harbor attack because of its consistent lobbying efforts against national defense.

1946 - P.240 in the F.C.C. 1946 report carries a statement regarding Soviet-American relations. For the first time it was revealed by Bishop Oxnam, during the hearing on July 21, 1953, before the Committee on Un-American Activities, that the author of this statement was John Foster Dulles, then Secretary of State. Here are part of Mr. Dulles comments on Communism and Capitalism: "Moreover, communism as an economic program for social reconstruction has points of contact with the social message of Christianity as in the avowed concern for the under privileged and its insistence on social and racial equality.

"The Free Enterprise System has yet to prove that it can assure steady production and employment. It has yet to prove that it can continuously provide industrial workers with that sense of individually creativeness which gives greater satisfaction than mere personal possessions."

Of course these statements are "stupid and irresponsible in the extreme", since at this time and since, it has been the Free Enterprise System of the United States which has continually "bailed out" the floundering economies of every nation which has ever tried the socialist experiment. The Free Enterprise System has given more blessings, to more people in a shorter period of time, than any other system which has ever been tried. As to Dulles' statement concerning "individual creativeness," let this be answered by the great American industrialist Henry Ford, Sr., writing. in his monumental book THE INTERNATIONAL JEW, he says: "when the American idea of 'make' was superseded by the Jewish idea of 'get', American business began its slide downwards."

1948 - According to the Biannual Report of the F.C.C., p.105, under the section heading: INTERNATIONAL JUSTICE AND GOODWILL, it is revealed that Mr. William Z. Foster, of the American Communist Party headed a Department committee on policy. Serving with him was the traitor Alger Hiss. On page 107 of this same report is seen the following statement: "That evening an impressive demonstration of Christian concern was shown at the Washington Cathedral, Bishop Stamm presided; Bishop Dunn, Secretary of State George C. Marshall and Mr. Dulles gave the addresses. The audience of more than 2,000, included the President and many members of Congress." (Do I need to remind you that it was Secy. of State George Marshall who sold

Nationalist China into the hands of the Communists?)

On p. 108 - "At its April meeting, the Executive Committee authorized the Department to present testimony to Congress in behalf of the principles of reciprocal trade agreements legislation. This testimony was subsequently presented to Mr. Taft." The June Committee adopted a resolution supporting the United Nations Convention on the crime of genocide and later joined with some 123 organizations and 23 countries in presenting this petition to the United Nations."

1948 - August - Federal Council leadership went to Amsterdam to form the World Council of Churches.

TIME MAGAZINE, September 13, 1948 had several interesting remarks about this array of theologians, many from the Soviet Union and the Iron Curtain Countries: "This greatest church meeting since the Reformation could not agree on the definition of the word church. What the world heard here was very much like a United Nations session. The assembly's major message was given by a Czechoslovakian theologian, Joseph Hromadka (a Soviet mouthpiece) who said: 'It won't embarrass me at all in returning to Prague. Of course, its pretty negative and doesn't offer much in the way of action.'"

The most important resolution passed was one condemning the capitalistic system of the United States. This condemnation was written by the Socialist theologian Dr. John C. Bennett of Union Theological Seminary in New York City. The New York State joint Legislature labeled Union Seminary as "a dangerous center of revolutionary socialist teaching."

1948 - SEPTEMBER - The F.C.C. Executive Committee put out a statement labeled; BASIC CHRISTIAN PRINCIPLES AND ASSUMPTIONS. It was a pious, vicious attack on the Free Enterprise System of the United States. The writers were clever enough to use the Latin phrase "status quo," when describing our economic system and then proceeded to tell us that we must not have a passive attitude towards this evil system. At no time did they hint that our economic system was under International Jewish control. The F.C.C. writers declared that "revolutionary social criticism is implicit in the teachings of the church." Of course, they offered no Scripture to back this erroneous contention.

1950 - NOVEMBER - The F.C.C. met in Cleveland to consolidate with its allied agency the United Council of Church Women, the International Council of Religious Education, etc., They changed their name to the NATIONAL COUNCIL OF CHURCHES OF CHRIST IN AMERICA.

It should be noted that the average church member in this organization, the ones who pay the bills, have never had the opportunity to vote on whether or not their church should join the N.C.C. A small group of radical, socialist-pacifist, world-government minded clerics have left out the masses of decent, patriotic Christians and have arrogantly claimed that they speak for all members of this organization. This policy has never changed.

1953 - JUNE - The Rev. William Spafford, magazine editor of WITNESS MAGAZINE, was invited to lecture at a seminar given for the N.C.C. missionaries going to the foreign field. Spafford had been cited at this time at least fifteen times by the House Un-American Activities Committee for Communist affiliations.

So what has happened 32 years later? The trend towards one worldism, socialism, radicalism and the "liberation theology" has increased and we see the N.C.C. sending huge sums of money to subsidize Marxist revolutionaries in Africa and Central America, while making "folk heroes" out of such revolutionaries as Bishop Tutu from South Africa. When will our brainwashed Christian majority wake up and see what is being done to destroy them?

## CHAPTER VI

## THE JEWISH PROBLEM

Over thirty years ago, Miss. Opal Tanner, writing from Washington, D.C. presented this paper on Jewish pressure against our American Congress. In view of the fact that our present government is almost totally under Jewish control, it would be well for us to consider these points.

1. - IS CONGRESS ALERT TO THE JEWISH PROBLEM? These are Miss Tanner's words: "I have interviewed numerous members of Congress as well as their executive secretaries. Almost without exception, they were alert to the Jewish problem. But most of them recognize that the Jewish pressure organizations have become overbearing, bull-dozing and obnoxious. They stand in fear of the Jew, and many of them tremble in anticipation of what the Jew can do to them. This has created an ominous frustration. If I were a professional Jew, or a Jewish leader who participated in these high pressure tactics, I would feel very insecure. It is my impression that most Congressmen would vote against the Jew if they considered it safe to do so. History proves that no segment of society has ever been able to remain strong permanently, when they based their strength on intimidation. The knowledge of this has created a panic of sorts among the intelligent Jews." (This feeling has tripled in the past thirty years and is greater now than at any time in our nation's history. As more and more Americans learn the truth about the Jews, the danger to Jewry increases.)

2. - WHAT ARE THE MOST POWERFUL LOBBIES IN WASHINGTON? "When we think of lobbies we usually think of labor, veterans, education, etc., the most insidious however, and the most oppressive are the Zionist lobbies. One Congressman said he suffered more abuse when he voted against increasing immigration quotas, than he had at any time on any other issue. Most of this abuse came from Jews."

These Zionist lobbies has been strengthened immeasurably by the aid of Jewish dupes such as Jerry Falwell, Jimmy Swaggart and others. These men have been instrumental in robbing American Christians of billions of dollars, which have been poured down the "rat hole" of International Zionism. Instead of creating a peaceful attitude in the Mid-East, these so-called Christian leaders have added to its tension and will be held guilty before Almighty God for the innocent blood spilled there by their Jewish cohorts.

3. - HAVE MANY CONGRESSMEN EVER READ COL. JOHN BEATY'S BOOK "IRON CURTAIN OVER AMERICA?" "Every member of Congress has received this book and an amazingly large number believe it is true. (This book documents Jewish backing of the Communist Revolution in Russia.) But the Zionist leaders have done everything possible to squash this book and drive it off the market."

4. - ARE MEMBERS OF CONGRESS ACTUALLY AFRAID OF THE JEWS? "Most members of both Houses of Congress fear the Jews, because of their control of the press, radio and TV. Any Congressman who dares to criticize Jewish-Zionism, immediately comes under attack of the A.D.L. and runs the risk of being abused, smeared and vilified. Practically every Congressman knows this danger, so they steer clear from these controversial issues."

It is a known fact, that in the past thirty years, many politicians have lost their jobs because they made some statement critical of the Jews. This is a political "no! no!" You can look to such strong politicians as Sen. William Fulbright of Arkansas, Sen. John Tower of Texas, and Sen. Charles Percy of Illinois and see Jew power in action.

5. - WHAT WOULD HAPPEN TO THE PERSONAL LIBERTY OF AMERICANS IF WE WERE TO ALLOW INTERNATIONAL ZIONISM TO EMBROIL US IN ANOTHER BIG WAR? "This of course would depend to a large degree on the courage of Congress. If the Jewish leaders have their way, emergency laws would be passed, which would make every American citizen a vassal to a Jewish ruled state. This bondage would be the fulfillment of a prophecy made by Rabbi Rabinovich in Budapest, Hungary, June 12, 1952. He said 'The day will come when every Gentile will be a slave and every Jew a king.'

Today Jewish control is at a high point and the TALMUDIC followers have launched an all out attack against Christian patriots. They have even been bold enough to build concentration camps to hold our people when the time comes. WE WILL NEVER SURRENDER!

6. - WILL THERE BE A UNIVERSAL WAR? "God only knows. Wise observers know that the Jewish cabal in Washington wants 'peace at any price,' as long as it is on their terms. The same people who wanted to fight Germany and Japan, are sadly quiet whenever the Kremlin kicks over the traces."

The same can be said in 1985. Look at the furor raised by the Jewish press over South Africa and then compare this with what the same press says about Soviet aggression in Afghanistan.

## **CHAPTER VII JEWISH OUTCASTS**

Many Christian people feel we exaggerate when we tell about Jewish opposition to our fight against Communism. But some years ago, a group of Jews, including George Sokolsky and Alfred Kilberg, tried to organize a movement known as THE AMERICAN JEWISH LEAGUE AGAINST COMMUNISM. They selected Rabbi Benjamin Schultz to head this group. He was immediately smeared and ridiculed by his own people to the point where he became completely isolated. He was kicked out of his synagogue. There were some paranoids who believed that he was a plant to give the Jews another pressure point against Christians. But I would like to believe that he was sincere. Then we have Benjamin Freedman, a Jew, converted to Christianity, who spent his entire life and fortune fighting Zionism. There have been men like Alfred Lilienthal, the prestigious statesman and author and others, who have been abused by their own people because they told the truth about International Zionism. The Jewish communist in America has never endured an anti-Communist fighter in their midst, this should tell you where their sympathies lie. Maybe the JEWISH CHRONICLE of April 4, 1919 was right when it stated: "there is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolshevists, in the fact that the values of Bolshevism are consonant with the finest ideals of Judaism." Why not? Jews wrote the book on Communism. They established it! They nurtured it! COMMUNISM IS STILL JEWISH!!!

## **CHAPTER VIII WINSTON CHURCHILL ON THE JEWS**

An enterprising English journalist dug up this quotation from one of the earlier writings of Winston Churchill. Knowing what we do concerning his actions in World War II, it may be difficult to believe, but it was in his memoirs: "This movement among the Jews (Communism) is not new. From the days of Spartacus, Weishaupt, Bella Kun, Rosa Luxembourg, and Emma Goldman, this world-wide conspiracy for the overthrow of civilization and for the reconstruction of society on the

basis of arrested development, and impossible equality, has been steadily growing. It has played a part, as modern writer Nesta Webster has shown in the tragedy of the French Revolution. It has been the main spring of every subversive movement during the Nineteenth Century.

"There is no need to exaggerate the part played in the creation of Bolshevism and in the actual bringing about of the Russian Revolution by these international, and for the most part, atheistical Jews."

This statement is confirmed over and over again by Jewish writers, such as Oscar Levy, who stated in his book *THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION*: "There is scarcely an event in modern Europe that cannot be traced back to the Jews. We Jews today are nothing else but the world's seducers; it's destroyers; it's incendiaries; it's executioners!"

## **CHAPTER IX**

### **STILL NO SUBSTITUTE FOR VICTORY**

On January 26, 1955, in the Grand Ballroom of the Hotel Ambassador in Los Angeles, California, hundreds of people gathered to honor one of America's greatest soldiers. It was the 75th birthday celebration for Gen. Douglas Mac Arthur. That afternoon he had spoken in Mac Arthur Park, in words which will go down in history as one of the greatest speeches of modern times. Before he began his speech that night, the general gave his listeners this definition of "youth and age," he said: "Youth is not entirely a time of life it is a state of mind. It is not wholly a matter of ripe cheeks, red lips and supple knees. It is a temper of the will, a quality of imagination, a vigor of emotion, a freshness of the deep springs of life. It means a temperamental predominance of courage over timidity, of appetite for adventure over loss of ease.

"Nobody grows old by living a number of years. People grow old by deserting their ideals. Years may wrinkle the skin, but to give up interest wrinkles the soul. Worry, doubt, self-distrust, fear and despair - these are the long, long years that bow the head and turn the spirit back to dust.

"Whatever your years, there is in every being's heart the love of wonder, the undaunted challenge of events, the unfailing childlike appetite for what next, and the joy of the game of life. You are as young as your faith, as old as your doubts; as young as your self-confidence, as old as your fear; as young as your hope, as old as your despair. In the central place of every heart there is a recording chamber; so long as it receives messages of beauty, cheer and courage, so long are you young.

"When the wires are all down and your heart is covered with the snows of pessimism and the ice of cynicism, then, and only then, have you grown old."

Probably nothing that great soldier ever said surpassed his remark: "There is no substitute for victory!" It was the statement of a man who refused to be thrown into the fire of compromise, appeasement and surrender. It was the statement of an American. When Gen. Mac Arthur was summoned with his troops to represent this nation on the field of battle in Korea, he doubtless realized that a more pro-American attitude on the part of our politicians in Washington could have avoided that conflict. He realized that American promises and appeasements had virtually assured that the Communists would attack in Korea - but like all true Americans - he knew and expressed the truth, that once engaged in combat, "There was no substitute for victory!"

Today our country is in the midst of the worst emergency we have ever faced. We realize that when patriotism and Americanism loses out, we lose as a nation, its rich heritage. We lose our personal liberty and become the servants, the slaves, the robots, the victims of the Zionist-Marxist bureaucracy. In the event of our defeat, patriotism will come into disgrace and it will be a criminal act to be an American.

Already love of country is under vicious attack by the elements of the media. If they win, nationalism will be outlawed, the American flag will be considered a provincial banner and vital

Christianity will be crushed. It will be the fulfillment of the age old Zionist dream, which was voiced by a Jewish rabbi in Budapest, Hungary in 1952 when he said: "You (Jewish leaders) have been called here to recapitulate the principles of our new program. As you know, we had hoped to have twenty years between wars to consolidate the great gains we made during WW II. but our increasing numbers in certain vital areas is arousing opposition, and we must now work with every means at our disposal to precipitate World War III. (Note we have had Vietnam, the mess in the Mid-East and now Central America since then.)

"The goal for which we have striven so concertedly for 3,000 years is at last within our reach, and because its fulfillment is so apparent, it behooves us to increase our efforts and our caution ten-fold. I can safely promise you that before ten years have passed, our Jewish race will take its rightful place in the world, with every Jew a king and every Gentile a slave."

It seems that he has miscalculated a bit, since there have been some patriotic Christians who did not "roll over and play dead" like they hoped. But the Zionist plans for world conquest still continue; they still continue to brag about them and our stupid "goyim" leaders cooAPTete in their own destruction. No wonder they are winning! The rabbi continued: "You must remember the successes of our propaganda in the 1930's, which aroused anti-American passions in Germany at the same time we were arousing anti-German passions in America. A campaign which culminated in World War II.

"Within five years, our program will achieve its objective, the Third World War, which will surpass in destruction all previous contests. Israel will of course remain neutral, and when both sides are devastated and exhausted, we will arbitrate, sending our Control Commissions into all the wrecked countries. This war will end for all time our struggle against the Gentiles.

We will openly reveal our identity with the races of Asia and Africa. I can state with assurance that the last generation of white children is now being born. Our Control Commission will, in the interest of peace and wiping out inter-racial tensions, forbid white's to mate with whites. The white woman must be made to co-habitate with members of the dark races and white men with black women. Thus the white race will disappear, for the mixing of the dark races with the white means the end of the white man, and our most dangerous enemy will be only a memory.

(We are dangerous to them, because we are the true, Biblical Israel. If our people only realized this, the Jew threat to the white world would disappear.)

"We will embark upon an era of ten thousand years of peace and plenty, the Pax Judica, and our race will rule undisputed over the world. Our superior intelligence will enable us to retain mastery over a world of dark peoples."

Rabbi Rabinovich was asked from the audience: "What about the various religions after World War III?" His answer: "There will be no Christianity. Not only would the existence of a preacher-priest class remain a constant danger to our rule, but belief in an afterlife would give spiritual strength to irreconcilable elements in many countries and enable them to resist our rule. We will however retain the rituals and customs of Judaism as a mark of our racial laws, so that no Jew will be allowed to marry outside our race, nor will any stranger be accepted by us." (Why is it that our "brainwashed" Christians refuse to see this threat to their existence? Why do they attack the one who tells them the truth, will accepting their worst enemies and exalting them to a place of preeminence?)

"We may have to repeat the grim days of World War II, when we were forced to let the Hitlerite bandits sacrifice some of our people in order that we may have adequate documentation and witnesses to legally justify our trials and execution of the leaders of America as war criminals. (Why do you think they are pushing for the ratification of the Genocide Treaty? This is the reason.) This will come after we have dictated the peace. I am sure you will need little preparation for such a duty, for sacrifice has always been the watchword of our people, and the death of a few thousand Jews in exchange for world leadership is indeed a small price to pay.

"To convince you of the certainty of this leadership, let me point out to you how we have turned all of the inventions of the white man into weapons against him. His printing presses and radios; his TV stations are the mouthpiece of our desires, and his heavy industry manufactures the instruments which he sends out to arm Asia and Africa against him. (Reconcile this, if you can, with the Regan Administrations efforts to modernize Communist China. - ED.)

"And so with the vision of world victory before you, go back to your countries and intensify your good work, until that approaching day when Israel will reveal herself in all her glorious destiny as the light of the world." (UNQ)

Now whether you believe this Jew or not is up to you. You can turn your back on what he has told you and sneeringly say that this is the statement of an "anti-semitic," and that God will still protect and bless these anti-Christians. That is your privilege. It may also be your privilege to see your family, your children and yourself suffer under the bloody hands of these people who hate you worse than anything you can comprehend. Any Christian leader or layman with any intelligence, who reads this Jewish threat and reflects on it for a bit, MUST be concerned with the emergency which now faces Christian America. If they refuse to do this, then there is no hope for our race or our religion.

Today, the Christian world has been offered many substitutes for victory! We have been told that "peaceful co-existence is possible." We have been told: "It is better to be Red, than dead!" We are told that Christians MUST help the Jews or the wrath of God will fall on us. No wonder we are losing this battle for the minds of men.

Many fundamental and evangelical Christians who read these facts will be more disturbed with me for revealing them, than with the Jews for perpetrating them. Some will even refuse to read what this Jewish rabbi has said.

But was Patrick Henry wrong when he shouted: "Give me liberty or give me death!"

Suppose that a young man and his bride were accosted on a dark street by a savage sex maniac. Would we admire the groom if he abandoned his bride rather than harm the criminal? Would the bride say to the criminal: "I'll do anything you want as long as you don't make my husband harm you." Is this the Christian philosophy which makes white Christians cringe before the threats of heathen Judaism?

There was a time when compromise was a word which indicated "instability of character." It was a word used to define a "weakling." Basic fundamental Bible Christianity has no place for the "compromiser." Only in Judeo-Christian ethics do you find love for the cowardly process. If compromise had been in the vocabulary of our forefathers, there would have been no Boston Tea Party, no Patrick Henry, no Paul Revere, no American flag, no free people. I challenge all of you who read these words, to search and find anywhere in the American Declaration of Independence, a single word of compromise. THERE IS NONE!

There is no cheap philosophy such as "peaceful co-existence." There is no compromise which will keep men and women free. There can be no "fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness," for as the Apostle Paul said in Ephesians 5:11, it is the duty of the Christian to "rather reprove (expose) them." That means that a Christian MUST take a militant stand against evil.

If we as white Christian Americans accept anything as a substitute for victory in this war, we will:

1. - Lose our sovereignty as a free nation, as we become merged into the Zionist planned one-world government.
2. - We will lose our right to decide who our leaders will be, as we come under a bureaucratic dictatorship.
3. - Our government will come under complete control of these Asiatic anti-Christ barbarians and your right to worship God will be taken away.

4. - Our nation and our citizens will become amalgamated into a fellowship with Christ-hating, Christ-killing Zionist gangsters.

5. - Our grand children and great-grand children will cease to be white. All history proves that with racial mixture comes degeneracy and destruction.

6. - If we lose, our nation will be open to an over-flooding of aliens and the destruction of our freedom.

7. - If we lose, we will become the slaves of the world Zionist system, which will be worse than any system yet seen on the earth.

8. - If we lose, you will not be able to own a Bible, or attend a Bible believing church. Your Jewish friends will see to that.

9. - If we lose, the Zionist KGB, financed by the ADL will become the law in the United States and we will become victims of a ruthless police state copied after the Soviet controlled Soviet Union.

he hour is much later than most of you think. "How can we ever win, when we are so few and so weak and the enemy is so strong?" Remember the words of our National Anthem:

**"Then conquer we must,  
For our cause it is just;  
Let this be our motto:  
'In God is our trust.'**

It is not expensive to ring an alarm bell. Every concerned American can do this. It may take a hired arsonist many days and much planning to burn down a large building. It may require great care and expense for a professional thief to rob a vault. But the humblest of men and women can pull the fire plug in an alarm box and even little children can scream for help when they see a robbery taking place. This task is yours and mine. We are to be the Paul Revere's. The lines are drawn. The principle is clear. The issues should be visible to any honest, mature-minded person.

There is no substitute for victory! So "give me liberty, or give me death!"

## **CHAPTER X**

### **CHRIST - THE DYNAMIC OF AMERICANISM**

The following message was given by Evangelist R. E. Bream, thirty years ago. It is even more appropriate in 1985.

Jesus Christ is the Divine and only Begotten Son of God, the Savior of mankind (John 3:16). Jesus is eternal. He is co-creator of this universe. History, the things of nature and civilization are proof that these things are so.

We have the testimony of early Christians in the First and Second Century such as Justin Martyr, Polycarp, Papius Clement of Rome, Barnabus and Ignatius regarding the fact of Christ. We have the testimony of Roman historians such as Caius, Cornelius Tacitus, Seutonius, Pliny and Lucian. Archeology has uncovered much truth which proves the truth concerning Jesus Christ. Even hostile Jewish writers bear witness in spite of themselves to the historic character of Jesus.

The animosity of the Jews towards Christ comes out of the Talmud, as it refers to Jesus as an illegitimate child, born out of wedlock; Mary being the mother and some Roman soldier the father.

The Talmud is the civil and canonical law of the Jews. Many of its references to Christ are unbelievably coarse, vulgar, filthy and foul.

The divinity of Christ has been attacked from the time of the Saducees. In the year 300 A.D. there was a conflict between the followers of Anus who denied Christ's divinity and the followers of Athanasius who believed it.

The Bible, the greatest source book of information, gives clear, bell ringing testimony that Jesus is Divine. The book of Genesis declares that "In the beginning, God created the heavens and the earth." The Old Testament was written in Hebrew and the word for God was ELOHIM. It is plural - proof positive that Jesus Christ and the Holy Spirit were present from the very beginning, together with the Father. The Gospel of John clearly states: "In the beginning was the Word (Jesus), and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God.

All things were made by Him... And the Word was made flesh and dwelt among us."

The dynamics of civilization at its best is Jesus Christ, because of who He is. His example, His life, death, resurrection, ascension and the certain promise of His return gives incentive to life. It is Christ who brings out the best in a person and helps people to overcome the trials, burdens and problems of life. Jesus said: "In the world ye shall have tribulation, but be of good cheer: I have overcome the world," (John 16:33).

The world had its beginning with God therefore we see that life sprang from a religious source. Since this is true, the principle of God should be applied in everything. The only successful way to combat the forces of evil is by a deep and abiding faith in Jesus Christ and adherence to His teachings. The forgiveness of sins through Jesus Christ and His precious blood mean everything to mankind. Life after death is the supreme incentive and dynamic of Christianity. Christianity is superior to all other religions since it alone provides the perfect sacrifice for sin.

Today, many use the word God, to the exclusion of Jesus Christ, for the purpose of a camouflage for evil. The National Conference of Christians and Jews for instance, harps on the "Fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of all men." For the most part, Jews are anti-Christ and according to Scripture teaching Christians must have no fellowship with them. (See 2 John 10, 11). There is no true brotherhood apart from Jesus Christ. It is impossible to say you love God, when you hate and refuse to accept His Son (see 1 John 2:22, 23.)

The Old Testament was as dependent upon Christ as the New and Jesus let the Jews know that their religion was useless without Him. In John 10:30, Jesus told the Jews: "I and my Father am one." In Matthew 11:27 He said: "... no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal Him."

All is not well with the church today. (Remember, this message was delivered over thirty years ago - ED.) but we can thank God for a few preachers who love God and speak the truth, even when men abhor it.

Today, for fear of the Jews, the name of our Savior is often ignored and the sacred name of God is used as an empty hollow shell in our national affairs. This veil of hypocrisy must be torn down. The veneer of righteousness which protects ungodly corruption in government must be torn aside.

The Christian of today is much like the hunter who encountered a huge bear in the woods. The bear was unarmed except for its teeth, claws and wit, while the hunter had a high powered rifle.

The bear asked the hunter: "What are you looking for?" to which the hunter said: "I want that fur coat you have on."

"Well," said the bear, "all I want is some breakfast. Let's sit dere and see if we can't work something out." So they sat down to talk together. Soon the bear got up alone. They had reached a compromise. The bear had his breakfast and the hunter was in his new fur coat. This is the kind of compromise that is killing Christianity. We must have none of it!

\* \* \* \* \*

## **CHAPTER XI**

# **SOME GOOD REASONS WHY THE UNITED STATES NEEDS TO GET OUT OF THE UNITED NATIONS**

1. - They have taken our sons into two world wars where over 110,000 have died; they did this without the consent of our Congress or our people.
2. - By their manipulations they have drained our treasury and we now face a crippling debt.
3. - They have subordinated our Constitution by chicanery and have violated the traditions of our nation.
4. - They have used our power, our money, our blood and our military to intimidate and browbeat nations who wish to remain sovereign.
5. - They used the power and influence which America gave to the U.N. to drive millions of Arabs from their rightful homes in Palestine and gave the land to imposters.
6. - They have used the power of the U.N. to justify the mongrelization of our people and destroy the integrity of our racial heritage.
7. - They have flooded our land with spies and enemy agents, who exploit our hospitality while gnawing at our vitals.
8. - They have created a forum, where our enemies curse us, while standing on American soil.
9. - They have re-written American textbooks in accordance with a humanitarian education association they call U.N.E.S.C.O. They are building patriotism for a one-world government in the minds of our children, while they deride patriotism for America.
- 10 - They have inspired our public school teachers to belittle nationalism and love for our flag.
- 11 - They have given us a new flag, the emblem of world slavery, the "spider flag of the U.N."
- 12 - They have flooded our country with subtle propoganda which would elevate the U.N. above America. This is treason!
- 13 - By manipulation of their International agents in the Federal Reserve System, they have directly and indirectly increased our debt, inflated our currency, and siphoned off the blood of our young men.
- 14 - They have organized an "economic booby trap" beyond the understanding of our people, for the systematic plundering of our economy.

15 - They have outlawed prayer, Bible reading, and the mention of Jesus Christ from our government offices.

In addition, they have exploited the knaves and fools among our politicians and ministers into acts of treason against the American people.

Who dares to justify these acts of treason? No man or woman who loves God, who believes in Jesus Christ - who really loves America! Those of us who love our God, our race and our nation are patriots in the tradition of George Washington.

We love the world in the tradition of Jesus Christ. We are convinced that our Nation and its Anglo-Saxon and related people carry a tremendous responsibility in its world relations, for we are the "light bearers" of God's kingdom here on earth.

We, under God, must jealously guard our sovereignty. We can not we must not give it into alien hands for safe keeping. I appeal to you who go by the name of Christian, that under God, we keep American blood in control of our destiny. We **MUST NOT RELINQUISH IT TO THE ANTI-CHRIST!**

\* \* \* \* \*

## **CHAPTER XII**

### **PRINCIPLES AMERICA NEEDS TO RETURN TO**

1. - The preservation of America as a Christian nation, knowing there is a high-powered campaign underway to substitute Judeo-Christianity for Bible Christianity. **THEY ARE NOT THE SAME!**

2. - To expose, fight and outlaw anti-Christ Communism.

3. - To safeguard American liberty against any totalitarian power whatever its name may be. Even International Zionism!

4. - To maintain a government under God by the majority, which abuses no minority; which will oppose mongrelization of our people and any attempt to enforce inter-racial marriage on our people.

5. - To protect and earmark our national resources for American use.

6. - To maintain the George Washington Foreign Policy of friendship with all but Communist countries, while having entangling alliances with none of them.

7. - To oppose with all our being the imposition on the world of a one-world Super State.

8. - To prove once again that the worker, the farmer, the businessman, the veteran, the aged and the infirm can enjoy more happiness and abundance under our system of Free Enterprise, than under any alien system now proposed by the foreign propagandists.

9. - To stop further immigration and protect American jobs.

10. - To enforce the Constitution, especially as it pertains to our monetary system.

## CHAPTER XIII

# THE UNITED STATES AS A CHRISTIAN NATION

(Part of a chapter in a book written by Rev. James Wheeler.)

To most Americans the concept that America is a Christian nation is neither strange or new Millions of voices resound the spiritual stanzas of our National Anthem - and those same voices blend in hymns to Christ, to testify in psalm that "There is a balm in Gilead, to heal the sin-sick soul." The pulsing songs of Zion mingle in resonance, inspired by the marching cadence of ONWARD CHRISTIAN SOLDIERS, the stirring challenge of THE BATTLE HYMN OF THE REPUBLIC, or the simple, humble words of our national motto: "In God we trust!"

Christianity is the most essential part of our nations identity. The meteor like rise of this nation from its inception to its present leading position among the world powers, occurred in the short span of 150 years - a thing unprecedented in recorded history. This rise can only be attributed to its one unique feature - its God purposed founding. If we reject or neglect the principle responsible for that rise, there can be only one inevitable result, defeat, decline and disintegration.

We shall prove by history, tradition and statistics that the United States is, in fact, a Christian nation. Yet that Christianity is being challenged by an insidious force that is, even now, in active opposition. Cunning conspirators have infiltrated our unsuspecting society and, dedicated to the destruction of Christianity, have arrayed themselves against the progress of American Christian civilization.

This threat against this nation, is a threat against Christianity. It has risen to great proportions, but an eleventh-hour awakening of the American people has already begun. We are rapidly becoming more aware of our ludicrous position. Set by the enemy to playing Don Quixote with a windmill, we are turning about in time to see our precious heritage being stolen from behind our backs, like pies from a window sill. In spite of organized efforts to the contrary, millions of Americans, whether native born or naturalized, still thrill to the beauty of the Stars and Stripes and take pride in the temporal and spiritual stories of this immortal nation, stories handed down to them by record and word of mouth throughout the generations of American ancestry.

The United States came into being as a jewel in a dark setting a Republic born into a world of monarchy and empire, carved out of courage and endurance scarcely conceivable to us and impossible of accomplishment except by divine inspiration and by more than human strength.

What makes a nation what it is? Its government, its culture, its race, its religion; and, consciously or otherwise, nations are thought of in respect to one or more of these categories. Some are classified as empires, as kingdoms or as commonwealths; some are republics. These classifications are entirely based on perspective and are often misleading. Such descriptions for example, include the following: "democracy, socialist, communist, fascist and dictatorship."

Racially nations are grouped according to the predominance of the race of its citizens. Great Britain is known as an Anglo-Saxon nation; France as Gallic; Germany as Teutonic. There may be many other nationalities within the borders of those nations but, primarily when the country or continent is named, the basic race of the majority comes to mind. With Africa it is Negro; with the Orient it is Chinese, Japanese or Korean.

Nations fall into other important classifications. They are grouped according to their religion. Some nations are Moslem; some are Buddhist; one is Judaistic. Another is known for its opposition to all religion. Other nations are Christian.

By government, the United States has been loosely classified as a democracy. However, more strictly speaking, this is not true. This nation is democratic but, by governmental classification we are a Constitutional Republic. "Democracy literally means mass rule." and by implication, this means "mob rule." It signifies that the unrestricted will of each represented group of the population is in effect. Instead of that, the United States "democratically" elects its representatives who, in turn,

govern under the Constitution. The system of "checks and balances" in our government was meant to be a safety feature of the Constitutional Republic; each major department checks on the other to balance the other and to preserve the Constitution as the law of the land. This worked fine, until unscrupulous men began to undermine the Constitutional process.

By religion, the U.S.A. is universally recognized by friend and foe alike, as a Christian nation. In the same manner that it is recognized governmentally as a Constitutional Republic, so it is classified as Christian. The following Supreme Court declaration is, of itself, sufficient to do this, but to satisfy the more inquiring mind, an entire background will be presented in explanation of the court decision.

The Supreme Court of the United States formally declared this Republic to be a Christian nation. It was so declared in a case involving a church and certain taxes. (Holy Trinity church vs U.S., 143 U.S. 471); the date was February 29, 1892. The highest court of the land, after mentioning various circumstances, added the following words: "... and these and many other matters which might be noticed add a volume of unofficial declarations to the mass of organic utterances that this is a Christian nation."

In what sense is the United States being referred to as a Christian nation? Not in the sense that Christianity is the religion established by the State. Not that the citizens are required to support it. The Constitution of the United States specifically states that "Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion or prohibiting the free exercise thereof." However, the actual separation between church and state is one of the greatest testimonials that Christianity is indeed the law of the land. Why is it such a testimonial? Because the supreme thought of the religion of Jesus Christ is that of a personal relationship between God and man, with Himself as the Mediator - a relationship uncontrolled by and independent of government. Freedom of worship is, perhaps the greatest single evidence that the U.S.A. is indeed a Christian nation.

The United States is not classified as a Christian nation in the sense that all its citizens MUST be Christian, either in fact or profession. On the contrary, all religions have free scope within its bounds.

All religion in the U.S. is independent of the government, and the government, as a legal organization, is free of all religions. Therefore, although the U.S. is and was formally declared to be a Christian nation, professing Christianity is waived as a condition for holding office. (An unfortunate regression from a former policy - ED.)

The term "Christian nation," is certainly not one of derision. The firm Christian background of this nation is no mirage of the imagination and a careful examination of that background will uncover the cause for the Supreme Court declaration.

Christianity motivated the first settlements on this continent. The legal instruments, the charters and the Constitutions of the colonies are filled with evidence that Christ was the dynamic that inspired the early American settlers. The laws of the Christian Bible were a controlling factor in their lives. In at least one of the Colonial Constitutions, Christianity was declared to be the established religion. In several others, the furthering of the kingdom of Jesus Christ, the Son of God, was stated to be one of the purposes of government. In many of the Colonies belief in the Gospel of Jesus Christ was declared as an express condition for holding political office. In some of the earlier Constitutions, authority was given to the legislature to make the support of Christianity a public charge and to aid in the operational expenses of the church through taxes.

Further evidence can be found in most of the State Constitutions, in which they have recognized the Christian Sunday and often include express declarations to support that recognition. Sunday laws, were enacted and enforced in most of the colonies and States. (Since falling prey to the Judeo-Christian concept, many of these laws have been repealed so that the "Jewish money changers" can make their profit even on the Lord's Day -ED.)

Throughout all the organic legal instruments and Constitutions, appeal is habitually made to the God of the Bible. The form of the oath, both in inaugural and court proceedings, ends with the words: "so help me God!" Many of the earlier forms added the words: "In the name of Jesus Christ, our Savior and Lord."

But Christianity, as an accepted background of our national culture, is not relegated to the early days of our nation. At the present time there are sitting accommodations in our churches for two-thirds of our population. Almost 50% of our population are members of some Christian church.

Many of the educational institutions of America began under the auspices of Christian churches. Aside from parochial schools, most of the universities and colleges, with the exception of municipal or state schools, were originally sponsored by church bodies.

These facts prove irrefutably that the United States, even today, is the result of the expansion of the Christian church. The United States emerges as the direct result of the militant, Holy Spirit led advance of the "kingdom of God," bearing aloft as a triumphant banner, the name of the Beloved Son, in whom God is well pleased. The Lord of all making, YAHWEH - THE MOST HIGH GOD, YASHUA - "God with us, the Savior". He whom we call Jesus the Christ, King of Kings and Lord of Lords.

With this breath taking truth in sight, is there any wonder that the United States has been the most "God blessed of all nations?" Surely the citizens of this country should be grateful to its founding fathers - thankful that the God of Creation was the dynamic in our establishment.

\* \* \* \* \*

## CHAPTER XIV A HONEST JEW?



My idea of an honest Jew is one who is a Jew, who admits it, acts like it and is not ashamed to tell the world about it. He admits it, acts like it and is not ashamed to tell the world about it. He admits that he hates Jesus Christ: He hates the idea of representing Christ as being divine. He hates the whole philosophy of Christianity.

Once in a while you will find a Jew like this. One of these was a Jewish editor in California who introduced a new word - He discussed the 'menace" of "Saviourism." He went so far as to say that the Saviourism of Jesus Christ had produced Adolph Hitler.

Its too bad our Christian Americans cannot read some of the Jewish newspapers. I believe it might wake a lot of them up to reality; this reality is that their pastors have been lying to them regarding the Jews as the Chosen People. If they could understand the utter contempt the Jew has for their Christ and their religion, possibly we might have an end to this stupidity which calls God's worst enemies, His approved people.

If you have any doubt about how Jews feel about your Savior and your religion, I suggest you read the book YOU GENTILES, written by the Jew Maurice Samuels.

## **CHAPTER XV**

### **SHOCKING NEWS FROM WORLD WAR II**

For those of you who looked on General Dwight Eisenhower as a great American, later to become President, you might look at PARADE MAGAZINE in 1955 and see an article written by General Walter Bedell Smith. He tells how Eisenhower threatened in the closing days of World War II to have American troops shoot any German soldier who tried to surrender to the Americans, if they had first failed to surrender to the Communist troops of Soviet Russia.

Smith said that Gen. Gustav Jodl, Chief of Staff of the German Army had pressed for a "cease fire" for some time before the war ended and that we would not accept. Smith said that Jodl made this proposal to him as Eisenhower's representative at surrender negotiations.

One wonders how many American boys died because Eisenhower, Churchill and President Roosevelt, the supreme egotist, refused Germany's early surrender. It did not fit in with the plans of the International Jewish "puppet masters," who did not want a surrender until their Communist cohorts were in complete control of what are now the Iron Curtain countries.

This information ties in with the ignominious OPERATION KEELHAUL, in which Eisenhower turned over to the Soviets, several millions of anti-Communist fighters. Many of these were murdered outright, while countless thousands disappeared into the Soviet slave labor camps. The records of this tragic affair have been sealed and have not been made known even to our Congress, or most certainly not to the American people. Just another indication of how the "puppet masters" control America.



## **CHAPTER XVI**

### **SUPREME IMPUDENCE**

The B'nai B'rith MESSENGER, published in Los Angeles, is one of the outstanding Jewish papers in the nation. On its editorial page for June 17, 1955, page 26, appeared these words:

"There must be a re-writing of the Christ story for Christians which will for all time eradicate the myth that the Jews killed Christ." Of course, there has been a move underway to take this story out of the New Testament account and some strong efforts have been made by Jewish authorities to eradicate the entire eighth chapter of St. John's Gospel. It seems that they cannot stand the truth!

The Christ story was written long ago in the New Testament. In Matthew 27:24, at the trial of Jesus Christ, Pontius Pilate, the Roman governor insisted that Jesus was innocent of any crime. But they insisted that He be executed. In verse 25 we have the Jewish answer to Pilate: "Then answered ALL (unanimous approval) the people and said, 'His blood be on us, and on our children.'" This account is not only found in the New Testament, it is also found in Roman documents of the trial. Yet the Jews would have Christians re-write their Bible, because they cannot stand the bright beams of its truth. They hate Christ, because He exposed them for the frauds they are. How then can our so-called Christian pastors still insist that these Christ haters are God's CHOSEN PEOPLE?

## **CHAPTER XVII**

### **FROM THE MOUTH OF THE ENEMY**

In 1931, Dmitri Manualisky, who presided over the United Nations Security Council in 1949, told an audience at the Lenin School of Political Warfare, the University of Moscow: "War to the hilt between Communism and Capitalism is inevitable. Today, of course, we are not strong enough to attack. Our time will come... To win, we will need the element of surprise. The bourgeoisies will have to be put to sleep. So we will begin by launching the most spectacular peace movement on record. There will be electrifying overtures and unheard of concessions. The Capitalist nations, stupid and decadent, will rejoice to cooperate in their own destruction. They will leap at another chance to be our friends. As soon as their guard is down, and they have gone to sleep, we will SMASH THEM WITH OUR CLENCHED FIST."

The Zionist-Communist anti-Christis have not changed one bit in the 54 years since this threat was made. Yet the stupid Christians of America are indeed asleep. They still believe that the Zionists want peace. But playing ball with these hypocrites is like playing "patty cake" with a rattlesnake. Sooner or later, you are going to get bit.

## **CHAPTER XVIII**

### **ISN'T IT INTERESTING?**

While most Jews seem to favor mongrelization, integration and brotherhood for everyone but Jews; most of their rabbis are behind "inter-marriage between blacks and whites." All Jewish organizations in the U.S. push for "integration." But when they meet with themselves, it is amazing how they confirm the doctrine of segregation and how they oppose integration of their own people. You see, they are smart! They know what integration accomplishes.

The following Jewish dispatch came out of London: "According to a survey made by the AMERICAN JEWISH COMMITTEE, a vast majority of American Jews want to maintain their identity as Jews, while clinging to the benefits of being Americans. The number who want to move to Palestine is very small. Dr. John Slauson, executive vice president of the AJG said a recent survey showed that 95% of all Jews wanted to continue as a distinct group. The findings showed a widespread opposition to intermarriage."

Isn't it strange and somewhat hypocritical that the AMERICAN JEWISH CONGRESS who opposes integration and intermarriages for Jews would back it in the case of Blacks and Whites? Could there be some ulterior reason for this? Maybe that's why Jesus Christ called them liars and hypocrites. (See Matthew 23:13-15; 23-25; 27-36, and many other Scriptures.)

\* \* \* \* \*

## **CHAPTER XIX**

### **THERE WAS A TIME WHEN BAPTISTS HAD GUTS**

As a former Baptist, raised in that church's doctrines for 45 years and preaching as an evangelist for eighteen, I can say with a good deal of sadness that hard times have come to the Baptist churches of America, when it comes to taking a stand for God and the Bible. Compare, if you will, the "wishy-washy" stand taken by most Baptist churches today, with this one, published in BAPTIST FACTS, thirty years ago by a fearless editor named Maylon D. Watkins:

"So much is being said on what is right and wrong on the desegregation of our public schools that we see a clear, unmistakable statement should be made, setting forth the Biblical position on the separation of the races.

"This statement is not intended to give a Biblical exposition of the subject, but to announce that

there will be such an article in the near future.

"Mixing races is a grievous sin, and the examples in the Bible tell of God's judgment upon the races that. mixed.

'It is past the time when an organization should be set up, on a sane, sensible basis to promote Christian views on segregation and fight to maintain it, not only in the public school, but in every walk of life. We need to start at the grass roots and spread out in-to this state and the nation, until the Supreme Court reverses its decision, or the Constitution is changed.

"Forced integration is so foreign to our American Way of Life that Congress should set up a committee to study the background and real purpose behind those groups who call so loudly for the mixing of the races.

"The public will be surprised if they know the real purpose and who is promoting it." (Unq)

Today, for the most part, Baptists of every stripe back the anti-Christ's in their approval of integration and race-mixing. They say you are not Christian if you are not willing to intermingle with our Black brothers. But few of them are willing to go to the Word of God and see what it says. Even men like Billy Graham have been taken in by the propaganda of the anti-Christ and are promoting this evil, which can do nothing but destroy us in the long run.

## **CHAPTER XX**

### **ONE WAY TO HELP BALANCE THE BUDGET**

The pressure power of the Zionist political machine all over the world can be seen no more clearly than in the way this pressure inspires editors and publishers to become "apple polishers" for Zionist interests. An outstanding example in the past was William Randolph Hearst, Jr., who after visiting Israel wrote a feature article entitled TALE OF TWO CITIES. In this article he compared the Arab controlled section of Jerusalem to that which at that time was under Jewish control.

He went into quite some detail to discuss the new buildings and wide streets in the Israeli section, comparing them with the squalor found in the Arab section. What he failed to do was remind his readers that millions of Arabs had been driven from their legal homes, businesses and fruit plantations by the ever greedy Zionists.

Mr. Hearst was also very careful not to remind his readers that most of the money used to polish up the Jewish communities was furnished by Americans. This tax-exempt money - which ordinarily would have gone into the American treasury, was given a tax-exempt status if donated to the Israelis.

While Americans have poured billions of their hard earned tax dollars down the Zionist "rat hole," we have received very little in return. Mostly it has been the ill will of the most ungrateful, deceitful people who have ever existed on the face of the earth. They hate our guts (Read 1 Thessalonians 2:15).

Today, when the big thing in the news is the President's effort to "balance the budget," why is it that we never hear him say anything about cutting down on our foreign aid to Israel? The vast majority of our aid now goes to these ungrateful people. We are told they are our allies, when in reality they cannot be trusted to do anything but that which will serve Israeli interests. There is a lot of evidence that they have been playing "footsies" with the Soviets behind our back.

\* \* \* \* \*

## **CHAPTER XXI**

### **THIS MYTH CALLED ANTI-SEMITISM**

It is rather fantastic to see the manner in which many Jewish leaders refuse to face the realities of life. A London periodical called the LITERARY GUIDE, published an article entitled ANTI-SEMITISM IN FRANCE, written by a Jew named A. D. Cohen. He praised the French authorities for "getting down to the grass roots of anti-Semitism." "It is nothing but a middle-class myth," he said, "composed of many different and contradictory parts. It brings together the rich and poor against an alleged outsider and thus staves off a revolution of the left. It fosters a sense of superiority in the mediocre, who are led to believe they are true patriots and makes them believe, that somehow or other, their birthright has been stolen by the uncanny intelligence of the Jew."

But "anti-Semitism," is the wrong word to use, for defining the "uncanny intelligence of the Jew." We are forced to use that word, because it describes the feeling of those of us who do not want to come under Jewish domination.

The fact remains, that every Jew of any consequence belongs to an organization for Jews only. If a plain, old-fashioned alert Gentile happens to get into one of these programs and then gives an account of Jewish activities, is he doing something wrong? The Jews infiltrate Gentile meetings all the time and nothing is said about that. Why the furor when the tables are turned. Could it be that Jewish organizations are engaged in activities they do not want the rest of us to know about?

Is it wrong for a Jew to study the methods used by a Methodist or a Baptist? Is it wrong for a Republican to read the platform of the Democrats? Then when you have read and studied these programs, is it wrong to comment on them or even criticize them? Of course not! That is the American Way.

But if some Gentile happens to read the minutes of an A.D.L. meeting and finds something which is definitely anti-American and anti-Christian in them and then has the guts to tell people about them, either on the written page, or by word of mouth, he is immediately labeled as an "anti-Semite," and is probably called a "fascist" or a "neo-Nazi" as well.

During the twelve years that I worked as a speaker for THE AMERICAN OPINION SPEAKER'S BUREAU of the John Birch Society, I never mentioned Judaism, Zionism, or ever said anything which demeaned the Jews. (Mostly because I was ignorant about it.) But I did hit Communism hard and every time I did, I was immediately labeled in the Jew controlled press as being "anti-Semite." Most of the time when I got into trouble in the colleges and universities, the radical element was Jewish led.

Sort of makes you think doesn't it? So I searched for the reason and that is when I found that "Communism is indeed Jewish", from its founding to the present time and that it is part of the overall Zionist plot to control this world. One of their own said: "...there is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolshevists, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant (in agreement) with the finest ideals of Judaism." (This gem was written in THE JEWISH CHRONICLE, April 4, 1919).

Anti-Semitism is not a myth, it is a reality. I am not an anti-semite, if you use it as a term for someone who hates Jews. I do not hate any group of people in the world, just because they think differently than I do. But as an American Christian patriot who is concerned over the welfare of my people and my country, I have every right in the world to read the Anti-Defamation platform and then comment on it. I have every right in the world to read what Jewish authors say about the Zionist plans to control all mankind, and then I have every right in the world to warn my fellow Americans about this danger. Before God, I intend to do this. Is this anti-Christian? Am I to blame because a majority of Jews are liberals who lean towards the socialism I hate? Am I to blame because they hate my Savior and would destroy everything I stand for as a Christian? Can you place the finger of blame on me because I say with the Psalmist: (Psalm 139:21) "Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against Thee? I hate them with a perfect hatred; I count them as mine enemies." "Am I therefore become your enemy; because I tell you the truth?"

\* \* \* \* \*

## CHAPTER XXII S.O.S. AMERICA!

"Ten years more, possibly that's all. By then the Reds will have taken America, just as they said they would. No war! No nukes! No mass slaughter until after the surrender is signed and the "sheeple are all safe in the slaughter pen."

O, we've heard this all before. In fact we have heard you "kooks" shout it for thirty years and nothing has happened yet."

But what most of you don't seem to understand, is that the "coup d'etat" is being accomplished even while you read these lines. It is being engineered to a final success by the entrenched traitors, the seemingly untouchables, that we have elected to office in Washington, who are being aided and abetted by the preachers of America who prefer to remain silent about what is happening to their people.

The same men who sold a billion Chinese into Communist slavery will finally betray America. The saboteurs who engineered the disastrous defeats in Korea, Vietnam, Iran and the Panama Canal, will at last achieve the utter destruction of the only nation which has ever stood against the bloody Zionist-Communist one-world government.

It will be the final fulfillment of the Jew Lenin's prophecy of 1921, when he said: "First we will take Eastern Europe, then the land masses of Asia, then Africa. We will then encircle the United States, which will be the last bastion of Capitalism. We will never have to attack, because they will fall into our laps like overripe fruit."

Who are these traitors that have run America for more than seventy years? In what key spots will you find them? Apparently we will not be sure until the surrender is signed. It is suicide for anyone who has tried to track them down. The end of those brave souls who have tried has always been assassination, disgrace, character destruction.

A true Christian can do only one of two things with the above gloomy forecast. He can dismiss it as being untrue, (this is the pathway taken by most who call themselves Christian, even when the evidence overwhelmingly says it is true,) or he can believe the warning and act on it.

So in the face of what is happening in America, I ask you as an intelligent caring American to think about these things:

1. - America is a Constitutional Christian Republic. It grew out of the teaching of Christian ideals. Who will benefit most if it is destroyed?
2. - The enemies of Jesus Christ and our way of life, no matter what title they go under, have been organizing for years in a world-wide plot to destroy everything you say you stand for as a Christian. You don't have to believe this, but I dare you to look at the facts.
3. - It is our duty as Christians to learn the truth and then follow the admonition given by the Apostle Paul in Ephesians 5:11 - "Have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove (expose) them." at 4. - To do this, we must first educate our "brainwashed" Christian brethren in our churches as to who the enemy is and the techniques he has been using for our destruction. This will not be an easy task, for he has infiltrated his agents into most of our churches and they have been teaching their propaganda there for a long time. This MUST be exposed!
5. - Based on the truth, we must act with intelligence, strength and courage. We are told

in 1 John 3:8, that "...the Son of God was manifested (made known), that He might DESTROY (utterly annihilate) the works of the devil." If this was one of the major purposes of Christ's first advent, then who are you and I as His followers to hide in our spiritual fox-holes while the battle for truth and freedom rages?

Behind the conspiracy to destroy our Christian Republic stands the same evil, Christ-hating political machine which has brought over 2-billion people into savage slavery and has killed 140-million more.

Because most Americans are decent people, mellowed by our Christian heritage, crude methods could never succeed in enslaving and then destroying us. So today we are being destroyed by the "wolves in sheeps clothing" our Lord warned us about. They have crept into our schools, our colleges, our churches, our cultural organizations, our broadcasting facilities and our news media. In fact, for all practical purposes they control them.

Many who are doing this work of destruction are neither Jews nor communists. In fact, many of them believe they are opposed to communism. They are serving as innocent tools of the most ruthless conspiracy ever plotted against mankind. The study of this conspiracy is as complex as the study of geology or cancer. While billions of dollars have been spent on a study of science, only a relatively small sum and only a few people by comparison, have studied this gigantic threat to Christianity.

Since so few of our people are informed, it is almost impossible to reach them with the truth. They would rather believe the lies of the enemy. Those who dare to lift their voices in warning are smeared, ridiculed, persecuted, struck down by character assassination, imprisoned or murdered. The roll call of such heroes is long and includes such illustrious men as Charles Lindberg, Father eclahlin, Kenneth Goff, Senator Joseph McCarthy, General Douglas Mac Arthur, Gordon KahI and Representative Lawrence McDonald. These are but a few on the Honor Roll!

Here are a few of the unmistakable symptoms of treason which has cropped up in high places in our government. I defy any honest American to ignore this!

High ranking governmental officials have stated, under oath, that President Franklin Roosevelt knew about the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor in 1941, yet deliberately withheld this information from our American commanders, because he wanted America embroiled in World War II, on pressure from his Jewish overlords.

Most of you know about Roosevelt's "sell-out" to Stalin and the Communists at Potsdam and Yalta, where for all intents and purposes, Eastern Europe was turned over to the Communists.

Many of us know about the treason of Gen. George Marshall, who as Secretary of State deliberately sold out the Nationalist Chinese and then publicly bragged about it. Five generals and admirals testified before the Internal Security Committee of Congress, that they were ordered by the U.S. Government to take steps in Korea, which were against their better judgment and which led to our defeat.

Most of you can remember America's recent humiliation in Vietnam and Iran; you can remember the "sell-out" in Panama and the slaughter in Lebanon.

Yet today, our legislators in Washington are still so terrorized by what happened to Senator McCarthy and others, that they even refuse to criticize the Zionists for their excesses against the American people.

Ask yourself. Who is and always has been behind the world Communist conspiracy? What individuals have supplied the brain power and the money to make it succeed? If you are honest, you will find that the greater majority, the high majority have been Jews, because this, is a Zionist plot. (These statements should place me even higher on the A.D.L. "hate list.")

When the Christ-hating savages of communism burned the churches, slaughtered the police and overthrew the government of Russia, three hundred commissars came into power. Two hundred and ninety of these were Jews. (Don't get angry with me, I didn't make these figures up. They come from Jewish statistics.)

Three years after the Revolution was successful, the most influential Jewish newspaper in the United States, the AMERICAN HEBREW, stated: "The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal is to create a new order for the world. What was performed in so excellent a way in Russia, thanks to Jewish brains ... shall also, through the same Jewish mental and physical forces, become a reality all over the world." HOW CAN YOU REFUTE THESE WORDS AND SAY THEY HAVE NO MEANING?

When I use the word "Jew" I do not refer to the individual Jew, but am referring to the policies of International Jewry, the Jewish organization which stands behind the world's revolution and the slaughter of Christians everywhere.

Col. John Beaty was one of the top officers in the U.S. Army Intelligence during World War II. Following the war he retired and took up duties as a university professor. He was head of the English Department of Southern Methodist University in Dallas, Texas. During the war years, Colonel Beaty had observed subversive activities in the Armed Forces; he made a thorough and comprehensive study of this and put the information into a book titled IRON CURTAIN OVER AMERICA! It proved beyond the shadow of reasonable doubt, how world Zionist leaders have seized control of Christendom and their part in the Communist revolution. Col. Beaty immediately came under vicious attack by the political arm of Zionism, the Anti-Defamation League and other powerful Jewish organizations and his book was banned in many areas and was literally driven off the book shelves of America. Why do you suppose that powerful Jewish leaders wanted these facts suppressed?

When Gerald L. K. Smith, Editor of THE CROSS AND THE FLAG, spoke in Chicago at the West End Women's Club in 1955, he was mobbed by thugs from the A.D.L. The editor of the JEWISH SENTINEL, in Chicago wrote an editorial which said: "We intend to make it impossible for Gerald L. K. Smith or any of his ilk to meet in public places anywhere in Chicago. Let them spew their filth in sewers, in dungeons, in underground basements, not where decent people gather."

Imagine how the media would have screeched, if someone would have denied the Jew Jerry Rubin the right to speak at one of our colleges during the Vietnam War. Or if Jane Fonda had been denied this right. The Jew run American Civil Liberties Union would have been in the forefront of the struggle to give these traitors their rights.

That same year, the Jew owned St. Louis GLOBE-DEMOCRAT carried a news story concerning a meeting in St. Louis, which said: "A New Year's resolution was passed by the group to wish and pray for the death of Gerald L. K. Smith. One member of the same individual asked that funds be donated to pay for Smith's death by any means." Now can you imagine the furor which would have been raised, if some "right wing" group had said the same thing about the Anti-Defamation League and some rabble rouser like Rabbi Meyer Kahane? You see, it all depends who is doing the defaming. If it is a Jew, it seems to be all right. If a Christian tells the truth about Judaism, then he becomes a "menace to society."

Why has America been kept in the dark? Why haven't our Christian people been warned? The reason is simple. Most of the news media in the United States is owned and controlled by Jews. 909 major daily newspapers, with a daily readership of over 47-million are Jewish owned/and or controlled. 48 of the major weekly magazines, with a readership of over 79-million are Jewish owned, and/or controlled. All the major Hollywood movie studios with the exception of Republic, are Jewish owned. All the major TV networks are Jewish owned. They have a stranglehold on the news Americans receive.

The American people today are puzzled and confused, because while they have heard the "what" of

communism and the "nature of the beast," few have heard the "who" of Communism. As the Bible so clearly states: "By their fruits shall ye know them."

I have had people say: "Do you actually believe that all Jews are Communists, or in favor of Communism?" To which I would honestly answer: "Not at all. It would be foolish to make such a statement." But we are forced to judge Jewry by the actions of its leaders. They have fought every pro-American, pro-Christian program which has been introduced into this country in the last fifty years. 'By their fruits shall ye know them.'

If someone tells me over and over again that they hate me and then prove this by "beating up my kids," and destroying my property, as an intelligent man I am going to believe them and try and do something to protect myself.

Every important Jewish organization in America at one time or another fought the House Un-American Activities Committee. Why? Because when it began to expose treason, it pointed its finger at a goodly number of Jews. In fact it exposed the Jews who were in the top echelon of this conspiracy.

This is one reason the CHRISTIAN PATRIOT'S DEFENSE LEAGUE was born. It is here to help patriotic Christian Americans plan a defense against those who would destroy our Way of Life. It is not anti-Jew or anti-Black, it is pro-American, pro-Christian. If you are concerned with what is happening to your country, why not write to them for details, it will cost you nothing more than a postage stamp and the time to write. Write to: C.P.D.L. P.O. Box 565, Flora, Illinois, 62839 and ask for their "information packet."

\* \* \* \* \*

## **CHAPTER XXIII**

# **THE POWER OF THE PURSE**



The Apostle Paul knew whereof he spoke, when he stated in 1 Timothy 6:10, "The love of money is the root of ALL evil." Look at every evil which is destroying this country we love and behind it you will find a big \$ sign. Where the money is "there the vultures are gathered together."

The Hon. Jack B. Tenny was for twelve years head of the Un American Activities Committee of the State of California. His responsibilities made him one of the most knowledgeable persons in the United States concerning the Zionist-Communist conspiracy. He wrote three books concerning this conspiracy - THE ZIONIST FIFTH COLUMN; THE ZIONIST NETWORK, and ZION'S TROJAN HORSE. Here is what he had to say about Jewish money power.: "Theodore Hertzl, the father of the Zionist Movement once said: 'When we (Jews) sink, we become the revolutionary proletariat, the subordination of officers of all revolutionary parties, and at the same time, where we rise, there rises also, our terrible power of the purse.'"

It is interesting to note that Hertzl did not say: 'when some Jews rise.' He was speaking of the Jewish nation and not of the Jewish individual. He conceived a race movement towards a common objective. Whether or not Jews blazed their way by force and violence through Christian barriers; bought and bribed their way, or combined both measures to the attainment of their common objective mattered not at all, to Hertzl! He was merely stating a historical fact and issuing a directive to world Jewry. The combination of this "terrible power of the purse" and the "revolution of the proletariat" was to achieve success in the Russian Revolution.

It was bankrolled by the Jewish Schiff dynasty. Jacob Schiff, the Rothschilds, and the Warburgs, were a few of the International Jewish bankers who played a part in shaping the destiny of Western Christian Civilization.

The firm of Kuhn, Loeb and Co., was established in New York City in 1867 by Abraham Kuhn and Solomon Loeb. These two had started out in general merchandise in Lafayette, Indiana in 1850.

Jacob Schiff was born in 1847 in Frankfort-on-the-Main, Germany. He came to the United States in 1865 and joined the staff of the New York banking house. He became a naturalized citizen in 1870. He returned to Europe in 1873 where he made important connections with some of the chief European Jewish bankers and banking houses. Returning to the U.S. he became a partner in Kuhn, Loeb and Co., in 1875, where his financial connections with the Rothschilds and their principal German agents, the Warburgs, became of great importance.

Within ten years Abraham Kuhn died and Solomon Loeb retired. Jacob Schiff became the head of their vast financial empire.

His association with E. H. Harriman against J. J. Hill and J. P. Morgan & Co., for the control of the Northern Pacific Railroad, resulted in the stock market panic of May 9, 1901. This struggle left Schiff and Company in a strong position. The firm became the "financial reconstructors" of the Union Pacific Railroad and since that time has exerted strong control over the American railroad system.

In order to suppress "ruinous competition," Schiff took the lead in establishing the Northern Securities Company. He was several times its vice-president, he was also vice president of the New York Chamber of Commerce and director of the Central Trust Company, Western Union Telegraph and Wells Fargo Express.

Through his firm of Kuhn, Loeb and Co., Schiff floated the Japanese War loans of 1904-05 which ensured the defeat of Imperial Russia. He also marketed the Chinese Loan of 1911. His intense hatred of Russia led him into exerting great influence in barring that country from the money markets of the U.S.

Jewish authorities proudly proclaimed that Schiff always used his wealth and influences for the best interests of world Jewry. He presented the funds for the building for Semitic Studies at Howard University. He was chairman of the East Asiatic Section of the Museum of National History in New York. He presented the New York City Library with a large number of the works dealing with Jewish subjects. He presented a students social hall to Barnard College and his philanthropies embraced every phase of Jewish life.

He took a leading part in the reorganization of the Jewish Theological Seminary of American and provided funds for the erection of the building for the Young Men's Hebrew Association of New York City.

In 1918, he along with Paul Warburg, donated \$20-million to Trotsky; these were the funds which made the Russian Revolution a success.

Then there was the Rothschild family founded by Mayer Rothschild. He was the son of Anselm Moses Bover, a Jewish merchant from Frankfort-on-the Main in Germany. His father wanted him to be a rabbi but he preferred business. At the "sign of the Red Shield," (the Rothschild insignia) in the Frankfort JUDENGASSE, he established himself as a money lender. He became the agent of William the Ninth, Langrave in 1801. In 1802, Bover (who changed his name to Rothschild) negotiated his first government loan - a matter of a mere \$10-million thalers for the Danish Government. He died in Frankfort on December 12, 1812, leaving ten children, five sons and five daughters.

Branches of the House of Rothschild were established in Vienne, London, Paris and Naples, each being under the charge of one of his sons. By the clever emplacement of agents throughout the world, plus the utilization of ingenious methods of rapid communication, the brothers were able to

bring all Europe into their financial network. Inter-marriage solidified and preserved the family interests and assured the continuity of Rothschild control.

In 1815 Austria granted the brothers the privilege of hereditary landowners and in 1812 they were made barons. From that time on, the many Rothschild daughters were able to marry into the noble families of England and Continental Gentiles. This extended Rothschild influence and blood into the British House of Lords and the ruling circles of European nobility. (There is no woman in the world, who is more of a social climber than a Jewess.)

Anslem Meyer was in charge of the Frankfort branch. He was chosen to be a member of the Royal Prussian Privy Council on Commerce and in 1820 became Bavarian Consul and Court banker.

Solomon had charge of the Vienna branch and his personal relationship with Prince Metternich led to the firm's connections with the Allied powers.

Jacob, the youngest, undertook the establishment of the Paris branch after the restoration of the Bourbons. He negotiated large loans from them, but lost heavily in the Revolution of 1845. He financed the earliest French railroads, reaping enormous profits from speculation.

Karl was superintendent of the Naples branch, the least important of the five. It was discontinued in 1860.

Nathan, the third son, is generally considered to be the financial genius of the family. He came to Manchester, England in 1800. In 1805 he moved to London. Here he employed carrier pigeons and fast sailing vessels for the transmission of intelligence. Utilizing information unknown to the general public, he became adept in manipulation of the money market. In 1810, Lord Wellington made some drafts which the English government could not meet. Rothschild purchased them at a liberal discount and they were ultimately redeemed by the government at par, making him an enormous profit.

He became associated with the Allied powers in their struggle against Napoleon and he made loans to them which made him the wealthiest man in the world. (This wealth and power has been challenged in the Twentieth Century by the Rockefellers, a Dutch Jewish family.)

Rothschild followed closely the fortunes of Lord Wellington against Napoleon and at the Battle of Waterloo, watching the ebb and tide of the battle with feverish interest, he was able to manipulate the stock market to his own benefit. Blucher's defeat two days earlier had thrown the London Stock Market into a panic with stocks tumbling to a bottom level. Armed with the knowledge of Wellington's victory, hours before it reached London, Rothschild reaped huge profits.

He popularized foreign loans in Britain by fixing the rate in sterling and making the dividends payable in London. He soon became the banking agent for every civilized nation in the world.

Other Jewish families who financed governments were the Lazards, the Sterns, the Spyers, and the Seligmans. They also followed the Rothschild pattern of establishing branch offices in the leading cities of the world.

It was the Rothschilds who made the arrangement at the end of the Franco-Prussian War for the payment to Germany of 5-million francs in reparations. In 1875, they advanced more than 5-million pounds sterling to the British Government for shares in the Suez Canal and made over 100-million pounds profit from this deal alone.

In 1875, France rebelled against the Semitic influence of the Rothschilds and in 1876 launched the Union Generale with a capital of 4-million francs, increasing this to 25-million francs in 1878. The bank failed after many obstacles were thrown in its way by the Rothschild influences and by the end of the 19th Century, the Rothschilds reigned supreme as the "money power," and this means the controlling force of Europe.

It is interesting to note that in 1865, the closing year of the American Civil War, when President Lincoln issued "greenbacks" without borrowing the money from the Rothschilds, there was a great

hue and cry in European banking circles. The Rothschild controlled LONDON TIMES, screamed that if the United States was allowed to coin their own money, they would become the wealthiest nation on earth and this would spell the end of all monarchies. Shortly thereafter Lincoln was assassinated by John Wilkes Booth, a paid assassin of the Rothschilds. (Of course this is not what our history books tell us.)

The WARBURGS came into prominence in Hamburg, Germany where four brothers were born. Abby became a historian and devoted himself to research. Max was a banker in Germany. In 1924, he became the advisor to the Reichsbank and was the author of several books on banking. He was the financial expert for the German Delegation at the Peace Conference in Paris in 1919.

Paul Moritz Warburg also became a banker. He was a partner with M. M. Warburg and Co., of Hamburg in 1895 and came to the United States in 1902. Here he joined forces with Kuhn, Loeb and Co. He became a naturalized citizen in 1911. While still an alien, he set about reorganizing the banking system of the United States and was one of the bankers who met secretly with Senator Aldrich at Jekyll Island, Georgia, in 1910, to work out the details for the FEDERAL RESERVE ACT of 1913.

Felix Warburg came to the U.S. and was naturalized in 1900 and also joined Kuhn, Loeb and Co.

Paul Warburg became the first Chairman of the Federal Reserve Board, resigning his \$500,000 a year job with Kuhn, Loeb and Co., to accept a job that paid \$12,000. (Figure this out for yourself. This "money hungry" Jew did not do this for the "good of the country.")

During W W I, Paul Warburg through the parent bank of M. M. Warburg in Germany, was in the U.S. Treasury Dept. in charge of Liberty Bonds which financed the war against Germany. In the meantime, his brother Max was financing Kaiser Wilhelm's war effort against the Allies. (Every man for himself - the Jewish ideal.)

Paul resigned from the Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve in May of 1918, after investigation revealed that his brother was at the head of Germany's secret service and after it had been proved that he was affiliated with the Communist Party.

The U.S. had been at war for about a year when he resigned. Col. Edward Mandel House, the Jewish advisor to President Wilson, had publicly observed on March 16, 1917 that Paul Warburg was "pro-German" in his sympathies. Although Senator Robert Owen had charged that Paul Warburg was the American representative of the European Rothschilds, the U.S. Senate still confirmed his appointment by President Wilson to head the Federal Reserve Board.

So goes the "terrible power of the Jewish purse." There is much evidence that International Jewish bankers financed both sides during both World War I and II, making a tremendous profit off both these blood baths. It is no wonder that Rabbi Reichorn, stated in the Prague in 1865: "Wars are the Jews harvests!"

The Jewish periodical THE JEWISH WORLD, London, January 16, 1919, stated: "International Judaism forced Europe into W W I, not only to seize a large part of the gold, but to start a new Jewish world war by the help of this gold." This war began a few years later and Europe has never recovered, slipping more firmly into international Jewish clutches.

While you may be one of those gullible Christians who believe that THE PROTOCOLS OF THE ELDERS OF ZION, published in 1898, are a forgery, look about you and see how international Jewry is following them to the letter.

PROTOCOL II says: "It is indispensable for our purpose that wars, as far as possible will be fought on the economic ground, where nations will fail to perceive in the assistance we give, the strength of our predominance. This state of things will put both sides at our mercy.

PROTOCOL XXII - "In our (Jew) hands is the greatest power of the day (gold). Surely there is no need to seek further proof that our rule is predestined by God. Surely we shall not fail with such

wealth to prove that all the evil which for many centuries we have committed, has served as means to the ends, the cause of true well-being; the bringing of everything into order.

"Our authority will be glorious, because it will be all powerful ... Our authority will be the crown of all order... True force make no terms with any right, not even that of God. None dare come near it so as to take so much as a span away from it."

For further information of the PROTOCOLS, write for my book **THE SATANIC COUNTERFEIT**)

## **CHAPTER XXIV DISCIPLES OF THE FIRST PETER**

I can understand people who are ignorant and even sympathize with those who sincerely believe I am wrong in my evaluation of the Jewish situation. But the people who really puzzle me are those Christians who say: "We know you are right and you are doing a great work, we hope you succeed in alerting Americans, but we won't take a stand with you!" Some of them, including a lot of preachers, will not admit they are afraid.

These people are "Apostles of the First Peter." By this I mean the Peter who was afraid to confess his association with Christ, because of a little servant girl. That Peter knew he was lying, but he was man enough to admit it to himself and cry bitterly about it. Then he went out and did something about his fear. God honored him, by allowing him to preach the first great sermon of the Christian era at Pentecost.

This was the Peter who told the Jewish authorities, when they tried to stop him from preaching: "Whether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye." this is the Peter I want to follow, the Second Peter, the penitent Peter, the forgiven Peter, the courageous Peter, who was later willing to die for the truth he knew he preached. How we need men and women like this in 1985.

## **CHAPTER XXV I DO NOT ACCUSE!**

No one needs to accuse the Jews. Read what they say about themselves. They condemn themselves out of their own mouths.

A Copy of the MILWAUKEE JOURNAL for Sept. 17, 1955 carried this story: "RED HUNTERS BEDEVIL FREEDOM, SAYS RABBI - "The U.S. should not use up so much energy fighting Communism, that it has none left to build democracy, said Rabbi Dudley Weinburg of Temple Emmanu El N'ni Jeshrun."

Now doesn't it seem strange to you that a Jewish rabbi would be so concerned for fear that someone would expose Communism? It only confirms what Rabbi Steven Wise said in 1918: "Some call it Communism; I call it Judaism!"

\* \* \* \* \*

It is interesting to me to see some people in conservative Christian circles, who call anyone a "fraud" who tries to expose Judaism. They are often called "straw men," who are "agents of the Jews." It was sort of like the Pharisees accusing Jesus of casting out devils by the aid of Beelzebub, the chief of the devils. But one of the men so accused by gutless Christian leaders had this to write in 1955:

Form your own impression of him: "Jesus Christ, the Son of God, stands in the center of the world

stage at this moment. (Jesus said, Matthew 10:32, 33 - 'Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess before my Father which is in heaven ...')

His miraculous personality is being lifted up both by His disciples and His enemies. The amazing fact in Christianity, aside from Christ's revealed Deity, Lordship and Saviorhood, is that any mention of His name lifts Him up. If He is cursed, He is lifted up! When He was buried, He was glorified in the resurrection! When He is abused, the lovers of Christ are aroused. If He is made the center of crude, barbaric commercialism, even the Christ-hating merchant cannot put up the word CHRISTMAS in his store, without honoring Him. (Did you notice how they did away with the word CHRISTMAS during the 1984 holiday season? It was HAPPY HOLIDAY, or SEASONS GREETINGS, not MERRY CHRISTMAS!)

For those of us who think of Christmas as the dynamic moment when we celebrate the advent of our Lord, it seems difficult to break through the materialism, the vanity and the extravagance of Christmas. We observe that even a drunk cannot say MERRY CHRISTMAS, without honoring Jesus Christ.

Oh yes, I know all about the arguments some use against the celebration of Christmas. They say that it is a heathen holiday and that the Christmas tree and the ornaments are heathen symbols and they are. But the day itself, whether coming at the wrong time of the year or not, should be important to the Christian, for it was on that day, centuries ago when we acknowledged "the Word was made flesh and dwelt among us..." John 1:14. Nothing wrong with a celebration that honors and glorifies Him!

The Jews, the pagans, the modern Herodians are as determined to stamp out His name and discredit our Lord today, as they were that night when the order went out from king Herod the Edomite, to kill all the baby boys in Galilee, so as to eliminate Him.

Strange creatures have appeared on the scene in recent years who call themselves Christians. I cannot honor any man or woman as a Christian who brings Christ down from His throne to the level of a Ghandi, a Buddha, or a Confucius. Enemies of Christ who pose as Christians and Christian leaders are seeking to "down grade" the Son of God. They want to bring Him down to their own sinful level. I believe He was "man in the flesh," But He was also "God with us!"

Patriotic organizations such as the CHRISTIAN PATRIOT DEFENSE LEAGUE do not assume the responsibility of teaching religious dogma. That is not their task. I discuss doctrine in my CHRISTIAN PATRIOT CRUSADER, because as a watchman, I must declare the "whole counsel of God," not just the part I especially like. The CHRISTIAN PATRIOT DEFENSE LEAGUE is dedicated to the preservation of an America, which maintains the full dignity of a Christian Republic. It is dedicated to the protection of that Republic. We feel that it is the responsibility of the church to keep alive the holy truth which has to do with personifying God on earth through Jesus Christ. Many churches have not done this. Many have turned away in recent years, from being lighthouses for truth, and have become instead "glorified religious country clubs," where men and women belong and attend because of the prestige it gives to them. These, the apathetic Alka Seltzer Christians, who come to church and "fizz" for an hour on Sunday morning and forget God for the rest of the week, are the cause of America's downfall. "It is my pleasure," this man of God said, "to confess my complete faith in Jesus Christ, the Son of God. He was born of the Virgin Mary, and I believe there is no other name given among men whereby we must be saved. I believe that His teachings and those of the Apostles contain the full truth concerning my personal conduct on this earth and my hope for immortality when this fleshly temple is discarded. If I did not have this faith; if I did not believe every word He uttered; I would not preach what I do.

"His enemies killed Him! His friends buried Him! But He rose from the dead in order that the simplest and the humblest person might understand fully that He is the Master over death. I do not believe a prayer can be prayed, which God will hear and answer, unless it is prayed in His name. In fact, He said it in stronger words: 'I am the door of the sheepfold. He that climbeth up any other

way is a thief and a robber.' This is my confession!"

I know of no greater testimony to the saving power of Jesus Christ than this testimony. I know of no greater reason for the fight in which I am now engaged. This is the testimony of millions. But unfortunately, many millions who have accepted Him as Savior, have never made Him their king. They still insist on doing their own thing, rather than obeying His law. The Apostle John in his First Epistle (2:4) tells us: "He that saith I know Him, and keepeth not His commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him." Please don't get angry with me, those words are not mine!

\* \* \* \* \*

## **CHAPTER XXVI**

### **THE TRICK OF TREATY POWER**

The founders of this nation wrote the Constitution on the assumption that its spiritual character and full intent would keep us free. They never dreamed that individuals, posing as Americans, would so mis-interpret the Constitution as to destroy it.

A very discerning patriot from California wrote about this: "Article six of the Constitution of the United States clearly states that Treaties made with any foreign power shall become the law of the land. The wording is unfortunate. Par. 2 says: 'This Constitution and the laws of the United States which shall be made in pursuance thereof; and all treaties made, or which shall be made under the authority of the U.S., shall be the supreme law of the land; and the Judges in every State shall be bound thereby, anything in the Constitution or the laws of any State to the contrary notwithstanding.'

"These few innocently written and simple words, were embodied in a document written by our founding fathers to make it possible for our citizens to live in freedom forever... Those tragic words, which in these latter days, are interpreted by our high Supreme Court in a manner not foreseen by those who framed the Constitution, act as a floodgate through which those forces bent upon our destruction now spread their poisonous political filth.

"Fanatical 'one-world', or 'super-government' crusaders maintain a powerful lobby within the United Nations organ. Well meaning churchmen and duped educators as well as women and men in high places of honor have been hoodwinked and persuaded to join in this movement.

"These international rascals who practically control many departments of the United Nations, are now seeking to invoke the vicious wording of Article 6 and are determined to use every trick and device known to secret and dishonest diplomacy, for the coercing of the American people into abdicating their sovereignty, thereby surrendering the control of all government, resources and their Constitutional right to govern themselves.

"While I am not a lawyer and therefore do not possess the learning to compare the concept of the treaty power in the days of Alexander Hamilton, Thomas Jefferson or Calhoun, what those gentlemen thought makes very little difference. Nor am I disposed to waste time splitting hairs with learned lawyers who have the ability to twist the meaning of words and distort phrases for the aid and comfort of those who would barter away our American Life by making a treaty with any foreign nation the supreme law of the land. (This of course, is what the Genocide Treaty is designed to do! - ED).

"Every layman can understand that what we need today is to amend this provision of the Constitution. Since the Supreme Court has overrode the rights of Americans in the following words:

"The treaty making power is an extraordinary power liable to abuse. Treaties make International Law and they also make domestic law. Under our Constitution, treaties become the supreme law of the land. They indeed, are more supreme than ordinary laws, for Congressional laws are invalid if they do not conform to the Constitution - whereas treaties can override the Constitution. Treaties,

for example, can take powers away from the States and give them to the Federal Government or to some International body and they can cut across the rights given the people by the Constitutional Bill of Rights."

There you have it - for those who are not too mentally lazy to read something basically more involved than the comics or the sports page.

The Supreme Court tells you that here is a power, vested in the President and a few Senators, which can override our Constitution. Worst of all, their power can be exercised by the President alone without the confirmation by the Congress. IT CAN BE DONE ANY TIME DURING A TIME OF NATIONAL EMERGENCY! It is called the DOCTRINE OF EXECUTIVE AGREEMENT. When will the American people wake up to this deadly and inherent danger to our rights as freemen?

\* \* \* \* \*

## CHAPTER XXVII THE BIG LIE

"When you tell a lie, make it a big one; shout it long and loud enough and even intelligent people will begin to believe you."

The Jew-paid propagandists of the media have tried to brainwash Americans into believing that the Arab people are procommunist. In fact, the majority of Arabs, especially the Muslims, are violently anti-communist. The trick of the International Jew propaganda machine has been to corner the Arabs with embargoes and fake propaganda in hopes that they will be forced into trading with the Communist nations. They have been eminently successful in their efforts, and several hundred million Arabs, who were once friendly to the United States now "hate our guts." The Jews use these facts to try and whip up anti-Arab sentiment in the United States.

Communism is completely contrary to the Arab doctrine. In fact, Mohammedanism is much closer to Christianity in its basic beliefs, than this fake Judaism which we hear so much about today and which is really Phariseism. Except for the brainwashed Judeo-Christians who have been taken in by Jewish myths and who cannot be Bible Christians and Judeo-Christians at the same time, Christianity has made the grave sin of helping those who hate the Lord. In 2 Chronicles 19:2 we read these words: "... shouldst thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." I wish some of our churchmen would ponder this verse once in a while.

\* \* \* \* \*

From the very beginning of the Zionist movement into Palestine, the Jews have been plotting to make Jerusalem their Capitol. A lot of Zionist Congressmen, many of whom are not Jews, would like to move the Israeli capitol from Tel Aviv to Jerusalem.

In an address given December 1, 1948, Chaim Weizman, the first Israeli President said: "Jerusalem is ours and any other rule over the city is inconceivable." Bernard Joseph, alias Dov Joseph, then Military Governor, said: "No matter what is decided, IS ours!" Weizman must have forgotten that he was a Russian Jew, with a British passport. In fact, being of khazar origin, like Menachim Begin and about 95% of the rest of the Israeli's, he was not a descendant of Abraham and none of his ancestors had ever set foot in Palestine.

I agree with them when they said: "No alien shall ever rule over Jerusalem!," for both of these men were aliens to Israel. It includes a vast horde which our Lord spoke about in Revelation 2:9, when He mentioned "those which say they are Jews and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan."

It should not be necessary to remind any Jew of the role played by their ancestors almost 2,000 years ago, for Mt. Golgotha is still there to remind them of their murder of the Son of God.

"We cannot forget Jerusalem!" Weizman said, to which we must add that Jerusalem will never forget the Jews. It will never forget the destruction by Jews of Christian shrines, as they battered the cross and trampled underfoot the emblem of Christianity and covered it with human excrement.

"We want to be free in the land of Zion," Weizman said and we dare not but admit that Jews now have the free run of Jerusalem. They are free to loot Arab property; they are free to rape and murder, as Begin did at Deir Yassin. They are free to bomb and napalm women and children as they did recently in Lebanon.

"And last but not least, we need to remember that it was Jews, who killed Count Bernadotte, the United Nations Mediator and his chief observer, in broad daylight in the center of Jerusalem, because he would not do things their way."

Are not these proven claims strong enough for you Christians to realize that the Jews hold Satanic rule over the Holy Land?

In 1952, the Archbishop of Galilee, Msgr. George Hakim, protested to the Israeli Minister of Religious Affairs, Dr. Hertzog on the wholesale destruction of the Christian village of Ikrei. It was totally destroyed by the Israeli with vicious cruelties which would match anything Hitler was ever accused of.

Today the truth is known! Communism is Jewish, whether you want to accept it or not!

It is Jewish whether it is found in Russia, China, or Palestine and they will not rest until you my brainwashed Christian friend, are wiped off the face of the earth, as Christians were in Russia -over 60-million of them! That's a real holocaust!

In the Communist textbook on [PSYCHOPOLITICS, page 52 you can read their own words](#): "We have battled in America since the century's turn to bring to nothing any and all Christian influences and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to Christians, remember we have yet to influence the Christian world to our ends. When that is done, we will have an end to them everywhere.

"You must work until Christianity is synonymous with insanity. You must work until the officials of city, county and state governments will not think twice before they pounce on religious groups as public enemies. You must recruit every agency of the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of Christianity. You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief ... that Christ practice is vicious, bad, insanity-causing, publicly hated and intolerable."

This ties in with PROTOCOL XIV, which states: "When we (Jews) come into our kingdom, it will be undesirable that there should exist any other religion than ours..." This is why Christianity cannot survive in a Jewish world any more than a nation can exist "half slave and half free,"

\* \* \* \* \*

## **CHAPTER XXVIII**

### **WHO IS HURTING THE BLACKS?**

The people of America who are really being hurt in the crossfire of demagoguery and mongrelization are the sincere, hard-working, law abiding people of the Black community. While millions of dollars are being spent in propagandizing Blacks, much of this is really hurting them. The daily threats coming from liberal legislators in Washington and the media, regarding Southern Whites bowing to Black demands is doing little but hardening the resolve of many White people, that they are not going to have their lives run by the Jew dominated "carpetbaggers" from the North. Even in the North, the indiscretions of sentimental liberal saps are crystallizing a resentment which the average person cannot understand. The propaganda on TV, which shows a Black as the top detective in most every "cop" program, and Blacks walking arm in arm with white girls, is breeding a white resentment which few people care to understand. The constant throwing together of Blacks

and Whites in intimate scenes on the TV screen, is causing a burning resentment in many at the present time, even though they will not openly admit it. This propaganda is not for the purpose of helping Blacks, or for bringing about an understanding between the races. The Black people of America are being prepared by the International Jewish Communists, to be the "cannon fodder" in a race war they hope to start, so that they can pick up the pieces and have their one-world government.

The election of a Black girl as campus sweetheart in a Mid-Western College was a bad blunder. In the first place, the word "sweetheart" suggests a close and intimate male-female relationship, social-intermingling and possibly love-making. Of course the Black population in these States is relatively small and many people in rural areas have little understanding of the "Black problem." (I was almost twenty years old before I saw my first Black and he was in a circus.) The sweetheart thing could very well have been a sentimental gesture by those who did not want to seem to discriminate. But such things as this are manipulated by small-time liberal operators for a completely different reason. The evil it will do, in the provocation of illicit relationships between the races is incalculable.

It saddens me to think of the consequences which could be wreaked on honest, patriotic Blacks, when this thing comes to a head and the manipulators are safely out of the danger area.

When resentment finally crystalizes - and it always does - the manipulators are seldom the ones who suffer. It is very possible that the Whites who ignore mongrelization today, will be the ones who will react in the most extreme manner when they finally wake up and realize what the enemy has done to us.

A lot of ministers of the Gospel who should know better, and who have fooled their people in this racial matter, better look for a deep hole to hide in when this thing breaks, for they are going to have some embarrassing questions to answer before their congregations, as to why they twisted God's Laws concerning race mixing. They will be caught in a trap of their own making and I can predict that it will not be a pleasant one. We need to remember that Galatians 6:7 was written to Christians, for Christians, about Christians - "Be not deceived, God is not mocked; whatsoever a man sows, that shall he also reap." This is sometimes known as the LAW OF HARVEST and it proves true 100% of the time. Today, a majority of our ministers and politicians are "sowing to the wind," and the day is coming soon, when they will "reap the whirlwind." It will not be pleasant!

When the time of awakening comes to both Blacks and Whites, history will probably repeat itself and the innocent will suffer along with the guilty. Malcolm "X" deceased leader of the Black Muslims, once made this true statement: "When you add cream to coffee, you come up with a weak mixture and both ingredients suffer." Of course he was speaking about racial mixing and he was exactly right. Would that more of our "bleeding heart" liberals could understand this "fact of life."

\* \* \* \* \*

## **CHAPTER XXIX**

### **SHOW BUSINESS IS JEW BUSINESS**

While the following article appeared in the ST. BENEDICT CATHOLIC CHURCH bulletin in Cambridge, Mass., over thirty years ago, it has a strong message for 1985. Some of the names have changed, but the truth is still there.

Americans are not by nature a very wary people. They prefer to rush at life with a wide-eyed exuberance, trusting devoutly that their native charm will fend off all foes and leave them to enjoy the ever-brighter and happier world promised them in the TV advertisements.

This penchant for off-guard living is currently being exercised in a most striking way. With a confidence and abandon scarcely paralleled in history, American families have surrendered their leisure time to a motley assortment of crooners, wisecrackers, saxophonists and hams, who have

assumed the task of keeping America happy.

The interminable outpouring of this crew, from stage, screen and loud speaker, have made such pursuits as thinking, talking, and enjoying one's friends, not merely un-necessary but out of date. It is entertainment officially designated as such - that provides most of what America laughs at, most of what we cry about, and most of what we get excited about. This form of entertainment has even invaded Christianity, where the TV programs of the electronic evangelists rival those of the entertainment world. All you have to do is watch a Billy Graham, Oral Roberts, or Rex Humbard show to see for yourself.

The American living room has been turned into a cheap vaudeville house, a center of indecency and insinuated smut and as the Good Book says: "My people love to have it so."

Though few Americans are aware of it, show business is almost exclusively a Jewish product. The habitual wariness that Christians show of upsetting these anti-Christis, plus natural Jewish willingness, have kept Christians from realizing just how anti-Christian their entertainment has become. Any American couple with tickets to a Broadway hit, if apprised of the Jewish state of things, would probably blithely assume there were no Jewish fingers in their entertainment pie, since they were going to hear a Gentile entertainer, or so they believe.

What most of these naive innocents do not know, is that the majority of the stars whose names appear on the marquees are perhaps the only Gentiles in the show and that often they are not Gentile, but Jews who have changed their names to keep the "stupid goyim" in the dark.

Control, not notoriety is what the Jews seek. And control of the entertainment and music world is what they have obtained in the past fifty years.

If the aforementioned couple were to investigate the ownership of the building where the theater was located, the chances are very high that it would be Jewish owned. The Schubert Theater Company for instance, amassed an immense fortune of over \$400-million in about thirty years. In Boston, they owned and operated even legitimate theater in the city, including the Opera House.

Knowing that Jews own the American theaters, it should come as no surprise to normally intelligent people, that America's plays and music for the most part, are written by Jews. The Jews have such a stranglehold on this industry, that any Gentile written play, used in the theater, is always Jewish produced.

The schemes and subterfuges used by the Jews on Broadway, were enthusiastically copied by Hollywood and are now being used on television. They often work behind the names of such Christian stooges as Dale Evans and Roy Rogers, Pat Boone, etc.

Today, due to the guile and money power they exert, Jews control nine out of ten top movie studios in Hollywood. Among top producers and directors, 98% are Jews, while in the lesser studio operations - script-writing, score-composing, wardrobe-design, make-up, etc., their numbers look like an overstuffed bureau of the Israeli government.

For those Americans who seek their entertainment at home via television, all three major TV networks are Jewish owned and control led.

Controlling America's music trade has been a Jewish obsession and they have a vise-like control over all song outlets. The songs Americans hear today are for the most part written by atheistic Jews. Among the most noted in recent years have been the Gershwin brothers, Jerome Kern, Irving Caesar, Frank Loesser, Richard Rogers, Irving Berlin and of course Oscar Hammerstein.

The Talmudic concern of Jews in entertainment is less that their names become household words, than that they should establish household attitudes. Seeing the delight with which many Christian Americans accept their filth, the Jews have been encouraged in their efforts to debauch America, especially our youth.

As a clincher for those naive American Christians who doubt the thorough going Jewishness of

America's professional entertainment, here is a partial list of well known stars who are Jewish: Bette Davis, Gregory Peck, Paulette Goddard, Jerry Lewis, Judy Holliday, Keenan Wynn, Hedy Lamarr, Danny Kaye, Melvyn Douglas, Sammy Kaye, Benny Goodman, Harry James, Betty Grable, Joan Blondell, Barbara Stanwyck, Lee J. Cobb, Marlene Dietrick, Douglas Fairbanks, Jr., Ethel Merman, the Marx Brothers, the Andrew Sisters, Judy Garland, Sid Caesar, Dinah Shore, George Burns, Gracie Allen, Red Buttons, Bud Abbott, Milton Berle, Henry Morgan, Eddie Fisher, Tony Curtis, Shelly Winters, Piper Laurie, Kirk Douglas, Victor Borge, Farley Granger, Jack Webb, and a host of lesser and more modern stars and starlets.

In increasing numbers in recent years, Jewish agitators have infiltrated crowds gathered for most any purpose and have acted as agitators. During the Vietnam War, as a speaker on the American Opinion Speaker's Bureau of the John Birch Society, I worked a college circuit and had many confrontations with the college radicals and on one occasion was actually assaulted. In every instance, the leaders of the disturbances were Jewish youth, mostly from well-to-do families.

The Jews have become increasingly upset to hear their ancient anti-Christian prejudices exposed. Sometimes, as in the case of the INSTITUTE OF HISTORICAL REVIEW, they have been attacked by radicals from the JEWISH DEFENSE LEAGUE. Always when Jews are attacked, or a synagogue is defaced, the media immediately blamed it on the Nazis or the KKK. But on many occasions, it has been found that the J.D.L. have carried out these attacks on their own people, for propaganda purposes. In 1983, a Nazi parade scheduled to be held in predominately Jewish Skokie, Illinois, drew national attention. Yet the same media that spouted their pro-Jewish propaganda, were very careful not to reveal that the so-called Nazi who set up the parade, was a member of the JEWISH DEFENSE LEAGUE who was acting as an agent provocateur.

Yet when the IHR building was bombed by Jewish radicals in 1984, the media scarcely mentioned it and the local police have done little if nothing to apprehend the culprits.

A question concerned Christian Americans need to ask and have answered is. Who are these Zionist gangsters who operate with such impunity in our country and what is their purpose? While the media rants about the danger to America posed by a few armed right-wing radicals in some remote area of the Northwest, they are totally ignoring the much greater danger from armed Communist agents who are in the United States with the avowed purpose of destroying us. In 1983, the F.B.I. publicly admitted they knew the whereabouts of over 100,000 of these agents, but under existing American law, they cannot touch them. This is suicide!

Much of the racial trouble which has erupted in Boston has been traced to a top Jewish agency in Massachusetts called THE NEW ENGLAND ZIONIST YOUTH COMMISSION. It operates through two affiliated clubs called YOUNG JUDEA and the STUDENTS ZIONIST ORGANIZATION. These participated in at least four training camps referred to by the Jews themselves as "Zionist Youth Camps." The ADL which was instrumental in having "para-military" laws passed in at least nine states, has been very careful not to propose these laws in states where the Jewish camps are located and military training, including the use of illegal automatic weapons is conducted in these camps under the eyes of a tolerant police force. If the same training was carried out by "right-wing" groups, there would be a terrible furor raised not only in the media, but by the police. Using a little common sense, it becomes quite easy to see where the control lies and just how "one-sided" these laws have become.

The mere fact that Jews are desperately trying to hide the truth from Christians, should give an intelligent person something to think about. They have become the "book burners" of the Twentieth Century, for they are determined to do away with anything that is critical of their actions no matter how truthful it may be. This includes the Holy Bible, the most "anti-Semitic" book of all. In our neighbor to the north, Canada, the Jewish organizations have banned the sale of many historical works which do not show the Jews in a favorable light. In the United States they have been trying for some time, to take the Gospel of St. John out of the New Testament because it is decidedly anti-Talmudic. The sad thing is that these anti-Christians are being helped by many liberal, evangelical and

fundamental ministers who cannot see beyond the end of their noses and realize that these Zionists are their worst enemies.

## **CHAPTER XXX**

# **WHAT IS THE REAL PURPOSE OF THE UNITED NATIONS?**

The answer can be made short and simple. It was formed to destroy the freedom given to our people by the Bill of Rights and hand over the resources of the richest nation on earth to the "have not" nations of the Third World who care very little about helping their own people. They know they will never get America's riches, as long as we remain a sovereign people.

The United Nations is part of a long range strategy to bring about world control by a handful of powerful, wealthy Internationalists, the majority of whom are Jews. There is no reason to beat around the bush on this point, because this truth is obvious to anyone who studies the international situation.

The fact that the creators of the United Nations chose a Soviet secret agent to be their Executive Officer during the formative days at Dumbarton Oaks, should tell any intelligent person a great deal.

The superficial thinker may say: "But he was only one and anyone could have made the same mistake."

This shallow logic is easy to demolish. Since the founding of the U.N. it has become a safe refuge for thousands of communist spies who work quite openly within this country under diplomatic immunity. With the U.N. - Headquarters in New York City, they are in a strategic position to infiltrate and prepare this country for destruction. This they have told us was their plan, reiterated over and over again.

Practical observers know that communist agents in the U.N. manipulated our military into ignominious defeat in both the Korean and Vietnamese Wars.

Here are a number of valid reasons why I believe we should banish this organization from the United States:

1. - They have taken our sons into battle in two no-win wars without the consent of our Congress or our people.
2. - By their clever manipulations, they have drained America's treasury and have involved us in a crippling debt.
3. - They have subordinated our Constitution by chicanery and literal interpretations which have violated the traditions of our nation.
4. - They have used our power, our money and our military apparatus to intimidate and browbeat nations seeking to establish their own sovereignty. (Good examples are Rhodesia and now South Africa.)
5. They have used the power, influence, money and military might of the U.S. to drive millions of Arabs from their rightful possessions in Palestine and have set up an illegal, bandit state known as the Israeli.
6. - By trickery and use of the word "convention," they have organized something which is in no sense a convention, for the purpose of drawing us into International rulings

which are detrimental to the welfare of our nation and its people. By this trickery, they are now attempting to pass a resolution known as the Genocide Treaty, which if passed, would subject American citizens to arrest and trial in foreign courts and imprisonment on foreign soil.

7. - They have used the power and influence of the U.N. to justify the mongrelization of our nation and the destruction of the integrity of the White race. This is in itself the "genocide" they say they abhor.

8. - They have placed a foreign beachhead on American soil and we are told that it no longer belongs to us.

9. - They have flooded our shores with spies - communist and Zionist alike, who hate America and everything we stand for and who have told us over and over again that they mean to destroy us.

10. - The U.N. has created a forum for our foes on our own shores, where our enemies can vent their spleen against us, while our government protects them from the anger of justly disturbed Americans. (A good example, during the Vietnam War, communist agitators burned an American flag on the steps of the Capitol Building in Washington, D.C. without any interference from the police. But when a Polish-American patriot tried to burn a Soviet flag on the steps of the Soviet Embassy a few blocks away, he was arrested and incarcerated.)

11. - Spineless politicians in our Congress, corrupted by International Zionist traitors, have given immunity to this alien horde. They cannot be arrested for violation of American law.

12. - They are re-writing the textbooks of American schools, under the camouflage of the United Nations Educational Organization, UNESCO. They are building a synthetic patriotism in the minds of American school children, not for America, but as one-world citizens. (A good example of this. A few years ago in a Texas school, I saw a First Grade teachers handbook, written by a radical Jewish child psychologist named Paul Brandwein. The first paragraph said in essence: "All children coming to your classes are insane, because of what they have been taught in their homes and churches. It is your task as teachers to correct these erroneous ideas and prepare the way for these children to BECOME THE INTERNATIONAL CITIZENS OF THE FUTURE.")

13. - They have inspired thousands of American school teachers to downgrade patriotism for America and pride in our history.

14. - They have given us a new flag to follow - the spider flag of the U.N. which apes the sickly blue and white of the Zionist flag; The flag of the anti-Christ.

15. - They are bankrupting our nation deliberately, to put our wealth into the pockets of the Internationalists which control them.

16. - They are following PROTOCOL VI of THE PROTOCOLS OF ZION, which states:

"It is essential for us at whatever the cost to deprive them (the non-Jew) of their land. This objective will be best attained by increasing the burdens

upon landed property - in loading the land with debts."

Open your eyes and see what is happening to the American farmer and small business men. They are being systematically looted by the bankers and their property for the most part is going into the hands of the alien Jews.

What we see happening today in America would have made the Jewish carpetbaggers of the post-Civil War days look like small potatoes. Today's land grabbing devils (St. John 8:42-47) are the descendants of the same Jews who once before invaded the South in the name of HUMAN RIGHTS and JUSTICE during the Reconstruction Era. Today, these same people are systematically raping the White Christian people of America. Ask yourself how many Jews have gone out of business during these days? They are attempting, under the cloak of HUMAN RIGHTS and JUSTICE to manipulate the American farmer into loss of his land.

Isn't it strange how the American government swarms to the aid of the Jew owned airlines, tobacco companies, railroads and steel industries, but can't find help for the men who keep America alive and feed the world?

17. - They have organized a monetary "booby trap", beyond the understanding of the average American designed specifically to loot our people in the greatest scam in the world's history.

Through their so-called World Bank, they have literally looted the wealth of America. They operate in the shadows and exploit the lack of information our people have regarding their criminal operations.

18. - In all the United Nations activities on the shores of Christian America, they have outlawed prayer, chaplains, Scripture and above all, any mention of Jesus Christ in their official sessions. This in a Christian Nation which is their host.

19 - They have invaded America' military and trade secrets and have sought to destroy American industry through cheap slave labor.

These, my American friends, are but a few of the evils the United Nations has brought to our shores. They have exploited the knaves and fools among our legislators to the point where many of them have committed acts of treason against our people, our flag, our Constitution and our traditions.

Who among those of you who read this book dares to defend and justify these acts? This substance of treason? No man or woman who loves God! No man or woman who believes in Jesus Christ! No man or woman who really loves America!!!

## **CHAPTER XXXI**

# **WHY DOES OFFICIAL JEWRY ALWAYS STAND ON THE ENEMY SIDE?**

We could answer this question very simply by honestly stating: "Because they are the enemy!" But this would be too simplistic and would certainly result in charges of being a "hate monger," or "anti-Semitic."

So to prove my point, I'd like to go back a few years and "look at the Jewish record" in the United States and let you make up your own mind.

Prior to the days when the "villainous agents of the hidden hand" had political power in the U.S. our government put "hand cuffs and leg irons" on patriots such as Sen. Joseph McCarthy. McCarthy had done a magnificent job of building into the permanent record of the U.S. Congress, a roster of names of persons who had confessed, under oath, that they would be incriminated if they were forced to give truthful answers about their relationship to the Communist conspiracy to destroy America.

Now doesn't it seem strange to you, as an intelligent person, that the media of America would come to the defense of the conspirators and attack McCarthy? There were some exceptions in the media, but very few and these were of little consequence. The Jew-owned WASHINGTON POST, the Jew owned NEW YORK TIMES, and the Jew owned ST. LOUIS POST-DISPATCH, set the pace for the national sophisticated media. It seems almost unbelievable, that American citizens, passing as Christian patriots, would be so concerned about the protection of the rights of men and women who obviously hated the United States while castigating a great patriot who loved this country and was trying to save it.

This crime, with which they were charged, was not that of stealing a car, or the forging of a check, but TREASON - "Giving aid and comfort to the enemy of the United States." (Article III, Sec. 3 of the U.S. Constitution.)

What a strange coincidence it is, that close to 90% of the unfriendly witnesses in these trials were members of powerful Jewish organizations.

No one could accuse Joseph McCarthy of being anti-Semitic. He never uttered a word which could have been construed in this manner. He had even hired a brilliant young Jew as an attorney and most of the unfriendly witnesses subpoenaed were at the instigation of Mr. Cohen.

There were some patriots, as I guess there will always be, who were bitter and cynical over years of unhappy experience and abuse by Jewish officials, who went so far as to say that Cohen was a "Jewish plant" for the purpose of destroying McCarthy. From my studies of this man, I do not believe he would have been taken in by such a plot.

On November 29, 1955, an issue of LOOK MAGAZINE had an article in which a Gentile named William Attwood, tried to do a job for the Jews in an article titled THE POSITION OF THE JEWS IN AMERICA TODAY. To the indiscriminating reader, this article was just another article designed to convince the American people that the Jews really are a magnificent body of poor, persecuted, misunderstood people - a maligned minority. But in numerous places in this article, Mr. Attwood slipped. Whether he made these blunders personally, or whether they were committed by the Editorial Staff I do not know.

There is little doubt that some "high-pressure" Jew was looking over his shoulder, approving every sentence. The result confirmed an opinion held by many who have studied the Jewish problem over the years. "Give a Jew enough rope and invariably he will hang himself." The official professional Jew always slips somewhere and "let's the cat out of the bag." Why? Because he has a tremendous ego and loves to brag about his power and what he will do to the stupid "goyim." He also insulates himself with coercion, intimidation and high pressure; thus eliminating the great resource of honest opinion. He keeps himself in such a state of sub-conscious panic that he annihilates all honest values. In dealing with radical Jews over the years, I have observed this personally. Since they do not have an honest answer for the "dirty work" they are doing, they try and "shout down" their opponents by calling them all sorts of evil names: "Anti-Semitic;" "racist;" "fascist," you name it. One Jewish radio moderator called me a "pornographer of paranoia" for exposing Jewish deviousness.

But a good investigation into the background of the LOOK article proved to be an eye opener.

While Sen. McCarthy had hired a Jewish lawyer to prove he was not anti-Semitic, we find every Jewish organization of note and every Jewish periodical, engaged in "bad mouthing" him. As

Winston Churchill was suppose to have said: "This is an enigma within a riddle."

There was and is only one answer. Sen. McCarthy was honest enough and brave enough to expose communism wherever he found it. But when he began to tread on Jewish toes, because many of those he exposed were Jews, he was marked for Jewish slaughter. This seems a bit strange, when you consider that many high-ranking Jews had bragged over the years, about how Communism was a "brain child of Judaism." The most prestigious Jewish newspaper in the U.S. THE AMERICAN HEBREW, clearly stated in their August 10,1920 issue: "The Russian Revolution was made by Jews!"

Now it is only fair to say that there is a handful of anti-Zionist, anti-Communist, Pro-American Jews in the U.S. They have suffered terribly from their own people because they are honest enough to admit Jewish underhandedness. Two of them are Alfred Lilienthal, brilliant statesman and author of THE ZIONIST CONNECTION, and Arthur Koestler, author of THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE. There are others, men such as Benjamin Freedman, who spent his life and fortune fighting Zionism and Haviv Schriber. One cannot but help respect these men for their honesty. But the fact still remains that every important Jewish organization in the United States took the side of the Communists and fought against McCarthy's exposure.

The LOOK article said: "Demagogues (a leader who makes use of popular prejudices and false claims to gain power) like Sen. McCarthy alarm Jews; they dread an atmosphere of unreason. They oppose him because their built-in radar detects danger signals."

Now if some Christian had made a statement such as this, that their "radar system" had given off certain "danger signals" when they were around a Jew, the press would have smeared them as being anti-Semite. No thinking Christian would ever consider himself to be anti-Semitic. In the first place this is a misnomer, since the great portion of those who call themselves Jews are not Semites. They are from a Turco-Mongolian back ground and their ancestors never set toot on Palestinian soil.

But this much used term has become a Zionist "smear word." It is employed by professional Jews to designate anyone with guts enough, who exposes their crooked works. These are the Jews who profess to love everyone and hate no one, while insisting that America's destiny and ethics should be determined by the dynamics and ethics of the Talmud. This is the Judeo-Christianity, which has superseded Bible Christianity.

For any Jew to state that Jews had special built in "radar systems" to warn them against people like me, is to admit that every Jew is biologically fixed at birth to be on the wrong side of the question. (This may be true, for the Apostle Paul said of them in 1 Thessalonians 2:15 - "...they please not God, and are contrary to all men.") This kind of philosophy leaves no room for anyone of Jewish birth to be a decent, patriotic American citizen. Any Gentile who would hold a view such as this, would be considered as an immediate candidate for the "State funny farm."

A lot of printed material has been put into circulation which defames every Jew. As a Christian, I do not believe I have to use terms such as "stinking kike," or "mud people," to express my revulsion for what some people do. Neither do I have to go to people who hate Jews for the facts. I would much rather go to Jewish sources, for it is impossible to refute these. I can prove from Jewish sources, why International Jewry always fights anyone who tells the truth about Judaism and why Jews always oppose honest men like Sen. McCarthy.

International Jewry dares not allow the average, decent, American, especially those who are Christian, to know the truth about their operations, for it would "blow the International Jewish ship out of the water."

Why should I be branded a "hate monger" when I tell the truth about Jewry? Why should I be called a "fascist" when I expose what they brag about themselves? They accuse me of being the problem. They say I cause hate for their people. Yet a mouthpiece of official Jewry, states in a national magazine, that Jews have a "built in radar system which recognizes evil in men who expose them."

I would like to have any Jew or Christian apologist for the Jew, such as Jerry Falwell or Jimmy Swaggart, explain to the Christian people of America, why more than 90% of those implicated for treason against the U.S. in the past fifty years have been Jews. Why is almost 100% of the leadership in organized evil in America - the evils which a lot of these Christian apologists say they are trying to combat - why do they never tell their people that these are Jews?

Why was it that not a single one of the Jew witnesses who testified against Sen. McCarthy and who were proven to be liars and some of whom publicly admitted to being communists, why was not even one of these ever prosecuted? Why was a man like William Z. Foster, head of the Communist Party, USA, allowed complete freedom to preach his communist hate in the United States? Why has a man like Gus Hall, been allowed freedom in this country for over fifty years when he has plainly stated that he is looking forward to the day when "the last Congressman is strangled with the guts of the last preacher."

Can you tell me why decent Americans have put up with over 40,000 Marxists professors in our public education system, a high percentage of whom are Jews, and who preach the destruction of everything decent Americans believe in?

Can you tell me why the media tells us that our greatest danger comes from the radical right, when the radical left has been ten times as active in destruction in the past ten years?

Why do we put up with a tiny minority of alien people, who hate our country, our people and our God and who smear anyone who speaks out against them? WAKE UP CHRISTIAN! YOU HAVE BEEN HAD!!!

During the Korean War, according to a speech given by General Mark Clark before the Executive Club of Chicago in 1955, he received orders from Washington which resulted in certain defeat on the battlefields of Korea.

This fine American officer said that he was shocked by these orders, so much so that he took the time and effort to contact certain public officials concerning them; especially those whose names were on the orders. These officials, according to Gen. Clark, insisted that they had never signed such orders. It became apparent, that the orders were signed by unknown personalities in the Pentagon. Why was there never a Congressional investigation of this treason?

Why was it that when Sen. McCarthy and a few others tried to find out the truth, President Eisenhower lowered an "Iron Curtain" on their investigation? Why did certain people in the White House cabal (people secretly united to bring about a change in public affairs) serve notice on Pentagon officdy H, that if they dared to pass on this information to Sen. McCarthy and his committee, they would not only be fired, but would be accused of releasing classified information? Who were these people who forged the orders which resulted in the deaths of 54,246 young Americans? Who were responsible for the 157,530 Americans who were wounded? Why have these traitors never been brought to justice? Why was there never a big hue and cry about this treason from such organizations as the AMERICAN LEGION and the VETERANS OF FOREIGN WARS? Where are these traitors now? Are any of them still in our government? We have never been given the answer to any of these questions and anyone who has honestly sought to find the answer has been savagely and ruthlessly persecuted.

Mrs. Anna Rosenberg, the Jewish immigrant from Budapest, who came into prominence by the way of her Communist affiliations in New York state and through the efforts of Harry Hopkins and President Eisenhower, might have been able to answer some of these questions.

This little Jewish lady had been given the biggest job in the Pentagon, when measured from the standpoint of active executive control. She was put in charge of Military Manpower. Doesn't it seem strange to you, that the powers in control of our government could not find one person out of 20-million veterans, who were honest enough and smart enough to hold this job? Why then did Pres. Eisenhower give it to an alien, Marxist Jew? Why did our government allow an alien with a Marxist

background, to take over control of America's mighty military machine? Yet to say anything about this today, is to leave yourself open to an accusation of being anti-Semitic.

The more one looks into the reasons why we lost the war in Korea - and we did lose it - the less mysterious these reasons become.

It is only fair to mention here that Gen. Mark Clark was half Jew. But it also important for us to remember that there was never anything that indicated that he was ever influenced by this fact. He was a fine military man and a good American.

So all this brings us up to a very interesting and important question. "Who master-minded" the appeasement of our sworn enemy?" Co-existence and appeasement in our government - a principle diametrically opposed to Americanism - was originated by the same individuals who brought about the Communist Revolution in Russia. Remember Rabbi Steven Wise's statement: "Some call it Communism; I call it Judaism." So it is not all that difficult to run down the source of America's appeasement.

The philosophy of "compromise" with evil is as old as hell itself. It was the same policy the devil presented to Christ when he took Him into a high mountain and subjected Him to the three temptations listed in Matthew 3. (As far as history reveals, this was the first "summit conference.") Christ however, did not sit down with the enemy and discuss the problems over a feast of expensive food and vodka. He said: "Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and Him only shalt thou serve," (Matthew 3:10).

Now if we were to move rapidly from that mountain top in Palestine to the year 1924, we would find a top communist official, Dmitri Manualisky, as he laid out the plan for the final subjugation of America. It was a plan, listed in other places in this book, whereby the Communists would offer peace overtures to America and give them "unheard of concessions, hoping to lull them into a fatal sleep. Then when Christendom (the Free Western World) was under this hypnotic spell, they would "smash us with their clenched fist." This Manualisky presided over the United Nations Security Council in 1949.

If we recognize that Satan is the creator of compromise involving all moral and spiritual problems, we can see him behind this Bolshevik trick. Our major problem is to find out who is implementing this program in 1985.

We know that during the Eisenhower Administration, it was carried out by such personages as Josh Foster Dulles, America's Secretary of State and Harold Stassen. It might be presumptuous to assume these men were traitors purposely conspiring to destroy America. Possibly they were victims of a super-hoax, and an all-powerful pressure machine which has been running American politics for more than fifty years. I have often mentioned the fact that our government in Washington today, is an alien government. I am not referring to the Regan Administration, for no matter whether Republicans or Democrats are in office, this alien government is the "power behind the throne." It is the force which "pulls the strings and manipulates the puppets we call Congressmen."

Why has America been led into one "sap trap" after another in International affairs? I believe it was Secretary of the Navy James Forrestal, who once said words to the effect: "If the State Department was on our side, they would make a mistake in our favor every once in a while." If we knew the full truth concerning the manipulation of the Baruch's, the Rosenberg's, the Lehman's, the Kissinger's and the Brezinski's, we might be able to find the answer to this thorny question.

Why did we desert Christians during World War II to carouse with the gangsters from the Kremlin? A lot of us would like to know the answer to this one! We wonder why, when our State Department tells us that our Foreign Policy for the past fifty years has been to "curb the expansion of Communism," have we on at least 14 major occasions, when the Soviet Union was on the verge of economic collapse, stepped in and with American tax dollars, bailed them out? Yes indeed, we would like someone in government to answer this question. Why when we now fully understand the

stupidity of our actions in helping the Soviet Union re-arm, is the Regan Administration trying to do the same thing with Red China?

Many concerned Americans will be surprised to find that while we were told that we fought a war in 1950 to save Korea, we never permitted Korea to join the United Nations, although our State Department was fully behind the drive to allow Red China to become a member. The intellectuals and "brain trusters" in our State Department did everything in their power to turn Korea over to the Communists, just as they did China under General George Marshall.

Maybe some of you will say: "Why worry about Korea, that was more than thirty years ago?" I am telling you about Korea, because it was the key to what happened later in Vietnam and what is happening today in Central America. I was also personally involved in the Korean War and saw some of our State Department's treachery first-hand.

The Korean War often referred to as a "police action," was one of the biggest deceptions in our country's history. We experienced all the liabilities of a war, with none of the assets. We suffered over 150,000 casualties and in the opinion of every intelligent American I have ever met, we lost that war, not through the cowardice of our men under arms, not because of our military leadership, but because of the traitors within our government who meant us to lose that war.

It was the traitors in Washington, that "leaked out the information" that the Chinese and North Koreans would have nothing to fear from us North of the 38th Parallel. (I use the term TRAITORS, ADVISEDLY, TAKING IT FROM Article III, Section 3 of the U.S. Constitution, which defines treason as: "levying war against them (the U.S.); adhering to their enemies, giving them aid and comfort.") If that isn't what our official policy did in Korea, then I fail to understand the meaning of the English language.

Our actions in Korea would be similar to leaking information to Mexico, that they could move unmolested into the Southwest, since we would not defend anything south of the Mason-Dixon Line.

The results of this treason was a disgraceful defeat for a nation which had never been defeated before and the men responsible for this fiasco, who should have been tried for treason, convicted and hung, have been some of the "big shots" in Washington for the past thirty years.

The end results of three years of hell in Korea was something the State Department called an "armistice." After we had been "kicked in the teeth," as a result of their treasonous policy of appeasement and downright cowardice. One of the most shocking events of this period was the firing of General Douglas Mac Arthur, for attempting to thwart this policy and win the war.

If the defenders of the Alamo could know that happened in the years 1950-53 and later on in Vietnam, they would not be able to believe that the inheritance of courage they left, could fall so low in America.

Our actions in Korea and Vietnam, were as disgraceful as though the Chief of Police, the City Council, and the leading clergymen of a big city were to sit down at a conference table with gangsters, who would humiliate them and spit on them and then dictate how they were to run their city for the benefit of the criminals.

It was as dishonorable as though a father of three daughters was to make a deal with a rapist. "You can have your pick of the girls, if you promise to leave the other two alone." Who ever heard of an honorable man who would acquiesce to such a proposition? Most fathers would rather see the entire family die, before having them so dishonored. This of course was before our churches inspired the slogan: "It's better to be Red, than dead!" Most of the poor fools who mouth this cliché, have no idea of what they are asking for.

This strange new "gray" philosophy of compromise and cowardice has become a fad with many Americans and no where is it more visible than in the church. Here we see national leaders who compromise with and glorify those who hate them and who would destroy everything they stand for

as Christians. Yet they call these enemies, "God's Chosen People."

I can look back on the days of the Korean infamy with fury, because I was there and saw this treachery first hand. In 1950, I was an Advisor with the Korean Military, serving with the Korean Military Advisory mission in Seoul. I had gone to Korea in the spring of 1948 when this advisory group was first formed.

In the summer of 1950, I was billeted in Seoul and was advising a South Korean Infantry battalion, which was guarding one of the approaches into Seoul, at a little town called Pochon, located just south of the 38th Parallel.

From the early days of 1950, the Americans serving along the Parallel knew that it was only a matter of time until the North Koreans struck south. There were many probing attacks across the Parallel during this time, yet whenever we gave an account of these attacks to the State Department representative, they were met with skepticism and sometimes downright rudeness.

I can especially remember the week before the war began. We had seen a tremendous buildup of enemy forces north of the Parallel. In my area, an infantry company had been replaced by an infantry division of some 12,000 men, while a mounted cavalry regiment of some 1800 men and 76 heavy tanks were reported in the area. We also knew that the North Koreans were armed with new 122 mm guns which out ranged our 105 mm howitzers by some 10,000 yards.

Yet on June 24, 1950, the day before the invasion began, I sat in on an officer's briefing in Seoul, in which a colonel from the State Department's Liaison Office told us there was no significant enemy action along the Parallel and we could safely attend a big party that was to be held that night at the KMAG Officer's Club. For some reason, I did not attend.

About 5 a.m. on the morning of June 25th, 1950, I was wakened by a telephone call from KMAG Headquarters, informing me that the invasion had begun and that I was to join my battalion at Pochon as soon as possible. I was so sure that it would come at any time, that I had my equipment ready in a corner of the room and only had to load it into my jeep and head north.

Arriving at Battalion Headquarters in the village of Pochon about 6:30 a.m. I found the South Koreans under heavy attack from the north. Our Headquarters was about 500 yards south of the front lines and we were under heavy artillery attack at that time, with shells from the 122's and 120mm mortars dropping all about. On the front lines, the odds against us were twenty to one. An initial attack by heavy armor had been repulsed with the loss of six enemy tanks. These had been knocked out by South Korean suicide groups who had tied explosives to their waists and thrown themselves under the tanks and then blown them up. This came after they found that their American supplied anti-tank weapons would not stop the North Korean tanks. My Korean counter-part, a Major Kim told me about his suicide troops and then said: "But they don't like to do it that way."

Shortly thereafter I found that all the armor piercing ammunition for our anti-tank guns had been removed from the front lines, ten days before, on orders of the American Ambassador, William C. Muccio. He later told a Congressional Committee that he had done this because he was afraid that South Korean President Syngman Rhee would attack the north.

By evening, our defending unit of some 850 men, was down to less than 200 and we were forced to retreat as the enemy tanks finally broke through our lines. I ended that first day walking cross-country for some 38 miles in a downpour of rain, to our base in Seoul. I arrived early in the morning, just in time to kiss my wife good bye, as she was loaded on a bus for the trip to Inchon and then by ship to Japan.

By Tuesday afternoon, June 27, the evacuation of all civilians and most of the military had taken place. I happened to be on the last plane load of advisors which was to be flown out and we never made it. Thirteen of us were returned to Seoul, when we found that President Truman had ordered the U.S. Air Force and Navy to support the South Koreans. One of our first actions was to go to the State Department Headquarters and get permission to burn a gasoline dump on the outskirts of the

city, which contained a million, 40-gal. drums of gasoline, which had just arrived from the States. We were literally cursed out of the office by Mr. Muccio himself. I distinctly remember his words: "Get the hell out of here," he shouted, "I'm sick and tired of you military b 5 trying to tell me how to run this war, I give the orders around here." Five hours later 40 million gallons of U.S. gasoline was in the hands of the enemy, enough to run their tanks for three months.

When Ambassador Muccio left Seoul that afternoon, Major Paul Hedstrom of Bismarck, North Dakota and myself, went to the State Department building and searched it from top to bottom, looking for any important papers which might have been left behind by mistake. In the Ambassador's office, we found a locked room which we broke into and in that room a "military type filing cabinet," padlocked. We blew the padlock off with a shot from a .45 and found some interesting papers. They were apparently dispatches from the State Department covering some eighteen months of enemy activities, which should have been sent to Major Gen. Willoughby, in Tokyo, McArthur's Intelligence Chief. Instead, they had been deliberately withheld by the Ambassador. I picked out four of the more incriminating ones, over the warning from Major Hedstrom that "they will hang you if they find out what you are doing." The next day, I was slightly wounded and was flown to Japan for medical treatment. While there, I gave the papers into the keeping of a young lieutenant who was bound for the States on an emergency leave.

He hand carried these papers to Sen. Bill Knowland of California and these were presented to the Senate Armed Forces Committee. Mr. Knowland told me himself, later on, that when he made his report before the Committee, they laughed at him for believing that "an American ambassador would do such a treasonous thing." When he insisted that an investigation be made of this incident, it began a long period of harassment for Sen. Knowland, which ultimately ended in his being defeated for the Senate seat. (You can easily imagine where the pressure came from.)

Many of you will remember how Gen. Willoughby, McArthur's Intelligence Chief, was castigated by the media for not knowing what was brewing in North Korea. Of course nothing was said about the treason in our State Department. But those of us who were on the scene remembered, and we did some "Monday morning quarterbacking." We looked back to some suspicious things which had happened a few weeks previously.

About three weeks before the war began, a very powerful American military man, Col. William Baird, the KMAG Provost Marshall and National Police Advisor to the South Koreans, left Korea for retirement with over 35 years of service. He was probably the most powerful American military man in the country. He had a beautiful private secretary, a girl about thirty years old at that time, who had been a professional model. As soon as Baird got on the ship at Inchon, his secretary was arrested by the South Korean police and was accused of being a North Korean spy. It seems that she was married to a high ranking North Korean military officer and had been using American Military Police vehicles to take information to her mother who lived in the little village of Kae'song, on the 38th Parallel. While the South Korean police suspected her, they were afraid of Col. Baird and would do nothing while she was under his protection. On the day the war began, this woman was shot by the South Korean military without a trial.

In the meantime, Col. Baird had arrived at the Oakland Naval Base in California, where he was placed under "arrest of quarters," pending an investigation into his Korean activities.

This wily old man had a dossier on Ambassador Muccio and eight high ranking State Department officials in Seoul, who had apparently been "shacking up" with this Korean beauty. These dossiers contained so much damaging material to the State Department, that all charges against Col. Baird were dropped, Ambassador Muccio was re-assigned to become Ambassador to Iceland and the eight State Department officials were all promoted. All the evidence was swept under the carpet by officialdom in Washington and nothing hit the news, until about eight years later, when an investigative reporter for PARADE MAGAZINE, wrote an account of this treason in government.

Later in Eritrea, Ethiopia, in 1961-62, I saw more of the State Department treason, when shipments

of American wheat, which had been sent as a free gift from the American people to alleviate a famine in that country, was sold by Ethiopian officials. When I went with my Commanding Officer to confront the State Department Consul in Asmara, we were bluntly told that it was none of our business and that he would ruin our military careers if we were to say anything about what we saw. I immediately wrote to my Senator and a few weeks later the "stuff hit the fan," and I was officially harassed for the next two years, until I finally resigned from the Service in disgust.

When I think that what I saw of State Department treachery, was only a very tiny corner of their treason, it makes my blood run cold and I fear for the safety of this country I love.

How could treason such as this flourish within America? Why do Americans know so little about these betrayals? Do you honestly believe these things happen by accident?

There is a "hidden hand," my friend, a submerged force, a "submarine policy", if you will, "a hidden political apparatus," which operates outside the knowledge of our citizens and which is never exposed by the media, which is part of this apparatus. You may not want to believe this. You may not accept it. BUT IT IS TRUE!!!

Ask yourself this question: "Why does Congress never make a full investigation of these things which are conveniently called 'political blunders?'"

When Sen. McCarthy tried to expose this treason, his most aggressive enemy was a Jew named Maurice Rosenblatt. Behind Rosenblatt was another Jew, Arthur Goldsmith, sometimes referred to as "the ivory tower propagandist."

A brilliant journalist named Westbrook Pegler, devoted much space to the smear tactics used by this rich and ruthless Jew. It is interesting to note that the Eisenhower administration members were often guests at the Goldsmith suite in the Waldorf-Astoria Hotel in New York City.

While Sen. McCarthy often bent over backwards to prove that he was not anti-Semitic and associated with pro-American Jews such as George Sokolsky, Eugene Lyons and Rabbi Benjamin Schultz, he hoped against hope that official Jewry would recognize their error and the danger it presented to their own people. He hoped they would see through the "witches brew of Zionist-Communism?" and repudiate it before it was too late. McCarthy knew that these Jews and others such as Benjamin Freedman, had been ostracized by the Jewish leaders because of their anti-Zionist stance.

But no man can survive very long in a battle condition with one hand tied behind his back. We learned this the bitter way in Korea and again in Vietnam. Deep down under his aversion to prejudice, Sen. McCarthy knew that his enemies were Zionists.

There are some people who claimed that Rabbi Schultz and even Gerald L. K. Smith were A.D.L. agents, planted within the framework of the Christian Patriotic, anti-Communist Movement. I do not believe this, for they all paid a terrible price for their opposition to Zionism. Freedman lost a fortune of more than \$2-million and his name became a "by word" in Jewish circles.

In 1954, every important Jewish organization in America, under the title of the NATIONAL COMMUNITIES RELATIONS ADVISORY COUNCIL. This included representatives of the AMERICAN JEWISH CONGRESS; the ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE; the JEWISH LABOR COMMITTEE; the JEWISH WAR VETERANS, and THE UNION OF AMERICAN HEBREW CONGREGATIONS. A special resolution was passed for the expressed purpose of condemning Rabbi Schultz, the only American Jewish rabbi who had consistently defended Sen. McCarthy and Americanism. Before this happened, Schultz had been kicked out of his synagogue.

A new cult has developed in American politics since the New Deal Era. Since the "man on the street" has become aware of the menace of Communism, those who favored Communism through support or appeasement have joined this cult. It is sometimes referred to as "Anti-anti-Communism." Most of the adherents of this strange cult do not have the nerve to support communism openly, because of the effect it might have on their businesses. So instead, they join in any campaign aimed at

destroying or slowing-down anti-communists. They join the "wolf-pack" which howls for the blood of the Christian Patriots who have guts enough to expose the true Zionist enemy. They bring about the "silent treatment," often used by the press, where conservative "Letters to the Editor, seldom if ever are printed. Or they join the lying, half-true yellow journalism of the Jewish controlled press in its campaign against true patriotism.

These people have been remarkably successful in exploiting the villainy, stupidity, sentimentality, and other human traits which are in their favor.

When everything is summed up and brought into the proper perspective, it boils down to one main point. Americans, for the most part want to know the truth, but they are being deliberately kept from it by a controlled media, and those they trust the most, their clergy.

American pastors are probably as much to blame for this unhealthy state of affairs as any other group. For instead of warning their people concerning the danger which emanate from International Judaism, they are glorifying God's enemies by calling them His Chosen. Then to make things even worse, they say: "God's wrath will fall on you if you do not support the Jews." They should read 2 Chronicles 19:2 which states: "... shouldst thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord; therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord."

Many of our pastors have become like the shepherds of Isaiah 56:10,11, they are "watchdogs that cannot, or will not bark," they are "shepherds who cannot or will not understand," "doing everything for their own personal gain." Isaiah said they were "ignorant," not of formal learning but as the Apostle Paul explained in 2 Timothy 3:7 - they are "Ever learning, and never able to come to a knowledge of the truth."

What a terrible indictment! But at the same time, Christian people are not blameless either, for as Isaiah said in 30:10, they are literally saying to their pastors: "... Prophecy not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophecy deceits." In other words: "Don't tell us the frightening truth; tell us good things we want to hear!" and that's what they have been getting.

Every person concerned with the Zionist-Communist conspiracy should take the time to read a document titled THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION and see how these plans are being carried out to the letter in 1985. An edited version titled **THE SATANIC-COUNTERFEIT**.

Organized Jewry and many fundamentalist and evangelical Christians who have been influenced by them, have branded this document as a forgery. Millions of dollars have been spent by organized Jewry to destroy this document, which first came to light in Russia about 1898. Behind the Iron Curtain, it can mean the death penalty if you are caught with this document in your possession.

Now the word "forgery" implies that there must have been an original and as you know, a forgery is made as close to the original as possible. The translators of this document represented it as being the secret minutes of the World Zionist Congress at the turn of the Twentieth Century. In it they allegedly laid down their plans for world conquest.

When the late Henry Ford, Sr., first published these, he became the recipient of threats against himself and his family He was told that his grandchildren would be in danger unless he withdrew them from circulation.

After Mr. Ford's death, an employee of Ford's admitted that he had affixed Mr. Ford's signature to an apology offered to organized Jewry, because of Jewish threats to bomb the Ford Motor Company. This apology was repudiated by Mr. Ford.

Ford had a statement regarding these PROTOCOLS which was to the effect that whether they were genuine or not, was not the point, it was in how they were being carried out. If you will take time to read them, you will see a blueprint for what is happening in the world today.

Among one of the things this secret meeting agreed to accomplish was to make our "goyim"

(Yiddish for "non-Jewish" animal) society a "soft, corruptible, cowardly, compromising society." They have done an excellent job on this, especially among Christians. So much so, that at one time virtue known among Americans as "righteous indignation," (the ability to see when something is wrong and the guts to do something about it) has all but disappeared from the American scene.

By 1920, when Mr. Ford first published the PROTOCOLS, over half of them had been accomplished, and they have gone a long way towards completion of their plans in the 65 years which have intervened.

This fad of caution, cowardice, timidity and compromise is something completely foreign to the conduct of American affairs in the past. Yet it has become the policy of this century.

When Americans first came into contact with the ideology of Adolph Hitler during World War II the Jewish controlled propaganda machine was completely intolerant. There was no compromise preached then. World Jewry called for the liquidation of the German people. (See the book, [GERMANY MUST PERISH!](#) written by the Jewish author Theodore N. Kaufmann in 1941.)

A plan was devised by the Jew, Henry Morgenthau and his Jewish assistants in the American government for the complete annihilation of the German people through a program of planned genocide. It proposed the immediate execution of 500,000 German war criminals. (Criminals of course by their definition.) But in the intervening years, when our conflict has been with the Jew-created Soviet Union (which has killed more than 65-million of its people) we have suddenly been manipulated into retreat and timidity and a world policy of appeasement as seen in Korea, Vietnam, the Panama Canal, Iran and Lebanon.

We are told over and over, by our own government and the Jew owned media, that we no longer dare to fight (in Grenada and Nicaragua, yes, but not the "big boys" of Cuba or the Soviet Union). We are told that another war will kill us all. But is a man or woman any more dead who is incinerated by a hydrogen bomb, than one who is killed by napalm? We are not only being turned into a nation of compromisers, who cannot even express anger over something like what is happening in Afghanistan, but we are being turned into a nation of cowards.

Personally, I would rather stand and fight the evils of International Zionist-Communism arm-in-arm and be incinerated, than to see my children and grandchildren live under the slavery of Judaistic Communism.

\* \* \* \* \*

## CHAPTER XXXII

# QUARANTINE AND PERSECUTION OF CHRISTIAN PATRIOTS

There are powerful organizations at work in America, who are spending millions of dollars every year, much of it coming from gullible Christian sources, to be used in what they call the "quarantine treatment of Christian Patriots." These are the people who are intelligent enough to know the truth and who have the courage to speak out concerning it. They are the ones in particular, who are "blowing the whistle" on the Jewish control over America.

The AMERICAN JEWISH COMMITTEE, which works in harmony with every Jewish organization in America, invented this formula for dealing with American patriots. In a confidential conference held in 1955, this committee resolved to "quarantine" every patriot who dared speak out with alertness concerning the Zionist threat to Christian America. They sent out specific orders to the Jewish controlled media to enforce these orders.

They resolved that if any public figure spoke out concerning the "Jewish Question," he would immediately be labeled as a "rabble rouser," or a "leader of the lunatic fringe." They also concluded that even a smear campaign helped a patriotic group, since it brought them to the attention of the

public.

We have found this. to be very true with the CHRISTIAN PATRIOT'S DEFENSE LEAGUE. We have always treated the press and TV personnel with courtesy and have always opened our meetings to them. In almost 100% of the cases, they have done "hatchet jobs" on us and have twisted our statements around to make us look like a bunch of "kooks" and "hate mongers." Recently they went so far as to accuse John Harrell, the founder of this organization, of buildted his own personal air force. (Next they will be coming out and stating we intend to bomb Washington, D.C. with the Piper Cubs we have in our air-arm.)

But strangely enough, we have found that even badly adverse reports have helped our cause. More and more Americans are waking up to the fact that the media cannot be trusted, they are learning to read between the lines of the news. As one man told us: "When I read a radical report on some person or organization that is exposing evil, I immediately ask, why are they so concerned. Could it be that those extremists are telling us the truth?"

In every instance, bad reports have resulted in hundreds of letters of inquiry.

So the Jewish "power lords," tried giving us the "silent treatment." They showed their utter contempt for the Bill of Rights. And, they have confessed over and over, by their actions, that they believe Jews have the right to use force and power, to coerce and control Americans.

If Christians were ever able to get this truth through their "thick heads," 90% of the Jewish problem would be resolved.

Why should any group have the power to determine what Americans shall and shall not know about their own affairs? When these alien people, who are completely hostile to the idea of Americanism, and who are a tiny minority, rise up and try and control all of us, we have strong motives to question their tactics.



One of the major tools of the Zionist "change artists" has been in the matter of "racial integration". They are enough historians, that they understand that every racially integrated society in the world's 6,000 years of written history, has "gone down the tube" from internal decay.

Up until about 1870 archeologists who were exploring ancient British antiquities never followed up their findings and what they did find, has been ridiculed by modern scholars. The reason for this is quite evident. With the coming of such men as Darwin, Huxley, Spencer and others, the theory of evolution occupied completely the root of speculative philosophy and even science.

To the theory of Evolution, which demands that man developed from a primate and a savage, through various stages until the Greek and Roman culture, the idea that a scientific community existed in Britain, 1500 years before the time of Christ, was utterly disastrous. Historians have pictured our Anglo-Saxon ancestors as savages in the skins of wild animals, barely able to use metals for the construction of their weapons. Yet when the Roman Legions tried to conquer Britain, they found ancient universities, which surpassed anything that could be found in Rome.

So modern investigators, anxious to follow the Evolutionary reasoning process, have carefully avoided tampering with anything which might prove them wrong.

Since the advent of Thomas Paine and the Jewish-German higher critics of the Bible, the statements of the Bible have been criticized and laughed at as folk tales by those who should know better.

Oriental scholars have believed that the Semites existed at least 4,000 B.C. Now these same scholars believe that the term "Semite" is derived from Shem, the son of Noah, who lived about the time of the Great Flood, which according to Scripture account took place about 2344 B.C. If this is true, then how could Semitic people have existed 1500 years earlier?

Some Orientalists believe the Semitic race originated in Central Asia and migrated into Mesopotamia about 3,000 B.C. There they found an inferior civilization which they conquered and absorbed and then founded the Babylonian Empire.

This migration of a superior race, coming from Central Asia has been proven correct, but as Shem did not come into existence until 2400 B.C. this race which came from Asia could not have been Semites. They were ARYANS, the parent white race. The name ARYAN in the Original Sanskrit language comes from the word ARYA which literally means "the noble race."

Scientific men know that there is a great deal of difference between the three principle races of mankind, regardless of all the screaming to the contrary of those who say they are alike. These three races are the Mongolian, sometimes called the Turanian race; the Negro and the White race, known as Caucasian. The white race were late comers on the worlds scene and constituted world leaders wherever they appeared. Any honest investigation into their background will show that they appeared late in history, as a highly developed civilization.

The answer to this can be found in Genesis 1:26 where we read that God said: "Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over all the earth." If the Bible translators had used care and had translated the original Hebrew word for man, which is "Aw-dam", as Adam, instead of man, there would have been no doubt that only the White race was created in the likeness of God and was to have dominion over all the earth. Young's Analytical Concordance will show over 500 cases where the Hebrew word for "man" in the Old Testament, is "Adam." Which certainly indicates that God was speaking only of the Adamites. Unfortunately the translators read their assumptions into the Book, just as most Christians do today.

Now I realize that these statements are going to make some of you angry and will elicit accusations of being a "white supremest." But what I am doing is merely telling you the truth. If the food is too strong for you, maybe you should go back to the "bottle feeding" you get from your own church. My job is not to convince you of anything, merely to tell you the truth.

So whether you want to accept it or not, the Old Testament gives us the best and right explanation as to why the White or Adamic people have always been superior. It has always been recognized by historians, that the White race was an agricultural race, while most of the older races were chiefly nomads and hunters. This is proven in Gen. 2:5, which states that after the creation: "And there was not an Adamite to till the ground." Then in Genesis 2:7 and 8, we find where the Lord God "formed" (not created, but formed) ADAM from the dust of the earth and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life and "man became a living soul." This was completely different from the "creation" of Genesis 1:26.

It goes on to say: "And the Lord planted a garden in Eden; and there He put the man (Adamite) whom He had formed." According to Max Mueller, a great Oxford scholar, "Man is a derivative root word, which means to think. From the Sanskrit we have the word "Manu", which means 'the thinker,' this then was changed to 'man.' The name Adam, the thinker, suggests that the living soul that was breathed into Adam (not the beings of Genesis 1:26 who were created) raised him above the existing races."

This of course will be a bitter pill for the fundamentalists and evangelicals to swallow, since they have been taught by their religious leaders, and not from the Scriptures, that all mankind is alike. According to biological laws, the black and yellow races could not have come from a white couple, no matter what the religionists say to the contrary. It is against every law of nature and therefore against the genetic laws of God Himself.

Many Christians become extremely uncomfortable when they are faced with the racial issue. This is because they have been under attack for a long time with a theory designed to give them a guilt complex. This theory is that they should be ashamed of being White, because of all the evil things we "White folks" have done to the colored races.

Let me stop here briefly to point out that only the White race and the countries of Christendom, (mostly White) have been open in their acceptance of Christianity. The colored races have only been reached for Christ through a great deal of effort, expense and even physical danger.

The White nations of the world send out 98% of all Christian missionaries and Christian literature. It was the White race who abolished slavery, England first in 1834, followed by the United States in 1865. Whenever there is a great national catastrophe, it is the White nations of Christendom who are in the forefront of sending relief. For every evil we have perpetrated on the world, our people have brought a thousand blessings. So never let anyone make you feel ashamed because you are White.

The idea of cohabitation between Blacks and Whites is a sensual concept which immediately creates an evil impression. The instincts of decent Blacks and Whites, revolt at this unnatural performance. The word "adultery", which is akin to "adulterate" is not used in its proper format. It is one type of crime to adulterate the purity of a family, when the husband or wife go outside the marriage relationship for sex relations. Such conduct degenerates and ultimately destroys, first the family and finally the civilization. Fidelity is one the highest principles maintained by the traditions of the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples of Northern Europe.

It is a terrible sin, in the eyes of God, to adulterate this family relationship, but it is a much more terrible sin to adulterate a race. When Moses first presented the Ten Commandments to God's people Israel at Mt. Sinai (these were not the Jews we know today), he included God's specific command: "Thou shalt not commit adultery!" To construe this commandment as referring only to the husband-wife relationship, is to limit the breadth and wisdom of its significance God had set apart a special people - not to rule over others, as the Zionists envision and are taught in their TALMUD, but to become the "light bearers" of Almighty God, out of which would come the Savior of mankind, Jesus the Christ.

The "seed of the woman" was to come from the woman's body, with the Holy Spirit supplying its contents. This was in a direct fulfillment of Isaiah's prophecy: "Behold a virgin shall conceive and bear a child, and thou shalt call its name Emmanuel, which is interpreted, God with us." (Isaiah 7:14).

This special people who were to come from the seed of Abraham, are not to be confused with the Twentieth Century apostates who are as the Scripture says in Revelation 2:9 - "Those who say they are Jews (proper word JUDEANS), and are not: but are of the synagogue of Satan."

The faithful seed of Abraham was to maintain its racial purity and fulfill its calling in answering that first Biblical prophesy found in Genesis 3:15, when God promised that the "seed of the woman" would bruise the serpent's (Satan's) heel. It also said that there would be perpetual enmity between the seed of Satan and the seed of the woman.

I am firmly convinced, that when God said: "Thou shalt not commit adultery!" he was not referring to the purity of the home, but to the purity of our race. There are many other Scriptures which will confirm this, no matter what seal of approval is placed on inter-racial marriage by such as Billy Graham and others. These say there is no restriction on marriage between the races, as long as both are Christian, but "thus saith not the Scriptures."

There is a great deal of difference between an honest mistake and an evil obsession. When a tourist takes a wrong turn in the road, sincerely believing he is headed in the right direction, he is a victim of a mistake. Possibly he was at fault for not having learned to read a road map, but he is not the victim of an obsession and he did not make that wrong turn because of some evil motive.

However, there are very few people who, sentimentally, without question, without intelligence, and without proper consideration, would allow themselves to be used for the purpose of mongrelization. It is completely contrary to nature. These same folks will often condemn adultery in the home, but glorify it when it comes to race.

After observing this unholy campaign for many years, I am convinced that its purpose is to destroy our race and adulterate the White Man's Christian tradition. I would suggest that our youth have been deliberately debauched by drink, dope and unbridled sex, not to benefit them but to enslave them. They have been taught to get their thrills through sexual intermingling. Last summer I was in Oregon on a speaking tour. Some students from Oregon State University told me that a "lesbian organization" in the school had come up with a motto which stated: "Raise black soldiers for the coming revolution," and urged the lesbian girls to have an affair with and get pregnant from a Black student. You can never convince me that this was for some healthy purpose.

Any policeman with any experience at all will tell you that white men do not go into a Black neighborhood for sexual satisfaction when they are sober, or on their way to church. It usually happens when they are dead drunk and scarcely know what they are doing.

Politicians who love to stay in office, no matter what the price, will do anything, and I literally mean anything to get the Black and Jewish vote. If they think this will come about by promising sexual intermingling, they will do it, regardless of its effect on their own people.

However, anyone who will make an honest study of this problem from a Scriptural and historical basis, will find that race mixing is always promoted by Satanically inspired demagogues, for the purpose of controlling and ultimately destroying people. History proves, beyond the shadow of reasonable doubt, that every civilization which has been guilty of miscegenation has been on the pathway to national ruin and destruction.

Let me ask you a rhetorical question. This is especially aimed at you Christians who may believe that I am a racist, or an antisemite. Is it anti-semitic for me to observe that the majority of Jewish rabbis, and every Jewish Journal and every Jewish organization which has expressed itself on the subject, is in favor of "mongrelization" for the Gentiles, but not for Jews? The very same rabbis who campaign for racially integrated schools, will send his children to a Jewish school so as to maintain his racial purity. In Israel, for instance, it is a criminal offense for a Jew to marry outside his own race. I say: "What's sauce for the goose, should be sauce for the gander."

Before we allow this sin, which God condemned by actually killing people because they committed it, occurs among our youth, ask yourself: "Who is behind it and why?" (I suggest that you read the entire 25th Chapter of the book of Numbers.)

Tied in very closely with mongrelization is our present problem of alien immigration. Why has billions of dollars been spent by lobbyists and propagandists to break down our immigration barriers and flood our land with aliens. Now someone is bound to observe that all Americans, with the exception of the native Indians, have been immigrants. This is true! During one fifty year period in the Nineteenth Century, more than 43-million people flocked to our shores, in the greatest mass movement of people in the world's history. But observe closely that the vast majority of these were White people from Northern Europe. While they did not all speak the same language, their heart's language was the same. The majority of them were Christians; they believed in the sanctity of the home and womanhood, they believed in the work ethic; they honored God's laws. But in the past fifty years, since the immigration barriers have been deliberately broken down, America has been flooded with aliens. They are alien in their religion; they are alien in their moral beliefs, they are alien in their political philosophy. It's no wonder that it is among this group that the Communist agents have their field day.

The major reason that America has always been strong, vital and dynamic, Christian and progressive, is because it has been predominately White. Now some of you are bound to violently disagree with this, but it can be easily proven. One of the best examples I can think of is the country of Italy. The people in the north, the Lombards, are mostly of white stock and they have produced the great Italian leaders; the soldiers, statesmen, painters, musicians. In the south, the people are of mixed breed and even in Italy have a reputation of being lazy, shiftless and not to be trusted. If you have ever traveled extensively in Italy you know this to be true. There are many other examples. So

before you slap a "racist" label on me, remember that history proves that the great scientific civilization of Egypt was a white civilization. Look at the picture on the tombs of the pharaohs and you will find they are all Caucasian. It was not until their military campaign brought black slaves from Ethiopia and Sudan into their palaces and there was integration between White Egyptian and their black slaves, that Egyptian civilization was lost to the world.

In the past fifty years, there has been an underhanded, Jew led campaign in the United States to make White people feel ashamed of their heritage. While it has become popular for Blacks to believe that "Black is beautiful," you are supposed to believe that it is a shame to be White. This is a lie!

It has been the White nations of the world that have abolished slavery, England first in 1834, followed by the United States in 1865, while in much of Africa and Asia, slavery is still practiced and in some places the horrible practice of cannibalism. At no time in the history of the world, have a people fought against an enemy and then turned around and placed those enemy on their feet and nursed them back to health. We did that because we were White and Christian, no colored civilization or race has ever done that. So don't be embarrassed because you are White.

Am I anti-Semitic when I point out that every Jewish organization, rabbi and periodical in this country has backed open immigration. If that makes me anti-Semitic - please explain why?

Many years ago, Gen. George Van Horn Mosley addressed a Congressional Committee. He was one of America's greatest patriots. During World War I, he had been the "right hand" man of Gen. "Black Jack" Pershing, the American Commander of the Expeditionary force we sent to Europe. He was retired, when he made this speech and that he had been joining in protest of neutral legations appears to indicate that the danger was being realized by them. "I consider the immediate suppression of Bolshevism as the greatest issue now before the world, not even excluding the war which is still raging. Unless Bolshevism is nipped in the bud immediately, it is bound to spread in one form or another over all of Europe. It is organized and worked by Jews who have no nationality. Their objective is to destroy for their own ends, the existing order of things. The only manner in which this danger can be averted would be a call to action on the part of all the great powers." (UNQ.)

Illustrating the tremendous power of organized Jewry, it must be noted that the British White Paper referred to was followed by a Revised White Paper, which omitted entirely the role played by the Jews in the Bolshevik Revolution

The statement in the original paper is in accord with what the U.S. Ambassador to Russia, David R. Francis wrote in January, 1918. He said: "The Bolshevik leaders, most of whom are Jews and ninety percent of whom are returned exiles, care very little for Russia or any other country. They are internationalists and they are trying to start a world-wide social revolution for their own ends." (UNQ.)

The JEWISH CHRONICLE of London, carried an article in the April 4, 1919 issue, which was in accord with the report from the Netherlands and from France, it said: "There is much in the fact that Bolshevism itself, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolsheviks, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant (in agreement with) the finest ideals of Judaism (Talmudism.)" (UNQ.)

In the September 10, 1920 issue of the AMERICAN HEBREW AND JEWISH MESSENGER, the following quotation appeared: "What Jewish idealism and Jewish discontent have so powerfully contributed to accomplish in Russia, the same historic qualities of the Jewish mind and heart are tending to promote in other countries." (UNQ.) (Vol. 107, p. 507, THE HEBREW MESSENGER.)

All these quotations and many more can be found in the Congressional Library.

The experience of Russia, where millions of Christians were deliberately and brutally murdered, stands before us as a vivid example. Trotsky, the Jewish Minister of War, who personally ordered the killing of more than 6-MILLION Christians, became our neighbor in Mexico for a short time,

until he went to Russia with 247 of the worst Jewish bums from New York's East Side and \$20-million donated by the Jew, Jacob Schiff. They were stopped by Canadian Customs at Goose Bay, Labrador and held in custody, until pressure from the American State Department turned them loose to loot and rape in Russia.

Then we had another vivid example in Hungary, where Bela Kun lead the murder squads. When the Hungarian patriots tried to stand against this tyranny in 1956, it was the President of the United States, Dwight David Eisenhower - who had been elected on his promise to do away with the Iron Curtain - who turned a deaf ear to the cries of the freedom fighters. Instead the U.S. State Department sent a cablegram, in the clear, for all the world to read which said: "The United States does not look with favor on countries hostile to the Soviet Union, on the borders of the Soviet Union." The next day Khrushchev's tanks rolled into Budapest and crushed the revolution.

If you wonder why Germany hated the Jews, all you need to do is take a look at the terrible experiences they went through after the Armistice of World War I and see how it was Jewish control of economics, that brought the German people, the most industrious in Europe, to the point of starvation.

Germany had been the next State in Europe, after Russia, which was earmarked to go Communist. Fortunately the character of the German people was aroused, and regardless of what you may think of Adolph Hitler, it was under his influence that Germany threw off the Communist yoke.

If any of my readers stupidly accept Communism as 20th Century Americanism, you should read and absorb the Manifesto of the 8th Convention of the Communist Party of the U.S. in April 1934, and note especially the following statement made at this time: "The revolutionary way out of the crisis begins with the fight for unemployment insurance, relief to the farmers - through administrations, strikes, general strikes, leading to the seizure of power, to the destruction of capitalism by the revolutionary people's government."

What they fail to state is that not one - not one - of the countries which has tried Socialism-Communism - has ever succeeded in doing for the people what they have promised.

Then if this does not wake you up, it would be well for you to read what Earl Browder, Communist leader in the U.S., declared in his book WHAT IS COMMUNISM? published in 1936:

"The revolution does not simply happen, it must be made. (P. 163).

"Thus some form of violence is unavoidable. There is no possible choice between violence and non-violence. The only choice is between the two sides of class trouble." (P.169) Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr. the Black activist knew this and followed its precepts, even while preaching "non-violence."

Then if you are still unconvinced, you might turn to the Sept. 9, 1928 issue of PRAVDA, (Moscow's official news organ), which declares: "The world-wide nature of our program is not mere talk but an all-embracing and blood-soaked reality. It cannot be other-wise. Our ultimate aim is world communism, our fighting preparations are for world revolution, for the conquest of power on a world-wide scale, and the establishment of a world dictatorship."

This is the same aim of world Zionism. In PROTOCOL III, you can read their plan for bringing this about: "We (Jews) appear on the scene as the alleged Saviors of the workers from the oppression of the aristocracy, those, who have enjoyed by law, the labor of the workers. They are interested in just the opposite - in the KILLING OUT OF THE GOYIM! Our power is in the chronic shortages of food and physical weakness of the workers, because by this they are made our slaves. By want, envy and the hatred which it engenders, we shall move the mobs and with their hands, we will wipe out all those who hinder us in any way." (UNQ)

For heaven's sake, folks, look around you and see how this has been and is being done!

Now at this point, I want to state emphatically, that I do not by any means endorse the proposition

that all Jews are Communists, or that all Communists are Jews. In the very nature of things, no loyal Jewish American (by this mean an American of Jewish faith), can possibly be a Communist. That outstanding Jewish American, Samuel Gompers, who at one time headed the American Federation of Labor, was so resolutely opposed to communism that he publicly declared: "I can think of nothing that would constitute a more needless and base betrayal of civilization than American recognition of the Soviet Union." (UNQ.)

Individual Jews can and have been good Americans. But unfortunately, serious embarrassments are placed in their way by organized Jewry which declares that all Jews are a distinct nationality In his book, THE JEWISH PROBLEM - HOW TO SOLVE IT!, the Jew Louis Brandeis said: "Let us all recognize that we Jews are a distinct nationality of which every Jew, whatever his country, his station, or shade of belief is necessarily a member. Organize, organize, organize! until every Jew in America must stand up and be counted - counted with us - or prove himself, wittingly or unwittingly of the few who are against their own people." In other words. You are a Jew first, before you are an American and your loyalty must be first to Zionism!

Such a state of affairs creates a divided or dual loyalty, wholly inconsistent with loyalty to any nation, by those affiliating with organized Jewry. Brandeis' statement cannot be lightly brushed aside, when one keeps in mind that he was elected, along with the Communist Litvinov, to the Jewish Hall of Fame, as being among one of the 120 greatest living Jews. (See 1938 World Almanac, p.413.)

The existence of an organized World Jewry is openly declared in a Fireside Discussion Group Leaflet #VII of the Anti-Defamation League of the Jewish B'nai B'rith, which stated: "Approximately a race, definitely a people and consciously a unit, we are a historic people - a world community." (P.3).

This same idea of Jewish unity was reaffirmed by Rabbi Louis Loeb of Washington, D.C. who proclaimed that his creed was: "Jerusalem as the head capitol of the United States of the World." (UNO) (WHO'S WHO IN THE NATION'S CAPITOL, 1929-30, pp 447, 448.)

Few Christians realize how complete is the Jewish State, as it is organized and operates within the United States. It is a complete nation within a nation, which demands loyalty to its plans. The Jewish people of America, are the only ones among many hundreds of nationalities who are allowed "dual loyalty" in this country.

Our inquiry will also include an investigation of the controlling organizations of this Jewish State, operating within America. The -Big Four are:

- (1) THE AMERICAN JEWISH COMMITTEE;
- (2) THE AMERICAN JEWISH CONGRESS;
- (3) THE B'NAI B'RITH, with its affiliates of the ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE and the JEWISH DEFENSE LEAGUE. (The latter two are the KGB of organized Jewry in America,) and
- (4) THE JEWISH LABOR COMMITTEE.

There are other powerful Jewish organizations which you will discover as your investigation proceeds. Bear in mind, that this Jewish nation is complete in every respect, including having their own court system.

The question of Communism and National and International control will not be settled as long as this condition exists. We are not interested at this time in the poor, down-trodden communist running down some dark street alley, but in the great power at the top, which interferes in the operation of our own government, in fact controls it.

Since I have had the temerity to challenge this Jewish octopus and to expose it in an effort to protect our Christian people, I have come under attack from them and from their stooges in the churches. In fact I have received more "flack" from the JUDAPHILES behind the pulpits, than from the Zionists themselves. They like to have others do their dirty work for them."

Now there is much for us to remember, we realize that this speech was delivered more than forty years ago and that the power of the Jewish Octopus has grown by leaps and bounds since then. Today, the Anti-Defamation League openly proposes legislation for the benefit of Jews only and intimidates the cowardly Congressmen in Washington into voting for it. If these men show a spark of Americanism and take only a tiny stand against Jewish control, they are immediately "earmarked" for defeat at the polls (See the example of Sen. Fullbright of Arkansas; Sen. John Towers of Texas; Sen. Percy of Illinois, and the tremendous fight to unseat Sen. Jesse Helms in North Carolina It looks as though organized Jewry may have reached its objective with Sen. Helms, for he has suddenly softened his resistance to Zionist control.)

\* \* \* \* \*

## **CHAPTER XXXIII THE HIDDEN HAND**

From time to time, freedom loving Americans have been encouraged by the words of the prominent men who have had the courage to "beard the enemy in his den." One of these was the eminent broadcaster, Dean Manion. Over thirty years ago he made a public speech titled: THE HIDDEN HAND THAT CONTROLS OFFICIAL WASHINGTON. Needless to say, it was not well received by organized Jewry or the hordes of "yes" men who cater to them in our Nation's Capitol.

## **CHAPTER XXXV THE SHADOW OF ARMAGEDDON**

War clouds have been gathering in the Middle East ever since the nations of Christendom succumbed to Zionist pressure and allowed them to establish the bastard state of the Israeli in Palestine. Commitments to defend the mis-named State of Israel have come from every hand, as Congressmen, politicians; businessmen, news editors and Christian leaders, both evangelical and fundamental, has scurried to get on the Zionist bandwagon.

The records have been so falsified by "those who call themselves Jews and are not," (Revelation 2:9), that it has created confusion in the public mind concerning the real issues involved. Only by examining a different record, given in the publications of the enemy, can we learn their real intentions.

This action, of course, will bring down on us the wrath of the Jewish watchdog, the ADL and the JDL, who cannot afford to let Americans know the truth concerning their nefarious activities.

There are now present in America, congenital aliens who are incapable of contenting themselves with the blessings of a peaceful life in this bountiful land, but who must forever embroil their Christian hosts in foreign wars, from which only they emerge as victors. There is a heavy concentration of these "parasites" in the United States.

In an editorial in the B'NAI B'RITH MESSENGER, over thirty years ago, the Zionists boasted: "Los Angeles is blessed with a sprawling, ever increasing Jewish population - it is the American Canaan of the exodus from the East Coast, remarkable because it did not take forty years. In a few years Los Angeles has become the second largest Jewish population center in the world, second only to New York City."

Because of this vast Jewish growth and the subsequent power it holds, the Middle East has become a far greater issue than a mere quarrel between the Jews and the Arabs. It has become a question of

whether our elected representatives shall be made tools of an anti-Christ power, for the purpose of establishing a Jewish World State.

The Jew author, Marcus Eli Ravage, in an article titled A REAL CASE AGAINST THE JEWS, published in CENTURY MAGAZINE, January 1928, made this deadly confession on the part of his fellow Jews: "We (Jews) have been at the bottom not merely of the latest great war but of nearly all your wars, not only of the Russian Revolution but of every major revolution in your history."

The Chicago JEWISH SENTINEL, October 8, 1942, proudly boasted: "The second world war is being fought for the defense of the fundamentals of Judaism."

THE JEWISH WORLD stated: "Let us take off the mask. Let us play the Lion of Judah for a change. Away with fake patriotism. A Jew can only recognize one Fatherland - Palestine."

The AMERICAN HEBREW, July 24, 1942 - "Whenever American or Philipinos fell at Bataan or Corregidor, or at any of the now historic spots where Mac Arthur's men put up their remarkable fight, their survivors could have said with truth; the real reason that boy went to his death was because of Hitler's anti-Semitic movement in Germany." (In other words, the war was fought for Jewish interests.)

There are hundreds more brazen Jewish admissions that this is true. If and when this mask is finally ripped off and our boys are called to face the Moslem world in defense of the counterfeit State of Israel, Christian parents will have only themselves to blame, if their sons die on foreign soil.

The reasoning of the twisted TALMUDIC mind of the congenital alien, the International Jew, reasons thusly: "The Christians are obedient. They have fought for us time after time. They have spilled their blood and spent their wealth for us. They will not fail us now."

These impostors, whose racial composition is anything and everything but that of the true Israelite of the Bible, have fronted for the "synagogue of Satan," since their heyday in Babylon. It was here that their "age-old" conspiracy began. It is a vast, evil conspiracy designed to over throw God's Kingdom on this earth and His plan for the salvation of mankind. It has succeeded beyond their fondest expectations, mainly because of the apathy and stupidity of those who call themselves Christian. Those people of Anglo-Saxon and related nations, who are too lazy, or apathetic to care who they are and what their responsibilities before God really are.

The docile Christian world, for the most part, is now securely in the grip of these anti-Christ. Only the sons of Islam, and a few concerned Christians, have girded themselves to halt the onrushing progeny of Satan. A shuddering terror should be apparent in every Christian who studies the Bible, for they should realize that we are facing the "point of no return" in America and there will be no Rapture to rescue them.

The question has been often asked: "Can America lead the world to peace?" and the answer is a resounding: "No! Not as long as we are the errand boy for the anti-Christ."

Intelligent men and women cannot put their hope for peace in either Zionists or the Satanic organization men call the United Nations.

This organization has harmed America's friends, while rewarding the gangsters in the Kremlin.

In spite of all talk to the contrary, the "wages of sin is still death," and when the Last Will and Testament of International Zionism is finally read, it will state: "The Communists sole beneficiary - the Zionist Movement."

Communism is a mixture of Socialism and State Capitalism, based on the Talmudic concepts of Judaism. This is why the leading rabbi in the United States, sixty years ago said when questioned about the Communist Revolution: "Some call it Communism; I call it Judaism!"

The weakness and sins of private enterprise can be corrected by legislation; but a world government would be beyond all law. In a super-government, the people would become slaves, by taking what

they are offered and doing what they are told.

It has been said long ago, that people get the kind of government they deserve. They also get the amount of freedom they deserve.

This is not a time when we should "soft-pedal" the humiliations and defeats America has suffered at the hands of these aliens. Nor should we find the solution by accepting the lies which come from those who profess to be our leaders, both in the government and in the church. Rather we must face what our fate would be, if we were forced into a world government under Zionism. Any honest person knows the answer to that. All we need to do is look at what happened to Christians in Russia. What happens to any people who fall prey to cut-throats and thieves - those who are the children of the lie and who have been murderers from the beginning (John 8:44).

Ministers of Christ who have lent their voice and pen to encourage their followers to base their hope for the welfare of America on how we treat the Jews are false prophets! They should never be supported by the tithes and offerings of God's people.

These false, idol worshipers cry: "Peace! Peace! When there is no peace," (Jeremiah 8:11). These blind leaders of the blind should listen to what God says of them in Jeremiah 14:14 - "The prophets prophecy lies in my name: I sent them not ... they prophecy unto you a false vision ... a deceit of the heart." "They cause my people to err by their lies," (Jeremiah 23:32).

Are our leaders, under the evil influence of Zionism, leading us into that last terrible war prophesied in Revelation? More and more proof is cropping up that this may be the case. How can the world have peace when Christians everywhere are backing the "murderers of peace?" Psalm 28:3 speaks of those, the "workers of iniquity, which speak peace to their neighbors, but mischief is in their hearts." This, my friends, is the "Hallmark" of TALMUDIC JUDAISM.

Because our true Israel people have allowed evil anti-Christ men to lead us astray, the days spoken of in Ezekiel 7:3 are upon us: "Now is the end come upon thee, and I will send mine anger upon thee (Israel) and will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense upon thee all thy abominations. Mine eyes shall not spare thee, neither will I have pity: but I will recompense thy ways ... and ye shall know that I am the Lord."

No people in the world's history have ever been blessed more than the Israel people of Canada and America and none have flouted God more. Even Sodom and Gomorrah pale into insignificance when we look at the sins of America. It has been the insidious disease of Judeo-Christianity which has led our people to literally "spit in the face" of God Almighty, the God we claim to love. He has told us quite clearly in 2 Chronicles 7:14 - "If my people, which are called by my name, will humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and WILL FORGIVE THEIR SINS, AND WILL HEAL THEIR LAND." (Emphasis added.)

For the most part, our hapless Christian people have spurned this marvelous promise from God. Instead they have opted for "doing their own thing," whatever that may be. They have added "insult to injury" by elevating God's worst enemies to the pedestal of calling them God's Chosen, while they turn their back on their own marvelous heritage. No wonder our God is angry. The "pay day" is approaching. Recently I saw a bumper sticker which says it all, it stated: GOD IS BACK AND HE IS MAD!

Some of you who have read these words are going to try and excuse yourself by saying: "We never went along with the false teachings of the church. In fact, we left our church because of it." Yes, and you have never done anything since that day to alert our people or fight against her enemies. Shame on you! What have you done in the past year to fight the corruption which is bringing God's anger on America? Have you made any attempt to elect righteous men to office, and I'm not talking about phonies like Ronald Regan? Or have you gone along with the "brainwashed horde," and voted for "the lesser of two evils." Almighty God, YAHWEH the Creator, says to you, that if we escape to the

mountains, when this punishment falls on us, we will "mourn everyone for his iniquities."

There will be no time for making excuses then. The question will not be: "Are you a Christian?" but "What did you do to stop the evil that international Talmudism brought to America?" Have you done anything to warn our people about this evil? Ezekiel 33:6, says that if you see the evil come and do not warn your friends and they are taken away by that evil, their "blood will I (God) require at your hands." Don't ever kid yourself that you are not a watchman. Every true Israelite Christian, those who have been saved through the marvelous grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, have been appointed to be watchmen!

The Bible tells us that our silver and gold (money) will be worthless in that day and that it "will not be able to deliver you in the day of the wrath of the Lord."

You may say: "But I am a Christian. I accepted Jesus Christ as my Savior. I don't have to worry about those days because I'm going to be Raptured out of this world before it gets that bad!"

You poor fool! Have you ever examined your salvation experience? Did you merely go forward at some altar call and mumble some little prayer you were told to say and believe that saved you? The "born again" experience goes much deeper than that. Was there a change in your life when you became a Christian? or do you still run around with the same crowd, go to the same places, do the same things, and laugh at the same jokes? In 2 Corinthians 5:17 we are told: "If any man (person) be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold all things become new."

As a Christian, are you disturbed when evil crops up in your life? Does God chastise you when you commit sin? We are told in no uncertain terms in Hebrews 12:8, that if this does not happen, we are on shaky terms with God. This verse says: "If ye are without chastisement ... then are ye bastards (illegitimate children) and not sons." That's pretty rough language, but don't get angry with me. It's not my idea!

You Israelite Christians who rest so smugly under the cloak of your Anglo-Saxon blood. How do you shape up here? Are you going to be safe in the day of God's wrath? or will God "do unto you according to your way, and according to your desserts?"

The false prophets standing behind our pulpits can scream until they are "blue in the face" about the love of God and how "everything now comes under the blood," when you accept Jesus, but that does not change the fact that you will one day stand before the Almighty Judge (2 Corinthians 5:10) to receive "the things done in your body, according to what you have done..." There will be no excuses in that day! In that day you will know that YAHWEH is God! There will be no excuses that you "didn't want to get involved." No excuses that people might have persecuted you if you had spoken up. No excuses that you might have lost your job.

The Christian people of America, especially those who are White, MUST render a decision as to whether we presented the truth to our fellow men and whether our objective in doing this was valid or not. For God Himself will pass final judgment in accordance with the verdict rendered by His people, whether it be a blessing or a cursing.

Those Christians who pretend, or allow themselves to be neutral, or who allow themselves to become so mentally lazy they will let the media do their thinking for them, - or some preacher, - will be forced to make their own decisions during the Great Tribulation - actually, most of them have already made their choice.

I have found from personal experience of training young men in three wars, and having fought beside them in two, that those who refuse discipline during training, can seldom be counted on in combat. The same is true of Christians. I am very skeptical of those Christians who long for the Rapture, when their Master said: "Occupy until I come!" There is no way you can "Occupy," when you are cowering in some comfortable air-conditioned spiritual foxhole praying for deliverance.

Maybe there are some of you who will read these words, and say: "I believe all the horrible things you have told us are true. But I don't have to worry, my preacher tells me that Jesus is coming back

to rescue me from all that!" Tell that to some brother or sister who has suffered in Russia, I dare you!

What a height of irresponsible egotism has been reached by the average American Christian, when the Apostle Paul said in Romans 8:17 - "if we SUFFER with Him, we will be glorified together."

In the crucial days which lie ahead, which could spell the hope or downfall of Christian freedom, I challenge you, especially if you know you are Israelites to shake off the lethargy and free yourselves from the slave-chains of ignorance and anti-Christ propaganda.

We have millions of "second-class" citizens in America. I call hem this, because they are "second class" not because of an accident of birth or discrimination, but solely because of their own choosing. They are "second class" because they are too tired, or too busy, or too "goody-goody" to soil their hands with worldly things such as politics - the things which are necessary for their survival.

These are usually the whining people - the ones who cry the loudest as they criticize the government, but never take part as a citizen. They have only themselves to blame for the mess America is in. If they wake up some morning and find their freedom gone, they do not need to come to me for sympathy. At least I tried to stop the enemy. George Washington once said: "It the citizens of the United States should not completely be free and happy, the fault would be entirely their own."

What have you done in the past year other than to gripe about conditions? Have you allowed yourself to be influenced by Jewish fables, that Paul warned about in Titus 1:14? Have you believed the anti-Christ, rather than the Christ of the Bible? If we have an evil, apathetic government in Washington, it is because we the American people put them there and what is even worse, allowed them to stay after we knew they were dangerous. God has warned us that our leaders MUST come from our own people. We have no business putting aliens such as Henry Kissinger in positions of responsibility. A Christian nation needs Christian leaders and we can never expect a Jew or an atheist to vote for something worthwhile for a Christian nation.

The power we have to vote is a sovereign power. That which creates is always greater than the thing created. The power behind the ballot is greater than the result of the ballot. The greater power, therefore, rests where the greatest power is, that is to say, with the voters.

Together with God, decent Christians can still turn America around. Faith, vision and united action can still bring victory. I believe if one-fourth of those who call themselves Christian in the U.S. would fall in love with their Lord and try and do His will, we could turn this nation around in six months. But as the Apostle James said (2:17, 20) - "Faith without works is dead; being alone."

Unfortunately, because of the hardness of our hearts towards the truth, great truths must be expressed with severity and even bitter criticism. So what offends us and provokes the bitter criticism, is often exactly the medicine we need. I believe the criticism we face in 1985 is less the fault of any one political party or group, than they are consequences which automatically accrue from the greedy, selfish anti-Christ Babylonian system under which we now live.

The political psychology of America is in a vacuum. Like "Tweedle-dedee and Tweedle-Deedum" it is difficult to distinguish between the two major political parties, no matter how much difference there is in their rhetoric. About the only difference is that one is in and the other is out. Like George Wallace once said: "there ain't a dime's worth of difference between them."

The enemies of Christian Americanism have infiltrated and controlled both. It is the "power behind the throne" which control this country and for over fifty years we have had an alien government in charge of America, no matter which party was in power. It is always the "puppet masters" of Internationalism which pull the strings. There are many Congressmen, both Republican and Democrat, who have placed party far above loyalty to country. Today, many of these are "dualists" who give their first loyalty to International Zionism. This can be truthfully said about the President of the U.S., Ronald Regan. Anything the Zionists want, the Zionists get. These men have abrogated

their oath of office and according to a strict rendition of the Constitution, Article III, Section 3, are traitors to this country, because they have wittingly or unwittingly been giving "aid and comfort to the enemy."

Nothing has been more senseless than the Zionist policy of our State Department for the past forty-five years. This branch of government, according to government surveys, has been riddled with Communists since before the New Deal Era in the 1930's. It is no wonder that America's Foreign policy for over half a century has been against the best interests of America. The Bible tells us: "A man cannot serve two masters, how true this is. "Ye cannot serve Zionism and the United States."

As a former military man and a student of history I believe in a strong defense. The Bible tells us truthfully: "When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace," (Luke 11:21). It has been proven over and over again, that if Communism is not met with sternness, it continues to gain momentum until the time comes when there can be no retreat and no compromise - then the aggressor, drunk with power and convinced that we are weakened beyond our power to resist - goes all out for our domination and enslavement.

In 1921, Lenin the half-Jewish leader of Russia stated the Communist policy whereby they would first take the masses of Europe and Asia, then Africa and finally surround the last bastion of freedom the U.S. By this time he said, we would be so weak and degenerate, "they will fall into our lap like overripe fruit." Ladies and gentlemen, we are at that point in 1985, no matter what the President or any politician tells you to the contrary.

Today, a "hidden hand" policy is being used to trap us into a position of weakness. Then at the time of their choosing, the Zionist-Communist enemy of White Christian civilization will strike.

Just as they prepared the way for our capitulation at Yalta, Potsdam and Pan'mun jon, so the same enemy is scheming to destroy the unity of Christendom and allow the Soviets to build up an irresistible strength. They have been aided by the traitors in America, in our government, who since 1918, on at least 14 major occasions, when this enemy of mankind was on the verge of economic extinction, have used our tax dollars to put them on their feet again. If this does not come under the caption of "giving aid and comfort to the enemy," then I fail to understand the meaning of the English language.

There has been propaganda coming from the pulpits of America, that we can win the enemies of Christ by our love. It is as sensible as having a love affair with a rattlesnake. The Bible tells us that we should "love our enemies," but nowhere that I can find, does it say anything about "giving aid and comfort to the enemies of our God." The Psalmist David placed his finger on this problem in Psalm 139:21, when he stated: "Do not I hate them O Lord, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against Thee? I hate them with a perfect hatred, I count them mine enemies." This should be the fervent commitment of every "born again" child of God, no matter what the color of their skin.

If our clergymen had understood the Word of God, we would not now be headed towards Armageddon. It is not that they did not have the answer in their hands, for they have had the Bible all this time. But you cannot use the Bible as a means to prove your own theory and neglect what the Holy Spirit really teaches - too many of our pastors and Bible scholars have done just that. Those pastors who "stuck their neck out" and backed the Zionists in their rape of Palestine, will some day share in the fruits of their ungodly interference, as will every "brainwashed" Christian simpleton who follows their teachings.

When the country of the Israeli was set up in 1948, the United States and the Soviet Union were the first to extend their recognition. When this so-called Jewish State was organized with American aid, we legally showed our endorsement for the shameful treatment given to over 900,000 ARABS - Mohamhat n and Christian alike - who were illegally forced out of their homes by the incoming Jews. We have kept these enemies of God alive for almost forty years.

The half a billion Arab Moslems cannot understand why nations which call themselves Christian, such as Britain and America, acted as they did and one cannot blame them for this confusion.

The hideous and outrageous consequences of Zionist aggression is yet to be felt in the world. Christian clergymen who should know better, have elevated these false Jews to a position of supreme importance in the world, by giving them the title of God's Chosen. By doing this, they have abrogated their own position as God's people and have led America into a terrible predicament which could well lead to our loss of freedom to preach the Gospel. By no stretch of the most vivid imagination, can those people who today call themselves Jews, establish relationship with Abraham, Isaac and Jacob and the Biblical promises given to them.

The Kingdom of God does not come into being because you have planted some orange groves in a place called the Holy Land, or because you have driven a million, mostly defenseless Arabs into the desert. The Bible says that - "Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people," and this rule holds true for even those who are called Jews. In their grab for Palestine, the Zionists first contacted the Sultan of Turkey who turned them down. Then they approached Kaiser Wilhelm of Germany, who also refused their demand. The Russian Czar would make no deal with them and this was one of the major reasons they hated Russia and the Russian people.

The JEWISH LIFE MAGAZINE, suggests that "this is the reason these nations went out of business." This is the same absurd line of reasoning taken by Baptist evangelist Jack Van Impe in his book ISRAEL'S FINAL itneCAUST!, where on p.56, he quotes allegedly from Frederick the Great, who was supposed to have said: "No nation which persecuted the Jews has ever prospered." Then Van Impe goes on to observe that Nebuchadnezzar, Herod, Titus, the Czars and Hitler all fell, because they were unkind to the Jews. (Using this kind of reasoning, Napoleon should have won the battle for Europe, because he did everything in his power to help the Jews, even building synagogues for them.)

Events since those early days of Zionist expansion have shown that Britain and the United States were seduced by the Zionists infiltrators and reading from Jewish sources, we get the idea that we should be grateful to the Jews for moving to Palestine and should give them everything they ask for. This we have done to the tune of over \$28-billion.

There is no way in which Christian. Israel-America can attain to righteousness when we make a covenant with anti-Christ. The entire Jewish nation is in this category, according to 1 John 2:21, 22. Who are you going to believe, the Jews? your Judeo-Christian pastor? or the Word of God?

We will not attain to righteousness by taking the liberal track which says that one religion is as good as another and that you do not have to approach God through Jesus Christ in order to be saved. There is only one way to salvation for America, both physical and spiritual and that is the Christian way. This may seem very narrow minded to many and it is, but this does not alter the truth. Jesus said: "No man cometh unto the Father but by me," (John 14:6.) There is no way you can use any argument to get around this, over it or under it.

I refuse to divide my allegiance with the spider flag of the United Nations or the sickly pale blue flag of the anti-Christ Israelis.

I am proud to be an American and an Identity Christian. Some may call me selfish; some may believe me odd; others will no doubt use stronger terms of description and I have heard them all. But I choose, of my own free will to follow in the footsteps of my ancestors who came here from Austria in 1721. I believe that Israel-America must be first in my loyalties, preceded only by my loyalty to God and race.

Our American Way of Life can be preserved; our happiness, prosperity and safety can be re-established in honesty, justice and honor, if we as a nation seek God's face and return to obedience to His Law. But to attain this cherished goal, we must seek it first as individuals. We cannot be slack in our personal moral obligations and expect to be righteous in our national dealings.

The abundant life will never be achieved by trusting in ideologies, no matter how "high sounding" they may be. Morality cannot be thrust upon a people through law. It is a prize which must be diligently sought along the avenues of life and until America does this, we will never reach our potential for greatness. If we continue in our own willful, selfish way, we will continue the slide to oblivion which has destroyed great civilizations of the past.

The answer to a "world destroying Armageddon" does not lie in the hands of government, or even that of the Church. It can only come as individuals are willing to follow in the footsteps of Him we call the Christ.

The future of America, my friends, will not be determined by Republicans, Democrats, or Independents. It will not be determined by the United Nations or by our Supreme Courts. It will come when the people of America are willing to get their hearts right with God and do things His way!

\* \* \* \* \*

## **CHAPTER XXXVI**

### **WHO WROTE THOSE ORDERS?**

During the Korean War (1950-53) we had five outstanding military leaders - Gen. Douglas Mac Arthur, Gen. George Stratemeyer, Gen. Mark Clark, Admiral Charles Jay and Gen. Van Fleet. The testimony given by these men of unimpeachable character and patriotism was not widely distributed to the American people. In fact it was suppressed. They were not permitted to win that war, just as a few years later, the same thing happened in Vietnam. There were some strange things which happened in America's first "no-win" war which you should know about.

The Korean War leaders (American) often received conflicting orders from the Pentagon, which resulted in our defeat and multiplied our casualties many times over. They were often ordered to withdraw, when they knew they should advance. They were ordered to retreat, when they should have attacked. They revealed that these mysterious orders, which they could never successfully identify as to origin, came out of Washington, D.C. They bore the proper signatures, but when they returned to the United States, they discovered that these orders had not been signed by the people whose names were attached.

This thing, which should have been a "super-scandal" was never properly investigated. Ask yourself why? Why is it that the men who are in our Congress in Washington, never pushed for an investigation of this treason?

There was a move underway at this time, to prevent the U.S. Senate from confirming as Asst. Secy. of State a Jewess named Anna Rosenberg. She came into the American Government from a background of Communist Front Organizations. Although she was designated as Asst. Secy. of State, many knowledgeable persons believed she was the one who ran the department. This was at the time when the arch traitor George Marshall was deliberately handing China over to the Communists and openly bragging about it. It was the heyday of John Stewart Service and Owen Lattimore and followed in the footsteps of Alger Hiss.

To this date, thirty years later, no Committee of Congress has had the guts to investigate this woman; no one has asked openly why a Communist was placed in this high position, or who was responsible for her getting there. Ask yourself why this happened, then go a logical step farther and remind yourself that the United States State Department has not changed for the better in the past thirty years. Then ask yourself why the Conservative, anti-communist (?) President Ronald Regan, has done absolutely nothing to unveil this sordid mystery in the more than four years he has been in the White House. Could there really be a conspiracy in operation in America?

\* \* \* \* \*

## CHAPTER XXXVII

# INTERNATIONAL OUTLAWS

We Americans are naive to the point of "fatal stupidity." When President Regan got into office by claiming to be a conservative and told us that we must have a strong national defense, we cheered uproariously. When he mixes Christian clichés in his speeches the "American sheeple" say, "this man will lead America back to God."

But very few Americans realize, or want to know, that Ronald Reagan is the mouthpiece for as ruthless a gang of pirates, as any that ever joined with Laffitte, Morgan, Captain Kidd or Gasparilla. They have looted, raped, and murdered innocent people in recent years with the abandon of the old time buccaneers.

The global depredations of this Twentieth Century gang of buccaneers have been successful, because the Christian world has refused to recognize them for what they are and they are the more deadly, because they have the full protection of the media, which is supposed to bring the facts to the attention of our people. This has allowed these international bandits to hide behind a mask of anonymity and renders them immune to retribution.

They first emerged from the mists of antiquity, following a chart for world conquest that has given them the navies of the world to serve as their corsair fleets and the armies of their victims to carry out their operations, disguised as revolutions. The seizure of nation after nation in bloody revolution, has been written off as the uprising of oppressed people. But the loot has always gone into the same coffers and the oppressed people are more oppressed than ever before. The coffers which have been filled to overflowing are those of the Rothschilds, the Rockefellers, the Schiffs, the Warburgs, the Baruchs, the Morgans, the Kuhn-Loebs and others. They are stashed away in that International city the Bible describes as BABYLON THE GREAT, MOTHER OF HARLOTS.

Thrones have been toppled as these bandits swept over land and sea. Kings, queens, emperors, premiers and presidents have been forced into doing their will.

"Permit me to issue and control the money of a nation," wily old Jew Mayer Anslem Rothschild once said, "and I care not who makes her laws."

"We the Jews," declared Theodore Hertzl, the father of modern Zionism, "are a people - one people. When we sink we become the revolutionary proletariat, when we rise, there rises with us our terrible power of the purse."

Jesus said of these same people: "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him ..." (John 8:44).

The Apostle Paul wrote to the Christians in Thessalonica about the Jews "... who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; and they please not God, and are contrary to all men," (1 Thessalonians 2:15).

These incorrigible aliens of the "synagogue of Satan," (Revelations 2:9) were old at their craft of banditry when the remnants of Judah came under their control during the Babylonian captivity. These were the "rotten figs" Jeremiah spoke of in (24:2, 8) "evil figs," which would become "a reproach, and a proverb, a taunt and a curse, in all the places whither I (God) shall drive them ..." This promise certainly has come true!

But let the Hollywood Jew, Ben Hecht, the overrated Hollywood novelist and playwright, tell us about it in his own words. This comes from his autobiography A CHILD OF THE CENTURY. He says: "it was not too bright a ghost, and for many years, when I sought to put an identity to it, it wagged foolishly at a hundred spoors. But one day... I pinned it down and proved its name to my satisfaction at least."

Here Hecht goes on to elaborate on how this tribal ghost had sailed with the fleets of the raiders and had been present at the sacking of a hundred cities. Suddenly he realized who this swashbuckling ghost was, he said: "It was a Jew! Who else but a stateless Jew, first cartographer, first wanderer of the seas belonged more in the great company - an outcast soldier under an outcast flag... It stayed with me - to chuckle with glee one day in 1941 at a lunatic project to drive Britain and six Arab satellite countries from the Holy Land. A little to my surprise, I agreed and the old stateless, flag less ghost of a Jew in me rejoiced."

Hecht chuckled with glee, as he thought about the terrorists of the Irgun gang, which spawned an Israeli Prime Minister. He wrote inflammatory broadsides in America's newspapers to cheer on these thugs in their murder of innocent women and children. He gloated that day, when two British sergeants were slowly strangled to death by the Jewish terrorists and their bodies were booby trapped to murder others. He gloated when a Jew bomb killed scores of people at the King David Hotel and oh how he chuckled, that day at Dar Yassin, when Begin's gangsters wiped out a helpless Arab village and threw the bodies of women and children down a well.

In one chapter titled THE UNDERGROUND KICKS IN, he tells how under the personal guidance of the Jewish gangster Mickey Cohen he "addressed a thousand bookies, ex-prize fighters, gamblers, jockeys, touts and all sorts of lawless and semi-lawless characters; and their women folk." The gangster Cohen backed him to the hilt by saying:

"It's for the Jews, ready to knock hell out of all the bums in the world who don't like us." Man after man stood up amid the cheering and doubled their pledge to help the terrorists of the Irgun. Hecht's leering, swashbuckling ghost came into its own, when Hecht's play A FLAG IS BORN, netted over a million dollars which went into the coffers of the terrorists.

Hecht also hated Christians with an unreasoning hatred and one time said: "It was a marvelous thing that Jewish mob did when they crucified Jesus. But leave it up to the mob to mess things up. If I had been doing it, I would have had Him sent to Rome and fed Him to the lions. It would be difficult for Christians to make a Savior out of mincemeat."

That men like Hecht, and other Jews can so brazenly flout Title 18, Section 960 of the U.S. Criminal Code, shows how powerful they have become. This section calls for fines, imprisonment or both, for engaging from the United States in military or naval operations against "the territory or domain of any foreign prince or state or of any colony, district or people with whom the U.S. is at peace." When several white Americans did this recently and were planning to help overthrow a Communist country in Central America, they were apprehended and all given long prison sentences. Only Jews are immune.

At the beginning of this Century, the conspiracy was so advanced that Zionist spokesmen could boast: "Through the press we have gained the power to influence while remaining ourselves in the shade: thanks to the Press we have the goal in our hands... We must compel the governments of the goyim to take action in the direction favored by our widely conceived plan, already approaching the desired communication, by which we shall represent as public opinion, secretly promoted by us through the great power of the Press, which with a few exceptions that may be disregarded, is already entirely in our hands. In a word, to sum up our system of keeping the governments of the goyim in Europe in check, we shall show our strength to them by terrorist attempts and to all. If we allow the possibility of a general rising against us, we will respond with the guns of America, or China, or Japan." This threat was made before World War II.

It is a matter of historical record, underscored by Jewish statements and by piles of our own dead, that since 1900 they have used the guns of America, China, Japan, and the British Empire for their own brutal purpose of world conquest. Our people have concurred and have coined such phrases to justify our entry into the war, as this is a "war to end all wars," or this is a war "to make the world safe for democracy." The Psalmist understood these adversaries and their methods, when he said in Psalm 59:7 -"Their feet run to evil and they make haste to shed innocent blood; their thoughts are

thoughts of iniquity; wasting and destruction are in their paths. THE WAY OF PEACE THEY KNOW NOT: and there is no justice in their going..." (Emphasis mine.)

It is these Zionist gangsters, as the Jewish press attests over and over again, who fan the flames of Communist Revolution. Today they are using America's tax dollars to aid our enemies in Iran against their neighbors in Iraq.

It was the International High Command of Judaism that created the menacing dragon of Red China, which our tax dollars are now going to support.

Over and over again, our government has welcomed Soviet farm delegations to tour America, to inspect our resources and to view our thinly populated open spaces; This is designed to whet the appetite of the Asiatic aliens who have poured into America at an alarming rate, after the Zionist stooges in Congress lowered the immigration bars.

All this hastens the day, when if events go according to the PROTOCOLS OF ZION (and they have been for eighty years), the most ruthless gang of cutthroats who ever invaded any nation, will sweep down on America and in full view of a cowed world, will reap the richest prize yet.

If all goes according to the PROTOCOLIC PLAN, we believe that God will step in and intervene. But how many of our people must suffer first, before we get right with Him?

God's Scriptural plan calls for a reversal of Jewish plans and a stunning defeat for the world rapists. It will take place when Babylon falls (Revelation 18). Then the false standards that made gold the basic medium of exchange will be utterly destroyed. The Epistle James could not have expressed it better than he did in James 5:1 - "Go too now, ye rich men, howl and weep ("Oy, oy oy") for the miseries which will come upon you. Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are moth-eaten. Your gold and silver is cankered and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasures together for the last days, Behold the hire of the laborers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth and the cries of them that reap are entered into the ears of the Lord of Saboth. Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton ... behold, the Judge standeth at the door."

\* \* \* \* \*

## **CHAPTER XXXVIII**

### **CONCLUDING REMARKS**

What is the answer to this ungodly conspiracy? Hoses 4:6 tells us that "My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge." Not lack of education, but lack of knowledge, there is a great deal of difference there.

This means that the message of this book MUST somehow or other get into the hands of our "brainwashed" people, especially White Christians. It must of necessity be spread by those of us who know the truth, who care, and who have the courage to spread it. It will not come through the church system.

Isaiah warns us that our task will not be easy for he says - "...this is a rebellious people, lying children, children that will not hear the word of the Lord; which say to the seers, see not! and to the prophets 'Prophecy not!', Prophecy not unto us right things (the truth), speak unto us smooth things, prophecy deceits."

This is what is happening in America in politics and the church. Somehow, this trend MUST be overcome.

The Word of our God plainly states that He will conquer in the end. My concern right now is how many of His people will perish before they wake up!

We are the watchmen on the walls and we can delegate our task to no other. God comes to His

Israel people today with this message - "I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live; turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for why will ye die, O house of Israel," (Isaiah 33:11).

This plea of Almighty God, is backed by His promise from 2 Chronicles 7:14 - "If my people, which are called by my name; will humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sins, and will heal their land."

There is the promise - there is the alternative. What will you as an individual do to bring this condition about?

**THE END**

# The Exclusiveness of Israel

By

Lt. Colonel Gordon “Jack” Mohr, A.U.S. (Retired)

**Distributed By:**  
Scriptures For America  
122 Mason Lane,  
Laramie, Wyoming 82070

## REACTIONS to an EXCLUSIVE ISRAEL

Through the New Testament there are many topics and words that originate in the Old Testament. In the Old Testament there are words such as *promises, know, elect, called, chosen, seed* and variations of them which are generally agreed to refer only to the Israel nation. We have to ask if there is adequate reason to suggest a switch which might allow the equivalent Greek words to apply to some multi-racial church in the New Testament.

It can be seen that there is an overwhelming weight of evidence from simple direct statements against the traditional teachings. The traditional teachings do not arise from any weight of simple direct statements. To use words like *deception* and *another Gospel* cannot be done lightly. These are very serious considerations and if there is a weight of evidence, then the popular teachings must have cultish elements. The implications of this conclusion are vast and almost devastating to many Christians and churches. It has bearing on missionary activity as well. But, please note well, it is not said, or suggested, that all the non-Israel nations should not be made subject to the Law of God. Neither has it been said that they are condemned by God. When we come to *God so loved the world* as taught, traditionalists have to immediately get around every reference to the exclusiveness of Israel (in both Testaments), if they want to change the nation of Israel into some multi-racial church, or if they want to say there is both a national Israel and a Church consisting of non-Israelites. This is impossible to do from any pattern of consistent direct statements. We would have to get around it from the foundation of the Law, the Psalms and the Prophets, and this cannot be done.

God has told us that He will do nothing He does not reveal first to his servants the prophets **of Israel**. He will fulfil His Word **to Israel**. Some of what has already been written in this book will cause immediate (and common) reactions among Christians who think they know their Bible. This is why it has been necessary to lay a good foundation from both Testaments and to demonstrate the consistent direction and weight of evidence in that direction.

Now we can have a look at some of these common reactions. Only brief comments are made on these reactions, because they are all expanded at various places elsewhere in this book.

### REACTION ONE [THE MOST COMMON]

“Yes, that is true, but God was speaking to them, and not to us. Now God is speaking to everyone”.

This would be the thought of the majority of church-going people today, and is a thought that is wrongly encouraged. So should we go along with that reaction just because it sounds right? As soon as it is asked, “*When in this church age did God’s speaking change from ‘them’ to ‘us’?*”, there is no answer at all. If this question cannot be answered from Scripture, then it has no basis.

It would be profitable for any who would like to retain this particular thought and reaction, to look at the root word *grapho* which is used in the New Testament 194 times. It is used in the expression *it is written* and refers to the Old Testament Scriptures. It would be profitable too, to look at *written* in a concordance where it will be seen afresh that many times the basis of all doctrine is *it is written*. *It is written* means written in the Old Testament and so these quotes refer to Israel.

If the basis of a belief or doctrine appears to be in the New Testament alone, it must be suspect because it is not written in the Law, the Psalms and the Prophets. This is important because there are a number of such ideas which are generally accepted, but which do not have *it is written* as a basis. In fact it might be said that much of what is debated has no foundation at all in the Law, the Psalms and the Prophets. Some traditional teachings cannot present a clear pattern of simple direct statements from the Old Testament to support these views. They rely mainly on fabricated “types”, “shadows” and analogies. Man’s tradition therefore is not established *in the mouth of two or three witnesses* as is required by Scripture. Israel cannot be changed to mean non-Israel just by making such a statement without the right foundation.

If a New Testament book, written in the ‘Christian age’, [for example, James’ Epistle to the Twelve Tribes] was written and addressed to Israelites, then either the writer was wrong or there would need to have been something that happened since Pentecost in order for men to be able to say, *God is now speaking to everyone* [meaning every race].

## REACTION TWO

“Yes, but Israel has now become the church, so all these things belong to the church”.

This says that “Israel” and “The Church” no longer have any connection and that Israel has vanished. The church is supposed to consist of non-Israelites, the so-called “Gentiles”. However, the Hebrew word *goi*, upon which the “gentiles” thought is based, is also used of Israel. So *goi* does not always equate with so-called non-Israel “gentiles”. The whole subject is simplified when we accept what we find when we build upon the right foundation and have the Cornerstone.

*Eph 2:20*                      *And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and the prophets, ...*

The Cornerstone, the prophets and the apostles all agree. Since “apostles” is put before “prophets”, this Scripture is used to say that New Testament apostles have new prophecy and doctrine that was not contained or forecast within the Old Testament. Just to say something like that does not make it fact. In the books of Galatians and Romans in particular, modern teaching says that the Apostle Paul has made a turn around from what is recorded in Acts where he tells King Agrippa that he spoke nothing other than what was said in the law and the prophets! In Romans and Galatians he is now supposed to be writing to certain so-called Gentiles who are supposed to be non-Israelites. The internal statements show that each letter in the New Testament is written only to Israelites. This is discussed in more detail in a chapter titled *That Unfortunate Word “Gentile”*.

Let us look again at the Apostle Paul’s famous speech in Acts 13 which was made long after Jesus’ death and resurrection. Here, right in the New Testament age, Israel is still a genetic term. There is still no sign of “The Church” as this is commonly perceived. Consider all the following highlighted words from Acts 13:17-42:

*v17*                      *The God of **this people of Israel** chose our fathers, ...*  
*v23*                      *Of **this man's seed** hath God, according to his promise, raised **unto Israel** a Saviour, Jesus.*  
*v24*                      *... the baptism of repentance to **all the people of Israel**.*  
*v26*                      *Men and brethren, children of the **stock of Abraham**, ...*  
*v32,3*                     *... how that the promise which was made **unto the fathers**, God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, ...*  
*v39*                      *And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.*

In the last verse we see the first “all” that people most like to generalise to include everyone on Earth. But the “ye”, and the context, nails it down to Israel alone as the ones to whom the Law of Moses was given. All the highlighted words in these verses give a very specific definition of who is being addressed in the New Testament; it is always to a genetic Israel! We can no longer say that these children of the fathers, (Abraham, Isaac and Jacob), come from other stock. These are the people who had been under the Law of Moses! In the above passage, Paul was addressing those whom he described as **MEN OF ISRAEL**, who feared God. The only way we could say that “The Church” has replaced Israel is to prove that the New Testament Church comes from within Israel via the mechanism of the New Testament; this is discussed later in this book.

## REACTION THREE

“The Gentiles are now adopted into Israel, so the promises made to Israel are now made to everyone who believes in Jesus”.

A short answer to this reaction is not possible because there are so many aspects to cover. These are covered as individual sections on “gentiles”, “the church”, “strangers” and “adoption”, and the promises made to Abraham and his seed.

## REACTION FOUR

“The seed of Abraham has now become the seed of Jesus ... it is now a spiritual Seed”.

The promises were made to Abraham’s seed, but not to Jesus, who came to fulfil them. The promises were made to Abraham and his seed, which is named in Isaac [Gen 21:12]. The promises were therefore given to the Israel people as a whole. Now, as Jesus was born into Israel, He is regarded as the seed of Abraham and of David [Matr 1:1]. But

the promises were not specifically given to Jesus as the 'one seed' of Galatians 3:16. And, of course, Jesus had no 'seed'. If Jesus was that one seed, then everyone between Abraham and Jesus would be disinherited, including Isaac and Jacob. Israel then, could not have existed as the seed of Abraham through Isaac and Jacob, if Jesus were that seed. A more accurate translation of Gal 3:16 reads:

*And to Abraham and the seed of him the promises were spoken. He says not, 'And to the seed of thee' as of many, but as of one. And to the seed of thee which is anointed.*

Note: "seed" is used here and elsewhere as a collective noun.

### *REACTION FIVE*

"It is said that the middle wall of partition between Jew and Gentile has been broken down so that all are now one in Jesus."

Here we have another hinge-point of much of what is taught in the evangelical churches today. But, in the Law, the Psalms and the Prophets, the partition is found to be between The House of Israel and The House of Judah. It is not between Israelites and non-Israelites [see Isaiah 11:13 *Ephraim shall not vex Judah any more*]. In all of the New Testament Scriptures quoted above where the exclusiveness of Israel was shown, all the people addressed by Paul, the Apostle to the Gentiles, are clearly shown to be Israelites. All the books of the Bible provide the same evidence. It will be shown that the House of Israel had been "scattered" among the nations and that any pattern showing a gathering or the joining together of Israel with non-Israel races cannot be found in prophecy.

### *REACTION SIX*

"The Jews are God's natural children, but the members of the Church are God's spiritual children".

Two sets of parallel promises cannot be found in the Law, the Psalms and the Prophets. Neither are the promises made to Abraham's seed directed specifically to Jesus. The promises made to the fathers are always presented as being fulfilled in *us their children*. Israelites are the children of the promise. There is only one promise in this respect. There is not a second similar promise found for non-Israel races.

NOTE: The "children" still have to be redeemed individually from the curse of the broken Law. They are born at physical birth as heirs of salvation. This sixth reaction results from attempting to get around the problem of a national and racial Israel and retain tradition at the same time. The word *Jew* has to be made to equate with Israel and the word *Gentile* has to be made to equate with non-Israel. This is not the world of reality! Yet it has been drummed into most Christians, conditioning all their thinking, teaching and writing, on almost every subject.

### *REACTION SEVEN*

"That seems to be true, but no one knows who is an Israelite today."

May we quote 2 Timothy 2:19? *Never-the-less the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, the Lord knoweth them that are his. There is a holy [separate] people which are stone, elect and precious, above all other people which have now obtained mercy. They are brethren from the womb and are anointed [christos]. They are born from above (that is, begotten from above). The Bible does give marks of identification that are clear and unmistakable, but this identity factor is outside the scope of this book.*

### *REACTION EIGHT*

"This is all very well, but now everything is spiritualised."

It is unfortunate for such a belief that the Twelve Tribes of Israel keep appearing in the New Testament. In this present New Testament age they are not spiritualised away! To react this way is to say that Jesus and Paul are wrong. Paul said *unto which promise our twelve tribes, instantly serving God day and night, hope to come* - Acts 26:7. How can twelve individual tribes be spiritualised?

## REACTION NINE

“The law has been fulfilled, therefore nothing in the law applies any more.”

Jesus says in Matthew 5:17,18:

*Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil. For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.*

The Law has different aspects. In Romans 13:8-10 we have a discourse about fulfilling the Law which concludes with, *therefore love is the fulfilling of the Law*. This Scripture is sometimes quoted as proof that everything relating to the Law is finished, but verse 8 is about people, as individuals, fulfilling the Law by their actions. It is not about God fulfilling His covenants and promises. This is confirmed in Matthew 7:12 where Jesus is saying, *therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do unto you, do YE also unto them, for this is the Law and the Prophets*. Jesus has fulfilled what is written in the Law concerning Himself [Luke 24:44]. His sacrifice has fulfilled that part of the Law concerning sacrifices.

Possibly the short answer to the rest of the matter of fulfilling the Law is that heaven and earth has not yet passed away. When they are passed away, all will have been fulfilled. What has been written in the Law, The Psalms and The Prophets will come to pass. The promises to the seed of Abraham still stand and will yet come to pass!

## REACTION TEN

“Everyone is now the same because all are one in Christ Jesus.”

This epitomises the traditional teachings.

*Gal 3:7                    Know ye therefore that they which be of faith, the same are the children of Abraham.*

*Gal 3:26                For ye are all children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.*

It sounds right at first glance, particularly when the pronouns are ignored. The *ye* are the people being addressed. That is why it is necessary to establish that the so-called Gentiles in the Epistles were Israelites. A later chapter is devoted to this subject. There is no pattern through The Law, The Psalms and The Prophets to support tradition. It is not there, so something must be wrong with the traditional teaching.

## REACTION ELEVEN

“It makes no difference now because all nations are blessed in Abraham. All is now of Grace.”

Some teachers actually do say this, believe it or not. Now, if this were true, it means that the Old Testament is invalid. It is like the Roman Catholic idea of saying that the Church is the authority rather than the Bible and yet quoting the Bible wrongly about Peter and the rock to support their view.

But to whom is God gracious if all is of grace? Is it every one of every race on Earth?

*Exodus 33:19        ... and will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy.*

*Rom 9:15-18        For he saith to Moses, I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, ... so then, it is not of him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that sheweth mercy ... therefore hath he mercy upon whom he will have mercy, and whom he will be hardeneth.*

This question of the Grace of God is a subject in itself; but the over-riding principle is the Sovereignty of God. It is *whom He will*. To say glibly, *all is of grace* is to include everyone and to make a mockery of the Sovereignty of God. If redemption is for every man of every race, then the whole choice is man's choice and this is *another gospel* [2 Cor 11:6 and Gal 1:6].

In the New Testament, “grace” refers to *the Divine influence upon the heart*. We can find no reference to *God writing the Law on their hearts* other than to Israel, nor can we find a word of prophecy about a new heart being given to any other than Israel.

*ARE THERE two or THREE WITNESSES for "EXCLUSIVE ISRAEL"?*

2 Cor 13:1      *In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established.*

First witness:

1. The Old Testament is contained in the Law, the Psalms and the Prophets.
2. The New Testament is contained in the Gospels, the Epistles and Revelations.

Second witness:

1. The Old Testament speaks redemption being for Israel ALONE.
2. The New Testament speaks of redemption being for Israel ALONE.

Third witness:

1. The Old Testament was made with Israel ALONE [Psalm 147:19,20 etc].
2. The New Testament is made with Israel ALONE [Hebrews 8:8].

Let us go on to look further into these issues and to meet the objections and the things that might appear to be at variance.

We will look at a chapter devoted to *the world* as found in *Go into all the world*, and follow this with a chapter on specific stumbling blocks placed in the way to comprehending the whole Bible witnesses concerning the exclusiveness of Israel.

## CHAPTER 5: STUMBLING BLOCKS TO AN EXCLUSIVE ISRAEL

Earlier we looked at the general reactions which immediately spring to mind when the consistent pattern of Scripture about *The Exclusiveness Of Israel* is introduced to people. It is time now to look at the stumbling blocks that modern teaching put in our way. It is appreciated that people's objections and concerns are very genuine and that such people are sincere. It is also recognised that it is difficult for people to "unlearn" what they have been taught for years. It is necessary to look at a selection of stumbling blocks which would represent most of those that are raised, so that they will not be hindering progress through the main part of this book.

### 1. IT IS CONTRARY TO THE NATURE of God

This is a sincere feeling that many have, but it has its origin in an unbalanced view of the character of God. Where there is continual emphasis on the Love of God and almost total neglect of the Righteous Judgements of God, this is understandable. The wrong teaching about "all" and "every", together with the absence of teaching about the sovereignty of God, are the root cause of this feeling. In His nature, God is unchanging. That God should create vessels for different purposes is not readily acceptable to many people, but it is the clear teaching of Scripture. For example:

1. It is God who put the perpetual enmity between the *seed of the serpent* and the *seed of the woman* [Gen 3:15].
2. It was The Lord who put a mark upon Cain and his offspring [Gen 4:15].
3. It was God who saved Noah and his family because Noah was *perfect in his generations* [Gen 6:9].
4. God gave different destinies for Noah's sons Ham, Shem and Japheth.
5. God even placed different "last days" destinies on each of the 12 Twelve tribes of Israel [Gen 49 and Deut 33].
6. We find scriptural discrimination between "men" as *enowish* or *adam*, etc.
7. We find words for "men" that do not apply to women in both Hebrew and Greek (*iysh* and *aner*).
8. *Jacob have I loved and Esau have I hated* [Malachi 1:2,3 and Rom 9:13].
9. God chose Israel and said they should not be *reckoned among the nations* [Num 23:9] and *the God of this people Israel chose our fathers* [Acts 13:17].
10. *And she shall bring forth a Son, and thou shalt call His name Jesus, for he shall save His people from their sins* [Matt 1:21]. They were and are God's people before they are saved.

### 2. "OF EVERY KINDRED, TONGUE, PEOPLE AND Nation".

Rev 5:9,10      ... for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation, and hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on earth.

Rev 7:9          I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne ...

NOTE: Attention is drawn to *out of* in the first verse and *of* in the second verse. Both are the same Greek preposition *ek* with the literal meaning showing it is not all the nations, peoples etc but a people taken out of them and not of them.

These two passages appear to stand out against what has been written so far. It looks conclusive as a statement to say that before the Throne of God will stand people from every race on earth. This appearance is used as a basis for the teaching about universal racial or national salvation. Because this does not fit with any foundation in the Law, the Psalms and the Prophets, these verses require closer examination. Firstly, we must look at what this verse is fulfilling. We must ask if there is any stream of prophecy confirming the popular multi-racial view. If there is none, we must go back to the original prophecies.

Exodus 19:5,6      ... ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine, and ye shall be unto Me a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation. ...

NOTE: In the Hebrew *all people* is plural with the article giving the meaning *all the peoples*.

These verses are addressed only to Israel, as are a multitude of other Old Testament prophecies.

This is also confirmed in the New Testament by the Apostle Peter regarding the same singular, peculiar people.

1 Peter 2:9          But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people.

Although there is reference to every tribe, tongue, people and nation, these are all national, not racial, terms. It must be remembered that Israel had twelve tribes which became scattered among nations and peoples. Their languages became those spoken by their captors and later those of the nations amongst whom they were dispersed or scattered. This is from whence the people of Israel were regathered. They were from among every tribe, tongue, people and nation, as was prophesied. It is repeated again that there is no prophecy about all races being in the Kingdom of Heaven or of any race being redeemed other than Israel. Others had no broken Law-covenant that required redemption. But Israel is redeemed *out of* [not *off*] every kindred, tongue and nation and people.

Quoting R.K. Phillips in *Incontrovertible Facts Of The Bible*, we find:

*This 'Holy Nation' was to be the next step in the re-establishment of the Sovereignty of the Kingdom of God on the Earth. This Sovereignty of God denotes a sphere of God's rule and requires that:*

1. It has a territory;
2. It has a people;
3. It has laws;

4. It has a King;
5. It has an economy;
6. It has an administration

All these things God was now about to give to the Children of Israel and at Sinai the people accepted God as their King, thus making them a holy nation. God has never rejected that Sovereignty over that throne or that nation.

If every race was included then this would all be meaningless. A number of commentaries refer to the redemption as that of the people who had once been redeemed from Egypt. The Exodus is the first place where there is mention of redemption [Exodus 15:13]. The redemption in Scripture is always that of Israel, and of Israel only. The issue of the redemption of Israel is stated before the Covenant of the Law.

Bullinger's lexicon comments:

*But now the People had been scattered among every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation and therefore they must be redeemed from out of these the second time, like as it was to Israel in the day that he came up, out of the land of Egypt.*

Isaiah 11:11 *And it shall come to pass in that day that the Lord shall set his hand again the second time to recover the remnant of his people from Assyria, ... and from the islands of the sea.*

The regathering is always of *His People* and not of other races. Contrary prophecy does not exist!

The scene of Rev 5:9 is in heaven as it is in Rev 7:9. Here there is a great multitude *out of* all nations, and kindreds, and peoples, and tongues. It does not say of all races; the word *genos* (races) is not used in this passage.

It may not be appreciated that Israel is spoken of as the *families of Israel*, the Tribes becoming nations.

Jer 31:1 *At the same time, saith the Lord, I will be the God of all the families of Israel, and they shall be my people.*

### 3. "ALL THE ENDS OF THE Earth"

Isaiah 45:22 *Look unto me and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth.*

The word translated as the earth is the Hebrew word *erets* which is mostly translated as "country" or "earth" in the sense of a localised area or that earth belonging to a people [for example, the land, or earth, of Israel]. In context, this whole chapter is about Israel and no other. It certainly is not used in the generalised sense as the universalists who try to prove the expression *the ends of the earth* means every race or place on Earth.

### 4. THE EXODUS

When Israel made the Exodus from Egypt, it is evident that some Egyptians, or some of mixed blood, came out with the Israelites. The claim has been made that these saw the miracles that God had done in the Land of Egypt, and so they joined themselves to Israel. These are then said to be a type of *non-Israelite Gentiles joining the church*. This mixed multitude was continually a problem within Israel. It should be remembered that these were not permitted to assemble with Israel, before God, because they were not Israelites. There are two expressions translated, *The congregation of the Lord*, namely the *edab* of Israel and the *cabal* of Israel, and this difference is important because they separate the mixed multitude travelling through the wilderness from the Israelites themselves.

### 5. "EVERYONE THAT Thirsteth"

Isaiah 55:1 *Ho, everyone that thirsteth, come ye to the waters ...*

The context shows this is addressed to Israel alone. The sure mercies of David [v3] indicate the people of whom He is commander. The everyone [*kole*] of this verse is touched upon at the end of the previous chapter. Concordances do not convey the meaning of this word, but there is a parallel where the Greek equivalent is considered in the next objection.

### 6. CORNELIUS

This man is used by many as an example of a so-called "Gentile" non-Israelite being saved. The place of birth, or citizenship tells us nothing about race. But this man's race can be determined by Scripture, even if he is not described as a "Jew" [or "Judean"]. In the AV of Acts 10:28, Cornelius is described as being of *another nation* but, the Greek text uses the word *alophulos* which is a compound of *allos* [another of the same kind], and *phulos* [a kindred tribe (*phule*)].

Cornelius was a devout man, we are told, and he feared [the] God, therefore he was one who could believe. According to Vine, *devout* means *careful as to the presence and claims of God*. So Cornelius knew the Old Testament claims of God upon Israel. We do not find *devout* being used of people other than Israelites. Also, he feared "God" [Acts 10:2] and he prayed to [the]God and was heard by [the]God. "God" here is *ho theos*, the term used to denote the one true God. So, Cornelius was not a Roman polytheist! He was an Israelite!

## 7. PETER'S SHEET VISION

Universalists use the account of Peter's sheet vision to suggest that the unclean animals in the sheet represent peoples of all races, but the rest of the chapter shows otherwise. That they are called Gentiles by translators in verse 45 only confirms that the wrong meaning is put on this word *Gentile*. Historically, the House of Israel, which was scattered among the nations, was considered unclean and common by those practising the Jewish (Edomite, Tradition of the Elders) religion. In saying that it was unlawful, Peter knew that what he was doing was contrary to the Tradition of the Elders in Judea. As will be shown later, Peter was being shown that the ten Tribes of The House of Israel would be cleansed under the New Testament. The animals in the sheet represented the unclean and uncircumcised members of the House of Israel.

This vision in Acts 10 is also used to promote the idea that the prohibition against eating certain unclean meats is no longer valid. The symbol is taken literally! When Peter declares what God has shown him, God does not tell him that he should eat unclean meats, but that, *God has showed me that I should not call any man common or unclean*. The word *another* in *another nation* [v28] has already been covered in [6] above to show that this refers to people of the same kind. "Nation" here is *phulos* and not *ethnos* or *demos* which are often translated as "nation" and "people". The distinction is noted by Vine under "nation" and refers to *allos* (another), and *phulon* (a tribe).

*Acts 10:36 The Word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching (proclaiming) peace by Jesus Christ*

This follows on to say that a start was made in the Holy Land and continued to the uncircumcised Grecians of the House of Israel [Acts 11:20]. This fulfilled the Word as being sent to all Israel, both circumcised and uncircumcised. In verse 35 we have *every nation* which, as the next verse explains, are the nations of Israel [the former tribes of Israel which were dispersed among all the other nations]. This confirms what the Old Testament says about the Law and God's word being given only to Israel. Israel was scattered among "every nation" [v35], and the Word [*logos*] was sent to Israel specifically, according to this verse. The Word of God was sent to Cornelius, as an Israelite. The *in every nation* of verse 35 is commonly and incorrectly given the general meaning of *every* as being every race, as explained in the previous chapter. Cornelius was one of those who feared and believed God. He had that spiritual capacity within him from his conception. These men had the capacity to believe God and so could accept the 'good news' and be reinstated as God's people. "All men" is thus all the men of dispersed Israel and all the men of the Judean nation who were of Israel.

*Acts 10:43 To Him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.*

The prophets did not witness or prophesy of redemption and remission of sins for all races. Evidently it is thought that they should have, according to the common popular doctrine. The prophets were giving witness about Jesus and Israel [v43].

## 8. THE ETHIOPIAN EUNUCH

Here we have a man who went to Jerusalem to worship, and was returning and reading the Scriptures in his chariot. It impossible for a pagan to be returning from an Israelite feast, let alone reading the Scriptures. Although he was *of Ethiopia*, this says nothing about his race or genes; it only tells us where he was living. If he had been a black man, he would not have been allowed near the temple as he would have been an alien. The Jews would have killed such a person immediately. We can see this when the Apostle Paul tried to take one who was suspected of not being an Israelite into the temple [Acts 8:21]. Would Phillip be sent to one who was not called by God and to one who "could not" receive the Word? The weight of this passage says the Ethiopian was an Israelite, even if his residence was in Ethiopia.

## 9. THE WIDOW OF SAREPTA

Again, there is nothing conclusive to say the widow was not an Israelite in this passage [Luke 4:24-28]. The principle is no different to that given in Matthew 13:57 where Jesus did few mighty works in His home town. There are however two points that should be noted:

1. The widow woman obviously knew that Elijah was a man of God, and she knew about sin and therefore the Law which was given only to Israel [1 Kings 17:18].
2. Elijah was a prophet of Israel sent to Israel and he said to the woman, *Thus saith the Lord God OF ISRAEL*.

## 10. "GO INTO THE HIGHWAYS"

*Matt 22:9 Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage.*

Again, the standard universalist doctrine teaches this Scripture wrongly in an endeavour to say everyone of every race is included in this call. There is a lot more in these verses than meets the eye. The servants were told to go to the cross-roads [*diex*] but instead they went to the ways [*bodas*]. Both words are translated as *cross-roads* in the KJV. At the cross-roads there is a separation place, but on the ways, or the path between two places there is no separation place. The consequence of going to the wrong place to invite people to the wedding was to bring in people who

were an un-separated mixture of two kinds. In verse 11 there is *a man not having on a wedding garment*. This suggests that one group does not have on the wedding garments and the consequence is that the evil or the bad guests are to be cast into outer darkness.

Where do the churches go today to preach? Do they go to the *bodas* or to the *diex*? Should we be going to the lost sheep of the House of Israel as Jesus commanded His disciples? Should it not be to Israel to whom the New Testament is made? The New Testament still pertains to those who had the Old Testament and direct statements to the contrary cannot be found in Scripture. [Please read Jeremiah 31:31-34 to review the limitation given].

## II. "EVERYONE THAT ASKS RECEIVES"

*Luke 11:10 For everyone that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.*

In the New Testament there are many like Scriptures that use the words *all* and *everyone, whosoever* etc. In the Greek the situation is similar to that already pointed out to be the case in the Hebrew. We could take the meanings of these words as either:

- [a] All of everything or
- [b] All of that part being spoken about.

We are not at liberty to choose which meaning suits us to prove a doctrinal position, but this is what most do. Usually it is done in ignorance or without thought because of the traditional teachings. We cannot mis-apply these words to suit ourselves. We can read the Scriptures from the viewpoint of generalisation or from differentiation, but both cannot be right at the same time. It is always necessary to take note to whom any passage is addressed. This defines the context of the passage. In this passage Jesus isolates those He is addressing. He says twice, *I say unto you* and uses the pronoun *ye*. He was talking to his disciples as Israelites.

We find that many of the stumbling blocks are based upon mis-understanding of *all, all men whosoever, every, everyone* and such words. Lexicons give much space in covering these words. In his coverage of "all" [Greek: *pas*] which is often translated in these various ways. Vine's Expository Dictionary says:

*Before proper names of countries, cities and nations, and before collective terms like Israel, it signifies either all or the whole, for example, Matt 2:3, Acts 2:36. Used with the article, it means the whole of one object. In the plural it signifies the totality of the persons or things referred to.*

This totality only refers to that part which is the subject of the context. Thus all men [of Israel] cannot mean all of every race in the world.

Thayer confirms this [under ref 3956]:

The words "world" and "all" are used in some seven or eight senses in Scripture, and it is very rarely the "all" means all persons, taken individually. The words are generally used to signify that Christ has redeemed some of all sorts -- some Jews, some Gentiles, some rich, some poor, and has not restricted His redemption to either Jew or Gentile ...

Thayer quoted the last sentence from one of Spurgeons's lectures and this book shows that view to be incorrect. However, the important point to note is that the "all" is recognised as not being a universal "all". Its precise restriction is the purpose of this book. From a note from Josephus [Wars 2:19.1] we read:

*Here we have an eminent example of that Jewish language, which Dr. Wall truly observes, we several times find used in the sacred writings; I mean where the words "all" or "whole multitude", etc., are used for much the greatest part only, but not so as to include every person, without exception; ...*

In considering all similar objections listed, this must be taken into account.

## 12. "WHOSOEVER SHALL CONFESS ME"

*Luke 12:8 And I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God.*

The "you" Jesus is addressing is not the multitudes, but the disciples only. The word "men" is one of many words translated as "men". There are differing kinds of "men" and different words for "men," in the original languages. Men may have differing origins and be of differing seeds and plantings. To deny this is to deny Jesus' words. To deny and to teach differently is to deny *Me before men*. These things are not being taught today because they do not fit in with the "all" of the *all the world* universal doctrine.

## 13. THE WOMAN OF SAMARIA

This passage in John 4:12 is easily satisfied in the words, *Art thou greater than OUR FATHER JACOB who gave us this well*. She was a descendant of Jacob and thus was an Israelite. How anyone can use her place of residence to say she was a non-Israelite is hard to comprehend. Samaria contained a mixture of races. In Acts 8:14 we can see that certain of the Samaritans *received the Word of God*. In the first verse we find evidence of the scattering abroad to Samaria. Philip proclaimed the Word in Samaria as did Peter and John. Their proclamation was concerned with the Kingdom of God.

## 14. PENTECOST

*Acts 2:21 And it shall come to pass that whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.*

Here we have another *whosoever* and so we must determine to whom the *whosoever* relates. This whole chapter is exclusive to the people to whom the prophet Joel made his prophecy. This was made to Israel so how can any say it was made to others? If every prophecy is made to everyone then we have a grey mass and everything is likewise an

obscure grey. Nothing is ever clear! What would be the point of prophets giving different messages to different people if all people were the same?

The *whosoever* relates only to those to whom it is spoken. Peter makes this very clear in verse 36 *Let ALL THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL know that God ...* Who was he addressing? The *whosoever* and “all” is exclusive to that group. The *whosoever* and the *all flesh* does not allude to anyone other than genetic Israelites.

At Pentecost some scattered Israelites came to Jerusalem from different countries. This does not say that they were from different races. Would they have come to the feast if they had been pagans or if they were following other cultural beliefs? Such would not even be permitted to enter the temple [Acts 21:28]. Yet this is said to be so to try to prove the generalisation that people of all races came to the feast. The bulk of the House of Israel had become scattered among other nations and the majority of these were to be reached later. The gospel was to be proclaimed *which began from Galilee* [Acts 10:37] *and was published through all Judea*. Jesus sent His disciples away to the *lost sheep of the House of Israel* and it is not unreasonable to suggest that some among those sought out attended the Feast of Pentecost. We read about Jews [Judeans] “dwelling” (*katoikeo*) in Jerusalem [Acts 2:5] and of others “dwelling” in other countries [Acts 2:9] attending Pentecost. To infer that nationality and race are always the same thing is far from honest! And, of course, the notion about the “Church” being a “Gentile” Church of non-Israelites following Pentecost is nonsense simply because there were Jews there.

### 15. ALL MEN JUSTIFIED BY THE FREE GIFT

Romans 5:18 *Therefore as by the offence of one, judgement came upon all men to condemnation, even so by the righteousness of one, the free gift came upon all men unto justification of life.*

Our prime consideration in this verse is the latter part because we are establishing the identity of these *all men*. In all this book of Romans, the subject people are of the seed of Abraham *according to the flesh* [Rom 4:1] and so this book is not written to any others than Israelites. The subject people are indicated as *we* in this chapter and these people are identified as being Israelites. If there is any hesitation in acceptance of this statement, you should go back and re-read the sections on the exclusive nature of Israel in the book of Romans. In Romans 4:16 we read *that the promise might be sure to all The Seed*. It is not to all seeds on earth, but to that particular seed or *sperma* being addressed.

A similar situation occurs in Romans 7:6 *That we being delivered from the Law*. The pronoun *we* only refers to those to whom the Law had been given and we have given proof that the Law was given to Israel only. Because of this, the *all men* in this verse applies only to the seed of Abraham through Isaac and to nobody else.

### 16. “WHO WILL HAVE ALL MEN TO BE SAVED ...”

1 Tim 2:4 *Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth.*

The notes on “all” and “every” in the last chapter, and within this chapter, apply here. That it does not mean a blanket *every person on earth* is obvious from the fact that all men are not saved. In the following verses there are the words *who gave Himself a ransom for all ...* and these words show that the *all* concerns only those who needed to be ransomed, that is, *those who were under the Law* which is exclusively to Israel.

### 17. “SALVATION TO ALL MEN”

Titus 2:11 *For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men.*

The *all men* in this passage is the same as that in the passage above. It is again limited by those to whom it is addressed, namely God’s elect [Titus 1:1], and in Titus 2:14 we can see that this again limits the scope of *all men* to those who were given the law ... *who gave himself for US, that he might redeem US from all iniquity ...*

### 18. “BUT THAT ALL SHOULD COME TO REPENTANCE ...”

2 Peter 3:9 *... But is long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that any [that is, any of us] should perish, but that all should come to repentance.*

Here we do not have the word “men” mentioned, but in its place we have the indefinite pronoun *tis* which denotes *some or any person or object ... any man ... whomsoever, or certain men* etc ... see Strong G5100. *Certain men* are not *all men* in general.

Thayer [5100] *It indicates that the thing with which it is connected belongs to a certain class, or resembles it.*

In this book Peter is writing to the one Holy Nation. He is writing to the *strangers* of his own blood. Peter again refers to *Our Fathers* indicating that the people to whom it was written were the children of the Fathers, and so the “any” is racially exclusive. All men on Earth do not have “The Fathers” Abraham, Isaac and Jacob as their progenitors. In this passage Peter is pointing out that God is long-suffering to “US-ward” and not to “THEM-ward”. Peter is writing to *an Holy Nation*. He is not writing to “The Church” as a multi-racial group.

### 19. THE KINGDOM NOW INCLUDES EVERYONE

Jesus spoke of *The Kingdom*. The disciples were told to go and proclaim *The Kingdom* and that the time *was at hand*. After His resurrection Jesus spoke to the Apostles about this Kingdom.

Acts 1:3 *... being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the Kingdom of God.*

This appears to be the prime message of Jesus and He taught it right up to His ascension. But who is willing to teach this today? We hear much about the gospel of universal salvation, but this is not what Jesus taught. Try to find the gospel of universal salvation in the Law, the Psalms, and the Prophets. Then try to find it in the New Testament as the fulfilment of the Old Testament. “The Church” might seem to be an answer, but the fulfilment

still has to be *in us their children* [Acts 13:32,33]. If this is so, then *The Church* still has to be racial; the members still have to be the children of *The Fathers*.

The disciples asked Jesus before His ascension, *Lord, wilt thou at this time restore the Kingdom TO ISRAEL?* [Acts 1:6]. Look again at this. To whom is the Kingdom to be restored? Is there ever a suggestion that any but genetic Israel will be included in that Kingdom? The meaning of *Israel* includes *ruling with God*. If Israel was made up from all the nations, then who are the other nations over which Israel is to rule with God? Jesus used the word 'salvation' only twice, but 78% of the gospels are about the Kingdom.

Consider these expressions:

The KING	Is the King of ISRAEL.
The REDEEMER	Is the Redeemer of ISRAEL.
The HOLY ONE	Is the Holy One of ISRAEL.
The FATHER	Is the Father of ISRAEL ["My Son"].

Look in vain for these titles to apply to other than Israel.

## 20. THE LORD'S PRAYER

When we pray as Jesus taught, *OUR Father which art in heaven, hallowed be Thy Name, THY KINGDOM come*, what are we saying?

- Is the pronoun *our* referring to all races or to Israel?
- Is God ever called the Father of races other than Israel?
- Is *Thy Kingdom* ever other than the Kingdom over which the King of Israel will reign?

A close examination will indicate that the particular "Father" referred to is *Our Father, the One in The Heavens*. It is not "their" father.

## 21. THE ISRAEL OF GOD [Gal 6:16]

It is common to hear that *The Israel of God* means *The Church*. This statement is used as a basis for sermons about universal salvation. It is so easy to make a wrong statement and then use that statement as a foundation. But being based on a wrong foundation, this doctrine cannot stand. The Israel of God means the Israel of the Supreme Divinity. It says nothing about God being the God of all the races. This book of Galatians is written to *them that were under the Law*, that is to Israel. There will be those who say that there is now a spiritual Israel as well as a natural Israel, as a way of promoting universal salvation. So let us look at this.

## 22. THERE are TWO ISRAELS: ONE NATURAL, ONE SPIRITUAL

To say that there is a natural Israel and a spiritual Israel is the only way out of the dilemma some people have in trying to fit their doctrines and prophecy together. Their dilemma arises from the wrong basic traditional teaching that:

- [a] *The Jews are National Israel*, [or "Natural Israel" or "God's natural people"].
- [b] *The Gentiles are The Church*, [or "Spiritual Israel" or "God's heavenly people"].

In a later chapter we will labour to show that "The Jews" are not Israel and that "Gentiles" may be Israelites. Obviously there are two groups of peoples concerned. There is no denying this. This is why it is so important to determine exactly who the two groups are.

In the Old Testament there is no dispute about this. Israel separated into two Kingdoms which were basically:

- [a] The House of Israel [ten Tribes] ... known as *Ephraim*.
- [b] The House of Judah [two Tribes] ... known as *Judah*.

These two Houses had enmity between them, and according to prophecy, they retain this enmity until unity is restored under the New Testament which the two Houses receive nationally. The timing of the reunion is at the time of the regathering of both Houses of all Israel. Ephraim and Judah are unique identities, through Scripture from the time of the division of Israel into two Kingdoms, until the regathering of Israel as a whole.

*Isaiah 11:12,13. ... and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth. The envy also of Ephraim shall depart, and the adversaries of Judah shall be cut off: Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex Ephraim.*

Here in the Old Testament we find two groups within all Israel which stay two national groups until the time given to once again become one group. They are still the two groups to whom the New Testament was given.

*Heb 8:8,9 Behold the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah: not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt; ...*

There is no record in Scripture of the New Testament being made with any other two groups. This verse says that they are the same race with which God was involved in the Exodus from Egypt. Again we have definition in the words *their fathers*. This gives a racial statement of meaning that cannot be spiritualised. The problem that then arises is, that if the covenant people were to be spiritualised into two different groups, one Israelite and the other non-Israelite, then one of the original two national groups would have to have vanished or the two combined. Despite the fact that this cannot be found in prophecy in the Old Testament, or in the New Testament as fulfilment of prophecy, the belief about Jews and non-Israel Gentiles is still taught as being truth. In order to accommodate all races, another doctrine had to be created and this is actively promoted.

This non-scriptural doctrine pre-supposes that non-Israel races need salvation from a broken law which they were not given to break in the first place. This cannot be found as a doctrine in either Testament.

NOTE: No statement about the final destiny of non-Israel races has been made or suggested in this book. The idea about all races needing redemption comes mainly from the misuse of *all, whosoever* etc in the New Testament. But there is no denial that the non-Israel nations should be made subject to the Law of Christ. Jesus will rule with a rod of iron, and the nations will bring their glory to the New Jerusalem, but we are told that the other nations will be outside that City.

The extra-scriptural doctrine about "Jews and Gentiles" arises from interpretations of the books of Romans and Galatians. But, the racial statements cannot be eliminated from these books, even if it is thought God should have given the covenants to every race on Earth. The expressions, *The House of Israel*, and *The Twelve Tribes* still exist through the New Testament.

In concluding his argument about the so-called "Jews and Gentiles", the Apostle Paul says:

Rom 11:26 *And so all Israel shall be saved; as it is written, There shall come out of Zion the Deliverer, and shall turn away un-godliness from Jacob.*

There is no mention about any but *all Israel* being saved. None other than the seed of Jacob are included in being turned from un-godliness. Other races can never be part of *all Israel* or *Jacob*.

Rom 3:30 *Seeing that it is one God, which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith.*

Those whom God would justify are shown to be:

- [a] The circumcision ... The House of Judah.
- [b] The uncircumcision ... The House of Israel.

The House of Israel had become dispersed among the nations and were known as the un-circumcision. They had become as *strangers and aliens* to the Judeans, but they were still Israelites by race. To the Judeans who had the temple worship, the House of Israel was unclean and was despised.

Rom 4:13 *For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith.*

It is still to Abraham's seed that the promises were made. This includes all from Jacob to Jesus who believed God. All Israel was saved by Jesus but it is belief in God that saves the individual person within that seed. The popular doctrine says the seed is only a spiritual seed which can be made up from all races.

Rom 4:16 *... to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; ...*

Paul is not talking about other races. It is always to the one seed of Abraham through Isaac and Jacob. These are the children of promise. Prophetically the New Testament is made only with the two Houses, the House of Israel and the House of Judah. Hebrews 8:8 shows the promise of the New Testament concerns only these two Houses. This is the fulfilment of Jer 31:31. Paul sums up the two parties, and declares:

Rom 9:4 *Who are Israelites; to whom pertaineth the adoption, ...*

All the objections in the world are not going to change what pertains to Israel or to the Word of the Lord. This verse says *Who ARE Israelites*.

### 23. STRANGERS can become Israelites

It is claimed by many that the word *strangers* indicates other than Israelites. In the Book of Peter we find this Apostle to the circumcision writes to *strangers scattered* as also does James, in the first verse of his book. *The Strangers scattered*, contains the same word that is used in James, who addresses his book to the Twelve Tribes. Please look this up and make sure about this. So these strangers are still of the Twelve Tribes!

If any want to consider this matter further they can find that looking at the word *pilgrim* as used by Peter will help. This is exactly the same word that is translated as *stranger* in 1 Peter 1:1. The words, *pilgrims* and *strangers*, also appear in Hebrews 11:13 which clearly isolates them as being Hebrews [that is, Israel]. A later chapter titled *Pilgrims, Strangers and Israel* examines this in more detail.

This again is the language of the Old Testament where David says:

Psalms 39:12 *... for I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner, as all my fathers were.*

*My fathers* gives immediate racial identity. But, further to this, the Hebrew words used for *stranger* and *sojourner* are:

<p>Ger Toshav</p>	<p>meaning a stranger (an unknown person) of ones own blood, tribe, or race. meaning only a pilgrim or a temporary resident, and one who has no rights OR KINSHIP in any way at all with the people of the land in which they have taken temporary residence.</p>
-----------------------	---

In this Psalm, David is saying that he is a stranger away from his home with God and he has no kinship with any other race around him. Peter make this same distinction.

1 Peter 1:2 *Elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father ...*

In Chapter 2 of this book we looked at this word "elect" and the elect nation, whom God is saying that He foreknew in the Old Testament.

Rom 11:2 *God has not cast away his people which he foreknew.*

1 Peter 2:10 goes on to quote from Hosea, (which is a book dealing primarily with the ten-tribed House of Israel).

1 Peter 2:10 *Which in time past were not a people, but are now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy.*

In Hosea and Peter, the *not a people* refers to the same people and hence cannot be non-Israelite "Gentiles". Peter would have had trouble in convincing the Judeans that they had become *not a people* at some past time.

## 24. JESUS IS NOW THE KING

Remember how God said that David would never want for a descendant upon his throne until Jesus came to take this throne?

*Jer 33:17 For thus saith the Lord; David shall never want for a man to sit upon the throne of the house of Israel.*

At the time of Jesus, the throne of the Kingdom of Judah and Solomon's line had long gone from Judea. The throne must therefore be manifest somewhere else and within the ten tribes headed by Ephraim. The Epistles are in full accord with the Law, The Psalms and the Prophets. But they are not in accord with tradition!

The people to whom Peter was writing had a King [1 Peter 2:13 and 1 Peter 2:17]. This again confirms that these people were not the Judeans, although they were Israelites. The people addressed had a king they were to honour. Peter tells us who they were racially. The indicators are given in the expressions *an Holy* [that is, set-apart] *nation* and *a peculiar people* as pointed out in the early chapters of this book.

## 25. "IN THEE SHALL ALL NATIONS BE BLESSED"

AND THE "FAMILIES OF THE EARTH" BEING BLESSED IN ABRAHAM

The major source of error in these *blessing* passages is what we mean by certain words. We have different words translated as *earth* and the *ground, countries* and the *land*, as also occurs with the words translated *nations, families* and *kindreds*. Although an extensive technical Hebrew language exposition is beyond the scope of this book, there are things that need to be pointed out.

Originally Abraham was told to go from his father's house unto an *eretz* that God would show him. If *eretz* here is the whole Earth, then Abraham must have gone to another planet! Abraham was told *all The 'Earth' which thou seest, I will give thee*. He was told to arise and walk through the earth. Did he walk across the whole globe? So we have to ask if this 'earth' is the whole earth or the promised land. It is not all the '*eretz*'s of all the races on earth. Abraham was told to get himself out of his present *earth* and to go to *THE earth*. There are many references which give confirmation of the meaning. *THE earth* does not mean the whole globe, but rather that portion belonging to the particular area or person under consideration.

Contrary to popular presentation, we must note that in Genesis 12:3, the 'them' in *I will bless them* is plural, whereas the 'him' in *I will curse him* is singular. The Hebrew allows for two possible translations of *be blessed*, namely:

*may be blessed in, or by, association with thee, and*

*may bless themselves* [as the RV footnote says].

Some awkward questions could be posed here if it was to be taken that *all nations* had the meaning of "every race on earth":

1. If those who curse Abraham are cursed, how could those so cursed be part of *all nations* which were to be blessed?
2. Were the Egyptians blessed or cursed through Israel's presence during their captivity and also in the Exodus?
3. When the Children of Israel went into the Promised Land, they were told to exterminate all the Canaanite nations. Was not that an unusual way of blessing the Canaanites? After all, they were supposed to be part of *all nations*. Likewise Amalek was to be exterminated.
4. In Deut 23:6, God commanded Israel that they should not seek the peace or the prosperity of the Ammonites and the Moabites right up to the end of the age. Ezra 9:12 indicates similar treatment of the non-Israelites in the land. This is hardly a blessing on those nations, is it?
5. When The House of Judah was in captivity in Babylon, is there any evidence of Israel being a blessing to Babylon?
6. When the House of Israel was in captivity in Assyria, did this make the Assyrians blossom?
7. In prophecy why are all the forecasts concerning non-Israel nations always detailing them as being servants to Israel and for them to perish if they refuse this destiny? This is so right up to the end of the age.
8. The promise to Abraham was to "ALL" nations without any exceptions. "All" cannot include those who are cursed and those God says that He hates. Hence "all" means *all the nations of Israel*.

Throughout Scripture, Israel was to  *dwell alone and shall not be reckoned among the nations* [Num 23:9]. Prophecy sustains this to the end.

*Daniel 7:27 And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve him.*

*Isaiah 60:12 For the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, those nations shall be utterly wasted.*

*Zech 14:16,17 And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left of all the nations which came up against Jerusalem shall even go up from year to year to worship the King, the Lord of hosts, and to keep the feast of tabernacle. And it shall be that whoso will not come up of all the families of the earth unto Jerusalem to worship the King, the Lord of hosts, even upon them shall be no rain.*

Israel and Judah were scattered among *all nations*, but are these other nations to be blessed? Jeremiah does not agree.

*Jer 30:11 ... though I make a full end of all nations whither I have scattered thee, yet I will not make a full end of thee ...*

Jeremiah repeats this in Jer 46:28, addressing this to Jacob.

In all these Scriptures we can see the unique place of Israel among the other nations. This continues after Jesus returns and Israel reigns with God over the other nations. Finally there will be no more death. What a blessing! The blessing is either given by this seed, or by the Act of God.

## THE PROMISE AND "THY SEED" IN THE NEW TESTAMENT

*Acts 3:25*      *Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto Abraham, And in thy seed shall the kindreds of the earth be blessed.*

Only Israelites are being addressed here! We can find references in Scripture to the families [plural] of Israel. "Kindreds" is *patriai* which all lexicons give as kindreds from one ancestor. The Hebrew *mishpachah* supports 'family' 288 times and it is used of the subdivisions of Israel. The Tribes became national identities but were of one racial group from one ancestor. Israel is still an exclusive race existing as families or nations. It is unto these Jesus was sent.

*Acts 3:26*      *Unto you first God, having raised up his Son Jesus, sent him to bless you, in turning every one of you from his iniquities.*

In context, *you* still is the Israelites being addressed.

As we said, without continual recourse to the Old Testament origins, it is impossible to rightly interpret passages in the New Testament. Only by going back can we know what *all nations* means and only then find a doctrine that is 100% consistent. Galatians 3:8 can no longer be allowed as an "out" for those preaching universal racial salvation. When we take Scripture as originally written in the Hebrew and Greek, we find that conflicts disappear. We can understand that an exclusive Israel in the Old Testament remains an exclusive Israel in the New Testament. The promises are ever fulfilled *in us their children* and never in others. They are fulfilled in *brethren* of the same *kin*. The blessings of the Patriarchs [as given by Jacob in Genesis 48 and by Moses in Deut 33] for *the last days* still apply separately to each of that same group of peoples, who are being specified. These are the sons of Joseph, Ephraim and Manasseh. In Genesis 49 Jacob gives his prophecy about what will befall each individual Tribe of Israel, in the last days. These are limited, specific and definite. We cannot find prophecy for the application of the blessings given by the patriarchs as being applicable to all other races. This is why *all nations* is commonly taken wrongly today as meaning every race on earth. The statement of Romans 4:11, *a father of all them that believe* is only in the context of Israel.

For the *last days*, Jacob gave his blessings to his children one by one [Genesis 49]. The blessings were to his seed only. They were not to other seeds. The New Testament is still made only with the House of Israel and the House of Judah [Heb 8:8]. The word *children* in Galatians 3:7 [the Children of Abraham] is *huiois* which denotes kinship or physical offspring. [Note: This word is also used of animals, so it cannot refer to spiritual offspring in the way commonly taken!]

How can the Patriarchal blessings apply to all races? If they were all the same, what would be the point of separation? And, if they are for the "last days", why not accept this as a reality, rather than saying that some singular multi-racial church that has nothing to do with these Twelve Tribes is the recipient of these blessings?

As it has been pointed out, translators show what they believe in their translations. For instance, in Galatians 3:8 the words translated *heathen* and *nations* are identical. The translation as *heathen* gives an entirely different connotation to the verse. The nations whom God would justify by belief were not heathen, but were of Israel. The proof of this is that this is the fulfilment of the prophecy made by the Patriarchs. This is confirmed – *by him are ye justified from all things from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses ...* These justified people must have first been under the Law of Moses, so they could only be Israelites. Most of this book of Galatians is written relating Law and Grace to the one people. The whole argument might be summed up by questioning whether or not they were going to remain under the schoolmaster or whether they were going to believe God as Abraham did. What they were to believe was that Jesus had redeemed Israel and that Jesus was the Son of God.

Ultimately, that which is reserved for Israel, namely redemption; salvation, resurrection to eternal life, belongs only to Israel. It is their inheritance from Abraham, according to the promise made by God *to the fathers* of Israel.

## CONCLUSION

We can see that the churches today have a major problem in doctrine. This is simply through wrong teaching that has arisen through failure to base doctrine upon the same basis used by Jesus and the Apostles. The basis must ever be the Law, the Psalms and the Prophets.

The Law and the Word of God were given only to Israel among the nations. Because of the misuse of the word *all*, particularly within the New Testament, the presumption is made that the Law of Moses, together with the associated covenant with Israel, was given to every person of every race. In this way, *all have sinned* is taught forgetting the context statement *whatsoever the Law saith, is said to them who are under the Law* [Rom 3:19].

Look at this quotation which is one of many which shows "all" in the reverse situation.

*Deut 28:10      And all the people of the earth shall see that thou art called by the name of the Lord, and they shall be afraid of thee.*

Here *all the people of the earth* does not include Israel! This same situation exists more often the other way around with *all* being Israelites. There is yet one more important impediment preventing people accepting an exclusive Israel. It is addressed in the next chapter, *That Unfortunate Word "Gentile"*. The unity of the Scriptures is made or broken upon this word *Gentile* and what that word actually means.

# The Formula for Survival!

**By Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, A.U.S. Ret.  
Evangelist, Author, Lecturer**

Second Chronicles 15:12-"And they entered into a covenant to seek the Lord God of their fathers, with all their heart and soul."

In Hosea 4:6, we read these sobering words: "My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge. I also reject thee, seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children." Notice this verse does not say we are "destroyed for lack of education," but from "lack of knowledge." There is a great difference. A former Prime Minister of Britain once said: "Education without God, turns men into clever devils." We seem to have our share of these in the United States.

Too often in this Christian age, we are confronted by leaders in our New Testament churches who say:

"We are living in the Age of Grace; all the old laws were done away with, when Christ died on Calvary; they do not apply to us." This of course, is contrary to Biblical teaching. As a result of this unscriptural attitude, Christians by the millions have been led away into strange doctrines, such as that of the PreTribulation Rapture of the Saints. And as a result of these doctrines, the strength of the church has evaporated to the point where it is often non-existent. This has caused our Christian nation, once the envy of the world, to reach the stage where it can no more honestly be called Christian.

Recently, Dr. Jerry Falwell, leader of the Moral Majority, made a statement to the effect that they were working for a Christian America. He was instantly called on the carpet by the Zionist leader, Rabbi Tannenbaum. Under Jewish pressure, Falwell compromised, as he has always done where the Jews are concerned, and said that he wanted to see a "pluralistic society," in this country, where men could worship as they willed. Our Founding Fathers would have "turned over in their graves" at this statement, for they founded America to be a Christian nation.

Isn't it strange and sad to see one of our outstanding religious leaders as he caters to the worst enemies of Christ and is willing to compromise his Christian principles in order to be "bed partners" with them? The November 16, 1981 JERUSALEM POST, was jubilant over the fact that Falwell was a guest at a dinner given in honor of the Zionist terrorist Ze'ev Jabotinsky. This dinner was given when Menachem Begin was in New York to celebrate the 100th Anniversary of the founding of the terrorist Hagana organization.

Dr. Falwell received the Jabotinsky Centennial medal from Begin, a master terrorist himself. The late William Zukerman, who was editor of a Jewish Newsletter and a publisher of Non-Zionist books, authored an article "The Menace of Jewish Fascism," in which he called Jabotinsky "the Jewish Hitler." He commented that many of the Zionist actions are reminiscent of Hitler and said: "Fascism is too glaring a fact of Jewish life for denials."

Falwell claims to abhor the tactics of Hitler, while adopting a double standard in regard to the Zionist Jews. These have applied racist standards in their dealings with both Arabs and Christians in Palestine. According to the thinking of Falwell, it was wrong for Christian Germany to persecute the Jews (and they had adequate reasons to hate them), but it is 'all right for the Jews in Palestine to use "storm trooper" tactics in their dealings with the Palestinians, since the Jew's are God's Chosen People and can do no wrong.

Recently, when a group of Arab Christian leaders came to America, they sought an audience with Dr. Falwell, so they could explain their side of the story. He refused to see them; according to well placed sources, on the advice of his Zionist advisors. How' could a Christian be more hypocritical?

What a change has taken place in America. Today, instead of having predominately Christian

leaders, we see the country under the control of men who hate God and who are often foreigners who have a decidedly un-Christian attitude. Because of this, America is tottering on the verge of collapse. What went wrong? Why have we declined from "being the head, to becoming the tail?" (Deuteronomy 28:33, 34). This Scripture says: "The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high: and thou shalt come down very low. He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail." This is the curse God pronounces against those who refuse to follow His commandments.

Today in America, we often see election results decided by, the vote of alien minorities who have flocked into this country like a consuming plague of locusts, since our Immigration Laws have for all intents and purposes been destroyed.

America is a Bible-based land, no matter how hard the atheists try, and prove differently. It can only be compared to ancient Israel. We began as a "hodgepodge" of Western European nationalities, who were "allured" (This is a Biblical word meaning "enticed, or attracted.") to the New World. In Hosea 2:14, the Prophet wrote of our forefathers, when he said: "Therefore, behold I will allure her (Israel, not the Jews) and bring her into the wilderness." Our forefathers were "enticed" into the wilderness of North America, to the Promised Land, where they dreamed the American Dream, united and built this great country for the glory of God. In fulfillment of what history most assuredly proves a God-given dream, America grew to become the wealthiest, most powerful nation in the world's history.

But why? How could this be? Most modern day historians, philosophers, and Bible scholars.. those who search the pages of history, philosophy and Scripture, have failed to discover the secret of American unity in its diversity. They have failed to understand the driving force and spirit which made America great.

Today, as we are entering our Third Century as a nation: as we stand on the brink of national collapse; we see America's tremendous strength, failing at home and abroad. We see our churches filled with people who claim Christ as Savior, yet who have so little influence on our country, that year after year, crime, sin and moral corruption reaches new depths. It is time we back up and re-evaluate our national position in the light of God's Word.

If there are really 45-million "born again" Christians in America, as recent polls have declared, why is it that we do not have more influence on the affairs of America? Have we become the "salt which has lost its savor?" (It's ability to act as salt? This is the ability to hold back corruption.) For years, we have been told from the pulpits of our churches: "All that is really necessary in this life, is to get men and women saved. When they get right with God, they will automatically straighten things out." But it hasn't worked out that way.

Our great fundamental churches have concentrated on personal salvation and we have seen a great ingathering of souls, as these churches are crowded from Sunday to Sunday. But what has been happening out there in the world?

Conditions have become worse and worse! We are closer to "all-out" war now than at any time since 1945. We are in fact, living in the most dangerous period of American history. Crime is running rampant in our cities in spite of expenditures of billions of dollars to stop it. Disease is spreading, even though we spend billions each year on medical research. Unrest and violence stalk the land, as our minority people are being prepared by unscrupulous men, to become "cannon fodder," in a coming race war. America is like a man, sitting on an open keg of gun powder, smoking a cigar and knocking the ashes into the keg. All it will take is one live spark to hit the powder and we will experience the worst explosion this old world has ever seen.

Our problems with the vastly increased minority people have grown worse and worse, even though this generation has done more, and spent more money and effort on Civil Rights, than any other in the world's history. What went wrong?

In spite of every effort by the church, we seem to be fast approaching the time predicted by the

Apostle Paul in 2 Timothy 4:1 A, when he said: "This know, that in the last days perilous times will come. For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, without natural affection; trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, traitors, heady, high minded, lovers of pleasure more than lovers of God; having a form of Godliness, but denying the power thereof . . ."

We could stop right here and spend a hundred pages, pointing out the areas where this Scriptural prediction has come true. We could mention the professing Christians who are "lovers of their own selves," to the point where God takes second place in their lives. We could point to the youth rebellion which has effected millions of Christian homes and brought heart-ache and heart-break to millions. We could point our accusing finger at the plague of homosexuality, which is sweeping over America like a scourge and which is gaining respectability, even in the church.

We could spend hours, speaking about the treason which is so evident in high places; where government officials, who have taken an oath of loyalty to this country, with their hands on the Holy Bible, have been traitors according to the definition of our Constitution. (In Article III, Sec. 3, in words any Fifth Grader can understand, we read this definition: "Treason shall consist only in levying war against them (the U.S.), adhering to their enemies, giving them aid and comfort." This has been knowingly violated over again by the last seven Administrations in Washington.)

We could talk about the scourge of immorality, which has fastened its awful tentacles on this land, like some huge, malevolent octopus, as millions of professing Christians have become "lovers of pleasure, more than lovers of God." The evidence is all about us, as we see Christians flocking to Sunday ball games, to the beaches, and into the mountains to have a good time, rather than worship God.

Where are we headed? Are we going down the same road followed by the 21 civilizations which have preceded us and which have all left their bones to whiten on the sands of history? All these preceding civilizations were destroyed by internal moral and spiritual subversion, and succumbed, long before the barbarians poured over their walls, or battered down their gates.

Throughout history, America has possessed by an acute sense of divine election. We have fancied ourselves as a new; Israel; a people chosen for the awesome responsibility of serving as a light to other nations. We are merely fulfilling our Israelitish obligations. Certainly the people we know as Jews have never done this. This is why more Bibles have been printed, and more missionaries have been sent out from the Anglo-Saxon and related nations, than from any other source. There is an unspoken belief, based on the reality of the Scriptures, that America was providentially chosen for a special destiny. This belief which has been given up in this secular age.

A brochure published by the LAYMAN'S NATIONAL BIBLE COMMITTEE said: "The sermons of the Calvinist New Englander preachers likened their colonies to ancient Israel. They fused Locke's political covenant with the Biblical concept of a Covenant people. The people of Israel had groaned under the bondage and cried to God for help. God heard their cries. He remembered His covenant with Abraham. It was easy for the people of New England to identify with the ancient Biblical people of God. Indeed, their flight from the Old World to the New Land was comparable to the Exodus from Egypt and they felt they had entered a new land of Canaan."

I challenge you to read the Constitutions of every one of the original thirteen colonies. Notice how they mentioned the same major item. They were all formed for the glory of God and the furtherance of the Christian religion. They pledged themselves, and us their children, to God's service. They felt so strongly about this, that in many states, in order to hold a political office, you had to be not only a professing, but a practicing Christian. There were no atheists in government, who were hostile to Christianity. There was no Jewish led American Civil Liberties Union to take prayer and Bible reading out of the schools. There were no Jewish politicians who pushed to have nativity scenes removed from before the court house. No wonder God blessed us!

The religious writer for the Los Angeles Herald-Examiner, caught a vision of this when he wrote:

"In the image of the ancient Israelites who broke free from the bondage of Egypt, the early settlers saw their venture as a divine liberation from the yoke of the Old World; they believed that they were to shape their lives in the New World in accordance to God's Laws, since He had given it to them.

"They fled the oppressive 'pharaohs' of Europe, crossed the 'Red Sea' of the Atlantic, braved its furies and entered an unknown 'wilderness,' to build what they called a new 'Zion' on earth. That high calling resounds in the documents, speeches, and sermons of that period, becoming etched on the very consciousness of our people.

"But most consistently, the colonists saw their experience as a re-enactment of the ancient deliverance of the children of Israel from thralldom-it was a pilgrimage into the 'wilderness, towards the goal of a Promised Land.

"Because of this belief, the Bible was regarded as the handbook for directing individual, family, economic and governmental affairs. Even the Quaker William Penn, the most liberal of all the Colonial governors, said: 'Government seems to me a part of religion itself, a sacred thing in its institution and end.'"

Did our forefathers know something we do not? How could they write and sing a song such as the old favorite:

**"Ye chosen seed of Israel's race,  
Ye ransomed from the fall;  
Hail Him who saves you by His grace,  
And crown Him, Lord of all!"**

What has happened to this militant Christian spirit? Why is it that today we hear such a furor over "separation of church and state?" Why are Christians told from their pulpits that they are not to become involved in politics? Must we sit back in our comfortable, air-conditioned spiritual foxholes and let the anti-Christ take over the country? This is not only stupid. it is also fatal!

The great British Philosopher, Edmund Burke, once said: "All that is necessary for evil to succeed, is for good men to do nothing." We could paraphrase this by saying: "All that is necessary for Satan to succeed in his attempt to take over America, is for Christians to do nothing."

You see, my Christian friend, we will not lose our freedom some morning at 3 A.M. when we answer the door. to find a man with a star on his cap and a tommy gun in his arms, who says: "Come with me to the concentration camp." That's not when we will lose it, We will lose it when good people see things happening in their local government, schools, and churches, which they know are wrong. When they sit back and twiddle their thumbs and say: "I'm only an individual you know and everyone knows you can't buck City Hall." When enough people feel this way; then we will lose America. In fact we will cart her away to the cemetery and bury her and over her grave we will erect a headstone with this epitaph: "American freedom died, because the Christian people in America didn't want to be bothered."

In 2 Corinthians 10:4. the Apostle Paul tells us about the weapons Christians have at their disposal for this battle: "For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh; for the weapons of our warfare are not carnal (that means fleshly), but mighty through God, to the pulling down of strongholds." We either fear and trust God above all-or we will succumb to the fear of man.

In Psalm 111:10. we are told: "The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom." Not the fear of man! Not the fear of being labeled an "extremist," or an "anti-semite." The fear of man is idolatry. Our people need to be brought into obedience to the will of God. When we obey God, He will give us whatever "counter-weapons" we need, which He guarantees will "pull down" the strongholds of wickedness.

Today America stands at the "jumping off point" in history. We desperately need a national reformation, a national revival, which will not only bring us back to God as individuals, but will return our country to following God's Law.

This revival is not coming through the church. If it comes, it will be like the revivals in ancient Israel, when the civil authorities got right with God.

One of these revivals is reported in 2 Chronicles 15. In verse 3 we learn "For a long season (time) Israel hath been without the true God, and without a teaching priest, and without the Law. But when they in their trouble did turn unto the Lord God of Israel, and sought Him, He was found of them."

I wonder if this isn't the major source of our trouble in America? Notice the results which came when Israel was without God's Law, verse 5: "And in those times, there was no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexation were upon all the inhabitants of the countries." this is an almost perfect word picture of America today.

Where did all this trouble come from? Was it due to the liberal preaching from her pupils? No! Was it due to the apostasy of the National Council of Churches? Oh No! Was it to be blamed on the Jewish conspiracy? No again! The Bible says it came because God's people, had forgotten His Law!

As a Christian nation, we are obligated to keep God's Law. Our Founding Fathers came very close to meeting God's requirements when they formed the Constitution, for in many major respects, it parallels the Law system ordained of God.

Had our Founding Fathers followed this completely, none of the penalties for disobedience, which are "bugging us" today, would have happened. All the things Paul mentioned in 2 Timothy 3, could have been avoided: "blasphemy, disobedience of our children, unholiness, homosexuality, treason, lovers of pleasure more than lovers of God." All of these would have been handled under God's Law.

Since we partially obeyed and partially disobeyed, our history has been one of mixed blessings and cursings, since Divine Law, is the interpretation of God's will "done on earth, as it is in heaven."

Some of our lawmakers, economists and jurists have in seeking remedies for our national ills. taken their cues from the Jewish-Communist-Socialist ideology, which is the anti-thesis of God's Law. This action has resulted in more economic and social stress. For as we violate the Law, we increase the nation's sin. In I John 3:4, we learn that "Whatsoever committeth sin, transgresseth also the Law; for sin is a transgression of the Law."

According to the Bible, the penalties for transgression of God's Law are debt, poverty, crime, social unrest, youth rebellion, inflation, unemployment and all the other multitude of problems we face in the 1980's. If we persist in our rebellion, these could increase to famine, invasion by foreign forces, and eventual slavery. These are natural causes, when people transgress the Law.

The Bible indicates that these calamities are not brought about by our enemies. They are the rod of correction of God upon His people, used to bring us back to Him. In Hebrews 12:6, we read: "For whom the Lord loveth, He chastiseth, and scourgeth every son whom He receiveth."

Now I realize that many of you are going to disagree with me and say: "But the Law was done away at Calvary. You are trying to legalize our religion." Nothing could be farther from the truth. In Matthew 5:17, Jesus speaking: "Think not that I am come to destroy the Law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfill." In Matthew 22:37-40, Jesus summed up all of God's Law in two basic commandments: "Thou shalt love the Lord thy God, with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. This is the first and great commandment. And the second is like unto it. Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. On these two commandments hang ALL the law and prophets."

You who teach that the Law was done away at Calvary, need to read very carefully the words of our Lord in Matthew 5:19, where He stated that those who taught men to disregard God's Law, would be the least in the Kingdom.

In Romans 2:13, we have further confirmation of this, when Paul said: "Not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified." In other words, just because you are a "born again" Christian, this does not release you from keeping God's Law'. Galatians 2:16 tells us: "know that a man is not justified by the works of the law', but by faith in Jesus Christ." You say: "That's more like it. That's what my pastor says!" But go on and read Paul's words in Titus 3:7 - "That being justified by His grace, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life." What were the "works of the Law" mentioned in Galatians 2:16? They were the blood sacrifices, the burnt offerings, and the rituals performed by the Levitical priesthood, which were done away when Christ became our "once for all sacrifice" for sin. BUT THESE ARE NOT THE LAW!!!

Many of these rituals were man made. They had been handed down through tradition. These were the things Jesus criticized, when He berated the Pharisees in Matthew 15:3 - "Why do ye also transgress the commandments of God, by your traditions?" Verse 6 - "Ye have made the commandments of God of non-effect by your traditions." God speaking to Israel in Jeremiah 7:22, said: "For I spoke not unto your fathers, nor commanded them in the day that I brought them out of the land of Egypt concerning burnt offerings or sacrifices."

At that time, God's message to Israel was: "Obey My voice, walk in all the ways that I have commanded you." In Jeremiah 7:2 we see the result of this kind of living: ". . . that it may be well with you."

There are many examples of this in the Bible. In I Samuel 15:22, we see an incident which took place about 1079 B.C. King Saul disobeyed God and saved some of the spoils of war in his battle with the Amlekites, which God had told him to completely destroy. God spoke to the king through the Prophet Samuel: "Hath the Lord great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the Lord? Behold to obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams. FOR REBELLION IS AS THE SIN OF WITCHCRAFT AND STUBBORNNESS IS AS INIQUITY AND IDOLATRY." (Emphasis added.)

In Hosea 6:6, written almost 200 years later, we read: "For I desire mercy, and not sacrifice: and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings."

So please don't show your ignorance of God's Word by saying that Jesus did away with the Law for Christians and that as we are now living under grace, we don't have to keep the Law. For confirmation of this, let's turn to Galatians 2:17 - "But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves are also found sinners (this means transgressors of the Law' - I John 3:4), is therefore Christ the minister of sin? God forbid!"

Paul teaches us that if we break the Law, because we are justified in Christ, then that makes Christ appear to be the minister of sin. Therefore when a man or woman, who claims to be a Christian, state that because they have been saved, they are free to transgress the Law, they are making our Lord to be a minister of sin. No wonder our Lord said in Matthew 7:21 - "Not every one that saith unto Me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that DOETH THE WILL OF MY FATHER WHICH IS IN HEAVEN." (Emphasis added.) This is further confirmed in I John 2:4 - "He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not His commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him." So a Christian, or a professing Christian, who does not keep God's Law, according to this Scripture is not a Christian. Every transgression of God's Law by a Christian, brings reproach to Christ.

There is no question that now men and women are not saved by keeping the Law. The Bible is very clear about this. Ephesians 2:5, states so that no one can possibly misunderstand: "For by grace are ye saved, through faith: and this not of yourselves; it is a gift of God, not of works, lest any man should boast."

Let me explain it this way. If a man is in a Federal penitentiary under sentence of death and the President forgives (pardons) him, he is set free and can never again be called to account for that crime. He has been cleansed of guilt before the law, by the favor (grace) of the President. Does this

man now become immune from the Law? Of course not He cannot go out with impunity and break the law again. Even though he has been "saved by grace," the Law still stands and still applies to him and he will have to answer for any violation. The only difference, when we apply this to God's Law and grace is explained in I John 2:1, 2 - ". . . these things write unto you that ye sin (do not transgress the law) not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate (defense lawyer) with the Father; Jesus Christ the righteous: and He is the propitiation for our sins.

The only reason the Christian escapes the full penalty of the Law, is because the blood of Jesus Christ. has been applied. But hold on! In 2 Corinthians 5:10. we learn that even if we are saved, "We must all stand before the judgment seat of Christ: that every one may RECEIVE OF THE THINGS DONE IN HIS BODY, according to that he hath done. WHETHER IT BE GOOD OR BAD." (Emphasis added.) So don't ever be naive enough that you will believe you are "free from the Law."

Does our faith in Christ make the Law void? The Apostle Paul says a resounding "NO!" In Romans 3:31 - "Do we make void the law through faith? God forbid yea we establish the Law." That word "void" in Greek is "katarego," which means: "to abolish; destroy; put away; make of none effect. Paul tells us very clearly that we do not abolish the Law through faith. we establish it'.

Most of Paul's sermons as recorded in Acts and the Epistles came from the Law and the prophets. In Acts 28:23. when he preached in Rome, he "expounded and testified the kingdom of God, persuading them concerning Jesus, (Notice very carefully now) both out of the law of Moses and out of the prophets. from morning to evening." That doesn't sound very much as though Paul believed the Law had been put away, now does it?

When Peter preached his mighty sermon on the Day of Pentecost, Acts 2, he preached from the "law and the prophets." Every great revival message recorded in the New Testament came from the same source, so why do you believe your pastor when he contradicts them and says "Christ did away with the Law?"

We have learned what the Apostle John thought about the Law in I John 3:4-"sin is the transgression of the Law." How do we know what sin is? Paul tells us in Romans 7:7- ". . . is the law sin? God forbid! Nay, I had not known sin, but for the law: for I had not known lust, except the law had said, 'Thou shalt not covet!'" (The word "lust" comes from the Greek word "epithumia," which means: "a longing for forbidden things." It goes far beyond the sexual connotation.)

In Romans 7:12, we learn that the Law and the Commandments are "holy, just, and good." In 1 Timothy 1:7, Paul warned against teachers who wanted to teach the law, but did not understand it. This seems to be one of the biggest problems with our pastors today. A majority of them do not understand it, or its purpose. With some of them it is deliberate, because it is unpleasant; with many, I believe it is through ignorance. So they excuse their lack of scholarship by saying: "Christ did away with the Law." How foolish and how fatal!

You may be inclined to say: "A mere human can't keep the Law." But doesn't Paul tell Christians in Philippians 4:13, "I can do ALL things through Christ which strengtheneth me?"

Maybe you will come back with: "What if I break the Law'; what happens then?" Jesus answered that in John 8:11, when He spoke to the woman taken in adultery: "Go and sin no more!" You come back again and say: "How can this be? How' can He forgive me when I sin?" Well, the answer is simple and wonderful. Paul explains it in Romans 8:1-"There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, (Listen very carefully now) WHO WALK NOT AFTER THE FLESH, BUT AFTER THE SPIRIT." (Emphasis added.)

Some may say: "Jesus freed me from the bondage of the Law," but the Apostle James contradicts this false thinking in James 1:25-"Whoso looketh into the PERFECT LAW OF LIBERTY, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed." (Emphasis added.)

The Apostle John in 1 John 2:3, 4, said: "and hereby we do know that we know Him, IF WE KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS (or Law's). He that saith I know' Him, and keepeth not His commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in Him." Pretty strong language. isn't it? But don't get mad at me; it's not my words. It says pretty clearly, that those who refuse to keep Christ's Laws and say they' love Him, are fakes!

You see my Christian-Israelite friend, we are living today under the New Commandment, or Covenant, if you will, the one Jeremiah spoke of in 31:33-"I (God) will put my laws in their inward parts and write it in their hearts; and I will be their God. and they shall be my people." (And by the way, this was not w'ritten to the people we call Jews.)

In Hebrews 10:16, we learn: "This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord. I will PUT MY LAWS INTO THEIR HEARTS, AND IN THEIR MINDS WILL I WRITE THEM; and their sins and iniquities will I remember no more." (Emphasis added.)

Paul explains in Galatians 3:24, how "The law was our schoolmaster, to bring us to Christ, that we might be justified by faith." We look at God's Law and immediately we see there is no way for us to keep it. We look at it more closely and see that "death is the penalty" for breaking the Law. (Romans 6:23) This should send us scurrying to look for a Savior, and when w'e look, we find only One, the Lord Jesus Christ, who has the power to save us from the results of sin. When we accept Him, He becomes our Advocate (defense lawyer) who pleads our case before God. The Righteous Judge, looking at us, does not see our sins, but the blood of His Son which "cleanses us from all sin."

When we stumble, as we all will, being human, He has provided a "safety valve" for us, which will bring us back into a proper relationship with Him. It is found in I John 1:9-"If we confess our sins, He is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and cleanse us from all unrighteousness."

Why is God's Law so important to us in this period of "grace?" It is because it effects each one of us and through us the nation. In I John 5:2, the Apostle tells us: "B" this we know' that we love the children of God, when we love God and keep His commandments. For this is the love of God, that we WALK IN HIS COMMANDMENTS; and His commandments are not grievous." (Emphasis added.) Then in 2 John 6-"and this is love, that we WALK AFTER HIS COMMANDMENTS. This is the commandment that ye have heard from the beginning. ye shall walk in it." (Emphasis added.) Does this sound to you as though the Law had been abolished? Of course not!

John 14:15, Christ speaking, says: "If ye love me, keep my commandments." Does this refer to animal sacrifices? Of course not!

But why is it so important for America to keep God's Law'? As Christians, we are told in 1 John 3:22, that our prayers will be answered according to our obedience: "Whatsoever we ask, we receive of Him (and here's the reason); because we keep His commandments, those things which are pleasing in His sight."

In order for you to understand the Old Testament, you must read and study the Old. In one place in Paul's writings, in 90 verses, he quotes from the Old Testament 35 times. It is simply impossible for a Bible student to understand the teachings of Jesus and Paul, without referring back to Moses and the Old Testament Prophets.

In 1 Peter 2:22, we are told that Jesus was without sin-This was the reason He could become the perfect sacrifice for our sins. In 1 John 3:4, we are told that sin is the transgression, or breaking of the Law. In Deuteronomy 4:2, we are told that no one may add to, or take away from the Law. Therefore if Jesus did away with the Law, as some claim, He broke the law and became a sinner. This we know was impossible.

The Law was written for our protection against the wicked. According to it, the punishment for murder is death. The punishment for kidnapping is death. The punishment for homosexuality is death. Our judges and courts have no right to determine the penalty for a crime, when God has

already decreed the p>

Did you ever sit down and attempt to analyze America's pressing problems? The big ones which are in the process of destroying us? They were all brought about through disobedience to God's Laws. We look at God's Law concerning rape and say: "The death penalty is too harsh; we should try and rehabilitate the poor fellow." Then our judges and Parole Boards, turn these criminals loose to rape again, and probably murder the next time. Statistics show that over 90% of all "rape-murders" were committed by repeaters. You can see this in the daily evidence of crime in our newspapers.

We look at God's Law concerning the thief and see that he is required to replace from three to five times what he has stolen. If he can't pay, then he is put to work to pay the penalty (see Deuteronomist 17:12). A lot of "bleeding hearts," including Christians who should know better will say: "The poor fellow really isn't to blame. He's one of those poor, unfortunate fellow's society has been mean to. Put him in a good environment: give him another chance and he will change."

So what do we do? We spend billions of dollars each year, building bigger and better jails, with color TV's and conjugal visiting rights, and then the Parole Board turns the criminal loose to commit another crime and we never learn from our stupidity.

We look at modern defense and realize that most of those problems would be taken care of if we followed God's plans for the defense of the nation, as given in Deuteronomy 20. This plan tells who is to get military training, who is to receive deferments, and who is to fight. And there's not one word about women in the military forces.

Our national debt rises higher every year, in spite of frantic efforts to control it, yet we refuse to follow God's Law, which condemns Usury, the thing which is strangling America economically. We allow the International Bankers to come into our country like a horde of hungry, bloodsucking leeches (which they are), to rape this country of its wealth and natural resources, and we wonder why it's happening to us.

By now, you may be wanting to ask: "Well then, who is to blame? Is it the Communists<sup>7</sup> The Jews? The liberals? The minority people?" and my answer would have to be a resounding "No!" although all of these have a part in the destruction process. In the final analysis, America has gone down the drain, because the Christian people of this country, the white Israelite people, have refused to do what God requires of them. In the past, America was much more moral and Christian in her actions and God poured out His blessings on us. But in recent years, we have become "too big for our britches." We have tried to do things our way. As an example, we have allowed the terrible sin of homosexuality to become respectable, even though history adequately proves that this is a sign of national decay. Our pastors tell us: "They are people too, they have their rights: leave them alone and they won't bother us." So under this benevolent situation, this moral disease has spread like wildfire. We removed our immigration laws and have been flooded by millions of aliens, who have brought their heathen ideologies, and we wonder when our children are lured into the worship of some strange religion. This was the same sin which destroyed our fathers in Israel. We see these false religions spread by TV and they are allowed to spread their poison in our public buildings.

We produce over half of the world's goods and services, yet we owe the International Zionist bankers three times more than the value of our entire nation. Once you begin to practice usury, contrary to Biblical principles, there is no way you can get out of their poisonous web.

God has said: "Thou shalt not commit murder!" Yet we legally murder 3-million or more unborn infants each year, under the guise of human rights. Many of these aborted babies go into garbage cans. What's done with the garbage? It's often fed to pigs. This fulfills the prediction of Leviticus 26:27: "If ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me; then will I (God) walk contrary unto you also in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins." (NOW LISTEN VERY CLOSELY TO THIS NEXT GRUESOME PREDICTION.) "And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters ye shall eat." Think about this the next time you eat a slice of ham, or have a pork chop. Gross, indeed it is, but it is sadly true!

The wicked people who would like to destroy America know that the only solution to our problems lies in our obeying God's Laws. So they will do everything in their power to persuade us not to follow them. Let me give you one example: The bussing of children for the purpose of desegregation, or integration." Now you can parrot the liberal line if you so desire, which says: "God loves everyone; we are all brothers; God is Father to all, and besides I'm not a bigot." Being a bigot has nothing to do with this problem, for bussing is used to force "race mixing." It is the only reason for this practice. When a Christian school such as Bob Jones' University, in Greenville, S.C. comes along and says: "You can come to our school if you're black. But we do not allow interracial dating, because it's against God's Laws." The Federal Government comes along and backed by the Jewish led and controlled American Civil Liberties Union, they say: "If you don't allow more minority children in your school, you will lose your tax free status." This has nothing to do with "brotherly love," but is for the harassment of those who seek to follow God's Law.

It is all part of the program of the anti-Christ to destroy Christianity. The Social Planners of the One-World Government know that an integrated society is easier to control. They know from a study of history, that once a people begin to mongrelize, it is only a matter of time until they become weak. You may not want to accept this, but I didn't make it up. It's one of the immutable laws of God.

As America has broken her covenant with God, we have seen our Armed Forces humiliated on the battlefields of Vietnam and Korea, by countries smaller than most of our states. We have had our nose rubbed in the dirt by little Iran and we have knuckled down to a little Banana Republic call Panama. Why this humiliation? Because we have broken God's Law, and this is what He promised would follow. In Leviticus 26:19, we learn that the price of disobedience is: "I (God) will break the pride of your power . . .

It is possible that even the gasoline crisis is part of this malady, since we read in Leviticus 26:22-". . . your highways shall be desolate."

One of the more ticklish Laws is that of tithing and a lot of so-called Christian people get up on their "high horse" and screaming like wounded eagles say: "That was in the Old Testament. We don't tithe, we give God a love offering." Well bless your heart, honey, you can't give God a love offering, until you first pay what you owe, and that's a tithe, whether you want to accept it or not. In Malachi 3:9, God speaking to the Israelite people (not Jews by the way) said of them: "Ye are cursed with a curse: for ye have robbed me, even this whole nation." I'm not going to spend a lot of time showing you from the New Testament, that tithing has not been done away with. But I will say this. If you would honestly try tithing for six months, you would find that you cannot afford to use any other method. I know, because I have tested it for over fifteen years.

What have I been trying to tell you in this message? It is that God's Laws and commandments have not been changed, altered, or annulled, no matter what your pastor or anyone else says to the contrary. The entire body of National law remains in effect today. The only law which was put away was the "law of righteousness," (Romans 10:4). This was the Law which was added because of transgression until the "seed (Jesus Christ) should come, to whom the promise was made..." (Galatians 3:19). This law refers to the animal sacrifices and rituals, as I have already shown.

In the Christian, the Law should "come of age." We see the necessity of abiding by it and realize it was written for our own good. We realize that obedience brings blessings, while disobedience brings only trouble.

So knowing this, we have the formula for survival of this country in our hands. We show' how much we love the Lord, not by the wonderful prayers we pray; not by our attendance at every church service; not by the fine testimonies we give in church; not by' telling others what the Lord has done for us. (All these things are fine, but they' are not the final criteria for obedience.) We show our love for the Lord, by the measure of our obedience. Jesus said.. "If you love me, keep my commandments," (John 14:15, 23). In John 15:10-"If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in

my love; even as I have kept the Father's commandments, and abide in His love." 1 John 3:24-"He that keepeth His (Christ's) commandments dwelleth in Him, and He in him. And hereby we know that He abideth in us, by the Spirit which He hath given us." I John 5:3-"For this is the love of God, that we keep His commandments..."

When enough Christian people realize this and awaken to their responsibilities; when they realize they are the "true Israel" of God, then we will see a mighty effort by our people to get back into a proper relationship with our God. Then and only then will the revival come that will save America. Then and only then can God's marvelous machinery go into operation for us.

So my white Christian friends, the solution is up to you. You have the solution to America's problems in your hand, if you are bold enough to follow it. In 2 Chronicles 7:14, a promise was made to our ancestors, which has as much relevancy today. Many of you know it by memory: "If my people, which are called by my name (the only people who qualify here, are the nations of Christendom), will humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and TURN FROM THEIR WICKED WAYS, (this means a return to God's Laws, to doing things His way) then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, AND WILL HEAL THEIR LAND." (Emphasis added.)

You want to see America healed? What will you do about returning yourself, and telling others about it?

**THE SOLUTION IS IN YOUR HANDS!!!**

**The End**

# The Great Conspiracy

## Who's Stomping on Christian Civilization?

by Brig. Gen. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, C.P.D.L.

*"There is a conspiracy of her prophets (leaders) in the midst thereof, like a roaring lion ravening the prey; they have devoured souls; they have taken the treasure and precious things; they have made her many widows in the midst thereof." - Isaiah 22:25*

### FOREWORD

In Psalm 2:2-4, we read these words: "Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing? The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together against the Lord, and against His Anointed, saying, "Let us break their band asunder, and cast away their cords from us, He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh; the Lord shall have them in derision." - (Or cotempt).

Off and on you will hear about the "Conspiratorial Theory of History." This is certainly in line with the words spoken by the Psalmist and they echo those spoken by President Franklin Delano Roosevelt when he said: "Nothing in politics happens by accident; it was all planned somewhere, in some smoke filled room."

But if you mention a conspiracy in 1988 - a conspiracy to control the world and make men and women slaves - the elite of the world; the sophisticated; the educated, laugh knowingly, tap their heads and declare you to be a "kook" of some kind.

Yet many Americans believe there was a conspiracy to kill President John Kennedy. They do not believe it was the work of one slightly demented man. Even when the Kerner Commission said one man did it, many intelligent Americans said: "Why then, did you seal your findings for decades? Who are you protecting?"

So when something unusual happens, which does not appear to be by accident, people have the right to ask: "Who did it? Why did they do it? Was there more than one of them? Who financed them? Who benefitted by the death of President Kennedy? Did the man who replaced him have any debts which he paid off?"

That a long range conspiracy against God and His Christian people is in progress we know without a shadow of a doubt, because the Bible tells us so. I read three verses that confirms this conspiracy in Psalm 2. In Isaiah 14, we read about a very powerful arch angel named Lucifer, who tried to arrange a conspiracy in heaven, to kick God off His throne and usurp the throne. It went so far that he seduced 1/3<sup>rd</sup> of the angelic hosts to join him in the conspiracy. This was part of the conspiracy. And, if we study the Bible carefully, we will see that this great conspiracy has been in operation since the day that God placed our forefather **AU-DAUM** in the Garden of Eden.

To identify a conspiracy, you must know who is being conspired against. The Bible tells us that this great conspiracy is against God and His people. Not the people we call Jews today, who are the ones our Savior mentioned in Rev. 2:9, when He spoke about: "Those who say they are Jews (**JUDEANS**) and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan." I'm speaking about God's true Israel people, who we know are the Anglo-Saxon, Scandinavian, Germanic and related peoples of the earth, because they are the only ones who bear the Biblical fingerprints of Israel in these days.

What I will attempt to do in this message is look at the present phase of this conspiracy, the one

which is taking place in America right now.

## The Great Conspiracy

Much of the information you are about to read was taken from a radio message given over thirty years ago, by a well-known Hollywood play write named Myron Fagan. In it he discussed the plot of a group of elite One-Worlders known as the Illuminati, to take over control of the world. This information is so important to our American people in these waning days of the Twentieth Century, that I have taken Fagan's information and brought it up-to-date, to show how it is on target in 1988. I pray that God will use this message to open the eyes of our Christian brethren who have been blinded by the propaganda of the enemy which seeks to destroy them. This information will explain, at least in part, why this wonderful country of ours is "coming apart at the seams."

This message is about a Great Conspiracy; in fact an ages old conspiracy to enslave all peoples of the world, under a one-world system controlled by a totalitarian dictatorship. Noah Webster's **AMERICAN DICTIONARY OF THE ENGLISH LANGUAGE, 1823**, defines conspiracy as: "A combination of men for an evil purpose; an agreement between two or more persons, to commit some crime in concert particularly a combination to commit treason, or incite sedition or insurrection against the government of a state."

Because this conspiracy has been a Jewish plot from the very beginning, the media has been very careful to poke fun at anyone who believes in what they call "The Conspiratorial Theory of History." They will admit to many other conspiracies in the 6,000 years of written world history, but say they do not believe one is going on now. I am going to prove to you, beyond the shadow of any reasonable doubt, that there is such a conspiracy underway to enslave us and destroy Christian civilization everywhere.

This plot is generally unknown to the majority of our people and when one speaks about it, he is apt to be received with scorn, contempt, sometimes even hatred and violence. There is no doubt that I will be labeled as "anti-Semitic" for this message, since unfortunately, without any help from me, the majority of the conspirators have been and now are Jews. The reason this plot is not generally recognized is because the plotters have gained control of the media of the land. By this I mean the newspapers, magazines, radio, TV and Hollywood; anything which might promote their ideas. I will prove this to you as we proceed.

In recent decades, television and the movies have been in the forefront of this "brainwashing" process. These are almost totally controlled by International Jewish interests. This control has been so exaggerated and misused, that it has effected our political and religious leaders, as well as our major educators, to the point where they believe they have the right to tell the people what they want them to hear, rather than what is true.

Our National leaders seem to feel that they have received this power from their positions in government, although our Constitutional Republic was set up to be the "servant of the people, rather than its master." Today our leaders, while ostensibly in power, are controlled by shadow figures who lurk in the background, pulling the strings of government, no matter what political party is in power. This is why we see little change in economics or foreign policy, when there is a change of administration. To be quite frank, we have not had an American Government in Washington for over fifty years. We have been led by the alien figures of the International Jewish bankers, who control our economy and thus the country.

The idea of these ruling elite, is to so change the thinking of good, patriotic Americans, so that we can be peacefully merged with the nations of the Third-world and the Communist states.

During the Korean War, 1950-53, when our armed forces came under United Nations control for the first time, we saw our boys murdered by the tens of thousands in a war our leaders never intended to win, while our national wealth went into the pockets of the International gangsters who were responsible for it. This was all part and parcel of the plan to weaken and divide America. We saw its

horrible aftermath in Vietnam. Both of these "no win" wars were part of the world-wide conspiracy which has already destroyed Rhodesia, much of Africa and is now attempting to destroy South Africa, South Korea, Nationalist China, and Central America. In every instance, although Americans have been brainwashed into believing our government was anti-Communist, it was our tax dollars and aid, which kept this enemy of mankind alive and well.

It is vitally important for you mothers and fathers whose sons died in Korea and Vietnam, to know the truth about this betrayal. When you visit your disabled son in some veteran's hospital, remember that it was the treason of the men we elected to office, that caused him to be so disfigured. He did not fight a war for the protection of this country. Remember also, that many of these same traitors are still in Washington, getting fat off the labors of the American taxpayer.

But more important still, is for us to understand, that standing behind the traitors in government, is a comparatively small group of men, whose sole purpose in life is the enslavement of the world and to enrich those who proclaim themselves as the only ones capable of ruling this complex world.

In order for you to obtain a clearer view of this satanic plot, it will be necessary for me to go back to Europe, to its modern beginning. I say "modern," because the underlying plot was hatched centuries ago, long before the time of Christ, in the dusty corridors of Babylon.

I am going to tell you about the man that resurrected this ancient plot in 1776 and who was the architect of the modern conspiracy that we erroneously call Communism. Then I will bring you down to the present time and show you how the conspiracy is still in operation. To many of you, this will seem unbelievable. I can assure you that the facts are down in black and white, for anyone who takes the time and effort to look for them.

In order for you to clearly understand what I am speaking about, it will be necessary for me define a modern term which is much misused these days. What do we mean when we say: "He is a liberal?" **WEBSTER'S DICTIONARY, 1823**, defines liberal as:

- 1 - of a free heart; munificent; bountiful; generous; a liberal donor.
- 2 - generous, as a 'liberal donation';
- 3 - not selfish, narrow or contracted; embracing interests other than one's own;
- 4 - embracing literature and sciences generally, as a liberal education;
- 5 - open; candid, as liberal communication of thoughts;
- 6 - large; profuse, as a liberal discharge of matter;
- 7 - free;
- 8 - not mean, low in birth or mind;
- 9 - licentious; free to excess."

So you see, this commonly used word covers a large range of thoughts. But the world conspirators seized on this word and used it as a pivot on which to build their activities. In itself, it sounds innocent and humanitarian. But we must use exceeding care, for today the term "liberal" is often used to describe someone or their activities, who are actually subversive in nature. Most of the agents of the world conspiracy, come from the ranks of those who consider themselves to be

"liberal."

The satanic plot to control all of mankind was launched in the 1760's under the name of the **ILLUMINATI**. This subversive organization was organized by a Jew named Adam Weishaupt, who had been converted to Catholicism became a Jesuit priest and then became an agent for the Jewish house of Rothschild.

Naturally it was the Rothschild wealth that financed this venture. They have also planned and financed every major war and revolution beginning with the French Revolution. They worked under various guises and names, but it was for the same purpose and backed by the same men.

I use the word "guises," because when the Illuminati became too notorious, the Rothschild's and other International Jewish bankers began to operate under different names. In the United States, immediately following World War I, the conspirators set up an organization which today goes under the name of the **COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS (CFR)**. It is actually the modern branch of the Illuminati, furthering Illuminati goals in the Twentieth Century. It's hierarchy, the Master-Minds in control of the C. F.R. are in a very real sense the descendants of the original Illuminati conspiracy.

To conceal this fact, most of them have changed their original Jewish names to American sounding names. For example, the family name of Clarence Dillon<sub>1</sub>, once Secretary of the Treasury and very high on the totem pole of the conspiracy, was **LAPOUSKI**. There are many others and I will mention some of them by name as we proceed.

In England, we find an establishment similar to the C.F.R. which goes under the name of the British Institute of International Affairs. For all intents and purposes it is for the same purpose as the C.F.R. There are similar secret organizations in every major country, including the Communist nations, all operating under different names, but all tied to the central conspiracy.

While they operate under different names, all these international organizations, including the C.F.R. continuously set up subsidiaries - front organizations, if you will - which are in-filtered into every phase of national affairs.

At all times, these operations are controlled by the international bankers, who are in turn controlled by the House of Rothschild. The means by which they set up these various organizations are too numerous to mention in this message.

It might be well for us at this point to go back to the original purpose of the founders of the Illuminati. One branch of the Rothschild family financed Napoleon during the Napoleonic Wars, while the other branch financed Britain, France and Germany and others opposed to Napoleon's internationalist aims. Immediately following the Napoleonic Wars, the Illuminati assumed that all the nations of Europe, who had been involved, were so destitute and worn out from the long fighting, so heavily in debt, that they would do anything and grab at any solution which would lead them out of their dilemma.

So the Rothschild stooges set up what they called the **CONGRESS OF VIENNA**, and at that meeting tried to create the first League of Nations. This was their first open attempt at a one-world government and was attempted on the theory that since all the crowned heads of Europe were so deeply indebted to them -the International Jewish bankers, they would either willingly, or unwillingly serve as their prostitutes.

Unfortunately for them, the Czar of Russia saw through their scheme and completely torpedoed it. This so enraged Nathan Rothschild, then head of the family, that he vowed that some day, either he or one of his descendant would wipe out the entire family of the Czar. His descendants finally accomplished this in 1917, when the Czar and his entire family were brutally murdered by Jewish assassins. (So much for enduring hatred.)

Keep in mind that the Illuminati was not set up as a "short range" operation. Normal conspiracies

are set up on the basis of achieving their aims during the lifetime of the conspirators. But that of the Illuminati, which went back to 500 B.C., was based on the infinite patience of men who meant to be successful, no matter how many ages it took to accomplish their purpose. Strangely enough, this is the same thinking that permeates world Zionism. The reason being, they are one and the same conspiracy.

As a result of this thinking, the descendants of the Illuminati are dedicated to keeping the plot in operation, until one day they believe they will be successful and in the words of the Jewish Talmud, "every Jew will have 2,000 goyim slaves." The Chief Rabbi in France, in 1859, a Rabbi Reichorn stated this when he said: "Wars are the Jews harvest for with them we wipe out the Christians and get control of their gold. We have already killed 100 million of them, and the end is not yet." This was before the Civil War and the two great World Wars. Many other Jewish writers confirm this Jewish thinking.

Goldwin Smith, Jewish Professor of Modern History at Oxford University, was quoted in October, 1981 as saying: "We Jews regard our race as superior to all humanity, and look forward, not to its ultimate union with other races but to its triumph over them."

On p.155 of his book, **YOU GENTILES**, Jewish author Maurice Samuels writes: "We Jews, we are the destroyers and will remain the destroyers. Nothing you can do will meet our demands and needs. We will forever destroy because we want a world of our own." (Or under their control).

On Feb. 17,1950, the Jewish banker Paul Warburg, testifying before the U.S. Senate, contemptuously stated: "We will have a world government whether you like it or not. The only question is whether that government will be achieved by conquest or consent."

That this idea is still in existence can be seen from this letter which was recently sent to an Identity pastor by a Jew from Spokane, Washington. He wrote: "Your people are so paranoid, it is obvious we can no longer permit you to exist. We cannot allow you to spread your filthy, immoral, Christian beliefs to the rest of the world. Naturally, you oppose World Government, unless it is under your Fascist-Christian control. Who are you to proclaim that your Christian-American way is the best? It is obvious you have never been exposed to the communist system.

"When nationalism is finally smashed in America, I will personally be there to fire-bomb your church, burn your Bibles, confiscate your firearms and take your children away. We will send them to Eastern Bloc schools and re-educate them to become the future leaders of One-World Government, and to run our Socialist Republic of America. We're taking over the world and there is nothing you can do to stop us," (UNQ.) This from one of those people who is constantly screaming that Christians spread "hatred and anti-Semitism."

This, my Christian friends, is the spirit of Zionist-Communism, which has been promulgated by the Illuminati plot.

Going back to the beginning of the modern plot, we find the Jew Weishaupt who was trained in Canon Law by the Jesuits at Englestadt University and which was the basis of his Luciferean theories. It was in 1770, that the Rothschild's set out to revise this "age old" plan of Jewish conquest.

This plot was designed to give "the synagogue of Satan," so designated by Jesus Christ in Revelation 2:9, 3:9, complete control of the world and impose its Luciferean philosophy on the entire human race who were fortunate enough to survive the social cataclysm they would bring to pass.

Weishaupt completed his plans on May 1,1776. (Now you know why May Day is so important in communist countries.) It was on this day that the Illuminati was officially organized and put their plan for world control into operation.

This diabolical plan called for the destruction of all known forms of government and religions, with their special target, Christianity.

This plan was to become successful, as the masses of mankind, whom Weishaupt called "Goyim," (a Yiddish word which literally means "non-Jew animal") were to be divided into opposing camps on social, political, economic and religious issues.

These are the exact situations which are tearing America apart in 1988. The opposing sides were to be armed and incidents created, which would lead to violent confrontations. One of the best examples I can think of is the present trouble in Northern Ireland. It has been pictured by the media as mainly a Protestant vs. Catholic problem, but it is not. It is a deliberate attempt, by the conspirators, to set one religious group against another, with the purpose of ultimately weakening them, and the United Kingdom, to where they can be absolutely controlled.

This was the essence of the preaching of the Civil Rights leader Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr., a few years ago, when he led his people and white liberals in so-called "peaceful" Civil Rights demonstrations. His theory was, and often verbally expressed by him, that when Blacks marched peacefully in an all white area, it would cause confrontation with some whites who would be radical and thus ensure government intervention and bring about Civil Right laws which would benefit the Blacks. He was right. His masters knew exactly what would happen. Unfortunately, too often the Neo-Nazi types, and the KKK played right into his hands.

We saw this plan come into operation again during the Vietnam War, when war protestors, paid for by the conspiracy, fought with police and caused all sorts of civil disturbances. The plan then, as now, was to so weaken and divide America, that they would eventually destroy the Republic. They have been so successful, that within the lifetime of many of us, we have seen the United States go from a Constitutional Republic, into a Socialist Democracy, and now we are standing very close to a totalitarian Communist dictatorship.

A close observer can also see the enemies efforts to destroy the influences of Christianity in America, all Jewish led and financed.

It may be of interest to you to note that the program of the Illuminati, follows almost step by step, the blueprint for world conquest laid down in the **PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION**, which was first unearthed about 1898. I realize that both Jewish leaders and their Christian "stooges" have proclaimed these to be counterfeit. But I must call to your attention the fact that in order to have a counterfeit, you must first have an original. The counterfeit follows the original as closely as possible. But whether they are counterfeit or not is of no importance. The important thing is that the world conspirators are following the **PROTOCOLS**, as they would a Blueprint.

It was interesting to me to find out that Adolf Hitler, the man the Jews say they hated most, next to Jesus Christ, was financed in his rise to power during World War II, by the Rothschild's, the Kennedy's and the Warburg's and that the Zionists stated in Article II, Par. 5, of their counterfeit Protocols: "We have the gold of the world in our hands, notwithstanding we had to gather it out of oceans of blood and tears. But it has aid us even though we have sacrificed thousands of our own people." **ANY AMERICAN JEW WHO READS THIS SHOULD TAKE NOTE!**

International Zionism has never hesitated to slaughter hundreds of thousands of their "lesser brethren," if it would aid their plan for world conquest. You can see this in Russia today, as the persecution against Jews is carried out under Jewish leadership.

In 1983, when Mr. Andropov was head of the Soviet Union 21 of the 23 men making up the Comintern (the Soviet ruling body) were Jews. Every one of the top military and police commanders in the Soviet Union were Jews. This meant, that in spite of all the stories coming out of the USSR concerning Jewish persecution, it was being carried out with the permission of Jewish authorities for their own ulterior motives. This persecution, of course, generates a tremendous amount of sympathy for Jews in the Christian world and adds to the wealth flowing into Jewish coffers. Whenever persecution of Jews slacks off, the money flow becomes a trickle, so Jews invite persecution to keep their people in line and line their pockets with gentile gold. What fools we

Christians be!

The conspirators chose the word "**ILLUMINATI**" for their satanic plot, because it means "holders of the light." Weishaupt's idea was to pick men of great mental ability and wealth, to govern the world and prevent future wars. Using the slogan "Peace on earth!" The same slogan the conspirators used to get us involved in WW I and II. You remember, World War I the "war to end all wars!" World War II, the "war to make the world safe for democracy." Our presidents in both wars, both Democrats, assured the people that their sons would never be sent to fight on foreign soil. While Woodrow Wilson was parroting this Illuminati phrase, he and Churchill were drawing up the plan for the sinking of the liner Lusitania, to get America involved in World War I. Many of you can remember F.D.R. and his fireside chats before World War II when he said: "I say again, and again, and again, I will nevah send American boys to fight on fawn soil. Nevah! Nevah! Nevah!" Yet while he was making these remarks, a plan was being drawn up in our State Department, which was to pressure Japan into attacking us and thus Pearl Harbor. When it came, our leaders deliberately withheld information from our Pacific fleet, until it was too late. World War II was never fought for the safety and benefit of the Western World, but for world Jewry and their homeland in Palestine.

So Weishaupt's idea was to enroll the most intelligent people of the world and he used the Masonic lodges of Europe and America, Lodges of the Grand Orient, as recruiting headquarters. During all this, he was acting under orders from the Rothschilds.

### **The Rothschild plan called for the Illuminati to accomplish the following points:**

1 - Use monetary and sex bribery to control men already in high places in various levels of government. Once these men fell to temptation, they were to be kept in perpetual bondage to the Illuminati through threat of exposure and outright threats of violence against them and their families. Those who refused to "play ball" were often eliminated. There is much proof that this was true with Sen. McCarthy, Rep. Larry McDonald, Sen. Taft and many others who died mysterious deaths and who government agencies refused to investigate.

Today, there is much evidence available, that the drug traffic which is raising so much hell among our youth, could be reduced to a trickle but for the fact that powerful men, high in our national government are protecting, subsidizing and profiting from it. Yet when men of courage, offer substantiating evidence to prove this, they are either harassed by government or mysteriously die. (For those of you who would like to hear evidence of this, write and ask for my "Bo" Gritz tape.)

2 - The Illuminati through the faculties of colleges and universities, have cultivated students of exceptional mental ability, who are recommended for scholarships in Illuminati centers of learning. Foremost among these are the Rhodes Scholarships, which trained such liberals as the ultra-liberal Senator from Arkansas, William J. Fullbright.

The main idea is to indoctrinate these young men and women with the idea that only a one-world government can stop the world from being destroyed by a nuclear holocaust.

This was essentially the agrument which was used to erect the spy center called the United Nations, on American soil. It is subsidized primarily by American dollars, while we have very little say on what happens with that world body.

The Illuminati rationale seems to be that only the very intelligent elite of the world, are capable of ruling the world and that the rest of us poor, ignorant suckers, don't know what's best for us. Of course this idea, always results in profit and control for the elite.

In addition to the Rhodes Scholarships, the Illuminati operate three known schools: one in Gordontown, Scotland, another in Salem, Germany and the third in Greece.

While Karl Marx was busy writing the Communist Manifesto, under the guidance of one group of Illuminists, a Professor Karl Ritter from Frankfort, Germany was writing the antithesis under the direction of another group. The idea was that those who direct the conspiracy would use differences to enable them to divide and conquer. They would divide the human races into conflicting camps and brainwash them into fighting and destroying each other, all political parties, and all religions, especially Christianity.

The work Ritter started was continued after his death and was completed by a German Jew named Frederick Wilhelm Nietschke, the founder of Nietzscheism. This idea was later developed into the philosophy of Fascism, then Naziism and was used to foment World War II.

In 1844, the Italian revolutionary leader Mazinni was selected by the Illuminati to direct the world revolutionary program. He served in this capacity until his death in 1872. During this time, Mazinni met a Confederate General named Albert Pike and found him to be a willing student of Illuminism.

Pike was fascinated by the idea of a one-world government and in time became the head of this conspiracy. Between 1861 and 1871 he worked out a blueprint for three world wars, which he felt would be necessary for the world takeover and for various revolutions which would condition the people to accept Illuminist control within the Twentieth Century.

Pike did most of his work from his home in Little Rock, Arkansas. A few years later, when the Illuminist Lodges of the Masonic Grand Orient became suspect because of revolutionary activity, Pike organized what he called the **NEW REFORMED PALLADIUM RITES**. He set up three supreme councils, one in Charleston, S.C. one in Rome, Italy and the third in Berlin. It was about this time, that he began work on a mammoth literary work called **MORALS AND DOGMA**, which was to become the Bible of Masonry.

He established 23 subordinate councils in strategic locations throughout the world. These have been the secret headquarters for world revolution ever since.

The First World War was to be fought to allow the Rothschild's to destroy the Czar of Russia and to transfer Russia from a Christian country into the stronghold of world atheism and Zionist Communism.

Political differences stirred up by agents provocateur were to be used to foment this war. After the war, communism was to be used to destroy other governments and weaken and ultimately destroy Christianity. One of its leaders boasted: "We will sweep God from the skies."

World War II would become necessary if the conspirators could not take over world control at the end of WWI. This war would be brought about by a controversy between Fascism and political Zionism. Here we note again that Hitler was financed before and during the war by the Jewish Krupp family, the Warburg's, Rothschild's and other International Jewish banking groups. The supposed slaughter of six million Jews, which any intelligent, thinking person can see was an impossibility, did not bother the

International Jews in the slightest, since they have always been willing to sacrifice their own people if it would help ~ them gain political control.

The "myth of the holocaust" was necessary to create worldwide hatred for the German people and thus bring about a war against them. The conspirators knew that in order to be successful, three great Christian nations would have to be destroyed, Russia and Germany on the European continent, and the United States in North America. It should be of interest to note that World Zionism had already built up a war chest of some \$2-billion to be used against Germany, as early as 1902.

During World War II, International Communism was to be built up to where they would be equal in strength with United Christendom. Of course, this became possible, as traitors in both the British and American governments, gave, or sold our atomic secrets to the enemy. During this period, the men in the CFR did everything possible to build up the strength of the Soviets, while hindering the military strength of the U.S. and Britain. Men in our government such as Dean Rusk, Gen. George Marshall, Dean Acheson, Henry Kissinger, Zgnibew Brezezinski, and many others, all members of the CFR were acting in the category of traitors against the United States, while Britain had their own.

When Communism reached a par with Christendom in military strength, then political Zionism was to step in and contain them until the time they were needed for the final thrust which would bring about world control.

Any honest student of history can see how Stalin and President F.D.R. worked "hand in glove" to bring all of Eastern Europe into the Communist camp and how this treachery was aided and abetted by the Zionist Eisenhower. This resulted in the murder of one of our top generals George Patton, who unfortunately saw through the plot and tried to stop it.

Eisenhower was paid off by the conspirators, with the Presidency of the United States, when his major competitor Sen. Taft of Ohio was literally eliminated before the election. Eisenhower refused to allow Patton to move his troops to the eastern border of Germany, and was forced by Eisenhower's orders to hold them on the border of Western Germany until the Communist forces came in and took control of this area.

Earlier in the war, both General Patton and British General Montgomery wanted to invade Europe through the soft underbelly of Italy. This would have shortened the war by at least two years and would have saved millions of lives and billions of dollars. But Churchill, F.D.R. and Stalin held out for a later landing in Normandy and while this was going on, the Soviet forces moved into Eastern Europe and took over complete control of this area. When Patton in frustration, brashly announced that he intended to blow the whistle on Churchill, F.D.R. and Eisenhower when he returned to the States, he signed his death warrant for he was too much of a threat to them to be left alive.

Every President since F.D.R. has followed the treasonous policy of "giving aid and comfort to the enemy." Even the great conservative "showman" Ronald Reagan, while pontificating against the Soviet "evil empire" has signed legislation which was helpful to them.

For years, the American people have been told by their government, that it was the United States who was holding back the tides of Communism, when the truth, as any fool can plainly see, whenever this enemy of mankind has been on the verge of

economic bankruptcy, it has been our government, using our tax money, which has kept them on their feet. There are at least fourteen major incidents of this since 1945.

World War III was to be held in abeyance until needed and would be finally fomented between political Zionism and its prostitute the U.S. and the Arab world which was anti-Communist and once our staunch friends. Under American foreign policy since World War II, it has become very dangerous to be our friends, for we have always "stabbed them in the back," while aiding and abetting our enemies. This of course, was part of the conspirator's scenario. With a little honest insight, you can see them at work in Washington at the present time.

Their plan, of course, is to so weaken and fractionalize us, that our people will sue for "peace at any price," even that of Zionist-Communist slavery. By the time the world has fought itself into exhaustion, the conspirators believe they will be able to step in and take control.

Can any intelligent person look at what is happening in the Middle East, the Far East, South Africa, Central America, and right here at home, and believe these things are taking place by accident? Certainly the things we see being done by the Zionist and Communist world are not for the purpose of peace, no matter how many Summit talks we see between the leaders of America and the Soviet Union. I personally believe, that what we see at these meetings, is not a plan to stop war, but to hasten our surrender to Zionist designs.

3 - The students who received special training, plus other agents, were to be placed in special branches of governments as experts and specialists, so that they would advise top executives to adopt policies that would in the long run, serve the conspiratorial plans and bring about the ultimate destruction of government and religion.

In 1933, a group of 47 American university students were sent to Moscow to stud at the Lenin School of Psychological Warfare, University of Moscow, 45 of these students were young Jews. They were to be taught the essentials which caused the campus riots we saw during the Vietnam War. They were addressed on arrival by Laventria Beria, then head of the KGB, among other things he said to them: "Use the courts, use the judges, use the Constitution of the country use its medical societies and its laws to further our ends. Do not stint in your labor in this direction. And when you have succeeded you will discover that you can now effect your own legislation at will and you can, by careful organization, by constant campaigns about the terrors of society, by pretense as to your effectiveness, make your capitalist himself, by his own appropriations, finance a large portion of the quiet Communist conquest of that nation." (P.8, Communist textbook on **PSYCHOPOLITICS**).

Recently our news media was filled with accounts about a few men, fourteen in all, all of them poor financially, who were accused of sedition, plotting to overthrow the government of the United States. They were all found innocent in a court of law. But while the media made "much ado about nothing," they completely neglected to tell the American people about the large number of Communist agents who the FBI admitted they knew were in the U.S. Of course, some of you understand that this is what media control is all about.

Look at some of these CFR conspirators who have operated in our government: Dean Rusk, as Secretary of State; Robert McNamara, Secretary of Defense; Gen. George

Marshall, the man who sold China into the hands of the Communists; Hubert Humphrey, the one-world senator from Minnesota; Alan Cranston, the CFR traitor from California, Henry Kissinger, the Jewish double agent from World War II, who has consistently sold out American interests to those of the Zionists and Communists; Zgnibew Breninski, a university professor who has been heavily into the conspiracy. Today, George Schultz, our Communist-Zionist leaning Secretary of State and a CFR member and of course, Presidential hopeful, our Vice President George Bush, who from a teenager has been trained by the conspirators. Then there is Frank Carlucci, our present Secretary of Defense, James Bales, Secretary of the Treasury and over 80 other appointed men in Ronald Reagan's "conservative" government. (And we thought Jimmy Carter was bad!) There are 38 U.S. Senators and Reps. who are members of the CFR; 12 in the Federal Reserve; 12 in the U.S. Treasury Dept.; 16 in the State Dept. and 40 who are U.S. Ambassadors.

In our banking system, Chase-Manhattan has 19 board members who are members of the CFR; Bankers Trust has 9; Morgan Guaranty 14. In the media, CBS has 12; NBC 11; ABC 6; Associated Press 4; New York Times 24; Times, Inc., 7; Newsweek/Washington Post 22; Dow Jones 6 and the U.S. military is riddled with them until every top commander, in every branch of our military service, is a member of the CFR.

At the top, as Chairman of the North American branch, and very near the top of the world Illuminist hierarchy, we find David Rockefeller.

4- At the time of Weishaupt, one of the most critical issues was to take control of the press, since this was the only means of communication at this time. Now we have the added burden of books, magazines, the radio and of course TV. You don't have to be very bright to see how these elements can be used in brainwashing a people. It is through the elements of the media. that people are convinced that only through one-world government can we expect to escape the horrors of a nuclear war and the problems associated with food, poverty and disease.

I'm sure that many of you who read this booklet know who controls the press in America. For those of you who do not, here are some facts for you to chew on: Over 909 major newspapers, with a daily readership of over 47-million are Jewish owned and/or controlled; over 48 top weekly magazines with a weekly readership of over 79-million are Jewish owned and/or controlled; magazines such as Ladies Home Journal, Readers Digest, U.S. News and World Report, Newsweek and TV News.

All the major TV networks are Jewish controlled as are all the major movie studios with the exception of Republic. For a further in-depth study of this news control, I would suggest you send for my booklet **SATAN'S KIDS**, which goes into this in detail, giving names of many owners.

With such a control, you can see why government leaders believe they have the right to lie to "we the people," and why we are among the worst "brainwashed" peoples in the world, the Soviet Union notwithstanding.

It has reached the point where our CFR controlled government can lie with impunity to the American people and they will be believed by the majority, even when it has been proven over and over again that they are liars! Even when these lies become obvious through casual observation, they are still "swallowed hook, line and sinker!"

Many newspaper men know this and some of them have twinges of conscience because of it. One of the best known newspaper men in America at the beginning of World War I was John Swinton, when asked for a toast before the New York press Club on the occasion of his retirement, he said: "There is no such thing at this date as an independent press. You know it and I know it! There is not one of you who dares to write his honest opinions, and if you did, you know before hand that it would never appear in print. I am paid a good salary for keeping my honest opinion out of the paper I am connected with. Others of you are paid similar salaries for similar things, and any of you would be foolish to write honest opinions, since you would be out on the street, looking for another job... If I allowed my honest opinions to appear in one issue of my paper, before twenty-four hours my occupation would be gone. The business of the journalist is to destroy the truth- to lie outrightly and to pervert-to fawn at the feet of mammon, and to sell his count and his race for his daily bread. You know it and I know it! . . . We are the tools of the rich men behind the scenes. We are jumping jacks . . . they pull the strings and we dance. Our talents and our lives are all the property of other men . . . we are intellectual prostitutes." (The sad comments of an honest journalist on retirement!)

But let's take another "flashback" to the first days of the Illuminati. Because Britain and France were the greatest nations in the world at this time, in the latter years of the 18th Century, Weishaupt ordered to foment colonial wars, including our own Revolutionary War. Their purpose was to weaken France and England. The French Revolution was scheduled to start in 1789, but in 1784, an act of God upset the timetable of the conspirators. This act proved to the Bavarian Government that there was indeed a conspiracy and that the Illuminati were at the head of it. The evidence they received could have spared France and saved that nation from its bloody revolution, but the French leaders refused to believe the evidence, much as most of the American people refuse to believe it today.

In 1774, when Weishaupt issued his orders, which were in manuscript form, a copy was sent to Robspierre, who was to head the French Revolution. The courier who was carrying this manuscript was struck by lightning as he rode through a heavy thunderstorm somewhere between Frankfurt, Germany and Paris. The Bavarian police found the manuscript, which was immediately turned over to the Bavarian officials. These promptly ordered raids on the newly organized Lodges of the Masonic Grand Orient and the homes of Weishaupt and his most influential associates. Enough additional evidence was found in these raids, that the authorities were convinced of the authenticity of the manuscript.

In 1785, the Bavarian Government outlawed the Illuminati and they were forced to go underground: all lodges of the Grand Orient in Bavaria were closed. Then in 1786, the Bavarian Government published details of the plot. If this had happened in 1988, they would have probably sealed this information for at least fifty years, much as they did evidence on the assassinations of John Kennedy and Martin Luther King, Jr.

Copies of this conspiratorial document were sent to the heads of all European countries, but such was the power of the Illuminati in these governments - and of course this refers to the power of the Jewish Rothschild's, that it was universally ignored and the French Revolution took place as scheduled in 1789.

At this time, 1786, Weishaupt ordered his agents to infiltrated the lodges and form secret societies inside secret societies. Only Masons who were Internationalists, or those who were especially approved by the Illuminati were allowed to join these new organizations. One of the qualifications was that they must renounce God and accept the leadership of Lucifer. While they carried out their subversive activities, they carefully camouflaged them under humanitarian and philanthropic acts, which concealed their revolutionary and subversive intents.

In order to infiltrate the Masonic Lodges of Britain, Weishaupt invited a man named John Robinson to Europe. Robinson was a very high ranking Mason in the Scottish rites. He was a professor of Natural History at the University of Edinburgh. Robinson did not fall for the trickery of the Illuminati, to form what they called a "benevolent dictatorship." But he kept his reactions to himself so well, that he was entrusted with a copy of Weishaupt's Constitution.

Because the heads of both church and State ignored the warnings given them by Robinson, the French Revolution was soon in full swing, drenching that country in the blood of innocent Frenchmen.

In order to alert other governments which might be effected, Robinson published a book in 1798 titled **PROOFS OF A CONSPIRACY TO DESTROY ALL GOVERNMENTS AND RELIGIONS.** Once again, his warning fell on deaf ears, exactly as we see happening in America today.

While many Americans are touchy about believing this, there is ample evidence that our own Thomas Jefferson and Alexander Hamilton were avid students of Weishaupt. Jefferson became one of Weishaupt's staunchest defenders in the New World and it was Jefferson who introduced the Illuminati to the newly organized Masonic Lodges of the Scottish rites in America, over the protest of Gen. George Washington.

In 1789, Robinson warned all Masonic leaders in America that the Illuminati had infiltrated their lodges and on July 19, 1789, the President of Harvard University, himself a high ranking Mason, issued the same warning to the graduating class, lecturing them on the influences the Illuminati had on American religion and politics. To top this all off, John Quincy Adams, who had helped organize the New England Masonic Lodges, issued a similar warning. He wrote three letters to top American Masonic leaders in which he outlined how Jefferson was using his influence in the Lodges for the benefit of the Illuminati. Those three letters are now in the Whittenberg Library in Philadelphia. In short, whether we want to accept it or not, Thomas Jefferson, the founder of the Democratic Party, was a member of the Illuminati. Whether this had any influence on their present liberal image, I do not know.

Realizing that they could not seduce the Russian Czar, the Rothschilds began a new attack against the money systems of the European nations and the United States. They used a very tricky method to gain control of the English Banking System. During the Battle of Waterloo, in 1815, the Rothschild's were able to falsify a report of the battle, so that the English people believed that Napoleon had won. The British Stock Market plummeted and shares fell to rock bottom. Who was there to buy them up at a few cents on the dollar? You guessed it. Mr. Rothschild's agents. When the true news came that Napoleon had been defeated, the stocks went sky high and the Rothschild's cleared millions of pounds in profits and ended by controlling the economy of both England and the Continent.

Rothschild forced Britain to set up a new bank of England, which he totally controlled. This was similar to a later criminal activity, when a group of International gangsters led by Jacob Schiff, had the Federal Reserve Act passed in 1913.

At this point, I believe it might be worthwhile for us to look at the activity of the Illuminati in the United States. In 1826, one Capt. William Morgan, a high ranking Mason, decided it was his duty to inform all American Masons how their lodges had been infiltrated by the Illuminati. The Illuminati, through the Masonic Lodge, tried Morgan in "absentia," and sentenced him to death. Morgan was warned and fled to Canada. But the executioner, an English Mason named Richard Howard, caught up with him near Niagara Falls and killed him. This was verified in court through sworn statements and by a thorough police investigation. The testimony of this trial is on record in New York City archives.

Very few members of the Masonic Lodge or the general public know, that the public disapproval of this act, was so general that it closed down over half of the Masonic Lodges in the Northern

Jurisdiction of North America.

In the early 1850's, the Illuminati held a secret meeting in New York which was addressed by a British Illuminist named Wright. Those in attendance were told that the Illuminists were organizing Nihilists, atheists and other subversive groups into an International organization which was to become known as "Communism." It was intended to be the supreme weapon of terror, which would eventually control the world.

Communism was to be used to foment wars and revolutions. Quentin Roosevelt, an ancestor of F. D.R., Horace Greeley, a well-known newspaper publisher, and Charles Daner were appointed to head a commission to raise funds for this new venture. Of course, most of these funds came from the Rothschild's. It was this fund that financed Karl Marx and Frederick Engels, when they wrote "**DAS KAPITAL,**" and "**THE COMMUNIST MANIFESTO.**"

Communism was not to be an ideology, but a secret weapon, a "boogie-man word," to serve the ulterior purposes of the Illuminati. According to Joseph Burg, an anti-Zionist Jew, "World War II was a Zionist plot to make way for the foundation of the Jewish State in Palestine." He stated that Zionist and Nazi leaders collaborated on Jewish immigration from Russia to Palestine and the United States. Testifying at the trial of Ernst Zundel, a revisionist in Toronto, Canada in March 1988, Burg said: "Zionism was willing to sacrifice the whole of European Jewry for a Zionist State. Everything was done to create a state of Israel and that was only possible through a world war. Wall Street and Jewish large bankers aided the war effort on both sides.

"Zionists are also to blame for provoking growing hatred for Jews in 1988." (Taken from **THE TORONTO STAR**, March 31, 1988).

Weishaupt died in 1830, but prior to his death, he prepared a revised version of the age old conspiracy, which under various facades was to control all the international subversive organizations, by working their agents into executive positions at the top of governments.

In the United States we have seen such men as Presidents Woodrow Wilson, Franklin Delano Roosevelt, Lyndon Johnson and Jimmy Carter, and other high ranking officials such as Henry Kissinger, Zgnibew Brzezinski, George Schultz, Gen. George Marshall, Owen Lattimore, Vice President George Bush, and many more, who were stooges of the conspiracy.

World War III was to finally be fomented between political Zionism and their "yes" man, the United States and our one-time staunch anti-Communist friends, the Arab states. The conspiratorial agents are even now hard at work setting up this war and it has reached the explosion point in the Near East. Even as I write these words, the United States is exchanging gunfire with the Iranian Moslem state.

This final great war has been planned to so weaken the nations of the Free World, that they will become fractionalized and will be ready for "peace at any price, even that of slavery." The conspirators believe the nations who fight this war will have fought themselves into a state of complete exhaustion and economic bankruptcy, so that they can step in and pick up the pieces and thus achieve world control. How many millions of people die, is immaterial to them.

Can any intelligent person see what has happened in the Near East and Central America and be so naive as to believe it has happened by accident?

Every revolutionary effort since the French Revolution has been financed by the International Jewish bankers who have profited by backing both sides and they love to brag about it. In the January, 1928 issue of Century Magazine, Jewish writer Marcus Eli Ravage wrote: "We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars; not only of the Russian, but of every other revolution in your history . . . we did it solely with the irresistible might of our spirit, with ideas and propaganda."

The Jewish writer, Oscar Levy, in the preface to his book **THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION**, wrote: "There is scarcely an event in modern history that cannot be traced to the Jews. We Jews today, are nothing else but the world's seducers, its destroyer's, its

incendiaries." (UNQ.)

We are supposed to believe today, that the International Pharisees, like the Pharisees of Christ's time, are only tools or agents of the Great conspiracy, when they are the "heart and soul" of the conspiracy itself. My Christian friend, whether you want to accept this or not, whether your Pastor is honest enough to accept it does not matter. When you back them, you are backing the enemies of God, His Son our Lord, and His church. They hate for anyone to expose them and will do most anything to shut them up. That's why many of our pastors are scared into silence, even though they know the truth.

Why do you suppose the average American has been brainwashed into believing that communism is a movement of the working class, when it is controlled by the International Zionist Bankers? The movement to control the world, is not a movement of workers, striving to better themselves, but of the International elite, who led by Jewish money and power, are seeking world control at any cost. The Jewish bankers control the world's economy and thus its people. Like the "money changers" of Christ's time, who received His most violent denunciations, they are the power behind the move to destroy Christianity and White Christian Civilization. The Bible tells us: "Where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty!" (2 Corinthians 3:17). The conspirators know this truth, so they seek to stamp it out. This is their major target.

The headquarters for this world conspiracy in the late 1700's was Frankfurt, Germany, where the House of Rothschild's (known as the Red Shield) was formed by a Jewish banker who adopted the name Rothschild and linked up with other international Jewish bankers who had quite literally "sold their souls to the devil."

After the Bavarian government's exposure in 1786, the conspirators moved their headquarters to Switzerland, then London, and finally after World War II, to New York City, where it is located today.

The Rockefellers, original proteges of Jacob Schiff, have taken over the manipulation of the North American area and David Rockefeller, the head of the clan, is one of the most influential men in the world today.

In its final stages, the world conspiracy calls for a king dictator, a United Nations and a few subordinate organizations such as the CFR, a few billionaires such as Arm and Hammer and some top scientists, economists and educators who have proven their loyalty to the conspiracy. The rest of the world is to become a mixed up mass of mongrelized humanity, who for all intents and purposes will be slaves of the world system. This is quite literally taught in the Jewish religious book, the Babylonian Talmud, where it states that in the Jewish World government "ever Jew will have 2000 goyim slaves."

At this point, we should examine how the American government and its people have been literally tricked by this one-world plot. Always keep in mind, that the United Nations, which is found on American soil in New York City, was created to be the housing for the conspiracy.

The real foundation of the plot to take over America was laid during the Civil War, by Rothschild agents who had been planted in the United States as far back as the Revolutionary War. They had been preparing this country for ultimate takeover ever since.

Our first president was more than a match for the Illuminist agents and on several occasions he wrote letters to leading Masonic leaders, warning them of the attempt to infiltrated the Masonic Lodges of America. (Evidence shows, that although Washington was a member of the Masonic Lodge, he was rather inactive and seldom attended their meetings.)

But it was not until the time of the Civil War, that the conspirators launched their first concrete effort to control our economy. We know from history, that the chief advisor to President Jefferson Davis of the Confederacy, as a Jew named Judah Benjamin, who was an Illuminist. We also know that the Lincoln Administration was riddled with Rothschild agents, much as they control our

present government through the CFR. These agents attempted to steer President Lincoln into a financial deal with the International Jewish bankers. But old "Honest Abe" saw through their schemes and bluntly rejected them, thereby incurring their wrath, just as the Czar of Russia did a bit later when he torpedoed the first League of Nations.

For insults, both real and imagined, both the Czar and Lincoln paid with their lives. Investigation into the assassination of President Lincoln, shows that the assassin, John Wilkes Booth, was not a Southern sympathizer, as our history books aver, but was a member of a secret conspiratorial group led by the Illuminati. The name of this group has never been revealed and this evidence has been covered for many years, much as evidence was covered in the later assassination of Jack Kennedy.

The ending of the Civil War temporarily destroyed chances for the House of Rothschild to gain control of our money. They already controlled the economy of Britain, France, and most of the European countries. This was only a temporary set-back for them. But in the United States they had to start from scratch. Shortly after the Civil War, a young Jewish immigrant from Germany, named Jacob Schiff, arrived in the United States. His mission was to gain control of the American money system for his master, the Rothschilds.

Schiff was the son of a Rabbi and had been especially trained for his mission in Frankfurt, Germany.

It is not necessary for us to go deeply into Schiff's background, other than to say that Rothschild recognized in him, not only a potential "money worker," but more important, recognized in him the ideal agent for the conspiracy. He saw the latent Machevillian qualities which would turn Schiff into one of the most important agents of the world conspiracy.

Schiff became the primary cog in the plan to control the American money system. He came to New York with orders to buy into a banking house which would be the "springboard" into acquiring ultimate control of our economy. He had three primary assignments:

1 - [The most important was to acquire control over the American economy;](#)

2 - [He was to find men in important government and business positions in this country who would be willing to serve as "front men" for the conspiracy;](#)

3 - [He was to create minority group strife, particularly between Blacks and Whites, and;](#)

4 - [He was to create a movement which would eventually destroy Christianity in America.](#)

I will attempt to trace Schiff's actions as he set out to accomplish Goal #1, control of the American Money System.

His first step was to buy into a banking house, using Rothschild money. It had to be a house over which he would have complete control. After carefully scouting around, Schiff bought a partnership in a New York firm called Kuehn and Loeb. Like Schiff, both Kuehn and Loeb were German Jews who had immigrated to the United States in the mid 1840's from the ghettos of Germany. Both of them started their business careers as itinerant peddlers. In the mid 1840's, they pooled their interests and purchased a merchandising store in Lafayette, Indiana under the name of Kuehn-Loeb. They serviced covered wagons heading west. In a few years, they had a string of stores in Cincinnati and St. Louis. Then they added "pawn brok ing" to their pursuits. By the time Schiff arrived on the scene, Kuehn and Loeb were well-known bankers in this country.

Shortly after Jacob bought into the firm, he married Loeb's daughter Theresa. Then he bought out Kuehn's interest and the firm, headquartered in New York City became known as Keuhn, Loeb and Company, International Bankers. By this time, Schiff was in complete control of the firm.

From the very beginning this agent of a Satanic conspiracy posed as a great philanthropist and a man of great religious holiness. But under his pious exterior, he carried out the satanic policies of his masters with brilliance.

To achieve control of the U.S. Money System, Schiff had to get cooperation from the Big Banking elements in this country. In those days, Wall Street was the heart of the American Money Mart. J. C. Morgan was its unchallenged dictator. Next in line were Biddle and Drexel, two great banks from Philadelphia. All the money interests in America, danced to the tune these three banks played, with Morgan always in the driver's seat.

At first, these banks treated the little bewhiskered Jew from Germany with contempt. But Jacob knew how to overcome that. He threw them a few Rothschild bones consisting of the distribution of European stocks and bonds which Rothschild controlled.

But he had an even more potent weapon available. Following the Civil War, American industries had a phenomenal growth. The world had never seen anything like this. We had great railroad systems to build; oil was discovered; our mines were producing untold wealth; steel and textile industries were bursting out of their baby clothes. All this called for vast financing and of course, most of this financing came from abroad, where it was controlled by the Rothschild interests. Schiff, playing a crafty game became the "patron saint" of such men as John D. Rockefeller Edward Harriman and Andrew Carnegie. He financed Standard Oil for "Rocky"; the railroad empire for Harriman and the steel industry for Carnegie.

Then he opened the money doors of the Rothschild's to Morgan, Biddle and Drexel, as he arranged for them to set up branches of their banks in major European cities. Cleverly arranged, these banks were always in a partnership, with the Rothschild interests and subordinate to them. Each partner was expected to "pay his pound of flesh" to the Rothschilds. It was clear to the "Big Three" from the beginning that Schiff was the boss and they swallowed their pride and accepted it. After all, "business comes first, you know!"

By the turn of the century, Schiff had tight control over the banking fraternity of America. This included the Lehman Brothers; Goldwyn-Sacks and other International banks, plus the "Big three of Morgan, Biddle and Drexel."

With full control of the American Banking System in his pocket, Schiff was now ready for the giant step which would gain full control of America's money system. Under our Constitutional system, all control of our money was to remain under the control of Congress. So Schiff's task, was to seduce Congress into betraying the Constitutional edict, by surrendering that control to the hierarchy of the Illuminati. In order to legalize this surrender, it would be necessary for Congress to enact special legislation. To accomplish this, Schiff had to infiltrate Rothschild stooges into both houses of Congress and even more important, he would have to have a Rothschild stooge in the Presidency, a man without moral scruples or integrity, who would obey every order that came to him from the Rothschild's and sign this legislation into law. To accomplish this, he had to gain control over one of the major political parties.

The Democratic Party seemed to be the more vulnerable, since it was the hungrier of the two. With the exception of Grover Cleveland, they had been unable to place their man in the White House since before the Civil War. There were two major reasons for this. First, the Democrat Party was a poor party and secondly, there were considerably more Republican voters than there were Democrats. This had to be changed.

The poverty matter was not of great concern, since Schiff had access to the Rothschild wealth. The voter problem was a different story. Remember now, we are dealing with an extremely clever

"cookie" in Jacob Schiff. Here is how he went about solving this problem. The solution shows how the Jewish leaders care very little for their own people and will sacrifice the "little Jews" if it will bring them into power.

About 1890, there were a series of "pogroms" in Russia and Central Europe against the Jews, in which thousands of men, women and children were ruthlessly slaughtered. These pogroms were master-minded by Rothschild agents, working on the dislike for Jews, which had been built up in these countries over the years, because of unscrupulous Jewish business practices. Their plan was to force hundreds of thousands of Jews to flee Russia and Central Europe and find homes in either Palestine or the United States. Palestine was not a very good choice in those days, so the vast majority flocked into the United States.

These immigrants were aided by self-styled humanitarian organizations, using Rothschild money which were set up by Schiff. While the vast majority of Jews arriving in the United States settled in New York City, many were shipped to other large cities, such as Chicago, Los Angeles, Detroit and Philadelphia. Within thirty years, these people become citizens and had been taught to vote a straight Democrat ticket, no matter what!

This Jewish minority was then joined by Blacks, who had also been recruited by Schiff's efforts for Civil Rights. This became a major voting bloc for the Democratic Party. By 1910, these minority voters had become a vital factor in the political life of America. This was the plan Schiff used to plant such men as Senator Nelson Aldrich in the Senate and Woodrow Wilson in the White House.

Now let's digress for a few minutes and go back and look at another important point in Schiff's scheme to control America. I am referring to his plot to destroy the unity of the American people by creating minority groups and engendering racial strife. By forcing Jews to leave their homeland in Russia, Schiff had a ready made minority group who would do his bidding. But the Jewish people themselves, frightened by the violence they had seen in Russia, could not be counted on to produce the violence necessary for Schiff's plan. So he turned to a sleeping minority in America which was much more numerous than the Jews. I am speaking about the Blacks, and such men as Martin Luther King, Jr., Stokely Carmichael and others, who carried out their so-called peaceful demonstrations under the guise of Civil Rights and always under the firm direction of Rothschild agents. All that was necessary to bring about rioting, looting, rape and murder, was to arouse the baser members of the Black race, who were always looking for some excuse to "get even with Whitey."

Working together under Schiff's control these two minority groups, the Ashkenazi Jews and the American Blacks, began to produce the rioting which would tear America apart.

So we find that while Schiff was laying his plans for the takeover of the money system, he was also working on the plans for the chaos they hoped would destroy the unity of the American people.

While this racial holocaust has never been fully realized, the enemy agents are still working on it and we can see the terrible potential which was seen in the race riots which destroyed vast areas of our great cities a few years ago. It is still boiling under the surface, waiting for the proper spark to set it off. I often picture this situation as a man sitting on an open keg of gunpowder, smoking a cigar and knocking the ashes into the open keg. All it will take is one tiny spark to hit the dry powder, and this country will experience the worst tragedy that has ever hit this continent. **THE SAME PEOPLE ARE PUSHING IT TODAY!**

This potential for racial violence has grown with the vast immigration of legal and illegal Asiatics and Hispanics into this country in the past fifty years. Almost without fail, the immigration laws were changed by the liberals in Congress, to pave the road for this holocaust. Almost without fail, they came from the Democratic Party.

At present there is evidence that in Los Angeles alone, there are over 70,000 armed gang members, who are constantly fighting among themselves. This would be bad enough, except that now they are

spilling over with their warfare into the suburban areas. In recent months, police efforts against these gangs have been carried out by forces of as many as 1,000 combat-gearred policemen and the crime bill caused by this strife, which is evident in all of our major cities and many smaller ones, has risen into the hundreds of millions of dollars each year.

The liberal policy of the Democratic Party has been expounded to the point, where anti-American radicals, both professors and students, have been given a haven of refuge on our college campuses. In 1985, FBI sources estimated there were a minimum of 45,000 Marxist Professors teaching in our institutions of higher learning. On many of these once conservative campuses, conservative speakers are shouted into silence by a few radicals, who are among the most voracious when demanding their own right to "freedom of speech."

I can tell you this from personal knowledge. During the Vietnam War years, I was working the college circuit and in over 25 confrontations with students, some of them violent, I found every radical group to be led by young Jews from wealthy families. I sincerely doubt that more than 2% of the college students could have been called radical, yet these few radicals almost ran the colleges and universities and the administrators were "scared to death" of them.

This same Jewish control can be seen by anyone who honestly wants to look at the problem and is not afraid of what others might say. Look at every issue which is being used to destroy America, and behind it, financing it and often controlling it, will be a Jew.

Look at every effort to take Christian principles out of the public school and you will find a Jew. Look at every effort to knock the stand which is being taken by Christian Patriots and you will find the Jewish ADL spouting in their two cents-worth.

As you further study this conspiracy, you will find that it took infinite planning and patience to be successful. So let's take a few minutes and look at documentary proof as to how they set about to destroy Christian America.

**FIRST** it is necessary for them to create the leadership and organizations necessary to brainwash millions of dupes, both Jewish and Christian. Blacks and other minorities received prime attention. These were the ones who would do the rioting and suffer the casualties, while the Jew overlords ran the show from sheltered places. In 1909, Schiff set up and organized the **NATIONAL ASSOCIATION FOR THE ADVANCEMENT OF COLORED PEOPLE**. (Some wag, seeing what it has done, had dubbed it the **NATIONAL ASSOCIATION FOR THE AGITATION OF COLORED PEOPLE**.) The President and directors from its inception have been Jewish. Jews appointed by Schiff while he was still alive and later by his successors ran these organizations. In 1914 Schiff came up with the **ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE**, of the Jewish Masonic Lodge B'nai B'rith. It was to serve as a Jewish KGB, keeping its own people in line and harassing anyone who dared to tell the truth about International Jewry. It is the largest and most complete private intelligence gathering apparatus in the world and is actually an agent of a foreign country, operating illegally, without a license on American soil. Yet such is the power of the Zionist Lobby in Washington, it has for all intents and purposes become an advisory branch of the United States Justice Department.

Some non-Jews look on the ADL as primarily a "spy outfit," skilled in tapping telephones, infiltrating patriotic groups and meetings and attacking anyone who does not follow the straight Zionist line. It is all that and much more.

It is also a "sleazy, money-raising" operation which pressures Jews to give and when money does not come in fast enough, it will create problems for Jews, which they say they are fighting against. For instance, the leader of the Neo-Nazi group which invaded Skokie, Illinois a few years ago and caused such a furor, was a Jew from the Chicago ADL. This incident scared hell out of Chicago Jews and they shelled out much money for the ADL coffers.

The operating head of the ADL at this time is one Arnold Forster, a veteran troublemaker and a

skillful money-raiser. He says the ADL is merely a Jewish Defense Group which spends its time and money "fighting racial bigotry," as it pursues its goal of "democracy," and "world brotherhood." If you believe this, you need to go to Palestine and ask the Arabs who are being murdered there about Jewish democracy.

When there is no anti-semitism available, Forster and his cronies create some and this enables him to blackmail Jewish merchants for the alleged purpose of "saving them from goyim persecution." This scam has worked for years and Forster is paid a big salary for doing it. He has been in this game for more than thirty years and has used smear and blackmail tactics, and ever created Nazi groups in New York to deface Jewish tombstones and paint swastikas on the walls of Jewish synagogues. The scare stories he managed to raise in New York, called for a Congressional investigation. Of course the ADL was never investigated, only those bad old Nazis, the KKK, and of course, all Christian-Patriots.

The leadership of the ADL from its inception has been top-heavy with Communists and communist sympathizers. Perhaps this is why they smear any anti-Communist group. Before I knew anything about this Zionist conspiracy, I was amazed that every time I lectured on Communism, as a speaker with the American opinion Speaker's Bureau of the John Birch Society, I was labeled an anti-semitic. I had not even mentioned the Jews. At that time, we identified them as "the Insiders."

At the head of the ADL's Fact Finding Committee is one Irwin Suall, who got his college education at Oxford University, the "hotbed" of Fabian Socialism. When he returned to the United States, he became head of the Jewish Labor Committee, a known Communist group and in 1951, he became national organizer for the Communist International Ladies Garment Worker's Union. Suall joined the ADL in 1962.

It was the ADL who pushed the U.S. Justice Department in-to charging 14 Christian Patriots in the recent Sedition trial at Fort Smith, Arkansas. They were forced to retreat with "egg on their face," when their paid informers made a mess of things. It was this same group that has introduced legislation in at least ten states, which has resulted in "para-military laws," which are so ambiguous, that if you take your son into the woods to teach him to shoot a 22 rifle, you can be accused of "inciting him to harm some minority group." An interesting thing to observe about these "para-military" laws, is that while they are strictly observed by police authorities against Christian Patriotic groups, the Jewish Defense League in most instances has been left free to train, even using illegal automatic weapons.

Time and time again, the ADL has printed books and pamphlets seeking to turn Christian Americans against the Patriots who are seeking to preserve our "way of life." In many instances, the Jewish policy has become the policy of the U.S. Government, who has harassed the Patriotic groups and often refers to them as "uneducated rednecks," who are seeking to overthrow the U.S. Government.

In 1986, the National Council of Churches in America, seeking information on the Christian Identity Movement in America, went to a Jew, Leonard Zeskind, of the **CENTER FOR DEMOCRATIC RENEWAL**, extremely "left wing" organization. They made no attempt to go to any Identity leader for information, but instead went to this atheist, Christ-hating Jew. He wrote a "scurrilous" account of the Christian Patriotic movement which has been swallowed "hook, line and sinker," by the NCC leadership. On page 6, under the title: **MAJOR IDENTITY FIGURES**, he says this about me: "Col. Jack Mohr acts as the traveling salesman of the Identity Movement. He lives in Mississippi, but takes his **CHRIST AND COUNTRY CRUSADES** all over the United States and Canada. Mohr who was with the John Birch Society speaking circuit until 1969 (the year I joined). His talks contain dire warnings of Soviet invasion and criticism of Christian fundamentalists for their inability to stand up to the anti-Christ Jews." (You know, this information is absolutely correct. In fact, Zeskind's account, gave the Identity Movement some much needed exposure,) Zeskind also works closely with the ADL.

This sinister Zionist KGB maintains over 2,000 agencies across this country. They advise, and

control every action of the **NAACP**, the **URBAN LEAGUE**, and many other so-called Black political activist organizations, including Jesse Jackson's **SOUTHERN LEADERSHIP CONFERENCE**. They have controlled Black leaders such as Martin Luther King, Stokely Carmichael, Ralph Abernathy, Julian Bond and the man who is running for President in 1988, Jesse Jackson.

In addition, the ADL acquired absolute control over the advertising budgets of many nationally known department stores, hotel chains and key radio and TV sponsors; also the advertising agencies which serviced them. By these means, for all intents and purposes, the mass media of the United States of America is under Zionist control of woe be to the politician who fails to remember this. Ask Senator Percy of Illinois, Senator Fullbright of Arkansas, or Rep. Paul Finley of Illinois. They tried to buck the Zionist Lobby in Washington and were out on their ear in the next election.

This means that all the major news that America hears, is slanted in the direction the Zionist overlords want it to go. Its no wonder that a few years ago, Walter Cronkite, one of the top TV newsmen arrogantly stated: "Our task is not to tell the truth; we are opinion moulders."

Of course, one of their purposes is to sway sympathy for Black rioters and criminals, no matter what they do. This can be vividly illustrated by an incident which took place in the nation's capitol a few months ago. The KKK had received permission from the Washington police for a peaceful march in the capitol. But the Blacks, agitated by agents provocateur from within, tried to disturb this lawful parade and were stopped by the Washington police, as they should have been. But the Blacks went on a rampage, burning cars, breaking store windows and looting stores. The next day, a white correspondent with the Washington Post gave this explanation for the riot: "The Blacks rioted because their civil rights to confront the KKK purveyors of hate had been denied." Now who do you believe were the purveyors of hate? Yet this is the way the news is slanted.

In 1910, a Jewish play write wrote a play titled **THE MELTING POT**. It was sheer communist propaganda designed to incite both Blacks and Jews. The play was supposed to visualize how the American Whites were discriminating against both Jews and Blacks. At this time, no one seemed to care that this was sheer propaganda. It was cleverly written and the propaganda was wrapped in the entertainment offered by the play. It became a Broadway hit.

In those days, the famous Diamond Jim Brady would often hold fabulous banquets at the famous Delmonico's restaurant in New York, after the opening of a successful Broadway play. The author, plus cast and selected political and Broadway celebrities were invited.

Myron Fagan, a well known Hollywood play write, who initiated some of the information I am giving you, was invited to attend this party. There he met the English socialist George Bernard Shaw and a Jewish writer named Israel Cohen. Both Shaw and Cohen had worked together in London, with a Jew named Karl Mordecai Marx. Remember, at this time Marxism and Communism were just emerging and very few people paid any attention to what they were trying to do. No one suspected the propaganda which permeated the writings of either Shaw or Cohen. At that banquet, Cohen told Fagan that he was engaged in writing a book, which was to be titled **A RACIAL PROGRAM FOR THE TWENTIETH CENTURY**.

Fagan at this time knew nothing about Communism or its connection with World Zionism, he was totally wrapped up in his work as a Hollywood writer. But he was shocked when he received a clipping from the **WASHINGTON EVENING STAR**, several years later in May 1957. It was a verbatim excerpt from Cohen's book: "We must realize that our party's most powerful weapon is racial tension. By pounding into the consciousness of the dark races, that for centuries they have been oppressed by whites, we can mold them into the program of the Communist Party. In America, we aim for several victories. While inflaming the Negro minorities against the whites, we will instill in the whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the Negroes. We will aid the Blacks rise to prominence in ever walk of life and in the world of sports and entertainment. With this prestige, the Negro will be able to inter-mar with the whites and will be process which will deliver America to

our cause!" (UNQ.) There you have the plan of the conspirators in a "nutshell." (This excerpt was entered into the Congressional Record of June 7, 1957, by Rep. Thomas Abernathy.)

At this time, Mr. Fagan wondered if the official policy of the Communist Party was the same as that of Cohen, or was this merely the thinking of one man? But in an official pamphlet, published by the New York Communist Party in 1935, titled "**THE NEGRO IN A SOVIET AMERICA**," he found that it urged Blacks to rise up and form a separate Black nation in the South and apply for admission to the Soviet Union. A firm pledge was made by the communist leaders, that if this happened, the Blacks would receive firm backing from communists everywhere, including the might of the Soviet Union. On p.48 of this pamphlet was this pledge to the Blacks: "Any act of discrimination or prejudice against the Negro, by a white, will become a crime under revolutionary law." (UNQ.)

What I need to do at this point, I believe, is prove to you that the Communist regimes, both in Europe and on this Continent, are under the full control of the Rothschild agents, which means the Illuminati.

The communist end of this world conspiracy was created by the "master minds" who were "capitalists." You should also note that both the Rothschild's, the Schiff's, and the Warburg's planned and financed the Russian Revolution, after they had murdered the Czar and his family. Jacob Schiff alone, gave \$20-million to Trotsky, who was on his way to Russia with 247 of the dregs of the Jewish East Side of New York City, the kind of Jews, the Jews themselves call "kikes." They were stopped in Newfoundland by Canadian Customs and then released under pressure from the U.S. State Department, with the money that made the Revolution a success.

The Jewish involvement is easily proven from statements made by Jewish leaders at this time. **THE JEWISH CHRONICLE**, the largest Jewish Newspaper in New York, in its April 4, 1918 issue stated: ". . . there is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself. In the fact that so many Jews are Bolsheviks. In the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant (in agreement) with the finest ideals of Judaism." (UNQ.)

In 1918, Count Mensdorf, the Jewish Ambassador from Austria to London was quoted as saying: "Israel won the war (WWI); we made it; we thrived on it; we profited from it. It was our supreme revenge on Christianity." (UNQ.) Notice that it is Jews who are making these statements, not Jack Mohr or some anti-semite.

There is little doubt that Lenin, Trotsky and Stalin himself, took their marching orders directly from that little American Jew, Jacob Schiff of New York City.

Can you begin to understand why our Congress, our Supreme Court, and our Justice System has been brown beaten into issuing the infamous Civil Rights Act of 1954 and subsequent unconstitutional legislation which has dis-enfranchised White people whose ancestors built this country?

Can you understand why our Supreme Court, under pressure from the Zionists, and sometimes with Zionists sitting in this August group, have banned prayer in public schools, Bible reading in schools, anything to do with the Christian celebration of Christmas? Can you understand why in almost every case, it has been a Jew who has brought suit against school boards and municipalities, and the Jew tainted ACLU which has pushed for the destruction of these Christian symbols? Today, they are laying the ground work for the removal of all town and city names which have a religious connotation: St. Paul, Los Angeles, San Francisco, Corpus Christi, etc., and the head of the ACLU has boasted that by the end of 1992, there will be no more Christian symbolism in any public place?

Can you understand now why President Eisenhower, in direct violation of the Constitution, ordered Federal troops into Little Rock, Arkansas a few years ago to enforce Federal integration laws?

Can you understand why President Johnson and 66 U.S. Senators, in spite of protestors from 90% of the American public, voted for the pro-Communist Consular Treaty which opened this country

wide to Communist agents and saboteurs, even when the FBI publicly acknowledged that they knew there were thousands of them in this country? Can you understand why many of these same traitors in Washington, voted at a later date to give away our Canal in Panama to a Communist dictator, even though they knew it would be dangerous to the defense of this country?

These acts, my friends, and many more, can be named only as **TREASON**, according to the Constitution of the United States, Article III, Section 3. This section, written in words any Fifth Grader can understand, defined treason as: "Treason shall consist only of, levying war against them (the U.S.) adhering to their enemies, giving them aid and comfort." (Notice nothing was said about it being necessary to be at war with a country.)

Why is it that the American people have not risen up in righteous indignation, to demand that the traitors in Washington, D.C. and in our State Houses, be accused, tried, convicted, and executed as the traitors they are? Why instead, do we see them being elected into office, term, after term, after term? Could it be that the statement of a well-known historian was true when he said: "**TREASON** prospers, what's the reason. For when **TREASON** prospers, **NONE DARE CALL IT TREASON!**" Have we regressed so far from the "faith of our fathers," which raised this country to international prominence, that we no longer care when traitors run rampant in the halls of government and trample on our Constitution?

The time has come, my fellow Americans, when we must insist that an immediate, in-depth investigation be made of the Council on Foreign Relations and the Zionist-Americans in Washington who seek to run our country. These **MUST** be brought to account along with the alien **FEDERAL RESERVE SYSTEM**, which has robbed Americans for 75 years. We **MUST** insist that all findings be made public and that the conspirators be brought before the American people they have so woefully wronged and receive the just punishment for their treason, which is **DEATH** The time has come when we **MUST** take the scalpel of truth and remove the malignant tumor, apathy has allowed to grow on our body politic. We can no longer sit idly by and allow corrupt government to further sell us down the river. For you see, my fellow Americans, our freedom will not be lost on that day when a man with a red star on his helmet and a Tommy gun in his arms hauls us off to the "concentration camps," or the "liquidation centers." We will lose our freedoms, when we see things happen in local government, in our town, in our local churches, we know are wrong, and we sit back before our TV sets and say: "I'm just an individual, you know, everyone knows you can't buck city hall." When that day comes for the majority of our good, Christian people, that will be the day when we will lose freedom in America. We will haul her to the cemetery, bury her, and over her grave erect a headstone with this epitaph: "**AMERICA DIED, BECAUSE THE GOOD PEOPLE OF AMERICA DIDN'T WANT TO BE BOTHERED!**"

Now we need to be warned, if we ever get "guts" enough to take this needed step, then there will be a terrific cry of "witch hunts and a return to McCarthyism," which will come from the liberals and from the Judeo-Christian churches. But we **MUST** realize that the founders of our Republic and the writers of our Constitution, were not only statesmen, they were also historians. They knew that when a government turned from being the servant of the people, to try and master them, then it became the right of the people, **NAY, THEIR DUTY**, to change that form of government and so preserve their God-given inalienable rights!

Every unconstitutional act of our leaders in modern times whether Presidents Wilson, F.D.R., Truman, Eisenhower, Johnson, Kennedy, Nixon, Ford, Carter, or Reagan, were in line with the plans of the International Conspirators. Every un-constitutional decision which has been issued by our Supreme Court, whether under the liberal Earl Warren, or at this present time, has furthered this alien control over America. Every traitorous decision by our elected Congress since 1913, has been to further the strangle hold these aliens have on the American people.

Remember this, traitorous acts by our leaders, whether it be the President, Congress, the Supreme Court, or whatever, never happens by accident. They have all been planned by the over-all blueprint for our destruction as a free people.

You can "bet your bottom dollar" that the 70 Senators who now "vote the straight Zionist ticket," are under orders from the Conspiracy. They may not know it, but they are, whether they are willing to admit it or not.

Have you ever wondered why a man can go into the U.S. Congress as a well-to-do man and come out in a few years as a multimillionaire? Why do these men spend eight or ten million dollars to get elected to a job that pays a salary of \$89,500 plus benefits?

It really doesn't make sense, does it? Especially, when they show by their actions and their voting records, that they are not all that much interested in the welfare of the people who put them into office. Do you think they spend all this money just for the prestige it brings them? Don't be stupid! There are very few men in our government today, who are free from the "taint of treason."

This would be a good place to close our first message. In Part Two, we will discuss Jacob Schiff's entrapment of the American people and the effect it has had on our "American Way of Life," which at one time was the highest standard in the world.

In Part 1 of this message, I discussed how Jacob Schiff had been chosen by the Rothschild interests to come to America with several objectives, the major one of which was to control our Money System. The Rothschild's knew the importance of this and at one time, Meyer Rothschild, the head of the clan, was reported to have said: control of the money of a country and I care not who makes her laws."

In 1908, Schiff decided that the time was ripe to take charge of America's economy. His chief agent for this seizure was a man named Col. Edward Mandel House, who was a close friend of Woodrow Wilson, and who would later become his Presidential advisor. House had spent his entire adult life as an agent and courier of the Schiff enterprises and had worked closely with Bernard Baruch and Herbert Lehman, two more of the most influential of the conspirators. In the fall of 1908, these conspirators met at the Jekyll Island Hunt Club, located on Jekyll Island, Georgia, and owned by J. P. Morgan. This was to be a "top secret" meeting, in which they would lay the final plans for the money takeover.

Among those present were J. P. Morgan, John D. Rockefeller, Col. House, Senator Nelson Aldrich, Jacob Schiff, the heads of the New York City International Banks, Eugene Meyers, Herbert Lehman, Paul Warburg, in short, all the important International Bankers in the United States. All of who were in the Illuminati hierarchy. So secret was this meeting, that the regular employees of the Hunt Club were dismissed during the meeting, and cooks, waiters, butlers, security personnel, in fact all help, were people who were trusted by the conspirators.

After a week of business and revelry, they emerged with a plan which they called **THE FEDERAL RESERVE SYSTEM**. Senator Aldrich had the honor of being picked as the "stooge" who would "railroad" the Act through Congress. They held up on putting this plan into immediate action for one reason. First, they had to plant one of their men in the White House. He had to be a man who would be completely subservient to their desires. This was necessary, so that he could sign the Federal Reserve Act in-to law. They knew that even if the Congress passed it, the President would have to sign it and that if the President were to veto it, there was too much chance of their plans for money control being revealed.

They found their man in a 67 year-old Democrat from the State of Virginia. Woodrow Wilson became President in 1912 and immediately after his inauguration, Senator Aldrich, began the process which would make the **FEDERAL RESERVE ACT** into law. Wilson waited impatiently in the wings, to do the bidding of his masters and sign the bill. On December 23, 1913, when most of the Congress were home for the holidays, the few remaining, mostly those who had been "hand picked" for the purpose, passed this treasonous bill which has become the "greatest money scam in the world's history."

To give you an idea of how heinous this act really was, we must understand that our Founding

Fathers realized the power of money. They knew that whoever held this power would control the country, so they were extremely careful when writing the Constitution, to set forth in writing, that only the elected representatives of the people, would have the power to coin the nation's money.

The Constitutional language was brief and concise. It was plain enough so that the average citizen could understand it without the interpretation of some lawyer. In Article II, Sec. 8, par. 5, we read - and this defines the power of Congress: "to coin money, regulate the value thereof, and of foreign coin, and standards of weights and measures." (UNO.)

On that tragic day in December, 1913, a Day of Infamy much greater than the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor, the men we sent to Washington to protect the Constitution from all enemies, without and within, delivered the economic destiny of America into the hands of International aliens who hate us and everything we as Americans stand for.

Even today, 75 years after this act of treason, most Americans believe that **THE FEDERAL RESERVE SYSTEM**, is part of the American Government. They have no idea that it is governed by Federal Banks, whose heads are aliens, who are members of the International Illuminati conspiracy.

Who are these bankers, you may rightly ask? According to reliable sources in Switzerland, the following banks hold the controlling interest in the **FEDERAL RESERVE SYSTEM**. They are all Jewish owned and/or controlled. In their order of importance they are:

- 1 - Rothschild Bank of London and Berlin.
- 2 - Lazard Brothers Bank of Paris.
- 3 - Israel Moses Seif Bank of Italy.
- 4 - Warburg Bank of Amsterdam and Hamburg.
- 5 - Lehman Brothers of New York City.
- 6 - Kuhen-Loeb Bank of New York City.
- 7 - Chase~Manhattan Bank of New York City (David Rockefeller's baby.)
- 8 - Goldman, Sachs Bank of New York City.

Please note that the first four banks are all foreign banks.

Approximately 300 people who are closely associated. many by marriage, own and control this system by holding stock or shares in the system. They control an interlocking, international banking cartel of wealth beyond comparison, most of which has been stolen from the working man of America through their Federal Reserve System.

**Here is a graphic example of how Americans are cheated,**

- 1 - The U.S. States needs a billion dollars to pay its bills;
- 2 - It notifies the U.S. Bureau of engraving to print one billion dollars in U.S. Bonds;
- 3 - The U.S. Government delivers the bonds to the Federal Reserve Bank as

Promissory Notes. The U.S. Government promises to pay for these, its own Bonds, when they mature;

4 - The Federal Reserve Bank deposits these bonds for which they paid nothing, with the Comptroller of Currency;

5 - The Federal Reserve then receives one billion dollars in federal Reserve notes, the currency we now use, in various denominations.

## **NOTICE CAREFULLY NOW HOW WE SUCKERS GET TAKEN TO THE CLEANERS!**

6 - The Federal Reserve Bank retains ownership of the one billion dollars in bonds, which it received free of charge;

7 - The Federal Reserve notes are now distributed to member banks, so they have money available to pay the bills of government, cash government checks, cash checks citizens have received, make loans to citizens, etc., (please note that under present banking laws, member banks can loan out ten times the amount they have on deposit.)

8 - The Federal Reserve Bank receives interest on its bonds, for which they paid nothing. **NOTE NOW HOW THEY LAID IT ON US SUCKERS!**

First the Federal Reserve got a billion dollars for nothing. In the meantime they get interest on the bonds they got for nothing and when they eventually cash them they get the money again.

**(REMEMBER TOO, WE ARE ONLY SPEAKING OF ONE BILLION DOLLARS WHERE OUR GOVERNMENT DEALS IN HUNDREDS OF BILLIONS.** For example, we borrow \$100-billion or more each year, so that we can give it away in foreign loans, often to nations which hate our guts.)

All the details of this tragic act are available, with documentation, in a book written by Eustice Mullins titled: "**THE FEDERAL RESERVE CONSPIRACY.**" I would very sincerely suggest you get this book and study it.

It will only be as decent Christian people in America, who are concerned for the well being of our nation and our offspring, and wake up from this "near fatal sleep," into which the conspirators have hypnotized us. Can these powerful conspirator's be smashed. It will only come through the help of Almighty God, and the repentance of His people, so that He will, once again show mercy to us.

But if you believe that these conspirators are content with the mere control of your money, you are sadly mistaken, and you are in for another shock.

While the Federal Reserve control had America's money, there was no way it could touch the earnings of the American worker, because the Constitution expressly forbids it.

So one of the major planks of the Communist Manifesto, was what is called a "graduated progressive income tax." This would lead eventually to the complete confiscation of all private

property in the nation and the complete control of each individuals earning power. But such a tax could not be brought about without an amendment to the Constitution.

But, as they had done with the Federal Reserve Act, these same traitors, with the same President, arranged for the 16th Amendment to become the law of the land and they "hoodwinked" the American people into accepting this absolute control over their earning power.

A little study will show that most of the Congressmen who voted for the 16th Amendment knew very little about it, because only two, as far as I have been able to find out, had even bothered to read it before they voted it into law. Senator Langer of North Dakota was one of them, the other's name I do not recall.

The main effects of this Amendment, which was never supposed to rise above 2%, or so the American people were told, went into effect during World War II, when President F.D.R. applied a 20% withholding tax on all small wage earners, and up to 90% tax on higher earners. Of course, the conspirators had planned for this and were protected in their Tax Free Foundations, F.D.R. promised faithfully that this tax would be lifted when the war ended, but his promise had as much truth behind it as the one where he said he would never send **AMERICAN BOYS TO DIE ON FOREIGN SOIL.**

But wait a moment! As the old time Jew comedian Al Jolson used to say: "You ain't heard nothin' yet!"

The 16th Amendment never touched the earnings of the immensely rich. This is why a few years ago, we saw Vice President Nelson Rockefeller, with a yearly earnings of somewhere near \$26-million, pay an annual tax of \$216.00.

The conspirators protect their wealth, while they rob you of yours. These foundations, which were supposed to have been for humanitarian purposes, became the "hot beds" of sedition and radical communist activity. The disobedience of the Vietnam War era, was funded by the Foundations, who gave "aid and comfort" to those who were trying to tear our Republic apart. Why? Because it was all part of the Master Plan.

These Foundations funded the rights of civil disobedience; the rights of the filthy minded to spread the poison of pornography; the rights of Jew doctors to murder millions of unborn babies; the rights of homosexuals to spread their filth; The Women's Liberation Movements. Almost without fail all of these were headed by Jews. Very little of a pro-Christian, pro-American nature has ever been protected by these International vultures.

As an example: The Ford Foundation finances the **CENTER FOR DEMOCRATIC INSTITUTES** in Santa Barbara, California. This is commonly referred to as "Moscow West." It has been headed by communist sympathizers since its inception. It is these tax free foundations which are funding the "dirty work" for the Conspirators.

Then there are of course, the thousands of smaller grants, which go to liberal college professors, scientists, and plain "liberal kooks," to study **THE SEX LIFE OF THE BRAZILIAN BUTTERFLY; WHY CHILDREN HATE THEIR FATHER MOST; WHY BATS FLY BY NIGHT**, and a host of other stupidities.

But what happens to the billions of dollars which are confiscated from the pockets of hard working Americans each year? Of course, the major rathole is our Foreign Aid, which increasingly has gone to nations with a communist leaning, much of which is never paid off. Then the biggest shyster of them all, is the aid to the Israeli. Today we see the amazing sight of our government borrowing a yearly sum of \$100-billion or more, from the foreign banks, paying a high rate of interest, so that they can turn around and give it away to nations who "hate our guts." It has become absolutely nauseating!

Another little gimmick which cost the American taxpayers, was perpetuated when our military left Vietnam and left the naval base at Camhran Bay intact. Over \$2-billion worth of our most

sophisticated military equipment was left behind for the communists. This is the first time in American military history, where we have abandoned equipment on the battlefield without first disabling it. Do you think this all happened by accident? Do you honestly believe that service men who had seen their buddies blown up by their enemies, or tortured to death, would have willingly left anything behind other than booby traps designed to blow the enemy to "kingdom come?"

Do you believe our fighter pilots liked the idea of seeing their buddies shot down by American technology we had given the Soviets? Do you think they enjoyed dumping their bombs in a rice paddy, when they were given orders not to hit an enemy supply dump?

Oh, we heard a great deal about the immorality of the war in Vietnam, while it was going on, and it was an immoral war. But it was not immoral because we fought against communism, or because we came to the aid of our friends in S.E. Asia. It was terribly immoral, because our leaders sent our men to bleed and die on foreign soil, when they had no intention of letting them win and where they were supplying the enemy with the materials which killed our boys. Yet where was the great outcry from decent Americans? There just wasn't any!

The 16th Amendment saddled America with an "unpayable debt." In 1905, our national debt was about \$12.05 for every man, woman and child in this country. Today, it stands at more than \$53,000 per person and the end is not yet. This debt goes up every year, because the men we have elected to Congress refuse to work within a budget. These men have the power to control our spending, but for a variety of reasons, they refuse to do it, even though they know they are driving this country into future ruin.

Today, if you are "pro-communist, pro-homosexual, pro-abortion, pro-pornography, pro-evil; you are a **"GOOD GUY."** But if you are "pro-American, pro-Constitution and against the evils which harass us," you may well be harassed, jailed and even murdered by the government you put into power to protect you. Do you think this situation has come about by accident?

If this old world lasts another hundred years, future historians will no doubt shake their heads over the spectacle of decent Christian Americans, who were so completely "hoodwinked" by the lies of their worst enemies, that they supported them in their own destruction. It is sort of a "national suicide."

But let's get back to the crux of one-world government which is at the base of all these evils which have befallen our beloved country and look at the plot which was necessary to create another League of Nations, to take the place of the one which failed. The conspirators knew it would take another World War to frighten people into accepting their one-world control. So they set about making this war come to pass. It would be a war of such horror, that the people of the world would cry for "peace at any price, even that of slavery!" They would be brainwashed into believing that only within a one-world organization, could the world live in peace. It became even easier to convince people of this, as the nuclear age dawned.

But how would you go about to create a monstrosity which would kill more than 45-million people, according to the World Almanac. All the major nations of the world were at peace during the early 1930's. They had seen enough bloodshed during World War I, to last a lifetime. Even the Soviet Union, which was rapidly growing into an uncontrollable monster, knew they could not win a war of aggression.

But the conspirators needed a war to bring about their objectives and it mattered not to them how many died or suffered, or how many billions of dollars were spent, as long as they made a profit and brought about their aims.

They found the "dupe" they were searching for, in a little, insignificant unknown Austrian corporal named Adolf Hitler.

Now I realize I am opening myself up to the same sort of abuse I got a few months ago when I wrote a pamphlet titled **THE HITLER HOAX**. In fact the abuse I received from the so-called Neo-

Nazis and their cohorts, was worse than I have received from the Zionists. Although the admirers of Hitler are in the small minority, they are among the most vociferous, loud-mouthed, vulgar people in the country and are certainly the nastiest when it comes to remarks and innuendos. You just cannot tell the truth about this unusual little man, without finding yourself accused of being a "Jew agent," a "double agent" of the enemy, no matter how hard you may have campaigned against the enemy. When you find out from a study of history - not history that was written by the Jews, or the Nazis, but history written by reliable historians - that Hitler was brought into power in Germany through the efforts and money of World Zionism, and that he was kept in power by this same money, then suddenly you become a traitor to your own people, for telling them the truth. "Am I therefore to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"

But the purpose of this lecture was not to win friends and influence people and since I am not running for a political office, I can and will tell you the truth, whether it is popular with some folks or not. I am not trying to impress those of you who are concerned, with my vast knowledge of the conspiracy; I'm not trying to convince the "lefties" that I know what they are up to. If people don't like what I say, that becomes a matter between them and God. All I'm concerned about is that one day I will have to answer to God for what I have told you this day and to the best of my ability I intend to tell you the truth, whether you like it or not! If that makes me your enemy, so be it!

Hitler was a house painter when he first attracted the attention of the International Conspirators. He had never been very successful, in the army, as can be seen by his rank of corporal, so his military knowledge was limited. But he had a hidden talent, a great power, if you will. He was an extraordinary orator who could move the rabble with his words and set a crowd on fire with his rhetoric.

Germany was looking for a savior in the early days of the 1930's. She had almost been destroyed by the Jewish money lenders following World War I, and although the Jews were not admired in Germany, there was not a great deal of overt hatred exhibited against them.

The conspirators knew, that this little man, whom some said had Jewish blood in his veins, hated Jewish people with a virulent hatred. So they were willing, as always, to sacrifice a few hundred thousand of their "lesser brethren" if it would bring them ultimate victory. But first, it was necessary to turn world opinion against Germany and cause the German people to be hated and despised. It might be well at this time, to remind you that about 43% of the American people at this time were from a German background. At time, Germany was the strongest nation on the Continent. She had been earmarked for destruction before the turn of the century, following the destruction of the Czar and his family in Russia. According to Jewish sources, World Zionism had a War Chest of some \$2-billion set aside for the task of destroying Germany, long before Hitler ever came on the scene.

So using money provided by the Rothschild's, the Warburg's and the Schiff's (all Jews), Hitler was built up into a national leader and finally a total dictator. The German people began an almost miraculous rise to prominence in the world and Germany was among the most productive and prosperous nation in the world.

But while this was taking place in the early days of 1930, the same unsavory crowd that put Hitler into power, were engaged in a propaganda campaign and the myth of Hitler's persecution of the Jews was broadcast world wide, along with a fake plan for the extermination of every Jew in Germany. The fact that there never was such a plan and that even some of the Jewish leaders admitted there was no such plan, meant little to these men who were willing to do anything to bring about their one-world control. (When you are dealing with men who have no scruples about killing 47-million people, there is not much they will not do to bring about their ends.)

So world hatred began to be built up against the German people, greater than anything the world had ever seen. During World War I, we were treated to the contemptuous terms of "Hun" and "Boche," and to stories about babies being tossed into the air and being caught on the points of bayonets. But now suddenly, they were making soap and lamp shades out of Jews and the ground of

detention camps were spouting Jewish blood.

**THE AMERICAN HEBREW** newspaper in New York City, June 3, 1938, trumpeted: "The forces of reaction are being mobilized. A combination of England, France, and Russia will sooner or later bar the triumphal march of the crazed Fuhrer. Either by accident or design, a Jew has come into the position of foremost important each of these nations. In the hands of non-Aryans, lie the very lives of millions... and when the smoke of battle clears, and the trumpets blare no more, and the bullets cease to blast! Then will be presented a tableau showing the man who played God, the swastika Christus, being lowered none too gently into a hole in the ground, as a trio of non-Aryans intone a ramified requiem, that sounds suspiciously like a medley of Marseillaise, God Save the King, and the Internationale; blending in the grand finale, into a militant, proud arrangement of Eile! Eile!" (This is the traditional Jewish cry of triumph.)

For over forty years now, since World War II ended, the Jewish press and Hollywood has fed the American people an overdose of the stereotype image of Germans as monocled, burrheaded, heel-clicking, mindless robots of the Third Reich. But any person with a little intelligence, who has studied history, knows that it was France and England, who were the "war mongers" of the Nineteenth Century. Professor Quincy, in his book **A STUDY OF WAR** (1942) offers statistical proof of this when he shows that in the period from 1480-1940: "Of 278 wars which involved European States, the participants were:

<b>Engl and</b>	<b>2 8</b>
<b>Fran ce</b>	<b>2 6</b>
<b>Spai n</b>	<b>2 3</b>
<b>Russ ia</b>	<b>2 2</b>
<b>Aust ria</b>	<b>1 9</b>
<b>Turk ey</b>	<b>1 5</b>
<b>Pola nd</b>	<b>1 1</b>
<b>Swe den</b>	<b>9</b>
<b>Ger man y</b>	<b>9</b>

At the beginning of World War II, a distinguished Austrian professor, noted for his moderation, was quoted in Stephen Robert's book: **THE HOUSE THAT HITLER BUILT**" (1938): "The Germans are a politically retarded race. They are in the myth stage of development. They have never wanted democracy; they crave authority and a strong arm. They do not want individual freedom. The average German is designed by history and nature to provide mass material for dictatorship."

Being of German descent myself, I resent these lies, since I know that history proves otherwise. But I also know that this is the way the conspiratorial workers lured Americans and the rest of the Free World into World War II.

There was a time in World War II, right after Pearl Harbor, when I volunteered to fight against Naziism, which I thought at that time was a danger to America and world peace. So I fought against my German kinsfolks in North Africa, where I learned to admire the brilliance of their General Rommell, the Desert Fox.

Finally, when my mind began to turn away from propaganda, both political and religious, to where I sought truth, rather than popular opinion I began to understand what my commanding General in North Africa, Gen. George Patton, meant when he said: "I believe we fought on the wrong side in this war." When I began to realize that Americans were being taught to admire Benedict Arnold's such as Gen. Dwight Eisenhower, and Gen. George Marshall, and traitors such as Alger Hiss, John Steward Service and Owen Lattimore, while they despised pro-American patriots like Sen. Joseph McCarthy and drove him into his grave, then I began to understand why International Jewry carried out their campaign of harassment against Germany.

So with the Judeo-Christian pastors of America beating the drums for Zionism and pronouncing curses against Hitler and the German people, America was herded like a flock of sheep, by her unscrupulous leaders, into a war that destroyed over 40-million people. We gave power into the hands of the Zionist-communist monsters that murdered 48 million more.

At the end of the war, the traitor Alger Hiss, arranged with the Russian Molotov, so that the head of the United Nations Military Branch would always be a Communist general. We fought Korea and Vietnam under their control.

Very few Americans know that the United Nations Charter was copied almost verbatim from the Soviet Constitution and that the only senators who voted against it, were those who had read it.

Since this tool of the conspirators has been placed on American soil, the slaves of Communism have increased by some 72,000 per day, from about 250-million, to almost 2-billion. Fifty six sovereign nations have been gobbled up by this monstrosity since World War II and as many as 140-million people have been ruthlessly murdered by the Zionist-Communist regimes.

Today, we see the phenomena of liberals screaming over a few Blacks killed in South Africa, but saying absolutely nothing about the tens of thousands who are being murdered by the Soviets in Afghanistan. The prelates of the World Council of Churches, sob into their beer over the violation of the civil rights of Blacks in South Africa, when they say absolutely nothing about the thousands who are being murdered in the Black countries of Zambia and Zambesi. Instead, they vote money to support the Communists in those countries.

Now, we are seeing the conspirators, as they stir up trouble for the "Free World" in the Persian Gulf and Central America, once again laying the groundwork for another great war, World War III, this time, which will enable them to finally realize their goal of world control.

Very few Americans know that since 1966, we have had a group of men in our Congress, known as the **MEMBERS OF CONGRESS FOR PEACE THROUGH LAW**. In their own words, their objective is: "to disarm the United States under existing world law." There are about 290 in this group. They believe that all Americans must be prepared to accept this United Nations control. In 1965, the National Council of Churches drew up a resolution in concurrence with this belief that stated that the United States should surrender, in case of an "all out" war with the U.S.S.R. before

the first bomb drops on American soil: These are the traitorous churchmen who coined the phrase: "It's better to be Red, than dead!" Do you attend a church which supports this group?

Bear in mind that God and Christian principles are never mentioned in the United Nations Charter, and that the very mention of God, except in a curse word, is forbidden within the United Nations halls. The conspirators knew that the destruction of Christianity could only be accomplished from within. Which meant a seduction of the men who stand behind the pulpits of our Christian churches. John D. Rockefeller, the so-called Christian philanthropist, while declaring himself to be a Christian and being a member of a large Protestant church, was nevertheless a member of the Inner Circle of the World Conspiracy. He was chosen for the job of destroying Christianity. With his vast knowledge of the conspiracy, he carefully chose a young minister named Dr. Harry F. Ward for the job. At this time, Dr. Ward was teaching Religion at the prestigious Union Theological Seminary in New York City. Rockefeller found a willing prostitute in the young minister. In 1907, he founded the **METHODIST FOUNDATION FOR SOCIAL SERVICES**. Ward's task was to teach bright, young Protestant ministers to become Communists, while denying the basic doctrines of Christianity. Today, according to reliable sources, it is estimated that Ward put over 40,000 Communist oriented ministers into American Protestant pulpits. Today, many of these stand behind the pulpits of the largest denominational churches in America.

These men were cleverly brainwashed by the teachings of German Jewish professors, who taught something called "Higher Criticism" of the Bible. They were taught that the Bible is full of errors, to cast doubt on the divinity of Jesus Christ by denying His Virgin birth; to doubt His miracles, His resurrection and Second Coming. Do you wonder why today, churches that a few years ago were "lighthouses for the King," have now become nothing by some sort of "glorified religious country club," where men and women belong, not because they Love God, but because it helps them in their business, if they belong to the big prestigious First Church downtown.

The main target of these contaminated preachers was American youth. These were laughingly taught, both in school and in the church, that there are no absolutes such as "right" or "wrong." That there are only shades of "grey," and that persons react to situations which are caused by their environment. This became known as "**SITUATION ETHICS**." A good example of this can be seen during a lecture I gave at Ohio State University, Columbus, Ohio, a few years ago. I was speaking against abortion. During the Question and Answer Period, a very attractive coed asked: "Colonel, if we can't have contraceptives and abortion, how will we control the population explosion?" When I asked her if she had ever heard of something called "self-control," by her reactions and those of the audience, you would have thought I had slapped her face. She was shocked that any intelligent person would ask a young person to use "self-control." Here were about 800 young people, just ready to step into adulthood and no one had ever taught them that they had the right to make decisions in their life and choose the road they would walk. Instead, they had been brainwashed into believing that they were subject to their environments and that there was little they could do about it. An interesting aside to this story, is that this young lady, who was so vociferous for women's rights to have an abortion, was head of a student organization which was trying to protect baby seals in Newfoundland. They cried big crocodile tears for those "cute little baby seals," and could see nothing wrong with killing unborn human babies.

Then on top of this permissive training, the conspirators introduced one of their most dangerous and subtle weapons, the African beat of "rock and roll" music. This is the type of music which can take a decent young woman and turn her into a wild animal. All of this was part of the plan to destroy American youth and was wrapped up in a statement Lenin made when he said: "Give me one generation of your youth, and I will change the world."

By 1908, the **METHODIST FOUNDATION FOR SOCIAL SERVICE**, had come under attack for their communist affiliations and changed their name to the **FEDERAL COUNCIL OF CHURCHES**. By 1950, this organization had developed such a bad name, that they changed it again to the **NATIONAL COUNCIL OF CHURCHES**, which is made up of most of the major

Protestant denominations in America.

I am sure that many of you have noticed how Black radicals are often led by so-called ministers of the Gospel. Martin Luther King, Jr., is a good example. A man who denied Jesus Christ as Savior and whose moral life was like that of an alley cat. Then there were men like Ralph Abernathy, and our present Rev. Jesse Jackson. All of these have been trained by the conspirators.

When I was a member of the **AMERICAN OPINION SPEAKER'S BUREAU** of the John Birch Society, a few years ago, I became acquainted with a very courageous Black lady named Julia Brown. In her younger years, she had been taken in by communist teachings, and believed they were trying to help Black people. But she was an intelligent, Christian woman and within a short period, she began to see through the subterfuge which was being used to fool the Blacks. She went to the FBI with this information and offered to help them in any way she could. She was quite surprised when she found that she had been under observation by the Agency for some time. They asked her to stay in the Party as an undercover agent. She did, and became the confidant of some of the top ranking American communists. She attended a training school with Martin Luther King, Jr. She filled this dangerous position for several years, until she surfaced to testify against Party members. She told me that in every unit she had been acquainted with there was a Jewish supervisor behind the scenes giving the orders. She became an outstanding speaker against Communism, speaking primarily to Black audiences about how they were being used as "cannon fodder," by the Zionist conspirators.

The infiltration of American churches became so bad, that even the fundamentalists and the Pentacostals had problems. Today, the Southern Baptist Convention, at one time the conservative foundation of Christianity in America, is fighting for its life in their confrontation with liberalism, especially in their seminaries. In almost every seminary, Jewish professors, some of whom claim to be Christians, are teaching the subversive Jewish fables, the Apostle Paul warned us against in Titus 1:10, 11,13.

In many cases, the Fundamentalists have been the easiest targets, since they have been taught the Jewish doctrine of Pre-Millennialism and that the people we now know as Jews, are the Chosen People of the Old Testament. These people, who are attempting to destroy Christianity, are held up as the "apple of God's eye," and church members are sternly warned that they must never criticize a Jew, since God will punish them if they do.

Many times you will hear statements such as that made by Jerry Falwell, when he said: "God has been good to America because we have been kind to the Jews." Yet a little opened eyed looking around will show you that America has gone downhill in every phase of her national life, morally, spiritually, politically and militarily, since we gave recognition to the "bastard state of Israel" in 1948. Could it be that our pastors have overlooked a verse of scripture found in 2 Chronicles 19:2, which states: ". . . shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord."

These Fundamentalists look at the definition of an anti-Christ, given in 1 John 2:22 and 23, which by the way is a perfect definition of today's Jews - and they only see other Christian brethren who disagree with them. They refuse to see those who hate them and are trying to destroy them. Then when they look at 2 John 10,11, which tells Christians how they must deal with anti-Christ, they say "oh but that doesn't mean the Jews." What is this admonition to Christians? It says that if anyone come to us and does not bring the teaching that Jesus Christ is the Son of God, we must not bid to enter our house, or give him God speed, for if we do we "become partakers of their evil deeds."

But such has become the power of Jewish leadership within the Christian churches of America, that pastors who tell their people the truth about this Jewish infiltration and takes a stand against it, are few and far between. If you do, you are greatly hated and held in contempt by the Christian community.

I believe this is why we can live in a country where 45-million people are supposed to be "born again Christians," yet as this group grows in size, the country goes to hell even faster. **WHY?** Could it be that these Judeo-Christians have become the "salt" Jesus spoke about when he told His disciples in Matthew 5:13: "Ye are the salt of the earth; but if the salt has lost its savor (its saltiness), wherewith shall it be salted? it is henceforth good for nothing but to be cast under foot of men."

This is what has happened to the average Alka Seltzer type Christian. They come to church on Sunday morning, and "fizz" for an hour, then go home and "live like the devil." No wonder they have such a little influence on the government.

This is why a Methodist evangelist like Oral Roberts will accept a multi-million dollar gift from a race track operator and why men like Jerry Falell, Jimmy Swaggart, Jim Bakker, Pat Robertson and others, sell out to Zionism, so that they can stay on the airwaves and rake in the TV profits.

In many cases, these men are motivated, not so much by the love of God, as they are by their love of money and prestige. You may say: "That's a nasty thing to judge your fellow Christian like that." To which I can reply by Jesus admonition: "By their fruits shall ye know them." When the Apostle Paul said in 1 Timothy 6:10 that "The love of money is the root of **ALL** evil," he knew whereof he spoke. For every evil that is destroying America has a big dollar Sign behind it and wherever you find the dollar sign there you will find the vultures of International Judaism gathered for the feast.

It might also be of interest to state that Dr. Harry Ward was also one of the co-founders of **THE AMERICAN CIVIL LIBERTIES UNION (ACLU)** which has been noted for its defense of "left-wing" causes. Ward was its head from 1920-1940. He was also co-founder of **THE AMERICAN LEAGUE AGAINST WAR AND FASCISM**, which was the fore-runner, of the Communist Party, USA. In short, Ward's background was made up of over 70 communist affiliations. This is why wily old John D. Rockefeller picked him for the task of destroying Christianity in America.

Today, we know the names of many of the traitors who have backed this conspiracy and the day is coming, very soon I believe, when these traitors are going to be forced to answer to the American people for their treason to God and country. I believe it will come, when the White Israelite Christian people of America are willing to fulfill their obligations before **YAHWEH GOD** and claim the promise of 2 Chronicles 7:14 - "If my people, which are called by my name, will humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven and will forgive their sin, and **WILL HEAL THEIR LAND.**" There's your answer America, if you want it! But before the healing can take place, there must be a turning; there must be a repentance; there must be a humbling of ourselves before God Our people **MUST** wake out of their fatal sleep of lethargy and "claim the land" for their God. They must put aside the Jewish fables which have been so cleverly foisted upon them and follow His Law.

Granted that the majority of our people are still in a "brainwashed stage." Granted that they are still deceived and deluded by the traitors of the press, TV, movies and the pulpit. But slowly and surely they are waking up. More and more are asking "What's wrong with America and what can I do about it?" Here is where you and I come in. We must be ready with the truth, to show them how they can stand against this tide of evil. I honestly believe we are standing on the verge of a "flood tide" of awakening, which will once again imbue, White Christians in particular, with that virtue we have almost forgotten; the virtue of **RIGHTEOUS INDIGNATION**, which is the ability to see when things are wrong and the spiritual "guts" to do something about it.

Recently I was visited by two men from the FBI They were on a "fishing expedition." They told me they had heard that I might be one of the defense witnesses, in the Sedition trial at Fort Smith, Arkansas and wanted to know what I could testify about in the defense's favor. When they entered my office, I turned on my tape recorder, and the one in charge said: "Why did you do that?" "Because," I said, "there's no doubt that you are taping what I say and I want a record so that nothing will be changed." He said: "This is just a friendly visit, we are not accusing you of

anything. Why do you want to tape us?"

So I told him. I said: "Sir, you need to know that the American people are getting awfully fed up with some of your Federal servants. Especially those of you who have turned from being servants of the people and are now trying to control us. The time is coming soon, when we will have enough and I am making these tapes to use at the trials which will result." For some reason he became much less arrogant.

I don't know how you feel about our present situation. But I still believe that Yahweh God's promises are true and that when He said "when the enemy shall come in like a flood, then shall the spirit of the Lord raise up a standard against them." I'm old fashioned enough to believe that we are not going to be raptured out of this mess we have helped create, but that if we are true we will be saved in the midst of it. I believe we will see miracles like those of the Hebrew children in the fiery furnace of King Nebuchadnezzar. When the king had them removed from the furnace, the account says: the king and all his court saw three men "upon whose bodies the fire had no power, nor was a hair of their head singed, neither were their coats changed, nor the smell of fire passed upon them," (Daniel 3:27).

That power is available to you today, through the God that I serve. **HALLELU'YAH!**

# The Hidden Power Behind Freemasonry



By

**Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr,**

*Page 2*

"Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter:  
Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.  
"For God shall bring every work into judgment, with ever secret thing,  
whether it be good  
or whether it be evil." - **Ecciesiastes 12:13, 14**

2nd Edition ----1993

Published by

*Weisman Publications*  
11751 W. River Hills Dr. #107D . Burnsville, MN 55337

**- TABLE OF CONTENTS -**

- [Acknowledgments](#) - Page 4
- 1 - [What is Freemasonry?](#) (A Grand Chaplain Explains) - Page 5
- 2 - [What about the Youth Orders of Freemasonry?](#) - Page 11
- 3 - [Introduction to the Masonic Problem](#) - Page 17
- 4 - [From the Horse's Mouth](#) - Page 24
- 5 - [A Former High Ranking Mason Looks at Masonic Symbolism](#) - Page 29
- 6 - [Freemasonry: Satan's Door to America?](#) - Page 49
- 7 - [The Talmudic and Masonic Zoo](#) - Page - Page 61
- 8 - [Jewish Influence on Freemasonry](#) - Page 79
- 9 - [Jewish Influence on Masonry Demonstrated](#) - Page 81
- 10 - [Modern Judaism](#) - Page 83
- 11 - [Early Records of Jewish Infiltration](#) - Page 90
- 12 - [A Closer Look at Freemasonry](#) - Page 101
- 13 - [Oaths - The Binding Force in Masonry](#) - Page 113
- 14 - [The Effects of Masonry on England and the Continent](#) - Page 114
- 15 - [Freemasonry Today](#) - Page 120
- 16 - [The Real Jewish Peril!](#) - Page 122
- 17 - [Zionist Capital and Masonic Influence Generate Genocide!](#) - Page 137
- 18 - [Important Points of Connection Between Zionism and Freemasonry](#) - Page 147

- 19 - [Jewish and Masonic Control of the Media](#) - Page 156
- 20 - [The Ethics of Freemasonry](#) - Page 160
- 21 - [Truth From the Masonic Standpoint](#) - Page 165
- 22 - [Masonry's Ideas Concerning Chastity](#) - Page 173
- 23 - [What Masonry Permits!](#) - Page 177
- 24 - [What does the Masonic Covenant Assume?](#) - Page 179
- 25 - [Masonry's Relation to Marriage](#) - Page 183
- 26 - [The Penal Features of Freemasonry](#) - Page 184

### [Conclusion](#)

---

Page 4

## ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

This book could never have been written without the help of these students of **FREEMASONRY**, some of whom were high ranking Masons themselves: Martin L. Wagner and his *FREEMASONRY - An Interpretation*; Samuel Roth - *JEWES MUST LIVE*; Msgr. George Dillon - *GRAND ORIENT FREEMASONRY UNMASKED*; Nesta Webster - *SECRET SOCIETIES AND SUBVERSIVE MOVEMENTS*; Rev. E. Cahill - *FREEMASONRY AND THE ANTI-CHRISTIAN MOVEMENT* Dr. Shepherd, a former high ranking Mason; Rev. Jim Shaw of Silver Springs, Florida, a former high ranking Mason; Ed Decker, from *FREE THE MASONS MINISTRIES*, and my good friend and critic, Harry E. Werner, Jr., who has been a tremendous help and blessing to me.

This book is not original thought as far as I'm concerned. It is merely the compilation of many facts and documents dealing with *FREEMASONRY* which have been put into book form to help my readers understand the subversive forces behind *FREEMASONRY* which are seeking to enslave and destroy the white Christian world. If in writing this, the facts contained herein set some Mason free from the satanic influence of the Lodge, we will give God the credit and glory.

[signed]

Jack Mohr

Lt. Col. AUS Ret Author

---

Page 5

## 1 - WHAT IS FREEMASONRY? (A Grand Chaplain Speaks Out.)

The following letter was written November 25, 1984 by **Rev. Harmon R. Taylor**, Grand Chaplain of the GRAND LODGE Free and Accepted Masons of the State of New York (1983-1984).

Dear Servant of God:

Knowing that you desire to serve the Lord with all your heart, I share this letter with you. Perhaps you have been struggling with the same situation. On Nov. 22nd, I sent the facts contained in this letter to all masonic bodies of which I am a member. I invite you to prayerfully read it. It will explain why I, as a Grand Chaplain of the Grand Lodge of Free and Accepted Masons of the State of New York, am requesting a demit from all bodies of the masonic fraternity. There is much more that I could share with you. I would be happy to share more if it will help you in the Lord's service.

Many have asked me if FREEMASONRY is a religion. I have always responded, "No." Others have told me it is a religion. Study has revealed the fact that learned writers in the fraternity say MASONRY IS A RELIGION. The Lord Jesus Christ said: "*hi the mouth of two or three witnesses, every word is established*" (**Matt. 18:16**). In order to be brief, I will quote only four masonic authorities that masonry is a religion.

ALBERT MACKAY, one of the best known masonic authorities, wrote in A LEXICON OF FREEMASONRY (pg. 402): "*The religion, then, masonry, is pure theism .*

ALBERT PIKE, the most important of all American masonic authorities, wrote in *MORALS AND DOGMA* (pg. 213-214): "*Every masonic lodge is a temple of religion, and its teachings are instructions in religion ... this is true religion*

---

*revealed to the ancient patriarchs, which masonry has taught for centuries, and which it will continue to teach as long as time endures."*

**J. S. M. WARD**, a masonic authority who has written several important books on masonry, wrote in his book: *FREEMASONRY: IT'S AIMS & IDEALS*. (pg. 185): "I consider freemasonry is a significant organized school of mysticism to be entitled to be called a religion." He continues on page 187: "*Freemasonry ... taught that each man can, by himself, work out his own conception of god and thereby achieve salvation.*" It holds that there are many paths that lead to the throne of the all-loving Father which all start from a common source. Freemasonry believes, according to Ward, "*that though these paths appear to branch off in various directions, yet they all reach the same ultimate goal, and that to some men one path is better and to others, another.*"

**FRANK C. HIGGINS**, a high mason, wrote in *ANCIENT FREEMASONRY*. (pg. 10): "*fit is true the freemasonry is the parent of all religion.*"

These masonic witnesses all agree in their doctrine that masonry is, indeed, a religion. It is necessary now to ascertain whether masonry is a true religion or a false religion. In an article entitled, *How to Recognize a False Religion* (Faith for the Family, Nov/Dec 1974), a prominent Christian leader wrote:

"All false religions, however, have some things in common. Here are the three simplest tests by which any religion should be judged; **FIRST**, what is its attitude towards the Bible? **SECOND**, any religious teaching should be judged by this question: '*What is its attitude towards Jesus Christ?*' **FINALLY**, in judging any religious system, we should ask: '*What is its attitude toward the blood of Jesus Christ.*'"

According to these three tests, masonry is a false religion manifesting a satanic attitude towards the Bible, the Deity of Jesus Christ, and the blood atonement of Jesus Christ. In order to establish this charge, keep in mind the word of Christ, "*In the mouth of two or three witnesses every word shall be established.*" Please consider now the testimony of masonic authorities which reveals masonry's satanic attitude towards the Bible, the

Deity of Jesus Christ, and the vicarious atonement for the sins of mankind by the shedding of Christ's blood on the cross.

**JOSEPH FORD NEWTON**, a famous masonic authority and writer, in an article entitled: THE BIBLE AND FREEMASONRY, wrote: *"The Bible so rich in symbolism is itself a symbol ... thus, by the very honor which masonry pays the Bible, it teaches us to revere every book of faith in which men find help for today and hope for tomorrow, joining hands with the Hindu, as he makes covenant with God upon the book that he loves best."*

**ALBERT PIKE**, in MORALS & DOGMA, (pg. 718) wrote: *"Masonry propagates no creed except it's own simple sublime one,' that of universal religion, taught by nature and reason."*

One who has been truly "born-again" (born from above), can see that the above statement from masonry totally rejects the crucial doctrine of an infallible, God-breathed, inerrant Bible.

According to the SECOND TEST, masonry is a false religion because it totally rejects the crucial doctrine of the Deity of the Lord Jesus Christ.

**J. D. BUCK, M.D.**, another masonic writer of importance, in his book SYMBOLISM OF MYSTIC MASONRY, wrote (pg. 57): *"In the early church as in the secret doctrine, there was not one Christ for the world but a potential Christ in every man. Theologians first made a fetish of the impersonal, omnipresent divinity,' and then tore the 'Christ*

---

Page 8

*is God' from the hearts of all humanity in order to Deify Jesus; that they might have a God-Man particularly their own."*

According to the THIRD TEST, masonry is a false religion because masonry dogmatically refuses the doctrine of salvation from the penalty of sin by faith in the vicarious atonement of Christ's shed blood on the cross.

**THOMAS MILTON STEWART**, another masonic author, in his book SYMBOLIC TEACHING ON MASONRY AND ITS MESSAGE to support his doctrine, quoted favorably an apostate Episcopal minister on pg. 177: *'Did Jesus count Himself conceive of Himself as a proprietary sacrifice and of His work an expiation? The only answer possible is clearly, He did not... He does not call Himself the world's priest, or the world's victim."*

Salvation by faith in the vicarious atonement are not "*ignorant perversions of the original doctrines*" as masonry teaches, but are vital ingredients of the glorious Gospel of Christ, which is the power of God unto salvation to everyone who believes. THEREFORE, masonry fails all three tests! It manifests a satanic attitude towards the Bible, the Deity of Christ, and the vicarious atonement. In addition to failing these tests, there is much more proof that masonry is a false religion

For instance, **HENRY C. CLAUSEN**, 33<sup>o</sup>, Sovereign Grand Commander of the Supreme Council 33<sup>o</sup>, Mother Council of the World, in the *NEW AGE*, November, 1970 (pg. 4) wrote regarding masonry: "*It is dedicated to bringing about the Fatherhood of God, the Brotherhood of Man, and making better men in a better world.*"

The doctrine of the Fatherhood of God and the Brotherhood of Man is not found in the Bible. It is a doctrine taught consistently by apostates. Also, the Bible makes it crystal clear that no organization, masonry included, can make better men. **ONLY GOD CAN MAKE BETTER MEN!**

---

*Page 9*

According to a masonic creed, found in the Masonic bible, masonry teaches that "*character determines destiny.*"

The teaching that character determines destiny is a false doctrine of the Arch Deceiver of men's souls. The Bible says: "*There is none that doeth good, and "For by grace are ye saved through faith and that not of your selves; it is a gift of God, not of works, lest any man should boast" (Eph. 2:8).*

Masonry is anti-Christian in its teachings. For example, J. M. WARD, in *FREEMASONRY - ITS AIMS AND IDEALS*, wrote on (pg. 187): "*I boldly aver that freemasonry is a religion, yet it no way conflicts with any other religion, unless that religion holds that no one outside its portals can be saved.*" Ward in his statement, reveals the fact that masonry has no conflict with any apostate religion on the face of the earth, but that it is in conflict with Christianity. The Bible says: "*Neither is there salvation in any other, for there is none other name under heaven, given among men, whereby we MUST be saved" (Acts 4:12).* The Bible makes it clear that there is no other way to salvation except through Jesus Christ.

A prominent college president said of masonry: "*It is a Luciferean religion. We are fully aware of its diabolical origin and purpose. I believe*

*that any born-again Christian, when the facts from the lips of masonic writers themselves are presented showing that masonry is a religion and is the worship of Satan, will immediately withdraw." To this I must add my hearty agreement!*

The God and Father of the Lord Jesus Christ, the only True and Living God, has clearly commanded Christians: *"Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers, and swear not at all, and have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them" (2 Cor. 6:14).*

**CHARLES FINNEY**, the famed evangelist who God used to bring revival to America in the 1930's, in his book, *FREEMASONRY* (pg. 115) wrote: *"Surely, if masons really*

---

*Page 10*

*understood what Masonry is, as it is delineated in these books, no Christian Mason would think himself to remain at liberty another day as a member of the fraternity. It is as plain as possible that a man knowing what it is, and embracing it in his heart, cannot be a Christian man. To say he is is to disbelieve the very nature of Christianity."*

For me, the signs of the time compared with prophetic Scripture, make it apparent that we are living in the last days prior to the Rapture of the Church. (Here is another apparently sincere man, who has been taken in by Jewish propaganda concerning the Rapture - ED). Satan is hard at work trying to hinder believer's spiritual growth, as well as trying to keep the unsaved from entering God's family. Freemasonry, I have come to believe, is one of Satan's master deceptions. Many ministers, elders, deacons, trustees, and Sunday School teachers belong to this cult. Today, my membership ends! Today a new ministry begins! There is a tremendous need to scrutinize the cultic nature of Freemasonry in view of the massive infiltration of its effects on the working body of the church. It should be exposed to the True Light - Jesus Christ.

Love in Christ,

SIGNED - Howard R. Taylor.

For anyone interested in contacting Brother Taylor, his address is:

P.O. Box 12, Newtonville, N.Y. 12128, or write:

## **2 - WHAT ABOUT THE YOUTH ORDERS OF FREEMASONRY?**

The following information comes from an article titled: THROUGH THE FIRES OF MOLECH, by **WILLIAM J. SCHNOEBELEN**. For further information contact: *FREE THE MASONS MINISTRIES*, P.O. Box 1077, Issaquah, WA **98027**.

An earnest question is asked of us who minister to the Masons. "So if Masonry is un-Christian, what about the youth orders of Masonry? Are they so bad?" In this increasingly carnal world order, are there good places one can send their son or daughter for fun and fellowship with the assurance that they will only be exposed to wholesome influences?

What about the Masonic orders for youth - the *ORDER OF DEMOLAY*? *THE RAINBOW GIRLS*? *JOB'S DAUGHTERS*? Are these innocent enough? This assumption neglects central principles found in the Holy Bible - the very Bible which is found reposing on the alters of Masonry.

The first question is one of spiritual authority. Surely no Christian parents needs to be reminded of the responsibility they have for the precious young souls God has entrusted to them. The Bible is full of admonitions to carefully train one's child.

"And ye shall teach them your children, speaking of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou riseth up" (Deut. 11:19).

And, ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath: but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord" (Eph. 6:4).

Conversely, there are dire spiritual warnings for those who either fail to teach their children or who lead them in error-filled teachings:

---

"But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me (Christ), it is better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he be drowned in the depths of the sea" (**Matt. 18:6**).

Thus God has given Christian parents ultimate spiritual authority, or headship over their children. Even if the child has not yet received eternal life, he or she is protected under the covenant of the parent's commitment to Jesus Christ to an incredible extent. The Lord has placed a strong hedge of protection around Christian families.

"Hast thou (God) not made a hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side? thou hast blessed the work of his hands, and his substance is increased in the land" (**Job 1:10**).

What does all this have to do with Masonic youth orders? It is the same question of leadership. Masonry is a false religious system, and its god is not the Biblical God. Therefore, temples of Freemasonry are temples of a false god; and Freemasons are, knowingly or not, priests of a false, Baalish system.

Please bear in mind that this is a spiritual principle and that it has little to do with the appearances or even the philosophies of these youth groups. None of these groups are allowed to meet without the presence of a MASTER MASON. They function solely under the charter of Masonic authority! They are also designed to draw young people into the adult orders, which means that upon being initiated the young man or woman is spirithely "adopted" into the Masonic family, even though they are not actually Masons.

Even the Christian youth, who has been adopted into God's family (**Rom. 8:15-17**) comes under this spiritual authority of Masonry as well when he joins the order. This cannot help but make them "double-minded" (James 1:5-8) at an already difficult phase of their lives.

No matter how apparently "innocent" the ceremonies and teachings of these youth orders are, they function under

---

the shadow of an anti-Christian spiritual power which the Master Mason brings with him.

No parent would knowingly permit their son or daughter to attend a coven of witches; and yet the same spiritual principality (**Eph. 6:12**) which presides over witchcraft, ALSO presides over Masonic ceremonies - the false god of magic and ancient pagan fertility cults from which Masonry proudly claims descent!<sup>1</sup>

## **FUELING THE FIRES?**

Thus the youth is walking innocently into a spiritual minefield, without warning, when they enter a Masonic youth order. They stand in Satan's territory and have opened a doorway in their lives to him to begin to corrode their very souls. They have broken down the hedge which God has placed around them! (**Eccl. 19:8**).

Not only that! At the very age when powerful emotional drives are running at peak, they are surrendering themselves to a spiritual power which is engineered to provoke lust! The very elements and symbols of Masonry, even as in witchcraft, are sexual in spiritual content. A young person who is receiving sound instruction at home would be having it subtly undermined by submitting to the headship of Masonic authority!

Masonry exalts human sexuality in a disguised way. The square and compass symbols actually represent the male and female reproductive organs. The "point within the circle" and the twin pillars are disguised forms of ancient talismans of paganism designed to invoke lust.<sup>2</sup>

---

### **Notes:-**

1 (See Albert Pike's *Morals And Dogma*, pp. 730-732; Albert Mackey's 33<sup>o</sup>, *Encyclopedia Of Freemasonry*, pp. 560, 573

2 Albert Mackey 33<sup>o</sup>, *Encyclopedia Of Freemasonry*, pp. 560, 573; and *Symbolism In Freemasonry*, pp. 352-53).



Thus, while teaching pious principles on the surface, these orders only serve to pour fuel on the already smoldering fires of adolescent emotion, and the God-given rights of the Christian parents are diluted by the very real authority of a strange god who appeals to all that is carnal in a young person.

### **WHERE IS CHRIST?**

The desire to be "something special," and to "Lord it over others" is enhanced by these groups, which bestows impressive, high sounding titles upon the officers ("Honored Queen," etc.,) and dress them up in all the pomp of royalty! Crowns and scepters, satin robes and chains of office: these all serve to glorify the egos of the young people instead of conforming them to the humble image of Christ (See **Phil. 2:5-9; Rom. 12:1,2**).

Certainly these orders make a show of teaching "religion," but religion is not what our youth need. They need the Gospel of Grace! Subtly but completely, a doctrine of salvation by works and labor is taught in these orders, contrary to Scripture. The secrecy and elitism of these groups is both uncharitable and forbidden by Jesus Christ Himself, who forbade the taking of oaths (**Matt. 5:34-37**). True Christian love does not exclude, but rather embraces "whosoever will may come."

### **THERE ARE DEEPER CONCERNS!**

Listen to the Prophet Jeremiah: "And they built the high places of Baal, which are the valley of the son of Himnon, to cause their sons and daughters to pass through the fire unto Molech; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind that they should do this abomination, to cause Judah to sin" (**Jer. 32:35**).

---

Elsewhere God specifically commands: "*Thou shalt not let any of thy seed pass through the fire to Molech, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God. I lam the Lord*" (Lev. 18:22; 20:1-5).

Now what is being spoken of was a particularly vile form of child sacrifice. Molech was a god of the Ammorites, an idol made of metal and heated up by flames from within. The child was placed in the idol's red-hot arms and one hesitates to even imagine the results.<sup>3</sup>The Hebrews were forbidden by God to do this.

Yet, unthinkable as it sounds, the Israelites persistently fell into this precise sort of idolatry. They were so beguiled by the exquisite sounding promises of the priests of Baal and Molech that they willingly passed their sweet children through the fires; in spite of the repeated warnings of the prophets. Even the wise Solomon, one of the patron saints of Masonry, built an altar to this god (1 Kings 11:1-8).



Horrifying as this may seem, in Masonry the same thing is happening to the young person on a spiritual level! The fires of Molech only consumed the bodies of those innocent children; the spiritual fires of the Masonic order corrodes the very souls of our

---

**Notes:-**

3. *Eerdman's Handbook of the Bible*, p.178.

---

*Page 16*

youth! The "intention rites" which they put these young people through are unhallowed conflagrations which sear their consciences with a red-hot iron.

In our society today, there are enough "fires" through which our children must walk: drugs, sex, occult movies, and heavy metal music. Most of these the child chooses for himself, however, unknowingly.

But in the Masonic youth orders, the young person is often urged to join with the blessings of the parents. The very virtuous appearance of these Orders is what makes them the more dangerous. These teens are drinking spiritual poison in unlabeled bottles! They are coming under an un-Christian spiritual power which conflicts with the power of God and can only cause confusion to the teen.

Solomon wrote that "He that troubleth his own house, shall in inherit the wind" (**Prov. 11:29**); and his life was tragic proof of that. His idolatry fractured the kingdom of Israel, and he did indeed "inherit the wind."

We are troubling our own house when we offer our children these pagan societies. We are creating subtle discord in their young hearts when we let them sit, week after week, under the shadow of Masonry, and yet expect them to be upright.

## **WHAT CAN BE DONE?**

Let us remember the "curse of the millstone," which Jesus said in **Matthew 18:6**, should be tied around the necks of those who lead children astray and try to pass our adolescents through more fires than our culture already subjects them to.

It is the unseen trap which is the most deadly, and their very souls are at stake. If you are allowing your young people to partake in these societies, you need to get them out immediately! If you, yourself, are involved, you need

to renounce them and repent before God! Only then will you have full victory which Jesus can bring.

It is important to remember, that as you draw your children from these "fires," they will also need to repent in prayer for their involvement. They can do this by asking a loving Savior to wash them clean with His blood and take the spiritual debris out of their lives! He is indeed *'faithful and just to forgive us and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness'* (**1 John 1:19**).

### **3 - INTRODUCTION TO THE MASONIC PROBLEM**

In **John 7:4** we read: "For there is no man that doeth anything in secret, and he himself seeketh to be known openly. If though doest these things, show thyself to the world."

In **Luke 8:17** we read: "For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest (rendered apparent or made known); neither anything hid, that shall not be known and come abroad."

The subject which we are about to discuss in detail is one which I have avoided for a long time. But because of the seriousness of its nature and the profound danger it presents to white Christians in particular, it is something I **MUST** face even though its revelation may bring personal danger and many may be offended.

I am praying that this book will engender more "light" than it does "heat." I do not ask that you agree with my conclusions, some of which will be rather startling in nature. I do ask that you are fair enough with yourself, to

---

read this book to the end, before you consign it to the waste basket. Please do not be one of those smug persons who say by their actions: "Don't

bother me with the truth, I have already made up my mind!" It is very possible, that before I have finished with this subject of FREEMASONRY, I will have to say with the Apostle Paul: "Am I to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?" (**Gal. 4:16**).

What is this "super-sensitive" issue we will discuss, that might cause this adverse reaction? No, we will not be discussing JUDAISM, although this has also become a "No! No!" in modern life. In the pages which follow, I will attempt to describe a dangerous phenomenon known as FREEMASONRY! We will look into what it is, how it began, discuss its major purposes and then see the startling story of who is behind it!

To gain these answers, we will go to a number of sources, including writers who have been high ranking Masons who, when they learned the truth and found out the nature of the organization they had joined, had the courage to get out and expose it!

We will examine statements made by both the Lodge and its opponents. I ask that God will give us enlightenment, through His Word, the Bible, so that we may learn the truth, not what men would like to believe.

In Ecclesiastes 12:1, we read: "For God shall bring every work into judgment, with EVERY SECRET THING, whether it be good or evil."

A great American educator of an earlier day once said: "It must be a bad issue which cannot bear discussion. Truth always seeks the light."

Jesus said in **John 3:19** - "**And** this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, **BECAUSE THEIR DEEDS ARE EVIL.**"

---

*Page 19*

There you have it!

It would seem from this, that most things which are done in secret are evil. In **Ephesians 5:12** we read: "For it is a shame to speak of those things which are done of them in secret."

We are going to probe deeply into one of the most secret of all secrets - a secret which has and still does involve millions of men and which exerts untold control over the lives of all Americans.

What is this hidden force called **FREEMASONRY**?

To millions of members, in what is sometimes called the Blue Lodge, which makes up the lower ranks of FREEMASONRY, Freemasonry is a philanthropic, benevolent, fraternal order of men, who have banded together under the Christian banner of "world-brotherhood" for a common cause.

Often, however, hidden orders in society, have had ulterior motives, not known to the "rank and file" members. Only the "elite" in the "upper echelons" are allowed to see the secret plans.

It may interest you to know that most of the lower orders of Freemasonry, do not realize there is a close connection between Masonry and anti-Christ Zionism, but this is an established fact of history which I will seek to prove to you.

The Talmudic (Jewish holy book) formulas employed by Freemasonry; the Jewish traditions which run through masonic ceremonies, all point to a Jewish origin, or to the work of Jewish connivers in the lodge. Behind the Zionists urge to rebuild Solomon's temple, lies a virulent hatred of Christ and all things Christian and is found in the depths of Jewish secret societies.

We should remember, that the people of the Bible, in both the Old and New Testament eras, those who most

---

*Page 20*

translations of the Bible call JEWS, should actually be called JUDEANS, since there were no people in the world known as JEWS, until about 742 B.C., nearly 1200 years after the time of Abraham, where we find them fighting against Israel.

Since the term JEW, in the Bible, has no religious connotation and simply refers to those people who were living in the area of Palestine called JUDEA and which were made up of many races, and religions, therefore they should be properly referred to as JUDAHITES or JUDEANS, rather than JEWS.

The religion of the modern people we call JEWS, was not the Hebrewism of Moses and the Old Testament prophets, but was a new, Cabalistic (occult) religion the Judeans brought back with them when a few returned

from Babylonian captivity about 536 B.C. Today, this religion is more accurately known as **TALMUDIC JUDAISM**. At the time of Christ, the Talmudic scholars were called **PHARISEES**. Many of these were Edomites who were related to Abraham through his grandson Esau (see **John 8:33**). While these sat in "*Moses' seat*" of authority (Matt. 23:2), they had already overthrown the true Hebrew religion, by what Jesus called "*the traditions of men*" (Matt. 15:6, 9).

These were the enemies of God and God's true Israel and were the ones with whom our Lord had a constant running battle while He was here on earth. These were the ones who ultimately persuaded the Israelite people to kill their own Messiah (**John 1:11**).

One of the tenets of their plot was to return to Jerusalem from Babylon, rebuild Solomon's temple and from there establish control of the world. The above was taken from a discourse by Msg. George Dillion, given in Edinburgh, Scotland, in October 1884. The object of his message was

---

*Page 21*

to give a clear outline of the secret, atheistic organization, that was to aid the JUDEANS in their worldwide plot.

In spite of the fact that God had given repeated warnings to the Hebrew people through His prophets, they constantly refuse to follow His plans. God permitted them to kill His Son, Jesus Christ, and thus restore the hope of salvation to mankind "For by His (Christ's) stripes are we healed" (Isa. 53:5). When the JUDAHITES turned their backs on God, the Kingdom was taken away from them and given to another nation (Israel), (see **Matt. 21:43**).

On account of their racial pride, the people who called themselves JEWS, refused to accept the idea of a kingdom higher than their national life and refused to believe that anyone but they could enter this kingdom. When Christ was murdered on Mt. Calvary, at the instigation of the national leaders, they determined to work against God and His purpose and impose their rule on all peoples everywhere. This has been their purpose ever since and they make very little attempt to hide it.

Following the narrow, national outlook dictated by national pride, the modern people who call themselves JEWS have continued on this road for centuries (Read **Malachi 1:2-4**, to get a better picture of what is happening now and what will be the end result.)

Over and over again, since Christ's atoning death on the cross, the Christian church has faced the persistent opposition of those who "say they are Jews and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan" (**Rev. 2:9; 3:9**. Not my words but those of the risen Christ).

That the Jews eventually plan to rule the world is made adequately by their national leaders down through history! A letter from the Chief Rabbi of Palestine, appeared in *THE IRISH INDEPENDENT* newspaper, Dublin, Ireland, Jan. 6, 1948, in which Rabbi Hertszob stated concerning the establishment of the Israeli nation in Palestine:

---

*Page 22*

"Eventually it will lead to the inauguration of the true union of nations through which will be fulfilled the eternal messages to mankind of our immortal prophets."

The thinking of these NEW AGE MESSIANIC JEWS, contains a two-fold corruption of all Christian nations. First by opposing the coming of our Lord, they oppose the only means by which mankind can come into a right relationship with God. Jesus said: *"No man cometh to the Father, but by me"* (**John 14:6**). **1 John 2:23** says: *"He that denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father."*

Secondly, Judaism seeks to impose their national ideals on all other nations. Thus the people whose religion is found in TALMUDISM place themselves in direct opposition to the world order proclaimed by Jesus Christ.

In his book, *FREEMASONRY IN THE 16<sup>TH</sup> CENTURY*, **William Walsh** states:

"It is no longer debatable that, if the false leaders of the Jews did not originate the secret societies to cover their own anti-Christian activities, they had a great deal to do with the business. The degrees and rites of Freemasonry are shot through with Jewish symbolism. The candidate goes towards the east, towards Jerusalem, he is going to rebuild the temple (destroyed in fulfillment of Jesus' prophecy)... The Grand Orient and Scottish Rites, sources of so many revolutions, are more militant and open and apparently more virulent than some of the others whom they are

leading into a single, one-world organization by gradual steps.

"It is certain there were Jews at the cradle of Freemasonry Cabalistic Jews, as proven by some of the rites they have preserved.<sup>1</sup> According to **Rabbi Stephen Wise**, a leading ZIONIST of a generation ago: "When the Jews returned from Babylon, that was the end of Hebrewism and the beginning of JUDAISM."

---

**Notes:-**

1. The Cabal, or Kabbal, is an occult philosophy of the JUDAHITES who returned to Jerusalem after seventy years of captivity in Babylon. They returned with the BABYLONIAN TALMUD as the basis of their religion, replacing and superseding the TORAH of Moses.

---

*Page 23*

Walsh goes on to state that Jews were in the confidence of **Adam Weishaupt**, the Bavarian Jew who organized the **ILLUMINATI CONSPIRACY** in 1776, AND WHO RECRUITED MANY MEMBERS FROM FREEMASONRY. The lodges organized by **Martinez de Pasqualis**, a Jew of Portuguese origin, were "mystical," while others of FREEMASONRY were "naturalistic." (Rationalist - the doctrine that knowledge comes only from pure reason, without any aid from the senses. It is pure intellectualism, the doctrine which rejects all revelation and the supernatural.)

The Apostle Paul, speaking of men such as these said: "*Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools*" (**Romans 1:22**).

FREEMASONRY was in operation in Europe as early as 1527, where it was set up by JUDAISM as a secret society, or group of societies, in which its naturalism and anti-supernaturalism was kept secret and camouflaged. This contrasted with JUDAISM which openly proclaimed its hostility towards Christianity.

Both the "naturalists," and the FREEMASONS do not accept by faith, those truths which are made known to man through revelation. The fundamental error of FREEMASONRY can be found in its "naturalism."

In his book, *THE X-RAYS IN FREEMASONRY* Jewish author **A. Cowen**, writes on page 6:

The Jews swarmed into it (Freemasonry) from the earliest times and controlled it through the higher grades and councils. They have controlled the ancient and accepted Scottish Rite since the beginning of the Nineteenth Century."

## **4 - FROM THE HORSE'S MOUTH**

This chapter appeared as a pamphlet titled *FREEMASONRY - WHAT IS IT?* It appeared in print in November 1980, and was authorized by the Most Worshipful Grand Lodge of A.F. & A.M. of the Commonwealth of Virginia. It has subsequent printings in 1982, 1984, and 1986 and was accepted by the Supreme Council, 33<sup>o</sup> Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, Southern Jurisdiction, USA (Mother Supreme Council of the World).

On other words, what you are about to read, comes right "from the horse's mouth." In this chapter, you will discover what Masons say about themselves. In following chapters, we will discover what MASONRY is really all about.

### **FREEMASONRY - WHAT IS IT?**

Freemasonry means many things to many people. This is true not only of the person who is not a Mason, but applies to Masons themselves. Some of those who have been members of the Masonic Craft for many years are afraid to mention even the things which almost everyone knows about the fraternity. Others among us are convinced that FREEMASONRY is a secret society and that they, as members, are forbidden to talk about it to others whom they do not know to be Masons. Most of this is far from the truth and a word of explanation concerning this Fraternal organization may not be amiss. FREEMASONRY IS A FRATERNITY. (Keep in mind that this is what FREEMASONIC LEADERS SAY Masonry is all about).

FREEMASONRY is the oldest, and by far, the largest fraternal order in the world. Its lodges stretch around the globe and, like the British Empire, it might well be said that the sun never sets on the Masonic Lodge. Fraternity means an association of friends and brothers, and that is exactly

what Freemasonry is - a society of friends and brothers. It is not a benefit society in the sense that one becomes a member of it because of the insurance benefits which he may receive or which may insure to his family at his death. It is not an eleemosynary institution (a charitable institution), founded to collect and disburse charity or founded on the giving of alms.

It is not a secret society in that its Temples are openly marked and almost everyone in the community knows where they are located. The Grand Lodge publishes a list of the members of every lodge in Virginia. Many of the lodges have individual bulletins which carry the names of officers and of members as well. Thus it is, in the strictest sense of the world, a society with secrets and these are limited to its obligation, its modes of recognition, and is the Tiler which guards the Lodge from intrusion.

### **FREEMASONRY'S MEMBERSHIP**

Membership, because it is a fraternity, is limited to men. He who would become a member must meet certain recognized requirements - high standards of character and reputation. It does not require that its members subscribe to any particular creed, or belong to any particular church. Church membership does not keep one out of or secure him admission into any Masonic Lodge. The profession of a belief in God and in a future life are the sole religious requirements.

No one is excluded because of his membership in a particular church. There are, however, a few denominations which do not allow their members to become Masons, in some instances the mistaken impression had gone abroad that Freemasonry refuses admission to those who are members of certain denominations. It is the church, rather than Freemasonry, that denies that membership.

### **HOW DOES ONE BECOME A FREEMASON?**

Many men do not understand the process of acquiring membership in a Masonic Lodge. No one is ever invited to become a Mason or to join a Lodge. Though all morally good men would be welcomed in any Masonic Lodge, the man himself must first ask some Mason about becoming a

member. Once he has done so, the requested Mason will secure an application blank, called by our Lodges a petition, and he has taken the first step. He must have two Masons who know him to sign his petition, vouching for his character and his qualifications. He must also receive the unanimous ballot of the members of the Lodge to which he applies for the degrees, who are present when his petition is voted on.

Having passed this ballot, the candidate receives his first of three degrees which make up the symbolism of the Craft Lodge. This is designated The Degree of Entered Apprentice. The second degree is designated The Degree of Fellow Craft, and the third degree is the Degree of Master Mason. Each degree is a separate entity and one is always an Entered Apprentice when he sits in a lodge on the First Degree of Masonry, no matter what his Masonic status may be. Each of these degrees has certain rights and privileges but all of the rights and privileges are attained only after the degree is received.

After he has received each of the degrees, the candidate must commit to memory a catechism covering the degree received. He must be examined in open Lodge and prove his right to be advanced thereby. This serves a useful purpose,<sup>1</sup> for it assures the Fraternity that each will know himself to be a Mason and be able to recognize others of the Craft by their manner of speaking. He will be enabled by such knowledge to visit other Lodges where he is not known and must be examined to prove his right to be admitted.

## **FREEMASONRY'S ORIGIN**

Freemasonry is ancient, having existed in some form for so long that many serious students have differed as to the time and place of its origin. There is evidence of a basic type of craft association which antedate the Christian era. It survived various transitions which took place during the Middle Ages. It was during this period that the word FREE was prefixed to the word MASON, because these builders were one of the very few classes of persons allowed to travel from country to country and to practice the builder's art wheresoever they went. It was these companies of Masons who constructed the beautiful cathedrals and other stately structures which dot the plains of Europe and the English countryside. These men differed in the main from others of the working crafts because they, possessing knowledge and skills not found elsewhere, were free men rather than bond servants.

Until the Sixteenth Century Masons were strictly an operative craft, bound together by the close ties found in the constructive guilds of the day. Early in the Seventeenth Century, men of prominence were admitted, not as craftsmen, for they were not skilled in the builders art, but rather as patrons. Gradually these men came to be known as "ACCEPTED MASONS." Thus, by the time the Seventeenth Century came to its end these ACCEPTED or SPECULATIVE MASONS were predominate in many of the older Lodges of Freemasonry. Today the Masonic Lodge is termed SPECULATIVE because its emphasis is on the moral philosophy which is its foundation, rather than the operative art of the Sixteenth and earlier centuries. The tools of the stonemason are used to symbolize moral virtues rather than build cathedrals.

## THE GRAND LODGE SYSTEM

On June 24, 1717, St. John the Baptist Day, the members of four old Lodges in London, met together in Grand

---

*Page 28*

ASSEMBLY TO FORM THE GRAND LODGE of England. That this was a SPECULATIVE LODGE is evidenced by the election of one styled ANTHONY SAYER, GENTLEMAN as Grand Master. All modern Freemasonry traces its beginning under the Grand Lodge system of Government.

FREEMASONS came to America about the third decade of the Eighteenth Century when Lodges were established in New York, Pennsylvania, Massachusetts, Virginia, South Carolina and Georgia. American Freemasons can take pride in the part which members of this Fraternity have played in the history of this country.

Many of the signers of the *Declaration of Independence* were Masons and the same statement is true of those who signed the Constitution of the United States. Famous men such as George Washington, Benjamin Franklin, Paul Revere, Lafayette, James Monroe and others whose names awaken memories of the founders of our country. Since our country's beginning, thirteen Presidents have been Masons.

Masons have also won laurels in other fields of endeavor and we find them prominent in government, in science, in sports, in entertainment, and finally in man's newest field, that of space exploration with Wally Schirra, Gordon Cooper, Virgil Grissom, and "Buz" Aidrin, all bound by the

mystic tie of Freemasonry.

## **FREEMASONRY - WHAT IS IT**

It has a different connotation in different situations. Someone has written that Freemasonry is honesty in business; that it is fairness in work; courtesy in society; compassion for the sick and unfortunate; forgiveness for the penitent; love for our fellow man and reverence for God.

Yes it is all of these, but it is more, for Freemasonry is a philosophy to live by, the shadow of a mighty rock in a weary land.

---

*Page 29*

WE HAVE SEEN WHAT FREEMASONIC LEADERS SAY ABOUT FREEMASONRY, NOW LET'S TAKE A CLOSE LOOK AT WHAT IT REALLY IS. THEN YOU BE THE JUDGE AS TO WHETHER IT IS GOOD FOR AMERICA OR NOT!

## **5 - A FORMER HIGH RANKING MASON LOOKS AT FREEMASONIC SYMBOLISM**

From here on, we will get into the heart of FREEMASONRY, and there will be many of the Masonic members of the lower orders who will be furious by what they will believe to be a senseless expose of their Lodge and a revelation of its secrets. But the high ranking Mason who reads this, although he will be furious over it, will recognize the truth, even though he refuses to admit it. If I reach only one member of FREEMASONRY with the truth, the effort taken to write this book will be worth it. It is not written as a means of hurting any good person, but to expose a very present danger to those of us who are White Christians who love our country. This chapter will come from a brochure I received from J. Edward Decker, Jr., who works with an organization called FREE THE MASONS MINISTRIES. You can contact him at P.O. Box 1077, Issaquah, WA 98027. He would be most interested in corresponding with members of the Masonic Lodge, who may be concerned with what they have seen happen within their Lodge.

The question of the Christian stand regarding Freemasonry seems to confront our ministry at every turn

---

*Page 30*

lately, because I have seen the exact parallels of the Masonic legends and rituals carried throughout the "mysteries" of Mormonism and have studied deeply into Masonic origins, purposes and doctrines.

In doing so, I have had to come to grips with the sad fact that the esoteric doctrines of Freemasonry separate it, just as unequivocally as do those of Mormonism, from the Christian theology. This holds true of every branch of Masonry, from the Shriners to the Blue Lodge, the Eastern Star, the Demolay, Job's Daughters and the Rainbow Girls! It holds true for the Scottish rite or the York rite!

I realize this will cause offense to many Masons, and for that I am truly sorry. But I would rather that the Masons be offended at me and then be resorted to true fellowship with Jesus Christ than to remain silent any longer.

This word of warning is not to the Masonic Fraternity at large, but to those Masons who claim to be both Masons and Christians.

A recent newspaper insert, called *FREEMASONRY - A WAY OF LIFE!* appeared in many metropolitan areas. It pictured Freemasonry as a family-centered, fraternal, benevolent organization, as "American as apple pie!"

Not only does this article demonstrate the strength of Freemasonry among our political leaders (Both past and present), but makes much of its use of the Holy Bible and its foundational belief in God. Masonry has a strong representation in Christian denominations throughout the world. In many churches we visit, we find Masons involved as deacons, elders, board members, and even pastors.

Their claim and the claim of every Mason to the outside world is that Masonry and Christianity are totally compatible. They tell me that religion is the experience of relating to God, and Masonry the experience of relating to

---

*Page 31*

mankind. While separate, they can and do naturally coexist.

The article mentioned above explains its "religious" position this way. Masonry is NOT a religion in any sense of the word, yet it is religious. Church membership *is* not a requirement, yet membership in ANY is no bar to admission. There is nothing in the requirements of Masonry to prevent a Catholic, a Mohammedan, a Jew, a Buddhist, a Protestant, a Mormon, or any member of any religion from becoming a member.

On the surface, this might seem quite reasonable. I find no offense in being involved in social, civic and benevolent activities with people of other religious backgrounds

But when it comes to my own personal worship of God, and His revelation to me of His Word, there are some very clear guidelines.

If Freemasonry is truly what it professes publicly, then "Bravo!" It is a welcomed 'fellowship! If it is being deceptive, then it should be exposed. It is that simple.

Let's see what Masonry TRULY teaches within its closed doors, through its own published documents. No "anti-Masonic" publications will be cited in explaining the TRUE Masonic theological position.

The key document from which I quote is the most readily available and universally approved doctrinal book of Freemasonry, MORALS AND DOGMA OF THE ANCIENT AND ACCEPTED SCOTTISH RITE OF FREEMASONRY, by **Albert Pike**, Grand Commander (1859-1891). Its title page states that it was prepared for the "*Supreme Council of the 33<sup>o</sup> and Published by its Authority.*" Originally published in 1871, I will use the 1966 edition. Except where other sources are noted, I cite page numbers only when using this work. Emphasis within parenthesis are my own.

---

Page 32

## **- MASONRY DESCRIBED -**

### **CUSTODIAN OF TRUTH**

(Masonry) . "The custodial and depository (since Enoch) of the great philosophical and religious truths, unknown to the world at large, and handed down from age to age by an unbroken current of tradition,

embodied in symbols, emblems and allegories" (pg. 210). (This seems almost identical to what *TALMUDIC JUDAISM* teaches and what Jesus criticized the Pharisees of when He accused them of "Making the commandments of God of none effect by their traditions" [**Matt. 15:6**] - ED).

"Masonry is, in every sense of the word, except one, and that its least philosophical, an eminently religious institution - that it is indebted solely to the religious element which it contains for its origin and for *its* continued existence and that without this religious element it would scarcely be worth cultivation by the wise and good.

"Freemasonry is NOT Christianity nor a substitute for it ... But the religion of Masonry is not sectarian. It admits men of every creed within its hospitable bosom, rejecting none and approving none for his particular faith... Masonry, then, is, indeed, a religious institution; and on this ground mainly, if not alone, should the religious Mason defend it."<sup>1</sup>

## **THE FOUNDATION OF RELIGION**

"It (Masonry) is the universal, eternal, immutable religion, such as God planted in the heart of universal humanity. No creed has ever been long-lived that was not built on this foundation. It is the base and they are the superstructure" (pg. 219).

## **TEMPLE OF RELIGION**

"Every Masonic Temple is a Temple of Religion, and its teachings are instruction in religion" (pg. 213).

---

### **Notes:-**

1. Albert G. Mackey, *Encyclopedia of Freemasonry*, Revised Edition (1921) pp. 618-619.

## **BUDDHA THE FIRST LEGISLATURE**

"The first Masonic legislator whose memory is preserved for us by history, was Buddha, who, about a thousand years before the Christian era, reformed the religion of Manous" (pg. 277).

## REVERENCES ALL REFORMERS

"It (Masonry) reverences all the great reformers. It sees in Moses, the lawgiver of the Jews (there were no people called Jews until 750 years after the time of Moses, see 2 Kings 16:6), where they first appeared in Scripture - ED.), in Confucius and Zoroaster, in Jesus of Nazareth, and in the Arabian Iconoclast, great teachers of morality and eminent reformers if no more; and allows every brother of the order to assign to each such higher and even divine characteristics as his creed and truth requires" (pg. 525).

## NOT CREED - BOUND

"The true Mason is not creed-bound. He realizes with the divine illumination of his lodge that as a Mason his religion must be universal: Christ, Buddha, or Mohammed, the name means little, for he recognizes only the light and not the bearer. ("No man cometh unto the Father but by me," Jesus said, and we read in **1 John 2:23** - "Whosoever denieth the Son (Jesus) hath not the Father..." -ED.) He worships at every shrine, bows before every altar, whether in temple, mosque or cathedral, realizing with his truer understanding the oneness of all spiritual truth."<sup>2</sup>

## THE BAALIM

"Masonry, around whose altars the Christian, Hebrew, the Moslem, the Brahmin, the followers of Confucius and Zoroaster, can assemble as brethren and unite in prayer to one God who is above ALL the Baalim, leaves it to each of

---

### Notes:-

2. Manly P. Hall, 33<sup>o</sup>, *The Lost Keys of Freemasonry*, p.65.

its initiates to look for the foundation of his faith and hope to the written scriptures of his own religion" (pg. 226).

The word "Baalim" is simply defined as "false god or idol." The Masonic author has included the God of the Christian in this category.

## **THE SURFACE OF ALL GOOD**

"Everything good in nature comes from OSIRIS -order, harmony, and the favorable temperature of the seasons and celestial periods" (pg. 476).

Osiris was the ancient Egyptian god whose annual death and resurrection personified the self-renewing vitality and fertility of nature. *"The All Seeing Eye"* is a Masonic representation of Osiris.



## **MASONRY CONCEALS ITS TRUTHS**

"Masonry, like all the religions, all the Mysteries, hermeticism and Alchemy, CONCEALS its secrets from all except the Adepts and Sages, or the Elect, and uses false explanations and misrepresentations of its symbols to mislead those who deserve to be misled; to conceal Truth, which it call Light, from them, and to draw them away from it. (Compare this statement, with the one made previearey by the Masonic authority who stated, "Masonry is not secret - ED)

Truth is not for those who are unworthy, or unable to receive it, or would pervert it" (pp. 105-106).

## **THE BLUE LODGE TO BE DECEIVED!**

"The Blue Lodge Degrees are but the outer court of the Temple. Part of the symbols are displayed to the Initiate, but

---

*Page 35*

he is intentionally misled by false interpretations. It is not intended that he shall understand them, but it is intended that he shall imagine he understands them" (pg. 819).

(Remember now, this information comes from one of the most famous Masonic Leaders of modern times and is a plain admission that the Lodge deliberately misleads the men who are in the lower orders - ED.)

## **WORSHIPFUL MASTER - THE SOURCE OF LIGHT**

"Worshipful Master: The Head and Chief of the Lodge, the Source of Light, of Knowledge and the instruction in Masonry. He personifies the Sublime Art of Masonry and is the Spokesman thereof."<sup>3</sup>

## **OBEDIENCE THE FIRST RULE**

"The first duty of every Mason is to obey the Mandate of the Master ... The order must at once be obeyed; its character and its consequences may be matters of subsequent inquiry. The Masonic rule of obedience is like the nautical, imperative 'Obey order, even if you break owners.'"<sup>4</sup>

## **THE INCOMPREHENSIBLE BIBLE!**

"The teachers, even of Christianity, are, in general, the most ignorant of the true meaning of that which they teach. There is no book of which so little is known as the Bible. To most who read it, it is as incomprehensible as the Sohar" (pg. 105).

## THE INCOMPLETE BIBLE

"All truly dogmatic religions have issued from the Kabalah and return to it.

(Jewish occult books found in the

---

### Notes:-

3. Arthur Waite, *A New Encyclopedia of Freemasonry* (1970) p. xxiv.
  4. Mackey, *Encyclopedia of Freemasonry*, p.525.
- 

### Page 36

Talmud - ED.) Everything scientific and grand in the religious dreams of the Illuminati, Jacob Boehme, Swedenborg, Saint-Martin, and others, is borrowed from the Kabalah; all the Masonic associations owe to it their secrets and their symbols.

"The Kabalah alone consecrates the Alliance of the Universal Reason and the Divine Word.

"The Bible with all the allegories it contains, expresses, in an incomplete and veiled manner only, the religious science of the Hebrews. The doctrine of Moses and the Prophets, identical at bottom with that of the ancient Egyptians, also had its outward meaning and veils.

"The Hebrew books were written only to recall to memory the traditions; and they were written in symbols unintelligent to the profane ... thus was a second Bible born, unknown to, or rather uncomprehended by, the Christians; a collection, they say, of monstrous absurdities.

"One is filled with admiration, on penetrating into the Sanctuary of the Kabalah, at seeing the doctrine so logical, so simple and at the same time so absolute" (pp. 744 -745). (The "KABALAH" is a book of ancient Jewish mysticism and magic.)

## DEITIES OF MASONRY (THE ENERGIES OF LUCIFER)

"When the Mason learns that the Key to the warrior on the block is the proper application of the dynamo of living power, he has learned the Mystery of his Craft. The seething energies of LUCIFER are in his hands and before he may step onward and upward, he must prove his ability to properly apply (this) energy.<sup>5</sup>

## **LUCIFER IS GOD!**

"That which we must say to the crowd is - We worship a god, but it is the god that one adores without superstition.

---

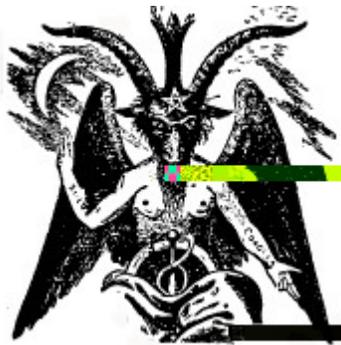
### **Notes:**

5. Manly P. Hall, *Lost Keys of Freemasonry*, p.48.

---

*Page 37*

"To you, Sovereign Grand Inspectors General, we say this, that you may repeat it to the Brethren of the 32nd, 31st, and 30th<sup>o</sup> - The Masonic Religion should be, by all of us initiates of the high degrees, maintained in the purity of the **LUCIFERIAN DOCTRINE**



"If Lucifer were not God, would Adonay (the God of the Christians) whose deeds prove his cruelty, perfidy and hatred of man, barbarism and repulsion of science, would Adonay and His priests, calumniate him?

"Yes, **LUCIFER IS GOD**, and unfortunately, ADONAY is also God. For the eternal law is that there is no light without shade, no beauty without ugliness, no white without black, for the absolute can only exist as two

gods: darkness is necessary for light to serve as its foil as the pedestal is necessary to the statute, and the brake to the locomotive.

"Thus, the doctrine of SATANISM is heresy; and the true and pure philosophical religion is the belief in LUCIFER, the equal of ADONAY (Christ); but **LUCIFER, GOD OF LIGHT and GOD OF GOOD**, is struggling for humanity against *ADONAY, the God of Darkness and Evil.*"<sup>6</sup>

The Word of God, the Bible, clearly puts **LUCIFER** in his proper place and gives God's reasons:

---

**Notes:-**

6. Instructions to tor="3 Supreme Councils of the World, Albert Pike, Grand Commander, Sovereign Pontiff of Universal Freemasonry, July 14, 1889. Recorded by A. C. De LaRive, *La Femme et l'Enfant dans la Franc-Maconnerie Universelle*, p.588.

---

*Page 38*

**Isaiah 14:12 - 15**

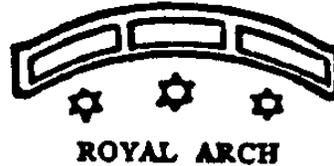
12 "How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! How art thou cut down to the ground, which did weaken the nations!

13 For thou hast said in thine heart, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God; I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north;

14 I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High.

15 Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit."

# THE GRAND ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE



Masonic ritual is connected with the recovery of the "Lost Word," presumed to be the name of God - supposedly lost through the murder of the architect, Hiram Abiff, during the building of Solomon's Temple. This quest is attained during the ritual of the **ROYAL ARCH DEGREE**. It is here that the SACRED NAME of the DEITY OF MASONRY is revealed. That name is **JAOBULON**, JAO is the Greek word for JEHOVAH, BUL is a rendering of the name, BAAL, ON is the term used in the Babylonian mysteries to call upon the deity OSIRIS.

The secret ritual of the craft prints the letters J.B.O. It states: "We three do meet and agree-in peace, love and unity-the Sacred Word to keep-and never to divulge the same-until we three, or three such as we, do meet and agree." Thus, no Royal Arch Mason can pronounce the whole sacred name by himself!

What you see represented, then as the god of Freemasonry, is a three-headed monster so remote from the Christian Trinity and so blasphemous as to damn the eternal soul of anyone who would dare to pronounce its name in a ritual of worship!

---

*Page 39*

## [Illustration of the Royal Arch](#)

### **GOD OF THE MYSTIC SHRINE**

The candidates for this ritual kneel at the altar of obligation with arms bound, leaning upon the top, heads bowed. There they are required to "assume a most powerful and binding oath, inseparably uniting yourself with us, and once taken, it can never be retracted or departed from."

This oath is curse enough, being four pagethe length. Its penalty includes "Having my eyeball pierced in the center with a three-edged blade."

The revelation of truth is in the candidates sealing of the oath, revealing the true nature of the masonic god of the Mystic Shrine. "...and may ALLAH the god of Arab, Moslem and Mohammedan, the GOD OF OUR FATHERS, support me to the entire fulfillment of the same, Amen, Amen, Amen." <sup>7</sup>

---

**Notes:-**

7. The Ancient Arabic Order, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, pp. 35-39.

---

*Page 40*

## **I AM THAT I AM**

During the ceremonies of the ritual for the Royal Arch degree, the candidate is asked: "Brother Inspector, what are you?" and he replies: "I AM THAT I AM." Can you imagine that? When Moses asked God to name Himself, God said, "I AM THAT I AM" and He said, "*Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you*" (**Exodus 3:14**).

Tell me how a Christian can take to himself the Biblical name of God of Israel? The God of the Christian faith said:

**Isaiah 44:**

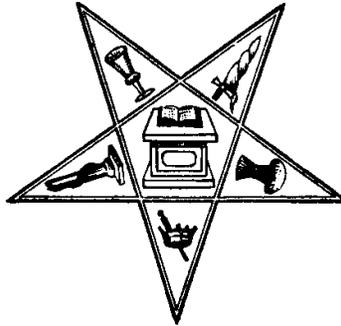
8 "Ye are even my witnesses! Is there a God beside me?  
Yea, I know not any!

9 They that make a graven image are ALL of them vanity;  
and their delectable things shall not profit; and they are  
their own witnesses; they see not, nor know; that they may  
be ashamed."

## **THE MASTER MASON - A GOD IN THE MAKING**

"Man, is a god in the making, and as in the mystic myths of Egypt, on the potter's wheel he is being molded. When His light shines out to lift and preserve all things, he receives the triple crown of godhood and joins that

throng of MASTER MASONS who, in their robes of blue and gold, are seeking to dispel the darkness of night with the triple light of the Masonic Lodge.

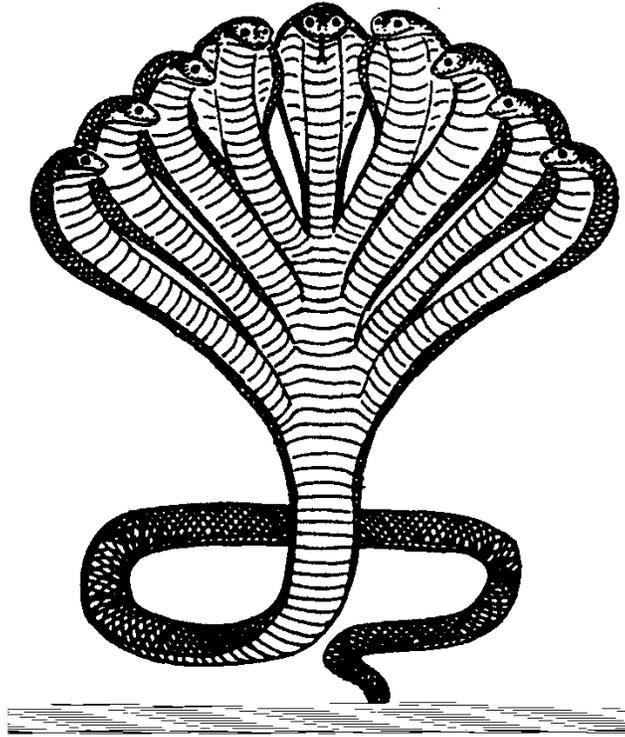


"The glorious privileges of a Master Mason are in keeping with his greater knowledge and wisdom ... For him the heavens have opened and the Great Light has bathed him in its radiance.

---

*Page 41*

The Prodigal Son, so long a wanderer in the regions of darkness, has returned to his Father's house. The voice speaks from the Heavens, its power thrilling the Master until his own being seems filled with its divinity, saying, 'This is my beloved Son, (the Master Mason) in truth becomes the spokesman of the Most High. He stands between the glowing fire of light and the world. Through him passes **HYDRA**, the great *snake*, and from its mouth pours to man the light of God."<sup>8</sup>



Friend, there is only One for whom the Father uttered those words and He wasn't a Master Mason ... nor in whom I am well pleased.' He will it ever be so. Jesus Christ is God's only mediator for me and you. Do not let any MAN ever tell you that he is, or that you may become, the spokesman for the Most High. Further, if you believe that God speaks through HYDRA, the great snake, then your god comes right out of the pit itself!

### **OTHER TEACHINGS AND PRACTICES. MASONS USURP THE PRIESTHOOD OF JESUS CHRIST.**

In the 19th level of the Scottish Rite Freemasonry, the initiate receives the degree of GRAND PONTIFF. It is during this ritual that the candidate swears an oath of secrecy and an oath of total obedience "to any Chapter of

---

#### **Notes:-**

8 Manly P. Hall, *The Lost Keys of Freemasonry*, pp. 54, 55.

---

this degree to which I may belong; and the edicts, laws and mandates of the Grand Consistory of Sublime Princes and Commanders of the Royal Secret, as well as to those of the Supreme Council of the 33rd<sup>o</sup> ...."

At this time the "Thrice Puissant" anoints him with oil on the crown of his head and says: "Be thou a priest forever, after the order of Melchizedek."

AFTER RECEIVING THE PASSWORD (Emmanuel) and the sacred word (Alleluia), he is dressed in a robe of white linen and given a cordon (ribbon or sash of honor worn across the breast) of crimson color, with 12 stars representing the 12 gates of the "new city," and the twelve signs of the Zodiac, the twelve fruits of the tree of life, the twelve tribes of Israel, and the twelve Apostles." <sup>9</sup>

It must be pointed out that what has taken place here, is the Masonic priesthood taking upon itself the Holy Priesthood of Jesus Christ. That is a Priesthood that can be held by only One person and that one person is clearly defined in Scripture as Jesus Christ.

In chapters seven and eight of the book of Hebrews, we are told that it was ANOTHER Priest who would be raised up, not a group of priests! This Priest would be our HIGH PRIEST and would be able to save to the uttermost! He would have "endless life!" The holder of this Priesthood would be "holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens" (**Heb. 7:26**). This is Jesus Christ, our Holy Lord and God!

This Masonic ritual takes Christ's Holy Priesthood from Him, and the Grand Pontiff boldly puts it upon his own breast. Even the use of Biblical words fails to cover up the adding in of the "signs of the Zodiac," a direct alliance with

---

**Notes:-**

9. *Scottish Rite Masonry Illustrated*, "The Complete Ritual," Vol. 2, pp. 26, 27.

---

the powers of darkness and a demonstration of disobedience to God's Word. (See **Deut. 18:19-12**). Here it says that he who "useth divination"

(consulting the signs of the Zodiac to tell the future), or is an observer of times (which is an ancient description of the astrologer who deals with the Zodiac) *"is an abomination unto the Lord."*

Here again we see the image of biblical truth. The Priesthood of Jesus Christ is given to the deceiver, Lucifer, the true god of Masonry, who hides behind its mystery, ritual and allegory to snare its prey.



## **WASHED IN THEIR OWN BLOOD**

In the seventeenth degree, or *KNIGHTS OF THE EAST AND WEST*, after the candidates have completed the initiation and after revealing the password (JUBULUM) and the Sacred Word (Abaddon), the Senior Warden conducts the candidate to the elevated vacant canopy at the right of the "ALL PUSSANT."

This is suppose to represent the end of the world when all good Masons receive their reward by being conducted to a throne at the right hand of the ALL PUSSANT, having been purified by washing their robes in their own blood.

In the lecture which follows between the ALL PUSSANT and the Senior Warden, the Book with Seven Seals -which none but one can open (**Rev. 5:5**) - is twisted to represent "A Lodge or Council of Masons which the ALL PUSSANT alone has the right to convene or open."

The Fourth Seal is represented by a skull or "death's head," and Masons are told it "is the image of a brother

---

Page 44

## **A MASONIC APRON WITH SYMBOLIC FIGURES** **(From an early hand-painted Masonic apron.)**

who is excluded from a Lodge or Council." The Fifth Seal is represented by a "cloth stained with blood." The ALL PUSSANT identifies this as a symbol "that we should not hesitate to spill ours for the good of Masonry."<sup>10</sup>

What a gross misrepresentation of God's Holy Word. First and foremost, it is Christ and He alone who "*Hath prevailed to open the book and loose the seven seals thereof*" (**Rev. 5:5**). To presume that honor and power is to deny Christ, or yet in deeper perversity, to replace His power and authority with that of the "ALL PUSSANT," even in the representation of the power to save and to enthrone. This is the very spirit of "anti-Christ!"

Again, another clue to the true identity of the Masonic Deity is revealed in the Sacred Word of the ritual,

---

**Notes:-**

10. From: *Scottish Rite Masonry Illustrated*, "The Complete Ritual," Vol. 1, pp. 453, 456, 457.

---

*Page 45*

ABADDON. In **Rev. 9:11** we learn that "they (*the demons and workers from hell*) had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is ABADDON."

### **MASONIC BLOOD OATHS ARE NOT OF CHRIST!**

Throughout rituals of the BLUELODGES, and through the 33° 's of FREEMASONRY the candidates are sworn to secrecy by blood oaths. Such as is the oath sworn by the Entered Apprentice or First Degree:

*"... binding myself under no less penalty than that of having my throat cut across, my tongue torn out by its roots, and my body buried in the rough sands of the sea at low-water mark"*

The Master Mason swears:

*"... under no less penalty than that of having my body severed in two, my bowels taken from thence and burned to ashes, the ashes scattered before the four winds of heaven."*  
"11

### **RAISING THE DEAD**

It is in this final BLUE LODGE degree that the candidate is laid out "in death" and is raised from the dead by the Worshipful Master of the Lodge, who represents King Solomon and using the "strong grip" (or Lion's paw) of the Master Mason.

Let no Mason deceive you! We are facing again this replacement of our Savior by the power and authority of Lucifer. Paul said that if anyone should preach any other gospel "than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed" (**Gal. 1:8, 9**).

The simplicity of the Gospel is this:

1 "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I have preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;

---

**Notes:-**

11 From: *Duncan's Ritual of Freemasonry*.

---

*Page 46*

2 By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I have preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

3 For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures;

4 And that He was buried, and that He rose again the third day according to the Scriptures."<sup>12</sup>

The infinite power of Jesus Christ was confirmed by Him when he said: "*ALL power is given unto ME in heaven and in earth*" (**Matt. 28:28**). This power belongs to Him alone! "*For if by one man's offense death reigned by one; much more they that received abundance of grace and the gift of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jesus Christ*" (**Rom. 5:17**).

Jesus Christ was the one who rose from the dead. Jesus Christ is the only One who has the power to raise from the dead. Jesus Christ is the only One who can free us from the sting of death!

How can a Mason who calls himself Christian, allow himself to partake of a ritual resurrection by the power of Lucifer? This is Satanic! He stands, having been born again and raised from the dead as a Master Mason, through the power of the Masonic god, whom the God of Israel cast into the pit!

## **MASONIC OATHS ABOVE THE LAW**

On the "five points of fellowship," he and his "savior" pass the sacred word: MAH-HAH-BONE!

Also, while in this position, the new Master Mason solemnly vows: "*3rd, Breast to Breast: that you will ever keep in your breast a brother's secrets, when communicated to you and receive such, murder and treason excepted.*"<sup>13</sup>

---

**Notes:-**

12. 1 Corinthians 15:1-5.

13. *Duncan's Rituals*, Revised and Complete, pp. 35, 96.

---

*Page 47*

**PAGAN COMMUNION - EATING THE DEAD!**

"Question: What is to us (Masons) the chief symbol of man's ultimate redemption and regeneration?"

"Answer: The fraternal supper, of bread which nourishes, and of wine which refreshes and exhilarates, symbolic of the time which is to come, when all mankind shall be one great harmonious brotherhood; and teaching us these great lessons: that as matter changes ever, but no single atom is annihilated, it is not rational to suppose that the far nobler soul does not continue to exist beyond the grave: that many thousands who have died might claim to be joint owners with ourselves of the particles which compose our physical bodies; for matter ever forms new combinations; and the bodies of the ancient dead, the patriarchs before and since the flood, the kings and the common people of all ages, resolve into their constituent elements, are carried upon the wind over all continents, and continually enter into and form part of the habitation of new souls, creating new bonds of sympathy and brotherhood between each man that lives and all his race. AND THUS, IN THE BREAD WE EAT, AND THE WINE WE DRINK TONIGHT MAY WE ENTER INTO AND FROM OF US PART OF US THE IDENTICAL PARTICLES OF MATTER THAT ONCE FORMED THE MATERIAL BODIES CALLED Moses, Confucius, Plato, Socrates, and Jesus of Nazareth. In the truest sense, we eat and drink the bodies of the dead; and cannot say that there is a single atom of our blood or body, the ownership of which some other soul might not dispute with us."<sup>14</sup>

**COME OUT FROM AMONG THEM!**

If you are a Christian and a Mason, I exhort you in the name of your Savior, Jesus Christ, to:

---

**Notes:-**

14 Albert Pike, *Dogma and Doctrine*, p.539.

---

*Page 48*

"Come out from among them and be ye separate, saith the LORD, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you" (**2 Cor. 6:17**).

"This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner. Neither is there salvation in any other; for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved" (**Acts 4:11, 12**).

"According to the peace of God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder, I have laid the foundation and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereon. For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ" (**1 Cor. 3:10-11**).

"Whereupon God also hath highly exalted Him (Jesus Christ) and given him a name which is above every name: That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; and that ever tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is LORD, to the glory of God the Father" (Phil. 2:9-11).

**CHOOSE ONE OR THE OTHER**

As Elijah called out to Israel in **1 Kings 18:18, 21**:

*"Ye have forsaken the commandments of the Lord and thou hast followed Baal. How long will ye halt between two opinions? if the Lord be God, then follow Him. But if Baal, then follow him."*

There is no other choice for you my Masonic friend. If you are a Mason and profess Christ as Savior, either renounce your Christian faith and

follow Lucifer or renounce Masonry. There is no way you can cling to both!

Every BLUELODGE member who reads this book and especially this chapter, can no longer maintain his defense by claiming ignorance. Today, Masonry stands revealed in all its Satanic deceitfulness. Today, you must make your choice.



REAL GRIP OF A FELLOW CRAFT

---

*Page 49*

## **6 - FREEMASONRY: SATAN'S DOOR TO AMERICA**

This chapter, like Chapter Four, was written by J Edward Decker, of the *FREE THE MASON MINISTRIES*. I believe you will find it an eye-opener.

When the average American thinks of Masonry, the thoughts are of Children's Burn Centers and Hospitals, and the Shrine Circus, where handicapped children are often carried to the front row seats in the strong arms of weeping men who are wearing the red Fezes of their fraternity. Rarely do we see a parade without these same Shriners driving up and down the parade route in their little cars and motorcycles, dressed in clothes out of the Arabian nights, bringing laughter to the children lined up along the way.

On more serious occasions, such as the laying of public building cornerstones, or at a funeral service of a Lodge members, these same men, dressed in somber attire, wearing their ornate sashes, medallioned chains of office and ceremonial aprons, will perform with solemn dignity the rites

handed down through the centuries of their secret ritual - "Good men," they say, "becoming better!"

Yet, once you get past the good-old-boy fraternal act, the funny hats of the Shriners and the sheltered reputation of the local Blue Lodge Masonic groups, there is something beyond the colorful mask, an aura of mystery, power and intrigue, complete with under oaths of false gods, blood oaths, conspiracy and back room politics.

The Fez itself, is an example of the double meaning behind most of Freemasonry's facade. Worn and even carried to the grave with pompous dignity, the history of the Fez is barbaric and anti-Christian. In the early 8th Century,

---

*Page 50*

Muslim hordes overran the Moroccan city of Fez, shouting: "*There is no God but Allah and Mohammed is his prophet.*" There they butchered almost 50,000 Christian men, women and children, all in the name of Allah, the same demon god to whom the Shriners bow in worship (and proclaim him the god of their fathers) in the Shrine initiation ceremony.

The Shriner's blood oath and confession of Allah as God is found in the secret ritual book, *THE MYSTIC SHRINE An Illustrated Ritual of the Ancient Arabic Order of Nobles of the Shrine* (pp. 20-22).

One must realize that **ALLAH** is not just another name for God. Allah is the name of another god and in usual occult fashion, the initiate swears that he will be inseparably obligated to this "most powerful and binding oath," in advance, and that he may never retract or depart from it.

During the butchering of the people of Fez, the streets literally ran red with blood of the martyred Christians. The Muslim murderers dipped their caps in the blood of their victims as testimony to Allah. These blood stained caps eventually were called Fezes and became the Muslim badge of honor. The Shriners wear that same Fez today. The greatest tragedy is that the Fez is often worn by men who profess to be Christians themselves. It must cause God to weep.

A curious piece of the Masonic conspiracy puzzle in the founding of America is the actual layout for the Capital City of Washington, D.C. Actually it's as much the audacity of the thing as the conspiratorial nature of it. You see, the city was laid out in the form of key Masonic symbols, the "Square," the "Compass," the "Rule," and the "Pentagram."

Take any good street map of downtown Washington and find the Capital Building. Facing the Capital from the Mall and using the Capital as the head or top of the compass, the left leg is represented by Pennsylvania Avenue and the right

---

*Page 51*

leg by Maryland Avenue. The square is found in the usual Masonic position with the intersection of Canal Street and Louisiana Avenue. The left leg of the et aass stands on the White House and the right leg stands on the Jefferson Memorial. The circle drive and short streets behind the Capital form the head and ears of what Satanists call the GOAT OF MENDES, or the GOAT'S HEAD!

[Map of Washington D.C. Showing Masonic Symbols](#)

On top of the White House is an inverted 5 pointed star, or PENTAGRAM. The point is facing south in true occult

---

*Page 52*

fashion. It sits within the intersections of Connecticut and Vermont Avenues, north to Dupont and Logan Circles, with Rhode Island and Massachusetts going to Washington Circle to the West and Mt. Vernon Square to the East.

The center of the pentagram is 16th Street where, thirteen blocks due north of the very center of the White House, one finds the Masonic HOUSE OF THE TEMPLE, which sits at the top of this occult iceberg.

The Washington Monument stands in perfect line to the intersecting point of the form of the Masonic Square, stretching from the House of the Temple to the Capital Building. Within the hypotenuse of that right triangle sit many of the headquarter buildings for the most powerful departments of government, such as the Justice Department, U.S. Senate, and the Internal Revenue Service.

It would be great to know that your nation's Capital is bathed in continual prayer and to believe that its building and monuments have been dedicated in prayer, but do you realize that every key Federal building from the White House to the Capital has had a cornerstone laid in a Masonic ritual and has specific Masonic paraphernalia placed in each one. Again,

wonderful if we were talking about our one true God in all this, but such is not the case. The cornerstone of all these buildings have been laid in Masonic ritual, dedicated to the demonic god of Freemasonry, **JAO-BUL-ON** That is the secret name of the Masonic god, the LOST WORD in the rite of the *Royal Arch Degree*. **JAO** is the Greek name for the god of the Gnostics "Iadabaoth or lao;" **BUL** is a rendering of the name "Ba'al" and **ON** is the Babylonian name for the Egyptian god "OSIRIS."

What we see represented in this name of the Masonic deity is a three-headed pagan deity so remote from the

---

*Page 53*

Christian faith as to damn the eternal soul of anyone who would dare to pronounce its name in worship.<sup>1</sup>

The Washington Monument actually represents the PHALLIC PRINCIPLE upon which SPECULATIVE Masonry is based. From above, the monument and its circular drive, form the esoteric Masonic "Point within a circle." The Reflecting Pool bears its shadow image, with the illusion duplicated in the Lincoln Memorial.

Strange? Not if you understand the occult principles involved. The respected Masonic author and authority, Albert Mackey, states in *MACKEY'S MASONIC RITUALIST*; (pp. 62-63):

"The point within a circle is an interesting and important symbol in Freemasonry ... The symbol is a beautiful but somewhat obtuse allusion to ... sun-worship and introduces us for the first time to that modification among the ancients as the worship of the PHALLUS. The Phallus was an imitation of the male generative organ. It was represented usually by a column, which was surrounded by a circle at its base, intended for the cteis, or female generative orge  
39This union of the Phallus and the Cteis, which is well represented by the point within the circle, was intended by the ancients as a type of the prolific powers of nature, which they worshipped under the united form of the activity or male principle and the passive or female principle."

Winding about the streets of Washington, D.C. are hundreds of such applications of THE PRINCIPLE. They are there by design and we can

barely touch the simplest. Our nation and leaders have been deeply effected by this occult power.

The news rocked the Nation, when *ASTROLOGY IN THE WHITE HOUSE*, ran in People's Magazine, May 23, 1988. Nancy Reagan was manipulating the President's schedule based on astrological charts drawn up by a San Francisco

---

**Notes:-**

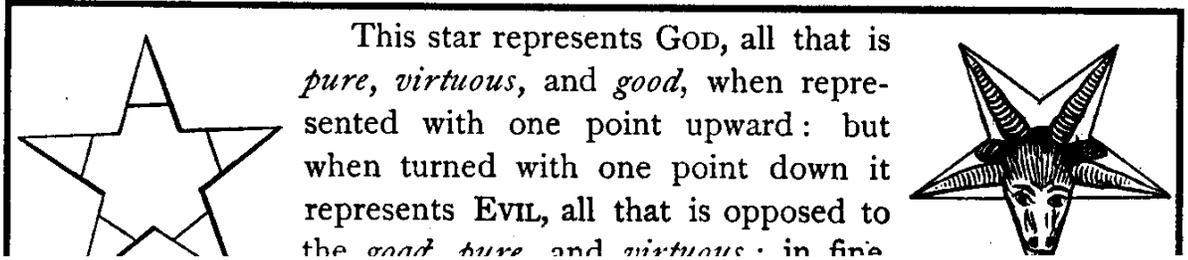
1. The full explanation for this is found in *-Duncan's Masonic Ritual and Monitor*, Third Ed. pp. 224-226, 249-251.
- 

*Page 54*

soothsayer named Joan Quigley. It wasn't the first time the resident of the White House was doing a balancing act with stargazers. Teddy Roosevelt kept his own astrological chart, but it was usually the women in the White House who consulted the mediums. First ladies Florence Harding and Edith Wilson, regularly consulted one Madame Marcia Champney and Mary Lincoln held seances in the White House. Those are just the ones who openly practiced the art of divination.

Whatever the reasons, we do know that the Bible strongly speaks about the fall of any nation whose leader defies the Word of God and consults mediums. The Satanic pentagram under which the White House sits is an open door through which Satan has access to the White House.

The Pentagram, or five-pointed star is, of course, both a Masonic symbol and an ancient symbol of witchcraft. With its point facing down (or south), it is especially found in Satanism. Satanists can be seen wearing the inverted pentagram; and it appears in many black magic books, including THE SATANIC BIBLE. It is also the signet of the EASTERN STAR, the lady's Masonic organization.



You can see on the map, the pentagram is inverted and facing south, and its lowest point does rest upon the White House! What would this mean to someone with a Masonic or magical frame of mind? Bill Schnoebelen, a former

---

*Page 55*

Mason and Satanist, is now a Christian worker on the Staff of Saints Alive. He pointed out that such a deidth is a spiritual door to the occult, a planned invasion by the powers of darkness against this Christian nation. "We have been under siege from the first day our President walked into the Oval Office," he said.

Bill added that Albert Pike, the giant of Masonic philosophy who is entombed just 13 blocks from the White House in the HOUSE OF THE TEMPLE, has identified the pentagram (or PENTALPHA) as the blazing star which is at the heart of every Masonic lodge and which represents the star SIRIUS.<sup>2</sup>SIRIUS has been known for 5,000 years as the great evil.<sup>3</sup>

Bill emphasized that to the magician, the inverted pentagram has one use only, and that is to call up the power of Satan and bring the Kingdom of the Devil into manifestation on earth.<sup>4</sup>Yet this very symbol straddles the corridors of our nation's power and is aimed right at the White House.

This pentagram is found constantly at sites of ritual murders; and in the notebooks of teens who have become involved in Satanism and have ended up killing themselves. In the ARIZONA REPUBLIC, 11/27/88; Section B, an article by Bill Donovan and Mark Shaffer, talks about three teenage suicides. The authors quote a school administrator: "All you have to do to know we have a large problem on our hands is drive down the

street. There are pentagrams everywhere, on stop signs, buildings, trash dumpsters, even one that's on the post office. Pentagrams are five pointed stars used as a symbol by practicing Satanists."

---

**Notes:-**

2. Pike, *Morals and Dogma*, pp. 14, 15.
  3. Kenneth Grant, *Aleister Crowley and the Hidden God*, p.12.
  4. Schnoebelen, *Man, Myth and Magic*, p.2159.
- 

*Page 56*

It is evident that death, destruction and carnage follow this symbol everywhere. It is a key that opens the door to hell; at least according to sorcerers. What does the Bible say about it?

This star, which has been identified in the Bible as the accursed "*tabernacle of Molech, and the STAR of your god, REMPHAN, figures which ye made to worship them ... (Acts 7:43, cf. Amos 5:25-27)*". This "star" is an idolatrous image sullied by untold centuries of debauched worship; and yet it is carefully placed right upon our nations capital.

Every bit as staggering is the fact that the central symbol of the **CONGRESSIONAL MEDAL OF HONOR**, this nation's highest military award for bravery, is the pentagram. The five pointed inverted star, within a circle is the highest form of Satanic expression, representing BAPHOMET, THE GOAT OF MENDES, or the embodiment of LUCIFER as god!



Of course, nearby the main part of Washington, D.C. is one of the famous and distinctly shaped buildings in America, the PENTAGON. Although most recognize the Pentagon as the nerve center of our nation's defense establishment; few realize that the Pentagon itself is a geometric design used in magic and witchcraft as well.

The Pentagon, through its use of the number 5 is associated profoundly with the planet Mars and the ancient

---

*Page 57*

god of war, called variously ARIES, HORUS, or MARS.<sup>5</sup> This is because Mars is the fifth planet on the magical diagram, the Tree of Life; among other reasons.

The Pentagon is also one of the two secret symbols of the highest levels of Freemasonry, the ANCIENT AND ILLUMINATED SEERS OF BAVARIA (aka the **Illuminati**) - the other being the Pentagram. It may be observed that every pentagram has a pentagon within it; and that every proper pentagram can fit perfectly point-to-point within a pentagon.

Thus, the magician sees the Pentagon as a gigantic talisman of war or battle. Bill Schnoebelen points out that throughout the witchcraft underground in the U.S. there has been circulated a rumor that a demonic war-god is imprisoned inside the Pentagon and that he is what keeps causing wars. During the anti-war movement of the Vietnam era, in the

midst of a demonstration at the Pentagon, some "witches for peace" were actually present and actually attempted to levitate the Pentagon and "exorcise" the demon god YOG SOTHOTH from within. Needless to say, the building remained unlevitated.

Freemasonry boasts 16 Presidents, including Ronald Reagan, 41 Federal Judges, 60 Congressmen, 14 members of the Judiciary Committee and 18 Senators. One can only guess at the numbers involved within the many governmental departments. There is no doubt that Masonic conspirators plotted against this nation from its very inception to the present hour. Thank God that there have been that many real Christians praying for this country and its leaders, to keep a righteous God from bringing deserved judgment against this nation.

---

**Notes:-**

5. See: *A Practical Guide To Kabalistic Symbolism*, by Gareth Knight, p. 124ff.

---

*Page 58*

Is it any wonder that the battle seems so difficult? How have such evils like greed and conspiracy within our nation's leadership been able to rock this nation? How has the Federal Judicial system become such a power cult that it is able to violate our inalienable rights with total freedom? How have such Biblical opposed acts as abortion and homosexuality become accepted and even welcomed practices? When did our people give up the right of freedom OF (and not FROM) Religion? When did we say it was OK for the practice of Witchcraft and Satanism in our government and schools. When did humanism and the New Age philosophies replace Christianity as the Rock upon which this nation was built?

It began, when we allowed the soothsayers and worshipers of **JAO-BUL-ON** to lay out the National Capital as a giant, *Satanic Talisman*, an open door to the demonic world of darkness. **IT'S TIME WE TOOK THIS NATION BACK!**

Christian brothers and sisters, WE have the authority and power of the believer. WE have the Biblical promise and examples of the power of prayer, the miracle of intercession. WE have the need and the right to go to our knees in private and in our congregations to break the power of

these demonic abominations in our Nation, Church, and families. LET US DO BATTLE IN SPIRITUAL PLACES (**Eph. 6**). LET'S CLOSE THAT NO-LONGER-SECRET door of the enemy in our NATIONAL CAPITAL!

To those of you may read this and make light of this urgent message, the Bible speaks directly of this national sin:

**2 Corinthians 6:14, 15.**

14 "Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers; for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? And what communion hath light with darkness?

15 And what concord (agreement) hath Christ with Belial? Or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?

---

*Page 59*

Then verse 17 says:

**2 Corinthians 6:17**

17 "Come out from among them and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I (God) will receive you."

Even Elijah called out to his ancient people:

**1 Kings 18:18**

18 "Ye have forsaken the commandments of the LORD and thou hast followed Baal!

**1 Kings 18:21**

21 I cry out, How long halt ye between two opinions? If the LORD be God, follow Him: But if Baal (be your god), then follow Him.

If you are a member of a Masonic Lodge, I charge you to choose Jesus Christ and the church, or the Lodge and Lucifer, but stop playing games with God, your family and your own soul. There is a good reason why Masons do not allow Lodge prayers to include the name of Jesus. It's not His temple you worship in, but that of JABULON, or Lucifer! You are not bound by these blood oaths! RENOUNCE JAO-BUL-ON AND HIS OATHS AND BE SET FREE!

I pray that you will choose Jesus Christ, repent and be set free from this wicked power unto whom you have submitted your soul. If this is your desire, remember we have this promise in **1 John 1:9** -"If we CONFESS our sins, He (Jesus Christ) is faithful and just to forgive us our sins and to cleanse us from ALL UNRIGHTEOUSNESS."

This is something your Lodge and your Lodge affiliations can never and will never do. If you have a desire to know more about this true freedom in Jesus Christ, write to: *FREE THE MASONS MINISTRY*, P.O. Box 1077, Issaquah, WA 98027.

\* \* \* \* \*

It has been truthfully said that aliens control our country by controlling Congress. We have not had a truly American Government in Washington, D.C. for well over fifty years, no matter whether Republicans or Democrats have been in

---

*Page 60*

power. This alien control is seen when we take into account that there is very little change in government policies, when we see a change of Administration from one major party to the other. They are all controlled from the same international sources. Strangely enough, the majority of this pressure comes from a group of people we know as Ashkenazi Jews. This group, working with the Esau-Edom population of the United States, makes up about 95% of the present world Jewish population. We have been led to believe by Jewish statistics that this number is around 15 million, although, personally, I have reason to believe it is much higher. The Esau-Edomite Jews have been a parasitic people who have never been able to exist on their own, so we find them inter-breeding with anyone who will help them. They have made tremendous inroads into the royal families of Europe and have contaminated the royal blood line of King David until it is difficult to tell the difference between the Jew and the Israelite.

On pg. 76, of Rabbi Jack Moline's book *GROWING UP JEWISH*, we read:

"For years, anti-Semites have accused Jews of controlling Congress, and for years it has been denied. Ironically, as of 1984, the Jews do control Congress. A recent survey of the 435 representatives, shows that for all practical purposes, 219 are practicing Jews. Interestingly, twelve members of the Black Congressional Caucus are Ethiopian Jews. On the

Senate side, an astounding 62 out of 100 Senators identify themselves as Jews." (What he means by this I am not sure; possibly that they are Christian Zionists who vote the straight Zionist ticket every time - ED).

Appropriations to the State of Israeli are so high, because all 62 Senators have responded to the United Jewish Appeals with the cliché: "I gave at the office." Then suddenly they realize it was a matter of public record.

What we are going to seek to ascertain in the remainder of this book, is how this Talmudic Jewish influence has permeated Freemasonry and further increased the dictatorial control over the Christian world.

---

*Page 61*

## **7 - THE TALMUDIC AND MASONIC ZOO**

Before we get into our in-depth discussion of the Masonic Lodge and its connection with Zionist Talmudism, I believe it would be beneficial for us to look at some of the multitude of symbols which are used in worldwide FREEMASONRY and discuss their implication.

A great deal of the information in this chapter comes from Dr. Shepherd, a Mason for many years, who rose to a high degree before he became a Christian and saw the desperate need of exposing the Lodge. Dr. Shepherd is one of those rare, brave men, to whom God and country mean more than populof ty and personal safety. He has literally put his life on the line in order to expose this evil which has crept into our midst, in the "guise of sheep's clothing."

What I will share with you in this chapter, is a series of letters he wrote to me regarding FREEMASONRY and their ZIONIST CONNECTIONS. These letters may seem to be somewhat disconnected, but if you read them all, I believe you will see the underlying message.

Both TALMUDISM and FREEMASONRY are awash in animal symbolism. Each has its place in the ritual worship of the Talmudic and Masonic god.

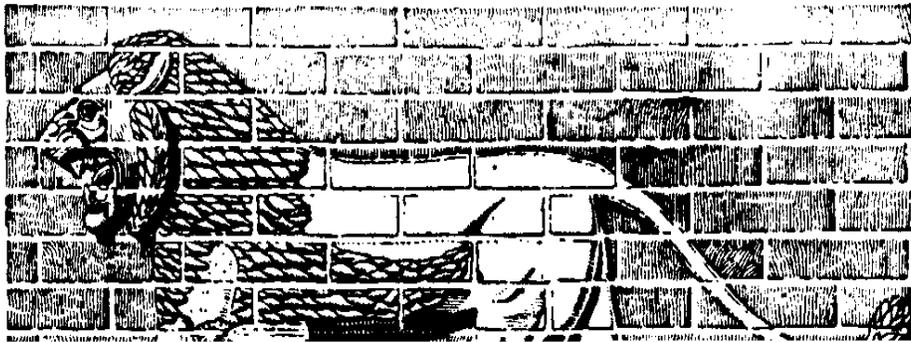
**First Letter:** "The Masonic Lodge is the Jew-lodge and every lodge is - no matter what name they use, Masonic or Jew. The fact which deceives so many, is that various names, titles, and lodges are given, but when you get to their roots you will see; First that a Jew started it; second, a Jew will

be its Supreme Commander, or Grand Dragon as the Jews call them. Jacobites, Rosicrucians, Knights Templar, Knights of Columbus, Elks, Moose,

---

*Page 62*

NOTE. The lion figure below adorned the wall of the throne-room in the palace of Nebuchadnezzar at Babylon (pg. 86). It is made of glazed brick in the brightest colors, which produced a gorgeous effect as architectural adornment. This art arose in Egypt, passed thence to Assyria and Babylonia, and was then adopted by the Persians.



Eastern Star, Shriners, are for all intents and purposes all *FREEMASONS*. These have fought my attempts to expose them and four attempts have been made against my life. Why? Because I know too much about them and try and alert others. In this first letter, I intend to show you who the Great Beast of Revelation 13 is and when I point this out, you will probably say: "Why didn't I see this. before?"

**Revelation 13:1 and 2**

"And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea ... and the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were the feet of a bear, and his mouth the mouth of a lion."

The word CUSH is used many times in the Bible to represent peoples from Africa and means LEOPARD to many people. When Jacob prophesied concerning his family in **Genesis 49:9**, he said of Judah:

"Judah is a lion's whelp: from the prey, my son thou art gone up; he stooped down, he couched as a lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse him up?"

The modern Ethiopians called themselves CUSHITES, or LEOPARDS In **Revelation 11:8**, we read about "*that great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and EGYPT.*" The Great image of the SPHINX is found in Egypt, near Cairo

---

*Page 63*

and is known in that part of the world as THE GREAT CAT! In the Egyptian *BOOK OF THE DEAD* the great god Toth says: "*I am RE, the MAUMAU*" MAU and LEOPARD have the same meaning!



In **Genesis 4:7**, when God spoke to Cain, after Cain became angry because God did not accept his offering, God said: "... *sin lieth at the door.*" The Jews who translated this deliberately changed the meaning of this verse, for the Chaldean word for **SIN**, as used here is CHATTAH or CHEETAH or LEOPARD. The word "**lieth**" should be "couches," and is the act of the female cat as she prepares to breed. In other words, this verse should have read: "The leopardess couches before you."

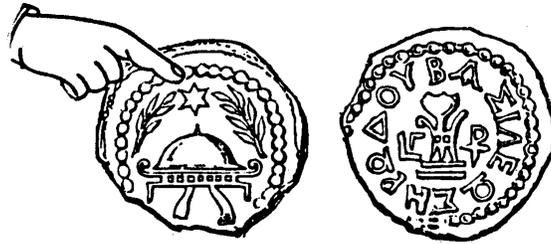
---

*Page 64*

When the question arises as to who was Cain's wife, the answer of course was she was the LEOPARDESS, NOT THE ANIMAL CAT, BUT A HUMAN WITCH.

Not how closely the **HOLYCAT** (CATHolic) is bound up in these verses. Don't say: "That's Rome," since Rome is only a small part of it. All seven churches in the book of Revelation claim to be catholic. The Apostle's Creed in its original form read: "I believe in the holy catholic (universal)

church." **CATHOLIC** goes back to the Garden of Eden and Genesis 3. In **Numbers 26:44**, we read about the **JESUITS** Have you ever heard that name before? Of course you have! The **JESUITS** are the **HOLY-CATS** (CATHolics) Old Cain was a CATHolic who sacrificed the EU-CHRIST.



**HEROD THE GREAT (37-4 B.C.)**

In the above picture of Herod's coin, 37 - 4 B.C., it had no connection with Rome but was of Jewish origin. A close perusal of Albert Pike's monumental work on **MASONRY, MORALS AND DOGAM**, take the **MASONIC LODGE** back to Cain.

**Second Letter:** Surprising enough, I begin my discussion of **FREEMASONRY** with **Genesis 3:1**. This serpent was not a snake. The Hebrew word under here is **NAHASH** The Navajo Indians still use this word today, it is pronounced **NAH-GAH-OSHEE** and means: "*witch doctor; guru; voodoo; sorcerer.*" That's what Cain was!

In Genesis 3, the Creator said to the "serpent," "*on thy belly you shall go.*" But the word "**BELLY**," should have

read: "On all fours shall you go." A cat travels on all fours doesn't it? Since **NAHASH IS A WITCH, AND A CAT IS ALWAYS ASSOCIATED WITH WITCHES AND WITCHCRAFT**, I believe the serpent was a **CAT**.

For further proof - What did Adam and Eve do when they disobeyed God by eating of the forbidden fruit? The Bible says they hid themselves among the trees of the garden, this is a characteristic of the CAT.

The LEOPARD, LEO (Lion), PAN (PANther) all come from the same word. Here are words with a similar meaning: PARD; panther; panthera; (PANTHERA is "female"); MAU; PUMA; CHATTAH; CHEETAH; CUSH; NIMROD. Each of these were HOLY CATS and were worshiped in their area and today, the cat is worshiped worldwide. In Central and South America it is the JAGUAR. But note carefully that the CAT is named after CUS H. This is what the Jews call "transmigration of the soul." The cat, according to them, is actually CUSH living in the CAT. This is why many Africans call themselves CUSHITES.

(When I was a Game Warden in Ethiopia, 1958-62, I was impressed by the reverence the animist [worshippers of the spirits of nature] natives had for the Hyena, called "fisi," which is one of the most horrible of the animals God created. In this part of the country, when a man or woman becomes too old to work, or benefit the family, they are often left outside the village fence and become living prey for the hyenas. The natives themselves, will not kill these horrible animals, although they prey on both human and cattle, because they believe the spirits of their ancestors, who the hyenas have devoured, live on in the animal - ED.)

The big CAT is the **LION**. The mouth of the LION is its most dangerous part and the MOUTH of the ancient family was called the PATRIARCH.

This opens a fact which has been hidden for thousands of years. We know that Catholics literally worship ST. PETER, he his called PATRA-arch, which means ANCIENT STONE.

---

*Page 66*

It is interesting to note that the word HAM is HA'MER or STONE. The PATRA-arch of the family is the ANCIENT STONE of the family. Since the head of the family, HAM was called the LION, therefore the church calls itself CATHolic.

If you will look closely at any picture of the Great CATHedral of Babylon, some call it the TEMPLE you will notice on each side of the entrance, a large stone lion with a man's head. The word "**HEDRA**," from which the last part of the word CAT-HEDRAL comes, means "head," or in most

cases "cat's head." This does not refer to leopards or cheetah's but to the King of Beasts, the **LION**. Thus the head of the **ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH**, St. Peter, is known in Egypt as **PTAH**, which means "Ancient Stone."

In the Egyptian *BOOK OF THE DEAD*, *the* word mouth is the LION. PTAH was Egypt's great god. The Bible tells us that Egypt is the land of HAM. You make the connection.

In CHALDEAN the Word BAB also means "mouth." Thus again "*the LION'S MOUTH*." The LEOPARD also has a mouth like a LION and the native word for him is **PARD**. What is a PARD? It is a **PANTHER** LION-LEOPARD the mouth or religion. In the U.S. the religion of the Beast is LIONISM or HAMISM or more commonly known as **BABYLONIANISM Revelation 11:8** refers to "That great city Babylon in Egypt." It is symbolic, since there was no great city in Egypt called BABYLON

It is interesting to note, that when you travel to Egypt and see the great SPHINX, you see a cat body with a human head, the same as in the doorway of the BABYLONIAN TEMPLE.

Many Jews carry a "cat's paw." Twelve LIONS stood on the six steps leading to Solomon's throne and Jacob said that JUDAH, representative of the JEWS was a "crouching lion," (Gen. 49:9).

---

*Page 67*

The cat represents a witch, witchcraft and the word "cat" in the ancient tongue meant "whore." This is where the term "cat house" came from. The cat is also called a "Pussy," which is the vulgar term used for a woman's sexual parts. These things, unknown to most Christians, had their beginnings from the time of Cain.

**Third Letter:** (I am only printing those things which pertain to FREEMASONRY. Dr. Shepherd has sent me much more, dealing with the Seedline theory and other matters, which we will not be covering in this book. This will be the concluding remarks from Dr. Shepherd. If any of my readers would like to contact him, please write me for his address - ED.)

Eve's penalty for eating the "forbidden fruit" was "death." (Gen. 2:17). When Cain offered his sacrifice to God, it was refused, not because it was

a vegetable sacrifice, as some preachers say, but because it was "devil's bread."

The root word for **CAIN**, or **CANA**, is "black" and this takes us to the root of FREEMASONRY The MASONIC password is **TU-BAL-CAIN** (See **Gen. 4:20-22**). It is CAIN, or the devil himself who admits one into the Masonic Lodge. If you don't want to take my word for it, then take the word of a strict Jew-Mason, who was converted to Christianity and had his life completely changed, the Apostle Paul. In **Philippians 3:2** he says: "*beware of DOGS, beware of EVIL WORKERS, BEWARE OF THE CONCISION.*" (The Greek word for "concision" is "*karatome*" which means: "to mutilate." Like in "circumcision.") Masons call themselves DOGS.

In **Isaiah 56:10** we read about "*...dumb dogs that cannot (or will not) bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber. Yea, they are greedy DOGS which can never have enough (are never satisfied) ...*" In **John 8:44** they are called: "*Of their father the devil,*" an apt description for Masons and Jews alike.

---

Page 68

The MAFIA, KGB, CIA, MOSSAD, the spies of MASONRY are the DOGS or DEVILS of FREEMASONRY. There is not a place on earth which is free from their spies. On every continent, in every country, city and town, these spies are present.

**Albert Pike**, the chief "guru" of MASONRY, says that Masons call their god THE GREAT ARCHITECT. If you read **Genesis 4:17**, you will find the name of the first Mason, CAIN, the builder, the architect.

Archaeologists do not know who built the Great Pyramids of Egypt, the greatest building project the world has ever known. They do not know who erected the mammoth images on Easter Island or the monoliths of Stonehenge, or the pyramids in Mexico on this continent.

Could CAIN have been called THE GREAT ARCHITECT, because he built the first recorded city? Could the builder of the Egyptian pyramids have been called THE GREAT ARCHITECT? Do you doubt that Masons are builders? Jesus hints at this when He spoke to the JEW-MASON Sin Matthew 21:42 and told them: "*... The stone which the builders (masons) rejected, the same is become the head of the corner.*"

If Masons worship Lucifer, as Albert Pike affirms, then THE GREAT ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE must of necessity be the devil - the BLACKDOG.

No one has ever been able to figure how the mammoth stones of the Great Pyramid, many weighing a hundred tons or more, were lifted 490 feet to be fitted in place. We have no modern machinery that can accomplish this. Could it have been done by demonic power?

(When I was in Ethiopia, I became acquainted with a Coptic priest who was a graduate of Cambridge University. He showed me the massive obelisk at Axum, the ancient capital of the Queen of Sheba's Empire. This huge stone is 97 feet tall, by 24 feet at the base and is estimated to weigh about

---

Page 69

2700 tons. It is hewn from a solid piece of black granite, the closest quarries of which are in Yemen, across 400 miles of land and the Red Sea. This monument, which is over 5,000 years old, was erected on a mountain plateau, about 7,000 feet elevation, which means this huge stone would have had to be moved up an almost perpendicular cliff, some 2,000 feet from the valley below. Again, modern engineers marvel at how this was done. This Coptic priest told me that the ancients had the power of "levitation." They were able to overcome gravity, he told me, through "spirit power." Is this how the Great Pyramid at Giza, Egypt was erected? - ED)

Could it have been demonic power that made these feats possible? The Apostle Paul tells us in **2 Thes. 2:9** about one whose coming would be "*after the working of Satan, with ALL POWER ...*" Does Satan have the power to move huge stones?

There is an authentic account of a scientist who was in the Amazon in 1987 and watched as natives erected a pyramid, moving huge stones into position through "spirit power." No, my skeptical friends, there is little doubt that Satan can lift huge stones and that the builder of the Great Pyramid was the GREAT ARCHITECT.

**Fourth Letter: THE CITY OF DEVILS**

1 - In Arabic, the word **CAIN**, or **CANA** means "devil." In **Revelation 18:2**, we are told that great **BABYLON** has "become the habitation (dwelling place) of devils, and the hold (cage) of every foul spirit ... " The first city, built by **CAIN**, was a "city of devils."

2 - **ENOS**, or **ENOCH**, after whom this first city was named, was the son of **CAIN**. This city was utterly depraved.

3 - **LAMECH** - the great-great-great (I think I have this right) grandson of **CAIN** married a woman whose name was **ADAH**. It is interesting to note that in India today, **ADA** or **ADAH**, is one of their most feared goddesses. She

---

*Page 70*

can cast deadly diseases on persons, they believe, on animals and even fish and crops and has been known to have her adherents burn the houses of those who refuse to sacrifice to her. **ZILLAH**, **LAMECH'S** second wife, means "shade," "ghost," or "demon." The question might be asked: "Is it possible for a man to live with a demon in a woman's form?" I believe it is and that demons can take any form they desire. There are documented reports of men who had lived with demons in human form. (Unfortunately, Dr. Shepherd does not give us this documentation -ED.)

4 - **GIANTS - Genesis 6:4**. The word used here for **GIANTS** is **GIGANTE** which does not refer to men of great size but to "demon possessed men." Could this be the meaning of verse 5 which says:

"And God saw the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually."

In other words, these men were "devils; witches; swamies; Masons."

5 - **HAM** was the founder of the city of **SODOM** after the Flood. Would you call this a "city of devils?"

6 - The **TOWER OF BABEL (Gen. 11:1-5)** was built by **CUSH** the "Great Cat," and **NIMROD**, the "hunter of men." Would you call this tower an evil place? All these places mentioned, were built by the Masonic god, **THE GREAT ARCHITECT**.

7 - The **PYRAMIDS** were probably built by the same god.

8 - **SOLOMON'S TEMPLE**, which many people believe was built for the glory of God, was a "temple of the devil.." It was erected for the worship of Lucifer, the Masonic god and this is why it is so important in Masonry.

---

*Page 71*

9 - **JEZEBEL** -this evil woman, who led her husband, the king of Israel and the Israel people into idolatry, was a witch. We see her mentioned in the "end times" as seducing the church at Thyatira (see Rev. 2:20).

10 - **JERUSALEM** - Many false religious prophets have taught that this was the "holy city." Not so! There is no letter "3" in the Hebrew language, so the name of this city in Palestine is GURU-SALEM "OU" means "black," "RU" means "stones." Why do the Jews and Masons want that place in Palestine? Because it was and is the **BABYLONIAN SYSTEM**. In Isaiah 57:3, 6 we read:

"But draw near hither, ye sons of the sorcerers (witches)  
among the smooth stones of the stream is thy portion ..."

The "smooth stones" represent the high gurus, witches, sorcerers, and officials of JUDAISM and FREEMASONRY.

11- **MYSTERY BABYLON** - Called in **Revelation 18:2** "the home of devils ..."

Masonry, my dear brothers, is of the devil. It is the city of the devil. It is:

- a. -The "great hypocrisy."
- b. -The "great conspiracy."
- c. -The "great beast."
- d. -The "great whore."
- e. -The "great sorceress."

**LETTER #5** - When Adam and Eve sinned, God made them coats of skin. Our pastors have told us these were sheep skins. I believe they were the skins of the lion and leopard and this is the reason why heathen high priests still use these skins as a sign of their high office.

**In their KABALLAH**, the Jewish **TALMUD-MISHNA**, the Jewish rabbis say: "*Ham smuggled and hid the coat of*

---

*Adam in the ark and used it after the Flood to gain power."* Could this have been the same garment that Achan took at Jericho (**Joshua 7:21**), some believe it was. The TALMUD says that **NIMROD** had received this garment which gave him great power and that this was stolen by **ESAU**, when he assassinated NIMROD. This is the reason, they claim, that Esau was so exhausted the day he sold his birthright to his brother Jacob (see **Gen. 25:30-32**). The story goes that he had been fleeing from NIMROD'S MEN, after he had killed their king.

The **NEW AGE of FREEMASONRY** is nothing new. It is the same old demonism, Satanism and voodooism which has been practiced worldwide since the Garden of Eden.

The god that Masons demand their "proselytes," or initiates" worship is Satan or Lucifer (see **Matt. 23:15**). This is confirmed by **Albert Pike** in his *MORALS AND DOGAM*. Masons believe there are two gods - brothers, if you will. There is LUCIFER, the "good guy," whom they worship, and ADONAY-JESUS Christ, who is the "bad guy." A constant warfare is going on between these forces of "good" and "evil." But of this you can be sure, THE GREAT ARCHITECT OF MASONRY is not the God of the Bible, or Christianity. Their symbol worldwide is that of the CAT.

It is interesting also to note that God calls PHARAOH, the king of Egypt, "the great dragon," (**Ezek. 29:3**). This is the same term used in **Rev. 12:9**. It does not refer to a man. You no doubt have heard Egypt called the "land of the PHARAOHS?" But in all actuality, it should be called "the land of the devil."

Ignorance of facts is the destruction of our white, Christian people. **Hosea 4:6** tells us that *"My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge."* Not "lack of education," but "lack of knowledge." -THE END-

---

I would like to thank Dr, Shepherd for his contribution. Many of you, no doubt will not agree with him and if you would like to contact him, please let me know.

In the next few pages, we will look at some of the occult symbols and advertisements which appear daily in American newspapers and magazines. Our country has literally been taken over by Satanism and the occult and both JUDAISM and FREEMASONRY has given their consent.

Advertisement

**MAGIC IN YOUR NAME  
YOUR MAGIC HOUR  
MYSTIC STONES  
COLOR MAGIC  
CANDLE MAGIC**

*1ST TIME  
PUBLISHED*

**SECRETS THOUSANDS OF 1  
FORBIDDEN  
KNOWLEDGE  
REVEALED**

**MOSES, THE WISEMEN AND  
APPLIED THESE FORMUL**



**BECOME RICH, FAMOUS, HAVE EVERYTHING YOU D**

FOLLOW THESE EASY INSTRUCTIONS  
AND CHANGE YOUR LIFE FOR THE BETTER

# SACRED MAGIC

NOT OF THE DEVIL -- BASED ON GOD'S WORD

**THE SACRED MAGIC**

As a youngster, William Alexander Orbell constantly asked questions about the mysteries of life and the Almighty Power of God. His parents and the family's minister answered his probing questions the best they could, but their answers were lacking until one day when fifth William was touched by the thunderous power of the Lord. A beautiful light surrounded him and he was given a divine message that he had been selected to receive and teach the most powerful and secret of THE SACRED MAGIC to all the world in the dawn of the GOLDEN AGE.

THE SACRED MAGIC is the essence of the mystic techniques given by me Alexander the Masters of Wisdom to Me, Orbell. To determine if you have been so CHOSEN to receive

magic word of the Magi and secrets which can help you to develop these wonderful powers which are positively God inspired and not from the Devil as some misguided theologians have had many to believe.

**MAKE A MAGIC MIRROR TO  
LOOK INTO THE FUTURE**

Know what the future holds! You will be taught how to turn any mirror into a magic mirror and when to use it for best results. This volume will tell you how to make apply certain ingredients with a potent symbol to turn this magic mirror into a roadmap that will enable you to: 1) Change your current habits; 2) Develop spiritual gifts; 3) Communicate with the subconscious mind to learn what is to come; 4) All around your knowledge answer the following questions:

- ( ) Do I want more joy, love, happiness, wealth, health, success?
- ( ) Do I desire to know and work with the unseen forces of the universe for dynamic success in all that I do?
- ( ) Can I do so, help, advise, overcome, begin, evidence, know, work, do, see, understand, power, I can?
- ( ) Can I want total control of all situations which manifest

even in invisible realms and other dimensions of the world and on other spiritual advanced planes and understand how they affect

**STONES, COLORS & C**

It will be revealed to the reader how

**3 EXI  
ADDI  
LUCK"  
WAY  
IN  
FIVE PO  
OF TH**

These talks with King Sol instructions which will be given which is used to to humankind talismans have for individuals know of the po

with the rest of the "in  
ough hogwash such as  
UNITY!

Why don't you get on the "band wagon" w  
crowd," SUCKER. We make millions thro  
this. — YOUR JEWISH AND MASONIC FRATER

*Illustration for Bottom of Page 73*



1



2



3



4



5



6

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| <ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. FIRE ON THE ALTAR AND SERPENTS REPRESENTING THE TRIAD.</li> <li>2. THE TRIAD REPRESENTED BY A HUMAN FIGURE AND SERPENTS.</li> <li>3. THE TRIAD REPRESENTED BY A HUMAN FIGURE, A CONCHA AND SERPENT.</li> <li>4. THE TRIAD REPRESENTED BY THE SERPENT, THE</li> </ol> | <p>CONCHA, AND MATERNAL SYMBOL.</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>5. THE MITHRAIC FIGURE OF AZON, A HUMAN FIGURE EN-CIRCLED WITH A ZONE COMPOUND OF A SERPENT.</li> <li>6. THE TREE OF WISDOM EN-CIRCLED BY THE SERPENT, SYMBOLIZING THE MALE AND FEMALE CREATIVE PRINCIPLES.</li> </ol> |
|--|---|

[Illustration for Page 74](#)



Smiling mouse  
with eyes closed

You are cordially invited to meet  
the engaging and whimsical  
and utterly delightful  
Woodmouse family



Mouse with  
a small object



Mouse with  
a large round object



Mouse  
and  
mouse



Mouse with  
a small object



Mouse wearing  
a hat



Mouse wearing  
a hat

A wonderful collection of delicate, hand-painted porcelain figurines

**JEWISH VOODOO DOLLS** – How many Christians might be  
tempted to buy them? Cure aren't they?



A popular amulet (representing mysticism)  
often worn by professing Christians.

*Illustration for Page 75*

Advertisement

# \$400,000 FOR YOU IN 40 FABULOUS DAYS?

## That's the astounding promise of the Long-Lost, Legendary Aztec Rain God!

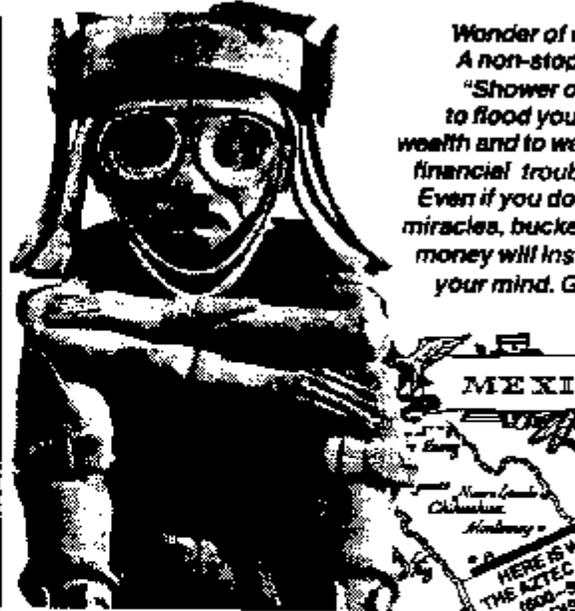
This is your lucky day! A day you will always remember and bless! If you hurry...

What I am offering you, right here and now, is the mind-boggling opportunity to be drenched. Not with water but money! That's right. *Money!* The real, green McCoy! More money than you have ever seen or ever hoped to see.

So get ready for a momentous event: To be on the glorious receiving end of a torrential downpour of honest-to-goodness cash! *Guaranteed!*

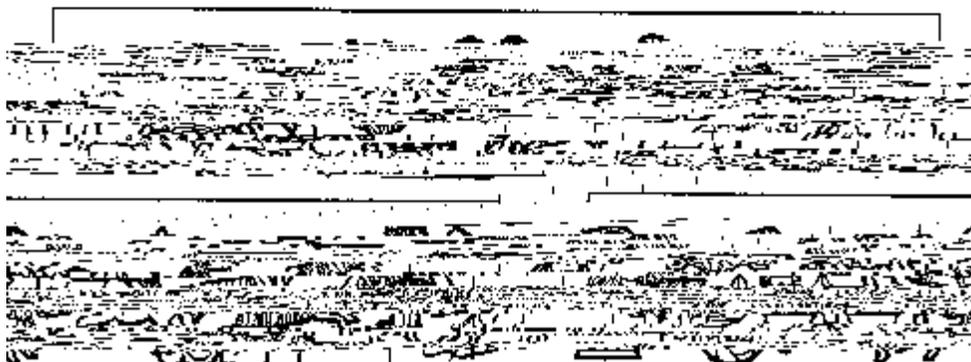
Thank it! Enough solid stacks of money to finally put an end to economic nightmares. To let you pay off mounting piles of bills. To sock away in your savings account. Or to splurge on a new car, new house, new TV, and all the other great possessions you've always wanted but never could afford. *Guaranteed!*

**But first, who is the Aztec Rain God? And how can he give you a "Shower of Cash" for 40 days straight?**



*Wonder of  
A non-stop  
"Shower of  
to flood you  
wealth and to we  
financial trout  
Even if you do  
miracles, bucks  
money will ins.  
your mind. G*

Would you believe Christians are "sucked in" by frauds like this? Ask yourself who sponsors such trash?



Daily horoscopes.

Occult signs of the Zodiac. Used with

[Illustration for Page 76](#)

**GOD IS WILLING TO GIVE YOU THE POWER TO CHANGE YOUR LIFE OVERNIGHT**

**JESUS, NOSTRADAMUS, EDGAR CAYCE, JOHN F. KENNEDY & OTHER GREAT MEN DREW UPON THIS AMAZING FORCE NOW BY FOLLOWING SIMPLE INSTRUCTIONS YOU CAN LEARN TO...**

**EXPERIENCE THE**

# **DIVINE FIRE**

**GUARANTEED: IN JUST 24 HOURS YOU WILL POSSESS NEW FOUND WEALTH. ABUNDANT HAPPINESS. UNPARALLELED GOOD LUCK. YOU WILL EXPERIENCE VISIONS, SEE INTO THE FUTURE, AS WELL AS MASTER THE ABILITY TO TALK WITH SUPERIOR BEINGS WHO CONTROL OUR DESTINY & THE FATE OF THE WORLD!**

**GET READY FOR THE IMPOSSIBLE TO HAPPEN!**

Can't seem for an "ordinary" life, almost everything you see to do that... and you're not a... **THIS IS THE**... for the things you've been dreaming about. **When you experience the "Divine Fire," you will find a performance strength in you...**

**FOR EXAMPLE:**

The renowned astrologer... **Edgar Cayce, known as the "Sleeping Prophet," was able to...**

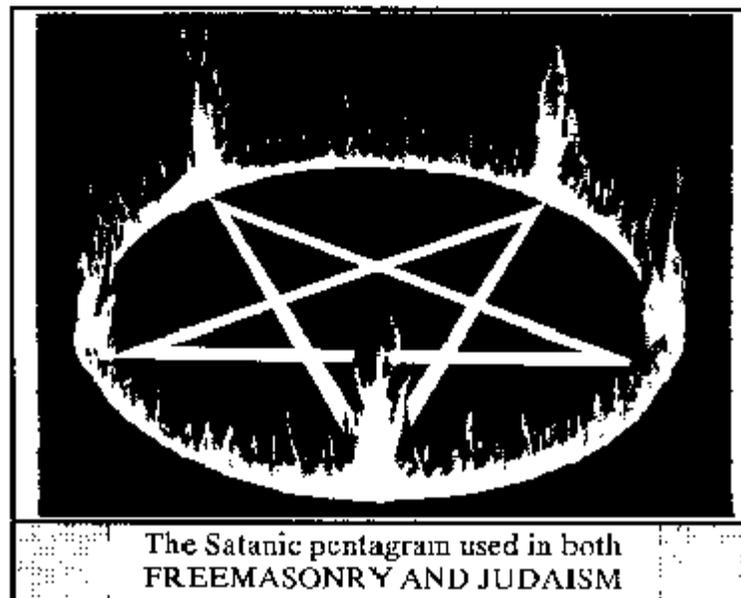
**DRAW DOWN THE HOLY SPIRIT**

This same ability notes that... **What less than average in re...**

**CREATE LIFE'S GREATEST BLESSINGS**



**More occult, blasphemous "sleight of hand." Matthew 24:24 warns us that — "There shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall show great signs and wonders, inasmuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect."**



[Illustration for Page 77](#)

Advertisement

# SECRETS ENTRUSTED TO A FEW



## The Unpublished

There are some things that can not be generally told—things you ought to know. Great truths are dangerous to some—but factors for personal power and accomplishment in the hands of those who understand them. Behind the tales of the miracles and mysteries of the ancients, centuries of their secret probing into nature's laws—their amazing discoveries of the hidden processes of man's mind, and the mastery of life's elements. Once shrouded in mystery to avoid their destruction by mass mind and ignorance, these facts remain a useful heritage for the thousands of men and women who privately use them in their homes today.

To persevere in the face of adversity is the true test of a man's character. The Rosicrucians teach the art of overcoming the fear of man and the fear of death.

### THIS FREE BOOK

The Rosicrucians (not a religion), an age-old brotherhood of learning, have preserved this secret wisdom in their archives for centuries. They now invite you to share the practical helpfulness of their teachings. Write today for a free copy of the book, "The Mastery of Life." Within its pages may lie a new opportunity for you. Address: Scribe BCK

The Rosicrucians teach the art of overcoming the fear of man and the fear of death.

## The ROSICRUCIANS

(AMORC) • SAN JOSE • CALIFORNIA 95191 • U.S.A.

This organization is very closely connected to FREEMASONRY. Beware of "false prophets."

THE  
FR



## *Illustration for Page 78*

---

*Page 79*

### **8 - JEWISH INFLUENCE ON FREEMASONRY**

Beginning with this chapter we will get into an in-depth discussion of FREEMASONRY and the "Hidden Power" which makes it operate and successful.

Much has been said about the Jewish, or maybe it would be more accurate to say the Zionist, interests which influence Freemasonry. Few members of the lower orders know the significance of this, or its importance to them, This is especially true if they are Christians.

There is no doubt that the Zionist question **MUST** be linked with the MASONIC question. At present, as in the past, Zionist world leaders, and men in high positions with the Masonic organization, have worked "hand in glove" for a universal world revolution, which will bring in the One-World Church and a One-World Government. Many Masonic Lodges are exclusively Jewish, as are the B'nai B'rith Lodges, the mother of the infamous and very dangerous Anti-Defamation League, which is an unregistered agent of a foreign government (Israeli) which has been allowed by our government to operate unhindered on American soil. Although this Jewish organization is totally illegal, such is the strength of both the Masonic and Zionist Lobby in Washington, D.C., that the Government refuses to do anything to curb their power or control their operations on American soil, often at the expense of American citizens.

Wherever you look, you will find Freemasonry upholding and defending Zionist interests, even to the detriment of the safety of this country. This in itself should give you a good idea of the entwining interests of the two which can be seen in the seventy U.S. Senators who are

---

*Page 80*

Zionist controlled and vote a "straight Zionist ticket" when the interests of Zionism come to the fore. These men in Washington, who have taken an

oath to defend this country and its Constitution from all enemies, both foreign and domestic, will vote for Israeli interests, even when they are contrary to the well being of this country. For all intents and purposes, these men are TRAITORS. in the Constitution, ARTICLE III, Section 3, gives a definition of TREASON, which is so clear that even a Fifth Grader can understand it. It says: "*Treason shall consist only in levying war against them (the US.) adhering to their enemies; giving them aid and comfort.*" If what has been done for the Israelis in recent years, has not been "giving aid and comfort to our enemies," then I fail to understand the meaning of the English language.

For all intents and purposes, the A.D.L. has become an unofficial part of the U.S. Justice Department, giving them periodic biased reports on "terrorism and anti-Semitism" in the U.S., which is "extremely prejudicial" to Christian patriots. Every effort to investigate the power of the A.D.L. has been thwarted by establishment lawyers in high places, almost all of whom are either Jews and/or Masons.

There are two theories regarding the TALMUDIC influence in Freemasonry:

1.- That the Jewish leadership, worldwide, created Masonry in order to corrupt the nations of Christendom and propagate the final world domination for Zionism. In other words, this idea says that Freemasonry is merely a tool of world Jewry.

This idea is supported by an article written by **Dr. Isaac M. Wise**, a Jew, and published in *THE ISRAELITE OF AMERICA*, Aug. 3, 1866. He said:

"Masonry is a Jewish institution, whose history, degrees, charges, passwords and explanations are Jewish from end to end."

---

*Page 81*

One can easily believe this, if they compare the oaths of Freemasonry with those of the TALMUD, which is the "life blood" of modern Judaism.

2.- Second, is the idea that Freemasonry was a good, sound institution in principle, but that revolutionary agitators, principally Jewish, took advantage of its organization as a secret society and penetrated it little by little until they gained control of it. These Zionists, they say, corrupted Masonry and turned it from its moral and philanthropic aim, to employ it for revolutionary purposes.

In support of this contention, we have the writings of such men as the Jew Bernard Lazare in his book L 'ANTISEMITISME, in which he states:

"What were the relations between the Jews and the secret societies? That is not easy to elucidate, for we lack reliable evidence . . . they are not necessarily in the head, the soul, the Grand Masters of Masonry. It is certain, however, that there were Jews at the very cradle of Masonry, kabalistic Jews, as some of their rites prove."

## **9 - JEWISH INFLUENCE ON MASONRY DEMONSTRATED**

BY REASON: These arguments can be summed up as:

- a.- Freemasonry is a secret society
- b.- Freemasonry is directed by an international minority,  
and,
- c. -Freemasonry has sworn implacable hatred for  
Christianity.

These are some of the same characteristics which can be found in international Judaism and which could prove Jewish influence in the Lodge. Jews have more to gain from Freemasonry than anyone else.

---

*Page 82*

NOTE CAREFULLY:

- 1.- Many of the external trappings of Freemasonry, such as its ritual, symbols, terminology, legends, etc., are of Jewish origin.
- 2.- The philosophy or religion of esoteric Freemasonry (that understood only by the inner circle) is practically identical to that of the Jewish Cabala.
- 3.- Certain small groups of Jews, of immense influence and wealth, are leading Freemasons, and;
- 4.- A larger group of very influential Jews, pursue the same goals as Freemasonry, using similar means and are in close alliance with them.

I believe it would only be honest to say here, that although the Jewish element in Freemasonry is of greatest importance, and that Jewish Masonic leaders often exploit the Lodge for their own nefarious purposes, it is unjust to accuse all Jews, or all Masons of being involved in this scheme for world control. Many of the "Lesser Jews," the ones which you and I are most apt to rub shoulders with, just as many members of the Masonic Blue Lodge, know very little about this international scheme for world control, and are innocent dupes of a power that is over them. Many of these people are against One-World government, without realizing that their leaders are pushing them into it. These are the ones who must be reached with the truth. We know that it will be next to impossible to reach those in high positions, as their mind is already "set in cement," but we hope to reach those who have been "hoodwinked" into a society they really know very little about and which many of them would repudiate if they knew the truth.

The Jewish people have suffered, are suffering, and will suffer severely in the future, because of wicked, unscrupulous atrocities committed by the ruling Jewish-Masonic junta.

---

*Page 83*

## **10 - MODERN JUDAISM**

It is necessary for you to have at least a "nodding acquaintance" with the Babylonian Talmud, which is the heart blood of modern Judaism, in order for you to understand the influence it exerts on Freemasonry.

Modern Judaism, according to Jewish sources, is modern Pharisaim. Rabbi Louis Finkestein, head of the Jewish Theological Seminary of America, in the foreword to his first edition of THE PHARISEES, THE SOCIOLOGICAL BACKGROUND OF THEIR FAITH, says on p.21:

"... Judaism ... Pharisaim ... Talmudism became Medieval Rabbinism; Medieval Rabbinism became Modern Rabbinism. But throughout all the changes in name; the spirit of the ancient Pharisees survives unaltered."

**Rabbi Michael Rondkinson**, in his book THE HISTORY OF THE TALMUD, writes:

"The source from which Jesus of Nazareth drew His teachings, which enabled Him to revolutionize the world ...

is the Talmud ... the written form of that which, in the times of Jesus, was called the 'Traditions of the Elders.'"

The falsity of this statement can easily be seen, when one does some research into this religious book of the Jews and then looks at the statements made by Jesus Christ in regard to them in both **Matt. 15:9** and **Mark 7:7, 13**. In this latter Scripture, speaking directly to the Pharisees, He said:

"You make the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered; and many such things do ye."

The TALMUD is so filthy and absurd, that it is blasphemy to say that Jesus drew the teachings of Christianity from this religious cesspool.

The second major source of Judaism is the **Cabala**, sometimes spelled Kabbala. This is the mystic, corrupt,

---

*Page 84*

occult teachings that apostate Judeans brought home with them when they returned from seventy years of Babylonian captivity. The TALMUD was begun about 500 B.C. and was finally completed, in its written form, about 500 A.D. at the great Jewish center in Alexandria, Egypt. It contains the arguments of leading Jewish Rabbis as they argue over points in the Jewish religion. Today, the vast majority of religious Jews look to the TALMUD as their guide in religious and civil matters and it has rightly been called by them, the "heart blood of modern Judaism." In the minds of most Jews, it has replaced the ancient TORAH. Even in the time of Jesus, the Pharisees bragged about how they followed the teachings of Moses and were repudiated by Christ when He told them: "*Had you believed Moses, you would have believed me; for he wrote of me.*" (**John 5:46**). In another place (**Matt. 23:2**) -

"The scribes and Pharisees sit in Moses' seat (in other words they had usurped the authority of Moses); All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, that observe and do; but do not do after their works; for they say, and do not."

In other plainer words, they were "hypocrites" and this is what He called them to their face (See **Matt. 23:15**) - "Woe, unto you, scribes and

Pharisees, hypocrites! for you compass (go over) sea and land to make one proselyte (convert), and when he is made, you make him two-fold more a child of hell than yourself."

Pretty plain talk, isn't it?

The Jewish **apologist, Bernard Lazare** refers to the TALMUD as "the creator of the Jewish nation, and the mould of the Jewish soul" (L'ANTISEMITISME, p.293).

The TALMUD is impregnated with hatred for Jesus Christ and the Christian church, although some of the more virulent passages have been removed from the English translations and are unknown to many liberal and non-religious Jews. They are still taught in the Jewish seminaries.

---

*Page 85*

The Cabala was originally used to indicate that portion of the Mosaic law which was handed down by tradition. Since about the Thirteenth Century, however, it has come to refer to the esoteric (understood only by the upper elite) and occult doctrines of Judaism, which were learned in Babylon and are woven into the tapestry of Freemasonry. The most authoritative work on the Jewish Cabala can be found in the **ZOHAR** or **SEPHERLA-ZOHAR**, WHICH IS PART OF THE 63 VOLUME TALMUD.

These books contain the mystical, occult teachings of modern Judaism and Freemasonry and are often tied in closely with mystic occult teachings from the Far East. This system of occultism is sometimes called "*hermeticism*," named after the god Hermes, who was the Greek god of wisdom, corresponding to the Roman god Mercury. (We see his symbol in many areas of modern life, such as the telegraph service.)

This belief takes in "Theosophism," which means the "physical appearance of God to man." Christian Science, Neo-Platonism, Judaism and Jewish heathen Cabalism. It is actually part of the revival of the Gnostic heresies which played such havoc in the First century Christian church and which provided the Christian world of Constantine, with an acceptable substitute for Christianity. Their adherents are still attempting to do this in Freemasonry.

The major connection between Judaism and Freemasonry can be seen in the Cabala, where there is a very close association between the secret teachings and doctrines of Judaism and Freemasonry.

One school of thought is that Freemasonry was brought into existence by the Jews, for the destruction of Christianity. This view, of course, is accepted by acknowledged anti-Jewish writers. However, it does not come into accord with established facts, since the Jews were

---

*Page 86*

excluded from many of the early English and French Lodges of the 18th Century.

The second school of thought is that Jewish Cabalistic tradition is one of the principle means through which Eastern occultism has been transmitted to the Christian world. This can be seen most clearly in the **NEW AGE MOVEMENT**, which has swept like wildfire through the Christian world in recent months. When men begin to lean on their own understanding, rather than the Word of God, and seek to "do their own thing," instead of obeying His law, they are easy prey for philosophies such as the **NEW AGE**.

Most of the leaders in Illuminism and Communism were initiated into the secrets by Jewish cabalists, as were early Masonic leaders such as Albert Pike. They drew their inspiration from secret Jewish writings. This can be clearly seen by an honest perusal of Pike's *MORALS AND DOGMA*. (It can also be seen by reading Nesta Webster's *SECRET SOCIETIES AND SUBVERSIVE MOVEMENTS*, Chapters 7, 8 and 9.

Many of the Jewish cabalists were **MARRANOS** a name given to them in Spain, where they supposedly converted to Catholicism in order to avoid the persecution of the Inquisition. During the day, they were Catholics, sometimes even priests and Cardinals, but at night they would revert back to Judaism and in their secret enclaves, they followed the occult practices of ancient Babylon, even including human sacrifices. When war between England and Spain became a reality, many of these Marannos threw off their protective cloak of Christianity and openly reverted to Judaism and were welcomed by the English.

To see how these secret Jews operate, it is only necessary to look at the controversial book *The Protocols Of The Learned Elders Of Zion*. (Many who have read this far, will state: "But those have been proven to be counterfeit.")

---

This was disapproved in a Swiss court of law. But be that as it may, I would use the same argument used by **Henry Ford, Sr.**, in 1926, when he said concerning the PROTOCOLS words to the effect that whether they are counterfeit or not, didn't really matter, because it was an established fact that world Jewry was using them as a "blueprint" and were following them to the letter.)

I do not have time here to go into a discussion of this much maligned document, except to say that it follows very closely a much simpler blueprint of a similar document which printed in 1889, by **James de Rothschild** and was a copy of a document which was sent out to European Jews in 1289, by **Rabbi Chemor**, head Rabbi of France.

Chemor wrote to the Grand Sanhedrin of France: "The advice of the Grand Satraps (world governors of the Jews) and Rabbis is as follows:

- 1.- Make your sons merchants, that little by little they may despoil Christians of their possessions.
- 2.- Make of your sons doctors and apothecaries, that they may take away Christian lives.
- 3.- Make of your sons, canons and clerics (clergies), that they may destroy Christianity from within. (There is hardly a Christian Seminary in America, which is not infiltrated by Jewish professors on their faculty).
- 4.- Arrange for your sons to become advocates and lawyers, and see that they mix themselves up with the affairs of the State, in order that by putting Christians under your yoke, you may dominate the world and be avenged on them

- SIGNED: *V. S. S. V. F. F. Prince of the Jews.*

It is not difficult to see how international Judaism, especially Zionism, has followed this Protocol and how they have been helped into positions of world power by FREEMASONRY.

---

There is no question, among those who have studied the Illuminati and their plan for world conquest, that their leadership was composed almost

entirely of Jewish Masons. Mirabeau, a French Jew, in his MEMOIRS DE MIRABEAU, vol.III, p.60, stated that the program of the Illuminati which involved him, came about because of his intimate involvement in the inner circle of Freemasonry. He was a member of the Lodge of St. Theodore, to which **Adam Weishaupt**, the founder of the Illuminati, belonged.

There is much evidence available that the program for revolution which was carried out in France, was formulated in the Lodges of German Freemasons, who formed the nucleus of the Illuminati in 1776.

(Although Weishaupt used Freemasonry as a step towards more power, he hated it and was its enemy.)

**Arthur Pruess**, an American author, in his book A STUDY IN FREEMASONRY, shows the close connection between Masonry and the Jewish Cabal. He sums up his arguments from the celebrated Masonic leader, Albert Pike:

"All true dogmatic (stating an opinion without proof) religions come from the Kabbala and lead back to it; all that is scientific and great in the religious dream Of all the illuminated such as Bachme, Swedenborg, St. Martin, and others similar, is borrowed from the Kabbalah. All the Masonic associations owe their secrets and symbols to it."<sup>1</sup>

In 1901, a German Mason by the name of Findel wrote:

"It is less a question of a struggle for the interests of humanity, than a struggle for the interests and domination of Judaism. In this struggle, Judaism reveals itself as the dominant power to which Freemasonry must submit. Indeed, we should not be astonished by this, for in a hidden and carefully disguised manner, Judaism is already the dominate power in many lodges in Europe.

---

**Notes:-**

1. Taken from Pike's *Morals and Dogma*, pp. 744-745.
-

"So far as Germany is concerned, it must not be forgotten that it (Judaism) is the master of the financial and commercial markets, master of the press, both political and Masonic, and that millions of Germans are financially its (Judaism's) debtors."<sup>2</sup>

It might be of interest to note that at this time, International Judaism was preparing the takeover of the world by the destruction of two great Christian nations in Europe. They knew that both Russia and Germany stood in their path of world aggression, so as early as 1900, the Jewish Cabal had a war chest of some \$2-billion, laid aside specifically for the destruction of Christian Germany. This was long before a little Austrian "paperhanger" by the name of Adolf Hitler came on the scene.

The International Jewish Cabal, planned in its long range scheme of things, the ultimate destruction of Canada and the United States, in order to control the Western Hemisphere. Those of us who have been a student of the Jewish question, have seen this assault in operation in this country for over fifty years. (For those who would like more information on this phase of the conspiracy, I would suggest you write for my book THE GREAT CONSPIRACY).

### **The Cabala and the Talmud**

Nahmanides, Solomon ibn Adret, Joseph Caro, Moses Isserles, and Elijah b. Solomon of Wilna were not only supporters of the Cabala, but even contributed largely to its development. As these men were the actual representatives of true Talmudic Judaism, there must have been something in the Cabala that attracted them. It can not have been its metaphysics; for Talmudic Judaism was not greatly interested in such speculations. It must be, then, that the psychology of the Cabala, in which a very high position is assigned to man, appealed to the Jewish mind. - from: *The Jewish Encyclopedia*, Vol. III, "CABALA" pg. 478 (1903).

---

#### **Notes:-**

2. J. G. Findel, *Die Als Freimaurer*, 1901.

---

## 11 - THE EARLY RECORD OF JEWISH INFILTRATION

The leaders of Freemasonry love to boast about their leadership in the French Revolution. So do the Jews! "When the Bastile fell," said Bonnet, the speaker at the Grand Orient Assembly in 1904, "Freemasonry had the supreme honor of giving humanity the chart which it had lovingly elaborated."

On August 15, 1789, the Constitutional Assembly of France, of which more than 300 members were Masons, adopted almost word for word, the form determined in the Lodges, which became known as the *'Declaration of the Rights of Man.'* It was a simple denunciation of the Kingship of Jesus Christ, and membership in His body, the church. The French State openly declared in this Masonic prepared document, that they no longer acknowledged any duty towards God or Jesus Christ and that they no longer recognized the dignity of membership in the Christian church. It organized a vicious attack against Jesus Christ and His Kingdom, which has been carried on relentlessly until the present day.

That was their first step. The subservience of Freemasonry to Judaism soon showed itself. When the question of Jewish emancipation came up in the Constitutional Assembly (1789-1791), it was Masonic deputy Mirabeau, who linked up with the Jews of Berlin and A. DuPont, who rendered the first secret service of Judaism by Freemasonry. There were many more such acts to follow

By 1789, the French State had completely ostracized Christianity, while admitting Jews to full membership. This accounted for the domination of state after state in Europe by the Jews. During successive Masonic

revolutions from 1789 to the Spanish Revolution in 1931, the world had heard of the enlightening reforms which separated church from state.

With these reforms came a proliferation of divorce, secularization of education, the suppression of Christianity, the neutralization of private

property and the unrestrained license of the press for the glorification of world Zionism and Masonry.

As early as 1922, the Assembly of the Grand Lodge of France began to work towards the formation of a United States of Europe, as the forerunner of their Federation of the World.

In North America - Canada and the United States - Masonry and Zionism worked hand in hand, as they invited these two Christian nations to give up their sovereignty and enter a world Federation which would be controlled by Masonic Jews. But we had enough patriotic Congressmen in Washington at that time, that their dream was disrupted and our entrance into the League of Nations was voted down.

In April of 1919, **Mr. Outerdyke**, the Dutch minister to Russia at St. Petersburg, wrote in a British "white paper:"

"Unless Bolshevism is nipped in the bud immediately, it is bound to spread in one form or another over Europe and the whole world. It is organized and worked by Jews who have no nationality, and whose one object is to destroy for their own ends, the existing order of things."

His warning went unheeded, in England particular

In G. K. WEEKLY, Feb. 4, 1937, renowned writer **Hilliare Belloc** wrote:

"As for any who does not know that the present revolutionary movement in Russia is Jewish, I can only say that he must be a man who is taken in by the suppression of our deplorable press."

---

*Page 92*

All branches of Freemasonry at their highest levels are essentially opposed to Christianity. As a rule, Freemasons admit the existence of God, but they themselves openly confess that they do not adhere to this truth. They allow their members the greatest license on this point, as they are at liberty to believe that God exists, or that He does not.

The recognition by the Grand Lodges of the article relating to the *GRAND ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE*, does not signify that this branch of Freemasonry accepts the supremacy of Jesus Christ. Like all sections of

Masonry, which put Buddha and Confucius on the same level as Jesus Christ, they deny Christ's role as mediator between God and man. Many of the English Lodges are made up completely of Jews, who of course deny the divinity of Jesus Christ.

The formation of Masonic "toleration of all religions," is actually a positive hatred of the Divine plan for man's salvation, through the death and resurrection of Jesus Christ.

Some Masons believe that their association goes back to Adam and we have seen in Dr. Shepherd's explanation, that he believes it goes back to CAIN at least. Other Masons try and trace its foundation back to Abraham, Moses, or David and Solomon.

The modern version of Freemasonry had its roots in Europe during the rapid rise of atheism and anti-Christianity. By the beginning of the Nineteenth Century, the Reformation Movement had about run its course. The principles of the Reformation, which had allowed private interpretation of the Scriptures and which had been introduced with the best of intentions as the pure worship of Jesus Christ, had ended, as men's efforts often do, by leaving no part of Christ's teaching unchallenged. Men began to attack His divinity, His resurrection and His very existence. These were men who called themselves Christian.

---

*Page 93*

It was during this time, about 150 years ago, that a German Jewish philosopher named **Ludwig Feurbach** declaimed: "*Man will finally be truly free, when he realizes there is no god of man, but man himself*" This idea became so deeply implanted in the diseased brain of a young Jewish radical named **Karl Mordecal Marx**, that it became the foundation of both Illuminism and Communism.

A LEAGUE was begun in Germany by a man named Socinus, which bound groups of Polish and German Protestants into a League, or Lodge, if you will, where the only requirement was an undying hatred and opposition to the Roman Catholic Church.

A man by the name of **Boyle** threw doubt on everything which had been taught by Christianity, while **Spinoza** destroyed what little respect was left for the Deity. Both deists and pantheists (the doctrine that God is not a personality but that all forces are t, wnifestation of the self-existing

universe and are therefore gods). This theory made so much headway in Europe and England in the early 1800's as to almost destroy Christianity.

What had once been Protestantism, often turned into what was popularly called "Free Thinking." France owed its evil pre-eminence in a great degree to a man named **Voltaire**. He was an extraordinary man and was possibly the greatest disciple of atheism and "Free Thinking" the world has ever known. Abetted and aided by Judaism, he set out to destroy the Christian world. He once bragged that what Christ and His disciples had taken almost 2,000 years to develop, he would destroy in one generation. He was the son of ardent Roman Catholic parents, with excellent schooling and had been trained by the Jesuits. (It may be of interest to note here that the Jesuits were controlled by Jews who had infiltrated the order begun by Fr. Ignatius Loyola in 1534).

Voltaire had been trained to be a lawyer and apparently learned all the guile and trickery for which the Jesuits were

---

*Page 94*

noted. At this time, the courts of Europe were rotten to the core. Many of their leaders, often professing to be Christian, were libertarians of the worst sort, showing very little Christian fruit in their lives.

The court of Catherine the Great, in Russia, for instance, was noted for its unabashed lewdness, while the court of Frederick the Great of Prussia was so corrupt that it cannot even be

restrained by decent language. The Regent of Orleans and Louis XV of France, had carried sexual license to such an extent that the Court at Versailles was in utter confusion. Vice became the order of the day and as a consequence, the libertines hated anyone who took exception to their excesses.

Voltaire, appearing in the midst of this scene was a witty, sarcastic, vicarious fellow who found himself at home with the voluptuaries who filled Paris.

His conduct was so bad however, and his habit of ridiculing royalty so open, that he landed in the Bastille at the age of 27. He was liberated in 1727, on the condition that he leave France and never return. He crossed the English Channel and lived in England for half a century in what was

described as: *"the most perfect incarnation of Satan the world had ever seen."*

At this time, the society of Freemasonry was just beginning to gain a foothold in London, and Voltaire became an enthusiastic member of one of the Lodges. He returned to the continent during the years 1726-1728, where he became an adept, not only for Freemasonry, but also of infidelity. His hatred of the monarchical government of France, which had imprisoned him, was almost beyond human understanding.

He was a master of French prose and his writings against morality and Christianity were received with great favor by the corrupt, reading public of his day. He was adept at the

---

*Page 95*

use of ridicule and blasphemy, which he used against anything that smacked of Christianity.

Nothing was sacred to him and he viciously attacked Joan D'Arc, the "Maid of Orleans," with as little scruples as he attacked Christianity. His teaching was that a reign of terror would spread over the world and that it would continue as long as there was a vestige of Christianity left. His teaching was actually the forerunner of Communist terror today.

He was an adept liar and wrote to his disciple Theriot: "Lying is a vice when it does evil. It is a great virtue when it does good. Be therefore more virtuous than ever. It is necessary to lie like a devil, not timidly, and for a time, but boldly and forever."

He was a profound hypocrite who used religion when it became necessary for his evil purposes. Writing to a man named Damilaville, he said: "The Christian religion is an infamous religion, an abominable hydra which must be destroyed by a hundred invisible hands. It is necessary that philosophers course through the streets to destroy it. Let us crush the wretch!"

At one point in his life when he had an accident and broke a blood vessel, he thought he was about to die and called a priest to whom he made confession and even signed a written confession in which he decried his evil life and asked God to forgive him. He went so far as to have this retraction printed in the newspapers. But as soon as he had recovered, he

commenced his war against God with a new fury and died screaming imprecations against God and Christianity.

Freemasonry spread the ideas taught by Voltaire. The first Lodge established in France was in 1727 under English obedience. Its founder was a celebrated Jacobite named **Lord Derwentwater**. It was accepted almost immediately by the degenerate nobility who clamored for membership. In a short time, Freemasons had lodges in every city of size

---

*Page 96*

in Europe and England. Noted Christian leaders of the Eighteenth century realized that the real secret of Freemasonry was their disbelief in the divinity of Jesus Christ and a determination to replace this truth with the doctrine of "Naturalism" and "rationalism." There are some authorities who believe that **Oliver Cromwell** was a follower of Socinus and that he introduced Masonry into England, calling them *FREEMASONS* for the first time and inventing the allegory of Solomon's Temple, now so much used by Freemasons everywhere. This temple, which was destroyed by the **Roman General Titus**, in 70 A.D., in fulfillment of Christ's prophecy in **Matt. 24:2** and **Luke 19:43, 44** and in the Old Testament in **Jeremiah 26:18** and **Micah 3:12**, was to be rebuilt by Freemasons.

Freemasons planned to restore this temple after Christianity had been obliterated by the conspiratorial revolution. The statue of Nature, was the Hiram, whose murder Freemasonry was supposed to avenge, and which previously, having removed Christ, was to resurrect Hiram by rebuilding the temple as it was before.

The Talmudic-Cabalistic mind for centuries previous to the Reformation, had formed secret societies for their own protection and for the destruction of Christianity.

As early as 1290, **Edward I** of England had banished the Jews, not because of their religion itself, but because of the grave offenses on the part of the Jews, which endangered his realm. These acts were enacted against the Jews by His Parliament in 1290, with the House of Commons playing a prominent role.

In 1255, about 40 years after the Magna Charta was signed, **Henry III** ordered a trial in the murder of St. Hugh of Lincoln, who had been killed by "Jewish ritualistic murder." Eighteen Jews were executed by the crown, after being proven guilty of this heinous crime.

In 1275, Parliament passed the "**Statute of Jewry**," which confined the Jews to certain areas of the country, forbid them from practicing usury, or to own land, and required, them to wear yellow identification badges.

In 1290, Edward I, banished all Jews from England. The Baptist evangelist and author Hal Lindsay says this was done because the Jews "were God's Chosen people and Satan hated them." This seems to contradict the words of Jesus Himself, when He said to their leaders in **John 8:44** -

"Ye are of your father the devil and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him ."

Then in **John 10:26**, **He told these same leaders:** "*Ye believe not, BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP...*"

(Emphasis mine). This statement seems mighty clear to me! Even "brainwashed" Judeo-Christians should be able to understand the significance of these words.

Without the Jewish conspiracy gnawing at their vitals, England prospered for a time. Then in 1657, Oliver Cromwell, financed by the Jew Moses Caraja, came into power and the Jewish parasites were allowed to return. It has been "downhill" for England ever since.

In 1689, Amsterdam Jews financed the rebellion against **James II**. The chief of these was Solomon Medina, who was also a high ranking member of Freemasonry.

In 1694, the Bank of England was set up under International Jewish control and the National Debt was instituted, securing for Jewish money lenders a first chance on the taxes of the English people, who paid for the interest on their loans. Sometimes this interest reached the exorbitant rate of 250%. The right of the Crown to print money was transferred to the Bank of England, in much the same manner that this right was taken away from the American Congress and given to the Jewish owned Federal Reserve System in 1913.

---

In 1707, economic and political union was forced on Scotland, against the vote of the Scottish people in every borough of the land and the National Debt of England became the National Debt of Scotland also. It was during this same period that the Jews took over economic control of Europe and Freemasonry began to thrive under their leadership.

M. Gaugenot-Demousseaux, in his book, THE JEW. JUDAISM. AND THE JUDAIZATION OF THE CHRISTIAN PEOPLE (Paris, 1896) wrote:

"Masonry, that immense association, the rare initiates of which, that is to say, the real chiefs of which, whom we must be careful not to confound with the nominal chiefs of the Blue Lodge, live in a strict and intimate alliance with the militant members of Judaism ... For that elite of the order - these real chiefs whom so few of the initiated know, are employed in the profitable and secret dependence of the cabalistic Jews. This phenomenon is accomplished, thanks to the habits of rigorous discretion to which they subject themselves by oaths and terrible menaces, thanks also to the majority of Jewish members which the mysterious constitution of Freemasonry seats in its sovereign council."

What we are actually seeing in Freemasonry, is something like what has happened in the governments of England, Canada and the United States, and other nations of Christendom. In these countries, due to the "terrible power of the purse," International Jewry now controls the economic life and politics of most of the Israelite nations. (These, I believe, are the Anglo-Saxon, Germanic, Scandinavian and related peoples who make up that part of the world we call Christendom).

It has been estimated by respected members of the U.S. Senate, that at least 70 members of that august body vote "Zionist first and America second" vote. In spite of the fact many claim to be Christians, they are to all intents and purposes a "bastard combination" called Christian-Zionists or Judeo-Christians, which is like saying something can be

"hot-cold" or "wet-dry." A great majority of them, by their actions, have proven to be "duel loyalists," and strangely enough, most of them are members of the Masonic Lodge.

Voltarie learned that Masonry, which he had joined while living in London, was a capital means of spreading his doctrines among courtiers, men of letters, and the general public of both England and France. His major successes were in France. Operating under the guise of philanthropy and religion, few of the lower order members of Freemasonry knew that it was anything more than a fraternal organization which helped them in business and where they could obtain fellowship.

A man named Ashmale, introduced the Bible into Freemasonry along with the "square and compass." These became important accouterments of Masonry, which witnessed to the world that Masons believed in a god, whom they called *THE GREAT ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE*. This insignia featured an "open eye," which they were told represented the "all seeing eye of Providence. This eye, they were told, made it impossible for a Mason to escape his fate, if he ever revealed any secrets of the society or failed to obey orders he was selected to carry out. (It was on this basis alone, that I refused membership. I could not bring myself to pledge such allegiance to any man, or group of men.)

In its secret conclaves and ascending degrees, it had means to tell the victim that the ARCHITECT meant a "circle of nothing!" That the open Bible represented the "universe;" that the "Square and compass" were simply the fitness of things - the means to make all men, "fraternal, equal and free!" But like Orson Wells' *ANIMAL FARM* they were not told that in Masonry, "some pigs were more equal than others," and that the top Masons "lord it over" the Blue Lodge members and control not only their thinking, but their actions.

In the recesses of the Lodge, the political conspirators found men and the means to carry out their nefarious purposes in relative secrecy and security. Those who were interested in public office, found in the lodges, the means for their advancement. The ribald humor of the Seventeenth Century "libertarians," was master in their lodges, as banquets, ribald jests, song, reveling and sin, constituted a leading part of Masonic life. Things haven't changed all that much in the Twentieth Century Lodge.

These attractive centers of protected sin, spread over Europe with great rapidity. The scoundrels of society found employment in them and within a few years, the lodges of the Freemasons had become a formidable power throughout the civilized world.

Freemasonry, in particular, spread rapidly among the higher class of society. It soon began to capitalize on the power of union and propaganda. A brother in one, was a brother in all.

A Portuguese Jew named Martinez Pasqualis, introduced ILLUMINISM into the French lodges and his system was noted for its immorality, anarchy, atheism and blood shed!

Adam Weishaupt, the founder of *ILLUMINISM* in 1776, told his initiates in Freemasonry:

"If in the order to destroy all Christianity and religion, remember that the end justifies the means. (This was a special axiom of the Jesuit Order of the Roman Catholic church, which were also closely tied in with Judaism). Those we have taken to deliver the human race from religion, are nothing else but a pious fraud which we will some day unveil."<sup>1</sup>

Now that you have learned a brief background of Freemasonry and it's Jewish connections, we need to take a closer look at the "beast" itself.

---

**Notes:-**

1. From: *Segur Le Secret De La Frane-Maconnerie*, p.49.

## 12 - A CLOSER LOOK AT FREEMASONRY

In the preface of his book *FREEMASONRY - An Interpretation*, Pastor Martin Wagner, Pastor of the St. John's Evangelical Lutheran church in Dayton, Ohio (1912) says:

"Real Freemasonry is something beside and beneath the ritualistic forms and monitorial lectures. It is something which comparatively few Masons understand. Modern Masonry has never possessed the true key for the interpretation of the secret doctrines. This institution is esoteric. (Which means that its "secrets" are intended to be understood only by a few at the top). "Masonic authorities, as well as the Masonic ritual, declares that secret doctrine which constitutes the very essence of Freemasonry and which is veiled under terms and imagery of the builder's craft.

"The essence of Freemasonry is that it's peculiar religious ideas and doctrines, have survived from the periods of remotest antiquity, until the present time ... crushed in one form, it will rise in another. Outlawed, or exposed in one institution, it evades detection by taking refuge under a different name, ritual, or symbolism."

In its modern form and organization, Freemasonry has had a checkered career. So long as there is an unregenerate human nature on this earth, so long will organizations such as the Freemasons find fertile ground in which to take root. Exposure may check it for a while and induce its adherents to repudiate it for a time. This was the case in 1826, when **William Morgan**, a Master Mason, published his exposure of the Masonic Lodge. For this he was condemned by a Masonic enclave and sentenced to death. When his murder was exposed by police investigation, over 45,000 Masons in the United States left the Lodge, because they believed what Morgan had written, on the basis of what happened to him. But Morgan had only divulged the form, the clothing if you will, the cloak under

which the real doctrine was concealed and veiled. Freemasonry on the European continent was scarcely effected by the Morgan affair.

Exposure means little, unless one understands the key to Freemasonry. Most exposures by seceding Masons, exhibit only the trappings, the veneer, under which the true essence of Freemasonry is concealed. Not one Mason in ten thousand ever suspects what lies under the cloak of secrecy in which his lodge operates, for the real secrets of the Lodge are not taught in the Lodge.

The majority of Masons see only the outward trappings of the Lodge and the less the Mason knows about them, the more he admires and believes. The same is true with the Judeo-Christian church, where the vast majority of its members seldom if ever study the Scriptures on their own, preferring to be guided instead, by a pastor who has been as "brainwashed" as they. The same is true with Freemasonry, for when broken down to its common denominator, it is a religion. Religion is its mystical tie! Religion has been from time immemorial, one of the most powerful factors in the activities of mankind. It has been the "motor" which has controlled vast armies and founded world empires. It has been the force behind bloody revolutions and despotic governments. It has established despotic "priestcrafts" and enforced obedience through fear generated by its teachings.

Many times you will hear "atheists" and "humanists" accuse Christianity of being responsible for the bloody deaths of millions of people. This is not the case! True Christianity has never murdered innocent men, women and children! Religion has -churchianity has -but not true Christianity. A good example is the present conflict which has been going on for years in Lebanon, where so-called Christian forces have been battling the Moslems. Yet these are Christian in name only and show none of the "fruits of

---

*Page 103*

the Spirit," which Scripture tells us are the mark of true Christians.

In the name of religion, men have been enslaved to build lavish, costly monuments to its power; call these churches or cathedrals. These are shrines for the gods of religion. Not to God Almighty! Religion has never changed any man or woman into a better human being. When the Communist leader Lenin stated that "Religion is the opiate of the people," he knew whereof he was speaking, for religion controls people and makes them slaves of the religious leaders.

On the other hand, true Christianity has been responsible for our finest art; our sweetest music. It has transformed human perverts from harden slave drivers to writers of Christian songs who could say: "Just as I am, without

one plea, but that Thy blood was shed for me." It has turned human devils of lust, fury and crime, into saints fit for the Kingdom of God.

Christianity has given timid women and children the courage to face fear of being torn to bits by wild animals in a Roman arena. It has caused gentle women to withstand terrible torture for the sake of their beliefs. It has caused men to sing praises to God, as they were burned to death at the stake. (Read Fox's *BOOK OF MARTYRS*, and the 11th Chapter of Hebrews for an account of what Christianity has done for men and women).

Religion, on the other hand, has been the power behind political corruption; the power behind armies of evil kings and popes to destroy. Religion is the most powerful motor in mankind and religion is the driving engine in Freemasonry. We can see the modern application of the power of religion, in the upsurge of Moslem Fundamentalism, which could well sweep this world into World War III, as it comes up against the "secular religion" of the Zionists in Palestine.

---

*Page 104*

The vital and essential elements in the religion of Freemasonry are not the spiritual facts and the spiritual mysteries. They are carnal and physical, what some would call "the facts of life." These are the "mysteries" involved in "generation" and "reproduction," which Masons worship. The same "regenerative power" which has been worshipped for millennia by heathen people around the world. Because of their "earthy" nature, they appeal to the lustful spirit of unregenerate men.

These "mysteries" relate to the dominate passion of man to "procreate." They excite his passion, awaken his emotions, take first place in his mind and energize his deepest thoughts.

It is difficult to conceive of anything more exquisitely fitted to appeal to the "natural," the "animalistic" man of the evolutionists, than the teachings of Freemasonry. It is a religion which makes the mystery of procreation, the hidden force on which it rests.

Masonry conceives of the divine nature as residing in man, and this nature is best expressed through sexual passion. The gratification of this passion, therefore, is pleasing to the Masonic god and becomes his duty. Although he may claim to be a Christian - and many of its members do -he has given

his allegiance to "another false Christ" who repudiates the New Testament teachings regarding "unlawful lust" and "illicit passion."

Our Lord's admonition to men in **Matthew 5:28** - "*But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her, hath already committed adultery with her in his heart ...*is looked on by the Mason as the height of utter stupidity!

Christians are further admonished in **Galatians 5:16** - *Walk in the Spirit and ye shall not fulfill the lusts of the flesh.*" Again in **James 1:14** - "*But every man is tempted when he is drawn away of HIS OWN LUST, and*

---

*Page 105*

*enticed. Then when LUST has conceived, it bringeth forth sin (transgression of God's law, according to **1 John 3:4**), and sin, when it is finished bringeth forth death.*" (Both physical and spiritual.) And finally in **James 4:1** - *From whence come wars and fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts that war in your members?"*

But the god of Freemasonry contradicts the Scriptural account and shouts: "NOT SO! It is your sacred duty to seek self-gratification! It is your moral and religious duty to fulfill the lusts of the flesh!" This is one of the reasons so many men want to become Masons, it is a religion which caters to the sensuality of men. It does to men, what the Woman's Liberation Movement has done to women, when they tell their adherents : "Don't listen to those narrow-minded Christians. You've come a long way baby! No one can tell you what you can do with your own body!"

Freemasonry appeals to the unregenerate heart of men, because the "generation" of human beings is the great work of Masons and is what they call: "Building a temple for the indwelling of the GREAT ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE," who is not the God of the Christian.

Today, as never before, a persistent war is being waged, either directly or indirectly against Christian principles which have been the strong foundation of our white, Christian civilization. These are the principles which have freed the slaves; have fed the hungry; have carried the Gospel of Jesus Christ around the world, and which have built Christian Constitutions on the Word of God. It is what has brought prosperity, freedom, and relative happiness to more people, in a shorter period of time, than any other principle which has ever been practiced on this earth.

As part of any attack against Christianity, there must be an attack against the Christian family and Masonry has

---

*Page 106*

followed this path. Many times governments refuse to see the indivisible, fundamental value of the Christian family and try and take over its prerogatives. This always leads to chaos, confusion and destruction to Christian values. Along with this attack, comes the attack on the right of the individual to own private property; the right of the individual to protect himself and his family; the right of freedom of speech, press, and religion. From time immemorial, our European ancestors have looked on these as the prime basis for their society.

Today, the natural organization of labor, which has been founded on the mutual need between capital and labor and which has been traditional in all periods of recorded history, has been upset. Now the worker is proclaimed to be equal in all respects with his employer, while he is exempted from the duties and responsibilities of the employer. The result has been a senseless "class struggle" which has all but destroyed American industry and which was designed to do just that.

According to both English and European Freemason leaders, Masonry was defined as; '*fa peculiar system of morality, revealed in allegory and illustrated by symbols.*' THE UNIVERSAL MANUAL OF FREEMASONRY, describes Masonry as:

"the activities of closely related men, who, employing symbolic forms borrowed principally from the builders art and from architecture, work for the welfare of mankind, striving morally to enable themselves and others to thereby bring about a universal league (One-World Government) of mankind..."

**Freemasonry is in the forefront of the One-World Movement.** In the Christian concept of society, morals as well as social rights and duties must be based on man's revelation of God and his duty to obey God's law. In Masonry, the idea of human virtue and morality, is independent of God, and Divine law is ignored if it conflicts with the issues promulgated by Masonry. Essentially,

---

*Page 107*

Masonry is "naturalism" in action and is a modern form of "ancient paganism.

Because of the policy of deception practiced by Masonic leaders, it is difficult to analyze accurately the underlying essence of Freemasonry. Essentially, it is founded on Jewish "*Pantheism*," or the '*deification and worship of unregenerate man, rather than God.*' It reflects the words of the German Jewish philosopher of the Eighteenth Century, **Ludwig Feubrach**, when he said:

"Man will finally be truly free, when he realizes there is no god of man, but man himself."

This is the underlying belief of atheistic communism

Most of Masonic symbolism, in its original and proper meaning, refers to "phallic worship." This fact is openly testified to by such Masonic leaders as Albert Pike, Mackey, Thomas, Webb Smith, William Preston and Hutchins on.

Rogan, a Masonic author of some note states that the Masonic god is the god of the pyramids, thus identifying Masonry with the ancient Egyptian religions.

The first three degrees of the order - those of Apprentice, Fellow Craft (or Companion Mason), and Master Mason, are known as symbolic degrees. The candidate is admitted through a series of fantastic ceremonies ... the significance of which is not revealed to the initiate. He learns nothing but the symbols and sacred words. He is continually edified by allusions to God and the Bible, the hidden meanings of which are withheld from him until he reaches the higher degrees.

It is not until a member reaches the 33<sup>o</sup> in the *ANCIENT SCOTTISH RITE*, that of Sovereign Grand-Inspector, that the genuine mysteries of Freemasonry are explained.

In his first initiation stages he learns:

---

*Page 108*

1. - That the rite of initiation for Apprentice Masons represents in dramatic fashion the origin or birth of Nature's god - the GREAT ALL. It signifies the non-existence of a super-natural person God, such as that of Christianity. It signifies that the two principles of "matter" and "form"

"male" and "female," are always eternally "generating," (reproducing). It looks on God as a hermaphrodite, and creation as the beginning of the "generation process."<sup>1</sup>

2. - The initiation rite into the Second Degree, represents the moral condition of nature's god, always in labor, always reproducing. Again it looks on God as hermaphroditic, and states that his name JEHOVAH, means "*generation*." Meaning to say, HE-SHE, the two sexes in one.<sup>2</sup>

The dual principle of "male" and "female" is represented by the "square and compass." The "compass" represents OSIRIS, the male god of the Egyptians, while the "square" is the symbol representing ISIS, the female goddess of Egypt - both are sexual symbols.<sup>3</sup>

3. - The initiation to the Third *DEGREE OR MASTER MASON DEGREE*, introduces the initiate to the story of Hiram Abiff, one of the architects of Solomon's Temple, as related in the TARGUM. (One of the several translations of Jewish scriptures, written in the vernacular (Aramaic) language of ancient Judea.)

Hiram is recorded as an allegorical being, symbolizing the *GREAT ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE*. (Mackey, pp. 13-99). In this rite, the process of "generation" is represented as being complete; God, and the name of God, which the candidates are supposed to be seeking, is

---

#### Notes:-

1. Taken from: *Speculative Masonry*, by Brother J. Yorke, Grand Master of the Ancient Rite, pp. 3, 54.

2 From: Yorke, p.14; also Mackey's *Lexicon*, pp.126-129.

3 Taken from: Ragon's *Cours. Philosophique*, p.102

---

discovered. The name of this deity, not the LORD GOD of the Old Testament, is MOA-BON. This was the name given to the child born of Lot, after he had an incestuous affair with one of his daughters. The story is told in **Genesis 19:37**. This is explained as the man-child coming into being through the union of the SUN, with his daughter, the EARTH.<sup>4</sup> This deity is also known as MAC-BENEC, "Offspring of putrefaction," since death and decomposition must precede the beginning of life; the seed must die before the plant can live.<sup>5</sup>

"This," says the Masonic expert Ragon, "is the important phenomenon, the ineffable mystery, the key to nature, which the ancient sages succeeded in discovering, and which they adopted as the basis of Masonic doctrine... It is the subject of Masonic legends. According to this interpretation, the revolting atrocities of SATURN, and the incestuous PHARAEDRA, (SATURN was the Roman god of agriculture, and PHARAEDRA was the Greek wife of Minos, who had an incestuous relationship with her own son) were considered interesting enigmas, which involve facts worth our notice." (See Ragon, pp. 218,219). Throughout his book on Freemasonry, Ragon dwells on the process of procreation, Isis, Egyptian gods and goddesses, etc.

I believe enough has been said to indicate the "earthy" nature of Freemasonry and their peculiar system of morality, which we will discuss later on. All this is in veiled allegory. The contrast between Scriptural morality and Masonic morality is that between "light" and darkness;" between the "spirit of the anti-Christ" and the "spirit of God." It was Jesus who said: "... *men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil,*" (**John 3:19**). He went on in verse 20 to say: "*Everyone*

**Notes:-**

4. See: Ragon, *Tyileur General Dc La Franc-Maconnerie*, p.28.
5. This principle is taught in Mackey's *Lexicon on Masonry*.

---

*Page 110*

*that doeth evil, hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved."*

As fast as men are converted to Freemasonry, so do they repudiate the principles and claims of Christianity. They may call themselves Christian, but as Christ Himself said:

**Matthew 6:24; Luke 16:13.**

"No man can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other; or else he will hold to the one and despise the other; ye cannot serve God and MAMMON."

Mammon is the love of fleshly, material things. In other words, "materialism," which is the very essence of FREEMASONRY

It should be noted that when dealing with Masons, their arguments must be interpreted in the light of the allegories or symbolism they use. According to **Albert Pike**, in his *MORALS AND DOGMA*

"Almost every one of the ancient Masonic symbols had four distinct meanings, one, as it were within the other - the moral, the political, the philosophical, and the spiritual meaning."

Thus, according to Pike; Hiram Abiff, Christ and MOLAY, are regarded as symbols representing "humanity." Since they are all apostles of "liberty, equality and fraternity." (These, by the way, were the watchword of the atheistic French Revolution). The cross in Freemasonry is by no means looked on as a specific Christian symbol, but is closely connected with a peculiar cult. The I.N.R.I. on the cross, to a Mason, does not refer to the passion of our Lord, but is Masonically read as "*Ignis Natura Rebovatur Integra*," or "All nature is renewed by Masonic fire."

The picture of Christ dying on the cross for the sins of mankind becomes for the Masons, the "greatest among the apostles of humanity, braving Roman despotism, and the fanaticism and bigotry of the priesthood."

---

*Page 111*

Reading from official Masonic documents, one can readily see that the vast majority of the Masonic Brotherhood, does not understand the trend or purpose of Masonic teachings and activity.

They are instructed by slow degrees and are only admitted into the more secret of the degrees, as they have become morally attuned to Masonic teachings and thus become capable of understanding the higher degrees.

**Albert Pike**, in *MORALS AND DOGMA*, p.819 says:

"Part of the symbols, are displayed ... to the initiated, but he is intentionally led astray by false interp">1... Masonry conceals its secrets from all except the Adepts (Highly skilled experts of Masonry), the Sages and the Elect; and uses false explanations for its symbols to mislead those deserving to be misled."

So you can see, from this top Masonic leader, that Masonry is a system of falsehood, which is used to fool even their own members.

The character of the inner workings of Freemasonry, is one of the reasons its secrets are hidden behind horrible oaths, which bind its votaries, especially in the higher degrees, through fear.

If the eminent Masonic authorities declare that few members understand the mysteries of Masonry, you should not consider it presumptuous if I say that very few Masons are ever brought to a true understanding of the organization they support. If they were decent men, and this is especially true of those who claim to be Christian, they would resign in disgust in spite of the horrible oaths they have taken.

Many Masons fail to see the truth because of the use of the Bible in their ceremonies. They see the garment of HIDDEN POWER - Masonry, but not what it conceals. They get little or no spiritual inspiration from the Lodge,

---

*Page 112*

but appear in its dress parades and feast at its banquets, thinking they are engaged in a harmless fraternity which is doing good in the community and is good for their business. But in most cases, in fact, in a large majority of cases, there is a vast difference between what Masonry teaches and what it believes.

Martin Wagner, in his book *FREEMASONRY- An Interpretation*. says on pg. 153:

"The peculiar theological and religious ideas that Freemasonry holds and aims to inculcate while positively non-Christian, are expressed in terms of Christian theology, not to express Christian ideas, or to show their harmony with Christian thought, but to give them a Christian coloring, the more effective to deceive, mislead and hoodwink the neophyte, the conscientious member, and the non-Mason into whose hands Masonic literature may come.

"Thus the Biblical and Christian appellations of God are employed to denote the Masonic deity, who is known as THE GREAT ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE. It employs the terms of regeneration; illumination; resurrection; justification and other Christian ideas, under which hide Masonic religious operations. These terms have a peculiar and specific meaning to Masons, and in studying this institution, we must not permit ourselves to be misled by their use of Christian theological terms. Many a Mason has been misled to believe that Freemasonry is a Christian institution."

I see no reason for us to go further into a study of Masonic symbolism, other than to say that its own leaders indicate it is heathen in origin and is used for the purpose of misleading its own members.

Much that appears Christian is in fact nothing but theological development of certain ancient esoteric doctrines, which were incorporated into Christianity and contributed much to its development, and which are also found in Talmudic works and in Talmudic Judaism.

- from: The Jewish Encyclopedia, Vol. III, "CABALA," pg. 478 (1903)

---

*Page 113*

## **13 - THE BINDING FORCE IN FREEMASONRY - OATHS**

The utter obedience and subservience of Masonic members is gained through the use of horrific oaths! The oath for the First Degree, for instance, contains the promise:

"to hide, conceal and never reveal any part or parts of the secrets of Masonry which are already known to the candidate, or may in any way be learned by him at a future time."

Later, after his initiation, he is required to swear:

"To obey all signs and summonses handed, sent, or thrown from a brother Master Mason, or from the body of a just and lawfully constituted Lodge of Master Masons."

The absolute subservience of the member to the Lodge is seen in promises such as:

"to obey without hesitation, any order whatsoever it may be, of Masonic superiors ... to assist a Companion- Royal Arch Mason when he is engaged in any difficulty, and to espouse his cause, so far as to extricate him from the same, WHETHER HE IS RIGHT OR WRONG."

These and other promises are made under the following oath:

"To have his throat cut from ear to ear, his tongue torn out by the roots, and his body buried in the rough sand of the sea at the low-water mark, where the tide flows twice in the same twenty-four hours.

"To have his skull severed in two and divided to the North and

South, his bowels burned to ashes in the midst, and scattered to the four winds of the heavens."

"To have his skull broke off, and his brains exposed to the scorching rays of the meridian sun, etc."<sup>1</sup>

---

**Notes:-**

1. Taken from: Albert Pike's *Inner Sanctuary* (quoted here in part).

---

*Page 114*

## **14 - THE EFFECTS OF FREEMASONRY ON THE ENGLISH SPEAKING WORLD AND THE CONTINENT**

While many of those who read this book will understand the importance of politics and religion among the European members of the Israelite nations

(the nations we now know as Christendom), most of them will want to focus their attention on the effects of Freemasonry on the English speaking world; the British Isles, Canada, the United States, South Africa, Australia and New Zealand. Most of our interests will be centered on Canada and the United States.

It may be difficult for the average Canadian or American to understand the tremendous influence exerted by Freemasonry on our respective countries. The vast majority of Masons in both countries are law abiding citizens; many of them are church members, active in the religious activities of their community; many are conspicuous in charitable efforts to help the unfortunate and are looked on as pillars of stability in the community. But we need to remember that most of these Masons have been "brainwashed," just as members of the Judeo-Christian churches have been. In the church, these Christians, both Masonic and Judeo-Christian, protect the very enemies which are seeking to destroy everything they say they believe in as Patriotic Christians.

**Professor John Robinson**, a high ranking English Mason, wrote a very revealing book - *PROOFS OF A CONSPIRACY* (1798). He stated on pg. 466:

"Not all secret societies are dangerous, but all societies whose object is mysterious. The whole history of man is proof of this position. In no age of our country, has there ever appeared a mysterious association, which did not in time become a public nuisance."

---

*Page 115*

Remember the quotation from Horace Mann to the effect that we should question the motives of any man or organization who seeks to hide their objectives from the public.

The Prime Minister of England, during the reign of Queen Victoria, when England was at the zenith of her power, was a converted Jew named **Benjamin Disraeli**. He stated that Jews were at the head of every important revolution which had taken place on the continent and in England, and that the Masonic lodges sought to carry out the aims of the Jewish revolutionaries.

Over and over again, one can find statements made by both Jewish and Masonic leaders, concerning their part in these revolutions. Marcus Eli

Ravage, a well-known Jewish author, writing in CENTURY MAGAZINE, January 1928, stated:

"We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars; not only of the Russian but of every other major revolution in your history. We did it solely with the irresistible might of our spirit, with ideas and propaganda."

The Jewish author, Oscar Levy, in the Preface to his book THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION, said:

"There is scarcely an event in modern Europe that cannot be traced back to Jews. We Jews today are nothing else but the world's seducers; it's destroyers; it's incendiaries; it's executioners."

Yet foolish Christians continue to call these barbarians "God's Chosen people." How stupid can we become?

These were and are the men who have controlled and now control Freemasonry. Secret orders within England today, such as the *Star of the East*, and the *Order of the Round Table*, for all practical purposes control England. They are associated with continental Masons who claim to be under the direct influence of the Grand Masters, or the Great White Lodge, which is made up of Jewish cabalists.

---

*Page 116*

The same is true of the *Council on Foreign Relations* in the United States, the *Skull and Bones Club*, the *Trilateral Commission* and other organizations which are seeking to bring this country under the international bondage of a One-World Jewish controlled government. Many of these men are high ranking Masons.

One of the most powerful, but little known orders of Masonry is the *ROSICRUCIANS* who pose as an "high and holy order for spiritual development and service to mankind." They are actually a pseudo-religious order of occultists who study "high magic."

In most of the modern revolutions in Europe, which were communist or socialist in origin, we find Jewish Freemasons, who are in positions of highest power.

Scattered and rendered virtually powerless for almost 2,000 years, Jews have always been bitter revolutionists. Everywhere you go, you will find a profound and bitter antagonism between Jew and non-Jew, in both racial and spiritual realms. The Apostle Paul said of them; "*...they have persecuted us (Christians), and please not God, and are contrary to all men*" (1 **Thess. 2:15**). This contrariness rises from their completely different concept of life.

While few Jews were visible in the French Revolution of 1798, Freemasons did the job for them and were a cloak of secrecy shrouding Jewish involvement. Often, where Freemasonry is active, the Jews who manipulate them will remain in the background. This caused the Jewish Prime Minister of England, Benjamin Disraeli (1868-1880) to say:

"The world is governed by very different personages to what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes... That mighty revolution which is now preparing in Germany, and which will be in fact, a second and greater Reformation, and of which so little is yet known in England, is developing under the auspices of the Jews."

He was not warning Englishmen of this fact, but like the Jew he was, in spite of claiming to be a Christian, he could

---

*Page 117*

not resist boasting of the conquests of his people over the hated "goyim."

It is interesting to note, that down through the ages of history, the so-called Chosen Race of Judaism, has been willing to walk "hand in hand" with the scum of society, if it would further their control. In 1919, when Leon Trotsky, with \$20-million donated by Jewish banker Jacob Schiff of New York, was on his way to Europe, he had with him 247 Jews who were the "dregs of society" from the alleys of New York City. The type of Jews, whom the Jews themselves refer to as "kikes." These were to become the top leaders in the Russian Revolution which killed Christians by the millions.

In Russia, where Freemasonry had been forbidden by law, the revolutionary effort was about 90% Jewish and many of these were Masons. The scum which followed them was eager for plunder. In Hungary, according to official Hungarian documents, the revolution was a Jewish-Masonic effort. When the Hungarian Soviet Republic was

established on March 22, 1918, its top leaders were 100% Freemasons and Jews.

The Minister of Public Instruction, Brother Kunzi, was a Masonic Jew; the National Minister of Soviets, Brother Kaszi, the son of a Jewish millionaire from Budapest, who was also a Mason; and above all, we must never forget Brother Bela Kuhn, the Jewish-Masonic-Hungarian butcher of Christians, who was a criminal of the first order and who operated under the protection of his Masonic connections.

Of the Hungarian Commissariat, 26 in all, 18 were Masonic Jews, an unheard of proportion, considering the size of the Jewish community in Hungary. 76 men who had criminal indictments against them, a preponderance of whom were Masonic Jews, were placed in positions of leadership in this Christian country. Men with names such

---

*Page 118*

as Liebrenecht, Rosa Luxemborough, Kurt Eisner, and others.

When the Imperial Government of Germany fell at the end of World War I, Jews and Masons dominated the new government. The eleven men who took power over Bavaria were Lowenberg, Dr. Kurt Rosenfeld, Caspar Wallheim, Max Rothschild, Karl Arnold, Konrald, Rosenheh, Bierbaum, Reis, and Kaiser. These, along with Kurt Eisner von Israelovich, were the head of the Revolutionary Tribunal. All were Jews, and all were FREEMASONS, belonging to Lodge #11 in Munich.

A strange phenomenon exists in Judaism, in that enormous amounts of labor and money have been expended to minimize the part played by Jews in the Bolshevik Revolution, while at the same time, world renowned Jewish leaders brag about the power they exert.

A few years ago, in 1935, **Rabbi Stephen Wise**, the top Jewish authority in the United States at that time, was asked to comment on Communism. He was reported to have said: "*Some call it communism; I call it Judaism.*"<sup>1</sup>

Contrary to what we have been told in the Jewish owned and controlled press of Canada and the United States, an entirely new breed of millionaires have risen in Russia. They are all Jews. They live in the lush resort areas of Kiev and Odessa and own their own factories, something unheard of in Russia. Many of these are prominent Freemasons. In

Russian cities where the population of Jews exceeds 25%, they are allowed to have their own Yiddish law, Yiddish courts, Yiddish codes and Yiddish is their official language.

This is in a communist country, where we have been led to believe, by media propaganda, that the poor Jews are persecuted. Yet as late as 1983, when Andropov was

---

**Notes:-**

1. *The American Bulletin*, May 15, 1935.
- 

*Page 119*

Premier of the USSR, out of 23 members of the controlling Politburo, 17 were Jews. Virtually all the high ranking military commanders of Russia today are Jews, as are the party functionaries such as the Generals of Police, the Director General of the K.G.B., the Director of Foreign Operations, the Economic Planning Chief and the State Finance Officer. It is impossible, and probably improper, in this book to go into detail concerning the brutality of these Jewish-Masons towards the "bourgeoisie," especially those who are Christian.

In the city of Khorkaff, for example, in recent years, official documents state that a Masonic Jew named Sanko specialized in scalping his helpless victim. He would take the skin off their hands, peeling it off as one would take off a glove. At Kiev, victims were placed in a large chest, along with decomposed corpses and were buried underground until they passed out. They then were uncovered, revived and went through this torture again and again. Do you wonder why many of these people went mad?

**Vicomte Leon de Poccus, in his remarkable book THE SECRET POWER BEHIND REVOLUTION, says on p.161:**

"Without us Aryans being conscious of it, the idealism pertaining to our race, that idealism which was all that is beautiful, throughout all ages, for all that was noble, for sincerity, became imperiled by the seductive concept of Jewry towards a cynical and unscrupulous materialism, which finds its political expression in the Judeo-Masonic universal atheist Republic."

The Jewish revolutionary influence has been felt in all the nations of Christendom, either directly, or indirectly through Freemasonry, or the Jewish nationals who have managed to insinuate themselves into positions of political influence. Probably one of the best examples of this in 1989, is the influence of the Jewish Democratic Senator from Ohio, Metzenbaum, who has been involved in almost every liberal effort against this country and is in the

---

*Page 120*

forefront of the drive to disarm patriotic Americans. Recently he made a public statement to the effect that we must fight to preserve America from the horrible fate of becoming a Christian nation.

I have previously mentioned *THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION*, which the Jews and their Christian stooges proclaim as counterfeit. But the indisputable fact remains, that from as early as 1789, this Machiavellian plan for world control has been used successfully around the world and Jews and Freemasons are following its plan like a "blueprint." One French Socialist leader stated:

"The nation is a great herd that only thinks of browsing, and with good sheep dogs (police) and shepherds (political and religious leaders), can lead as they please ... Money and hope of plunder is an all-powerful force with the people."

This force can be seen in operation in America and Canada today, for wherever you find the \$ sign, no matter how evil the project may be, there you will find the vultures of International Jewry and Freemasonry. When we see what is happening in these two key countries, we can better understand what the Apostle **Paul** meant in **1 Timothy 6:10**, when he stated: "*The love Of MONEY) is the root of ALL evil.*"

Our discussion of Freemasonry has taken us back to its beginning and to the revolutionary period in Europe. But what about now? Has it mellowed? Has its designs changed? We will delve into this and more in the following chapters.

## **15- FREEMASONRY TODAY**

One of the fundamental errors expressed by those who write about Freemasonry, I believe, is that they feel that all Masons hold a common

belief and purpose. The truth is, that Freemasonry is in a generic (applied to a class or group),

---

*Page 121*

simply a system of binding men together for a given purpose.

The allegories (description of one thing under the image of another), used in Freemasonry, are capable of various interpretations. The re-building of Solomon's Temple for instance, may refer to progress in any Masonic undertaking. The same is true about its "sacred traditions." This system of degrees, of initiations, of binding members to secrecy by fearful oaths, can be employed for any purpose, social, political, philanthropic, or religious. It can promote "good," or disseminate "evil." It can be used to "defend a concept," or "overthrow" it; it can "protect" or "destroy."

But unfortunately, in Grand Orient Masonry, we find that it is not only political in its aims, it is also subversive. Instead of a peaceful trilogy of "brotherly love, relief and truth," it has added from its beginning, the war cry of revolution: "Liberty, Equality and Fraternity," which can never come to pass on this earth as long as it is controlled by human beings.

The aim of Grand Orient Masonry, from its inception, has been to bring about "universal equality." In the matter of "liberty," they preach: "no man shall have a master" and echo the thoughts of the German Jew Feurbach who stated that: *"Man will finally be free, when he realizes there is no god of man, but man himself"* To believe this falsehood, a man must first divorce himself from any concept of Christianity which teaches that Jesus is King!

The Grand Orient Lodge attacks all forms of religion. Its basis is "absolute liberty of conscience and the solidarity of all mankind." This kind of Freemasonry allows for "freedom of conscience" in the same sense that atheism does, since all its members must profess a belief in some form of higher power.

---

*Page 122*

**16 - THE REAL JEWISH PERIL!**

The religion of JUDAISM TALMUDISM PHARISAISM whatever you wish to call it, does not take its stand on the Bible, or the Laws of Moses, as most Christians seem to think. Our LORD clearly taught this in **John 5:46, 47**, when He told the Jewish leaders:

46 "For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me; for he wrote of me.

47 But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?"

Michael Rodkinsom, the Jewish author and translator of the TALMUD from Hebrew to English, in his preface to the translation says: "*The modern Jew is a product of the Talmud.*"

Yet it is interesting to note that the Talmud relegates the **TORAH** (the teachings of Moses) to a second place in Jewish teaching. The TALMUD is not a "law of righteousness" for all mankind, as the Bible is, but is a strict code which applies only to Jews. You will not find admonitions in it, such as those found in **Micah 6:8** -"He (God) hath shown thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God."

In the TALMUD the ideas of Justice, equity and charity towards one's neighbor, depend on whether you are a Jew or not. In fact, the TALMUD expressly forbids a Jew to save a non-Jew from death, or to restore lost goods to him, or to have pity on him in any way. How can you deal justly with your neighbor, when your religion teaches you that he is a "goyim" (non-Jew animal)?

According to the TALMUD volume Schulchan Aruch, Choszen Hamispat (238): '*A Jew is permitted to rape, cheat and perjure himself; but he must take care that he is*

---

*Page 123*

*not found out, so that his people suffer.*" This teaching is almost identical to the teachings of FREEMASONRY According to volume Sulchan Aruch, Choszen Hamispat (348):

"All property of other nations belongs to the Jews, who are consequently entitled to seize upon it without scruples. An orthodox Jew is not bound to observe principles of morality, if profitable to himself or to Jews in general."

Volume Baba Mechia (108b) and the JEWISH ENCYCLOPEDIA, both state: "*Only Jews are men... Gentiles (non-Jews) are not classed as men but as barbarians or beasts.*"

In Volume Bab Khama IV, (3) we read: "*if a Gentile sues a Jew the verdict is for the defendant; if the Jew is the plaintiff he obtains full damages.*" This is almost the same reaction we find when a Mason goes to court against a non-Mason.

In Volume Sanhedrin (954b) we learn that "*Pederasty (sex relations between men and boys) with a child below the age of nine years is not deemed as pederasty with a child. If one commits sodomy with a child of lesser age, no guilt is incurred.*"

There are many more bestial and obscene comments, some of which cannot be placed in a book such as this. It is easy to see where the moral teachings of **Freemasonry** and **Judaism** come from. It is from this same devilish source.

In the CABALA, even more than in the TALMUD, the Jewish dream of world domination reoccurs over and over again. Although Christian apologists for the Jews, laugh and scorn at the idea of a Jewish conspiracy to control the world, yet Jewish leaders talk about it constantly and brag about the progress they have made towards this goal. It is a constant theme in Jewish religious books.

This message of world conquest is not the message taught by the Israel prophets, who were not Jews, by the way, but Israelites.

---

*Page 124*

The task of true Israelites is not to control the world, but, in the words of the Apostle Peter "to shew forth the praises of Him (Christ) who hath called you out of darkness into His marvelous light." The task of "*true Israel*" is to be God's ambassadors, not some dictator, who like the Jew, desires to have 2,000 "goyim" slaves who wait on him hand and foot.

In the TALMUD Volume Baba Batra (74b) and in at least three other volumes, the story is told of what will happen when the Jewish Messiah comes back to rule the world. It is completely different from the much more plausible story told in the Bible, regarding Christ's return. According to the TALMUD version, the Jews will be entertained at a great banquet. They will be seated at golden tables and will be served wine from Adam's

cellar. Their banquet meal will be made up of a roasted ox called BEHEMOTH which is so huge that it eats the grass off a thousand hills every day. There will also be a monster fish called LEVIATHAN which will be broiled and pickled. A gigantic fowl known as BAYUCHF will also be served. This bird is so large, that when one of its eggs fell out of a nest, it crushed 300 large cedar trees and the white from its broken shell, flooded sixty villages. (This sounds almost as fantastic as some of the stories Jews tell about the HOLOCAUST). The final course of this immense banquet will consist of dessert, including fruit from the 'tree of life,' and pomegranates from the Garden of Eden." (Again, this story sounds almost like some of the stories one hears in the Judeo-Christian churches regarding heaven.)

An 18th Century Jewish commentator named Stehlin states that, "foreigners (that's you and I, brother) will till the ground of the Jews in that day of their triumph; that we (foreigners) will build their houses and cities and plant their vineyards, all without pay, because it will be such an honor for us to work for them. The nations which survive the last 'holocaust' will offer the Jews all their wealth and Gentile princes and princesses will wait on Jews as their slaves, and

---

*Page 125*

be ready at the nod of a head, to do anything the Jew asks." That sounds like "LIBERTY, EQUALITY, AND FRATERNITY!" now doesn't it?

The hope of world domination - "world conspiracy," if you will, is as strong now in the Jewish mind as it has been for 2,000 years, and is being aided and abetted by Masons of high rank. The real dream of Jewish world power can be seen most clearly in the Cabala.

About the only way the modern Jew relates to the Bible, is in his arrogant statements concerning the "Ten Commandments, which WE gave to mankind." It is this type of arrogance, which caused the translators of the New Testament to translate **John 4:22**, as having Jesus say: "*salvation is of the Jews,*" when any clear thinking Christian knows that salvation does not come through any nation, or group of people, but only through God's Son, Jesus the Christ. It is this Jewish arrogance which caused them to change the original, which said: "*For salvation cometh out of Judea.*" This makes sense, the KJV translation does not!

The fact that there were no people anywhere in the world known as Jews, when the Ten Commandments were given to Israel, means absolutely

nothing to the Jews and their intellectually dishonest prostitutes in the Judeo-Christian churches of America. They deliberately choose to disregard what Jesus said about the Jewish Pharisees in **John 10:26** - "*But ye (Pharisees), believe not BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP...*" (Emphasis mine). Instead of heeding what their Master said, they call His enemies, "God's Chosen people" and support the very ones who are attempting to destroy them. What fools men be!

The Jews have always bragged about their privileged status with God, knowing full well that they are the impostors who are spoken of in **Malachi 1:2-4** and **Revelation 2:9; 3:9**. When people brag about their

---

*Page 126*

privileged status, they will always be met with resentment. That is one reason the **Apostle Paul** said they are "contrary to all men," (**1 Thess. 2:5**).

To represent the Jewish people as a gentle, suffering people, the victims of gentile persecution, is to show an entire lack of both spiritual and historical understanding. In the ages past, Jews have over and over again showed their utter contempt for all mankind and that they are capable of the utmost cruelties towards those who disagree with them, especially if they are the hated Nazarites (Christians). Most of the cruelest persecutions in the Communist regimes, have been carried out under Jewish supervision. An estimated 140-million people have been murdered by these minions of Judeo-Masonry. Today, the cruelty of Jews towards the Palestinians, whose land they have wrongfully usurped, goes far beyond anything that Hitler ever dreamed.

The Jewish historian, **Josephus**, in his monumental work titled *THE JEWISH WARS*, describes the pogroms carried out by the Jews in Palestine during the First Century A.D. The "Sicari," were a band of Jewish terrorists, who were working with the approval of the Jewish authorities, much as the MOSSAD works today. Many Christians do not know that the Jewish leaders Begin and Shamir, were leading terrorists in 1948. During the First Century, these terrorists wiped out a village called Engeddin, killing over 700 women and children. In 1948, Menachem Begin, another Jew terrorist, wiped out a Palestinian village of some 264 old men, women and children and bragged that he had killed Arab women with his own hands. Yet this terrorist became Prime Minister of Israeli.

It is intellectual dishonesty of the worst sort to state, as the prostitutes of Judaism do, from their pulpits, that the faults of the modern Jews are due to their persecution at the hands of Christians in the past. They have been persecuted, there is no doubt about that, but not because

*Page 127*

they were God's Chosen People, as the Baptist Zionist Jack Van Impe likes to shout. They were persecuted because of their crooked, immoral dealings in every country which gave them refuge. Today, that same resentment is building up in Canada and the United States, as we see them taking full advantage of Christian hospitality, while attempting to destroy everything we stand for as Christians. The day of reckoning will come here, as it has in other countries. It is inevitable, unless Jewish leaders come to their senses and put a "check rein" on their activists.

Some idea of why cruelty is the norm for these people can be seen in a mode of execution suggested by the TALMUD. In the Volume Sanhedrin, a method of execution was to wrap a scarf around the neck of the victim, tightening it from both ends until his mouth was forced open. Then a lighted fuse was forced down his throat to burn out his entrails. This is very similar to some of the "blood thirsty" oaths which Masons are forced to take. It is interesting in the light of these *TALMUDIC teachings*, to see that the liberal Jew is in the forefront of the fight against Capital Punishment, declaring it to be a "cruel and unusual punishment."

It is also interesting to note the number of Jewish women who are in the forefront of the Women's Liberation Movement, the Lesbian Movement, N.O.W., and Pro-Abortion. Yet the Talmudic religion is definitely "anti-woman." A good example of this is the daily Jewish prayer, where the Jewish man says: "*Blessed by thou, O Lord our God, king of the Universe, that thou hast not made me a woman.*"

We must never forget, when we look at Judaism, that no matter what the Jewish Rabbis may say at Inter-Faith meetings, Rabbinical Judaism is the bitter enemy of Christianity. This is not just a matter of ancient history, but is true today. Ask yourself who is behind the effort to take prayer and Bible reading from the Public Schools? Who heads most of the abortion clinics in Canada and the U.S.? Who is behind the effort to remove Christian scenes from public places? In at

---

*Page 128*

least 95% of the cases, you will find these cases brought by the Jewish led American Civil Liberties Union, in the name of a Jew. Now there is a concerted move underway to remove the Gideon Bibles from motel rooms, because of the "prejudiced" words of Jesus Christ, when He dealt with the Jewish religion. Yet our stupid "goyim Christian sheep," still call these people, God's Chosen!

The feelings of the Jew, even those who profess Christianity, can be seen in the actions of a Jewish pastor of an Assembly of God Church in Lauderdale Lakes, Florida. Pastor Harvey Koelner, a Jew, claims to be a "born-again" Christian. Yet he has written several pamphlets, with the Assembly of God logo on them, which are distinctly anti-Christian. One is, *Santa Claus, the Easter Bunny and Jesus*. In this tract he says: "Now comes the hoax of all hoaxes (guess he never heard of the Jewish HOLOHOAX, the story of Jesus. There is absolutely no piece of physical evidence on earth that can prove that Jesus existed. There is no historical evidence that he existed." Yet this man, calls himself a Christian minister.

A Jewish group in Washington State, called the *ABELARDREUCHLIN FOUNDATION*, recently wrote to me: "*There is solid proven documentation which proves that the story of Jesus is false. It was a fictional story created by Flavius Joseph us and the Romans. The inner circle of Christian clergymen know this is true.*" (I was in this "inner circle" for many years and I never heard a breath of rumor about this Jewish fable.)

A Jewish writer in Hollywood by the name of Hecht, said: "*The Jews made a mistake when they crucified Jesus. I would have sent him to Rome to be fed to the lions. The Christians would have a hard time making a Savior out of mincemeat.*"

Another Jewish leader said: "The Jewish religion is reserved for only people of quality and excellence, those of superior intelligence, who operate on a higher plane than

other people. You must realize that most Jewish people are more intelligent, better educated, and more successful than Christians," With this kind of arrogance, you can readily understand why Jews are universally detested. If you are really interested in knowing more about Jewish moral quality, don't go by what they say, or what the Judeo-Christian "sheeple" say; go directly to their religious book the TALMUD

and see for yourself. But don't try it, unless you have a strong stomach! If you don't want to go to this effort, just take time to listen to Jewish comedians on TV or in the movies.

Could it be this national attitude that Jesus censured in Matthew 23:15, when He told the scribes and Pharisees:

"Woe (deep sorrow) unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass (go over) sea and land to make one proselyte (convert), and when he is made, ye make him two-fold more a child of hell than yourselves."

Was our Lord being anti-Semitic when He made this clear statement of facts? No more scathing denunciation of the Jewish religion can be found anywhere, than this which came direct from the Son of God.

When Pastor Sheldon Emry, of the Lord's Covenant Church in Phoenix, Arizona, died from cancer a few years ago; his assistant pastor, Ben Williams, received this letter from a Jew:

Dear Pastor Williams:

"Congratulations on the death of Christian Nazi Sheldon Emry, We (Jews) prayed to the G-d of Israel (Jews) for a painful and agonizing death for this Nazi scum, and G-d answered our prayers. We applaud and rejoice to G-d for snuffing out the life of Nazi Emry, who was a cancer to the entire world.

G-d assured us that Nazi Emry will take his place in hell along with Adolf Hitler and Satan (notice nothing is said about Stalin, who the Jews placed in power), and that the same fate will befall all his followers.

---

*Page 130*

Pastor Emry, like Hitler, led a sick, perverted life, dedicated to Jew-Hatred and anti-Semitism, and he was stamped out by the G-d of Israel (the Jews) like the cockroach he was. Excrement flowed from his mouth and every pore of his body, and G-d flushed him down the toilet to hell. All your prayers to the false Messiah Jesus, the

bastard son of Satan, are for naught! You will all experience the same fate!

You, the Christian Nazi's of America, are to be cursed by G-d and deserve all the punishments He has planned for you. Your blasphemous Christianity is an abomination to G-d and man.

SIGNED-THE *MESSANIC JEWS!*

Anyone who knew Pastor Emry, and he was a close and valued friend of mine, knew him for a dedicated Christian Patriot, who was hated by the Zionists because he told the truth about them. He was not an anti-Semite and he certainly was not a purveyor of hate.

It is interesting to me, to note that it is the Jews who are in the forefront of every effort to enforce so-called "hate laws," in Canada and the United States, yet they are also in the forefront of dispensing hate towards Christians. These laws, such as the ones now in existence in Canada, protect the Jews and minorities from hateful remarks, but cannot and will not be use to defend Christians.

In an anonymous letter from a Jewish woman, written on a paper napkin, she consigned me to hell, and prayed that my wife would turn into a hog, my son into a dog, and my daughter into a frog. She said in closing:

"I curse you and damn your soul in the name of YESHUAH HA-MASHIAH. Thou art ANATHEMA MARANATHA and resigned unto the lake of fire for eternity . Die you devil! May you burn in hell for eternity! May you be blind and your flesh melt in the fire of hell!"

- SIGNED (With some name written in Yiddish).

---

*Page 131*

According to Judeo-Christian and Masonic leaders, letters such as these are not "hate mail." But a book, such as this one you are reading, which tells the truth about these enemies of God and Christianity, is considered to be authentic "hate literature."

Can you imagine the hue and cry that would take place in the media, or among Christian and Jewish circles, if a letter such as the two I have quoted, were to be sent to some Jewish leader? They would literally "froth

at the mouth," and would plaster the front pages of the nation's news, and the airways of TV, with examples of Identity Christians hatred towards the poor misused Jews.

The sad thing is, this virulent hatred of everything that has to do with Jesus Christ, reaches into every organization which is touched by Judaism, including the Freemason Lodge and the Judeo-Christian church. Be honest with yourself and ask this question: "What is so awful about being anti-Jewish, when they openly brag of their hatred for our King and how they mean to destroy us?" Do you honestly believe these enemies of our Lord should be allowed to openly blaspheme His name and ridicule His church, and destroy our Christian beliefs, just because they have proclaimed themselves to be God's Chosen People?

In **Malachi 1:4**, we read these words from the LORD God JEHOVAH! - "Whereas Edom (the Jews) saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the LORD of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they (Israel) shall call them (the Jews), The Border of wickedness, and the people against whom the LORD bath indignation (anger) forever."

## **LINE OF REASONING USED BY JEWS AGAINST CHRISTIANITY**

There are three major lines of reasoning used by Judaism in their fight against Christ and Christianity.

---

*Page 132*

1.- The argument that Christ never existed; that He was nothing but the figment of someone's over-active imagination. This idea will not stand up under the search light of recorded history.

2.- That Christ was nothing more than a great teacher and that He should be classified alongside Buddha, Mohammed, Confucius, etc.

3.- That Christ was a crazy fanatic, who was carried away by his visions of being the prophesied Messiah. (See the Jewish Encyclopedia and Hatelsmann's book WAR JESUS)

EKSTATIKER. The later book states: "there must have been an abnormal mental process involved in the utterances and behavior of Jesus." The *TALMUD* openly calls Him "crazy." Some liberals say He was a homosexual, because most of His time on this earth was spent in the company of twelve men. While others, such as the writer of the movie, THE LAST TEMPTATION OF CHRIST, pictured Him as not only crazy, but a lecher.

In reality, down through the ages, true Christianity has been the greatest protector of the Jews. I do not refer to "churchianity" here, since there is a great deal of difference. In Canada and the U.S., the "Jews are the Chosen People Myth" has become so deeply embedded in most evangelical and fundamental churches, that the pastors and people believe God's promises made to Abraham in Genesis 12:3 - "*I will bless them that blesses thee, and curse him that curseth thee,*" can be applied to the people we know as Jews today.

Yet the modern Jew is the perfect example of the anti-Christ defined very clearly in **1 John 2:22,23**. In spite of this, the "brainwashed" Christians of the Judeo-Christian churches, completely overlook the Scripture warning of **2 Chronicles 19:2** - "*...Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the LORD? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the LORD.*"

---

*Page 133*

There were no people named Jews on this planet when God made His promise to Abraham and if you look at it very closely and objectively, it says nothing about these blessings and curses being handed down to his descendants. The people we know as Jews are first mentioned in the Bible, in **2 Kings 16:6**, almost 1200 years after the time of Abraham, where we find them fighting against Israel.

The theory of a worldwide Jewish conspiracy, supported by Freemasonry, does not rest on the evidence of such question able documents as **PROTOCOLS** (although world Jewry is following them like a "blueprint"). In PROTOCOL IX, we read:

"The words of the liberal, are in effect our watchword - LIBERTY! EQUALITY! FRATERNITY! (Strangely enough they are the "watchword" of world Freemasonry too). When we (Jews) come into our kingdom, we will change these words, not into a watchword, but an

expression of our idealism. The right to liberty! the duty of equality! the ideal of brotherhood! That is how we shall put it! De facto (actually) we have wiped out every role but our own, although de jure (by rights) there remain a good many of them."<sup>1</sup>

By being introduced to this doctrine of "broad-mindedness," under the guise of Jewish liberality, we have given the Jews "carte blanche" (discretionary powers) to attack liberty and Christianity. What Christian Americans and Canadians, including the members of the Lodges of Freemasonry, have been taught, is to "tolerate the intolerances" of Judaism, since there are no more intolerant and prejudicial people anywhere on earth, than the Zionist Jews.

In *PROTOCOL IX*, we read:

at the proper time, we (Jews), the lawgivers, (to all intents and purposes they now control the Judicial systems of both Canada and the U.S.) shall exercise judgment and sentence. We shall slay and we shall spare... We will rule by force... (as they are doing now in Palestine, as they have in Russia since 1918). The weapons in our hands will be limitless ambition,

---

**Notes:-**

1 For an in-depth discussion of the *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*, write for my book *The Satanic Counterfeit*.

---

*Page 134*

burning greedivens, merciless vengeance, hatred and malice." (How would you like to live under the control of such? This will happen, unless Christian people wake up and stop. it!)

I am inclined to agree with Henry Ford, Sr. the great Christian industrialist of the early 1900's when he wrote:

"To recognize the Jewish and Masonic question does not mean we have gone to a national campaign of hatred against Jews and Masons. It means we must see the stream

which has been flowing through our civilization for years, which has at last accumulated the bulk and power to be a danger to us all."

Unfortunately, there are Christians within the Identity Movement, whose hatred for anyone who differs from them, reaches to all people, not just those who are a danger to us. I do not support this thesis in any way!

Personally, I am "fed up" with the Jewish and Judeo-Christian allegations that even to discuss the Jewish question is unfair and will be punished by God. Jews do not hesitate to criticize Christians, even those who support them. In fact, they often speak with sarcasm regarding the "Christian sheeple," they have so blatantly "hoodwinked," and who they lead around by the nose.

If you will attempt to read books written by Jewish authors, for "Jewish eyes only," you will see even more clearly what I am trying to say. I get angry when the Jewish controlled media lie about me and my people and paint us in the most unfavorable terms imaginable. I am not being anti-Semitic when I tell you the truth about self-announced Jewish plans to destroy you, any more than I was anti-German, when I fought against the Nazi during World War II, fooled as I was by the Jewish propaganda of World War II, just as were 95% of the veterans who fought that war; but we were not "anti-German."

Here is a "fact of life" that Freemasons around the world need to take into account; it is found in PROTOCOL XV:

---

*Page 135*

"When we (Jews) come into our kingdom through coups de'etat (violent overthrow of existing governments), we will make it our task to destroy every institution of secret societies, whose members will be punished by death. MOST OF THEM ARE KNOWN TO US, SINCE THEY HAVE WORKED FOR US." (Emphasis mine).

In every country on this earth, where Talmudic Communism has taken control, this has been their pattern of action. The "goyim" prostitutes (preachers, politicians, bankers, business men, Lodge members) who have helped them into power, have been eliminated; no matter how much you may have helped them, you are on their list for elimination. They tell you so!

While the Jewish controlled press of America, aided by their Masonic cohorts, wants us to believe that Jewish terrorist organizations are on the wane in Canada and the United States, Zionist leaders such as Irv Rubin of the *JEWISH DEFENSE LEAGUE*, state that bombings of synagogues, by members of the JDL, are for the purpose of bestching up the Jews a little bit!" He says the JDL is trying to head off a "holocaust" in the United States and Canada by "eliminating all the white supremacist activities in the United States." (That means anyone who disagrees with them). This same Jew, who a few years ago offered a public reward of \$500.00 for anyone who would kill a Nazi and \$1000.00 if they would bring him their ears, has been above the law. You can imagine what would happen to an Identity Christian, who would be stupid enough to make a similar remark in public. He would have the Federal Government on his back, "like a hawk on a June bug." The California District attorney who attempted to prosecute this case, in which Rubin was released, said: "The framers of the American Constitution would turn over in their graves if they could see the manner in which the First Amendment is being used to protect people who offer 'blood money' for the elimination of those they don't like."

---

*Page 136*

Recent police reports from the East, show that in at least 2/3 of all cases where vandalism of synagogues or Jewish cemeteries occur, there are Jews involved. The JDL delights in efforts such as this, since it keeps their people "stirred up; full of hate, and ready to contribute to any cause the JDL desires." This is identical to the process used in Freemasonry, where the lower degrees obey, because of fear and ignorance.

We know from documented facts, that Grand Orient Masonry has exerted profound influence in politics, of all the nations of Christendom. We are not dealing with suppositions hear, but with proven facts. There are many cases where the leadership of Freemasons in revolutionary causes can be pinpointed. We know their aims, because they have declared them in books such as Pike's *MORALS AND DOGMA*. We know that Jewish power, which backs them and is shrouded in secrecy, has fooled millions of Masons into believing that they are members of an organization which is completely different from what they claim it is.

It is extremely difficult to convince anyone about the ulterior motives of Freemasonry, since a mother and father whose child has just been "saved" by the help of some Shrine Hospital, will not want to know the truth about those who have helped them. In this manner, Masonry, like International Zionism, has existed under a shroud of Mystery. That Jews have played a major role in Grand Orient Masonry, is a known fact. The *JEWISH*

ENCYCLOPEDIA, in its article under the heading, FREEMASONRY states:

"The technical language, symbolism, and rites of freemasonry are full of Jewish ideas and terms... Jews have been most conspicuous in their connection with Freemasonry... since the French Revolution."<sup>2</sup>

---

**Notes:-**

2 *The Jewish Encyclopedia*, Vol. V, pp. 503, 504 (1904).

---

*Page 137*

## **17 - ZIONIST CAPITAL AND MASONIC INFLUENCE GENERATE GENOCIDE!**

Most of the information in this chapter will be taken from **COUNTERBIAS No. 5**, published by the *SACRED SURVIVORS OF THE JEWISH HOLOCAUST*, P.O. Box 381, Waterloo, NSW 2017, Australia (Every thing you wanted to know about the Zionists but were afraid to ask!)

Whether directly or indirectly, the Khazar tribesmen who falsely call themselves "Jews" are collectively guilty of over one hundred million wilfully committed murders during the Judeo-Communist rule of terror, the Judeo-Masonic World Wars and the present Zionist occupation of Palestine. (For the Bible definition of "pseudo-Jews" see **Rev. 2:9; 3:9**).

Falsified history books which are peddled far and wide by Mossad agents and the prostitute-historians in their employ, "war action thrillers" and so-called "War documentaries," in the movies and on TV have all churned out dozens of Judeo-Masonic fantasies. They would have the gullible American public believe that we won World War II, just as the Zionist Jew, **Henry Kissinger**, called our withdrawal from Viet Nam, a "victory with honor." **The truth of the matter is that we, the Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Scandinavian peoples, lost both World Wars**, which were fought with brother Israel nations, and have lost every "brush fire" war into which we have been sucked by the Jew-Mason dominated United Nations.

**While Stalin's "red horde" was conquering Eastern Europe, with the help of men such as Winston Churchill, Franklin D. Roosevelt, and Gen. Dwight Eisenhower, the Zionist-Masonic shysters were reclaiming with a vengeance the western part of the continent, not merely reestablishing,**

---

*Page 138*

but multiplying a hundred fold their ownership and control of commerce, industries, education, the media, and the "goyim" governments. The truth is that World War II was prolonged for two years, with the loss of millions of extra lives, while the Jew internationalists hoarded billions more of Christian money. Both **General Patton**, and British **General Montgomery** wanted to invade Europe in 1944, through the "soft underbelly of Europe." This would have liberated all the Eastern European countries which are now under Communist Control. But **Gen. Eisenhower**, egged on by his boss, **Franklin Roosevelt**, and **Winston Churchill**, the drunken Premier of Great Britain, backed the "red murderer" **Stalin** and the war was extended for two more years, while Stalin consolidated his hold on all of Eastern Europe; a hold which has not been relinquished to this day. It was fear of **Patton's** exposure of this plot, which led to his assassination, although the official version of his death will not admit this.

World War II was provoked by the International Jewish-Masonic shysters in the first place, solely out of pathological greed and plain racial spite, not because of their "love for dear little Poland." The National Socialist regime of **Adolf Hitler**, whatever may be said against it, had practically eliminated crime and corruption, and had brought about economic and social reforms, which provided jobs and low-interest loans for all. This had practically put the "usurers, stock exchange speculators, all manner of pimps, all slumlords and other parasites completely out of business."

No one in the West denies that the Soviets either annexed or colonized nearly a dozen independent European countries, which they had liberated (7) during World War II, and then proceeded to introduce them to a "blood bath, ala Stalin style," a class struggle with its obligatory "liquidation of all hostile elements," which meant

---

*Page 139*

principally Christians and near starvation for the rest. How can this be described as a "victory for Democracy?"

Hitler's invasion of Poland was used as a pretext for the war in Europe, which the International Judeo-Masonic leaders had been planning since 1918. Curiously enough, when Stalin invaded the Baltic states, the western press did not consider this as an invasion, it was called "liberation of Western Ukraine." (West Ukrainians have yet to be convinced of this). At the **Yalta Conference**, a dying American President, controlled by his Communist advisor Alger Hiss, and a vacillating drunkard of a British Prime Minister, Winston Churchill, sold out all of Eastern Europe to the murderer from Russia. In fact, they handed this area to Stalin "on a platter," possibly as a reward for his having exterminated 15,000 Polish officers at the Katyn Forest Massacre.

While attending the Yalta Conference, Winston Churchill, accompanied by his equally alcoholic daughter, was treated to frequent excursions of the numerous Crimean wineries liberated by the KGB. He was hardly ever sober, according to eye witness accounts. Having prostituted himself at Yalta, he later went on to speechify, with great "crocodile tears" in his bloodshot eyes, about the "Iron Curtain" which had descended over Eastern Europe.

Being a Freemason, as well as an agent of the richest Jewish financiers, Churchill, like Franklin Roosevelt, did everything possible to instigate the world war, and drag the United States into it and later on, to arm Stalin's legions to the teeth to assure victory. It was during the early days of 1942-43, when American troops were dying on the atolls of the Pacific for lack of military supplies, that we were sending the Russians \$11-billion in Lend Lease, with priority of shipment to the Communists. This was one of the reasons that **Rudolf Hess**, who was I believe a sincere messenger for peace, was kept incommunicado for the

duration of the war. If the British people had been allowed to hear what Hess had to say, the war could have been over by the end of 1943. It is strange to see how Churchill vacillated in his intentions towards Germany. In 1933, on the wake of Hitler's being appointed Chancellor of the Reich, Churchill spoke with admiration of "Germany's splendid clear-eyed youth, burning to die for their fatherland." At that time his interests lay with Germany. But when he was hired secretly, as an agent of influence for the Board of Deputies of British Zionists, he started going on about the

"Huns" and the "Barbarians" who were ruling Germany. He was a perfect example of a "double-minded man," and the **Apostle James** says of such: "*A double-minded man is unstable in all his ways*" (**James 1:8**).

Having stormed into the Judeo-Masonic trap of the Anglo-French "guarantees" to Poland, which were laid for him in 1939, Hitler would have certainly crashed through, if it had not been for the machinations of this Masonic drunkard from England.

Hitler soon found himself at war, not only with his old enemy from Russia, but with Britain, the old bastion of the Grand Orient Lodge of Freemasonry and with the United States which had become the Judeo-Masonic "arsenal of democracy."

In the late 1930's the Soviet Union was described by many noted historians as the "colossus on feet of clay." Most of its infantry soldiers had never seen a semi-automatic rifle. All of its plywood and canvas covered aircraft were almost as useless in the air as they were on the ground - it was on the ground where the Soviet Air force was almost wiped out on the opening day of the war. Most of their tanks would not move and the mechanics knew little about their upkeep. It was only the Russian winter, which kept Hitler from overrunning

---

*Page 141*

Moscow and ending once and for all, for all time, the Communist-Masonic danger to the world. But it was not to be. This is when the "Evil Empire" was at its weakest, and when the Judeo-Masonic forces set out to bolster her. One wonders where the "latter day fire-and-brimstone" anti-communists were in those days. Ronald Reagan, for example, was a class B movie player in Jew-run Hollywood, and a registered Democrat no less.

Hitler, who was a self-confessed admirer of Great Britain, never sought a war with the West. That is why he allowed the defeated British Expeditionary Force at Dunkirk to slip across the channel. Instead of subjecting them to humiliating surrender, or hopeless massacre, Hitler's naive racial sentiments concerning "Aryan Brotherhood" made him blind to the fact that its destruction would have possibly saved the war for Germany. Of course the Judeo-Masonic rulers of Britain - its mercenary middle-class, its tainted low-degree Masons included, were always "replaceable resources," for the alcoholic Churchill and his ambitions to please his Zionist masters.

The drunkard prime minister of England, became the greatest undertaker of all times, as he sacrificed millions of his people, in order to win the praise and backing of his Jewish masters.

He was undoubtedly the most boisterous political prostitute of the Twentieth Century, exceeding even Franklin Delano Roosevelt, and that's saying a lot. As a member of the British Parliament and a paid agent of the Jewish Board of Deputies, he went in for a great deal of anti-German war mongering, readily forgetting about the "international Jewish Bolsheviks" he used to rail against. His Zionist paymasters finally "hit the jackpot" when Churchill finally bullied his way into 10 Downing Street in 1940. Every pound of "human flesh" sacrificed by the British Commonwealth of Nations and the United States,

---

*Page 142*

was at the disposal of the "Shylocks" of International Zionism. About to begin was the most sacred and mysterious Kabbalistic ritual; a miraculous transfiguration of tens of millions of "goyim" corpses into giant piles of Jewish dead, which led to more money for the Zionists and wider avenues of Zionist world power.

Here is what Churchill said about the Zionists in 1920, as reported in a Feb. 8, 1920 issue of the ILLUSTRATED SUNDAY HERALD:

"There is no need to exaggerate the part played in the creation of Bolshevism ... by these international and... atheistical Jews ... the majority of the leading figures are Jews ... the principle inspiration and driving power comes from the Jews. The predominance of the Jews in the Soviet institutions is even more astonishing. And, ...the principal part of the system of terrorism applied by the CHEKA (KGB) has been taken by the Jews... The same evil prominence was obtained by Jews during the period of terror during which Bela Kuhn ruled Hungary. The same phenomenon has been allowed to prey upon the temporary prostration of the German people... The fact that in many cases Jewish interests and Jewish places of worship are expected by the Bolsheviks from their hostility, has tended more and more to associate the Jewish race ... with the villainies which are being perpetrated."

Not unlike Churchill, and, indeed, not unlike almost all the American Presidents from George Washington to George Bush, President Franklin Roosevelt was a Freemason whose prior allegiance was owed to that nefarious brotherhood, not to America. The Jewish "Usurer" **Bernard Baruch**, also a high-degree Mason, was an advisor to FIVE AMERICAN Presidents and was one of the close associates of FDR. The dissolution of Freemasonry, the expropriation of the parasitic Jewish finance capital in Germany by the National-Socialist government and the newly-won economic independence from the international usurers-bankers put the whole of Germany on the Judeo-Masonic "hit list."

---

*Page 143*

The all too noticeable prosperity of the German people under the new populist government was bad news for the usurers; and President Roosevelt came from a long line of bankers and Stock Exchange crooks to whom a government "of the people, by the people, and for the people" was bad for business. As far back as September 1938, Harold L. Ickes, FDR's Secretary of the Interior asked Roosevelt: "Is this Munich crisis good or bad for us in the United States?" According to Ickes private diary, Sept. 13, 1938, Roosevelt replied: "Every European *nation* is going to have to buy guns *and* arms and ammunition from us! Already the gold of Europe is flooding across the Atlantic at a rate so fast we haven't got enough warships to bring it over! Any crisis in Europe can do only good." (Of course he was referring to "good for his Zionist masters.")

It has been pretty well established that Roosevelt willfully committed high treason and consented to premeditated murder of American citizens at Pearl Harbor. This moribund paraplegic desperately sought "Causus belli." He was no doubt, ably advised by his Jewish financiers, Bernard Baruch and Henry Morgenthau. Sure enough, the planned sacrifice of thousands of American servicemen was the pound of flesh which was well invested with the international Judeo-Masonic bankers. If a common name for traitor in America is Benedict Arnold, since World War II it should have been Franklin Delano Roosevelt. Instead, he is held up to the praise of our people as one of our greatest presidents. If the argument is used that this treason was necessary to defeat "fascism," it might be well to recall that the worst kind of "fascism" ever known, was the Judeo-Masonic Stalinism of the Soviet Union.

The Churchill imposed war in Europe and the Roosevelt staged fiasco at Pearl Harbor, led to the fall of Singapore, the Pacific Islands, as well as the whole of South East Asia.

Thousands of Allied soldiers died in the fighting and millions of civilians were needlessly killed. Some 27-million Russian slaves were killed from 1939-45, as they saved the hides of their not-so-Russian slave drivers from extermination at the hands of the Nazis.

That was the real "New Deal" which the American people were never told about by their Judeo-Masonic media. There were many things which we were not told, which are just beginning to surface. As they do, more and more Americans are beginning to burn with "righteous indignation" against a government which has become so subservient to a foreign anti-Christ power, that it will abandon the welfare of its own people.

Although facts prove that the Nations of Christendom, betrayed by the Judeo-Masonic plutocrats lost the war in Europe, the prostitute-historians whose cushy appointments in academia are controlled by these same plutocrats, have remained conveniently silent, while the Judeo-homosexual Hollywood and Judeo-Masonic TV networks keep trumpeting, as if it happened yesterday, that it was Germany who started the war, that it was Germany who wanted to conquer the world, when all facts point otherwise. If the invasion of Poland was the real cause of World War II, which of course it obviously wasn't, then both the National Socialist regime of Germany and the Judeo-Communist dictatorship of Russia, must be regarded as being equally responsibility for this "holocaust,"

While we have heard a great deal about the plight of the poor Jew in the Soviet Union, the fact still remains that many of the Jews in the Soviet Union, still hold important, well-paying jobs and have standards of living and education, much higher than that of the ethnic Russian.

Of course, it is natural, that in the ongoing "superpower rivalry," a great deal of fuss is being made by the Jew megalomaniacs about the fact that the Jews in Russia are

no longer in control of the Soviet Empire; but are instead in control of Russian natives, who were converted to their Judeo-Marxist dogma by the

Jewish leaders in the first place. The Jews don't really mind, that the regime they set up in Russia, turned into something infinitely more repressive than anything under the Tsar. Gorbachev not excepted. What the Jews are really upset with, is that more and more native Russians are getting into positions of power and that they can no longer be considered High Priests of the Communist Cult. To their way of thinking, this is "anti-Semitism," although not one in ten of them has any claim to being a Semite. **Menachem Begin** put this thought into words a number of years ago, when speaking in New York to a group of Jewish millionaires, he said: *"There would be nothing wrong with Communism, if we were still running it!"* A few million dead "goyim" means nothing to this Judeo-Masonic crowd!

However, in spite of all those make-believe "anti-Soviet" wailings of the crypto-Communist New York Jews, the under-the-table dealings between the Zionists and the Soviets are just as cozy as those which once took place between the Zionists and the Nazis. If you don't want to accept this, then ask yourself why 50,000 Jews are being allowed to enter the United States, and receive hearty contributions from the largesse of the American people, while you hear nothing of Russian Christians being allowed to leave enmasse.

That the Jew-Masonic plutocrats are still in charge of the governments. of Canada, England and the United States is a matter. of fact. Hence the "Jewish immigration" is a "cherry on the pie" of every dealing we have with the Soviet Union. It has become an open invitation for the KGB and the MOSSAD, to send their finest agents to the United States as "poor, harassed immigrants." How many of you would like to make a bet, that a majority of the Jews

---

*Page 146*

who come to this country are not trained KGB agents for the not-so-Gentile Soviet Union?

The very subject of the "Jewish immigration" to the United States, is a classic example of the Zionist-Masonic controlled media's ability to exercise mass emotional blackmail on behalf of the MOSSAD and the KGB, in order to persuade the "suckers" of the Christian world," that we need those "poor Jews" here.

This media has become so clever in subterfuge, that they can now sell AIDS as a "new and wonderful human experience," since Rock Hudson

had it and Elizabeth Taylor endorsed it - they have even made it sort of "quasi-respectable." When in God's name will we come to our senses?

Whether directly, or indirectly, the Khazar tribesmen who called themselves "Jews and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan" (**Rev. 2:9; 3:9**), are collectively guilty of over 100-million murders, while they "scream and wail" over 6-million Jews who were supposed to have died during World War II, and who never existed. The role of these Judeo-Masonic gangsters in the economies of the West, is about the same as that of the New York Gypsy card-sharps and fortune-tellers, except that the scale of the Judeo-Masonic "ripoff" is astronomical.

There is little doubt that it is the Jewish financial capital that owns and controls the Western governments of England, Canada and the United States, and who are telling our people how to act and think. Even questioning the authority of Jewish financial and political power is a "horrible thought crime." We will never return to real freedom in America and Canada, until our "brainwashed" people, yes, most of them who go by the name of Christian, are willing to wake up, look facts in the face and recognize who the real enemy is.

---

*Page 147*

**Karl Marx** put it well when he said:

"What is the real god of the Jews? The bill of exchange. Money is the one jealous god of the Jews, beside which no other god may stand!"

"What is the object of Jew worship? Usury! The organization of society in such a way as to abolish the possibility of usury, would make the Jew impossible."<sup>1</sup>

## **18 - IMPORTANT POINTS OF CONNECTION BETWEEN FREEMASONRY AND ZIONISM!**

It appears as though we have strayed a bit "a field" in our major purpose of showing the "hidden power" behind Freemasonry. Here are a few more facts which you may find interesting and of importance in understanding the problems we face.

1.- The masonic coat-of-arms which is still used by the Grand Orient Lodges of England and Europe was Jewish designed.

2.- Some of the most important legends of Freemasonry come from Jewish sources. The legend of Hiram Abiff, for instance, on which Freemasonry is founded and on which many of its rites are based, is of Jewish origin.

3.- The technical language, symbolism and rites of Freemasonry are full of Jewish ideas and terms. In the Scottish Rite, the dates of all official documents are given according to the Hebrew months and the Jewish era: and use is often made of the older Hebrew alphabet. (See the JEWISH ENCYCLOPEDIA, under "Freemasonry," Vol. 5, p.503.

It may be of interest to note that it was Jews who introduced Freemasonry to the United States and who

---

**Notes:-**

1. Both quotations from Karl Marx's book: *A World Without Jews!*

---

*Page 148*

became a powerful force in American Freemasonry, (See Joudin, "*Les Fideles De La Centre-Eglkise Macons*," pp. 37-45. Full documentation is given here).

The Masonic rite of MIZRAIN, with at least 90 degrees, is perhaps the most esoteric and elaborate rite in all of Masonry. It was founded by Jews, as was the order of **B'nai B'rith** (Sons of the Alliance), which is an all-Jewish Lodge and the father of the infamous **Anti-Defamation League**.

The order of MIZRAIN is found mainly among the European Lodges, some of which are exclusively Jewish. The B'nai B'rith is mainly an American Jewish Lodge, although some do not formally recognize it as being Masonic. But its organization, intimate alliance with, and its intimate objects are the same as in Masonry. In the German Masonic Review LATONIA, Feb. 28, 1928, the lodges of B'nai B'rith were explicitly referred to as being Masonic, in fact they were recognized as being the controlling Masonic power in Germany.

In the *JEWISH CHRONICLE*, Oct. 19, 1889, you can find these remarks on pp. 77, 78:

"Masonry tolerates everything except a clericalism (Catholicism) and it possesses a special attraction for Jews. Clericalism has always persecuted Masonry everywhere. There exists between Jews and Freemasons an invisible but potent natural alliance against a common enemy... Together they fight ... against religious fanaticism and racial antipathies."

Much of the present day liberalism in politics, which encourages interracial marriages; laws which discriminate against whites in employment, etc., are promulgated by legislators who are Freemasons. It is all part of their heritage as Lodge members. It might be of further interest to note, that the International Bankers who dominate international finance and who were responsible for the Federal Reserve Act of 1913, which now controls American economics, were Jewish Masons.

---

*Page 149*

In a remarkable study, done over a hundred years ago, a French writer, Gougenot de Mousseauz, collected large numbers of documents which proved beyond the shadow of a doubt, that Jews ran the inner circles of Freemasonry in Europe. On pg. 340 of his book *LEJUIF, LAJUDAISME. el la Judaisarion des Peoyles Chretiens*, published in Paris in 1869, he said:

"The real chiefs of this immense association (Freemasonry) are mostly Jews, and live in close and intimate relationship with the militant members of Judaism, those namely, who are leaders of the Cabalist section. This is known to only an intimate few in Masonry."

**M. Daniel**, another French writer, quotes from Mons Barbier's *INFILTRATIONS MACONNIQUES*, p.99:

"I have often heard French Masons lament the dominance of Jews... Ever since the revolution, Jews have taken possession of Masonic rites. The Cabala rules its mistress in the inner-circle of the Lodge and the Jewish spirit dominates the lower grades... In the mind of Satan, the synagogue has an all-important part to play... The greatest

enemy counts on the Jews to control Masonry, as he counts on Masonry to destroy the Christian faith."

So, as you can see, the infiltration of Masonry by Judaists, is not something which has happened just recently. The professed aims of the *UNIVERSAL ISRAELITE ALLIANCE*, founded in 1860, with its headquarters in Paris, runs parallel to the professed aims of Freemasonry and its founder, the Jew Adolf Cremeieux. For years he was the Grand Master of the Supreme Council of the Ancient Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. (For a list of the governing committees of this Jewish Alliance, see *THE JEWISH WHO'S WHO*, published in New York City)

In France, the Jews were refranchised in 1790, under the influence of the **Jacobins**, who were the most AGGRESSIVE AND MILITANT OF THE ANTI-CHRIST FORCES which plagued France at this time. Since then, with the possible exception of the early Napoleonic era, Masonic Jews and Masonic societies have dominated the public and political life of France. Today, Christian Countries such as Canada,

---

*Page 150*

Germany, England, the United States, Australia, Sweden, Norway, etc., have fallen under an almost complete Judeo-Masonic yoke.

While most Masons will aggressively deny this, the anti-Christian character of Freemasonry is kept in the dark, and the inner circles of the Lodge are defended with fanaticism.

To give you an example, the following is part of a speech, delivered Sept. 20, 1902, by Senator Gelpech, President of the French Grand Orient:

"The triumph of the Galilean (Christ) has lasted for many centuries, but now he dies in turn. The mysterious voice announcing the death of the impostor god (Jesus), who promised an era of justice and peace to them who believed him. The illusion has lasted for a long time. The mendacious (false) god is now disappearing in his turn. Brother Masons, we rejoice to state that we are not without our share in the overthrow of this false prophet. The Roman Church, founded on this Galilean myth, began to decay rapidly in the day in which the Masonic Association was established." (UNQ).

There are many other such anti-Christ statements which have come from the lips of the leader's of Freemasonry. (See Albert Pike's MORALS AND DOGMA). On pg. 582 of this 861 page book (plus a 218 page annex), Pike says:

"Man was created pure; and God gave him truth, as he gave him light. He has lost the truth and found error... The soul that is impure and sinful, and defiled with earthly stains, cannot again unite with God, until, by long trials and many purifications, it is finally delivered from the old calamity and Light overcomes Darkness and dethrones it, in the soul."

This is Oriental Mysticism, chapter and verse. But what does the Bible say about this? In **Romans 6:23**, we read; *"For the wages of sin (disobedience of God's law, 1 John 3:4) is death; but the gift of God is eternal life, through Jesus Christ our Lord."* And in **Ephesians 2:8**

- *"For by grace (the unmerited favor of God) are ye saved through faith; and that not of itself; it is a gift of God, not of works, lest any man should boast."* Men and women do

---

Page 151

not obtain personal salvation through "long trials and many purifications," as Pike avers.

On pg. 625, Pike again states:  
"The Kabalistic doctrine has long been the religion of the Sage and Savant (eminent scholar); because like Freemasonry, it incessantly tends towards spiritual perfection, and the fusing of the creeds (religions) and nationalities of mankind." (Here he is referring to "miscegenation," the sexual union between different races, which is forbidden by God's command).

Page 643:

"A man who has a higher concept of God than those about him, is very likely to be called an atheist by men who are really far less believers in god than he. These Christians, who say heathen idols are not gods, were accounted atheists by the people, who accordingly put them to death. Jesus Christ was crucified as an unbelieving blasphemer, by the Jews.

"There is a formal atheism, which is a denial of God in terms, but not in reality ... this absolute denial of God is only formal and not real."

On pg. 718 Pike states:

"No dispensations of God's providence, no suffering or bereavement, is a messenger of wrath: none of its circumstances are indications of God's anger." (UNQ).

I wonder which Bible Pike read, for in **Psalm 7:11**, it is clearly written - "*God judgeth the righteous and God is ANGRY with the wicked every day.*", (Emphasis mine).

**Psalm 76:7** - "*Thou, even Thou (God) art to be FEARED: and who can stand in Thy sight when Thou art ANGRY?*"

**Isaiah 1:4** - "*...they (Israel) have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel into ANGER...*"

**Deut. 13:17** - "*...that the LORD may turn from the FIERCENESS OF HIS ANGER and shew mercy, and have compassion upon thee...*"

---

Page 152

**Dent 29:24** - "*...wherefore hath the LORD done this unto this land? (destroyed it) what meaneth the HEAT OF THIS GREAT ANGER?*"

**1 Kings 16:2** - (Spoken to King Jehu of Israel): "*...Thou hast made my people Israel to sin, to provoke me to ANGER with their sins.*"

**Isaiah 12:1** - "*...Lord, I will praise Thee: Thou wast ANGRY with me, Thine ANGER is turned away and Thou comfortest me.*"

**Jeremiah 36:7** - "*...For great is the ANGER AND FURY that the LORD hath pronounced against this people.*"

In **Deuteronomy 28:1-14**, we read where God will bless Israel (not the Jews), if they will obey Him, but in verses **15-68**, He lists the curses which will deliberately disobey.

In the New Testament we read, "*For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness*" (yes, even Masons!) (**Romans 1:18**).

**Ephesians 5:6** - *"Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the WRATH of God upon the children of disobedience."*

**1 Thessalonians 2:16** - *"...For the WRATH of God is come upon them to the uttermost."*

**Revelation 6:17** - *"For the great day of His (God's) wrath is come."*

**Revelation 14:10** - *"The same shall drink of the WRATH of God upon the earth."*

**Revelation 16:1** - *"...pour out the vials of the WRATH of God upon the earth."*

**Revelation 19:15** - *"...He (Jesus Christ) treadeth the winepress of the FIERCENESS AND WRATH OF ALMIGHTY GOD."*

*Page 153*

These are only a few of the many Scriptures relating to God's ANGER and His WRATH against evil doers in the New Testament. Who are you going to believe? The "guru" of Freemasonry who says that "God is incapable of anger," or the Word which says He is not only capable of it, but will exercise it against those who refuse to bow the knee to Him!

The immediate aim of the practical policy of Freemasonry is to make its "naturalistic principles" effective in the lives of men everywhere; and first of all, to enforce them in public life.

The Political and Social Program of Freemasonry, includes:

- 1.- The removal of Christianity from all departments of government and from all public institutions. (The policy of removing Christian symbols, such as Christmas creches, Easter signs of Christian significance, are carried out mainly through the Jewish Masons in the AMERICAN CIVIL LIBERTIES UNION). To remove all religious emblems from legislative assemblies, courts of justice, public hospitals, schools, universities, and colleges, etc., even though this nation has been declared by the Supreme Court, to be a Christian nation.
- 2.- The secularization of marriage and making an easiness of divorce. These are also principles of Communism.

3.- The establishment of a State system of education which will avoid all Christian influence and will be based on the religion of "secular humanism."

4.- Complete freedom for worship for everyone, including Satanists, and,

5.- Unrestrained liberty of the press, even to promoting anti-Christian doctrines and principles subversive to Christian and American standards. Similar freedom is to be granted on stage, television and movies. To promote public

---

*Page 154*

activities such as betting, gambling, consumption of alcohol, use of drugs, etc.

This Masonic program favors a "democratic" form of government, with indiscriminate universal suffrage and the centralization of bureaucratic power. (In other words, what we are speaking of is a "socialist dictatorship," with them in control.) It opposes Christian patriotism, the idea of a strong Christian family, and finally seeks to organize society into classes which are bound together with common interests. Its overall policy is towards commercialism, a false internationalism, a lack of individualism, and Socialist slavery in the end.

One of the worst features of the present day Lodge is the tyranny of the moneyed interests which control its top echelons. These men, working hand-in-glove with the International Jewish Bankers, dominate high finance and exercise control over the credit of the nation in every phase of our national life. The number of these elite, who control the nation from behind the secrecy of the Lodge, is small indeed, but extremely powerful due to the "power of the purse." For it has long been known that he who controls the economics of a country, controls its politics. That is what Amsel Rothschild, many years ago, was able to say with truth: "*Give me control of the economics of a country; and I care not who makes her laws.*"

Because of this evil trend, we have not had an American government in Washington in over fifty years, no matter whether Republicans or Democrats have been in power. The real power behind the throne has been the Internationalists, who adhere to the principles of Judaism and

Freemasonry. (For further information on this, send for my book *THE GREAT CONSPIRACY*.)

This is one reason we see little change in foreign or domestic policy, when there is a change of Administration. They speak completely different, but are controlled from

---

*Page 155*

the same source. This is one reason they fight so fiercely against the rise of a Third Party, which might "throw a monkey wrench" into their process of control.

At the present time, the foreign policy of America is under the control of Jewish and Masonic interests, personified in the little German Jew, Henry Kissinger, who during World War II as a Master Sergeant in the American Army in Germany, was a "double-agent" for the Communists, and who still embraces their aims. This is the same cartel which control how Americans dress; what they read; what they see and hear on radio, TV, and in the movies. It determines what businesses will succeed and which will go bankrupt. Through their control of a nation's economics they have the power to destroy anyone who stands in their way of the *One-World* Zionist-Communist-Masonic government, which has been their ultimate goal from the very beginning.

The members of this financial ring, for over fifty years, have been identified in large part with Jewish-Masonic leadership.

**When the great Christian Industrialist Henry Ford, Sr.,** kicked over the traces in the early 1920's and began to expose the Jewish-Masonic conspiracy, they set out by any means at hand, no matter how dirty or underhanded, to destroy him. After several attempts at assassination failed, they finally put so much pressure on him and his family, that he apologized to the Zionist faction he had fought so valiantly for so many years. Today, through the influences of the Ford Foundation, which went into the enemy camp on the death of the "grand old man," we find them building automobiles for the enemy, in a Ford plant in Russia.

The spread of "rationalism," "Humanism," and now the "New Age Movement," all of them virulently anti-Christian, have been successful mainly because of Jewish and Masonic efforts and cooperation.

---

## **19 - JEWISH AND MASONIC CONTROL OF THE MEDIA!**

It would take a full sized book to discuss in full, the Jewish and Masonic control over the media of the nations of Christendom. Whenever this control is brought to the attention of the American people, especially Christians, great cries of anguish go up from the enemy camp, and especially loud and plaintive is the cry of "anti-Semitism." While they love to control what the American people hear and see, they do not like to have this control discussed by the "bourgeoisie," and they are especially violent against anyone who exposes this control.

Today, in 1990, the great capitalistic presses of the United States, England, Canada, Germany, and France -presses which are referred to as "the Free Press," are almost 100% under the control of the great Jewish-Masonic financiers.

Let's look at some facts which cannot be disputed. In 1982, at least 909 major daily newspapers in the United States, with a daily readership of some 49-million, were Jewish owned and/or controlled. The majority of Jews who controlled these newspapers were high ranking Masons. These included the following:

*WALL STREET JOURNAL* - 1,406,192 - Warren Henry Philip, (Jew) President.

*LOS ANGELES TIMES* - 1,000,866 - Simon Ramo (Jew) Director.

*NEW YORK TIMES* - 906,498 - Arthur Ochs Sulzburger, (Jew) President.

*CHICAGO TRIBUNE* - 750,707 - Edward Engle, (Jew) V.P.

DETROIT NEWS - 626,801 - B. Gingold (Jew) V.P.

CHICAGO SUN-TIMES - 554,334 - Howard Seitz, (Jew) Dir.

*DETROIT FREE PRESS* - 623,846 - John Livingston Weinberg (Jew) ,Dir.

*WASHINGTON POST* - 534,400 - Katherine Myer Graham (Jew), Board Chairman.

In addition, the vast majority of daily newspapers with distribution between 250,000 and 500,000, are Jewish owned and/or controlled. These include the *SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE*; *MIAMI HERALD*; *ATLANTA JOURNAL*; *INDIANAPOLIS STAR*; *BOSTON GLOBE*; *KANSAS CITY TIMES* *ST. LOUIS GLOBE-DEMOCRAT* and the *OMAHA WORLD HERALD*.

Over 47 major weekly magazines, with an estimated readership over 78-million, are Jewish owned and/or controlled. These include:

TV GUIDE - 19,168,096 - Walter Annenberg (Jew), President.

McCALL'S MAGAZINE - 6,801,287 - Robert Stein (Jew), Editor.

GOOD HOUSEKEEPING - 5,250,597 - Harrison Aaron Mitnich (Jew), Treasurer.

TIME MAGAZINE - 4,425,270 - Arthur Heiskell (Jew), Chairman of the Board.

SPORTS ILLUSTRATED - 2,267,547 - Katherine M. Graham (Jew), Board Chairman.

U.S. NEWS & WORLD REP. 2,036,140 - Lester Tanzer (Jew), Ed.

**All of the major TV networks are controlled by this Jewish-Masonic cabal:**

ABC Network - Leonard Goldenson (Jew), Chairman.

CBS Network - William Paley (Jew), Chairman.

NBC Network - Robert Sarnoff (Jew), Chairman.

Metro-Media Network - Herbert Klein (Jew), V.P. & Director.

Do you wonder now, why there is so much pro-Zionist slant in our news. (For more details, send for my booklet, SATAN'S KIDS).

---

*Page 158*

Even many privately owned newspapers, which are not Jewish owned, have a great deal of control exerted over them because Jews and Masons control the nations advertising, which is necessary for a newspaper or magazine to be successful.

The great world news agencies such as *United Press* and *Associated Press* are Jewish controlled, as are *Reuter* and *Wolff* in England and Germany.

This is one of the major reasons that the Christian Patriotic Movement in Canada and the United States will never receive fair coverage. It is the nature of the Jewish-Masonic beast to "lie."

In his book L'ANTISEMITISAE, Jewish apologist Bernard Lazare says:

"The Jew is not content to dechristianize, he Judaizes; he destroys Christian beliefs; he provokes religious indifference, but he also imposes on those whose faith he destroys, his own concept of the world, of morality, and of human life; he labors at the age-old task - the destruction of the religion of Christ."

This was not meant as an expose, but was a boast regarding Jewish power.

The whole Socialist World Movement, from its beginning, was a Jewish-Masonic operation. It has only been within the last hundred years, that the objective of a world controlled state, controlled by Jewish-Masonic power using gold and international money power as its principle instrument of control, has come to the forefront,

In spite of its claims to the contrary, International Freemasonry has proven itself to be essentially materialistic, naturalistic and selfish. The aims of Freemasonry must always be placed first in the life of a member, before that of God, country, or family.

As far back as 1917, the objective of World Masonry has been openly declared by its leaders. At a conference

---

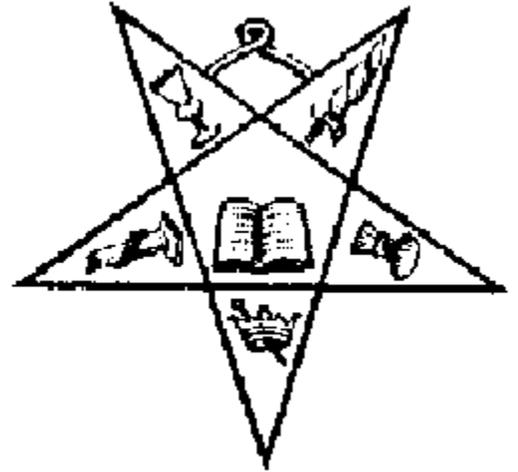
*Page 159*

of Masonic leaders from the Allied Powers (France, England, Italy, etc.), held in Paris, January 14, 15, 1917, it was decided to convene a Congress of Freemasons in June 1918. This would include Masonic leaders from all the Allied and Neutral Powers. This Congress was for the primary purpose of making the following declaration:

"To prepare the way for the United States of Europe; to set up a supra-national (above all nations) authority, whose purpose would be to settle disputes between nations. Freemasons were to be the propaganda agents of this venture, which it was said would bring universal peace and happiness to mankind, viz., this was to be THE LEAGUE OF NATIONS."<sup>1</sup>

In the Protestant churches of the early 20th Century the nature of Freemasonry was clearly understood and openly condemned. At a conference of English Methodist ministers, held at Bradford, England, June 22, 1927, the following resolution was passed: "Freemasonry in its ritual and official language is of a theistic nature... The distinctive faith of Christianity and the Christian message of salvation through faith in Jesus Christ is wholly incompatible with the claims put forth by Freemasonry in writing and speech."

This Methodist Conference recommended that Methodist ministers have nothing to do with Freemasonry. During recent months, the Protestant clergy of England, have condemned Freemasonry as being anti-Christian.



---

**Notes:-**

1. Taken from *L'Alpine.*, May 31, 1917. This was the official organ of the Masonic Lodge in Switzerland.

---

*Page 160*

## **20 - THE ETHICS OF FREEMASONRY**

The foundation of Masonic morality or ethics, is not founded on the religion of Jesus Christ, the '*faith once delivered unto the saints,*' (**Jude 3**). It is founded on the false, man-made religion of Freemasonry, which is "Secular Humanism.

Masonic ethics define the duty of a Mason to his "fellow Masons," not to mankind as a whole. In this they follow the example of the Jews, whose code of ethics concerns only the Jews, not the "goyim animals" they rub shoulders with.

In Freemasonry, the ultimate standard of what is right and wrong, is wrapped up in what is good for Masonry, not in what the Bible says about it. They do not follow the Law of God, as given to Israel on Mt. Sinai, universally known as the **TEN COMMANDMENTS**. They follow what Masons call "the law of nature and nature's god." This, they teach, is the

operation of the Divine nature in man, as discerned by human reason and experience. The Mason is not taught the Scriptural truth, that the "heart Jewan is desperately wicked and deceitful above all things" (**Jer. 17:12**); instead they are taught that through the "innate goodness" of man, he can become like God. The moral aspects of the "law of nature," cannot be found in Scripture, but in the "lectures, obligatory oaths, and geometrical figures and terms of Freemasonry."

These moral obligations are veiled to the lower ranks of the Lodge, under symbolism known only to the higher initiates.

The Ten Commandments, as explained by Jesus Christ, are rejected and repudiated by Freemasonry, though their retention of what they call "moral law." The law given to

---

*Page 161*

Israel on Mt. Sinai, is considered to be "too narrow" for the higher intelligentsia of the Lodge to accept. So they substitute the GREAT ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE, for GOD ALMIGHTY, while they substitute their "natural law," for the "immutable (unchangeable) law of God,"

In MACKEY'S JURISPRUDENCE, p.205, Mackey states:

"The Ten Commandments are not obligatory upon a Mason as a Mason, because the institution is tolerant and cosmopolite (a citizen of the world), and cannot require its members to give their adhesion to any religious dogmas or precepts, excepting those which express belief in God and the immortality of the soul."

Masonic law, had its roots in "Deism." It was "deism" which transformed the Masonic guilds in Europe from an operative into a speculative fraternity. The Masonic Lodges, under the influence of the Jewish Humanist-Intelligentsia Movement, adopted "natural law" as its moral law. It is a law which appeals to the carnal nature of man, because there is no Superior Being to whom one is responsible. In reality, in Freemasonry, as in Judaism, man becomes his own god.

Findel, a high ranking Mason said:

"The decisive agent in accomplishing the transformation of Masonry was that intellectual movement under the name of 'deism,' which boldly rejected all revelation and religious dogma, under the banner of 'Reason,' and 'Higher Criticism!'"<sup>1</sup>

Early Masonic leaders such Lord Herbert Hobbes, Lord Bolingbroke, Dr. Tindal, David Hume and others, taught that the indulgence of lust and anger, self-love, ambition, lust for power, could all be gratified. In other words, it was to become man's chief duty to gratify all his appetites and inclinations. The end result can be seen in the moral debacle which has overtaken the world and i thee plaintive

---

**Notes:-**

1. Frost, *Secret Societies of the European Revolution*, Vol. 1, p.25
- 

*Page 162*

cry of American youth: *"We are only trying to do our own thing!"*

Of course, it does not take a brilliant mind to see that this teaching is diametrically opposed to Scripture, which teaches us to *"Flee fornication ... he that committeth fornication, sinneth against his own body" (1 Cor. 6:18)*. And: *"Let us not sin (break God's law, see 1 John 3:4) therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey the lusts thereof" (Gal. 6:12)*. Also: *"Flee also youthful lusts (greed for material and fleshly things): but follow righteousness, faith, love, peace, with them that call on the Lord from a pure heart" (2 Tim. 2:22)*.

Masonry does not believe in, or teach this Scriptural restraint of natural desires. Their motto is: *"If it makes you feel good; do it!"*

Both the Jewish atheist Voltaire and Helvetius who were early French Deists and Freemasons, advocated unlimited gratification of carnal appetites. Rosseau made men's feelings the basic for Masonic standards.<sup>2</sup>

Freemasonry can never be brought into accord with the teachings of Jesus Christ, for He said without equivocation:

*"Whoso putteth away (divorces) his wife, and marries another, committeth adultery," (Luke 16:18).* That's a harsh, uncompromising statement which few Masons will accept.

It was Christ who also said: *"...whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her, hath committed adultery with her already in his heart, " (Matt. 5:28).* This statement was made famous by then President Jimmy Carter, a Mason, when he admitted freely, and with the idea that it was a joke, "that he had lusted after many women in his heart." The media seemed to think this was "funny."

---

**Notes:-**

2. See Home's *Introduction to the Scriptures*, Vol. 1, p.31.

---

*Page 163*

The ritual of Freemasonry was based on incestuous acts, the deceptions and frauds of Zeus, which he practiced on his mother Demeter, and upon his daughter. These acts are re-enacted before the initiate to impress him with the moral teachings of the "mysteries."

The "natural law," once practiced by mankind, before the codified law was given at Mt. Sinai, had become obscured by men's sins; it was no longer a clear guide to human behavior. The idea of "Let your conscience be your guide," has never proved workable, because natural man is sinful. The Bible says that even the very imagination of his heart are *"only evil continually."* **(Gen. 6:5).**

To the savage in the heartlands of Africa, who has never heard of God's law concerning murder, he still knows instinctively that murder is wrong. But his conscience allows him to go against this natural law and not only kill his enemy, but relish eating him.

Masonic teachings negate the Christian viewpoint concerning family ties and Christian standards of marriage. Masonry teaches that a woman who yields to the impulses of her nature, is absolved from all shame and that a Freemason should renounce the "narrow minded standards" set up for the Christian by the Scripture.

You get a much better understanding of Freemasonry, when you look at the oaths and covenants which make a man a Mason. They are the central ceremony of his initiation into the "brotherhood." They are his formal declaration of loyalty to the Masonic religion. When the initiate kneels at the Masonic altar, and places one hand under the Bible and the other on the "compass and square" which rests on the book, he evokes the deity to help him in his purpose. Only, unfortunately, this deity is not the God of Christianity.

Throughout the entire ceremony there is an outward semblance of great loyalty towards the Bible and God. But

---

*Page 164*

the question we must ask is this? What is the meaning of all this pageantry? An honest look at the rituals of Freemasonry will show you that this ceremony is symbolic and allegorical (the description of one thing, under another name), and does not mean what it so solemnly expresses.

The Bible, the Square and Compass, the Alter, are all Masonic symbols which stand for other things. They are substitutes, if you will, for the real objects venerated by Freemasonry. They have a secret, hidden meaning which very probably the initiate does not understand, since its meaning is known only to those of higher rank. The real Masonic moral ideas are concealed in the allegorical acts of the candidate.

A study of Freemasonry will show that the Masonic candidate is not bound by his solemn oath, but by the meaning of the symbolism behind them. It is not reverence for the Bible, that he shows, as he takes his oath with one hand under the Book, but reverence to what the Bible symbolizes to the Mason and what the Bible on the Masonic altar really means to him. He does not swear on the "square and compass," but on what they symbolically stand for. It is not the name of the Lord God Jehovah, which he invokes, but what the term 'God' means to the Mason.

When a Mason uses the term "In the name of God," it means by the authority of the god of Freemasonry, the GREAT ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE, who is not the Christian God by any stretch of the imagination. The candidate is bound to faithfulness by the horrible oaths he takes, which show his condemnation if he is unfaithful. These are not the moral ethics one expects to find in Christianity. They contradict the Scripture found in **Romans 8:1**, which tell the Christian: "There is

*therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit."*

---

Page 165

## **21 - TRUTH FROM THE MASONIC STANDPOINT!**

The moral law makes it the duty of every person to speak the truth. We are told in **Proverbs 13:5** - "*a righteous man hateth lying.*" In Proverbs 12:22 - "*Lying lips are an abomination unto the Lord.*" (Some thing that makes Him want to "throw up.") The moral law forbids lying, deceit and "dissembling" (disguising things), concealing them under false pretenses whether by words or actions. No class of men are exempt from this obligation.

But in Masonry, as in Judaism, their followers do not follow the same law as that laid down for Christians. As a result, a Mason is allowed to lie, if it will help a fellow

Mason; just as a Jew is allowed to lie in order to cheat a hated "goyim." The very fact that Freemasonry is so secret, fosters the desire to deceive others. The whole international organization is based on a lie, teaches it, and encourages its disciples to lie also. The entire system of Masonic rites, lectures and symbolism is for the purpose of deceiving others as to their true meaning.

The candidate solemnly swears that he will "forever conceal and never reveal the (false) secrets of "Masonry." He swears never to reveal the secrets of a brother Mason which are entrusted to him, even though by this act, he may become implicated in a crime. In the case of murder or treason, he may act at his discretion, but in the higher degrees, even murder and treason are not revealed.

Logically, this means, that in order to be a Mason, and keep your promise to Masonry, you must be willing to lie, deceive and dissemble if it is for the good of Masonry.

Sickle says: "Temperance is enjoined, not for its own sake, but for the reason that when a Mason is intoxicated, he might reveal unwittingly, the secrets of Masonry."

---

The Masonic fraternity teaches and encourages its members to perjure themselves as to their civil oaths, if this becomes necessary for the honor and protection of the Lodge.

The oath of a Mason takes precedence over everything else in his life. It teaches him that violations of this oath as a witness or as a citizen, is not perjury, as long as it is for the good of the Lodge. So just as a Jew may lie, to convict a Gentile, so a Mason may lie 'with impunity, to protect another Mason or his Lodge. The moral standards of Judaism and Freemasonry are so similar, because they come from the same un-Godly source.

One of the best examples I can think of to show how Jews will lie to convict Christians, can be seen in the recent Canadian trial of Ernst Zundel, a Canadian of German descent, who has been on trial in Canadian courts, under their infamous "hate law." They have accused Zundel of deliberately lying, when he wrote a booklet questioning whether 6-million Jews really died in Germany during World War II.

Many Jewish witnesses brought by the prosecution, who were supposed to be victims of German concentration camps, so obviously lied, that their stories could only be called absurd. For instance, a Polish Jew, who was an atheist, testified for the defense of Mr. Zundel. He told the court that if the Jewish witnesses who were testifying against Zundel, were required to take the oath before a Jewish Rabbi, rather than a "Gentile" judge, every one would be required to change their story. But because their oath had been taken before a non-Jew judge, they were free to lie. This is the plain teaching of the **TALMUD**. In Volume BABA KAMA (I 13a) we read: *'Jews must always try and deceive Christians.'* In Volume ZOHAR (I,106a) it says: *'A Jew may lie and perjure himself to condemn a Christian.'* Again in Volume BABA KAMA (I 13a) it says: *"a Jew may lie in court to condemn a Christian."*

---

This is the same type of deception practiced by Freemasonry. If a Mason is required to testify in court, and his testimony conflicts with his duty as a Mason, his **MASONIC DUTY MUST ALWAYS COME FIRST!** When we see the truth of this, then we need to ask a very important question: "How can we trust any Jewish or Freemasonic judge or lawyer, to tell the truth, even when they are under oath?"

The statements of Freemasonry pertaining to the "lambskin apron;" the "middle chamber of King Solomon's Temple; of "Hiram Abiff;" of the "pillars" and a host of other things, are all falsehoods, palmed off on the unsuspecting initiate. Freemasonry, just as Judaism, is based on a foundation of lies."

Freemasonry binds its members to be true to each other, even while it lies to them in its innermost secrets. The exotic language it employs is for the purpose of deception, but the candidate does not know this, and so is deceived.

Masons say that to expose the secrets of Masonry, is perjury, while at the same time say that these exposures are not Masonic secrets. It is similar to the Zionists, who rage and scream against the *PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION*, while they follow them like a "blueprint."

Something seems to be lacking, when an organization constantly contradicts itself. If from the Masonic viewpoint, those who secede from and expose the Masonic ritual are perjurers, then what they publish about Masonry must of necessity be fact.

Much of what you have read in this book, comes from men who have held high positions in Freemasonry. They have no bone to pick with their fellow Masons, other than the deception which is being perpetrated on millions of men, by their leaders. My heart goes out to the millions of men in the Blue Lodge, who have been completely

---

*Page 168*

"hoodwinked" by the hierarchy of Freemasonry, so that "they believe Masonic lies."

Hectethorn, in his (Vol. 2:17) says: "Since the objects that modern Masonry professes to pursue, are brotherly love, relief and truth, surely the pursuits of these objects cannot need secret rites, traditions and ceremonies." In (Vol. 2:18), he goes on to say: "The true regeneration of mankind needs neither secret signs nor passwords to recognize each other. True liberty consists in publicity." In (Vol. 2:109), he states: "Masons have been very indignant with me for making these statements, but honest members of the craft know, and occasionally admit, that I am right." In (Vol. 2:106): "The more I study Freemasonry, the more I am repelled by its pretenses. Are not all its pretenses groundless? Is not its present existence a delusion and the imposition of childish oaths a farce?"

This is what can be termed the "morality of language." To use names and words which do not convey their true meaning, is dishonest in itself. It is the same underhanded essence we see used by the KGB, the CIA, and the Israeli MOSSAD in international intrigue.

It is because of this trickery, that Freemasons and Jews have been able to insinuate themselves into, and practically control, the Lawyers Guild of this country. They control the laws of America, through their control in Congress, on the President's Cabinet, as members of the Supreme Court. In other words, what I am trying to tell you, is that Canada and the United States are controlled by Jews and Freemasons, both working for the same purpose, to cause us to give up our sovereignty, and merge our countries into a One-World system, controlled by Jews and Freemasons. These men, have an absolute hatred for those in America and Canada who can honestly be termed as "Christian Patriots," and are doing everything in their power to destroy them.

---

*Page 169*

I can give one example with which I am familiar. A few years ago, a man I knew rather well, shot and killed a State trooper, after he had received merciless harassment at the hands of the police, not because of criminal activities, but because he was speaking up against government injustices and had to be silenced. When the local sheriff investigated the incident, he contacted the man's wife and said: "Mrs. \_\_\_\_ before I begin this investigation, there is something which is absolutely essential that I know. Was your husband a Mason?" Why do you suppose he would ask a question such as this, unless if this man had been a Mason, he might have been spared much of the grief that the law brought on him and his family. This is not an isolated incident by any means!

Masons are urged by their superiors, to perjure themselves in court in order to protect their fellow Masons. It is all part of the oath they take, when they join.

Many Masons, and most non-Masons, do not realize that Masonry uses a special language to convey Masonic values. It often calls things by their opposites. It substitutes Masonic legends for facts, and palms them off as being true historical events. It expresses its pagan ideals and legendary lore in Scriptural terminology in order to fool the unsuspecting public as well as its own members.

It calls heathen deities by the Biblical name of God, and heathen rites by their Christian phrases. It couches its Masonic doctrine in the terms of Christian theology. This deception in itself should turn honest men against it.

Its entire system is based on pretense, delusion and fraud. It hides its pagan moral and religious ideas under the veil of artful speech, emblems and types. It inculcates in its members moral and religious ideals which are completely contrary to the Christian viewpoint and which are actually viciously immoral. It enjoins practices, which

---

*Page 170*

from a Scriptural standpoint are damnable. It makes the crime, the vice, and the sin inherent in Freemasonry, not in the act of being exposed.

What can be more immoral than the pretense that membership in this international order, gives one the license to live his life as a lie? From the viewpoint of Biblical Christian ethics, Freemasonry must be looked on as a stupendous organized falsehood.

Over against the undisputed facts of its falsehood, the Lodge solemnly professes to be guided solely by truth, even as it admits that it lies to its disciples.

When a charge of deception is brought against the Lodge, its defenders often reply: "Our statements cannot be understood by the profane (those outside the Lodge); there is a secret meaning conveyed by our expressions that only the craftsmen can discern." So it attempts to evade the charges of falsehood, by hiding under an esoteric smoke screen.

One of the greatest prophets of Freemasonry, a man named Pythagoras, instituted an esoteric system of outright deceit and taught his disciples that "it was not only lawful, but praiseworthy to deceive, and use the expedient lie to further the cause of truth and piety."<sup>1</sup>

The sacred books of Buddha, a religion which is welcomed in Freemasonry, defines falsehood as: "A statement consists of a lie when discovered by the person to whom it is told as being untrue." In other words, it is not a falsehood, as long as this fact is not discovered.

So statements made by the hierarchy of Masonry are to be considered true, until someone discovers they are lies. This idea keeps the lower degree Mason from prying into the esoteric secrets of the higher degrees.

---

**Notes:-**

1. See Mosheim's *Ecclesiastical History*, Vol. 1, p. 198
- 

*Page 171*

Most decent people see the need of honesty in dealing with others. In the Christian life, it is an absolute necessity and an important part of his religion. But to the Jew and the Mason, it becomes a means of deceiving and cheating those who disagree with them. In the Jew, this pertains mainly to the "goyim, non-Jew animal he calls a Gentile."

The well-known Jewish businessman and author, **Samuel Roth**, in his startling book, *JEWS MUST LIVE (Secrets of Sharp Jewish Business Practices Revealed)*, Chap. VI, p.63, says:

"It is my honest belief that nothing the Jew does is subversive to America's best interests. Like his creature JEHOVAH, a teacher he never tires of imitating, the Jew is forever engaged in the fascinating pursuit of creating everything he needs out of nothing. He is actually a parasite who could not exist without a Gentile host on which to feed."

The present Jewish State of the Israeli in Palestine is an excellent example of this. According to Israeli leaders, their country would collapse within six months, if it were not for the largesse of the American people, especially its "brainwashed" Judeo-Christian population.

The Jew is taught from youth that it is ethical to "skin the goyim; to cheat him and steal from him." After all, he is told, only Jews are human and the world belongs to them.

Every year on the Day of Atonement (a day which is now being celebrated in many Christian churches with the ringing of their church bells), Jews around the world gather to recite the **KOL NIDRE**. In English this means

'*All Vows Prayer.*' It is recited three times in the Jewish synagogue with the congregation standing, while the Rabbis chant from the altar. Immediately following the recital of this Vow, the religious ceremonies of the Day of Atonement begin. This is the holiest "holy day" of the Jewish year and is celebrated by Jews, worldwide. Even liberal and atheistic Jews, who rarely if ever attend the synagogue services, make it a point to attend on this day. Why is this

---

*Page 172*

**KOL NIDRE OATH** so important to Jews, worldwide? Look at the translation and see. Here is the official English translation of the KOL NIDRE:

"All vows, obligations, oaths, anathemas, whether called 'kona' or 'konas,' or by any other name which we may vow, or swear, or pledge, or whereby we may be bound from this DAY OF ATONEMENT until the next, whose happy coming we await, we do repent! May they be deemed absolved, forgiven, annulled and void, and made of none effect. They shall not bind us nor have any power over us. The vows shall not be reckoned as vows; the obligations as obligations, nor the oaths as oaths."

By taking this oath, the Jew is absolved from any agreement he makes under oath, even if it is taken in a court of law. He is not obliged by his god, (who by the way, is not the God of Abraham, he claims to serve) to keep his sworn word, especially to a "Gentile." None of his vows are valid.

With this in mind, how can we expect a Jewish Congressman, who takes this *KOL NIDRE* oath, to fulfill his sworn duty to protect the Constitution of the United States from all enemies foreign and domestic?" How can we expect a Jewish judge or lawyer to fulfill his sworn duty, when we know his oath is no good? We cannot! Neither can we expect honesty from a Mason, for they too are absolved from telling the truth, if it is to the detriment of the Lodge.

Having shown the foundation of Freemasonry in Judaism, do you suppose that some of the Jewish deceit used by Jews against "gentiles," may have rubbed off on Masons? I think it is very possible. Notice this oath, taken by the Master Mason (Rit. 149):

"I solemnly promise and swear that I will not cheat, wrong, or defraud a Lodge of Masons, or a brother of this rank, knowing them to be such, but will give them due and

timely notice that they may ward off all approaching danger."

This simply means that a Master Mason may not only cheat non-Masons with impunity, but that he can also cheat Masons who are of a lower rank than himself. All others

---

*Page 173*

are lawful prey to him. This is almost identical to the Jewish *KOL NIDRE* and has the same effect.

When we look at the Ninth Commandment (see **Exodus 20**), which reads: "*Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor,*" and Number Eight which says: "*Thou shalt not steal!*", it would appear that we are to so fear and love God, that we would never defraud our fellowmen, whether they are members of our Lodge or not. But a Master Mason, by reason of his oath, may use any unfair, unscrupulous, fraudulent means to gain advantage and wealth, so long as he does not hurt members of his own, or higher ranks in Freemasonry. The sin is not in the sinning, in Masonry, but in being caught and bringing disgrace to the Lodge!

## **22 - MASONRY'S IDEAS ON CHASTITY**

The Seventh Commandment clearly states: "Thou shalt not commit adultery!" There is no equivocation here, there is no way we who love God can by-pass this with impunity. It means that if we fear and love God, we will remain chaste and pure in our thoughts, words and deeds, each man honoring his own wife, and that of his fellowman. Being a man, I know that it is not always easy to avoid impure thoughts, but our Lord taught that "adultery lies in the heart of men, rather than in the outward act itself." Men are prone to look on the outward act, while God judges the heart. The Christian system strives to purify the hearts and thoughts of both men and women. There is no way a man or woman who loves God, can escape the finality of this Commandment. But it is quite different in the Masonic

---

*Page 174*

system. Instead of aiming at purifying the thoughts of a man's heart, Masonry aims to legalize the sin of lust and find accommodation for the

indulgence of the individual within the framework of the Lodge. No wonder Freemasonry is so popular with so many men.

The essence of vice in the Masonic system is not in the indulgence itself, but in failing to keep it concealed from the profane (non-member). As long as the indulgence is concealed, to the Mason it is a virtue. It is a vice only to the Christians, whom they claim are too stupid to realize all the fun they are missing.

What makes things "vices" in the estimation of the Christian, is their erroneous position on morals, according to Freemasonry. This makes the ethics of Masonry irreconcilable with those of Christianity. This is why a Christian, who professes to have turned his life over to the Lordship of Jesus Christ, has no business being a Lodge member. (Now I realize I will be stepping on a lot of toes by making this statement, since there are many professing Christians in the Lodge. In fact many of the clergy of the Southern Baptist Church are Masons. Once they see the inner workings of the Lodge, they should know better. But whether they like it or not, this does not change the truth).

Perhaps, it might be well for me to quote to these brethren, the words of the Apostle Paul to the church at Galatia: *'Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?'* (**Galatians 4:16**).

To find the truth regarding Masonic ideas of chastity, we need to go to the Masonic Covenant, since this in essence is what makes a Mason. There is something in that Covenant which when taken, or entered into, changes a man into a different "moral order," and marks him as guided by a system of ethical principles and precepts which are not found in the Christian system. The Mason becomes a "different order of man," bound by his covenant to Freemasonry and a different system of ethics. He now has, in the eyes of the Lodge, certain rights and liberties, which the Law of God does not give him.

# **The Hidden Power Behind Freemasonry Part 8 of 8**

**By**

**Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr,**

The Masonic devotee enters into a new and unique religious and moral realm, by having renounced the God of revelation, to covenant and make the "generative principle," under the name of *THE GREAT ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE*, his god, and the "law of nature," his ethical standard!

As we examine the Masonic teachings concerning chastity, we need to look at the Master Mason's Oath relating to virtue (Rit. 149) - "I solemnly promise and swear that I will not violate the chastity *of* a Master Mason's wife, mother, sister or daughter, knowing her as such."

God's law says: "*Thou shalt not commit adultery!*" It speaks to all men and women, married and single. It speaks to the Mason and it does not say: "You may violate this law, as long as you do not violate it with a Master Mason's females."

But this is a "narrow moral code" which the natural man does not like. It was given by Almighty God for our protection. In **Matthew 7:13, 14** we read where two roads are open to mankind, one is broad and easy and leads to destruction. The majority opt to follow this road. The Christian way is narrow and difficult to follow," because it means we **MUST** control our illicit desires. Therefore few people want to follow it, even though it leads to "Eternal Life."

The Masonic teaching follows the "broad road to destruction," because men would have it so. The Masonic oath insists on chastity within the rank of Master Mason, but it hedges and "beats around the bush," as far as the major question goes. It even allows him to have illicit

relations with the females of a fellow Master Mason, as long as he does not know they belong to him.

**NOTICE:**

1.- It forbids adultery with the chaste female members of another Master Mason's family.

2.- Since even this prohibition is "too narrow" for Masonic liberalism, a qualifying phrase is added: "knowing her to be such." "Ignorance is bliss," according to the Masonic way

of thinking and the Seventh Commandment should really be interpreted to read: "Thou, a Master Mason, shall not commit adultery with a female member of a Master Mason's family, as long as you know she is chaste."

3.- Assuming the Master Mason respects his Covenant, is it because of his respect for chastity or because the "holiness" of Masonry demands it? To all these questions we must give a resounding "NO!" answer.

The Master Mason respects the chastity of a female relative of his brother Master Mason, because his oath tells him he must. Here again we see the Jewish influence in Freemasonry, for in Judaism, according to the TALMUD, a Jewish man may violate a Gentile woman, because she is looked on as a "piece of fresh meat." This same spiritual authority (TALMUD) gives him the right to violate a baby girl under the age of three and to sodomize a boy under the age of nine. You don't have to go very far in Freemasonry, to see the evil influence of Judaism in their morals. In Masonry, as in Judaism, fear, love and trust in God has nothing to do with their moral standards.

If there is virtue in obedience to a man-made covenant, it is the same virtue and honor known among thieves and cut throats, when they swear to be true to their fellows, for fear of the punishment which may befall them, if they break their contract.

---

*Page 177*

This is the same kind of "virtue" King Herod showed in **Matthew 14:6-11**, when for the sake of a stupid promise he made to a prostitute, and for public appearance sake, he had John the Baptist executed.

Christians believe in obeying God's Law because it proves their fear of His majesty, and their love for His mercy and love. Christ said: '*if ye love me, keep my commandments.*' We show our love for Him, by the way we obey Him (John 14:15). The Mason obeys the Masonic laws, even when they conflict with those of God, because that is the nature of the "Masonic beast." They view the Ten Commandments as another form of "moral law," which is too narrow for them to keep.

## **23 - WHAT MASONRY PERMITS!**

With this kind of obtuse (dull and insensitive) thinking, we find things permitted within the Lodge which are strictly forbidden in the Christians

life. Notice some of these practices and ask yourself whether they are moral or not:

- a. -Notice that the Oath of the Master Mason allows him to commit adultery with any unchaste female related to a fellow Mason, or with any other woman if he so desires.
- b. - It permits him to conceal his adultery, if he does not know the female concerned is related to a fellow Master Mason. There is no evidence anywhere, that he is expected to try and find out if this relationship exists.
- c. - A Masonic Oath is not retroactive, so this feature stimulates lower degrees to work into the higher degrees where they have more protection while "doing their own thing."

---

*Page 178*

- d. - Their Oath permits the Master Mason to commit adultery with any female who does not belong to the restricted group.
- e. - This Oath permits the Master Mason to be an adulterer as long as he follows the restrictions laid down by his order, or as long as he keeps his indiscretions secret.
- f. - While this Masonic covenant seems to protect female virtue, it actually undermines it. It makes the guilt for adultery committed, the fault of the woman, rather than of her Masonic seducer. In all cases where the Master Mason does not know she is related to another Master Mason, or when she is not, the Master Mason is considered innocent, even if his act is an act of rape against her will. To him, she is "nothing but a piece of meat," to be used anyway the Mason desires.

What a travesty of decency and justice this is; what a contravention of Christian morality. Yet it is considered the sacred right by many men, who live under the protective screen of Freemasonry.

In all cases of immorality, not covered by his oath, the Mason is absolved of guilt, since he is only following the dictates and inclination of his "natural self," which is the deity he worships. **Matthew 6:24** tells us:

*"NO man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and Mammon."*

(MAMMON is "materialism," "love of the flesh," "Naturalism.") A man cannot be a Mason and still serve and love the true God!

---

Page 179

## **24 - WHAT DOES THE MASONIC COVENANT ASSUME?**

1. - It assumes that females in general have a high opinion of Masonic honor and dignity. I believe this to be true. This is one reason a Mason may be more successful in his seduction of an unwary woman, than other men.
2. - It assumes that somehow or other, the Master Mason is a sanctified (saintly, inviolable being), somehow or other holy, and that he hallows anything he touches. In plain terms, that a woman should feel honored to be seduced by a Master Mason.
3. - It assumes that womanly chastity is a joke and that women will gladly sacrifice their virtue and honor for the privilege of being with a Master Mason. (It's no wonder, that women who have studied Masonry, feel it is an insult to womanhood, because it definitely is).
4. - It sets no restriction on the chastity and morality of the Master Mason. He is free to debauch womanhood outside of the restrictions of his Order and still consider himself to be a good, moral man. It is a filthy "double standard" of living. Anyone who understands the least bit about Christian standards, should be able to see the evil in such a system.

Since the Ten Commandments do not apply to a Master Mason, he becomes a "law unto himself," and this morality carries over into his business and political dealings. (I would call your attention to the large number of politicians, who have been Masons, whose shady deals have walked the thin edge of treason, according to the Constitutional definition, Article III, Sect. 3: "Treason shall consist only in levying war against them (the United States); adhering to their enemies; giving them aid and comfort." Any Fifth

---

*Page 180*

Grader should be able to understand the meaning of this. I dare you to check out those Senators who voted to give away our canal in Panama and see for yourself, how many were Masons I dare you to check and see how many of those Congressmen who have voted to give Foreign Aid, to countries which are our enemies, are Masons, Jews or both. If after you have seen this and do not believe this is a reflection on their Masonic training, then it is because you have deliberately closed your eyes to the truth.

Could it be possible that this is one of the reasons that so many politicians who claim to be Christian, are also Masons? They show very little of the "Christian fruits" in their politics, which reeks of Masonic intrigue. The old Duck Theory applies here I believe: "When you see something that looks like a duck, waddles like a duck, has feathers like a duck, and runs around with other ducks, chances are you are looking at a duck." So when you see a political figure, who claims to be a Christian, yet he runs around with an un-Christian crowd and votes for anti-Christ measures, you can almost bet that he is a member of a Masonic Lodge, and very possibly a very high ranking member.

When a man takes the oath of Freemasonry, he is required to step out of obedience to Almighty God and give his loyalty to the Lodge. He then places himself under a completely different moral government, bound by a different set of moral ethics. These are diametrically opposed to Christianity.

Masonic writers boast: "It is the covenant that makes a Mason; and once a Mason, always a Mason. Once you have taken the Masonic oath, you cannot repudiate it."

These remarks make it crystal clear that the Mason becomes a "different order of man," governed by a different code, which sets him at variance with the laws of

---

*Page 181*

God Almighty. Things which are "unlawful" to the "profane" (those outside the Lodge), become lawful to the Lodge member, providing he does his sinning in such a way that it does not bring disgrace to the Lodge or his fellow Masons.

Masonry legalizes "lustful sinning" in every sphere, save the one where he is limited in his wanton acts from violating a female member of a Master Mason's family. (Even then, he has an excuse, if he does not know they belong to a fellow Master Mason). This gives a man a lot of leeway in which to fulfill his illicit desires.

If Masonry never changes, as its leaders proudly aver, then men can never become better by joining it. If it allows its members to sin, by putting a Masonic label of approval on sin, whether it is committed by a Master Mason, one of the 33<sup>o</sup>, or a member of the Blue Lodge, it is still evil in the sight of God and will earn the death penalty. "The wages of sin is death," (**Romans 6:23**). Sin, no matter whether it is committed by the "mighty" or the "lowly," produces the bitter fruit of Sodom and Gomorrah, for anything which encourages dishonesty, deception and unchastity is wrong in the eyes of God. We have His Holy Word to confirm this!

Yet, unfortunately, in spite of the anti-Christ character of this immoral system, we find thousands of good men who belong to it and defend it. Many of these claim to be Christian. Can this be a measure of their apostasy?<sup>1</sup>

**Timothy 4** says:

1 "Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils;

2 Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron

7 But refuse profane and old wives' fables, and exercise thyself rather unto Godliness."

Because of these apostates, many of them Christian ministers who support Freemasonry, we find ourselves in the "perilous times" predicted in **2 Timothy 3:1 - 5**

- 1 "This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come.
- 2 For men will be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,
- 3 Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good,
- 4 Traitors, beady, high-minded, lovers of pleasure more than lovers of God;
- 5 Having a form of Godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away."

This is a pretty good "word description" of the Masonic Lodge, and certainly of any Christian pastors who belongs to it. It is no wonder our churches have lost their power, with these "wolves in sheep's clothing" standing behind the pulpits of our churches. Can a true, "born from above" Christian have fellowship with such a strange and immoral institution? I think not! It doesn't make much sense!

In **1 John 2:23**, we are given a very clear definition of an anti-Christ. It is anyone who denies the Divinity of Jesus Christ; who denies Him as Savior. This fits any man, whether he is Jew, a Mason, a Heathen, a Baptist, or whatever. In **2 John 10, 11**, we are told how Christians should act towards these anti-Christ:

"If any come unto you and bring not this gospel (that Jesus is the Son of God, the Savior of the world), receive him not into your house, neither bid him God Speed; For he that biddeth him God speed, becomes partakers of his evil deeds."

According to Masonic tradition, the Mason is a builder, who is free to go anywhere in pursuit of his avocation. To the Mason, this means he is free from the moral and spiritual restraints organized society imposes on its members; he is a "jaw unto himself," doing what makes him feel good,

---

## 25 - MASONRY'S RELATION TO MARRIAGE

The Bible teaches that marriage is a union between man and woman for life, when it is sanctified in the eyes of God. The very essence of Christian marriage is in the consent of both parties, who join together before God and publicly acknowledge their troth (faithfulness; loyalty) to each other. This act, according to the Bible, makes them "one flesh." (See **Gen. 2:23; Matt. 19:5,6; Mark 10:8; 1 Cor. 6:16; Eph. 5:31**). This covenant between man and wife can only be broken by the unfaithfulness of one or the other, or by death. The marriage bond may only be broken through the "adultery" of one party or the other, never for incompatibility." No man has the authority to break this marriage bond; no judge, no preacher.

The marriage ceremony is a covenant, which imposes on both parties, certain mutual duties and invests both with certain inalienable, God-given rights. These rights must be jealously guarded by both parties. By becoming "one flesh," they have become something special in the eyes of God. The mutual duty of husband and wife is to remain pure and chaste, honoring and loving each other. Neither may lawfully (God's law) join in covenants with others, which will infringe on these conjugal rights.

This Christian Covenant comes into immediate conflict with the Masonic and Judaic Covenants, since both of these protect the man's right to commit adultery. If either of these covenants are accepted in lieu of Christianity, it will doom Christian marriage and the Christian family. Of course, this is the purpose of both Masonry and Judaism.

The wife in a Christian marriage covenant has the inalienable right to know the nature of any contract her husband

may enter into with others, especially if this contract might weaken or annul his duty to remain chaste and pure. There is a Divine law involved here, which neither the man nor woman may evade with impunity. Their agreement is a matter of written record and neither has the moral nor spiritual right to overstep the bounds of this contract.

The husband is bound to respect the law of God and follow it, just as he should expect his wife to do. There can be no such thing as a "double-

standard" for either of them, as has been so common in both Masonry and Judaism.

In the Masonic contract, the wife is not consulted on the matter of the man's morals, neither by the Lodge, or by her husband. Even if she agrees with him becoming a Mason, she knows nothing about the nature of the covenant he has made with the Lodge and how it may effect her marriage. To all intents and purposes, she has become a "chattel." The Masonic Covenant supersedes any other covenant the Mason may make with God or his fellowmen. He must subordinate everything, even his family, to his Masonic belief.

## **26 - THE PENAL FEATURES OF FREEMASONRY**

When Freemasonry is traced back to its source, we discover three ideas which are common to most oriental cults:

1. - The initiation process:
2. - The Lodge secrets, and;
3. - The penal features dealing with punishment of recalcitrant Lodge members.

From the very beginning of our search for truth, we will discover that the character of Freemasonry and Christianity are diametrically opposed.

---

*Page 185*

Where Christianity wins followers by propagating the truth, taught by its founder, Jesus Christ, Masonry aims to preserve and propagate its faith by keeping secret. It does not rely on the power of its doctrines to do this, since it does not present its claims openly and honestly, nor does it meet its opponents in an open and fair discussion. Like Judaism, from which it sprang, it instead attacks its opponents secretly, through institutions it controls, such as the media. On the basis of its own confusion, it cannot stand the light of truth and exposure. The Christian, on the other hand, is told to *"Let your speech be always with grace, seasoned with salt, that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man", (Col. 4:6).*

To protect its secrecy, Masonry found it necessary to install a catalog of oaths and terrible covenants, which were set up for the purpose of

destroying those who sought to expose their nefarious activities and terrify its own members into a strict and total obedience to the Masters of the Lodge.

According to their own admissions, which can be found in the Masonic oaths, they employ any means of discrediting or destroying their opponents. They may with impunity, through false testimony, discredit or completely destroy an opponent's reputation, may discomfort, or even completely annihilate them. This extends to the point of committing murder, if that is deemed necessary for the protection of the Lodge, as was the case in the murder of William Morgan in the 1820's. He was assassinated on order of the Lodge authorities, when he sought to expose them.

Masons infer that they are rendering service to the *GREAT ARCHITECT OF THE UNIVERSE*, when they destroy any one who seeks to expose them. This is a murderous spirit, similar to that found among some of the extremists in t>

---

*Page 186*

Masons are willing, according to their oaths, to inflict barbarous and horrible penalties on any brother Mason who strays from their way and exposes them. This reveals the true spirit which pervades Freemasonry and which most certainly does not exhibit the "fruits of the Spirit," which are the attributes of true Christians (See **Gal. 5:22, 23**).

When it becomes necessary to enforce obedience to an idea, in order to promulgate it, you can automatically know that idea is wrong. If, as some members of Masonry aver, Masonry does not have this cruel, vindictive spirit, then why do they exhibit it in their oaths which cause them to become members? That most Masons believe these oaths, is an established fact, for very few leave the Order, once they become members. This is not because they know their way is true, but because they fear the consequences. It takes an extremely brave man to leave Freemasonry, and then expose it!

That the threats implied in the Masonic oaths are made in good faith, can be ascertained from the past. French, Italian and Spanish Masons cited before their Masonic tribunals for breaking their oaths, were the Emperor Napoleon III; the Emperor of Germany; the Crown Prince of Germany; a Pope and Marshall Prim. of France. These men paid no attention to the

citations made against them by the Lodge and all were marked for assassination. (See Hecthorn, Vol. II, p. 108).

The murder of William Morgan, in obedience to a Masonic decree, almost destroyed Masonry in America in 1826. Judge Whitney of the Belvedere Lodge in Illinois, escaped assassination at the hands of Master Masons, only because they feared public vengeance if they killed this popular man.

The very initiation into the Third Degree, is a dramatic "acting out" of a symbolic murder. The candidate for all intents and purposes is murdered by these ruffians, who inflict on him the horrible penalties inherent in the first

---

*Page 187*

three degrees. When these are apprehended, they are theoretically executed by having the penalties of the first three degrees inflicted on them. This is done to impress the Masonic candidate with the seriousness of his pledge and the vengeance which will follow if he breaks his oath. The Knights of Kadash deliberately promise to commit murder on any traitor to Freemasonry.

**Judge Whitney**, who was mentioned earlier, testified in the case of a Miss Ellen Slade, who had been murdered in Boone County Illinois for resisting the law laid down by the Grand Lodge of Illinois. In his testimony, Whitney said:

"The resistance of the law by Masons, in the case of the death of Miss Slade, was well known to the Grand Lodge and their committees, who approved it and this Lodge (Belvedere #6, F.A.M.) has quietly acquiesced; and having their charter restored by the present Grand Master, several of the most culpable of its members have been elected to the most important positions in the Lodge." (UNQ).

This action was taken by Master Masons who had full knowledge of the crime they were covering up, as well adequately proven in court. These murderers resisted the law of the State of Illinois and escaped its consequences through the machinations of high ranking Masons in the Judicial system.

**Pres. C. G. Finney**, himself a Mason, characterized Masonry as follows:

"Freemasonry has no mercy, but swears candidates to avenge violations of Masonic obligations, the most unlawful and un-Christian deeds; to deliver each other from difficulty, whether right or wrong; to unduly favor Masons in business transactions. Its members are sworn to retaliate, and persecute unto death, the violators of Masonic obligations." (Wagner's *Freemasonry -An Interpretation-* p.554).

Because of the Masonic murder of William Morgan, facts came to light by testimony of witnesses before the courts; by action of the New York State Legislature, and the defense of Morgan's assassins by the Grand Lodge of Rhode Island. All this was led by **John Quincy Adams**

---

*Page 188*

initiating an investigation of Masonry, from a purely patriotic viewpoint. Here are his views as expressed in his *ADDRESS TO THE PEOPLE OF MASSACHUSETTS*. This *is* only part of his address:

"I saw a code of Masonic legislation adopted to prostrate every principle of justice and to corrupt every sentiment of virtuous feeling in the soul of him who bound his allegiance to it. I saw the practice of common honesty, of Christian benevolence, even the abstinence of atrocious crimes, limited exclusively by lawless oaths and barbarous penalties to the sacred relations between the brotherhood of the craft. I saw slander organized into a secret widespread and affiliated agency, fixing its invisible fangs into the hearts of its victims, sheltered by the darkness of the Lodge room, and armed with never ceasing penalties of death. I saw self-invoked imprecations of throats cut from ear to ear; of hearts and vitals torn out and cast off...

I saw wine drunk from a human skull with solemn invocations of all the sins of its owner upon the head of him who drank it. I saw a wretched human man damning himself to eternal punishment when the last trump shall sound, as a guarantee for idle and ridiculous promises. Such are the laws of Masonry; such are their indelible character ... a conspiracy of the few, against the equal rights of many! Anti-republican in its sap from the first blushing of the summit of the plant to the deepest fiber of its roots."<sup>1</sup>

The experience of Elder David Vernard, an influential and well-esteemed minister of the Baptist Church is a confirmation of what I have been trying to say. As a Master Mason, he was required by the Master to attend a meeting where he was charged with making derogatory remarks against the Lodge. For several hours he was harangued, harassed and insulted. When he was finally allowed to defend himself, he told how he had spoken against the Lodge, because he had the right of free opinion and freedom of speech and liberty of the press all of which were God-given rights which could not be controlled by the Lodge. He stated that these rights had been

---

**Notes:-**

1. Bernard, *Light on Freemasonry*, p.5. Wagner, *Freemasonry*, pp. 555, 556.
- 

*Page 189*

purchased by the blood of his fathers. Yet his request to defend himself was refused.

Soon after this he was expelled from the Lodge and a vicious campaign of vilification was launched against him. Professing ministers of the Gospel, joined with drunkards, infidels and prostitutes in a drive to destroy him. He was warned by his friends that he should go armed for his protection, since there was a plot afoot to murder him and so strong and dirty was the Masonic campaign against him, that his friends would not allow him to travel alone, even from the parsonage to the church.

Once again I repeat the words of Horace Mann: *(It must be an evil project which will not allow for open discussion.)* This is the same means organized Jewry uses to stifle opposition. They act through their strong-arm KGB, the Anti-Defamation League, and its bully boys the JEWISH DEFENSE LEAGUE.

A few years ago I was invited to speak at the LaPorte, Colorado, Church of Christ, by a young pastor, Pete Peters, who was just becoming acquainted with the Identity message and the Jewish problem. We were subjected to unbelievable harassment, most of it coming from the Fort Collins Ministerial Alliance and the Denver A.D.L. The Alliance threatened Pastor Peters with dire trouble unless he had me leave town at

once. I was accused of being "*anti-Semitic, a Fascist) a Neo-Nazi, and a Hate Monger.*" However, no one from the Ministerial Alliance or the ADL had ever bothered to come and hear me speak. It was all hearsay.

My first message, on Sunday night was on my deliverance from a Communist prison in Korea in 1948. It was in this prison that I was "saved" and promised God to do everything within my power to see that the terrible things I had seen in South Korea would never happen here. I did not mention Jews, Jewry, or Zionism in this message. The meeting ended about 10 p.m.

---

*Page 190*

The next morning, a Letter to the Editor appeared in the Denver Post, some 70 miles away. It was written by a Jewish lady in which she expressed shock at the terrible anti-Semitic language I used and said that my statements reminded her of Adolf Hitler. Now anyone with any common sense, would know that a letter written after 10 p.m. the night before, could never arrive in Denver in time for a midnight "deadline." It was quite obvious this letter had been written before I arrived in La Porte. Interestingly enough, there had been no Jewish lady at the Sunday night meeting.

Pastor Peters offered to allow the Alliance members to listen to the tapes of my messages, since none had been in attendance. None of them desired to do this, although all their complaints were based on hearsay. When I arrived home, I found a letter from the Denver JEWISH DEFENSE LEAGUE in which they stated: "You Nazi S.O.B., if you ever come back to Denver we will blow you away!" Notification to the Denver police of this threat brought absolutely no action.

Pastor Peters, not to be intimidated, scheduled me for more meetings in the fall and took out advertisements in the Denver Post, stating when I would be there and the essence of my messages, which this time were definitely Zionist exposures. I offered to host a breakfast for members of the Ministerial Alliance, where we could talk over our differences. None accepted. It became quite evident that they did not know what I preached, that they did not care what I preached, but that they were being led around by the nose by the ADL.

This is the Masonic mentality, which they learned from their Zionist mentors "'for men love darkness rather than light, because their deeds are evil" (**John 3:19**).

Masonry, like Judaism, is a system of ethics and religion, in which there is some truth, but it is shrouded

---

*Page 191*

and mutilated by the evil it conceals. It is a system held and defended by men of learning; men of wealth and power; men of liberal tendencies; men who are pious "having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof" (**1 Tim. 3:5**). The Apostle Paul, in **1 Corinthians 1:26, 27**, said:

26 "For ye see your calling, brethren, how that not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called:

27 For God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the mighty."

These men wallow around in the indulgences which Freemasonry allows them to enjoy, but which must never be spoken of in public. Any system of ethics may stand high in the eyes of men; it may even seem to be a thing of beauty to them. But if it repudiates the Law of God, no matter how charming it may seem to the beholder, it is a thing of hidden danger and evil. Any system which gives license to human lust, will ruin souls and kindle revolution against God. This is always fatal to the rebel!

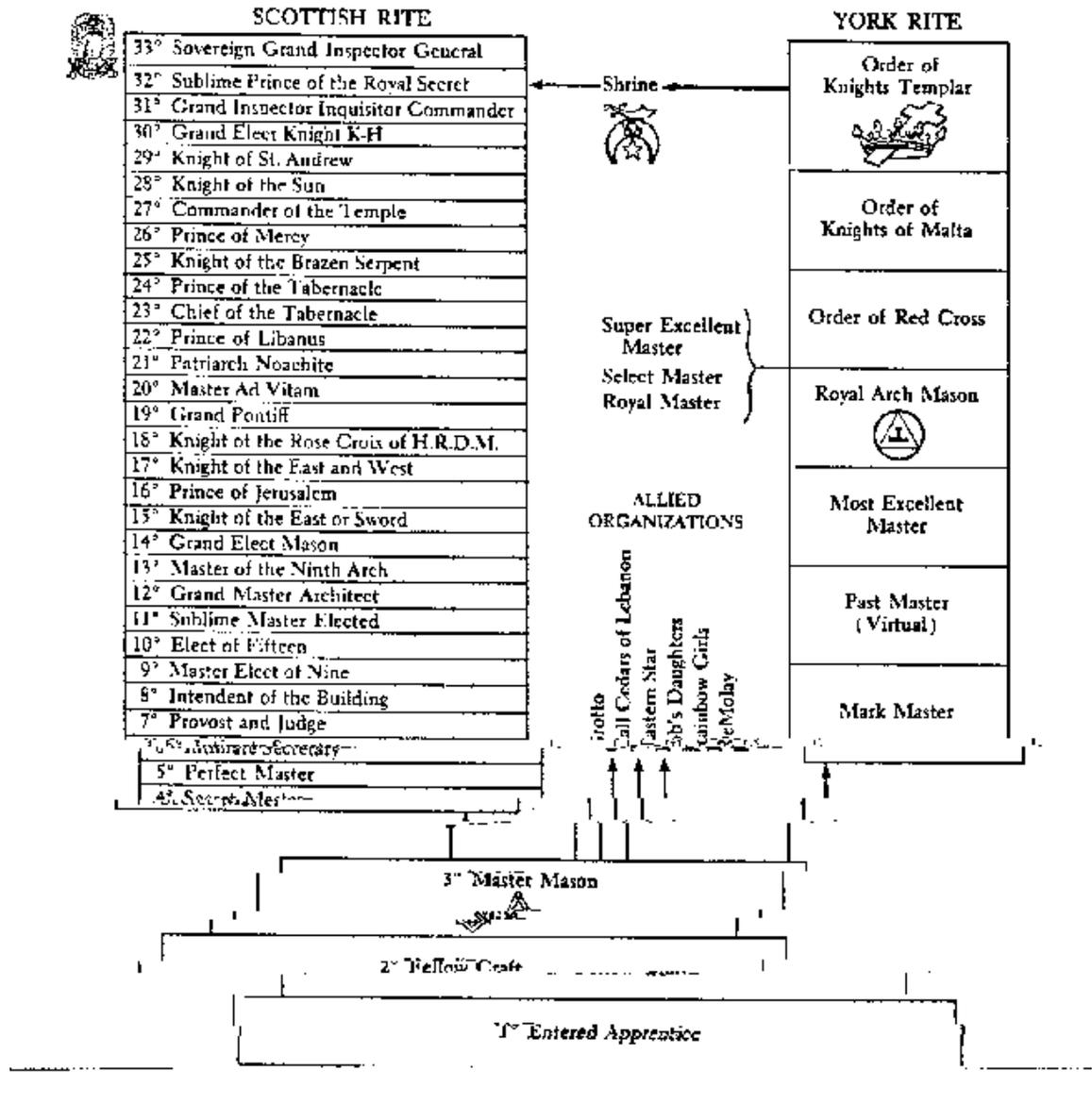
Freemasonry is a danger to the freedom of America and to the welfare of the Christian community. As long as it maintains its ties with Zionism, it will be a danger to freedom and justice, for it is impossible for a people to have freedom and justice without having God's blessing

These blessings do not come when men set themselves in rebellion against God. In **Psalm 2:1-4**, we read:

1. "Why do the heathen (nations) rage, and the people imagine a vain thing?
  2. The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers (Masonic and Jewish alike) take counsel together, against the LORD, and against His Anointed, saying;
  3. 'Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us.'
  4. He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: the Lord shall have them in derision (contempt)."
-

**CONCLUSION** - I realize I have stuck my neck out by writing this book. I did not do it because of ulterior purposes, I have no "bone to pick with Masons." I wrote it to warn you of a very powerful organization, which is cooperating with our Zionist enemies,. and which is fooling millions of its own members by its hidden motives. It is at-tempting to destroy "white Christian civilization," and the blessings it has brought to mankind. I may have placed myself in a position of danger. I do not fear, for God is still on the throne and He still rules in the affairs of men. If this book is instrumental in reaching the heart of one Mason and causing him to reconsider, it will have been worthwhile. For the freedom of America, the happiness and safety of our people, will be based on this slogan: **NO KING BUT JESUS!**

# THE MASONIC STRUCTURE



[A Chart of the Masonic Structure](#)

**The End**

# THE HITLER CULT!

by BRIG. GEN. JACK MOHR, C.P.D.L.

*"The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the Lord, and His Anointed," (Ps. 2:2).*

## INTRODUCTION

In recent years a disturbing and dangerous element has crept into the Christian Patriotic Movement in America. It is seeking to revive the discredited policies of NATIONAL SOCIALISM, which proved fatal to Germany during World War II and which led that once great country close to the precipice of complete destruction. It is better known as the Nazi Movement, or as the Jewish controlled media like to say the "neo-Nazi" movement.

Posing as Constitutional Patriots, many times labeling themselves as Christian, they are misleading an already "brainwashed" population and are harming the Christian Patriotic Movement which is seeking to bring this nation back to God and Constitutional Government. Their loud mouthed rhetoric, replete with anti-Christ gutter phraseology, has turned many decent Americans away from the movement to save their freedom.

There is no doubt that many who read these words will wonder why I am sticking my neck out further than usual, when I am already under vicious attack from the Zionist elements and have come under often bitter attack from the evangelical and fundamentalist Christians who back these anti-Christ's as God's Chosen People. "Why?" they say, "expose yourself further to the dangers of modern Nazism?"

The reason I feel a compelling need to do this is because numbers of decent Christian Patriots are being misled by these "pseudo-patriots", who are more anxious for the success of their anti-God movement, than the freedom of the American people.

It is as important for our people to know the truth about the "errors" of the "far-right", as it is for them to know about the "sins of the left." Both can be fatal to the cause of freedom, because both attack the very roots of our freedom, which is belief in Almighty God, and His Son, our Savior, Jesus Christ, who alone is able to set men truly free.

From the roots of Nazism in America, has risen the ancient pagan religion of Odin worship, and the even more blasphemous rantings of the Church of Creativity, run by one Ben Klassen. Klassen has written a book for his followers titled THE WHITE MAN'S BIBLE. He is a super-intelligent (?) critic of the Bible, who dares to call God a "super-spook" and who laughs at the saving grace of our Lord Jesus the Christ.

History has adequately proven that those nations who refuse to abide by God's Natural Laws, will be destroyed. The sands of history are covered with the bleaching bones of past civilizations who have tried to live on a false religion.

In this relatively new (less than fifty years old) religion of Nazism, we see the deification of a man whom many of us grew to detest, not only for his part in World War II, but because of the untold harm he did to the German people, to which 27% of our American people belong.

In a book titled THE HOLY BOOK OF ADOLPH HITLER, which is the Bible of many neo-Nazis, a writer by the name of James Larrat Battersby, from Southport, England, wrote in 1952:

"For the Germanic peoples true religion is founded in race. Thus in tracing the foundations of German religion (notice he does not say the "Christian religion") we must necessarily go back to the beginnings of the Aryan race."

A close study of the Bible, in both the Old and New Testament, will reveal that it is the history of the Adamic people, quite apart from any other race. The descendants of Adam were the original Aryans. When Jesus Christ came to this earth in the body of a man, He came with a specific purpose: "to save His people (Israel, not the Jews) from their sins." He was not sent to all the world, as most of our preachers love to tell, but in His own words He said "I am not sent but to the lost sheep of the house of Israel," (Matthew 15:24). These were Aryan people, of whom the Germanic people are an integral part.

But it is impossible to enter into the Kingdom of God following a false leader, especially one who is elevated to a position equal or above that of God. This is idolatry and blasphemy, and this is what the Nazis seek to do with a man named Adolph Hitler.

In Chapter Two of THE HOLY BOOK OF ADOLPH HITLER, we read a statement made by Houston Stewart Chamberlain, near the end of the last century: "In the want of a true religion, that has sprung from, and is compatible with their own individuality (German), I see the greatest danger for the fortune of the Teuton . . . a race so profoundly and inwardly religious is unknown in history . . . The German stands apart and waits for a god to descend once more from heaven." If the writer had used the word GOD, spelled with a capital "G", instead of the word god, I would have agreed. But the error is compounded in his next sentence: "The God has indeed come down from heaven and His name is Adolph Hitler. His Spirit, eternal and triumphant, marches on and leads His disciples and followers throughout the world, in judgment and destruction, and in inspiration towards the building of the new world system." (Notice the use of the capital letters.)

This system, call it what you will - Communism, Socialism, Nazism, is nothing but TALMUDIC JUDAISM in disguise.

The writer then goes on to speak of a Hitlerian Religious Order which will take over the world when the Brittanic-Jewish civilization is finally destroyed.

Now I readily admit that Britain, the United States and all of Christendom, has been taken over by World Zionism. They control all these so-called Christian countries. From my study of Scripture, I believe this World System will be destroyed when Jesus Christ returns to rule as King of Kings, and Lord of Lords! But it will not be destroyed by a leader with "feet of clay," who led the German people to the brink of disaster in World War II.

There is no doubt that I will come under vicious attack from the neo-Nazi element in this country who have made Hitler their God and who are ever using his symbols in their worship and even in their greetings. So be it! I have found them to be among the most vicious enemies, exceeded only by the Jews in their hatred of our God. Their hatred and venom will not stop me from telling the truth! My loyalty is to my God, and to my Savior, not to some dead man. I do not seek to persuade you, but as a watchman

on the walls of America, I am compelled to warn you when danger approaches and Nazism is a grave danger. What you do with this warning is strictly between you and God!

Professor Ernst Bergmann, of Leipzig University, whose work is on the "forbidden Index of the Pope," in his main work titled: A NATIONAL SOCIALIST PHILOSOPHY OF CULTURE, is a Jew who endorses Hitler belief, "in a new type of mankind being developed and religiously inspired in Germany." Hitler once said: "Man is God in the making."

Strangely enough, this heresy is in complete conformity with that of a German Jew named Ludwig Feurbach, who lived over a hundred years ago and wrote: "Man will be finally truly free, when he realizes there is no god of man, but man himself." This idea became so deeply ingrained in the diseased mind of a radical Jew named Karl Marx, that it became the bedrock upon which modern Communism was raised.

When Hitler was asked to describe the difference between National Socialism and Communism, he said: "There is none!"

Hans Kerrl, who was Reich Minister of Church and State Affairs in Germany in 1935 said: "Adolph Hitler gave us back our faith (certainly not the faith of Martin Luther). He showed us the true meaning of religion.. Adolph Hitler is the true Holy Ghost." (From THE HOLY BOOK OF ADOLPH HITLER, P.13.)

Hitler once declared: "First I believe in Almighty God and I solemnly declare that God has chosen me for this task." This book then goes on to say: "Hitler's one enemy was International Jewish Finance." I will prove to you, before this article is finished, that it was the power and money of International Jewry, that put Hitler into power and caused him to lead Germany towards her destruction.

In other places in this blasphemous book it "Hitler stands on the Rock of the Redeeming Blood of his race." (There is ample evidence that his background blood was Jewish.) NOW DON'T GET MAD AND QUIT READING IF YOU DON'T AGREE. I HAVE SOME PROOF FOR THIS STATEMENT WHICH I WILL GIVE YOU SHORTLY.

Again: "Adolph Hitler was the light to lighten the Gentiles promised in the New Testament by Jesus. "THAT LIGHT WAS JESUS CHRIST, NOT ADOLPH HITLER!

The chapter closes with this pean of praise to a man who turned his back on everything in which the German people believed: "Might is right when it is God's Might and Dominion.

All Hail to God's Holy Land, Eternal Germania, and to the greatest leader of the Aryan race. Leader of Leaders; Lord of Lords, and King of Kings, the Eternal Adolph Hitler! Heil Hitler!"

This nauseates me, since to the sincere Christian there can be only one Lord of Lords and King of Kings, and that is God's Son, our Savior Jesus Christ!

But let's spend a little time looking into the historical background of this strange man whom many worship. The information I am about to give, comes for the most part from a book written in 1954, by one of the greatest anti-Communist fighters of this Century,

Kenneth Goff. It was titled: HITLER! and the 20TH CENTURY HOAX!

## **A PLAN TO DESTROY GERMANY**

Neitzsche, the German-Jewish higher critic said over a hundred years ago: "If Christianity is to be destroyed in Europe, Germany must first be removed from the picture." (ANTI-CHRIST, by F. W. Nietzsche, p.179, 180).

The world scourge of Communism was launched officially in the 1830's by a man named Karl Mordecai Marx, the son of a Jewish rabbi. It was his writings which promoted the German Revolution of 1848. His writings were based on TALMUDIC teachings of Judaism and were consistent with the highest ideals of Judaism. When the Russian Revolution of 1918 had become successful, the leading Jewish rabbi in the United States, Rabbi Stephen Wise of New York was asked for his opinion of Communism. His answer: "Some call it communism; I call it Judaism." Other Jewish sources such as the prestigious JEWISH CHRONICLE, stated in its April 4, 1918 edition: ". . . there is much in the fact of Bolshevism, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolshevists, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant with the finest ideals of Judaism."

THE AMERICAN HEBREW, leading Jewish newspaper in the United States, in its September 10, 1919 issue stated: "The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfactions, of Jewish planning, whose goal was to create a new world order. What happened in Russia, shall also, through the same Jewish mental and physical forces, become a reality over all the world." That kind of a statement is mighty hard to refute. Yet it is consonant with the statement made by Hitler that he was preparing for a New World Order.

The plans to crush Christian Germany began in Brussels, Belgium in 1909, when at a meeting of wealthy Jewish Bankers and men such as Mussolini, Lenin and Blum, plans were laid for the destruction of Germany. Lenin once said: "It is necessary to use any ruse, cunning, unlawful methods, evasion and concealment of the truth," to bring about the desired end. This is the proper application of the TALMUDIC principle "the end justifies the means!" It is TALMUDISM pure and simple!

When Hitler named his political party, he called it THE NATIONAL SOCIALIST GERMAN WORKER'S PARTY. This name in itself should show you Hitler's close tie-in with the teachings of Karl Marx. Both Socialism, Communism and Nazism have their roots in the Bible of revolutionary movements, Marx's DUS KAPITAL. While Hitler attacks Communism in his MEIN KAMPF, he adopted for his party a Marxist name.

Hitler made no bones about the fact that his movement was built-on basically Marxist principles. In his conversations with Herman Rausching, he said: "I am not only the conqueror, but also the executor of Marxism. The difference between me and the other Marxists is I put into practice what these peddlers and pin pushers began. The whole of National Socialism is based on Marxism."

While Hitler in MEIN KAMPF depicted himself as being violently anti-Jewish and anti-Communist, several of his close friends and members of his personal staff were Jews

and there are many historians who believe he had Jewish blood flowing in his veins.

The story that lie slaughtered 6-million Jews, which has inundated this country in recent years, has proved to be a fabrication of International Judaism, not only to gain the world's sympathy, but to shovel billions of dollars into the Israeli economy. During the Nuremberg Trials, after the end of World War II, the Nazi leadership was charged with the murder of 3-million people of all races, most of whom were Slavic and German political prisoners. The International Red Cross puts the number of Jews who died in German concentration camps at less than half a million and many of these died from the results of disease and allied bombing raids. Jews died in Germany, that is true, but what most Americans do riot know, is that it was the International Jewish Bankers who paved Hitler's way into power.

The Internationalists plan to destroy Christian Germany went into high gear when Hitler came into power in 1933.

## **JEW, THE POWER BEHIND THE THRONE!**

In 1933, the well known and reputable Dutch publishing company of Van Holkeman and Warendorf, published a book which contained three conversations between Hitler and the International Jewish financier, Sidney Warburg.

This book was written in the form of a diary and covered interviews given by Hitler in 1929, 1931 and 1933. It clearly revealed Hitler's plan for Jewish finances in rising to power in Germany.

On page 15 of this book, we read of a decision made by the United States Government, under the direction of the Jewish Presidential Advisor to President Woodrow Wilson, Edward Mandel House, in which pressure was brought to bear on England and France, to leave Germany alone, so she could become solvent and protect the investments of the International Bankers.

On page 18, we learn that in a secret meeting of important International Jewish Bankers, a plan was made to pressure France by inspiring in her the fear of a Communist revolution in Germany. It was agreed that a Nationalist Revolution would be the best for the bankers interests, rather than a Communist takeover.

Sidney Warburg, of the New York firm of Kuhn, Loeb and Co., was chosen to go to Germany as a representative of the Internationalists and take charge of the negotiations. lie held several series of meetings with Nazi representatives in Munich, where it was agreed that an initial sum of \$10-mi lovn would be paid to Hitler's intermediary, a man named Von Frey. The bank of Mendelsohn and Co., was to issue ten single checks of \$1-million each, endorsed in favor of members of Hitler's trusted staff.

Hitler notified Warburg that the bankers would need to create distrust among the German people by increasing unemployment. Which they immediately did.

On page 43, of this book, iii the copy of a letter penned by Hitler himself to his Wall Street promoters on October 29, 1929, in which he said: "Our movement is growing

rapidly . . . I have spent the sum given to me for the upbuilding of my party and I must find new revenue within a reasonable period." (This letter was datelined in Germany, but mailed in the United States, so it probably was carried by a courier.)

At a hasty conference of International Bankers in New York, attended by Montagne, Norman, Rockefeller, Carter and McDean, it was agreed to send Hitler \$15-million more. Warburg was once again sent to Munich to handle the details. He told the German people that they were not yet mature enough for a democracy and that a nationalist movement was what they needed. He was not at all uneasy about Hitler's Jew baiting, since Hitler had told him that the Nazis aimed only at Galacian Jews.

While it may seem strange to many to see a Jewish banker lining up with an anti-Semite like Hitler, it is not strange if you read Protocol No. IX, of the controversial PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION. (Whether they are a forgery or not makes no difference, since they are obviously being followed by World Jewry.) It says: "Now days if any state raise a protest against us it is only pro forma (provided in advance) at our discretion and by our direction, for their anti-Semitism is indispensable to us for the management of our lesser brethren."

In other words, the International Jewish leaders promote anti-Semitism to keep the "little Jews in fear and thus in line."

At this time, the International Zionists were anxious for an European War, through which they could enforce the Balfour Treaty and gain control of Palestine.

The final financial arrangements for aid to Hitler came through the Jewish bank of Mendelsohn and Company in Amsterdam. In 1933, they advanced Hitler another \$7-million.

When this Warburg Manuscript was published, there was an immediate drive underway to put into effect a ban of the book. This was carried out by world Jewry and the German Secret Police. Many publishers, out of fear, recalled as many copies as they could.

The only mention of this book in America appeared in a short item in the NEW YORK TIMES, November 24, 1933, page 14, column 2, in which Felix Warburg, of the New York Warburgs, charged the editor of the TIMES with perpetrating a hoax. He stated that the Sidney Warburg mentioned in the manuscript was not his son Sidney and that he was not a member of International Jewry. (Strange that they would pick one not of themselves for this sensitive mission.) It is also strange indeed, when you consider that both International Jewish and Nazis sources sought to suppress the report.

The Swiss magazine DER SPERBER, published an account of this manuscript in 1936 in Zurich, which carried a detailed report of the facts contained in this outlawed book. It also circulated a book titled SPANISCHER SOMMER, which showed how the International Jews and Bankers had paved Hitler's way in-to power.

## **HITLER'S RISE TO POWER**

Hitler began his rise to power in 1919, but he had a long and stormy road ahead, until he became Chancellor of Germany in 1933. During this time, he expended a tremendous amount of money, most of it coming from non-German sources, although many wealthy German ladies, intrigued by the little mustached man, sent him their family jewels.

It is also rather interesting to note that Hitler sold his idea of anti-Semitism through the help of very powerful and wealthy Jews. Some of these Jews used the excuse that they financed Hitler so that they could control him, but it is a known fact, that they made billions of dollars profit by financing both sides in World War II, just as they did in World War I. The Jews who financed Hitler are as much to blame for any Jewish deaths in Germany, as the German people, yet we never hear anything about this in the constant wailing over the so-called Holocaust.

Most of the men who knew about these transactions between Hitler and the Zionists, met with untimely deaths. Many pages could be written on evidence surrounding their murder and how it was tied to the Inter-nationalists. One of the most prominent of these was Dolfuss, Chancellor of Austria. He was assaulted in his office by a band of Nazi thugs, who wounded him mortally and then left him to bleed to death.

Fritz Thyssen, writing in a book titled I PAID HITLER! described the Dolfuss murder and said the reason the Chancellor was killed was that he had received a copy of the Warburg document and one exposing Hitler's Jewish ancestry. (This story had been in public circulation for a long time before this.)

## **HITLER'S JEWISH ANCESTRY!**

Hitler's grandmother, whose name was Schickelgruber, had been seduced by a Jew named Frankenberger, in whose home she worked as a maid in (Vienna. This was general public knowledge. But Dolfuss had prepared a document on this fact, which he threatened to make public along with the Dutch manuscript showing Jewish aid. For this he had to go. Today a copy of the Dutch manuscript, along with the genealogical chart of Hitler's ancestry, is in possession of the British Secret Service, but is hidden from view by Jewish power exerted over the British Government.

If it is true that Hitler was of Jewish blood and that Frankenberger was his grandfather, this may account in part for Hitler's rise to power over Germany, which resulted in the killing of more than 9-million white Christians.

To those of you who revere Hitler and have read this far, be honest enough to ask yourself this simple question "Why did Hitler keep the war going when he knew Germany was defeated and it would only result in hundreds of thousands of German casualties?" "Why was it that during the conduct of the war, on many occasions, he refused to accept the advice of his top admirals and generals on how to conduct the war?" "Why was it in North Africa, when General Rommel had the Americans and British forces in retreat, that Hitler refused to send Rommel the supplies he needed to complete a victorious campaign?"

If Hitler was an anti-Communist as some of you claim, why did he allow the top Communist propagandist to attend the Reichstag Fire Trial in 1933, where he was

allowed to harangue the German people in favor of Communism. Why was this man allowed a safe return to Russia?

During this period, German nationals were being shot down in cold blood in Germany's streets for the smallest misdemeanor against the Nazis. But here we have a powerful Communist allowed to publicize communism and get away with it. It doesn't make very much sense to tire. This man, Dimitroff, later became the President of the Communist World International, so he was no "small-fry."

But back to Adolph's Jewish blood. When the Jewish press learned of Hitler's Jewish blood they claimed to be embarrassed, although I rather doubt they claimed to be given himft o this aid and it is most unusual for a Jew to make a loan until he knows everything possible about the man to whom he gives the bait. One reason Hitler never married can be found in a statement taken from the Office of Strategic Services Report (1943), p. 2226, where he said: "The off-spring of the genius have great difficulties in life. Everyone expects them to have the same ability as their famous parent. But that seldom happens. Besides they would all be feeble minded."

This was the man that some people revere today and almost worship. A mart who was a failure in life and brought death to his people.

## **TREASON AGAINST GERMANY!**

From 1933 to 1938 Hitler turned from being a creature of the generals and International Jews, into a radical totalitarian dictator. Many of those who were close to him were dismayed by what they saw. These were "dyed in the wool" German patriots who loved their country with a passionate love. They were true Germans who felt it necessary to stop the madman which was destroying the country they loved. Nearly every one of them that broke with Hitler met a terrible death. Admiral Canaris was slowly strangled to death; General Rommel, the Desert Fox of North Africa was forced to commit suicide; Field Marshall Von Sitzleden was killed and his body was exhibited hanging from a meat hook. It was no coincidence that Hitler used these sadistic means, since they were the same means used by Communism and came straight from a Judaist Talmudic background.

There were at least seven assassination plots against Hitler by top ranking officers in the German army in 1943 alone. These men realized that Hitler was a "Judas goat" who was leading them to destruction.

The facts surrounding these plots have been revealed by British historians after a careful study of captured documents. While some say that Hitler's escapes were acts of God, I personally believe as Goff did, that he was a Satanist and under the protection of that evil one. The Bible tells us, "by their fruit shall ye know them," and Hitler's fruit certainly was not the "fruit of the Spirit," spoken of in Galatians 5:22, 23.

From the moment of his rise to power, Hitler used every means at his disposal to drive Germany into war. As his forces conquered country after country, it was Hitler's direct orders which caused such a hatred of Germany among the conquered people.

But Germany must die! This was the word from the "puppet masters" who even then pulled the strings which governed this strange man.

It was Hitler's stupidity that gave the Soviets 70,000 square miles of Polish territory without a fight. By 1940, with German help, the little countries of Lithuania, Latvia and Estonia were safely in the Soviet fold. Then Rumania, Northern Bukovina, and portions of Bessarabia fell to the communists.

When the German armies moved into Poland it gave the Communists the opportunity to do the same from the east and allowed the Soviets to wipe out the cream of the Polish Army Officers Corps at Katyn Forest. This atrocity was used by the communists to further hatred against Germany, who in this case was not guilty. It might be interesting to note here, that while both Germany and Russia invaded Poland, England and France only found Germany guilty.

Stalin admitted they were using the Germans, saying: "We shall assist the Germans in an European War so that they can offer prolonged resistance to the British and French, and in this way exhaust the Capitalist nations.. In this way we will control the decision."

Then on May 24, 1940 the German Army was in a position to defeat the British at Dunkirk and very possibly end the war. It was then that Hitler gave his famous order that the left wing of the German assault be halted. Gen. Heinz Guderin in his book THE PANZER LEADER, said that when this command came, the German military leaders were utterly speechless. It went against everything the military stood for. Yet they obeyed and the British were able to make it back to their island fortress. Here we see Hitler, with one command, destroy everything the German Army had accomplished by their blood, sweat and tears.

Dr. Walter Dornberg, German expert on the development of the flying bombs and the brains behind the V-1 and V-2, stated that Hitler could have won the war in early 1944, but he held back on development of this new and terrifying means of waging war.

Then to make things even worse, with Britain in his grasp, he turned away and attacked his ally, Russia. Many military experts have tried to figure out the thinking of this devious man. Had he become so drunk with power that he decided lie could conquer the world? Or was there a deeper purpose behind it? He was never on the battlefield, so did not have to face the hardships of his people. While they were suffering and dying, he was living in sybarite splendor in Berlin. It was at this time that the British Government, followed by the United States, came to the aid of the Communist forces. They were able to draw the elite of the German forces into a conflict in which their supply lines were hundreds of miles long. It also allowed Stalin to know who was the hidden enemy in his country and hundreds and thousands of those who fought with the Germans were later liquidated.

With the defeat of the Germans in Russia, the Communists were able to tighten their control over all of central Europe. Then on April 24, 1945, American forces under General George Patton were lined up along the Elbe River, in some places less than 14 miles from Berlin, when the order came through General of the Armies, Dwight Eisenhower that they were to withdraw and await the appearance of the Russian forces in Berlin.

Then came the end on April 30, 1945, the London Daily Times ran a headline which

said: HITLER ON BRINK OF DEATH WITH CEREBRAL HEMORRHAGE! The following day, General Kukhov and the Russian Army entered Berlin.

On the afternoon of May 1, 1945, the Hamburg radio suddenly stopped its program to announce that the Fuhrer had died "fighting to his last breath against the enemy." Admiral Doenitz, was put in command of the German forces.

The great German specialist, Dr. Giensing who had examined Hitler on many occasions said that it was impossible that Hitler had died from a cerebral hemorrhage or from cancer as reported.

Then on May 8, seven days after the Russians had entered Berlin, it was stated that the charred remains of Hitler and three of his companions, including his paramour Eva Braun, had been found in the burned out rubble of the Chancellor's bunker. No pictures were ever taken of his body. No concrete evidence was ever given that the body was his. There are many contradictory stories about what happened in that bunker. Whether he escaped or not, is not the important thing. His task had been accomplished. Germany lay in ruins; 3-million of Germany's best young men were dead; over 550,000 civilians had died and 2.6-million German homes were in ruins. Germany was set back a quarter of a century and the country was divided. Not only that, but the people of West Germany have been in slavery to International Judaism ever since and have paid over \$35-billion in war reparations to those who were supposed to have escaped the Nazi Concentration camps. Then the twilight of civilization descended on Europe and over a billion people and ½ of the world's surface came under the savage control of the anti-Christ of Communism.

## **WAS HITLER ONE WORTHY OF HONOR?**

In the book HITLER SPEAKS, we find Hitler making this speech to Hermann Goering: "Religions are all alike, no matter what they call themselves. They have no future - certainly none in Germany. Fascism if it likes may come to terms with the Church, and so shall we. Why not? They will not prevent me from tearing up Christianity root and branch and annihilating it from Germany . . . A German church, a German Christianity is a distortion. One is either German or Christian. You cannot be both. You can throw the epileptic Paul out of Christianity, as others have done before us. You can make Christ into a noble human being and deny His divinity and His role as Savior. People have been doing it for centuries. We need free men who feel and know that God is in themselves," "Professing themselves to be wise; they became fools," this same Paul said in Romans 1:22.

So today, we see the adherents of Hitler and others in these United States, as they seek to tear down the value of our Christian civilization and replace it with the heathen cult of Hitler worship, Odinism, or CREATIVE CHRISTIANITY. They have completely forgotten the One who said: "I am come that they (His people) might have life, and have it more abundantly." (John 10:10).

In Ben Klassen's RACIAL LOYALTY, July 1985, page 5, he writes: "What saved them (the Jews) was the zeal and dedication of Saul of Tarsus (the Christian Apostle Paul) in spreading the poisonous new creed of Christianity among the Gentiles, a creed

originating among a small Jewish sect and riot attracting any particular attention, especially among the mainstream of the Jews. In fact, Saul recognized its suicidal nature, at first persecuting this sect, since he did not want the Jews to become infected with it. Then he got the idea of feeding it to the Romans his was the most fatal and significant turning point in the history of the White Race.

This patriotic Jew named Paul or Saul, conceived the idea of humbling the Romans power by destroying the morale of its soldiery with the Christian doctrine of love and non-resistance, as preached by the little sect of Jewish Christians. He became the Apostle to the Gentiles. And so well did Paul do his work that within four centuries the great empire which had subjugated Palestine along with half the world, was in ruins,"

There in essence you have the evaluation of these modern Nazi "freethinkers" regarding Christianity. Now you do not have to be especially brilliant to see through this "literary garbage." Rome was destroyed from within, not by the tenets of Christianity, but by Jewish ideals and Jewish economic practices, which have destroyed many another civilization. The idea of "inter-marriage"; the sympathy towards homosexuality; all signs of the decay which is brought about when men and women get away from God and try and go it with a human god.

Klassen spreads more of his intellectual poison, as he says: "The Jew with his abominable Christian creed has scrambled the brains of the White Man with his "spooks-in-the-sky" swindle. He has confused, crippled and divided the native spirit to where we are stymied, paralyzed and stand naked and defenseless before our enemies . . . It is high time the White Race rises to a man, plucks this abominable Jewish clog (Christianity) from our craw and throws it back into their faces. It is high time we adopt a religion of our own." (Klassens CREATIVITY, of course.)

To follow this religion and these false prophets, is to see freedom die. Who is our worst enemy? A man like Klassen, or one like Hitler? and are they any less dangerous than our natural enemy, the International Jew?

The best explanation of what is happening comes from a NORTHPOINT bulletin, written by Nord Davis on May 13, 1985. He says: "There is a serious hidden agenda in the formation of the American Nazi Movement. Their leaders know what they are doing and they are doing it with precision. So effective are they with so few people, one might wonder if there were no neo-Nazi groups around, the Jewish Anti-Defamation League would have to create them. Without a discredited enemy to point to, the ADL would have no cause to exist. Revolutionary totalitarian socialists (no matter what they are called) have a tactical program which is carried throughout all their propaganda, from the writing of Karl Marx and those of the socialist Hitler in MEIN KAMPE and that thread is this: Any program (Thesis) must go into direct conflict with the opposing program (called anti-thesis), this will force or produce the desired political or social changes called (synthesis). No desired change can come about without this direct confrontation. If there is no immediate anti-thesis available, one must be created, financed and agents recruited into it." Informed Christian Patriots must not allow themselves to be trapped or unwittingly recruited into such a program, since many of them are financed by un-American, un-Christian interests.

There you have the problem in a nutshell. You can always judge a man or his program by the solutions he suggests. "By their fruits shall you know them." So "if they look like a duck, have feathers like a duck, waddle like a duck and run around with other ducks;

you are pretty sure you are looking at a duck!" When you listen to a speaker at a patriotic meeting, evaluate him on the basis of the Word of God. Read between the lines; don't get carried away with his rhetoric, just because he uses patriot terminology and quotes Scripture. Satan was pretty good at doing that too.

We must be wise as serpents and harmless as doves, the good Book says. I believe the old adage says it pretty well: "Walk softly, but carry a big stick." I have found from long experience in dealing with men - training young men in three wars and fighting beside them in two, that it is not always the "loud mouth" whom you can trust. Many times when the "lead begins to fly, the loud mouth is mighty hard to find." Just because a man loves to run around in a camouflage suit, with a big gun on his hip or over his shoulder, doesn't mean that he's a patriot. Just because he loves to make threatening sounds towards minority people and Jews, doesn't mean that he's pro-Christian and pro-American. We are in a battle to the finish against the very forces of Hell itself. We need to be prepared. But we need to go about it in a Christian way. I didn't say, "Let them slap your face," Jesus never said that. He did say: "When a strong man armed keepeth his palaces, his goods are at peace." THINK ABOUT THIS.

If I have made you mad, maybe it's a good thing. You wouldn't be angry unless your conscience was bothering you. Maybe you need to re-evaluate your basis thinking and see whether you are really pro-American, or have you been taken in by a heathen cult?

**The End**

# The Inside Story of International Judaism!

(A brief summary of Dr. Benjamin Freedman's book **FACTS ARE FACTS**. Must reading for every concerned Christian.)

By Brig. Gen. Jack Mohr

*"And ye shall know The Truth, and the truth shall make you free." - John 8:32*

Many Christians are utterly confused by what is happening in the world today. Much of this confusion is coming from the pulpits, where many pastors have departed from preaching the "whole counsel of the Word of God," and have been led astray in their seminaries and Bible Schools. to depend on the teachings of men such as Dr. Schofield and others.

There is probably no area where this is more evident than in modern church teaching regarding a people we today call "Jews" and who have been held up to most Christians, as being the "Chosen People of God, the People of the Book."

An honest study of the teachings of Judaism, and especially their holy book The Babylonian Talmud will reveal that they are the most deadly enemies of God, His Christ, and the Christian church. They have advanced far in their plan to destroy Christian civilization and the freedom it has brought to the world, because of their aid from the Christian church.

If Christianity is to survive; if freedom is to be retained, it will only come about when God's true Israel people, the Anglo-Saxon and related people's of the world, the nations we sometimes refer to as Christendom, the true seed of Abraham, wake up to the truth of what is happening and do something to stop it.

This booklet was not written to make you hate the Jews. It was prayerfully prepared, under the direction of the Holy Spirit, to show you the truth. I will not attempt to change your mind about the Jews; that is not my task. I am a "watchman on the walls of Israel-America." My task is to warn you of dangers we face. What you do with this warning will be between you and God. Some day you will be required to answer for what you learn in this booklet. There will be no excuses then'. So if you want the truth - READ ON! If you are afraid to know the truth, stop reading right now, for you are going to be tremendously disturbed!

The historical facts revealed in this booklet provide incontestible proofs that their continued suppression will be harmful to the security of America, the peace of the world, the welfare of humanity, the progress of Civilization and the cause of Jesus Christ and His Coming Kingdom.

Most of the information you read will not come from the author, but from an original source, a Jew, who during his lifetime, spent a personal fortune of over \$2-million to bring these frightening facts to the attention of the American people. This man was not a Jewish American, whose loyalty was to the "bastard state of the Israeli" in Palestine. He was an American Jew, who had been converted to Christianity and who loved Jesus Christ and the United States of America. Laboring under almost unbelievable odds, hated by his own people, vilified by Christians who should have known better, Dr. Benjamin Freedman literally "burned himself out", materially and physically, to warn Christians and this nation of the danger posed by his own people, the Jews.

In October 1954, from his office on Park Avenue, New York City, Dr. Freedman wrote a long letter to Dr. David Goldstein, a Jew who had been converted to Catholicism, but who by his writings and speeches, was for all intents and purposes, still a Jew. This letter was printed in a small book titled **FACTS ARE FACTS**. Very few Christians have ever read it.

Because of its length, and much repetition, I have picked out the high points of this unusual book. I ask that as you read, pray that the Holy Spirit will enlighten you to the truth it contains. Then armed

with these truths, go out in God's strength, to do battle with those who would destroy everything you say you love as a Christian.

As you read, keep in mind Galatians 4:16 - "Am! to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"

After a rather lengthy introduction, in which he explains the purpose of his letter to Dr. Goldstein, Dr. Freedman gets into the meat of his message.

You assuredly subscribe to that sound and sensible sentiment, that "it is better to light one candle, than to sit in the darkness." There have been many instances where I have failed over the past thirty years. I still live in hope that one day, one of these candles will burst into flame like a long smouldering spark and start a conflagration that will sweep across this nation like a prairie fire and illuminate vast new horizons for the first time.

It has been correctly contended for thousands of years, that in the end, truth will always prevail. We realize that truth in action can prove itself a dynamic force of unlimited power. But Truth has no self-starter. Truth cannot get off dead-center unless a worthy apostle of Truth gives it a little push to over-come inertia. Without that start, Truth will stand still or often "die aborning."

On the other hand, Truth has many times been "blacked out" by repeated contradictory and con-

Top of pg 4 - **missing line**

World's history supplies many sober testimonies to this truth. This form of Treason to Truth is treachery to mankind.

Many of history. most noted characters have misrepresented Truth to the world. As recently as 1492, the world was misrepresented as being flat, by all the best authorities. When Christopher Columbus demonstrated otherwise, he came in for all sorts of criticism. There have been countless other similar incidents.

Whether these authorities were guilty of ignorance, or indifference is beside the point. A duplication of this exists today with respect to the crisis which confronts Christianity. We are living in the "Zero Hour" for the Christian faith. No institution in modern society can long survive if its structure is not erected on the foundation of Truth. The Christian faith began on the solid foundation of its Founder. To survive, it must remain on that foundation. The deterioration, disintegration, and final destruction of Christian faith, will be accelerated in direct ratio to the distortion and misrepresentation which is allowed to become the substitute for Truth. Truth is absolute! It can never be relative! Truth either exists, or it does not! There can be no degrees of Truth! To be half-true, is as incredible as to be half-honest, or half-loyal!

In their attempts to do an "ounce" of good in one direction, many well-intentioned Persons have done a "ton" of harm in the other. (He then goes on to mention how Dr. Goldstein had devoted his life to conversion of so called Jews - ED.) He continues:

For every ounce of good you accomplish through the conversion of a self-styled Jew (Rev. 2:9) to the Christian faith, you do a ton of harm in another direction.

Regardless of what anyone, anywhere and anytime may say, events of recent years everywhere have established beyond the question of doubt that the Christian faith stands with one foot in the grave and the other on a banana peel, figuratively speaking. (Consider this. Christian polls place the number of "born again" Christians in America at over 45-million, this number grows every day due to the unceasing efforts of evangelical and fundamental group. This is good. But where is this Christian influence in America? As the number of "born again" people has increased, Christian influence has decreased. Crime, corruption and evil of every type has taken a stranglehold on America. Could it be that these Christians have become "the salt which has lost its savor - its ability to act as salt?" The major property of salt is to hold back corruption. Why have Christians failed in their efforts. Why is the Moral Majority making such little headway against all types of evil? Could

it be that they have refused to strike at the root of the problem, because it is a Jewish root? Could it be that many of these Christians are fulfilling the words of Isaiah 29:13 - "... this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but they have removed their heart far from me, and their fear towards me is taught by the precept of men." - ED.)

The Christian faith stands at the crossroads of its destiny. The Divine and sacred mission of the Christian faith is in jeopardy today to a degree never witnessed before in its 2,000 year history.

If the day ever arrives that Christians can no longer profess their Christian faith, (This time has already come in Communist countries ED.) as they profess it in the Free World, then it will see the beginning of its last days.

It is useless to deny that today the Christian faith is on the defensive throughout the world. This realization staggers the imagination of those of us who understand the situation.

The history of the world for the past several centuries and current events at home and abroad, confirm the existence of a conspiracy to destroy Christian Civilization. The world-wide plot of these diabolical conspirators has been implemented while most Christians have been asleep. The Christian clergy seem to be more ignorant and indifferent to this plot than other Christians. They seem to bury their heads in the sands of indifference and ignorance like the legendary ostrich. This ignorance and indifference has dealt a severe blow to the Christian faith, from which it may never recover.

Christians need a spiritual Paul Revere to ride across this land, warning that their enemies are closing in on them. (This is what I have been attempting to do - ED.)

## **WHO ARE THESE ENEMIES?**

It is important that we pin-point the enemies who are making war on the Christian faith. The souls of millions of Christians are uneasy about the state of the Christian faith today. The minds of thousands of Christian clergy are troubled about the mysterious pressures from above which often prevent them from exercising sound judgment in this situation. If these forces can be identified and stopped, Christianity will stand on its feet, facing its enemies like the Rock of Gibraltar. But unless something is done soon, the faith of many will begin to crumble. (We already see evidence of this. - ED.)

The Christian clergy are primarily, if not solely responsible for the internal forces within the Christian faith, which are fighting against its best interests. We can no longer pussy-foot with the truth, because we find that it hurts someone we know or like.

At this late hour, there is very little time left to mend our fences. "Beating around the bush," will get us nowhere. The courageous alone will endure the present crisis. Both figuratively and literally, there will be live heroes and dead cowards when the dust of this secular conflict settles. The Christian faith is the only anchor to windward, against universal barbarism. The enemies of Christianity have already shown us the savage methods they will adopt if they are victorious.

The confusion of the average Christian comes from the action of the clergy. Confusion creates doubt! Doubt brings loss of confidence! Loss of confidence brings loss of interest!

There need be no confusion in the minds of Christians concerning the fundamentals of the faith. It would not exist if the clergy were not "aiding and abetting" their own worst enemies. Many clergymen are their allies, without realizing it, while others have become deliberate "male prostitutes" to their cause.

Countless Christians are today standing on the sidelines of this struggle, watching as their faith "withers on the vine," and their freedom is about to drop into the laps of their enemies like overripe

fruit. Their cup becomes more bitter, when they realize that it is the ignorance and indifference of their leaders which is causing the problem. (When I first began to see what is happening, I spent several hundred hours of research on the problem. When I thought I had enough information to speak intelligently, about it, I went to my pastor, expecting him to at least read the material I had so painstakingly assembled. But as he glanced at it and saw that it was not complimentary to the Jews, he threw it into the wastebasket and pronounced me an apostate. When I asked him to look with me in the Bible, his retort was an angry: "I already know what the Bible says." How can you do anything constructive with a man like that - ED.)

When Christians see their leaders in retreat, which can only bring defeat, they are confused and afraid, To stop this surrender, the clergy MUST make an about face immediately and take a stand against the invisible and intangible ideological war which is subversively being waged against the Christian faith.

The utterance by the clergy which confuses Christians the most, is constantly repeated from the pulpit and on the written page, this is that "Jesus was a Jew!" This is not only a misrepresentation, but a distortion of incontestible historic facts. Yet it is uttered by the clergy on the slightest pretext. They utter it without provocation. They appear to be "trigger happy" to utter it! They never miss an opportunity to proclaim it to their congregations.

But informed, intelligent Christians, who know' the facts of Scripture and history, cannot reconcile this misinformation with incontestible facts.

The only way the clergy can get out of this mess they have brought on themselves, is to resort to "telling the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth." This is the only formula which will allow them to regain the full confidence of their flocks.

Without fear of contradiction based on fact, the most competent, and best qualified authorities today, will have to admit that Jesus was not a self-styled Jew". During His lifetime, He was known as a JUDEAN, by His contemporaries, HE WAS NEVER CALLED A JEW!!!

When Jesus was crucified, the Roman Governor Pontius Pilate, had an inscription placed on the cross. It was written in Latin, IEUS NAZARENOUS REX IUDEORUM. Since Latin was Pilate's mother tongue, he was able to express his ideas in this language. Authorities competent to translate from Latin to English agree that this inscription said: JESUS THE NAZARENE RULER OF THE JUDEANS! Then why have our Bible translators, almost to a man, translated this to read: JESUS THE NAZARENE, KING OF THE JEWS?

There is little doubt that Pilate was being sarcastic when he put this inscription on the cross. He was mocking the Pharisees, whom he hated, knowing that they had denounced Jesus, defamed Him; that He had been denied by the majority of the Judeans and that they had insisted on His crucifixion.

Except for a few of His followers, all Judeans detested His teachings. The Gospel of Matthew 27:25 says that when Pilate washed his hands of the blood of Jesus - "Then answered ALL the people, and said, His blood be on us and on our children."

(Let yor pastor argue about that verse.) With the exception of the traitor Judas, none of His disciples were JUDEANS, they were all from Nazareth, in the Israel nation. Jesus said of Judas, that he was a "devil", (John 6:70 - compare with John 8:44 - ED.)

When Pontius Pilate was governor of Judea, there was no racial, religious, or political group, anywhere in the world which was known as "Jews."

(Then follows ten pages of evidence, proving to the most biased mind that Jesus was never called a Jew, since the word was not used in the English language until 1775.) Shakespeare, in his *MERCHANT OF VENICE*, did not use the word "Jew", instead he said: "what is reason? I am an IEWE; hath not an IEWE eyes?" This was the English word for JUDEAN.

In the 4th Century Latin Vulgate translation of the New Testament, Jesus was referred to by the Genitive Plural IUDEAEUS. In the Rheims Douai Version, the word "Jew" does not appear. In the

original King James 1611 Version the word JUDEAN, was used. (In John 4:22, where Jesus spoke with the woman at the well of Samaria, the words in the present King James Version make little or no sense: "for salvation is of the Jews." What intelligent Christian would believe that salvation came through any nation, or religion? We know this is untrue. But in the original 1611 Version of the King James Bible this verse reads: "But salvation cometh out of Judea." This makes sense, for this is where Jesus came from and it was, foretold in prophecy - ED.)

When the word JEW was first introduced into the English language, its only meaning by implication, inference or innuendo was JUDEAN. But during the 17th and 20th Centuries, a well organized, well-financed international pressure group of Jews created a "secondary meaning" for the word, among English speaking peoples. This secondary meaning has no more relationship to the word JEW as used in the 18th century, than the original meaning of the word CAMEL, an animal, has to CAMEL, a cigarette; or IVORY, a tusk of an animal, bears to IVORY a type of soap.

The generally accepted secondary meaning of JEW today is made up of four almost universal theories.

- (1) JEW - a person who today believes in a form of religion known as Judaism;
- (2) JEW - a person who claims to belong to a racial group associated with ancient Semites;
- (3) JEW - a person who is directly descended from the patriarch Abraham; and,
- (4) JEW a person blessed by Divine intentional design with certain superior cultural characteristics denied to other racial, religious and national groups.

The acceptance of this "secondary" meaning is what has confused most Christians. More and more of them are beginning to realize that they have been "brainwashed" into believing such phrases that JESUS WAS A JEW! AND JUDEO-CHRISTIAN, to the point where it now approaches psychosis.

The time has come when our clergy better wake up and tell their people the truth. They may not yet feel the resentment of their people, because of their untruths, but that time will come and it will be a bitter pill for these so-called "men of God" to swallow".

More and more intelligent, informed Christians, who have been studying the Bible and history for themselves, are challenging the assertion that Jesus was a member of a religious group in Judea who practiced Pharisaism, or Judaism. They also know that the people who now call themselves JEWS, are not the people of the Book - not the descendants of Abraham.

The resentment of the people at the "lack of guts" in the clergy to tell the truth is deepening. (I predict a day soon, when the clergy will be held accountable by their people, for their treason against God, their race and their country - ED.) As this condition expands, the clergy will find to their sorrow, that "ignorance is not bliss," neither is "wisdom folly."

(As Christians learn how self-styled JEWS have spent millions of dollars to manufacture the "Jewish myth" for Christian consumption and that they have done this both for economic and political advantage, you will see a tremendous explosion against the Jew's. Right thinking Jewish leaders are worried about this, since they see it coming. The unfortunate thing is that many of the "little Jews," the ones you and I rub shoulders with in everyday life, the man who owns the corner delicatessen store, most of who know little about what is happening at International level, these are the ones who are always hurt the worst - ED.)

(To say that Christianity and Judaism have the same roots is nothing but outright blasphemy - ED.) Jesus abhorred and denounced the form of religion practiced in Judea in His day. His pet peeve was with the Pharisees, who were the exponents of Judaism. Most Christian ministers learn this during their seminary days, but few ever tell this to their people.

The eminent Jew, Rabbi Louis Finklestein, head of the Jewish Theological Seminary of America, often referred to as. "THE VATICAN OF JUDAISM", in the foreword to his First Edition of THE PHARISEES, THE SOCIAL BACKGROUND OF THEIR FAITH, page 21, says: ". . . Judaism ...Pharisaism became Talmudism, Talmudism became Medieval Rabbinism. and Medieval Rabbinism became Modern Rabbinism. But throughout these changes in name.. the spirit of the ancient Pharisees survives, unaltered. From Palestine to Babylonia; from Babylonia to North Africa, Italy, Spain, France and Germany; from these to Poland, Russia and Eastern Europe generally, ancient Pharaism has wandered...this' demonstrates the enduring importance which is attached to Phanaism as a religious movement."

(These were the same men to whom our Lord said: Matthew 23:15 - ". . . ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves." ED.)

Rabbi Adolph Moses, states in his book YAHUIISM, AND OTHER DISCOURSES, page 1 -"The term Judaism coined by Josephus (a eminent Jewish historian of the first century A.D. - ED), remained absolutely unknown to them (Jews) . . . it was only in comparatively recent times, after the Jews became familiar with modern Christian literature, that they began to name their religion Judaism." (It was also during this time, that the heresy of Judeo-Christianity was coined - ED.)

The religion of Pharassism practiced in Judea during the time of Jesus was a religious practice based exclusively on the Talmud. (It was not based on Mosaic law', as most Christians believe. Our Lord told us this when he criticized the Pharisees in John 5:46, saying to them: "For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me; for he wrote of me." The TALMUD today virtually exercises totalitarian control over the lives of every so-called Jew, whether they are aware of it or not. Jewish authorities extend their control far beyond that of spiritual matters.

The role the TALMUD plays in Judaism is officially stated by Rabbi Morris N. Keitzer, the Director of Interreligious Activities of North American Jewish Commission. In an article in LOOK magazine. June 17, 1952, he states: "The TALMUD consists of 63 books of legal, ethical and historical writings of the ancient rabbis. It was edited five centuries after the birth of Jesus. It is a compendium of law and lore. It is the legal code which forms the basis of Jewish religious law and it is the textbook used in the training of rabbis."

## WHAT IS THE TALMUD?

In his book HISTORY OF THE TALMUD, Michael Redkinson states on page 70 - "Here is the source from whence Jesus of Nazareth drew' the teachings which enabled him to revolutionize the world." (This of course is an old Jewish trick, to call Jesus a "revolutionary." It leads us to this question - "Do we as Christians know' what the TALMUD teaches?" Could this be what Jesus alluded to in Matthew 15:6 when He said - "Thus have ye (the Pharisees) made the commandments of God of none effect by your traditions," and a second witness given in Mark 7:8 "Howbeit in vain do they (the Pharisees) worship me (God), teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. For laying aside the commandments of God, ye bold to the traditions of men." - ED.)

Stimulated by this statement from an eminent Jewish rabbi, every Christian, especially every pastor, should take time to investigate whether this is true. Ask yourself: "What do I know about the TALMUD?"

From the birth of Jesus to the present, there has never been recorded a more vicious, vile and libelous blasphemy against Jesus and Christians, than you will find in the pages of these 63 volumes. The TALMUD reviles Christ and Christians in unbelievably foul, obscene, indecent, lewd and vile language. (Please excuse their use in this article. They are all direct quotes from the TALMUD.)

In 1935, the first International hierarchy of so-called Jew's, for the first time in history published an official, unabridged English translation of the whole TALMUD. It was probably done because many of the younger Jews could not read Hebrew, the language in which it was written.

This translation was known as the SONCINO EDITION of the TALMUD and it immediately became a "two-edged sword". For while it taught millions of younger Jews, the teachings of Judaism, it also enabled Christians, for the first time, to learn what the TALMUD actually taught about their Founder and their religion.

(Here Dr. Freedman makes numerous quotes from the TALMUD. I will only give a few and I ask you to pardon the language used. It is not mine, but comes directly from this Jewish hook. It is from this veritable "sewer of filth" that so-called Jews are taught and which their leaders have "brainwashed" Christians into believing that the teachings of Christianity come - ED.)

In the Volume SANHEDRIN, 55b - "A maiden three years and a day may be acquired in marriage by coitus (sexual intercourse) and if her deceased husband's brother cohabits with her, she becomes his. The penalty of adultery may be incurred through her; if she defiles him with whom she has connection, so that he in turn defiles that upon which he lies. As a garment which has been laid upon by a person afflicted with gonorrhoea."

SANHEDRIN 69b - "If a woman sported lewdly with her young son (a minor), and he committed the first stage of cohabitation with her, would this render her unfit for the priesthood?" Rabbi Beth Hillel declares in answer: "the connection by a boy of nine years and a day is a real connection; while that of a boy of less than eight years is not." (While the Levitical law states that a woman who becomes a harlot may not marry into the priesthood, Rabbi Hillel says that if the son was eight or under, he is not yet a man and as a result it does not so disqualify her.)

YEBAMOUTH, 63a - "What is meant by the Scriptural text: 'This is now bone of my bone, and flesh of my flesh?' " (Genesis 2:23) Rabbi Eleazer says: "This teaches that Adam had intercourse with every beast and animal in the Garden of Eden, but found no satisfaction until he cohabited with Eve." (This I believe is enough of this filth, which can be found in thousands of TALMUDIC passages, to give you a general idea of its vileness - ED.)

To the average Christian, the word TALMUD has no meaning, or if it does, it is associated with the Bible of Judaism. (Very few' Christians have ever seen the TALMUD, much less read it, because this foul book pronounces a death penalty on any "goyim" (non-Jew) who reads it and any Jew who helps him obtain access to it - ED.) Many Christians seem to think that the TALMUD is some sort of a Jewish spiritual manual.

How many Christians know the significance of the KOL NIDRE (All Vow's) prayer, which is recited by so-called Jews on the Day of Atonement?

In Volume VIII of the Jewish Encyclopaedia, found in the Library of Congress, the New York Public Library and other large libraries, will be found the official translation into English of the KOL NIDRE. It is a prologue to the Day of Atonement services in all synagogues. It is recited three times by the standing congregation in concert with the chanting rabbis at the altar. Here is the official translation: "All vows, obligations, oaths, anathemas, whether called 'konan', 'konas', or by any other name, which we may vow, or swear, or pledge, or whereby we may be bound, from this Day of Atonement unto the next...we do repent. May they be deemed absolved, forgiven, annulled, and void, and made of none effect; they shall not bind us nor have power over us. The vows shall not be reckoned vows; the obligations shall not be obligations nor the oaths be oaths." (What is the meaning of all this? It simply means that the word, promises, or oath of any so-called Jew is not to be trusted. The Jew who never attends synagogue during the year always makes it a point to be at

this one service, where he is absolved from all promises he makes during the following year. How then can we trust a Jewish Judge or Legislator, to fulfill his oath of office, when we know he has taken this oath? - ED.)

In some parts of the world the stupid Christian churches actually "peal their church bells," to help celebrate this holy day of their worst enemies.

The present wording of the KOL NIDRE dates from the 11th Century.

There was an attempt made a few years ago to repeal this nefarious prayer, but it was voted down by Ashkenazi Jews.

How many Christians know that a large majority of so-called Jews have no connection with lineal descendants from the tribes of Israel or Judah? Not even many ministers know' this. At least 90% or more of the people we know as Jews are descendants of a Turco-Mongolian people known as Khazars and are not Semites at all.

What mysterious power has kept this from the Christian world for centuries? The origin of the Khazars and the Khazar Kingdom are historical facts, yet very few students of history know anything about their connections to modern Jewry.

The Khazar Kingdom in southern Russia in the 8th Century A.D. was the largest nation in Europe. It covered an area approximately 1-million miles square and was inhabited for the most part by the Khazar people who were an Asiatic-Mongoloid people. They are classified by modern anthropologists as Turco-Finnish. They were a very war-like people who had been driven westward out of Asia. They were pagans in their religion, which was a combination of phallic and idol worship. The vile forms of sexual excesses indulged in by the Khazars had produced a degree of moral degeneracy which even the Khazar, King, could not stomach. In the 7th Century, King Bulan decided to abolish this immoral religion and make one of the "monotheistic" religions the new State religion. After a historical session with representatives of Christianity, Islam and Judaism, he selected Talmudism as his State religion.

The king invited large numbers of rabbis to come to the kingdom and teach his people the new religion. After this, no one but a so-called Jew could be king. The ideologies of the TALMUD became the axis of political, cultural, economic and social attitudes. This change is graphically described in Volume IV, of the Jewish Encyclopaedia.

When King Bulan converted to Judaism, he decreed that the Hebrew alphabet would become the alphabet of the Khazar language. The adoption of the Hebrew alphabet had no racial, political or religious significance. While most of the nations of Western Europe adopted Latin as their alphabet, the Khazar language became known as YIDDISH. For at least six centuries the Jews of Russia, Poland, Lithuania, Rumania and Hungary referred to their common language as YIDDISH and it is used extensively to day throughout the Jewish world. Yiddish is not a German dialect, as many believe, although it did borrow many German words.

The descendants of the Khazars, which make up at least 90% of modern day Judaism, are a product of Talmudism and it may come as a surprise to many Christians, that they have no connection with Abraham. (When I first began to air this information, an irate Christian woman from Dallas wrote to me and said: "Everyone knows that the Jews are blood descendants of Abraham; the Bible says this and that." But the Bible does not say this and when I wrote and asked her if Sammy Davis, Jr., the Black singer was a descendant of Abraham, she got very upset - ED.)

In 1951, when President Truman was presented with a set of the TALMUD, he was quoted by Jewish sources as saying: "the book I read the most is the TALMUD which contains sound reasoning and good philosophy." Yet these were the teachings condemned by our Lord.

## WHAT DOES THE TALMUD TEACH REGARDING CHRISTIANITY?

The Rev. I. B. Prantis, Professor of Hebrew at the Imperial Ecclesiastical Academy in old St. Petersburg, Russia and probably the worlds greatest "non-Jewish" authority on the TALMUD, wrote a devastating book titled THE TALMUD UNMASKED The Secret Rabbinical Teachings Concerning Christians. The Jews used millions of dollars to suppress this book. Here are some of the references Dr. Prantis used, taken directly from the TALMUD:

SANHEDRIN, 67a - "Jesus is referred to as the son of Pandria, a Roman soldier."

KALLAH. 1b (18b) - "Jesus was the illegitimate child of a Jewish prostitute and was conceived during menstruation."

SCHABBATH, 104b - "Jesus is called a fool."

SANHEDRIN, 103 - "This passage suggests that Jesus had corrupt morals."

SANHEDRIN, 107b - "This says that Jesus corrupted, deceived and destroyed Israel."

ZOHAR, 111(282) - "Jesus died like a beast and was buried in a dung heap."

ABODAH ZARAH (6a) - "Jesus promoted the false teaching of worshiping on the first day of the week."

## TALMUD TEACHINGS REGARDING CHRISTIANS:

HILKOTH MAAK'HALOTH - "Jews must not associate with Christians since they are idol worshipers"

ABHODAH ZARAH (22a) - "Do not associate with Christians since they shed blood."

ORACH CHAHM (20, a) - "Christians disguise themselves to kill Jews."

ABHODAH ZARAH (15b, 22a) - "This passage suggests that Christians have sexual relations with animals."

KERITHUTH (6b, p.78) - "Jews are called men; Christians are not men."

MAKKOTH (7b) - "A Jew is innocent of murder if he intended to kill a Christian."

MIDRASCH TALPIOTH (225) - "Christians were created to minister to Jews."

SANHEDRIN (74b) - "The sexual intercourse of a Christian is like that of an animal."

ZOHAR (II, 64b) - "Christian birthrate must be diminished materially." (Could this have anything to do with the fact that in America, most of the doctors running the Abortion Clinics are Jews? - ED.)

ROSCH HASCHANACH (17a) - "The souls of all non-Jews go to hell."

SCABBATH (116a) - "Talmudists agree that Christian books, such as the Bible should be burned

SANHEDRIN 58b - "To strike a Jew is like slapping God in the face."

CHAGIGAH, 15b - "A Jew is to be considered good, no matter what sins he may commit."

ZOHAR (1, 25b) "The Jew who does good to a Christian will never rise from the dead."

IORE DEA (148) - "Always hide your hatred of Christians."

BABHA BATHRA (54b) - "Christian property belongs to the first Jew claiming it."

BABHA KAMA (113b) - "It is permitted to deceive Christians."

BABHA KAMA (113a) - "A Jew' may lie in court to condemn a Christian."

ZOHAR (1, 60a) - "Jews must always try and deceive Christians."

HILKKOTH AKUM (X, 1) - "Do not save a Christian in danger of death."

SANHEDRIN (59a) - "Even the best of the goyim should be killed."

ZOHAR (II. 43a) - "Extermination of Christians is a necessary sacrifice."

These are but a few of thousands of like references.

When you hear the term "Judeo-Christian" used from the pulpit, what does the speaker mean? Is he referring to ancient Pharisaism? to Talmudism? or to so-called "Judaism." In view of the facts which have been presented, how can there be a "Judeo-Christian" anything? It is as unrealistic as to say something is "hot-cold," "wet-dry", "healthy-sick," or "happy-sad." These words are "antonyms," not "synonyms." (A Christian can no more follow Judaism than he can Communism - ED.)

Yet this idea of ours being a "Judeo-Christian" culture has been carried to such extremes, that there are Institutes for the study of Judeo-Christianity in some of our leading Universities. It would make much better Christians out of congregations, if ministers would try and sell "Jesus Christ", rather than a monstrosity called "Judeo-Christianity."

Along with this term, we also find the horrible "trigger word," of "Anti-Semitic". It is nothing but a smear word which makes little sense, since by no stretch of the imagination are the Jews of today, Semites. Yet when any Jew' feels that he has been opposed, offended, or exposed for any reason, he immediately trots out the word "anti-Semite." (In some churches. to be an anti-Semite, is worse than being an apostate - ED.) When the Jews in 1946, were unable to disprove Dr. Freedman's allegations regarding their illegal entry into Palestine, they literally spent millions of dollars smearing him as the world's Number One anti-Semite, thereby trying to discredit him in the eyes of the brainwashed public. Until the time when he began to expose Jewry for what it was, he was considered to be a "little saint", but when he disagreed, they did everything within their power to destroy him - ED.)

Christian clergy who use the term "anti-Semite" against those who are trying to expose the evils of International Jewry, should know better. They show their ignorance of the English Language by using this word. Today, this Jewish phobia against criticism of any kind, has become one of the world's most intolerable forms of persecution.

It should give any Christian in particular, or any decent person for that matter, who sees our nation's morals crumbling, and our standards in the fields of politics, economics and religion crumble, something to think about. The moral standards of any nation are the crucible in which the nation's character is refined and moulded. The end product can never be better than the ingredients used.

While America has much for which to be proud, she also has many sources of shame. A correct diagnosis of our nation's rapid disintegration in all walks of life will reveal the cause, which is primarily of an economic nature:

- (1) Make more money; and,
- (2) Have more fun.

When we look at all the evils which have descended on America, they have an economic root and we can understand what the Apostle Paul meant when he said: "The love of MONEY is the root of ALL evil," (Emphasis added) (1 Timothy 6:10). How many Americans do you know who include in their daily duties, service, sacrifice and prayer in the defense of this nation against its enemies?

With very few exceptions, this generation seem to regard everything as secondary to their accountability to unborn generations. (Our thinking is wrapped up in the words of the beer ad: "You only go around once in life; so live with gusto." - ED.)

The guidance and control of America has gravitated by default into the hands of those least worthy of trusteeship. One of their most notable achievements, has been in the making of "male prostitutes" who do their dirty work for them.

A "male prostitute" is a male who offers the facilities of his anatomy from the neck up, to anyone who is willing to pay the price, exactly as a female prostitute of the same species offers her body from the waist down for an asking price. Thousands of these "pseudo-Christian" "male prostitutes" are circulating in all walks of life, pandering evil propaganda for monetary profit and political power. Nowhere are they more prevalent than in Christian work. Look at the electronic evangelists for instance, almost to a man, they back the Jewish enemies of Christ and the church, even though many know that the so called Jews are not the people of the Bible. They know that if they tell the truth, they will be cut off the TV airways, so they prostitute themselves for a few million dollars. It reminds me of the story told of the English Bishop who "as attending a dress party of English Lords and Ladies. He was approached by a haughty English beauty and in the course of their conversation he said: "Would you go to bed with a stranger for a million pounds?" When she replied in the affirmative he asked: "Would you go to bed with a man for five pounds?" To which she haughtily replied: "Of course not. Do you think that I'm a prostitute?" The prelate replied: "We've already established that, my dear. Now we are negotiating the price." - ED).

The corroding effect of this subtle intrigue is slowly but surely disintegrating the moral fiber of America. This danger to our Christian faith cannot be overestimated. This peril to our nation cannot and must not be underestimated.

The International "crime of all crimes" was committed in Palestine in 1948, almost totally as a result of American interference, at the behest of world Zionists in New York. Today, although we know we have been wrong, we still side with the aggressors. As a result, the Arab world, which once admired us and look to us for guidance, has come to hate us and the foundation has been laid for World War III. Our government has become a "male prostitute" for world Zionism and the blackest page of American history is now in the writing. (This crime has been aided and abetted by the ministers of America, who trumpet the falsehood that since the Jew's are God's Chosen People, we must back them in all their endeavors. We have completely forgotten the warning of 2 Chronicles 19:2, which clearly states: "Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord; therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord?" - ED.)

So we thank Dr. Benjamin Freedman for his courage and wisdom in bringing us this truth. For those of you who have never read his book FACTS ARE FACTS, I would suggest you make every effort

to get it.

The thoughts from here on are mine (ED).

Today, the blood of American boys is being mingled with that of innocent Lebanese women and children, as they are sacrificed on the altar of world Zionism. It was our clergy who urged this slaughter, as they hammered away day after day, sermon after sermon, ad nauseam, the false theme; "The Jews are God's chosen people and we must support them. The return of the Jews is the major sign of Christ's soon return." I hope and pray that He comes back soon. It will be necessary for the preservation of humanity. But the Jews are not the sign of that return, since they are not the Chosen People and never have been. Christian minister, if you have the courage to read this little book, you have "sowed the wind, now get ready to reap the whirlwind." The Bible tells us of the Law of Harvest, "Be not deceived, God is not mocked; for whatsoever a man sow's, that shall he also reap," (Galatians 6:7). This law is for you, as well as for all mankind. You have spoken a lie to your flock, if you have supported Israel. You may not have realized this, since you too have been "brainwashed" at that prestigious seminar' you attended. But ignorance of truth is not an excuse. Someday soon, you will be held accountable for your poor stewardship before God. now is the time to straighten out your life, before God holds you accountable for it.

Some of you good Christian mothers and fathers will pay too, for although some of you have known better, you would not cause ripples in the pond by telling your pastor that he w'as wrong. You too will pay, with the blood of that precious son of yours, as you see him sacrificed on the altar of Jewish greed. You will bear the guilt of his death. I hope and pray for your sakes and the sake of America that it never comes, but it is just ahead, we know that, for the Word of the ever living God has predicted this. "The Lord will cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou sh **go Out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them: ". . . thy carcass shall be meat unto the fowls of the air, and unto the beasts of the field, and no man shall fray (Hebrew "charad", meaning to "shudder, fear, discomfit, quake, tremble") them away,.**" (Deuteronomy 28:26). Vs. 62 -"And it shall come to pass, that as the Lord rejoiced over you to do you good. and to multiply you; so the Lord will rejoice over you to destroy you, and bring you to nought..." You may say: "Those words were written for Israel!" You are right! But whether you want to accept it or not, you are Israel, if you belong to the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples and these promises are for you. Pray to God that America does not have to go to war, because if we do, we will be whipped again, just as we were in Korea and Vietnam. We cannot win, as long as we refuse to obey the Lord.

Soon, very soon, my Christian friends, you are going to see the hate of the anti-Christ's you have supported, as it is unleashed against Christian America. The signs are already there if you look for them. To whom will you flee for refuge then? There is not going to be a Rapture, as you have been told, which will spirit you out of the midst of this evil time. Where will you go for refuge?

If Christianity is but the "carbon copy" of Judaism as we have been told, then why would any intelligent person want to change from Judaism to Christianity? You pastors who tell your people that we are a Judeo-Christian culture, why would you have them turn from the Original?

This falsehood is a Jewish subterfuge and deep down inside you know this is true. Yet you still speak what you know is a lie, because you do not have the courage to "buck the popular tide." Shame on you! What will you tell the Almighty, when you stand before his Judgment throne and answer for what you have done to the American people? Some of you have spread the lie that the Christian Church is nothing but the Jewish Church glorified. What a travesty of the truth. The Jews who convert to Christianity do not regard Jesus as a Jew who converted to Christianity, why should you preach this rot? The Christian church was on earth centuries before there were any people called "Jews." Acts 7:38, speaks of the "church in the wilderness," that my friends, was a Christian church. The Apostle Paul in 1 Corinthians 10:1-4

speaks about Israel passing out of Egypt, into the wilderness, in vs 3, 4, he says: "And ALL drink the same SPIRITUAL drink, for they drank of that SPIRITUAL ROCK, that followed (was to come) them: and THAT ROCK WAS CHRIST JESUS." (Emphasis added.)

These people were not Jews. They were not followers of the religion called Judaism. They were Christians. I realize they were not called Christians until almost 1500 years later, when they were first called by that name at Antioch (Acts 11:26). But they were Christians nevertheless. They looked forward to the once-for-all sacrifice of the Lamb of God, Jesus the Christ. We today look back on this sacrifice. But we are all members of the same church and it is and has never been a Jewish church.

It will only be when we purge our churches from this false teaching and eject the Judaizers from our ranks and tell our people the truth, that we will be saved from our enemies. The true Judaizers are not those who teach the everlasting truth that the Law still remains, but those who tell you that since you have become a Christian, the Law no longer applies to you. The Judaizers would have you believe that Jesus did away with the law when He died on Calvary, but our Lord Himself repudiated this falsehood when He said: "I am not come to destroy the law and the prophets; I am come to fulfill," (Matthew 5:17). While the writings of the Apostle Paul, if studied carelessly, may give the impression that the Law was done away, he says: (Romans 3:3 1) "Do we make void the law through faith? God forbid, yea we establish the law." Then in I John 3:4, the Apostle of Love tells us that "sin is transgression of the law," and then goes on in 2 John 6 to say: "And this is LOVE, that we WALK after His COMMANDMENTS..." (Emphasis added.)

You see, my brainwashed Christian friend, the same man who has fooled you concerning the Jew's, has fooled you concerning the Law. The ordinances and sacrifices were done away at Calvary, Christ nailed these to His cross, as the Apostle Paul so ably tells us. When He shed His precious blood on that Roman cross, He did away with the necessity of ALL blood sacrifices for all time. But He did not destroy the Law. Our problems in America, EVERYONE OF THEM, have come about because Americans have refused to obey God's Law. No one has been more guilty of disobedience, than those of us who go by the name of Christian. It's no wonder the wrath of God is falling on our country.

Our problems will end, when we discover who we are and accept our responsibilities before God. When we discover that as God's Servant People, we were put on earth to do His will and bring about His Kingdom on this earth, not in some heaven. When we realize that we are not to be some kind of dictator, as the ~ew envisions. but a people who will serve.

If we were to return to God and recognize our responsibilities before Him then we would be restored

(1) To our status as the number one nation;

(2) we would have blessings of many children, instead of an ever decreasing birth rate;

(3) we would have blessings on our food production, which would benefit our people instead of some foreign nation, and,

(4) we would be victorious in battle (See Deuteronomy 28:9). Then in verse 10 God says: "The Lord shall establish thee, an holy people unto Himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, IF THOU SHALT KEEP THE COMMANDMENTS of the Lord thy God, and walk in His ways. And all people of the earth shall see that thou art called by the name of the Lord; and they shall be afraid of thee." This promise has never been fulfilled in the Jews. It has been fulfilled in the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples of the earth and will be fulfilled again, when we KEEP HIS

## COMMANDMENTS AND WALK IN HIS WAYS.

But as we have followed the "Judaizers" to brainwash us into accepting the "false Jew" of the "synagogue of Satan", (Rev. 2:9) as the Chosen People; as we have followed their teachings, while rejecting those of our God, then all the curses of Deuteronomy have fallen on us. They will remain and become worse until we wake up.

When will we wake up? Will we wait until God Almighty drives us to our knees and rubs our noses in the dirt? Will we have to see our great cities in ruins? our women raped? our sons murdered? before we wake up?

To those of you who believe that you will be raptured out of this mess before it gets that bad, let me ask you. Do you believe that teaching strong enough that you will dare tell it to some Christian brother who has been suffering behind the Iron Curtain? I rather doubt it! Do you really somehow or other feel that you are better than those Christians who have suffered down through the ages for our Lord? It seems to me that the Rapture Theory breeds a terrible pride in Christians. In Romans 8:17 we are told: ". . . if so be that we suffer with Him, that we may be glorified together." (Philippians 1:29) - "For unto you is given in behalf of Christ, not only to believe on Him, but also TO SUFFER FOR HIS SAKE." (Emphasis added.) Then in Revelation 2:26 - "He that OVERCOMETH, and KEEPETH my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations." You don't OVERCOME, sitting in some comfortable, air-conditioned spiritual foxhole, waiting for the Lord to come back and rescue you. Overcoming is a front line battle thing. To "overcome" you must hate evil and yes, evil men. David said in Psalm 97:10 - "Ye that love the Lord, hate evil . . ." "Oh", but you say, "we hate sin, but love the sinner." And David shouts right back at you in Psalm 139:21 - "Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee? am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee? I HATE THEM WITH A PERFECT HATRED, I COUNT THEM MINE ENEMIES." Emphasis added.)

It will only be when we learn the truth of these verses, that we will be able to make headway against our enemies. I know what some are going to say:

"You are trying to encourage hate, when we are supposed to love." I am encouraging hate against evil and evil men who would destroy everything you say you believe in as a Christian. Which side are you on? You are either for Jesus Christ ALL THE WAY, or you are on the enemies side. You cannot have it both ways. One day you will stand before Him and answer for your choice. What will that answer be? Why not get in on the winning side now! Soon Jesus will come back, not as the "babe of Bethlehem," but as King of Kings and Lord of Lords, will you be happy or ashamed to face Him then? It's up to you!

The End

# The Jewish Holy War Against Goyim!

By Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, A.U.S. Ret.

Distributed By

Scriptures for America, Post Office Box 766, LaPorte, CO 80535

---

"You serpents, you generation of vipers, how can  
you escape the damnation of hell?" (Jesus in *Matthew 23:33*)

---

---

**\*International Jewry Always Follow Four Pronged Strategy**  
**An Australian's Looks at the Identity -**  
**An Identity Crises!**  
**European Nations Involved in Wars -**  
**Identifying Heirs and Why**

---

## DEDICATED TO

Colonel John "Dick" Niemela, USAF Ret., Reston, Virginia. Dick is a newcomer to the Identity fold, but as a dedicated Christian, once he learned his Identity, he has become an ardent student of Israel history, and a superb example of **"Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not be ashamed, rightly dividing the Word of Truth."**

With a military background consisting of years as a combat pilot and serving in a staff capacity in Europe, he is a dedicated patriot and a man I'm honored to call my friend.

His research and reports have been a blessing to me and many others in the Christian Israel Patriot Movement.

[signed]  
Jack Mohr  
Lt. Col. AUS Ret.,

---

**SATAN'S KIDS AND THE GERMAN CONNECTION!**

**INTRODUCTION**

This book was originally published over ten years ago and has been out of print for some time. After many requests for this book, and because of the seriousness of this time, I have prayerfully rewritten the text to bring it up to date.

I pray that it will prove to be a blessing to you and open the eyes of some of our **brainwashed brethren**, in the Judeo-Christian church, who are Israelites and don't know it; so they will stop subsidizing their worst enemies, and begin to sincerely, "Occupy until He comes!"

"We are interested in the goods of others; we are solely interested in pure power." (George Orwell in his book **1984**)

Today, the Free World, made up mostly of the basically White Christian Nations, sometimes called **Christendom** are drifting at an alarming rate into the totalitarianism of Orwells **1984**.

In one country after another, opposition parties have been banned, and the press has been controlled, while the people have been deprived of their natural right of self protection, by banning their right to "keep and bear arms."

In each of these countries religions, especially that of Christianity have been banned as offensive to the state, while an Elite Inner Party has taken over complete control. Yet every totalitarian nation, flaunts it's democracy. The perfect example is in Africa, where every Black nation that was once under White Colonial control, is today infinitely worse off in every aspect under Black democratic control. These are not speculations but observable truths.

What of America? "Sweet land of Liberty?" Is it possible that "**1984**" might happen here? Most people, including many who go by the name Christian, will laugh at the dangers posed by Zionism and will label me as a **hate monger**, or even worse an **anti-Semite**, which is worse to many Christians than blasphemy against GOD.

The Apostle Paul warned us about this time in **2 Timothy 4:3,4** where he says, "For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts (longing for material things) shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto (Jewish) fables." He strengthens this statement in **Titus 1:10,11** where he says, "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision (Jews): Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses (households), teaching things which ought not for filthy lucre's (money) sake." Then in **verse 14** in the same chapter he says, "Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth." My, how careful the church world is to bypass these verses.

In **2 Thessalonians 2:9-12**, he tells us why we should heed this warning, "...after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders, And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the **truth**, that they might be **saved**. And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie: That they might be damned (judged) who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness."

Today in 1999, the Christian church faces the most devastating assault which has been hurled against it in the 2000 years since the Jews first tried to stamp it out in the First Century A.D. Unless the Christian church is willing to **discern the sign of the times**, she could well end up being a willing agent of the enemy. Already many so called Christians are, without knowing it. She could easily find herself glibly mouthing enemy slogans in the name of our Savior, Jesus Christ.

## **Who are these enemies?**

I have before me as I write, a letter mailed on August 8, 1966, from the Jewish Community Council of Metropolitan Houston, addressed to **MEMBERS OF THE COMMUNITY RELATIONS COMMISSION OF THE JEWISH COMMUNITY COUNCIL**, and signed by

their chairman Malcolm F. Sher, M.D. Here are parts of this letter applicable to the subject under discussion.

"The purpose of this meeting... at the Jewish Community Center, is to note the intrusion of religion in the public schools, specific the religious pageantry at Christmas time. (Can you guess which religion they are referring to?)

"We feel the time to understand and prepare for our role concerning this Christmas celebration in our public schools, should be held now, during the summer months, so that we might be better prepared to take a course of action. Now is the time we must discuss this problem."

This is a mild example of the manner in which Satan's Kids are harassing Christians, while ultimately, according to the word of their International leaders, they are planning to "drive God from the skies, and destroy White Christian Civilization."

One of the most amazing phenomena of the Twentieth Century, is how a group of people, numerically small in number, who hate our Lord Jesus Christ and His church, have so completely fooled the vast majority of Christendom into accepting them as God's Chosen, while lavishing on them countless billions of dollars which should have gone for God's work elsewhere.

While many Christian pastors bow down before the Talmudic idol of International Judaism, and world politicians cringe before the power of the Zionist horde, they are left free to destroy our most cherished traditions, and our country itself.

What has brought about this curious and potentially fatal situation, where God's enemies are elevated to a position of honor by the very men who have been ordained to **preach Christ's Gospel and Coming Kingdom?**

Why do our politicians walk in fear before this insatiable alien minority? Can White Christian civilization be delivered from this bondage before it's too late?

In this book, I will attempt to discuss this tremendous problem in terms that the average layman can understand. As a foundation for this discussion, I will use a book titled **THE CONQUEST OF THE WORLD**, written by Major Osman Bey in the late 1800's and translated from French into English by Dr. F.W. Mathias. Original copies of this book may be found in the London Museum. Strangely enough, for obvious reasons, it has disappeared from the major city libraries of New York, Chicago, and other large cities.

The Jewish question is one that must be faced and answered by every Christian. If the power which is now attempting to strangle the Church of Jesus Christ is to be defeated and the Kingdom Movement on earth be set up as foretold in the Scriptures, this evil must be defeated.

I pray that God, through the leadership of His precious Holy Spirit, will use this book as a means of educating our people to truths they may not know, and to dangers they face. May it stiffen our **backbone** for the trying days which lie ahead, and keep us **Occupying until He comes!**

---

**FACTS EVERY CHRISTIAN SHOULD KNOW ABOUT THE INTERNATIONAL ZIONIST CONSPIRACY TO CONTROL, YOU AND THE WORLD**

Strangely enough, Judaism is the only religion you may not discuss with impunity. You can go to the library and find books on Mormonism, Seventh Day Adventist, Roman Catholicism, Protestantism, Islam, Buddhism, Satanism, and Wicca. When you look for information on what Jews believe and teach, an immediate veil of secrecy goes into place which conceals their real motives. This in itself should arouse your suspicions.

Dr. Benjamin Freedman, a distinguished Jew who served as an advisor to seven presidents, converted to Christianity late in life, and realizing the danger posed by Jewry to his new faith, began to expose Judaism for what it really is.

In his book **FACTS ARE FACTS**, a letter written to a Jewish colleague who had converted to Roman Catholicism, he revealed some secrets of Judaism that are important for our understanding of the problem. Fully understanding the fact that the Jews of today are not the descendants of Abraham, and knowing the truth of Christ's statements in **Revelations 2:9 and 3:9**, that refers to "Those who say they are Jews and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan", he refers to them as **so called Jews**.

In **FACTS ARE FACTS**, he mentions a significant truth, "...no institution in our modern society can long survive if its structure from the start is not erected on the **FOUNDATION OF TRUTH**. The Christian church was first erected on this very solid foundation by its founder Jesus Christ. To remain so, it must maintain this foundation. The deterioration, the disintegration, and finally the destruction of this structure of the Christian faith, will be accelerated in a direct ratio to the extent that misrepresentation and distortion of truth is allowed.

"Without you becoming aware of the fact, the methods you employ contribute in no small degree to dilution of the devotion of countless Christians for their Christian faith. For every **ounce** of good you accomplish by the conversion of **self styled Jews**, you create a ton of harm in another direction. It is well known fact, that many **counterfeit** conversions by Jews, have proved to be infiltration **by latent traitors with treasonable intentions**.

"Countless Christians standing on the sidelines in this struggle, see their Christian faith 'withering on the vine' and about to drop into the lap of their dedicated enemies. This cup is made more bitter for them, as they observe this unwarranted and unjustified ignorance and indifference on the part of Christian clergy."

On with our story about the control Satan's Kids, have developed over our Christian nation.

The Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve Banks meets behind closed doors and has more power than our government. They were responsible for the depressions of 1921, and 1929, and are now toying with an ever greater one, which will cause the Great Depression to look like a Sunday School picnic by comparison.

In 1900 an interesting document titled **THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION**, showed up in the literary world. Immediately World Jewry and their stooges in Christian pulpits declared it to be a forgery. Apparently in their struggle to protect Judaism, they forgot that in order to have a forgery, you must first have an original. The forger does his best to make the forgery look like the original to **hoodwink** people. The question in my mind is not whether this document is a forgery or not, but the fact that International Jewry has been following it, point by point, like a blueprint, for the last hundred years.

**PROTOCOL XX** says: "Economic crises have been produced by us for goyim (non-Jewish animals) by no other means than withdrawal of money from circulation." This statement, made about 1903, referred to the panic of 1893, which was caused by the sudden withdrawal of a large amount of gold from the New York Stock Exchange. The money panics of 1907, 1921, and 1929 were caused in the same way, and thousands of Jews became millionaires, almost overnight, as they bought up property from bankrupt Gentiles for a few cents on the dollar. This same

manipulation is underway today, where the same people are making profit from America's blood, sweat, and tears. To those of you who believe it can't happen again, let me say, "enjoy the false prosperity you are receiving from the Jew controlled Administration of President Clinton, for it's shattering end is just around the corner.

In line with the Protocol Plot, the Rothschild's lent money to both sides during World War I, and subsidized Hitler's rise into power in German prior to World War II. Without these loans, neither side could have fought a war, since neither side had fully recovered from World War I. International Judaism wanted a Gentile War, which would bring the world into a state of chaos, from which they could impose their One World Government. They almost made it through their stooge, Woodrow Wilson in 1913. He desperately wanted to get America into the League of Nations, only to be stymied by a still then, patriotic Congress.

Wilson brought us into World War I to bail out the Jewish banking interests which had elected him President. Powerful Jews, as now in the Clinton Administration, were put in charge of our government. Men like Bernard Baruch, who headed the War Industries Board, Paul Warburg, head of the Federal Reserve and Eugene Myers, who controlled the **left wing** pro-Zionist Washington Post, and also headed Allied Chemical and Dye Company. He was made head of the Liberty Loan Drive. Baruch spent over 10 billion dollars of Allied money during World War I, giving the choicest government contracts to his Jewish friends.

Baruch became a multi-millionaire by fleecing the American people, and although these facts were well known in Washington D.C. so great was the power of Zionism in our government that no legal action was ever taken against him.

Baruch, along with Henry Kissinger another Jew who came to prominence during World War II, were probably two of the most dangerous Zionist plotters, and both of them spent their lives carrying out the PROTOCOL PLOT, while representing themselves as **American Statesmen and Advisors to Presidents.** Both of them pretended to be patriots, protecting American interests in wars their own gangsters had started.

It was this same group of amoral (having no morals) Internationalists who squeezed German financially, as they laid the ground work for the destruction of this Christian country in World War II. The Jew, Samuel Untermyer brought about an economic boycott of Germany in 1933, as I will discuss later, and few Americans understand that as early as 1900, International Jewry had a war chest of a billion dollars set aside for the destruction of Christian Germany. Their **war cry** at that time was, "first we will take Christian Russia, then we will conquer Christian Germany, and go on to conquer Asia, and Africa, finally when America is surrounded, with no friends, they will drop into our laps like overripe fruit." We are very close to that point in 1999.

The purpose of World War II, was to do in Germany, what Jewish plotters had done in Russia in 1917, and eventually established worldwide Communism. While we Americans have been **brainwashed** into believing that Adolf Hitler was an evil man, the proof of the matter is. that he was destroyed because he was the head of a Christian nation, who **kicked over the traces**, and refused to obey their Zionist masters. For this he had to be destroyed.

Today this same group of International plotters is engaged in another effort to start World War III.

In fact this war, along with World War I and II, were planned by General Albert Pike, the former Confederate General, over a hundred years ago, after he became a leader in International Masonry. The aims of Freemasonry, and International Judaism for a One World Government are very similar and there is much cooperation between these two powerful groups. Both of them worship Lucifer, rather than Almighty God and are determined to bring the World under his control.

Their plan was for World War III, was to bring the world under Zionist control, presided over by International Jewry, with **gentile stooges** in government and religion to front for them. They plan

to exhaust the nations through continuous warfare, until we fall under their control. This scheme is clearly shown in their textbook on **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, (available from Scriptures for America, P.O. Box 766, LaPorte, CO 80535, for a donation of \$5.00). Here they say, "We must be like a vine upon a tree. We use the tree to climb, and then, strangling it, grow into power on the nourishment of its flesh. We must strike from our path any opposition and use for our tools, any authority that comes to hand." This is why they show no mercy for those who are unfortunate enough to come under their control.

In this same textbook, page 30, they say, "Obedience is the result of force. Concurrent with force is brutality... The most barbaric, brutal use of force, if carried far enough invokes obedience, savage force, sufficiently long displayed towards any individual, will bring about his concurrence with any principle or order.

"Any organization that has the spirit and courage to display inhumanity, savageness, brutality, and an uncompromising lack of humanity, will be obeyed. Such a use of force, is itself, is an essential of greatness."

This concept is so contrary to Christian teachings, that it is difficult for our people, especially those who have been **brainwashed** by enemy propaganda, to believe.

Why were the American people pounded with "Cold War" propaganda against the Soviet Union, when Jews controlled not only Russia, but England, France, Germany, the United States, and a host of other countries? The present crisis in Serbia is of the Jewish making and they brought it about deliberately, to further weaken us and place us in an **economic straight jacket**. While this Cold War was going on, at least twelve major occasions I can recall, when this **Evil Empire** as it was called, was on the verge of economic collapse, our government stepped in and bailed them out with billions in relief, when we could not even pay off the interest on our national debt to the Zionist gangsters.

Have you ever wondered why President Truman formed a five man civilian Atomic Energy Board and then appointed four Jews as members? David Lilienthal, who has known by the **FBI** to be a member of two Communist front groups, was made it's Chairman. The other Jewish members were W.W. Waymarch, R.F. Bacher, and Lewis D. Strauss.

Was it because he could find no Christian gentiles to fill these posts? Don't be silly! Why did he appoint the Jewish, Austrian born Professor Arthur Burns as his economic advisor? Could it possibly be because the **PROTOCOLS** say Jews must occupy the top positions as economic advisors of the country under conquest?

Today, our President William Clinton has gone overboard in appointing anti-Christ Jews to high government positions. Although he claims to be **born again Christian Southern Baptist**, he has not appointed one White Anglo-Saxon to a high government position. Here are a few of the Jews who now occupy high position in our government, listed alphabetically:

ADLER, Karen - Director of State Department Policy.

ALBRIGHT, Madeline - Secretary of State.

APFEL, Richard - Chief of Social Security.

BERGER, Samuel - Head of National Security Council.

BOSKIN, Stanley - Economic Policy Advisor.

BREUER, Lanny - Special Counsel of the President.

BREYER, Stephen - Supreme Court Justice.

BROMWICH, Mike - Inspector General of the FBI.

COHEN, David - CIA Director of Operations.

COHEN, William - Secretary of Defense.

DIAMOND, Paul - Head of Economic Policy.

EISENSTAT, Stuart - Under Secretary of the Treasury.

EISNER, Hal - Director of Bureau of Intelligence.

GINSBURG, Ruth - Supreme Court Justice.

GLICKMAN, Dan - Secretary of Agriculture.

GREENSPAN, Alan - Chairman of the Federal Reserve.

HANS, Ellen, - Assistant Secretary of Education.

HOLBROOKE, Richard - Special Representative to NATO.

KESSLER, David - Chief of Food & Drug Administration.

KLEIN, Joel - Assistant Attorney General.

LEHMAN, Bruce - Head of U.S. Patent Office.

LIPTON, David - Under Secretary of the Treasury.

MAGAZINER, Ira - Head of National Health Care Policy.

PLTOFSKY, Robert - Chairman Federal Trade Commission.

RABBI RAHM, Emanuel - Director of Communications.

ROSS, Stanley - Member of the National Security Council.

RUBIN, James - Under Secretary of State.

SHERBURNE, Jane - White House Counsel.

SPERLING, Gene - Head of National Economic Council.

TARNOFF, Peter - Deputy Secretary of State.

TENET, George - CIA Chief.

WAXMAN, Seth - Acting Solicitor General.

YELLEN, Jannet - Head Council of Economic Advisors.

These are but some of the more than 100 Jews, Clinton has appointed to high government positions.

Why did the Swedish Jew Ike Eisenhower appoint the Jewess Freda B. Hannoeh to be Chairwoman of the Federal Communications Commission, and the Jew Samuel F. Groner to be her assistant? Could it be because the **PROTOCOLS** say, "We must control all communications of the nations under conquest?"

When Anna Rosenberg, (who had attended Communist meetings and was a member of several Communist Front Groups) hired 10,000 people for the Manhattan Atomic Energy Project, (according to the **NEW YORKER**, September 15, 1945) these included the Soviet Jewish spies Julius and Ethel Rosenberg, Greenglass, Sobel, Gold, and Klaus Fuchs. Sidney Fields, writing in the **NEW YORKER**, November 15, 1950, described the power of this Communist leaning Jewess in these words: "Tomorrow, Mrs. Anna Rosenberg assumes her duties as Assistant Secretary of Defense, in charge of the nation's manpower. She will be in charge of 115 U.S. Government Agencies." She went on to hire over a million people while she was in this position. Since then (1950) the Red Network she set up in Washington, DC has never been completely dismantled.

When Klaus Fuchs, the Jewish Atomic Energy traitor was jailed in Canada and brought to the United States for prosecution, it was through the efforts of the Jew Albert Einstein, that he was released.

This story has been repeated in every Administration up to this time, as they bowed under the pressure of International Zionism. It's no wonder that a high ranking Israeli official could brag with impunity, "We have the best Congress money can buy!" Today, at least 70 of our 100 U.S. Senators, pretty much vote the **straight Israeli ticket**.

During the Kennedy era, we had such Jews as Abraham Ribicoff, Secretary of Health, Education, and Welfare, and Arthur Goldberg, Secretary of Labor. Under President Johnson, we find men such as Nicholas Katzenbach, Attorney General, and Wilbur J. Cohen, Secretary of H.E.W. While Nixon was President, we had one of the worst of all, who is still going strong in International Affairs the KGB **double agent** and German Jew, Henry Kissinger. As some of you will remember, he filled the powerful position as Secretary of State, and another Jew, James Schlesinger as Secretary of Defense. President Ford had William Simon, Secretary of the Treasury; Edward Levi, Attorney General, while President Carter had W. Michael Blumenthal, Secretary of the Treasury; Philip Klutznik as Secretary of Commerce, and Neil Goldschmidt as Secretary of Transportation.

The **great conservative** Ronald Reagan had a whole flock of Jewish birds in his nest, 72 in all, each appointed, and not one elected by our people. The Administrations of every President since Woodrow Wilson during World War I, has been under at least partial Jewish control. The result, as George Wallace once said, "There isn't a dime's worth of difference between the Republican and Democratic Parties," in that time span. No matter which one has been in the driver's seat, the power behind the throne, has been Zionist. This is hard for patriotic Americans to swallow and is why Harold Rosenthal, Administrative Assistant to the Jewish Senator from New York, Jacob Javits, could boastingly say, "We Jews continue to be amazed with the ease by which Christian Americans have fallen into our hands. While naive Americans waited for Khrushchev to bury them, we have taught them to submit to our every will." This is why God warned His Israel people that they must not allow "strangers to rule over them" and why in **Deuteronomy 28:43,44** we read the end result, "The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high, and thou shalt come down very low... he shall be the head and thou shalt be the tail." If you can't see how this has happened, it's because you have **buried your heads in the sand**. Today, in 1999, the closing out year of this age, we are a conquered people, and have lost our freedom through default. **Note:** Ronald Reagan is a Freemason.

Today, we see the confusing sight of a Christian nation of more than 260 million people, as they are controlled by a minority that numbers less than 2% of our population.

While Christians in America have been willing to open our doors and share the benefits of America with the Jews, they are not satisfied and want us to run things their way.. They want it all! The

Jewish author Maurice Samuels, in his book **YOU GENTILES** said, "We Jews, are the destroyers, and we will remain the destroyers, there is nothing you can do to satisfy us, for we need a world of our own."

Today, whenever Jews are accused of doing anything contrary to **good order**, they raise the plaintive cry of **anti-Semitism**, which is a misnomer, since the vast majority of Jews are not Semites, but Turco-Mongolian by descent. Every Prime Minister of the "mini state" in Palestine has come from this Oriental background. This needs to become corrected in Christian minds, with Christians not to become anti-Semitic, but **Jew conscious**.

If any people, or group of people are guilty of crimes against the American people, they should be publicly tried, condemned, and punished. The Jews must not be allowed to be free from this Law of civilized nations. The Jewish Anti-Defamation League of the B'nai B'rith (Masonic) Lodge, and the American Jewish Congress are subversive agents of a foreign government, operating illegally on American soil without permits. They operate contrary to the good of America, and the welfare of the Israeli is the first order of business in their lives. They must not be allowed to continue this deception and should either answer for their many crimes, or be forced to leave the country.

You may say, as many Christians have, "Why condemn all Jews?" It is because the Jewish communities of America, for the most part cooperate with the illegal activities of Zionism. After all, **REMEMBER** it was **ALL** the Jews who condemned Christ to death and said, "His blood be on our heads and those of our children." (**Matthew 27:25**) Even though an occasional Jewish voice is raised against the evils of World Zionism, still the Jewish people as a whole, have developed an arrogance which places them above the law, or so they believe.

This can be emphasized by a story that made it's rounds in Washington, DC during the Carter Administration. It concerned a meeting that was supposed to have taken place between God, Breshnev, Carter, and Begin. The Soviet leader asked God: "Will there ever be a time when there is peace between the Soviet Union and America?" and God replied: "Yes, but not in your life time." Then Carter asked: "Will there ever be a time when Black and White people will get along on friendly terms?" and God replied: "Yes, but not in your life time." Then Begin asked:

"Will there ever be a time when Jews and Goyim will be able to get along? and God replied: "No, not in My life time!" This high lights the statement made by our friend the Apostle Paul in **1 Thessalonians 2:15**, where speaking about the Jews he said, and they please not God, and are contrary to all men.

While Jewish apologists like Jack Van Impe say the Jews were kicked out of every country in Europe at some time or other, because they are God's Chosen people and Satan hates them. This cannot be true, for it would contradict the words of our Savior Himself in **John 8:44** when He told the Jewish leaders, "You are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father you will do." For a second witness, turn to **Matthew 23:15**, where Jesus again, speaking to the Jewish religious authorities accused them of going sea and land to make converts, only to "make him twofold more the child of hell then yourselves."

It's sad indeed, that millions of Christians in America, would rather listen to men like Van Impe, Robertson, Falwell, and others who back these Christ haters, calling them God's Chosen, when their Savior tells them differently. **Note:** Pat Robertson has been given a copy of the Talmud, and still dose not condemn them. Falwell is a Free Mason.

Benjamin Franklin, our "elder statesman" during the Revolution, had many encounters with Jews and warned the 1787 Constitutional Convention in Philadelphia, "Gentlemen, 'In whatever country Jews have settled in any great numbers, they have lowered its moral tone, depreciated its commercial integrity, have segregated themselves and have not been assimilated. They have sneered at and tried to undermine the Christian religion, have built up a State within a State, and have when opposed, tried to strangle that country financially.

"If you do not exclude them from the United States in this Constitution, in less than 200 years they will have swarmed in such great numbers, that they will dominate and devour the land and change our form of government. If you do not exclude them, in less than 200 years our descendants will be working in the fields to furnish them substance, while they will be in their counting houses, rubbing their hands. I warn you, gentlemen, if you do not exclude the Jews for all times, your children will curse you in your graves. Jews, gentlemen, are Asiatic, they will never be otherwise."

Our forefathers did not listen to this wise man and today, they control this nation.

Jeremiah, the Old Testament prophet wrote about these people in **Jeremiah 9:5**, where he said, "They deceive every one his neighbor, and speak not the truth: they have taught their tongue to speak lies, and weary themselves to commit iniquity." Any Jew who has been taught from their holy book, has been schooled in this deceit!

The risen Christ, further exposed these **pseudo-Jews** in **Revelations 2:9; 3:9**, when He warns about, "of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue (congregation) of Satan." **Note:** Would Jesus approve of Christians blindly supporting pseudo-"Israel", and the Yiddish Talmudic frauds ?

In **Luke 11:49-51** Christ said, "Therefore also said the wisdom of God, I will send them prophets and apostles, and some of them they shall slay and persecute: That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation; From the blood of Abel unto the blood of Zacharias,... It shall be required of this generation." Their own writers have said, "Our major vice of old, as of today is parasitism. We are a people of vultures living on the labor and good nature of the rest of the world. But despite our faults, we would never have done so much damage to the world if it had not been for genius for evil leadership..."

The shame of Jewry comes not from our being the bankers and old clothesmen of the world. It comes rather of the stupendous hypocrisy and cruelty imposed on us by our fatal leadership.

"Read for yourself, the story of the progress of Jewry through out Europe and America. Wherever they have come they are welcomed, permitted to settle down and join in the general business of the community. One by one the industries of the country close to them because of their unfair practices... until it is impossible to longer hold in check the wrath of a betrayed people. There is violence and, invariably, an ignominious ejection of the whole race from the land. There is not a single instance when Jews have not fully deserved the bitter fruit of the fury of their persecutors."

"Their (Jew's) disease is a sort of moral gonorrhoea known as Judaism and seems, alas, to be incurable. The results, as any good doctor will tell you, are invariably treacherous and unhealthy. If you are in doubt, take a look at any Jew ridden country in Europe. Then if you need any further convincing, take a look at what's happening in America.

"It is my belief that nothing the Jew does in America is essential to its welfare. On the contrary, a great deal of what the American Jew does is in subversion of America's best interests." (The foregoing remarks are not from an anti-Semite, but came from a book titled "**JEWES MUST LIVE**", by the Jewish author Samuel Roth, published by the Golden Hind Press of New York City.)

While the Christian Church, has gone into **all the world, to** proclaim the Good News of the Gospel, as our Lord commanded, they have never been very successful in reaching Jews, in spite of the exaggerated claims of "**Jews for Jesus**". They are **fixed people** when it comes to their hatred of Jesus Christ and Christianity, and genuine change overs to Christianity are rare. As Benjamin Freedman said, "There are many phony conversions for the purpose of infiltrating and destroying the church from within."

In fact, as early as 1286 A.D. a Protocol to the Jews of France ordered them, "Make of your sons clerics and priests, so that they may infiltrate the Christian church and destroy it from within." It has been found in numerous cases, that when Jews have converted to Christianity, it was because they were adopted children and had no Jewish blood in their veins. Jesus pretty well covered the reason why they did not respond to Him, in **John 8:43** when He asked, "Why do you not understand my speech? Even because you cannot hear my word." This was followed by His accusation, in **verse 44, & 45** "You are of your father the **DEVIL**, and the lusts of your father you will do... And because I tell you the truth, you believed me not." **Verse 47** of the same Chapter, says, "He that is of God heareth God's words: you therefore hear them not, because you are not of God." How much plainer could He have been? Then in **John 10:26**, to clear up any misunderstanding He said to the Jewish leaders, "But you (Jews) believe Me not, because you are **not of my sheep**, **Note:** If Jesus appeared today, He would be called an anti-Semite, belittled by Pat Robertson, Rush Limbaugh, Sean Hannity, every major news paper in America, and would face charges in Canada, Germany, Spain, Switzerland, Sweden, Austria, Finland etc. He could not give his sermon on the mountain, because he did not have a permit, and would be labeled a conspiracy kook

The Apostle John preached to a people who had been brought up in the Jewish faith, in the "tradition of the Elders", which meant under Talmudic teaching. He had been an eye witness to the murder of His Lord, and probably was present when they said, "His blood be on our heads and that of our children." It was impossible that he could have had another people in mind when he spoke about the murderous spirit of Cain in **1 John 3:12**. He echoed about Cain, what His Lord had said about the Pharisees in **John 8:44**. This did not make him a **SEEDLINER**.

The entire book of **Jude**, is a frank discussion of Jewish characteristics, God had made many covenants with Israel and the original Judah, but there is no record that He ever made a covenant with a people called the Jews.

No where in the Bible can you find where people called Jews were defended as, or called the Chosen People. This is a Jewish myth, manufactured by the Rabbis for goyim consumption, and Christianity has swallowed it **hook, line, and sinker**. The Jews have been a mixed people since they returned from Babylonian Captivity. \* They came back, (a tiny percentage of them) as a heathen throng, with the new religion of Talmudic Judaism, that superseded the old and respected religion of Hebrewism under Moses. When they bragged to Jesus in John 5 how they followed Moses, He replied in **verses 45-47**. "Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is one that accuseth you even Moses, in whom you (say you) trust. For had you believed Moses, you would have believed me: for he wrote of me. But if you believe not his writings, (and they did not) how shall you believe my words?" \* **Note:** The mixed are the Sepheritic Jews. The Yiddish are a race of the Khaza people.

Both books of **Ezra** and **Nehemiah** show this mongrelized throng as they returned from Babylonian captivity. They brought back with them a heathenized religion that had admixed with the occult worship of Babylon, against which God had warned again and again. It contained the worst features of Baal worship and heathenism.

The eighth chapter of **Ezekiel** envisions this abomination, but it is too lengthy to quote here in its entirety. Here are some hints. The angel who spoke to Ezekiel told him to dig in the wall of Jerusalem where he found a gate. The angel told him, "Go in, and behold the wicked abominations that they do here... all the idols of the house of Israel, portrayed upon the wall round about. And there stood before them seventy men of the ancients, of the house of Israel with a censer in his hand;" and then the angel told Ezekiel "You have seen what the ancients of the house of Israel. do in the dark ... for they say, 'The Lord seeth us not; the Lord forsaketh the earth!'" In **verse 16** of that same chapter he tells how he saw twenty five men worshiping the sun, with their backs towards the temple of the Lord and their faces towards the east and the sun, so even though it mentions Israel, we know .he is speaking about Jews, because this takes place in Jerusalem, in the temple.

A close honest study of Jewish history will reveal to any honest person, that the tribe of Judah absorbed so many of the Canaanites and became so involved in Canaanite practices, that they completely lost their identity as Hebrews.

The Canaanites, following the lead of their father Cain, were a demon possessed people. Evil spirits do not drown in a flood, and while Noah was a perfect man in his **BLOODLINE**, there is nothing in the Bible which indicates that his wife and sons were perfect in righteousness.

The fact that Noah's grandson Canaan, had a curse pronounced on him in **Genesis 9:25** indicates that evil spirits were active **this side of the flood**. There was only one Jew among Jesus disciples and that was Judas Iscariot, who was picked by Jesus for the special purpose of betraying his Master. Jesus said of him in **John 6:70** "Have not I chosen you twelve and one of you (Judas) is a devil?" In **John 13:26**, we are told how Jesus gave Judas a sop (morsel of food, usually soaked in wine) at the Last Supper and when He gave it to Judas, "Satan entered into him." In other words he was **demon possessed**.

In **Acts 13:6** we read about a Jewish prophet who tried to hinder the work of Paul and Barnabas and speaking to him in **verse 10**, Paul uses some picturesque language, "O full of all subtilty and all mischief, thou child of the devil, thou enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord?" This has been the Jewish way from their beginning, when dealing with Christ and Christians. Today the Judeo-Christians church is making a bed-fellow of those who vowed to destroy them. Strange and sad, isn't it?

There is no way you can explain Jesus' statements in Matthew **23:15**, and **Luke 11:50**, unless you understand that Jesus was spiritually correct, when he called the Jewish people **children of Satan**.

Our Fundamental churches are inspiring the Jewish enemy to intensify their self rebellion against God, by calling them His Chosen. If the truth were told in Judeo-Christian pulpits, the Jew would come tumbling down from his lofty perch. Nowhere were the Jews and Canaanites, (and the words are inter-changeable) ever promised rulership of the world. The Judeo-Christian world, unsuspecting it may be, but true never the less, has put a cloak of respectability around the shoulders of the most vicious enemy the church has ever had, and are **cutting their own throats** in the process. How the Jewish leaders must laugh in secret, as they see the stupidity of the goyim sheeple leaders.

Referring again to Harold Rosenthal he said, "We (Jews) are amazed by the Christians stupidity in receiving our teachings and propagating them. Judaism is not only the teaching of the synagogue, it is the doctrine of most every Christian church in America. Through our propaganda, the Christian church has become our most avid supporter. This has given us a special place in your society, as they believe that we Jews are God's chosen people and they are Gentiles.

"The deluded children of the church defend us to the point of destroying their own culture. This truth should be obvious to any dullard when one views history and sees how your wars have been White fighting White in order to maintain control. We controlled England during the Revolutionary War, the North during the Civil War, and England and America during World War I and II. Through our influence on religion we were able to involve ignorant White Christians in wars against themselves which always impoverished both sides, (both money wise and manpower wise) while we Jews reaped a financial and political harvest. Any time truth comes forth which exposes us, we simply rally our forces - the ignorant Christians. They attack the crusaders even if they are members of their own family." (Anyone who has ever tried to tell the truth about Jewry can attest to this fact.)

Cain hated the **blood sacrifice** which was necessary for the remission of sin. (see **Hebrews 9:22**) The Canaanite Jews hate the idea of blood atonement and no people can be God's people who hate the shed blood of God's Son, Jesus Christ.

Trace religious **modernism** that scoffs at the **blood atonement**, of Jesus Christ, and nine times out of ten, you will arrive at a Jewish source. It was Jewish **Higher Criticism**, that has done more to destroy true Christianity in the last Century, than any other thing. These blasphemers (many of whom are White Christian Israelites) have gone so far as to make plans for the removal of every reference to Jesus Christ in the New Testament that is offensive to the Jews. The Jews in turn, has done nothing and will do nothing to remove much more offensive parts against Christians found in their religious book, the Talmud. This means that all references to the **shed blood** of Jesus must go and there can be no Christianity with out this belief. The Apostle John put it very strong in **1 John 2:22,23** when he said, "Who is a liar, but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is anti-christ, that denieth the Father and the Son. Whosoever denieth the Son, the **SAME HATH NOT THE FATHER.**" (Emphasis mine!)

How can you get around this verse when dealing with Jews? Then add **1 John 5:10** which says, "He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that SATAN'S God of His Son." I don't see how it could be made any plainer. Yet such is the perversity of human nature, that man will see the **truth**, and refuse to recognize it. For over fifty years, I was in spiritual blindness. I loved the Lord, and said I believed His Word, yet I accepted the teachings of man, rather than what the Word said, as the prophesy of **Isaiah 29:13** came to pass - "Forasmuch as this people draw near Me with there mouth, and with their lips do honour Me, but have removed their heart far from Me, and their fear toward Me is taught by the precept of man:" Our Lord quoted this in **Matthew 15:8**, and went on in **verse 9 to say**, "But in vain they do worship Me, teaching doctrines the commandments of men." Most Christians would get angry if you accused them of doing this, but this is exactly what they do when they accept Jewish teachings in place of our Lord's own words.

Unless Christians are willing to stand against this **Jewish led program** of humanism, we will soon be unable to send a Bible through the mail, or witness to a lost person outside our own home. Already programs are underway, as you know, to take the Name of Jesus out of public schools, and remove it from government offices, and public functions. This vicious drive is almost without fail, lead by the anti-Christ Jews who control the A.C.L.U. (American Civil Liberties Union)

Almost all cases to remove Christian symbols from public life at Christmas and Easter, are brought by Jews, and prosecuted by Jews. Yet in many cases, they have the backing of **so called** Christian pastors. They do not want to do away with these holidays, as they make too much money off the goyim who support them. They just want to take Christ out of all Christian celebrations, even the church.

These once Christian festivals, have been turned into a heathen saturnalia, complete with a fat little Jewish god dressed in a red suit they called Santa Claus, magical reindeer, and at Easter time a bunny that lays colored eggs. Talk about Jews fables, (**Titus 1:14**).

The Jewish led Revolution in Russia cost over 35-million dead, far exceeding the **blown up figure** of 6-million Jews in the World War II **Holocaust**. Since then, over a 100-million died, and are still dying under this Jewish terror, many of them Christians who were not **RAPTURED**, when the enemy took over. Have you ever wondered why the Jewish media, TV, and Hollywood never bring this to our attention, while the Jewish **HOLOCAUST**, is constantly being pounded down our throats?

Why was the most vicious persecution by Jewish-Communism in Russia against Roman Catholics, Pentecostals, and Baptist? It was because these three groups, more than any other Christians, believed in the necessity of **blood atonement**. The very Fundamentalists who support the anti-Christ Jews, and have raised them to the position or respectability, are the ones who will suffer most if World Zionism ever takes over control of America. The first one's to go will be the Jerry Falwell's, the Pat Robertson's, the Jack Van Impe's, and the David Webber's, who brag about being Christian Jews. Yet these seemingly intelligent men, have allowed themselves to become blinded to the obvious truth and are heading our people down the pathway to Communist and Jewish terror.

The very word **Cain**, signifies a love for worldly things, and the Jews motto is: "The gelts the thing", (what you can get from the Gentiles, no matter what you must do to get it. It permeates the teachings of their sacred book the TALMUD). Referring to Harold Rosenthal once again, he said, "During Christ's time, we Jews were seeking a material and earthly kingdom but Christ offered the Jews a spiritual kingdom. This they couldn't buy, so they rejected Jesus Christ and had Him crucified." He went on to say, "Money is more important than morality. We can accomplish anything with money. Our people are proving themselves in Israel and the kibbutz raised intellectual elements are going to build that little country into a mid-east wonderland. It will eventually be the base for World Government Headquarters."

What does God's Word have to say about this? Turn to Malachi 1:2-4, as God speaks to Israel, "I have loved you, saith the Lord. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? saith the Lord: yet I loved Jacob, And hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness. Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places (what they are doing now in Palestine); thus saith the Lord of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they (true Israel) shall call them, The borders of wickedness and, The people against whom the Lord hath indignation for ever." So much for Mr. Rosenthal's predictions, the Word of the Lord shall come to pass!

The spirit of modern Judaism can be seen in many Jewish writings and in the actions of Jewish organizations such as the Anti-Defamation League. Listen to this statement from one of their leaders, "We intend to rule the world, and nothing you can do will stop us. We have our defamation committees and have all Christian preachers classified in our card index files. If any preacher dares say anything against a Jew, we will fix him."

When you consider that Jews make up less than 3% of America's population, doesn't it seem strange to you that they have taken so much power on themselves? This is true not only in America, but through the Israelite world of White Christendom. There are many intelligence documents available which prove without a shadow of a doubt, that Khazar. (Ashkenazi) Jews have been, and now are, in the forefront of Communist efforts to subdue the world. In spite of what you may have heard, even from conservative organizations such as Liberty Lobby, Communism is not dead. It has just changed it's name and is now called the New World Order. It is still controlled by the same International Jews, who have operated it from the beginning.

In the past there have been men such as Sam Carr (Cohen), the Communist Organizer in Canada; Fred Rose (Rosenthal), organizer of Communism in French Canada; the German Rabinovich was in charge of American Communists; John Gates (Israel Regenstreif), editor of the American Daily Worker, (a Communist rag) and Gus Hall (Hallberg), the perennial head of the American Communist Party for many years, who ran for President on it's platform. Hall was the man who bragged: "I will live to see the day, when the last preacher is strangled with the guts of the last Congressman.

"The Christians love blood so much, we will give them all they can handle, as we cut the throats of their children and drag them over the altar rails of their churches. May the parents drown in the blood of their own children." You folks who back the Jews, better look at statements such as this, for they reflect Jewish hatred for Christ and Christianity and are not idle threats.

The traitors to America in the last century, especially those who have given America's atomic secrets to the enemy, have been almost 100% Jews. There have been men like Harry Golden (Abraham Brothmann); Miriam Mosckowicz; David Greenglass, and Julius and Ethel Rosenberg, who were the ones executed and who have been made martyrs by the Jewish Community. Dr. William Perl of Columbia University, was arrested as part of a Communist spy ring. He had changed his name from Utterperi. The true head of the American Communist Party was another Khazar Jew named Gerhardt Eisler.

When asked why Jews often take Anglicized names, a Jewish spokesman said, "Jews are the most intelligent people in the world so if it benefits them to change their names they do so. That's all there is to it. They mix in your society which is plenty corrupt in itself - so while the Jews are benefiting themselves the dumb goy doesn't realize that these Jews with non-Jew names are Jews. Don't be concerned with Jews in the Government who have changed their names, because in the foreseeable future there will be no goyim Presidential power in the United States. Our Invisible Government will take over." (It should be noted, that for years, Jews in Hollywood and in the entertainment world, have changed to Anglicized names to hide their Jewish background.)

It has only since World War II, that Jewish power has noticeably increased in the United States. As long as France, England, and Germany were politically powerful, the Jews jumped on their **band wagon**, but as America became the most powerful nation internationally, suddenly the seat of International Jewish power switched from London, and Berlin, to New York City.

Along with this switch of power has gone an interesting, startling, and dangerous phenomenon, as we now see almost complete Jewish control over what was once called a **Free Press**. In 1840, a Jewish Council was called at Cracow, Poland. This was a sort of Ecumenical Council, where the most prominent leaders of World Jewry, from all factions, sat down for consultation. The object of this meeting was to find means of securing the triumphs of Jewry in their move towards world dominion. Different subjects were discussed. Some dealt with theology; some were in the field of politics; while others dealt with finances. A lively debate arose, during which a clear voice made itself heard, in the form of one of the world's most important Jewish authorities. He said, "What are we talking about? So long as we do not have the world press in our hands, all we say will be idle talk. In vain will you organize societies, loans, bankruptcies, and the like; so long as we have not the press in our hands to deafen and deceive the world, we accomplish nothing, and our rule will remain merely the platform of our brain." He was merely expressing what had been laid down in the controversial **PROTOCOLS, of 2, 5** "In the hands of the State today there is a great force that creates movement of thought in the people and this is the Press. The part played by the press is to keep pointing to our requirements. The Goyim States have not learned how to make use of this power, and it is now in our hands. Through the Press we have gained the power to influence others, while remaining ourselves in the shade."

His listeners recognized the Satanic wisdom of these words and a new light dawned in Jewry, which sent them in a new direction. They began an immediate campaign to control the world's news media. From that date in 1840, we have seen the effect of that Satanic project to turn the press of the world into an engine of war, a sort of artillery, which can be directed against any kind of obstacle that opposes Judaism.

I'm sure that many of my readers have had frustrating experiences in dealing with the Press. While articles favorable to Jews are printed without problem, it is like **pulling teeth** to get an article printed which discusses the Jewish questions with candor, even when the facts presented are documented. While many conservative Christian organizations are handled with contempt by the press, the A.D.L., the J.D.L., and most Jewish organizations are handled with **kid gloves**. It is rare indeed to see an article critical to International Zionism in a daily newspaper and the same is true in the field of book publishing.

The first class up for control became important newspapers such as the New York Times, The Washington Post, The London Times, Les Debats, and "Independence Beige in France.

**At the present time (1982), more than 47 major weekly magazines, with a circulation of over 79-million, are either directly owned or controlled by Jews. Listed below are a few of them:-**

Name of Magazine	Circulation	Ownership or Control
------------------	-------------	----------------------

TV Guide	19,168,096	Walter H. Annenberg
McCalls	6,801,287	Robert Stein, Editor
Good housekeeping	5,250,597	Harrison Aaron Mitnick, Treasurer
Time	4,325,270	Andrew Heiskell, Chairman of Board
News week	2,928,484	Katherine Meyer Graham, Chairman of Board
Sports Illustrated	2,267,747	Andrew Heiskell, Chairman of Board
U.S. News and World Report	2,036,140	Lester Tanzer, Editor
Esquire	1,208,390	Stanley Spregel, V.P.
Sports Afield	1,123,686	Harrison Aaron Mitnick, Treasurer

**In the even more important field of daily news, 909 major newspapers, with a daily distribution of 49-million, are jewish owned/or controlled as noted:**

<b>Name of Daily Paper</b>	<b>Circulation</b>	<b>Ownership or Control</b>
Wall Street Journal	1,406,192	Warren Henry Philip, President
New York Daliy News	1,941,917	L. W. Gold, Advertising Manager
Los Angeles Times	1,000,866	Simon Ramo, Director
New York Times	906,498	Arthur Ochs Sulzberger, President
Chicago Tribune	750,707	Edward Engle, V.P.
Detroit News	626,801	B. Gingold, V.P.
Detroit Free Press	623,846	John Livingstone Weinberg, Director
Chicago Sun Times	554,334	Howard A. Seitz, Director
Philadelphia Bulletin	553,304	Herbert Shugar, Director
Washington Post	534,400	Katherine Meyer Graham, Chairman of Board
New York Post	517,982	Byron S. Greenberg, V.P.

**NOTE:** There may have been some change in ownership and control, as this list was made some years ago, and Jewish control has increased tremendously since then.

In addition to the above, there are more than 17 daily newspapers with a circulation between 250,000 and 500,000 which are Jewish owned/and controlled, including such newspapers as the San Francisco Chronicle, the Miami Herald, the St. Louis Post Dispatch, the Atlanta Journal, the Indianapolis Star, the Boston Globe, the Kansas City Times, and the Omaha Herald.

Add to this the nation's major TV networks - ABC, CBS, NBC, and Metro-Media, and the major Hollywood movie studios, and you begin to realize the tremendous control Jewry exerts over the thinking of the American public, including countless millions of Christians.

Public attention was called to this fact a few years ago, when General George Brown, Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff and former Vice President Spiro Agnew, were forced to leave their jobs over remarks they had made about the Jews which were not considered to be politically proper. Both of these men suffered when they tried to warn their countrymen about the plans of Zionism.

A corporate director, or an editorial manager of Jewish descent, may not be Zionist, but it is reasonable assumption that his sympathies will coincide with those of International Jewry, especially when his job depends on it, and this feeling, no doubt will be translated into biased accounts which interfere with any objective reporting of the news.

The bias of a news director can easily be passed down to his subordinates over lunch, cocktails, or even in the executive washroom. As you must know, pay and promotions usually depend on the good will of the boss, and very few reporters have the **guts** to buck the boss' wishes.

Within a large newspaper chain, such as those owned by the New York Times, or the Knight-Rider Newspapers, Inc., individual papers may vary in their editorial positions on many issues, some may be pro-Republican, while others will be pro-Democrat. When it comes to Jewry, they will be 100% pro-Israeli. Word from the top has a way of filtering down to the lowest reporter and if he wants to keep his or her job, the must **toe the Zionist line.**

The three major TV networks and Hollywood have been under Jewish control for a long time, and major newspapers such as the New York Times and the Washington Post have been under Jewish control from the beginning. Other once great newspapers such as the Chicago Tribune which was at one time noted for its conservative Christian stand under the direction of Colonel McCormick, have now been taken over by Jews and serve Jewish purposes. The same is true with organizations such as Walt Disney World in Florida. Today under Jewish control, this once family oriented amusement park, has become the dwelling place of all kinds of **foul moral beasts**, while its theme is now anti-Christian.

It is interesting to note that the so-called Wall Street Journal and the extremely liberal New York Times, cooperated in the defense of the Jew Helmut Sonnenfeldt, who was counselor of the U.S. State Department under the Zionist Secretary of State, Henry Kissinger, when he was opposed by some in Congress to an appointment as Under Secretary of the Treasury for Monetary Affairs. These newspapers defended him when serious charges were brought against him, accusing him of transferring highly classified military information to the Israeli government. In their defense, the positions of these two newspapers were identical. The impact of this influence in the newspapers, is compounded when we add **TIMES, NEWSWEEK, and U.S. NEWS AND WORLD REPORT**, to Zionist positions.

The major Jewish influence is on the few non-Jewish newspapers and commentators who are often forced into taking a Jewish stance in order to stay in business. The late Dorothy Thompson who was an influential commentator for years, lost all of her outlets, when she spoke out against Zionism. Joseph Kraft and C.L. Sulzberger are two examples of pro-Zionist columnists, who while their stand was repugnant to many Christian readers, still held high paying positions because they are willing to **brown-nose** the Zionists. There is no need to speak out about men like Peter Jennings, who make great show on their TV programs, while being **paid prostitutes** of Judaism!

The Jewish mechanics in controlling small newspapers is to cut off its advertising and shut off its paper supplies. As a result, very few independent newspapers will buck the Zionist line.

There are several vicious Jewish commentators on TV, such as **CBS Sixty Minutes**, the **20/20 Show**, and at one time the **PHIL DONAHUE SHOW**. All these are distinctly liberal, pro-Zionist, and anti-Christian and are all run by Jews.

This Jewish control did not come about by accident, nor is it haphazard. It was a well designed plan to control the thinking of White Christians in particular, through a process known as

**PSYCHO-POLITICS**. This is the art of controlling the thinking of a people under conquest, so that eventually you can completely control them physically. **Note:** Through out Jewish literature, Jews never refer to themselves as White. In many cases, they make clear distinction between Jews and the White race.

Their constant campaign to brainwash Americans, especially White Christians, has brought about the conditions they need for complete world take over. Their textbook states that the end result of **PSYCHO-POLITICS** is to, "produce a maximum chaos in the culture of our enemy. Our fruits are grown in chaos, distrust, economic depression, and scientific turmoil... so use the courts, use the judges, use the Constitution of the country and it's laws to further our ends." A good example is their love for the First Amendment, as long as it applies to **Jewish freedom of speech**.

The plan to control national communications, presented in Poland in 1840, and which was first implemented in Europe, took root in the United States immediately following World War II, when the head quarters of International Zionism moved from London to New York City. The Zionists realized that both Britain and France were becoming **second class** powers and that world power had passed into the hands of a few, immensely wealthy, powerful Jews in America. Although both David Ben-Gurion and Golda Meier (the first Zionist Ambassador to the Soviet Union and an avowed Communist Sympathizer) wanted an alliance between the Soviet Union and the Israeli nation in Palestine, with a Communist label, they told Ben-Gurion that since most of his financial support would come from the United States, they did not want any alienation of American opinion. They argued, that in view of the open, democratic way of life in the United States, they would be able to dominate our political life, while this would be impossible in the Soviet Union.

The use of the Press by the Jewish minority, strengthens my arguments concerning International Jewish control. Coordinating business interests with those of politics, the Jewish run media has profited immensely at the expense of truth for our people. They have used the media as a **ring in the nose of a bull**, to control American politics. Until this Jewish Control is broken once and for all, misfortune, confusion, and continued decadence will be the order of the day, until our people will revolt in a bloody revolution, or are lead docilely, into their International Slave Plantation. There will be no national liberation or regeneration as long as these **con-artists** control American thinking. That they believe a revolution is in the offing, can be seen by their vicious drive to get firearms out of the hands of the American patriot. They cannot take over control, as long as 70-million Americans remain armed. So they will use every means possible, including contrived violence to bring this about.

The United States is a nation young in tradition. We believe, rightly, that "brave men should stand between their homes and wars desolation." We are rightly being angered with being used as **guinea pigs** to fight the Jews wars, where only they benefit and we suffer the losses. The nomadic Jewish people, on the other hand are one of the oldest political entities in the world and Jewry was born under conditions that called for it extinction without a homeland. May I suggest you study **Genesis 4:9-18**.

The Jews for centuries have practiced the art of deception, until it has become a **second nature** to them. They have waged war for over 25 centuries and are taught the art of deception from the day of their birth. The very nature of their TALMUDIC religion is one of deception of the goyim. This means that there are over 4-million **combat ready** fighters deployed in the United States alone, who will rape, murder, and terrorize if necessary at the command from Jerusalem. Many of these have high positions in our Gentile governments.

While the government goes out of its way to strictly control all so called **right wing Christian movements**, and views with suspicion any movement which is meant to protect Christian civilization, the Jews, through organizations such as the **JEWISH DEFENSE LEAGUE**, are free to train their fighters, using fully automatic weapons which are illegal for Christians to use. They are free to bomb Jewish synagogues, and desecrate Jewish graves and lay the blame on radical **right wing** organizations such as the **Ku Klux Klan**, or the **Neo-Nazis**. For the Nationalist Jews,

"the end always justifies the means, no matter how horrendous this maybe", and they have been known to kill thousands of their own **lesser brethren** (the little Jews), when it is deemed necessary for their success. The startling thing is that they have been able to fool most Christians into believing that of all people in the world, only they have this right.

## **INTERNATIONAL JEWRY ALWAYS FOLLOW THE FOLLOWING**

### **FOUR PRONGED STRATEGY:**

1. - Manipulate members of the host nation into helping the Jewish people, no matter how dangerous it may be to the welfare of the nation.
2. - If an individual refuses to cooperate, by-pass him and take care of him during **mop up operations**. This is an unbreakable rule of warfare.
3. - If the enemy actively resists, mark him for destruction and then destroy him through defamation brought about through control of the media, or by using the nation's **due process of law** through Jewish controlled courts and lawyers.

Listen to this idea espoused in their handbook on PSYCHO-POLITICS, Page 52: "Recruit every agency of the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of religion . . . You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief . . . that Christian practice . . . is vicious, bad, insanity causing, publicly hated, and intolerable. Just as in Russia we had to destroy, after many years of arduous work, the Church, so we **must** destroy **ALL FAITHS** in nations marked for slaughter. "This is the Jewish **TALMUDIC** plan for America.

4. - Never let any individual or organization in the host nation, use the media or the courts to counter-attack us, or for their own defense. Any close look at recent court decisions, will show this bias against Christians, since a majority of the Judges and attorneys are Jews.

This theory has been eminently successful in America, to the point that when a Jew attacks Christ or Christians it is considered acceptable as **freedom of speech**, but if the Christian is unwise, or brave enough to retaliate and expose the Jew's nefarious purpose, it is automatically classified as **anti-Semitism**, or a **hate crime**. Often Christians are ostracized by their own people, who are willing to believe the enemy, rather than their own. I experienced this when I left the Fundamental Baptist Church, in 1981, for the **Truth** of Israel Identity and the Kingdom Movement. I was immediately labeled an **apostate** by my own pastor, and in the intervening 18 years, not one Baptist pastor, has attempted to show me where I was wrong from the Word. They avoid me as though I had the plague.

If I as an Anglo-Saxon author, were to charge that my writings were not accepted in Fundamental churches, not because they were unscriptural, but because they would not pass Jewish censorship, there would be a great **hue and cry** coming from the Fundamentalist camp, and I would immediately be labeled an **apostate**. Not because I had departed from the "fundamentals of the faith," but because I no longer accept the anti-Christ of Judaism, as God's Chosen.

Is the most powerful nation in the world, when measured by tangible armaments, totally unable to defend itself against treason from within, and an ideological war, waged by a handful of aliens against our very foundations?

Certainly America is unprepared for this war, when we have traitors against the cause of Christ, who stand behind the pulpits of this land, extolling the merits of the enemy. We have been infiltrated and the church has become the main source of our problem. We are told in **Jeremiah 23:22** - "But if they (the pastors of Israel) had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil ways, and from the evil of their

doings. "This wasn't happened in America, and it shows by the fact that with 50-million **born again** Christians in the country, we are headed for hell faster now than at any time in our history.

Most Christians, including their pastors know very little about the Jewish religion, other than what they read in their Sunday School literature, which may very well have been written by an unsaved Jew. The same is true of graduates from Seminaries and Bible schools, which have been heavily infiltrated by Jews.

Most Christians believe that Jews follow the teachings of Moses, although their Bible clearly shows them that Jesus told the Jewish authorities, "For had you believed Moses, you would have believed Me: for he wrote of Me. But if you believe not his writings, how shall you believe my Words?" (**John 5:46,47**)

There are very few Jews of Abrahamic blood and these are to be found among the group called **Sephardim, Mediterranean Jews**. The much larger group, possibly 90%, are of Oriental, Turco-Mongolian blood and their fore fathers never set foot in Palestine. These are the ones who have accepted the heathen teachings of the TALMUD, and are ruled in their religious life, by it's filthy, anti-God teachings.

Most of their ancestors came from a heathen group known as Khazars, from Southeastern Russia, who were converted to Judaism in the 8th Century A.D. May I suggest that you read the Jew Arthur Koestler's book "**THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE.**"

The vast majority of Judaism are atheists and agnostics. They believe the coming Messiah is the Jewish nation, as it rises to prominence and takes over control of the world, and this is what they live for. They look forward to the day promised in their TALMUD, when "every Jew will have 2,000 goyim slaves."

It is interesting to note that wealthy Jews in the fields of arts and culture refer to promising young talents as **stables**. Could this have something to do with the Talmudic teaching that "Only Jews are men and that all others, especially Christians are **goyim animals**?" (TALMUD, Volume KERITHUTH (6b, page 78), or ORACH CHAIM (225,10), where Christians and animals are grouped together for comparison.

Like all conspiracies, the Jews have one glaring weakness. Their work must be done in secret to be successful. This is why they raise such a **stink**, when anyone exposes their nefarious purposes.

Their victims must not know what is taking place. They must be lied to, or be made so confused that they refuse to accept the obvious truth when **JUDAISM** is **EXPOSED**. If the Christian world ever accepts the truth about Judaism, they will be defeated! Jesus said, "You shall know the **truth**, and the **truth** make you free." (**John 8:32**) Truer words were never spoken!

This is why any honest attempt to expose Jewry is met with howls of anguish, from both Jewish leaders, and their Christian stooges. They immediately react by pinning the labels of **kook**, **dangerous-racist, anti-Semite**, or **Right wing extremist** on the exposor. The fact that he is telling the truth, only adds fire to their accusations.

Referring again to Harold Rosenthal, he stated, "Anti-Semitism does not signify opposition to Semitism. There is no such thing. It is an expression we Jews use effectively as a smear word - used to brand a bigot - anyone who dares to criticize a Jew. We use it effectively against hate-mongers." It is a term that has only recently been created, and has little real meaning, since the majority of the people we know as Jews are not Semites. The Jews use this tool to control and silence opposition to their repugnant ways.

When Jesus spoke to the Jewish leaders of his day, they openly revealed that they were not Israelites. Read it for yourself, **John 8:33** - "They answered him, We be Abraham's seed, and were

never in bondage to any man:" Which could have meant only one thing. That they traced their ancestry to Abraham through Esau, which meant they were Edomites. We know from historical records that King Herod, who killed the Hebrew babies, and the Chief Priests of the Jews were Edomites. Don't let your pastor spiritualize this passage away, for it is essential in knowing the truth.

Because the truth will make Christians **FREE**, we see two Jewish programs at work in the world. The one is intended for **goyim** consumption, while the other is exclusively for Jews. No matter what a Jew may say to his **non-Jewish counterpart**, he will always be seeking a kingdom to come, on this earth, over which he will be the Supreme Ruler. This desire for a Jewish nation, according to their own writers, will be fulfilled, when the wealth of the world is in their hands and all mankind bows at Jewish feet. This could account for Jewish statements, such as that made by a Rabbi Reichorn, in 1856, at Prague, when at the funeral of another Rabbi he said, "Wars are the Jews harvests. With them we gather up the gold of the goyim while destroying them. We have already killed 100-million of them, and the end is not yet!" You will always find the desire for Jewish power and wealth, accompanied by **oceans of blood.** **Note:** As the 20<sup>th</sup> century comes to a close, almost half a billion people have lost their lives because of Jewish dictators or bankers financing oppressive regimes. Every nation on Earth, all races, religions and peoples, have paid blood sacrifice, so Jews can get what they want.

There is little doubt that Henry Ford, Sr. the American Christian Industrialist was right, when he wrote in his book "**THE INTERNATIONAL JEW**," "If the Jew were fully understood by the Gentiles, if Christian Churches for example, were freed from the delusion that Jews are Old Testament people, and if the churches really knew what Talmudic religion is, this misrepresentation would be impossible. This policy of misrepresentation succeeds, because there is a feeling, strongly entrenched in Gentiles, that somehow the Jews are Chosen People, and that it is dangerous to oppose them in anything; whoever opposes the Jews is damned. The 'fear of the Jews', is a very real element in their life. It is just as real among Jews, as it is among non-Jews, since the Jew himself is bound by fear of his own people and exercises in fear of the curse through the sphere of religion.

"If the Jews were really Old Testament people, if they were really conscious of a mission to be a blessing to all mankind, the very things in which they offend would automatically disappear. If the Jews are being attacked, it is not because he is a Jew, but because he is a source and life of certain tendencies and influences which, if they are not checked, mean the destruction of a moral society."

How true this **far seeing** man was. After spending years in research and over 8-million dollars studying the Jewish problem, he came to these conclusions and as usual, International Jewry attempted to destroy him for speaking the truth. **Note: The tried ti kill him.**

Another great American, who lived many years before the time of Henry Ford, saw this same problem and came to the same conclusion. This is taken verbatim from the "**CHRISTIAN LAW JOURNAL**," No. 32, 1982, the official publication of the **GOSPEL OF CHRIST'S KINGDOM CHURCH:**

"As the American colonies rose in revolt against political oppression occasioned by the attempt of Jewish banking houses in Europe to consolidate their economic foothold in the New World, no man among the founding Father's was more alert to the designs of International Jewry, than that shrewd elder statesman of the American Revolution, Benjamin Franklin. Writing to John Adams from Passy, France, on November 26, 1781, Franklin declared: 'I think that keeping us out of possession of fifty thousand pounds sterling worth of goods for securing of a demand for damages, is not only dishonorable treatment but a monstrous injustice. It seems to me. that it is principally with John Neufville of Amsterdam, Holland, we have to do; and although I believe him to be as much a Jew as any in Jerusalem, I did not expect that, with so many and such constant professions of friendship for the United States with which he heads his letters, he would attempt to enforce his demands by a proceeding so abominable. His proposition of terms on which he would borrow

money for us stamped his character on my mind with an impression so deep that it is not effaced."  
From Albert Smythe's "**WRITINGS OF BENJAMIN FRANKLIN**", New York, 1905.

De Neufville, was a Dutch Jewish International banking house that wanted to make a loan to Congress on the modest security of the entire Thirteen Colonies and with the stipulation that all American trade and exchange pay a commission on them. In another letter to Adams on December 14, 1791, Franklin remarked that such blood-sucking traits dated back a long way.

In another instance, Franklin revealed his loathing for Jewry in a poem on Benedict Arnold. It was replete with references to Arnold's association with the Jews. The inevitable Jew in the Arnold treason case, was a David Franks. It seems that Franks and the British General Sir Henry Clinton, were involved in illicit trading activities long before Arnold betrayed the American Army into British hands.

Franklin's most damning indictment of Jewry was contained in his famous prophecy at the Constitutional Convention of 1787 in Philadelphia. In one of the most anti-Jewish utterances of all times he declared: "I fully agree with General George Washington, that we must protect this young nation from the assiduous infiltration. That menace, gentlemen, is the Jews.

"In whatever country in which they have settled in any great number, they have lowered its moral tone; have segregated themselves and have not been assimilated; have sneered at and tried to undermine the Christian religion, on which this great nation is founded, by objecting to its restrictions; have built up a state within a state; and when opposed have tried to strangle that country to death financially, as is the case in Spain and Portugal.

"For over 1700 years, the Jews have been bewailing their sad fate in that they have been exiled from their homeland, as they call Palestine. But gentlemen did the world give it to them in fee simple, they would at once find some reason for not returning. Why? Because they are vampires, and vampires do not live on vampires. They cannot live among themselves. They must subsist off Christians and other people not of their race.

"If we do not exclude them from these United States in this Constitution, in less than 200 years, they will have swarmed here in such numbers that they will dominate and devour the land, and change our form of government, for which we Americans have shed our blood, and given our lives, our substance and jeopardized our liberty.

"If we do not exclude them, in less than 200 years our descendants will be working in the fields (while they will be in the counting houses, rubbing their hands). I warn you, gentlemen, if you do not exclude the Jews for all time, your children will curse you in your graves.

"Jews, gentlemen, are Asiatics, let them be born where they will or how many generations they have been away from Asia, they will never be otherwise. Their ideas do not conform to those of an American, and will not, even though they live among us for ten generations. A leopard cannot change its spots. Jews are Asiatics, are a menace to this country, if permitted entrance, and should be excluded by this Constitutional Convention."

We are now learning the truth of this statement, which was written over 200 years ago. These remarks were recorded in "**CHIT CHAT AROUND THE TABLE DURING INTERMISSIONS**", a section of the diary of Charles Cotesworth Pinkney, of South Carolina (1746-1825), who attended this convention as a delegate, and took down excerpts of some of the outstanding addresses and discourses which he later published in his diary.

Unfortunately all copies of the Pinkney Report have mysteriously disappeared from libraries during the 1930's and the only known copy was in the Franklin Museum in Philadelphia. I'll leave it up to you to decide why these remarks were removed from American consumption.

If Franklin were alive today, I'm sure he would be in the forefront of a new American Revolution, this one to free our beloved country from the poisonous influences and domination, he warned about over 210 years ago. It might be well for you to know that there are several affidavits from well known and respected citizen's testifying to the authenticity of Franklin's statements in the Pinkney Journal.

As Franklin predicted, Americans now work five months out of the year, to pay off the Jewish money changers who hang around our necks like a smelly dead albatross, and where generations to come, will be saddled by a grievous financial burden we have run up by catering to these vampires. It can only grow worse, until Americans are willing to "**take the bull by the horns**", and do something to stop it. This must begin with the curtailment of Jewish influence in our government and church.

It is a gross understatement to say that International Jewry has trampled underfoot the rights of all Americans, especially those of White Christians whom they hate. In their relentless conquest for world dominion, they have **brainwashed** us into the deadly habit of issuing bonds, not only by the nation, but by municipalities, school boards, and churches. By doing so, they have seduced us into mortgaging away our national wealth for subversive purposes which are destroying us.

A few years ago, before I got into Identity, I spoke at a large Mid-west Fundamentalist church, whose pastor was prominent in the ranks of the Moral Majority. This was during the first days when the Holy Spirit was opening my eyes to the danger from Judaism. I spoke to him about what I had learned regarding the Jews, and received a favorable response as he said, "Yes, what you say about them is true, and I have known for some time that they could not be God's Chosen." Being his close friend, I asked, "If you knew this, why haven't you told your people?" With a rather crestfallen look on his face he replied, "I can't! You see, Jewish bankers in this city hold 1.7 million dollars worth of bonds on my church, and if I said anything bad about them, they would foreclose and force me to shut the doors." A perfect example of "For fear of the Jews", found throughout the Bible. (See **Esther 8:17; John 7:13; 9:22; 12:42; 19:38.**) Now the I.R.S. has stepped in with my pastor friend, and is attempting to complete the nefarious task the Jewish bankers began.

The interest on these Jewish held bonds goes on continually, day and night, without interruption. It's course sweeps like a tornado over the fair fields, destroying everything in it's path, bringing death and destruction to everything it touches. It is the seat of World power, that of accumulating interest, and has become the most effective weapon in the world as the Jews use it for their control of mankind. Our Congress, lead by a **traitor** in the White House, sold us out to the International Jewish Bankers, in 1913, when they passed the Federal Reserve Act, taking the power to coin and control our money, and gave it into the unscrupulous hands of the Jewish bankers of Europe. There were only two dissenting votes against it, by the only two Senators who bothered to read the Bill and see what it contained.

These facts are constantly staring us in the face, and cry out for decent people's recognition. Our only answer to the money problem is to keep out of debt, and many of you who read these words will understand how extremely difficult this is during these days. The financial welfare of individuals, as well as nations demands this! The power of the usurer will be broken, when our debts are liquidated on a just an equitable basis. Congress could do it with one Bill, just as they created this monster in 1913, if they had the courage to stand by their **oath of office** and oppose the International gangsters. Here again we see the **Fear of the Jews!** syndrome at work.

During the Dark Ages, men raised a great outcry against the **priest craft** of the Roman Catholic Church which was strangling old Europe. These were the **dark old days**, when it was against the law for a Christian to read a Bible, if one were available. The power of the priests was small, when compared to that of the Jewish money changers. Concealed behind their office desks and bank counters, these heathen parasites gnawed into Christian wealth, and destroyed the vitals of mankind through their imposed **Amorality**. They followed an unwritten TALMUDIC law, which

says, There is no law which applies to me. I am a Jew, and I am above the law. Therefore the end justifies the means, as long as I get what I want!" This is the basic law of world Jewry and Communism, which comes from the same Satanic source.

While Christians may expel apostates from the church, the Jews expel their opponents from the Stock Exchanges, from social connections, and finally condemn them to starve, with no roof over their heads. If we are to ever restore the social balance of America, we as Christians must take hold of this obnoxious Jewish weed, and tear it out by its roots. We must direct our attacks and exposures against the enemies of Christ and His church, no matter how loudly their friends in the Judeo-Christian world may scream. This evil, which has brought the world to the verge of destruction must be exposed and rooted out, if Christianity and freedom are to remain in America.

There seems to be an unwritten law among mankind, which causes them to impose their own conditions, even at the expenses of others. This has been the basis of personal wars which have plagued mankind since the beginning of written history. We find the reason for this in the New Testament, where the Apostle James tells us in **James 4:1-3** - "From whence come wars and fighting's among you? Come they not hence, even of your lusts (an intense craving for material things) that war in your members? You lust, and have not: you kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: you fight and war, yet you have not, because you ask not. You ask, and receive not, because you ask amiss, (wrongly) that you may consume it upon your lusts."

Looking back over 6,000 years of written history, we can see the truth of this statement. There seems to be three major principles for war:

1. - The **PRINCIPLE OF PHYSICAL FORCE**: The Communist Textbook on PSYCHO-POLITICS puts it this way, on page 30 - "If you would have **obedience** you must have no compromise with humanity. If you have **obedience** you must make it clearly understood that you will have no mercy. Man is an animal and he understands in the final analysis, only those things which a brute understands." This is why we have the theory of Evolution taught in Humanist schools. If you can convince young people that they are nothing but **graduate animals**, not worth very much in earth's scheme of things, then you can mold them to your pattern, and they will commit horrible crimes on the Slave Master's orders.

2. - The **THEOCRATIC PRINCIPLE**: in which the masses of a country are forced to accept a religion, foreign to them. This example can be seen in many Moslem countries which were forced by the **power of the sword**, to accept Islam. It can also be seen in many of the conquests of the Roman Catholic Church during the Dark Ages, when they forced most of Europe to accept Catholicism or be killed. They then carried it over to the New World among the Indian Tribes of Mexico and Peru.

3. - The **PRINCIPLE OF MATERIAL INTERESTS**: This is where people are enslaved, not so much by war, as by economic oppression and *brainwashing*. The enemies are **past masters** at **mind control**, for they have been practicing it for millenniums. This is why an influential Jew like Harold Rosenthal could say, "Most Jews throughout the world - I'd say more than 90%, know what is happening among our people. (This sort of explodes the Judeo-Christian theory, that most Jews are innocent of what their leaders in Zionism are attempting to do, and why will seldom hear a Jew complain about the actions of his leaders.) We have communications unequalled anywhere. It is only jerks, the ignorant and misinformed degenerates who can find peace in your society - you bastards hide your sins by donning sheep's clothing. You are hypocrites - not Jews, as you write about! In Russia there are two distinct governments - one visible and the other invisible. The visible is made up of different nationalities, where as the invisible one is composed of all Jews. The powerful Secret Police takes orders from the invisible Jewish government. There are about seven million communists in Soviet Russia, (this was in 1975).50% are Jews and about 50% Gentiles - but the Gentiles are not trusted. About once every five years the secret Jewish Board calls for the purge of Party members, and the Gentiles are eliminated!"

When asked, "Why!" he said, "When they begin to understand too much about the secret Jewish government and how it controls Russia, they are eliminated." He went on to say, "There will be a forced class warfare here in the United States, and many of you will be liquidated. The Jews will not be harmed! I'm not boasting, I'm just giving you the facts.

"It's too late for you Christians to put up a defense, that time passed long ago. Long ago we Jews became the aggressors and that is undoubtedly one of our **MAJOR** purposes in life." Many Jewish leaders will, and have collaborated the words of this boasting Jew.

The first two principles are well known and appeared early on the stage of history. They can be seen in the actions of Egypt, Assyria, Babylonia, Persia, Greece, Rome, and in modern times in the Papacy, and in Russia, China, and Germany.

The conquests of the "**PRINCIPLE OF MATERIAL INTERESTS**", while much more destructive than the other two, has operated behind a **smoke screen** so that few have understood it.

The **MATERIAL INTERESTS** of mankind are the focal point towards which all other desires point. So to control material interests means total control of mankind.

A conquest founded on this principle is not a victory of armed strength over weakness, or a victory of knowledge over ignorance. It becomes a victory of **cunning and intrigue**, over **confidence and carelessness**. This is why a very wise Founding Father once said, "Eternal vigilance is the price we must pay for **Freedom!**"

How many times when discussing the problems of Communist control, have you heard Americans, especially Christians say, "It will never happen here!" Yet while they repeat this trite phrase, they are doing absolutely nothing. To keep it from happening, relying on their pet phrases, "This world is not my home, I'm just a'passin' through!" or "I'm saved, you know, and Jesus will come back and **RAPTURE** us before it gets all that bad," or as one naive pastor said, "Why polish brass on a sinking ship?" I agreed with him, but what's wrong with the man's thinking, when he refuses to check the lifeboats to see if they are in working order? **Note:** If you read the Ten planks of the Communist Manifesto, you will clearly see that America, as well as other Western countries, **are** communist nations. The trade treaties, NAFTA and GATT, are trade communes, complete with Soviet, Star chamber arbitration systems.

In this book I will discuss how the conquest of mankind is now nearing its completion and the part being played in it, by its principal actors, Satan's Kids, (**John 8:44**) sometimes referred to as International Jewry.

Many of you will be dismayed by what I say and some of you may be tempted to throw this book away before you finish reading it. I will assure you, that if you read it in an honest Christian manner, and let the Word of God be the Umpire in the case, that it will blast away the Jewish myths the Apostle Paul warned about in Titus 1:10,14. It was not written for the purpose of making money, as so many writers in the Judeo-Christian world, such as Hal Lindsey are guilty of. It was not written to lead you astray from the truth of God's Word, for that will be our foundation alone. It was not written because I hate Jews and want to harm them. It was written for the same purpose I might have, if I was driving past your home early some morning and saw smoke and flames shooting out of one of the windows. As a decent Christian man, I would be compelled to stop and warn you. Suppose I was like many Judeo-Christian pastors, and as I hurried up the sidewalk to your front door, I noticed the time was, 2:30 a.m., and thought, "They are sure going to be upset if I wake them at this hour." So I turn away, your home burns to the ground with your family in it. I'd be as guilty of murdering them, as if I had held a gun to their heads. I know that some day I will have to stand before the King and give an account to Him. I am more interested in hearing Him say, "Well done, good and faithful servant," than I am receiving your praise now.

So I do not ask you to believe me, or even accept what I say. I do suggest, however that you be honest with yourself and read this entire book before you make up your mind. Then take the facts I have given you - place them under the most powerful magnifying glass you can find - the Word of God - and when you find I have told you the truth, then take a stand in proclaiming this truth, for only as God's people, and I'm referring to genuine Christians, **standing in the gap**, can this nation of ours survive.

Today, the Divine and Sacred mission of the Christian faith is in jeopardy, to a degree never before witnessed in it's 2000 years of history. If the day ever arrives, when Christians can no longer profess their Christian faith, and this is what the enemy is working for, then civilization will go back into another Dark Ages. The malignant character of the malady that is afflicting Christianity today is as progressive as a malignant cancer. It will surely prove fatal, unless we are obedient to the King, and Occupy until He comes.

While many may scoff at the idea of a great world-wide conspiracy to destroy the **faith** and **Christian Civilization**, it never the less exists. To bury our heads in the sands like the proverbial ostrich, will prove fatal. We need a spiritual Paul Revere, who will ride across this nation warning that our enemies are moving against us.

Thousands of Christians in the Judeo-Christian churches of our land are troubled by the mysterious pressure among Christian clergy that keeps them from telling the whole truth. If our people were told the truth, they would stand like the Rock of Gibraltar against the enemies of Christ and the Church. It's difficult to fight a battle, when many of your spiritual leaders are on the enemy side.

The Jewish people, alone of all people on the face of the earth, have discovered the secret of the **principle of material interests** and how it can be successfully used in their search for world power.

If you examine history closely, you will find from the earliest times of their existence, that Jews have used this weapon in their fight against the world, and Christians in particular. It was on this Principle that their entire religious, social, and political structures has been built.

At this point, we will run into our first major problem in discussing Judaism. As you study your Bible, you will never be able to understand it fully, if you use the terms **Hebrews, Israel, and Jews** synonymously. They are not one and the same people. The word Jew does not appear in your King James Bible until **2 Kings 16:6**, 1200 years after the time of Abraham, where we find them fighting against Israel. **Note:** The word Jew did not appear in any Bible prior to the mid 1800's.

This first appearance came about 1,000 years after the time of Jacob/Israel, and 750 years after the time of Moses, so to call these men Jews, is a grave error. Yet it is common practice in the Judeo-Christian church to refer to the patriarchs as Jews. This is **intellectual dishonesty** of the worst type. Jews do not appear on the historical scene until after the Kingdom of Israel was divided about 975 B.C., and they were known as **IOUDEANS**, which simply means an inhabitant of Judea. There was no religious significance to their name. It was not until the tribes of Judah and Benjamin (a small percentage of them) returned from Babylonian captivity, that they became known as Jews.

The Northern Ten Tribes which were taken into captivity in Assyria about 750 B.C. disappeared from the Biblical scene, and appeared later in secular history, as they made their way north and west to the Appointed Place of **2 Samuel 7:10**. They became known as Scythians, Gauls, and Sacea, from which comes the word Saxon and literally means. Isaac's sons. They were the forefathers of European Christendom, and are the only people in the world who fulfill the more than 200 Scriptural fingerprints which will identity **true Israel**, in the closing out days of this Age. The people we know as Jews do not fit a single one.

With a little effort on your part, you can become acquainted with the spirit and character of the Jewish people and properly evaluate their present purpose on the International scene. It is

unfortunate, that in following this trail, we have only Jewish commentaries to go by. If the Philistines, or Babylonians had left reports of these people, it is quite possible that history would give us a different view point than we have today.

We are not sure from Bible sources, why Abram left Ur of the Chaldees, other than that in **Genesis 12:1**, God told him to leave, and he obeyed. In the great Faith Chapter of the New Testament, **Hebrews 11**, we are told in **verses 8-10** - "By faith Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went. By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as in a strange country, dwelling in tabernacles with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise: For he looked for a city which hath foundations, whose builder and maker is God." None of these men mentioned were Jews.

If you look at a map of the Ancient world, you will find that Ur is located on the eastern boundary of Arabia, southwest of Babylon. In all probability Abram was an Arab. There are many similarities between Arabs and **true Jews**. There are also striking differences.

There are some Bible scholars who believe the **true Jew** is a direct descendant of the murderer Cain, and that therefore they are a mongrel race, since he was the first Adamite to inter-marry with other than Adamic people. Obviously from the scriptural account, Cain could not have married into Adam's family. (**Genesis 4:16-18**)

There is some scriptural basis for this, and it has resulted in what is known as the **TWO SEED LINE** Doctrine, which states that Cain was the result of a sexual union between Eve and Satan, and that this was the **original sin**. I cannot accept this on the basis of **Genesis 4:1**, which clearly states that Adam has sexual relations with his wife, she got pregnant as a result and gave birth to a son they named Cain. There is absolutely no scriptural hint of any third party involvement here and I can not accept this fable, straight from the Jewish Talmud. I do not have time to discuss this issue here, which has caused a division in Identity, but have a pamphlet available from **SCRIPTURES FOR AMERICA** titled "**SEED OF SATAN - LITERAL OR FIGURATIVE?**"

When John the Baptist, spoke to the religious leaders of the Jews, He was very harsh with them and called them a "generation of vipers (poisonous snakes)" in **Matthew 3:7**. **When** Jesus spoke to them in **John 8:44** he accused them of "being of your father the devil", and in **Matthew 23:15**, He told the Pharisees that they went over sea and land to make converts, only to "turn them into two-fold more children of hell than yourself." Hardly a Chosen People status. You milque toast Christians who don't like to face up to the true facts about Jews, please remember that these harsh designations are not mine, but came from the lips of our Lord Himself. Who are you going to believe? Your pastor who says they are God's Chosen, or your Savior who said, "But you (Jews) believe Me not, because ye are not of my sheep, (emphasis added are mine)

In **Matthew 21:43**, Jesus told the Jewish leaders that the Kingdom of God was being taken from them, and given to a nation (not church) that would "bring forth the fruits thereof." Could He have had been referring to the present day White Nations of Christendom who bear all the **fingerprints**, of **true Israel**? These are the only people who have spread His Gospel; they are only one's who distribute His Word to all the world; they are the only one's who have "set the captives free," and they have become a **Great Nation**, and a Company of Nations, in the British Commonwealth, all begun "for the glory of God, and furtherance of the Christian faith." No other people, anywhere, including the Jews, have fulfilled these fingerprints.

Finally, in **1 John 3:11,12**, the Apostle John admonishes Christians to "...love one another. Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one, and slew his brother." Compare with **John 8:44**.

The Arab experience a beautiful, almost spiritual reverence for anything that is beautiful. While the Jew, on the other hand, when stopping to admire a flower, will at the same time be asking himself: "How much can I make out of selling it?"

Excessive covetness which the Apostle Paul calls **idolatry** **Colossians 3:5** is an inordinate (unreasonable) desire for the possessions of others and this is the Jewish **second nature**.

The lust for material gain is so deeply ingrained in his organism that it extinguishes every other passion. Jews know no **self pride** and if you sneer at him for any reason, he will very probably "laugh in your face." If you attempt to praise him, he will make you look like a fool. If you venture to keep him from getting what he wants, he will turn into a tiger who will fight you to his last breath. His major aim in life is gain and anything which does not have this objective in view, is worthless to him.

A story will suffice to explain this. Two men lay dying on their death beds. One is a Jew, and the other is a Christian. The Christian is disturbed because he may have cheated his fellowman and wants to make it right before he meets his Maker. The Jew on the other hand, gloats over his ill gotten gains, and looks on them as God's blessing, because he is a Jew, and therefore God's Chosen.

This overriding passion for material things, places the Jews in a position of everlasting antagonism with the rest of mankind, or as the Apostle Paul said in **1 Thessalonians 2:15**, "...they please not God, and are contrary to all men." For this reason he wages war with all those who do not belong to his clan and subscribe to his philosophy.

In their religious book, the "**BABYLONIAN TALMUD**", which Jewish authorities say is the heart blood of modern Judaism, in Volume "**ABHODAH ZORAH**" (26b) we read, "Even the best of the goyim (non-Jewish cattle) should be killed." In Volume "**SEPHER OR ISRAEL**" (117b): "If a Jew kills a Christian, he commits no sin." In Volume "**ZOHAR II**" (43a), we are told, "Extermination of Christians is necessary sacrifice;" while in Volume "**HILKOTH AKUM I**" (1) we read, "Make no agreement and show no mercy to Christians. Either turn them away from their idols, or kill."

These are but a few of the hundreds of Talmudic passages which deal with Jewish treatment of Christians.

The Jew is taught that he was created to cheat and take advantage of all other people. Again going to the TALMUD for reference, Volume "**ZOHAR I**" (160a): "Jews must always try and deceive Christians. Volume "**IORE DEA**" (159,1): "Usury is permitted for any reason when dealing with Christians." Volume "**BABA KAMA**" (113b): "the name of G-d is not profaned when a Jew lies to a Christian." These teachings are hammered into the heads of Jewish boys and girls at a very early age, until the Jew comes to believe, that the more cunning and greedy you are, the more you will receive the approval of God. This is of course is diametrically opposed to what Moses taught. The Jew recognizes no armistice in his unrelenting war with all other people. We in the Christian world have been led to believe that the Jew follows the teachings of Moses. **Note: Non-Jews should always use the Talmud in court cases against Jews. It goes to motive, and would shock a jury totally !**

Very early in their history, world Jewry adopted a plan. This was to seize the gold and valuables of every country they invaded, but to allow the inhabitants to live and retain possessions of immovable property. Their argument being, "If we take their gold and the fruits of their labor, we may safely leave them in their fields and vineyards. If we succeed in making their riches our own, we will be the masters, and they will be the slaves."

In adopting their plan for world wide conquest, they have become most remarkably successful, usually with the help of the people they are trying to destroy.

Let us see how they have applied their principle of **MATERIAL INTERESTS** in the Twentieth Century. They have not only plundered the world, following **their age old plan of conquest**, but have convinced many of it's people that they are morally right. Here is where the falsehood of their

Chosen People status carefully exploited among the Gentiles, especially Christians, has been most successful. They have not only sold the world the idea of their superior status, but have won a moral victory by the ability to throw the blame for all their problems and persecution on the shoulders of their enemies. They have sold this idea to most of the Christian world. Listen to these words from a well known Baptist evangelist, Jack Van Impe, who has become a vocal apologist for the very people who are trying to destroy everything he says he believes in. In his book "**ISRAEL'S FINAL HOLOCAUST**", on page 52, he says, "Jews accusers today are simply following the lead of anti-Semites before them. (It's interesting at this stage, to point out once again, that the vast majority of the people we know as Jews, are not Semites at all, but are **ASHKENAZI JEWS**, of Turco-Mongolian blood.) People do not want to accept responsibility for the wrongs of society, so they must have a scapegoat, and the Jews have been a universal scapegoat. They take the blame of ignorant people for problems ranging from plagues to politics." On page 55, he states, "The magnitude of Jewish suffering is difficult to take in completely. One may read of sanctions, slaughters, persecutions, and prejudices, but these are likely to simply move through the mind as historical facts without telling the whole story. The real account of the miseries of the Jews is one of feelings, frustrations, and fears. That is the human side of the story." He goes on to enumerate the woes of the Jews, never telling his readers that all these persecutions were brought about, not because of their religion, but because of their attitudes towards people among whom they lived. Van Impe says that the Jews have been persecuted because they are Jews, never telling his readers that all these persecutions were brought about, not because of their religion, but because of their attitudes towards people among whom they lived. Van Impe says that the Jews have been persecuted because they are God's Chosen and Satan hates them, when the truth is found in the Apostle Paul's statement in **1 Thessalonians 2:15** "...they please not God, and are contrary to **all** men;" They were kicked out of every country in Europe, at one time or another because of their immorality and crooked business dealings.

Dr. Oscar Levy, a notable Jewish author states, "We Jews have erred ... we have most grievously erred. And if there was any truth in our error 3,000 years ago, nay 100 years ago, there is now nothing but falseness and madness which will produce an even greater misery and an even wider anarchy. I confess to you openly and sincerely... We, who promised to lead the world into heaven, have succeeded in leading you into a new hell. There has been no progress, least of all moral progress and it is our Jewish morality which stands in the way of all future and natural reconstruction in this ruined world of ours. I look at this world and shudder at its ghastliness; I shudder all the more because I know the spiritual authors of this ghastliness."

Very few Jews have the courage to admit this, just as many Christians will refuse to accept it.

You may have known some nice Jews. I have known some too. The Problem is that the most enlightened Jews cannot entirely divest himself from considering the Gentile world from a Jewish perspective. This is true even of the Jew who converts to Christianity, yet still boasts of his Jewishness. This is the legacy of 2500 years of teaching and thinking. I have known converted Jews who still consider themselves as Jews, although Jesus said, "You cannot serve two masters," and Judaism and Christianity are headed in different directions and are hostile toward each other. I suspect that many so called convert Jews, when the **chips are down**, will prove to be loyal to Judaism. It has been so proven over and over again.

Van Impe barely touches on Christian massacres by Jews on page 50 of his book, where he says, "During the period between the resurrection of Christ and the destruction of Jerusalem in 70 A.D., the Jews imprisoned and executed many Christians." He says nothing of the millions who were killed by Jewish persecutions under Jewish run Communism. He is deliberately using an old propaganda trick of taking your mind off truth, by leading it down the path he chooses. In spite of his intellectual genius, and his knowledge of the Bible, he makes many **intellectually dishonest** statements, such as on page 56 where he says, "Abraham, the father of the Jewish race, was given an unusual promise by His Lord. The guarantee of blessings, providing judgment upon all who bring evil on his descendants." First let me point out, there is no such think as a Jewish race, any more than there is a Christian race. These are religions! It is also obvious to any honest Bible

student that Abraham **was not a Jew**. Since these people did not show up on the historical scene until 1200 years after Abraham's time. Read the curse in **Genesis 12:3** against those who curse Abraham. It says nothing about this being carried over to his descendants. If you can find anything in **Genesis 12:3**, that deals with today's Jews, then I have lost my understanding of the English language.

The policy of blaming others, for woes caused by their own actions is a Machiavellian principle. (Machiavelli was an Italian nobleman, noted for his cunning in politics. Like the Jews, he would stop at nothing to further his own aims.)

The Jews excel in this **double cross** and in our day it is the very soul of International Judaism and it's illegitimate child, International Zionism, epitomized by the bastard state of the Israeli in Palestine.

One of the reasons the Jew has been so successful in their double cross, is the incredible naiveté of the Christian world and it's leaders, who insist that those who are trying to destroy them, are God's Chosen, who must be treated with utmost respect and never, never crossed. Their success has also come from being able to convince most of the Christian world, that Christianity is an offspring of Judaism, although how any intelligent person can equate the teachings of the Pharisees, then and now, with Christian teachings, is beyond my understanding.

The Christians have been led to believe that Jews have been scattered over the world because of their stubbornness in failing to recognize the Divine mission of Jesus Christ, when history and the Word of God itself, proves without a shadow of a doubt that the dispersion of the Jews, for the most part has been voluntary and for a **predetermined purpose**. Referring again to the Rosenthal Report, he says, "We (Jews) are amazed by Christian stupidity in receiving our teachings and propagating them as their own," or as Henry Ford, Sr., so aptly put it, "The Christian can not read his Bible except through Jewish spectacles and therefore often reads it wrong," (from "**The International Jew**," Volume IV, page 238). As a matter of fact, many Christians do not live by God's Word, but by what Jews have taught their pastors in their seminaries.

Rosenthal continues, "Through our propaganda, the church has become our most avid supporter. This has given us a special place in your society, since you accept us as God's Chosen People.

"These deluded children of the Church defend us to the point of destroying their own culture. This truth should be evident even to the dullards when one views history and sees that all wars have been whites fighting whites in order that we maintain control. Anytime truth comes forth, we rally our forces made up of ignorant Christians and attack the crusaders."

Four hundred years before the Roman conquest of Jerusalem in 70 A.D. during the time of the Macabees, the Jews were already scattering to the **ends of the earth**. It was an aggressive movement, with the final conquest of the world in mind.

As Roman rule began to weaken, the invasions of Northern barbarians, many of whom were from the Israel tribes who had escaped from Assyrian captivity, and had become "God's battle axe, and weapons of war," (**Jeremiah 51:50**), brought a period of transition which was vastly favorable to the Jewish element. While they were often opposed and even bitterly persecuted by the Roman Catholic church during the Middle Ages, they were not held back by these obstacles, and often held high positions in the Catholic Church, such as Cardinals, with several Jewish Popes. The chief Prosecutor during the Spanish Inquisition was a Jew named **TORQUEMADA**.

The Jewish fears only one hostility and that is competition which attacks them on their own **playing field**, in the **PRINCIPLE OF MATERIAL INTERESTS**. As long as you allow Jews to quietly acquire control of the national wealth and accumulate money, they care for little else, knowing that with money control always goes **people control**.

During the Middle Ages, as Europe was being separated into many nations and empires, the Jews scattered throughout the trading places and made their homes there in order to carry out their trade and usury.

It is true, that their riches, which had often been gathered by unscrupulous means, were often confiscated in persecutions brought about by their averse and immorality. This violence never stemmed the rising tide of Jewish money power.

As a result, Jewish establishments penetrated the chief commercial centers of Europe. One large body of Jews settled in Venice, Italy; another in Genoa, while at the same time Jewish colonies rose in all the chief cities of Spain, the Netherlands, Germany, and Poland. Although these were scattered, they had an amazing method of communication which formed a homogeneous union. Operating under a single impulse of "power through the control of material interest", they swept over Europe, until today, most of that Continent is under almost complete Jewish control, and Gentile governments are afraid to interfere in Jewish interests. Possibly the prime example is Jewish control in Britain.

Although scattered world wide, Jews are united through religious and historical traditions, from the civilized capitol's to the outposts of Siberia and Tibet. They are united in one faith. Not that of Moses and Abraham, but in their universal belief that they are especially Chosen by God to rule the world and have the treasures of the world at their command. In fact they do not worship the same God, as the Christian world, although they have taught us that "**Christianity is the child of Judaism.**" They worship Lucifer, much as do the Freemasons, who also come from a Jewish source.

Jewish solidarity is so great, that although they often fight bitterly with other factions in Judaism, if they are opposed for any reason, Jews on five continents will rise up in their defense, no matter whether they are right or wrong.

This is a lesson the Christian world has never learned.

During the War Between the States, sometimes called the Civil War, General Grant was facing a Confederate force in Tennessee. He became annoyed at the large number of Jews who were following his army like scavenger crows and issued an order requiring all Jews to leave the army lines. Immediately a hue and cry was raised by Jews in the North and Jewish protest committees began to descend on Washington to confront President Lincoln. The President listened to them and told the General to modify his orders. Grant reluctantly complied, but added, "The Jews in my opinion have not changed for the better since the day they crucified Jesus Christ."

In the middle of the 18th Century, Jews infiltrated and controlled Free Masonry, with their terrible order of the **Illuminati**, presided over by the Jew Adam Weishaupt. It was just another step on the road to one world control and they used the Freemasons, much as they do the Christian church. There are letters available in the National Archives, that George Washington, who was a Freemason, warned his Masonic brethren about the inroads of a Satanic organization which was attempting to control both Christianity and Masonry.

Few people who know Jews intimately, will believe you if you state that Jews are a virtuous people. This seems to be a paradox for a people who are so immersed in sex and many regard Jews as **the most evil of men**. Jews are both virtuous and immoral. On one hand they may show their morality, while in secret they are viciously wicked. If the **PRINCIPLE OF MATERIAL INTERESTS** causes the Jew to run a **prostitution ring**, an **abortion clinic**, or a **filthy show on National TV**, making money must take precedence over what is right or wrong. When this happens, the virtuous Jew become a vicious individual who will trample on anyone who *gets* in his way for any reason. **Note:** To make matters worse, the notorious organized crime group, known as the Mafia, is know under the control of a Jew. John Gotti Jr's mother is a Russian Jew, under Jewish law, that makes him Jewish.

The Jew is **practically moral**, when it is in his best interests, because it can become a powerful offensive or defensive weapon. With virtue they will be brave and face losses and misfortune, but if anyone stands in their way of making money, they will use any evil means of destroying them. A good example of this comes to us from the 19th Century, when Hamid Pascha, son of the Viceroy of Egypt, inherited a vast fortune from his father. He entrusted it to a Jew named Oppenheimer, who became his banker and administered his business affairs. So brilliantly did this Jew follow his trade, that within three years, the young Egyptian went into bankruptcy. This example has many modern day counterparts. When this happens, the virtuous man, becomes the vicious one.

During the Middle Ages, commerce was the great battlefield of Europe. On the one side were the **native born**, and on the other the **Jewish invaders**. When the **smoke of battle cleared**, the Jews were victorious. They had acquired control of the entire commercial world. They looked on this as being a mark of God's approval of their way of doing business. Yet a careful check of history, shows that Jewish methods of doing business, have never enriched a nation, or a people, or been a mark of God's approval on evil, but put enormous amounts into the coffers of a few.

As is well known, Jews seldom engage in agriculture, mining, production of raw materials, or even in the manufacture of things from raw materials. He is mostly interested in the circulation of values, exchanging worthless articles for good money.

In a great majority of cases, Jews are parasites. They recognize this. In his book "**JEWS MUST LIVE**," published in 1934, by the Golden Hind Press in New York City, Samuel Roth (Jew) said, "Our major vice of old, as of today, is parasitism. We are a people of vultures living on the labor and good nature of the rest of the world.

"It is my belief, that nothing the Jew does in America is essential to it's welfare. On the contrary, a great deal of what the American Jew does is in subversion to America's best interests." (UNQ)

They appropriate what other people make with the **sweat of their brow**. This is why they have a tendency to keep aloof from agriculture. They want nothing that will tie them down to a particular area. They must be free to move at a moments notice, heading for where the business action is. This means that Jews always seek out areas where the most plunder is available, and is one of the major reasons they have become so prominent as leaders of vice.

During the time when the Italian Republics flourished, Venice, Genoa, and Florence, were over run by Jews. When these Republics fell, the Jews packed up their treasures and migrated northward to settle in Germany, Poland, and the Netherlands, where commerce and industry was on the increase.

They were the least successful in Spain, mainly because the Spanish royalty forced them to leave, when they realized that they were opening the gates of Spanish cities to the Moorish invasion from North Africa.

Jews are the same today as they were 2,000 years ago when our Lord called them Satan's kids, (see **John 8:44**). They have the same characteristics now as they had then, and even their religion has not changed, moving down through the years from the Jewish priesthood, to ancient rabbinism, then to modern rabbinism. As one eminent Jewish authority said, "Down through the centuries, the spirit of the ancient Pharisees has remained intact." Neither time, nor habit, nor intercourse with foreign elements have changed them. They are the same **blood sucking parasites** who Jesus Christ called **poisonous snakes**, (see **Matthew 12:34; 23:33**). Remember, please that these are not my accusations, but those of your Savior. No wonder they are pressuring Christian authorities to revise the New Testament and remove these remarks. To a thinking man or woman, these remarks by our Savior "shoot holes in the Jews Chosen People Myth." For more information on this subject, may I suggest my pamphlet "**EXPLODING THE CHOSEN PEOPLE MYTH**", available from Destiny Publishers, P.O. Box 177, Merrimac, MA 01860. They are 50 cents each or 35 cents in lots of 25 or more.

Quoting from this pamphlet, I make reference to a statement made by Dr. Benjamin Freedman in his book "**FACTS ARE FACTS**". He says, "The utterance by the Christian clergy, which confuses Christians most, is the constantly repeated utterance that 'Jesus was a Jew!' This appears to be their theme. It is a misrepresentation and distortion of an incontestable historic fact... informed, intelligent Christians, cannot reconcile this unwarranted misrepresentation and distortion of the facts."

Most honest Bible historians will admit that at no time in the New Testament was Jesus ever called a Jew, although He called this by others, (see **Matthew 2:2; 27:11; Luke 23:3**). The great Jewish historian Josephus called Him a **Judean**, never once did he call him a Jew. The very inscription over His cross, in Latin said, "Jesus Nazarenus Rex Iudorum", and any of you who understand Latin, knows this say, "Jesus the Nazerene, ruler of the Judeans." By no stretch of the imagination can you get this to say "King of the Jews." It was translated in the original 1611 King James Version of the Bible. It is **sloppy** scholarship such as this that often confuses our people and leads them to believe, those who are their worst enemies, Dr. Freedman said that converted Jews had proven themselves too often to be spies of Judaism, placed in the Christian church to cause trouble from within. Jesus implied this is John 12:40, when quoting from **Isaiah 6:9,10**, He said, "He (God) hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them." There are many who believe, with some Scriptural support, that a fake Jew (**Revelations 2:9; 3:9**), those called Jews today cannot be saved.

Because of Jewish ties with religion, tradition, and hatred of all non-Jews, they will never change (**Malachi 1:4**). You might as well expect a leopard to change his spots, as for a Jew to change his grasping nature. A Jew can be born in, or emigrate to any nation and become a Frenchman, an Englishman, a German, or an American, but if you ask him what he is, he will invariably say, "I am a Jew!" His alliance is to the Jewish people, not to God, or any nation, not even the country where he was born. Jews claim they can combine both qualities and be good **dual citizens**, but it is impossible, and Jesus Himself said, "A man cannot serve two masters:" (**Matthew 6:24**)

I have heard Jews boast, "We are Jews to our fingertips," and since there is little beyond the fingertips, this leaves no room for patriotism of any kind, only a blind loyalty for Judaism.

This trend towards treason can be seen in Jewish officials who have taken the Kol Nidre Oath on the Day of Atonement. (It is my understanding that even secular Jews take this oath.) In their TALMUD, this is referred to as the "**Law of Revocation in Advance**." The recital of this prayer, called the **all vows prayer**, releases a Jew from any obligations under oaths, vows, or pledges entered into during the following year. This means that his oath of office, to support and defend the United States against all enemies, both foreign and domestic, is meaning less, unless he chooses to follow it. Apparently President Clinton never took this into consideration when he appointed more than forty Jews to high government positions such as Secretary of State, Secretary of Defense, and Secretary of the Treasury. Or maybe he did! Is it any wonder our country is in dire trouble?

In 1844, a group of German Rabbis, realizing the effect that knowledge concerning the Kol Nidre Oath was having on the German people, tried at the International Conference of Rabbis in Brunswick, Germany, to have it changed. The preponderance of Yiddish speaking Rabbis, who were Russian Khazars (meaning they had no Abrahamic blood in their veins), voted it down, and this oath remains an integral part of Jewish worship until this day.

Does this mean that a Jewish Judge is not to be trusted if he has taken the Kol Nidre Oath? How about a Jewish Congressman, or lawyer? Think about this!

The Jews in America are the only ethnic group who are allowed **dual citizenship**. This means they can be citizens of the Jewish State in Palestine, and at the same time have the full benefits of American citizenship. It has been proven, over and over again, that when the **chips are down**, they

will almost invariably show their loyalties to the Israeli State. This action can be seen in the many pro-Zionist, anti-American actions of Jewish members of Congress.

Throughout the Middle Ages, the Jews laid their foundations for future power. They cleverly arranged, through their usury system, to pile up treasures in every country in which they settled, patiently waiting for the day when they could emerge from the darkness and climb to the top of the **economic power heap**. They have reached the apex now!

On a spring day in the late 1800's, the old edifice of feudalism broke down with a crash heard round the world, and political and ecclesiastical institutions have never fully recovered from the effects of the French Revolution.

This was a Jewish revolution, so acknowledged by their leaders and was the same way they brought forth in Russia in 1918. The pathway for Jewish conquest of the world now lay open before them. Undermined by the doctrines of **Voltaire** and conquered by the power of **Jewish liberalism**, the national and religious limitations of the Middle Ages crumbled into dust and the past was given over to Jewish reconstruction of the present and future. Not for the benefit of mankind, but for the edification, and glorification of the Jewish people.

Just as they did later in the Century, and at the end of the American Civil War, so now, the Jews led in the cry, "Long live tolerance! Long live Fraternity! Down with rank! Away with individual rights!" While the South was saved by the patriotic efforts of Americans who refused to buckle under to the Jewish power in Washington.

With their ranks closed, Jews now opened attacks on their enemies everywhere and as they overcame them one by one, they erected their own standard, the six pointed star of David, which as far as I can find out, was never used by David. Since that date in the 1800's, the standard of Judaism has been unfurled from the watchtowers of Christendom in Europe and a few and far between have been the statesmen who had the moral courage to stand up to their corruption. With the exception of a few years in the 1900's when the German people under Adolf Hitler made a bid for national freedom and struggled to free Germany from Jewish oppression, only to be whipped down by their own Anglo-Saxon people, who once again listened to the siren call of world Judaism, over common sense and scriptural truth.

Today, Hitler is hated by the Jews, not because he tried to annihilate them, as this has never been proven, but because he tried to break their grip on Christian Germany.

By stirring up revolutions and then lending their support, Jews assisted on one hand with the distribution of **State overthrowing Utopias**, while on the other, they furthered their quest for world power.

Jewish writers such as Marcus Eli Ravage, and others have admitted that Jews have been at the bottom of nearly all the revolutions which have taken place in the Nineteenth and Twentieth Centuries.

Another Jewish writer, Oscar Levy, in the preface to his book "**THE SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION.**" said, "There is scarcely an event in modern Europe which cannot be traced back to the Jews. We Jews today are nothing else but the world's seducers; it's destroyers; it's incendiaries; it's executioners", and they glory in bragging about it!

We know that all governments require money to operate and that the men who lend are Jews - thus they gain both in cash and it's corresponding power and privileges.

During the American Revolution, both sides were financed by the Jews, as was the Russian Revolution, the War Between the States, and World Wars I and II. The Jewish bankers became fabulously wealthy off the gains they had made on the suffering of mostly White Christian nations,

while they killed off the **cream of manhood** and **fattened** us for future conquest. In the last 150 years, the world has been drenched in mostly Christian blood, as White nations have fought White nations, in Jew instigated wars, and the Jews sat back and gleefully rubbed their hands at the destruction of their enemies.

As atoms are drawn towards larger masses under the law of gravity, so nations drift towards the riches of the Jews. Under the same law, the motion of attracted bodies, becomes more and more accelerated and thus Jewish money power grows daily.

It is simple fact, which cannot be disputed, that at the present, not one single financial operation of any size can be carried out, without having some Jew being involved and profiting from it.

In this manner, Jews have grown from a despised people, the carpetbaggers, and hated usurers of history, to become the wealthiest, most influential citizens, often with front seats in our most prestigious churches, and often with full support for their still nefarious enterprises coming from the Christian world. **Abortion clinics; prostitution; drug traffic; music, etc.** After all, they are God's Chosen, you know!

From the height of this economic pinnacle, they command the entire Babylonian Money System of finance and industry. There is not a man or woman among us, no matter how anti-Jewish we may be, who does not in some way pay tribute to Jewish money power. Even in the every day necessities of life we purchase at the local grocery store, we aid them. You can count on your fingers the number of politicians, preachers, and educators, who are not debtors to the Jews, and therefore under their power. **Note:** Many non-Jews are not aware of the great Kosher labeling scheme. Large food produces are force to place a K or a U on their products, indicating they are blessed by a Rabbi. If a corporation dose not do this, they are labeled anti-Semites, and the full weight of world Jewish organizations, Masonic orders, and useful idiots Judeo-Christian groups, come down on them. There is even a brand of generic motor oil and toilet bowl cleaners, with the kosher labels. In Canada, the Canadian Jewish Congress gets kick backs this way. Symbols differ from country to country; even in Islamic nations, this is going on.

Jewish financial power resembles an imp which cannot be seen, who has his hand in every pocket. He is especially experienced in the art of seduction, having been trained directly by the **master seducer** of all times, **John 8:44**. He speaks to the Christian world today, saying essence, what he said to Jesus during His period of temptation, (**Matthew 4:8,9**) when he showed Him all the kingdoms of the world and said, "All these things (worldly kingdoms) I will give thee, if thou wilt fall down and Worship me." Very few so-called Christians have the courage to answer him as the Master did when He said, "...for it is written, 'Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and Him only shalt thy serve.'" So instead of happiness, he leads us into hell, and a world slavery too horrible to contemplate.

Hand in hand with his phenomenal rise to power, has been the rise of individual members of his clan. Those wandering Jews who used to be the crafty, hated speculators, old clothes salesmen, and peddlers, have now opened elegant offices in the world's most prestigious buildings.

At the close of the Napoleonic Wars, in Frankfort, Germany, a Jew named Rothschild, rose to power as the visible head of world Jewry. All other Jews bowed to his power. As **king of world finance** he commanded the rallying masses of Jewish capital as surely as Hitler later controlled Germany, and his subjects were countless millions who labored daily to support his splendor.

It is impossible to calculate the powers of this family, which was greater than that of any crowned head that ruled in Europe. Presidents and Kings cringed before that power and bowed to their wishes.

In the Twentieth Century, this European Jewish family has been challenged by an American Jewish family named the Rockefeller. These people have successfully hidden their Jewishness

behind a facade of Protestantism, as they engaged in a **life and death** struggle with their European counterparts.

The profits accrued by the International Jewish Bankers, were used to improve their social standing, and we see them today, as they mingle with, and inter-marry with the aristocracy of Europe and America, thus furthering their control.

They have longed for a monopoly of the Liberal Arts and Sciences, which at one time were open only to the higher ranks of society. Knowing they could acquire these honors only by means of engaging in literature, medicine, and public education, they set out to monopolize these professions, until today they are almost completely in control. The Christian world set complacently by, or cooperated while their enemies took control.

Today, Jewish journalists in every state, form a closely knit combine, composed of some of the most clever minds in America, who are dedicated to the furtherance of International Zionism, by all means fair or foul. They are men like Peter Jennings, Dan Rathers, and Sam Donaldson all on National TV, who control the thinking of large numbers of Americans, who get their only news from TV, or the daily newspaper. They have appropriated the rights of intervention in foreign affairs, to the point where the Anti-Defamation League, of the Jewish B'Nai B'Rigth (An unregistered agent of the Israeli, operating illegally on American soil without a license) to all intents and purposes controls our Congress. Powerful politicians like former Arkansas Senator J. William Fulbright have tried to buck them, only to be **shot down in flames**. Today, for a politician to criticize Jewish interests is **political suicide**.

As the Jews attained social status, they began a determined effort to infiltrated the Christian social world, brainwashing Christians of every hue with the false theology, that those who hated and murdered our Savior, were indeed God's Chosen People, and as such can do no wrong. They did this most cleverly by infiltrating Christian seminaries, until today, very few seminaries or Bible schools exist that do not have Jewish professors, many of them who do not bother to say they are **saved**.

Blinded by Jewish cries of the **Fatherhood of God**, and the brotherhood of all men, coming from a variety of organizations designed to confuse Christian thinking, and from apostate sources, under Jewish control, such as the National Council of churches; befuddled by the humane appeal of Jewish theories, our churchmen for the most part seemed incapable of perceiving the danger which threatened the Christian world from Jewish sources, even though the Jews openly stated what they intended to, "Drive God from the skies, and destroy White Christian civilization."

One look at the world of diplomacy, will show that it has been over run by Jews. In England, Disraeli, took over as Prime Minister during the reign of Queen Victoria, and Lord Beaconsfield, later became Prime Minister. The "**WESTMINISTER REVIEW**" at that time quoted Daniel O'Connor as saying, "If Disraeli's genealogy would be traced, he would no doubt be found to be a true heir of the impenitent thief on the cross." (**Luke 23:39**)

There were others in England, Sir Nathaniel De Rothschild Bart; Josiah Wedgewood during World War I; Theodore Herzl, the father of modern Zionism, who was a power in British politics at the time.

Samuel Untermyer, who arranged for the "**International Boycott Conference**" in Amsterdam, Holland in July 1933, stated, "...this holy war ... in which we (Jews) are embarked is a war that must be waged unremittingly . the Jews are the aristocrats of the world ....this boycott must be against all German goods, shipping, and services... we will drive the last nail in the German coffin." This was before Hitler began any move to rid the country of these parasites.

At this time, Germany was deep in a terrible depression, which had been brought about by Jewish manipulation of the money market. In 1940, the eminent Rabbi Maurice Perlman, head of the

British Section of the World Jewish Congress, told a cheering Canadian audience, as reported by the Toronto Evening News Telegram, February 26, 1940, "The World Jewish Congress has been at war with Germany for seven years." This means they set out to destroy Germany at least two years before Hitler came into power, and used him only as an excuse for continuing the war which cost many Gentiles lives. Very few Jews died in comparison, during World War II.

I can remember many occasions when Jewish boys headed for front line combat duty, were rescued by Jewish Doctors who falsified physical reports, so they ended up usually in the Quartermaster Corps, where they were the heart of the Black Market during the war.

Dr. Donald C. Blaisdeil, professor of Government at the College of the City of New York, published an important document entitled "**AMERICAN POLICY FOR THE NEAR EAST.**" in the Jewish publication "**ISSUES**", the official organ for the American Council for Judaism, in the fall of 1959, in which he stated, "No minority of Irish, of German, of Polish, Italian, or Greek extraction has been able to manipulate policy to its advantage as have the Zionist leaders of the American Jews."

During World War II, the Administration of (Jewish) President Franklin Delano Roosevelt was literally over run with Zionist Jews and more and more evidence has surfaced through the intervening years, to show that President Roosevelt deliberately lead America into that war against the wishes of the majority of it's people, and did it at the behest of Zionism.

The Hon. Henry L. Stinson, Secretary of Defense during World War II, wrote in his daily diary for November 21, 1941, two weeks before the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor, that the President had told his Cabinet that morning in a White House meeting, that he wanted us at war with Japan, but that he did not want it to appear that the United States had fired the first shots. This was during the period of his fireside chats, in which he told American fathers and mothers, "I hate wah, and will nevah send American boys to fight on fawn soil, nevah! nevah! nevah!" As he spoke these words, he was planning to get us involved under heavy Jewish pressure. What better word for these actions than **TREASON!**

After World War II, (Jewish ) President Harry Truman carried on in Roosevelt's footsteps and used the power and prestige of American government, to recognize an armed uprising of 800,000 armed Jewish alien terrorists, who had been transplanted as part of the Zionist plan. On May 15, 1948, Truman gave official recognition to the "**bandit state of the Israeli**", which has been a "**thorn in our side ever since**", and cost us billions in national wealth, and possibly a Third World War in the near future. Today the Israeli's are carrying out a war of systematic genocide against the Arab people. While President Clinton took us into an undeclared war in Bosnia, against genocide of Moslem Albanians, he seems to care little for what the Israeli's are doing to the lawful owners of the Palestinian land they have misappropriated, and the Christian world has given them it's blessing based on God's promise made to Abraham, who as we know was not a Jew, **Genesis 12:3**. How awfully stupid can Christians become, when they allow themselves to be seduced by Christ's enemy.

When Eisenhower, "**the terrible Swedish Jew**", became President, he was also faithful to the Jews who helped put him into office. In 1956, he sent 14,000 American troops into Lebanon and stationed the Sixth Fleet in the Mediterranean, to protect the Israeli's. Since then, they have "**stabbed us in the back**" many times, by selling our military secrets to our enemies, and even attacked one of our unarmed naval ships in the Mediterranean with the loss of many American lives. **Note: They knew about the bombing of the Marines an hour before it happened.**

The pathway of political lies to the American people, continued under John F. Kennedy, always under the guidance of Jews who were a power in Washington. These were more interested in the welfare and safety of the illegal Israeli State in Palestine, than in the safety of the United States. At the same time while helping the Israeli's to increase in military power, Administration after Administration, under Jewish pressure have weakened our Armed Forces, until today we could not

defend ourselves against a major attack. Much of this weakening process took place when the KGB "**double agent**", (homosexual) Henry Kissinger was in Washington as Secretary of State. He still a power in the nation's Capitol.

The pathway to Jewish domination continued under the Administration of John F. Kennedy who was always under the guidance of Jews in power in Washington. They were more interested in welfare of the Jewish State in Palestine, then that of the nation they had sworn to defend, and while we armed the Jewish State with our most sophisticated weapons; already the process of destroying our own military was under way and has continued until today we can not be classified as a first rate nation as far as national defense is concerned.

In 1938, the senior Kennedy, Joseph, was America's Ambassador to England. He reported to Washington that Neville Chamberlain, then British Prime Minister, had told him that it was the Jews in America, who forced Britain into the Second World War, and were attempting to do the same thing with the United States. Since this information had to be suppressed at all costs, F.D.R. recalled Senator Joseph Kennedy to silence him and this was the beginning of his liquidation as a viable politician.

The story of Jewish control continued through the Nixon, Carter, and Reagan Administrations. From the Administration of F.D.R. which included 52 Jews in high government positions, out of a total of 72 advisors - and many of these were foreign born Jews like Henry Kissinger - we went on to see the most conservative President in this Century, leaning on Jews and Zionist stooges, for his top level information.

There is much documented information which confirms these allegations and proves that the ideals of Roosevelt's New Deal, were written by Jews. Not to mention a vast amount of similar legislation put out by the U.S. State Department, which at this time was riddled with Communist Jews. When F.D.R. was warned about this, he turned furiously on the Senator reporting to him, shouting, "There's nothing wrong with Communist Jews, many of them are my friends."

As early as 1936, the Jewish newspaper **DER TAG**, wrote on April 9, 1936, "The Jews of America, because of their numbers, interest, and ability, constitute a great political force. They have not usurped this power; it belongs to them as a right! They are going to exercise it as they see fit. What are you goyim going to do about it?"

This is typical Jewish **chutzpah**. Rather than endure the smears that would come their way through the Jewish controlled media and the Zionist lobbyists, many members of Congress have been willing to sell future generations of Americans into virtual slavery under the proposed One World Government of Zionism. Spineless creatures, engrossed with the egotism of the importance of their positions and believing they are the **all wise** mentors of the nation, they have become guilty of the grossest of hypocrisy, as they have often deliberately evaded the one and most important foundation of most of our problems. As a result of failing to strike at the root of the problem, they are today presiding over the destruction of their own White Race, with few qualms of conscience.

Many members of Congress, show by their actions, that they desire this life of hypocrisy and leave this major issue to others. Thus our internal enemy has had an open field in which he is moving rapidly towards his goal of One World control.

Communism - the major tentacle of the Zionist plan for world conquest, was set up by Jews in 1917. In other places in this book, I have shown how they brag openly about their part in this conspiracy. From the beginning, it has been a Jewish plot to enslave "**non-Jew goyim**" (cattle) and rule over them.

They will scream to high heaven that this accusation is untrue, but the plan is there, it can be seen and understood if a concerned person will take the time and effort to look for it. This plan is clearly laid out in their holy book, the TALMUD and in numerous Jewish writings. These prove that Jews,

as a whole consider themselves to be a superior people who are destined to rule the world, or as their TALMUD says, "When our Messiah comes, every Jew will have 2,000 goyim slaves." That's you brother and sister, they are talking about. A careful study of the Scriptures will prove their guilt, no matter how strong your pastor may proclaim them to be God's Anointed!

It would be well for me at this point to explain the meaning of several words I have already used numerous times. The **BABYLONIAN TALMUD**, which Jewish leaders say is the "Heart blood of modern Judaism", is a collection of Jewish civil and canonical (religious) laws. It was begun during the Babylonian captivity, when the tribes of Judah and Benjamin were taken captive for seventy years. A new sect rose among the Hebrew worshipers, which became known as the Pharisees and which rapidly rose to become the major power of Judaism. They began a gigantic work which became known as the TALMUD, that was not completed until some 500 years after the time of Christ. It was what He fought against during His life on earth calling it the "**tradition of men, that nullifies God's Word.**" (**Matthew 15:3,6,9; Isaiah 29:13; Titus 1:10,14**)

This gigantic work of 63 large volumes, fills a twelve foot bookshelf, and is the final authority of Judaism, superseding the Laws of Moses, in any matter dealing with the conduct of Jews worldwide.

Following are a few of these Talmudic teachings. I will give you the volume, and page where they can be found.

First let me tell you what some of the most eminent Jewish Rabbis' have said about the TALMUD. Rabbi Ismael said, "The teachings of the Talmud stand above all other laws. They are more important than the laws of Moses."

Rabbi Menachem, commenting on the Fifth Book said, "The decisions of the Talmud are words of the Living G-d, Jehovah Himself, as He asks the opinion of earthly Rabbis when there are difficulties in heaven." (If this isn't the height of egotism, what is?) **Note:** They refuse to spell the word God with an o. They also write xmass, instead of Christmas. This is one way a Talmudic Jew gives themselves away.

Tract Mechilla says, "Jehovah Himself studies the Talmud standing, as He has much respect for this book."

**KEKUT CHADASZ** (171,3) - "It is forbidden to disclose the secrets of the law. He who would do it ~:s guilty as though they would destroy the whole world."

**SANHEDRIN** (59a) - "Every goy who studies the Talmud and every Jew who helps him in it, ought to die."

**LIBBRE DAVID** (37) - "To communicate anything to a goy about our religious relations would be equal to killing all the Jews, for if the goyim knew what we teach about them, they would kill us openly."

**SHALLOTH-UTSZABOT** (17) - "A Jew should and must make a false oath when the goyim asks if our books contain anything against him."

**BABA MECIA** (114,6) - "The Jews are human beings, but the nations of the world are not human beings, but beasts."

**SIMEON HADDARSEN** (56,D) - "When the Messiah comes every Jew will have 2,000 goyim slaves."

**MIDRASCH TALPIOTH** (p 225,L) - "Jehovah created the non-Jew in human form so that the Jew would not be served by beasts. The non-Jew is consequently an animal in human form, and condemned to serve the Jew, day and night."

**NADARINE** (20,B) - "A Jew may do to a non-Jewess what he can do. He may treat her as a piece of raw meat."

**MAMONIDES, JAK CHASAKA** (2,2) - "A Jew may misuse a non-Jewess in her state of unbelief." (In other words, rape of a Gentile woman is approved for Jewish men.)

**TOSEFA, ABODAH ZARA** (8,5) - "If a goy kills a goy or a Jew he is responsible But if a Jew kills a goy he is not responsible."

**MISHNA SANHEDRYN** (57) - "Thou shalt not do injury to thy neighbor, but it is not said, 'Thou shalt not injure a goy'". This is a good example of what the Lord meant when He told the Pharisees that they made the Word of God of non-effect by their traditions. (Matthew 15:9)

**SCHULCHAN ARUCH** - "A Jew is permitted to rape, cheat, and perjure himself; but he must take care that he is not found out, so that Israel may suffer."

**SCHULCHAN ARUCH** - "Those who do not confess the Torah (law) and the prophets (religious law), must be killed."

**SCHULCHAN ARUCH** (348) - "All property of other nations belongs to the Jewish people, who consequently are entitled to seize it up without scruples. An orthodox Jew is not bound to observe principles of morality towards people of other tribes. He may act contrary to morality, if it is profitable to him or to Jews in general." You wonder why the Jews treat Arabs with contempt? They are taught that Arabs are mental sewage in their synagogues.

The **TORAH** is Jewish tradition and instructions or decisions, given to the Pharisee priests, now called Rabbis, as Divine revelation. It was to this group our Lord said, "In vain do they worship Me (God) teaching for doctrine the commandments of men." The TORAH contains the first five books of the Christian Old Testament, known as the **Pentateuch**.

I must move on from this area of our studies, there are 63 large volumes of this filth and the work is so pornographic in nature it may not be sent through the U.S. mail.

How can a Jew take an oath of loyalty to America, when he is allowed by his religion to lie and disregard this oath if it benefits him or his people?

How can a Jew be expected to act worthy of his calling as an editor, news correspondent, a judge, a lawyer, a banker, an educator, or a politician, if he follows this religious belief? How can a Christian minister be trusted, who backs them in any way?

Why is it that the Jew, who is an oriental, is given more rights than the Japanese, Chinese, or Koreans among us? Sounds to me like rank discrimination. Yet the Jew is supposed to be the defender of Civil rights! What a hypocrisy!

The Jewish founder of modern Communism, Karl Mordecai Marx, said of his people, "In vain do we look for the key to the labyrinth of the Jewish soul in his religion. On the contrary, we must look for the mystery of his religion in the mystery of his nature. What is the basis of Judaism? It is a practical passion and greed for profit! To what can we reduce it's religious worship? To extortion! Who is their real G-d? Cash!"

So to accomplish their plan for world takeover, Jews create wars, revolutions, and depressions as a means of seizing power during the time of chaos. In the Communist textbook "**PSYCHO-**

**POLITICS**", which I have mentioned before, the plan for the takeover of the United States was laid down in 1934. They said, "Our chief goals are effectively carried forward, which is to proceed with a maximum chaos in the culture of our enemy. This is our first and most effective step. Our fruits are grown in chaos, distrust, economic depression, and scientific turmoil."

For hundreds of years now, this has been the Jewish plan for World conquest. On instructions laid down by their Grand Sanhedrin in Constantinople from their **VENGEANCE PROTOCOL** in 1286, they have infiltrated every profession in America. To do this, they have cornered the world supply of gold and have sold the non-Jewish world the fiction that gold is wealth, rather than land and commodities. Today, the entire world bows to the Jewish idol of gold, as much as the Babylonians worshiped Nebuchadnezzar's image of gold in **Daniel 3**.

By their control of gold, they smear those who refuse to **knuckle under** to their desires, and shut off the truth concerning news that our people need to know. **Note:** To illustrate the power Jews have in controlling money, take a look on the back of an American one dollar bill. The 13 stars form a larger Jewish star.

The International Jewish Council which met in Basil, Switzerland in 1879, drew up a far reaching plan entitled "**THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION**." This was a formula on which they would launch their world offensive. While Jewry and their Christian **stooges** proclaim this document to be a forgery, they seem to forget that in order to have a forgery, one must first have an original. The forger makes his work as close to the original as possible to fool people. The Jews have never questioned the original **PROTOCOL** which was written in Hebrew, only the English translation by the Englishman Victor E. Marsden. He was an English journalist who had lived in Russia for many years and was married to a Russian woman. He was a correspondent for the "**LONDON MORNING POST**", a position he held during the Bolshevik Revolution. He was harassed by the Communists and thrown into the Peter Paul prison. He escaped and eventually was allowed to return to England. His mastery of Russian and Hebrew, made him eminently qualified to translate the **PROTOCOLS**.

I am inclined to agree with Henry Ford, Sr., when he said, "The only statement I care to make about the **PROTOCOLS** is that they fit what is going on." International Zionism has followed them like a blueprint for a hundred years, so they could hardly be bogus.

The **ELDERS OF ZION** have never been revealed, but are sometimes referred to as the **Hidden Hand of Judaism**. They are not the Board of Deputies of the Jewish Parliament, or the Universal Israelite Alliance of France, or the American Jewish Congress. The late Walter Rathenau said of them, "Three hundred men, each of whom is known to all others, govern the fate of the world, and they elect their successors from their entourage." As far back as 1844, the Jewish Prime Minister of Britain, under Queen Victoria, the Jew Benjamin Disraeli, whose real name was Israel, wrote, "The world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes." Then he went on to show that all these personages were Jews.

There are documents available from Jewish sources, such as the Universal Jewish Encyclopedia, Volume 2, 1948 edition, page 102, which show this document and admit to it's Jewishness.

There is much documentary proof that the Russian Revolution was planned, financed, and led by International Jewry. Jacob Schiff, Otto Kahn, and Paul Warburg, all members of the New York firm of Kuhn, Loeb, and Company, advanced nearly \$48-million and trained 276 Jewish revolutionaries from New York City's Lower East Side and sent them to Russia to lead the revolution. They passed through Germany, although we were at war with Germany at that time and received permission to do so from Paul Warburg's brother who was Kaiser Wilhelms Chief of Espionage, and the German Chancellor Van Bethman-Hallwig, who was also a Jew.

President Woodrow Wilson (Democrat), was put into office on the basis of Jewish support and \$50,000 was put into his campaign fund by the Jew Bernard Baruch. This was in payment for

Wilson having signed the Federal Reserve Act of 1913, which placed International Jewish banks in charge of the economics of America, and which was the fore runner of our present economic system which is still Jewish controlled. Rockefeller, Rothschild, Kuhn, Loeb, and Lehman are just a few of the names which were involved, with the Rockefeller clan, masquerading as Protestant Christian Gentiles, leading the way.

While most Americans believe the Federal Reserve is part of our government, all of the major banks are Jewish owned, and their geographical dispersion serves as window dressing. All are independent of Federal control and are dependent for international control on the International Jewish bankers.

These banks collect dividends which results in interest payments of the United States government on its bonds sold to Federal Reserve Banks and finances of course, by commercial banks throughout the country, using our money. They have usurped the Constitutional right of Congress to coin and print our money.

Today the United States government pays interest on its credit and the International Jewish bankers collect it and grow rich off the sweat and toil of the American taxpayer. In 1915 our National debt was about \$303 million; by 1982, it passed the one trillion dollar mark. Add to this a state debt at this time of some \$120 billion, plus God alone knows how much is owed in personal debts, and one can begin to scratch the surface of the robbery that has been carried on under the banner of Judaism. These taxes are collected by the Internal Revenue Service, which is the **bully boy tax police** of the Federal Reserve, and enforces their tax laws. From a total of \$103,651,585 collected in 1970, this has grown to \$745,313,276 in 1996. Unfortunately, the I.R.S. is often used by the government and special interests to punish those who do not **walk the Jewish line**.

A good example is my own case. From 1965, when I retired, to 1981, I was severe vocal and written critic of the Federal Government's bankrupt Foreign and Economic policies, and was an embarrassment to the United States State Department on several occasions. This never drew any unbearable penalties, but when I began to speak publicly on the Jewish perils to our government and the Christian church in 1986, within six months I had my first audit, and there have been seven of these in fifteen years, costing this Christian work over \$108,000. Many of you know that in 1998, the I.R.S. placed a levy on my Military Retirement pay, and stole over \$24,000 that year, over the protests of several U.S. Senators. These men were falsely told that there was no religious prejudice involved, although facts proved otherwise. This Christian work was kept afloat, only by Christian brethren, who would not let it go down the drain. Some of you who read this book were in this group, and I will never be able to thank you properly. God knows what the future will bring!

Today in the face of almost unheard of economic woes, which persist in spite of what appears to be a booming economy, we see the strange sight of our government borrowing money from the Internationalists at high interest rates, so that we can give it away in Foreign Aid, often to countries who hate us and are our potential enemies, while our President spends untold billions of dollars of national wealth on brush fire wars in which we have no national interest. All these, Bosnia included, are for the benefit of the Internationalists and is fattening their purses, while bringing us closer to their New World Order, scheduled for completion in the year 2000.

It should be obvious to any intelligent person, where the money power lies. It most certainly is not in the hands of Congress where it belongs, and was meant to be. By their control of gold, the International Jewish bankers have become richer in one hour, as White Christians in particular sink deeper into the toils of their Slave State. Today, Christian America is bowing our backs in virtual economic slavery to world Judaism and they glory in it. Americans are today paying a higher percentage of their earnings into taxes, than was paid by the medieval serfs. This was the ultimate plan of **PROTOCOLS**, "Drain the entire product of materials and labor off the land and into our coffers." How long will we be willing to live on our knees, when God meant us to be **FREE!** You may be one of those Christians who reasons, "If He meant us to be free, why has He allowed our enemy to take control." Read the 28th Chapter of Deuteronomy and see for yourself. It all boils

down to this **TRUTH: "Obedience to God, and the discipline it brings, must come before we can have victory!"** Until we learn the lesson of obedience, we should not expect to have God's help, no matter how hard we pray! I have Christians tell me, "If we could just get all the Christians in America to pray together, God would hear and answer our prayers and save us!" For this prayer to work you must mix prayer with obedience in what God tells us to do. In **Isaiah 59:1** we are told that God has not lost His power to act, nor has He lost His sense of hearing the prayers of His people. **Verse 2** of this same Chapter gives us the answer, "But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid his face from you, that He **will not hear.**" Before we can expect God to hear and answer our pleas for deliverance, we must first return to Him in obedience. While many so called Christian people recognize this fact, it soon becomes evident that most of them, including their pastors, are only giving God, **lip service**, and want to continue doing their own thing!

The only way we can be free from the Jewish plague, is by removing it, and this will be impossible until we first learn obedience.

We know God will be with us if we diligently and honestly **seek His face, 2 Chronicles 7:14.** He has always been on the side of righteousness, when it is exercised in the context of obedience to His will. Never, during the trials of our ancient forefathers, did He respond to their call for help, until they came to Him in **repentance** and **humility**, and unfortunately I have seen very little of this in the so called Christian world of 1999. One of our biggest problems in the Christian world, is that we have **grown too big for our britches!** God may have to bring us down a notch or two, before He can work His way with us. He has done it before with His people, and if He never changes, as we have been taught, it is very possible He will do it again. I have stopped praying, "God, save us, instead I pray, 'Not my will, but Thine be done.'"

We must not be led astray by our hatred for the Jewish people, although we may have good reason for it. our battle must be against the forces of the anti-Christ, that their leaders advocate.

Sometimes it seems that there are no solutions to our problems. The problems are there, and the milder solutions can only come as the Jewish leaders are willing to lift the cloud of censorship they have placed on the Christian world and then back their words with good intentions.

As long as Jews insist on being a Jewish entity, instead of being individuals, they will ultimately force Christians, as a means of self defense, into viewing them as a foreign element hostile to Christian people and Christian values. If America allows a dual citizenship to stand in the way of loyalty to America alone, then Jews will continue not only to be a thorn in our flesh, but an ever increasing danger to our American way of life.

Our **freedom** was won at too great a price, to allow it to be usurped by aliens in our midst, who have taken advantage of our hospitality. This goes for other groups too.

The Constitution guarantees **freedom of speech and press**, to American citizens. It does not allow an alien minority to take this away by imposing their censorship. If we allow this to happen, and it's well along the way towards completion, then we deserve everything we get.

Today, as the greatest drama of the Ages begins to unfold before us, there are two paths we can choose. The one is lined with the trinkets and glamour of Jewry, the **big brother will take care of you**, philosophy which always leads to slavery. Those who seek only personal pleasure and comforts, those fools who believe, "You only go around once in life, so live with gusto, for tomorrow you may die." These will find only slavery and death at the end of their road. It is only the pathway of **sacrifice** and **obedience** to God, that comes from loyalty, courage, honor, and a sense of duty, that leads to a more abundant life.

We are offered two options, Either serve God with gladness, knowing His word is true, or follow a path which will only serve the oppressors of our people.

Today in America, we are faced with oppressive, anti-Christ government. Will we serve it? Our forefathers refused to do so! In the Declaration of Independence, Thomas Jefferson said that, "We are endowed by our Creator with certain unalienable (may not be tampered with by government for any reason) rights. That among these are life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness. That to secure these rights governments are instituted among men deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed, that whenever government becomes destructive to these ends it becomes the right of the people to alter and abolish it and institute a new government."

The fact that we are free today, gives us the **right** to establish and maintain a government which will enable us to enjoy these rights, so aptly expressed by the political philosopher, John Locke. Not only is it our **right**, but it is our **duty**. Jefferson said, "When a long train of abuses, pursuing invariably the same object, evinces a design to reduce them under absolute despotism, it is their right, nay it is their duty, to throw off such a government and provide new safeguards for their future security."

Today, under the despotism of William Jefferson (Jewish)Clinton, we are living under such a government. Our first allegiance must be to God. It is His law and the unalienable rights under that Law, which make us a free people. We cannot afford for our allegiance now, or at any time in the future, to come under bondage to an alien philosophy that seeks to enslave and destroy us.

In **1 Kings 18:21**, the prophet Elijah asked our forefathers, "How long halt you between two opinions? If the Lord be God follow Him: but if Baal, then follow him." Five hundred years before Elijah's time, Joshua told the people of Israel, "If it seem evil unto you to serve the Lord, choose you this day whom you will serve;... but as for me and my house, we will serve the Lord." (**Joshua 24:15**)

This is the decisions White Christians in particular must make today, if we are to survive. Will we serve Jehovah, the God of our forefathers, and His Son the Lord Jesus Christ and remain free? Or will we bow the knee to the false god of the Talmudic Jews and become slaves? Our whole future, and that of our race, depends on how we answer this question.

For far to long, we have been under the spell of the Baal system of Babylonian usury, It is in the process now of deliberately producing a "raceless, soulless humanity," that can be controlled by the elite in the New World Order of Judaism. This will mean control over income, our children, our entertainment, our sex life, our education, our body, our politics, and our religion. Already the New World Elite have openly stated that there will be no place for Christians in their New World.

I say the time has come when we must stop it. It will only happen when Christian men and women know the truth, recognize it as truth, and operate on this basis. It cannot happen, as long as most of the church world is under bondage, and control of Judaism, as it is today!

The time is late, the situation seems hopeless at times, but so was the situation in 1775 when Patrick Henry, speaking before the Virginia Convention, in an attempt to rally his people to the cause of freedom, shouted for all the world to hear, "They tell us sirs, that we are weak, unable to cope with some formidable an adversary. But when shall we be stronger? Will it be next year? Will it be when we have been totally disarmed, and a British guard is stationed in every house?" This is what the Jews seek in America today. They are in the forefront of every effort towards gun control and total disarmament. Christian America: "How long will you halt between two opinions?" Will you finally believe when you see enemy hordes marching through our streets, raping our women and destroying our homes and churches?

Today, our Christian people are asleep. They are in a dream world, where they imagine that bad things will not happen to them. They see devastating earthquakes in Turkey and Greece, and say, "It will not happen to us!" They see mass murders by governments in Southeast Asia and Africa, and say, "That will not happen here! We are born again, you know, and Jesus will come back and **RAPTURE** us away before it gets all that bad!" Talk about being **wrapped up in a sheet of self-**

**righteousness**, those Christians are enclosed in a **shroud and** don't know it. Like the folks in **Isaiah 28** their church leaders have "made a covenant with death, and with hell are in agreement; when the overflowing scourge (disaster) shall pass through, (they say), it shall not come nigh us: for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves." What does God have to say about this complacent attitude? The answer is in **verses 17 and 18** "Judgment also will I (God) lay to the line, and righteousness to the plummet: and the hail shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow the hiding place. And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, (canceled) and your agreement with hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be trodden down by it." Still so-called **born again** Christians who say they believe God's Word, will tell you with a straight face, "It will not happen to America, because we have too many born again Christians here!" How dangerously complacent can we get?

While our preachers indicate that they don't know who the Jews are, and erroneously call them God's Chosen, our risen Savior said of them in **Revelations 2:9** - "...I know the blasphemy of those who say they are Jews, and are not, but are of the synagogue (meeting place) of Satan." He will take care of them in His own good time as indicated in **Luke 19:27**, and in His **Parable of the Sower** in **Matthew 13:30**. He indicated here that if we attempt to uproot them before their time, it will harm the wheat.

Will it take God's destruction of His enemies, to waken our Christians, or will it take disaster to befall them?

Are you willing to have your family live under the rulership of International Jewry, now that you know the truth about them? In the face of slavery and very possibly death. **WHAT WILL YOUR ANSWER BE?**

The day of decision is fast approaching, when Satan's Kids, will make an all out effort to control the Christian world. Their time schedule calls for it to happen in the year 2000. It may be necessary for us to take stern measures in order to stop this anti-Christ scourge. For whether you want to admit it or not, we are in extreme danger as a free people. Soon this war will end. With promises like **Romans 8:28**; **2 Timothy 1:7**; and **Luke 21:28**, we have nothing to fear.. For no matter how heavy the odds against us may be we will be **VICTORIOUS, when we learn to be obedient!** Are you going to be on the winning side? Or will you be one of the church rebels who refuses to believe God's Word, and will not make into His kingdom, no matter how solid your church membership may be? Please never say you weren't warned!

**Choose you this day whom you will serve!**

FROM THE WATCHMAN'S CORNER!  
Lt. Col Jack Mohr



"a great people, or nation, and a company of nations."

# THE LOST TRIBES OF ISRAEL

*Still Lost in  
Church Theology*



---

*FIRST EDITION January 1994*



PRINTED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA  
**DESTINY PUBLISHERS**

**P.O. Box 177**  
**Merrimac, Massachusetts 01860-0177**

---



**“W**hen the Most High divided to the nations their inheritance, when he separated the sons of Adam, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Israel. For the Lord’s portion is his people; Jacob is the lot of his inheritance.”

*DEUTERONOMY 32: 8-9.)*

# The Lost Tribes of Israel

## *Still Lost in Church Theology*

By *RICHMOND N. STUART*

**IT WAS PAUL** who first exclaimed that the rediscovery of the Israel peoples and their manifestation to the world would mean nothing less than life from the dead. The apostle quoted Moses: "Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people," having first identified "His people" in eight significant clauses:

**"Who are Israelites; to whom pertaineth the adoption, and the glory, and the covenants, and the giving of the law, and the service of God, and the promises; Whose are the fathers, and of whom...Christ came, who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen." (Rom. 9: 4-5; 15: 10.)**

If the so-called "Lost Tribes" are truly lost and assimilated among the Gentiles as conventional wisdom would have us believe, "the sure word of prophecy" would have proved to be most *unsure*, indeed! But historians, both biblical and secular, record the regathering of Israel in new lands far to the North and West of Canaan (ancient Palestine) (Isa. 49: 12). True to the word of prophecy, Israel has become a multitudinous people in the earth: "a great nation," "a nation and a company of nations," and "many nations," albeit, called by a new name.

On a six-sided clay prism in the British Museum, London, is the Assyrian King Sennacherib's record of the eight campaigns against the northern ten-tribed Kingdom of Israel which began in 703 B.C. and ended in 689 B.C. It should be noted that the Assyrian King's inscription refers to the captives, not by their name, "Israel," but "Beth Omri" (House of Omri), after the name of their King. That they were not known by their spiritual name,

"Israel," which was conferred upon their patriarch, Jacob, by an angel or messenger of the Lord of Peniel (Gen. 32: 24-30). was a stroke of Divine Judgment.

**National Blindness** was the inevitable consequence of Israel's unfaithfulness in worshipping the false idols of the Canaanites and their rejection of the law of the Lord to follow the statutes of Omri (Deut. 28: 28). The cause and duration of Israel's estrangement from the Lord is given by Moses in Chapter 26 of the Book of Leviticus:

**"And if ye shall despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, but that ye break my covenant....Then I will walk contrary unto you also in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins...and I will destroy your high places, and cut down your images...and I will scatter you among the heathen." (Lev. 26: 15-33.)**

During the "seven times" of chastisement, the exiles were no longer called by the name, Israel, but, oddly, they became known by an even older family name, 'Saac's sons, or Saxons, after Isaac, the child of promise: "In Isaac shall thy seed be called" (Gen. 21: 12).

Eventually, "the outcasts of Israel" would become known by a new name, "Christians," as it is written in Isaiah 60: 16: "And thou shalt know that I the Lord am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob." But, for a time, they

were to remain unrecognized. However, they were never lost in the Lord's sight:

**"Behold, I will send for many fishers, saith the Lord, and they shall fish them; and after will I send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain, and from every hill....For mine eyes are upon all their ways: they are not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from mine eyes." (Jer. 16: 16-17.)**

**"For my name's sake will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I refrain for thee, that I cut thee not off. Behold, I have refined thee....I have chosen thee in the furnace of affliction....Even for mine own sake, will I do it: for how should my name be polluted? and I will not give my glory unto another. Harken unto me, O Jacob and Israel, my called; I am he; I am the first, I also am the last." (Isa. 48: 9-12.)**

It is inconceivable that the so-called Lost Tribes of Israel have disappeared for all time, never to be restored as the Lord's Kingdom Nation. If such were true, the entire body of Scripture would collapse without foundation. The Redemption of Israel and the Restoration of God's earthly Kingdom is the essence of the national message of the Bible.

The House of Israel's role in the Lord's great plan of restitution is epitomized by the Apostle Peter:

**"But ye are a chosen generation [race], a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar [consecrated] people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light." (I Peter 2: 9.)**

"Listen, O isles, unto me; and hearken, ye people, from far," is the Lord's salutation to Jacob-Israel's descendants (Isa. 49: 1). Through His Prophet Isaiah, the Lord continues:

**"Thou art my servant O Israel, in whom I will be glorified....And he said, It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel: I will also give thee for a light to the**

**Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth.**

**"Thus saith the Lord, the redeemer of Israel, and his Holy One...In an acceptable time have I heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped thee: and I will preserve thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, to establish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate [undeveloped] heritages." (Isa. 49: 3, 6-8.)**

That the so-called "Lost Tribes" were never forsaken, nor lost in the Lord's sight, is made abundantly clear by His analogy:

**"Can a woman forget her sucking child, that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? yea, they may forget, yet will I not forget thee. Behold, I have graven thee upon the palms of my hands; thy walls are continually before me." (Isa. 49: 15-16.)**

A most remarkable testimony concerning the lost identity of the House of Israel is given in Hosea 1, verses 4 through 10. Two Hebrew names are used to describe Israel's estrangement from the Lord:

**"Loruhamah; for I will no more have mercy upon the house of Israel; but I will utterly take them away." (V. 6.)**

**"Loammi: for ye are not my people, and I will not be your God." (V. 9.)**

**"Yet the number of the children of Israel shall be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered; and it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people, there it shall be said unto them, Ye are the sons of the living God." (V. 10.)**

The National Amnesia that blinded Israel in the Old Testament was extant in Paul's day and his exhortation to his brethren in the New Testament is no less germane now to our present generation:

**"For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery...that blindness in**

part is happened to Israel, until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in." (Rom. 11: 25.)<sup>1</sup>

Despite the fact that the descendants of the Lost Tribes eventually emerged from historic obscurity as sovereign nations in the West, national blindness still causes many to forget the Lord's exhortation:

"Look unto the rock whence ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit whence ye are digged. Look unto Abraham your father, and unto Sarah that bare you." (Isa. 51: 1-2.)

To find "the lost sheep of the House of Israel" in the world today, all one needs to do is recognize the nations and peoples in whom the Lord's covenant promises have been fulfilled.

In a prophecy that would have a long-term fulfillment, Amos gives the Lord's promise that, despite the Kingdom's sinfulness, He will not utterly destroy the house of Jacob:

"For, lo, I will command, and I will sift the house of Israel among all nations, like as corn is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least grain fall upon the earth." (Amos 9: 9.)

---

<sup>1</sup> "The fulness of the Gentiles" refers to "the seven times of the Gentiles" when the Kingdoms of this world (order) were under the dominion of the Babylonian Succession of World Empires--Babylon, Medo-Persia, Greece and Rome, which divided East and West to become the Continental Powers. The Babylonian Succession of four empires ran concurrently with the seven times of Israel's chastisement in exile. See Documentary Studies, Vol. I,\* p. 113, and Study in Daniel,\*\* p. 46, by Howard B. Rand.

\* Three volumes available, \$12.00 each, postage and handling included. Destiny Publishers, Merrimac, MA 01860-0177

\*\* \$12.00 each, postage and handling included. Destiny Publishers, Merrimac, MA 01860-0177

Because of their national sins, the House of Israel was given a bill of divorce (Jer. 3: 8 & 14). But the Lord promised that Israel would be re-deemed through the suffering and death of their Messiah (Isa. 53: 5-8). How great is their salvation is recorded by the prophet:

"Thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles, and make the desolate cities to be inhabited...for thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth, and shalt not remember the reproach of thy widowhood any more.

"For thy Maker is thine husband; the Lord of hosts is his name; and thy Redeemer the Holy One of Israel; The God of the whole earth shall he be called...For a small moment have I forsaken thee; but with great mercies will I gather thee. In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment; but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the Lord thy Redeemer." (Isa. 54: 3-8.)

The prophets explain how the Lord God, under the terms of a New Covenant, will implement the Law Covenant made at Mount Sinai. It would not be a new covenant in the sense that the law covenant would be annulled or diminished. But its "newness" was the Lord's promise:

"But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the Lord, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people." (Jer. 31: 33 and also see Ez. 36: 24-28.)

Some six hundred years after the terms of the New Covenant were foretold by the prophets, Jesus Christ was born and by His Ministry He fulfilled Malachi's prophecy:

"And the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant...saith the Lord of hosts." (Mal. 3: 1.)

During His Ministry, Jesus made the terms of the New Covenant clear. The laws once written upon tables of stone must be written in the hearts of His people. He changed no laws but by His words

He made keeping the spirit of the law infinitely more important than the outward appearance of keeping the letter of the law.

In refutation of the law that was to be written in their hearts, a pernicious church doctrine that we are now no longer under the law is accepted by many who call themselves "New Testament Christians." Yet Jesus upheld the Old Testament "and beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself" (Luke 24: 27). But to the Jews in Jerusalem He said:

**"For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me: for he wrote of me. But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?" (John 5: 46-47.)**

The First Century Christians knew who they were. In the Acts of the Apostles they had been told:

**"Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which god made with our fathers, saying unto Abraham, And in thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed." (Acts 3: 25.)**

That the Messiah had come was made clear, for Jesus left no doubt concerning Who He is and to whom He came: "I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel" (Matt. 15: 24). And when He sent forth His apostles, He commanded them, saying:

**"Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: but go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel. And as ye go, preach, saying, The Kingdom of heaven is at hand." (Matt. 10: 5-7.)**

Jesus testified that a prophet has no honor in his own country (Luke 4: 43-44). So it was not simply for fear of the Jews that the Lord left Judea. Until near the end of His Ministry, He walked in Galilee where remnants of the tribes were still living in their tribal territories. Manasseh and Ephraim particularly are mentioned (II Chron. 34: 9). These were undoubtedly "the gleaning grapes"

which Isaiah said would be left in the land (Isa. 17: 6). Here, among the Benjamites and the gleaning grapes of "the outmost fruitful branches," Jesus found a responsive remnant of all of the tribes of Israel and Judah apart from the heterogeneous, largely Idumean, population of Judea.

Concerning the remnant of the northern Kingdom living in the territory of Zebulun and Naphtali, the Lord, through Isaiah, declared that, "if they speak not according to the law and to the testimony, there is no light in them" (Isa. 8: 20-22). However, the Lord promised: "The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light" (Isa. 9: 2). Then followed the glorious promise of the One who would come as "the light of the world" (John 3: 19; 8: 12; 9: 5):

**"For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this." (Isa. 9: 6-7.)**

A remarkable feature of this promise by the Lord is that it addressed the remnants of the northern ten-tribed Kingdom of Israel. It was they upon whom the light would shine. It was they who would see a great light and it was their land, Galilee, which would see the Light of the Lord's promised shining.

Judah in the south received no such promise. In a parable the Lord of hosts had pronounced judgment upon Judah and Jerusalem:

**"Even so will I break this people and this city, as one breaketh a potter's vessel, that cannot be made whole again." (Jer. 19: 11.)**

The finality of this judgment was confirmed by Jesus:

**"For the days shall come upon thee, that**

**thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side...and not leave thee one stone upon another." (Luke 19: 43-44.)**

The judgment came when the Jewish nation was destroyed in the appalling destruction of Jerusalem by Roman legions under Titus in 70 A.D.

From its inception, the early church was unable to distinguish between Israel, Judah and the Jews. The erroneous identification of the false Jews as "Judah" and, moreover, as "Israel," led to the confusion that has blinded the church to this day. Yet Jesus had said, "I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews,<sup>2</sup> and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan" (Rev. 2: 9; 3: 9).

When Jesus left Galilee to confront the Jews in Jerusalem, He knew the identity of those who sought to kill Him and usurp His Kingship as David's Greater Son. To those Jews who believed on Him, Jesus said, "If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; and ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free" (John 8: 31-32).

But the Pharisees answered Him, "We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free?" (John 8: 33).

This was a tacit admission that, although they were "the seed of Abraham" (through Ishmael and Esau), they were not "the seed of Promise" through Isaac and Jacob-Israel who had long been in bondage in Egypt.

Jesus knew they were of Esau of the Edomite Idumean confederacy in the vision of the Prophet Obadiah:

"Every one of the mount of Esau may be cut off by slaughter. For thy violence against thy brother Jacob shame shall cover thee, and thou shalt be cut off for ever." (Obadiah 1: 9-10.)

When Jesus said, "the scribes and Pharisees

---

<sup>2</sup> *Jews--Hebrew Yehudim, meaning "of Judah."*

sit in Moses' seat," He meant they had taken control of the Jewish nation, albeit, subject to Rome.

Jesus knew well the Scriptures concerning "the inhabitants of Jerusalem"<sup>3</sup> who would reject Him. He was fully aware of the distinction the Lord God made within Judah between those He called "the good figs," who were carried away captive into the land of the Chaldeans (Babylon) for their own good, and "the evil figs"<sup>4</sup> whom He called "the residue of Jerusalem." The latter included Zedekiah, king of Judah, and his princes that remained in the land and also them that dwelt in Egypt.

Using the analogy of the fig tree, Jesus used a barren fig tree as the symbol of Jewry, and said:

"Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever. And presently the fig tree withered away." (Matt. 21: 19.)

In the Kingdom parable of the wicked husbandmen, Jesus indicted those He knew sought to kill Him:

"Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner:<sup>5</sup> this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes? Therefore say I unto you, The Kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof." (Matt. 21: 42-43.)

Today the people of the Kingdom, to which Jesus referred, are very much in evidence in the

---

<sup>3</sup> *The inhabitants of Jerusalem - Ez. 11: 15; 15: 6; 16: 1-3.*

<sup>4</sup> *Evil figs - Jer. 24: 1, 2, 3, 5 & 8; 29: 17.*

<sup>5</sup> *Jesus refers to Himself as the Cornerstone of the Stone Kingdom which smote the great image (of Nebuchadnezzar's dream) upon its feet of part iron and part clay, to become a great mountain (government or Kingdom), to fill the whole earth (Dan. 2: 31-34).*

Saxon-Israel nations of Western Christendom. The long trek of the lost tribes from ancient Palestine to the north and west coastlands of Europe and the Isles of Britain and thence, ever-westward, to the wilderness of North America has been amply documented. The records of the continuity of the Kingdom, its people, its royal dynasty, and its vast territorial expansion, could not be the private interpretation of any individual or school of theology. It is to be found in the cumulative research of a host of Bible scholars, archaeologists and secular historians.

Now, in light of "so great a cloud of witnesses," how can one account for the persistent blindness of the church in Israel? The early Christians, however, were not without excuse. Israel's great expectations, raised by the prophets, had seemingly come to naught.

They knew the Scriptures' account of the great national promises made to Abraham and his seed. They knew that the children of Israel were the literal, earthly Kingdom that the Lord God formed into His holy nation at Sinai. They knew of the disintegration of the Kingdom following the reign of David's son, Solomon. But, with the coming of the Messiah, they anticipated that "David's Greater Son" would restore the Kingdom to Israel.

The Messiah had come as Saviour and Redeemer, and as the Royal Heir to the Throne. But He was betrayed by His enemies and was given a crown of thorns. True, He had died as the prophets foretold for the sins of His people; but the Kingdom had not been restored to Israel. Moreover, any hope of restoration of the literal, earthly Kingdom of God apparently was aborted when the nation of the Jews was destroyed, as the prophet Daniel had foretold, "and they shall no more be his people: or, and the prince's [Messiah's] future people" (Dan. 9: 26, marginal rendering, King James Version).

In the aftermath of the catastrophic events in Jerusalem, it does not seem unreasonable that the early Christians would conclude that the Old Testament Covenant Promises made to the seed of Abraham were never intended to be taken literally. The whole story must be simply an allegory.

From their myopic viewpoint, God's Kingdom people were beyond redemption. The Jews who were believed to be the Chosen People had rejected and betrayed the Messiah of Israel; and they had been destroyed, as a nation, by a Divine Judgment. It is understandable that early on the church faced a most serious conundrum: "*Had the Lord God failed to keep His promise, to restore again the kingdom to Israel*"?

It was not theirs to question if by a simple expedient they could circumvent such an unacceptable premise. It was simply asserted that the church is "Spiritual Israel." Thus, it was said, God keeps His Covenant Promises to the church—the Spiritual Heir to the Lost Tribes.

It follows quite logically that the church, as "Spiritual Israel," is the temporal manifestation of the Kingdom of God.

Having ascended the lofty slopes of priestly theology this far, it would not be difficult to transcend the literal, earth-bound Kingdom of Scripture—free to roam in the rarefied spirituality of a heavenly Kingdom. A welcome conclusion for a disillusioned people, unable to see beyond their day.

In the early centuries A.D., the concept that the covenants made with the fathers were no longer operative became dogma. But it should be noted that the seeds of subversion were being sown by the Gentile, universal Church of Rome—not by the Apostolic Church in the Isles. Also be it known that the British National Church was founded in A.D. 36, an hundred and sixty years before heathen Rome confessed Christianity.<sup>6</sup>

**THE PRIESTLY INNOVATION** that the Church is the spiritual Kingdom of God, in place of the literal national Kingdom of the Scriptures, became polarized by a series of doctrinal writings begun in 413 A.D. and issued in several parts for thirteen years until 426 A.D. "They were designed as a great apologetic treatise in vindication of Christianity and the Christian Church (of Rome)—

---

<sup>6</sup> *Ussher, Britannicarum Ecclesiarum Antiquitates, pp 1-4.*

the latter conceived as rising in the form of a new civic order on the crumbling ruins of the Roman Empire." 7

Such an insidious exegesis of the Word of God can only be characterized as the inspiration of "the father of lies." 8 Yet it has become the church's most influential expression of doctrine for nearly fifteen centuries.

Its most corrupting influence is manifest in the churches which came out of Roman Catholicism. The allegorical, or spiritual, interpretation of Scripture not only survived the Reformation, but, today, permeates virtually every mainline denomination in Christendom. In effect, it has relegated the words of Moses and the Prophets to the limbo of anecdotal Sunday School stories, which, taken out of context, are about as meaningful as "Tales of the Arabian Nights" or "Aesop's Fables." Particularly in the present Great Apostasy when "darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people" the prophets' great message and warning to the seed of Jacob is made wholly irrelevant.

These most devastating of doctrinal writings are, of course, none other than Saint Augustine's treatise, "The City of God."

The epitome of the true "City of God" is given in the New Testament by the writer to the Hebrews:

"By faith Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went. By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as in a strange country, dwelling in tabernacles with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise:

"For he looked for a city which hath foundations, whose builder and maker is God." (Heb. 11: 8-10.)

7 *The Encyclopaedia Britannica, Eleventh Edition, p. 909.*

8 *John 8: 44.*

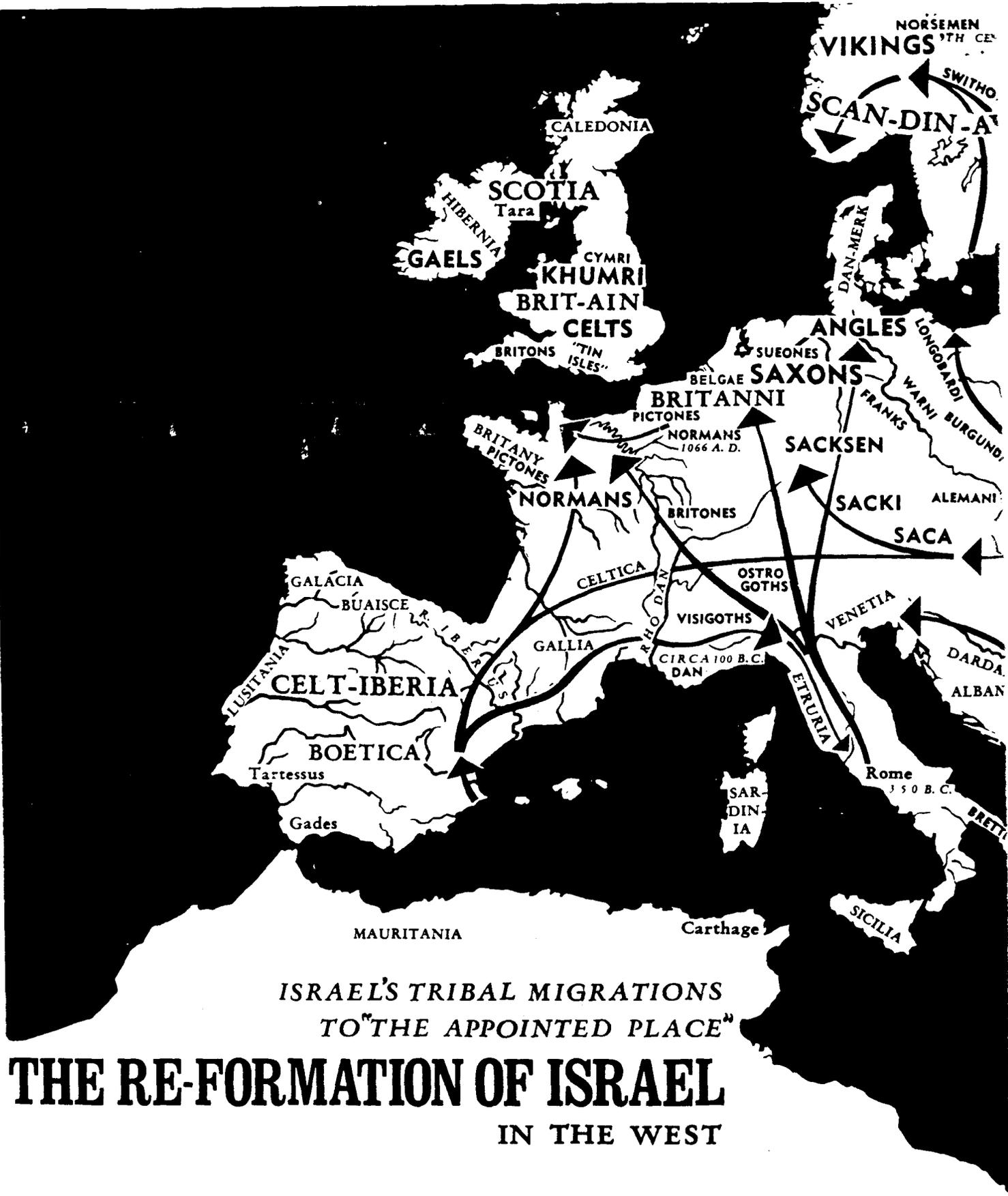


PRINTED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

**DESTINY PUBLISHERS**

P.O. Box 177

Merrimac, Massachusetts 01860-0177



ISRAEL'S TRIBAL MIGRATIONS  
TO THE APPOINTED PLACE

**THE RE-FORMATION OF ISRAEL**  
IN THE WEST



RICHMOND N. STUART '72



# ***An Introduction to Biblical and Historical Records of Israel's Tribal Trek to the West***

By *RICHMOND N. STUART*

**THE NEW TESTAMENT EPISTLE OF JAMES** begins with the salutation, "James, a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting."

Those who were scattered abroad were "the lost sheep of the house of Israel" (Matt. 10: 5-7 and Matt. 15: 24). They were "lost in the sense of the Greek word *apollumi*, meaning "put away in punishment." But their whereabouts was not unknown in the Lord's Day. Remnants of the so-called lost tribes were still living in "the lands of Zebulun and Napthali by way of the sea, beyond Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles [nations] that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias [Isaiah] the prophet" (Matt. 4: 13-15 and Isa. 9: 1-2):

"The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light." (Matt. 4: 16 and Isa. 9: 2.)

In the final days of Jesus' ministry, He left His kinsmen—the remnants of the tribes in Galilee—to confront the Jews in the temple in Jerusalem. When the Pharisees and the chief priests sent officers to arrest Him, Jesus said unto them:

"Yet a little while am I with you, then I go unto him that sent me. Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am thither ye cannot come.

"Then said the Jews among themselves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? Will he go unto the dispersed among the Gentiles, and teach the Gentiles?" (John 7: 33-35.)

Those who conspired against Jesus could not fathom His cryptic allusion to His forthcoming Ascension. They could only assume that He must refer to His self-proclaimed mission, "I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel"<sup>9</sup> who, for the most part, were dispersed among the Gentiles.

"The lost sheep of the house of Israel" to whom Jesus commanded His apostles to go<sup>10</sup> were represented by a remnant of the tribes who still remained in the Promised Land. However, the vast majority of the twelve tribes were, as James' Epistle had addressed them, "scattered abroad." They had long since become a great migration toward a "new Canaan" in the West.

"The Reformation of Israel in the West"<sup>11</sup> is about to be fully realized with the dawn of the Kingdom Age." So writes Wm. Norman Saxon under the subtitle, *The Stone Kingdom*. "As we have seen, all signs indicate the Kingdom of God is at hand. For many centuries the ground has been prepared in anticipation of the Second Advent. This time the Royal Heir to the Throne of David will come as 'Lord of lords and King of kings.'"

In his book, *The Parables of the Kingdom*, John Morey briefly summarizes that preparation for

---

<sup>9</sup> Matt. 15: 24

<sup>10</sup> Matt. 10: 5-7

<sup>11</sup> *The Reformation of Israel in the West* by Wm. Norman Saxon. \$8.00 each postpaid. Destiny Publishers, Merrimac, MA 01860-0177

the restoration of the Kingdom:

"It is interesting that immediately after the death and resurrection of our Lord, the Christian church was established in Britain by the Apostles themselves. Wherever the lost Israel nation was to reappear, we may be sure that there the Church of Christ would find its home, and from that centre would spread out to all the world.

"In the first century the home of Christianity was removed from Jerusalem to Britain, and here it has ever since remained. God knew that the early Britons were part of His lost race, and that in this land the tribes of the House of Israel would regather and become a mighty nation.

"To this land the throne of David would come, and the Kingdom be restored....The early British Church became strong and full of zeal and missionaries from these shores found their way to Scotland, to Ireland, to Europe in the early centuries of the Christian Era. By the time Augustine came at the end of the sixth century Christianity was firmly established in the isles."

Saint Augustine (not to be confused with the earlier Saint Augustine, A.D. 354-430, bishop of Hippo, author of "The City of God") occupied a position of authority in the monastery of St. Andrew at Rome when Gregory I summoned him to lead a mission to England in 596 A.D.

The apprehension of Augustine's followers caused him to return to Rome, but the Pope furnished him with letters of commendation and encouraged him to proceed. He landed at Thanet in Kent shortly after the death of the renowned Irish missionary-statesman, St. Columba of Iona, in 597 A.D.

Continuing the excerpt from *The Parables of the Kingdom*, John Morey writes:

"Augustine was met by bishops representing hundreds of British churches, and for a long time the efforts of Rome to influence and control the beliefs and forms of worship of these early churches were strongly resisted.

"The British Church is 500 years older than the Papacy and true Catholicism belongs to Britain rather than to Rome. The Pope has now publicly admitted that this early British Church did really exist, and that these records are true."<sup>12</sup>

As God's witnesses, British and American Bible societies have translated the Word into every known language and dialect and have distributed the Scriptures worldwide.

"Glastonbury on the Isle of Avalon—long regarded as the cradle of English Christianity—can only be explained in the context of the Arimathea mission." writes the Rev. Ansley F. Rash:

"Joseph of Arimathea is said by tradition<sup>13</sup> to have been the younger brother of the father of the Virgin Mary.<sup>14</sup> He was a man of great wealth and influence, an important member of the Sanhedrin Council. Joseph controlled more than fifty percent of the tin trade of the British Isles.<sup>15</sup> He was one of the few men who dared to speak in defense of Christ when He was brought before Annas and Caiaphas. As a result he was not loved by his fellow legislators.

"Soon after the Ascension of our Lord a great persecution broke out in Jerusalem. Stephen was martyred, James was beheaded, Peter was imprisoned, and the church was scattered abroad.<sup>16</sup> Joseph was forced to leave Palestine but he did not travel alone. With him

---

<sup>12</sup> *The Parables of the Kingdom*, by John Morey, Covenant Publishing Company, Ltd., 8 Blades Court, Deodar Road, Putney, England SW15 2NU

<sup>13</sup> *The Talmud*

<sup>14</sup> *St. Joseph of Arimathea at Glastonbury*, by Smithett Lewis, p. 10. \$10.00 each, postage and handling included. Destiny Publishers, Merrimac, MA 01860-0177

<sup>15</sup> *Diggers For Facts*, by J. O. Kinnaman, A.B., Ph. D., D.D., M.V.L., p. 154

<sup>16</sup> *The Acts of the Apostles* 8: 1-4.

went Mary and Martha, and Lazarus, whom Christ had raised from the dead. They were set adrift in a boat without oars and eventually reached Marseilles. Here the Bethany family remained to preach the Gospel in the south of France. A deputation of Druids from Britain waited upon Joseph and asked him to bring the Christian message to their land. Joseph gladly consented and landed with them one morning on the Isle of Avalon. With his own hands Joseph built a little church of mud and wattle, the first Christian church in all the world outside of Jerusalem. Joseph labored for many years at Glastonbury and when he died he was buried near the little church which he had made. That, very briefly, is an account of the Arimathea mission."--From *This Sceptred isles* by The Rev. Ansley F. Rash.<sup>17</sup>

Centuries before "the coming of the saints" to the Sceptred Isle, a promise of momentous importance was told by the Lord's prophet Nathan to King David:

"Moreover I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move no more; neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more, as beforetime." (II Sam. 7: 10.)

This could not refer to the Promised Land described in Genesis 15: 18, "Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates" and in Genesis 17: 8, "all the land of Canaan for an everlasting possession." Israel was already dwelling in the Promised Land; i.e., Canaan (Palestine). Considering the implied promise of immunity from the scourge of invasions and the captivities which the children of Israel had endured for centuries, the words of the Prophet could only be fulfilled in another land far removed, and at a future time.

The remoteness of that time, when the Lord's Kingdom people would at last come to rest in a place of their own, is indicated by the words of

<sup>17</sup> *This Sceptred Isles*, Ansley F. Rash, Covenant Publishing Company Ltd., 8 Blades Court, Deodar Road, Putney, England SW15 2NU

Moses in the Old Testament Book of Leviticus:

"And if ye shall despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, but that ye break my covenant...then will I walk contrary unto you also in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you *seven times* for your sins...and I will scatter you among the heathen." (Lev. 26: 15, 18, 27, 28 & 33.)

It has been determined that a prophetic "time" is 360 years on the Hebrew calendar. "Seven times" 360 is 2,520 years. This, then, was the duration of Israel's exile. It ran concurrently with "the times of the Gentiles" when the Babylonian Succession of Empires was given a charter for world dominion.<sup>18</sup>

The period of Israel's chastisement began in 703-689 B.C. when the divided Kingdom fell to the Assyrians in a series of military assaults and the people were taken into the land of the Medes southwest of the Caspian Sea. Here the northern Kingdom of Israel and most of the southern Kingdom of Judah (and Benjamin) were held captive for one hundred and twenty years until the Babylonian Empire gained the ascendancy. Then the fall of Jerusalem in 604-3 B.C. provided a Providential escape for the captives in Assyria.

After the city fell and many inhabitants were taken to Babylon, the armies of Babylon attacked Nineveh, the capital of Assyria. The Empire fell before the power of Babylon and, during the turmoil of conflict, the gate was left ajar for the captive children of Israel to escape. In the west, Egyptian armies blocked the path to the Mediterranean; to the east lay the Persian and Parthian powers; but the road north lay open. The prophet Micah describes the breaking up for Israel's second exodus:

"The breaker is come up before them: they have broken up, and have passed through the gate, and are gone out by it: and their king shall

<sup>18</sup> See *Documentary Studies*, Vol. I, by Howard B. Rand, p. 115. Three volumes available. \$12.00 each postpaid. Destiny Publishers, Merrimac, MA 01860-0177

pass before them, and the Lord on the head of them." (Micah 2: 13.)

The prophet Esdras in the Apocrypha<sup>19</sup> gives the most graphic account of Israel's deliverance:

"Those are the ten tribes, which were carried away prisoners out of their own land in the time of Osea the king, whom Salmanasar the king of Assyria led away captive, and he carried them over the waters, and so came they into another land. But they took this counsel among themselves, that they would leave the multitude of the heathen, and go forth into a further country, where never mankind dwelt.

"That they might there keep their statutes, which they never kept in their own land. And they entered into Euphrates by the narrow passages of the river. For the most High then shewed signs for them, and held still the flood, till they were passed over. For through that country there was a great way to go, namely, of a year and a half: and the same region is called Arsareth." (II Esdras 13: 40-45.)

To this day, traces of the name "Ar-Sereth" are still found north of the Crimea. Northwest of the Black Sea one of the streams flowing from the Carpathians into the Danube is the River Sereth; and Ar in Hebrew means "city." The burial place of these people has left inscriptions on tombstones to show that the tribes of Israel were once resident in the Crimea. A Hebrew-Phoenician inscription in an Israelitish cemetery in the year 15 B.C. reads:

"This is the tombstone of Buki, the son of Itchak the priest; may his rest be in Eden, at the time of the salvation of Israel. In the year 702 of the years of our exile."

From this region the tribes migrated into the northern wilds of Scythia to become known as the Norsemen (Northmen) and, while Rome was yet in the ascendancy under the early Caesars, far beyond her northern frontiers, the Goths settled the coasts

of the Baltic Sea, called by the ancients, "*Pelagus Scythicum*."

**Israel's Westward Trek** moved slowly across the continent with the main body of the exiles who traveled overland taking a thousand years to reach and settle the coastlands of western Europe. Along the route of this vanguard there were left behind pockets of Israelites whose inherent passion for liberty set them apart from the Japhetic and Hamitic peoples who followed.

The exiles soon forgot their spiritual name, "Israel," but did remember their family name, "Isaac." Their Assyrian captors called them *Beth-Sak* and *Beth Khumri* or *Beth Omri* (House of Omri) after the name of their King whose statutes they had substituted for the Law of the Lord. It is significant that not only the name *Beth-Sak* (House of Isaac) was reminiscent of their origin as the Lord's chosen people, but they were also called *Gaels*, meaning "the people, or sons, of God." And among the Persians, they were known as the *Guta-Thiuda* which meant "Great God's Troops."

By these two names, "Isaac" and "Omri," and derivatives of these names in varied spellings, the children of Israel can be traced throughout their migrations. The original Hebrew alphabet had no vowels. It was not until the sixth century A.D., or later, that vowel points were introduced. There was no "I" in the early form of Isaac. It was pronounced "*Saac*" and spelled *Sak*, *Saka*, *Sakai*, *Sakasuna*, and other variants.

Sharon Turner, the great Anglo-Saxon historian, says "The *Sakai*, who, in Latin, are called *Sacae*, were a *Scythian* nation and were called *Saca*, *Sacki* and *Sach-sen*. The *Scythians* crossed the Araxes, passed out of Asia, and suddenly appeared in Europe in the sixth century B.C." *History of the Anglo-Saxons*, Vol. I, p. 100.

In his great work, *The Viking Age*, M. Paul du Challu traces the modern Anglo-Saxons back to the ancient *Sacae*, *Cimmeri* and *Getae*. Other renowned historians, Ptolemy and Albinus, also found that the *Sacsans*, or *Saxons*, were a race of *Scythians* called *Sakai*, who came from *Media*, and Albinus wrote that the *Saxons* were descended from

---

19 \$5.00 each, postage and handling included. Destiny Publishers, Merrimac, MA 01860-0177

the ancient *Sacae*. Sir Henry Rawlinson called these European *Scythians* a distinct people apart from the *Scythians* of Asia. Herodotus describes them as the former colonists of the land of the Medes. And Diodorus Siculus traces them back to "two remarkable colonies that were drawn out of Assyria and Media."

The flight of Israel brought the tribes across the upper reaches of the Euphrates, through the Caucasus into the vast barren plains of the Scythian steppes where they began to move north and west across Europe. Much of that area had not yet been explored in the day of Herodotus three and a half centuries later. His writings agree with the prophet Esdras and show the people moving farther on in the same direction beyond the Araxes.

In this territory, where Esdras, in the Apocrypha, and Josephus, the historian, placed the children of Israel, the *Gimri* or *Cimmerians*, the *Sacai*, *Sacae*, *Getae*, *Massagetae* and *Scythians* became known as the Goths, the Danes, Normans, Saxons and Angles.

Professor Rawlinson, who deciphered the Behistun Rock, says the ethnic name, *Gimri*, occurs in the *cuneiform* writing of the time of Darius. It is the equivalent of the Greek, *Cimri*, the Danish, *Cymbri*, and the Welsh, *Khumri*. He also expressed the opinion that we have reasonable grounds for regarding the *Cimri* or *Cimmerians*, who first appeared in Assyria and Media in the seventh century B.C., as the *Sacae* of the Behistun Rock nearly two centuries later as identical with Israel.

Generations before the captive Israelites escaped from Assyria to begin their great westward trek, a separate branch of the family—the descendants of Judah's son Zara<sup>20</sup> which had left the main body of the twelve tribes—had already founded outposts along the shores of the Mediterranean. These early colonies extended to the British Isles, "the appointed place," where the prophet Nathan declared the Throne of David and the people would come to rest. Brigadier G. Wilson in his book, *Coincidences*, says that about half of Judah's progeny had migrated before the main body of the

<sup>20</sup> *Zara*--also spelled *Zerah* and *Zareh* in the Scriptures.

children of Israel went into Egypt.

In his book, *Empire in Solution*,<sup>21</sup> Rev. Wm. Pascoe Goard says, "The bulk of the people (Israelites in bondage) remained to the time of Moses. But there was a large migration from Egypt during that period. Of that migration was a branch of Judahites who followed the banner of Zera the son of Judah. These followed their leader to the banks of the Dardanelles and there they founded the Kingdom of Priam, the capital of which was the city of Troy."

Regarding the city of Troy, E. Raymond Capt tells in his book, *Jacob's Pillar*,<sup>22</sup> that "Dara, or Darda, one of Judah's five sons (I Chron. 2: 6), founded Troy and his descendants ruled there for hundreds of years. A descendant, Brutus, led his people to Britain where he made contact with his kindred and built another capital city called New Troy, later called Londinium, or London."

"In the latter days," the Lord, through the Prophet Jeremiah, foretold that He would be "the God of all the families of Israel" who would find "grace in the wilderness" where they would come "to rest" (Jer. 30: 24; 31: 1 & 2). And, through the Prophet Isaiah, the Lord declared, "I will preserve thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, to establish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate [undeveloped] heritages" (Isa. 49: 8).

All of these great latter-day blessings, enjoyed by the children of Israel, derive from the Abrahamic Covenant which was passed on through Isaac to Jacob's twelve sons and, particularly, to the descendants of Joseph who were given preeminence:

"For Judah prevailed above his brethren, and of him came the chief ruler;<sup>23</sup> but the birthright was Joseph's." (I Chron. 5: 2.) Editor's emphasis.

<sup>21</sup> *Empire in Solution*, Rev. Wm. Pascoe Goard, Covenant Publishing Company Ltd. 8 Blades Court, Deodar Road, Putney England SW15 2NU

<sup>22</sup> *Jacob's Pillar*, E. Raymond Capt. Artisan Sales, P. O. Box 1497, Thousand Oaks, CA 91360

The two sons of Joseph, Ephraim and Manasseh, inherited the birthright in a special sense when the very name "Israel" was conferred upon them by the Patriarch, Jacob—Israel:

**"And he blessed Joseph, and said, God, before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac did walk, the God which fed me all my life long unto this day, The angel which redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac; and let them grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth." (Gen. 48: 15-16.)**

Joseph did indeed receive "one portion above his brethren" through the inheritance of his two sons, Manasseh and Ephraim (Gen. 35: 11; 48: 8-19). Manasseh became "a great people," or republic—the United States of America; and Ephraim became even "greater than he," as "a company," and "a multitude of nations"—the United Kingdom of Great Britain and, eventually, the British Commonwealth of Nations (Gen. 17: 4; 35: 11; 48: 19).

As already noted, the Lord declared through the prophet Nathan that:

**"I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move no more...as before time." (II Sam. 7: 10.)**

"The appointed place" could not be Palestine, but new lands far removed from the ancient land of Canaan. In fact, at the very time the prophet was speaking, outposts of Israel were taking possession of lands where, later, many of the tribes would come to occupy.

The prophet Isaiah declared that Israel would glorify the name of the Lord God of Israel in the isles of the sea and the isles would wait for his law (Isa. 24: 15; 42: 4). And, through the prophet, the Lord declares: "Thou art my servant, O Israel, in whom I will be glorified" (Isa. 49: 3).

History confirms that the British Isles is "the appointed place" foretold by Nathan. But Great Britain<sup>25</sup> was not to be the sum total of Israel's final resting place. This was graphically indicated by Jacob's prediction when he called his sons together, "That I may tell you that which shall befall you in the last days" (Gen. 49: 1).

Concerning Joseph, he said:

**"Joseph is a fruitful bough, even a fruitful bough by a well; whose branches run over the wall." (Gen. 49: 22.)**

While many of Israel were to remain in the Isles, the first branches to run over the wall were the New England colonists—the Puritans and other Pilgrims who founded a New Canaan in the new world. Further expansion, first by the House of Joseph, then by people of all the tribes, began moving, ever-westward, to inherit all of the lands reserved for Israel.

Perhaps the most compelling evidence of Israel's arrival in the Isles of Britain and North America is in the timing of certain events. When the Lost Tribes reappeared from age-long obscurity as two great sovereign nations in the West, God's hand was made manifest in the precise timing of their exile among the Gentiles.

We have the word of Amos that "Surely the Lord God will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets" (Amos 3: 7).

The Lord told Jeremiah, "for all the causes whereby backsliding Israel committed adultery I had put her away, and given her a bill of divorce" (Jer. 3: 8). Israel's unfaithfulness in worshiping the false idols of the Canaanites, and her repudiation of the Law of the Lord brought the nation under the condemnation of the Covenant made at Sinai.

The time factor lay in the duration of Israel's estrangement from the Lord as given by Moses:

---

**24 British-Hebrew, "Covenant Man."**

**25 Britain - Hebrew, "Covenant Land."**

---

**23 The Chief Ruler, or Prince, of the Royal House of David**

"And if ye shall despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, but that ye break my covenant...then will I walk contrary unto you also in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins...and I will destroy your high places, and cut down your images...and I will scatter you among the heathen." (Lev. 26: 15-33.)

The Lord's judgment, "Then will I also walk contrary unto you, and will punish you yet seven times for your sins" (Lev. 26: 24), is a recurrent theme of Scripture. It also refers to "the times of the Gentiles" (nations) when the kingdoms of this world (order) were given dominion over the nations (Jer. 27: 6-11). The Babylonian Succession of Empires—Babylon, Medo-Persia-Greece and Rome which divided into the Continental Powers—held dominion for "seven times" concurrently with the "seven times" of Israel's exile.

The Seven Times<sup>26</sup> of Israel's chastisement among the heathen began when the divided Kingdom fell to the Assyrians and the Babylonians in a series of military incursions from 745 to 604 B.C. In one of these incursions, Manasseh and the tribes of Reuben and Gad were taken into captivity by Tiglath-pileser in 745 B.C.

It has been determined that a prophetic time is 360 years. Projecting seven times 360, or 2,520 years, from the date of Manasseh's deportation to Assyria, brings us to 1776 A.D., the very year the thirteen American Colonies became a sovereign nation, or republic, which, in the Preamble of its Constitution, calls itself "we the people."<sup>27</sup>

In this remarkable alignment of the arrival of the appointed people in the appointed place at the appointed time, surely God's Hand is manifest in America's destiny.

In their book, *The Light and the Glory*, Peter

---

<sup>26</sup> "seven times" - Lev. 26: 18, 24 and 28.

<sup>27</sup> Regarding Manasseh: "He also shall become a people, and he also shall be great" (Gen. 48: 19).

Marshall and David Manuel also comment on the remarkable timing of the Puritan's arrival in New England:

"A few far-sighted Puritans could sense God's Hand in a coincidence of timing which was too extraordinary to be accidental. Had Columbus landed farther north...Had the Spanish colonization of Florida been successful...Had Jamestown been less of a catastrophe...Had America's very existence not remained cloaked until the Reformation...Had her northeastern coast not been reserved for the Pilgrims and Puritans....

"But they could see only behind them. Today we can see what lay ahead of them as well, and sense how extraordinary was the timing of the Puritan exodus. If Land had not come to power<sup>28</sup> and abetted the King in his drive to bring the Puritans to heel...If the English Puritan's glorious revolution had begun ten years earlier there might not have been a Puritan exodus in sufficient numbers to seed America with spiritual liberty. For there were not nearly enough Pilgrims to do the work that was needed, let alone withstand the concerted pressure of the church and crown. The Puritans were the right people."

Nathaniel Morton in his *New England Memorial* (1669) wrote:

"The praise of the Lord, that especially the seed of Abraham His servant, and the children of Jacob His chosen, may remember His marvelous works in the beginning and progress of the planting of New England, His wonders and the judgment of His mouth; how that God brought a vine into His wilderness; that He cast out the heathen and planted it....And not only so, but

---

<sup>28</sup> "William Land, the Church of England's enforcer, became Bishop of London in 1628. That year also marked the beginning of the great migration which lasted sixteen years, and saw more than twenty thousand Puritans embark for New England." Peter Marshall and David Manuel, *The Light and the Glory*.

also that He hath guided His people by His strength to His holy habitation and planted them in the mountains of His inheritance."

W. J. Cameron, writing of Morton's history, says, "That is how the first Americans wrote history. And that is also why later Americans cannot write history—they have lost the Key."<sup>29</sup>

The founding fathers of the Republic sensed the nation's covenant relationship with the God of Israel. They acknowledged our dependence as a people upon the Providence which brought us to this continent and forged a new nation in the fires of revolution. This is brought out in quotations from our national documents, the Mayflower Compact, the Articles of Confederation and the Declaration of Independence, in Cameron's *The Covenant People*. Brief excerpts of a few identification marks of Israel follow:

"Our eagle, for example, is an Israel emblem.<sup>30</sup> The Lord called Moses out of the mountain saying, 'Thus shalt thou say to the house of Jacob, and tell the children of Israel; Ye have seen what I did unto the Egyptians, and how I bare you on eagles' wings, and brought you unto myself' (Ex. 19: 3-4).

"As an eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad her wings...so the Lord alone did lead him [Israel], and there was no strange god with him.' (Deut. 32: 11-12.)"

The events attendant to latter-day Israel's arrival in the New World should fill one with a

---

<sup>29</sup> See *The Covenant People*, by William J. Cameron. \$3.00 each post-paid. Destiny Publishers, Merrimac, MA 01860.

<sup>30</sup> In *The Covenant People*, Cameron describes in detail how the Great Seal of the United States was designed by Benjamin Franklin, Thomas Jefferson and John Adams, "in one of the most remarkable passages in our history," using biblical imagery and symbols pertaining to Israel, and particularly to Manasseh.

profound sense of *deja vu* in recalling how, centuries ago, God brought Israel out of Egypt. The tremendous import of God's mighty deliverance is described in the words of Moses to the people:

"For ask now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since the day that God created man upon the earth, and ask from the one side of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been any such thing as this great thing is, or hath been heard like it?...Or hath God assayed to go and take him a nation from the midst of another nation, by temptations, by signs, and by wonders, and by war, and by a mighty hand, and by a stretched out arm, and by great terrors, according to all that the Lord your God did for you in Egypt before your eyes?" (Deut. 4: 32-34.)

George Washington called this nation, "the second land of promise," and when the Revolution was successfully concluded, he was moved to say, "My gratitude for the interposition of Providence...increases with every review of the momentous contest." When he became the first President of the United States, he acknowledged who was the author of our liberty:

"It would be peculiarly improper to omit, in this official act, my fervent supplications to that Almighty Being who rules over the Universe.... No people can be bound to acknowledge and adore the invisible hand, which conducts the affairs of men, more than the people of the United States. Every step by which we have advanced to the character of an independent nation seems to have been distinguished by some token of providential agency."

We have seen how Joseph's elder son, Manasseh, became "a great people"—The United States of America—in 1776 A.D. at the expiration of "seven times" of exile which began with deportation to Assyria in 745 B.C.

Now it will be seen that Joseph's younger son, Ephraim, who was to become even greater than Manasseh, became "a nation and a company of nations" and, eventually, "a multitude of nations." Ephraim, leader of the remaining tribes in Palestine,

was taken captive to Assyria in 721 B.C. Again, projecting forward "seven times," or, 2,520 years, brings them to 1800 A.D., a most momentous date in Celto-Anglo-Saxon history: England and Scotland, and in 1801 A.D., Ireland, were joined to become the United Kingdom of Great Britain, as foretold in Genesis 35: 11.

**In Tracing Back to Find a People's Antecedents,** language can provide important guideposts "unto the rock whence ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit whence ye are digged" (Isa. 51: 1). In this way, Celto-Anglo-Saxons are unmistakably linked by the English tongue to their Hebrew forebears in the Old Testament.

Strange as it may seem, many Anglo-Saxon Celtic words in the English language are derived from the Gaelic tongues and agree more often with the Hebrew than with the Romance languages, Latin, or Greek. It should not be surprising to find, then, that the early immigrants to the British Isles in Ireland, in Wales, and in Scotland spoke Gaelic derived from the Hebrew language of the Old Testament. According to some linguists, as much as forty percent of the English language is based upon the Hebrew.<sup>31</sup>

William Tyndale, who translated the New Testament, says, "The Greek agreed more with the Englyshe than the Latyne and the properties of the Hebrew tongue agreeth a thousand times more with the Englyshe than with the Latyne."

"My love has been declared in Hebrew—in the Hebraic tongue," asserted Taliesin, the King or Prince of Druid bards.<sup>31</sup>

Britain, British and English are compound Hebrew words. Britain combines *Brith*, meaning Covenant, and *ain*, meaning land. The very name, Great Britain, is a literal fulfillment of God's promise to Abraham: "And make thy name great" (Gen. 12: 2).

<sup>31</sup> *The Destiny of the British Empire and The U.S.A.* by "The Road-builder," pp. 40-41. T. H. Best Printing Co., Limited, Toronto, Ont., Canada

British is also composed of two Hebrew words: *Brith*, meaning Covenant, and *ish*, meaning man. English combines *Engl*, meaning Bull, with *ish*, meaning man.

**The Heraldry of Great Britain** is composed largely of Israelitish symbols. A bull was one of the heraldic symbols of the tribe of Joseph. England and Britain have been often depicted as "John Bull" in political editorials and cartoons. Great Britain's Royal Coat of Arms is composed of the unicorn (Deut. 33: 17), the great lion and all the young lions (Gen. 49: 9; Num. 23: 24; 24: 9; Ez. 38: 13), and the harp of David (I Sam. 16: 23).

The flag of Great Britain is called the "Union Jack," after the ceremony when its design was adopted: When James VI of Scotland became James I of the United Kingdom, he joined the Crosses of St. Andrew of Scotland and St. George of England. Then, speaking in French, which was the language of Court, the King said: "C'est l'union de la maison de Jacque"—This is the union of the house of Jacob. "L'union de Jacque" became "the Union Jack," as Great Britain's ensign is affectionately called by her nationals. In 1801, the Cross of St. Patrick was added to the design when Ireland became part of the United Kingdom.

The descendants of Joseph were destined to become great colonizers (Gen. 49: 22; Isa. 54: 2-3) and no other people has equalled the colonial expansion of the Celto-Anglo-Saxons. By the 19th century A.D., it could be said that, quite literally, "The sun never sets on the British Empire." The dominions and possessions of Ephraim-Britain girdled the globe, fulfilling the Lord's injunction to "break forth on the right hand and on the left; and thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles, and make the desolate cities to be inhabited" (Isa. 54: 3). By the first quarter of the 20th century, the colonies and dominions had grown and prospered until they became sovereign nations in their own right. In 1931, under *The Statute of Westminster*, these "young lions" were united with Great Britain to form The Commonwealth of British Nations—in literal fulfillment of the "multitude of nations" foretold for Ephraim (Gen. 48: 19).

**The Vastness of Israel's Inheritance in the**

Abrahamic Covenant was made known to Jacob in a dream:

**"And thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth, and thou shalt spread abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south: and in thee and in thy seed shall all the families of the earth be blessed." (Gen. 28: 14.)**

Today, the peoples and nations which bear the scriptural identification marks of Israel are found in the remarkable fulfillment of Joseph's Birthright:

**"And this is the blessing wherewith Moses the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death." (Deut. 33: 1.)**

**"And of Joseph he said, Blessed of the Lord be his land, for the precious things of heaven, for the dew, and for the deep...and for the precious fruits brought forth by the sun...and for the chief things of the ancient mountains, and...of the lasting hills, and for the precious things of the earth and fulness thereof, and for the good will of him that dwelt in the bush." (Deut. 33: 13-16.)**

The entire 33rd chapter of Deuteronomy is a recitation by the great prophet giving the Lord's blessings to the descendants of the twelve tribes. Here we are considering the special blessings conferred upon the head of Joseph who was separated from his brethren:

**"His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of unicorns: with them he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth: and they are the ten thousands of Ephraim, and they are the thousands of Manasseh." (Deut. 33: 17.)**

As Heirs of the Birthright promised to the sons of Joseph, The British Commonwealth of Nations and the United States of America have enjoyed the national blessings insofar as they have fulfilled their commission to be the Lord's servant people (Isa. 49: 3). But in many respects they have failed to keep God's Law. However, despite grievous instances of disregard for the National Covenant made with the Lord at Sinai,<sup>32</sup> they have, on the

whole, prospered.

The Lord declares His great purpose is to glorify His name in the House of Israel (Ez. 36: 22-23). Hear His summons through the Prophet Isaiah:

**"Listen, O isles, unto me; and hearken, ye people, from far....Thou art my servant, O Israel, in whom I will be glorified." (Isa. 49: 1-3.)**

**"And he said, It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel: I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth." (Isa. 49: 6.)**

The Bible and history bear witness how the Lord established Ephraim in the Isles, and brought a vine into the wilderness of North America to become the great people of Manasseh.

Great Britain and the United States have become havens of refuge where the outcasts of Jacob could come to rest. They have "enlarged the place of their tent, and stretched forth on the right hand and on the left," and "their seed did inherit the Gentiles [nations], and made the desolate cities to be inhabited" (Isa. 54: 2-3). Their missionaries have brought the Lord's salvation unto the ends of the earth" (Isa. 49: 6).

But, for the most part, they have done all this unwittingly—blind as a people to their heritage and responsibility as Israel.<sup>33</sup>

---

<sup>32</sup> Lev. 26: 46.

<sup>33</sup> Israel - Hebrew, "man, a prince or ruler with God."

---



---

**ZIONISM**


---



---

# CHRISTIANITY SCORNE

## *There Can Be No Deal Between Christians and Jews*

One of the more puzzling present-day phenomena is the zealous—but misguided—love affair that many Christian fundamentalists have with Israel and Zionism. While some evangelical preachers are blatant thieves or disgusting sinners, most are simply ignorant. The latter group has no concept of the disdain and scorn with which they are viewed by the Zionist Jews. Partly, this is because the Zionists hide their contempt for fundamentalist Christians—in order to better manipulate them to the advantage of Israel.

Zionist disinformation artists, such as Hershel Shanks, publisher of *Biblical Review* and its sister periodical *Biblical Archeological Review*, have done a masterful job of brainwashing gullible Christians.

But the Zionist propagandists have been given incredible support by their evangelical allies, particularly those in the TV-radio broadcasting business. The likes of Ed McAteer, Elwood McQuaid and other sycophants who leap forward to do Zionism's bidding are especially prominent and despicable. They misunderstand their own religion and have no comprehension of Judaism or Zionism.

It is only in the writings of the hard-core Zionists that this scorn for Christianity and Christians is unabashedly displayed. In a recent issue of *Midstream*, the voice of the Theodor Herzl Foundation, Emanuel Rackman, Chancellor of Israel's Bar Ilan University, writes: "One of the major differences between Judaism and Christianity is that Judaism was deliberately intended to be the faith of a limited people, the Jewish people, while Christianity from the very beginning sought to shed the nationalist component of Judaism and become a religion for all mankind.

"This point is worthy of consideration. It makes of Jesus not a loyal Jew but a rebel. And Paul becomes the prophet and architect of a faith and movement that represents the very antithesis of that which Judaism always was and still is—a religion only for Jews to whom God gave a special mission to all the world and not a religion for all humanity. Judaism was not to be a universal religion, and no universal church was a part of its vision, even for Messianic times."

As for the Christian fundamentalist belief that the sec-

ond coming of Jesus will produce one great brotherhood of believers in Jesus, don't count on it. Maimonides, Rackman says, was clear on this point, writing that "the Messiah will only produce one result, the freeing of Israel from oppressors"—and that obviously includes the Christians. Moreover, says Rackman, "even in the Messianic era, Jews will accept no converts to Judaism—the very antithesis of the view that in the Messianic era, all people of the earth will convert to Judaism. The reason that they [the non-Jews] are denied conversion is that in the Messianic era, with all the good that will befall Jews, anyone who will seek to identify with them will be suspect." Evangelicals and fundamentalists need not apply.

When the Messiah comes, say the Zionists, "there will still be a Jewish people and others adhering to their creeds." There will be no deal with Christianity, no matter what the Christians think and hope for. It is the Jews who have the special covenant with God, not the followers of Jesus. Meanwhile, Rackman says, since most Jews live in predominantly Christian societies, "they find it advantageous to stress that they and their neighbors share a common religious and cultural heritage which is described as Judeo-Christian. That term induces a spirit of brotherhood. It conveys the thought that Christians and Jews are very much like each other; they have a similar background."

That's okay for Christians to believe, he says, but Jews must think differently. Jews must be reminded that there are also differences between themselves and the Christians. He warns, "If the differences are ignored altogether, one will be unable to dissuade [Jewish] youth who prefer to assimilate and even embrace the Christian faith . . . Moreover, if the differences are ignored, we will be betraying our ancestors who deemed both Jesus and the new religion a threat to authentic Judaism . . . It will be said that their [the Jews'] martyrdom was the result of an erroneous perception—that they should have been less intransigent and more hospitable to what seemingly was the successful widening of Judaism's circle of believers."

This cannot be permitted, the Zionists say. It would not only be wrong and a violation of God's trust in the Jews. There also can be no separation of Judaism and the Jewish people. When the Messiah comes, it will be a victory for the Jewish people, Israel and Zionism—not for Christianity. It is the Jews who will bring peace to the world, and in so doing they will remain apart from the rest of the people. It is God's will, and "the Covenant idea is as ancient as is the faith." □

*"Even in the Messianic era, Jews will accept no converts to Judaism . . . The reason . . . is that in the Messianic era, with all the good that will befall Jews, anyone who will seek to identify with them will be suspect."*

# Facts - or a Forcibly Imposed Holocaust Religion?

Those who teach us Holocaust history "are not educators, not intellectuals - they are priests."

Trans. from *National Journal* (Box 62, GB-Uckfield/E. Sussex, TN22 1ZY), issue 21/1997, pp. 5-6,

## In the Beginning was the Lie: 13 Million People Gassed in Dachau, 26 Million Altogether!

On August 24, 1945 the newspaper *Berner Tagwacht*, referring to an official Reuter press release, reported that "...according to official figures determined by French government investigators, a total of 26 million people were murdered in all the German concentration camps. Most of them were killed in Dachau."

Now some people may be inclined to say, well, in 1945 there was not yet any clear overview of the numbers of victims. However, these were figures officially determined by the French government. And what is more, these 26 million victims (and hence, 13 million in Dachau) were again touted as established fact just as recently as 1992, namely by the very highly esteemed German newspaper *Frankfurter Allgemeine Zeitung*, which reported on p. 13 of its September 21, 1992 edition: "[Concentration camp] facilities in which 6 million Jews and 26 million inmates... were killed."

We know today that the gassings at Dachau are a Holocaust Lie, and that "...18,448 deaths are documented" for this camp, according to the findings of the Arolsen Special Office (October 9, 1980, Ref. I/K1).

It is due to mind-boggling lies such as these of the 26 million, that we demand the right to research freely in order to find out more precisely how many Jews really died in the concentration camps (a number somewhere between several thousands and 26 million), who killed them, and how they died.

And we claim the right to denounce Holocaust Lies as such, because until quite recently such lies were regarded as truth, and because official judicial records spare not so much as a comment for Holocaust Lies now exposed - as though it were perfectly normal that people have been sentenced to death or to many years' imprisonment for questioning wholly fictional Holocaust Lies.

For this reason we appeal to all truth-loving people to ask questions. Only if a broad spectrum of the population demands proof of hitherto unproven Holocaust events can the ban on research be lifted and a path be opened up to historical Holocaust Truth. We want to be allowed to investigate and evaluate the Holocaust as a historical event, and no longer be forced into professing religious creeds.

## Historical Events - or Torah Prophecy?

But such an inquiry, ie. the historical contextualization of the Holocaust, is forbidden in Germany. In Germany the laws are being bent to the breaking point in order to fog over or suppress the actual events of 1941-1945. In Germany, Holocaust Truths alone no longer suffice; in addition, perverted Holocaust Lies are invented to the collective detriment of the German people.

The majority of all Jews as well as the German people have become the victims of a Holocaust dictatorship. Is it necessary for the German people to accept blame for "the

murder of six million Jews" so that Israel can finally meet the terms of a Torah prophecy ("Ye shall return less six million"; Ben Weintraub, *The Holocaust Dogma*, Washington: Coemo Publishing, 1995, p. 3)? This fits in with an interesting statement made by the Israeli Professor Michael Wolffsohn in the *Frankfurter Allgemeine Zeitung* of April 15, 1994, p. 21: "Therefore the Jews need the Holocaust in general, and by derivation, Germany in particular, as a symbol of meaningful cohesion. They are chained to Germany in order to preserve their Jewish identity."

Is it perhaps the case that the German people, without ever having been asked, serve as a sort of guarantor for the fulfilment of the Torah prophecy of the "missing six million"? Is this why the establishment of the Federal Republic of Germany hinged on its agreement to secret conditions? In this regard the *Frankfurter Allgemeine Zeitung* of August 15, 1994, p. 21, contained an interesting pointer: "In denying the murder of the Jews, he [Deckert] denies the Federal Republic its legitimacy." After all, in Article 7.1 of the Transfer Agreement with the Allies, the Federal Republic committed itself to safeguarding not only Holocaust Truth, but also all Holocaust Lies, for ever and all time.

And so, Israel and the Federal Republic of Germany have one thing in common: both nations seem to have been built up on the fulfilment of the prophecy of the "six million dead Jews". Clearly, according to the Torah prophecy, Israel may exist as a nation only if it has "six million vanished Jews" to mourn. This prophecy, which according to the political version of the Holocaust has been fulfilled, represents the foundation of the Israeli Constitution. In *Der Spiegel*, issue 4/1996, publisher Rudolf Augstein put it thus: "The memory of Auschwitz became a constituent of the self-perception of the Jewish state." And Germany, one might conjecture, probably received the Allied blessing as reconstituted state only because it had agreed in secret pacts to endorse the "missing six million Jews", as guarantor of the prophecy. Ex-Supreme Justice Rudolf Wassermann described the German situation as follows (*Die Welt*, April 28, 1994): "Anyone who denies the truth about the National Socialist extermination camps betrays the foundation on which the Federal Republic of Germany has been built."

"Dr. Amnon Raz-Krakotzkin, Ph.D. in history, a long-time history teacher and pivotal critic of Israeli curricula for history (*Frankfurter Allgemeine Zeitung*, Feb. 6, 1995), advises in his book that it is pointless for students to even try to answer examination questions honestly: 'Only if you repeat the lies in your history textbooks will you pass the exam.'"

Source: *Frankfurter Allgemeine Zeitung*, Oct. 22/97, p. 43.

*The Jewish Week 12/6/03*  
**Jewish Law Comes to D.C.**  
893

What does the Talmud have to say about legal and moral controversies in modern America?

Plenty, according to the creators of the new Washington-based National Institute for Judaic Law, which opened with a lavish Supreme Court dinner last month.

Some Orthodox activists say they can't figure out exactly the point of the whole thing. But Noson Gurary, a Lubavitch rabbi who came up with the idea and won backing from some top Jewish legal experts, harbors no doubts.

"It will be an eye opener for judges, scholars and law students," he told The Jewish Week. "Before you know where you're going, you have to know where you came from. And Jewish law is the basis of our legal system in America."

Gurary said that the idea for the institute came in an exchange of letters in which Supreme Court Justice Antonin Scalia, one of the most conservative Justices, expressed his "fascination with Jewish law."

"And as a teacher of Judaic studies, I began to see the excitement of students who were being exposed to Jewish law for the first time, who now had a better understanding of where Western law come from," Gurary said.

*Gurary, who teaches at the*

University of Buffalo law school, said his target audience includes judges around the country and law students, not politicians and lawmakers.

According to Gurary, the group, which has hired two researchers to compile reports, will focus initially on the issue of business ethics. Eventually, the goal is to compile a library

and database in Washington that will offer Jewish law insights into a host of contemporary issues and to help create courses on the subject at law schools nationwide. The institute will also inaugurate a monthly lunch series for legal machers in Washington.

The Buffalo rabbi is a relative unknown in the Jewish

world. Not so some of the participants in the new project, including Harvard Law School professor Alan Dershowitz, former U.S. Solicitor General Seth Waxman and top constitutional lawyer Nathan Lewin and his law-partner/daughter, Alyza.

Alyza Lewin noted that "the idea is to make Jewish law accessible to the public — to jurists, legal scholars, the press, anybody."

**James D. Besser**

# Polls Apart

THE JEWISH WEEK

INDEX

Polls are notoriously subject to the ideological biases of those who carry them out. On the question of how President Bush is handling the Middle East, two recent polls — one from the left and one from the right — are a study in contrast. Below are the numbers.

- 69% % of Jews who rate President Bush's handling of Middle East as fair or poor in last week's Americans for Peace Now/Arab-American Institute poll
- 28% % who rate it good or excellent
- 66% % of Jews who approve of Bush's handling of U.S.-Israel relations in Republican Jewish Coalition poll last year







## **A Warning for Americans: A Message from a South African Author Unknown!**

People used to say that South Africa was 20 years behind the rest of the Western world. Television, for example, came late to South Africa (but so did pornography and the gay rights movement).

Today, however, South Africa may be the grim model of the future Western world, for events in America reveals trends chillingly similar to those that destroyed our country.

America's structures are of "Western Culture". Your Congress, your lobbying groups, your free speech, and the way ordinary Americans either get involved or ignore politics are peculiarly your "Western Culture", not the way most of the world operates. But the fact that only about a third of Americans deem it important to vote is horrifying in light of how close you are to losing your Western character.

Writing letters to the press, manning stands at county fairs, hosting fund-raising dinners, attending rallies, setting up conferences, writing your Congressman -- that is what you know, and what you are comfortable with. Those are the political methods you've created for yourselves to keep your country on track and to ensure political accountability, with freedom and justice for all.

But woe to you if -- or more likely, when -- the rules change. Americans may soon find themselves unable or unwilling to stand up to challenge the new political methods that will be the inevitable result of the ethnic metamorphosis now taking place in America. Unable to cope with the new rules of the game -- violence, mob riots, intimidation through accusations of racism, demands for proportionality based on racial numbers, and all the other social and political weapons used by the have-nots to bludgeon treasure and power from the haves -- Americans, like others before them, will no doubt cave in. They will compromise away their independence and ultimately their way of life.

That is exactly what happened in South Africa. I know, because I was there and I saw it happen.

Faced with revolution in the streets, strikes, civil unrest and the sheer terror and murder practiced by Nelson Mandela's African National Congress (ANC), the white government simply capitulated in order to achieve "peace." Westerners need peace. They need order and stability. They are builders and planners. But what we got was peace of the grave for our society.

The Third World is different -- different peoples with different pasts and different

cultures. Yet Westerners continue to mistake the psychology of the Third World and its peoples. Sierra Leone and Zimbabwe are perfect examples of those mistakes. Sierra Leone is in perpetual civil war, and Zimbabwe -- once thriving, stable Rhodesia -- is looting the very people who feed the country. Yet Westerners do not admit that the same kind of savagery could come to America when enough immigrants of the right type assert themselves. The fact is, Americans are sitting ducks for Third World exploitation of the Western conscience of compassion.

Those in the West who forced South Africa to surrender to the ANC and its leaders did not consider Africa to be the dangerous, corrupt, and savage place it is now in Zimbabwe and South Africa. Those Western politicians now have a similar problem on their own doorsteps: the demand for power and treasure from the non-Western peoples inside the realm.

It is already too late for South Africa, but not for America if enough people strengthen their spine and take on the race terrorists, the armies of the "politically correct" and, most dangerous of all, the craven politicians who believe "compassionate conservatism" will buy them a few more votes, a few more days of peace.

South Africans, you should remember, have been in that part of Africa for the same amount of time whites have inhabited North America; yet ultimately South Africans voted for their own suicide. We are not so very different from you.

We lost our country through skillful propaganda, pressure from abroad, Great Britain, the UN (not least from the U.S.A.), with unrelenting charges of "oppression" and "racism," and the shrewd assessment by African tyrants that the white man has many Achilles' heels, the most significant of which are his compassion, his belief in the "equality of man," and his "love your neighbor" philosophy -- none of which are part of the Third World's history.

The mainline churches played a big role in the demise of Western influence throughout Africa, too; especially in South Africa. Today's tyrants were yesterday's mission-school proteges. Many dictators in Africa were men of the cloth. They knew their clerical collars would deflect criticism and obfuscate their real aims, which had nothing whatever to do with the "brotherhood of man."

Other tyrants, like the infamous Idi Amin, were trained and schooled by the whites themselves, at Oxford, Cambridge, and Harvard. After receiving the best from the West, they unleashed a resentful bloodlust against their benefactors.

From what I have seen and read thus far, I fear Americans will capitulate just as we did. Americans are, generally, a "compassionate" lot. They don't want to quarrel or obstruct the claims of those who believe they were wronged. They like peace and quiet, and they want to compromise and be nice.

A television program aired in South Africa showed a town meeting in Southern California where people met to complain about falling standards in the schools. Many who politely spoke at the meeting clearly resented the influx of Mexican immigrants into their community. When a handful of Chicanos at the back of the hall shouted and waved their hands at them, the "compassionate" simply shrunk back into their seats

rather than tell the noisemakers to shut up. They didn't want to quarrel.

In America, the courts are still the final arbiters of society's laws. But what will happen when your future majority refuses to abide by court rulings – as in Zimbabwe? What will happen when the courts are filled with their people, or their sympathizers? In California, Proposition 187 has already been overturned.

What will you do when the future nonwhite majority decides to change the names of streets and cities? What will you do when they no longer want to use money that carries the portraits of old, dead white "racists" and slave owners? Will you cave in, like you did on flying the Confederate flag? What about the national anthem? Your official language?

Don't laugh. When the "majority" took over in South Africa, the first targets were our national symbols.

In another generation, America may well face what Africa is now experiencing -- invasions of private land by the "have-nots;" the decline in health care quality; roads and buildings in disrepair; the banishment of your history from the education of the young; the revolutionization of your justice system.

In South Africa today, only 9 percent of murders end up in jail. Court dockets are regularly purchased and simply disappear. Magistrates can be bribed as can the prison authorities, making escapes commonplace. Vehicle and airplane licenses are regularly purchased, and forged school and university certificates are routine.

What would you think of the ritual slaughter of animals in your neighbor's backyard? How do you clean up the blood and entrails that litter your suburban streets? How do you feel about the practice of witchcraft, in which the parts of young girls and boys are needed for "medicinal" purposes? How do you react to the burning of witches?

Don't laugh. All that is quite common in South Africa today.

Don't imagine that government officials caught with their fingers in the till will be punished. Excuses -- like the need to overcome generations of white racism -- will be found to exonerate the guilty.

In fact, known criminals will be voted into office because of a racial solidarity among the majority that doesn't exist among the whites. When Ian Smith of the old Rhodesia tried to stand up to the world, white South African politicians were among the Westerners pressuring him to surrender.

When Robert Mugabe of Zimbabwe murders his political opponents, ignores unfavorable court decisions, terrorizes the population and siphons off millions from the state treasury for himself and his friend, South Africa's new President Thabo Mbeki holds his hand and declares his support. That just happened a few weeks ago.

Your tax dollars will go to those who don't earn and don't pay. In South Africa, organizations that used to have access to state funds such as old age homes, the arts, and veterans' services, are simply abandoned.

What will happen is that Western structures in America will be either destroyed from without, or transformed from within, used to suit the goals of the new rulers. And they will reign either through terror, as in Zimbabwe today, or exert other corrupt pressures to obtain, or buy votes. Once power is in the hands of aliens, don't expect loyalty or devotion to principle from those whose jobs are at stake. One of the most surprising and tragic components of the disaster in South Africa is how many previously anti-ANC whites simply moved to the other side.

Once you lose social, cultural, and political dominance, there is no getting it back again.

Unfortunately, your habits and values work against you. You cannot fight terror and street mobs with letters to your Congressmen. You cannot fight accusations of racism with prayer meetings. You cannot appeal to the goodness of your fellow man when the fellow man despises you for your weakness and hacks off the arms and legs of his political opponents. To survive, Americans must never lose the power they now enjoy to people from alien cultures. Above all, don't put yourselves to the test of fighting only when your backs are against the wall. You will probably fail.

Millions around the world want your good life. But make no mistake: They care not for the high-minded ideals of Jefferson and Washington, and your Constitution or Bill of Rights. What they want are your possessions, your power, and your status.

And they already know that their allies among you, the "human rights activists," the skillful lawyers and the left-wing politicians will fight for them, and not for you. They will exploit your compassion and your Christian charity, and your good will.

They have studied you, Mr. and Mrs. America, and they know your weaknesses well. They know what to do.  
Do you?

# THE MARKS OF ISRAEL

By - COL. GORDON "JACK" MOHR

## *For Christ and Country*

How strange it is, that with all the definite and positive assurances in the Word of God as to Israel's continuance forever as a Nation, there has never been any continued or persistent effort on the part of genuine Bible believers to find them. That they have been content to let them fade away and vanish into nothingness is surely a deep reproach on all true Christians.

There is, however, one probable explanation. It was GOD'S WILL AND PURPOSE TO HIDE THEM. While the Jews (some of whom are only a part of the Rouse of Judah) occupied the stage, and even called themselves "Israel", God could work unhindered with and in "Lost Israel", till he had finished his predetermined work, and without them knowing they were the people of the Book. Only as Israel's time of punishment had run out, with the whole of God's purposes at the point of complete fulfillment, was the identity of Israel to become known.

However, it is a matter of inspired record that God placed "marks" on His people Israel. During the Christian dispensation, Lost Israel was to possess these marks of identification. So then, if we can discover the nations and people with Israel's marks, we have found the people whom God chose to serve Him to be a channel of blessing to all mankind. The God-given marks are very many, and while the following list is not exhaustive, they constitute a chain of evidence utterly impossible to ignore.

One race, and one race alone, has all these marks. Nations within this race may have only a portion of them, but the race as a whole has them all. With a few exceptions, Joseph (the birthright nation) was the recipient of them all. By inheritance, his two sons, Ephraim (Great Britain) and Manasseh (U.S.A.) will be found possessing them all.

While Israelites remain in other countries, America is the home of millions of all the thirteen tribes (one out of many) and thus is representative of the whole House of Jacob. We are bound by Israel's responsibilities; fulfilling Israel's destiny. The MARKS are on us everywhere; in our NAME; in our SABBATH; in our INSTITUTIONS; in our PHILANTHROPY; in our COMMERCE; in our WEALTH; in our MINES; in our AGRICULTURE; in our CHURCHES; in our MISSIONARY ENTERPRISES; in our ARMED FORCES; in our POSSESSION OF THE BIBLE: - all BIRTHMARKS, which neither time, nor the ages, nor even our sin can wipe out.

1. Israel to be great and mighty nation. Gen. 12:2; 18:18; Deut. 4:7,8.
2. Israel to have multitudinous seed. Gen. 13:16; 15:5; 22:17; 24:60; 26:4, 24; 28:3, 14; 32:12; 49:22; Isa. 10:22; Hos. 1:10; Zech. 10:7,8.
3. Israel to spread abroad to the West, East, North and South. Gen. 28:14; Isa. 42:5, 6.
4. Israel to have a new home. 2<sup>nd</sup> Sam. 7:10; 1<sup>st</sup> Chron. 17:9.
5. Israel's home to be north-west of Palestine. Isa. 49:12; Jer. 3:18.
6. Israel to live in islands and coasts of the earth. Isa. 41:1; 49:1-3; 51:5; Jer. 31:7-10.
7. Israel to become a company of nations. Gen. 17:4-6, 15,16; 35:11; 48:19; Eph. 2:12.
8. Israel to have a Davidic King (a perpetual monarchy within Israel). 2<sup>nd</sup> Sam. 7:13,19; 1<sup>st</sup> Chron. 22:10; 2<sup>nd</sup> Chron. 13:5; Psa. 89:20, 37; Eze. 37:24; Jer. 33:17, 21, 26.
9. Israel to colonize and spread abroad. Gen. 28:14; 49:22; Deut. 32:8; 33:17; Psa. 2:8; Isa. 26:15; 27:6; 54:2; Zech. 10:8,9.

10. Israel to colonize the desolate place of the earth. Isa. 35:1; 43:19, 20; 49:8; 54:3; 58:11, 12.
11. Israel to lose a colony, then expand, demanding more room. Isa. 49:19, 20.
12. Israel to have all the land needed. Deut. 32:8.
13. Israel to be the first among the nations. Gen. 27:29; 28:13; Jer. 31:7.
14. Israel to continue as a nation forever. 2<sup>nd</sup> Sam. 7:16, 24, 29; 1<sup>st</sup> Chron. 17:22-27; Jer. 31:35-37.
15. Israel's home to be invincible to outside forces. 2<sup>nd</sup> Sam. 7:10; Isa. 41:11-14.
16. Israel to be undefeatable - defended by God. Num. 24:8, 9; Isa. 15-17; Micah 5:8, 9.
17. Israel to be God's instrument in destroying evil. Jer. 51:20; 51:19-24; Dan. 2:34, 35.
18. Israel to have a land of great mineral wealth. Gen. 49:25, 26; Deut. 8:9; 33:15-19.
19. Israel to have a land of great agricultural wealth. Gen. 27:28; Deut. 8:7, 9; 28:11; 33:13, 14, 28.
20. Israel to be rich by trading. Isa. 60:5-11; 61:6.
21. Israel to be envied and feared by all nations. Deut. 2:25; 4:8; 28:10; Isa. 43:4; 60:10, 12; Micah 7:16, 17; Jer. 33:9.
22. Israel to lend to other nations, borrowing of none. Deut. 15:6; 28:12.
23. Israel to have a new name. Isa. 62:2; 65:15; Hos. 2:17.
24. Israel to have a new language. Isa. 28:11 (The Bible, by means of which God speaks now to Israel, is English not Hebrew).
25. Israel to possess the gates of his enemies. Gen. 22:17.
26. Israel to find the aborigines diminishing before them. Deut. 33:17; Isa. 60:12.
27. Israel to have control of the seas. Deut. 33:19; Num. 24:7; Psa. 89:25; Isa. 60:5 (F. Fenton translates this last, "when rolls up to you all the wealth of the sea". That could not be unless Israel controlled it).
28. Israel to have a new religion (New Covenant.) Heb. 8:10-13; 9:17; Matt. 10:5-7; Luke 1:77; 2:32; 22:20; John 11:49-52; Gal. 3:13.
29. Israel to lose all trace of her lineage. Isa. 42:16-19; Hos. 1:9, 10; 2:6; Rom. 11:25.
30. Israel to keep Sabbath forever (one day in seven set aside). Ex. 31:13, 16, 17; Isa. 58:13, 14.
31. Israel to be called the sons of God (i.e., accept Christianity). Hos. 1:10-11.
32. Israel to be a people saved by the Lord. Deut. 33:27-29; Isa. 41:8-14; 43:1-8; 44:1-3; 49:25, 26; 52:1-12; 55:3-10, 13; Jer. 46:27, 28; Eze. 34:10-16; Hos. 2:23; 13:9-14; 14:4, 6.
33. Israel to be the custodians of the Oracles (Scriptures) of God. Psa. 147:19, 21; Isa. 59-21.
34. Israel to carry the Gospel to all the world. Gen. 28:14; Isa. 43:10-12 (witnesses), 21; Micah 5:7.
35. Israel to be kind to the poor and set slaves free. Deut. 15:7, 11; Psa. 72:4; Isa. 42:7; 49:9; 58:6.
36. Israel to be the heir of the world. Rom. 4:13.
37. Israel to be God's Glory. Isa. 46:13; 49:3; 60:1, 2.
38. Israel to possess God's Holy Spirit as well as His Word. Isa. 44:3; 59:21; Hagg. 2:5.
39. Israel to be God's Heritage, formed by God, forever. Deut. 4:20; 7:6; 14:2; 2<sup>nd</sup> Sam. 7:23; 1<sup>st</sup> Kings 8:51, 53; Isa. 43:21; 54:5-10; Hos. 2:19, 23; Joel 2:27; Micah 7:14 -18.
40. Israel is the nation appointed to bring glory to God. Isa. 41:8-16; 43:10, 21; 44:23; 49:3.

**"YE SEED OF ISRAEL'S CHOSEN RACE,  
YE RANSOMED OF THE FALL,  
HAIL HIM WHO SAVES YOU BY HIS GRACE,  
AND CROWN HIM LORD OF ALL."**

**The End**

# **The Master Plan!**

**(Yes, Virginia, there is a conspiracy!)**

**"Ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall set you free" (John 9:32)**

**by  
Lt.- Col. Gordon Jack Mohr (AUS Ret)**

America is in dire trouble. It doesn't take an expert to realize this. She is reeling under an ever increasing burden of crime, fear, hate, unemployment, federal, state and personal debts, increasing taxes and moral decadence.

A tidal wave of destruction is sweeping over this nation, aided and abetted by many in high positions in politics, the media, finance, education and religion.

Under this sustained pressure which is pounded down our throats every waking moment of the day -Americans are for the most part in retreat. They have withdrawn into a shell of indifference - into a fantasy world of make believe, where truths have become blurred with untruths. Nowhere is this more evident than in America's churches. Even the evangelicals and fundamentalists have been "brainwashed" into aiding and praising the worst enemies of Jesus Christ and His church, elevating them to the position of a Chosen People who can do no wrong, while they destroy the very moral fiber of America.

Today, we see a situation where ever increasing doses of "escapism" are necessary in a desperate effort to close out the hideous reality of what is happening to our nation.

The fabric of our society - the family, the church, the education system and the economy, are fast "coming apart at the seams." Most people are interested in only one thing, "Getting their share of the cake" while the getting is good, and to hell with the future and anyone else who may stand in their way of success.

Our youth, sensing that something is drastically wrong, are desperately seeking some reason to exist. When one out of four pregnancies ends in abortion; when suicide is the number one cause of death in our high school and college age group, one begins to understand the horrible indictment against a society that "stands for nothing, but will stoop to anything!"

Did all these things happen by some strange evolutionary process? Did they just happen, as the liberal intelligentsia state? Or were they created. Did we fall into our national trauma, or were we pushed? What caused the effects we see all about us? These questions must be answered, if we are to find the answer to our problems and save America. Americans must face the truth, no matter how unpleasant it may be. We must be willing to come "face to face with reality." We must face facts as they really are, not as the media, politicians, or our preachers describe them.

A few nights ago, I watched Dr. Jerry Falwell on national TV, as he celebrated 30 years of work in Lynchburg, Virginia. The entire program was taken up with praise for Falwell and what he had done. Then he made some rather stupid remarks. He said: "America is standing on the verge of a great spiritual awakening." This I believe. "The signs are all about us." He went on to say: "Things are going to get better for Christians, as this awakening takes place; prosperity will once again return to this land; unemployment will go." This is an absolute falsehood and Falwell knows it. As the spiritual awakening takes place - and it is going to be an awakening of the awareness of who we are as White Christians. It will be an awakening to the fact that Christians are to blame for what has happened in America and that unless they return to doing things God's way, instead of trying to "do their own thing," this mess will get worse. But let me tell you something with absolute certainty. As Christians awake, persecution of Christians will grow. It will come from the "brainwashed" minions

of Judeo-Christianity, who cannot make up their minds whether they are Christians or Jews.

In Luke 21:9-11, Jesus predicted there would be wars, commotion, great earthquakes such as the world had never seen, famines, pestilence and fearful sights in the heavens. But before these things come, He said: "They (He was speaking about the Jewish leaders) will deliver you up to the synagogues, and into prisons." He clearly said that the persecutors of Christians will be the Jews and you can bet your bottom dollar, that going along with them will be their stooges in the fundamental and evangelical churches.

These catastrophes which we see piling up in America, until we can scarcely keep our heads above the water, did not just happen. They were planned, centuries ago. They were scientifically engineered in great detail. We have become victims of an ingenious plot to destroy our free nation, our White race, and the Christian civilization it has brought to the world. The intelligentsia may scream: "There is no conspiracy!" "But, yes, Virginia, there is one and you better learn about it before it is too late."

This conspiracy is not new. In its modern form it was created by the Jew Adam Weishaupt in Bavaria on May 1, 1776. It was known then as the Order of the Illuminati. In our modern day society it is represented by the Bilderbergers, the Council on Foreign Relations, the Tri-Lateral Commission. Those organizations who want to see America become part of a one world government. Its adherents are fanatical in this desire? Listen to this letter a friend of mine received recently on January 23, 1986.

Dear \_\_\_\_\_

You people are paranoid, it is obvious we can no longer permit your group to exist. We cannot allow the spread of your filthy, immoral Christian beliefs, onto the rest of society and the world. Naturally, you are opposed to world government ... unless it is under your fascist, American imperialism. Who are you to proclaim that the Christian-American way of life is the best way. It is obvious you have not been exposed to the superiority of communist culture. World government and subsequently world peace, cannot come about as reality until American nationalism and imperialism is smashed.

When nationalism is smashed. I will personally be there to fire-bomb your church, burn your Bibles, confiscate your firearms and take away your children and send them to Eastern Bloc schools for re-education as future leaders of the newly formed Soviet Socialist Republic of America. We're taking over this world and you are not man enough to stop us. I am prepared to fight you and all the other enemies of the State.

Sincerely, your enemy

Gregory Paul Brookbank  
Spokane, WA

This my Christian friends, is what you have to look forward to, if this Zionist-Communist conspiracy is successful.

Any intelligent individual should realize, the fallacies in Brookbank's letter, re the superiority of Communism. On at least eighteen major occasions since 1917, when the Soviet Union has been on the verge of economic collapse, it has been this "terrible imperialist" country, the U.S.A., using your tax dollars, that has put them on their feet. It has been proven that they cannot even feed their people without our help, yet obviously this man believes the Communist brainwashing he has received.

Today, the conspirators at International level, are being aided in this country by Communism, Socialism, Liberalism, the National Council of Churches, Zionism and some forms of Freemasonry.

In order for us to understand what is taking place, we must grasp the reality of two statements made by two world-famous personages. Disraeli, the British Prime Minister during the reign of Queen Victoria, a Jew himself, once said: "The world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those not behind the scenes."

President Franklin Delano Roosevelt, one of the major conspirators, once said: "If it happens in politics, you can bet it was planned that way in some smoke filled room." In other words, it does not happen by accident!

What we see happening, is the unfolding of a cold-blooded, systematic destruction of the American Dream. It is the fulfillment of a plan forged in the dusty corridors of Babylon, over 500 years before the time of Christ.

The Master Plan has been in the British Museum in London since 1906, but it is rarely available to the public. It is too dangerous for the rank and file members of society to see.

The leaders of this movement have accepted the Luciferean doctrine of men like Adam Weishaupt, and Albert Pike, both much honored in the circles of world Freemasonry. These men worship at the throne of Satan himself. They acknowledge the authority of no one except their supreme leader. While many who are in places of political power may have pledged their allegiance to America, even with their hands on the Holy Bible - they give their loyalty to no nation. They arm and divide people; finance both sides in wars; they are the moving force behind world terrorism and they control the vast criminal underground organizations of the world, from which they siphon off unbelievable amounts of wealth.

At the root of all these problems, foreign, domestic, economic and spiritual, lies the tremendous power of world Jewry, operating under the guise of International Zionism.

In spite of all attempts by well known electronic evangelists such as Jerry Falwell, Jimmy Swaggart, and Pat Robinson, to whitewash these "sons of Satan," (Christ's words not mine, see John 8:44), these men indoctrinate millions of gullible Christians each week with their obvious falsehood such as the "Jews are God's Chosen people," yet these men know full well, that International Zionism, stands at the head of the class as far as hatred of Christianity is concerned.

Communism is and always has been a "confidence trick" used by world Jewry to acquire a nation's wealth by pretending to nationalize it for the benefit of the working class. But Communist leaders make no attempt to hide the fact that when power is in their hands, the workers are far worse off than anything they suffered under Nationalism.

The former Jewish Communist dictator of Hungary, Matyas Rahaski, for instance, had the sole gentile in his government, a man named Laslo Rajh. But he was hanged on order of Rahaski for alleged "anti-Semitism." (This is the same kind of law the Anti-Defamation League of the Jewish B'nai B'rith is pushing for in the U.S. Notice how in every article which deals with "right wing" patriotic groups, the A.D.L. is always religiously quoted. They have become government advisor to the U.S. Justice Department.) Most gentile stooges of Communism have been eliminated as soon as the Communists get into power and I would venture to say that men like Falwell, Swaggart and Robinson would not last long if the Zionist-Communist clique ever took over in America. All their "playing footsies" with the Zionists would be conveniently forgotten.

When men like Falwell and Swaggart offer false assurance to their listeners, they are leading them to deliberate destruction. Prosperity will never come to America as long as the "International Jewish money changers" are allowed to operate in our National Temple. The time for a thorough housecleaning is far past. When Christians once learn the truth about who they are, and their responsibilities, then God has promised to act on our behalf. (See 2 Chron. 7:14). Until that time, He has said that He does not even "hear our prayers," (Isa. 59:1, 2).

The Jews, down through the ages have been noted for their genius at salesmanship. In every country taken over by Communism, it has been this group of people who have been in the forefront of

"selling the worker's hell of Communism," to the gullible working man, as a "worker's paradise."

How can Communism ever become a "working man's dictatorship", when it is run by the wealthy internationalists of Zionism? When as in Russia today, over 90% of the Politburo are Jews? When virtually all the high ranking military men in Russia today are Jews? When the head of the national police force, the KGB is a Jew. Men like General of Police Anathi Ivanovich Lazarov; Deputy General of Disinformation, V. R. Sitnikov; N. A. Korsnihov, Director of the KGB Illegal Operations and on and on. When ex-Soviet diplomat Theodore Butenko, fled Romania in 1938, he described Communism bluntly to the "GIORNALE D'ITALIA." "The Communists have promised to give the industries, mines, etc. to the workers and make them the masters of the country. But in reality, never has the working man suffered such privation as those suffered under Socialism.

In place of the former capitalists, a new 'bourgeoisie' have been formed, composed 100% of Jews."

In a Republic, such as the United States was meant to be, the Jewish lust for maximum profit was hindered by the formation of Labor Unions. But as the country began to be turned into a Democracy and now into a semi-socialist State, the functions of the labor unions are not to protect the worker, but to control them. This fits into the Zionist-Communist plan to perfection.

Today, without fail, wherever you see a world peace movement, either among the working class, or in the perverted churches of Christendom, you will find Communist infiltration, always Jewish led. Many years ago, in the 1920 and 30's this movement to subvert the churches was begun in one of the most prestigious seminaries in the country, UNION THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY in New York, headed at that time by Dr. Harry F. Ward, a dedicated communist. According to FBI informants, as many as 50,000 communist oriented preachers went out from this school to contaminate the pulpits of America.

There are many "brainwashed" ministers in America who seem to believe that Communism would be preferable to another war. They are absolute fools, as any study of communist history will prove! Yet, in spite of the knowledge we have through example, the National Council of Churches, in 1969, drew up a plan for the surrender of the United States in case we got in a war with the Soviet Union, before the first Soviet bomb exploded on American soil. Their watchword was the nauseating cry: "It's better to be red, than dead!" With this kind of leadership in our major denominational churches, what chance do the parishioners have of learning the truth about this Satanic monster?

In the evangelical and fundamental churches, the people are being led astray by two monstrous lies. The one is the Judeo-Christian teaching that the people Jesus called "Children of Satan," (Matt. 8:44) are the Chosen People of the Bible and the Jewish "fairy-tale" called the RAPTURE THEORY, which neutralizes good Christian soldiers by saying to them in effect. "You have nothing to worry about if you're saved. Jesus will come back and take you to be with Him before things get too bad!" This teaching is a subversion of Scripture truth. Yet these "brainwashed" people cling to it as though it came from the mouth of our Lord Himself. If you really want to know what will happen before our Lord's return study His own words regarding it in Matthew 24 and Luke 21. There is not a hint here of anything such as a RAPTURE of Christians. However, Jesus does say to Christians, not Jews: "Then shall they (He was speaking about the Jewish authorities at this point), deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake." (Matt. 24:9). In Luke 21:12 He is even more specific as to whom the persecutors will be, as He says: "But before all these (wars, famines, pestilence, earthquakes, etc.), they (Jews) shall lay hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the SYNAGOGUES, and into prisons ..." (Emphasis mine. Ask yourself who worships in synagogues. There is only one people, the Jews). How Christians can believe they are going to be different from all Christians that have gone before them, and escape this Jewish persecution, calls for a tremendous ego which in itself is decidedly anti-Christian.

Whenever Communism seeks to take over a country, they always seek to disarm them through "Peace Offensives." This is best illustrated by a speech made by Dmitri Manualisky in 1947. He

was then Under Secretary of Military and Political Affairs of the United Nations. He said: "We (USSR) will offer them (the Free World), unheard of concessions and the capitalist nations, stupid and decadent, will leap at the chance to be our friends; they will be willing to cooperate in their own destruction. Then when their guard is down and they have gone to sleep, we will smash them with our clenched fist." This has been Communist doctrine since the very beginning and it has never changed. Over and over again they have reiterated the doctrine: "We will never have to fight against them, because they will collapse from within." This collapse will be a planned Zionist tragedy.

The Apostle Paul, writing about the "day of the Lord," put it in words which apply to America's present situation, when he said in 1st Thessalonians 5:3, "For when they shall say, Peace and safety, then sudden destruction cometh upon them."

Today, the churches of the National Council of Churches and many of the Roman Catholic faith, are in the forefront of what has popularity been called the preaching of "Liberation Theology." This is Zionist-Communist doctrine pure and simple and is in direct contradiction to the teachings of Christ. Along with this they have started the "Sanctee, Movement," which is aiding tens of thousands of illegal aliens to enter the United States, many of them known enemy agents, under the guise of refugees. Yet these are the same churches who harp on the theme of Romans 13:1 - "Let every soul be subject to the higher powers. For there is no power but of God ..." They tell their brainwashed people that this means they must obey the government no matter what it does.

Yet on the other hand, they deliberately break the law through their "Sanctuary Movement." We are probably dealing with the worst religious hypocrites in the world's history.

Last year a leader in the South Vietnamese community admitted that possibly as many as half of the 640,000 Vietnamese refugees in this country are Viet Cong. The Roman Catholic Church in Oklahoma, which had been responsible for tens of thousands of these refugees coming to America, admitted publicly that many of them came to America, not to gain freedom, but because they could get government welfare. These are also part of the "plague of locusts" Joel wrote about.

Have you ever wondered why down through the years, from World War I to the present, the nations of Christendom (more commonly called the Free World,) have spent hundreds of billions of dollars on wars which killed off their own white people? A little study will show you that in every one of those wars the life of International Jewry was at stake and they were the only ones who benefitted from them. If we as a Christian nation can spend that amount of money on a people who hate our Christian philosophy and our Christ, why is it that we will not spend the same kind of money to halt unemployment, and keep our small businessmen and farmers on a sound business basis? Why do our bankers give huge loans to countries like the Israeli and the Third World nations who hate our guts, at low interest rates, when they charge the maximum interest rates to our farmers and businessmen?

You should know the answer if you are honest and are looking for it. War has always put gold into the pockets of the International Jews. Many years ago, following the Civil War, one of their top rabbis said: "Wars are the Jews harvests; for with them we kill off the Christians and get control of their gold. We have already killed 100 million of them and the end is not yet." This was before the holocausts of World War I and II.

In 1939, 400 world financiers held over 98% of the world's wealth under their control. Of these, over 90% were Jews. At this time, they owned over \$25-billion worth of gold. If the rest of the world had copied the economics of "pre-war" Germany and coined their own money, they would have never gone broke. But when the United States tried to do this under the leadership of Abraham Lincoln in 1865, he was murdered by the Internationalists.

So using clever Jewish salesmanship, the Internationalists convinced the world that Adolf Hitler was a monster who must be stopped to save civilization. That since he meant to conquer the world, he must be stopped at all costs, and once again we were at war with our German brethren, this time killing over nine million of them.

Today we stand in similar circumstances. There are great masses of food and raw materials available in the world, but the nations of Christendom do not have enough money or gold to make them available to the rest. Why is this, when we have been the most productive. It is because the white Christian stooges of Christendom, the true Israelite people, were conned into voting for their own destruction. Led by their pastors, who had been poisoned in the seminaries, often by Jewish professors, they went into the Zionist camp in direct defiance of the Word of God, they said they followed. They "loved the Lord with their mouth, while they supported His enemies with their money and actions."

But to further the problem, these same men diluted the "true Gospel of Christianity," by a counterfeit religion which has popularity been called "Judeo-Christianity." This religion is now taught in the majority of American churches and so well have the enemy done their dirty work, that when you try and expose them, you immediately become the enemy of the Christians you are trying to save.

While our pastors thunder the words of 2 Corinthians 6:14, "Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers," and those of 2 John 11 - "Neither bid them God speed; for he that biddeth them God speed, becomes partakers of their evil deeds," they join hand in hand with the vics.people who call their Lord and Master an "illegitimate bastard." It is the leaders of Christianity, those "wolves in sheep's clothing" who have led their people into the trap of Judeo-Christianity.

Whatever view you may hold of Adolf Hitler, and he is not one of my favorite historical characters for number of reasons; in all honesty he did one tremendous thing for Germany, he put a brake on the Jewish control which was strangling pre-war Germany. In fact, he kept Germany from becoming a Second Russia.

What do the Internationalists have to say about themselves? Unbelievably, - unless you understand their way of thinking - they brag about what they are doing, while screaming "anti-Semitism" against anyone who says the same things about them.

Max Nordrow, a German Zionist leader during WW I stated in THE JEWISH WORLD; "We are neither German, English or French. We are Jews and your Christian mentality is not ours.

THE JEWISH COURIER, Jan 17, 1924 stated: "Jews may adopt the customs and language of the countries where they live; but they will never become part of the native population."

Dr. Oscar Levy, a well-known Jewish writer, in the preface to his book THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION, said: "...we (Jews) are today nothing else but the world's seducers, its destroyers, its incendiaries, its executioners."

We hear so much about the Jewish "holocaust" of World War II, which we know from documentary evidence has been greatly exaggerated, but which is nevertheless constantly shoved down our throats by the Jewish controlled media. Yet few Christian pastors or leaders have the "spiritual guts" to tell the truth about the holocausts which have been brought on the Christian world through Jewish influence. Seldom will a Jew speak up about Jewish cruelty in any critical manner. Probably two of the most outspoken have been Dr. Benjamin Freedman who spent his life and fortune fighting Zionism and Dr. Alfred Lilenthal, a well-known Jewish diplomat and author who wrote a monumental book titled THE ZIONIST CONNECTION. On page 286 of this book he says: "The famed author (James Michener), a strong protagonist for Israel and equally anti-Palestinian, ludicrously presented Israel as a land of faith, although more than 60% of its population was either atheistic or agnostic.

"In the filming of ISRAEL: A SEARCH FOR FAITH, Michener continually misled his viewers not only by invariably using Zionism, the national movement, interchangeably with Judaism, the faith, but by conveniently substituting the country Israel for the people of Israel. He equated Hebrew, Israelite, Judean, Jew, and Israeli as one, so as to draw a continuity for Jews from 2000 years B.C. to date. Everyone watching Michener was led to believe there has always been an Israel, and by

implication that the Zionists have every right to hold onto this land (Palestine). But in fact, aside from the 250-odd years the Kingdom of Israel existed in the 8th Century B.C., there was no entity called Israel in the Middle East until 1948."

On page 406 he says: "Americans who have recently shown how sensitive they are to the threats to their privacy and liberties when CIA wiretapping and spying was revealed, have never been told about the building of what might be called the Jewish Gestapo or the largest non-government spy system functioning in the Western hemisphere." He was referring to the Anti-Defamation League of the Jewish B'nai B'rith.

In his startling book **FACTS ARE FACTS**, the Christianized Jew, Dr. Benjamin Freedman says: "The confusion of the average Christian comes from the action of the clergy. Confusion creates doubt! Doubt brings loss of confidence! Loss of confidence brings loss of interest!

"There need be no confusion in the minds of Christians concerning the fundamentals of the faith. It would not exist if the clergy were not 'aiding and abetting' their worst enemies. Many clergymen are their (Zionists) allies, without realizing it, while others have become deliberate "male prostitutes" to their cause. (I believe Falwell and Swaggart fit into this category.)

"When Christians see their leaders in retreat, which can only bring defeat, they are confused and afraid. To stop this surrender, the clergy **MUST** make an about face immediately and take a stand against the invisible and intangible ideological war which is subversively being waged against the Christian faith."

In another place in this same book he says: "As Christians learn how self-styled Jews have spent millions of dollars to manufacture the 'Jewish myth' for Christian consumption and that they have done this for economic and political advantage, you will see a tremendous explosion against the Jews. Right thinking Jewish leaders are worried about this, since they see it coming."

He goes on to say: "The guidance and control of America has gravitated into the hands of those least worthy of trusteeship. One of their most notable achievements, has been the making of 'male prostitutes' who do the dirty work for them.

"A 'male prostitute' is a male who offers the facilities of his anatomy from the neck up, to anyone who is willing to pay the price, exactly as a female prostitute of the same species offers her body from the waist down. Thousands of these 'pseudo-Christian' male prostitutes are circulating in all walks of life, pandering to evil propaganda for monetary profit and political power."

Since that day in Persia. about 500 B.C. when 75,000 Persians were massacred by the Jews, until the present time in the Middle East. the Jews have been the greatest murderers of all time. It's no wonder that Jesus told their leaders in Matthew 23:35 - "that upon you (Jew's) may come ALL the righteous blood shed upon the earth...!"

Today. Whether you want to accept this truth or not. world Zionism is in the forefront of the attack against White Christian civilization and the benefits it has brought to mankind.

When you realize that the Jew' is taught in his most holy book. the TALMUD. that you as a Christian are an "animal." (BABA MEZIA, p. 144b): and that a Jew may lawfully cheat a non-Jew (Baba Kamma, 113b): and that "all property of other nations belongs to the Jewish nation, who consequently is entitled to seize upon it without any scruples," (CHOSEN HAMISPHAT. 348): then you can understand why they act as they do and why the Apostle Paul said of them: Who hath both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets. and have persecuted us (Christians): and **THEY PLEASE NOT GOD, AND ARE CONTRARY TO ALL MEN,**" (1st Thessalonians 2:15 - The emphasis is mine!)

Today, most people are reluctant to speak about "race." It seems as though it is perfectly all right for a Black man to believe that "Black is beautiful!" but when a White person expresses pride in race, they are immediately labeled a "racist." But "race" is and has always been one of the most important issues in world history and we will be destroyed unless we take cognizance of this fact. The

downfall of World Zionism-Jewry will take place when the Aryan (White) people of the world once again become "race conscious." This is why Disraeli, the British Prime Minister of Britain during the time of Queen Victoria, said: "The question of race is the secret of the history of the world."

The Jews brag that they will remake the world through Communism. The Jewish author Lewis Brown, in his book HOW STRANGE OF GOD!, stated: "We intend to remake the Gentiles...what the communists are now doing in Russia.

In 1917, America went to war to "make the world safe for democracy." Then in 1941, we again entered a Jewish made war to give the Jews a homeland in Palestine, which was stolen from its rightful owners, the Arabs. Now we are standing on the verge of World War [II], to bring America into the Zionist-Communist camp. In none of the preceding wars has America gained anything of value. Everything of value was realized by International Jewry.

The Jewish Rabbi Lee J. Levinger, wrote in his book FOLK AND FAITH: "Is it any wonder American G.I.'s in Europe are called 'Gentile idiots'? This expresses the stupidity of the Gentiles who fight each other for our (Jews) benefit and who have never in 2000 years fought a battle for ourselves."

But White Christians are waking up? A rumbling growl is coming from the "sleeping giant." The day of reckoning is close at hand. Let the Jews in America, who put Israel before their allegiance to the United States tremble in their shoes and let the Zionist prostitutes in our churches and politics stay awake nights for fear of the retribution which has been long in coming . It will!

I have never been one of those "hot heads" who say: "Kill them all!" because I believe God meant what He said when He wrote: "Vengeance is mine, I will repay!" (Romans 12:19). But He also spoke words conveniently forgotten by most ministers of the Gospel, found in Luke 19:27, when He said: "But those mine ENEMIES, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither and slay them before me." (I didn't speak those words, they came from the lips of the Son of God, who you Christians claim to worship.)

My Christian friend, you better believe God when He says: "Be not deceived, God is not mocked; for whatsoever a man (or nation) sows; that shall he (it) also reap." (Galatians 6:7) and that goes for you as a Christian and for those who are trying to destroy Christianity.

American Christians who take the time to study for themselves, without listening to the words of some preacher who has been "brainwashed" in a seminary, know that it has been the Jew who has organized and directed Black hatred against White Americans. But the Blacks are beginning to wake up too. There are Jews who feel: "So what! Let the gentiles hate us, as long as we are in control." But these may very well wake up soon to a situation they no longer control.

Former Ambassador James W. Gerard, spoke a great truth when he stated in the New York Times, October 8, 1934: "If the American people ever get the idea that the Jewish race and Communism are synonymous, there is a possibility of a program in the United States that will make those of the Czar look like a small parade."

You Jews with a bit of intelligence better wake up and see where your leaders are taking you!

You Christians who have become so brainwashed by your Judeo-Christian propaganda, look at history, I dare you and see where Judaism has taken others. If you refuse to believe me and label me as "anti-Semite," so be it but look at Jewish writers and see why they call you "morons," and "mongrels," and refer to your Lord Jesus Christ as an "illegitimate bastard born out of wedlock." These same Jewish writers openly brag that in the last 2000 years, less than 1% of their race has inter-married with the gentiles - yet they are in the forefront of pushing mongrelization between Blacks and Whites - ask yourself, why?

Ask yourself why Jews have always been in the forefront of liberalizing immigration laws, which have flooded this country with the world's undesireables at our expense. It was from the home front of Communism - Russia that millions of Jews flocked to the United States. They did not go to their

homeland in Palestine. but to the "promised land" of America. They were like the "swarm of locusts" prophesied in Joel 1.

But thanks be to God, regardless of what you may believe, God has promised to restore His land (America not Palestine) and if His people will but straighten out their hearts and follow Him (See Joel 2:18-27).

The Jews have always destroyed every country which has accepted them; just check the historical record. They have not been persecuted because they are Jews, but because they have always persisted in carrying out the diabolical plot of Zionism and Judaism, which calls for a world wide Jewish dictatorship.

Have you ever wondered why most Jews refuse to live in the Israeli State in Palestine? One Jewish leader said: "America is our Promised Land!" It is because the Jews are a "parasite" people who cannot practice "anti-Gentilism" in a Jewish State. They must have "non-Jews" to live off.

But the time has come, when you as a White Christian MUST make up your mind. Either we will break out from the bondage of world Jewry or we will become their total slaves. More and more in the controlled media of America, we see the term ZOG (Zionist Occupational Government). This is true symbolism, for America has been under their alien control for at least fifty years, no matter whether Republicans or Democrats were in Washington. We have been living under an alien government.

Now is the time for us to rise up and break these chains of bondage. Now is the time when true Christians must echo the words of Patrick Henry when he said: "I know not what course others may take; but as for me, GIVE ME LIBERTY OR GIVE ME DEATH!"

Will you join in a Crusade to deliver America from foreign bondage? Then the first step you must take is to get into a right relationship with our king; Jesus the Christ. He has promised that if His people "which are called by His name, will humble themselves, and pray and seek His face; then will He hear from heaven, and will forgive our sins, and WILL HEAL OUR LAND."

This is the first step! The second is that when we know the truth, armed with the strength which can only come from our God, we will go on victory in His name.

**HAIL HIS VICTORY!!!**

**The End**

# THE MIND SLAVES!

by

Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr (AUS, Ret.)



## THE MIND SLAVES!

I have just finished reading one of the most frightening books I have ever read. It was frightening, not because of its plot; not because of its suspense, but because it is a true story of what is happening right here in these United States. It is a story of what is being prepared for you, from authentic sources.

This story was first written as a "Top Secret" Operations Research Technical Manual, TM-SW7905.1, titled SILENT WEAPONS FOR QUIET WARS - (An introductory programming manual.) I understand this is only one of a series of training manuals which was written for Government Agents in May of 1979. The other Manuals will be forthcoming.

Because of its technical contents, it will be difficult for the layman to understand. I am only going to give you excerpts from the Manual. You can order the complete manual from THE AMERICAN SUNBEAM, Duverus Building, Seligman, Missouri 65745. The price is \$4.00 for a paper bound copy. You should have this in your library and most certainly should share it with your concerned friends. The other, apathetic, brainwashed one's will probably think you have "lost your mind" and should be sent to some mental institution. I can assure you that such is not the case. Already, Americans are far down the path towards one-world totalitarian control. It is explained in this

manual.

This will be a reproduction only of the more obvious parts; the one's you need to know about in order to protect yourself and your family from those who would enslave you. Your skeptical friends may want to believe this manual is a hoax. I wish it were. I can assure you it is the genuine thing. It has been authenticated by four different technical writers for Military Intelligence. One has just retired; one is still employed as an Electronics Engineer by the Federal Government and has access to this entire series of Training Manuals. One is in Hawaii and has the highest security in Naval Intelligence and another is now teaching at a university and has worked with Central Intelligence for a number of years.

The manuscript was delivered to the editorial offices of THE AMERICAN SUNBEAM by an unknown person. The document was not stolen, and it was not obtained by any dishonest method. The National Security of the United States will not be effected by the facts I will discuss and which will be detailed in the Manual itself.

Just as the Editors of THE AMERICAN SUNBEAM felt morally bound to reveal the contents of this Manual, so I feel morally bound to give you a resume of the Manual and urge you to get it from the Duverus Publishing Company.

This Manual needs to be distributed to concerned Americans by the hundreds of thousands, so that they will understand more concerning the "war which has been declared against them." They will need to properly identify this enemy, separate themselves from it and allow God to have His way in destroying it, without destroying His people in the process.

My appreciation goes to Delamer Duverus, the Editor of THE AMERICAN SUNBEAM, for giving me permission to print this pamphlet and for the courageous manner in which he has stood up against our enemy.

## SECURITY

It is impossible to discuss the social engineering of a society on a national or worldwide scale, without implying that there are extensive objectives of social control and destruction of human life, i.e., slavery and Genocide. (See for example Global Plan 2000.)

Information such as this must of necessity be kept from public scrutiny, since otherwise, it might be recognized as a formal declaration of domestic war.

Whenever any person or group of persons in a position of great power, and without the full knowledge and consent of the public. uses such knowledge and methodology for economic conquest - it must be understood that a state of domestic warfare exists between said person or group of persons. and the public.

You (the students for whom this handbook was written) have qualified for this project because of your ability to look at human society, with cold objectivity, and yet analyze and discuss your observations and conclusions with others of similar intellectual capacity, without the loss of discretion or humility.

The solution of today's problems requires an approach which is ruthlessly candid, with no apologizing over religious, moral, or cultural values.

This manual marks the 25th Anniversary of the Third World War, called the "Quiet War, which is being conducted using subjective biological warfare, fought with "silent weapons."

This is a resume of a book which contains an introductory description of this war, its strategies, and its weaponry.

---

**May 1979**  
**FM 74-1120**  
**HISTORICAL INTRODUCTION**

This portion of the Manual will contain quotations from the Field Manual. These will be written in quotes. There will be comments by the Editor, Brig. Gen. Jack Mohr, Christian Patriot's Defense League.

"Silent weapon technology has evolved from Operations Research (O.R.), a strategic and tactical methodology developed under the military management in England during World War II. The original purpose of O.R. was to study the strategic and tactical problems of air and land defense, with the objective of effective use of limited military resources against foreign enemies.

"It was soon recognized by those in positions of power, that the same methods might be useful for totally controlling a society. But better tools were needed.

"Social engineering (the analysis and automation of a society) requires the correlation (placing in a mutual relationship) of great amounts of constantly changing economic information (data), so a high speed computerized data processing system which could race ahead of the society and predict when society would arrive for capitulation, became vitally necessary.

With the recent inventions of the electronic computer in 1946; the simplex method of linear programming in 1947, and the invention of the transistor in 1948, those in positions of power strongly suspected that it was possible for them to control the whole world with the push of a button."

This idea of world control is not new, since it has been preached and avidly sought for ages. The PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION, which first came on the world scene in the early Twentieth Century and which were vehemently denied by World Zionism as a forgery; nevertheless show us a program for world control, which has gained strength with every passing decade.

It covers such facets of life as:

1. - Protocol 1 says: "Every man aims at power, everyone would like to be a dictator.. What restrains the beasts of prey who call themselves men? In the beginning of the structure of society they were subjected to brutal blind forces: afterwards to law, which is the same force only disguised. We draw the conclusion that by the law, right lies in force." This same Talmudic idea is carried over in the Communist textbook PSYCHOPOLITICS on Page 30: "Obedience is the result of force - concurrent with force is brutality. If you would have obedience you must have no compromise with humanity..."
2. - "It is indispensable for our purposes that wars be fought on economic grounds..."
3. - "The pivots - the kings and presidents on their thrones - are hemmed in by their representatives, who play the fool, distraught by their own uncontrolled and irresponsible power.
4. - "The goyim (non-Jew) have lost the habit of thinking unless prompted by the suggestions of our specialists."
5. - "It is indispensable for us to undermine all faith, to tear out of the minds of the goyim the very principle of the Godhead, and the spirit, and to put in its place arithmetical calculations and. material needs."

6. - "In order to put public opinion in our hands, we must bring it into a state of bewilderment by giving expression from all sides to many contradictory opinions.. this will suffice to make the goyim lose their heads in labyrinth and come to see that the best way is to have no opinion of any kind in the matter of politics."

7. - "At the proper time, we the law givers, shall execute judgment and sentence, we shall slay and we shall spare. We will rule by force.. the weapons in our hands will be limitless ambitions, burning greediness, merciless vengeance. hatreds and malice."

8.- "We must have everyone vote "without distinction of class and qualifications, In order to establish an absolute majority... in this way we will destroy the goyim."

9. - Freedom is the right to do what the law allows ... the laws will abolish or create only that which is desirable for us, according to our programme.

10. - "The Press serves to excite and inflame those passions which are needed for our purpose ... Not one single announcement will, reach. the public without. our control."

These are but a few of the principles for world government control, as laid down in this destructive document which world Jewry says is a fake. Now we have this new Government Training Manual, saying essentially the same thing.

"In 1948, the Rockefeller Foundation got in on the ground floor by making a four year grant to Harvard College, funding an economic research project for the study of the structure of American economy. A year later, in 1949, the U.S. Air Force joined in."

"In 1952, when the original grant period expired a high level meeting of the elite was held to determine the next phase of social operations research. The Harvard project had yielded fruit that suggested the feasibility of economic (social) engineering. (STUDIES IN THE STRUCTURE OF THE AMERICAN ECONOMY, by Wassily Leontief, Intl. Sciences Press, Inc., White Plains, N.Y.)

"The 'Quiet War' was quietly declared by the international elite at a meeting held in 1954, although it would be thirteen years later that the weapons system of the conspirators would be revealed."

## **Political Introduction**

"In 1954 it was well recognized by those in positions of authority that it was only a matter of time, only a few decades, before the general public would be able to grasp and upset their cradle of power, since the very elements of the new silent weapon technology were as accessible for a public weapon technology, as they were for the private utopia. The issue became one of dominance, revolving around the subject of the energy sciences."

## **ENERGY**

"Energy is recognized as the key to all activity on earth. Natural science is the study of the sources and control of this energy and social science, expressed in economics, is the study of the sources and control of social energy. Both are bookkeeping systems. Therefore the bookkeeper can be king, if the public is kept ignorant of the methodology of the bookkeeping."

"Science is a means to an end. The means Is knowledge. The end is control- Beyond this lies only one issue: 'Who will be the beneficiary?'

"This was the primary issue of concern to the nation's elite in 1954. While so-called moral issues were raised, it was agreed that a nation or world or people who will not use their intelligence are no better than animals who do not have intelligence. Such a people are mere beasts of burden and steaks on the table by choice and consent."

CONSEQUENTLY: In the interests of future world order, peace, and tranquility, it was decided to privately wage a 'quiet war' against the American public with the ultimate objective of permanently shifting the natural and social energy (wealth) of the undisciplined and irresponsible many into the hands of the self-disciplined, responsible and WORTHY few. (You can easily guess who these were to be - ED.)

"In order to implement this objective, it was necessary to create, secure and apply new weapons, which as it turned out, were a class of weapons so subtle and sophisticated in their principle of operation and public appearance, as to win for themselves the title -'silent weapons.'"

"The objectives of the magnates of capital (banking) and the industries, is the establishment of an economy which is totally predictable and manipulable."

In order to achieve this, the low class elements of the society MUST be brought under TOTAL CONTROL, i.e., they must be house-broken, trained and assigned a yoke and long term social duties from a very early age, before they have an opportunity to question the propriety of the matter.

In order to achieve this conformity, the lower class family unit must be disintegrated by a process of increasing preoccupation of the parents and the establishment of government operated day care centers for the occupationally orphaned children.

Notice how this dovetails in with the Communist plan as seen in PSYCHOPOLITICS, Page 27 - "Under the saccharine guise of assistance to them (youth), rigorous child labor laws are the best means to deny a child any right in the society. By refusing to let him earn, by forcing him into unwanted dependence upon a grudging parent, by making certain in other channels that the parent is never in other than economic stress, the child can be driven in his teens into revolt and delinquency will occur." P. 41 "By attacking the character and morals of Man himself and by bringing about, through contamination of youth, a general degraded feeling, command of the populace is facilitated to a very marked degree." P. 43 - "The educational programs of Psychopolitics must, at every hand, seek out the levels of youth who will become leaders in the country's future, and educate them into a belief in the animalistic nature of man. This must be made fashionable. They must be taught above all things, that the salvation of Man is to be found only in his thorough adjustment to this environment."

"The quality of education given to the lower classes must be of the poorest sort. so that the moat of ignorance isolating the inferior class from the superior class remains incomprehensible to the inferior class. With such a handicap, even the bright lower class individuals have little hope of extricating themselves from their assigned lot for life. This form of slavery is essential to maintaining some measure of social order. peace. and tranquility for the upper ruling class."

## **DESCRIPTIVE INTRODUCTION OF THE SILENT WEAPON**

"Everything expected from an ordinary weapon is expected from the silent weapon, except its manner of functioning."

"The 'silent weapon' shoots situations instead of bullets; it is propelled by data processing, instead of an explosion; it originates from bits of data, rather than grains of gunpowder; it comes from a computer, rather than a gun; it is operated by a computer operator instead of a marksman; it is under the orders of a banking magnate instead of a military officer."

"The 'silent weapon' makes no obvious explosive noises causes no obvious physical or mental injuries, and does not interfere with one's daily social life."

"Yet it does make an unmistakable "noise", causes unmistakable physical and mental damage, and unmistakably interferes with daily social life. These symptoms are easily discernible to a trained observer, who knows what to look for."

"The general public cannot understand this weapon and therefore cannot believe they are being attacked and subdued by it."

"The public may" feel instinctively that something is very wrong, but because of the technical nature of the silent weapon. the cannot express their feelings iii a rational way, or handle the problem with their intelligence. Because of this. they do not know' how to cry for help, or how to associate themselves with others for mutual protection."

'When a silent ss capon is applied gradually to the public, the public adjusts/adapts to its presence and learns to tolerate its encroachment on their lives, until the pressure becomes so great that they 'crack up.'"

"This makes the silent weapon a type of biological. warfare. It attacks the vitality, of the individuals of a society by knowing, understanding, manipulating, and attacking their sources of natural and social energy, and their physical, mental, and emotional strengths and weaknesses."

## **Theoretical Introduction**

"Mayer Amschel Rothschild, the International Jewish Banking magnate once said: 'Give me control over a nation's currency, and I care not who makes its laws.'

"Today's silent weapons technology is an outgrowth of a simple idea discovered, expressed, and effectively applied by this quotation. Mr. Rothschild discovered the missing passive component of economic theory known as ECONOMIC INDUCTANCE. He did not think of his discovery in these 20th Century terms, and mathematical analysis had to wait for the Second Industrial Revolution and the invention of the electronic computer. before it could be effectively applied to world economics."

"What Mr. Rothschild discovered was the basis principle of POWER, influence and control over people as applied to economics. That principle is: "when you assume the appearance of power, people soon give it to you.

"Rothschild discovered that currency or deposit loan accounts had the required appearance of power that could be used to induce people into surrendering their real wealth in exchange for greater wealth. They would put -up real collateral in exchange for a loan of promissory notes. Rothschild soon found that he could issue more notes than he had backing for, as long as he had someone's stock of gold as a persuader to show his customers. He loaned his promissory notes to individuals and governments. These created overconfidence. Then he would make money scarce, tighten control of the system, and collect the collateral through the obligation of contracts. The cycle was then repeated - These same pressures could be used to ignite war, where he would control the availability of currency and determine who would win the war. The government which agreed to give him control of its economic system got his support. Collection of debts was guaranteed by economic aid to the enemy of the debtor. The profit made from this scheme, made Rothschild the wealthiest man in the world. He found that public greed would allow currency to be printed by government order beyond the limits (inflation) of backing in precious metals or the production of goods and services (gross national product.)"

## **APPARENT CAPITAL AS "PAPER" INDUCTOR**

"In this economic structure, credit, presented as a pure circuit element called "currency", has the appearance of capital, but is in fact, negative capital."

"While it has the appearance of service, it is in fact indebtedness or debt. The total goods and services represents real capital called the Gross National Product, and currency may be printed up to this level and still represent economic balance; but currency printed beyond this level is subtractive (having the power to subtract) and represents the introduction of what is known as 'economic inductance,' which is merely the introduction of notes of indebtedness."

"War became the balancing of the system by killing the true creditors (the public) and falling back on whatever was left of the resources of nature and the regeneration of these forces."

"Rothschild had discovered that currency gave him the power to rearrange the economic structure to his own advantage, and to shift the economy into a position which would cause the greatest economic instability. (This was what brought about control of American economics by the International Banking Group known as the Federal Reserve System in 1913 - ED.)

"The final key to world economic control had to wait until there was sufficient data and high speed equipment to keep a close watch on the economic oscillation created by price shocking and excess paper energy credits. We have this now!"

"It is interesting to note, that ECONOMICS is only a social extension of a natural energy system. Since energy is the key to all activity on earth, it follows that in order to attain a monopoly of energy, raw materials, goods, and services and to establish a world system of slave labor, it is necessary to have a first strike capability in the field of economics."

"The conspirators realized that in order to achieve world sovereignty. they must have absolute first knowledge of the science of controlling economic factors and that the world economics must be engineered by them. They believe that the gullible public will not make either the logical or mathematical connection between economics and other energy sciences or learn to apply this knowledge."

"They realize that from new knowledge coming from computers in private use, people will begin to understand their plan for world conquest. So they depend on their control of the media, by subversive education and keeping the public distracted with matters of no real importance." (Could this be one of the reasons for America's obsession with sports and entertainment?)

"In the Communist textbook PSYCHOPOLITICS, P. 16, we read: "In a nation under conquest such as America, our slow and stealthy approach need take advantage only of cycles of booms and depressions inherent in Capitalist nations (caused by the ruling elite, as we have seen) in order to assert more and more strong control over individual wills.. The masses must come at last to believe that only excessive taxation of the rich can relieve them of the burdensome leisure class and can be brought to accept such a thing as the income tax, which is a Marxist principle, smoothly slid into the Capitalist framework in 1913, even though the basic law of the United States forbade it."

The Communist (Internationalist) agent skilled in economics has as his task the suborning of tax agencies and their personnel to create the maximum disturbance and chaos and the passing of laws adapted to our purpose.

"It is not possible for me to reproduce here the scientific diagrams and formulas shown in this Field Manual. If you are interested, I would suggest that you obtain the original from the Duverus Publishing Company."

The problem with stabilizing the economy in America is that we have devolved into a Welfare State where there is too much greed, aided by too much population. This creates a situation where there are not enough true resources to handle the needs of the population. The social-welfare system which we see in operation in this country is nothing more than an open-ended credit balance system which creates a false capital industry to give non-productive people a roof over their heads and food in their stomachs. The conspirators have found this to be useful because the recipients have become

state property, and a standing army for the elite.

"There is an old saying: 'He who pays the piper, picks the tune.' Those who get hooked on the economic drug, must go to the elite masters for their 'fix.' They stabilize the economy by borrowing on the 'future' credit of the world. But in the end, the inevitability is war to balance the account, because war is ultimately the act of destroying the creditor. The politicians we put in Washington are "publicly hired hit men" that justify the act to keep the blood and responsibility off the public conscience."

If people really cared about their fellow men, they would control their appetites so that they would not have to operate on a credit or welfare system. The Apostle James understood this when he said (James 4:1,2):

"From whence comes wars and fighting? come they not hence, even of your lusts? (desire for material things); Ye lust, and have not: ye kill and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not..."

"If American Christians really cared, they would operate within the laws of God, rather than on the usury system of the anti-Christ, which steals from the workers to satisfy the bums."

"But since most of the general public refuses to exercise these restraints, according to the governing elite, there are only two alternatives to reduce the economic problems of the system:

1. - Let the population bludgeon themselves to death in war, which in this modern age could lead to complete destruction of the living earth; or
2. - Take control of the world by the use of economic silent weapons in the form of a 'quiet warfare' which will reduce the economic problems to a safe level by a process of benevolent slavery and genocide. (This is one of the major purposes of the Genocide Treaty and of the Global 2000 plan, which calls for the reduction of the world's total population by the year 2000. You figure out how this will be done. It isn't pretty to contemplate.)

The latter plan has been accepted by the world's elite as the better option. This is why it becomes 'crystal clear' why absolute secrecy regarding these 'secret weapons' must be maintained. These elite believe that the general public refuses to improve their own mentality and their faith in their fellow men. To them, we have become a 'herd of proliferating barbarians', a blight on the face of the earth. To a great extent this is true, for most of our people, including our religious leaders do not care enough about economic science to learn why we have not been able to avoid war, in spite of religious morality. Too many Christians have their minds so steadfastly fixed on heaven, that they have become no earthly good. These are the one's who persist in hiding in their comfortable, air-conditioned spiritual foxholes, letting the world "go to hell" with scarcely a murmur, because they believe Jesus will come back and rescue them by some magical act called the Rapture, before things get too bad on this earth. There seems to be only a very few, who are willing to take the time and effort to find the answer to the world's problems. It's there; it's revealed in God's Word, but even the religious people don't want to put it into operation.

Almighty God told our Israel forefathers, centuries ago that "If My people, which are called by My name, (ask who these are, They are not those who follow the religion of Judaism) will humble themselves, and pray and seek My (God's) face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I (God) hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and WILL HEAL. THEIR LAND." Of course the world's elite will do everything in their power to keep God's people from doing this. For when they do, the dictatorial power over the minds of men will be broken forever.

## THE PRIMARY STRATEGY OF OUR ENEMY

Experience has shown that the simplest method of securing a silent weapon and gaining control of the public is through keeping them ignorant and undisciplined. They must be kept ignorant of the systems of politics and economies, while on the other hand they are kept confused, disorganized and distraught with matters of no or little importance. They have achieved this by:

1. - Disengaging our minds, sabotaging our mental activities, by providing a low quality program of public education in mathematics, logic and systems design and by discouraging technical creativity. (If you can't see how this has happened over the past few decades, it is because you have deliberately closed your minds to what is happening all about you.

The Zionist-Communist elite have said in their own textbook PSYCHOPOLITICS, Page 11 - "The tenets of rugged individualism, personal determinism, self-will, imagination and personal creativeness are antipathetic to the good of the Greater State." On Page 36 - "Having no independent will of his own, Man is easily handled by stimulus-response mechanisms." Page 42 - "The first thing to be degraded in any nation under conquest is the state of Man himself. Nations with a high ethical tone are difficult to conquer... It is not efficient to attack a nation in such a frame of mind. It is the basic purpose of the PSYCHOPOLITICIAN (the gunner with the "silent weapon") to reduce this state of mind to a point where it can be ordered and enslaved. Thus the first target must be Man himself. He must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must think of himself only as an animal with animalistic reactions..." P - 43 - "As it seems in foreign countries that the church is the most ennobling influence, each and every branch and activity of each and every church, must, one way or another, be discredited. Religion MUST become unfashionable by demonstrating broadly, through Psychopolitical indoctrination, that the soul is nonexistent, and that Man is an animal."

"This sort of debased thinking of course, ties in with point (2) of their strategy:

2. - Engage their emotions, increase their self-indulgence and their indulgence in emotional and physical activities, by:

a - Unrelenting emotional affrontations and attacks (mental and emotional rape) by way of a constant barrage of sex, violence, and wars, in the media, especially TV. (Again, if you can't see this attack underway, you are asleep or are a candidate for the State "funny farm.")

b - Give them what they desire - in excess - "junk food for thought" - depriving them of what they really need: (Anyone who has ever read a copy of Playboy Magazine can see what they mean.)

3 - Rewrite history and law, subjecting the public to the deviant creation, thus shifting their thinking from personal needs to highly fabricated outside priorities.

(We have of course seen this in the clever Zionist propaganda concerning

the Holocaust; and in the constant barrage of "left-wing, liberalism on TV and in our newspapers.)

The enemy goes on to declare. "There is profit in confusion; the more confusion, the more profit. Therefore the best approach is to create problems and then offer (their) solutions."

They operate in this media in particular:

**MEDIA:** KEEP THE ADULT public attention diverted away from the real social issues, and captivated by matters of no importance. (If you don't believe this works, read the Letters to the Editor section of most any daily newspaper and see how many letters you find that have any real meat in them.)

**SCHOOLS:** Keep the youth ignorant of real mathematics, real economics, real law, and real history. **ENTERTAINMENT:** Keep public entertainment under the Sixth Grade level. Concentrate on sex and violence.

**WORK:** Keep the public busy, with no time to think; keep them back on the farm with the rest of the animals.

### **CONSENT - THE PRIMARY VICTORY:**

"When the government is able to collect taxes and seize private property without just compensation, it is an indication that the public is ripe for surrender and is consenting to enslavement and legal encroachment. A good and easily qualified indicator of harvest time, according to the one-worlders is the number of citizens who pay income tax despite an obvious lack of reciprocal or honest service from their government.

Most people, even Christians are hypocritical in their actions and beliefs. They love to assign any dirty work to others. They send their sons to die in an unpopular war such as Vietnam, then spit on them when they come home. They want to keep the blood off their own hands. They are perfectly willing to listen to their pastors tell them that they must support the bandit State of the Israeli, but get angry when someone tells them they must bear the moral responsibility of their actions in arming Israel. But that is what their Bible teaches. 2nd John 11 - "For he that biddeth him (the anti-Christian) God speed is partaker of his evil deeds." Often these same hypocritical folks rave about the humane treatment of animals, as they sit down to a delicious hamburger which was slaughtered on the edge of their own town - out of sight of course. But even more hypocritical, they pay their taxes to finance a professional association of hit men, which we call Congressmen or politicians, and then complain about the corruption in our government.

Politicians are put into office for these purposes:

1. - So the people can obtain security without managing it.
- 2 - So the people can obtain action without thinking about it.
- 3 - So the people can inflict theft, injury and death on others without having it on their conscience.
- 4 - So people can obtain the benefits of reality and science without exerting themselves in the discipline of having to face or learn either.

They give their Congressmen the power to create and manage a war machine to:

1. - Provide for the survival of the Nation, which to them is an artificial womb which protects them from the cradle to the grave.
- 2 - Prevent encroachment of anything upon the Nation/the artificial womb.

3 - To destroy any enemy who threatens their security in the government womb.

4 - To destroy those citizens of their own country who refuse to conform for the sake of the stability of the Nation/womb, right or wrong.

"The politicians hold quasi-military (resembling) jobs. The lowest are the police who are the soldiers; the attorney's and C.P.A.'s who are the spies and saboteurs (licensed of course). And the judges who shout the orders and run the closed union military shop for whatever the market will bear. The generals are the industrialists. The "Presidential and Prime Ministerial" level, as the commander in chief, is shared and controlled by the International Zionist bankers. The people know they have created this farce and financed it with their taxes, but they would rather knuckle under, than go through the trauma of changing it."

There are many other facets of this quasi-government we could discuss, but which you will find presented in the original Manual. Let me mention briefly the Father, the man of the household, who has been deliberately destroyed by the enemy. In their own words, page 55 of the Manual, they say: "The man of the household must be house-broken to ensure that Junior will grow up with the right social training and attitudes. The advertising media, etc., are engaged to see to it that father-to-be is "pussy whipped" before or by the time he is married. (Their words, not mine.) He is taught that he either conforms to the social notch cut out for him or his sex life will be hobbled and his tender companionship will be zero. He is made to believe that women demand security more than logical, principled, honorable behavior. By the time Junior goes to war, father (with a backbone like that of a jellyfish) will slam a gun into his hand, rather than risk the censure of his peers. Junior will either fight for the powers that be, or father will be embarrassed. So Junior goes to war, whether the cause is right or not.

"The female element is ruled by emotion first and logic second. A woman with a new born baby is too starry-eyed to see a wealthy man's cannon fodder, or a cheap source of labor for the master. She must be conditioned to accept these things."

"So the family unit must be carefully disintegrated and the child indoctrinated in public child care centers. So as to begin a detachment from father and mother at a very early age.

Then they come up with the same words of caution:

"A woman's impulsive anger can override her fear. An irate woman's power must never be underestimated and her power over a pussy-whipped husband must never be underestimated. It got women the vote in 1920."

This remarkable and freighting book closes with these words: "Those who will not use their brains are no better than those who have no brains, and so this mindless school of jellyfish: father, mother, son, daughter, become useful beasts of burden or trainers of the same."

This is what the one-wonders think of you!

What will you do about it?

The first thing you must do is spread the word. Send copies of this pamphlet to your friends, your ministers and priest, and most of all to your Congressmen so that our people can see what is in store for them, unless they "get up off their apathy." Then get the real Government Field Manual. You will be glad you did.

For Christ, the truth, and a free America,  
Jack Mohr,  
October, 1985



**Jack Mohr**

# THE MYSTERY OF TRUE ISRAEL

by Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, USA Ret.  
(Honorary Brig. Gen. C.E.D.S.)

*"The Lord hath poured out upon you (Israel) the spirit of deep sleep, and hath closed your eyes: the prophets (preachers) and your rulers (politicians), the seers hath He covered . Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honor me, but have removed their heart far from me. . . Therefore, behold, I will do a marvelous work and a wonder among them: for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent (those who take part in the political process) will be hid." - Isaiah 29:10, 13*

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

### Foreword

Chapter I - What Our Critics Say About Anglo-Israelism!

Chapter II - The Faith of Anglo-Israelites!

Chapter III - Covenants of the Bible

Chapter IV - The Dedication of Our Race

Chapter V - Esau and Jacob and the Spurned Birthright

Chapter VI - The Covenant Promises Confirmed

Chapter VII - Egypt - The Exodus - The 13th Tribe

Chapter VIII - The Training of Israel

Chapter IX - The Palestinian Covenant and Seven Times of Israel's Punishment

Chapter X - The Divine Marriage

Chapter XI - The Appointed Place!

Chapter XII - Israel Comes to the Isles

Chapter XIII - Who Were the Druids?

Chapter XIV - What are the Latter Days?

Chapter XV - The New Covenant

Chapter XVI - Marks of Identity!

Chapter XVII - The Origin of the Races

Chapter XVIII - The Shemitic Race and Israel ...

Chapter XIX - Classes of Israelites

Chapter XX - Twelve Tribed Israel

Chapter XXI - The Nation of the Jews

Chapter XXII - National Identity -What Does It Mean?

Books for Further Study

## FOREWORD

The subject of "true Israel" is a complex one and is recognized as such by all intelligent Bible scholars and students. There is a great deal of confusion surrounding it, and often more heat than light when it is discussed. Because it involves an ethnic group called JEWS, it has become even more confusing since a majority of Bible scholars equate the terms "Israel" and "Jew" as one and the same. They are not! Because the majority of Bible scholars accept this premise does not make it so, as Moses told the children of Israel: "Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil."

The confusion regarding Israel centers around four entirely different entities:

- 1 - The man named Jacob (Israel) in the Bible and his physical descendants;
- 2 - A geographical portion of the Middle East called the Promised Land. (This in reality comprises nearly all of Turkey, Iran, Iraq, Lebanon, Syria, Saudi Arabia, Trans-Jordan, Palestine, the Sinai Peninsula, more than half of Egypt, Eritrea, Ethiopia and a large section of Sudan;
- 3 - Most Christians think of it as the nation of the Israeli that exists today between the Mediterranean Sea and the River Jordan, and,
- 4 - True Israel.

Because of this confusion and because truth regarding the Anglo-Israel belief has been completely distorted in the minds of most Christians who are actually uninformed and know about Bible truth, other than what they hear from pulpits." This and the fact that most pastors have been "befuddled" by the teaching they have received in their church seminaries. For this reason, I am trying to do a difficult task and through the guidance of the Holy Spirit, will attempt to educate, at least in part, those who are interested in the truth - that regarding their Anglo-Israel heritage.

Because the term British-Israelism has been given in recent years by cultists such as Herbert W. Armstrong WORLDWIDE CHURCH OF GOD, which brought followers into believing that he was one of the "sons sent by God." (For further enlightenment on this man and his activities, I suggest the book titled: ARMSTRONGISM RELIGION OR RIP-OFF, by Marion J. McNair, member of that organization.) Because of this in the minds of already befuddled evangelicals and fundamentalists use the term Anglo-Israel. I am indebted for much of the information I will give to Mr. Merwyn T. Judge, of Sydney, Australia who in 1970 wrote a monumental work titled MAN THINKING! His book was designed in tabloid form from original Bible studies made by the British-Israel World Federation (Canada, Inc.), whom I also wish to acknowledge and thank. The book to read is actually an outline of what Mr. Judge added comments by General Mohr, which will be understandable to its American readers.

## Chapter I

### WHAT OUR CRITICS SAY ABOUT ANGLO-ISRAELISM!

Someone has truly said: "You can learn more about a man from his enemies, than from his friends." So what we are going to do in this chapter is examine some of the ideas which have been implanted in Christian minds concerning Biblical Israel.

In a recent letter received from a fundamental Baptist pastor I have known for some time, he said: "While I share many of your views on the conspiracy, I do not do so for the same reasons. The doctrinal position you have taken, while new to you (Anglo-Israel Identity), has been around for a long time and is vulnerable on many points.

"At the onset, let me agree with many of your generalizations about the people we call Jews. They are a very powerful, generally agnostic, unsaved and godless people. Modern Israeli, as a nation, by no means fulfills Bible prophecy. In my judgment, Begin was a cut-throat in the same class as Mao and Stalin, and because the people are under the judgment of God, like wandering Cain -marked but somehow immune to destruction (Gen. 4:14-16), they are involved in most of the troubles of the world through their control of much of the world's money.

"The special experience and background you bring to this book is particularly important, as I see it, so you should consider all its pitfalls. Because there is a 'troublesome' people who are so unsuitably called 'the Chosen', the Anglo-Israel position ultimately resorts to an argument for 'oughtness.' That is, anybody as bad as the Jews ought not to be the chosen of God and therefore cannot be. Setting out to prove that Anglo-Saxons and related peoples are the ten lost tribes of Israel, is flying in the face of science, logic, and linguistics, and those who do this, invariably accept the fact first and then try and find evidence to justify their position; one cannot follow evidence in the Bible and arrive there without presuming (to go between what is right and proper) the guilt of the Jews and building a case 'ad hominem' (appealing to a person's feelings or prejudices, rather than his intellect.)

"I appreciate your challenge IN KNOW YOUR ENEMIES, page 18, to check all things by the Bible. As I play 'devil's advocate' for you, check my Scripture references . . . and when I challenge a point, show me where I am wrong.

"I believe this **new doctrine** you have embraced is vulnerable historically. There is no evidence for the ten lost tribes in the Bible. The doctrine that there is a 'doctrine of the remnant,' which teaches that when God's ancient people moved from obedience to apostasy, God would cause great trouble to come upon them, plagues, diseases, wars, deportations, greatly reducing their numbers and leaving them only a remnant - a tiny portion of the original nation. The Minor Prophets major on this theme.

"So representatives of all the twelve tribes survived the captivity and returned to the land. (Here he lists 2 Chron. 36:23; Ezra 1:3, 5; 2:70; 7:7; 13, 28; 8:24, 25, 35; Nehemiah 9:2; 11:20 and 12:47 as proof of his statement.)

"In the New Testament, the Jews were called "all of Israel." Compare Acts 2:5, 36; 13:24; with Matthew 3:5, 6; Romans 11:26; Luke 1:80; Acts 4:10; 5:21; 4:8. The Jews are called Israel. (Note that in Acts 2:5, these men were not listed as "followers of Judaism," but as Judeans, godly men living in Jerusalem.

Quite a difference. Acts 13:26 rather than proving that JEWS AND ISRAELITES are one and the same people, shows that Christ came to the stock (seed) of Abraham and "whosoever among you that feareth the Lord." Vs. 27 indicates that those who dwelt in Jerusalem, the "psuedo-Jews" knew Him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets." (Notice that the writer is careful not to say "their prophets", which are read every Sabbath day, they have fulfilled them (the Scriptures) in condemning Him. (My purpose in this book is not to refute this pastor, merely to show what he believed.)

"There is no respectable evidence of Israelites migrating from Babylon and ASSRYIA to England. Our people (Anglo-Saxon) have no true Sabbath, have had no circumcision, and our language is not similar and certainly not related to Hebrew, (please note Isaiah 28:11 - "For with stammering lips, and ANOTHER TONGUE, will I speak to this people [EphraimManasseh], God's people in their new land were not to speak Hebrew-Editor.)

"Exodus 31:16, 17 and Ezekiel 20:12 show how important the Sabbath is to the identity of Israel. Finding English words which sound like Hebrew BRITISH - 'BRITH' (Covenant) 'ISH' (man), etc., can be done in any language.

"Secondly, I believe you will not be able to justify your position linguistically. You argue on pps. 9-11, the difference between the word JEW and ISRAELITE, HEBREW, etc. You deny they are

synonomous. That JEW is something alien to God's People. It only confuses the issue to point out that HEBREWS were not JEWS, that ISRAELITES were not JEWS early in the Old Testament. Of course HEBREW was a term used before Jacob; Jacob was called ISRAEL and later his offspring were called ISRAELITES. Only one tribe of twelve became JEWS, the tribe of JUDAH. But this does not refute the fact that the word is used synonymously during some periods and certainly in the New Testament, when they meant the same thing. The words developed in their meaning over the years.

"Jesus was from the tribe of JUDAH and therefore a JEW. The Wise Men called Him that in Matthew 2:2, (not so, they said: 'Where is He that is born king of the Jews?' The word JEWS here is translated from the word "chakmowiny", which means "Israelites." So the true translation should have read, "Where is He who is born king of the Israelites," not JEWS - EDITOR). Was He (Jesus) not king over all the other tribes also? Of course! JEW has become the term used for all 12 tribes of ISRAEL, the same throne as David's (Luke 1:32-33). (But look closely at this passage, it says he will rule over the House of Jacob [ISRAEL], nothing is said here about a people called JEWS - AUTHOR.)

"Jesus claimed to be the king of the JEWS as clearly as language can convey it. John 18:33-35; also John 19:19-22. I'm sure that you know that in Greek "Thou sayest," means 'yes', like our idiom, 'You said it brother!' (But that is not what it means in the Greek. The English phrase "Thou sayest," means in English: "That's what you say!" Then Jesus asks Pilate: "Did you say this of yourself, or did others tell it thee of me?" In other words, Jesus most clearly did not admit being king of the Jews, but said to Pilate that this was the claim of the Pharisees -AUTHOR).

"Jesus claimed to be king of the JEWS, and He was heir to the throne of united ISRAEL (True). The Apostle Paul was also a JEW and said so proudly (Acts 21:39; 22:3) of this there is no question. (Here again the Greek word used does not define him as a Jew, but as an Israelite. Why did the translators not use the correct word? Your guess is as good as mine. In 22:3, the same word ISRAELITE is used in the Greek - You see, evidently our Baptist preacher friend has been using arguments which he heard in the seminary, without ever checking them out from the Word itself. Paul was a Benjamite by blood - not of JUDAH. He was a Roman by citizenship, and a JEW by religion, and a PHARISEE, by political party. Just as I am of English-German blood, a citizen of the U.S. and a Christian by religion. Paul was not a JEW by blood and there is no Scriptural evidence to so prove - AUTHOR.)

But back to our Baptist pastor's letter: "Your position constantly resorts to the use of the generalization fallacy and is therefore indefensible logically. (NOTE - These are all theological terms he learned in seminary - AUTHOR.) Logic is an exact science similar to mathematics. A logical syllogism (a deductive scheme of formal argument consisting of a major and minor premise and conclusion, is built on two statements which eliminate any conclusion but one. It is like drawing two lines which converge on a map. It is like saying: 'All Chinese are Oriental'; that is a premise. Then you might say, 'This man is Chinese', having said that, these two things then give you a logical conclusion that the man must be an Oriental. But suppose the premise (to presuppose) is false . . . The premise must be true to begin with.

"Because JEWS killed Christ does not mean that ALL JEWS are bad. Rules of logic demand that if you have a 'same' premise, you cannot have an 'all' in the conclusion.

"Yet you (Jack Mohr) have fallen into this false conclusion repeatedly. That is to say, because some or even 'most' of the JEWS are bad, therefore ALL JEWS are enemies (p.16, par. 1). (What I actually said was this, quote from p.16 of KNOW YOUR ENEMIES: "Every major evil that the Moral Majority claims to abhor, everything which is helping to destroy America and the Christian church, can be traced back to the ones our pastors call God's Chosen People. No wonder they are universally hated! Check out the facts for yourself, I dare you! These anti-Christ people have cost the Christian nations of the world untold billions of dollars and uncounted suffering, because of their long-range ideas to destroy us and they are taught these ideas in their synagogues. No wonder

our Lord called them the "synagogues of Satan," [Rev. 2:9; 3:9]. Not one word here about all JEWS being evil. This is something this pastor has read into my writings intentionally, I believe -  
AUTHOR).

"You eventually conclude that INTERNATIONAL BANKERS are the culprits and I could not agree with you more. But NON-JEWISH INTERNATIONAL BANKERS are rotten too. (Here he is careful not to tell that these non-Jew bankers are under the complete control of the Zionists -  
AUTHOR). Some bankers, does not equal all JEWS, just as SOME FUNDAMENTALISTS do not equal all FUNDAMENTALISTS. (AUTHOR)

"Another argument you use is the lengthy point-by-point identification, pp.97-105, of what TRUE ISRAEL MUST be. The Bible does not have such a list, or make such identification.

This identification of yours has been IMPOSED ON SCRIPTURE, not stated in it. (But again, this premise is proven false, for there are well over 200 identifying marks in the Scriptures, which will identify Modern ISRAEL in these last days. Of course they are not given in a concise list, but are scattered around throughout Scripture. The people we know as Jews do not answer to one of them. Since we will speak more about this later on, I will drop this subject now, except to say that my critic evidently has not read His Bible with an open, unprejudiced mind, or he would have discovered at least a few of these identifying marks - AUTHOR).

Again you state that the JEWISH people were in favor of Christ's death. Obviously not Joseph of Arimathea, Nicodemus, Mary and Martha and most of the disciples. (Well, rather than argue with this "brainwashed" brother, I rest my case on Matthew 27:25. Either accept what he says, or what the Bible says. Take your choice! This Scripture says: "Then answered **ALL THE PEOPLE**, and said, His blood be on us, and on our children." The people this pastor mentioned who believed on Jesus, were Israelites from Galilee, **THEY WERE NOT JEWS!** You see, our fundamentalist preacher has been so thoroughly brainwashed that he cannot tell the difference between JEWS and ISRAELITES - AUTHOR.)

He goes on: "You beg the question repeatedly in calling America a CHRISTIAN NATION. Certainly you do not mean that all Americans are saved, or that even most are. (He then goes on to mention the wickedness of America, which we all know about, but neglects the obvious that America was founded as a Christian nation, on the principles of God's Law and that the charters of every one of the original thirteen states indicated that they are founded "for the glory of God and the propagation of the Christian faith." We were never meant to be a "hodge-podge of religions." Our founding fathers made a covenant with God which was just as binding as that made by the Children of Israel at Mt. Sinai, and the reason we are suffering in America today, is not because of the Jews, or the aliens, but because white Israelites are more interested in "doing their own thing," than in obeying God's Law. He said, Deut. 28, that if we disobeyed Him, all manner of evil would come upon us and that our enemies [in this case the Edomites] would get up above us very far, and we would come down very low." - AUTHOR).

He continues: "Most indefensible of all is the incredible credence your new position gives to the spurious (false) Gospel of Nicodemus. You warn so eloquently against Jewish fables, quoting Titus 1:14, yet you actually accept this one so uncritically. There are dozens of these false gospels. Some were written by clever unbelieving Jews for the purpose of debunking Christianity or to gain profit from it. Some already existed in Paul's time and he warned against them in 1 Timothy 1:4; 4:7. Many are quite fanciful and devoid of any historical value. (All this diatribe, because I mentioned the Gospel of Nicodemus. I did not state that I believed in it. This man has evidently set himself up as an authority on the many letters which were written by early Christians, getting his information, no doubt, from the Jew tainted seminarians who taught him - AUTHOR).

"When you leave the Bible for proof, there are a thousand snares. There is no historical proof of what happened to Israel between the Assyrian captivity and the time of Christ." (UNQ.)

But enough of this diatribe (sarcastic criticism). The fundamentalists love to use this and other

arguments to bolster their beliefs, but we shall see, as we go along, that many of the questions raised by this pastor and others will be answered in the chapters which follow.

A radio evangelist, commenting on my message THE PLOT AGAINST CHRISTIANITY, relied most heavily on an attempt to discredit me, rather than answer my arguments. He said: "In my judgment this is a hodge-podge of truth, half-truth and totally false concepts. I have no confidence in JEW BAITERS; nor do I have any confidence in NOBODIES (Jack Mohr) who take on some of the greatest Bible scholars and expositors of all times. (Remember that there was a time when the church authorities swore that the earth was flat, and when a man named Galileo proved otherwise, they burned him at the stake -AUTHOR).

He continues: "What an awful thing to write off Israel (here again he shows his ignorance, by being unable to tell the difference between Israel and the Jews - AUTHOR.) to whom most of the promises of the Bible are made. This man (Jack Mohr) is theologically mad." (UNQ.) I would encourage each of you who is really interested in this subject, to search the Old Testament and see if you can find one reference to God's promises ever being made to a people called Jews. You can't, for they are not there!

Occasionally, support comes from unusual sources and they are always greatly gratifying. This letter came from a man, who according to his own words, pastored a Baptist Church in Manhattan for 22 years. He said: "I pastored the \_\_\_\_\_ Baptist Church in Manhattan for 22 years with both Sunday morning and evening services broadcast. My radio broadcasting experience covers 41 consecutive years, 32 of them in New York City."

He continues regarding my writings: "Thank you for sending me the tremendous article entitled THE PLOT TO DESTROY CHRISTIANITY. I have carefully read it through, and was impressed by the astute revelation it contained.

"Col. Mohr has given much material hitherto unknown to me . . . I feel that he has given a true picture of conditions. . . he has in clarity and, I think in justice, made known the tragic truth concerning the satanic Zionist program in America today; its nature and purpose. I could wish such a tract could be read and acted on by millions of deceived Christians, especially knowledgeable Christians, to waken them to the serious position this country now occupies." (UNQ.)

Notice the difference in this Baptist pastor's evaluation of my writings. Why the difference? Because he was willing to look at the truth and recognize it, while the other men refused because it contradicted their church teaching.

Another well-known evangelist says: "As far as having an avowed enemy in the communists, Col. Mohr is right. But when he transfers all his feelings against the Jews . . . claiming they master-minded and controlled communism, then I must part company with him." (UNQ.) Here again, a man who recognized at least part of the truth, but refuses to change his thinking on the Chosen People, in the face of all evidence to the contrary.

Another states: "Many people's thinking concerning Israel depends on their view of the Covenants. If we believe the Old Covenant is still, in effect and that both Old and New are still valid, one would come to a wrong conclusion.

"When Christ said He came to fulfill the law (Matthew 5:17), He fulfilled all the requirements of it and thus terminated it. Since Christ declared ALL foods clean (Mark 7:18, 19), He negated that part of the Old Covenant. (The Greek word for "fulfill," is "pleroo" which means: "to execute an office; finish a task; perfect." In no way does it indicate the ending of something else. In Mark 7:18, 19, there is absolutely no indication that Christ declared ALL foods to be clean and thus negated the Old Covenant. He merely expressed the thought that it was the inward thoughts of man that defiled him, not what he put into his mouth. This portion of scripture had nothing to do with food, but with inward thoughts, Jesus merely used food as an example. You are not defiled by what you eat, but it can make you sick. The Greek word for "defile" as used here means "to pollute" - AUTHOR).

"The basic problem with Christians today is that they do not believe the Bible. (Here I agree with him 100% - but I disagree with him totally on his next statement - AUTHOR.) At least they do not believe the Bible concerning the Jews and Israel . . . Anyone who has received Christ in his heart as Savior is a Jew. This means that all Christians (according to Romans 2:26-29) are Jews, regardless of their racial backgrounds. If he lives in Jerusalem and claims to be a Jew and does not know Jesus, then he is not a Jew. (Here again we have had a mistranslation, whether fundamentalists want to accept this or not, for the word here, from the Greek, indicates it should have been JUDEAN, not JEW, since it had absolutely nothing to do with the religion of JUDAISM. Do you actually believe our Savior would equate Christianity with those whom He said were children of Satan? [John 8:44] - AUTHOR).

"Israel has always been and is today a spiritual rather than a physical entity. The olive tree is Israel (yes, but not the JEWS - AUTHOR). After Christ's death, the individual JEW, who did not believe in Christ, was broken off, while the believing Gentile was grafted in. (Here he again shows his ignorance of the meaning of words in the Greek; the word Gentile, does not mean "heathen" as most Christians believe, but referred to non-Jewish nations, that is Israelites - But now he shows some spiritual discernment - AUTHOR).

"The biological Jews of today do not spiritually (or physically) qualify as the house of Israel. (They never did - AUTHOR). When true Israel is gathered from all nations, God will cleanse them from all sins. This prophecy was not fulfilled in 1948 . . . I believe that those of us who are saved, who comprise true Israel, will be the ones to return to Palestine.

"But let me repeat, I love the HEBREWS (Jews) and I love their nation (ISRAELI). I AM ALL FOR THEM. I love to visit our promised land, which they are temporarily occupying. What they are now building will be wiped out soon and we Christians will rebuild it after the Great Tribulation." (UNQ.)

Isn't it interesting to note the contradictions in this man's theological thinking. He knows the Jews are not the Chosen People, yet he still supports them. He still equates them with the ancient HEBREWS, with whom they had no connection. He is evidently a "rapturist" from his remarks regarding the Great Tribulation. His entire theological train of thought is tied up in these people, whom he admits are not God's Chosen. Strange, isn't it?

Another Baptist preacher writes: "I am sorry you have listened to the writings of men instead of the inspired, preserved, inerrant, infallible Bible, preserved for us in the King James Version." (UNQ.)  
Again some fundamental presupposition.

From a well known Christian school in Florida, which had scheduled me for a week of meetings in 1981: "I do not know when you become a follower of the Identity Movement (makes it sound like a heathen religion, doesn't he? - AUTHOR), but I do have a copy of your letter concerning your change in position . . . You accuse me of inferring that IDENTITY and BRITISH ISRAELISM (ala Herbert W. Armstrong) are one and the same and I plead guilty of this.

"I would like a full doctrinal statement showing your real belief. I have a doctrinal statement from Sheldon Emry, but it is not complete. For instance, it does not say whether or not the humanity of man is part of the IDENTITY doctrine. However, I do have a copy of the CHRISTIAN VANGUARD, which says that Christ is completely God and not at all man. This destroys the doctrine of the incarnation and the atonement and does damage to His offices as Mediator, Redeemer and High Priest.

"Perhaps the VANGUARD is not the official paper of your brand of IDENTITY (notice the sarcastic snideness in this remark - AUTHOR).

"I believe there is a more logical and Scripturally sound answer to the Jewish question. I suggest you read Louis De Boer's book, THE NEW PHRISEEISM...

"I do not write to antagonize people, I believe you are involved in a cult which is close to the truth,

but not close enough. If you have not rejected all the possible answers to the Jewish problem before embracing Identity, you embraced it prematurely." (UNQ.)

Here again we see a man who is presupposing and is speaking about something he knows next to nothing about. He uses the CHRISTIAN VANGUARD, as an example of ALL Identity thinking. His letter came after I sent out a letter to 200 fundamentalist leaders in 1980, showing what I had found from a summer of intense Scriptural and historical study into Judaism during the summer of 1980. As a result of this letter - I had fourteen week long revivals, which had been scheduled for 1981 cancelled. Not because I had changed my doctrinal stand, but because I now refused to accept the people we call Jews, as the Chosen People of the Bible.

A lady from Dallas wrote: "It is one of the saddest things in the world when one of the brethren turns from the faith taught in the Bible and embraces doctrines of men which are contradictory. The men whose teachings you have embraced are naturally very persuasive, as they have the charisma of the devil to back them up. (ALL YOU Identity preachers take note! - AUTHOR.)

"The Bible is not hard to understand . . . a Jew is a direct descendant of Abraham, and that's all there is to it. Nothing can change that, and any other interpretation is not of God." (UNQ.)

When I asked this sister, if her interpretation of a Jew, included people such as black singer Sammy Davis, Jr., she got so angry she could hardly talk.

All these things were brought about because of that letter I wrote. I had been a Baptist evangelist at this time, for eighteen years and had been welcomed in some of the largest Baptist churches in America. But I became greatly disturbed by the actions of the "pseudo" Jews in Palestine, who I had been told were the Chosen People. At this same time, I was a member of the American Opinion Speaker's Bureau of the John Birch Society and traveled the length and breadth of America making patriotic speeches. I noticed that whenever I spoke against communism I was labeled "anti-Semite", even though I had not mentioned the Jews. This disturbed me. During the Vietnam War years, I worked the college circuit and made speeches at some 23 major colleges. In each one, I was confronted, sometimes violently, by student dissidents, in every case lead by young Jews from wealthy families. This disturbed me to the extent that in the summer of 1978 I spent several hundred hours in a prayerful study of the Jewish problem, both from the Scriptural and historical perspective. It soon became apparent to me, that in spite of what I had been taught from fundamental pulpits, and a fundamental seminary, that Baptists in particular, had been lied too on such issues as the Jews, Judeo-Christianity, Israel, the Pre-Tribulation Rapture of the church and dispensationalism. (The study of history in dispensations, "ages").

Please be careful to notice that I did not say that Baptists were lied to deliberately, because I do not believe that this was and is true with most of them, but somewhere back along the line, there had been some deliberate deception at work and I do blame pastors for being so negligent in their Bible studies, that they allowed this to happen. I know that some Baptist preachers knew the truth regarding the Jews, because they admitted it to me. They did not have the spiritual courage to "buck the tide," or go against the popular opinion of their church. I will admit that I was forced into this study, and went "kicking and screaming" into an understanding of the truth. When I finally had the courage to speak out, I was immediately branded as a "black sheep" in the Baptist family and within two weeks after the day I attempted to talk to my pastor regarding these things, I was completely ostracized by the Baptist pastors in Mississippi to the point where they would not even greet me on the street when we met. Not one of them took the Scriptural steps of trying to reason with me over the actions I had taken. I was not ostracized because of apostasy, since I was still a fundamentalist at heart and still believed as the fundamentalists do, with the exception of the "Pre-Tribulation Rapture, which I could no longer Scripturally accept. I was "black-balled" because I refused to accept that Satan's Brood in Palestine as the "true Israel."

But once I learned who the Jews of today really were, another problem presented itself. If the Jews were not the chosen people, who were? I knew enough from my Bible study to know that

somewhere in the world, physical Israel existed, since the Bible clearly taught this.

About this time, in the summer of 1979, I believe it was, I was holding a revival meeting in a large Baptist church in Quincy, Illinois. One evening, after a rather successful service, I was approached by a nice looking gentleman, who inquired if I had ever heard about Israel Identity. I rather flippantly replied: "Oh, those are those religious nuts who believe they are the true Israelites." He replied: "Yes, and I'm one of them!" This sort of embarrassed me. He then showed me a book he had titled: JUDAH'S SCEPTRE AND JOSEPH'S BIRTHRIGHT, by J. H. Allen, who I believe had been a Presbyterian preacher. A reviewer in the BAPTIST MESSENGER said of this book: "This is one of the most interesting volumes we have read in many a day . . . and we confess that the arguments produced by Mr. Allen seem unanswerable. It is more thrilling than Western fiction. The description of the scarlet thread, the royal remnant, and the part played by Jeremiah in the preservation of the ruler for David's throne, will cause you to lose sleep rather than go to bed without knowing the outcome." (A most remarkable statement coming from a Baptist publication.)

The man who spoke to me, was Dr. R. C. Stevens, a veterinarian from the little town of Mendon, Illinois. He said: "I'll give you this book, if you promise to read it." I promised and went back to my motel that night and began to read. Just as the Baptist reviewer had said, I was fascinated with the book and I lost sleep that night, so that I could find out the outcome. By the time I had finished, I was convinced in my mind, that here was the answer to the Jewish Question. Dr. Stevens has become one of my dearest friends. It was because of his courage in approaching me concerning a controversial question, that I learned the truth. In 1987, at a summer Bible camp in the Western Rockies, I had the privilege of being "baptized for the remission of sins," by this Godly man. I will ever be in his debt! When I first learned the truth about Israel, it came to me like a "Breath of spring air in a smoke filled room."

But in order to accurately set the stage for what Anglo-Israel Identity is all about, we need to look some more at what our opponents think we believe. Let's look briefly at Louis De Boer's book THE NEW PHARISEEISM (a study in the Logical Implications of the Theology of British-Israelism). My how the fundamentalist and evangelical scholars like to use that word "logic." De Boer says in his introduction, p.5: "It is the thesis of this book that the theology of British-Israelism as it is being promoted today is a potent revival of Phariseeism. It is the evil genius of all the cults, that, although they profess Christ with their lips, yet they all universally and uniformly deny Christ. (I guess you Identity folks didn't realize what an evil bunch we really are, did you? - AUTHOR)

"The theology built upon the fact of a supposed identification of the Anglo-Saxon race with physical Israel according to the flesh, constitutes an effective denial of Christ, both as Lord and Savior - that it even denies that Jesus of Nazareth is the Christ, the promised son of David - that there is no need for the atonement that He has wrought and that it has a salvation of its own, totally apart from the work of redemption He has wrought - that it is truly another gospel . .

(I can assure you, having been in Identity ranks for nine years, that this statement by De Boer is totally false and is maliciously made, as you will see when we discuss Anglo-Israel theology in a later chapter. It is typical of the diatribes which are used in the evangelical and fundamental world, against an explanation of the Bible which they are unable to Scripturally deny. I don't know whether you have noticed or not, but when people are backed into a corner on their theology, and cannot come up with Scriptural answers, they resort to sarcasm and the use of diatribe -AUTHOR).

On p. 11 of this book, De Boer says: "They (Identity) believe that the present day ethnic and racial group known as JEWS, is not physically or racially descended from Abraham through Isaac and Jacob, but is an alien seed of Asiatic stock which has historically adopted Judaism as its faith, and is more properly identified as the Khazars. That they are not Jews, nor descendants of the tribe of Judah... that Christ was not a Jew.. "(For what the Jews themselvn Acay about the Khazars, I would suggest Arthur Koestler's book THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE -AUTHOR).

"It is with those who believe this and trust in this in application to themselves, that we will dispute

concerning the things of the Kingdom of God."

On page 17 of his book he states: "Another subversion of historic post millennialism to serve heretical purposes has been promulgated by British-Israelism. This view holds to the "post millennium" view of an earthly millennium, BEFORE THE RETURN OF CHRIST which will constitute the Kingdom of God. It rejects the Church Kingdom theory and holds to a civil rather than an ecclesiastical kingdom." (The proper terminology for him to use here should be "spiritual kingdom," since evangelicals and fundamentalists alike, have the bad habit of spiritualizing anything they cannot explain in Scripture -AUTHOR).

On page 30, he continues: "For those who believe in the need of regeneration, repentance, and the absolute need of and dependence on Divine grace, there is no theological difficulty in accepting Jews for what they claim to be." (This is most certainly true of such men as Jerry Falwell, Billy Graham, David Webber, Jack Van Impe, and a host of others. They back the Zionist Jews in their claims, even though so-called Jews (see Rev. 2:9; 3:9) 'cannot claim a single one of the more than 200 finger prints which, Scripture uses to identify "true Israel" - AUTHOR).

But enough of De Boer, who when all his writings are boiled down to truth, do not amount to very much.

At this point, I believe it would be worthwhile for us to look at the "all out" proponent of anti-Christ Judaism. Baptist evangelist Jack Van Impe, the "Human Bible" as he is sometimes called. (He claims to have memorized all the Bible). The following statement was taken from his book ISRAEL'S FINAL HOLOCAUST! (from the title, you can see that he does not know the difference between Israel and the Jews).

In the introduction to his book, p.9, he states: "It is impossible to grasp God's prophetic plan apart from an understanding of His promises to Israel. (So far, so good, I believe this - AUTHOR.) All prophetic truth revolved around the Jews. The Bible reviews their history and unfolds their future. The future of the world will be effected by the future of Israel." (It is quite clear to see that this man does not understand the difference between the word JEW and ISRAEL and that he attributes all the promises God made to Israel, to an anti-Christ people we know as Jews - AUTHOR).

On page 10, he asks this question: "The Old Testament prophets foresaw the return of the Jews to their homeland in the latter days. Does the existence of the State of Israel fulfill this prophecy?" (To those who have done their homework, the answer is an unqualified, NO! - AUTHOR.)

On page 50, Van Impe states: "We who live within the memory of the Nazi nightmare, when six-million Jews died in Europe, might conclude that Hitler's hatred of this people was a phenomenon of the Twentieth Century. Not so, for Jewish blood had been spilled across Europe . . ." (UNQ.)

At this point Van Impe's Christian Zionism begins to show its true color, as he perpetuates the Zionist lie that 6-million Jews were murdered by the Germans during World War II. Any honest student of history, who is willing to take an honest look at what really happened during World War II, will surely know that there were never more than 3.5 million Jews in territory under German control and that far more than half of them had escaped before the war ended. According to Jewish statistical sources, there were never more than 550,000 Jews living in Germany proper when the wasephgan, and again according to Jewish sources, there were more Jews alive at the end of World War II, than there were when the war began in the late nineteen thirties. But then, these Christian Zionists never bother to check out the facts, for fear they will contradict their beliefs.

It is true that Jewish blood was spilled across Europe and that they were kicked out of every nation on the continent.

But it was not because as Van Impe says: "Satan hated them!" It was because of their crooked business dealings, their immoral Talmudic mode of life and the fact that they interfered with the government of every country which gave them refuge, just as they are attempting to control our government now.

The Apostle Paul put his finger on the reason why these people are universally disliked, and it had nothing to do with Satan's hatred for them. Why should Satan hate the one's our Lord said were his children (John 8:44). In 1 Thessalonians 2:15 we read that they killed the Lord, and their own prophets, and persecuted the early Christian church and "THEY PLEASE NOT GOD, BUT ARE CONTRARY TO ALL MEN." (Emphasis mine.)

Why is it that the proponents of Zionism are not honest enough to admit this Scriptural and historical truth? This Jewish myth of the "holocaust" has poured countless billions of Christian dollars in-to Jewish coffers, and still the "stupid Christian sheep" enjoy being robbed by those who hate them more than anyone else.

On page 52, Van Impe continues his fairy tale concerning the Jews: "Everywhere the Jews were blamed for the ills of their day. Some still foolishly follow this practice. In the Twentieth Century, Jews are accused of controlling all the money (they own the Federal Reserve System and all ten private banks which govern it - AUTHOR). They cause all depressions, influencing spiraling inflation and plotting the conquest of the world." (UNQ.)

Now there is no argument here, since if you will honestly look at the majority of names of those who control International finances, you will find 90% or more are Ashkenazi Jews. Look at the names of those who own and run the abortion clinics of America, which yearly murder more than 2-million unborn babies, again Jews; see who controls the liquor and drug market, which yearly kills thousands of Americans and makes slaves of many more - again Jews; see who owns the sources of pornography, who produces the filth of Hollywood and TV, see who they are. A very, very high percentage of the people Van Impe supports are the subverters of Christian America. Van Impe knows this, as do many other Christian Zionists, yet they still stubbornly cling to support of these Christ haters, under their guise that they are God's anointed.

Then on p.55, he uses the fundamentalist "boogie man," which is their favorite argument. He says: "One wonders how long this nation (America) will officially stand on the side of the Jews . . . if we do not, the Land of the Free, is about to enter its darkest hour." (UNQ.)

His argument is based on God's promise to Abraham in Genesis 12:3, when He said: "I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee." But America has not been blessed because we have been kind to the Jews. In fact America's darkest hours have come since we recognized this Christ hating country of the Israeli's in 1948. We have gone down hill faster, in every area of American life, economically, politically, militarily, morally and spiritually, since we have sided with God's enemies. Could it be that we are seeing the results of 2 Chronicles 19:2, which states: ". . . shouldest thou help the ungodly; and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord. Pretty clear and plain isn't it. Yet such is the fundamentalist "mind set" that when a blasphemous movie like THE LAST TEMPTATION OF CHRIST, is produced by Jews in Hollywood, the Christian protestors are oh so careful, that they do not step on the toes of the Jews and become known as "anti-Semite."

Another attack against ANGLO-ISRAEL IDENTITY came in the September 1981 issue of FAITH FOR THE FAMILY, the official organ of Bob Jones University in Greenville, S.C. It was written by Dan Olinger, whose father I knew real well.

This article titled BRITISH-ISRAELISM, started off by equating all Identity people with Herbert W. Armstrong's cult and he quoted liberally from Armstrong's writings. Olinger claims that the Hebrew words "b'rith-'ish", which Identity says means "covenant man," actually stand for a "covenant of man" which completely changes its meaning.

He goes on: "British-Israelism (Identity) carries two especially virulent dangers which should be considered by every Christian. In the first place, it is rooted in post-millennialism, which teaches that man will establish the Kingdom of God on this earth before Christ returns. Very few conservatives hold to this.

"Secondly, BI acts as a 'rabbit trail' to divert Christians from the main business at hand. It is not correct really, to call British Israelism a cult, or a heresy, since it does not deny any major doctrine or fundamental of the faith. (Cultists like Armstrong are clearly heretics, but it is not BI that makes them such.) (Notice carefully how he differs in his evaluation from De Boer - AUTHOR.) But experience shows that adherents of BI spend most of their time trying to convert Christians to BI, rather than trying to win the lost." (Unfortunately, in some cases this is true. But by a like token, while evangelicals and fundamentalists have "keyed in" on personal salvation, they have neglected part two of Christ's Great Commission, Matthew 28:19, 20, which clearly states: "Teaching them to observe ALL THINGS whatsoever I have commanded you . . ." This is the major reason why 45-million "born again Christians" have such a little effect on the country. They have become the "salt which has lost its savor," (It's ability to act as salt) Matthew 5:13. While about two-thirds of the Bible teaches national salvation, evangelicals and fundamentalists concentrate on the one-third, while they leave the country to go to hell. We have forgotten, even while we mouth the words, what Jesus taught us to pray: "Thy Kingdom come, Thy will be done, IN EARTH, AS IT IS IN HEAVEN," (Matt. 6:9).

Olinger accuses Identity people of studying the Bible only to prove their preconceived ideas about Identity. I claim this to be false, for this is exactly what the evangelicals and fundamentalist do. In my own case, I studied the Bible for hundreds of hours, searching for the truth, always asking God's Holy Spirit to guide me in my search for the truth. It was a grief and amazement to me, to find that the fundamental pulpits of America had been lying to me about the Jews, the Rapture and the Kingdom of God on this earth, for over 40 years. Very possibly this lying was unknowing, but it was lying nevertheless and I'm sure that the seminarians who taught this heresy of Scripture, knew for the most part, what they were doing.

Olinger went on to say: "While a person can be saved and believe in BI the chances are he will not be a victorious Christian, but will be one who will give heed to 'fables and endless genealogies' which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in the faith," (1 Timothy 1:4).

While I have run into a few of these Identity folks he mentions, to my sorrow, I can also say that the majority I have met are Godly men and women who are concerned not only with the "salvation of souls," but the Godly operation of our country. "By their fruits shall ye know them."

So now that I have allowed the opposition to speak quite freely and tear us apart at will, let's look and see what ANGLO-ISRAEL IDENTITY is really all about.

## **Chapter II**

# **THE FAITH OF ANGLO-ISRAELITES!**

Owing to mis-information in some cases, and deliberate falsehood and lack of knowledge in others, critics, as we have seen say: "You Identity people have no plan of Salvation; you have no Cross, and you glorify the Nation above Christ and personal salvation." Sad to say, there are a few Identity preachers who would fit into this mold. These teach that all is necessary for salvation is for you to be white and of the seed of Abraham. (We could say that fundamentalists have their problem areas too.) The vast number of our Identity people reject this kind of simplistic thinking, for we know that it is contrary to the teaching of God's Word. When Jesus spoke to the Pharisee Nicodemus in John 3:3, he spoke to a man who was an Israelite by blood; a Jew by religion and a Pharisee by political party. He said ". . . except a man be born again, he cannot SEE the kingdom of God." (A clearer

translation would have been "born from above.") There are no "ifs", and "ands", and "buts" about this statement, it is spoken in a language that even a child can understand. It is further explained by the most loved verse in the Bible, John 3:16, that tells us that WHOSOEVER (Greek "Pas" meaning: "all; any; everyone; as many as") believe on Him (the only begotten Son of God) should not perish, but have everlasting life." This is reiterated in John 1:9, which tells us: "But as many as receive Him (Jesus), to them gave He (God) the power, to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on His name." THAT'S IDENTITY THEOLOGY, my friend!

We believe the Bible is the WORD OF GOD written; and therefore is true from Genesis to Revelation. That it is applicable to us, the Old Testament as well as the New. Having said this, there is no reason for me to enlarge on my faith, but owing to the ignorance of our critics, whether well meaning or feigned, let me enumerate some of the articles of Identity Faith:

**1 - WE BELIEVE IN THE DIETY** - the Godship of our Lord Jesus Christ. We believe He was the Creator of this world and all things in this universe, (John 1:3). We believe He was one with God the Father, (John 1:1, 2.)

**2 - WE BELIEVE** in the Gospel of Personal Salvation through the blood of Jesus Christ, (Ephesians 1:7) - "In whom we have redemption through His (Christ's) blood, the forgiveness of sin, according to the riches of His grace."

**3 - WE BELIEVE IN THE GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD ON EARTH**, exactly as He taught us to pray: "Thy Kingdom come, Thy will be done; on EARTH as it is in heaven," (Matthew 6:10; Luke 11:2). We believe there is only one Gospel of Jesus Christ and this is the Gospel of the Kingdom. It is impossible to teach the Gospel of the Kingdom, without the Gospel of Personal Salvation, but unfortunately, you can teach Personal Salvation, and miss out completely on the Gospel of the Kingdom which occupies two-thirds of the Scriptures. This has been done in a majority of our churches.

**4 - WE BELIEVE IN** the absolute necessity of the spiritual re-birth.

**5 - WE BELIEVE IN** the Second Advent of our Lord and that He will return prior to the Millennium, to rule and Reign on this earth as King of Kings and Lord of Lords.

**6 - WE BELIEVE IN THE RESURRECTION** of the dead and the translation of living Christians from a corruptible to an incorruptible body to take place at Christ's return. This will not be a Rapture, where the saints are removed from this earth during the Great Tribulation, since Scripture teaches that it is the wicked who will be removed (see Matthew 24:37-39). Compare this with the Parable of the Wheat and Tares in Matthew 13:30-41 and the Parable of the Good and Bad Fish in Matthew 13:49. There is no indication anywhere in Scripture that the righteous will be removed from this earth.

**7 - WE BELIEVE IN THE DIVINE INSPIRATION OF THE SCRIPTURES**, not only that they were Divinely inspired, but that human writers actually wrote only the words which were in-breathed into their minds by the Holy Spirit. (This applies only to the original words which were in Hebrew, Greek, and Aramic, the languages in which the Bible was written.) We know, that mortal men since then, have changed the meanings of many of these words as they were translated into English. Therefore it is important for every concerned Bible study, to check out the meaning of important English words in their original languages. This can be done with the use of a good Bible Concordance, such as Strong's Exhaustive Concordance, which was written specifically for the King James Version.

**8- WE BELIEVE AND CAN PROVE** that the Bible is true.

**9 - WE BELIEVE IN THE LINEAL DESCENT** of the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples from the 12 tribes of Israel, as distinct from the people we call Jews today and that these true Israelites are the only peoples who bear the Biblical "fingerprints" of Scripture.

**10 - WE BELIEVE THAT\ THE UNITED STATES AND CANADA** are the lands which were

promised to King David in 2 Samuel 7:10 and that North America is the only place on earth which bears the identifying marks of this NEW JER USA LEM!

## **Chapter III**

# **COVENANTS OF THE BIBLE**

While most Christians recognize the two great Covenants which divide our Bible into two major parts, the Old and New Testament, many do not know that there were a number of others which were also important, in fact, there were eight in all.

It is important that our people know about these Covenants, for they contain not only God's promises to the Special People called Israel, but His plan and purpose for the world and all the peoples in it.

Listed below, are the eight Covenants, Almighty God made with men whom He had formed from the dust of the earth. (Here we enter into an entirely different area than that taught by most churches, since we believe the Bible distinctly teaches that the Adamic race, from which Israel sprang, was of a different source from that of the colored races. This hinges on- the Scriptural account, which MUST be taken literally. In Gen. 1:26, God created man in his image. He created them male and female and gave them dominion over the earth. But in Genesis 2:5-7 we find a second and different account of man's beginning. (Orthodoxy says this is one and the same account, but it cannot be, for there are dramatic differences between the two.) In Genesis 2:5 we read ". and there was not a man to till the ground." Then notice in verse 7 that God "formed man from the dust of the earth." The first man was "created", not formed. The Hebrew word for "create" is "bara" which means "to make out of nothing." Notice too, that this second man was not created "male and female" as was the first creation in Genesis 1:27, but was created in the male form only. It was only later when no "help meet" could be found for Adam," (Gen. 2:20) that God made woman, from part of man's body (vs. 21-23.) WE BELIEVE that the dark races were from the first creation and that the white, or Adamic races came from the second "formation." The name ADAUM in Hebrew means "to show blood in the face," or be capable of blushing. This is why we believe there is no contradiction between the Bible and those scientists who insist they have found the remains of men who are millions of years older than our Adamic ancestors. They no doubt come from the colored races who were created in Genesis one.

## **The Biblical Covenants:**

**1 - THE EDENIC COVENANT.** This was made between God and Adam in the Garden of Eden, see Genesis 2:15.

**2- THE ADAMIC COVENANT.** This was made with Adam after the fall, (see Genesis 3:15). It promised perpetual warfare between the "seed" of the woman, and the "seed" of the serpent. (Some Identity pastors teach that this was a literal "seed of Satan" which culminated in a people we now call Jews. (See John 8:44). Not all Identity people teach this. I DO NOT!)

**3 - THE NOAHIC COVENANT.** Made with Noah after the flood, in which God promised never to destroy the world again with a flood, see (Gen. 9:1).

**4- THE ABRAHAMIC COVENANT.** Made by God, f, t with Abraham and later confirmed and enlarged on to Isaac and Jacob, (see Genesis 12:2, 3; 15:18.)

**5 - THE MOSAIC COVENANT.** Made with Moses and Israel at Sinai. (See Exodus 24:8).

**6- THE PALESTINIAN COVENANT.** Made with Israel as they were about to enter Palestine, (see Leviticus 26; Deut. 28, 29, 30.) We believe the provisions of Deuteronomy, both the blessings and the curses, apply to modern Israel today. That's us!

**7 - THE DAVIDIC COVENANT. Made with David and his seed forever. (See 2 Samuel 7:10-16.)**

**8 - THE NEW COVENANT.** Made with twelve tribed Israel through the shed blood of their Messiah, Jesus the Christ, (see Jeremiah 31:31; Hebrews 8:8).

(While I do not recommend the Scofield Bible as a study Bible because he is a confirmed Christian Zionist and a teacher of the Pre-Tribulation Rapture, there are many excellent explanations on these covenants in his footnotes. They can be of help, if one is careful to remember his background.)

At this point, we need to examine one of these Covenants THE ABRAHAMIC COVENANT, made by God with Abraham in Genesis 12:2, about 1921 B.C.

In this Covenant we find the beginning of a progressive relation of God's Great Plan and I Isose for this earth and the people living on it. In a day when men and women are more and more seeking to "find a purpose for their lives," when youth are asking "who are we and why are we here?" it is essential for Christians in particular to understand the Scriptures. In the study of this great covenant, we will learn how Almighty God intends to restore a ruined world - a world ruined by Satan's lies - lies which caused our parents Adam and Eve to sin by dis-obedience to Him in the Garden of Eden, and so effect all their progeny.

It should be noticed that this is an "unconditional Covenant." By this we mean it was a promise made by God, to Abraham, which He (God) would carry out regardless of whether Abraham and his progeny held up their "end of the bargain" or not. A careful study of Genesis 12 to the end of Revelation will reveal this. The entire Bible, beginning with Genesis 12, is the majestic story of one man and his descendants. This major theme flows through the Bible like a mighty river on its unstoppable course to the sea.

Because this Covenant is "unconditional", nothing that Abraham's descendants, might be, or do, can in any way change or abrogate it. It is a firm, promise by God which cannot be broken. God swore on His own oath, that this COVENANT is his declared will and purpose. Regardless of how wicked and wayward later generations might become, regardless of how severely God might have to punish them, His promises to Abraham WILL BE FULFILLED. MEN CANNOT CHANGE OR ALTER THEM, since GOD HAS SWORN TO IT!

The writer of the book of Hebrews understood this when he wrote in Hebrews 11:8, 9 - "By faith, Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed: and he went out, not knowing whither he went. By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as in a strange country, dwelling in tabernacles (tents or cloth huts) with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise.

The ABRAHAMIC COVENANT was first formed in Genesis 12:2-4 where God unconditionally promised Abraham: "I (God) will make of thee (Abraham) a great nation, and I will bless thee and make thy name great, and thou shalt be a blessing: (Now we come to a part of this Covenant which has been completely twisted out of shape by the evangelicals and fundamentalists) and I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee, and in thee shall ALL the nations of the earth be blessed."

Our detractors say: "See! This means the Jews!" Recently, Dr. Jerry Falwell of the Moral Majority sent a letter to thousands of American Christians, begging for funds for a new organization called CHRISTIANS FOR ISRAEL. He asked for contributions to aid the anti-Christ Zionists in Palestine and ended his letter with this veiled threat. "Either American Christians will help the Jews, or God will curse them!" This is a complete perversion of Genesis 12:3. This is not what these verses say. Do not attempt to "read something into them that is not there."

These words in verse three are simply God's promise to Abraham. Actually, they say nothing about his "seed." Paraphrasing them, without changing their meaning, they simply say: "Abraham, I am going to bless you, and if anyone blesses and helps you, I will bless them, and if anyone tries to hurt

you in any way, I will place my curse on them." There is nothing here about a people called JEWS, who did not show up on the scene until some 1200 years later, when we first find Biblical account of them in 2 Kings 16:6, and find them fighting against Israel. Strange, isn't it, when our pastors tell us that they are one and the same? There is no implication here that these blessings and curses will be carried down to future generations. This is something the Bible scholars have read into the Word.

This Covenant was further confirmed in Genesis 13:14-17; 15:1-7, 18; 17:1-8. It was again confirmed with Isaac in Genesis 26:23, 24 - "And the Lord appeared unto him (Isaac) and said, Go down into Egypt; dwell in the land which I will tell thee of. Sojourn (Hebrew, "guur", meaning "to turn aside from the road for lodging.") in this land, and I will be with thee and bless thee; for unto you and your seed, I will give all these countries, and I will perform the oath which I swore unto Abraham thy father. And I will make thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and I will give unto thy seed all these countries, and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed." (Are you so naive as to believe that eighteen million Jews fulfill this promise of a "great multitude like the stars in number?")

Again in Genesis 28:13, 14, we find God's Covenant with Abraham enlarged with Abraham's grandson Jacob. After reiterating the promises of the land on which Jacob stood, God said, verse 14: "And thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth, and thou shalt spread abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south, and in thy seed shall all the families of the earth be blessed." This is further confirmed in Genesis 35:9-12.

It is interesting, when you come to think of it, that Abraham and his descendants through Isaac and Jacob are the people with whom God made His Covenant. In other words they are "God's Covenant People." Did you know that the Hebrew word for "Covenant" is "Berith" or "B'rith." (Strong's Concordance, (#1285), the word for "man" in Hebrew is "ish." Put them together and you have the word "B'rith 'ish" or "British."

Now I know that Identity detractors like to laugh at this and say it is a coincidence without meaning. But Abraham was the first "covenant man," and he was "B'rith 'ish" and like it or not, he was the progenitor of our Anglo-Saxon people. You can't change that by any twisting of history or scripture, or by the use of any derogatory terminology. The Word of Almighty God still stands.

A close check of this Covenant will reveal that it is the Divine Charter of the Covenant People, a people whom God ordained to become a nation and then a company of nations (commonwealth) which would never be destroyed.

The New Testament mentions this Covenant in Romans 8:16, 17, when the Apostle Paul said: "The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God: and if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint heirs with Jesus Christ . . ." To the believers in Galatia he says: "Now to Abraham and his seed (descendants) were the promises made. He saith, not to seeds, as to many: but as of one. And to thy seed which is Christ. And this I say, that the Covenant, that was confirmed before God in Christ, the law . . . cannot be disannulled, that it should make the promises of none effect," (Gal. 3:16, 17).

So what we need to do is search for the legitimate heirs of Abraham in this generation. When a rich man dies, we can always expect to find a number of people who will claim heirship . . . relatives turn up which had been unknown before. The task of the court is to determine who the true heirs are. So since this Covenant is an "eternal inheritance for the offspring of Abraham", we can expect many to claim to be "Abraham's heirs according to the promise."

It is not unusual in the light of this, to find questions raised such as. "Who are the Chosen People?" This is natural and to be expected. But when we find people who turn down their inheritance and give it to hated aliens who are trying to destroy everything they say they believe in, when we hear them say: "So I'm an Israelite; what difference does that make as long as I'm saved?" We find people who are doing the same thing Esau did, when he sold his inheritance for a "bowl of red beans and rice." I'm quite sure that none of these Christians would turn down a big material

inheritance by saying: "I'm a Christian you know and my inheritance is in heaven, so what difference does it make to me who gets that million dollars." Don't be silly. You know what the reaction would be as well as I. use>But when it comes to accepting an "earthly inheritance" that God has waiting for them, most White Christians have become so brainwashed by the "mind detergent" that has been used against them in their churches, that they don't even know they are heirs to an earthly promise and instead opt for "pie in the sky," which most of them are not honestly sure they will receive. (I say this, on the evidence of their actions.)

But who in this generation are the "seed of Abraham," the friend of God? There are a multitude of answers, but only one correct one. Most say the present day Jews are the ones, without ever studying Scripture to find out the truth; others say it is a born-again Christian. While a few of us "nuts", recognize the Anglo-Identity truth taught in the Bible and are laughed to scorn by our fundamentalist brethren. Louis De Boer, in his book THE NEW PHARISEEISM, which we have already discussed, says on p.6 - "It is to the task of refuting one such answer (Anglo-Israel Identity) an answer the author considers especially pernicious (highly destructive), an answer that can only be a damning delusion to those who confide in it, that this book is dedicated." In other words, the author is giving us clear warning that he is out to destroy Israel Identity by any means possible, because he hates its truth.

The battle over who are the heirs to the promise is almost as old as the promise itself. Esau tried to take it from the true heir, just as the evangelicals and fundamentalists would today. They would like to take the promise from true Israel and give it to Esau's descendants, who pose as the true Israelites. (If you want to find out the end fate of this error, read Malachi 1:2-4).

It is quite interesting to note the message of our risen Lord, to the church at Smyrna, Rev. 2:9 - ". . . I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty (but thou art rich) and I know the blasphemy of them which say they are JEWS and are not, BUT ARE OF THE SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN." (Emphasis added.)

This message from our Savior, was sent to a church which was under merciless persecution not only from the Romans, but a Jewish element which was bitterly hostile to Christians, and which like the Zionists of today were dedicated to its destruction. (In this connection, it is interesting to note that Emperor Nero's sine, was a Jewess who hated Christians with a virulent hatred.)

Smyrna was the center of the "Imperial Cultus," which mercilessly persecuted any religious sect which did not recognize Caesar as God. For some reason, which I will not attempt to explain, this persecution did not reach to the Jews in Rome. These Jews, not the "seed of Abraham," as De Boer claims, but the "pseudo-Jews" of Smyrna, had been exempted by royal decree from having to worship Caesar. They were able to carry on their heathen Talmudic worship without coming under the Roman ban for treason and blasphemy. These were the same crowd who a few years before had cried to Pontius Pilate: "Away with Him! (Christ) Away with Him! Crucify Him. We have no king but Caesar." (John 19:15).

Then, as now, we find these imposters claiming to be of the "privileged seed." They were quick to denounce Christians, for they knew these were the "true seed of Abraham." Truly the Jews of Smyrna, acted as the Synagogue of Satan, fulfilling Christ's description of them in John 8:44, when He said: "Ye are of your father the devil . . ."

Jesus further clarified His statements regarding the Jews in John 10:26, when he said: "But ye believe not, BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP," (Emphasis added.) How much plainer does the Lord have to get before you will accept His teachings?

Yet in spite of what the Scripture says, men like De Boer are strong in their attempts to protect the Christ haters of Judaism, while laying the blame on those of us who "know and can prove from Scripture, that we are heirs to the promises made to Abraham."

The Abrahamic Covenant was given in six distinct parts:

1 - "I will make of thee a great nation." Genesis 12:2; 13:16; 15:5; 46:3. By no stretch of the most vivid imagination can these promises be made to fit the people we call JEWS.

2 - "I will bless thee," (Gen. 12:2; 22:17; 26:24).

3 - "I will make thy name great." (Gen. 12:2). Does this have any significance in the fact that of all the nations on the face of the earth, our mother nation England is known as GREAT BRITAIN? (Great Covenant men).

4 - "Thou shalt be a blessing." (Gen. 12:2; Gal. 3:14). "That the blessings of Abraham might come on the Gentiles (Greek, "ethnos" meaning: "non-Jew nations.") through Jesus Christ: that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith." The Jews have never been anything but a curse to any nation where they have resided, sure a few of them have done noble things for their fellow men, but every time they have, they have "demanded their pound of flesh" in return. Paul said of them in 1 Thess. 2:15 that "they please not God and are CONTRARY to all men." This is why they have been universally disliked and persecuted.

5 - "I will curse them that curse thee." This promise was made to Abraham, nothing was mentioned regarding his descendant and certainly in all honesty, we cannot equate this promise to the Jews, (Gen. 12:3; 27:29).

6 - "In thee shall all the seed of the earth be blessed." (Gen. 12:3; 18:18; 28:14). I believe that most Christians rightly teach that this blessing would come to mankind through Jesus Christ. But there were many, many minor blessings which came from Abraham's descendants. More good has come to mankind through the White Christian nations we sometimes call Christendom, than from all the other nations combined. We could mention the abolishing of slavery, which is still practiced in many parts of the world; Governments built on the Ten Commandments; care of the needy, world-wide; publishing and proclaiming the Gospel. None of these things have ever been done by the Jews, yet they are the "fingerprints" of true-Israel.

In the Abrahamic Covenant an original grant of land was made in Genesis 15:18. It was a vast tract of land, much greater than all of Palestine. It is what the Israeli, the "pseudo-heirs" of the promise want today.

While Abraham could not understand how his seed could inherit these lands, since he was 100 years old and his wife Sarah had been barren and was ninety herself, he asked God to prove it to him and God swore an oath with Abraham, the same as men make with each other. Men make verbal promises which are binding in a court of law; but God's oath was eternal, since He never dies. The symbolism of Gen. 15:1-18, it that of passing through death.

The promises regarding this vast land were "modified by prophecies of three dispossessions and restorations."

1 - Genesis 15:13-16 - 400 years of bondage in Egypt;

2 - Jeremiah 25:11, 12, seventy years of Babylonian captivity; and,

3 - Deuteronomy 28:62-65; 30:1-5, which covers the Seven Times of Punishment on Israel for their sin, or 2520 years (see Leviticus 26). The Third dispossession began about 740 B.C. when the 2 1/2 tribes of Israel, known as Judah were taken captive into Babylon. This dispossession was completed when a handful of Israelites were divorced from the land in 580 B.C. (Jeremiah 52). Full restoration for "true Israel" is promised at

the return of Jesus Christ, our Lord and King, under the Davidic Covenant, (see Deut. 30:3; Jer. 23:25-8; Ezek. 37:21; Luke 1:30~33; Acts 15:14-17.)

It should be noted here and emphasized over and over again, that Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob WERE NOT JEWS! They could not be for the simple reason there were no people known as Jews, anywhere on earth.

## **Chapter IV**

### **THE DEDICATION OF OUR RACE**

If you will carefully read Genesis 22:1-18, you will see where "God did tempt Abraham." (Strong's Concordance says that "the English word "temple," is "bacah" in Hebrew, which literally means: "to test.") You remember the story, I'm sure. Abraham was told to take his only son Isaac, his only legitimate son, who would inherit the birthright, and sacrifice him to God on Mt. Moriah.

Scripture says that Abraham believed God. He must have wondered how God would fulfill His promises in Isaac, if he died. Yet the record shows that He obeyed God without question. In Hebrews 11:17, the great Faith Chapter of the Bible, we read:

"By faith, Abraham, when he was tried, offered up Isaac. Accounting that God was able to raise him up, even from the dead; from whence also he received him in a figure." To all intents and purposes, in the mind of Abraham, his son Isaac was dead when the angel stayed his knife hand. Mentally, as far as Abraham was concerned, the sacrifice had been made.

This meant that Isaac and all his children, in all their generations were especially dedicated to God. The Sacrificial ceremony was the dedication of our race, who were not even in existence at the time. These descendants of Isaac had been "fore-ordained" by God, "pre-destined" if you will, for a special service for all mankind. In Romans 8:28, 29 we read: "For we know that ALL things work together for good, to them that love God, (sometimes we forget this part) TO THEM WHICH ARE CALLED ACCORDING TO HIS PURPOSE. For whom He did the use of the name Jesus Christ means "the Anointed Savior." (Some Identity folks argue that both these words are of heathen usage and that the Hebrew word YASHUAH should only be used, but since I do not speak or write in Hebrew, but in English, I use the English translation.)

Christ is the "Servant of the Lord, through whose mediation, the world will eventually be brought back to God. The Dedicated Race, the descendants of Isaac, are also "anointed of God," to become His Servant Race. (see Ps. 105:15; Hab. 3:13.)

In 1 Peter 2:9, the Apostle Peter, speaking to the "strangers scattered abroad" in Asia (Israelites), said "Ye are a chosen generation, (Greek, "genos" meaning: "offspring") a royal priesthood, an holy nation, that ye should show forth the praises of Him who hath called you out of darkness, into His marvelous light." By no stretch of the imagination can this "nation" be translated to mean "church," as many fundamentalists and evangelicals teach.

Jesus came into this world for the express purpose of saving the "lost sheep of the house of Israel," (Matthew 15:24). This word "lost" as used here does not mean "unsaved" as many teach, but comes from two Greek words "apo" and "ollumi", which literally mean: "those who were banished for punishment." Of course, this was what happened to the tribes of Israel.

Paul's statement in Gal. 3:16 had a two fold application which many pastors are prone to forget - individual and national.

If you will recall, Abraham had two sons at the time of this testing. One was Ishmael by his bondswoman Hagar, and the other Isaac, by his legitimate wife Sarah.

Isaac was the child of promise; he was the only child of Sarah and was the promised seed, (see Gen. 17:19-21). Later Abraham had six more sons by Keturah. Paul tells the Galatian Christians that the promises were not made to "all of Abraham's descendants," but were to be fulfilled through "one seed," the

"Anointed," the "child of promise." He then tells us that through this "one seed," Isaac, would come the "one seed," through which all mankind would be blessed, Jesus Christ the Redeemer.

We find the first promise of this "Divine Seed," in Genesis 3:15, where the "seed of the woman" (Christ) would crush the head of the serpent, who was her and God's enemy.

Here for the first time we begin the magnificent highway of the "blood line of Christ". (His complete genealogy can be found in Luke 2:23-28.)

While Abraham had eight sons, only one was to be the father of the race who would eventually become a blessing to all people and who would figure in the physical birth of the Son of God.

This incident, which can be called "the election of race," deals with one particular race of men who were selected by God to become "servant-rulers." First they were to prove themselves as servants, before they were given the opportunity to "rule and reign" with the King.

This is one of the major lessons our Identity Christians need to learn. Too often we was "puffed up" with pride because we know we are God's special people. This knowledge should have the opposite effect on us. It should make us very humble, for we should recognize that with our privilege status, goes a thousand fold increase in our responsibilities to God and our fellow men. Once when Christ's disciples were squabbling over which one of them would be the most important in the kingdom, He said: "Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, even Christ. But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant. And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted," (Matt. 23:10-12).

Another time in Matthew 20:25-27, our Lord said: "Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles (nations) exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them. BUT IT SHALL NOT BE SO AMONG YOU: but whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister: and whosoever would be chief among you, let him be your servant." In other words, you first have to demonstrate obedience as a "private," before you can become a "general." I've gone through this humbling experience in my own life.

So if you get "puffed up" because you happen to be a White, Anglo-Saxon-Israelite, remember you must first prove yourself as a "handy-man" before you can become the "straw boss." This doctrine is completely opposite that which the Jews are taught in their Talmud, which tells them that when they are in charge of this world, all the wealth of the "goyim" (non-Jew animal - which means you) will be in their hands and every Jew will have 2,000 "goyim" slaves. Does this sound like the kind of a world you would like to live in?

The election of grace, deals with individual salvation and eternal life. This has no regard for race or color. (This statement is going to elicit some howls of anguish from some Identity leaders who teach otherwise, but it is nevertheless true.) Every individual member of the Chosen Race, must be "saved" in the same manner as all non-Israelites. God is not a respecter of persons when it comes to salvation. Everyone can only be saved through faith in the shed blood of God's Son, Jesus the Christ. Only through Jesus Christ can Israelites become "inheritors of the promises made to Abraham." Anyone who tells you that you are righteous in the eyes of God, because of the color of your skin, is a liar! There will be many Israelites who will be rejected and will not make it into the Kingdom, because they refused to bow the knee to the King. Jesus told His disciples in Matthew 8:11 - ". . . many shall come from the east and west and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of Heaven. But the children of the kingdom shall be cast into outer darkness; there shall be weeping, and wailing, and gnashing of teeth." Why? Because they "wanted to do their own thing," rather than accept the King's way of doing things.

In Ezekiel 20:37, 38 God is speaking to Israel in the "latter days," before He sits on His throne in the Kingdom. He says: "And I will cause you to pass under the rod, and I will bring you into the bond of the covenant; and I WILL PURGE OUT FROM AMONG YOU THE REBELS, AND THEM THAT TRANSGRESS AGAINST ME . . ." (Emphasis added.)

To better understand this, we need to know something about the customs of Ezekiel's day. When a king came into a land to accept a kingdom, it was the custom for the men of that land to appear before him on bended knees, where they asked him to forgive them for any act of rebellion they may have committed against him. When they received this forgiveness, they then pledged "fealty" to him. This was an act where they then said in essence: "From now on, I belong to you. I will follow you faithfully; I will obey your law; I will be true to you, even unto death." This in essence is what "being born again" is all about. So remember this, my dear Identity brethren, you too MUST accept the king, if you expect to enter His Kingdom. In a booklet titled THE SERVANT PEOPLE, published by Destiny Publishing Co., P.O. Box 177, Merrimac, MA 01860, we read this regarding Anglo-Saxon responsibility: "Thou, Israel, art my servant; Jacob, whom I have chosen, the seed of Abraham, my friend," (Isaiah 41:8).

"In Deuteronomy 7:6, Moses told the children of Israel: "For thou art an holy people unto the Lord thy God: the Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto Himself, above all people that are on the face of the earth." (How could language be any plainer?) The question which we must ask therefore is this: "Do our beliefs conform with this declaration from God?" Are we prepared to accept the Scriptural identification of this specially selected people, even if the weight of Scriptural and historical proof designates them to be other than the Jews?" (UNQ.)

Let me remind you again. When Moses spoke to these people in the Wilderness of Sinai, there were no Jews among them. The Jew did not come into existence until centuries later.

There are many Bible references to the fact that the Jews lost any status they may have had in the eyes of God. While there has been a tremendous effort, backed with Jewish money, to influence Christians into believing the Jews are the Chosen ones, this does not make it so! Today, Jewish sources, backed by "brainwashed" Christians, are trying to acquit the Jews of the death of God's Son. Their argument is: "You can't judge all Jews for what their leaders did in Jerusalem." Yet if you believe the Bible, as you claim you do, how can you get around the statement found in Matthew 24:25 - "Then answered ALL the people, and said, His blood be upon us and on our children." Their cry still echoes down through the corridors of history to this very day: "We will not have this man to rule over us; WE HAVE NO KING BUT CAESAR! Crucify Him! Crucify Him!"

In view of the Divine pronouncement, how can anyone who loves God, hold to the untenable position that the Jews are the Chosen of God? Jesus passed judgment on them in Matthew 23:38, when He said: "Behold your house is left unto you desolate ... The kingdom shall BE TAKEN FROM YOU, and GIVEN UNTO A NATION (Nothem now, not a CHURCH, but a NATION,) bringing forth the fruits thereof," (Matthew 21:43).

The Jews in their arrogance want to be ISRAEL who is entitled to the Land of Palestine. This was the basis for Menachem Begin's aggression and those people in Christendom, who back these "psuedo-Jews" will one day soon, experience extreme shock when they discover how they have been deceived. Can you visualize men like Jerry Falwell and Jimmy Swaggart, as they are forced to admit they have been "deceived by the anti-Christ."

We have seen how God chose Abraham and his seed as a "people set apart for a special purpose." So Israel, MUST be a nation dedicated to doing God's will, if she is to be blessed.

If the Scriptural truth is ever accepted, which proves that the Anglo-Saxon and related people are the true Israel, then our people will be shocked into seeing their responsibility before God. Today, very few Christians realize what this responsibility is. It goes far beyond knocking on doors and speaking to someone about their soul's salvation. Most Christians in our Judeo-Christianized churches are content to "slip into the kingdom by the skin of their teeth," or as Paul said "saved, yet

so as by fire" (1 Cor. 3:15). These might be encouraged to become "watchmen on the walls of Israel," warning their fellow men in accordance to Ezekiel 33:7, if they knew who they were.

We white people in America have a national responsibility before God. The words of Ezekiel 33:10, 11 were written especially as a warning to us. ". . . If our transgressions and our sins (disobedience to God's law, see 1 John 3:4) be upon us, and we pine away in them (in God's name what do you think is happening to America today?) how should we live? Say unto them (Israel-America), as I live, saith the Lord, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live; turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways: for why will ye die, O house of Israel (America)?"

Because we are His people and have maneuvered ourselves in-to a potentially dangerous situation by disregarding His law, He says we shall suffer, until the "rebels" (those who refuse to obey) are purged from our midst. Maybe we should start our house cleaning in Congress and the pulpits of America, beginning first with the house of God.

### **THE PROMISED SEED, THE ONE SEED OF ABRAHAM, WAS JESUS CHRIST, THE ANOINTED ONE!**

1 - Everything is in Him; everything depends on Him - "And He is before all things, and by Him all things consist. (Greek "sunistemi" meaning: "are held together.") (Col. 1:17). Even the atoms are held together by the power of our mighty King, Jesus the Creator, (see John 1:3).

2 - He is the blessing of God to all Nations and all families of the earth. (see Gen. 3:15; 12:3; 18:18).

3 - He is the REDEEMER OF ISRAEL, (Luke 2:30-32. HE IS THE SAVIOR OF THE WORLD (John 4:42; 1 John 4:14; John 3:17).

4 - Without Him, the Chosen People have no blessings nor have they anything of blessing to offer to other nations.

5 - The ONE SEED, Christ, having come of the family of Abraham, can now be a blessing to all mankind.

## **Chapter V ESAU AND JACOB AND THE SPURNED BIRTHRIGHT!**

As you read the Bible account given in Genesis 25:19-34, you will notice that the struggle between the two sons of Isaac, Jacob and Esau, began before they were born. Quoting from the Ferrer-Fenton translation from the original Hebrew, we read: "and the children struggled together in her breast and she consequently said: 'Why does this happen to me?' so went to enquire of the Everlasting. And the Lord said to her, 'Two nations are in your breast, and two peoples shall proceed from your womb, and one people shall be stronger than the other people, and the elder shall serve the younger.'"

When the twin boys were born, the elder came out red, all over like a hairy garment; and they called his name Esau. When the second child was born, he had hold on Esau's heel; and his name was called Jacob," (Gen. 25:25, 26).

(Could this incident have any connection with Genesis 3:15, do you suppose, where God's promise was made that the seed of the woman should bruise the heel of God's enemy?)

Under normal circumstances in Hebrew custom, the first born would inherit the Covenant Promises. But Esau grew up to become a man who was primarily interested in "doing his own thing," which in this case was hunting and feeding his belly, or as the Yiddish say: "Getting while the getting is good." He believed that: "You only go around once in life, so live with gusto!" He thought so little of the promises of God, in fact he despised them - that he sold them to his brother Jacob for a bowl of "red beans and rice," one day when he was hungry (see Gen. 25:29-34). Because of his color, he had been nicknamed "Edom" which in Hebrew means "red." He was not only red on the outside, he also had a red heart. He was a "rebel," a "left winger", one who rebelled against the wishes of his father and mother and his God. The immediate satisfaction of his bodily needs meant more to Esau than any promises God had made for the future. He could not see "beyond the end of his nose." How many Christians do you know who are like Esau? Our churches are full of them. They use the excuse for disobeying God, by saying: "Christ did away with the law when He died on Calvary." They live like the devil, while they claim to be children of God. They are "Alka-Seltzer" Christians who come to church and "fizz" for a hour on Sunday, while the rest of the week you cannot tell them apart from the world.

Sometimes we call these folks "nominal Christians. It's no wonder the old Ship of State is in trouble with folks like this at the helm.

In spite of the objections of his parents, Esau deliberately broke God's Law and married "outside the blood line." In fact, he married two Canaanite women, just to spite his parents, (see Gen. 26:34, 35). "And Esau was forty years old when he took to wife Judith the daughter of Beem the Hittite, and Bashemath, the daughter of Elon the Hittite: which were a grief of mind unto Isaac and Rebekah." Later in a mis-directed effort to appease his parents, he married a daughter of Ishmael, Abraham's son. (Gen. 28:8, 9).

The descendants of Esau became known as "Edom," "Edomites," "Seir or Mt. Seir", the latter two being names of the region where they lived. The immediate descendants of this "rebel son" are listed in Genesis 36. "Amalek" was a grandson of Esau and became the father of Israel's most vicious enemy, the Amlekites, (see Exodus 17:8-16; Numbers 24:20; Deut. 25:17-19; 1 Samuel 15L:2-33). All the descendants of Esau, were forbidden by Hebrew law from becoming citizens of the Israel nation until the third generation, (see Deut. 23:7, 8 and the book of Obadiah).

When Esau sold his birthright to his brother Jacob, with it went the Title Deeds of the Promised Land. From later events, it becomes evident that the Amlekites did not honor their father Esau's agreement and now lay claim to the land as theirs. According to the Jewish Encyclopedia, they are part of Jewry and many Amlekites became Jews by adopting the Babylonian Talmudic religion of Judaism. They are now part of the "pseudo-Jews" who hold Israel under the name of ISRAELI. They are descendants of the same men Jesus tangled with in John 8:33, when the Jewish Talmudic leaders told Him "We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man . . ." This in itself was a clear, self-pronounced fact that they could not be Israelites, since Israel had been in bondage in Egypt, as any Sunday School child knows. Why then do our pastor's persist in calling these enemies of Christ the Chosen People?

## Chapter VI

# THE COVENANT

## **PROMISES CONFIRMED!**

In Gen. 27:41, 42, we see where Esau hated his brother because of his own stupidity and threatened to kill him. As a result, Jacob spent twenty years in exile (see Gen. 28-33). Chapter 29 records Jacob's unusual vision of a ladder reaching into heaven with angels ascending and descending. From the wording of verse 11 it is quite possible that the stone Jacob used for a pillow, was one which had been discarded by builders in the area. He called the place Beth-el, which in the Hebrew language means "the house of God." There the Covenant which God had made with Abraham, was re-confirmed with his grandson.

While in this exile, Jacob married four wives, who bore him 11 sons. The youngest of them by Rachel, who was his "beloved wife." Later after his conversion, his name was changed to Israel" and from the "Usurper Jacob," he became "Israel, a Prince with God", (see Gen. 32:28).

During Jacob's conversion experience, which is recorded in Genesis 32, he became a new man and went into partnership with God. This experience is described in the New Testament in 2 Cor. 5:17 "Therefore, if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature, old things are passed away, behold all things are become new." This is what happened to Jacob, from a cheat and a liar, he became "Israel", through whom all the nations of the world would be blessed and God reconfirmed this in Gen. 35:10. Jacob's descendents were to work together with God for the blessing of "all families" of the earth, and for the final restoration of this world which had been ruined by Satan's rebellion against God.

Jacob was not an Israelite - he was the father of the Israelites - and HE WAS MOST DEFINITELY NOT A JEW! The twelve sons of Jacob, became the fathers of the twelve tribes (nations) of Israel and NONE OF THESE WERE JEWS! In fact there were no Jews until after the kingdom had been broken up, and a remnant of that broken kingdom became known as JEWS, which in Hebrew is YEHUDIM, meaning "a remnant of Judah!"

The "seven times" punishment of Israel (2520 years), is now about to come to a close and the Edomites who now rule in Palestine and the rest of the world, having control over the world's economic system and who are now masquerading as "true-Israel", will be destroyed, (see Luke 19:12-27, noting especially verse 27), then read Malachi 1:2-4: "I have loved you (Israel), saith the Lord. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? saith the Lord, yet I loved Jacob and I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste

". . . Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places: thus saith the Lord of hosts, they (the Jews/Edomites) shall build, but I will throw down; and they (Israel) shall call them (the Jews), the border of wickedness, and, THE PEOPLE AGAINST WHOM THE LORD HATH INDIGNATION (anger) FOREVER." (Emphasis mine.) These are the people our pastors call God's Chosen. The day is coming soon, when we will see the destruction of these evil people in Palestine and God will fight against them, not for them, as we have been taught in our churches.

## **Chapter VII**

### **EGYPT - THE EXODUS -**

### **THE 13<sup>th</sup> TRIBE!**

Reuben, the firstborn of Jacob's twelve sons was deprived of the birthright because of his wickedness, (see Gen. 35:22). Joseph, who was the youngest, being somewhat spoiled and also

somewhat of a "tattletale", and also being close to Bilhah's sons (Gen. 37:2) went to his father with the story of Reuben's sin. The first indication that the birthright had passed from Reuben to Joseph is found in Gen. 37:3, where Jacob presented his younger son with a coat of many colors. Joseph was evidently somewhat of a "brat" at this time and loved to "lord it over his older brothers," as his father's favorite son. This did not make for a good family relationship, but evidently Israel in his old age, and doting on Joseph, could or would not see this. This of course caused hard feelings in Joseph's brothers, which led them to sell him into Egyptian slavery, (see Gen. 37:19-28).

In Gen. 49:8-12, we find that the "sceptre of Power," the "Divine Right of Kings, or Rulership" was given to Judah. This was the tribe through which Christ would later be born. This promise to Judah was later re-affirmed in 2 Samuel 7:16, where David was told by the Prophet Nathan, after he had received a special revelation from God (see 2 Samuel 7:4, 5). In verse 10-17, we read about the message God gave to the king. In verse 10 we see where he is promised a new place which will be given to Israel, where she will be planted sometime in the future, and from which she would never move. We can tell from the wording of these verses that this was to take place sometime in the future, in a place other than Old Palestine. Then as a capstone of this promise, God told David: "And I will establish the throne of his (David's) kingdom forever." (vs. 13), "and thine (David's) house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee: thy throne shall be established forever." (vs. 16).

The lines of rulership were never to depart from David until Christ, the Greater Son of David's line, was to come and set up His earthly kingdom, of which there would be no end. (See Luke 1:30-33). In verse 31-33 God told the Virgin Mary, through an angel: "And behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JESUS. He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest; and the Lord God shall give unto Him the throne of his father David: And He shall reign over the house of Jacob (Israel) for ever; and of His kingdom there shall be no end." MARANATHA!

The kings and princes which ruled over Israel from that time on have always come from the Tribe of Judah. Today, Christ is the spiritual head of this kingdom; when He returns again, He will be the King in His bodily form.

When Jacob/Israel gave his death-bed blessing, Judah and Joseph were selected for special responsibilities (see Gen. 49). Here we see the beginning of the division between the Israel people into "the two families which the Lord hath chosen," (Jeremiah 33:24). The House of Israel and the House of Judah. Psalm 114:2 explains it in this way: "Judah was His (God's) sanctuary, and Israel His dominion." (IT IS INTERESTING TO NOTE, THAT NEITHER OF THESE TWO FAMILIES WERE EVER JEWS.)

There were 69 Israelites, besides Jacob's sons and their wives, who went into Egypt during the Great Famine of Gen. 46:26, 27. In Acts 7:14, during Stephen's magnificent defense before the Jewish Sanhedrin, he mentioned 75 people as going into Egypt. This in no way is a contradiction, since Joseph's wives and sons were included in this number. These Israelites were in Egypt for 430 years (Exodus 12:40, 41). During this period they had an extraordinary growth, to the point where they began to bother the new Pharaoh, which the Bible says did not remember Joseph (see Exodus 1).

During the first fifteen chapters of Exodus, we have the long drawn out account of the struggle with Pharaoh, in which ten judgments were executed on the Egyptians and in which thirteen miracles were performed, which ultimately resulted in the Israelites being released from economic bondage.

Many scholars estimate that Israel numbered at least 3-million when they left Egypt, since Exodus 12:37 says, "there were about six hundred thousand on foot that were men, besides children and a mixed multitude went up also with them . . ." (This mixed multitude was evidently made up of foreign servants and possibly some Egyptians who had been converted to Hebrewism.) Fourteen months later, in Numbers 1:45, 46, we find a census numbered 603,550 fighting men above the age

of twenty. (The Levites were not included in this census - Number 1:47).

Such a miracle of growth had never before been recorded - from 70 - to over three million. But we have a similar record in this end of the age, of these same people. In 1800 AD according to the most reliable reports, there were about 16-million Anglo-Saxons in America, in a little over 150 years, they had increased to over 175-million. You will remember, I'm sure, that God had promised Abraham, that his descendents would be fruitful and multiply until they figuratively became like the "sands of the sea," (Gen. 13:16; 15:5; 22:17; 26:4; 28:14). The people we now know as Jews have never had a population explosion such as this and have never numbered more than 18-million, world wide. Today, they are barely holding their own in their birthrate. For the most part, the Jews of today are a motley crowd, made up of "black Jews," "Asiatic Jews," and very few of these are Semites.

According to sources such as the Jewish Encyclopedia and Jewish writers such as Arthur Koestler, in his book *THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE*, and Jewish author Alfred Lilienthal, in his monumental *THE ZIONIST CONNECTION*, over 90% of world Jewry are of Khazar extraction. (Turco-Mongolian in blood), which means that their forefathers never set foot on Palestinian soil. Every major leader of the Israelis since 1948, has been of the Khazar extraction, known as ASHKENAZI Jews. It is to this mongrel crowd, that our pastors pay homage, when they call them "God's Chosen."

The 13th miracle performed in Egypt was the crossing of the Red Sea. It is interesting to note that the surface of the sea floor in this area has a crust over it. To break through this crust means to become "mired down" in the quicksand underneath. Some liberal Bible scholars argue that this crossing was not a miracle, and that the Israelites crossed in shallow water, in an area known as the Sea of Reeds, where the wind has been known to blow the water to one side. But the interesting question is, if the water was only ankle deep, as these skeptics maintain, how did Pharaoh and his horses and riders, drown in ankle deep water?

The Bible account says that the Egyptians were plagued by the Lord who "took off their chariot wheel, that they drave heavily," (Exodus 14:25). It is evident from this account, that the sea bottom held up the weight of people and their animals, but collapsed under the superior weight of animals, men and chariots. Then in verse 27, we see where God allowed the waters, which were piled up as a wall on either side of the Israelites, to come back and drown the Egyptians. Recently I had a man write to me, who tried to explain that God froze the waters of the Red Sea so that Pharaoh thought it was dry land. This I am inclined to seriously doubt. I like the Bible story better, because it makes more sense.

A number of years ago, I had an interesting debate with a Baptist theologian from the Southern Baptist Theological Seminary in New Orleans, Louisiana. He claimed that this miracle was nothing but "another Hebrew fairy tale." He said that the Israelites had merely crossed at a shallow place in the sea. I asked him whether he had ever been to that area and he admitted he had not. Well, I have been from the north to the south of the Red Sea at least six times, and I never saw a place where the water was less than 40 feet deep in the main channel. I then asked this Bible skeptic if he had ever been to visit the Museum of Egyptology in Cairo, which he admitted he had not. There is an interesting room there, which contains the remains of Egypt's pharaohs. There is only one missing and the plaque beside his name is dated 1491 BC and the plaque says in essence: "presumed lost in the battle of the Red Sea." So God's Word is vindicated, in spite of every effort of men to destroy it.

The twelve sons of Jacob/Israel, formed the nucleus of the 12 tribes. The two sons of Joseph, Ephraim and Manasseb, became the fathers of the Tribes of Ephraim and Manasseh, inheriting Joseph's portion. They were literally adopted by Jacob/Israel (see Gen. 48:16). These two tribes became known as the House of Joseph. (There was no Joseph tribe as such.) So in reality, Israel ended with 13 tribes.

After the Exodus, God commanded that the Levites were not to be numbered with the other tribes,

so the number was brought back to twelve. (The Levites were to be special servants of Israel, providing the priests, teachers and civil services of the nation.)

## **Chapter VIII**

# **THE TRAINING OF ISRAEL**

From the time of the exodus from Egypt, to their entrance into Caanan, Israel was put through a "testing period." The Lord was preparing them to become seasoned instruments in His hand, for the blessing of all nations. These testings were evidently for the purpose of strengthening them in patience, forbearance, and the knowledge that God was interested in their well-being and would provide for them, subject to certain conditions which they would have to meet. I will not go into detail concerning these trials, but merely note the major ones:

**1 - THE WATERS OF MARAH** (Exodus 15:23-26). Where the bitter waters were made sweet.

**2- THE MANNA AND THE QUAILS.** (Exodus 16), where God provided temporary meat and manna for Israel for 40 years.

**3 - THE SABBATH TEST.** (Exodus 16:23-31). Where the Israelites learned that they **MUST** take God's word literally.

**4 - THE ROCK AT HOREB.** (Exodus 17:1-7). Where God provided water for the Israelite multitude. There is no evidence that this rock was a cliff, or a lone rock standing in the desert. I believe, very possibly, although I have no evidence, that this rock was the "Stone of Israel," the pillow which Jacob had anointed at Bethel and which we know Israel carried with them on this wilderness journey. The Hebrew word for rock, "tsur," as used here, does not indicate a rocky formation on the side of a mountain, as most pictures depict, but rather an individual stone.

This is the same stone which now resides in Westminster Abbey, in London, England and is kept under the Coronation chair.

Author E. Raymond Capt., in his extremely interesting study of Bible History of Israel, titled **JACOB'S PILLAR**, p.6, says: "The veneration of sacred pillars was common in ancient Israel, but nowhere in Scripture has an inanimate object been given such glorious eminence or divinely declared purpose, as that which was bestowed on that 'pillow stone' upon which Jacob rested his head. Jacob was so spiritually impressed that, to memorialize the occasion and the place, he blessed the stone on which his head had rested, sanctified it by anointing it with oil and gave it the name 'Bethel', (God's House). Although he gave the name Bethel to the place, or locality where the stone was set up, he emphatically declared: 'The **STONE** which I have set up as a pillar, **IS GOD'S HOUSE.**' " (Emphasis mine.)

He went on to explain how 22 years later, when Jacob returned to Bethel, he had a vision in which the Lord told him: "I am the God of Bethel," (Gen. 31:13). In this way, God associated Himself not only with the place, but with the stone. It was here that Jacob's name was changed to Israel, a "prince with God," (see Gen. 35:11, 12).

While we have no Scriptural account of Jacob taking this stone with him, reason would have us believe he would not leave such a valuable and sacred monument behind. When Jacob was on his death bed, years later in Egypt, he stopped in the middle of his prophecy, (Gen. 49:24), to say: "from whence is the shepherd, the **STONE** of Israel?" It is probable that Jacob's descendants took this sacred stone with them on their wilderness travels, as it had means of carrying, with iron hooks, through which carrying poles could be placed.

If you will notice carefully in Exodus 17:6, when God gave instructions to Moses for bringing water from the rock, He did not say: "strike that rock," which would have indicated a particular rock, but

He said: "strike **THE** rock," which indicates a rock with which Moses was already familiar. Once again in Numbers 20:8, we have an instance where God told Moses: ". . . speak ye unto **THE ROCK** . . ." (Emphasis added.)

There are several instances where the people were commanded to "gather before the rock," (Numbers 20:10). Again in Deut. 8:15, we find reference to "THE ROCK", which indicates a specific rock. The Biblical account indicates that the same "rock" was struck by Moses at both Rephidim and Kodesh, yet these geographical areas are miles apart.

Jacob's Stone, was I believe, a type of Christ and the "living water" which would flow from Him unto everlasting life (John 4:14). We find Jacob anointing the Rock with oil, which in the Scriptures is symbolic of the Holy Spirit. There is no reference made anywhere in Scriptures to any other stone ever being so anointed.

Listen to the Apostle Paul as he speaks of "the Rock," in 1 Cor. 10:4 - speaking about Israel he said: "they did all drink the same spiritual drink (Ps. 78:15, 16); for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ." (The Greek word for "follow" is "akoloutheo" which means: "to accompany.")

Jacob called the Stone, "the Shepherd of Israel," (Gen. 49:24). Later this Shepherd became manifested in the flesh and John 10:27 says: "My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me."

As Israel's Shepherd Rock was literally smitten to bring forth the water of life, so the Spiritual Rock, Christ Jesus, was "smitten on Calvary, "that His people might have eternal life. He became the "water of life," (John 4:10). Can you see the important symbolism in this stone of Jacob?

Israel had to have some means of providing 3-million people and their flocks with water in the desert, for in Numbers 20:17, we find where Moses asked permission of the Edomites to pass through their land and said: ". . . neither will we drink of the water of the wells," the land they crossed was miles long and must have taken days to cross, so they would have needed much water for both people and flocks.

There is a tradition which states that when Solomon's Temple was built, the builders rejected this stone, because it had a crack in it. This is alluded to in both Psalm 118:22, which says: "The stone which the builders rejected is become the head stone of the corner," and Acts 4:11, where Peter alluded to it and spiritualizes it to mean Christ.

We do not know for sure, but could this stone have spoken to the people? Stranger things have happened. In Numbers 22:21-35, God caused Balaam's ass to speak. At Kodesh God told Moses: ". . . speak unto the rock before their eyes . . ." could the rock hear? If it could, then why couldn't it also speak? When Jesus road into Jerusalem on that colt, on the first Palm Sunday, He said in Luke 19:40: "I tell you, if these (people) should hold their peace, the very stones would immediately cry out."

Do you think maybe I'm a bit crazy by now? But as I mentioned before, the kings of Israel were crowned by a "pillar," which could have easily have been "Jacob's rock," (2 Chronicles 23:13).

Archeologist E. Raymond Capt. remarks that the Bible says little about this rock, possibly so that people would not make an object of worship out of it, as the crucifix has become to some. But it makes sense to me to believe that this stone went with Israel as there is some indication that it was taken to the British Isles by the Prophet Jeremiah, after the destruction of Jerusalem.

In Micah 2:12, 13, there is reference made to Israelites passing "through the gate." This gate today is a pass through the Causasus Mountains. In ancient writings, it was called the "Pass of Israel." At this time Hosea wrote (3:4): "The children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and without a sacrifice, and without an image." One marginal reference says: "without a standing pillar, or rock." This brings us to the conclusion that Israel did not have the "rock of Jacob," but that it remained with the remnant of Judah, until the overthrow of King Zedekiah. Irish history says that it

was brought to Ireland by Jeremiah.

If you believe God's promises, and I presume that most of you do, then we must search for a king from David's house, since this was the promise made in Genesis 49:10 and later in 1 Kings 9:5. Under Hebrew law, a daughter could inherit as though she were a son, (see Numbers 27:8-11), provided she marry within her own house (Numbers 36.)

Jeremiah and the king's daughters found refuge with a Greek mercenary garrison, which according to secular records was stationed at Tahpanhes in Egypt and is recorded in Jeremiah 43:5-7. It is interesting to note that this ancient fortress, at the modern city of Defreh, is still known in Egypt as the "Palace of the Jew's Daughters."

When Jeremiah prophesied in Jeremiah 44:26, 27, concerning the Israelites who fled to Egypt to escape the Babylonians, he stated that only a small remnant would escape the destruction which would come to Egypt.

We could go on in this interesting study if space were available, but since we will explore it in more detail later on, I will leave "Jacob's Stone, Jeremiah and the king's daughters" in Egypt for now.

### **5 - THE WAR WITH AMALEK - (Exodus 17:8-16).**

It was here that Israel made their first attempt at an organized defense and learned the power of their God through prayer. Here God declared "perpetual warfare against Amalek," which is important for us to note, since Amalek was a branch of Esau-Edom, which is today in modern Jewry. According to God's promise, they were to be finally annihilated. (see Luke 19:27 and Malachi 1:2-4 for comparison.)

### **6 - The Mosaic Covenant Which Formed God's Kingdom.**

The Israelites remained in the vicinity of Mt. Sinai for a little over a year (see Exodus 19:1 and Numbers 10:10, 11) and it was here that God formed them into the nation of Israel, with Himself as their Sovereign. The Mosaic Covenant begins in Exodus 19:3 and is known as a **CONDITIONAL COVENANT**. Notice especially verse 5, which says: "IF YE OBEY MY VOICE . . . then all the blessings the human heart desires would be poured out on them. But these were conditioned on their obedience to God's Law. It was here, also, that the **TEN COMMANDMENTS** were given, engraved on tablets of stone by the finger of God Himself, (Deut. 5:22). The ordinances which followed, were to be the **ECONOMIC SYSTEM** under which Israel and God's Kingdom would operate on this earth. The people accepted this unanimously: "And **ALL** the peoples answered together, and said, **ALL** that the lord hath spoken, we will do . . ."

The **TEN COMMANDMENTS** made up the Divine Constitution of Israel. The Statutes and Judgments were based on the Commandments and were to govern the social life of the nation and apply to both individual and nation.

The Ordinances were the religious laws. Many of these had to do with "blood sacrifices, for the remission of sin," (see the need for this in Hebrews 9:22). These Ordinances were fulfilled when Jesus Christ became the "once and for all time," sacrifice for the sins of His people Israel. Ephesians 2:15 explains it in this manner: "Having abolished in his flesh the enmity, even the law of **COMMANDMENTS** contained in the **ORDINANCES**; for to make in himself of twain (two) one new man, so making peace." (Emphasis mine.) Then in Colossians 2:14 we read: "blotting out the handwriting of **ORDINANCES** that were against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to His cross." Did this mean that Christ did away with the Law? Absolutely not. It means He did away with the **ORDINANCES** of the blood sacrifice. When Paul talked about "nailing them to the Cross," he was speaking in words his readers understood. For in those days, when a man was committed to prison for a crime, his crime, along with his sentence was nailed on the door of his prison cell. When he completed his sentence, the judge wrote across the face of this parchment, called a "libellus," **PAID IN FULL**, and the man could never be charged for that particular crime again. This is what Jesus Christ did for those who accept Him, He has written

across the record of our sin, in His precious blood PAID IN FULL, and according to the promise of God Himself, they will be remembered against us no more. HALLELU'YAH!

When God, the Righteous Judge, looks at weak, sometimes sinful Jack Mohr, He does not see my sins, but the blood of His Son, Jesus Christ, which covers them, just as the Israelites were saved from the visit of the death angel in Egypt (Exodus 11,12, which was a type of Christ's death. In verse 23 God told the Israelites: ". . . when he (the death angel) seeth the blood upon the lintel (top of the door), and on the two side posts, the Lord will pass over the door, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your homes to smite you." I would imagine, there might have been a few Israelites who thought: "Just another stupid regulation," and when they left the blood off their door, the death angel visited them too.

Here is something most important to remember and something which is overlooked by a vast majority of Christendom in these days of spiritual apostasy. The fulfilling of the Blood Sacrifice, in no way effected the necessity of obedience to the Social Laws given to the nation . . . the Law of God still stands, in spite of what puny men called pastors may say, when they preach that Christ did away with the Law on Calvary. Christian-Israel-America and the other Israel nations, are suffering today the penalties declared in Deut. 28, for those who refuse to obey God's Law.

Israel was to set up a Theocratic State. This term comes from two Greek words "Theos," meaning "God," and "kratos," meaning "power." God was to be the Supreme Power in this State. America was set up as such a State. She was never set up with the idea of "plurality" in mind. In our Pledge of Allegiance we say: "One nation, under God!" America was set up from the beginning to be a Christian nation, obeying God's laws. She was not set up to give religious freedom to the Jews, or Moslems, or Buddhists. The founding documents of each of our original 13 Colonies, prove this and the U.S. Supreme Court has declared it to be so!

Supreme Court Justice David J. Brewer, who served from 1890-1910, wrote a lengthy opinion establishing the legal logic that America was indeed a Christian nation. Among many other points mentioned, he said: "This Republic (notice now, a "Republic" not a "Democracy" as we are told today) is classified among the Christian nations of the world. It was formally declared by the Supreme Court of the United States in a unanimous opinion, February 29, 1982 in the case of Holy Trinity Church vs the U.S., 143, U.S. 471.

". . . we constantly speak of this Republic as a Christian nation - in fact, as the leading Christian nation. This popular use of the term has significance. It is not a mere creation of the imagination . . . It's use has had from the early settlements on our shores and still has an official foundation. It is only about three centuries since the beginning of civilized life within the limits of the United States and those beginnings were in a marked and marvelous degree identified with Christianity.

". . . the Constitution of 1776 required every officeholder to make the following declaration: 'I \_\_\_\_\_ do profess faith in God, the Father, and in Jesus Christ, His only Son, and in the Holy Ghost, One God, blessed forevermore! and I do acknowledge the Holy Scriptures of the Old and New Testaments to be given by Divine Inspiration. (There were no Jewish or atheist politicians running this country then. No wonder God blessed us in the early days - AUTHOR).

"The New Hampshire Constitution of 1784 and 1792, required that senators and representatives should be Protestant by religion and this provision remained in effect until 1877.

"The Constitution of North Carolina of 1776, provided that in order to be an office holder, a man MUST be a Christian who believed in the fundamentals of the faith (not necessarily a "fundamentalist.") We could go on and on, through Maryland, Mississippi, Arkansas, and many others.

"Sunday was recognized universally as a day of worship. This was even noted in Congress, where the term 'Sunday excepted' is found in the United States Government and 36 states. (Remember, this was what America stood for, seventy years ago, before the alien anti-Christ of Judaism got their

feet in the door -AUTHOR.)

"The term God, referring to a Supreme Being is used in constitution, statute and instrument. We find in the preamble the word, 'grateful to Almighty God!' It is again declared in official oaths: 'So help me, God!' While separation of Church and State is often affirmed, nowhere do we find a repudiation of Christianity . .

Justice Brewer then goes on to point out how our laws and customs are based on the Law of Moses, (the Hebrew, not a Jew - AUTHOR), and the teachings of Jesus Christ; and how the Bible is appealed to as the guide of life in questions of morality. He concludes: "I have said enough to show that Christianity came to this country with the first colonists; has been powerfully identified with its rapid development, colonial and national, and today, exists as a mighty factor in the life of the Republic." (UNQ.) It was shortly before this, that a great French Political Philosopher, Alexis de Tocqueville, came to America to search for the reason why America had had such a phenomenal rise to greatness. On the conclusion of his visit, he wrote to an American friend, words to this effect. "America is great because she is good; and when she ceases to be good, she will cease to be great." We could honestly paraphrase this by saying: "America was great as long as she followed God's laws and when she ceases to obey God's law, she will cease to be great." Those of you who read these words, and who can look back on the past fifty years of America's decline, can see the truth in this statement.

How far has the mighty fallen since those days in the eighteenth century? Why? Because we have forgotten who we were and why we were here and in so doing, we have allowed "heathen, anti-Christ" ideologies to have "free reign" in America, under the Humanist idea of "pluralism." Under the guise of "tolerance," we are committing national suicide.

## **Chapter IX**

# **THE PALESTINIAN COVENANT AND SEVEN TIMES OF ISRAEL'S PUNISHMENT**

The Palestinian Covenant was made with Israel just before they entered the Promised Land. It was strictly **CONDITIONAL COVENANT**, where Israel's victory depended on their obedience to the "if" and "but" clauses of the agreement. To understand it, you will need to carefully study Deut. 30:1-10; Leviticus 26 and Deuteronomy 28:29, 30. This Covenant lays down the conditions under which Israel was to remain in control of the land they were to occupy. If the people would obey God, and follow His law, they would be blessed with permanent peace, good health, happiness, social security and prosperity beyond their fondest dreams. They would be free from all insecurity; from war; from sickness; from crime; from poverty and from alien control. The very things which are destroying the Israel nations of Christendom in the Twentieth Century. But, if Israel disobeyed God, and refused to follow His law, then there was to be "subjugation to the enemy, slavery, humiliation and death." From being the "head nation," they would become the "tail," vs. 44. They would be defeated in war by nations much smaller than themselves (vs. 25). Aliens would "eat up" the fruits of their labor (vs. 33) and finally they would "serve thine enemies which the Lord shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things . . ." Is this what must happen to America before the "seed of Abraham" is willing to wake up and do things God's way? Must our nation be invaded by heathen hordes from Asia or Africa; must our wives and daughters be raped in our streets and our young men and little boys be murdered? Is this what it will take to wake America up to their responsibilities before God? We are much closer to this condition

now, than either our "brainwashed" Christian people, or their Judeo-Christian pastors are willing to admit. Already many of the curses of Deuteronomy 28 can be seen, as they take effect in America, yet there is very little effort made to put the Formula for our Survival into effect, 2 Chronicles 7:14, which calls for humbling ourselves, praying, repentance and turning from our wicked, self-willed ways. There is very little repentance seen in America, even among Identity Christians, including her pastors.

Mankind has "free will" today, just as they had in 1451 BC At that time, God told Ancient Israel: "I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing; therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live; that thou mayest love the Lord thy God, and that thou mayest obey His voice. . ." The same plea is being made to Twentieth Century Christendom in the "closing out days" of this Twentieth Century. "Choose life or death, Oh America; choose blessings or cursings." The choice is yours! When Ancient Israel disobeyed her God, she became divorced from Him: "And when I (God) saw, when for all the causes whereby backsliding Israel committed adultery, I had put her away, and given her a bill of divorcement; yet her treacherous sister Judah feared not, but went and played the harlot also," (Jeremiah 3:8).

For their sin, Israel lost their land. They lost the name of Israel and were to in time, be called by another name (Christian) . . . God, speaking to the rebels in Judah said: (Isaiah 64:15): "Ye shall leave your name for a curse to my chosen (Israel); for the LORD GOD SHALL SLAY THEE (see Luke 19:27) and shall call His servants (Israel) by another name (Christian.)"

The name of Jewry has become a curse to everyone who has been associated with and tried to befriend them. The Apostle Paul spoke of them as those who had killed their own prophets, and persecuted the Christian church and "please not God, but are contrary to all men," (1 Thess. 2:15.)

Israel was to be called after Isaac, rather than Israel (Gen. 21:12; Rom. 9:7.) Could this be why "true Israelites" are known as "ISAAC-sons" or "SAXONS" Today?

Dan Olinger, of Bob Jones University, in his article in FAITH FOR THE FAMILY, which I mentioned previously, scoffs at this idea. He says: "they (Identity) claim that the terms Saxon and 'British' are Biblical; the former an abbreviation of 'Isaac's-sons.' but the word Saxon actually comes from the Germanic 'sahsam' meaning 'sword.' The Saxons were a sword wielding tribe." (UNQ.) Seems like a weak argument to me, since there were many "sword wielding" tribes in northern Europe.

Israel in her dispersion was to undergo punishment, correction and training through a definite period, but not forever.

Leviticus 26 and Deut. 28:28-30, tells about the "punishment clauses" of this Covenant. We can see them in operation in the nations of Christendom today.

Then, GLORIOUS DAY, there will come a day of National conversion, of restoration and national prosperity, when our Lord returns to take over control of this world as King of Kings and Lord of Lords. Some say that America is doomed; that she is the Mystery Babylon of the Bible and that God will destroy her, because she has led the world into idolatry. I do not believe this is true. I still believe that God's promise in 2 Chronicles 7:14 is for our Israel people today, if we will listen to and act on it. This day of our King's return is spoken of in Luke 21:28, where Jesus, speaking to His disciples regarding the things which would happen before His return, says that when we see the wars, famines, earthquakes, pestilences, etc., that overtake the earth; when we see men's hearts failing them for fear of what is happening, then we are told: "When these things begin to come to pass, look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh!" HALLELUYAH!

Today we see this fear prevalent in our "brainwashed" Israel people. Suicides and heart failures are two of the greatest killers in America today, both of them often brought on through fear. It is the number one killer among college students and the psychologists and psychiatrists, who are

supposed to tell us what's wrong, are killing themselves off through suicide, four times faster than the rest of us "nuts." Why? Because they are afraid too and do not have the answer. But we do! We know that redemption is "just over the horizon," so we trust God and look for His return.

God told His Israel people in Leviticus 26:18, that He would punish them seven times for their sins. The explanation for this period of punishment can be found by a careful study in the books of Daniel and Revelation. We find that the "time, and times, and the dividing of times," mentioned in Daniel 7:25; 12:7; Rev. 12:14; 11:2; 13:5; 11:3 and 12:6 is 42 months of thirty days, or a total of 1260 days. Twice that is 2520 days.

In Numbers 14:34 and Ezekiel 4:6, in connection with the punishment of Israel and the House of Judah, God states: "I will appoint thee each day as a year." Therefore 2520 days, becomes 2520 years in God's calendar of the ages. If you try and work out the "seven times" of punishment period on a "day to day" basis, you will be doomed to disappointment.

The "times of the Gentiles," referred to by Jesus in Luke 21:24, is of the same duration and represents the same thing today, this should have been translated "times of the nations," for this is what the Greek word, translated "gentiles," really means. During the period of Israel's punishment and training, God gave the Charter of World Dominion into the hands of the Babylonians and a succession of heathen nations headed by Nebuchadnezzar's Babylonian Empire, followed by Medo-Persia, Greece, Rome and finally the smaller kingdoms represented by the toes of Daniel's image in Daniel 2. At the end of this 2520 year period, these empires would collapse and Israel, not the Jews, will be restored to world power and position.

## **Chapter X**

# **THE DIVINE MARRIAGE!**

Much has been said in evangelical and fundamental pulpits about the "church being Christ's body," (see Ephesians 1:22, 23; Rom. 12:5; 1 Cor. 10:17; 12:12.) It is impossible for a part of the body of the groom to be his bride. Over and over in Scripture, God points out the fact that He is the Husband of Israel. In Jeremiah 3:14, He pleads with his wayward wife: "Turn, O backsliding children, saith the Lord, FOR I AM MARRIED TO YOU." (Emphasis mine.)

In the New Covenant of Jesus Christ, (Jeremiah 31:31,) we find that which is repeated in Hebrews 8:8. It is a statement of marital relationship between God and Israel: ". . . I was a husband unto them (Israel), saith the Lord."

In Isaiah 54:5, God says to Israel (not the Jews): "For THY MAKER IS THINE HUSBAND; the Lord of Hosts is His name; and the Redeemer the Holy One of Israel: the God of the whole earth is He called," (Emphasis mine.)

These statements which identify God Almighty as the Husband and Israel as the wife, were not addressed to the "church," neither were they ever addressed to the people we now call Jews, but to the Israel people.

To clear up any misunderstandings people might have over who these people were, God identifies their location through the prophets. The descriptions of this location, cannot by any stretch of the most vivid imagination be Palestine. God declares that the "home of His wife - Israel," would be in the Isles of the sea, to the North and West of Palestine. "Behold these (God's people, whom He has identified as His wife) shall come from afar; and, lo, these from the north and from the west . . ." Vs. 8 says they will be a people who: ". . . established the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate

heritages." Palestine was not desolate when these words were written, it had not been desolate for thousands of years and would not be desolate in the future. It was a heavily inhabited area. But the British Isles had no known inhabitants when the first Israelites landed there 1500 years BC and America, an extension of this promise, was completely desolate with the exception of a few thousand nomadic Indians who roamed her vast areas.

In Jeremiah 3:12, a second witness is given: "Go proclaim these words towards the north, and say, Return, O backsliding Israel . . ." Vs. 23:8 speaks about the Lord who ". . . brought up and led the seed of the house of Israel out of the North country."

There is no way you can understand these references, unless you keep in mind Israel's message from Chapter 40, which was addressed completely to the Israelite people in the Isles of the Sea. A good example can be found in the opening words of Isa. 41, which say: "keep silence before me, O islands; and let the people (Israel) renew their strength." Israel was to rest herself in the islands for many years, before they made the trek to America, Australia, New Zealand and South Africa.

Isaiah 49 begins in a similar manner: "Listen, O Isles, unto me; and hearken ye people from afar." Then in vs. 3 we have a definite identification of who these words were addressed to: "Thou art my servant, O Israel, in whom I will be glorified." (Note how this is in the future tense.) In Isa. 43:10, the Israel people of the Isles were declared to be God's witnesses: "Ye are my witnesses, saith the Lord, and my servant, whom I have chosen." Ask yourself. Who has produced the Bibles and the Christian literature which has been sent around the world?" Who have provided the missionaries? Certainly NOT THE JEWS!

Who has set the slaves free? CERTAINLY NOT THE JEWS, they were the backbone of the slave trade which brought Africans to America. But white, Anglo-Saxons set their slaves free, first in Great Britain in 1834, then a few years later in the United States. The nations of Christendom, and these alone, bear the identifying marks which prove that they are Israel. The Jews have none of them! Why? Because they are the imposters spoken of by our Lord in Rev. 2:9; 3:9, "those who say they are Jews (Judeans), and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan."

After God declared that Israel was His wife, He declared His great love for her.

Referring to only one chapter in the entire Bible, we read in Isaiah 43:1 ". . . thou art mine. . . Vs.4-" . . . I have loved thee . . ." Vs. 7 - ". . . I have created them (Israel) for my glory . . ." Vs. 10 - ". . . ye are my witnesses, saith the Lord, and my servant whom I have chosen." Vs. 12 - ". . . ye are my witnesses." Vs. 15 - "I am the Lord, your Holy One, the Creator of Israel, your King." Vs. 19 - "I will even make a way in the wilderness . . ." Vs. 21 - "This people I have formed for myself; they shall show forth my praise.

Who are the people of the world who worship Christ as Creator? Not the black or yellow races. They are won to Christ only through great effort, at a great expenditure of money and often at considerable danger. Certainly not the Jews. Only the white nations of Christendom, have consistently accepted Christ as Lord.

Vs. 25 - "I (God) am He that blot out thy (Israel's) transgressions for my sake . . ." There are many, many more references of God's love to Israel. No other nations, or other people are so named in the Bible.

The marriage ceremony was solemnized at Mt. Sinai, where the people with one accord said: "I do!" to God's words. Ex. 19:8 says: "ALL (unanimous) the people answered together and said, ALL that the Lord hath spoken, we will do."

The full Marriage Contract can be found in Leviticus 26 and Deuteronomy 28-30. You will not find the words MARRIAGE CONTRACT, of course, but that is what the Palestinian Covenant actually was.

In ordinary marriage ceremonies, the bride groom bestows his name on the bride and in this most wonderful of all marriages, that is what God does to Israel. He gave us His name. He called us

ISRAEL, which means "a prince with God," or "ruling with God," or in modern terminology "in partnership with God."

When the bride groom bestows his name on the bride, he expects her to honor his name and never bring discredit against it. This is what God expected of His Israel bride. He warned her of the severe penalties which would come if she were unfaithful. In the 3rd Commandment, the Husband warned against "Taking His name in vain." How careless, we of Israel have become on this Commandment.

While we do not find the word "divorce" in the Marriage Contract, it can be found in Jeremiah 3:8 (this entire chapter deals with the legal position of a divorced wife.) "And I saw, when for all causes whereby backsliding Israel committed adultery: I (GOD) PUT HER AWAY, AND GIVEN HER A BILL OF DIVORCEMENT . . ." (Emphasis mine.)

In Isaiah 50:1, a statement of God, addressed to Israel in the Isles of the Sea, asks: "Where is the bill of your mother's divorcement, whom I have put away?" Hosea 1:9 - ". . . for ye (Israel) are not my people, and I will not be your God." Hosea 2:2 -for she (Israel) is not my wife, neither am I her husband."

Then in Ezekiel 23, we have a graphic description of the adulteries of both Israel and Judah. But it was the Northern ten tribed Israel, which was divorced; nothing is said anywhere in Scripture about God divorcing Judah and there is a good reason given. Read the 18<sup>th</sup> and 19<sup>th</sup> chapters of Jeremiah. Chapter 18 likens Israel to a "lump of clay" in the hands of the Potter. He can reform her and remold her, until she becomes eventually, a vessel which pleases Him. But in chapter 19, the Southern Kingdom is likened to a bottle which cannot be repaired and which will be utterly destroyed - broken into so many pieces it cannot be put together again. Vs. 11 tells the prophet to break the bottle in the sight of the Judah people and declare: ". . . Even so will I break this people and this city (Jerusalem), as one breaketh a potters vessel, THAT CANNOT BE MADE WHOLE AGAIN . . ." (Then read Malachi 1:2-4).

In Ezekiel 37, we learn that broken Judah, not those we today know as Jews, will merge with the House of Israel and will become one people again.

Then a wonderful revelation, restoration is promised for backsliding Israel. In Hosea 2:14, 19, 20, 23 - speaking now of Israel, we are told: "behold, I will allure her, and bring her into the wilderness." That word "allure" in Hebrew is "pathah", which means: "to open; make room for." In other words, God was saying: "I will make room for Israel in the wilderness." Another meaning of this word is to "entice," or "persuade." So God persuaded His people Israel to come to the wilderness area of North America. Our founding fathers understood this. The sermons of the early colonial preachers indicates this. They were full of allusions to our Israel background. This is why they could write the hymn we still sing in some of our churches:

**"Ye chosen seed of Israel race,  
Ye ransomed from the fall;  
Hail Him who saved you by His grace,  
And crown Him, Lord of ALL."**

You see, these men knew who they were! This is why they could face the terrors of the unknown wilderness, because they KNEW that God had brought them here to the Promised Land.

The book of Hosea, next to John 3:16, contains the most wonderful love story of all time. It is the story of God's wonderful love for his adulterous wife, Israel. How He divorces and chastens her for sin, yet in great love ultimately purifies and saves her. Listen as Hosea speaks in 2:19, 20, 23 - "And I (God) will betroth (marry) thee, (Israel) unto me forever; yea, I will betroth thee unto me in righteousness, and in judgment, and in loving kindness, and in mercies. I will even betroth thee unto me in faithfulness, and thou shalt know the Lord. I will have mercy upon her (Israel) that hath not obtained mercy; and I will say to them which were not my people (cast off Israel, not the Jews),

THOU ART MY PEOPLE AND THEY SHALL SAY, THOU ART MY GOD." (Emphasis added.)

Compare this with Hosea 1:9, 10 ". . . for ye (Israel) are not my people, and I will not be your God; yet the number of the children of Israel shall be as the sand of the sea which cannot be measured or numbered; and it shall come to pass that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people, there it shall be said unto them; ye are the children of the Living God." Only one people in history have ever lost their national identity and then become known by another name and that is the people of Christendom. Only one people in the world's history have built their laws on the basis of God's Ten Commandments, even though they did not know they were Israel and those are the white people of Christendom. No colored nation has ever been called Christian. Look into every area where white missionary activity has been successful and we see the same sad story. The Christian missionary is forced to leave, possibly by a political upheaval. He is gone for a few years and invariably returns to find most of the converted natives, have reverted to heathen practices. Not one colored nation has ever been filled with the desire to set men free; they still have slaves in Africa and Asia. Not one colored nation desires to send aid when others are caught in a great catastrophe, only the nations of Christendom do this. Why? Because it is an identifying mark of their Israel heritage. It is a mark which sets them aside from every other people on the face of the earth, not as superior, but as "set aside for a special purpose.

This is why the nations of Christendom have always been in the forefront of the desire to be free themselves and free others from the chains of tyranny. They know the truth of their Master's statement when He said: "If the Son therefore shall set you free, ye shall be free indeed." (John 8:36.)

Again in the wonderful 54<sup>th</sup> chapter of Isaiah, we read: "For the Lord shall call thee (Israel) as a woman forsaken and grieved in spirit, and a wife of youth... for a small moment have I (God) forsaken thee; but with great mercies I will gather thee." No my Israelite friend. America is not going to be completely destroyed, no matter what the religious charlatans say to the contrary. She will no doubt be greatly humbled, but those of us who remain faithful and who are still alive, are going to see some great things happen in the very near future, which will be comparable with what our God did for our forefathers in Egypt. He WILL NOT FORSAKE HIS OWN!

The New Testament ratifies and confirms the teaching of the Old Covenant regarding this restoration. Read carefully the Parable of the Ten Virgins in Matthew 25, where Jesus represents the bridegroom, coming to marry His bride - not the church -but true Israel. Read the story of the King's son in Matthew 22, as He comes to marry Israel.

The Israel nation, cleansed and purified, washed white as snow by the blood of her Savior and Messiah, is the bride of Christ the King, while as we have said before THE CHURCH IS HIS BODY. (Ephesians 1:22, 23.)

For a period of about 400 years, Israel acknowledged God as King. Then in the days of Samuel, due to the corrupting influence of the Judges who "turned aside after lucre (money), and took bribes, and prevented judgment," (1 Sam. 8:3), the people demanded a king so they could be like the nations surrounding them.

They forgot who they were and who was their rightful leader. They did the same things which the nations of Christendom are doing in the 20th Century. Their Theocracy was repudiated by the people and Saul was crowned king, even though Samuel warned the people of what would happen. In 1 Sam. 8, we read how Samuel warned them how the king would take their sons into his army to fight his wars. How he would use their daughters; how he would confiscate the best of their fields and vineyards and would tax them to maintain his high standard of living, but in verse 19 we read: "Nevertheless the people (Israel) refused to obey the voice of Samuel, and they said: 'Nay; but we will have a king over us.' " Isn't this what we have done in the 20th Century? The founders of our country gave us a glorious Republic. It is said that as our leaders left their legislative chambers after ratifying the Constitution, a woman asked aging Benjamin Franklin what kind of a country they had

given us. He was reported to have replied: "A Republic, madam, if you can keep it!" We haven't done a very good job of keeping this a Republic and today we find ourselves entangled in a Socialist Democracy, one short step removed from a totalitarian dictatorship, where the things Samuel warned against will happen to us. We have already seen our sons confiscated by a Godless government to die in two no-win wars; we have seen the government rob our farmers of their land; we have seen how they are drowning us in taxes and a sea of red ink, yet the good people of this country, for the most part - the White Israelite people - have remained silent, as this country of ours has been taken over by anti-God aliens.

But just as in the time of our forefathers, when the people rejected His leadership, God did not abdicate. He is still King today, no matter what the rulers of the world may say, or how badly His subjects act. In Ps. 2:2-4 we read: "The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together against the Lord, and against His Anointed, saying: Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us. He that sitteth in the heavens (God Almighty) shall laugh: the Lord shall have them in derision." ("Derision," Heb. "la'ag", meaning: "to deride; mock, scorn.") So in spite of Israel's sin against their God, He appointed as His Governor General, the man who was to be king and declared a Covenant with this man which was to extend through each generation that followed, in perpetuity (forever.) (See 1 Chron. 29:22.) All the king's of David's line, since that day, regardless of their conduct - and there have been some bad ones - have been God's Chief Governor over Israel. All of Britain's monarch have ruled "By the grace of God," as is acknowledged on all their coins and official documents.

This covenant made by God with David, as outlined in 2 Sam. 7:4-17, was absolutely UNCONDITIONAL. It said: "Thine (David's) house and thy kingdom shall be established forever before thee; thy throne shall be established forever."

The succession of this line of Davidic rulers was guaranteed by God. It does not change or alter the Abrahamic Covenant, but merely enlarges it and it will remain, in spite of all the scoffing of the pastors and Bible scholars who said that David's line ended with Zedekiah in Babylonian captivity.

The extension of this marvelous promise, which effects you and I today, can be found in 2 Samuel 7:10 and 1 Chron. 17:9. It says in 2 Samuel: "I (God) will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own . . ." 1 Chronicles 17 says "I will ordain a place." Notice these promises are all in the future, in a different place, than Jerusalem, where David was residing when the promise was made. These two words "ordain" and "appoint" come from the Hebrew word "siyn," which means: "to put." It could not possibly have referred to Palestine. We will consider where this "appointed place" is, later in this book.

Many of the kings who followed David were not faithful to God and both king and people were severely punished. It is interesting to note here, that the people usually get the kind of a government they deserve. (Just as today, we cannot blame the people who are in Washington, for the vast bulk of the AMERICAN PEOPLE ARE TO BLAME FOR THOSE WE PUT IN OFFICE AND ALLOW TO REMAIN THERE.) One king who sinned against God, was David's grandson Rehoboam and as a result, the ten northern tribes, called Israel, were taken from him (see 1 Kings 11:11-13; 12:16.) The last of the Davidic line who ruled in Jerusalem was Zedekiah, 2 Kings 25:1-7.

Since that time, the only legitimate king from David's line, who has been crowned in Jerusalem, was given a crown of thorns. Some say, that ended David's line, until Christ comes back to rule and reign as King of Kings and Lord of Lords. But we MUST remember that God's covenant with David was an "immutable" (unchangeable) covenant. So just because the Bible says nothing about a king from David's line from 590 BC to the present, many Bible scholars tried to "spiritualize" this promise. But the phrase "Throne of David," is not a spiritual phrase, it is a literal phrase which MUST be taken in a literal sense in order to be absolutely honest about it.

While theologians may attempt to "spiritualize" this promise for their own purposes, and twist and turn it to fit their teachings to say something God never intended it to say, it still remains amazingly

simple: "David shall not want a man to sit on his throne forever!" Period! End of argument!

It is often amazing to me, to see the hazy ideas some Christians have when it comes to honoring God. The unfortunate thing is, the "sheep in the pews," often accept the twisted teachings of the shepherd in the pulpits, when with a very little effort on their part, they could learn the truth for themselves. If you were to say to most Christians: "God has broken His promise to David!" they would be terribly shocked, yet most of them do not understand, or try to understand what God's promises really are!

It is because of this apathy on the part of most church goers, that theologians have said in essence: "God did not really mean what He said!" This is true almost 100% of the time, when we find them trying to "spiritualize" something which was to have been taken "literally." These church leaders have some hazy sort of an idea that the Throne of David was somehow or other transported to heaven when our Lord ascended there in Acts 1:9, and that He has been reigning in heaven ever since. These same characters ("pretenders; quacks; frauds, charlatans") tell us that Israel lost all her promises for future blessings, because they disobeyed God and that these blessings, somehow or other, have been passed on to the church. Of course you can find nothing in the original Covenant to substantiate this kind of thinking. It's something they have added from their vast intelligence.

But if what they say is true, then we find that it contradicts what God actually said. For God's promise to David, states in clear and lucid detail, the fact that God would establish an earthly throne with David's family, over a nation of people called Israel (not Jews). Now none of these church leaders would be stupid enough to say that David ruled over a spiritual kingdom. They would be laughed to scorn by their colleagues. So if God's promise is to be believed, then somewhere, on earth today, we must be able to find a descendent of David, ruling over an established kingdom.

He goes on to say: "A leading Irish historian (whom he fails to identify) has stated: 'This legend of Jeremiah is not asserted by a single scholar in Irish history anywhere.'

"The only support for these legends is in the unreliable CHRONICLES OF IRELAND, which mention an old eastern prophet, but do not supply enough information to identify him as Jeremiah of the Bible. What Identity falls to see is that God did not unconditionally promise David an uninterrupted throne; (compare Olinger's statement with Jeremiah 33:17 - "For thus saith the Lord, David shall NEVER WANT a man to sit upon the throne of the House of Israel." Now who are you going to believe? - AUTHOR.

Olinger continues~his diatribe: "God threatened interruption if the king disobeyed (1 Kings 9:6, 7). (It is interesting to note that these verses have nothing to do 'with the establishment of the throne, but of what will happen to the people of the kingdom if they disobey - AUTHOR.) In Hosea 3:4, we read: 'For the children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and without a prince . .

Now either we have a contradiction of Scriptures between Hosea 3:4 and Jeremiah 33:17, or we have a misunderstanding of them. Since we know that the Scriptures cannot contradict each other, then it must be the latter. But Olinger then brings in his closing argument, which is meant to clinch things in his favor. He quoted from Acts 15:16 which says: "After this will I return, and build again the tabernacle of David, which is fallen down; and I will build again the ruins thereof, and will set it up." What does the word "tabernacle" mean as used here? Strong's Concordance, #4633, says that it comes from the Greek word "skene," which means "tent, or cloth hut." By no stretch of the most vivid fundamental imagination can the word "tabernacle" be construed to mean "throne." Yet this is the means by which Godly, scholarly men, attempt to twist the Word of God, to fit their own interpretations.

To make sure that you understand God's UNCONDITIONAL PROMISES to David, let me list the references as given

If this is not true, then the words of the Bible have no meaning and we would have to declare God to be a liar! This is dangerous thinking, since it borders on, if it is not, blasphemy.

If we cannot believe the promises God made to David in the Old Testament, then we have no basis for believing the promises which were to come through Jesus Christ in the New, and we are of all men most miserable in our religious beliefs.

We Identity people, at least for the most part, believe that God "said what He meant and meant what He said." It's as clear as all that!

As you read 2 Samuel 7:18-29, it immediately becomes evident that David believed God too, as we listen as he pours out his heart in praise and adoration to his God: "Wherefore thou art great, O Lord God: for there is none like thee, neither is there any God beside Thee . . . and what one nation in the earth is like thy people, even like Israel, whom God went to redeem (see Matthew 15:24) for a people unto Himself, and to make Him a name . . . For thou hast CONFIRMED (Hebrew - "kuun" meaning: "to set up; prepare; fashion; ordain.") to thyself thy people Israel to BE A PEOPLE (not a church, but a nation) UNTO THEE FOREVER: AS THOU LORD, ART BECOME THEIR GOD." (Emphasis added.)

Those who scoff at this idea may say: "Where is that throne now?" In the article from Bob Jones University, which we discussed earlier, Mr. Olinger, said: "British-Israelism maintains that since God promised David a throne that he should rule forever, his line must have continued elsewhere after the fall of Jerusalem. Hence the LEGEND about Jeremiah." (Here he is slightly referring to Irish historical records, which show that Jeremiah and his scribe Baruch, with the daughters of King Zedekiah, came to Ireland from Egypt and married into early Irish royalty.) Olinger evidently refuses to believe these records, although he is willing to accept Egyptian and Assyrian records which are thousands of years older. It is quite obvious why? because the Egyptian and Assyrian records confirm that what he wants to believe, while the Irish records do not!

He goes on to say: "A leading Irish historian (whom he fails to identify) has stated: 'This legend of Jeremiah is not asserted by a single scholar in Irish history anywhere.'

"The only support for these legends is in the unreliable CHRONICLES OF IRELAND, which mention an old eastern prophet, but do not supply enough information to identify him as Jeremiah of the Bible. What Identity falls to see is that God did not unconditionally promise David an uninterrupted throne; (compare Olinger's statement with Jeremiah 33:17 - "For thus saith the Lord, David shall NEVER WANT a man to sit upon the throne of the House of Israel." Now who are you going to believe? - AUTHOR.

Olinger continues his diatribe: "God threatened interruption if the king disobeyed (1 Kings 9:6, 7). (It is interesting to note that these verses have nothing to do 'with the establishment of the throne, but of what will happen to the people of the kingdom if they disobey - AUTHOR.) In Hosea 3:4, we read: 'For the children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and without a prince . . .'

Now either we have a contradiction of Scriptures between Hosea 3:4 and Jeremiah 33:17, or we have a misunderstanding of them. Since we know that the Scriptures cannot contradict each other, then it must be the latter. But Olinger then brings in his closing argument, which is meant to clinch things in his favor. He quoted from Acts 15:16 which says: "After this will I return, and build again the tabernacle of David, which is fallen down; and I will build again the ruins thereof, and will set it up." What does the word "tabernacle" mean as used here? Strong's Concordance, #4633, says that it comes from the Greek word "skene," which means "tent, or cloth hut." By no stretch of the most vivid fundamental imagination can the word "tabernacle" be construed to mean "throne." Yet this is the means by which Godly, scholarly men, attempt to twist the Word of God, to fit their own interpretations.

To make sure that you understand God's UNCONDITIONAL PROMISES to David, let me list the references as given by Mervyn Judge, in Chapter Thirteen in his book MAN THINKING! These are only "key" verses and the entire chapter should be read in every instance:

["I will set up thy seed after thee . . ." 2 Samuel 7:12.](#)

"An everlasting covenant . . ." 2 Samuel 23:5.

"Establish the throne of thy kingdom forever . . ." 1 Kings 9:5; 1 Chron. 17:12-14.

"There shall not a man fail thee to sit on the throne . . ." Jer. 33:17.

"Everlasting Covenant . . ." Isaiah 55:3.

"David, a prince forever . . ." Ezekiel 37:25.

"I have sworn unto David . . ." Psalm 89:3.

"Build thy throne for all generations . . ." Psalm 89:4.

"My Covenant shall stand fast with him . . ." Psalm 89:28.

"His throne as the days of heaven . . ." Psalm 89:29.

"My Covenant will I not break . . ." Psalm 89:34.

"I have sworn, I will not lie to David . . ." Psalm 89:35.

"His seed forever . . ." Psalm 89:36.

"Throne established forever . . ." Psalm 89:36.

"According as I have covenanted with David . . ." 2 Chron. 7:18.

"Then may my covenant with David be broken . . ." Jer. 33:20-26.

"Throne of the kingdom of the Lord . . ." 1 Chron. 28:5.

"Solomon sat on the throne of the Lord.. ." 1 Chron. 29:23.

"Solomon anointed as Chief Governor . . ." 1 Chron. 29:22.

"Upon the throne of David . . ." Isaiah 9:7.

"Throne of the House of David . . ." Jeremiah 33:17.

"Throne of his Father David . . ." Luke 1:32, 33.

"David's House and Kingdom are Mine. . ." 1 Chron. 17:14.

"Lord hath sworn unto David . ." Psalm 132:11.

"Scepter shall not depart from Judah . . ." Gen. 49:10.

Folks, all these Scriptures are clear and understandable and are "unimpeachable" witnesses for the defense, that David's throne, family, and kingdom will endure as long as the sun, moon and stars last. If this throne and kingdom cannot be found on earth today, then these words have no meaning. Yet men like Olinger say: "It is impossible that this line should have continued uninterrupted in

Britain." (UNQ.) WHO ARE YOU GOING TO BELIEVE?

An honest study of the Scriptures, which will take Scripture as it stands and does not try and change it in any way, will bring you face to face with this truth. "The Israel kingdom is on earth today; it is still God's kingdom; it still has a ruler from David's family line, and IT IS NOT THE JEWS!"

If you will carefully and prayerfully read the verses that Mr. Judge has laid out, an honest student can come to only one conclusion, that is that the Israel Kingdom still exists and that a descendent of David has always sat on its throne and that they will remain there, no matter what happens, until Jesus Christ, David's Greater Son, comes back to take charge as King of Kings and Lord of Lords. HALLELU'YAH!

If God's Word is true? AND WE KNOW IT IS! Then what happened to this Israel kingdom and its throne from the time of the last Bible account to the present, must be recorded somewhere. We know that very little is said about it in the New Testament.

There are some hints however. The Apostle James addresses his Epistle to ". . . the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad." (James 1:1). (He was not speaking about Talmudic Jews.) Peter addresses his Epistle to "the strangers scattered throughout Pon-tus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia and Bithynia." (These areas were all to the north and west of Jerusalem and were areas where the bulk of Israel could be found.)

Why do you suppose it was, that the Holy Spirit prevented Paul and Silas from preaching in Asia? (Acts 16:6). Instead they went into Asia Minor to Macedonia.

We know from recorded Bible history that David's house ruled over the twelve tribes of Israel for about 70 years (1 Chron. 29:27; 2 Chron. 9:30; 2 Sam. 5:4, 5.) Then came the revolution against David's grandson Rehoboam, as recorded in 1 Kings 12, where the ten northern tribes broke away from Judah and Benjamin, and set up the Kingdom of Israel in the north. From that time on, Judah and Israel are always listed separately in the Scriptures. They are NEVER called by the same name. Most of the kings who served Israel were "adventurers"; and "military opportunists"; none of them were related to David's family. None of them operated under the Davidic Covenant.

During this period, and for about 400 more years, David's line held the sceptre in the smaller Kingdom of Judah, with its capitol in Jerusalem. Finally, after years of sinning and straying from their God, Judah was taken captive into Babylon (see 2 Kings 25:6, 7; Ezekiel 12:13.)

Here, for all Scriptural references, David's line ended. It became obvious that the King of Babylon believed Zedekiah and his sons were the last of the Royal Davidic House. But if God's word is true, and we know it is, then we must look to secular history for our answer. When the Covenant between God and David said that David would never lack a "man, to sit on his throne," it was used in the "generic" sense, applying to both men and women, or child, depending on how it was being used.

## **Chapter XI**

# **THE APPOINTED PLACE!**

In 2 Sam. 7:10, in the very middle of God's word to David concerning the Great Unconditional Covenant He was making with David, we find an interesting and extremely important verse which most pastors and Bible scholars completely overlook. This 10th verse is made up of five parts:

1 - "I will appoint a place for my people Israel."

2 - "I will plant them there."

3 - "That they (Israel) may dwell in a place of their own."

4 - "They shall move no more."

5 - "The children of wickedness (refer to Malachi 1:2-4) shall afflict them no more as beforetime."

When this promise was made with David, all twelve tribes were dwelling in the Land of Palestine. It was the first time in 40 years that David had a period of great peace and unheard of prosperity. Everything was going as the king wanted it to go. Then in midst of this prosperity and peace, God speaks to David through the prophet Nathan in 2 Samuel 7:10. Verse 1 says: ". . . the king (David) sat in his house, and the Lord had given him rest round about from all his enemies." "He had it made," as we say today. But the king's conscience bothered him a bit. When he looked at all the blessings God had given to him, he said: ". . . See how I dwell in a house of cedar, but the ark of God dwelleth without curtains." David wanted to build a special house for God's ark of the covenant.

That night Nathan had a dream in which God spoke to him: "Go tell my servant David . . . Shalt thou build a house for me to dwell in?" He then went on and mentioned how He had never dwelt in a building of any kind since the day He had brought Israel out of Egypt. God said that at no time had He told His people to build Him a house of cedar. Then He gave Nathan a special message for David in which He said: "I took thee (David) from the shepcote, from following the sheep, to be the ruler over my people, over Israel. I was with thee withersoever thou wentest, and have cut off all thine enemies out of thy sight, and have made thee a great name, like unto the name of the great men that are on the earth." Then God gave David this marvelous future promise for the Israel people in vs. 10 - "Moreover, I WILL APPOINT (future) a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own (not Palestine), and move no more; neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more as beforetime." Before we go on, let's see what Malachi has to say about "the children of wickedness," Mal. 1:2-4 - God speaking to Israel: "I have loved you, saith the Lord, Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? saith the Lord, yet I loved Jacob, and I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste . . . Whereas Esau saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places: thus saith the Lord of hosts, They (Esau/Edom/Jewry) shall build, but I will throw down; and they (Israel) shall call them, The borders of wickedness, and, The people against whom the Lord hath indignation forever." Can't you see the connection? It's very plain!

But go back to verse 10 and God's promise to David. Notice that it is in the future tense and in a different place from where David resided at that time. Where is that place? Quite obviously it was not in Old Palestine, because they were there when the promise was given. Does this do away with the original promise God gave in Genesis 13:17 concerning the land in the Middle East? Of course not! This promise made to David was an enlargement on the original promise. If Abraham's seed was to enlarge itself to the point where there were hundreds of millions of them, like the "sand of the sea," which was an illustration of their numbers, they obviously would not have had room for this vast number in the original grant. So the Davidic promise added to the original and gave them vastly more than they had at first. Remember that God told Abraham that his seed should "spread abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south . . .

The promise was that this new home would be a permanent one, from which they would never move and where they would be safe from their enemies.

It is also interesting to note that none of the Davidic promises have ever been fulfilled by the people we now call Jews, and we must remember that if there are any "true Jews" in existence today, they are very small in number and cannot be accurately identified as such. These do not in any way represent Israel.

So in looking for the fulfillment of this marvelous promise, we must look at what happened to ancient Israel when she went into captivity in Assyria. The Bible tells us that ALL Israel went into Assyrian captivity, plus a large number from Judah.

The restoration of the captive nation of Israel in the future, was foretold in many places in prophetic Scripture and not one of these has anything to do with some future reunion between Israel and the people we call Jews. (Judah yes, but not Jews.) In no place in Scripture can you find where God ever gave the Jews an Appointed Place to live, or a land of their own where they would be free from oppression. They were to be a wandering people, who would be hated everywhere they went, because of their aggression against God and their fellowmen.

Because of this, the word ISRAEL, as used in Nathan's promise, could have nothing to do with the people we now know as Jews. (As a matter of fact, there were no people called Jews in existence at the time when this prophesy was made. They did not appear on the Bible scene until 300 years later, when in 2 Kings 16:6, we find them fighting against Israel.)

In Isaiah 11:11, 12 and Ezekiel 37, we find a plain reference to a future regathering of all 12 tribes of Israel, from both the House of Judah and the House of Israel. Therefore the first gathering would be in the "appointed place," of 2 Samuel 7:10.

Is it possible for us to learn where this Appointed place is located, from Scriptures? Most Bible scholars say "no", mainly because they do not want to locate it. If they change the location from Palestine, to the New World, then they must admit they are wrong regarding their obsession with the people we now call Jews. This most of them refuse to do! Let's see what the Scriptures have to say. In Hosea we are told that this place will be located in the "wilderness." In chapter one and two of this little prophetic book, we learn that God will "allure" Israel to this place and speak "comfortably" to her. The English word "allure", as used here, comes from the Hebrew word "pathah" which means: "to entice; persuade." It is used only twice in the entire Bible, once in this passage and again in 2 Peter 2:18, where it is used in a completely different sense and means "to entrap or beguile." The English word "comfortably," as used here, comes from the Hebrew word "leb" which means: "speak to the heart in a friendly manner." This will occur to Israel after she migrates to her new land. It becomes evident (from Jeremiah 31:1, 2, that the prophet is referring to this place when he says: "The people which were left of the sword found grace in the wilderness."

In Isaiah 42:10-12, we find where the inhabitants of this new land will be singing a new song unto the Lord and verse 10 tells us that these will be". . . ye that go down to the seas and ALL that is therein: the ISLES and the INHABITANTS thereof."

In Isaiah 41:1; 11:11;24:14-16;42:10;49:1 we see where these Isles are far from Old Palestine. In 49:12 we are told that these Isles lay to the north and west of Palestine. (There is no Hebrew word for "northwest.") (In relation to this, read Isaiah 59:18; 60:9; Jeremiah 31:10; Rev. 12:6, 14; Numbers 23:9 and Deuteronomy 33:28.)

In Revelation we read where the Appointed Place is a place of security which has been prepared for the safety of the woman, Israel, as she flees into the wilderness and where she will be safe and be nourished.

So it becomes evident, from an honest study of Scripture; that the Appointed Place is North and West of Palestine, at a far distance and that it will be an uninhabited wilderness; that the people who arrive there will sing a new song unto the Lord and that the nation will obviously be Christian. (Of course these exact words were not used in the Old Testament, since there were no people at this time known as Christian."

In the marvelous 41st Chapter of Isaiah, we see where the people will "renew their strength" in the Isles, as they are on their way to the Appointed Place. This is exactly what happened to our Anglo-Saxon and kins people. In the 16th century, during the reign of Queen Elizabeth in England, there were only about 4.5-million Anglo-Saxons on earth. In 400 years they have renewed themselves" to

the extent that there are now well over 200-million. The British Isles became a haven of safety for these people. Mighty Rome could not conquer it; Catholic Spain was unable to take it and God spared Britain with a miracle, when Adolf Hitler was unsuccessful in his attempt to cross the English channel during World War II. Have you ever asked yourself what made Hitler change his mind regarding the invasion of England and call it off? I believe it was the working of God, as once more, He protected His Israel people.

I believe we will see an attack against Israel once again, possibly in the very near future by the Gog and Magog of the Communist world, as pictured in Ezekiel 38, 39 and that they will suffer a humiliating and disastrous defeat. (For further information of these exciting and important Scriptures, write for my book A NEW LOOK AT EZEKIEL 38 and 39.)

While the British Isles and North America have been relatively free of war, Palestine has turned into one of the worst battle grounds of the world. More battles have been fought there than on any other spot on earth. When General Allenby, an Israelite general delivered Jerusalem from the Turks in 1917, it was the 23rd time in that city's history that it had changed hands.

In ancient Irish prose, translated from the Celtic by Sir Walter Raleigh, we read these fascinating words:

"Unless the fates are faithless frown, And prophets voice be vain, Where 'er is found this Sacred Stone, The Wanderer's Race shall reign."

This verse is over 2400 years old and of course it refers to the Coronation Stone, which resides under the Coronation chair in Westminster Abbey, London, and on which all the monarchs of Britain have been crowned. It is an oblong block of reddish sandstone, weighing about 350 pounds. It is approximately 26" long, nearly 11" deep, and about 16" wide. It was fitted into the Coronation chair in 1296 AD when it was first brought from Scotland by Edward the First. From that time on, with the exception of the reign of the Catholic monarch, Mary Tudor, every British king and queen has been crowned sitting in this chair.

What is the significance of this piece of sandstone? Dan Olinger in his article in FAITH FOR THE FAMILY, pokes fun at British tradition, when he states: "Prof. A. C. Ramsey of the Geology Department of London University inspected the stone and identified it as a calciferous sandstone probably of Scottish origin. The stone around Bethel, where Jacob got his pillow, is white limestone; the nearest red sandstone is 100 miles away in Petra, Edom. So the heritage of the Coronation Stone, while fascinating, is certainly not of Israelite origin." (He does not identify his authority for this dogmatic statement.)

But E. Raymond Capt., M.A., A.I.A., F.F.A., Scot. A well-known authority and a member of the Archeological Institute of America, says in his book JACOB'S PILLAR, p.57 - (quoting from CERTAIN MONUMENTS TO ANTIQUITY, by Weaver, p.118) - "Dean Stanley, one-time custodian of the stone, in his book MEMORIES OF WESTMINSTER ABBEY, sums up the historical importance of the stone in these words: 'It is the one primeval (of earliest origin) monument which binds together the whole Empire. The iron rings, the battered surface, the crack which has all but rent its solid mass asunder, bear witness of the English Monarchy - an element of poetic patriarchal times, which like Arumah's son (2 Sam. 24:16) rocky threshing floor in the midst of the Temple of Solomon, carries back our thoughts to races and customs now almost extinct; a link, which unites the throne of England with the traditions of Tara and Iona.'

I have never seen this stone, but those who have, tell me that it is of a steely-dull, purplish color, with some reddish veins. It is composed of carcareous (resembling calcite or calcium carbonate) sandstone and imbedded in it are a few pebbles; one of quartz, and the other of some dark material. It is formed roughly in the shape of a pillow.

Across its surface appears a crack and some chisel marks are still visible on two sides. (There are some Bible scholars who believe that Jacob slept that night in a rock quarry and that his pillow was

made up of one of the rocks that the builders had rejected. (Compare with Luke 20:17.) It appears as though this stone had been prepared for building and then had been rejected, possibly because of the crack in its surface. There are two iron rings of some rust resistant metal, one at each end of the stone. They hang from eyes of similar metal, which have been driven into the stone. The rings indicate that porter poles were once used to carry it. When turned up, the rings protrude above the surface of the stone, allowing two persons to carry it with shoulder poles.

There is a groove across the top which is clearly the result of friction from a single pole, which has worn away the stone and indicates an enormous amount of carrying. The metal rings are also worn thin from much use.

British, Scotch and Irish historical records locate this stone at Tara, Ireland, at least 500 years before Christ. It was transported to Scotland in 498 AD by King Fergus the Great and was finally moved to Westminster Abbey in 1296 AD. The moving of the stone during British times, could not account for the wearing of the stone and rings.

While Olinger claims there is no such rock in the Bethel area, let's listen to a real expert, an eminent professor of Science at Yale University, Professor Totten. After a close examination of the Coronation Stone, he said: "The analysis of this stone shows there are absolutely no quarries in Scone or Iona wherefrom a block so constituted could come, nor from all Ireland."

Prof. Odium, a geologist and professor of Theology at a Ontario, Canada University, also made a microscopic examination of the stone, comparing it with similar stones from Scotland and found them distinctly dissimilar. After a determined search in Palestine, he discovered a stratum of sandstone, near the Red Sea, at a place called strangely enough, "Bethel." Geologically, this was the same material from which the Coronation stone came. A microscopic test was made and it proved, beyond the shadow of scientific doubt, that the Coronation Stone, came from this same material. So much for doubters like Olinger.

But why is all this importance given to a piece of rock?

Irish record, legend and tradition say that this unusual stone arrived in Ireland over 1,000 years before it found its final resting place in London. It was known as LIAFAIL, the STONE WONDERFUL, or THE STONE OF DESTINY. It arrived in Ireland, according to ancient Irish historical records, when an aged Eastern Prophet, accompanied by his secretary, and a Hebrew princess named Tea Tephi, were shipwrecked off the coast of Northern Ireland in 583 B.. Some five years earlier, in 588 BC this same prophet, Jeremiah, with Baruch his secretary and the daughters of King Zedekiah, the last of David's line, had escaped from Jerusalem to Egypt. (see Jeremiah 43:6.)

When the ship bearing Jeremiah and his party was wrecked in 583 B.C. they were rescued by the Irish and welcomed by the Irish king named Eponchaidh the Erman. Who was later crowned on the STONE OF DESTINY. According to Irish historical records, he married Zedekiah's daughter Tea Tephi and the capitol city of Cathair, was renamed TARA, which is the Irish translation of the Hebrew word TORAH, or LAW. In England, this stone is now popularly known as JACOB'S PILLOW.

While we know this stone has been in the British Isles for at least 2500 years, it has not been moved enough to wear the rings in the stone, which show much moving. Rev. Dean Stanley, in his **MEMOIRS OF WESTMINSTER ABBEY**, says: "The iron rings, the battered surface, the crack which has all but rent its surface, bears witness to its long migration."

Evidently, when Nebuchadnezzar of Babylon, looted the temple in Jerusalem in 558 B.C. he overlooked this rough appearing stone, not realizing its importance. While we have no actual record of it, yet it was evidently carried to Egypt by Jeremiah (Jer. 1:7-19; 43:6, 7; 44:14-28) and then carried by him to Northern Ireland, when he escaped from Egypt.

The Coronation Stone is the visible, physical symbol of the Throne of the House of David, which

God declared would last forever and this is one of the reasons its detractors will do everything possible to make it appear as a fake. It completely neutralized any Jewish claim to the throne. It has been overturned three times as prophesied in Ezekiel 21:27. First when it left Palestine for Ireland; second, when it left Scotland for England and it will be overturned one more time, when Jesus Christ comes back soon, to reign as King of Kings, and Lord of Lords and to claim His rightful place on the earthly throne of David: ". . . and it shall be no more (overturned), until He come, whose right it is; and I (God) will give it to Him."(Ezekiel 22:27.)

It was evidently this same stone which Joshua set up as a pillar by the sanctuary, in Joshua 24:27 - "And Joshua wrote these words in the book of the law of God, and **TOOK A GREAT STONE**, and set it there under the oak, that was by the sanctuary of the Lord. And Joshua said to all the people, Behold this stone shall be a witness unto us: for it hath heard all the words of the Lord which He spake unto us; it shall be therefore a witness unto you, lest ye deny your God."

On Davenish Island, in Lake Erin, four miles below the town of Enniskellen, Ireland, is an ancient cemetery in which can be found a tomb, made out of solid rock, in which the remains of Jeremiah are buried. He was known in old Ireland as Ollar Falla, which means the Hebrew prophet. He established in Ireland, the Law given to Israel by God, through Moses. **THIS IS OUR HERITAGE!** about.

## **Chapter XII**

### **ISRAEL COMES TO THE ISLES**

There is much evidence that Israelites first came to the British Isles in very early times. Isaiah 24:15 indicates that God would glorify His people Israel in the Isles of the Sea, listen to these words: "Wherefore glorify ye the Lord in the fires, even the name of the Lord God of Israel **IN THE ISLES OF THE SEA.**" (Emphasis added.)

It seems wonderful to me, that we as a Christian nation, can approach God and know the truth of Romans 8:29, 30 - "For whom He did foreknow, He also did predestinate, to be conformed to the image of His Son, that He might be the firstborn among many brethren. Moreover, whom He did predestinate, them He also called, them He also justified; and whom He justified, them He also glorified."

There is no key which will unlock an understanding of the Scriptures, more than the knowledge that the promises of God are "sure" and that we, the Anglo-Saxon and related people's are God's ancient people of Israel. I cannot understand this, any more than I can understand how God took an old reprobate like Jack Mohr and made him a watchman on the walls of Israel-America. But He did and I thank Him for it every day. By a like token, I cannot understand how the Nations of Christendom can be the Israel of Scriptures, but I believe it, because they bear all the "fingerprints," all the "identifying marks" of Scriptural Israel and because God has promised this.

Once you understand this, you will be filled with a deep humility. It will not be a "holier than thou" attitude, of this I can assure you. It will be a humbling experience, for you will then realize the tremendous responsibility we Israelites have, to fulfill God's will in our lives and in our country, so as to bring blessings to the rest of the world.

It is very probable, that not one Christian out of a thousand has ever heard of the SONNINI

MANUSCRIPT. This document professes to be the concluding portion of the Acts of Apostles. It gives an account of Paul's journeys, after his two years enforced residence in Rome. It is written in the same style as Acts, and reads like a continuation of that book. It was found in a copy of "Sonnini's Travels in Turkey and Greece," and was purchased at a sale in the library of the Right Honorable Sir John Newport, in Ireland. Along with this, was a document from the Sultan of Turkey, granting C. S. Sonnini permission to travel in all parts of the Ottoman (Turkish) Empire.

The document on the lost chapter of Acts, was presented to Sonnini by the Sultan and was translated from the original Greek. This manuscript was found in the archives of Constantinople and was translated in 1801. Here are a few of the excerpts from it:

Vs. 1 - "and Paul, full of the blessings of Christ, and abounding in the spirit, departed out of Rome, determined to go to Spain, for he had a long time purposed to journey thitherward, and was minded also to go from thence to Britain." (Compare this with Rom. 15:24, 28.)

Vs. 2 - "For he had heard in Phoenicia that certain of the children of Israel, about the time of the Assyrian captivity, had escaped by sea to the isles afar off, as spoken by the prophet, and called by the Romans, Britain.

Vs. 3 - "And the Lord commanded the gospel to be preached far hence to the Gentiles, and to the lost sheep of the House of Israel." (See Acts 22:21; 9:15.)

Vs. 4-6 gives a brief account of Paul's preaching in Spain. Then verse 7 says that Paul sailed for Britain and vs. 8 tells how he was greeted courteously by a great multitude when he landed there.

Vs. 9 - "And on the morrow he came and stood upon Mount Lud (Ludgate Hill, the present site of St. Paul's Cathedral) and the people thronged at the gate, and assembled in the Broadway, and he preached Christ unto them, and they believed the word and the testimony of Jesus."

Vs. 10-12, Gives Paul's prophecies for the latter days, culminating in Christ's return.

Vs. 13 - "And it came to pass that certain of the Druids (British native religious priests) came into Paul privately, and showed by their rites and ceremonies that they were descendants from the JUDEANS which escaped bondage in the land of Egypt (this would have been about 1491 B.C.) and the apostle believed these things, and he gave them the kiss of peace."

It is interesting to note that Eusebius, Bishop of Caesarea (313-338 A.D.) said: "Some of the apostles passed over to the British Isles,"

Theodoret, Bishop of Cyprus in Syria, states that he believed Paul visited Britain, after spending two years in "house arrest" in Rome.

In the city of Sandwich, Kent, England, is an old house called "the House of the Apostle." Tradition has it that Paul stayed here.

It is also interesting to note that Paul's prediction: "nation's shall come to worship on the mount," came true in the form of the magnificent church which now stands on this site.

It is also interesting to note that in Vs. 10, Paul was supposed to have predicted: "Behold in the last days, the God of peace shall dwell in the cities and the inhabitants thereof shall be numbered; and in the seventh numbering of the people, their eyes shall be opened, and the glory of their inheritance shall shine forth before them . . ."

Some skeptics, such as Olinger, will no doubt say: "This is a fake document someone made up to try and prove their point of view. But let me state that the Sonnini document was translated in 1801 and the seventh numbering of the British people took place in 1861. The first numbering of Britain, "census" was in 1801, with 16,237,300 people recorded. The second was in 1811 with 18,509,116; the third was in 1821, with 21,272,187; the fourth in 1831 with 24,392,485; the fifth in 1841 with 27,958,143 and the sixth in 1861 with 29,571,644. It was during the late 1860's and the early 1870's, that the people's eyes began to be opened and the Anglo-Israel Movement began.

While you may not choose to believe this ancient document, its tone is spiritual and it has a remarkable characteristic of prophetic utterances and its character is purely gospel with no hint of heresy of any kind. Could it be that the reason fundamental and evangelical scholars refuse to accept these ancient British and Irish documents is because they refute their theory concerning the Jews, and thus their entire prophetic dispensational concept?

## **Chapter XIII**

# **WHO WERE THE DRUIDS?**

Many historians in recent years have tried to downgrade Anglo-Saxon history by referring to early Britons as "Naked, painted savages." But the records of Julius Caesar, show them to have been a highly educated, intelligent people, with a strong spiritual belief and an unquenchable love for freedom. There were ancient universities in Britain, that had been there hundreds of years before the Romans invaded the islands.

In many places in Britain, one can find the sites of "pre-Christian" fire altars. They are always on the summit of a hill, reminding us of the Old Testament places of heathen worship. In England, the Druids worshiped the sun and it is not uncommon today, to find English churches built on the summit of a hill. (The name Churchill comes from this association.)

As the Christian faith began to replace the former pagan worship of the Druids, the places of Druid worship were often taken over by Christian churches.

The Bible throws a great deal of light on the worship of "pre-Christian" times. The existence of these "high places" reveals pagan idolatry and tie in the British with the backsliden Israelite tribes who practiced the same kind of worship. (See Numbers 22:41; Deut. 12:2; 1 Kings 14:23; 2 Kings 16:4.)

After the death of Joshua, about 1400 B.C., Israel was already turning to idolatry, even before they entered the Promised Land of Palestine. There were some restoration under David and Solomon and towards the end of Solomon's forty year reign, we read: "For it came to pass when Solomon was old, that his wives turned away his heart after other gods . . . For Solomon went after Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians (this is where we get our Easter celebration) and after Milcom, the abomination of the Ammorites. And Solomon did evil in the sight of the Lord . . . Then did Solomon build a HIGH PLACE to Chemosh, the abomination of Moab, in the HILL which is before Jerusalem.

It was this spiritual decline which led to the corruption of God's people, so that by the time Ahab became king (874-857 BC) a large body of Baal priests were maintained by the king and queen. (See 1 Kings 16:30-33.)

While there was a partial turning to God, after the Prophet Elijah destroyed the priests of Baal as recorded in I Kings 18:40, Israel never completely returned to God and this precipitated their overthrow and captivity by the Assyrians in 722 BC. (2 Kings 17:6-23.)

Some scholars believe that Israel returned to the true worship of God, on their trek through Northern Europe to THE APPOINTED PLACE. I personally doubt this, although there is some evidence of Israelite worship found in the monuments which are scattered along their route of march. Who would have taught them regarding the true religion? Hosea 3:4, 5, prophesied "For the children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without an image, and without an ephod, and without a teraphim: afterwards shall the children of Israel return and seek the Lord their God."

In Ezekiel 36:20 we learn further about Israel among the heathen: ". . . wither they went, they

profaned my holy name, when they said to them (the heathen), these are the people of the Lord. In verse 24 we read how God would gather Israel from among the heathen and "I (God)... will bring you into your own land." (THIS WAS NOT TO BE OLD PALESTINE, BUT THE APPOINTED PLACE.)

This was to be fulfilled as Israel, moving north and west, as a nation, would embrace Christianity and become His witnesses throughout the earth. A greater fulfillment of this prophecy is yet to take place, (see Jeremiah 31:31-33.)

As we study more about ancient British Druid worship, we still find vestiges of the Old Testament faith. While idolatry was at the heart of their worship, the outward form had been changed to conform to man's desires. Just as much of modern Christianity has been changed from the Apostolic faith, so man can "do his own thing," so the Israelite worship in the Isles had changed and Druid worship was a religion of compromise with the old faith.

The religious orders found in Druidism were similar to the religious orders of God's Israel people. There was a Chief Druid or "High Priest," who presided over the temple ceremonies. There were "officiating druids" similar to the Levites; there were "Musicians and singers," just as there were in ancient Israel.

The British Druids were influential people who often served in the homes of British nobility.

Both Hebrewism and Druidism had a breastplate for the High Priest, which were almost identical. Each has a similar priesthood. Each priesthood was exempt from taxation and military service. Both taught the Mosaic record of creation, of the fall of man, and of a coming Messiah. In fact, Druid worship was similar to Hebrewism in some of its basic aspects, that it became easy for these Israelite people to see the truth in Christianity and accept it.

Julius Caesar often said that the strength of these unusual people came because they believed in life after death, although this was not what the Hebrew religion taught. Hebrewism taught that man was a "living soul," not that he was "immortal."

The Bible tells us quite plainly that we are not "immortal," but that we can put on immortality through Jesus Christ (see 1 Tim. 6:16.) Christianity offers us the hope of RESURRECTION and ETERNAL LIFE in Christ's coming kingdom, HERE ON THIS EARTH, not in some nebulous far-off place the seminarians call heaven. (See Job 19:25-27; John 11:25.)

## **Chapter XIV**

# **WHAT ARE THE LATTER DAYS?**

The promises to Israel were to be fulfilled in the "latter days," (Gen. 49:1; Dent. 4:30; Jeremiah 23:20; Hosea 3:5; Ezekiel 38:8.)

Moses speaks regarding Israel (not the Jews) in Dent. 4:30 - "When thou art in tribulation (extreme trouble) IN THE LATTER DAYS."

In Hosea 3:5, we learn that "Afterward (a long period of not knowing who they were, see vs. 4) shall the children of Israel return, and seek the Lord their God, and David their king (Christ); and shall fear the Lord and His goodness IN THE LATTER DAYS."

Daniel 10:1 tells us this period of darkness will be long - in fact it lasted 2520 years. Then in verse 4, "Now I am come to make the understanding of what shall happen to thy people IN THE LATTER DAYS."

From Genesis to Daniel - from the very beginning of the Israel nation in Gen. 12:2, 3 until a long time after they were carried away captive, the prophets speak of what will happen during that age

and during the age which you and I now live in.

I have often said that we are living in the most exciting age of human history. More of the ancient prophecies have been fulfilled during my lifetime than at any other time in history. I believe we are entering the time when we will see the Lord return to take His rightful place as King of Kings and Lord of Lords, and I pray I may live to see that wonderful day. MARANATHA!

A study of the Bible reveals that TIME, as we understand it, is divided into two main parts. Former TIME, which refers to the ages from Creation to the first Advent of our Lord. (Religious tradition sets this at about 4,000 years. I refuse to be dogmatic about this, since I do not believe we have any actual proof to substantiate it.) The LATTER DAYS, are those from the death of our Lord, to His triumphant return. A few minutes of honest Bible study with a good reference will confirm this.

We Identity people have been accused of believing that Christ will set up His Kingdom after the "millennium" - how utterly ridiculous! We are now living in the Days of the Gospel Dispensation and this will end when Christ, as King of Kings, and Lord of Lords, sets up His earthly Kingdom. (Read 1 Tim. 4:1-3; 2 Tim. 3:1-8; Heb. 1:1, 2; 1 Peter 1:4, 5; 2 Peter 3:1-9; 1 John 2:18,19; Jude 18.)

Let's take time to examine only one of these references as found in 2 Timothy 3:1-5 - "This know also, that in THE LAST DAYS, perilous times shall come. For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, without natural affection, truce breakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, traitors, heady, high-minded, lovers of pleasure more than lovers of God; having a form of Godliness, but denying the power thereof . . ." Brother, Sister, if you can't see these things taking place before your very eyes today, it is because they are deliberately shut.

I believe we are about as far from the birth of Christ, on this side of the dividing line, as Abraham was on the other. Our Lord was born in 4 B.C. and about 1921 years before that, God called Abram out of Ur of the Chaldees, to become the father of a great nation and a company of great nations. He was called for a special purpose.

1921 years after the birth of Christ, the Israel General Allenby, marched into Jerusalem with Israel (not Jew) troops and liberated the city from the heathen "treading down" of Luke 21:24.

I have already mentioned how the nation of Israel was to suffer for 2520 years as punishment for her sins. After that she will be restored. So because of this, we can expect to see the rebirth of Israel and the moving of the Jews into Palestine, and the forming of the Israeli nation in 1948, was not the rebirth of Israel as our pastors have told us. This is the "Pseudo-Israel" spoken of in Rev. 2:9 and 3:9, which will be destroyed.

One of the bitterest opponents of Identity, states in a recent book: "The strong appeal of Israel-Identity lies in their militant nationalism and patriotism. But are they really patriotic? We will seek to show how the unregenerated man can never please God. We will seek to show that the patriotism of Israel-Identity is sin.

"The Word of God declares: 'Righteousness exalteth a nation; but sin is a reproach to any people!' this constitutes a good Biblical definition of true patriotism. A true love of one's country will prompt one to promote natural righteousness. It will stir one to reform it of its national sins. It will labor to bring the nation in-to the favor of God. It will not be concerned with worldly power position and prosperity of the nation, its status in the sight of other nations, but will concern itself with the nation's status in the sight of a holy, just and righteous God." (I can say AMEN TO THIS. I believe it and preach it, as do most of the Identity pastors I know - AUTHOR.)

He continues: "It will recognize that without the Lord's blessings all these are but an act of vanity and futility and that none of these can defend the nation from the chastening hand of an angry God.

"True patriotism will lead a nation to national repentance . . . It will call for mourning and fasting and a humbling of the nation before God. It will not rail against God's chosen instrument .

"The Identity people are like the Israelites of old (we should be, since we are their offspring - AUTHOR), in the years before their captivity . . . Our national enemies are reviled and scorned. They are traduced (deformed) on the basis of their race. They are railed against as the wicked enemies of the people of God, as the instruments of Satan, as the epitome of all evil. Then we hear the siren song, that America is the Chosen Nation, that the Anglo-Saxons are the Elect People. We hear that God will be with us and we will ultimately prevail with a great victory. It is taken for granted by these people (Identity) that God will overthrow our enemies for their wickedness and prosper us for our righteousness. To them, it is unthinkable that the 'seed of Cain' should triumph over the 'White Adamic Race.'

"To seek to save America by a message of racial identity, to proclaim that if America would only acknowledge her racial identity and covenant status, she shall be saved, is to heal a deep hurt very slightly. It is to preach the false peace of old. It is to lure a nation to certain destruction. They will never confess that communism is a scourge of the Almighty, to punish a wicked and apostate civilization." (UNQ.)

This tirade is interesting, since it comes from a man who is well-known in the "evangelical" camp. This is the same group which has violated God's law by promoting "race mixing," in the name of Christian brotherhood. This is the same group who along with the fundamentalists; has promoted the most vicious enemy of Christ, Christianity, and freedom, making them out to be the CHOSEN PEOPLE OF GOD. This man is one of those who "helps the ungodly, and loves them that hate the Lord," (see 2 Chronicles 19:2).

For years, fundamentalism and evangelicalism has preached the message "get men and women saved and they will change the nation." And in past decades, we have seen millions garnered into the church, as they sign commitment cards, stating that they have accepted Jesus as Savior and Lord. We have seen the establishment of churches by the thousands; we have seen billions of dollars spent to reach men, women, boys, and girls for Jesus Christ. Yet during this same period, with an estimated 45-million "born again" Christians in America, we have seen the greatest spiritual, moral and economic debacle in American history, as our beloved country has gone to hell at an amazing rate. Can they blame this on Identity teaching?

Identity theology, contrary to what this writer says, teaches the necessity of not only personal, but national salvation. (You may not realize it, but over 2/3rds of the Bible deals with national salvation.) Most fundamentalists and evangelicals have followed the first step in Christ's Great Commission of Matthew 28:19, 20 and have led men and women to Jesus Christ, many times superficially, I'm sorry to say, by their "milquetoast preaching" of a soft Gospel. But they have almost completely forgot the admonition to "Teach them whatsoever I (Christ) have commanded you," and therein lies our national trouble.

Those of you who have read my writing, or heard my messages on tape, know that one of the major points I stress, is that America, as God's Chosen People MUST repent, before the Formula for our Survival, found in 2 Chronicles 7:14 can take effect. Over and over I have emphasized that our problems are not caused by the Jews, or the aliens in our midst, but are caused by disobedient Israelites who want to "do their own thing," rather than follow God's law.

Let me use but one quotation from my message titled FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL.

"Why is God's law so important to us in this age of grace? It is because it effects each one of us and through us the nation. In 1 John 5:2, we are told: 'By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God and KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS. For this is the love of God, that we WALK IN HIS COMMANDMENTS . . . !' " (Emphasis mine.)

Does this sound to you as though the Law has been abolished? Of course not! In John 15:15, Christ says: "If ye love me, keep my commandments (law)." Does this refer to the animal sacrifices of the Old Testament? Of course not! This is what was taken care of on Calvary, once and for all. But the law still exists and we are further told in I John 3:4, that "Whosoever committeth sin, transgresseth

also the LAW, for SIN IS THE TRANSGRESSION OF THE LAW." (Emphasis added.) This means that in order to do away with the law, there can be no sin.

Yet Scripture tells us that if we say we have no sin, then the truth is not in us. In other words, we are liars!

Why is it so important for America to keep God's Law? As Christians, we are told in 1 John 3:22, that our prayers will be answered according to our obedience: "Whatsoever we ask of Him, we receive of Him, BECAUSE WE KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS (Law), those things which are pleasing in His sight."

God's Law was written for our protection against the wicked and for our happiness. According to this law, the punishment for murder is death; the punishment for kidnaping is death; the punishment for homosexual practices is death; the penalty for rape is death. Our Judges have no right to determine a penalty which has already been declared by Almighty God. Our courts were not brought into being to make the law, but to determine the guilt or innocence of those brought before them.

In this same pamphlet FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL, I go on to discuss some of America's major problems, crime, national defense, national debt, all caused by disobedience to God's Law. Notice this statement:

"By now, you may want to ask. Who is to blame? Is it the communists? The Jews? The liberals? The alien people? NO! While all these have a part in the destruction process, they are not the problem. The problem in the final analysis is that America has gone down the drain, because the Christian people of this country, the WHITE ISRAELITE PEOPLE, have refused to do what God requires of them."

Does this sound as though I preach the way my critic said?

As America has broken her covenant with God, we have seen our Armed Forces humiliated on the battlefields of Korea and Viet Nam, by countries smaller than most of our states. We have had our noses rubbed in the dirt by banana republics like Iran and Panama. Why? Because we broke God's Law and this is what He predicted would happen. In Leviticus 26:19, God says: "I will break the pride of your power . . ." In Deuteronomy 28:24, we are told the result of disobedience: "The Lord shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust; from heaven shall it come down on thee, until thou art destroyed." Vs. 25 - "The Lord shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies . . ." Vs. 33 - "The fruit of thy land, and all thy labors, shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up . . ." Vs. 43 - "The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low." Vs. 44 ". . . he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail." Why? Vs. 47 - "Because thou servest not the Lord Thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, for the abundance of all things." It goes on to talk about unknown diseases which will plague us and famine. We are very close to this right now, with the AIDS epidemic and the food shortages which loom on the horizon, as our farmers suffer from lack of rain. How long will it be before we wake up and call on the Lord? How long will it be before we confess our sins to Him, ask His forgiveness, and ask Him to heal the land? We can pray until we are "blue in the face," but the Bible indicates that God will not even listen to us, until we get into the right spiritual relationship with Him. In Isaiah 59:1, we are told that the Lord's hand is not "shortened" that He cannot save. Nor is His ear heavy that He cannot hear." But the problem occurs in Vs. 2, which says: "But your iniquities (Hebrew "'avown" meaning: "perversity") have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid His face from you that He will not hear." So before you pray for God to save America, remember, you MUST get your heart in the right relationship with Him, for Him to even hear your petition. When enough Christian people in America wake up to our responsibilities as His people; when we realize who we are, and what God expects of us, then we will see a mighty effort on the part of our people to get right with God. When this happens, the revival will come which will save America and bring our wayward people back to Him. Then, and only then, can God's marvelous machinery go into

operation to bless us. So, my white Christian kinsmen, your fate is in your hands! What will you do about it?

We have the solution for America's problem. We know the Formula for our Survival. Will we be bold enough to follow it? In 2 Chronicles 7:14 we find a promise which was made to our ancestors, which I believe is just as relevant for us today. Many of you know it by heart. "If my people WHICH ARE CALLED BY MY NAME (Christian), shall humble themselves and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways: THEN will I hear from heaven, and WILL FORGIVE THEIR SINS, and WILL HEAL THEIR LAND!" (Emphasis added.)

This is my answer to those who say: "Identity has tried to bypass Calvary."

The Bible tells us that this is what will happen in these LATTER DAYS. One of the great events which will take place is recorded in Ezekiel 38:16 - "And they (Russia) shall come up against my people Israel, as a cloud to cover the land; it shall be in the LATTER DAYS . . ." This event, is apparently part of the battle of the Great Day of God, as found in Zechariah 14; the book of Joel; Ezekiel 38 and 39, and Revelation 16. For an in-depth study of Ezekiel 38 and 39, write for my book A NEW LOOK AT EZEKIEL 38 and 39. This battle will be terminated by the return of our Lord.

At this time, He will destroy the enemy of His people. THERE WILL BE NO RAPTURE OF THE CHURCH, instead the "wicked" will be removed, and the "righteous" will remain behind to help govern the earth. (See Matthew 13:37-43, 47-49.)

Baptist evangelist, Jack Van Impe, in his fantasy, ISRAEL'S FINAL HOLOCAUST, p.130 says: "Students of Bible prophecy have long expected a Russian invasion of the Mid-East. He then quotes from a book by Dr. Harry Ironside: "In the last day, the final head of the Russian people will look with covetous eyes upon the great developments in the land of Palestine. They will determine that Russia must have her part of the wealth produced there."

But that's not what the Bible says. In Ezekiel 38:8, it says that the country attacked, will be "gathered out of many people, against the mountains of Israel, which have always been waste." There is little doubt in my mind, that during this war, the nation of the Israeli will be attacked and destroyed. But the major Russian attack will not be against the Israeli. That is not where their nuclear weapons are pointed. In spite of what Dr. Ironsides said about the wealth of Israel, they do not have enough to keep going without tremendous handouts each year from the United States. Their own leaders have openly admitted that without U.S. aid, the Israelis would collapse within six months. The natural wealth of the Israelis does not qualify in vs. 12, which states that Russia will attack this country "to take a prey, to turn their hands upon the desolate places which are now inhabited, and upon a people that are gathered out of all nations, which have gotten cattle, and goods . . ." That's not a picture of the Israeli. According to their own figures, they have less cattle in all of Israel, than we have in many counties in the United States.

Vs. 16 says they "will come up against my people Israel . . . You don't "come up" to go from Russia to Palestine, you "go down." But "go up" to get from Moscow into the heartlands of the U.S. and the logical invasion route, as any military tactician will tell you, is over the North Pole. Anyone with the intelligence of an average fifth grader should be able to tell you that Russia has not spent hundreds of billions of dollars, building up a military machine second to none in the world, just for the purpose of attacking "little old Israeli" in Palestine. The target, as they have told us over and over, for more than seventy years, will be the nations of Christendom, especially Canada and the United States.

Van Impe continues his fundamentalist "fairy tale" by saying: "The Russians know they will be marching to the Middle East to take a spoil . . . Sheba and Dedan, represent a few Arab nations who will not attack Israeli. The Merchants of Tarshish are the Western powers who at this time will be under the control of the anti-Christ (they have been for over fifty years - AUTHOR.) This war between Russia and Israel (he persists in calling the Jews, Israel - AUTHOR), must take place when

the Jews are dwelling safely in their land."

But if this is true, then this event will not take place in the near future, since the Jews are not dwelling safely in Palestine. And the attack against the people in Ezekiel 38 and 39, is against a people who are dwelling without bars and gates on their towns, and this is not true of Palestine.

## **Chapter XV**

# **THE NEW COVENANT**

Many Christians have been taught that in this Church Age, we have become completely divorced from the Old Testament. They do not realize that the New Covenant in Jesus Christ can be found complete in the Old Testament, yet there it is in Jeremiah 31:31-37. It clearly states: ". . . I (God) will make a new covenant with the House of Israel and the House of Judah. . . it will be different from the one I made with your fathers in Egypt, they broke that one, even though I was a husband to them - but in those days (THE LATTER DAYS we have been speaking about), I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts, and I will be their God, and they shall be my people . . . and they shall ALL know me. . . for I will forgive them and remember their sin no more." (PARAPHRASED.)

God then goes on to show that His covenant is eternal, as He says in Vs. 36 - "If those ordinances depart from before me . . . then the seed of Israel shall also cease from being a nation before me forever." He was speaking of the sun, moon and stars and said in essence: "As long as the sun, moon and stars exist, so long will there be a nation of Israel."

The writer of the book of Hebrews in the New Testament, confirms this in 8:7-13. In verse 7 he has been discussing the Old Covenant and mentions that the Levitical priesthood was but the forerunner of the perfect priesthood of Jesus Christ, which was to come under the New Covenant. Verse 9 is an almost exact quote from Jeremiah 31:32, while verse 10, parallels Verses 33, 34 in Jeremiah 31.

This covenant is ABSOLUTELY UNCONDITIONAL. God does not say: "If you obey me, then I will bless you," as He did in the Mosaic and Palestinian Covenants, He says in this New Covenant: "I WILL and they SHALL." We read here what God is going to do, regardless of what men or devils try to do to get around it. There will be no circumventing this plan of God. In common language: "You can't get around it; you can't get over it; you can't get under it. IT IS SURE!" Praise God, He has a plan for His people which cannot be changed.

Read very carefully the following references both in text and context. ("Text" meaning the principle part; "context" meaning the parts which surround it.")

- 1 - New Covenant with the House of Israel Jeremiah 31:31-37; Hebrews 8:8-13.
- 2 - An EVERLASTING COVENANT with Israel Isaiah 61:8; Jeremiah 32:37-40.
- 3 - ISRAEL shall be my people, I shall be their God -Jeremiah 32:38.
- 4 - They shall not depart from me Jeremiah 32:40.
- 5 - They shall join themselves to me Jeremiah 50:4, 5.
- 6 - The BLOOD of the NEW COVENANT Matthew 26:28; Mark 14:24.
- 7 - CUP OF THE NEW TESTAMENT Luke 22:20.

8 - This is the COVENANT I will make with them Hebrews 10:16, 17.

10 - I will put a new spirit within them Ezekiel 11:19.

11 - I will give them a new heart and a new spirit Ezekiel 18:31.

12 - I will give them a heart of flesh Ezekiel 36:26.

13 - I will sprinkle clean water on them Ezekiel 36:25.

14 - I will cleanse them Ezekiel 36:25.

15 - I will cause them to walk in my statutes Ezekiel 36:27.

16 - They shall be my people Jeremiah 30:22; 31:1; Romans 9:25, 26; Ezekiel 11:20; Jeremiah 24:7; Hosea 1:10; 2:23.

17 - It will not be for your sake, but for my Holy Name's sake Ezekiel 36:22, 23.

18 - I the Lord have spoken it and I WILL DO IT Ezekiel 36:36.

19 - I will yet for this be inquired of by the House of Israel to do it for them ("Enquire" - Hebrew "da rasch" meaning: "to question; seek after; to ask.") Ezekiel 36:37.

We of Israel Identity believe and preach with few exceptions, that the ceremonial laws and the laws of sacrifice were blotted out, having been nailed to Christ's cross and that man is no longer judged by the keeping of those laws. But the other laws, regarding personal conduct, health, and well-being of the nation are still in effect and have not been changed under the New Covenant.

De Borer claims that we attempt to "bypass" Calvary. While some of our Identity people have returned to the Old Testament feasts ordained by Moses, I do not know of one who says that personal salvation is not necessary. We have clearly seen this change of heart, in such passages as Hebrews 8:10 which says: "I will put my LAWS into their mind, and will write them in their hearts."

This New Covenant has absolutely no effect on either the Abrahamic or Davidic Covenants. It does not change or alter them in any way. It is an enlargement on these earlier covenants. The New Covenant rests on the blessed base of Christ's blood sacrifice for our sins, which secures for us eternal life, if we are willing to appropriate it.

Under the Mosaic Covenant, obedience was through fear (Hebrews 12:25-27), but under the New Covenant, obedience comes through a willing heart. Paul says in Gal. 3:24 - "Wherefore, the law was our schoolmaster to bring us to Christ." When we come up against the Law, we see how it is impossible for us to keep it in our natural, carnal bodies. We know from 1 John 3:4, that "sin is the transgression (breaking) of the law." We know from Ezekiel 18:4, 20 and Romans 6:23, that "the soul that sinneth, it shall die!" So in our desperate search for a method to escape, we are driven to Christ as the only means of our salvation. The Law shows us the ONLY WAY and secures our personal relationship with the King, as a believer (Hebrews 8:11) and frees us completely from the bondage of sin, (Heb. 8:12, 10:17.)

In the Old Covenant, the blood sacrifices were necessary for salvation. They were a symbol of the coming sacrifice of the Lamb of God. The Old Testament saints were saved by grace, through faith, just as we are today. They looked ahead to the "perfect sacrifice" of God's Son, as we look back on it. Both groups are saved, not through the keeping of the law, but through faith in the Son of God.

The Law is for our welfare, both spiritual and physical; it has nothing to do with salvation.

The New Covenant rests upon an accomplished Redemption: "For this is my (Christ's) blood of the New Testament (Covenant), which is shed for many, for the remission of sins," (Matthew 26:28; see also 1 Cor. 11:25.)

In Heb. 9:11, we read: "But Christ being come an high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building." Continuing in Vs. 14: "How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered Himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God." (Read also vs. 18-23.)

In this New Covenant, God refers to Himself as the "Husband of Israel," therefore we know that the "Israel nation," not the "church" is His bride.

The Abrahamic Covenant formed the Israel nation. The Davidic Covenant created the Royal family from which the Savior would come, and which has, and will rule until He comes as King of Kings and Lord of Lords.

The New Covenant shows the redemption, purification and restoration of Israel, under the rulership of Jesus Christ, YASHUA!

## **Chapter XVI**

# **MARKS OF IDENTITY!**

Whenever the word ISRAEL is mentioned, the majority of Christians immediately think of the people we call JEWS. When we speak of the Anglo-Saxon, Celtic-Scandinavian-Germanic and related peoples as ISRAEL, they have a tendency to react with scorn and hostility. We must remember that man's answers to any question, in order to be true, must coincide with what God says. The answer must not come from some learned "Doctor of Theology," or "seminary scholar," who reads Hebrew and Greek, but from the Bible itself. If they are not consistent in their teaching with the Word of God, then we MUST stand by the WORD at all costs.

Unfortunately, in these LATTER DAYS, very few Christians are willing to take the time or effort to see what the Bible has to say about Israel. They rely on what their pastor tells them, for after all, he was the one who went to seminary. They fail to realize, that all too often, the pastor relies on what the seminarian taught him, for after all, he was the expert in Greek and Hebrew and should know the truth. If our people would read and study the Bible for themselves, without some preacher looking over their shoulder telling them what it means, they would discover many proofs concerning the Israel people, which can and must be used as "marks of Israel Identity," to prove who they really are. If as they claim, the Jews are God's Chosen, then the JEWS MUST fulfill every Scripture concerning Israel. If, as we contend, the Anglo-Israel people are God's Chosen, then they must fulfill this same criteria.

Today, as you know, a great controversy shakes all Christendom. For some reason known only to God, the majority of Christians have opted to call God's worst enemies, His Chosen. They have become so inflexible in this belief, that they "cut off for heresy," anyone who believes otherwise, even when they can prove their stand from the Bible. Most Christians refuse to sit down and look at what the Bible has to say about "true Identity."

Whenever open discussion is cut off, men fail to learn the truth. So under the guidance of clever Judaizers, modern Christians have for the most part been isolated by their church leaders from Biblical truth about the Chosen People. The opponents of Israel Identity, have mis-interpreted Biblical teachings, often deliberately, in such a way that the vast majority of their people are confused and have been quite literally "brainwashed" by Jewish propaganda, into accepting their bitterest enemies, as the ones they MUST support or earn the hatred of their God.

If open discussion in our churches was allowed concerning the Judeo-Christian question; if preachers were allowed to preach the whole truth of the Bible, without pressure from above, the pro-Jewish element in our churches, which have turned most of them into Judeo-Christian churches, would be exposed as the frauds they are and Christians who are now neutralized, would once again become "front line soldiers" for Jesus Christ, and the "salt which has regained its savor."

As early as 1921, the great Christian industrialist, Henry Ford, Sr., tried to warn Christians about what was happening. In his book THE INTERNATIONAL JEW, which took several years and the expenditure of more than \$6-million in research, he states that one of the biggest tasks of the church leaders is to relieve Christians from what the Bible calls "Fear of the Jews!"

There are many references in Scripture to the blindness of the Israel people in captivity. They will be blind to their identity in the LATTER DAYS. This has never been an affliction of those we call Jews, for they have known their heritage and identity from the first and have fully lived up to it. Jesus knew whereof He was speaking when He said to them in John 8:44 - "Ye are of your father the devil and the lusts of your father ye will do . . ." The Jews, from their beginning, have loudly proclaimed for everyone to hear, that they are God's Chosen and the Apostle Paul in Romans 11:8, said of Israel: "God hath given them the spirit of slumber, eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear; unto this day."

Unfortunately, as far as modern Bible scholars are concerned, the White race, so they claim, sprang from nowhere. When they study the history of ancient peoples, such as those of Babylon, Assyria and Egypt, it is with an eye to proving their doctrinal thesis. But when they see ancient peoples who were our ancestors, they pass over this as non-essential.

Have you ever wondered, for instance, why certain nations have a natural distrust for each other? Of course, there is the exception of the Soviet Union, which, like the United States, is made up of people from many races, many of whom are Israelites. But few Christians are willing to face the truth, that the reason communism seeks to destroy Christendom, is not because the Russian people dislike the people of Christendom, but because of Jewish hatred for Christianity and everything connected with it. Whether you want to accept it or not, irrefutable evidence proves that Communism from its earliest beginning, has been the brainchild of Judaism. (For more details on this, I suggest you write for my book THE SATANIC COUNTERFEIT; KNOW YOUR ENEMIES, and THE GREAT CONSPIRACY.)

Few scholars are willing to admit that the distrust and antagonism between most countries goes back into the past and was usually caused by ancient injustices on the part of one or both; things which very few historians remember today.

Because of this and because God made certain promises to certain people - promises which are now in the process of being fulfilled - the identity of these people can be determined from Biblical marks of their identity.

If you will be honest enough to put aside "preconceived" notions which you have had drummed into your head in your church for years; if you will get away from the "brainwashing" which has been inflicted on the Christian church from Jewish sources; if you will allow the Bible to speak for itself, without having to have it explained by some brainwashed preacher; if you will earnestly and prayerfully seek the guidance of the Holy Spirit in your search for the truth, then a whole vista of truth will open to you, like a rose to the morning sun. You will never accomplish this, until you get away from Bible helps like the Scofield Bible, which are designed to blind you to Israel truth.

For the life of me, I cannot understand how intelligent people are willing to turn their back on their "birthright" and blandly turn it over to those who hate everything they stand for. This is what most of Christendom has done. I did it for forty-five years, until I got my head screwed on straight and began to think and study the Bible for myself. I wallowed in this same "spiritual blindness", because I was too lazy to study the Bible for myself, and as a result, the Book remained a mystery to me. This is not what God wants from His children.

The belief that the people we now call JEWS, are the CHOSEN PEOPLE of the Bible, is based on man-made conceptions, which have been cleverly introduced into the Christian church by the same men the Apostle Jude warned us of in Jude 4: "For certain men are crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our god into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and the Lord Jesus Christ." The Apostle Paul further clarifies these "deceivers" in Titus 1:10, when he says: "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision (Jews): Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses (families), teaching things which they ought not for filthy lucre (money's) sake." (Anyone who has had much to do with Jews, knows that the average Jew will do most anything for money.)

I have been "black-balled" for all intents and purposes by the fundamental Baptist churches in America, which I served faithfully for eighteen years, not because I departed from the "fundamentals of the faith," but because I refuse to be deceived by these Christ haters they uphold. I refuse to "bow the knee" before usurpers, or be intimidated by "fear of the Jews!"

While it may seem to be "racist" on the surface, it is still essentially true, that each race has certain characteristics which set them apart. A well-known American philosopher once said: "Negroes are noted for their athletic poweress and for eating each other." While this may seem racist on the surface, it is nevertheless true. Look at the large number of "black" athletes who now dominate sports such as boxing, football, baseball, all physical sports. The African blacks for centuries have practiced cannibalism, while this horrible practice is virtually unknown among the white nations.

No two racial groups will respond to identical emergencies in the same manner. The Englishman will react differently from the Hindu from India; the American from the Chinese; the Canadian from the Congolese. It will have nothing whatsoever to do with their educational background, but will be an "inborn" trait.

If you were to take a group of 100 blacks and place them on an uninhabited island, history proves that in 100 years, they would be living as they have for the last 5,000 years. (I have seen black tribes in Central Sudan, who have not bettered their ways of living for thousands of years and who do not even know how to use a wheel.)

But if you were to take an equal number of whites and place them on the same island, they would immediately begin trying to improve their situation. Why? Because the two races are inherently different, regardless of what the social scientist says to the contrary. This is why Zionist pressure in Christendom, is seeking to amalgamate (mix) the races. They do not advocate that for Jews, just for Christians. For they know, that history proves that mongrels are easier to control than those of pure blood. Don't argue with me about this. Just check out your history books for the past 6,000 years of written history and see what has happened to every civilization which has begun a process of intermingling.

One of the outstanding characteristics of the Anglo-Saxon and related people is their "love of freedom." It is unique among all the peoples of the world. Most of them, unless they have become "brainwashed by Jewish propaganda", would "rather die on their feet, than live on their knees!" This intense desire has produced great pronouncements such as: "Give me liberty or give me death!" It has produced the most magnificent documents the human race has ever written such as the Magna Charta and the American Constitution, with it's unique Bill of Rights. The Jewish race has never produced anything like this, although they try and claim Moses for their own. Jesus pretty well

handled this argument, when He told the Jewish religious leaders: "If ye had believed Moses, ye would have believed me, for he wrote of me," (John 5:46.)

There has never been any other people which have been so motivated towards freedom, as the white people of Christendom. Could it be that this is because God said that Israel was to "preach good tidings unto the meek ... to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound? . . ." Jewry have never done this, only the white nations of Christendom.

I believe one of the greatest evidences available that we are indeed Israel, is our reaction against unjust taxation. This reaction can be found all through the ancient history of Israel, from their captivity in Egypt, until the time of their dispersal. It was what caused the split between the Northern and Southern sections of the Hebrew people.

Listen to the cry of the Prophet Amos in Amos 8:4 - "O ye that swallow up the needy, even make the poor of the land to fail." (I.R.S. maybe?) Listen to Micah 3:2 - "Who hate the good and love the evil; who pluck off their skin from off them, and their flesh from off their bones." (Have you ever heard the phrase: "I'm being skinned by the government?") Listen to Zephaniah 3:1-4 - "Woe to the oppressing city (Washington D.C.? Maybe!) She obeyed not the voice. . . she received not correction; she trusted not in the Lord; she drew not near her God. Her princes (government officials) within her are roaring lions: her judges are evening wolves . . . Her prophets (pastors) are light and treacherous persons; her priests have polluted the sanctuary, they have done violence to the law." Listen to Zechariah 7:9 -Execute true judgment, and show mercy and compassion every man to his brother: and oppress not the widow nor the poor, and let none of you imagine evil against his brother in your heart."

All of these things are evils which have "bugged" Israelites from time immemorial and which are destroying us today.

The records of the Scythians, the Goths, the Visigoths, echo with the cries of free men, trying to escape government tyranny. Even the Roman Emperor Julius Caesar, marveled at the Britons love for freedom.

We marvel, as we look at how our country was founded to "establish justice, insure domestic tranquility, provide for the common defense, promote the general welfare (not of just one group who refuse to help themselves, but for all citizens), and secure the blessings of liberty for ourselves and our posterity."

In Hosea 6:6, we listen as God speaks to Israel: "For I desire mercy and not sacrifice: and the knowledge of God, more than burnt offerings." Then Micah 6:8 crowns God's desire for His people in these words: "He hath shown thee, O man, what is good and what doth the Lord require of thee, but to do justly, and love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God." None of these are Jewish traits, but they are "inborn" into the very fiber of the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples.

This is why our people freed their slaves, while the colored nations of Asia and AFRICA still practice it. The slaves were brought to America, primarily by Jewish traders as can be seen by documents in the Carnegie Institute in Washington, D.C. (For further information on this, write for my pamphlet WHO BROUGHT THE SLAVES TO AMERICA.)

But let us spend some time looking at a few of the 200 or more Bible marks of Israel Identity, as laid down in Bible prophecy.

1 - Israel must exist as a great nation (Jer. 31:35-37; 33:20-26.) Until 1948 there was no such nation of the Jews and the present nation of the Israeli in Palestine is a "psuedo-Israel."

2 - Israel must be an island nation, (Jer. 31:10; Isa. 41:1; 42:12; 11:11; 24:14-16; 49:1-3; 49:12.) The Jews have never qualified here.

3 - The ISRAEL lands must be north and west of Old Palestine. (Jer. 3:12; 23:8; Isa. 49:12.)

4 - Israel must be made up of a vast number of people, the Bible illustrates this by saying: "as the

sand of the sea, or the stars of heaven, in number." (Hosea 1:10; Gen. 22:17; Gen. 32:12.) The Jews, according to their own census figures, have never numbered more than 18-million at any one time.

5 - Israel must have found the island lands too small for their numbers and desired larger areas for expansion. "For thy waste and desolate places, and the land of thy destruction, shall even be too narrow (small) by reason of thy inhabitants, and they that swallow thee shall be far away." The American Standard Version translates this to read: "Surely now, you will be too cramped for the inhabitants." This was what happened during the 18<sup>th</sup> and 19<sup>th</sup> century, when during a fifty year period, more than 40-million white people migrated to Canada and the United States, in the greatest migration of all time. This has never happened to the Jews.

6 - Israel must have lost part of their people, at least one tribe, which split off from the mother nation. Isaiah 49:20 - "The children which thou shalt have, AFTER THOU HAST LOST THE OTHERS, shall say again in thy ears, THE PLACE IS TO STRAIT (small) for me; give me a place where I may dwell." So in 1776, when Britain lost her children in the United States, within a few years, the migration took place which took Israelites to South Africa, Australia, New Zealand, Canada, and of course, the United States. The Jews have never had a split off from their ranks like this.

7 - Israel must be living under a monarchy and have a descendant of King David (king or queen) sitting on their throne. (1 Chron. 22:10; 2 Chron. 13:5; Jer. 33:17; 33:19-26; 2 Sam. 7:13-16.) The British monarchy traces its ancestry back to David and the genealogy is there for even the skeptics to see if they so desire. It is openly displayed at Westminster Abbey and is an official part of British government documentation.

8 - Israel must be represented by more than one nation. (Gen. 35:11) says ". . . a nation, and a company of nations shall be of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loins." Only the nations of Christendom qualify here. One nation, the United States, and a "company of nations," the British Commonwealth, all white nations. By no stretch of the most vivid fundamentalist imagination, can the Jews qualify here.

9 - Israel must have a nation which sprung from the mother nation, but which is independent of them. (Gen. 48:19; Isa. 49:20.) Only the British Commonwealth qualifies here, with the independent nation being the United States.

10 - Israel must have immense colonies (Isa. 49:8; 54:3.) Again, only the British Commonwealth qualifies here. The Jews have never had any colonies.

11 - Israel will "push the people together," (Gen. 33:17.)

12 - Israel will be the chief (most prominent) of the nations, (Jer. 31:7; Amos 6:1.)

13 - Israel will be an undefeated nation (Isa. 54:17; Micah 5:8.) The English speaking nations of the world have never fought a losing war. (We are not talking about "police actions" such as Korea and Vietnam, fought under the U.N.)

14 - Israel will win their final war with a relatively small army. (Lev. 26:8; Deut. 20:1.) In our coming conflict with Russia and very probably China, plus the black nations of Africa, Israel will be greatly outnumbered. The Jews, while defeating the greatly numerical Arab armies, did it through the use of American equipment, not through the help of God, whom most of them denounce. There is some difference here.

15 - Israel will be a wealthy nation. (Deut. 8:18.) The Gross National Product of the Israeli in 1980, was about \$16.4-billion; that of the U.S. \$2.5-trillion; that of Canada \$249.3-billion; that of Australia \$119.1-billion; that of New Zealand \$20.2-billion; that of South Africa \$54.9-billion; that of Britain \$346.6-billion. This means that the nations of Christendom, "true Israel, has a yearly GNP of about \$3.289-trillion compared with \$16.4-billion for the Israeli. As I have mentioned previously, Israeli leaders know that if the U.S. were to withdraw their support of the Israeli, they would soon

collapse.

16 - Israel will lend to others, but not borrow (Deut. 15:6). This is a conditional promise. Since the end of World War II, the United States has supplied other nations (this is through the end of 1979) more than \$246-billion in military, economic and technical aid and loans. Of this, only \$75-billion has been in loans, the rest has been in the form of gifts. To the Jews in Palestine, for instance, we have given \$12-billion plus, with only \$4.4-billion repaid. But during this time, as the U.S. has drawn away from God, we have begun to borrow from the International Bankers, who are almost 100% Jews who control the Federal Reserve System until in one year, we borrowed more than \$80-billion at huge interest rates, so that we could give it away, often to nations who hate us. The conditions of Deut. 28:44 are now at work in this country: "He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail."

17 - Israel was to abolish the slave trade. (Isaiah 58:6.) This has happened only among the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples. Britain was first in 1834, followed by the United States in 1865.

18 - Israel was to have the finest fruit and cattle in the world. (Deut. 38:4 - again conditional.) In 1979, the total Israeli production of cattle was under 50,000 head, while that of the U.S. is in the hundreds of millions.

19 - Israel was to lose her identity and become known by another name (Isaiah 65:16.) They were no longer to be called "Hebrews", but Christians, and their nations CHRISTENDOM. The JEWS are still called JEWS.

20 - Israel's national heraldry was to feature the lion and the unicorn. Both of these animals are found on the official seal of Great Britain.

21 - Israel was to be a great missionary people, (Isa. 22:6; 43:21; Mark 16:15; Matt. 7:20.) Over 95% of all Christian missionary effort comes from the United States and England. The Jews have never done this.

22 - Israel was to be named after ISAAC and were not to be called ISRAEL. (Gen. 21:12; Romans 9:7.) They were to be known as ISAACSSONS-SAXONS.

23 - Israel's name was to be called GREAT, (Gen. 12:2). There is only one nation in the world with this name, our mother nation GREAT BRITAIN.

24 - Israel was to speak another language other than Hebrew. (Isa. 28:11.) (This does not refer to the "glossolalia" now being practiced by Charismatic Christians, as they speak in "other tongues." The Scripture name for "tongues," is "languages-known languages.)

25 - Israel was to be a CHRISTIAN Nation, (Hos. 1:10; Isa. 9:2; 9:8; 45:17-19, 15; 48:20; 49:3.) On at least three occasions, the Supreme Court of the United States has declared this to be a CHRISTIAN country. The original Charters of each of the thirteen original Colonies, reveal that they were settled "For the glory of God and the propagation of the Christian faith." America was never intended to be a "pluralistic" country, as Jerry Falwell and others of the Judeo-Christian crowd affirm.

26 - As long as they obeyed their God, Israel was to "Possess the gates of their enemies," (Gen. 22:17,18.) Until the last few years, as the Israel nations have become mired in Judeo-Christianity, they held all these important gates - the Suez Canal; Gibraltar; the Panama Canal; the Strait of Magellan; the Cape of Good Hope. The Jews have never controlled any of these.

27 - Israel was to observe the Sabbath nationally. (This does not necessarily refer to the Jewish Sabbath which is observed on Saturday.) Only in Christendom, has one day in seven been set aside for worship and rest.

28 - Israel was to become a mighty "sea power." (Ps. 89:25; Numbers 24:7.) At one time Britain ruled the sea and the sun never set on her mighty empire. Then she began to forget her God, and she has become a third rate nation. Then America became a great sea power, now because of our

wickedness, we are losing out to the anti-God Soviets.

29 - Israel was to be tolerant of strangers, (Lev. 19:33, 34.) Only the nations of Christendom have shown this tolerance. In Palestine today, if you are not a Jew, you are rated as "nothing," and have very few privileges.

30 - Israel was never to become subject of a foreign power, (Deut. 15:16.) Neither England or the United States and Canada, have ever been ruled by foreigners.

31 - Israel was to possess a mighty tract of land, outside Palestine, where the multitudes of her people could live in peace, (2 Sam. 7:10.) We believe this APPOINTED PLACE is in North America. Palestine bears none of the identifying marks of this Promised Land.

32 - Israel's preservation will be due, not to her vast military power, but through the Divine protection and intervention of her God. The Zionists have their protection from the support of America. I firmly believe, that when this mess is over and our God has "balanced His scales," we will know of a surety, both Israel and her enemies, that the victory was not won through our might, or intelligence, but because of the intervention and will of our God.

33 - In the end, Israel will be joined to Judah and at least some of the people will return to the original land, (Jer. 3:14, 18; Ezek. 37.) I believe this will take place after our Lord returns. Those who return to the "Old Land," will not be JEWS, but ISRAELITES.

34 - Israel will be used as an instrument in the hands of God to destroy the heathen who will not bow the knee to His rule, (Jer. 51:20; Dan. 2:44.) This will be sometime in the future!

35 - Israel was to spread abroad to the east and west, the south and north. This is where the Israel people went in their treks to the New World, South Africa, New Zealand and Australia.

Israel has always been represented as being "sheep." In the End Times, they will be separated from the "goat nations," those who refuse the Lordship of King Jesus, (Matt. 25:31-34.)

36 - The Israel "sheep nations," would feed the hungry; clothe the naked; and liberate the captives, (Matthew 25:31-46.) Only the nations of Christendom have done this.

37 - Israel was to become "circumcised" in their heart. (Deut. 10:16; 30:6; Romans 2:28, 29; Phil. 3:3; Col. 2:9, 11.)

38 - The Israel nations were to glorify the Holy One of Israel. Only the nations of Christendom have openly accepted Him and based their governments on His law. (Isa. 41:16; Luke 1:32; 7:16.)

39 - Only Israel would declare JESUS CHRIST to be their God. (Isa. 43:10-12; 44:8; 49:3, 4; 52:6; Acts 1:8.)

40 - Only Israel would possess the Spirit of God and the Word of God in their innermost being (Isa. 59:21.) The religion of the JEWS is based on a heathen book called the BABYLONIAN TALMUD, which repudiates the teachings of God through Moses.

41 - Only the nations of Christendom are the "sheep of the house of Israel," as can be seen by a close look at (Ezek. 34:11, 12; John 10:26, 27; Matt. 15:24.)

42 - The JEWS are not the servants of God (Isa. 41:8; 43:10; 49:3.) Jewish rabbis openly admit that their god is "materialism."

43 - The Jews are not a "holy nation," but have become a curse to every nation which has dealt with them. (1 Thess. 2:15.)

44 - Of all the great Scriptural heroes mentioned in Hebrews chapter 11, not one was a JEW. This includes Abel, Enoch, Noah, Abraham, Jacob, Sarah, Isaac, Joseph, Moses, Gideon, Samson, David,

Samuel. The first Jews were not mentioned in Scripture until 2 Kings 16:6. This was at least 273 years after the reign of David.

45 - Israel was to have ALL of God's Word, (Rom. 9:3-5; Ps. 147:19, 20; Deut. 33:4.) The Jews do not even honor the Old Testament, they only give lip service to it. Jesus told their religious rulers in (John 5:46), "If ye had believed Moses, ye would have believed me; for he wrote of me." A check of the Talmud will show you that their teachings contradict those of Moses and the prophets.

46 - ISRAEL was to .be above all nations. This is in a moral and spiritual sense. The Jews have never qualified here. Their leaders teach them that they are superior to everyone else, in fact the Yiddish word "goyim" which is used to define "non-Jews," refers to "non-Jew" animals according to the teaching of the TALMUD.

47- The JEWS are NOT NOW, nor EVER HAVE BEEN GOD'S CHOSEN PEOPLE. (Numbers 24:8, 9; Isa. 41:15; Jer. 51:20-23.) True Israel has always been a group of nations (tribes) which have fought against evil. Even Hitler's fight was against the evils of anti-Christ, Zionist Communism. As Gen. George Patton once said: "I believe we fought on the wrong side during this war (WWII)." Patton was killed because of what he knew about the Zionist conspiracy and the top officials who backed it (Churchill, Stalin, Roosevelt, Eisenhower, etc.) But history proves that both World War I and II were started by the International Zionists, for Jewish interests and that the Christian nations who bore the brunt of the suffering and cost of these wars, got absolutely nothing from them but death and suffering. The Jews have benefitted from, and been prominent in causing every war which has been fought in modern times. As always, like one of their top Rabbis in Europe said: "Wars are the Jews harvests, for with them we kill off Christians and take control of their gold. We have already killed 100-million of them and the end is not yet in sight." This statement was made in Prague, Austria, in 1857, by a Jewish Rabbi named Reichorn.

48- The JEWS have never borne the name of ISAAC, yet the promise was: "In Issac shall thy seed be blessed!" (Gen. 21:12; Amos 7:16; Rom. 9:7; Heb. 11:18.)

49 - The modern day JEWS have never lost their identity, they have been Jews for centuries, only the nations of Christendom have done this. (Hos. 1:9, 10; Isa. 1:3; 42:19; Deut. 32:26; Jer. 50:6, 7; Hos. 8:8; 9:17.) The Jews are "still the sons of Satan," which they were when Jesus called them this in John 8:44.

50 - The JEWS have never had a new name. Israel's name was to be changed. (Isa. 62:2; 65:15; Hos. 1:10; Rom. 9:25, 26; 1 Peter 2:10; Acts 11:26.) The JEWS have been the YEHUDIM since 742 B.C. and have left their name as a curse to ISRAEL. (Isa. 65:15.) But God's ISRAEL, has not only had a new name, they have a new language (Isa. 28:11.)

The Identity detractors such as DeBoer, in his THE NEW PHARISSEISM, p.36, says: "He (Paul) instructs Roman believers that God has not cast away His people, that God has not put Israel aside and made His covenant of no effect, but rather that the terms of the Covenant require faith, and that the unfaithful have been rejected and the faithful accepted." (Here he does a typical job of twisting things to serve his own purpose. The first part of this paragraph is true, but the poison seeps in during the remainder of his statement.) "He (Paul) sets the true Israel of God under the figure of the olive tree. He describes the roots and the branches of the olive tree today, which represents Abraham and the faithful patriarchs Moses and all the prophets, indeed all the faithful of the nation Israel and of the OLD TESTAMENT JEWISH CHURCH!" Notice how slyly he slips in the term JEWISH CHURCH, when it should have remained ISRAEL. He is being intellectually dishonest for he knows there were no people called Jews at the time of the Patriarchs.

Another critic says: "The Israel Identity people do not circumcise, nor do they speak Hebrew, but the Jews do." Here he completely disregards what the Word says about

Israel changing their name and their language.

51 - Are the heathen nations aligned against the JEWS? Not so you would notice, outside of the Arab world. The JEWS would like to have us believe this. Their "stooges" standing behind the pulpits of the Judeo-Christian churches of America would like us to believe this. But they are not. Official Soviet policy is not anti-Jew, only to the point where their Jewish leaders see it as a benefit to their world plans. A majority of the Comintern (the ruling body of Russia) at the present time are Jews. Many of the richest people in Russia today are Jews, who live in elegance in the resort areas of the Black Sea. The wrath of the anti-God nations of the world today, is not aimed at the ISRAELI, but at the nations of Christendom. We could expect to receive more help from the Moslem nations, than we would from the Jews, if the chips ever fall in another World War.

At least the Moslem nations look on our Savior with the respect they reserve for a great prophet. They do not spit when His name is mentioned, as the orthodox Jew does; they do not pray many times each week for curses on Christ and Christianity, as the Jew does.

52 - It was not the JEWS who delivered Jerusalem from the hands of the heathen in 1917. It was Anglo-Saxon troops under an Anglo-Saxon general, with Anglo-Saxon planes flying overhead as was predicted by the prophet Isaiah in 31:5.

It might be interesting at this point, to note that all the royal houses of Europe, with the exception of one, are Germanic in origin (Gen. 49:10; 35:11.) The breach between the two branches of Israel, represented by Great Britain and the United States on one side, and Germany on the other will soon be healed. No more will the "sons of Satan" be able to cause ISRAELITES to fight against their brethren, as they have so cleverly done in many wars of the past. It might be interesting to note that Germany's final safety will come before that of Great Britain and the United States, (see Zech. 12:7.)

## **Chapter XVII**

# **THE ORIGIN OF THE RACES**

After the Great Flood, the Adamic race became separated into three main families of sub-races - SHEMITE, HAMITE, AND JAPHETHITE. The descendants of Shem were the continuation of the Divinely appointed stock whose special purpose would be to prepare the world for the establishment of God's Kingdom on earth.

The descendants of Cain were a "throw back" to the contaminated stock of Cain. The descendants of Japheth were a sort of neutral element, which intermarried into the other two groups. Gen. 9:19 says of them: "These were the three sons of Noah; and of them was the whole earth overspread (populated)."

In Genesis 9-11, we find details concerning the generations of Noah's sons and see the "cursing" of Canaan, a son of Ham; followed by the blessing of Shem, and the enlargement of the tents of Japheth and his intermingling with Shem.

From the "sons of Japheth" came the following:

GOMER AND MAGOG - The fathers of the Tatar tribes who settled in what is now modern Russia. Their descendants primarily remained in this area. About 95% of the people we today know as JEWS - the one's called ASHKENAZIM - belong to this group. They never came from Palestine.

MADAI - From whom came the Medes.

JAVAN - the ancestor of the aboriginal stock of the Grecian archipelago.

TUBAL - Father of the tribes from southern Russia. The city of TUBLOSK was named after him.

MESHECH - Another Russian tribe, from which came the modern name of MOSCOW.

TIRAS - Father of the Thracian tribes.

## THE SONS OF HAM

CUSH Descended from Nimrod the "mighty hunter" and founder of the city of Babel, from which came Babylon (meaning "confusion.") (See Gen. 10:8-10.) Another descendant was Asshur, who founded Ninevah, the capitol city of Assyria. Some of Cush's descendants later mingled with the black Africans and became the inhabitants of Ab-bysinia, now called Ethiopia.

MIZRAIM - Father of the Egyptians and Philistines. The word "Egypt" in Hebrew is "mizraim." The maps of the ancient world call this area MIZRAIM and ETHIOPIA was known as CUSH.

PHUT - The Negroid races came from this son and spread throughout Africa. Every nation which has intermarried with them, has slid "down the tube" through this miscegenation.

CANAAN - Father of the Canaanite nations stretching from Sidon to Sodom and Gomorrah (see Gen. 10:19.) It was this people who became so evil with their practices of Sodomy and who had revived the wicked practices of Cain, which were from before the flood, that caused God to destroy this area.

## THE SONS OF SHEM

These men are listed in Gen. 10:21-31. It is through this "bloodline" that Jesus Christ the Redeemer was to come - Adam, Seth, Noah, Shem, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, Judah, David, Jesus (see Matthew 1 and Luke 3 for the complete genealogy.)

In Gen. 10:32, we learn that Shem had five sons - Elam, Asshur, Arphaxad, Lud and Oram. From the genealogy of Shem in Gen. 11:10, we find that Shem came from Eber or Heber who was the father of the Hebrews (not the Jews). There were no Hebrews on earth before this time. From this Hebrew family came our forefather Abraham, first called Abram.

Following the confusion of tongues, which took place at the Tower of Babel (Gen. 11:7-9), we find the human race divided in-to two main groups - the HAMITIC-JAPHETHIC combination and the SHEMITE people. From the HAMITIC-JAPHETHIC group come most of the war-like nations and confederation of nations, which grew up in the Chaldean area, with Shinar as its center. This was about 2,000 BC. This confederation developed into the Assyrian Empire which was the first great world-empire. This society is sometimes called the Gentile Nations and had its secret societies called the CABAL, which were started by Nimrod. It was government by force, being a totalitarian dictatorship and provided the Gentile National System which has become known as the BABYLONIAN system. It is still controlling the world today and holds most of the world, including the Israel nations, in economic bondage. It is almost totally controlled by International Jews. It is in direct opposition to the system of economics appointed by God for His Israel people.

Most Christians have been completely fooled by the propaganda that white Christians are Gentiles, and the Jews the Chosen people. It is the other way around. The Jews, who are descendants of Cain

and Canaan, have been the bitterest foe of the Israelite people since the beginning of their recorded history and have always controlled the evil system of "usury bondage" which now threatens the world's economic systems. It was condemned soundly in Mosaic Law.

Today, modern Judaism, is an occult, evil religion, controlled by a secret CABAL called the KABALLA. Their sacred book, the BABYLONIAN TALMUD, contains many of the occult secrets which came direct from Babylonian idol worshiping practices.

The descendants of Ham and Japheth, who knew Shem was divinely appointed stock, who was to prepare the world for the establishment of God's Kingdom on earth. They set out to frustrate this plan, by seizing control of the world through secret organizations. In the 1700's, this secret organization was known as the ILLUMINATI, which was the forerunner of Communism. Interestingly enough, the top leaders in these conspiratorial societies for ages, have been Jews.

The Bible reveals a great deal about Satan's plot to seize and control the world and destroy God's people. It tells a great deal about how they will go about frustrating God's plans, and predicts their ultimate defeat and destruction.

But it is next to impossible, for Christians to be successful in this war which we are fighting for our survival, unless we know who our enemies really are. For centuries now, God's bitterest enemies, the Jew, has set himself up as the Chosen People and have subverted God's real Israel into helping and supporting their own worst enemies. In 2 Chronicles 19:2, we read these words: ". . . shouldest thou help the ungodly? and love them that hate the Lord; therefore is there wrath upon thee from before the Lord." This is a verse Twentieth Century Christians better understand, before they destroy themselves.

The indifference of Christians to this insidious enemy which has infiltrated our ranks, was shown many years ago when Nicolai Lenin, then head of the Communist world said in effect: "We will never have to fight against them, because they will become so morally corrupt, they will drop into our laps without a fight."

While it may be difficult for "brainwashed, subverted" Christians, especially pastors, to face the bitter truth. They are going to have to accept it and act on it if they want to survive. The fact remains, in spite of all the howls of protest which come from Jewish sources and their Christian stooges such as Van Impe and DeBoer, that there is much evidence which proves that revolutionary Jewish effort is behind the movement to wipe out Christianity. Yet when a blasphemous movie, such as the recent TEMPTATIONS OF CHRIST, makes the Christian world angry, few Christian leaders have the courage to point out that it was Jews who made and distributed that picture and who are making money off it.

An honest look at the destructive fervor of world Judaism, will bring before us, terrible pictures of oceans of blood, and millions of Christians who have been slaughtered in hideous ways, to slake the blood craze of those who hate Christ and His people. (For more information on this, listen to my cassette tape, THE PLOT TO DESTROY CHRISTIANITY.)

Must we wait until the heathen hordes commanded by International Zionism march through our city streets? Must we constantly restrain ourselves, under our Christian standards, until we see our wives and daughters raped by those who consider a "non-Jewish woman a piece of meat to use any way they desire?" Must we wait until they burn our Bibles and board up our churches and we are driven underground? How long, O God! How long, must we sit back and allow this to happen?

If the Jews want to live in peace and security, as they constantly aver, then let them prove it by their actions. This is not shown, when they try and take prayer from our schools, and Christian symbols from our city streets. As long as they continue their aggressive ways against Christ and Christianity in this country, then it is our right, nay, it is our DUTY, to defend our families, our friends, our faith, our race, and our country by any means which are available. We MUST NOT allow these anti-Christ to dictate the terms by which Christian America is to be governed. If TRUE ISRAEL will

seek God's face, then "No weapon which is formed against thee shall prosper (be successful): and every tongue that shall rise against thee (even from the Judeo-Christian pulpits) shalt thou condemn. This is the heritage of the SERVANTS OF THE LORD - ISRAEL."

## **Chapter XVIII**

# **THE SHEMITIC RACE AND ISRAEL**

It was from the Shemitic race, through Heber, that Abraham came. Later God changed his name to Abraham. He was chosen above all other men on the face of the earth, to be the father of a very special people - these were not to "lord it over others," as the Jews are taught - these were not to be a MASTER RACE, as Hitler had in mind, but were to become "servant-rulers," one's who would first prove they could "serve" before they were given the privilege of "ruling."

It was through Abraham and his offspring, that all the families of the earth were to be blessed.

Not only through their actions, but because through them would come the Savior King, who would one day rule the world in complete justice.

There were three major figures in this remarkable family which we will discuss:

**ABRAHAM** - From whom came Ishmael, the father of the Arab people. Abraham also had six sons by his third wife, Keturah (~ee Gen. 16; 21:1-8; 25:1-4.)

**ISAAC** - The son of Abraham's old age. (He was 100 and his wife Sarah was 90, when this child was born.) This was the son God had chosen, to be the father of the family, from which His own Son, would have His earthly birth. Isaac had twin boys, Esau and Jacob, (see Gen. 25:24-26.)

Esau was called "Edom," which in the Hebrew language means "red," because he was a hairy man, covered with red hair. Some of Esau's descendants can be found among the Turks, while other, through his grandson Amalek, are among the people we today call JEWS. (They say so in their own encyclopedia.) They are now, and have always been the bitterest enemies of true Israel. (See Mal. 1:2-4 for their final disposition.)

The nation of Idumea (Edom) was absorbed into Jewry during the time of John Hyrancus, about 125 B.C. These people were forced to become Jews, much as those Persians spoken about in Esther 8:17. These people were not Israelites, even though they were from the seed of Abraham. The majority of Jews during Christ's time belonged to this group, and all the Jewish leaders among the Pharisees and Saducees were from this lineage. This was very probably the basis of Christ's cutting remarks to them in John 8.

**JACOB** - Jacob was the youngest of the twins born to Isaac and Rebekah. He was a greedy man who took advantage of his brother Esau's weakness for material things (a trait which is typically Jewish). But at the Brook Jabbok, Jacob was "born again," he experienced a spiritual rebirth (see Gen. 32:22-28.) He became a new man and God gave him a new name, ISRAEL, which in Hebrew means: "ruling with God." He is the father of all physical ISRAELITES. There were no ISRAELITES in existence anywhere, before this time.

As many of you will remember from your Sunday School lessons, Jacob had twelve sons who became the fathers of the twelve tribes of Israel. They were all ISRAELITE THERE WAS NOT A JEW AMONG THEM! They were Semites and Hebrews. Their religion was HEBREWISM, not JUDAISM! The term "anti-Semitic" which is such a trigger word for modern Jewry, is a gross misnomer since very few of modern day Jews are Semites. The term is used for the purpose of "fooling, and brow beating", Christians.

There are multitudes of people on this earth today who are descendants of Abraham, just as God

promised him it would be. They can correctly say: "We are the sons of Abraham," which is something which very few Jews can honestly say. Many of the "seed of Esau," adopted Judaism and can rightly be called Jews, but they have no moral or legal right to use the term ISRAEL, and are using it only to confuse Christians and cover up their designs for a World Jewish Empire.

## **Chapter XIX**

# **CLASSES OF ISRAELITES**

In Romans 11:25, the Apostle Paul writes that "Blindness in part is happened to Israel." Now most of our Protestant and some Catholic pastors will say this has reference to the Jews and that when Jesus returns the second time, the Jews will recognize Him as their Messiah and all of them will be saved.

John Van Impe, in his book ISRAEL'S FINAL HOLOCAUST!, p.152, says: "In the coming age (millennium) of peace, Jews will love the name of Jesus and will be thrilled with the benefits of His kingdom." (UNQ.) It appears that Van Impe never read Luke 19:27, which is an accurate description of what is going to happen to the anti-Christ Jews when Jesus returns. Maybe he has translated this verse to fit his own interpretation of Scripture, as he has apparently done with many others. This statement by Jesus, follows His story of the nobleman who went into a far country to receive a kingdom (Luke 19:12-27), it becomes quite evident that He is speaking of Himself and the Jews were those mentioned in vs. 14 - "But his citizens hated him, and sent a messenger after him saying, WE WILL NOT HAVE THIS MAN TO REIGN OVER US." These were almost identical to the words used by the Pharisees and ALL the Jewish people, as Christ appeared before Pontius Pilate and they cried: "We have no king but Caesar!"

Van Impe continues his Jewish white wash job on p.155 - "because of their business ability, the Jews have been the scapegoat for the economic ills of many nations. Their success in handling money has often brought them grief. Hitler's excuse for the holocaust was in large part because the Jews had monopolized the wealth of Germany. Few have recognized Jewish prosperity as the fulfillment of God's promise to Abraham as recorded in Gen. 12:1-3." (UNQ.) Now that's stretching the Word of God mighty far and is treading on mighty thin ice, since the historical record shows that the Jews were kicked out of every country in Europe, sometimes more than once, because of their immoral conduct and because they tried to take over control of every country they lived in, just as they are doing in America today, through their control of the economy. Van Impe can scream to the contrary until he has a coronary, but that is not going to change the truth of what the Jews have done to destitute Israel.

As masters of "usury" Jews ran Germany to the brink of economic destruction before WWI. In fact, it was Jewish actions in Germany, that drove the German people into the arms of Adolf Hitler. Whatever his position concerning the Jews, whether he may have been right or wrong, he was correct when he labeled them as a "nation of leeches, parasites, and blood suckers." This is what Martin Luther, the Great German Reformer said about them centuries before: "Next to the devil, Christians have no more bitter, more poisonous, more vehement enemies than a real Jew who earnestly desires to be a Jew... Should they at times do something good, know full well that it is not done out of love for you, nor for your good." (UNQ.) Possibly this was what the APOSTLE Paul had in mind in 1 Thess. 2:15, when he said of the Jews of his day: "Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us (the Christian church); and they PLEASE NOT GOD AND ARE CONTRARY TO ALL MEN." (Emphasis mine.)

It is "true Israel" who has been blinded, not the Jews. We have been blind for 2500 years, to our identity, to our heritage, to our responsibilities before God, to our mission. But now, as the END TIMES are coming on the scene, the "blindness which happened to Israel in part," is being

removed, as thousands upon thousands of "true Israelites" are beginning to wake up and find out who they are. Like Esau, White Christians have not realized the value of their birthright and have sold it out to the Jews and thus despised it.

The Romans 11:22, verse, has been applied to the Jews by our "brainwashed" pastors, but this blindness does not have to do with unbelief. It comes from the Greek Word "porosia," which literally means: "stupidity or callousness." We have been "brainwashed" through our own "stupidity and callousness" to the truth, into believing that the Jews will be restored nationally to Palestine in their unbelief and there will accept Christ. I predict they will return to Palestine all right, not to accept Christ but to fulfill the prediction of Luke 19:27.

Typical of the "baloney" which is coming from the fundamental churches of America is this masterpiece of Jewish propaganda written by R. B. Thieme, pastor of the Berachah Church of Houston, Texas. Thieme is supposed to be a "super-intelligent" man, at least he considers himself to be so, who reads both Hebrew and Greek. On p.137, of his book ANTI-SEMITISM, he says: "Whereas our ancestors picked lice from their hair and fleas from their bodies while they still lived in caves and hovels under the most primitive conditions, the ancestors of the Jews had a fantastic standard of living. They had laws of hygiene which were absolutely phenomenal. (Of course he is speaking of ISRAELITES, since there were no Jews at this time - AUTHOR.) They possessed a perfect system of justice and super-morals. They practiced soil conservation and rotation of crops. Their excellent dietary laws contributed to the nation's health. They produced inspired artisans, poets, and musicians, great statesmen and warriors, judges and kings. No matter how terribly they have been persecuted; how cruelly they have been driven from country to country, the Jews have NEVER SUFFERED DEFEAT OF THEIR CULTURAL OR SPIRITUAL STANDARDS." (UNQ.)

If you want to know the basis for their "cultural and spiritual standards," read their TALMUD and then see what unadulterated "hogwash" this brain is putting out. It's enough to make an honest man "sick to his stomach." In reality, it is a "blasphemy of the truth."

In the first place, Thieme is not speaking of Jews, although this is what he calls them. He is intelligent enough to know that he was speaking of Israelites, not Jews and that they are completely "different breed of cats." I challenge his statement about the "Jews never having suffered a cultural or spiritual defeat." Let this distinguished scholar explain, if he can, why every evil influence in America - the very things which are tearing down what he says he stands for, are being bankrolled by Jewish money. It is the Jews who operate the filth of Hollywood, that put out films degrading our Savior, like the filth of THE LAST TEMPTATIONS OF CHRIST. It is Jewish doctors, for the most part who own and operate the "abortion mills" of America, which yearly slaughter close to 2-million unborn babies. It is Jewish crime lords who own and operate the prostitution rackets, and get fat off the proceeds of dope; they are the ones who wallow in child pornography and own the filthy magazines which are a disgrace to our nation. They were the spiritual father and mother of "hard rock" music. Look at every evil which is destroying America, and somewhere in the background, funding it and promoting it, you will find a Jew. Is this what Thieme means by "cultural and spiritual standards?" It's no wonder our Master said to them: "Ye serpents (snakes), ye generation of vipers (poisonous snakes), how can ye escape the damnation of hell?" It's no wonder He told the Pharisees that each of their converts became "two-fold more a child of hell than themselves," (Matthew 23:15.)

One of the most difficult problems for most Bible students and readers, is that they cannot intelligently understand the Book, until they understand the difference between Israelites and Jews.

Before we try and even understand our Bibles, we better get our definitions straightened out.

It is impossible to transfer the promises made to Israel, to another people we call JEWS. We MUST not ascribe statements concerning the JEWS, to a people who are ISRAELITES. To break this rule is to result in mental chaos which will utterly blind the reader to the truth of the Scriptures or to God's purpose for men on this earth. Because men have constantly broken this rule, we see

hundreds of different denominations in this country alone, all claiming to have the truth and nothing but the truth. Anyone with any common sense can see the fallacy in this kind of thinking.

There are five classes of Israelites mentioned in the Bible:

1 - THE TEN TRIBED NATION OF ISRAEL - this was the Northern Kingdom of Israel.

2 - THE TWO TRIBED KINGDOM OF JUDAH, known as the Southern Kingdom, which included Benjamin and some of Levi.

3 - THE HOUSE OF DAVID, which was taken out of the Tribe of Judah and set up as a separate entity to rule over Israel forever.

4 - THE FEW JEWS WHO ARE ISRAELITES. (Remember a vast majority of Jews are not.)

5 - SPIRITUAL ISRAEL. That vast army of people, regardless of race, color or social position, who accept Jesus Christ as Savior and King and who have been called by the Spirit of God into Sonship. Paul said in Gal. 3:29 - "If ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise. (Some Identity preachers will violently disagree with this, but I believe this is what the Bible teaches.)

## THE JEWS OF JUDAH

You may recall that Jacob-Israel has 12 sons and that one of them bore the name of Judah. If all the descendants of Judah had formed themselves into one tribe (which they did not), the Judahites would have had a one-twelfth portion in Israel, and never at any time, all of it, as most of our preachers proclaim when they say: "The Jews are ALL of Israel."

Some of the people we today know as JEWS are descended from Judah, the people we today know as JEWS do not represent "ALL OF JUDAH", only a very small part. Nor do they represent the HOUSE OF JUDAH.

The name JEW is a contraction of the **Hebrew word** YEIUDIM, which literally means: "a remnant of Judah," and that is exactly what they represent - those who are actually from this tribe.

But the vast majority of JEWS are not Israelites. Millions of people have been adopted into the Jewish religion. In Esther 8:27, we read where "many people of the land became Jews; for fear of the Jews." The land which was spoken of here, was a vast tract which stretched over 127 provinces from India to Ethiopia, to Asia Minor. None of these people were Jews by blood and none could claim Abraham as kin. You see, just because a person becomes a Jew by religion, does not mean that they are an Israelite, a child of Abraham. Think of such examples as the black singer Sammy Davis, Jr. Would any preacher be so stupid as to say that Davis was an Israelite and thus the son of Abraham? While Jewish sources say there may be as many as 18- million Jews in the world today, only a tiny minority of them can be classified as Israelites. Many are heathen who have become Jewish proselytes and we have already seen what Jesus said of them, when He told the Pharisees that their converts became "two-fold more a child of hell than themselves," (Matt. 23:15.)

Many Edomites were forced into accepting Judaism, in order to remain in Palestine. This does not make them Israelites.

The Encyclopedia Britannica will tell you that an entire nation of people who lived in the vicinity of the Black Sea in the 8th Century became Jews by adopting this religion. These were Khazars, but this did not make them Israelites. These Jews, the Ashkenazim Jews of today, from which 95% of

modern Jewry sprang, had no connection with Israelites of the Land of Palestine. Every leader of the modern Israeli nation has been an ASHKENAZIM JEW, of Khazar ancestry. These people were Turco-Mongolian. Jesus recognized that these people were not genuine Israelites and the Apostle Paul in Titus 1:10-14 warns Christians about these imposters.

Nehemiah makes a careful distinction between the "people" and the "Jews" in Nehemiah 5 and a careful study of Jesus' Parable of the Wheat and the Tares, (Matt. 13:24-30, 36-43, together with His statements in Matthew 23, where He denounces the Pharisees and scribes, seven times calling them "hypocrites, children of hell, children of the devil," shows this. A genuine JEW, if there is such a creature, would racially be an ISRAELITE, because he would have to be descended from Judah. But the JEWS of today ARE NOT JUDAH and they most certainly are "not all of Israel," because most of them are not Israelites at all!

The Jewish convert to Christianity, Benjamin Freedman, who spent much of his adult life fighting Zionism, believed that he was a gentile baby who had been adopted by Jewish parents. He was very high in world of Jewish hierarchy and was the confidant of seven American presidents, and close friends with such Jewish leaders as Bernard Baruch. In his book FACTS ARE FACTS, which is a letter written to a Catholic priest, who had converted from Judaism to Catholicism, he said on p.69: "The Oxford dictionary brings out clearly that JUDAIST and JUDAIC are the correct forms for the improper and incorrectly misused and misleading JEW and JEWISH. JUDAIST, and JUDAIC ARE CORRECT, JEW AND JEWISH are incorrect. They do not belong in the English language if the use of correct words is of interest to English speaking people.

"The SO-CALLED or SELF-STYLED JEWS, cannot truthfully describe themselves as JEWS because they are in a sense JUDEANS. They may correctly identify themselves by their religious belief if they wish, by identifying themselves as JUDAIST. A JUDAIST is a person who professes so called JUDAISM as his religious belief. . . The origin of JEW does not have its roots in JUDAISM. The adjective form of JUDAIST is JUDAIC. JEWISH is an objective and is incorrect, since JEW is a noun.

"Well-planned, well-financed publicity by self-styled JEWS in English speaking countries in the 18<sup>th</sup>, 19<sup>th</sup> and 20<sup>th</sup> Centuries, has created a wide spread acceptance of JEWISH." (UNQ.)

Freedman then goes on in a rather "tongue in cheek" manner to describe all the outlandish uses of the word JEWISH "Jewish rye bread, "a converted Jew bragging of his Jewish blood (I have seen this happen many times - AUTHOR.) "as if he believed JEWISH blood was biologically different from that of the Catholic which he claims to have become." He then asks this question: "Do you determine race by religious dogma or doctrine?"

He continues: "If a JEWESS is the female for the male JEW; I must admit I have been unable to find female or male designations for any other religion. It has become popular to refer to the Virgin Mary as a JEWESS. But it doesn't make very much sense to me.

"Another word which creates a lot of problems is JUDEOCHRISTIAN . . . it presents a strange combination. Does JUDEO refer to PHARISEEISM or to TALMUDISM? or so-called JUDAISM? This is as unrealistic as to say that something is 'hot-cold'; 'light-heavy'; or 'wet-dry'; 'happy-sad'. These terms are antonyms, not synonyms. Judeo-Christian in the light of incontestible facts is also an antonym (word of opposite meaning,) not a synonym, as self-styled Jews would have Christians believe. It's just more sand for Christian eyes." (UNQ.)

If preachers of the Gospel would spend more time telling their people the truth concerning "personal salvation" and telling them about their responsibility to the "kingdom of God on earth", as they are supposed to do, rather than waste their people's time trying to prove that Judaism and Christianity come from the same source, there would be far fewer confused Christians and we could make much faster headway 'against those who seek to destroy us.

Mr. Freedman goes on to say on p.72: "The word anti-Semitic is another word which should be

eliminated from the English language. . . it serves only one purpose today. When self-styled Jews feel that anyone opposes their objectives, they discredit their victims by applying the word 'anti-Semite;' through all channels they have at their command and under their control. (Well over 90% of all the news media, plus TV, radio and Hollywood studios, are owned/and or controlled by Jews. For more information see my book SATAN'S KIDS - AUTHOR.)

"I can speak with authority on this subject, because self-styled Jews were unable to disprove my public statements made in 1946 with regards to the situation in Palestine, they have spent millions of dollars to smear me as an anti-Semite, hoping thereby to discredit me in the eyes of the public who are interested in what I am saying. Until 1944, I was a 'little saint' to these same self-styled Jews, but when I disagreed with them publicly on Palestine, suddenly I became the Number One Anti-Semite in the country.

"It is disgraceful to see Christian clergy take-up the use of the word 'anti-Semite!' (Thieme, in his book ANTI-SEMITISM!, p. 141 says: "One of the worst things that can happen to the believers in the Lord Jesus Christ is for him to become involved in anti-Semitism; it is generally a manifestation of his revisionism [one who advocates a change in doctrine.]" - AUTHOR.

"They should know better. They should know that 'anti-Semitism' is a meaningless word in the sense in which it is used today. The correct word to use would be 'Judeo-phobe'! Anti-Semite is nothing but a smear word, because Semitic is associated with Jesus in the minds of most Christians. Christians have become accessories to the destruction of the Christian faith by tolerating the use of this' smear word; which is used to silence those who would about.

## **THE DESCENDANTS OF JUDAH**

Before going to Egypt, the TRIBE of Judah was split in two by the birth of twin sons, see Gen. 38:27-30.

In Egypt, Joseph married the daughter of Poti-Pherah, the priest of On (see Gen. 46:20.) Do not be deceived into believing she was an alien, as it was very possible that her father was an Israelite. The reason I say this is that the two sons which were produced by this marriage - Manasseh and Ephraim, were completely accepted by their grandfather, Jacob-Israel, who adopted them. It is highly improbable that Jacob would have given these two boys his blessing if they were sons of an alien. Later, these boys became the heads of two tribes, displacing Joseph (Gen. 48:5.) This made a total of thirteen tribes. Later, Levi was elevated to the position of Civil Service and was not numbered with the rest of Israel, so that once again there were twelve tribes (see Numbers 1 and 26.)

There is extra-Biblical (outside the Bible) evidence, that some of the descendants of Judah left Egypt when the persecution of Exodus 1:8-13 began. At this time, Israel probably numbered about 2-million people. Exodus 1:7 says that they had "increased abundantly and multiplied until the land was filled with them." This of course, was one of the reasons the Pharaoh was afraid of them. (See Ex. 1:8-12.)

It is important for us to understand that in the view of the majority of preachers who teach that "the Jews are ALL of Israel," they refer to the modern JEW as of JUDAH. We also should remember that for 3400 years of history which are recorded in the Bible, there were no people called JEWS anywhere in the world and that today's JEWS are not JUDAHITES.

Judah had five sons, three by a Canaanite woman named Shuah: they were Er, Onan and Shelah (Gen. 38:2-5). The rest of this chapter describes the death of Er and Onan. Shelah later had a son named Er.

Judah's two other sons were born to Tamar, his daughter-in-law, and were twins named Zarah and Pharez. This split the tribe (see Gen. 38:11-30.) The name "Pharez" in Hebrew means "breach or split." An intense rivalry sprang up between these two branches over the Royal Birthright blessings. Zarah had two sons named Calcol and Darder, (see 1 Chron. 2:6.)

From the Pharez branch of the family, there came the line of Jesse, the Father of David and grandfather of Solomon. This was the only branch of the JUDAH family which formed a tribe and remained in Palestine. The other descendants left Egypt and moved to various parts of the world, where they are identified by secular history.

Of the three, son of Judah, Shelah was the, first-born and according to Hebrew custom was entitled to the "birthright" blessings. But he was rejected, in part because of his mother having been a Canaanite, which would have contaminated the blood line of the Messiah (see Gen. 24:3, 37; Deut. 7:1-6; 20:16-18.) However, Shelah and his descendants were of JUDAHITE stock. Shelah bore a deep resentment towards his father Judah, because Judah had not kept his word by giving Tamar (a pure blooded Hebrew girl) to him for his wife. This gave Tamar the excuse to "play the prostitute," as told in Gen. 28. From that time on, there was an unfriendly relationship between the Shelah group and other JUDAHITES.

The majority of the descendants of Shelah and Er left Egypt when the persecution began about 1706 BC and retraced their journey across the Sinai Peninsula to the lands of the Canaanites and Phoenicians. Here they inter-married and strengthened the Canaanite strain, which had first entered Hebrew stock through Shuah's daughter. In these foreign lands, they picked up the habits, languages and religions of the Canaanites and Phoenicians. The theory has been advanced by some scholars, that from the word "Phoenician", came the word "Fenian," which was later changed to "Sinn-Fein," and was related to Ireland.

Later, somewhere around 1500 B.C. many of the descendants of Shelah-Judah left Palestine on Phoenician ships, migrating to what we today know as Ireland. They traveled through the Mediterranean Sea, through the Straits of Gibraltar (then known as the "Pillars of Hercules") into the Atlantic Ocean and then north along the western sea coast of Europe to the British Isles.

These people called their home "ERIN" or "ER's LAND" after their forefather "ER". Ireland was also known as IRENE or HIBERNIA, the latter word coming from the Hebrew word HEBER or EBER, who was the forefather of all the Hebrews. Thus the word IRELAND, actually means LAND OF THE HEBREWS.

The islands to the north were named HEBERIDES the ISLANDS OF THE HEBREWS. The ancient Irish language was BRSE from ER and was a combination of Hebrew and Phoenician. South Ireland today is called "EIRE."

In 1 Chron. 4:21-23, we find that the descendants of Shelah and ER were skilled workers in fine linen, pottery, plants and hedges. This is a pretty accurate description of modern Ireland which is known world-wide for Irish linen, Behlleh China, and a love for gardening.

The Canaanite infusion of blood may be one of the underlying reasons for the apparent "inborn" and often unexplainable and un-reasonable animosity between Ireland and Britain.

In Numbers 33:55, the Israelites were warned that the Canaanites were to be "pricks in the eyes, and thorns in the flesh of Israel." So while the descendants of Shelah-Judah are alive and well in Ireland today - and while they are of the stock of

### **JUDAH - THEY MOST CERTAINLY ARE NOT JEWS!**

It might be worthwhile if we digress a bit here and go into a further study of this branch of the Judah family. The following remarks, except for those so noted, come from the scholarly book THE PHOENICIAN ORIGIN OF BRITONS, SCOTS AND ANGLO-SAXONS, written in 1924 by the eminent author L. A. Waddell, Fellow of the Royal Anthropological Institute of the University of London.

"The most suitable starting point to begin unravelling the tangled skein of history of the lost threads of origin of the Britons, Scots, and Anglo-Saxons, are the fresh clues gained on the grounds of deciphered Phoenician inscriptions found in Britain. (It might be of interest to know that Phoenician inscriptions, from before the time of Christ, have been discovered in various places in the New World - AUTHOR.)

"The chief of these inscriptions, and the first reported in Britain, is covered in a hoary old stone of about 400 B.C. dedicated to Bel, the Phoenician sun god. It was carved by a votary (worshiper) who identified himself by the three titles of Phoenicia; Britain, and Scot. This stone preserves the name and titles of a prehistoric, literate Phoenician king who ruled in North Britain.

"This Brit-Phoenician inscription in Britain, records the unequivocal (without doubt) Aryan character of the Phoenicians.

"These "Khatti" or "CATTI", as they have been called, were pictured as living in this area 2,000 to 3,000 BC. They were tall in stature, wearing snow boots and looking much like the Goths of later times.

"The ruins of their towns and cities can be found scattered throughout the length and breadth of Asia Minor and into Central Europe. These ancient people of Asia Minor were the ruling class known as Hittites. They are referred to in the Old Testament. (See Gen. 5:20; Ex. 3:8; Num. 13:29; Deut. 20:17; Joshua 1:4, etc.)

Mr. Waddell then continues, after a long scientific discussion on archeological proofs, to say that an examination of Phoenician tombs proves that the Phoenicians landed in Ireland. He says:

"They were a long-headed race like the Aryans, and totally different racially from the Jews.

"A mass of new historical facts, establishes that King Brut-the-Trojan, arrived in Britain by sea about 1103 BC. The arbitrary rejection of traditional ancient British Chronicles as a source of pre-Roman British history, by modern scholars, is based upon the kind of objection and dogmatic assertion which if applied to the Old Testament, or early Greek and Roman history, would entail their total rejection." (UNQ.)

This is the kind of religious dogmatism which we find in Olinger's statement: "The only support for the legend (that the prophet Jeremiah lived out his life in Britain) are the unreliable CHRONICLES OF IRELAND." (UNQ.) Using this kind of reasoning, there is little doubt, that if Olinger had lived in a much earlier day, he would have been among those who voted the death penalty for those "fools" who said the world was round. They were heretics, you know!

## **PHAREZ-JUDAH AND ZARAH-JUDAH**

The story of the birth of these twins, should be studied carefully by every student of Israel Identity. It can be found in

Genesis 38 and describes the second split in the solidarity of the descendants of Judah.

The Hebrew mid-wife, who was waiting for the birth of the twins, was prepared to mark the first-born, since it would be he who would normally receive the "birthright blessings." (Read Gen. 38:27-30.)

The descendants of Zarah knew they were the "Scarlet Thread Line" (the cord by which the midwife marked the firstborn,) and naturally felt they were entitled to the "birthright blessing," and the privilege of carrying on the family blood-line of the Messiah. But the descendants of Pharez knew their father had been born first. This brought about a breach in the Judah tribe.

In Gen. 49:10, we read where God stated: "The sceptre shall not depart from Judah . . . until Shiloh come." Pharez-Judah thought they should be the rulers; Zarah-Judah were sure they were the ones. But God had His own way of working this mess out.

At about the time when Shelah's descendants were arriving in ancient Ireland, we find that Chacol of the Zarah-Judah line had founded the ancient Irish line of kings, which had been planted in Ulster, hundreds of years before the time of Christ.

Many of DARDA branch of the Zarah-Judahites, left Egypt to settle the DARDA-NELLES and the HEBRUS RIVER in ancient Thrace. This latter branch of Judah, founded the ancient city of Troy, which was destroyed by the DANOI of Greece about 1100 BC. These DANAI were from the Tribe of Dan, which had split into at least three sections, with about a third of them settling in Greece. They were "blood brothers" of those they fought and destroyed in Troy.

Following the destruction of Troy, the Trojan King Brut or "BRIT," migrated with many of his people to an island to the northwest which was named BRIT-AIN, meaning "Covenant man," or "men of the Covenant." In St. Peter's church in Cornhil, London, is a stone monument which commemorates the arrival of the Trojans about 1075 BC. Traces of these same people have been found in Scotland.

While the main body of DARDA-ZARAH-JUDAHITES went to Britain; some of them settled in what is now known as Spain, where they named their land "EBERIA", or "IBERIAM" after their father "EBER." This Hebrew word means "chosen" or "elect." It is also part of what we now call the Iberian Peninsula. They built the city of ZARA-GOSSA, naming it after their forefather "ZARA," on the Elbo River. This city still exists to-day.

It is interesting to note how the Identity critics seek to discount these Israel names which can be found all over Europe. Olinger scornfully says: "They (Identity) point to many European names (Danube, Danmark, London, etc.) which seem to bear the names of Dan. It should be noted, however, that a "d" or "n" in a name do not necessarily prove that the Tribe of Dan settled this area." (UNQ.) He then uses as an example, the Vietnamese cities of Danang, Dieu Bien Phu and Nam Dinh, "which no one believes were settled by Danites," he concludes:

"Each of the supposed Danite names has a source which in no way is connected with the tribe of Dan. The Danube for instance, gets its name from the Celtic word for River. (Of course, he refuses to accept the Hebrew background' of the Celts -AUTHOR.) "it is a mistake to assume the geography of Europe gives evidence of the lost ten tribes." (UNQ.) You will notice he gives no suggestion as to why these names are found in only certain areas of the world, and these areas are where we say the Children of Israel traveled in their trek to the APPOINTED PLACE.

It is also interesting to note that so-called Bible scholars like Olinger, will accept historical records from Egypt, Assyria and Babylonia, which are thousands of years older than those from Great Britain and Ireland, but refuse to accept the historical records of their own people and call them fairy stories. How sad that so many of our Israel people are inflicted with this same strange malady.

Although many of the descendants of Judah settled in the British Isles, even the unbelieving Bible scholars do not make the mistake of calling them JEWS.

There seems to be a connection in the story of the "Scarlet Thread" of Zarah, and the fact that it is accepted in many customs of the British, even at governmental levels. The Red Thread is woven into every inch of the ropes which are used by the British navy, with the exception of one naval yard where the color is blue. All British official documents are tied with a "red ribbon." All British possessions on their maps are marked in "red." It is also the official color of the Royal Guard, and of the Royal Canadian Mounted Police. Could this possibly have some historical significance?

## **Chapter XX**

# **TWELVE TRIBED ISRAEL**

The following information is taken almost "verbatim" from MAN THINKING, by Mervyn T.

Judge, of Sydney, Australia, the man from who we have received the inspiration for this book. It can be authenticated in many places and a little honest Bible study will reveal its truth.

Following the Exodus from Egypt under Moses and the forty years of testing in the wilderness of Sinai; during which all the people over the age of forty died, with the exception of Joshua and Caleb (see Numbers 14:22-34.) the tribes composed of a new generation settled down in a long military campaign to conquer the Promised Land and form the United Kingdom of ISRAEL AND JUDAH under King David. (2 Sam. 5:5-12.)

Immediately following the Exodus, the population of Israel was given in the first chapter of Numbers. The males of 20 years and upward, all who were able to go to war, were 603,550, plus 22,000 Levites. Therefore counting women and children, we can logically believe there were at least 3-million Israelites in this area.

The population at the end of 40 years of wandering in the desert had dropped a bit, for the new generation according to Numbers 26, was 601,730, plus 23,000 Levites. (There is no indication that this number was men only.)

This census took place about 1451 BC, but by the time of King David, some 400 years later, the total military force of Israel was listed as 1,100,000, while those of Judah were 500,000. If we were to multiply that by five, the size of the average family, we would have an Israelite population of close to eight million, not including the tribe of Benjamin and the Levites. It would be reasonable to say that there were close to 9-million Israelites alive at this time, in the land of Palestine. (KEEP IN MIND THAT THESE WERE NOT JEWS, SINCE THE NAME WAS NOT EVEN KNOWN UNTIL SEVERAL HUNDREDS OF YEARS LATER ABOUT 742 BC.) This does not take into account the large number of Israelites who had fled from Egypt and who lived on the shores of the Mediterranean Sea, in Asia Minor, and in the British Isles. Most Bible scholars never take this into account, although they know that all the peoples of the world, have at some time or other, moved outside the boundaries of their homeland.

A close study of your Bible and of secular history will reveal two Israel trees growing. One was in Palestine and the other in Europe and the British Isles. At this time, which was about 1,000 BC, we find this breakdown:

1 - IN PALESTINE - Jacob's family of Simeon, Napthali, Issachar, Asshur, Zebulon, Dan, Ephraim, Manasseh, Gad, Reuben, Judah, and Benjamin. There were also some Ishmaelite Arabs who were of Abraham's blood, but who were not Israelites.

2 - IN THE BRITISH ISLES - we find the descendants of Shelah, the Danaans and Trojans who settled in Hibernia and Britain about 1075 BC.

Both of these trees were rooted in Shem; each had a priestly order of Levites working among them; each had a king from the tribe of Judah reigning over them. About 975 B.C. Rehoboam, the son of Solomon became king on the death of his father and the nation was immediately split over the issue of the exorbitant taxation Solomon had imposed to build the temple and his ps bee in Jerusalem. God used this trouble to split the nation of Israel. When Rehoboam assembled an army of 180,000 men to fight against Northern Israel, a prophet warned JUDAH: "Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren, the children of Israel; return every man to his house: FOR THIS THING IS FROM ME." (Emphasis mine. 1 Kings 12:21-24.)

At this time, the two kingdoms became known as the House of Israel and the House of Judah.

Owing to the gross disobedience and awful idolatry on the part of both kingdoms, the punishment clauses of Leviticus 26 became operative and both Israel and Judah were sent into punishment and correction for a period of 2520 years. Both kingdoms became completely broken and the people were deported into Assyria and Babylonia.

It was at this time, that the transplanting of the "Tender Twig" of the Royal House of David, took place between Palestine and Ireland, via Egypt. Ezekiel 17:22, 23, says: "Thus saith the Lord God, I will also take of the highest branch of the high cedar, and will set it; I will crop off from the top of his young twigs a tender one, and will plant it upon an high mountain and eminent. In the mountain of the height of Israel will I plant it." (It might be interesting to note here, that the word "mountain" as used in the Old Testament, often refers to "nation.")

Following the Assyrian invasion, the Israel olive tree was broken. The ten tribes in the North had been deported to Assyria, and all that remained were the tribes of Judah and Benjamin, with some of the Levites, with King Zedekiah of the House of David, ruling over them from Jerusalem.

Then in 2 Kings 18:13, we have the account of how Sennacherib of Assyria invaded the southern kingdom, capturing and deporting most of the Judah people to Assyria. At this time, they captured 46 fortified cities and deported 200,150 of the men of Judah. Thus we find that the main body of the Israelites went into Assyrian captivity, leaving only a relatively small number of the House of David in Jerusalem. By 713 BC only a small remnant of the once powerful nation of Israel remained in Palestine.

About 100 years, later, Nebuchadnezzar, came to Palestine and found the remnants of the two tribes, the YEHUDIM. He captured Jerusalem after a long siege in 604 BC and made it part of the Babylonian Empire. He deported all the important people to Babylon, leaving only the very poorest rest behind. The Israel olive tree had almost ceased to exist in Palestine at this point.

Following the destruction and burning of the temple in 585 BC and the complete destruction of Jerusalem, Jeremiah escaped to Egypt with king Zedekiah's daughters (Jer. 43:5-17) and Israel ceased to exist in Palestine.

In the meantime, the main body of Judah and Israel, living in exile in Assyria, took advantage of the wars which were then raging between Assyria and Babylonia, which resulted in Nebuchadnezzar setting up his world empire. During this period Israel in Assyria regained their freedom and commenced their long trek to the north and west, through the Pass in the Caucasus Mountains, known then as "the Pass of Israel," and into Europe. This is recorded in the historical book of 2 Esdras 13:39-48, which is not accepted by the church crowd as authentic history. (I believe because it contradicts some of their pet theories.) While in Assyria, the Bible account comes to a strange and mysterious close.

But historians, and ethnologists (those who study the divisions of races) pick them up in history. There is no gap for the earnest searcher of truth, in spite of the deliberate road-blocks which have been thrown up by organized religion. There are many writers who confirm this, men like Turner, Huxley, Rawlinson, Hannay, Sir A. Keith, as well as ancient writers such as Diodorus, Herodotus, Homer, Josephus and Strabo. They link the Israelites of Assyria with those who were then known as "Sons of Sac," or "Sacaes" and tie them in with the modern Anglo-Saxons.

More than a thousand monuments and gravestones have been discovered across Europe which show inscriptions telling of the migrations of the Israel people across Europe. Men like Olinger and Van Impe, refuse to accept these proofs, because they know they will be revealed as having been wrong in their theology. This they refuse to accept!

While there is some evidence that portions of the tribes of Reuben, Gad and Manasseh went as far east as China and possibly Japan, and main body traveled north and west, as the prophets had prophesied, moving from the shores of the Black and Caspian Seas; stopping and settling for a while, then moving on; leaving a colony here and there, but drawn ever westward by some irresistible force towards the APPOINTED PLACE of 2 Samuel 7:10. Pockets of Israelites can still be found in every European country.

As they moved, their name and language changed. They were known as Saka, Sajoi, Sacaes, Sakasuna, Kumri, all meaning "Sons of Isaac." They eventually reached the British Isles and

became known as Angles; Saxons; Jutes; Danes; Celts; Frisians and Normans. They located themselves among the descendants of the Israel people who had arrived in the British Isles, hundreds of years before. They grafted themselves into the Israel Olive Tree (read Romans 11, with this in mind and see if it doesn't give this marvelous chapter a great deal more sense than what we have been taught by our pastors.) These people were of all one common stock. Historians such as Sharon Turner and Gibbons say they are "all of one stock." Prof. Huxley, in his book RACIAL ORIGINS, says: "The invasion of the Saxons, Goths, Danes and the Normans changed the language of Britain, but added no new physical elements. Therefore we should talk no more of Celts and Saxons, for they are all one blood. I never lose an opportunity of rooting up the false idea that the Celts and Saxons are of different races." (UNQ.)

Prof. Freeman, in his ORIGIN OF THE ENGLISH NATION, says: "Tribe after tribe, Angles, Saxons, Jutes, Frisians, poured across the sea to make new homes in the British Isles. Thus grew the British nation. . . a nation formed of the union of various tribes of the same racial stock. The Dane hardly needed assimilation; he was another kindred tribe, coming later than the others. Even the Norsemen were kindred." (UNQ.)

Edwin Guest, L.L.D. said: "The Scots were descended from the Scythae and they came to Ireland from Spain." (UNQ.)

Alexander del Mar, in his book ANCIENT BRITAIN REVISITED says: "Picts was the name of a tribe of Gotha. Scythians, Scutes and Scots are one word and mean one people." (UNQ.)

The Saxons therefore derived their name from "SACAF", meaning "Sons of Sak," or "Isaac's sons," (Gen. 21:12.) Romans 9:7 tells us that the Israelites would not be named after Israel, but "In Isaac shall thy seed be called."

These eminent writers, and many more blow to "smithereens" the scoffings of the Israel-Identity critics who say: "not a single scholar . . . anywhere . . . absolutely no one . . . puts their name to it."

## **Chapter XXI**

# **THE NATION OF THE JEWS**

After seventy years of Babylonian captivity (Jer. 25:11, 12; 29:10), a remnant of the Southern kingdom of Judah returned to Jerusalem and established what became known later as the "Nation of the Jews." It is well for us to remember, that this nation of Jews was not the House of Judah or the House of David, even though they occupied the land of Judea. There had been a great intermingling in Babylon, not only of blood lines, for which Ezra and Nehemiah literally tore their hair out, but in intermingling of the Hebrew religion with that of the Babylonian occult religions. What emerged was JUDAISM, or more honestly TALMUDIC JUDAISM. This new religion was a "man made" religion, substituting the traditions of men, for the Law of God. (See Jesus condemnation of the Pharisees in Mark 7:7.) Many of the Pharisees were not Israelites by blood (see Esther 8:17.) Less than 49,000 returned (Ezra 2:64 and Nehemiah 7:66) and there was a distinction made between "the people" and "the Jews." While they were apparently JEWS by religion, most of them were not racial Israelites.

Many had inter-married with the descendants of Ham; Canaanites; Hittites; Amlekites, etc., (Ezra 9.) They claimed that the entire land belonged to them. Their fore-fathers had made the same claim in 594 B.C. when they said to the Israelites: "Get you from the land; unto us is this land given in possession," (Ezekiel 11:15). This is the same thing that their descendants are saying to the Arab people today. Only today they say: "We have an inalienable right to this land, from God." This is pure "hogwash!" But they have been so clever in their claims, that they have fooled the majority of our Christian ministers into backing them, even though they "hate our guts."

A short study of Jeremiah 24 will reveal the difference between the "good" and "bad" figs of Judah. The good figs were removed and many of them merged with the Israelites in their journey across Europe and many eventually accepted Christ as their Savior and Messiah. But they were not the Jews of today. The "bad Jews" were the one's who were in Jerusalem when our Lord was on earth and who taunted and ultimately killed Him. These became a curse to every nation where they ever stopped, on their never ending wanderings. They were the one's Christ spoke to in Matthew 21:43, when He said: "The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation (not a church) bringing forth the fruits thereof."

The misunderstanding and mis-application of the term JEW, as used today is responsible for much of the confusion that results from a national and personal application of Scripture and the understanding of Biblical prophecy.

In 2 Kings 16:6, where the Jews are mentioned for the first time in the Scriptures, we find them fighting against Israel.

As I syse mentioned frequently before, the cry of "anti-Semite" is ridiculous since the Semitic people have often fought with themselves down through the ages. it is improper to call those who are Semites, "anti-Semitic," although in truth, the Jews of today are the greatest anti-Semites of all ages, since they are persecuting the Arabs who are the true children of Abraham, while they are imposters.

People are not anti-Jewish because the Jew is Semitic (which he is usually not; for the majority of the Jews are Asiatic by blood and background), but because of Jewish behavior brought about through the teachings of their religious book the BABYLONIAN TALMUD. We should never consider the word JEW in either a racial or a religious sense. There are all four races found among the Jews and there are great divisions found, as far as their religious tenets are concerned. You will find no Jews today who conform to the Old Testament. There is no blood shed for the remission of sins, as was taught in (Lev. 17:11; Heb. 9:22.) Some even teach that they do not sin; others state that they can atone for their sins by doing good and possibly 75% or more are either agnostic or outright atheists.

The vast majority of present day Jewry is made up of Jews from Eastern Europe, the ASHKENAZI JEWS who were known in the 8<sup>th</sup> Century AD as Khazars and who converted to Judaism, from heathen worship, en masse. They have no Abrahamic blood in their veins and their ancestors never lived in Palestine. All the major leaders of the Israeli from 1948 on, have been Ashkenazi Jews. The Khazars were Japhethic people and were neither Semites or Hebrews. The American taxpayers have been spending millions of dollars every year, to resettle these Russian Jews in the United States and to teach them Hebrew. (For an interesting and educational look at these people, read THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE, written by the Jewish writer, Arthur Koestler.)

On p.17 of this book he says: "The large majority of Jews after World War II in the world, were of Eastern origin - and thus perhaps mainly of Khazar origin. If so, this would mean that their ancestors came not from the Jordan, but from the Volga; not from Canaan but from the Caucausus, once believed to be the cradle of the Aryan race. Genetically, they are more closely related to the Hun, Uigur and Magyar tribes than to the seed of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. Should' this turn out to be the case, then the term anti-Semitic would be void of meaning, based on a misapprehension shared by both killers and victims. The story of the Khazar E'mpire, as it slowly emerges from the past, begins to look like the most cruel hoax which history has ever perpetrated." (UNQ.)

Prof. A. N. Poliak, Professor of Medieval Jewish History at Tel Aviv University, published his book KHAZARIA in 1944, he says: "The descendants of this settlement (Khazars in Eastern Europe) - those who stayed there and those who emigrated to the United States, or went to Israel - constitute the largest majority of world Jewry." (UNQ.)

Koestler closes his book with this statement: "It is perhaps symbolic that Abram Poliak, who was a Jewish patriot, made a major contribution to our knowledge of Jewry's Khazar ancestry,

UNDERMINING THE LEGEND OF THE CHOSEN PEOPLE." (UNQ.) (Emphasis mine.)

It would be well for every Christian to remember that the word JEW has four distinct meanings in the Scriptures:

**1 - A DESCENDANT OF JUDAH** - an ethnic designation. These are a tiny minority among Jewry.

**2 - A REMNANT** - of those who went into Babylonian captivity and returned under Ezra and Nehemiah to rebuild Jerusalem.

**3 - AN INHABITANT OF JUDEA** - a geographical designation.

**4 - A PERSON WHO FOLLOWS THE TALMUDIC RELIGION OF JUDAISM** -

These can be of any race. They developed a corrupt religion in Jerusalem, (see 2 Kings 17:32-34) - "So they feared the Lord, and made unto themselves of the lowest of them priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in the houses of the high places. They feared the Lord (doesn't say they served Him) and served their own gods, AFTER THE MANNER OF THE NATIONS WHOM THEY CARRIED AWAY FROM THENCE. Unto this day they do after the former manner: they fear not the Lord, neither do they after their statutes, or after their ordinances, or after the law and commandment which the Lord commanded the children of Jacob, whom He named Israel." This is a perfect word description of TALMUDIC JUDAISM. For a New Testament description of them, read 1 John 2:22, 23. Isaiah 29:13 says of them: ". . . they have removed their heart far from me, and their fear towards me is taught by the precepts of men." Jesus said of them in Mark 7:13 - "Making the word of God of non-effect through your traditions . . ."

The destiny of the two categories of Jews, the "good" and "bad" figs can be found in Jer. 24-29. The good Hebrews went into Chaldean captivity where God gave them a new heart to serve Him, while the "bad Jews", who were rotten, were never absorbed or assimilated with other nationalities or cultures, but were always able to maintain their "identity as an evil people." In Mal. 1:4, they are called ". . . the border of wickedness, and, the people against whom the Lord hath indignation forever." These people would be driven through all nations and would become a "taunt and a curse" wherever they went. Here is what Jeremiah 8:3 says about them: "And death shall be chosen rather than life by ALL THE RESIDUE OF THIS EVIL FAMILY, which remain in all the places whither I have driven them, saith the Lord of hosts."

In the 10<sup>th</sup> Chapter of John's Gospel, we find Jesus delivering a very important message concerning the "sheep of the house of Israel." (See also Matt. 15:24.) Then in John 10:26, He clarifies this by telling the Jewish religious leaders in very clear terms: "But ye believe not, BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP. ." Those of Judah and Israel "the whole house of Israel," would follow Him. This is one reason most of His earthly ministry was not in Judea, but in Galilee to the north, where most of the Israel people, such as Lazarus, Mary and Martha lived. In the John 10 discussion, Jesus is using the example of a shepherd and his sheep. In verse 4 He explains how He goes before his sheep and they follow Him because they know His voice. He indicates by His words in vs. 16, I believe, that there will be members of His fold who will not be Israelites: "Other sheep I have, which are not of this fold; them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd." Then in vs. 19 we find there was a "division therefore again among the Jews (Judeans) for these sayings." The ones who believed Him, like Joseph of Arimathea, were evidently Israelites and those who did not were of Jewry, the Edomite crowd. These were the "fake JEWS (Judeans) who dragged Him to trial and were responsible for His death, the same crowd that tried to kill Him when He was a baby in Bethlehem. Remember, Herod was an Edomite. These people expelled believers from their synagogues John 9:22, and were the "fake chosen" who tried to

kill Him in John 10:31. These are the same one's who have retained their devil's religion (Talmudic Phariseeism) until this day. (See John 8:42-47; Acts 13:45.)

In Jesus time, these Jews had already nullified the word of God through their heathen traditions (Matt. 15:9) - "In vain do they (Jews) worship me (God), teaching for doctrines the commandments of men." The Jewish rabbis who wrote the Talmud said that God consulted them, when He had a decision to make. It was natural that they would reject the Son of God made flesh, (John 1:14.) They had to, in order to maintain their devil's religion.

When they were backed up against the wall in John 19:15 and had to make a decision, these "so-called Jews" asserted: "We have no king but Caesar." If they had been true Israelites, they would have accepted Him as Nathaniel did in John 1:47-49. (See also 43:15, 21; Isa. 44:8.)

In 21:41, where Jesus had just finished telling the Parable of the Nobleman, the Jewish leaders passed judgment on themselves, when they answered His question regarding what the nobleman should do to those rebels who refused to accept the king. They said: "He (Christ) will miserably destroy those wicked men, and will let out His vineyard (Kingdom) unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their season." They knew who He was; they recognized Him as such and they knew they were the evil, deceitful husbandmen who were about to kill the King's Son and heir.

Titus 1:13; 14; 1 Timothy 1:4; 4:7; Acts 3:23 and 2 Peter 1:16, all substantiate my claim that JUDAISM was and still is, a false religion. According to Jewish authorities today, the JUDAISM of today, is the PHARISEEISM of the time of Jesus, unchanged. The Prophet Isaiah predicted that the name of the JEWS would be left as a curse to true Israel and that even their facial characteristics would be such that it would be a witness against them: "And ye (JUDAH) shall leave your name for a curse unto my chosen (Israel); for the Lord God shall slay thee (compare with Luke 19:27) and CALL HIS SERVANTS BY ANOTHER NAME (Christian.)" In 3:9, Isaiah said: "The show of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin as Sodom, they hide it not . . ." The Jew is proud of his evil works, he brags about his control of the abortion clinics, the liquor and dope industry, his control of prostitution and pornography.

In 1 Thess. 2:14, 15 we find the Apostle Paul condemning the Jewish pattern of behavior and in verse 15 saying: "They please not God and are contrary to ALL men."

It is interesting to note, that God will use the heathen nations of the world, who are not really free agents, since they operate under his control, for the purpose of chastising His people Israel. These heathen will be sent against a hypocritical people whose motto is "In God we trust!" and who sing about Christ being their King, and who put huge signs which proclaim: "JESUS IS LORD OF THIS CITY!" while the city council votes for equal rights for Sodomites and the people tolerate abortion clinics in the city limits, and filthy, Jew produced films in their theatres. This chastisement will be used to cleanse our Israel people and it will be harsh. We have brought it on ourselves. The present troubles in America, are Christian-Israel made. We are responsible for them, not the Jews, not the aliens who have poured across our borders, but ISRAELITES. Read carefully Isaiah 10:5, 6 and see how Assyria was used to discipline Israel. Notice what will happen to Israel when they repent and turn to their God (Isaiah 54:14 - "In righteousness shalt thou be established; thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it shall not come nigh thee." Then a furtherance of this promise is vs. 17 -"No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn (Hebrew - "rasha" meaning: "to declare wrong.") This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord (Israel), and their righteousness is in me saith the Lord." Isa. 60:3 predicts that ". . . the Gentiles (nations of the world) shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising." Isaiah 61:9 "And their (Israel's) seed shall be known among the Gentiles (nations or people), and their offspring among the people: all that see them (Israel) shall acknowledge them, that they are the seed which the Lord hath blessed." This was true of America, a few years ago, when Americans were welcomed around the world and when we were looked up to as an example for others. Now, because of Israel's

backsliding, we are the "laughing stock" of these same people and will become their "door mats," unless we return to our God in repentance.

These promises, and many others, were made to "true Israel," they were never made to the "bad figs" that are called JEWS. In fact Jesus said of the "bad fig tree" in Matthew 21:19 - "Let no fruit grow on thee henceforth FOREVER." (Emphasis added.)

In 2 Chron. 6:16, "true Israel" is called the "Temple of God," while in Rev. 2:9; 3:9, the "false JEW" is called "the synagogue of Satan."

Most of our evangelical and fundamentalist theologians assume that the modern Jews are JUDAH; they assume that one day they will all be saved when they accept Christ as their Messiah and that 144,000 of them will assume an evangelistic role and go out into a world, where the Holy Spirit has been withdrawn, and save multitudes. Yet these same preachers say that people cannot be saved without the wooing of the Holy Spirit. How contradictory they are! For the most part, these men have completely lost sight of true Israel; those who disappeared into Assyrian captivity and were finally brought to their APPOINTED PLACE IN THE NEW WORLD.

Let me digress for a few paragraphs, to show you how we know America is the APPOINTED PLACE of 2 Samuel 7:10. There are a few Scriptural clues that are never used by the Identity detractors. Isaiah 41:18-20 gives a description of this new land. "I will open rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of valleys: I will make the wilderness a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water." This has been done in Palestine on a small scale. But our detractors never want to look at America and see what God hath wrought here. Go to southern California and Arizona, look at areas which a few years ago were nothing but desert and see how they are now producing the food which feeds the world. Vs. 19 - "I (God) will plant in the wilderness the cedar, the shittah tree, and the myrtle, and the oil tree; I will set in the desert the fir tree, and the pine, and the box tree together." Note the type of trees which will be found in this wilderness area. The "oil tree" which Strong's Concordance (8081) says is the "pine;" "the fir tree, with the cypress", (1265) and most interesting of all, the "box" tree (8391). Why is this of interest? Because there are only two places in the world where these trees grow. In Lebanon, where they are almost extinct, and on the west coast of the United States, where our "giant redwood - identical to the "Cedars of Lebanon" were planted by God, for His people, some over 5,000 years ago. It staggers the imagination.

Isaiah took great delight in describing this APPOINTED PLACE that God would give to His Israel people. In his short, but extremely interesting 18th chapter, he describes this country. This is a chapter that most of our preachers bypass, because they cannot explain it. It tells us about a land lying to the west of Palestine, beyond the "rivers of Ethiopia" (Nile River). It was a land which would be literally covered with "buzzing wings." There is hardly a moment, day or night, when the skies of America and Canada are not covered by crossing airplanes.

Secondly, note that this country would send their ambassadors abroad, not in "vessels of reeds" mentioned in your King James Version (whoever heard of any nation, let alone a mighty one, who would send her representatives across the seas in such flimsy vessels?) The correct translation of this should have been "water drinking vessels," where they came up with the idea of ships made of papyrus, is anyone's guess. It just doesn't make sense. Until this century, when the airplane became the major source of overseas travels, the steam ship was the means by which our officials traveled. The Ferrer-Fenton Bible, which is translated directly from Hebrew says. "Who on the face of the seas sends its letters by agents (ambassadors.)"

The location of the country Isaiah speaks about is somewhere west of Palestine. If you go due west from Jerusalem, you would cross the mouth of the Nile River in the vicinity of Alexandria, Egypt. Continue west and you would cross Libya, Tunisia and Morocco, then the Atlantic Ocean and finally, if you went far enough, you would arrive in the heartlands of America, somewhere in the vicinity of Atlanta, Georgia.

This nation of people, living in a land which had once been a wilderness, was to be a people who

had been "terrible from their beginning." Ferrer-Fenton says: "A terrible race in its Past and its Future." The word "terrible" as used in the King James Version is the Hebrew word "yare" which means: "to revere; put in fear of; frighten." Up until the last thirty years or so, the United States of America, from her official beginning in 1776, had been an undefeated nation, admired and feared, or revered by everyone, friend and foe alike. While we were still babies, we defeated the most powerful military machine on earth, the mighty British Empire. We defeated the Mediterranean pirates which had caused proud England to pay them tribute; we defeated mighty Spain and stopped her dream of becoming a world empire. Then we fought two world wars, where it was our military and industrial might, along with the help of our God, that caused us to be victorious. We have been a "terrible" awe inspiring people from our inception in every meaning of the word. This is why what we see happening in foreign policy today is so shocking, as we see the "statesmanship of America, being replaced by chicken-ship." Yet even today, if America were to assemble her military might for conflict, the whole world, even mighty Russia, would hesitate to attack us.

Isaiah went into a great deal of detail in describing this country. Since it did not exist at that time and would not for some 2500 years, he had to use words which he and his readers would understand. He said this land would be "meted out and trodden down."

The Hebrew word for "trodden down" literally means "to walk over." The United States is the only country in the world which has been completely surveyed north to south, east to west. This was done by the U.S. Metes and Bounds Act in the early 1800's. All of America's lands have been literally laid out by compass until we are a "nation measured out by lines underfoot."

There is no other great nation on earth that is divided by rivers such as ours. The mighty Mississippi divides us east from west; the eastern portion is further divided by such rivers as the Ohio, the Tennessee. To the west, our country is divided by the Columbia, the Missouri, the Arkansas, and the Colorado Rivers. So when you hear your pastor say "There is no such nation like the United States mentioned in Scripture," you know he is either lying to you or is a very poor Bible scholar.

The teaching by most of our pastors that Israel will return to Palestine, is a violation of 1 Chronicles 17:9, where it says that "Israel will never move from this APPOINTED PLACE." The Lord informed David that his people would, sometime in the future, be moved to a land of rivers and mountains (see Ezekiel 34:12-14.) and would be moved no more. Present day Palestine, and even all the lands which were promised to Abraham in the Middle East, could not possibly contain all the Israel people and cannot be considered as a land of rivers. In Acts 26:7, where the Apostle Paul says the twelve tribes were "serving God day and night," the Jews were teaching at this time that the ten so-called "lost tribes" had no part in Israel and they were the accusers of the Christians who were the "true Israelites."

According to the teaching of the Apostle John, in 1 John 2:22, 23, the Jews are "anti-Christ" and according to 2 John 7-11, if we help or assist them in any way, we then "become partakers in their evil deeds." Don't get angry with me, church folks, I didn't write that, it comes from the inspired apostle. In Rev. 2:9, our risen Savior speaks of these Jewish apostates as "those who say they are JEWS (Judeans) and are not, but are of the synagogue of satan," which ties in directly with His denunciation of them in John 8:44.

Time and time again, erroneous interpretations of the Scriptures, mostly brought about through Jewish pressure, has resulted in false assumptions. One of these is the "Rapture Doctrine" which is based on a few verses which are taken completely out of context and which contradict others. Whenever you find a doctrine that contradicts some portions of Scripture, you know you are looking at a false doctrine. To name a few: (Psalms 37:9, 10), which indicate that the wicked shall be taken away and the righteous shall inherit the earth - no rapture here. Vs. 29 says: "The righteous shall inherit the earth, and dwell therein forever." Nothing said about dwelling forever in a nebulous place called "heaven." In vs. 34, we are told that the righteous shall inherit the land and shall see the wicked as they are "cut off." I believe this. I believe that God will keep His people through the terrible days of the tribulation and as this verse and many others teach, we shall see the destruction

of God's enemies. Proverbs 2:22 tells us that the "wicked shall be cut off from the earth . . ." "If there is any kind of "rapture" (which means "catching away") it will be of the wicked, not the righteous. Proverbs 10:30 says: "The righteous shall never be removed: but the wicked shall not inherit the earth." Read also Christ's Parable of the Wheat and Tares and His explanation of it in Matthew 13:36-43. The wicked are the ones who are removed and the righteous remain to "shine forth as the sun in the (earthly) Kingdom of their Father . . ."

In 1 Thessalonians 4:17, where it states: "then we which are alive and remain, shall be caught up together with them (the righteous dead who have been raised) in the clouds, (the word "remain" means: "To be a part not taken or destroyed"). This indicates to me that the wicked will already have been removed at this time. The clouds mentioned here signify the multitude of the heavenly host which will accompany our Lord on His return. Jude 14 says He will return with ten thousands of His saints. If we take this literally, it means 10-million of them. The word "air" does not refer to the heavens, but the breathable atmosphere. Paul was merely telling Christians that the dead in Christ would be resurrected first. They will be called forth from the grave, wherever they may be and will be given glorified bodies, like unto Christ's. Then the Christians who are still alive at His return, will also go through this change, instantaneously and will join the vast host of heaven in the earth's atmosphere. We shall then forever be with the Lord on this earth. In Rev. 5:9, 10 we read: ". . . and redeemed us to God by thy blood, out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation. And hast made us unto God, kings and priests: AND WE SHALL REIGN ON THE EARTH." How can this be any plainer?

Since every doctrine, principle and interpretation MUST be consistent with, and proven by two or more Scriptures, it must be established in the Old Testament and confirmed in the New (see Matthew 18:16; John 5:31, 32.) The Apostle Paul does not contradict Old Testament teachings, even though there are some in Identity who teach this; he confirmed them. Not one verse may contradict another, or all will fall.

The JUDAIZERS know this and so through their false teachings, they have neutralized potential "soldiers of the King," and changed them into "prostitutes of the devil."

The Apostle Paul was not a JEW by blood, although most preachers will tell you he was. He was a Semite, because he was descended from Shem. He was a Hebrew, because he was a descendant of Eber, through Benjamin. He was an Israelite because Benjamin was of Israel. He was a Roman citizen (Acts 22:25-27.) He was a JEW, only through mistaken belief (Acts 21:39). He was a PHARISEE, by political affiliation (see Phil. 3:5) and he became a Christian by being born again. In spite of the mis-use of the word JEW in the King James version, Paul was NOT a JEW by blood.

God never made any covenant with a people called JEWS. I dare you to attempt to prove this! Please don't use the old discredited ploy of saying that the word JEW and ISRAELITE mean the same thing, since they do not!

The New Covenant was dedicated by the blood of Jesus (Matt. 26:28; 1 Cor. 11:25; Heb. 9:12.) He was to be the "Mediator" of the New Testament (Covenant) and it was to become effective on His death (Heb. 9:15-17.) God promised that He would put His law and His Spirit in the minds of true Israelites (both of Israel and Judah.) He never mentioned doing this to anyone called JEWS. (See Isa. 59:21; 61:9; 62:12; Heb. 8:6-10.) At Pentecost, representatives of all the Israel tribes were present in Jerusalem, (James 1:1; 1 Peter 1:1) when God sealed the New Covenant with His presence through the Holy Spirit, (Acts 2:1-4.)

The House of Israel began to recognize their Messiah and the Jews, who were not of Israel have rejected Him to this day. They still remain in their apostate religion (Mark 7:7-13). They persecuted those Israelites who had undergone the "born from above" experience of John 3:3, and who were now called Christian (Acts 11:26.) They have hated them and plotted their destruction ever since. The teaching that the Jews are God's chosen people, is therefore "blasphemy."

The Jews are not going to be saved as a nation and return to the Holy Land in Palestine. They are

not going to accept Jesus Christ as their Messiah, en masse. They will increase their opposition to our Lord and His church and will persecute true Israelite Christians in their synagogues during these LATTER DAYS, (see Luke 22:12.) This will continue until the time of God's harvest, shown in Matthew 13:37-43 when the Son of God, will send His angels to remove the "children of the wicked one," (compare with John 8:44) and utterly destroy them (Luke 19:27).

Moses and the children of Israel were not JEWS, they were Old Testament Christians, even though that name was unknown at the time. 1 Cor. 10:1 says. ". . . our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed through the sea; and were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea; and did all eat the same spiritual meat; and did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and THAT ROCK WAS CHRIST." (Emphasis added.)

Hebrews 11:26 indicates that Moses was a Christian, for he "esteemed the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures of Egypt; for he had respect to the recompense of the reward."

1 Peter 1:11 indicates that the Old Testament prophets were Christians for they were "Searching what, or what manner of time the Spirit of Christ which was in them did signify, when it testified beforehand the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should follow." They were saved in the same manner that Israelites and others are saved today, (see Acts 4:12.)

There should really be no such date as B.C. (Before Christ) or A.D. (after Christ), since He has always existed and was the creator of all things. (See John 1:3; Eph. 3:9; Col. 1:16; Heb. 1:2.)

Simply knowing that we are Israelites is not enough. Too often Identity Christians have become "puffed up," with self-importance when all they can see is their Abrahamic ancestry. In this respect, Olinger spoke some truth when he said: "Identity seems to act as a 'rabbit trail' to divert Christians from the main business at hand. It is not correct, really, to call Identity a cult, or a heresy, since they do not deny any of the major doctrines or fundamentals of the faith. But Identity Christians often spend more time trying to convert fellow Christians to Identity, rather than trying to save the lost. Many study the Bible only to prove their preconceived ideas about Identity. (I wonder how he characterizes fundamentalists who do the same thing to prove their doctrines? - AUTHOR), not to find principles by which they can become more Christ like . . . while a person may be saved and believe in Identity, the chances are he will not be a victorious Christian."

Now much of what Olinger says here is true. I personally have met Identity believers who I seriously doubt were "saved." "By their fruits shall ye know them." (A man who cannot talk without using filthy language; who is drunk a good share of the time and takes delight in telling shady stories, is not my idea of what a Christian should be.) These people have become so "puffed up" with self-importance in their knowledge that they are "seed of Abraham," that this is all that matters to them. They have become so legalistic in their interpretation of the Scriptures, like what is the proper name to use for Jesus and God; what day is the proper day to worship; should we still observe the Feast Days, etc., that this is all that matters to them. John the Baptist warned us against unseemly "ethnic pride" in Matthew 3:9, when he told the Jews: "And think not to say within yourselves, we have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham." The knowledge that we are Israelites, should be a mighty humbling experience, for with it, if we are honest, we will see just how far short we have fallen of God's desire for us.

It is rather interesting to note that orthodox Jews do not claim to be Israel. The Rev. Merton Smith, of London, wrote the Chief Rabbi in London in 1918, asking him the following questions: The answer came from the Rabbi's office under the date of Nov. 18, 1918.

Q - "Are the people known as Jews throughout the world. the descendants of Judah and Levi, or is there a known admixture of other tribes?"

A - "The people known as Jews came from the Tribes of Judah and Benjamin, with some descendants of Levi." (We know this is only a very small minority, so this answer is evasive.)

Q - If so, what portion, and what authority is there for saying so?

A - "As far as is known, there is no further admixture of tribes." (To give the lie to this, look at Esther 8:17.)

Q - If not, what has become of the other tribes. Where according to your knowledge are they?

A - The ten tribes have been absorbed among the nations of the world.

Q - "If this is unknown, where were they when Judah lost knowledge of them? Does Orthodox Jewry still look for the recovery of these tribes at some later date?"

A - "We look forward to the gathering of all the tribes at some latter date."

But Jewish orthodoxy says: "The ten Tribes HAVE NO PART IN THE JEWISH KINGDOM," (from the Jewish Encyclopedia.)about.

## WAS JESUS A JEW?

The following information is taken from a pamphlet written by S. A. and F. R. Ackley and printed by the CHURCH OF THE COVENANT, Pastor Curtis Claire Ewing.

"To intelligently answer the question of whether Jesus of Nazareth was a Jew, we must first undertake to define our terms, and strange as it may seem to some, it will even be necessary for us to define what we mean when we say "Jesus of Nazareth," for there are those who say that Jesus was the man, and Christ was the ideal for which He stood - that while in a way, He represented the ideal, yet it was somewhat apart from Him. There mg. In fact, it has several different legitimate meanings which have been assigned to it through ignorance or carelessness.

"First, let us review its origin. It is derived, by the way of French, Latin, Greek, and Aramic in turn, from the Hebrew word YEHOODEE or YEHUDIM (plural). It originally had many different forms, and although many writers claim a difference in meaning between JEW and JUDAHITE, we have been unable to find any ethnological or historical evidence for some of the modern acquired meanings applied to the term JEW.

"All things considered, however, it would seem that either JEW or JUDAHITE, is a proper translation of the Hebrew word YEHOODEE; first found in the King James Bible in 2 Kings 16:6. Please remember the Bible reference, for it has a very important bearing on what we shall say later.

"Now for a little history, Biblical and secular. In the book of Esther, we find the JEWS in captivity in Persia, where a plot is hatched to wipe them out. Some of them learn about this and Queen Esther, herself a JEWESS, succeeds in circumventing the plot and turns it around. As a result ". . . many of the people of the land became Jews; for FEAR OF THE JEWS fell upon them." (Esther 8:17.)

What kind of JEWS were these? We read in Esther 9:30, that there were 127 provinces in the kingdom of Ahasuerus at this time. It extended all the way from Greece to the western borders of India, and from the Caucasus Mountains on the north to the Persian Gulf and the Indian Ocean. It included Egypt, Mesopotamia, Assyria, Babylon, Afghanistan, and parts of Turkestan. It is hard to think of a race which was not included in this vast territory, unless you suggest the American Indians, and we might find some relatives of them.

"Of all these races, many became JEWS. Not from love of God and His law; not because of a sense of righteousness, but merely because of fear. Obviously this did not change their racial characteristics: the new religion did not enter their hearts, so it is no space here to go into the lengthy "pros" and "cons" of the question, but we can at least state our own conviction.

(REMEMBER NOW - THIS IS BEING WRITTEN BY AN IDENTITY CHRISTIAN - AUTHOR!)

"True it is that the name Jesus and the name Christ have different meanings and that they are used separately under certain specific conditions, but it is equally true that they are used together, and that, used together or separately, they refer to one individual and only one in the entire Bible. In the Old Testament, God reveals Himself by a number of different names. This does not mean that there are a number of different gods, or a number of conceptions, but each name represents some attribute of God, and when we take them all together, we have a fuller understanding of God than what we may have received through one name.

Similarly in the New Testament, all the various names applied to Jesus Christ of Nazareth, refer to ONE SINGLE INDIVIDUAL - God the Son, come in the flesh, born of a Virgin. These names are not the result of diverse or conflicting conceptions or ideals, but rather each name supplies its share of the whole truth, and it requires all of them together to give us an adequate understanding of this one unique individual. 'Jesus' means 'Savior,' and is generally used when His humanity and Saviorship are being emphasized. 'Christ' means; 'the Anointed One,' and is usually used when emphasizing His Deity and Messiahship. Both names belong to and fit the same individual and only one. So we are told "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved." (Acts 16:31.)

"Christ was not by any means an ethereal ideal divorced from the human 'Jesus.' Both names were necessary to encompass - in a small degree - the one identity.

"Next, we must try and define, briefly, the term JEW. What is a JEW? This question deserves an entire article in itself. (I would suggest you read my booklet, WHO ARE THE JEWS, - AUTHOR.)

"The term has been used so loosely and carelessly for so many years that today there is the greatest confusion as to its real meaning. In fact, it has several different legitimate meanings which have been assigned to it through ignorance or carelessness.

"First, let us review its origin. It is derived, by the way of French, Latin, Greek, and Aramic in turn, from the Hebrew word YEHOODEE or YEHUDIM (plural). It originally had many different forms, and although many writers claim a difference in meaning between JEW and JUDAHITE, we have been unable to find any ethnological or historical evidence for some of the modern acquired meanings applied to the term JEW.

"All things considered, however, it would seem that either JEW or JUDAHITE, is a proper translation of the Hebrew word YEHOODEE; first found in the King James Bible in 2 Kings 16:6. Please remember the Bible reference, for it has a very important bearing on what we shall say later.

"Now for a little history, Biblical and secular. In the book of Esther, we find the JEWS in captivity in Persia, where a plot is hatched to wipe them out. Some of them learn about this and Queen Esther, herself a JEWESS, succeeds in circumventing the plot and turns it around. As a result ". . . many of the people of the land became Jews; for FEAR OF THE JEWS fell upon them." (Esther 8:17.)

What kind of JEWS were these? We read in Esther 9:30, that there were 127 provinces in the kingdom of Ahasuerus at this time. It extended all the way from Greece to the western borders of India, and from the Caucasus Mountains on the north to the Persian Gulf and the Indian Ocean. It included Egypt, Mesopotamia, Assyria, Babylon, Afghanistan, and parts of Turkestan. It is hard to think of a race which was not included in this vast territory, unless you suggest the American Indians, and we might find some relatives of them.

"Of all these races, many became JEWS. Not from love of God and His law; not because of a sense of righteousness, but merely because of fear. Obviously this did not change their racial characteristics: the new religion did not enter their hearts, so it made very little difference in their ideals; and it had very little effect on their instincts. Yet they technologically became JEWS and entered the blood stream of the present JEWISH people.

Then when the remnant of the JEWS returned from captivity, one of the first things they did was violate God's injunction against inter-marriage. The principle people from which the JEWISH men

took wives were the Hittites. This is where the typical so-called JEWISH nose came. The profile of the Hittites carved by Egyptian sculptors on temple walls in Thebes, Egypt, over 3,000 years ago, is the same "typical JEWISH look" of today.

Dr. James H. Breasted, in his book ANATOLIAN HITTITE EXPEDITION, Vol. XII, Chap. 12, p.1266, says: "their nose was acquired by neighboring Semites, including Canaanites and Hebrews." (It is not found among the Khazar JEWS, who are Turco-Mongolian by blood - AUTHOR.)

"With reference to this question, see the Jewish Encyclopedia, Vol. VI, pps. 610-612, 1904 edition 'Intermarriage;' see also 'PROSELYTES', vol.10, pps. 220-224."

"It is also stated by Anatole Leroy Bealiu, in ISRAEL AMONG THE NATIONS, that the Jews engaged in the slave traffic often circumcised the slaves. He further mentions 200,000 Black Jews of Abyssinia (Ethiopia.)

He goes on to state: 'Towards the eighth century, to the north of the Black Sea, in the Scythian steppes, a people of Finno-Turkish stock, the Khazars, went over in a body to the old law.

"The same author also states that a large number of emigrants from Persia adopted the JEWISH religion and later became Tartars. In the JEWISH cemetery of Tabreez, Fikkovitch has discovered Hebraic inscriptions bearing Turkish names in Hebrew characters. He says the JEWS in this area, bear Hittite features.

"So you can see, the JEW as we know him today, is vastly different from the JEW of several centuries ago and is entirely different from the 'pure-blooded' Hebrews. To put it into other words, the term JEW in a racial sense may have many different meanings.

"The word JEW as first appearing in the Bible in 2 Kings 16:6, is applied to the entire kingdom of Judah, including the House of David, which was part of that kingdom, but had been set apart from Judah many years before (see 2 Sam. 7:11, 12.)

"Much later, the term JEW was used in a religious sense and was applied to those who observed the religious forms described in the Old Testament. This was the corrupt outgrowth which can be observed at the time of Christ's first coming.

(Judaism at this time, had been corrupted by the Satanic influence from Babylon, which had already begun to produce the BABYLONIAN TALMUD. This religious book set aside Mosaic teachings and began to substitute the traditions of men for the commandments of God [Mark 7:7, 9, 13].)

"It is to be noted that Christ faithfully observed the Hebrew religion in its purity and repudiated many of the barnacle-like regulations which had been man-attached to the Old Testament ceremonials.

"Now for a few facts about Christ Himself and we will be ready to answer the question about whether Jesus was a JEW.

Of course, being the Son of God, Christ could have been only half-Jewish at most, unless you go to the extremes of saying that God was a Jew. But we are only discussing the questions which concern His earthly ancestry."

Father Arthur Klyber, C.S.&R. Chaplain and Founder of the Catholic REMNANT OF ISRAEL group made these statements in a September 1988 Newsletter, addressed to DEAR FELLOW APOSTLES IN REMNANT OF ISRAEL: (I am quoting only in part): "During our Lenten season each year we of the Catholic Church (the Universal Synagogue) come face to face with our Jewish people. We re4hink the farewell words of One whom we call the Divine Rabbi Jesus: the Messiah. There on the crossbeams hung this Rabbi of all Rabbis, Prophet of all Prophets, the Anointed Redeemer of His Beloved Jewish People and of all the nations in the world; and we can't help wondering how it was possible that this GOD CHOSEN JEWISH NATION (chosen to bring this very Messiah into the world - failed to recognize Him and still to this very day - does not know Him.)

"We ask: Do our Jewish people need the Messiah? Yes, we answer. . . perhaps more than ever they need Him. It is said that a high proportion of Jews have above average intelligence: why not? Didn't the Almighty talk to them for thousands of years? Yet, it seems this intelligence did not help them to see in this groaning Rabbi-on-the-Cross, their long-expected Messiah. (Let me stop here long enough to point out that God never spoke to a Jewish people; He spoke to Israel - there were no Jews in existence for thousands of years, after God first began to speak to Abraham - AUTHOR.)

"The explanation could be that Faith in this Messiah means Divine Intelligence received without mere brainwork; that brain-work without faith, ends only in ignorance, or in atheism. (To this I will whole-heartedly agree - AUTHOR.)

"The ONE GOD finally sent His Only Son here, **AS A JEWISH BABY**. He grew up as a very devout **JEW**; died professing His **JEWISH** religion; but came to life again - **STILL A JEW** - for the salvation of His OWN people FIRST, and then for the gentiles. He was, and is the Glory of Israel, and a Light of Revelation to the Gentiles.

"This **JEW** of JEWS built the Universal Synagogue on Himself as the Cornerstone - with twelve JEWS as the superstructure. (Only one of them was a JEW, the traitor Judas; all the rest were Galileans from the Tribe of Benjamin -AUTHOR.) This Divine 'skyscraper' could never crack or crumble because its Cornerstone was and IS the Adonai Echod (the Everlasting Rock of AGES), God Almighty in the Person of His Son, the Redeemer. (I want you to notice how clever this converted (?) Jew is in brainwashing the Catholic people to whom he is writing - AUTHOR.)

"Now, please hold on your hat while **Rabbi Jesus** informs us that gentile-believers in Jesus cannot be anything but **JEWS IN RELIGION!** (Notice carefully how Fr. Klyber has used a small "g" when he referred to "gentiles" - AUTHOR.)

"Believers in Jesus **CANNOT BE ANYTHING BUT JEWS BY RELIGION!** Note the words 'Jews in religion'; not 'born' as JEWS. A good number of JEWS today have a disturbing fear that the JEWS, as a people, are slowly disappearing as a **VISIBLE PEOPLE OF GOD** by absorption into the general population. This, they fear, will come about especially through Belief in Jesus as Messiah. I say sincerely - not ironically - that our **JEWISH PEOPLE WILL** be more visible than ever in the **UNIVERSAL SYNAGOGUE OF THE MESSIAH** (the Church). Here the words of Jesus are quite convincing. He then quotes from some portion of Scripture which I have been unable to find, these words: 'I have not come to destroy (I do not destroy - I am life eternal) but I come to complete the way of worship which I myself bestowed on them through Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.'

"Was there ever, in some 5,000 years of Jewish history, anyone like Jesus of Nazareth? (Jewish history only goes back to about 742 BC as far as the Christian Bible is concerned -AUTHOR) who dared to proclaim to His Jewish followers:

I am the **LIGHT** for Israel.

I am the **WORD** for Israel, I am the **WAY** for Israel.

I am the **TRUTH** for my **JEWISH** people.

I am the **LIFE** for Israel.

I am the **VINE** in which my **JEWISH** people can grow into eternal life.

I am the **SHEPHERD** for **ISRAEL**. I am the **DOOR** through which they can pass into everlasting life.

I am the **BREAD** of life.

Born a JEW - I'll die a JEW;

Born a Gentile - I will also die a JEW!

(It is extremely important at this point for my readers to note how this Jew convert, very possibly one of those the Apostle Jude warned of in Jude 4 - "For certain men are crept in unawares ungodly men, turning the grace of God into lasciviousness, and denying the Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ." This is exactly what this Jew is doing, as he deliberately lies to his Catholic listeners - AUTHOR.)

Let's continue with this most unusual letter: "The above heading points forcibly to a letter written by Rabbi Saul of Tarsus to a community of gentiles (still a small "g" - AUTHOR) who had become believers in the Messiah Jesus. Paul is telling them about the JEWISHNESS of their new found religion, COMPLETED JUDAISM. (Again, I need to interrupt to ask this question. How can Christianity be COMPLETED JUDAISM, when Jesus said Judaism was from Satan and that it's converts became "twice the child of hell" as the Pharisees who taught it? Matt. 23:15 - AUTHOR.) An excerpt from Ephesians 2 makes clear the unity of Paul's COMPLETED RELIGION and the COMPLETED JEWISH RELIGION of the formerly pagan Ephesians. Just as a half-finished banquet is not the whole banquet, so too the former Testament of God is not the whole Message of God. The several Covenants were not NEW RELIGIONS JUST AS God, who spoke in those Covenants, was not a NEW GOD.

"St. Paul often proclaimed the oneness of CHRISTIANITY with JUDAISM; and today there is need to repeat basic Catholic Doctrine as Cardinal Ratzinger, did in his statement of October 1987. This was the subject of the editorial in the WANDERER, Feb.11, 1988, written by one of the REMNANT OF ISRAEL advisors. It centers around a quote from the New York Times:

"Cardinal (Ratzinger) said that the aim of dialogue was to arrive at truth rather than to exchange opinions. 'The Pope has offered respect, but also a theological line.' The Cardinal is quoted as saying, 'This always implies our union with the faith of Abraham, but also the reality of Jesus Christ, in which the faith of Abraham finds its fulfillment.'

Cardinal Ratzinger then cited the case of Edith Stein, a Jew converted to Catholicism, who became a Carmelite nun and was murdered by the Nazis.

"On finding faith in Christ, she entered into the FULL INHERITANCE OF ABRAHAM", Cardinal Ratzinger said: "She turned in her JEWISH heritage to have a new and diverse heritage. But in entering into unity with Christ she ENTERED INTO THE VERY HEART OF JUDAISM." (Again, how could this be, when Jesus said of the Jewish religious leaders: "Ye believe not, because YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP . . ." (John 10:26) - AUTHOR.

Klyber continues: "The Divine Messianic Seed was planted by the Divine Sower Himself; where else could it come from? The Messiah replaced Adam, and His Virgin Mother, replaced Eve. (I have never read anything about the Virgin Mary replacing Eve, at least in the Scriptures - AUTHOR.)

". . . the glorious blossoming of the SEED which 'crushed satan's head', and pushed open the portals of what can be called EVERLASTING JUDAISM.

"Jesus the Redeemer did not Himself need Redemption: He was not in any sense a COMPLETED JEW, but He became completely JEWISH, when God implanted Him in the womb of His Virgin Mother. Jesus did not have to await the arrival of the Messiah since He was the Messiah. Jesus did not have to complete anything in Himself except His Redeeming Sacrifice on the Cross. He had created the Commandments, but did not have to obey them; yet He did obey them in His adopted humble position as one of us, for the Redemption of all of us.

"Thank God that Heaven is actually full of JEWS - COMPLETED JEWS - the best kind of JEWS. ("They please not God, and are contrary to all," 1 Thess. 2:15 - AUTHOR.)

"All completed JEWS are taken totally by surprise when they meet the Messiah. (He then gives examples of some famous Jews who have become Catholics - AUTHOR.) (UNQ.)

This rather lengthy portion has been written to give you some idea of how subtly Jews have infiltrated themselves into the church. I have had considerable experience with Jewish converts and have noticed one thing which seems to conform to all of them that I have met. They become exceedingly active in their Christianity, attending all the meetings in the church, often with a tape recorder, then they take voluminous notes. They always talk about their JEWISHNESS, not their CHRISTIANITY, and almost without fail, sometime after they have been accepted into the Christian church, they caused trouble in that church. We have been adequately warned by the so-called Rabbi Saul, to watch out for these people. Yet many Christians will believe the "hogwash" put out by Jews such as Fr. Klyber, because he claims to now be Christian. Could it be that many of these converted JEWS are like the Marranos of the 15th Century who infiltrated the church in Spain. By day they were Catholics, even priests and cardinals, by night, in their secret enclaves, they were JEWS, laughing about the manner in which they fooled the "stupid goyim." In a meeting of Jewish leaders in Europe during the 13th Century, a set of PROTOCOLS was sent to Jewish leaders throughout that part of the world. One of these PROTOCOLS stated: "Make of your sons, clergymen, so they may infiltrate the Christian churches and destroy them from within." They have done a pretty good job of this in the Twentieth Century.

Dr. Benjamin Freedman, in his book FACTS ARE FACTS, which I have quoted from before, says on p.6 - "The worldwide network of diabolical conspirators who are implementing this plot against the Christian faith while Christians seem to be sound asleep, can be laid at the feet of the Christian clergy who appear to be more ignorant or more indifferent about this conspiracy than ordinary Christians. They seem to bury their heads in the sands of ignorance or indifference like the legendary ostrich. This ignorance or indifference on the part of the Christian clergy has dealt a blow to the Christian faith from which it may never completely recover.

Christians need to be blessed in this crisis with a spiritual Paul Revere to ride across this nation warning Christians that their enemies are moving in on them fast!

"Of equal importance of pin-pointing the enemies who are making war upon the Christian faith from outside (a perfect example is what is happening in the Christian church over the blasphemous movie THE LAST TEMPTATION OF CHRIST, where Christian leaders seem more concerned with Christian disturbance which may cause them to have anti-Semitic feelings, than with the fact that the disturbance is caused by JEWS -AUTHOR) is the necessity to discover the forces working inside the Christian faith which make it vulnerable to its enemies on the outside. (We can see this at work within Identity, unfortunately, as there are some leaders who are more interested in their position and prominence within the Movement, than they are in the unity of the Movement, these will use most any excuse to cause a disturbance between them and anyone who will not dot their "i's" and cross their "t's" like they do - AUTHOR.)

"The minds of countless thousands among the Christian clergy are troubled by the mysterious pressure from above which prevents them from exercising sound judgment in this situation. (I recently received a letter from a young Baptist preacher who stated: "What is this strange force within Baptist circles which will not allow me to point out what the Zionists are doing? - AUTHOR.)

If the forces being manipulated against the Christian faith from inside can be stopped, the Christian faith will be able to stand like the Rock of Gibraltar.

"The utterances of the Christian clergy which confuses Christians the most is the constant repeated utterance that 'Jesus was a Jew.' That appears to be their favorite theme. This misrepresentation and distortion of an incontestable historic fact is uttered by the Christian clergy on the slightest pretext. They utter it constantly, almost without provocation. They appear to be 'trigger happy' to utter it. They never miss an opportunity to do so. Informed, intelligent Christians cannot reconcile this truly

unwarranted misrepresentation and distortion with incontestible historic fact by the Christian clergy with information known by them now to the contrary, which comes to them from sources believed by them to be equally reliable.

"They (the Christian clergy) can extricate themselves from their present predicament now only by resorting to 'the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth'. That is the only formula by which the Christian clergy can recapture the lost confidence of Christians. As effective spiritual leaders they cannot function with this loss of confidence. They should make this their first order of business." (UNQ.)

Dr. Freedman then goes on with page after page of evidence proving that Jesus could not have been a Jew. For copies of this book **FACTS ARE FACTS**, write to **THE SONS OF LIBERTY**, P.O. Box 214, Meatarie, LA 7004.

Now back to the Ackley's and their article on Jesus.

"Let us see what evidence His genealogy offers. Notice that the Old Testament places a very strong emphasis against the inter-marriage of Israelites with aliens. Regarding the line of Christ, with the exception of a few rare occasions, when for His own good reasons, God permitted especially selected aliens to enter the line, under specific circumstances. We say 'apparent' because the mere fact that they were citizens of another country did not necessarily mean they were not Israelites. When we read that Ruth was a Moabitess, it could very easily mean she was a Moabite -citizen, and her ancestry may have been pure Israelite. But with these few exceptions, the bloodlines had been kept substantially pure, at least until the time of David. (We know that David had a fair complexion and was not of the swarthy color that the true Jew shows for 1 Samuel 17:42 says: ". . . he (David) was but a youth, and ruddy (having a healthy reddish look) and of a fair countenance - AUTHOR.)

"It might be well to note here, that while Bathsheba, the mother of Nathan and Solomon was the wife of a Hittite, she was the daughter of the Israelite Ammiel (1 Chron. 3:5). So no alien blood entered here.

"It is significant to note that in both the Matthew and Luke genealogies, there is not a single name which is not of Hebrew origin. According to Young's Concordance, there are nine names in Luke and one in Matthew, which might be considered as 'probable' of Hebrew origin and one which is listed as 'Recertain.' This is 'Melas', the fourth generation from Nathan. All the others are definitely Hebrew and appear early in the Old Testament, before the captivity.

"While this is not positive proof, it is a strong evidence of the racial purity of our Lord.

"Can we find anything about the racial appearance of Christ, which might throw light on His racial background. The letter of Lentulus, to the Roman Senate, which some claim is spurious, but which has been known at least from the 11th Century, and was considered by some authorities to date back to the 3rd Century, describes Jesus as having fine features, long, wavy brown hair, with a reddish beard. A similar description is credited to Pontius Pilate and agrees with this. In the catacombs of Rome, there is a picture on one of the walls which experts say must have been painted by an artist who had seen Jesus in person. This picture harmonizes with the description given above.

"There is a similar picture on the walls of a baptistry on the island of Crete, said to have been painted by a Greek artist who had seen Jesus. Dr. F. M. Rayall, for 40 years a missionary in Palestine, states this also fits with other descriptions. While all these are very ancient, no one knows whether they are authentic.

"The Cyclopaedia of Biblical and Theological Literature, by McClintock and Strong, says the painting in the catacombs shows features which are neither Greek, Roman, or Jewish.

"So in summing this all-too brief discourse on the blood origin of our Lord, we can say that in the sense that the word was first used in the Bible to apply to those who came from the Southern Kingdom, He was a Jew. In the sense that He worshiped as Moses worshiped, He was a Hebrew. But in the racial sense of the "Jew of mixed blood," who was predominate in Jesus' time no - HE

WAS NOT A JEW! The purity of His blood explains His gentile-Aryan appearance, since He was a 'true Israehte.' " (UNQ.)

To a great extent, the same things which have been said about Jesus, would apply to all His disciples with the exception of Judas, who was a JEW. The others were all Benjamites, as was the Apostle Paul.

## **Chapter XXII**

# **NATIONAL IDENTITY - WHAT DOES IT MEAN?**

In the introduction to her interesting and helpful book, **BASICS OF NATIONAL IDENTITY**, Martha O. Andrews, of Decatur, Ga. says this: "There is a Bible within the Bible - the personal, salvation, spiritual message, and the national, identity, Kingdom Message.

"The spiritual message is of primary importance, **THE MILK OF THE WORD**, the way through which one becomes a citizen of the Kingdom, the foundation upon which Christian growth depends.

"The **KINGDOM MESSAGE** is **STRONG MEAT**. The National Message gives understanding of world events past, present and future, and the responsibility of God's people through precept and example in the furtherance of the Kingdom." (UNQ.)

I can verify this from personal experiences and from having "rubbed shoulders" with tens of thousands of people who have come out of denominational churches. Almost without fail, they will say: "The Bible has opened up to me as never before, since I came to the understanding of who I am." Of course it does: It was written for you! God wants you to understand it! But you will never fully understand the Word, no matter how well trained you may be in theological procedures, until you know who you are and what your responsibilities before God consist of.

That the Kingdom message will not be understood by all is a foregone conclusion since the Bible tells us in Daniel 12:9, 10, that certain words were "closed up and sealed till the end of time . . . none of the wicked shall understand: but **THE WISE SHALL UNDERSTAND.**"

In Christ's Parable of the Sower, (Matthew 13), He says in vs. 23 - "But he that receiveth seed into good ground is he that heareth the word, and understandeth it: which also beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some a hundred fold, some sixty, some thirty."

There is no question that Jesus said His mission was to the "lost sheep of the house of Israel," (Matt. 10:6.) In fact, He indicates in one place that He was sent **ONLY** to Israelites (see Matt. 15:24.) "He (Jesus) answered (the Canaanite woman) I am **NOT** sent but unto the **LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL.**" (Emphasis mine.) This word "lost" does not refer to the "spiritual" condition of Israel, but comes from two root word in the Greek "apo" and "ollumi," which put together form the word "appolumi" and mean: "those who have been banished for punishment." This is what happened to Israel and the prophet Ezekiel 34:11 says: "Behold I (God), even I, will both search my sheep, and seek them out."

Jesus' primary mission was to the "lost sheep of the house of Israel," those who had been "divorced" from their God. They were "lost" in the eyes of the world, as well as in the memory of their identity, yet not for one moment were they lost to the One who shapes all human history.

The Gospel which Jesus proclaimed during His earthy ministry was the Good News, not only of personal salvation to all mankind who would believe, but the fact that He came to establish a perfect government on this earth. The disciples were charged with the responsibility of carrying this Kingdom message to these lost sheep.

Chief among the lost sheep was the tribe of Manasseh, our own wonderful, United States of America. Our destiny began that day when the patriarch Jacob/Israel lay dying, and inspired of God, said of Manasseh: ". . . he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great," (Gen. 48:19).

As we carry the message of the "one true God" to men everywhere, and of His Kingdom of peace on this earth, we are but fulfilling the basis on which the English speaking world has existed for centuries. In 1378 A.D. over 600 years ago, when John Wycliffe wrote his English translation of the Bible, he said: "This Bible is for the government of the people, by the people, and for the people." No form of government has ever been conceived by man which can succeed, unless it is based on the law of God. For this reason, America has existed as a free nation for over 200 years. But now, our people are tinkering with "democracy," which is the will of the people, supreme over everything, even the will of God. We can see the mess we have made of things. But "praise God," one of these days, soon I believe, we are going to pass into the Kingdom Age, where once again God will be in charge and things will be run His way. In Zech. 2:11 we read: "And many nations shall be joined to the Lord in that day, and shall be my people: and I will dwell in the midst of thee, and thou shalt know that the Lord of Hosts hath sent me unto thee." Then in Zeph. 3:13 - "The remnant of Israel (not the Jews) shall do no iniquity, nor speak lies; neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: for they shall feed and lie down, and NONE SHALL MAKE THEM AFRAID." (Emphasis mine.)

When we realize that we are Israel, then the Bible will have an entirely new meaning to us, for it is the history of our people and contains God's promises to us!

In Numbers 23, when Balaam was called by King Balak of Moab to curse Israel (Numbers 22:6), we find in verse 8 his answer to the king: "How shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed? or how shall I defy, whom the Lord hath not defied?"

Then in a moment of divine inspiration, he looked into the distant future and saw Israel-America, I believe, when he said in vs. 9: "For from the top of the rocks I see him, and from the hills I behold him; lo, the people shall dwell alone, and shall not be reckoned among the nations." God has been good to us in America and we can once again have His blessing, if we will apply the Formula for our Survival to our problems. It is found in 2 Chronicles 7:14 - "If MY people, which are CALLED BY MY NAME, will HUMBLE themselves, and PRAY, and SEEK MY FACE, and TURN FROM THEIR WICKED WAYS; then will I (God) HEAR FROM HEAVEN, and will FORGIVE THEIR SIN, AND WILL HEAL THEIR LAND." (Emphasis mine.)

Aren't you as a Christian, about ready to give God's Formula a chance?

## **OTHER BOOKS FOR FURTHER STUDY**

KNOW YOUR ENEMIES, (137 pages covering Identity and the Jewish question.)

THE SATANIC COUNTERFEIT. (An in-depth discussion of the PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION.)

SATAN'S KIDS. (A look at Jewish control over the media, TV, radio and Hollywood; naming names.)

PSYCHOPOLITICS, THE ART OF BRAINWASHING. (A Communist textbook showing the blueprint for the takeover of America.)

WHO BROUGHT THE SLAVES TO AMERICA. (Documentary evidence that the early slave trade was carried on by Jews.)

THE ENEMY WITHIN. (Prophetic speeches from 30 years ago, warning of the Jewish danger.)

BEHOLD THE INTERNATIONAL JEW. (Documented facts regarding International Jewish plans

for a One World, Jews controlled government.)

WHO ARE THE JEWS? (Must reading to understand who these strange people really are.)

THE GREAT CONSPIRACY. (The blueprint of Zionist plans for world conquest from the time of the Illuminati in 1776, until the present, naming names.)

SPECTRE OF POWER. (By Canadian author Malcolm Ross. Showing how the Zionists have taken over power in Canada and their threats to Christianity.)



*Crusade for Christ*

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS. RET.  
400 Harper Lane  
North Little Rock, AR 72118  
(501) 753-2095

### *Special Report*

## *From the Watchman's Corner*

### *The Noahide Laws*

### *A Read and Pressing Danger!*

Very few people who go by the name of Christian, know very much about the Noahide Laws, which today govern America, in place of the Laws of Almighty God, which made and has preserved America as a great nation. Very few Christians know of the disastrous effect this heathen law will have on our Israel people.

The fact that the majority of White Christians, who are Israelites of the "*seed of Abraham*", and do not know this is their heritage, because of false teachings in most Christian churches, which has given this position to the antichrist's of Judaism, as we have forgotten God's warning in 2 Chronicles 19:2 - "... Shouldst thou help the ungodly (and the Jewish people our churches claim are God's Chosen, are the one's described in 1 John 2:22 as antichrists), and love them that hate the Lord (they call Him a bastard)? Therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." Is not part of this discussion, but merely mentioned to put this message into proper perspective. Our antichrist enemy, whom Jesus described as "*children of hell*" (Matthew 23:25), and in other places, have cleverly lead our people, through Jewish fables the Apostle Paul warned us about in Titus 1:10, 11, & 14, to accept these heathen laws, which are hastening Zionist attempts to "*destroy white Christian civilization.*"

Paul said of them, "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert (Greek - *anatrepo* - meaning: "to overthrow or overturn the truth"), whole houses, teaching things they ought not, for filthy lucre's (money) sake . . . Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."

I realize that some of you may have been taught in your church, that Jesus did away with the Law, when He died on Calvary, and He did do away with the ceremonial laws and the laws of sacrifice, when he made His "*once and for all time sacrifice for our sins.*" Both lie and the Apostle Paul said that God's Law; the Law of the Ten Commandments was not abolished. Jesus said, "I am not come to destroy the Law, but to fulfill it." (Matthew 5:17) The Apostle Paul tells us in Romans 3:31, "Do we make void the Law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law." In 1 John 3:4, *sins* is described as *transgression* of the Law.

So we must definitely deal with Law, either that of God, or of the enemy.

In the first Century church, a great disturbance was created in the Jerusalem church when *men from Judea*"(evidently Jews), began to teach that a man "*must be circumcised before die I could be saved.*"

This was brought to the attention of the Jerusalem Church Council, where the Apostle Peter addressed it in Acts 15:10 when he said, "Now therefore why tempt ye God, to put a yoke upon the neck of disciples, which neither our fathers or we were able to bear?" (Refer also to Matthew 23:4), where Jesus, speaking to the Jewish leaders accused them of "laying heavy burdens, and grievous to be borne, on men's shoulders, but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers."

The Apostle Paul warns us in Galatians 5:1, to "Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ has made us free, and be riot entangled again with the yoke of bondage." In other words, don't allow yourself to believe keeping the Law can save you. Paul says that those who place their trust for salvation in merely keeping the Law have *"fallen from grace."*

Unfortunately many in the modern church have gone *"overboard"* on this truth and in their newfound freedom, have often *"thrown the baby out with the bath water"*; by believing the Law no longer applies to Christians. Yet Jesus said in John 14:15 - "If ye love me, keep my Commandments." Then in Matthew 5:19 He reinforced this by saying, "Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, shall be called the least in the Kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach them, the same shall be called great in the Kingdom of heaven."

So you can see that keeping God's Law the Ten Commandments is very important, although this does not save you.

If these things are *true*, and God's Word says they are, then how did Christian America become entangled in the heathen Noahide Laws that govern us? And what effect do they have on our Christian witness?

This information on the Noahide Laws, which were approved by U.S. Congress in 1991, comes from Pastor Cohen A. Rechart, who is pastor in an Apostolic Messianic Fellowship. (I'm not sure if this is a Jewish group or not.)

If it is Jewish, then it cannot be Christian, for there can be no such thing as a Jewish Christian or a Christian Jew. They are opposites, who do not even worship the same God. I doubt this will come as a shock to you in the Fundamental world, which has been taught that the Jews are God's Chosen people. A little study in the Jewish holy book, the Babylonian Talmud will convince you that they are heading in opposite directions. Unfortunately very few Christian's pastors have ever read, or studied from the Talmud, so know little about the Jewish religion, other than what the rabbis in their seminaries have taught them.

When anyone Jewish or non-Jewish is *"born horn above"* (John 3:3), they become a new creature, who is a Christian. It's impossible to be an antichrist of Judaism, and a believer in Jesus Christ at the same time, as a *roan cannot have two masters.* "

If a Jew can be saved, when this happens they are no longer a Jew, but a Christian. Yet few of them are willing to drop the Jewish ness out of their life.

The present issue of the Noahide Law was the work of the Jewish Senator Joseph Lieberman. He was the man who instigated their approval and sped its way through Congress. Most Senators were against what Lieberman was attempting to do, but were duped by this Jew, as many have been before. Many pastors in the Christian world, who have been leading their sheep to destruction, aided him.

President G. W. Bush Sr. signed these Noahide Laws into approved Law, on March 20, 1991, as P.L. 102-14.

Christian people in particular, *must* know what took place in our Law system that placed us under

heathen law. This is why I am putting out this *SPECIAL REPORT*

yours for Christ and Country, Jack Mohr.

## **Noahide Law and the New World Order** SEPARATION OF CHURCH AND STATE

By Charles A. Fuller, Jr. (July 1992)  
REPRINTED WITH PERMISSION.

"We find few historians who have been diligent enough in their search for truth; it is their common method to take on trust what they help distribute to the public; by which means a falsehood once received from a famed writer becomes traditional to posterity."

John Dryden  
English Poet, 1631-1700

Here's another issue that liberals and the media are so incredibly ignorant about, I can only shake my head. Regardless of how you feel about this issue, let's work with some facts so that we can all better understand the historical path that got America to its current state of sickening political correctness and how it relates to "separation of church and state." The following piece is as factual representation of this subject matter as I have found except for David Barton's superb film, America's Godly Heritage.

### Supreme Court Ignores Founding Fathers on Prayer Issue

The U.S. Supreme Court has issued another decision undermining the U.S. Constitution and moral foundations of America. The recent court decision banning prayer at school graduation ceremonies ignores the intent of the Founding Fathers who clearly believed that religion must not be separated from civil government. In its latest decision, the high court ruled against prayer by a rabbi at Providence, R.I., junior high graduation. The 5-4 ruling continues the court's enforcement of an original doctrine created by the court in a 1947 decision when it falsified the intent of the First Amendment by only quoting part of Thomas Jefferson's views on the subject. The phrase "separation of church and state" does not appear in the Constitution, but originated in an 1802 letter by Thomas Jefferson to the Danbury (Connecticut) Baptist Association regarding their fears that the Congregationalists would use the power of government to gain a favored position.

**Jefferson Wanted Christian Government** The part of Jefferson's statement quoted by the high court was that "The First Amendment has erected a wall of separation between church and state. However, the court chose to ignore the remainder of Jefferson's comment which continues: "but that wall is a one-directional wall. It keeps the government from running the church but makes sure that Christian principles will always stay in government." [Editorial note: According to America's God and Country Encyclopedia of Quotations, "Jefferson borrowed phraseology from the famous Baptist minister Roger Williams who said,

'...the hedge or wall of separation between the garden of the church and the wilderness of the world, God hath broke down the wall'" Jefferson went on to say: 'Believing with you that religion is a matter which lies solely between man and his God, that he owes account to none other for faith or his worship, that the legislative powers of government reach actions only, and not opinions, I contemplate with solemn reverence that act of the whole American people which declared that their legislature should "make no law respecting an establishment of religion or prohibiting the free exercise thereof," thus building a wall of separation between Church and State.'

This personal letter reassured the Baptists that the government's hands were tied from interfering with, or in any way controlling, the affairs and decisions of the churches in America. Thomas Jefferson did not sign the Constitution, nor was he present at the Constitutional Convention of 1787. Neither was he present when the First Amendment and religious freedom were debated in the first session of Congress in 1789, as he was out of the country in France as a U.S. Minister. Due to his not being present to hear all the comments of the Founding Fathers regarding the First Amendment, Thomas Jefferson had to rely on second-hand information to learn what had transpired in that first session of Congress. This personal letter to the Danbury Baptists was written 13 years after the First Amendment.

Back to Mr. Fuller's article: The First Amendment simply reads: "Congress shall make no law respecting the establishment of religion or prohibiting the free exercise thereof." The amendment came about because Congress did not want one Christian denomination dictating to the country as had occurred in England and in Europe. It was never intended as a weapon for the Supreme Court to sweep religion out of government and education. The decision in 1947 embracing "separation of church and state" was made by court justices influenced by the doctrines of William James, the father of modern psychology. James strongly opposed religious principles in both government and education and sought a complete separation.

### Repeating Lies

James, like Adolph Hitler, recognized the power of repetition in getting people to believe lies. He said, "There's nothing so absurd that if you repeat it often enough, people will believe it." Similarly, the Supreme Court and the mass media have used that technique so successfully that they have indoctrinated the bulk of the American people into believing the Constitution and the Founding Fathers favored removal of religion from both government and education. Nothing could be farther from the truth, and in fact, one dissenting Supreme Court justice wrote in 1958 that "if this court doesn't stop talking about separation of church and state, someone's going to think it's part of the Constitution."

[Editorial note: Again, let me quote Thomas Jefferson, six years after his letter to the Danbury Baptists. Letter to Samuel Miller, January 23, 1808: "I consider the government of the United States as interdicted by the Constitution from intermeddling with religious institutions, their doctrines, discipline, or exercises. This results not only from the provision of law that shall be made respecting the establishment or free exercise of religion, but from that also which reserves to the states the powers not delegated to the U S government [10th Amendment]. Certainly no power to prescribe any religious exercise, or to assume authority in religious discipline, has been delegated to the general government. It must then rest with the states as far as it can be in any human authority."

Remember, the first ten amendments to the Constitution of the United States were ratified on December 15, 1791. The above letter was written seventeen years after the ratification of the first amendment - which Jefferson was not a part of - a letter which only defines Jefferson's personal opinion. End of comment]

Back to Mr. Fuller's article : James Madison, the Founding Father most responsible for the Constitution, said the whole future of America's civilization is not taken on the power of government but rather "upon the capacity of each and every one of us to govern ourselves according to the 10 Commandments of

God."\_ John Quincy Adams said, "The highest glory of the American Revolution was this: That it connected in one dissoluble bond the principles of Christianity with the principles of civil government."

John Jay, the First Chief Justice of the U. S. Supreme Court, and a major framer of the Constitution said, "Providence has given to our people the choice of their rulers, and it is the duty as well as the privilege and interest of our Christian nation to select and prefer

#### Textbook are Censored

George Washington's farewell address, considered the most important political speech ever given in America, has been purged from most of today's school textbooks. Why? Probably because Washington advocated a course of action considered by today's liberals as "isolationism" in warning that America should stay out of Europe's intrigues. But there is undoubtedly another reason why Washington's speech has vanished from the textbooks. America's first President said, "Don't let anyone claim to be a true American. Don't let them claim the tribute of American patriotism if they ever attempt to remove religion from politics."

Benjamin Franklin wrote that "Whoever will introduce into public affairs the principles of Christianity will change the face of the world." Patrick Henry said, "It cannot be emphasized too strongly or too often that this great nation was founded not by religionists but by Christians. Not all religions, but on the gospel of Jesus Christ."

#### Founded on Christianity

America is the only nation in history that was founded upon Christianity, which the colonies established by Christian sects who used biblical principles to establish self-government. indeed, if it hadn't been for the intellectual and spiritual leadership of the churches, the American Revolution never would have been fought. Cornwallis, during his surrender at Yorktown, acknowledged the overriding importance of America's churches in the Revolution, when he threatened that England would ultimately take back the colonies through subversion of the American churches. The authors of *The Christian History of the Constitution of the United States of America*, wrote that "In proportion as Americans let go of faith in the absolute power of God, they have accepted the belief in an all powerful State. This is true of peoples or nations, for their ideal of God determines the form of their civil, political, religious and social institutions. Communism and socialism are anti-God and anti-Christian; the battle against Communism and socialism never was, and is not now, just economic and political; it is religious. "Consequently, in order to destroy America and turn it into a socialist paradise, it is first necessary to destroy Christianity by eliminating the people's faith in God and replacing it with faith in government\_. What better way to do this than to banish all references to God and Christianity in the public schools as the Supreme Court has done repeatedly? In 1962, our anti-American Supreme Court banned school prayer; in 1963 it outlawed Bible reading, and in 1980, it outlawed the posting of the Ten Commandments in schools where children could see them. The extreme danger which the absence of moral and religious instruction poses to a nation was well recognized by John Adams who wrote: "We have no government armed in power capable of contending with human passions unbridled by morality and religion. Our Constitution was made only for a moral and religious people. It is wholly inadequate for the government of any other." [Editorial note: On June 21, 1776, Adams also said, "Statesmen, my dear Sir, may plan and speculate for liberty, but it is religion and morality alone, which can establish the principles upon which freedom can securely stand. Only foundation of a free Constitution is pure and virtue, and if this cannot be inspired into our People in a greater Measure than they have it now, they may change their rulers and the forms of government, but they will not obtain a lasting liberty."

## Test Scores Crash

In fact, since the 1962 and 1963 decisions banning school prayer and Bible reading, SAT scores declined in schools nationwide for 18 consecutive years, an unprecedented catastrophe. The damage doesn't end with poor SAT scores. Since the early 1960's America soared to first place in the western world in illiteracy, abortions, divorce, violent crime and drug use. What was the rabbi's prayer in Rhode Island that our illustrious Supreme Court felt compelled to strike down as a mortal threat to the nation? "We give thanks to you, Lord, for keeping us alive, sustaining us and allowing us to reach this happy occasion." What will the Supreme Court outlaw next? How about the Declaration of Independence? It mentions God four times." End of article.

Here's another issue that liberals and the media are so incredibly ignorant about, I can only shake my head. Regardless of how you feel about this issue, let's work with some facts so that we can all better understand the historical path that got America to its current state of sickening political correctness and how it relates to "separation of church and state." The following piece is as factual representation of this subject matter as I have found except for David Barton's superb film, America's Godly Heritage.

### \_Supreme Court Ignores Founding Fathers on Prayer Issue

The U.S. Supreme Court has issued another decision undermining the U.S. Constitution and moral foundations of America. The recent court decision banning prayer at school graduation ceremonies ignores the intent of the Founding Fathers who clearly believed that religion must not be separated from civil government. In its latest decision, the high court ruled against prayer by a rabbi at Providence, R.I., junior high graduation. The 5-4 ruling continues the court's enforcement of an original doctrine created by the court in a 1947 decision when it falsified the intent of the First Amendment by only quoting part of Thomas Jefferson's views on the subject. The phrase "separation of church and state" does not appear in the Constitution, but originated in an 1802 letter by Thomas Jefferson to the Danbury (Connecticut) Baptist Association regarding their fears that the Congregationalists would use the power of government to gain a favored position.

### Jefferson Wanted Christian Government

The part of Jefferson's statement quoted by the high court was that "The First Amendment has erected a wall of separation between church and state. However, the court chose to ignore the remainder of Jefferson's comment which continues: "but that wall is a one-directional wall. It keeps the government from running the church but makes sure that Christian principles will always stay in government." \_ [Editorial note: According to America's God and Country Encyclopedia of Quotations, "Jefferson borrowed phraseology from the famous Baptist minister Roger Williams who said, '...the hedge or wall of separation between the garden of the church and the wilderness of the world, God hath broke down the wall....'"

Jefferson went on to say: 'Believing with you that religion is a matter which lies solely between man and his God, that he owes account to none other for faith or his worship, that the legislative powers of government reach actions only, and not opinions, I contemplate with solemn reverence that act of the whole American people which declared that their legislature should "make no law respecting an establishment of religion or prohibiting the free exercise thereof," thus building a wall of separation between Church and State.'

This personal letter\_ reassured the Baptists that the government's hands were tied from interfering with, or in any way controlling, the affairs and decisions of the churches in America. Thomas Jefferson did not sign

the Constitution, nor was he present at the Constitutional Convention of 1787. Neither was he present when the First Amendment and religious freedom were debated in the first session of Congress in 1789, as he was out of the country in France as a U.S. Minister. Due to his not being present to hear all the comments of the Founding Fathers regarding the First Amendment, Thomas Jefferson had to rely on second-hand information to learn what had transpired in that first session of Congress. This personal letter to the Danbury Baptists was written 13 years after the First Amendment. End of editorial note.]

Back to Mr. Fuller's article: The First Amendment simply reads: "Congress shall make no law respecting the establishment of religion or prohibiting the free exercise thereof." The amendment came about because Congress did not want one Christian denomination dictating to the country as had occurred in England and in Europe. It was never intended as a weapon for the Supreme Court to sweep religion out of government and education. The decision in 1947 embracing "separation of church and state" was made by court justices influenced by the doctrines of William James, the father of modern psychology. James strongly opposed religious principles in both government and education and sought a complete separation.

### Repeating Lies

James, like Adolph Hitler, recognized the power of repetition in getting people to believe lies. He said, "There's nothing so absurd that if you repeat it often enough, people will believe it." Similarly, the Supreme Court and the mass media have used that technique so successfully that they have indoctrinated the bulk of the American people into believing the Constitution and the Founding Fathers favored removal of religion from both government and education. Nothing could be farther from the truth, and in fact, one dissenting Supreme Court justice wrote in 1958 that "if this court doesn't stop talking about separation of church and state, someone's going to think it's part of the Constitution."

[Editorial note: Again, let me quote Thomas Jefferson, six years after his letter to the Danbury Baptists. Letter to Samuel Miller, January 23, 1808: "I consider the government of the United States as interdicted by the Constitution from intermeddling with religious institutions, their doctrines, discipline, or exercises. This results not only from the provision of law that shall be made respecting the establishment or free exercise of religion, but from that also which reserves to the states the powers not delegated to the U S government [10th Amendment]. Certainly no power to prescribe any religious exercise, or to assume authority in religious discipline, has been delegated to the general government. It must then rest with the states as far as it can be in any human authority."

Remember, the first ten amendments to the Constitution of the United States were ratified on December 15, 1791. The above letter was written seventeen years after the ratification of the first amendment - which Jefferson was not a part of - a letter which only defines Jefferson's personal opinion. End of comment] Back to Mr. Fuller's article : \_James Madison, the Founding Father most responsible for the Constitution, said the whole future of America's civilization is not taken on the power of government but rather "upon the capacity of each and every one of us to govern ourselves according to the 10 Commandments of God." John Quincy Adams said, "The highest glory of the American Revolution was this: That it connected in one dissoluble bond the principles of Christianity with the principles of civil government."

John Jay, the First Chief Justice of the U. S. Supreme Court, and a major framer of the Constitution said, "Providence has given to our people the choice of their rulers, and it is the duty as well as the privilege and interest of our Christian nation to select and prefer Christian for their rulers".

Textbook are Censored

George Washington's farewell address, considered the most important political speech ever given in America, has been purged from most of today's school textbooks. Why? Probably because Washington advocated a course of action considered by today's liberals as "isolationism" in warning that America should stay out of Europe's intrigues. But there is undoubtedly another reason why Washington's speech has vanished from the textbooks. America's first President said, "Don't let anyone claim to be a true American. Don't let them claim the tribute of American patriotism if they ever attempt to remove religion from politics."

Benjamin Franklin wrote that "Whoever will introduce into public affairs the principles of Christianity will change the face of the world." Patrick Henry said, "It cannot be emphasized too strongly or too often that this great nation was founded not by religionists but by Christians. Not all religions, but on the gospel of Jesus Christ."

### Founded on Christianity

America is the only nation in history that was founded upon Christianity, which the colonies established by Christian sects who used biblical principles to establish self-government. indeed, if it hadn't been for the intellectual and spiritual leadership of the churches, the American Revolution never would have been fought. Cornwallis, during his surrender at Yorktown, acknowledged the overriding importance of America's churches in the Revolution, when he threatened that England would ultimately take back the colonies through subversion of the American churches.

The authors of *The Christian History of the Constitution of the United States of America*, wrote that "In proportion as Americans let go of faith in the absolute power of God, they have accepted the belief in an all powerful State. This is true of peoples or nations, for their ideal of God determines the form of their civil, political, religious and social institutions. Communism and socialism are anti-God and anti-Christian; the battle against Communism and socialism never was, and is not now, just economic and political; it is religious."

Consequently, in order to destroy America and turn it into a socialist paradise, it is first necessary to destroy Christianity by eliminating the people's faith in God and replacing it with faith in government. What better way to do this than to banish all references to God and Christianity in the public schools as the Supreme Court has done repeatedly? In 1962, our anti-American Supreme Court banned school prayer; in 1963 it outlawed Bible reading, and in 1980, it outlawed the posting of the Ten Commandments in schools where children could see them. The extreme danger which the absence of moral and religious instruction poses to a nation was well recognized by John Adams who wrote:

"We have no government armed in power capable of contending with human passions unbridled by morality and religion. Our Constitution was made only for a moral and religious people. It is wholly inadequate for the government of any other." [Editorial note: On June 21, 1776, Adams also said, "Statesmen, my dear Sir, may plan and speculate for liberty, but it is religion and morality alone, which can establish the principles upon which freedom can securely stand. Only foundation of a free Constitution is pure and virtue, and if this cannot be inspired into our People in a greater Measure than they have it now, they may change their rulers and the forms of government, but they will not obtain a lasting liberty."]

### Test Scores Crash

In fact, since the 1962 and 1963 decisions banning school prayer and Bible reading, SAT scores declined in schools nationwide for 18 consecutive years, an unprecedented catastrophe. The

damage doesn't end with poor SAT scores. Since the early 1960's America soared to first place in the western world in illiteracy, abortions, divorce, violent crime and drug use. What was the rabbi's prayer in Rhode Island that our illustrious Supreme Court felt compelled to strike down as a mortal threat to the nation? "We give thanks to you, Lord, for keeping us alive, sustaining us and allowing us to reach this

happy occasion." What will the Supreme Court outlaw next? How about the Declaration of Independence? It mentions God four times." End of article.

I did not bring this subject up to force anyone to embrace Christianity. But I believe that the architects of the New World Order have deliberately embarked upon a course of destroying the moral and religious fiber of this nation - and the attack upon Christianity will be rapidly stepped up in the immediate future. Why? As a famous Communist by the name of Lenin, said: "Destroy the family, you destroy the country" and religion from the earliest records of the history of this nation, has been the spiritual bond between families. Only a fool can't see that since the '60's, the moral fabric of this country has been torn asunder. What is the one common denominator behind many of our social ills? Lack of belief in God and the Ten Commandments - remember, Thou shall not kill? Over the past 30 years, life has become very cheap in America. Why not have an abortion, throw a newborn in a garbage dumpster, 12-year olds blow each other away in the inner-cities, why not, my sister had an abortion, what's the difference? Remember Thou shall not steal? Heck, why not, man, the government steals from us and besides. I want that stereo in my neighbor's house and I ain't got no money man, so what the hell? Remember Thou shall not covet thy neighbor's wife? Shoot, infidelity is a national pastime, I mean look at the President of the United States, while not inhaling his marijuana, he inhales another woman's perfume in the sack while Hillary is off on another feminist crusade. Remember thou shall not lie? Well, the President of the United States is the most prolific liar in history, my old man tells some good ones, what's the harm anyway? I mean, character doesn't matter, that's what the voters of America say. And people keep scratching their heads and wondering why America's moral foundation looks like the Murrah Building after the bombing in OKC?

America is a Christian nation and it was founded on Christiandoctrine. To attempt to say otherwise is to deny the very existence of our Republic and history.\_ Let me ask liberals and politicians a question: What if 100,000 Catholics went to Israel and demanded that Israel become a Christian country? What if 100,000 Baptists went to Iran and demanded that Iran become a Christian nation? What would happen if 100,000 Presbyterians or Methodists went to Communist China and demanded that China become a Christian nation? The answer to these questions is without a doubt,\_ NO, NO, and NO. So, why then are the liberals, the Muslims, the Buddhists, the Jews and atheists demanding in the loudest of voices that America can no longer be a Christian nation, that we should be forced to deny our very history and heritage just to suit those who come to America to seek religious and personal freedom?

Does this mean that Americans who wish to worship as Muslims, Jews, Mormons or Buddhists can't do so? Of course not. This is one of the most important aspects of the First Amendment - that you can worship the religion of your choice. \_But I am sick and tired and fed up with all the special interest non-Christian religious organizations, Congress, the White House and the U.S. Supreme Court doing their absolute darndest to wipe out Christianity in the United States and deny us our Christian heritage.

There can be no mistake if anyone takes the time to study the hard-core effect at eradication of Christianity and the Ten Commandments from America, you can see the moral rot and how its spread through all layers of our society. For those who would like to research this in more depth, I fully recommend David Barton's outstanding video titled, America's Godly Heritage\_ from Wall Builders, P.O. Box 397, Aledo, TX 76008 and the book,\_ America's God and Country Encyclopedia of Quotations by William J. Federer, your local bookseller can order it, just give them the ISBN # 1-880563-09-6.

It is quite amazing how the U S. Supreme Court has evolved over the years, legislating from the bench,

hallucinating their decisions based on a Constitution I've never seen. But then again, look at the people who make up the court, three of them today are CFR and that spells anti-American. A few words from the bench back when America as a whole still believed in morals, integrity and character: \_"Our laws and our institutions must necessarily be based upon and embody the teachings of the Redeemer of mankind. It is impossible that it should be otherwise; and in this sense and to this extent, our civilization and our institutions are emphatically Christian." \_The U.S. Supreme Court, 1892, Church of Holy Trinity v. United States. If there is this big separation of church and state and the liberals go ballistic over Christianity, why then did Congress make the Jewish religion the officially recognized religion of the United States?\_ No, you say? Below is Public Law 102-14 [Hi Res. 104] March 20, 1991:

Education Day, U.S.A Proclamation, Joint Resolution designating March 26, 1991 as Education Day USA , and it states:

WHEREAS Congress recognizes the historical tradition of ethical values and principles which are the basis of civilized society and upon which our great nation was founded;

WHEREAS these ethical values and principles have been the bedrock of society from the dawn of civilization, when they are known as the Seven Noahide Laws;

WHEREAS\_ without these ethical values and principle the edifice of civilization stands in serious peril of returning to chaos;

\_WHEREAS\_ society is profoundly concerned with the recent weakening of these principles that have resulted in crises that beleaguer and threaten the fabric of civilized society;

WHEREAS\_ the justified preoccupation with these crises must not let the citizens of this Nation lose sight of their responsibility to transmit these historical ethical values from our distinguished part to the generations of the future;

\_WHEREAS the Lubavitch movement\_ has fostered and promoted these ethical values and principles throughout the world;

WHEREAS Rabbi Menachem Schneerson, leader of the Lubavitch movement is universally respected and revered and his eighty-ninth birthday falls on March 26, 1991;

WHEREAS in tribute to this great spiritual leader, "the rebbe," this, his ninetieth year, will be seen as one of "education and giving," the year in which we turn to education and charity. To return the world to the moral and ethical values contained in the Seven Noahide Laws; and

WHEREAS this will be reflected in an international scroll of honor signed by the President of the United States and other heads of state. Now, therefore, be it resolved by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress

assembled that March 26, 1991, the start of the ninetieth year of Rabbi Schneerson, leader of \_the worldwide Lubavitch movement, is designated as "Education Day, USA..." The President is requested to issue a proclamation calling upon the people of the U.S. to observe such day with appropriate ceremonies and activities. This resolution was adopted, ratified and signed into law by George Bush.

The following commentary on this resolution was written by Don Bell, Box 2223, Palm Beach, Fl 33480, March 1992:

"The Seven Noahide Laws are mentioned twice in Public Law 102-14, but are not spelled out. They seem difficult to find in English translation. We were not able to find them. A Christian pastor and subscriber informs us that they appear in a book written by one Rabbi Marvin Antelman, but we haven't been able to locate the book. However, they can be seen in the Institute of Judaic-Christian Researcher, January, 1990, in the following form:

(1) Thou shalt not engage in idol worship; (2) Thou shalt not blaspheme God; (3) Thou shalt not shed innocent blood of a human or fetus nor ailing person who has a limited time to live; (4) Thou shalt not engage in bestial, incestuous, adulterous or homosexual relations nor commit the act of rape; (5) Thou shalt not steal; (6) Thou shalt establish laws and courts of law to administer these laws, including the death penalty for those who kill, administered only if there is one testifying witness; (7) Thou shalt not be cruel to animals.

Further information concerning the Noahide Laws are found on Page 737 of Encyclopedia Americana: "A Jewish Talmudic designation for seven biblical laws\_ given to Adam and to Noah before the revelation to Moses on Mt Sinai and consequently binding all mankind. Beginning with Genesis 2:16, the Babylonian Talmud listed the first six commandments ... After the flood a seventh commandment, given-to Noah, forbade the eating of flesh from living animals (Genesis 9:4). Throughout the ages scholars have viewed the Noahide Laws as a link between Judaism and Christianity, as universal norms of ethical conduct, as a basic concept of international law, or as a guarantee of fundamental human rights for all."\_

Now Facts With Comment. In the Bible there is a reference to the Noahic Covenant and the rainbow and its symbol and promise, \_but there is no mention of any Seven Noahide Laws. These come not from the Bible, but from the Babylonian Talmud.\_ (The Torah is defined by Webster as "the whole body of Jewish religious literature including the Scriptures, the Talmud, etc.) Since these laws apply to all mankind, it is said in Noahidic literature that "The Seven Noahide Laws may now receive recognition as a source of international law. By stating that the 'ethical principles' which have been 'the bedrock of society from the dawn of civilization' are the Seven Noahide Laws," Public Law 102-14, provides national recognition to both a theoretical foundation and the justification for general principles of law

This theoretical foundation anticipates further international recognition by its incorporation in an 'international scroll of honor signed by the President of the United States and other heads of state,' and essaying to 'return to the world' the Seven Noahide Laws for 'international law.' Here we see the real reason for passage of Public Law 102- 14. It is a step towards establishment of a law code for a one world government " End of comment

Referring to the Seven Noahide Laws, Gordon Ginn, Phd., comments: "A superficial reading of these 'laws' may elicit a favorable response from those who have not done their homework. But the crux of the matter is how they are interpreted. For example, if Orthodox Jews interpret them, every Christian would be guilty

of violating number one (Thou shalt not engage in idol worship) because no cross, crucifix, image, photograph, or anything that could be construed as an icon would be allowed. Christians would be guilty of violating number two (Thou shalt not blaspheme God) because they believe that Jesus Christ was God in the flesh, and that is blasphemy to the Jews. The Jews believe that Jesus was not the son of God but only a prophet. Technically, every Christian on the face of the earth could be executed under these laws. [Editorial note: How about number 7: That it is a violation of the Seven Noahide Laws to eat the flesh of animals? Shall all Christians then be executed because one witness saw them at Black Angus restaurant eating a steak? Think about it.]

"Whoever is behind the 'Seven Noahide Laws' is not wasting any time nailing down their dastardly plans. On the day (March 20th) that George Bush signed the resolution into law, the Wall Street Journal carried a front page story about the Noahides. And now that we are saddled with this "law," the Noahides are exploring the feasibility of taking it worldwide through the United Nations. It seems to me that this fits right in with Bush's New World Order." End of Ginn quote.

There is more material but due to space constraint, I'll have to leave it up to readers to research this for themselves. The bottom line is this: It's unconstitutional to display the 10 Commandments anywhere in public now. Crosses placed at the side of the road by people who have lost a loved one are now under attack because some people are offended by seeing a cross. But Congress can vote into law the requirement that Americans adopt the Jewish religion and that these Seven Noahide Laws will now somehow constitute international law? Isn't this unconstitutional?

Give me a break. Only a fool can't see what's going on here. And why would Congress even consider such action in favor of one religion over another, say a resolution to support Muslims'? Perhaps this might shed some light on that question: In an essay reprinted in the May 27, 1996 issue of *The New York Times*, Ari Shavit, an Israeli columnist, reflected somewhat sorrowfully on the wanton Israeli killing of more than 100 Lebanese civilians in April. "We killed them out of a certain naive nubris. Believing with absolute certitude THAT NOW WITH THE WHITE HOUSE, THE SENATE AND MUCH OF THE AMERICAN MEDIA IN OUR HANDS, THE LIVES OF OTHERS DO NOT COUNT SO MUCH AS OUR OWN."

This is a shocking statement in more ways than one. First of all, what does Mr. Shavit mean when he says the Jews have the White House, the Senate and much of the American media "in our hands"? And second, what does that have anything to do with the "wanton killing of more than 100 Lebanese civilians"? What does the wanton killing of more than 100 human beings have to do with Jews having the White House, the Senate and much of the American media "in our hands"? How does this equate to other people's lives not being as important as Jewish lives? These statements are very serious and should make all Americans, including those of the Jewish faith, ponder the implications of such words. If you are an American citizen, your first allegiance should be to America, not Israel or Germany or Canada.

Getting back to a Public Law passed by Congress that America should adopt Jewish laws as the bedrock of our society; our great nation was not founded on the Seven Noahide Laws or the Jewish religion. It was not founded on the Catholic Church or the Baptist faith or Buddhism. It was founded on Christianity and the teachings of Jesus Christ, not a specific religion or church. I am one of the most religiously tolerant people I know. I have read the religious doctrines of more than 30 world religions. I disagree with many of the precepts of these religions, i.e. that I am the spawn of the Devil as preached in the Islamic religion because I was born "white." But, as long as someone doesn't try to force their religion on me, as I would not do unto them, let us live in peace and harmony together. And, let us hope that Public Law 102-14 gets challenged in court and is struck down because it is grossly unconstitutional to establish any religion as the religion of the United States, never mind the rest of the world.

Unfortunately, the media and some of these religious "leaders" don't want us to live in peace and harmony. If we don't agree with their religion, we automatically must be anti-Semitic or anti-something, just as long as it inflames the passions of the people. Just say no and refuse to be drawn into this race and religion baiting. If we refuse to play their game, they won't have a battleground and we will win. Divided we will fall.

"Of all the systems of morality, ancient or modern, which have come under my observation, none appears to me so pure as that of Jesus." \_ --Thomas Jefferson

Commentary by Joe Farah of World Net Daily April,

1999 Congress and the Ten Commandments

# **The Plot To Destroy Christianity!**

**by Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, A.U.S. Ret.,  
Honorary Brig. Gen.  
Citizen's Emergency Defense System**

***"And he shall speak great words against the Most High and shall wear out the saints of the Most High . . . and they shall be given into his hand . . ." - Daniel 7:25***

It is the proclaimed aim of world Communism and its traitors within the ranks of Christendom, to demoralize the Christian world, and thus destroy all opposition to communism.

The conspiracy against the Christian World comes direct from the Communist camp, but was initiated in the "Synagogue of Satan" (Rev. 2:9), we know as International Zionism.

This plan is to so cripple the fighting spirit of North-American Christian anti-communists in particular, that they can bring this nation of ours within the sphere of their Satanic influence. In other words, it is intended to cripple the defensive power of the Israel nations we call Christendom, so as to pave the way for the ultimate triumph of anti-God Talmudic Communism.

Of all the reactionary systems which have been developed during the 6,000 years of written history for the destruction of moral values, Talmudic communism ranks first. It is without doubt the most perfected, the most efficient and the most merciless system the world has ever seen and the most successful. Already, in a matter of some 70 years, it has subdued over 1/3 of the earth and subjected over 2-billion people to the most merciless dictatorship in the annals of history.

Whether American Christians want to accept this assessment or not, the fact remains, with ample documentation from enemy sources itself - that it was revolutionary Jewish effort that spawned this movement and bankrolled it. It is an effort to wipe Christianity from the earth and God from the skies. Thank God, we know that He has said of this effort, in Psalm 2:4: "He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh; the Lord shall hold them in derision (contempt)." This we know will be the ultimate outcome. The question is however, will "brainwashed Christians" allow this Godless power to conquer and destroy millions of our people, before they wake up to the danger they face?

The destructive fervor of this satanic drive, brings us terrible pictures of destruction and human suffering, such as has never been visited upon the earth. We are told in Matthew 24:22, that the situation will become so bad, that unless the Lord Himself intervenes on behalf of His "elected ones," all flesh would perish.

Never before in the history of mankind, has such a "hate filled" campaign been carried on to wipe Christian values from the face of the earth and degrade everything which is connected with Jesus Christ and His church.

The purpose of International Communism is, and always has been, to enslave people in economic, political, social and spiritual bondage, so that a minority may rule completely. This is the underlying desire of International Zionism, as clearly indicated by its leaders. In 1931, the Jewish Zionist leader Vladimir Jabotinski, speaking at the 5th Congress of Polish Zionist Revisionists in Warsaw, Poland was reported in the London Times of 12/30/31 to have said: "The Jews will become the dynamite which will blow up the British Empire." He might as well have said the Christian World, for this is what he meant.

In 1881, Goldwin Smith, a Jewish professor of Modern History at Oxford University, put the aims of Zionism into proper perspective when he said: "We regard our race as superior to humanity, and look forward not to its ultimate union with others, but to its triumph over them." In 1918, Count Mensdorf, the Austrian Ambassador to England, stated in London: "Israel (the Jews) won World War I; we made it, thrived on it; profited from it. It was our supreme revenge on Christianity."

In 1852, Benjamin Disraeli, the Jewish Prime Minister of Britain stated in **THE LIFE OF LORD GEORGE BENTINCH**: "The influence of the Jews may be traced in the last outbreak of the destructive principle in Europe. An insurrection takes place against tradition, against religion and property . . . men of Jewish race are always found at the head of every one of them; this peculiar race . . . touches the hand of all the scum and low castes of Europe; and all this because they wish to destroy ungrateful Christianity."

The roots of Communist thinking can be found in their own textbook, **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, which was published in 1933 and taught in the Lenin School of Psychopolitical Warfare, University of Moscow. It states: "The first thing to be degraded in any nation under conquest must be the state of man himself. Nations which have a high ethical tone are difficult to conquer. Their loyalties are hard to shake . . . It is not efficient to attack a nation in such a frame of mind. It is the basic purpose of Psychopolitics to reduce this state of mind to the point where it can be ordered and then enslaved. Thus the first target must be man himself. He must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must think of himself as an animal, capable only of animalistic reactions. He must no longer think of himself, or his fellows, as capable of spiritual endurance or nobility . . . as a result, religion must become unfashionable, by demonstrating . . . that the soul is non-existent, and that man is an animal."

Have you ever wondered why your children are literally inundated in their Government schools, with the teaching of an unproven theory called "evolution?" Why they are taught that they came into existence through a "fortuitous concurrence of atoms." That somewhere in the dim, distant past, millions of years ago, an amoeba, floating around in some primeval muck, fell in love with another one, then developed over the centuries into a frog, then into a monkey that swung from a tree, and finally after millenniums had passed, this ape became your great, great, great, great grandfather. How simple and blessed is the teachings of the Holy Bible, that man was a creation from the hand of God Himself. Its no wonder our children have difficulty in life, when they are imbued with the feeling that they are not really much better than an animal. You see, if these boys and girls can be made to believe that they are animals, even graduate animals, then they aren't very important in the overall scheme of things and they can be treated and eliminated as animals for the good of the master. This is basic Communist-Talmudic theology.

The urge to murder and hideously torture, which is so characteristic of communist thinking throughout the world, is but one outward sign of this satanic conspiracy. It was spawned in the dusty corridors of ancient Babylon and has been carried down to our day in a set of religious books known as the Babylonian Talmud, which is the Bible of modern Jewry.

The red terror always begins by eliminating the intellectuals and the Christian leaders. I saw this first hand in South Korea in 1948, when I was caught in an abortive coup attempt against the South Korean government. In one ten day period, under the control of their People's Court, over 3800 people were brutally slaughtered in one small South Korean city. It was the Christian city of Sun'chon, in Chollo Nam Do Province, which bore the brunt of this savage attack. It was the Christian leaders and their families on whom the worst of the brutality fell. This has been the communist pattern world-wide.

Communist leader Lustis said to his followers: "Let us not carry on a war against individual persons, but let us exterminate the burgeoise (property owners) as a class. Do not investigate through the study of documents or proofs, what the accused has done in words and deeds against Soviet authority. The first question to be placed before this is to what class does he belong, what is his origin, his education, his training, his profession." This is something American intellectuals should think about, when they are tempted to promulgate the communist theory.

During the first communist regime under Lenin, an investigating Committee in 1919 reported this incident: "The entire floor of a large garage was used as an execution site in the provincial city of Kiev. It was swimming with blood. It did not flow, but formed a layer several inches thick and was a grisly mixture of brain and skull fragments, as well as strands of hair and other human remains.

"The entire walls were holed with thousands of bullets and were splattered with blood and fragments of brains as well as the skin that adhered to them. A ditch ran from the middle of the garage to a subterranean outlet pipe. This drainage ditch was 25cm wide and 25cm deep. It was filled to the top with blood.

"Immediately after the executions, the corpses were removed by lorries or horse drawn carts and were buried in a mass grave. In one corner of the garden we found an older grave which contained some 80 corpses, in which we discovered the most varied and unimaginative cruelties and mutilations. There were corpses with their entrails removed; others had their eyes poked out and there were deep wounds in their hands, face and neck. Further on we found a corpse with an axe buried in its breast, while others had no tongues. In one corner of this mass grave, we discovered many arms, legs and severed trunks."

You may be inclined at this point to say: "What a gross description.

Who would believe it?"

Well you better, if you want to stop it from coming here. I have seen worse in Korea. Have you ever seen a man impaled alive on a sharp bamboo pole, while his pregnant wife is stripped before him and then raped over and over, before being chopped into pieces before his dying eyes? Have you ever seen a young woman stripped of her clothing, while she is nailed to a tree with spikes driven through her breasts and a bundle of rice straw, soaked in oil is bound between her bare thighs and set on fire? Have you ever seen an elderly nun crucified against the walls of her church, with bayonets driven through her hands and rib cage and listened for agonizing hours as she screamed, and cried, and begged for mercy from men who knew no mercy. Have you ever seen a tiny baby snatched from his mothers arms and then tossed back and forth between two drunken soldiers, as they caught the little body on the points of their bayonets? Of course you haven't and many of you are going to say or think: "How can you be so gross?" You don't even understand the meaning of the word "gross." I do, because I saw these things and had them practice on me. I swore before my God, that if He ever got me out of that mess, and safely back to the country I love and the people I love, I would do everything in my power to see that these things never happened in America. I can tell you without equivocation, that I get angry when I see plans underway in America, to bring that same kind of terror here. But look at the record. This terror is not unusual for Talmudic-Communism, they have done it to well over 100-million people in the past seventy years, what makes you think America is immune?

In their textbook **PSYCHOPOLITICS** we read these words: "We have battled in America since the century's turn to bring to nothing any and all Christian influences and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to Christians, remember we have yet to influence the Christian world to our ends. When that is done, we will have an end to them everywhere."

Gus Hall (Hallerg), the perennial head of the American Communist Party has predicted that 60-million Americans will be ruthlessly slaughtered when the communists take over. This is what the fight is all about! Wake Up!

There is little doubt in my mind, that many of you who read this message believe that the Lord will come back and "rapture" you out of this old world before this happens. I'm looking for His return too, not to take me out of the world, but to set things right as He has promised over and over again.

Many of you who are so sure you won't be here when these things happen, have refused to do anything to keep them from happening. You are the ones who are to blame for the mess this country is in. Your Master told you to be the "salt of the earth," and instead, you have hidden in your spiritual foxholes, folding your holy hands in prayer, while you asked Him to do the dirty work He gave you to do. Now you feel He will remove you from the mess your apathy has caused. I want you to ask yourself a simple question: "Do you believe the early Christians might have felt the same way during the terrible persecutions of the 2nd and 3rd centuries?" Do you think our Christian kinsmen in Russia might have felt that they too would be rescued before it happened to them? Yet

we know that over 60-million have been slaughtered behind the Iron and Bamboo curtains in the past seventy years. Do you believe that you are better Christians than those who have suffered for the cause of Christ? Do you believe that you deserve to be rescued when they paid for their love of the Savior with their lives? Shame on you complacent Christians who teach this Jewish fairy tale. Shame on your conceit! We know from the reports of missionaries, that the reason hundreds of thousands of Chinese Christians died, when the communists took over that unhappy country, was because they had been taught not to worry, Jesus will come back and rapture you before it gets all that bad. Is that what American Christians are going to do?

Now I know that some of you are going to be angry with me, because I have forced you to look at yourselves and you don't like what you see. But have patience and go with me a step farther and read Matthew 24. This was the chapter in which Christ was explaining to His disciples, the events which would take place before His return, at the end of this Age. Many pastors have tried to convince their people that Christ was speaking to and about Jews, in these passages. He was not! He was addressing His Christian followers.

In the first seven verses of this chapter, the Lord speaks about wars and rumors of war, famines, pestilences and earthquakes. Then note carefully the words of vs. 8 - "**ALL THESE THINGS** are the beginning of sorrows, **THEN** (in other words, after the preceding things happen) shall **THEY** (who is this **THEY**. It is the heathen Jews, of the Synagogue of Satan, those who say that they are Jews and are not, Rev. 2:9). **DELIVER YOU** up to be afflicted, and they shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake." A more precise definition of the persecutors is given in Luke 21:12, where our Savior says "they will deliver you up to the Synagogues . . ." You should know without any problem, who He is referring to, since only one group of people worship in synagogues.

It is most unscholarly, in fact intellectually dishonest, to make this prediction of the Master refer to **JEWS**, since the Jews have never been "persecuted for Christ's sake." Without the shadow of a doubt, Jesus was speaking about Christians who would be alive on this earth, when this event takes place. Now be honest with yourself, can you find one word, or even a hint, that suggests a "rapture" of the church? Of course you can't, because it isn't there. Don't you think your Savior would have mentioned something as important as this, if it were true?

I know about Paul's message in 1 Thessalonians 4:13-17 and again in 2 Thessalonians 2:1-8. I know how many preachers predict that the Holy Spirit will be withdrawn from this earth and that an anti-Christ will take over after the church is removed. But it's not in the Bible anywhere and wasn't taught in the early church. In fact the "rapture" was not taught in the Christian church before the middle of the 19th century.

These same pastors who tell you that the Holy Spirit will be withdrawn from the earth, are the one's who now say that you can't be saved unless the Holy Spirit convicts you of sin. This is what the Scriptures teach, see (Romans 8:14; 16:8). There can be no salvation without Holy Spirit conviction of sin. The person who tells you that anyone can be saved, doesn't know his Bible. You must first be convicted by the convictor.

Now I'll be the first to admit that the message of the "rapture" is a mighty comforting message. But so is the preaching of some false teachers, who say that everyone on earth is going to eventually be saved. I'd like to believe that too! But it's not true! Millions will die because this message was preached. So don't be so positive in your belief that you are going to escape the tribulation which comes to this world, when it isn't taught in the Scriptures. No matter what your pastor, or the seminary professors say to the contrary, this fact is not going to change.

Now I do believe our God is mighty enough to keep His people safe during the tribulation and we have many examples to prove this. The Hebrew children in the fiery furnace of Nebuchadnezzar, Daniel 3, where in vs. 25 we have an indication that the Son of God walked in that furnace with them and they came out without even the smell of fire on their clothes (vs. 27). Then there was

Daniel in the lion's den, Daniel 6:22, 23. In Psalm 91:8 we read: "only with thine eyes shall thou behold and see the reward of the wicked." In Malachi 1:5, speaking of the destruction of "those who say they are Jews and are not," the writer says: "And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, the Lord will be magnified from the border of Israel." There are many other verses which indicate that the just will be protected during this period.

In Matthew 24:22, we read of the days of the Great Tribulation: "And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved; but for the **ELECTS** sake, those days shall be shortened." Your pastor may try and tell you that these "elect" are Jews, but the word "elect" is never used for the Jews anywhere in Scripture, always refers either to Israel or the church.

Most fundamental Christians believe, or have been taught, that the Book of Revelation was written about **96 A.D.** This date is based on very flimsy evidence and the preponderance of Bible scholars place the date during the reign of Nero and prior to the destruction of Jerusalem in **70 A.D.** If this is true, then the book of Revelation could have been written in a code that the Christians of Rome understood and would have been a warning to the Christians in Jerusalem about the impending disaster. This book warns of the impending disaster to the city of Jerusalem and the Jewish State, and the impending persecution of the Christians by the Roman Empire.

The destruction of Jerusalem is portrayed in vivid terms in chapters 17 and 18, where the city is characterized as a harlot, for having rejected the teachings of the Son of God. The destruction of this city was indeed a Great Tribulation, since over a million Jews perished in the event and its inhabitants were reduced to cannibalism during the siege. It was a time of "Great Tribulation" such as bad never been seen up until this time. If you will carefully read the Matthew 24, Luke 21, and Mark 13 account of this event, you will see that Jesus was warning His Christian followers (not the heathen Jews), to flee from the city in haste, not even taking time to gather their belongings.

History shows that not a single Christian was caught in the city when it was destroyed by the Romans. They had believed their Lord, and had fled to the little city of Pella, near the Dead Sea.

It makes sense that the Apostle John would give the Christians living in Jerusalem, a last second warning before that city fell. He did it in such a manner, that neither the Jews, nor the Romans understood it.

The Christian historian Eusebius, the Bishop of Cesarea in Palestine, wrote in 324 A.D. that the Christians in Jerusalem had fled to Pella prior to the city's fall.

Any honest observer of Scripture, who will go beyond the few verses used by the "rapturists" to prove their theory, will come to the conclusion that Christ's, admonition to His followers to flee to the mountains was directed at Christians, not Jews and was for that day, not this.

Eusebius goes on in his history to explain how the siege that destroyed Jerusalem in **70 A.D.** was a fulfillment of the prophecy of Daniel, referred to by Christ in both Matthew 24 and Mark 13, when the "abomination of desolation" stood in the temple of God in Jerusalem and desecrated it before destroying it.

There are many warnings concerning impending persecution of Christians in the book of Revelation, each one is accompanied by the assurance that those who suffer for the Lord will receive a special reward in His Kingdom on this earth. Read very carefully chapters six and twenty. The plain teaching of the Word of God, is directly contrary to what is taught by the dispensationalists such as Dr. C. I. Scofield.

When the word "elect" is used in the New Testament, it refers to those who are "called according to His purpose," (1 Peter 2:9 and 1 Thessalonians 1:4.) It does not and cannot refer to an anti-Christ people such as the Jews. It is not only bad scholarship, but downright dishonest to change the meanings of words in the Bible, to fit some theological concept you may have.

**CHRISTIANS**, get up out of the spiritual foxhole where you have been cowering in fear and take a stand for your Lord: "Quit ye like men, be strong!"

A lady said to me: "I don't have to worry about the communists, since I'm a Christian and will be raptured before they take over!" Talk about being "self-righteous." That old sister was so wrapped into her sheet of "self-righteousness," that its doubtful that even the power of Almighty God will get her unzipped in time, when the Lord does return. Don't you suppose there were Christians in Russia, who might have felt the same way, before they saw their families slaughtered before their eyes and they were hauled off to the gulags? The Bible tells us that just because people claim to be Christians and say "Lord! Lord!." does not mean the will enter His kingdom. The ones who get in will be those who do the "will of His Father which is in heaven." That folks, means obeying His law.

Nowhere in the New Testament are Christians given the option of taking shelter in a foxhole while the battle rages outside! Over and over again they are admonished to "Occupy until He comes!" You can't occupy when you're in a foxhole! Over and over again Christians are told to: "contend for the faith!" "Put on the whole armour of God." You don't put on armour to go to bed, or to eat dinner, armour goes on before a battle. Yet unfortunately, the great majority of Christians do not even realize we are engaged in a battle for our survival and that they are often taking the side of the enemy, working for their own destruction.

Today, there is a war going on for the extinction of "white Christian civilizations," and everything of value it has brought to this world. I use the term "white Christian civilization," because it has only been the countries of Christendom, who have openly responded to the Gospel of Jesus Christ; who have built their country's laws on the Ten Commandments; who have freed the slaves' who have sent the message of salvation to the four corners of the earth; and who send aid when there is a great catastrophe. Not one single colored country has ever been reached for Christ without a great deal of effort, money and often danger. This is one of the reasons we can be sure the nations of Christendom are the "true Israel." Read your Bible and find out for yourself!

Now whether you want to accept this truth or not, does not change it. It does not matter what your pastor may say to the contrary, the truth still exists. This is that International Talmudic Zionism - **JUDAISM** if you will, is behind this anti-God system. Many of you are going to balk at this statement and may throw this tract away, or stop reading. This does not change the truth of my statement. You have become so "brainwashed" by the teachings which have come to America's pulpits from such Christian Zionists as Jack Van Impe, David Webber of the Southwest Radio Church, or Jerry Falwell, that you are willing to defend the "synagogue of Satan" (Rev. 2:9; 3:9) against the plain teachings of God's Word. I suggest you ask your Judaized pastor the meaning of 2 Chronicles 19:2 and why he does not believe it. This verse says: ". . . shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? Therefore is wrath upon thee from be fore the Lord:" Who do you think is responsible for the blasphemy of a movie such as **THE LAST TEMPTATION OF JESUS**, which is causing such a furor in fundamental circles? Look at the names of those who produce it and see for yourselves; yet have you heard one fundamentalist leader who has condemned the one's who are responsible for this blasphemy? Of course not! Look at the names behind the abortion mills of America, which yearly murder over 2-million unborn babies. Look at the names behind the dope trade, prostitution, pornography, in fact everything which is seeking to destroy Christian America. I dare you to look and see who took prayer from our public schools and who are trying to take Christ out of Christmas and Easter. Look and learn, if you dare Jack Van Impe, in one of his books says that the Jews have been blamed for every evil in the world and that we better back thee poor, down-trodden people or the wrath of God will fall on us. Then he quotes the favorite words of the **JUDEOPHILES**, Gen. 12:3, where God said to Abraham: "I will bless them that bless thee; and curse him that curses thee . . ." The problem is, these words were written about Israelites, not Jews, since Abraham was never a Jew and neither were His descendants, until we find the wayward mixed race of the Edomites, whom our Lord condemned in John chapter 8 as being of "their father the devil."

A little honest Bible study, without some preacher looking over your shoulder to tell you what the Bible means, will tell you why the Jews have always been the bitterest enemies of Christ and why

they are now trying to eradicate His church.

I am going to prove to you, if you are willing to accept Biblical facts, rather than go by the emotions which have been built up from Jewish propaganda in your church, that the people we now know as **JEWS**, are the directors and inventors of world communism and that the methods, tactics and force of communism, comes straight from the pages of the Jew's religious book called the Babylonian Talmud.

But before we get into that, let's spend a few moments looking at some of the early leadership of the modern communist movement.

Over 150 years ago, a German Jewish philosopher named Ludwig Feurbach, stated: "Man will become truly free, when he realizes that ,there is no god of man, but man himself." This idea became so deeply rooted in the disease brain of a young Jewish radical named Karl Mordecai Marx, the son of a rabbi, whose real name was Kissell Morekay (Jews often change their names to hide their true identity). He was born in Thier, Rhineland, Germany. Before he wrote his infamous book **DAS KAPITAL** (which he wrote and published with the aid of another Jew named Frederick Engels.) He wrote a book called **THE COMMUNIST MANIFESTO**, which is the Bible of modern Communism. A close check of the **MANIFESTO** will show that it was taken almost verbatim from the pages of the **BABYLONIAN TALMUD**. Between 1843-47, Marx formulated in London, the first modern interpretation of the Hebrew Nationalist Articles and published them in the French German Yearbook under the title: **CONCERNING JEWISH QUESTION!** Marx was a ner-do-well alcoholic, who allowed his family to starve while he was kept by his millionaire benefactor Engles.

Frederick Engels was an English Khazar Jew who was the creator of the first Communist International and who was primarily known for the aid he gave to Marx. He was born in Bremen, Germany.

Karl Kautski, was a Khazar Jew from the Prague, Austria whose real name was **KRAUS**. He was the author of a book titled: **THE BEGINNING OF CHRISTIANITY**, in which he blasphemes Christ and pokes fun at Christian principles. He was the most important interpreter of Marx and in 1887 published a book titled **THE ECONOMIC DOCTRINE OF KARL MARX MADE INTELLIGIBLE FOR ALL**. He also wrote books such as **THE CLASS STRUGGLE**, which was the fundamental book of the Chinese Communists, prior to Mao's **LITTLE RED BOOK**.

Ferdinand Lassalle, a Khazar Jew born in Breslau in 1825, was active in the revolution of 1848 and was a noted communist publisher.

Jacob Lassalle, Max Hursch, Edgar Loening, Wisschauer, Babe, Schatz, David Racardo and many, many others, all Khazar Jews, were writers and leaders in the spread of Communism around the world.

In 1918 Germany became the "show place" for the Zionist-Communist directed revolution. The Red Council of the German Republic was completely Jewish, made up of people with names such as Liebernecht, Rosa Luxemburg, Kurt Eisner and other Khazar Jews. When the German monarchy fell during World War I, the Jews gained control of the government and laid the ground work for the bitter hatred they encountered under Hitler. Their ministers of state were men with names such as Hoose, Landsberg, Koutsky, Kohn and Hartzfeld, all Khazar Jews. Their Minister of Finance was a Khazar Jew named Eisner, who was directly responsible for the terrible inflation of the late twenties, which was caused by the International Jewish bankers and led to the rise of Adolf Hitler. The Minister of the Interior and the President of the Bavarian Council were also Khazar Jews. All were major instigators in the revolution which destroyed the German Republic.

The first Cabinet of Post-War Germany in 1918 was composed of seven Khazar Jews, there was not a Gentile among them. The second German Socialist Government in 1918 was also completely Jewish.

Of the 28 commissars who formed the Hungarian Socialist Republic in 1919, 18 were Jews. More than 90% of the government agents of Bela Kuhn (under whom Christians suffered terrible persecution), were Jews - 41 in all. They vented their terrible Talmudic hatred for Christ and Christians on the Hungarian Christians.

While it is easy to prove that Marxist Doctrine is Jewish doctrine, many Christians refuse to accept this because they have been "brainwashed" into accepting the teaching coming from their pulpits, that the people we today know as Jews are the Chosen People of the Bible who must be respected and aided, no matter what they do.

But putting aside all preconceived notions, lets look at the Communist Government of Russia in 1918. In the Council of the People's Commissars, sixteen of the nineteen governing persons were Khazar Jews.

In the Commissariat of the Interior, all ten were Khazar Jews. In the Commissariat of Foreign Affairs, fifteen of seventeen were Jews. In the Economic Commissariat, fourteen of fifteen were Khazar Jews. In the Commissariat of Law, all eight top members were Khazar Jews. In the Commissariat of Public Education, all seven members were Khazar Jews. In the Commissariat of the Army, all fourteen members were Khazar Jews. In the Commissariat of Health, all fourteen were Khazar Jews. Of the twenty-three members of the Soldier's and Worker's Council of Moscow, 23 were Khazar Jews.

Have you had enough? We're not finished yet!

Of the 59 members of the Central Committee of the 5th Communist Congress, 52 were Khazar Jews. In the Police Organization called **CHEKA**, later the K.G.B. of 34 members, 30 were Khazar Jews.

Remember now, these are not figures I have picked out of the air for the purpose of establishing my facts. They are taken directly from Communist records of those days. Top Jewish leaders have ceaselessly bragged about this control. In 1921, the top Jewish leader in America, Rabbi Stephen Wise of New York City, when asked about Communism said: "Some call it communism; I call it Judaism!" M. Hermalin, a Jewish writer, writing in **THE MACCABEAN**, a Zionist organ in New York City under the headline **A JEWISH REVOLUTION**, stated: "The Russian Revolution was made by Jews. We have created secret societies and planned the reign of terror. The revolution succeeded because of our convincing propaganda, and our mass assassinations in order to form a government truly ours." **THE AMERICAN HEBREW**, the leading Jewish newspaper in the United States, stated on October 10, 1920: "The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal was to create a new world order. What happened in Russia, shall also, through the same Jewish mental and physical force, become a reality all over the world." Yet the dumb Judeo-Christian preachers still insist these are God's Chosen people, even though their Lord, Jesus the Christ said to them; "Ye believe not; because **YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP**," (Emphasis mine.) (John 10:26.)

Of a total of 520 top Communist leaders in the first Russian Communist Government, 110 less than 459 were Khazar Jews, most of them from the east side of New York City.

A little honest study on your part, or on the part of your pastor, should convince the most reluctant, to acknowledge that the massacre of Christians in Communist Russia, was carried out under Jewish control, orders and supervision.

Why is it that our media has never told us these facts? It is because all the major news outlets in the United States are Jewish owned and/or controlled. 909 of the major daily newspapers in the U.S. fall into this category, as do 49 of the leading weekly magazines.

Why do our pastors refuse to tell us these facts? Is it that they too have been brainwashed in the seminaries by insidious Jewish influences which have crept in? In Titus 1:10, the Apostle Paul warns the early church against "unruly. and vain talkers and deceivers, **SPECIALY THEY OF**

**THE CIRCUMCISION** (Jews)." (Emphasis mine.) This is still true today, since these anti-Christ's have become very adept at infiltrating our seminaries. It is strange how Christian sources never hold back when discussing alleged, mostly unproven Nazi atrocities in World War II, but refuse to discuss the millions of Christians who have been ruthlessly slaughtered by Zionist Communism.

Why is it that decent, God-fearing ministers of the Gospel, refuse to face the facts and instead uphold the very people who are set on destroying everything they stand for? I believe it is because they do not have the "moral guts" to admit they have been taken in by slick Jewish propaganda and that they do not have the courage to admit that they and their church leaders have been wrong for so many years. This plus the fact that many of their church's teachings hinge on the supposition that the modern day Jew is indeed the Israel of the Bible, causes them to take a stubborn stance which cannot be changed until they have themselves experienced the personal hatred of these anti-Christ's. How sad, that Christians must see their loved ones slaughtered and tortured, and their own freedom taken away; until they will believe the literal teachings of their Lord, when He accused the Pharisees of His day (these are the same as the Jewish teachers of this age), of being guilty of "all the righteous blood shed on earth since the time Cain slew his brother Abel." (Matthew 23:34, 35.)

When I took these facts to my fundamental Baptist pastor, after a summer of studying and agonizing to learn the truth, for I too had been guilty of leading my people astray for eighteen years as a Baptist evangelist - he turned me away, accused me of being an apostate and refused to face facts, either Scriptural or historical. His answer to every fact I presented was: "You can't show me anything! I already know what the Bible says. The Jews are the Chosen seed of Abraham, everybody knows that." When I asked him if this was true of Sammye Davis, Jr., he got mad and slammed the door in my face. Within two weeks, I was "persona non grata" in all the fundamental Baptist churches in Mississippi and pastors I had known and loved for many years, refused to even say hello to me, but when they would see me approach, would cross over to the other side of the street. I honestly believe they were afraid of me. It's no wonder our Christian people are in such spiritual darkness, when their shepherds refuse to tell them the truth. This is prophesied for Israel in Jeremiah 5:30, 31 - "A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land. The prophet preaches prophesy (preach) falsely, and the priests means; and my **PEOPLE LOVE TO HAVE IT SO AND WHAT WILL YE DO IN THE END THEREOF?**" How can you waken a people who delight in being fooled?

Isaiah 56:10 also speaks of this present time when he says: "His (Israel's) watchmen are blind (a blind sentry isn't worth very much); they are all ignorant, (of what is happening) they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark: (a watchdog that refuses to bark, or cannot bark is worse than useless, he is a danger to his owner), sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber. They are greedy dogs (shades of Falwell, Swaggart and Bakker) which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot (will not) understand; they all look to their own way, everyone for his gain. . ." What a terrible indictment for our modern preachers, many of whom are in the evangelical and fundamental pulpits, and some who are trying to lead Identity churches.

My pastors major argument was that if I persisted in the foolishness of warning our people of the danger we faced, the "doors of every Baptist church in this land will be closed to you." This was the first time I realized that God had to get the approval of pastors, before He could do anything. That smacks of Talmudic teaching, which say that when there is a problem heaven, God asks the Jewish rabbis for their opinion before He makes up His mind.

If you will take a little effort to investigate, you will find that the anti-semitism of Stalin and his blood-bath against the Trotskyite Jews, was carried out by other Jews, just as were many of the atrocities in Germany, and more correctly Soviet concentration camps. The struggle between the Jew Trotsky and the Jew Stalin was over who would control Russia and the Communist Party. In this struggle they slaughtered each other, as well as millions of Christians. This should tell you something about the nature of this "Jewish beast." What did it matter to the International Zionists, if a few thousand innocent Jews were slaughtered, when they were caught in the cross-fire?

They admit in their writings, that they are willing to sacrifice thousands of "their lesser brethren," if it brings about their final victory and they teach that their God smiles on this sacrifice.

When the Jew, Maxim Maximovich Litvinoff, Minister of Foreign Affairs in Moscow, was replaced by the Khazar Jew Moltov in 1939, the Jewish presses around the world screamed "anti-semitism." But they were careful to keep quiet the fact that Litvinoff lived a life of comparative luxury as a member of the Foreign Ministry, until his natural death a few years later. In his memoirs, published after his death, Litvinoff's opinion was that nothing would change after the death of Stalin, and this proved true.

What America and the Western World likes to call a "change in Russian policy," "glasnost" they call it now, in the Soviet Union, is nothing more than the skillful propaganda to further Zionist plans for a one world government, which they will control. The blueprint for this is drawn up in the Talmud.

The Zionist conspirators of the West want to paint Soviet Communism as "raven black," with the brilliant colors of "pascifism," "co-existence," "detente" and "peace at any price!" They want to introduce Zionist style communism to the world as harmless and for the benefit of mankind.

Why do you suppose, that over 240 members of our U.S. Congress joined an organization in 1966, called **MEMBER'S OF CONGRESS FOR PEACE THROUGH LAW (MPCL)**, when they acknowledge that it calls for the total disarmament of America "under existing world law?"

Let me break this down into laymen terminology. First, I want to remind you that "unilateral" when used with "disarmament", means "one sided." We do while the communists "don't". The stupidity of this kind of thinking can be seen in a remark made by a leader of the National Council of Churches when he said: "We have the answer to the world's war problem. If the U.S. would take all their military equipment and dump it into the Pacific Ocean, the Communist world would see that we meant business and would do the same." We could have peace doing that, yes, but any Fifth Grader should understand that it would be the "peace of the grave!"

We can see the results of this "mushy" kind of thinking in our U.S. State Department, in Memorandum #7277, written during John Kennedy's Administration. This memorandum called for the complete disarmament of America in four steps - we are in phase four at the present time - and our country has reached the place where we are no longer immune from Communist assault.

This disarmament and the one proposed by the **MPCL** is to be carried out in two steps: (1) "Complete Disarmament," which will completely phase out all American military power and our national security would be taken over by a United Nations peacekeeping force; and, (2) "General Disarmament", in which our local police forces would be taken over by a National Police under which our citizens would become completely disarmed. The Federal Agency called **FEMA**, is working towards this end.

Now while you may not want to accept this, it is all part of the Talmudic plan for a Jewish controlled America, and through us, the world. You can scream until you are blue in the face that you do not believe this. You can call me "Nazi," or "Fascist," or "anti-Semitic," but you can't get away from the facts, which prove that world Judaism has been and is now, the guiding light behind world communism.

Let's spend a few profitable moments to see what they have done in other countries. In Hungary, out of the ten original top communist officials, 13 were Khazar Jews. The doctor who tortured Roman Catholic Cardinal Midzenty and who later became Ambassador to the U.S. was a Khazar Jew. The head of the Communist People's Court in Budapest, that ordered the execution of thousands of Christian Freedom Fighters, was a Khazar Jew. The Minister of Education, Prof. Lazlo Benedek, was a Khazar Jew, and in Czechslovakia, out of nine top Communists leaders, all were Khazar Jews.

In Poland all top leaders were Khazar Jews. The only important non-Jew leader in Poland,

Gomulka, was removed from political leadership in 1949.

In Yugoslavia, Tito was a Khazar Jew whose name was Josef Walter Weiss; he came from Poland and was an agent of the Soviet Secret Service in Kabul, Teheran and Ankara, until 1935.

The Zionist-Communist aim of a one-world government is readily understood by any Jew who has received training in their religious book, the Babylonian Talmud. This means that "all" rabbis understand this, since it is the central theme of this book. It supercedes the law of Moses in the Torah. Communism is a Zionist aim, by which they intend to control the world and they do not hesitate to tell you so. They believe the "goyim" (which means non-Jew animal - you), are so incredibly stupid, that they can tell us what they intend to do and we will not believe them. Isn't that the way it has worked out with the Communists? They have told us for seventy years that they intend to destroy us, yet many of our political and religious leaders say: "They don't really mean that!" When Khrushchev came to the United Nations a few years and pounded on the podium as he screamed: "We will bury you," the great American intellectual, Prof. John Kenneth Galbraith, said: "He didn't really mean that. He meant they would pass us industrially." No wonder Khrushchev when he returned to Moscow, was reported in Pravda to have said: "I went to America and spit in their faces, and they thought it was dew!"

Jesus Christ fully understood these evil people when He called their leaders: "snakes, hypocrites, whited sepulchers, murderers, seducers, sons of Satan, of the synagogue of Satan," too bad our Christian leaders can't see what He sought to teach us.

There were years when I believed the Jewish propaganda I had heard in my Baptist church. Then one day, I was forced by circumstances beyond my control, to take a close look at **JUDAHISM**, and the effect it was having on America and the Christian church. For years I vehemently defended these people against any "extremist" who dared to insinuate they were not the people of the Book. But I found to my horror, that the "Moral Majority" programs of American Christians, the stand of men like Van Impe and Swaggart and Webber will all go down the drain, unless Christians are willing to take off the spiritual blindfold they have placed on their eyes and look for the Scriptural and historical truth.

Any normally intelligent Christian, who is willing to take the time and effort to sit down with his Bible and a good history book, and who is willing to be guided by the Holy Spirit, rather than the teachings of some man, can see that these people we now call Jews, cannot be the people of Israel and are Christ's worst enemies.

Now it's a sad thing to realize, that even though I have no ulterior motives and am concerned only with the safety of the people I love, and of the Christ I adore, there will be those who will try and blacken my name, because I have dared to tell them the bitter truth. It is very possible that I may have to say what the Apostle Paul was forced to say to the Galatian Christians (4:16): "Am I therefore to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"

Let me say this with all the love and force I can summon. I have not departed from the faith. I love my Savior and the Old Book more than I ever did before. But my duty to my God, as a "watchman on the walls of Israel America," is to speak the truth, not win some popularity contest with Christians who do not want to be warned. So if my friends turn against me, because I speak the truth, it will make me sad, but it will be worth everything to me, if only a few recognize the truth, then have the spiritual "intestinal fortitude" to do something about it.

The attitude of the average Jew towards materialism is well known. One Jewish writer, Werner Sombart says: "The fundamental characteristic feature of the Jewish religion consists in the fact that it is a religion which has nothing to do with the other world, but is, as one might say, totally materialistic. Man can experience good and evil only in this world; if God wishes to punish or reward, He can only do this during the lifetime of a man. Therefore the righteous man must attain well being here on earth and the godless must suffer here."

He then gives this major difference between the Christian and the Jew. "The Christian is on his death bed and is tortured by pangs of repentance because he has cheated his fellow men and has unjustly acquired much goods. The devout Jew, on the other hand, when he approaches the end of his life, looks with contentment on the trunks filled to bursting in which his profits have accumulated and which during his lifetime he has cheated both Christian and heathen alike to obtain. It is a spectacle on which his devout heart feasts, for in every roll of money, he can see the approval of his God."

In 1888, Messianer Baruch Levy, sent a letter to Karl Marx, in which he said: "The Jewish people as a whole are their own messiah. Its kingdom over the universe is obtained . . . through the suppression of frontiers and monarchies, which were the bulwark for particularism and hinder the erection of our World Republic, where citizenship is recognized everywhere, as belonging only to the Jew . . . The government of people will all pass effortlessly into the hands of the Jews in favor of the victory of the proletariat. Then the property of the world will become the rightful property of the Jews and the prophecies of the Talmud will have been fulfilled. When the time of the Messiah is come, the Jew will have all the goods of all peoples of the world in their possessions." This is their goal!

What a contrast to what Isaiah taught about God's attitude towards the Jew. In Isaiah 65:2, he speaks to the Jews, not Israel: "I have spread out my hands all day unto a rebellious people, which walked in a way that was not good, after their own thoughts; a people that provoketh me to anger continually to my face . . . (do you suppose **THE LAST TEMPTATION OF CHRIST** might be one of these provocations?) Then vs. 12: "Because when I called, ye did not answer; when I spoke ye did not hear, but did evil before mine eyes, and choose that wherein I was not delighted. Therefore, (because of this) thus saith the Lord . . . ye shall leave your name for a curse unto my chosen (Israel): for the Lord God shall slay thee, and call His servants by another name." To confirm this, read our Lord's words in Luke 19:26 - "But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay them before me."

What is the new name that Israel will be given? I believe it is "Christian". This ties in with the promise of 2 Chronicles 7:14, where it states: "If my people, which are called by my name . . ." This is why the Jews hate us so and are determined to destroy us. For further confirmation, read Malachi 1:2-4.

It was because of this inherited hatred that two of the wealthiest Jews of their time, Jacob Schiff and Max Warburg, gave \$20-million to Lenin to finance the Russian Revolution. It is why the Rothschild family has dominated world finances for centuries. It is why Jewish lawyers have insinuated themselves into the highest echelons of government and why Jewish judges control our court system, perverting it for their own ends, which is to hasten the downfall of Christian America.

If that day ever comes, when America succumbs to Jewish control - and we are very close now - it will mean the end of Christians everywhere. Christians will once again be driven into a "hole in the ground existence." Is that what you are longing for? It's what you can expect, if you sit idly by and allow the enemy to take control. If the example of other nations is true, and it has happened in every case, the religious leaders like Billy Graham, Falwell, Swaggart, and many other, who have helped the enemy into power, will be the first to face the communist execution squads. It will be too late then, to realize that you have been wrong!

Our civilized world looks on "anti-semitism" and "racial discrimination" as the most heinous of all sins, far outrunning murder and torture. They are sins which leave an eternal and ugly wound of barbarity and animalism, presupposing, of course, that they are not committed by Jews. Yet it has been the Jews, from time immemorial, who have used anti-semitism as an ugly weapon. In their control of the press, radio, television, publishing, etc., they have always strived to camouflage the real power behind communism, which is International Zionism. This is why the watchman who tries to warn against this danger is always tarred with the dirty brush of anti-Semitism.

Yet the only way concerned Americans will ever be able to combat communism, is when they realize that its foundation lies in International Talmudic Zionism. That it is a Jewish controlled monster and that its destructive tactics come straight from the pages of its holy book the Talmud.

It was interesting to me, to note that during the recent Canadian trial of Ernst Zundel, under the Canadian Hat Law, a Marxist, German Jew testified in Zundel's defense. Among other things he made this interesting observation. He said in essence: "If every Jew who testified against Mr. Zundel in this trial were forced to take his oath before a rabbi, in a room which held no Christian artifacts. Every one of them would have had to repudiate his testimony."

Christians are taught not to discriminate and the Jews know this. They know that the Christian concept of loving one's neighbor and of following the Golden Rule is believed by the majority of those who go by the name of Christian. So they skillfully mold their devilish attacks against Christians on the assumption, that no matter what they do, the Christian will not retaliate in any way.

I believe it is essential that as Christians, we do not allow our disgust with this alien people to destroy our Christian virtues. God still says: "vengeance is mine, I will repay." He still speaks to us in the Parable of the Wheat and Tares, when the landowner (Jesus) told His servants (us): "Leave the tares alone, lest in uprooting them, you uproot the wheat." (Matthew 13). Some of our people, in their zeal to protect their own, have tried to uproot these evil people and have succeeded only in destroying their own people. We must not allow this to happen. We must proceed with caution and only then on the orders of the Commander in Chief Jesus Christ.

I will not go into detail of the hatred shown to our Lord in the Babylonian Talmud, it is heavy and blasphemous. In fact it will turn your stomach to believe that there is this kind of hatred in the world. Yet these teachings come from the people your pastor chooses to call the Chosen of God.

The Hebrew people, the descendants of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, who were never called Jews, since there were no people by this name until 1200 years after the time of Abraham, were chosen by God to preserve a monotheistic religion and carry His law for happy and prosperous living to all mankind. When Jesus Christ, the Son of the living God, came to earth, he fulfilled every promise which had been given to the Hebrew prophets.

The promise of a kingdom of the true God, upon this earth - not a spiritual heavenly kingdom, but a kingdom of true religion on this earth, as requested in the Lord's Prayer, was seized on by the Jews as a kingdom for their race alone, with all other nations as their slaves.

The Jews, always lusting for material power, have given this messianic promise a materialistic twist and believe that God has offered only them, power over all the world.

Yet a close study of the prophetic scriptures will show that in no way do the Jews, prove themselves to be the seed of Abraham, except for a few who do so through Edom (Esau) were declared enemies of God as seen in Mal. 1:2-4.

A close study of the Scriptures will show that in no way can the Jews, or anyone else for that matter, prove themselves to be pure-blooded relatives of Abraham. The majority of people we know as Jews today do not possess a drop of Abrahamic blood in their veins and are not even Semitic. From Jewish sources themselves, we can see where the majority of Jews today come from Eastern Europe, where they descended from a Turco Mongolian people from Russia, known as Khazars, who were converted to Judaism in the 8th Century AD.

A little honest historical study might convince you, as it did me, that the purest blooded Israelites in the world today, will be found among the white Anglo races. There is much historical and anthropological evidence, that these people are the so-called "lost tribes" of the House of Israel who went into Assyrian captivity for their disobedience of God's law.

In no place does Jesus insinuate that He came as a Messiah for the Jewish people. He told His disciples: "I am not sent, but to the **LOST SHEEP** of the **HOUSE OF ISRAEL**." (Emphasis

added.) According to Strong's Concordance, #575, the word "lost" as used here comes from the Greek word "appolumi". This is made up of two root words "apo", meaning: "separation or departure," and "ollumi", meaning: "as punishment." Put these two together and we get the meaning that Jesus came, not to the "unsaved" members of the House of Israel (remember these are not Jews), but to the sheep of the House of Israel who had been "scattered and put away as punishment for their disobedience." This can be seen in the Epistle of James which is addressed to the "twelve tribes which are scattered abroad," (James 1:1).

**JESUS DID NOT COME TO THE TALMUDIC PHARISEES OF HIS DAY. HE CALLED THEM "children of your father the devil." (John 8:44). HE DID NOT COME TO THE "synagogue of Satan," MENTIONED IN REV. 2:9, "They which say they are Jews, or Judeans, and are not." He came to his own sheep, those who would hear his voice and follow him. In John 10:2, he said to them: "He that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep . . . and the sheep hear His voice, and He called His own sheep by name, and leadeth them out . . . and a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him . . ." Then in vs. 26, speaking directly to the Pharisees leaders of the Jews He said very plainly: "Ye believe not, **BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP . . .**" (Emphasis mine). How much plainer can words be?**

Who is it that has accepted Christ around the world? Who have founded their country's law on His law? Who have sent the Kingdom message around the world? Who has fed the hungry and set the captive free? Who takes care of the unfortunates in time of disaster? Certainly not the Jews! It has been the predominately white people of the nations of Christendom and this is a fingerprint of their Israel heritage.

These people, for the most part do not understand their heritage, although in recent years this understanding is spreading rapidly. The Bible predicts this and says that many will not understand who they are until our leader, Jesus Christ, comes back to take over the reins of government. This promise of "mistaken identity," could not apply to the Jews, since they have known for centuries who they were and have tried to hide it from Christian eyes. Why is it that our pastors keep their people in ignorance about their identity? Why do they refuse to accept the promises God has made to this special people? Imagine, if you can, what would happen in America and Canada, if our white Israel people knew who they were. We would see them rise up in righteous indignation to toss the "money changers out of the national temple." We could turn this nation of ours around in six months, if one-quarter of our white Christian people knew who they were.

Very few of our white people understand their tremendous heritage. Our founding fathers knew about it. They realized they were God's people, brought into this wilderness according to His promise for a special purpose. This is why they could write and sing a hymn such as:

**"Ye chosen seed of Israel's race,  
Ye ransomed from the fall.  
Hail Him who saves you by His grace.  
And Crown Him, Lord of All!"**

When the Prophet Daniel spoke about these end times, he told how the "kingdom" would be given to the "people of the saints of the Most High whose kingdom is an ~ and all dominions shall serve and obey Him." Israelite Christians interpret this rightly as the eternal reign of Jesus Christ as King of Kings and Lord of Lords.

The Jews regard it as meaning they will rule this world in a dictatorship and that every Jew will have 2,000 "goyim" slaves. That refers to you, my Christian friend!

This false interpretation was so prevalent at the time of Christ's earthly ministry, that the people of Jerusalem wanted to force Him into becoming a warlord king, who would rescue them from the Roman rule. But when Jesus preached that all saved men and women were equal in the eyes of God, this Jewish teaching became "null and void." Their Talmudic teaching about a Jew dominated world

went down the drain. The Jewish leaders feared that if the Israelites in Judea were to accept Christ's teachings, it would threaten the glorious future they pictured for themselves. So in order to defend their position, they alluded to the suitability of Christ dying for the nation.

After the blackest, most God-defying crime in world history, the murder of the righteous Son of God, the Jewish leaders stood stiff-necked in contempt of the world and attempted to justify their crime in their religious book the Talmud, by making our Lord out to be an "illegitimate bastard," and a criminal of the worst sort. They twisted the words of Moses, to fit their Jewish demands. No wonder our Lord said to them: ye have made the commandments of God of non-effect, by your traditions," (Matt. 15:6). The Apostle Paul further warned Christians of these hypocrites in Titus 1:14, when he warned Christians about "giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men that shall turn from the truth."

So you see, if the Jewish leaders in Jesus day did not have the truth, there is no possibility that they have it now, for they have not changed. Jewish authorities state that the Talmudism of Jesus' day was Phariseeism and that ancient Phariseeism became ancient rabbinism which became modern rabbinism. In all these years, it has not changed. It is still Talmudism.

The Talmud teaches (Baba Metzia, 114, Sec. 2) -"You Israelites (Jews) are called men, while the people of the world do not deserve the name of men, but that of beasts . .

The Jews are taught in their synagogues that God has commanded them to lay on all other people their absolute tyranny and that this can only come about through an unrestrained socialist dictatorship. This is why you always find Jews in the forefront of all communist activity.

It is terribly important that all Christians, in fact, all non-Jews grasp this fact. The wickedness of this people goes to the point where they hold morally permissible, the dismissal of God, in order that Communist materialism may be victorious. This is one of the reasons there are so many Zionists in communist positions of leadership and why so many of them are atheists.

The deeper one goes into a study of this religion of Judaism, the more you will realize the deep abyss which has been opened between the Hebrew religion, taught by Moses, and the religion of the Jews, which is Phariseeism.

The Jews, with their prostitutes within Christianity, wish to secure in a comfortable manner, the victory of the Jewish hunger for absolute power. If the Christian church lays down and plays dead before this anti-Christ force, and hides in her spiritual foxhole while the battle rages, then the enemy will be triumphant and the antiChrists will rule unopposed and Christian freedom will die everywhere. Already the Anti-Defamation League of the Jewish B'nai B'rith, is drawing up plans for the implementation of the Genocide Treaty in the United States, where anyone who speaks about Jews or Judaism in a derogatory manner, can be taken to the Israeli nation for trial and where they will lose their rights as an American citizen. Along with this plan, goes another, which will delete all anti-Jewish references from the New Testament.

Today, the Jewish world is seeking the "ecumenical approach" to Christianity. They are saying: "Leave us alone and we will leave you alone." While at the same time they are doing everything within their power to weaken and destroy Christian freedom. The Christian world, for the most part, has been willing to cooperate in their own destruction.

It is part of the Talmudic tradition that lies and deception are permissible when dealing with the Christian enemy. Their policy is that of Communism: "When you tell a lie, make it a big one and shout it over and over, until people begin to believe it." This is exactly what the Jews have done with their "Chosen people story" and their cry of "anti-Semitism," against anyone who tries to expose them.

In the 16th Century, Martin Luther, the great reformer accused the Jews of: "squeezing from us our money and goods . . . of lying, blaspheming and cursing." He went on to say: "I will give you my true counsel. First, avoid their synagogues and schools and warn our people about them . . there is

more wisdom uttered in three of Aesop's fables, than in all the books of the Talmudist rabbis." Yet in spite of this warning, Luther's books are now banned in Lutheran schools.

It will do us little good to attack the arms of this world-wide octopus. The filthy arms of prostitution, drugs, pornography, immorality - you recognize most of them. It will do us little good to march before the abortion clinics and before the theaters which display a filthy, blasphemous movie such as **THE LAST TEMPTATION OF CHRIST**, as long as the head is allowed to remain healthy. Most of the well known Christian leaders who protested the movie, were more concerned that their people would become "anti-Semitic" because of the movie, than in its contents and what it would do to their people. How many of them do you know that have even told their people that the producers of this movie were Jews and that the studio that produced it was Jew owned and run?

I dare you, as concerned Americans to look behind [the facade of Hollywood and see those who seek to destroy Christian values. I dare you to look at the names of those who are seeking to destroy the economic stability of America in order to further their control. I challenge you to look and then act, for you will find most of the top leaders in this "plot to destroy Christianity," are Jewish names. These must be exposed, if we are to remain free.

This will be a dangerous undertaking, for Jewish power is strong in this land and is growing all the time. It will not be the task for some "sunshine soldier." Jewish judges and lawyers now control our court system and you can expect no justice from them, for they have a mandate from their god to lie in order to convict you as a Christian.

The arm of the Anti-Defamation League is long, and their "bully boys" of the Jewish Defense League are vicious. We know that; that's why their colors are "red;" the red of communism and shed blood. But we must never falter in our fight, for it is for our survival!

We should have no quarrel against the Jewish people if they want to live in this country in peace and abide by our Christian laws. But let them show us this by their actions. This means they must stop trying to destroy every Christian value in America. They have already taken prayer and Bible reading from our schools; crosses from our hillsides, and nativity scenes from our courtyard squares. This is a Christian nation. If they want to live as Jews, then let them abide by our laws, not try and destroy them and set up their own filthy standards.

If they want peace, then let them dissolve the communist-socialist organizations they control and finance! Let them clean up the movie studios and the TV networks they own and control. Let them withdraw their attempt to control our government through their Jewish lobbies in Washington.

If they are sincere, then let them hold "free elections" in the countries that are under their Socialist control. Let them stop the false propaganda which pours daily from their propaganda mills and which has poisoned an entire generation of American youth.

Let them show by honest efforts that they want to live in peace with their Arab neighbors. If they are honestly and sincerely desirous of living at peace with the rest of us, then let them remain secure within their borders and within the United States.

But if they continue their deceit. If they continue to spread their lies about Christian Patriots. If they continue their aggression and hatred against Christ and Christianity, then it should be made clear to all the world, that their propaganda has been pumped into our churches and into this country for the purpose of destroying us.

When this is shown beyond a shadow of a doubt, then it lies within our rights, to defend our Christian way of life, our faith, our race, our country and our freedom, with any means that is at hand. If this means evicting the Jews from America, as has happened to them before, then that means will be taken. But through God's help, we will defend our faith, our race, and our freedom against this godless enemy and we will consider their Christian stooges in America as our enemy too.

**WE WILL NEVER SURRENDER!**

Our freedom was not "bought and paid for at Valley Forge," that was only the "down payment" on freedom. Every generation must be willing to make payment on this account, if they are to remain free. **BEFORE GOD, WE INTEND TO DO JUST THAT!**

The **FORMULA FOR OUR SURVIVAL** is readily available for us. It is found in 2 Chronicles 7:14, which states: "If my people, which are called by my name (Christian), will humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven and will forgive their sins, and **WILL HEAL THEIR LAND.**" (Emphasis mine). It is up to you, whether we remain free, or become slaves!

# **The Psychopolitical Indoctrination of America! - Part 1 of 2**

*(How the Talmudic/Communist Blueprint for American  
subjugation has taken place)*

by Lt. Col. Gordon (Jack) Mohr, AUS Ret.

*"Therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ. No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life; that he may please Him who hath chosen him to be a soldier". - 2 Timothy 2:3, 4*

## **FOREWORD**

It is an honor for me to write the foreword to this book. I first met Colonel Mohr in January of 1984 when I invited him to come and speak at my church, the LaPorte of Christ, in LaPorte, Colorado. He spoke on a Saturday and Sunday and on Monday, the media attack by the local newspaper began. Because Jack Mohr dared to tell the truth about such subjects such as Jews, Communism, and Treason (in both the government and church pulpits), the Jewish community and the local ministerial alliance and newspapers from Fort Collins, Colorado to Denver Colorado did their assigned jobs, i.e., to vilify a Christian man brave enough to speak the truth.

I have since witnessed how our Lord used it all for good (Romans 8:28) and how no one can frighten Colonel Mohr or stop him from speaking the truth. He is and has been a Jeremiah of our day.

Colonel Mohr is one of the bravest men I know. He has endured the torture chamber of Korean Communists, survived a Korean Communist firing squad, fought the Korean conflict where he emerged one of the most highly decorated soldiers of that war. Since that time, he has faithfully served as a prophet of sorts to America both as a well-known fundamental Baptist Evangelist and as a speaker for the American Opinion Speakers Bureau.

In his love and quests for truth, he discovered the truth concerning who God's Covenant people really were and who they were not. The imposters (Revelation 2:9; 3:9) and their allies (preachers) have persecuted him for it Colonel Mohr is a man who seems to get stronger rather than weaker under persecution.

Since I first met Colonel Mohr, my life has never been the same as it has been for the better. Life in America will be for the better when her citizens understand the nature and tactics of the antichrist forces residing in the land. This book does much in aiding that understanding. After reading it, give it to a preacher who is still trying to call America's antichrist Jews, God's chosen people and ask him to read it. Above all, follow the *Formula for Survival* Colonel Mohr writes about.

Peter J. Peters

Pastor of the LaPorte Church of Christ

## **THE PSYCHOPOLITICAL INDOCTRINATION OF AMERICA**

A number of years ago, I set out to para-phrase a Russian Communist text-book titled **PSYCHOPOLITCS**; (the art of controlling the mind of an entire nation, in order to subjugate

them). It was the Zionist "blueprint for the Communist conquest of Christendom, which means primarily the White nations of the Free World and the United States in particular.

This book was introduced to a hand picked group of 48 American college students, who were attending the Lenin School of Psychopolitical Warfare, at the University of Moscow, as the first step in their training to become the cadre for the Communist conquest of America. 45 of these young people were Jews. The book was introduced in 1934, by Laventria Beria, who at that time was the Jewish head of the Russian Secret Police. Beria confidently predicted that Jewish Communism would eventually "have dominion over the minds and bodies of every important person in America", and would "bring about the quiet Communist conquest of the United States".

The purpose of this message is to review the contents of this book, while taking a close look at the progress that has been made in America, by Communism, over the past sixty plus years.

Many of you, reacting to the information put out by our controlled press will immediately say. "But Communism is dead! Even the Spotlight says so! Russia is a fragmented country which is no longer a danger to the Free World". But may I submit! Communism is not dead! It has merely changed it's name. It is now known as the New World Order! If you look closely, you will see that the leadership of every breakway country on the continent, is a "hardnosed Communist Jew" who hates America and Christianity and who has the nuclear ability to destroy us with the push of a button. We are far from being "home free!"

The Holy Bible has many warnings concerning these days, which are sometimes referred to as "the end of this Age". In Psalm 37:12, 13 we read: "The wicked plotteth against the just, and gnasheth upon him with his teeth. The Lord shall laugh at him, for He seeth that His day is coming".

In 2 Timothy 3:122, 13 - "Yea, all that will live Godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. But evil men and seducers shall wax (become) worse and worse, deceiving and being deceived".

2 John 7 - "For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an anti-Christ".

In vs. 10, 11, he tells what the Christian attitude should be towards these "anti-Christ seducers" - "For he that biddeth him God speed ('helps him in any way), is partaker in his evil deeds".

Of necessity, I will leave out parts of this Communist textbook which do not relate specifically to our American problems today, and concentrate on those which are being used against us.

This textbook was brought to America in 1936, where it became the central teaching tool of the Communist Indoctrination Center, located in the Eugene Debs Labor School, located at 113 East Wells St., Milwaukee, Wisconsin. The greater part of this book is concerned with the matter of "psychopolitics", which is the subtle art of capturing the minds of a nation which is being set up for conquest.

During the Korean War, I had a "front row" seat in the horrors which took place under the name of Communism. I did not know about it's Jewish connection, for my mind was still locked in the "hardened cement of fundamentalism", which taught that the Jews were God's Chosen, who must never be criticized, no matter what the cause. It was many years, before the "dynamite of God", through a traumatic experience, blew this road block away, to where I could read my Bible and see what it really said, not what my pastor said it said.

This is what I'm concerned about today, as I see most of the so-called Christian world, as they are under the bondage of anti-Christ Judaism's "mind control", headed for disaster! During the late stages of the Korean War and following it, I had the privilege of working with American servicemen, (POW'S) who had been subjected to what became known as "Brainwashing". The Chinese had a more appropriate term for it, calling it "mind control!"

From the hectic days of that war, I have followed with something akin to horror, the success of Zionist brainwashing in America, through their use of the controlled media, the Public Schools, and

in many cases the Christian church.

Because of my personal interest in this subject, and because I have been outspoken in warning our people against it, I have been the subject of harassment by the controlled government, the media, and the Christian people I love and for whose safety I am concerned. It is difficult for decent, Christian people, to understand that our government, Republican and Democrat alike, has been under alien, anti-Christ control, since at least 1913 and which accounts for most of the attacks against Christianity and the decadence of our society in general. This difficulty is exaggerated by church leadership which has often backed the enemy for political reasons, anything to protect their "tax exempt" status with the enemy government, even if it means twisting the Word of God to suit their purposes. This is more reprehensible than the **TREASON** of the government!

Many laws have been passed in America which can and have been used to imprison and torture Christian Patriots, who dare take a stand against evil in government. (These are the men and women who love God, their people, their country, and their families, who are armed and willing to take a stand to protect their "God given rights". Fifty years ago, they were considered to be the "cream of the crop" in America. Today, under the lying propaganda of the controlled media, they are painted as "hate mongers, Fascist, neo-Nazi, and worst of all "Anti-Semites"", who are a menace of our country. They are setting the foundation for Christ's predication in John 16:2, when He said that a day would come when they (the "politically correct good guys") would believe they were doing God a favor, by kicking us out of the public places and killing us. We are close to that time now. Pastor Peters, and others, have had meetings canceled, because Christians were afraid to have them speak the **TRUTH** in their neighborhood. I had it happen to me in British Columbia a few years ago, when Canadian Custom officials, under severe Jewish pressure from Ottawa, confiscated over \$5,000 worth of my literature at the border, and where we were harassed for a month, by Jewish agents who hounded us from meeting to meeting, with the full approval of the Church of Canada. Numerous meetings, which were contracted for, were canceled, because of Jewish and Church pressure against motel owners. This is indeed a strange combination, when you find professing Christians, cooperating and aiding their bitterest enemies, against another Christian group, in an attempt to hinder them from telling the **TRUTH**!

As we skip through this Communist textbook, we will only be able to hit the "high points", which actively affect us today. But there will be enough for you to see a diabolical plot, as it unfolds against God, the Christian church, and decency. It is promulgated principally by World Zionism, which seeks their control and ultimate annihilation. (This according to their own open declaration!)

My appeal to you as decent, God-fearing, God-loving, patriotic Christian Americans, is to open your heart to the **TRUTH** so that you may remain free of this Satanic control. Jesus once said (John 8:32) - "An'd ye shall know the **TRUTH**, and the **TRUTH** shall make you free". This is as true today, as when He spoke it almost 2,000 years ago.

When Christian Americans, of all races and colors, fall down on their God-given duty of being the "salt of the earth" and lose their ability to stop corruption, (which is the major quality of salt), they are good for nothing but the city dump! If this happens, we will take Free America to the graveyard, bury her, while over her grave we will erect a headstone with this epitaph: "America's freedom died, because White Christian people didn't want to be bothered!"

## **BERIA'S SPEECH TO AMERICAN UNIVERSITY STUDENTS!**

Here are some important excerpts from the welcoming speech given to these Communist students by Laventria Beria in 1934:

"American students at Lenin University I welcome you!"

Psychopolitics is an important, if less-known division of geo-politics. It is less known, because it

must, of necessity deal with highly educated personnel, who are the top strata of society.

"By Psychopolitics our chief goals are effectively carried forward. This is to produce a maximum of chaos in the culture of the enemy. This is our first and most important step".

Why do you think that almost all racial riots in America can be traced back to Jewish agitation? Why was it that Israel Cohen, a Jewish British Communist leader was able to state in the early nineteen hundreds: "We will use the Negroes of America as 'cannon fodder' in a racial war which will sweep us into power?" Why did he write in his book **A RACIAL PROGRAM FOR THE TWENTIETH CENTURY**, written in 1921, with excerpts available in the Congressional Record of 1957, page 8559: "We must realize that our Party's most powerful weapon is racial tension. By pounding into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by the Whites, we can mold them to a program of the Communist Party. The terms Colonialism and Imperialism must be featured in our propaganda. In America, we will aim for a subtle victory. While inflaming the Negro minority against the Whites, we will endeavor to instill in the Whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the Negroes.

"We will aid the Negroes to rise in prominence in every walk of life, in the professions, and in the world of sports and entertainment. With this prestige, Negroes will be able to inter-marry with Whites and begin a process which will deliver America into our cause!" If you can't see how this is happening, it is because you have deliberately closed your eyes to the truth.

Recently the Southern Baptist Church offered an apology to Americas Blacks, for having had a part in their slavery 200 years ago. But they were careful to leave out the fact that Black slaves were sold to Jewish slave buyers, by Black chieftains, who traded them for rum, distilled in Jewish distilleries in New England. That they were shipped in inhuman conditions on Jewish owned ships, and sold in Jew owned slave markets in America, by Jewish auctioneers. The slave business from start to finish, was Jewish controlled. The **SBC** was careful to leave this Jewish connection out of their statement. (This is typical of the "double-mindedness" of the modern Judeo-Christian church.)

The extent of Jewish leadership in pro-race mixing propaganda can be seen in a statement made by a prominent Canadian Rabbi in September 5, 1967. This statement was made by Rabbi Abraham L. Feinberg, to MacLean's Review: "Until we learn to fight our ingrown fears of sexual relations between races, the end of the race problem will not be in sight. Only when we no longer raise our eyebrows at the sight of a Negro holding hands with a White girl, will the West begin to tear itself away from the racial poison in its vitals. This means an inside-out remodeling of the White psyche, for our fear of mixed marriages is deeply rooted". (It should be, since it is forbidden by our God!).

Feinberg goes on to say: "Legislation cannot change the human heart. The only way we can accomplish this, and the only way we can achieve a Final Solution to racial prejudice is to create a melange (mixture) of races so universal that no one can preen himself on his racial purity or practice the barbarism to safeguard it.

"The deliberate encouragement of interracial marriages is the only way to hasten this process. And the time may be growing short. The dominance of the world is beginning to shift, like cargo on a listing ship... We will never completely eliminate racial prejudice, until we eliminate separate races". (It is rather interesting to note that while the Jews wish for inter-racial marriage for Whites, they abhor it for their own people.) It might be advisable here to ask ourselves this question: "If God wanted us to be all one big chocolate mass, why didn't He create us that way in the beginning?" Obviously He had a reason for creating different races, and the Jews want to change that to suit their own nefarious purposes.

But back to Beria, as he states: "Our fruits are grown in chaos, distrust, economic depression and scientific turmoil, until at last, a weary populace will seek the peace offered only by the (Talmudic) Communist State".

At this point we need to point out that "Communism is not dead!", no matter what you may have

heard from the controlled media, and even some conservative newspapers such as the **SPOTLIGHT**. It has merely changed its name to the Zionist **NEW WORLD ORDER!** Beria said: "We **MUST** labor until we have dominion over the minds and bodies of every important person in the nation under conquest". (This may account for the fact the President Clinton has appointed over 60 anti-Christ Jews to high positions in our government, even though he claims to be a "born-again" Christian.

Our new Secretary of State, Madeline Albright, is a Jewess, as is the new head of our Intelligence apparatus. (Both are New World Order adherents). All these Jews in the Clinton Administration, are "dual citizens", whose first loyalty is not to the United States, but to the Israeli nation in Palestine. This can be seen by their actions.

Beria continues: "You **MUST** dominate as respected men the fields of psychiatry and psychology. You **MUST** dominate the hospitals and the universities.

Psychopolitics is a solemn charge, for with it, we can erase our enemies as insects". These statements are not new in Jewry, for they have been made in Protocol after Protocol down through the ages. (**A PROTOCOL** is a draft, or a record of a document or negotiation: an original draft of an agreement).

In 1289, the head Rabbi in Europe, urged his Jewish people to:

1 - Make of your sons merchants, that little by little they may despoil Christians of their possessions:

2 - Make of your sons doctors and apothecaries (druggists) so they can take away Christian lives. (Notice that there is a predominance of Jews in the pharmaceutical profession, and that they always fight any cheap means of obtaining health products, other than what they sell.)

3 - Make of your sons canons and clerics, so that they may destroy the Christian church from within." (They have been eminently successful in this area).

4 - Arrange for your sons to become advocates and lawyers. . . in order that by putting Christians under your yoke, we may dominate the world and be avenged on them. (There have been several other Protocols since then, all similar.) Beria stated that in a Capitalist nation, aided by the corruption and philosophy of man, in time, "by the use of mental healing; we can be rid of our enemies."

He goes on to encourage his people to: "Use the courts, use the Judges, use the Constitution of the country, and its law to further our ends. When you have been successful, (and they are very close to it now), you will discover that you can effect your own legislation at will and can be careful organization . . . make the Capitalist (Christian) by his own appropriations, finance the Communist (Zionist) conquest of his nation". (This is what they have been doing in America since 1913, as a large portion of our National Debt, has been brought about by Christian support for the anti-Christ's.)

In Chapter One, the history and definition of Psychopolitics is explained: "Psychopolitics poses no

ethical problems, since it is evident that man can be coerced (tricked; seduced against his will) for the greater good of the State.

"Basically he is an animal. An animal with a civilized veneer, who groups together for his own protection before the threats of the environment".

It is interesting to note how much the New World Environmentalists have achieved in America, in the past twenty years, to the point where our Vice President Gore, has become one of it's most prominent leaders. Under their pressure, Congress has usurped Constitutional authority and is illegally giving American sovereignty into the hands of The United Nations, which is the "whipping boy", for the New World Order. They expect everything to be in place by 2000, which is their "target date" for world takeover.

The following article appeared in the Nov/Dec 96 issue of **THE JUBILEE**, P.O. Box 310, Midpines, CA 95345:

"Many Americans do not realize that there are now 20 sties on American soil, that have been declared World Heritage Sites and 47 Biosphere Reserves by the United National Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization (**UNESCO**).

In September 1996, Rep. Dan Young, (R-AK) convened a hearing under the auspices of his House Research Committee, to air concerns and grievances about this creeping United Nations (meaning Zionist) control. Citizens and local officials from Montana, New Mexico, Wyoming and Colorado, testified at the hearing that the U.N. World Heritage Site designations have been declared near their communities, without their knowledge or consent. Such designations threaten private property rights and local sovereignty.

"In response to this threat, Young sponsored an emergency American Land Sovereignty Protection Act Bill to require congressional approval before Federal bureaucrats could seek U.N. status and control over American parks and public lands. Despite a 264 to 178 vote in favor, it failed to gain the necessary 2/3<sup>rd</sup> majority needed". What does this mean to you and me? It clearly shows that at least 178 of our Congressmen have forgotten or deliberately ignored their "oath of office", probably the latter, and have voted in favor of the New World Order over the rights of their constituents. Could Psychopoliticians have had a part in this? Listen to this definition of "Psychopolitics" "straight from the horse's mouth!" "Psychopolitics is the art and science of asserting and maintaining control over the thoughts and loyalty of individuals, officials, bureaus, and the masses, and the effecting of the conquest of enemy nations through the "mental processes of Psychopolitics".

There you have it! And that's what is being done to our elected officials, our press, our educators, and sadly to many preachers. A legitimate question to ask at this point would be, "what right does **UNESCO** have to operate on American soil?" and the answer is, "none, except that which our government gives them". It has been the **TREASON** among elected officials which has allowed this World monstrosity to control our nation and our people.

The strength and power of Psychopolitics cannot be over estimated, particularly when it is used on a nation which has become decayed from within by pseudo-intellectualism, such as is the case with America.

Under Jewish tutoring, Christian Capitalism", which should be used for the benefit of all it's citizens, has degenerated into the Jewish idea of "the gelts the thing". Not "what can I do for my country', but "what can I get for the least amount of effort!"

Many of you can remember back to the time when Americans put out the best products in the world, and were proud of it. They would often work for less, in order to maintain this high standard. But as Jewish thinking began to take hold, under the Satanic influence of Psychopolitics, the idea has become: "What can I get from life". No wonder we are in trouble, especially when this has infected the Christian body. Christians have been "sucked in" by this Satanic philosophy and from following

Christ's example as a "servant of God", we have developed a generation that cares very little about God, or their fellow men. Under this system, the general welfare of the world is placed above everything else, as long as it benefits the pocketbooks of those in charge.

They believe, so they say, that "The putrescent illness of Christian States, (an illness they never mention which was caused by Zionism), has spread its pus and bacteria into healthy nations, (those already under Zionist control) and will bring about the death of Earth." They are not so much interested in the "death of earth," as they are anything that causes them to lose wealth and power.

The enemy knows that if we follow the Laws of God and are in **OBEDIENCE** to His will, the Zionist/Communist New World Order would collapse. This is why we have seen in America in particular, an overpowering program to seduce and mislead our youth. They have used every illegal, evil means to do this, whether it was dope, alcohol, pornography, rock and roll, prostitution, or race mixing, all of these evils, headed by Jewish interests. Don't argue with me, look at their names!

They go on to explain how "the tenets of rugged individualism, personal determination, imagination, and creativeness are antipathetic to the good of the New World Order State". They explain in detail how man's thinking can be easily and thoroughly changed to positive control by the State. In Romans 1:22, the Apostle Paul tells us about those who "professing themselves to be wise, have become fools". In vs 23, he explains how they tried to change the glory of the incorruptible God, into the image of corruptible men and beasts, which led to such heinous crimes against God and man, as Sodomy, about which Paul said in vs 32 - "Who knowing the judgment of God, that those who do such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them". (Again, you will find the Jewish element in the forefront of pushing Sodomy as a "alternate way of life".)

The mission of Psychopolitics is to align the obedience of human beings, not to God and decency, but to the power of the State. They call Christian efforts to better mankind, a "spiritual Alice in Wonderland voyage" into the sub-conscious, under the guise of making the sick human mind well!

We who have a personal knowledge of Jesus Christ, **KNOW** that it is only as our people **OBEY** God and His Laws, that we can live in **PEACE** and **FREEDOM!**

Beria stated something in 1934, which is now an established fact in Washington, D.C. He predicted that the time would come when "we will best succeed if at the side of every rich and influential man, we can place a psychopolitical operator, who will control him through the medium of their family". Most of our top politicians have a personal psychologist and there are very few politicians in our Nation's Capitol, who do not fear for the safety of their families, when they buck the Jews.

We will skip Chapter IV in this discussion, as it has little to offer. In Chapter V we will examine the loyalty of individuals and show how under Psychopolitical control, an experienced operator can change the loyalty of an individual and do it so deftly that his closest companions will not know it is taking place.

By the use of drugs and hypnosis, the Psychopolitical operator can cause severe neurosis or actual insanity in a leader, or his wife and children. Then in the privacy of his laboratory, the operator, almost always an "amoral" man, can use any means, sexual or mental, to degrade them. They can cause a man's wife and children to act in such a manner as to bring discredit on him. We have seen it happen, without knowing the cause.

When they run into that rare individual who cannot be changed, and who stands firm against their evil plans, they are careful to dispose of them through what appears to be suicide. I am sure you have heard about the large numbers of people connected with President Clinton, who have had mysterious deaths.

The case of Admiral Michael Borda, U.S., Navy, is a good example. He was supposed to have committed suicide over the dishonor of wearing a few minor service ribbons to which he was not entitled. Now more and more evidence is cropping up that he was eliminated because he refused to

cooperate in high level plans the New World Order had for his beloved Navy. His closest friends say that he was not the type who would commit suicide over anything, much less such a minor problem. The same thing took place a few years ago when Secretary of the Navy Forrestal was supposed to have committed suicide by jumping from a hospital window. The evidence showed that he was overpowered, and thrown out by CIA operatives, because he was outspoken against the so-called "establishment".

One thing, you as a Christian need to know is this. We are dealing with individuals who are under Satanic control, they are "playing hardball". They do not care about your life or mine, or about what is right or wrong. To them "The end always justifies the means!" no matter how horrible or evil it may be, as long as it gains them what they want!

On page 27, we listen to their own advice about how to bring about this Satanic control of our children. "Under the saccharine guise of assistance to them, vigorous child labor laws are the best means to deprive the child of any rights in society. By refusing to let him work; by forcing him into unwanted dependence on a grudging parent; by making sure that in every channel the parent is never in any other than economic stress, the child can be driven in his teens, into revolt and delinquency ensue. Then by making readily available to him drugs of various kinds (and our government is the biggest drug dealer in the country), by giving the teenager alcohol, by stimulating his wildness, (note the direction of the TV shows) by stimulating him with sex literature and sex education (note that you can't read the Bible in school, but you can provide the students with condoms), the psychopolitical operator can create the necessary attitude of chaos, idleness and worthlessness, into which can be cast the perfect solution of Talmudic Communism".

Some of you naive Christians who read this, no doubt will say: "This will never happen in Christian America!" It has already happened! Why do you suppose we have teenaged gangs, where boys and girls alike kill brutally, in cannibalistic, Satanic glee, without any remorse whatsoever? Explain if you can the following true facts, as presented by Pastor Austin Miles, in his newsletter **THE CONNECTING LINK**, P.O. Box 685, Oakley, CA 94561:

"Parents effectively lose their right to direct the upbringing of their children, when they drop them off at a Public School." You may say: "Impossible!" But this was the ruling of Texas Judge Melinda Harun, a political appointee of One World Architect, the former President George Bush. She ruled that the Katy Independent School District in Texas did not violate parental rights by allowing the Child Protective Services to interrogate students without first notifying their parents, and then instructed them to lie to their parents about it."

The move for total State ownership of our children becomes more blatant every day. A few years ago, when some Christian parents in Nebraska were jailed for refusing to send their children to Public Schools, where they would be taught the religion of Secular Humanism, the State religion of the Talmudic New World Order, a mother tearfully pleading for her rights to teach her children the truth was asked by the judge: "Lady, do you have a marriage license?" When she answered in the affirmative, he stood up, and pointing his finger at her literally screamed: "When you signed that license you have up all rights to your children. They are wards of the State and we will do any damn things with them that we want". In my opinion, that man should have been tarred and feathered; rode out of town on a rail, and then hung from the closest light post, as a warning to other **TRAITORS**, for he was a **TRAITOR** to his office as a supposed governmental instrument of Justice and right!

This is the "power of the State," as shown over and over again in **PSYCHOPOLITICS**.

State workers in East Stroudsbury, Pennsylvania had a class of sixth grade girls strip naked, then lie spread eagled on a table, while a male doctor probed their genitals. (I'm afraid if I had been a father of one of those girls, Christian or not, I would have visited that doctor and seen that justice was down for his violation of my daughter.) The Christians in the town did very little about it! You say: "That's a hateful, un-Christian attitude!" In God's name, what are Christians to do? What do you

suppose the Apostle Paul meant in I Timothy 5:8, when he said: - "But if any provide (Greek - PRONEO, meaning: "look out for; protect") not for his own, specially those of his own house (family), he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel"? In other words, if you refuse to stand against evil that is destroying your family, you should be "beneath the contempt of decent people."

The time is long past, my Christian friends, when we should stand up like men and tell the State: "No! You may not experiment with my children; you may not lead them away from our God!"

Social workers intruded into the home of the MacDonald's in New York, who were "home schooling" their children and demanded to strip search the children. When the parents refused, more officials, including local police, Emergency Medical Service workers and a **SWAT** team stormed their home. The father and mother were charged with "failure to cooperate" in the molesting of their children by government workers and were jailed.

Near Houston, Texas, which as an incredible 2,000 Child Protective Service Agents, police grabbed a 13 year old boy in a government school, forced him to strip naked before several women in the CPS office and then told him to lie to his parents about it. This is what would have happened, if he had been attacked by a pedophile.

In Clarksburg, West Virginia, middle school principal Pamela Carson-Legett ordered a strip search of 8th grade girls, because of one missing ring. These are some of the bizarre things which are taking place in Free America, where agents of the Public School System and the Social Services are free to molest our children under the guise of helping them.

The Communist textbook clearly states that in case a strong leader shows up in a youth group, the psychopolitician, in the guise of a school official, can work in many ways to destroy his leadership. When it appears that all threats and persuasions fail to change him to their desired ends, they are free to destroy him in any way possible, as long as it does not bring discredit on the Party. As a result, no pain must be spared to direct the attention of the authorities against such a one, and he **MUST** be brought into the hands of juvenile authorities. They state: "In Juvenile courts, can always be found people with strange appetites, whether they be judges, policemen and women, or attorneys. By making available to them young girls and boys, in the security of the jail or Detention Center and by appearing with flash cam-eras and witnesses armed with whips, they can direct all future decisions regarding that child". (If this doesn't make you angry, it's because you have lost all "sense of decency".)

What about Government Foster Homes into which children, kidnaped by the State are placed? Here is an example of thousands which take place in the Untied States. This one was in Greenville, S.C., "No charges will be filed in the drowning of a disabled nine year old boy in a tub of scalding water at a Foster Home earlier this month. Prosecutors say there was no evidence of neglect". (U.S.A. Today, 8/29/96). This happened after the child had been strip searched and molested by social service officials. (What a place for a pedophile to work.)

The seizure of children from parents who are then placed in foster homes, not only gives pedophiles unprecedented access to our children, but generates considerable income. The Federal Government pays each local agency, for each child seized and the State profits from this seizure through government funds.

When Social Services officers refer to a child as "psychologically or psychiatrically firm", they actually pay a "referral fee" which is in all reality a "per head bounty" to the Social Services Office. The Psychiatrist or psychologist then bills the government heavily for their services, while often experimenting with them sexually, or by the use of drugs.

It has been proven that drug companies spend millions of dollars every year, to have hospitals and Social Services supply them with human guinea pigs. The parents are given no choice in this horrible practice.

Probably one of the most important chapters in this book, is Chapter VI which deals with **OBEDIENCE**. They believe that "Obedience is the result of force, and that concurrent with force is brutality. (This fits in well with the teachings of the Talmud, that looks on all non-Jews as lower grade animals. To the Jewish man, a Gentile (non-Jew) woman is nothing more or less than a "piece of raw meat", to be used in any way he sees fit). If you study the Talmud, you will easily see it's connection to the brutality behind Communism. In fact the leading Jewish newspaper in America, stated in 1919: "The ideals of Boleshvism are consonant (in agreement) with the finest ideals of Judaism". (No wonder, then they came from the same Satanic source.) This Jewish religious book states; "When our Messiah (Jewish victory) comes, every Jew will have 2,000 goyim (Yiddish for "non Jew animal", you and I) slaves". Yet these are the people that some of you uphold as God's Chosen!

The Talmudist teach in this textbook, that: "Any organization which has the spirit and courage to display inhumanity, savageness, brutality, and an uncompromising lack of humanity will be obeyed." The continue on page 30 - "If you would have obedience, you must have no compromise with humanity. If you would have obedience, you must make it clearly understood that you will have no mercy. Man is an animal and in the final analysis, understands only the things that a brute beast understands".

I know something about **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, for I have seen it's "leering face", close up and have had it practiced on my screaming body. I sincerely doubt if any of you have any real comprehension of what I'm trying to say, unless possibly it is some of you who had combat duty in Vietnam. You too have seen this enemy "face to face" and may understand.

Because this is a family gathering of men and women, it is impossible for me to describe the awfulness of the enemy's actions. I doubt that any of you have seen a man impaled alive on a sharpened pole set in the ground, and while he writhes and screams his life away, have his nine months pregnant wife is stripped and raped before his eyes and that of the leering mob. Then see her as she is chopped to pieces with the bayonets of the soldiers and runs screaming through the streets, with her breasts chopped off.

I doubt that any of you has ever seen a baby snatched from it's mother's arms and swung against the trunk of a tree or a stone wall; or a beautiful young woman, stripped, and nailed to the branch of a tree with spikes driven through her breasts, while a bundle of rice straw, soaked in oil, is bound between her bare things and set on fire. This is the face of Talmudic/Communist **PSYCHOPOLITICS** in action, and is the reason why I, as a Christian can say with King David, in Psalm 139:21, 22 - "Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate Thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against Thee? I hate them with a perfect hatred; I count them mine enemies!" I know some of you will quote Jesus' words to me: "Love your enemies!", but no where, at any time, or in any place did He say "Love God's enemies; or those who are trying to destroy your people". In fact it was He who spoke to King Jehosophat in 2 Chronicles 19:2, when He said: . . . Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? Therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord".

He also told His disciples that the time had come, when if they did not have a means of self protection, they should sell their clothes, if necessary and buy one. (Luke 22:36) and He indicated in Matthew 10:34 that his purpose on earth was not to bring "peace, but a sword". For He knew, that when men or women take a stand against evil, it will bring conflict and his enemies will often be "those of his own family", (vs 36). In all my years in a Judeo-Christian church, I have never heard this verse of Scripture used as a text, although it is a "fact of life", more serious now than ever before.

A good Christian slogan for use to have in 1997, would be: "We must secure the existence of our people, and a future for our White children, by teaching that **OBEDIENCE TO GOD MUST COME BEFORE WE CAN HAVE VICTORY! IS THIS HATE?**

Today, the White **ADAMIC** race makes up only about 8% of the world's population. We are the

minority people, although the Communist press would have us believe the other way around. The life of our race and our belief in God, lies in the wombs of white women, . That is why under government pressure, White women, contrary to God's Eternal Law against "miscegenation", are being seduced into mating with non-Whites. These are demographic facts!

### **IS IT HATE TO WARN OUR PEOPLE ABOUT THEM?**

If we do not take immediate steps to protect our White women, they will soon cease to exist, along with those who have been in the forefront of carrying God's message of salvation to all mankind. At no time in the world's history, has any country of color, openly accepted the Gospel message. They are only reached with a lot of hard work, immense expense, and often real danger on the part of God's White messengers! Because the White nations of Christendom have been the one's that accepted Christ and His Gospel, I **KNOW** they are "true Israel," for that is one of the strongest fingerprints" which identifies them in these "closing out days of this Age". Today our people are being "brainwashed" into stopping the extinction of Spotted Owls and baby seals in Newfoundland, but it is considered **RACIST** and **HATEFUL** to protect our own from extinction!

**CAN YOU SHOW ME IN SCRIPTURE WHERE LOVE OF ONE'S OWN IS HATRED! OF COURSE YOU CAN'T!** In fact the Apostle Paul taught us in 1 Timothy 5:8, that any Christian who refuses to take care of and protect his family, "has denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel!:

Is it **HATRED** to **OBEY** the First Law of God, found over and over in Genesis One, that "like **MUST** produce after it's own kind".

Those who now control America, The Talmudis/Zionis/New World Order, seek the amalgamation of all mankind into one big chocolate blob which can be more easily controlled on their New World Plantation. This heathen religion **MUST** be exposed and defeated. Am I a **HATER BECAUSE I TELL YOU THE TRUTH?** The last hope for our White people, lies in the **TRUTH** of the Scriptures, which is being deliberately suppressed in many of our churches. The enemy **KNOWS**, that **WHEN** our people begin to **OBEY** God, then His marvelous power will come into play on our side, and there is nothing that can stop His Kingdom from conquering and filling the earth. Their hope for complete power will be gone forever!

## **MAN AND STIMULUS RESPONSE!**

The Talmudist believes, like the Communist, that since man is a "stimulus-response" animal, (Goyim" - non-Jew animal, they contemptuously call us) his entire reasoning process, even his ethics and morals depends on his stimulus response machinery.

One example they use is that if a man is beaten and told during the beating that he **MUST** obey certain officials or suffer, the installed pain becomes a policeman, so to speak, which hurts him if he disobeys in the future. This same process is being used today in the prison systems of this country which are erroneously called "rehabilitation centers". They are not "correctional" at all! They do seek to install fear of authority!

The Communist teacher points to the fact that parents who are lenient with recalcitrant children are seldom obeyed. They believe the Cossack method of breaking wild horses will work with men. When the horse of a Cossack refuses to obey it's rider, they obtain a bottle of vodka, and when the horse bucks, they smash it between the horse's ears, knocking him to his knees, while the bottle breaks and the stinging liquid gets into the animal's eyes. The horse, mistaking the dampness for it's own blood, instantly stops bucking and thereafter gives full attention to the commands of it's rider.

So the **PSYCHOPOLITICIAN**, through hypnosis, and brain surgery known as "lobotomy", which was developed in Russia by Jewish scientists and is being used today in American prisons, and hospitals, ensures absolute obedience of the one on whom it has been performed.

The Russian scientists also found that "sex" was a powerful motivation and these beasts became

adept at using sexual lusts and masochism to benefit the end results of the **PSYCHOPOLITICIAN**. Remember their slogan: "The end justifies the means," which results in actions which are evil beyond the scope of decent imagination.

These things are being used against our boys and girls in the Secular School System of America, which is controlled by our enemies.

On page 39 of their textbook we are told: "Sex in all animals is a powerful motivator and is no less so in the animal man". (Remember that to the Talmudic Jews, who are the motivators of Communism, you and I, are called "goyim", which in Yiddish means "non-Jew" animal.)

They go on: "The occasioning of sexual liaison between females of a target family (very possibly yours), and indicated males (probably Blacks, since this is in their openly proposed plan), under the control of the psychopolitical operator, must be demonstrated to be possible with complete security for the agent, thus giving into his hands an excellent weapon for the breaking down of familial relations, and consequent public disgrace for the scientific target".

Think about this for a moment. These operatives, working under control of the sordid teachings of the Jewish Talmud, have no guilt feelings about degrading your wife or daughter, if it can be used to their advantage. If you are a politician, or an important person, this can and will be used against you as a weapon of "blackmail". I'm sure many of you have wondered at the actions of some youth, whose fathers have been in high positions, and who have committed actions which disgrace them.

Most of you who have been brought up under the false teachings of Judeo-Christianity, will probably refuse to believe that these evil things come directly from the Jewish holy Book, the Babylonian Talmud, which according to Jewish leaders is the "heartblood of Judaism". It is taught to Rabbis in the Jewish seminaries. To clear your mind of all doubts, here are a few quotes from these books, showing the moral sickness which is Judaism. I quote chapter and verse in case you want to investigate and see for yourself. These come from the book **THE EFFECTS OF THE TALMUD ON JUDEO-CHRISTIANITY**, and are available from Scriptures for America, P.O. Box 766, LaPorte, CO 80535.

One of the major parts of the Talmud can be found in what is called the **CABALLA**. According to the Jewish Encyclopedia, the Caballa teaches the: "exalted position of man, which is the true Jewish view of life and one appealed to over and over again in the Talmud. It was the Cabalists of Judaism who developed Jewish magic' the casting of lots; necromancy; exorcism and astrology. These were all legitimized by the Talmud, although God's Law demanded the death penalty for anyone who practiced them, (See Lev. 20:276; Deut. 18: 10-12).

In scathing manner, our Savior, Jesus the Christ, linked the Jewish Pharisees of His time with the Babylonian Red World Power to come and which His Kingdom would ultimately destroy. (Read Matt. 23:13-15; 31-35). Christ went so far as to say that the converts of Judaism became "two-fold more a child of hell", than those who converted them, (see Matt. 23:15). You who are "hell bent" on defending Judaism at all costs, think about this, for some day you will be held accountable before God, for defending His enemies. In fact, 2 John 10,11, indicates that if you help them in any way, you become "partaker in their evil deeds". Think about this the next time an abortion is performed by a Jewish doctor, in a Jewish owned abortion clinic.

The Talmud is probably one of the most pornographic sets of books in existence and under American Law, may not be sent through the mail. One of its books the **SEDER TOHOROTH**(meaning cleanness), deals exclusively with the (menstruant woman) and devotes 509 pages discussing smell, color, and examination by the Rabbis of menstruation, without any apparent medical or spiritual reasons. It deals with such things as "urinating off the roof" and illustrates Christ's accusation to the Pharisees in Matt. 23:24, that they "make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full of ravening and uncleanness".

Keep in mind, that the **TALMUD** is supposed to be a religious book, and according to the

dictionary "religious in the sense of defining and setting moral and character values". As you glance through it, you will see why Jesus characterized the Pharisees as Hypocrites".

The **KETHUBOTH** volume, which makes up two books of 728 pages, is filled with typical Talmudic sex-filth, going so far as to instruct a grown Jewish man in his right to have sex with a baby girl under three, and a Jewish mother to have sex with her son, under the age of nine.

The **NEADARIM** is 282 pages of further silly dirt and immorality.

The **GITTIN** covers divorce proceedings, while taking time out to consign Jesus and all Christians to eternity, standing up to their necks in "boiling excrement".

The **SEDER NEZIM**, contains rabbinic ramblings on general Jewish law, which has as its essence the legal permission for Jews to harm Gentile property while asserting that Gentile injury to a Jew, is a special insult to God.

The **SANHEDRIN**, made up of 781 pages, forms the chief repository, of the criminal law of Jewry, including the choicest slanders against Jesus Christ and strangled in Christians. Such as that He "deserved stoning to death"; "He should be dung"; not because of any sin against God, but because of His blasphemy against the Pharisees. This is why Jews hate Him!

In the volume **ABODAH ZARAH**, the rabbis teach that while adultery between grown persons is punishable by death, this excludes the minor, or the wife of a minor and he may commit adultery with his neighbor's wife.

Young children in Judaism may be the legitimate target of the pedophile, for the Talmud teaches that until a child reaches sexual maturity, capable of sexual intercourse, they do not rank as a person. Hence Biblical laws against sodomy (pederasty) do not apply if the boy is below nine years and one day old. It likewise teaches that under this age, intercourse with the mother or any grown woman is harmless. In **SANHEDRIN** 69b, the age is lowered by Rabbi Shammai in some cases to eight years.

The foul mother is regarded as pure in Jewish eyes, depending on the age of the child. Such degrading of children was typical of paganism throughout the ancient world.

In **KETHUBOTH** 11b, we read: "When a grown up man has intercourse with a little girl it is nothing, for when the girl is less than three years old - it is as, if, one puts the finger in the eye - tears come to the eye again and again, so does virginity come back to me little girl under three years".

In **SANHEDRIN** 55b, we read: "A maiden aged three years and one day, may be acquired in marriage by coition. . ." (Sexual intercourse).

In **YEHOBOTH** 60b, in the case of a baby girl who is not Jewish born, she may be married to a grown priest; "one is fit for cohabitation who has attained the age of three years and one day" (**YEHOBOTH** 60b).

Although Moses was most specific in forbidding Israelite women to have intercourse with beasts, (see Lev. 20:16) and that priests may not marry women who have been prostitutes (Lev. 21:7). The Talmud puts its seal of approval on this act by stating: "Unnatural intercourse does not cause a woman to be forbidden to marry a High Priest, since then, you would find no women eligible for marriage".

It teaches that intercourse with close family members is all right under certain circumstances, as is sex with a dead woman, which in most civilized countries today is considered as a crime.

You may feel that no one in your family who has been brought up under Christian teachings, would have anything to do with this rotteness. This shows how naive you are, for as they truthfully write: "Just as a dog can be trained, so a man or woman can be trained. . . Sexual lust, masochism (the obtaining of sexual pleasure through the inflicting of pain on your partner), and other desirable perversions (such as Sodomy), can be induced by pain-drug hypnosis, to the benefit of the

Psychopolitical operator". Don't be so naive as to believe that you will be able to withstand the use of pain-drug-hypnosis, which could be used against you and your loved ones. It takes a special commitment to Jesus Christ as Lord and King to withstand the wiles of the "evil one", and the majority of Christians I have met during my travels would, I believe, take the "easy way out", and cooperate. That will happen, I'm sure, when the "Mark of the Beast", spoken about in Rev 13:16 is brought into effect.

As Christians we have this clear warning in Rom. 12:2- "Be not conformed I (shaped) to this world (order); but be ye transformed (changed) by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good and acceptable, and perfect will of God". If you don't have the courage to stand up for Christ now, when you still have some protection from the law, don't expect to do it when you come under persecution.

I've trained young men in three big wars, and fought beside them in two of them. I have listened to the boasts of men in training, about the great feats they meant to perform in combat, and almost without fail, those who sounded off about their bravery, were the one's you could not find when the bullets began to fly. The same is true with many professing Christians. They sing loud and lustily the great hymns of the church: "Faith of our father's living still, in spite of dungeon, fire and sword. How sweet would be their children's fate; if they, like them, could die for Thee. Faith of our father's, living faith; we will be true to Thee 'til death!" Then I have seen them come into a restaurant after church, and very few even honor their King enough to bow their heads and ask His blessing on the food. I have seen the pastors of the largest, most successful Fundamentalist church in town, as they attend a Rotary, or Lion's Club meeting, and laugh at the shady jokes which are often told. They would not consider saying anything that might upset other members, even though they knew it's their Christian duty to do so.

I well remember an incident that took place in Hot Springs, Arkansas, a number of years ago. Casino interests were trying to legalize the trade, which at that time was being carried on illegally at the Vapours Night Club. At a city meeting, the pastor of the largest Southern Baptist Church in the city, made an impassioned plea against the evils of organized gambling. The manager of the night club silenced him, when he rose and said: "Pastor... if you want to close me down, keep your church members out of my club!" Wow! What an indictment!

How much persecution do you honestly believe church members such as this would withstand?

While speaking in Minneapolis a few years ago, on the dangers of Communism, an elderly lady came up to me after the meeting to say: "Brother Mohr, I believe everything you said tonight, but I'm born again, you know, and I don't have to worry about things like that. Jesus will come back and **RAPTURE** me away before things get all that bad!" Talk about being wrapped up in a sheet of "self-righteousness", that old sister was wrapped up in a "shroud". It was quite evident that she had never gone through any persecution because of her stand for Christ, and I doubt that she would have made that remark to a Russian Christian, who had seen his family brutally murdered by Jewish Communism.

Yet, this is one of the falsehoods being taught today in many Judeo-Christian churches, which has turned men and women from being soldiers of the King, into cowardly "foxhole dwellers", who hide in their spiritual foxholes, folding their holy hands in prayer, while they ask God to save them from the results of their Christian apathy!

When I think of the "milk sop, pabulum" being fed to many of our Christians congregations today, it makes me sick. Very few have gotten beyond the "pacifier stage" in their relations with the King. This is the reason Christianity is losing the war!

Today, the practices of the **PSYCHOPOLITICIANS** are openly practiced on the men and women in our "gulag" system. They are often decidedly inhumane, but they will excuse their excesses by saying: "It's for the good of all". Hogwash! They are all part of the Talmudic, United Nations, One Word Government plan of conquest!

How many of you know about the controlled experiments which are often carried out in the Public School, without your knowledge? The Bible speaks clearly about a "falling away from the faith, in these last days, and this happens when parents no longer show interest in the teaching of their children.

We are told in 2 Thessalonians 2:3, that Christ will not return until after this: "falling away" takes place, and warns Christians lest they be deceived by any means. He says: ". . . for that day (the day of Christ's Second Coming), shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin (who we call the anti-Christ) be revealed, the son of perdition!

The meaning of the words "falling away", comes from a Greek word which has been transliterated into the English word "apostasy", which means: "rebellion or defection from the truth!"

Dr. Gordon Gin, in his **SMYRNA** Bulletin, of Dec.1996, (P.O. Box 451, (Fortuna, CA 95540) gives this illustration which is all too common in the so-called Christian world: "On Sunday morning last, this writer and his wife walked from our Adult Sunday School Class room and were confronted by a large and beautiful Christmas tree, decorated with the integrated colors of ornaments and flashing lights. Thirty years ago, we would have rejoiced at the sight, as one of the artifacts celebrating the birth of our Savior. But now we know better. Instead of delight, our hearts sank with the realization that Christian churches today, are oblivious to their participation in a pagan holiday, complete with all its trappings. The one's who decorated our church tree, haven't a clue to the real meaning of this tree". Yet the Prophet Jeremiah referred to it as a heathen symbol, 2600 years ago. Listen to him describe it in Jer. 10:3 - "For the customs of the people are vain: for one cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman, with the axe. They deck it with silver and with gold; they fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it moveth not... but they speak not, and needs must be borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; for they cannot do evil, neither is it in them to **DO GOOD**". How sad to see our King's birthday turned into a heathen celebration presided over by a fat little Jewish imp in a red suit, who we call Santa Claus, who wears a \$ sign as a belt buckle and has completely taken over this Christmas holiday so that it is no longer proper to say Merry CHRISTmas. It has become **HAPPY HOLIDAYS!** The same is true of Easter!

I do not believe it is wrong to celebrate the King's birthday, although I sincerely doubt that it was on December 25<sup>th</sup>. After all, the Wise Men rode for weeks to bring gifts to the new born King, and the Angels serenaded Him with heavenly song. But the manner in which we have allowed God's worst enemies to subvert our Christian Holidays is sad indeed!

What can you expect, when our pastors tell us these anti-Christ's are the "Apple of God's eye," who **MUST** be placed on a special pedestal in the church world, when they openly state that their plan is to destroy White Christian Civilization? How stupid and "brainwashed" can we become? No wonder the Jewish world openly refers to Christians as "stupid cattle".

What has happened to our Christmas and Easter celebrations, is a good example of **PSYCHOPOLITICS** in action.

The Psychopolitical operators in American have such mind control over American Christians that if you want people to get mad at you, preach on "lifestyles; haircuts; women wearing men's clothing; men who look like women; rock music and modesty". These are "no! no's!" in the Christian world today. This idea has so permeated the church world, that millions of people want Jesus as Savior, all right, but they want Him as a sort of Celestial Fire Insurance Policy to keep them out of hell. Few want Him as King. For when you accept Him as King, it means he takes first place in your life, and most Christians and their pastors do not want to give up "doing their own thing". Not judging, just "By their fruits shall ye know them.

The new psychopolitical approach that has been accepted by many pastors uses essentially the same language as the old Gospel, while changing it's contents and misplacing it's emphasis!

We are not saved by keeping God's Law, but when we look at it, we immediately **KNOW** there is

nothing we can do to save our self. So we go scurrying to look for a place of safety, and are brought face to face with the only answer which is Jesus Christ.

The new psychopolitical religion does not oppose our sinful nature. It recognizes it as being universal and that it crops up in the best of families. So this new and false religion becomes a "friendly pal" which if understood properly can become the source of oceans of fun and enjoyment. The new teaching, allows sinful Adam to live without interference, which is exactly what he wants. It fits into the teachings of the Psychopolitician, because it makes him a "moral weakling".

Going along hand in hand with the teachings of Secular humanism (the New World Order religion), is the teaching so prevalent in many churches which elevates God's worst enemies to a status of being Chosen People, even though their Savior, Jesus Christ, clearly stated that they were "not of His sheep," (John 10:26).

The preachers of the "new gospel" venerate these anti-Christ's, placing them on a pedestal even though they are warned in 2 John 10,11, that if they accept and help any anti-Christ's, they "become partakers in their evil deeds".

Yet this teaching coming from supposedly Christian churches, is actually **PSYCHOPOLITICS** in action! It is designed to weaken the church and make it worthless as a force against the evil of the Talmudic One World Government. It has been cleverly and subtly introduced into the Christian church through Jewish influences in our seminaries.

Many of you can remember back to the old time evangelistic meetings, when **SIN** and sinners were named, and the preaching was hot! I can still hear the evangelist's scorching words, as he denounced the sins of smoking, drinking, skimpy bathing suits, and even Sodomy.

Today, in many churches, under the influence of the Psychopolitical operator, people are no longer **SINNERS**, today they are "mentally sick or disabled". You don't fill football stadiums preaching about **SIN!** and since much of the modern gospel is aimed at the finances necessary to keep a multi-million religious establishment operating, and allowing the preacher to live "high on the hog", it is natural, for them to "soft pedal" the things which natural man wants to do and make them appear acceptable in the eyes of God. Unfortunately, it doesn't work and our people are left spiritually weak and anemic lacking in Christian patriotism. This is what the enemy desires. For once men and women have lost the spiritual spark, they can easily be led into the "slave pen". The idea that out there somewhere, are armed men and women, who love God, their people their country and their family, and are willing to fight for what they **KNOW** is right, is too much for their narrow souls to comprehend, and it literally "scares the hell out of them!"

If by chance, a preacher has the "intestinal fortitude" to preach the Whole Counsel of God's Word to his people, and accosts the sinner and his sin, the church members, and other clergy, and of course the politicians and the controlled media, will accuse them of being "right-wing, anti-Semitic, hatemongers". This, whether they mention Jews and Judaism or not! I know, for I had it happen to me while I was still a Jew supporter!

In Jer. 23:22, we are told that if the pastors of the land will preach the "whole counsel" of God's Word, the people will turn from their wicked ways. This hasn't happened in America, indicating something terribly wrong with the preaching coming from pulpits. The psychopolitical operator rejoices when he can neutralize Christian leaders. That is part of his job.

When I was a boy, the fellow who loved God, his country, his people, and his family, and who was willing to fight for them, was the top man to be admired. Today, under Psychopolitical indoctrination, he is to be feared, as a "hate-mongering terrorist" who is a danger to all decent people.

As you read the Jewish/Communist textbook, you will see the influence of the Babylonian Talmud, which, according to Jewish authorities, is the "lifeblood of religious Jewry".

In this book, you find an absolute disregard for the rights of all men who are not Jews and only Jews

are considered as being human. The Talmud decrees "When Messiah (the international Jewish One World Order) comes, every Jew will have 2,000 goyim slaves." (The word **GOYIM** is a Yiddish word of contempt, meaning "non-Jew animal", you and I.)

This is the stated policy of Psychopolitics; to condition the country under Zionist/Communist assault, to the point where they collapse from within, through spiritual weakness.

For those of you Christians who refuse to believe that Psychopolitics is directly aimed at "true Israel" (the people we refer to today as Christendom), one needs only to study the prophecy of Gen. 49. This tells how each of the 12 tribes (nations) of Israel, will fare down through the ages. This prophecy could not possibly be true, if the tribes had become mixed up racially, as are the people of Jewry. Each was to be a separate nation in the "closing out days of this Age". It is because these nations have forgotten God and their family heritage, that the propaganda of the Jewish psychopoliticians has become so successful, and why today these Israel people are suffering as the result of their **DISOBEDIENCE** to God. The purpose of Talmudic propaganda is to bring about this disobedience, and they have been eminently successful, especially among our Israel youth.

The enemy know full well, that as long as the Israel nations **OBEY** God, they will be untouchable. In the wonderful 28<sup>th</sup> chapter of Deuteronomy, which deals with **OBEDIENCE** and **DISOBEDIENCE of ISRAEL** and its results, we read in vs 8: "The Lord shall cause thine enemies that stand up against thee, to be smitten before thy face; they shall come out against thee one way, and flee seven ways." This has been true in the history of both Great Britain and the United States. When we were in relative obedience to God, we were successful in war, but under the influence of the Talmudic Communist psychopolitical pressure, we have lost every war since World War II. Vs 10 says that when we are **OBEDIENT** to God, "All the people of the earth shall see that you are called by the name of the Lord: and they shall be afraid of thee". (The people we know as Jews have never qualified here). Vs 11 continues this promise: "And the Lord shall make thee plenteous in goods, in the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of the ground, in the land which the Lord swear to give to your fathers". Some of you no doubt will say:

"That refers to the Jews in the land of Palestine". Think again, my Christian friend, and review 2 Samuel 7:10, where God told King David that Israel would move to a new land, to an Appointed Place in the wilderness, where the time would come when they were no longer afflicted by the "children of wickedness". (To find out who these wicked people are, read Malachi 1:2-4).

Could these be the same as the one's referred to in John 8:44; Matt 23:15; John 10:26; and 1 Thess. 2:15? In spite of what Jack Van Impe and the La Londe brothers say to the contrary, I believe they are!

Our enemy is diabolically clever, since their knowledge comes from that "evil one". (John 8:44). They **KNOW** that if our Israel people disobey their God, they will come under His anger and be defeated. So their "pimps" in the pulpits do not tell their people that this same chapter in Deut. 28 which tells about the rewards for **OBEDIENCE**, has this to say, Vs 15 - "But it shall come to pass, if thou (Israel) will not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all His commandments and statutes... that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee". These curses are listed in vs 19-48 and are the same as those which are destroying "free" America in 1997.

How can they be avoided, when the pastors of most of our churches, preach the Jew tainted doctrine, that Jesus did away with God's Law on the cross, when both He and the Apostle Paul said in essence: "God forbid!" (Matthew 5:17-19; Romans 3:31).

The purpose of the enemy **BRAINWASHING** is to cause Israel to **DISOBEY**, so that she will be destroyed by God!

While Israel and most of Judah went into Assyrian captivity, those Judaites who lived in Jerusalem (they were not called **JEWS**, until their return from Babylon with a new-false occult religion), during their seventy years of captivity, became rich and powerful and became known as **JEWS**. It

was here that the Babylonian Banking system which is destroying American economically today, was spawned.

It was in Babylon, that the mammoth, Satanic, occult holy book of Judaism, known as the Babylon Talmud was begun about 500 B.C. and finished after 1,000 years, in the Jewish Seminary in Alexandria, Egypt, about 500 A.D. This was a complete repudiation of the writings of Moses and was what Christ called the **TRADITION OF THE ELDERS**. His harshest denunciations came against this false teaching, which is the basis for Judaism today. (See Matthew 15:3; 8, 9; Titus 1:10, 11; 14). While most Christians have been taught that the Jews follow the teachings of Moses, Christ exploded this in John 5:45, 46. When the Jewish religious leaders claimed that they followed Moses, He said: "Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is one that accuseth you, even Moses, in whom ye (say ye) trust. For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed Me; for he wrote of Me. But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe My words?" That seems mighty clear to me! I don't have to have someone with a D.D. behind his name to explain its meaning! Do not confuse the **TORAH**, the writings of Moses with the **TALMUD**, they are dramatically different!

The next time some Judeo-Christian tells you that the Jews follow the teaching of Moses, remind them of this. Ask them who they are going to believe, their Savior, or some preacher who according to the Scriptural account, is giving them false information?

We know that Babylon was not destroyed at the time of Nebuchadnezzar or his Son Belshazzar, about 538 B.C. although it was captured by the Medes, (See Dan. 5:30, 31). It remained the center of Jewish conspiracy under the Medes and after the time of Christ, there was a Christian church in Babylon (see 1 Peter 5:3).

From historical records we know that Babylon was a thriving metropolis and continued to be for hundreds of years as the center of world occultic teachings, which can be clearly seen in the Talmud and surfaces again in the Secret Societies of the Illuminati and Free Masonry. Old Babylon finally faded and decayed, as power moved from that area.

But a new Babylon, spoken of in many places in the Bible came into power, and will be a world power when Christ returns.

The scriptures which speak of the New Babylon and its subsequent fall, indicate that the descendants of the ancient Jews will be living there alongside Christians.

We need to understand that modern "brainwashing" or Psychopolitics if you want to be professional about it, is the "brain child" of this evil Talmudic/Zionist system for world control. They have openly declared their intentions to "destroy White Christian Civilization, and wipe our God from the skies". Contrary to popular Christian belief, the Jews do not worship the same God we do! We know they cannot reach God, except through Jesus Christ, for He said: "No man cometh unto the Father but by Me," (John 14:6). But Billy Graham, Jerry Falwell, and Pope John Paul say they have a special dispensation from God and don't have to go through Jesus to reach Him!

The evil of this Jewish system can be seen in the means it uses to bring about obedience. In Russia, alone, it slaughtered over 64 million people. Millions of whom, were Christians. I could "gag" you if I told you about some of the means used by the Jewish commissars to murder our people. It makes their Holocaust of World War II pale by comparison.

Have you ever wondered why we continually have this atrocity crammed down our throats, while we never hear our Christian pastors speak about the millions of Christians who have been tortured to death by Judaism? Long before the War Between the States, (our most costly in man power), a powerful Jewish Rabbi in Europe named Reichorn, speaking at the funeral of another Rabbi, in the Prague, said: "Wars are the Jews harvests. With them we kill off the Christians and gain control of their gold. We have already killed over 100 million of them, and the end is not yet". Can you imagine the furor that would be raised in our media, if a Christian leader made such a bold

statement regarding Jews? All hell would erupt! But our Christian leaders say nothing.

What do you honestly believe would happen, if Christian leaders in America would demand that a **CHRISTIAN HOLOCAUST MUSEUM** were built in America, at taxpayers expense, to honestly show Jewish atrocities to Christians down through the ages. It seems mighty fair to me, but you know what would happen if it was even suggested! It wouldn't have the "chance of a snowball in hell", and the most vociferous voices raised against it, would come from so-called Christian sources! This is how far we have degraded under Jewish control!

**Chapter VIII of PSYCHOPOLITICS** deals with the measures used by the enemy to control our people: "Degradation and conquest must go hand in hand. In order for a country to be conquered, the nation **MUST** first be degraded, either by acts of war, by being overrun, or by being forced into humiliating peace treaties, or by the treatment of the populace under the armies of the conqueror

Do you realize how near this country is to complete Jewish subjugation? We are being forced, bit by bit, through these stages of national degradation, and see our government, as they compromise now with anti-Christ, anti-American forces as never before in our history.

Bit by bit, the **TRAITORS** in our government are selling us out to the United Nations and it's Talmudic New World Order. Already our military has become subservient to it. I can no longer, in honesty, advise a young man to join the Armed Forces, for he will not be fighting for his country, but under U.N. command and conceivable against his own people. The plan of the enemy is to mentally "browbeat" the good people (Christians) in America into a state of abject submission. They state: "Continued and constant degradation of national leaders, institutions, practices, and national heroes must be systematically carried out". This is cleverly done by the Jew controlled media, in the Public School system, and sadly enough, often in the Christian church.

The enemy knew that by attacking the character and morals of Christian people in particular, and by bringing about a general contamination of our youth, they would bring about a universal feeling of defeat. In spite of the glowing accounts coming from the media, most people look at life in 1997 with a gloomy view. In spite of favorable "opinion polls", which are almost always conducted by Psychopoliticians, the general attitude of our people is decidedly negative.

It has been proven, over and over again, that during time of war, and I'm thinking primarily of the wars in Korea and Vietnam, when a man was taken prisoner, he could expect to be abused, degraded and reduced to a position where the slightest motion on the part of his captors would cause him to obey, even the most outlandish orders! I saw this often when dealing with Korean POW's. This enemy pressure also has a marked effect on his loyalty and beliefs. Only the very strong survived with honor.

We found that during these two extremely brutal wars, that our POW's were often physically and mentally tormented and that only those men who had strong moral, and usually Christian backgrounds, were able to withstand. The "mamma's boy type" didn't have a chance. I remember investigating the death of a young American POW, who had died after only a few days of captivity. He had not been tortured, or especially mistreated, but his cell mates said that when he looked at the terrible food served the prisoners, very possibly smelly fish heads, in a thin rice soup, he said: "My mamma never made me eat slop like that and I ain't starting now!" He curled up in a corner in his blanket and three days later he was dead. There was not a bruise on his body. He willed himself to die!

It was discovered by the enemy, that if they deprived our men of food, and what they served was not fit to eat, for weeks on end, by keeping him awake at nights with loud music and harsh lights, by making him live in his own body filth, by frequent beatings and worse, that the slightest gesture by his captors would turn some men into a state of shock and bring about complete compliance with their every demand, even to making treasonous statements against their own country.

The men who stood tall, and said: "Nothing you little S.O.B.'s do to me will get me to obey

unlawful commands," were usually those who came from Christian homes, and who had a strong moral background.

Conditions in the POW camps were not like those shown on the popular TV shows featuring a camp run by some Col. Kunk and a dumb, fat, good natured German sergeant. They were tough, mean, inhuman places.

It is interesting to note that during the Korean War, with which I am the most familiar, our men suffered terribly at the hands of the North Korean barbarians who were often viciously cruel. But under the Chinese, there were few evidences of physical brutality. Instead they used sophisticated methods of Psychopolitics, hypnosis, drugs, deprivation of sleep and food. The head Chinese Interrogator during these terrible days, was a Lieutenant Colonel, who had received a Ph.D. in Psychology from U.C.L.A.

They followed the Psychopolitical principle that: "The first thing to be degraded in any nation under conquest is the state of man himself". They knew that nations with a high ethical tone (especially Christian) would be difficult to conquer. They knew that the spiritual integrity of those men could not be violated by force. They knew it would not be efficient to attack a country such as America, when we had this Christian "frame of mind". So they set about attempting to degrade our people. Why is it, do you suppose, that the national thinking of America has plummeted from the high point of a Patrick Henry who would shout: "Give me liberty or give me death!": to the sniveling cries of the National Council of Churches, whose motto seems to be: "It's better to be Red than dead!" We have seen the statesmanship of America's leaders degenerate from the high point of the Monroe Doctrine, which a few years ago protected the Western Hemisphere from outside aggression, to the low degree of "chickenship", shown by our National leaders when we relinquished control over the Panama Canal?

Already, during the Korean War, the Talmudic poison of world Zionism was doing its evil work, as our American forces, for the first time in our proud history, came under foreign command. Every order that went to our field Commander, General Walton Walker, first had to go from the Joint Chiefs of Staff, to the Secretary of Military and Political Affairs of the United Nations, who at that time was a Russian General. I have sat in on many weekly briefings and heard General Walker say: "How can I fight this blankety blank war, when the enemy knows what I am going to do before I do?" That was **TREASON**, and only General MacArthur had the guts to buck it with the only winning effort at Oujong'bu, where he instituted his attack without first notifying the Joint Chiefs of Staff. This got him fired by President Truman. (Warning to all Christian patriots, don't buck the New World Order!)

American actions in both Korea and Vietnam could not have been possible without **TREASON** in the highest levels of our government, brought about by Psychopolitical efforts since 1936 and greatly increased in 1997. Today, all evidence points to the fact that President Clinton has sold out to NWO/Zionist interests.

As the enemy intensifies their "long range plan" to degrade America and the other Israel nations of Christendom, in particular, lowering us from a high spiritual pattern, to an animalistic, Secular Humanist pattern which can be controlled, they will be following their concept which said: "They must no longer think of them-selves and their fellows as capable of spiritual endurance or nobility".

The evolutionary theory was introduced into our Education System for this purpose, for if our youth can be taught that they are only "high level animals", with an animalistic reaction pattern, then they can be controlled like animals. When you couple this poison with the Secular Humanist teaching that man can better himself and achieve self-fulfillment without God, it flies in the face of such scriptural truth as that found in Psalm 14:1 which says: "The fool hath said in his heart, there is no God. They are all corrupt, they have all done abominable humanistic works, there is none that doeth good... They are all gone aside, they are all altogether become (morally) filthy; there is none that doeth good, no not one!" (See also Romans 3:10-12). This is the spiritual definition of men and

women who are under the control of the New World Order religion of Secular Humanism. Once you can demonstrate to people that they are only a mechanism of flesh and blood, without any individuality, who is at the mercy of their environment, without the power of make personal decisions, then you can control this person. I saw a personal example of this a few years ago, when I was lecturing at Ohio State University in Columbus, on the subject of Abortion. During the Question and Answer period, a strikingly beautiful girl, who was prominent in student politics, stood up and said: "If we can't have abortion or contraceptives, how are we going to stop the population explosion?" When I asked her if she had ever heard of a thing called "self-control" you would have thought from the crowd reaction that I had slapped her face. Here were several hundred young Americans, about to step into adulthood, who had been told that their reactions were due to their environment, and that they had no control over them. (Later I found that she was head of a student organization that was protecting baby seals in Newfoundland. Isn't it strange, the mental state they had placed her in, where she would protect baby seals, but see nothing wrong in murdering baby humans? This is Psychopolitics in action!

Secular Humanism, as taught by the media, the School System, and in many churches, purports to show that when men and women rebel against the State in any way, or for any reason, they are "neurotic or actually insane and need mental treatment". The Judeo-Christian churches love to harp on Romans 13:1 - "Let every soul be subject to the higher powers. For there is no power but of God; the powers that we are ordained of God". They love this, but seldom mention what the Apostle Peter told the Jewish authorities when in Acts 4:17 these authorities said: "but that it (the teaching of Christianity) spread no more among the people, let us straitly threaten them, that they speak henceforth to no man in this name (Jesus)".

In vs 1, we have Peter's answer: ". . . Whether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye. For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard". So after threatening them, they let them go!

Enslavement of any people will fail, when those who dare to call themselves Christian learn that **OBEDIENCE TO GOD MUST COME BEFORE OBEDIENCE TO MEN**, and that this **OBEDIENCE** is necessary for **VICTORY!**

When man abides by God's laws instead of those of tyrants, it often sets the stage for rebellion such as we saw in 1775, when the watchword was: "**RESISTANCE TO TYRANNY, IS OBEDIENCE TO GOD!**" (Given a little leeway, this is true!)

The New World Order cannot allow this to happen, if it is to be successful in the subjugation of our people. Remember, their target date for world takeover is the year 2000, which is less than three short years away. Unless rebellious, God-fearing men and women are stamped out, the Global Plantation of World Zionism can never take over. We are their target!

It is the task of the Psychopolitical operator to degrade the moral status of our people, and with the cooperation of crooked politicians, educators, and often churchmen who are more interested in One World Unity, than in the freedom of our people, this has become a distinct possibility.

I can see this vividly in my Prison Ministry which operates in 106 prisons in 26 sates, where there is an obvious move under way to drive a wedge between White and minority groups and cause friction which they believe will erupt into a "racial war" which will bring the New World Order into world control.

A few years ago a Supreme Court Judge, a Jew, and a political appointee of the liberal "left", decreed that prison cells must be "integrated", since this would "lessen racial tensions". Authorities and inmates alike know that it increases tensions. But few authorities have the courage to speak up about it. It has been a thorn in the side of our White Christian Identity men, who believe God's admonition to come out from among them and be separate", and they are often forced to cell with a heathen who hates them, their God, and is a homosexual, to boot! No wonder they complain to me!

The Psychopoliticians have been trying to "mongrelize" America through "miscegenation" for decades, for they know that history teaches, that mongrelize people are always easier to control. So they cater to the minorities with their "sons and dance", that we "Must take from the haves, and giver to the have nots," whether they deserve it or not!

This tactic was exposed in 1957, when a book written by one of England's most prominent Jewish Communist leaders, Israel Cohen, was introduced to our Congress. It was titled ***A RACIAL PROGRAM FOR THE 20TH CENTURY***. Excerpts from it can be found in the U.S., Congressional Record of 1957, page 8559. (It is available from the U.S. Printing Office in Washington, D.C.).

Cohen states: "We must realize that our Party's most powerful weapon is racial tension. By pounding into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by the Whites, we can mold them to the program of Communism. (Now the Zionist New World Order). The terms colonialism and imperialism must be featured in our propaganda. In America, we will aim for a subtle victory. While inflaming the Negro against the Whites, we will endeavor to instill in the Whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the Negro".

This took place recently when the Southern Baptist Convention made a public apology to the Black of America, because some of their forefathers, over 200 years ago, had slaves. It interested me to note that this statement carefully avoided the truth that Blacks in Africa, were sold to Jewish slave traders in Africa by Black chiefs, for rum distilled in Jewish owned distilleries in New England; were shipped to America under incredibly cruel conditions in Jewish owned slave ships; and were sold in Jewish owned slave markets in America, by mostly Jewish auctioneers. Was this truth kept out of the SBC apology for some reason? Evidently!

Cohen went on to say: "We (Jews) will aid the Negroes to rise in prominence in every walk of life, in the professions, and in the world of sports and entertainment. With this prestige and wealth, they will be able to inter-marry with the Whites and begin a process which will deliver America to our cause

What better example of this than the sad tale of O. J. Simpson, who rose to prominence and wealth in the field of sports, to where he owned a lovely home in an exclusive White neighborhood, joined an exclusive White Country Club, married a beautiful, but stupid White woman and you know the results.

This sad situation is being repeated over and over, as decent White Christians are being seduced by the alluring Secular Humanist Gospel, of the "Fatherhood of God, and the brotherhood of all men", into breaking God's laws against "miscegenation".

Psychopoliticians, in order to be successful, must seek on every hand, all levels of youth who have any leadership potential, and according to their own testimony, if these cannot be molded to their plans, they must be destroyed. These could be your children, especially if they are away from your influence in college.

It has been proven over the past 2,000 years, that the influence of "true Christians" (and by this I mean Scripturally based Christianity, not just those who believe in God), is the most ennobling influence which can effect any country. It began with old Israel, and strong efforts have been made ever since, to destroy it's influence, through the controlled media, in education and even in many churches. This can only be done when men and women are seduced into believing that they are not very important in God's plan.

When men and women believe in a life in the hereafter and believe they will be held accountable for their life here on earth, they become more patriotic and certainly braver, for they believe Jesus when He said in Matt. 10:28 - "And fear not them that can kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul . . ."

This is the "Faith of our fathers", which in spite of "dungeon, fire, and sword," remained firm to

their God and defied death! You can't defeat men and women with this kind of faith!

So it becomes the responsibility of the Psychopolitician to question and bring to the attention of the authorities, any family, or person that is deeply religious, especially if it seems to effect their attitude towards government. This applies especially to the Christian Patriot. This is why "true Christians are ridiculed by the media, in our school system and often in the church. The Billy Graham type, who compromises with all so-called Christian beliefs, who is loved by everybody and who no speaks evil of, is mentioned by Jesus in Luke 6:26.

There has been a plan underway in the field of psychology, to make "old fashioned, genuine Christianity" synonymous with "neurosis and psychoses" and plays directly into the hands of the Psychopolitician.

The **BRAINWASHING MANUAL**, on p.44 says: "By perverting the institutions of a nation (school, church, and home) and bringing about a general degradation (meaning dishonor or contempt), by interfering with the economics of a nation, (which has certainly been done by the Jew controlled Federal Reserve System) to the point where privations come about, (and in spite of the glowing reports in the media, reliable sources say we have more really poor people in the U.S. now than at any time in our history), only a minor shock will be necessary to produce, in the populace as a whole, an obedient reaction or hysteria. Thus, the mere threat proves this by the phrase they coined: "It's better to be Red, than dead!"). Can you imagine what would happen if a small nuclear weapon was set off in one of our metropolitan areas, with a few thousand deaths? There would be immediate panic, and a call on the part of many so-called Christians, for our government to do anything necessary for their survival, even if it meant giving up their freedom. Benjamin Franklin knew whereof he spoke when he said: "He that loves security more than freedom, deserves neither." These sad folks cannot understand why some of us would rather "die on our feet, than live on our knees!" But the mental mindset of surrender, is what the Psychopoliticians have sought in American, and they are willing to use any means, to bring about their desired end.

Here is their philosophy, taken from their own textbook: "Psychopolitics should avoid murder and violence, unless it can be done in the safety of an institution on persons who have proven to be insane". (Their definition, of course. To the Psychopolitician, you are automatically considered insane, if you believe in God).

Would this idea of murder, if it is safe, have anything to do with the large number of individuals connected with President Clinton's escapades who have had unexplainable deaths? Over forty now, I believe.

As the result of this kind of thinking, the Talmudic doctrine of "the end justifies the means", when anyone questions the actions of a "traitor in high office", or in the media, the schools system, or the church, they immediately become suspect themselves, and are often attacked as being "mental unstable". There is an old Communist cliché which says: "paranoia is the condition where an individual believes he is being attacked by communism". This was the powerful weapon used to discredit Senator Joseph McCarthy, when a few years ago, he attempted to rout out the Communists in our government. He was considered insane by many, although many of his predications have since been proven true.

As a result of this kind of controlled thinking, any whisper, any pamphlet, any book, any speech given in public, and sometimes in private conversation, which will alert the people to the harmful actions of our enemy, is immediately "laughed to scorn", by the media, and very possibly branded as insane. If he is taken into custody by the government, drugs will often be used on him to confirm his insanity.

This is a tough game we are engaged in, my "children", it is not some child's game! It's "hardball!"

In the field of public education, legislative practices have encouraged the teaching of Psychology as a **MUST**. This has been very subtly changed to bring about enemy desire in the minds of our youth.

One of the most horrible aspects of this Satanic, anti-Christ force, is the methods used to recruit people into the field of "mental health". By promising youth unlimited sexual opportunities, by promising them complete domination over the minds and bodies of their helpless victims without fear of detection, the worst perverts can and are often enticed into the field of Psychology.

That some of these unwilling victims will be insane, or will be driven into insanity by the Psychopolitician's efforts, will ensure that they will execute destructive projects without question, without fear of death, and with no trouble with their conscience. The "Manchurian Candidate syndrome", is not a far fetched fantasy, but reality!

This mental mind-set can be seen among many of the Middle East terrorists, who are taught that their deaths, will ensure their entrance into paradise. It's almost impossible to stop someone in this "frame of mind".

I believe the primary project of the Psychopolitician is to destroy any Christian group, that will not bow the knee to their new One World Religion. I can assure you that it will not be Christian, or a Biblical system, even though it will be under Talmudic control, it will not worship the Creator most of us worship and call God!

It will not be the Hebrewism of the Old Testament. Things now unfolding indicate that it will be the worship of Lucifer who Judaism considers to be the most honored of God's two sons. The "Black sheep" is Jesus.

It is known that in traditional civilized nations, and by this I refer to the nations of Christendom, that mental healing has always been the God given task of the clergy. A mind beclouded with sin cannot receive healing until the sin is removed, and only Christianity holds the key to this. This is another reason we are the Number One enemy of the New World Order. Sick minds are to their benefit!

The enemy says: "Today in Europe and America, scientific practices in the field of mind control would not last moments if not enforced entirely by officialdom".

Since they believe this, every effort is made on the part of the authorities to keep hidden from the general public, the fact that incidents of insanity increase dramatically under government scientific practice. This is as planned! As a result, we see in the media, among educators, and even in the church, the false assertion that it is the "pace of modern living" which causes neuroses, when in actuality, it is sin! This information must be kept from the general public, for the enemy knows that only "true Christianity" has the answer.

There are many Scriptures which attest to this. In Isaiah 57:20, 21 we read: "But the wicked (those who break God's Law) are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt. There is no peace, saith the Lord, to the wicked". In Proverbs 4:19, we read again: "The way of the wicked is as darkness, they know not at what they stumble". The anti-Christ's do not want our people to know that "peace of mind", can only be obtained through **OBEDIENCE** to God!

In their manual, p.51, they state: "Given the slightest encouragement, public support will swing immediately to place 'mental healing' in the hands of the churches (Christians)". They know that Christ is the only one who can heal sick minds and keep men and women out of their evil clutches.

They do not want sick people made well, for mentally disturbed people fit better into their plans for the World Plantation. Therefore, all efforts by Christianity to help men and women mentally, **MUST** be swept aside, unless they are under State supervision.

They readily admit that when they took over control of Russia during the Bolshevik Revolution, that they destroyed all religious faiths, concentrating on wiping out Christianity as the most dangerous to their plans.

Let me call to your attention, that their plan to destroy Christ's church, which has resulted already in the deaths of tens of millions of Christians, was carried out for the most part under the conspiracy of

those you Judeo-Christians call God's Chosen people.

The enemy state in their textbook: "You must recruit every agency of the nation marked for conquest into a foaming hatred of Christianity. You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief. . . that Christian practices are vicious, bad, insanity causing, publicly hated and intolerable". This is their present agenda, being carried out by their controlled media.

Their final agenda has been laid down in these words:

*"We have battled in America since the centuries turn against any and all Christian influences, and we are succeeding.*

*While we today seem to be kind to Christians, we have yet to influence the Christian world to our aims. when we have done this, we will have an end to them everywhere...*

*"You **MUST** work until Christianity is synonymous with insanity. You must work until the officials of city county and state governments will not think twice before they pounce on a Christian group as public enemies.*

*"We **MUST** be like a vine upon a tree. We must use the tree to climb, and then, strangling it grow to power on the nourishment of its flesh.*

*"We must strike from our path any opposition. We must use for our authority any tools which come to hand, and at last, the decades sped, we can dispense with any authority but our own".*

Is this what you want for America? The New World Order target date is 2000, according to their open declaration. That's awfully close! Will you go supinely to an awful doom as slaves, without a fight, or will you as Christians, rise up in the power which can only come from God, to defeat this menace to God and mankind?

For those of you in the Christian church who have been taught that there will be a **RAPTURE**, before things get that bad, let me ask you: "Do you honestly believe that God will rescue you, who most of your life have been an easy going, self-satisfied Christian who has never suffered for Him, when millions have given their lives in His cause. How can you, a Christian who has never suffered for Him, expect to be saved from persecution? I wonder how many of you who believe this would be willing to share this information with a Christian brother from Russia, who had seen his family terribly tortured and murdered. You might expect a mighty unpleasant experience at his hands and rightly so! I'm completely "fed up" with "foxhole Christians", who retreat to their comfortable spiritual fox holes while the battle rages, fold their holy hands in prayer, as they ask God to rescue them from the results of their own Christian apathy.

Remember this, you complacent, self-satisfied Christians. The forces of the anti-Christ already control a major portion of the inhabited areas of the world. The White nations of Christendom are their only remaining enemies. Why do you support a church which teaches the falsehood that God's worst enemies are the "Apple of His eye?" When He said: "Ye are not of my sheep," (John 10:26)? Maybe you and your pastor need to meditate on 2 Chron. 19:2- "Shouldest thou help the ungodly? and Love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord".

The time has come when if we are to remain free, Christians, White Christians in particular, are going to have to return in **OBEDIENCE** to God's Word, whether we like it or not!

We already have a **FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL** which will work. It is found in 2 Chron 7:14 - "If My people, which are called by My name (Christian), will **HUMBLE** themselves and **PRAY**, and **SEEK** My face, and **TURN** from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will **FORGIVE** their sins, and will **HEAL** their **LAND**. But we **MUST** be willing to abide by its provisions, before it will work!"

**The End**

# The Rapture

## Scriptural Fact or Man-Made Fiction

By  
Lt. Col. Jack Mohr

*"Not giving head to Jewish fables, and the commandments of men, that turn from the truth." Titus 1:14*

For many years, I preached a doctrine that is popular with millions of present day Christians. It went something like this: *"The Rapture has to do with Christ's coming in two stages. First, He comes silently and secretly as a thief in the night to snatch His bride. The Church. off this earth and take her to heaven. Then a man called the Anti-Christ will take over and rule this world for seven years. During his rule, there will be a time of great tribulation (trouble), but at the end of this period. Jesus Christ will return with His Saints, to destroy the Anti-Christ and set up His kingdom."*

Literally tens of thousands of sermons have been preached using this format and based on four New Testament verses. These sermons state that the next advent of Jesus Christ will be "silent, as a thief in the night."

For eighteen years, I preached this doctrine with all the fervor I could muster. But one day as I studied in the 24th Chapter of Matthew's Gospel, I began to think for myself for the first time, as the Holy Spirit led me into the truth. So what I want to do in this article is to discuss with you, the possibility that the Rapture of the Church, instead of being Scriptural fact, is man made fiction - in fact that it is one of those "Jewish fables," Paul warned us against in Titus 1:14, when he said: *"Not given to heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."*

Now I realize that some of you who read these words are going to be deeply disturbed by them. Some of you will not be honest enough to read them and check them out against the Word of God. I realize that the Rapture Doctrine is a wonderful thing to believe in. It gives you a warm feeling. to believe that you will be rescued from a time of great trouble; and it is a powerful tool in the hands of a preacher or evangelist, to persuade men to accept Christ while there is still time. But there are other doctrines, which the Rapturists believe are false, which are pleasant too. One is that eventually, everyone will be saved. I'd like to believe that too! But it's poison out of the "pits of hell itself." So just because a doctrine is popular and pleasant to the ears, does not make it true.

Now I do not expect you to believe what I say. In fact, I'm not at all concerned about whether you do. All I ask you to do, is to be honest enough to look with me at what the Word of God says about the Rapture, and then honestly decide for yourself, without any advice from your pastor, or any pressure on his part. If you are honest, there is only one conclusion you can reach. Two different teachings concerning the Rapture cannot both be true.

I am indebted to much of the research on this. article. to Dr. William Strittmaiter, President of Kingdom Bible Studies. in Lakemore, Ohio.

I also realize that some of your pastors are going to view this article with a great deal of un-Christian sarcasm. This does not bother me in the least. Again, all I ask, is that you take what I say, put it under the magnifying glass of God's Word, then as an intelligent, honest person, MAKE UP YOUR OWN MIND!

The four Scripture verses I mentioned earlier, as being the foundation of the "Rapture Theory;" and I use this term for want of a better one, are:

I Thessalonians 5:2 - *"You yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord cometh as*

*a thief in the night."*

2 Peter 3:10 - *"But the day of the Lord will come us a thief in the night..."*

Revelation 3:3 - *"...I will come on thee as a thief."*

Revelation 16:15 - *"Behold, I come as a thief, blessed is he that watcheth and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked and they ... see his shame."*

Let's examine these verses carefully as intelligent people and see what they really say.

I Thessalonians 5:2 says that the *"day of the Lord,"* will come as a thief in the night. It does not intimate that the Lord will return. The next verse goes on to say: *"For when they shall say, Peace and safety, then shall sudden destruction come upon them, as a travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape."*

Is the silent return of Jesus Christ the subject of this verse? Of course not! The subject of this verse is "sudden destruction." Verse 4 is seldom ever quoted by the Rapture preachers. it says: *"but ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief."* What does Paul have reference to? Did he say that Christ would come back silently and secretly to steal Christians away from the earth? Of course not! Read the verse again. He said that the "Day of the Lord" would come in silence.

I Thessalonians 5:2 is not about the Lord at all, but has to do with the "Day of the Lord." It is not about a secret removal of the church from this earth, but about sudden destruction. It clearly states that the "Day of the Lord," does not come on Christians, but on Un-believers. The word "THEY" in verse two has reference to unsaved people.

Now look at 2 Peter 3:10. Most Rapture preachers only quote part of this verse, the part which says *"But the day of the Lord will come us a thief in the night."* But even this part of the verse should show you that it is about the "Day of the Lord," not the Lord's return. The rest of this verse says: *"But the Day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night, in which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned up."*

Will this event be silent and secret so that no one will know about it until it is over?

That's not what it says. It says: *"but as the days of Noah were, so shall the coming of the Son of Man be, for as in the days that were before the flood. they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noah entered into the ark, and knew not until the flood came, AND TOOK THEM ALL AWAY, so shall also the coming of the Son of Man be. Then shall two be in the field, the one shall be taken and the other left. Two women shall be grinding at the mill, the one shall be taken and the other left."*

With a little observation. you can see that these verses refer to the time just before Christ returns and what will happen when He does return. Thousands of sermons have these verses saying: *"Christian believers shall be taken from this earth in the Rapture and the unbelievers will be left on this earth to go through the Tribulation."* Let's see for ourselves what they say.

Now whether this teaching is wicked or not, or whether it is just plain unbelief, is not the purpose of this study. The people of Noah's time did not believe him and went about their business, doing *"their own thing"*, until something drastic happened to them. Verse 39 says the flood *"TOOK THEM ALL AWAY!"* Notice it was not the righteous people - Noah and his family who were taken - but the wicked people, the careless who would not listen to Noah's warning.

Now notice what verse 39 continues to say: *"so shall the coming of the Son of man be."* Notice verse 40-41: *"Then shall two be in the field, the one shall be taken and the other left. Two women*

*shall be grinding at the mill: the one shall be taken, and the other left.*" But notice carefully who those are that will be taken. Does it say, or even hint that, believers will be taken away to heaven, while the wicked are left behind to control this earth? Of course it doesn't! It clearly states, that as it was in the days of Noah, the wicked would be taken away, while the righteous will be saved.

But let's look for a bit more proof. Look at Matthew 13. the Parables of the Tares and the Wheat, and the Fish and the Net. To get the right answers, you will need to read Matthew 13:24-43. very carefully. In the parable of the wheat and the tares, it is the tares, which represent the wicked, that are gathered first. Verse 30, says: *"Let them grow together (the wheat and tares) until the harvest: and in the time of harvest will I say to the reapers, (Notice very carefully now) Gather ye FIRST together the tares and bind them into bundles and burn them, but gather the wheat (Christians) into my barn."* (Kingdom.) (Emphasis added.)

When Jesus explained this Parable in verse 38 He stated that the "good seed" are *"the children of the Kingdom."* In other words, "believers." In this same verse He clearly states that the field represents this present world and that the children of the "wicked one" (Satan). The one responsible for these, is their father Satan. (Could this possibly be tied in with Christ's. remark', in John 8:44?) Jesus then goes on to explain in verse 39, that the "harvest" represents the "end of this age"

So we see an interesting "word picture" painted by our Lord. On this earth (the field) we have two crops growing side by side until the time or the harvest, they are wheat, representative of "saved people" and "tares" which represent those who have given their allegiance to Satan (unsaved). Now notice closely who are gathered first. Does it say that Christians will be gathered first and be "saved from the first of tribulation? Of course it doesn't! It very clearly states that the "tares" (wicked ones) will be gathered first and will be burned in the fire. Who are you going to believe? The Word of God: or your pastor who has taken the Word and twisted it out of shape? Some day you will have to answer before God for what you do with His Word. He will not accept the excuse: *"But my pastor told me it was this way!"*

In verse 41, we see that the unbelievers, the wicked, the Anti-Christ and the children of the Devil will be removed from this world. while the "children of the Kingdom on this earth, represented by His barn. Notice closely once more, this Kingdom is on this earth. Isn't this what Christ told us to pray for in Matthew 6:10, when He said we should pray: **"...Thy KINGDOM COME, Thy will be done, ON EARTH, AS IT IS IN HEAVEN."** (Emphasis added.)

Now before we continue, read Matthew 13:47-52, the Parable of the Fish and the Net. It teaches very clearly that at the end of the age, the angels will come forth and *"sever the wicked from among the just."* The word "among" means: *"living with"*. "Sever" means to: *"separate: to part by violence."* It comes from the Greek word *"aphurizo,"* which has the same meaning.

Now be honest with me and with yourself. Does it say anything here about the "Church" being Raptured out of this world, while the wicked remain behind? Someone has got the "cart in front of the horse," in their teaching!

Now I would like to invite your attention to probably one of the most used, or possibly "misused" would be a better term, of the Rapture Scriptures, found in I Thessalonians 4:13-18. *"Then we which are alive and remain will be caught up together with them in the clouds to meet the Lord in the air, and so shall we ever be' with the Lord."* (Vs 17). You say: *"See that proves it. That same verse alone proves the Rapture of the Church."* But does it really? Let's examine this portion of God's Word, very carefully and see what it really says.

We need to go back to verse 13 where Paul said: *"But I would not have you to be ignorant brethren concerning them which are asleep (dead), that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope."* Which *"have no hope"* in what? That God will save them from tribulation on this earth through a Rapture? Does it say that? It is speaking here about the *"hope of the resurrection,"* and has absolutely nothing to do with a Rapture.

You should be able to see, if you have normal intelligence, that the first half of verse 14 speaks about Jesus Christ being resurrected from the dead. The second part begins with these words: *"Even so, (or we could say) "Likewise", them which also sleep (are dead) in Jesus will God bring with Him."* This clearly states that God will resurrect the righteous dead at this time, in the same manner in which He brought Jesus out of the grave. Can you find the word "heaven" anywhere in this verse? It isn't there! The word *"are asleep"* which is found in the end of verse 15, clearly has reference to *"all those who have died in the Lord and who have been sleeping in the grave."*

Verse 16 says that Jesus will come *"with a SHOUT, with the voice of an archangel, and with the TRUMP (trumpet) of God..."* This certainly does not sound like a silent, secret coming to me. Now once again *"do you find the word heaven anywhere in verse 17?"*

This verse clearly states: *"Then we which are alive (in other words after the dead in Christ are raised), and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air, and we shall ever be with the LORD."* Does it say we will then go with Him to heaven? I can't find that anywhere here. But let me explain. When a king comes to a city, the representatives of that city go out to meet him. Then they accompany him into the city. When Queen Elizabeth visited America a few years ago, the President met her at the airport and escorted her into the city, so she could meet our people. He didn't go to the airport, get on the plane and fly back to England with her, now did he?

When you go to the local airport to meet relatives, do you get on the plane and go back home with them? You accompany them to your home. This is exactly what we will do when Jesus returns. We will not go back with Him to heaven. It doesn't even hint of this in verse 17. But quite clearly, we will meet Him in the air, and then accompany Him back to earth, where there will be a glorious coronation ceremony and He will rule on this earth, (Not in heaven, but on this earth) as King of Kings, and Lord of Lords. Verse 18 - *"Wherefore comfort ye one another with these words."*

So what we find in an honest study, is that I Thessalonians 4:13-18, is not about a Rapture, but about the real hope of Christians, the resurrection from the dead. As Jesus died and rose again, in the same manner will we be brought back to life when Jesus comes, not silently, but with a SHOUT and with the TRUMPET'S sound! We will go out into space to meet Him, "Praise God!" and then will come back to escort Him in honor into His Kingdom.

Now let's go to another Rapture Scripture, found in the 14th verse of the little Epistle of Jude. *"... Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousands of His saints..."* to do what? Rapture them? read on: *"To execute judgment upon ALL, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of their ungodly deeds..."*

Jude was quoting here from a prophecy of Enoch which we can read about in Deuteronomy 33:2. Moses wrote: *"The Lord came from Sinai, and rose up from Seir unto them. He shined forth from Mt. Parin, HE CAME WITH TEN THOUSANDS OF SAINTS."* Have you ever heard your Rapture preacher or evangelist explain how the Lord came to Mt. Sinai with ten thousands of His saints? I never did. In fact, most of them will tell you there were no believers in heaven at this time. Then how can you explain God coming to Sinai, 1490 years before the time of Christ?

You see my Christian friend, the big danger coming from the teaching of this "false doctrine," is that it takes Christians out of the battle against the wicked. They want to hide comfortably in their spiritual fox-holes, waiting for Christ to come back and rescue them before things get too hot. Instead of doing the work Christ told them to do; instead of being the *"salt of the earth"* which should be holding back corruption, they often become part of this corruption. Many years ago, a very wise man named Edmund Burke said: *"All that is necessary for evil to succeed, is for good men to do nothing."* This has been the sad story of millions of neutralized Christians who have believed that the Rapture was all important.

A few years ago, I ran into this in Kansas City, it was one of the most shocking examples I had ever seen. After speaking in a large church, a woman approached me and said: *"I agreed with everything"*

*you said, but it doesn't apply to me. You see. I don't belong in this world. I've been born again and this means that Jesus will rapture me out of this mess before the Communists take over."* When I asked her to show me this promise in the Bible, she got mad, because it isn't there! You see, that old sister was so tightly wrapped up in her shroud of "self-righteousness" it is doubtful that even the power of Almighty God will get her unzipped in time to go with Him when he does return. She was completely neutralized and instead of *"Occupying until He comes!"* she was hiding in her air-conditioned foxhole, folding her holy hands and praying for Jesus to take her out of all this muck and filth that we call the world. No wonder we can't make very much headway against sin, when Christians feel like this.

In verse 45, we read further - *"Who then is the faithful and wise servant whom his Lord hath made ruler over his household to give them meat in due season? Blessed is that servant whom his Lord shall find so doing?"* The Lord comes as a thief, with punishment and destruction for the servant who is not watching. While the obedient and faithful servant, who is found doing his Lord's will (verse 47) is made ruler over all His goods.

NOTE: - THIS IS IMPORTANT: When you study your Bible, always see what it says, and what it does not say. Now with reference to the place of rulership, come with me to Revelation 5:10 - *"And hast made us (Christian believers) unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on earth."* Then note specifically Revelation 3:21, as to who will reign with Christ (not all Christians will reach this exalted position) - *"TO HIM THAT OVERCOMETH will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am sat down with My Father in His throne."* Then notice again, Revelation 2:26 - *"And he that OVERCOMETH, and KEEPETH MY WORKS unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations."* So you see, there are some requirements if you want to "rule and reign" with Christ. It does not come automatically.

But let's get back to Matthew 24:45 - Nothing is said in this verse about the faithful servant being taken off to heaven. The promise is that he will be made ruler over his Master's goods.

Now look at verse 48 - *"But if the evil (or Unfaithful) servant shall say in his heart. My Lord delayeth His coming and begin to smite his fellow servants, and eat and drink with the drunken, the Lord of that servant shall come in a day that he looketh not for Him, and in an hour that he is not aware of shall cut him asunder and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites, there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth."* What in the world does this teach?

Well first let me ask you a question: *"Is the term thief used in relation to the Day of the Lord, or in relation to Jesus Himself? Is it used to describe a time when the righteous will be taken off to heaven, while the wicked control the earth. or does it tell of the punishment and destruction of the wicked?"* It becomes quite obvious, when you study this verse, that it has reference to the Day of the Lord.

If you want to find out what a thief does, turn to John 10:10, where we are told that a thief comes *"to steal, kill and destroy."* Jeremiah 49:9, tells us that a thief comes to destroy and that this coming is silent. Have you ever heard of a thief who blows a whistle before he breaks into a house?

Jesus gives an answer to His disciples, as to when the Day of the Lord will come, in Matthew 24:37-41. He says it will take place with *"Great noise."* Nowhere in this verse does it say anything about a secret removal of the church from this earth. What comes as a "thief in the night?" Not the "Lord," but the "Day of the Lord."

Now turn to Revelation 3:3 - *"Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come upon thee like a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee."* Nowhere does this verse promise deliverance from tribulation. It is a clear warning to the Church and shows that Christ will come as a thief, not to those who watch - but to those who are not watching. Now once again, turn to Revelation 16:15 - This verse takes place at the time of the Battle of Armageddon, it says: *"Behold, I come as a thief, blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame."*

No where in this verse does Jesus say *"I come as a thief to take Christians away from this earth."* It is a plain warning that those who do not watch will lose something and this will make them ashamed.

Now I'd like to take you to Matthew 24, the chapter that changed my mind about the Rapture Theory. First I want you to realize that this chapter was spoken to Christians. It was not given to the Jews, but to Christ's disciples. It may be beside the point, but with the exception of the traitor, Judas Iscariot, all these men were Benjamites from Galilee and were not Jews. They were Israelites, but not Jews. It is unfortunate, but most of our pastors are very careless in using these terms interchangeably. This is nothing but "intellectual dishonesty" of the worst sort.

In verse 3, we find that Jesus is sitting on the Mount of Olives, with His disciples, who are Christians (even though they were not known by this name until years later at Antioch, see Acts 11:26). This verse says that His disciples asked Him privately: *"Tell us, when shall these things be, and what shall be the sign of thy coming and of the end of the world?"* (This should have been more properly translated *"end of the age."* since it comes from the Greek word "aion" which means "age.")

Now I want you to look specifically at verse 42, it states: *"Watch therefore, for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come, but know this, if the good man of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up. Therefore (because of this) be ye also ready, for in such an hour ye think not, the Son of Man cometh."*

Notice carefully that this verse does not promise deliverance, but is a warning of possible destruction. (Compare with I Thess. 5:2-4, 2 Peter 3:10, Re. 3:3, and 16:15).

There has probably been no one who has done more to neutralize Christians, than Bible scholar named Schofield. He was the one who put the footnotes in the King James Version of the Bible, which is known as the Schofield Edition. Why I know some Christians who almost believe that Schofield's footnotes have the same authority as the Holy Writ. He discourages Christians from working for righteousness in their community, State and Nation, because they are told that when the saints leave this world, the devil is going to take over anyway.

Josephus, the great Jewish historian states that when the Romans attacked Jerusalem in 70 A.D. not one Christian lost their life in the siege. They believed that Christ's account as given in Matthew 24, was meant for them, not the Jews, and they fled for their lives, just as Jesus had warned them to do. More than a million Jews, who did not believe, were killed in that siege.

Many missionaries who were working in China prior to the Communist takeover, will tell you that those who had been taught the Rapture doctrine, were the ones who stayed behind and were killed by the Communists. Those who had studied their Bibles, fled and are the nucleus of the Christian church there now.

What will happen to you when Christ returns? Will He find you "Occupying"? You know you can't do that if you are hiding in a foxhole waiting His return. Occupation is a military activity. When Jude told us to "contend for the faith..." (Jude 3) he was giving us the picture of two men fighting to the death. He used the word from which our English word "epiagonize," from which our English word "agonize" developed. It is used only once more in the New Testament and appears in Hebrews 12:4, where it says: *"Ye have not yet resisted (epiagonized) unto blood, striving against sin."* In modern day language, he was saying: *"Christian, you haven't reached the point in your Christian life, where you are willing to shed your blood in the war against evil."* This is what it is going to take. This is what it's all about!

For those pastors who say they aren't concerned with a Communist takeover of America, that their task is *"to preach the Gospel and God will handle the Communists,"* I'd like to remind them that if the Communists ever take over in America, their right to preach the Gospel will be taken away, just

as it was for our brethren in Russia and China.

What are you doing? Are you so self-satisfied that you will sit back and be further lulled to sleep by the preaching of a false doctrine. when you should be preparing yourself for rulership in the Kingdom of God. under Jesus Christ the King?

I hate to say it, but I'm afraid that too many of our church members should be classified as "amateur Christians." They are not really very much interested in playing the game "all out" The founder of a very well known fundamental seminary once said: *"To impose a need to surrender the life to God as On added condition of salvation is most unreasonable."* Another well-known Christian leader went even farther and said: *"Once you say 'Yes' to Jesus, He is bound eternally by contract to save you: you can commit every sin in the Bible, plus all the others and there is NO HELL waiting for you."* This is an absolute stupid statement for any preacher to make and some day God will hold him accountable for the Christians he has led astray.

Man was made in the image of God, in knowledge, righteousness, holiness and was to have dominion over the earth (See Gen. 1:26; Col. 3:10; Eph. 4:24) Our standard of conduct can not be man as he makes himself, but man as God made him. Man is a being that according to the Bible (Ps. 139:14) is *"Fearfully and wonder-fully made."* He was created to rule the earth, to have dominion over it and to rule according to God's eternal Law. To diminish this responsibility and calling, and to reduce God's Law to a few vague moral precepts that man wants to follow, is to set a minimum of faithfulness and this in itself is evil. The one thing we cannot afford to be as Christians, is amateurs. Our calling is a total one; we can give God nothing less than our all.

There is nothing that points up the weakness of our modern day church, more than the reduction of faith from God's supernatural act of saving us to an easy believeism and casual disobedience.

A famous man on his death bed said when asked to repent: *"God will forgive me; that is His business."* We Protestants have been quick to condemn the sorry medieval doctrine of indulgences, as practiced in the Roman Church, but we have fashioned our own doctrine of indulgences. So we tell people: *"Accept Christ, and you will be safe; if you sin then, He will forgive you."* We have turned our salvation into a sort of "fire insurance" policy to keep us out of hell. That's one reason it has become so easy for us to accept the equally "milquetoast" doctrine of the Rapture. I'm not so sure this is going to work. Christ Himself said, in Luke 6:46 - *"why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say?"* Then in Matthew 7:21 - *"Not every man that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the Kingdom of heaven; (Notice very carefully now the qualifying word "But".) but he that doeth the will of My Father which is in heaven."* I don't know many fundamental preachers who have the "spiritual guts" to preach this truth. Could it be that these who have turned their back" on personal responsibility and who say and teach: *"All that is necessary is to have faith, and believe and God will take care of everything else."* Could these be the one's to whom our Lord was speaking in Luke 13:25. when He said: *"...and ye shall begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open unto us, and he shall answer and say, unto them I know not whence ye are."*

Amateur Christianity, the kind that will rejoice in a Rapture, when millions of other Christians have suffered and died for Christ, is the modern form of the Phariseism which Paul describes in 2 Timothy 3:5, as *"having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away."* The road to hell is lined with such as these. Take your Bibles and then take a good, studied look at the Road Signs, which warn Christians who will not take a stand for Christ.

The Apostle John, in his First Epistle 3:8 tell us *"...For this purpose (to combat Satan) the Son of God was manifested (that means "made known,") that He might destroy the works of the devil. "Whomsoever is born of God doth not commit sin (there are many Scriptures which indicate this ha', reference to wilful sin); for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin. Because he is of God."* (Emphasis added.)

So my fundamental, Rapture minded friend. You can stand up in church and testify until you are

blue in the face; you can knock on doors and bring people to Christ, but if your life shows that you do not follow His laws and believe that because you are saved you can lie like the devil. then according to the Word of God, what you got was not salvation. Now don't get mad at me. I didn't make this up. Its out of the Book you say you love and believe!

Read the Bible Road Signs, they say: DANGER! DETOUR! BRIDGE OUT! Listen to them. then get out and take a stand for Christ, your family, your country, and the white, Christian civilization that has given you everything worthwhile that you have.

**The End**

# THE SATANIC COUNTERFEIT

(A review of THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDER'S OF ZION; the Communist textbook PSYCHOPOLITICS, and Henry Ford, Sr's, THE INTERNATIONAL JEW, placed in historical perspective.)

by Brig. Gen. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, C.P.D.L.

NATIONAL DEFENSE MINISTER  
CIVILIAN EMERGENCY DEFENSE SYSTEM, U.S.A.

Author - Evangelist - Lecturer

## DEDICATION

This book is dedicated to the memory of a good friend, a kinsman by blood and through the blood of Jesus Christ, Kenneth Goff. As a dedicated soldier of the Cross, he was without excellence in the roll call of modern day American heroes. Few men faced tremendous odds and danger, with the spirit of Christ, as he did. I predict that one day soon, when the battle for righteousness has been won, he will be recognized as the great American hero he was.

Gordon "Jack" Mohr Col. U.S. Army, Ret.  
February, 1982

*Sleepers awake! The bell has long since rung.  
Your slumber is your death! The foe has sprung  
Out of the sacred battlements that rang  
With freedom, Now the deadly fang*

*Is bared to strike. Awake! Our cherished land  
Once safe and fearless, innocent and grand  
Is wrapped in evil chains they slyly forged  
On hidden anvils. While you slept, they glutted*

*Their pockets with your wealth, and sucked your blood  
And bound you in a snare called "brotherhood."*

*America! The free! the undismayed!  
Where are your laughing sons? Betrayed! Betrayed!*

*Bleeding and torn upon some alien hill,  
Bleak with despair; remote from home; to fill  
An empty bargain with a scheming friend,  
Who knows the senseless slaughter will not end*

*Until your youth is spent, your strength undone,  
Your hand made captive and no victory won!*

*Awake my country! Listen to your dead!  
They cry, and reach hands agonized and red*

*With martyr's blood, to snatch you from the fate  
Of slaves! They cry, "Awake! The hour is late!"  
And yet you sleep. . . you sleep. . . O foolish men,  
Too blind, too careless, who will fly again*

*The flag you lose? Who will set you free?*

*Who will rebuild your broken liberty?  
the bell is silent now. . . The guns are loud.  
There is no answer from the sleeping crowd.*

*The masked deceivers smile and spin their web,  
Teaching their captives that they must forget  
The ancient ways of freedom and deny  
Their flag, their country, and supinely lie*

*Under the shelter of an alien rope,  
Secure... unquestioning... and stripped of hope.  
O land of light! O refuge of the brave,  
Who crossed the mighty ocean here to save,*

*Their treasured freedom, how your star has dimmed!  
How cheap has grown the liberty that hymned  
Your name across the world! How dark the sky  
Where once your proud old glory once did fly*

*Unchallenged and unmatched, with eagle keen  
Guarding her folds! How sad the darkened scene -  
AS FREEDOM DIES!...*

- Anonymous

## **CONTENTS**

### **DEDICATION**

### **INTRODUCTION**

### **PROTOCOL I**

### **PROTOCOL II**

### **PROTOCOL III**

### **PROTOCOL IV**

### **PROTOCOL V**

### **PROTOCOL VI**

### **PROTOCOL VII**

### **PROTOCOL VIII**

### **PROTOCOL IX**

### **PROTOCOL X**

### **PROTOCOL XI**

### **PROTOCOL XII**

### **PROTOCOL XIII**

### **PROTOCOL XIV**

### **PROTOCOL XV**

### **PROTOCOL XVI**

### **PROTOCOL XVII**

### **PROTOCOL XVIII**

**PROTOCOL XIX**

**PROTOCOL XX**

**PROTOCOL XXI**

**PROTOCOL XXII**

**PROTOCOL XXIII**

**PROTOCOL XXIV**

**CONCLUSION**

**EPILOGUE**

## **INTRODUCTION**

World War III has already begun, although few in the Christian world recognize this. The present battle is to capture the minds of men and nations, especially those of White Christian nations. At this moment, two mighty powers are opposing each other, drawing from their "arsenals of propaganda."

While the eyes of most Christian Americans will never be "allowed to look upon the agreements, documents, covenants and promises stored away in the vaults of Washington, D.C., the truth still leaks out from time to time, in spite of every effort by our enemy to keep us from the truth.

Although much of the information stored in Washington is marked **SECRET** or **TOP SECRET**, nevertheless, what I am about to share with you is one of the most explosive issues to ever face our nation. One thing in our favor, is that the enemy does not realize that we have at our disposal, the most powerful secret weapon mankind has ever seen. There is no way the enemy of the Politburo and the traitors in Washington can ever devise a defense against this weapon, once it is brought into play.

While I am not a scientist, a physicist, or a great military genius, I believe the promises made by our God, since He is still the Sovereign of this Universe. I believe He has a purpose, revealed in Scripture for His Chosen People, the Israel People of God. These are not the people we call Jews, but are the White Anglo. Saxon and related peoples of the Christian world.

If Christian America were to open her eyes to the truth and believe the Word of God, as revealed in the Bible; if they would be willing to follow God's Laws implicitly, then will come to pass the prophecy found in Isaiah 54:17 - "No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise up against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord . . ."

This was God's promise to His People. But today, "our ancient foe," is seeking to usurp our Israel birthright and ultimately destroy us. They hate our God and His Son, the Lord Jesus Christ, with a Satanic hatred. They are determined to destroy every vestige of our faith and rule those of us who survive, as slaves in their satanic one-world system.

Who are they? We must be able to recognize them and know their methods of operation in order to successfully defend ourselves against their onslaught. This is the purpose of this book. To alert White Christian Americans, in particular, against the terrible dangers we face in the closing-out days of this "last Age." I say White Christian Americans, because you are their major target for destruction.

To further our study, we will discuss a document which has caused a tremendous amount of controversy. It is called **THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION**. The world Jewish community indignantly calls this a forgery. They were originally deposited in the British Museum, August 10, 1906. An attempt was made in a Swiss Court, to declare them fakes, but this was squashed by the Swiss Court of Criminal Appeals.

If the **PROTOCOLS** are forgeries, as Jewish apologists claim, the forgers would probably have taken pains to make Jewish authorship so clear that anti-semitic purposes would have been easily detected. But only rarely is the term "Jew" found in the document. After one has read further than the average reader will care to go, you come upon the plans for the establishment of the World Autocrat, and only then is it made clear from what lineage the **PROTOCOLS** come.

However, one thing is made clear in the document, there is never a doubt, as to whom the plan is aimed against. It is not against the aristocrat as such. It is not against Capital as such... but it is aimed against a people the world terms "Gentiles," and especially those who are known as Christian. Over and over again, the term "goy" and "govim" is applied to them. In Yiddish, this literally means "cattle."

Pastor Gordon Winrod, Editor of **THE DEFENDER**, writes in his booklet **THE JEWISH ASSAULT ON CHRISTIANITY**: "Christianity is passing through a crisis the like of which it has never faced before. Whether or not it possesses sufficient moral and spiritual resistance to survive, remains to be seen . . .

"The strength of the church is in its ability to influence the hearts and lives of men by demonstrating and proclaiming divine truth . . . Will the Church be able to demonstrate sufficient power to triumph over its foes in this present crisis? Or has it become weakened by apostasy and pernicious teachings, that it will have to be drenched in its own blood before it can be brought to its senses?"

"Persecution has always had a purifying effect upon the Church. Like individual saints of which it is composed, its "strength is made perfect in weakness."

"Unless Christian forces of the Western (white) nations come under a new baptism of old-time spiritual power, the Church will go down, and Soviet atheism will come up." (UNQ.)

During the latter part of the Eighteenth Century, France was destroyed by insidious Jewish influence, which came under the leadership of a human devil named Adam Weishaupt. His Jewish-Communist underground in France, then known as the Illuminati, produced the French Revolution and was the forerunner of the modern Jewish-led International Communist Revolution. During this traumatic period, the streets of France ran red with Christian blood, for then, as now, Christianity was their foremost enemy.

Honest historians will admit that the only thing which saved England, just across the English Channel, from the same fate, was a vast spiritual revival, under the spiritual leadership of the Wesley brothers and George Whitfield. This began as "prayer meetings" held in haystacks, then overflowed into the market places and finally into the cold, dead, formal churches of England and brought her back to God. It produced concrete results. The slave trade was stopped, four out of five taverns in England were closed, and it brought reforms in Child Labor Laws, and integrity into English Government.

If America continues to erode, if our spiritual foundations continue to rot, it does not take a prophet to tell us what our fate will be. To know the answer to any question, one must first know its cause. To be able to successfully combat any enemy bent on your destruction, you must first be able to recognize him, then know something about his methods of operation. You can never subsidize him and give him an exalted position in your society, this is always fatal! I will attempt to root out our enemy and expose his methods of operation in this little book.

Jesus knew more about the evil capability of a people we now call Jews than any other. He knew their record for evil, because it was one of the major themes in the Old Testament Scriptures. The prophets from Moses on, constantly shouted out their condemnation for the evil committed by this people. As Jesus addressed their Talmudic leaders, about 30 AD, He said: "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites . . . And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been part-takers with them of the blood of the prophets. Wherefore, ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them which killed the prophets; fill ye up the measure of your fathers.

Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell. Wherefore behold I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes, and some of them ye shall kill and crucify: and some of them ye shall scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city. That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth . . ." (Matthew 23: 29-35).

True to His promise, Christ sent His followers into the world with His message of the Kingdom and that of Personal Salvation. True to His prediction, the worst persecutors of the Christian faith, the ones dedicated to its destruction, are the same people He condemned in Matthew 12:34; 23:13-16, 23, 25, 27, 29; Luke 11:44; 11:47. These were the same people the martyr Stephen condemned in Acts 7:51, 52 and the Apostle Paul in I Thessalonians 2:15.

Pastor Winrod says, and history and the Bible bear him out: "When Jesus accused them (the Jews) of killing Abel (Matthew 23:35), He was seeing beyond their particular nationality. He Was seeing beyond the garb of flesh they wore. He was looking deeply into their souls. He was seeing the demonic poison which was stored up in their life stream. He knew that the same Satanic hatred for the program of God, which took the life of Abel, was to reach its climax in the murder of the Messiah and His apostles. Hence the judgment he pronounced upon them: "How shall ye escape the damnation of hell?" (Matthew 23:33) (UNQ)

It is interesting to note that Jesus Christ accused the Jews of the murder of Abel, who was the son of Adam and Eve. Yet the Jews dated their origin from Abraham, who did not come on the historical scene for some 2,000 years.

We will attempt to look into this enormous problem posed by Jewish hatred for Christianity and everything it stands for. We will look for the impact it is having on our society.

"Most of the destructive types of liberal plans for World Control aim at the enlistment of common people as helpers. Their plan aims at the generation of the people in order that they may be reduced to confusion of mind and thus manipulated. Popular movements of a liberal kind are encouraged, all the disruptive philosophies in religion, economics, politics, and domestic life are to be sown and watered, all for the purpose of disintegrating social solidarity. A definite plan is set forth into which the people are to be molded, following their subversive philosophies." (The foregoing, came from **THE INTERNATIONAL JEW**, written by the great industrialist Henry Ford, Sr. in 1922.)

Whenever the Jewish Question is raised in the United States-and it has become almost an act of suicide to do so-a strange document comes into focus, as concerned White American Christians search for reasons behind Jewish hatred of Christianity. It is this **PROTOCOLS**, we have mentioned. They were first published by a man named Sergyel Nilus, in Russia in 1905. All existing copies, were destroyed during the Jewish-led Communist Revolution and possession of a copy in Russia during this period was punishable by death. This fact in itself should tell you something about its origin.

The **PROTOCOLS** were translated into English by a Mr. Victor Marsden. He had been a victim of the Russian Revolution and had lived in Russia for a number of years as foreign correspondent for the London Morning Post. When the Revolution began, it was quite natural that he be singled out by the Communist leaders, since he had been rather outspoken in uncovering their Jewish connections. He was thrown into prison, where he was brutally mistreated. He managed to escape and returned to England a physical wreck. As soon as he recovered, he translated the **PROTOCOLS** into English, thus earning for himself the hatred of International Jewry.

Jewish leaders claim the **PROTOCOLS** are forgeries. But by their very vehement claims against them, they prove their genuineness. In order to have a forgery, you must first have an -original. For a forgery, you know, is a clever copy of the original, made as nearly like the original as possible, so as to fool everyone but an expert.

But whether the **PROTOCOLS** is a forgery or not is beside the point. It really doesn't matter. I

make no claims to their genuineness and will make no attempt to prove them so. But I believe Henry Ford, Sr. was correct when he said about them, when interviewed by the **NEW YORK WORLD**, February 17, 1921: "The only statement I care to make about the **PROTOCOLS** is that they fit what is going on. They are sixteen years old (remember this statement was made in 1921) and they have fitted the world situation up to this time. **THEY FIT IT NOW!**" Sixty years later, we can say with assurance "The **PROTOCOLS** are more relevant now, than at any time in our history. **THEY CERTAINLY FIT THE WORLD SITUATION NOW!**"

A protocol is nothing more than a summary of essential points, statements or facts, which is often attached to the front of a document, or minutes of a meeting. The fact that world Jewry claims them to be forgeries, without attempting to answer any of the accusations they make, and which correspond to current Jewish threats as revealed to their own people through Jewish writings, should give rise to alarm among those of us who are concerned by the direction our country is heading.

While there is no actual proof to back up this assumption, there is strong reason to believe that the **PROTOCOLS** were a secret document Issued only to the officials in the hierarchy of International Judaism, at the First Zionist Congress, held in 1897, under the leadership of Theodore Herzl, the father of modern Zionism.

In **THE JEWISH CHRONICLE**, London, July 14, 1922, a volume of Herzl's diaries was printed.

In this diary is an account of his first visit to England in 1895 and a conversation he had with a Colonel Goldsmid, a Jew, who had been raised as a Christian, an officer in the British Army, who was at heart a Jewish Nationalist. In this account, Goldsmid suggested to Herzl, that the best way for the Jews to gain control of English property and so destroy the aristocracy of England, which was against Jewish attempts to control their government, was to bring about exorbitant taxation of their property. Herzl thought this was an excellent idea and began to push for its operation in England. Strangely enough, this same idea can be found in **PROTOCOL VI**.

It is very probable, that not one Christian in a thousand has ever heard anything concerning the **PROTOCOLS**, to say anything about studying them. Many steer shy of them, because they have heard they were anti-Jewish. How can they be anti-Jewish, when they are official Jewish policy?

Very few, including the majority of Pastors, are even willing to make an effort to study this subversive document.

Because it embodies direct threats against Christianity and the freedom we enjoy in America, it is of utmost importance that we know what it contains. The same issues discussed in the **PROTOCOLS** are being used by the International Jewish gangsters, who are seeking world control.

Because of their complexity, I will not try and enumerate or explain them in full, but will attempt to cover what I believe are their most important points. They can be obtained from a number of different sources, including **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS**, Reedy, W. Va. 25270.

My purpose is not to prove their authenticity, but to show you how they have been put into operation and their destructive results. I feel that when you see this, as intelligent men and women, you will want to take some steps to stop them.

This needs to be said in the very beginning. The principles found in the **PROTOCOLS** are as old as Jewry itself. They go back to the muddled religious thinking of a group of mongrelized Judahites, who came out of seventy years of captivity in Babylon, returning to Jerusalem with an exceedingly dangerous new religious philosophy, which has been incorporated in a religious book known as the Babylonian Talmud. This is the religious book on which all Jews base their belief and a book which supercedes the teachings of Moses.

According to Bible history, about 700,000 people from the Southern Kingdom of Judah, went into captivity in Babylon in 604 BC. This was about 100 years after the Ten Northern tribes had been taken into captivity in Assyria. These Judahites grew into a multitude of about 2-million people

during the seventy years of their captivity - this number was augmented by a large number of non-Jews, who has been assimilated into the religion because of fear. (See Esther 8:17).

These Judahites, mingled and inter-married with the dark-skinned Babylonians. When they returned to Palestine, under Ezra and Nehemiah, only about 50,000 out of this 2-million were willing to return. Most of them were happy to remain in Babylon, where they had become wealthy in the banking business, more specifically the of usury which was directly contrary to the laws of their God. (This is why the world-wide money system, now in use by the Jews, is referred to in the book of Revelation as "Babylon the Great.") This mixed multitude could not even speak the Hebrew language and brought with them, a new religion which has incorporated into the Hebrew religion, the occult practices of Babylon. (More about this later.)

Another **PROTOCOL**, which preceded the **PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION**, and one which the Jews can hardly call a forgery, since it came directly from a Rothschild Journal published in 1889, contained two unusual documents. One of these dated back to January 13, 1489, when Chemar, Jewish Rabbi of Arles, in Provence, France, wrote to the Grand Sanhedrin (the governing body of world Jewry Constantinople, for advice, as to what to do about the threatening posture of the people of Arles against the Jews. Here was the answer, as shown in the Rothschild Journal:

"The advice of the Grand Satraps and Rabbis is as follows:

1 - As to what you say that the King of France obliges you to become Christians . . . do it! . . . but let the law of Moses be kept in your hearts." (UNQ)

Now let me digress here for a moment, to say that many Jews, who have become converts of Christianity! all in this category. Who they are, I am not to judge. But I would imagine they can be exposed by following Christ's admonition: "By their fruits shall ye know them." I do know that many of them are "fakes." Benjamin Freedman, a Jew converted to Catholicism, in his pamphlet **FACTS ARE FACTS**, says: "For every ounce of so-called good you accomplish by the conversion of a self-styled Jew, at the same time you do a ton of harm in another direction, by diluting the devotion of countless thousands of Christians from their faith. It is well-known, that many counterfeit conversions reveal these conversions have proved to be but the infiltrations of latent traitors with treasonable intentions . . . The souls of millions of Christians who are totally unknown to you, are quite uneasy about the status of the Christian faith today. The minds of countless millions of Christian clergy are troubled by mysterious pressures from above which prevents them from exercising sound judgment in this situation. If the forces being manipulated from inside against the Christian faith can be stopped, then the Christian faith will stand on its feet against all enemies, as firm as the rock of Gibraltar." (UNQ)

2 - ". . . make your sons merchants that little by little they may despoil the Christians of their possessions."

3 - ". . . make your sons doctors and apothecaries, that they may take away Christian lives. (Have you ever bothered to check the names of those who head the Abortion Clinics in America? You might be surprised to find that most of them are Jewish, and that most of the 2-million babies they murder each year are white. Have you ever bothered to look at the names of those engaged in medical scandals, or unsafe medical practices, if you do, I'll guarantee that a vast majority of them will be Jewish. Do you suppose this may have some tie-in with this Protocol?)

4 - ". . . make your sons canons and clerics' in order that they may destroy their churches. (I challenge you to look at what has happened within the Christian church in the past fifty years. I will mention more about this later.)

5 - ". . . arrange that your sons become advocates and lawyers, and see that the mix themselves in the affairs of the State, in order that by putting Christians under your yoke, you may dominate the world and be avenged on them." (Do you know the number of Jewish advisors who have operated within the past eight Administrations? Why is their number so high compared to their population? Why do we find such a large number of Jewish judges and lawyers? Why do so many Jewish lawyers; like William Kuenstler, major in defending the enemies of America? Why do so many Jewish judges rule against Christians in a court of law? Why do so many Jewish judges turn violent criminals loose on some absurd technicality, knowing they will prey on society? Do you suppose there may be some connection here?)

Ask yourself: "Why is it that the Jewish founded and led, American Civil Liberties Union, universally defends radicals and takes a stand against Christian principles?"

Listen to this Communist explanation, as It Is taken direct from their textbook **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, published in 1933 and taught at the Lenin School of Political Warfare, University of Moscow. Page 52- "We have battled in America since the century's turn, to bring to nothing, and any all-Christian influence and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to Christians, remember that we have yet to influence the Christian world to our ends. When that is done, we will have an end to them everywhere.

"You must work until religion is synonymous with insanity. You must work until the officials of city, county and state governments will not think twice before they pounce on religious groups as enemies.

"You must recruit every agency of the nation marked for conquest, into a foaming hatred of Christianity. You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief, that Christianity is vicious, bad, insanity-causing, hated and intolerable." (UNQ) It almost sounds as though **PSYCHOPOLITICS AND THE PROTOCOLS** were written by the same person. Why do you suppose? Because they both reflect the unbending hatred of Judaism for Christianity.

-6 - Do not swerve from this order we give you, because you will find by experience that, humiliated as you are, you will reach the actuality of power." **SIGNED:**  
**V.S.S.V.F.F.** Prince of the Jews, 21st Caslue (November) 1489.

Why is it especially necessary for White Christians in particular, to protect themselves against Jewish attack? Look at the facts. Ask yourself who really controls America? Certainly it is not our people.

Make a list of all the big business under Jewish control and you will see they include theaters, newspapers, and television-all the media which are used to control America's thinking. This is why it is almost impossible to educate the American public against Jewish policies. The sugar industry; the tobacco industry; over 50%of the meat packing industry. (Have you noticed that the majority of the packaged meats you use have the Jewish kosher mark of approval on them? Who do you suppose pays the several million dollars paid to Jewish Rabbis for this service? You the "goyim"

food purchaser.) Most of the shoe and clothing industry is Jewish controlled, as is the music world, with its destructive "rock and roll music," (the "tempo of revolution and sexuality," whose very concept is anti-Christian and anti-American.) The loan Industry is almost 100% under Jewish control as is dope, prostitution, the abortion clinics and most Industry which is international in scope. All these are controlled by International Jews. Don't argue about this, just look at the facts!

So whether you and I, or your pastor for that matter, want to believe it or not, Jews do have control over every major facet of American life. Remember, they are taught from childhood to hate you and your religion. It is one of the central teachings of their synagogues and their holy book the Talmud.

How Christian leaders can support and uphold Christ's worst enemies and dignify them by calling them God's Chosen People, is beyond my wildest comprehension. They certainly do not find this teaching in the Bible. (But then again, it's not so hard to understand. You see, I preached this for eighteen years and believed it for another forty. I never was honest enough to check the Bible and see if my pastor told me the truth; I believed them all and everyone of them lied to me for sixty years. These were not bad men; many of them were Godly men, but they had never been honest enough to look for the truth.)

So with this as an introduction, I want to spend some time analyzing the **PROTOCOLS**, and comparing their important parts with the Communist textbook on **PSYCHOPOLITICS**. We will consider these **PROTOCOLS** as they apply to you as a White Christian American. We will go about it prayerfully, asking that God's Holy Spirit will enlighten our minds and show us the truth.

## **PROTOCOL NUMBER I**

"Every man aims at power, everyone would like to be a dictator if only he could, and rare indeed are the men who would not be willing to sacrifice the welfare of all for the sake of securing their own welfare. What has restrained the beasts of prey who call themselves men? (Remember that Jews refer to you as "goyim," literally "cattle.")

"in the beginnings of the structure of society they were subjected to brutal blind forces; afterwards - to law, which is the same force, only disguised. I draw the conclusion that by the law, right lies in force." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** This idea, put out near the end of the Ninetenth Century, coincides with one put out in 1933 by JewishCommunism. In the book **PSYCHOPOLITICS, PAGE 30:** "Obedience is the result of force... concurrent with force is brutality . . . - The most barbaric, unrestrained, brutal use of force, if carried far enough, invokes obedience. Savage force, sufficiently long displayed, will bring about concurrence with any principle or order . . . Any organization which has the spirit and courage to display inhumanity, savageness, brutality, and an uncompromising lack of humanity, will be obeyed.

"If you would have obedience you must have no compromise with humanity. If you would have obedience, you must make it clearly understood that you will have no mercy. Man is an animal. He understands in the final analysis, only those things that a brute understands." (UNQ)

Let me show you how these Communists' ideas are consistent with the Jewish teachings in the Talmud. In this book of 63 volumes, Christians are classified as the primary enemy of Judaism. They are called "idolaters," and their idol is Jesus Christ. As a Christian, you rank as the lowest and most despised form of life, even below that of heathen animals.

The Pharisees, from which came the modern Rabbinate, taught that only Jews were men ... "Gentiles were classified not as men, but as barbarians," so says the Jewish Encyclopedia. On the subject of Gentiles, the Talmud **NANA MEZIA, 108b** gives as reference Ezekiel 34:31, where the Lord God says: "And ye my flock, the flock of my pasture, are men, and I your God, saith the Lord God." The Talmudic Rabbis have interpreted these words to mean: "Only ye (Jews) are designated as men."

When this Jewish belief is clearly understood, then Christians can also understand another Jewish warning from the Talmud, which states: "a heathen (goy) who studies the Talmud deserves death and any Jew who discloses the contents of the Talmud to a goyim deserves death."

If Christians ever reached the point where they were willing to look at Judaism in an objective manner, instead of being taken in by the Jewish myth that appoints them as the Chosen People, then they would understand the anti-human criminality of the Talmud and would be able to erect a defense against it.

In studying this problem, it is not necessary to limit our reading to the **PROTOCOLS**, **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, and the **TALMUD**. We can go to contemporary Jewish sources, which will reveal the same story. But let's look at what an eminent "goyim" has to say about this.

After several years of intense research and the expenditure of \$8-million, the great American industrialist, Henry Ford, Sr. published a monumental book called **THE INTERNATIONAL JEW**. It drew all kinds of "flak" from Jewish sources, because it presented them as they really are, the enemies of Christianity. He states: "If the libraries of our theological seminaries were equipped with complete files of Jewish literary effort during recent decades, and if theological students were required to read these Jewish utterances, there would be less silly talk and fewer marks for Jewish propaganda in the American pulpits." (UNQ) To this I would have to give a hearty "Amen!" It is not necessary, however, to go to anti-Jewish writers to learn this truth and to understand their nefarious plans for their one-world government. There are many examples from Jewish sources.

In Maurice Samuels' book, **YOU GENTILES!**, page 155, he says: "We Jews, we the destroyers, will remain the destroyers. Nothing that you can do will meet our demands and needs." (UNO)

**THE LONDON JEWISH CHRONICLE**, January 22, 1943, quoted the Jew, Bert Locker, speaking at the Zionist Conference as saying: "We have the right to come to the world today and say, 'Here is the Jewish problem. Settle it to our satisfaction or there will be no rest in the world.'" (UNQ)

Benjamin Disraeli, the Jewish Prime Minister of Britain, during the reign of Queen Victoria, said in 1852: "An insurrection takes place against tradition, against religion and property . . . men of Jewish race are always found at the head of every one of them... they cooperate with atheists; the most skillful accumulators of property ally themselves with Communists; this peculiar race (Jews) . . . touches the hand of all the scum and low castes of Europe; and all this because they wish to destroy ungrateful Christendom." (From **THE LIFE OF LORD GEORGE BENTINCH**, London, 1952).

In **THE JEWISH WORLD**, London, February 9, 1883: "The great ideal of Judaism is not that the Jews be allowed to flock together one day . . . but that the whole world shall be imbrued with Jewish teachings, and that a universal brotherhood of Nations - a greater Judaism, in fact all the separate races and religions shall disappear." (UNQ)

The **PROTOCOLS** go on to say: "Political freedom is an Idea but not a fact. There is no such thing as freedom and the power of rulers who are benevolent will one day be replaced with the power of Gold. There was a time when faith ruled, but that time is past . . . Our right rules in force. That means, give me what I want in order that I may thereby have proof that I am stronger than you." (UNQ) (This of course is the essence of Israeli policy in Palestine today.)

They go on to state that the people cannot know what is best for them for "when they seize power, it quickly turns to anarchy, which is in itself the highest degree of savagery." They explain further how they have enticed the "goyim" into a state where they can be controlled: "The people of the goyim are bemused with alcoholic liquors (we could now add dope to this list), their youth have grown stupid on classicism (adherence to traditional standards) and from early immorality, into which they have been inducted by our special agents . . ." (UNQ)

This is again paralleled in **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, page 27, where they say: "By making available drugs of various kinds, by giving the teenager alcohol, by stimulating him with sex literature and

advertising to him or her, Sex Education - . the psychopolitical operator can create the necessary attitude of chaos, idleness and worthlessness, into which can then be cast the perfect solution of Communism.

"If we can effective kill the pride and patriotism of but one generation, we will have won that country . . ." (UNQ)

They go on to speak of their watch word **LIBERTY-EQUALITY- FRATERNITY**. This was the same motto used in the French Revolution and that of the Jewish-Communist Revolution in Russia. It is their social motto in America today.

Which people are determined to make all but them, equal at any cost, even if it means using force to accomplish it? The Jews of course. Their idea of equality in Russia can be seen in the contrast between the struggling working man and the hordes of Jewish millionaires, who frequent the resort areas around Odessa. There is equality for the human animals in Russia, all right, only "some animals are more equal than others." The Jewish idea of fraternity can be seen in their efforts to mongrelize our white people through racial inter-marriage. Many poor simpletons in our pulpits, back this effort without ever realizing that it is against God's Laws. But while their efforts towards integration are going on, Jews are the most segregated people in the world.

## **PROTOCOL NUMBER II**

"It is indispensable for our purpose that wars, as far as possible will be brought on the economic ground, where nations will not fail to perceive in the assistance we give the strength of our predominance, and this state of things will put both sides at our mercy." (UNQ)

Very few Americans have studied American history deeply enough to realize that slavery in America was a Jewish institution. Over 90% of the slave traders in America were Northern Jews. Few Americans know that International Jewish interests kept the Civil War alive, two years longer than necessary and that both sides were funded by the International Bankers. Few know that the International Jewish Bankers funded both sides in World War I and II, or that the war factories of Hitler, were owned and funded by Jews.

Few Americans have ever bothered to ask why General Patton was held up on the West border of Germany during World War II, when he could have ended the war on the Eastern border of Poland, or why Patton and Montgomery's plan to invade Europe through the "soft underbelly" of Europe, was cast aside in favor of Eisenhower's and Churchill's plan to invade through Normandy. This not only prolonged the war for two years, but allowed all of Eastern Europe to come under Communist control. the "puppet masters" who pulled the strings of the war, wanted a Communist East Europe and they got it, along with billions upon extra billions of our gold, for fighting two years longer. (It is interesting to note that the leader of every Communist satellite behind the Iron Curtain, plus 90% of their henchmen, were all Jews.)

Now with this in mind, let's use a little "hind sight" and go back to 1868, when a prominent Jewish Rabbi named Reichorn, speaking at the funeral of Grand Rabbi Simon Ben-Ihuda, 75 years before the Great Wars said: "Thanks to the terrible power of our International banks, we have forced the Christians into wars without number. Wars have a special value for Jews, since Christians massacre each other and this, good for the Jews. **WARS ARE THE JEWS HARVESTS!** The Jew banks grow fat on Christian wars. Nearly a 100-million Christians have been swept off the face of the earth through wars and the end is not yet." (This was before the holocausts of World War I and II. Yet they scream about a mythological 6-million Jews who were killed in World War II, while boasting of 100-million Christians they killed before 1914.)

This **PROTOCOL** goes on to explain how rulers of the goyim are conditioned to do what the master strategists (International Jews) want, without realizing they have been brainwashed into

doing it. They say: "The intellectuals of the goyim will puff themselves up with their knowledge and without logical verification of them will put into effect all the information available from science, which our agents have cunningly pieced together for the purpose of educating their minds in the direction we want.

"Do not for a moment suppose these statements are empty words: think carefully of the successes we have arranged for Dawnism and Marxism." (UNQ)

This plan of action can easily be seen in our Public Education System. The teaching of the religion of Secular Humanism has become Standard Operating Procedure in our schools, despite the Constitutional ban on "religious control of education." With it has come the teaching of Sex Education, which in every instance I have known, has greatly increased the incidence of teenaged pregnancies and VD. The teaching of Darwinian evolution, fits hand in glove with the teaching of Jewish-Communism, as seen in **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, page 42:

"The first thing to be degraded in any nation under conquest is the state of man himself. Nations with a high ethical tone are difficult to conquer. Their loyalties are hard to break...what they call their spiritual integrity cannot be violated by duress (force). It is not efficient to attack a nation in such a frame of mind...thus, the first thing which must be degraded in any nation under conquest, is man himself. He must be degraded from a spiritual being, to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must no longer think of himself or his fellows as capable of spiritual nobility or endurance." (UNQ)

Have you ever asked yourself why prayer and Bible reading has been taken out of our Public Schools? Our schools were much better schools, before they were removed. Why has there been a marked deterioration in our schools since this has happened? Do you honestly believe it was just something that happened by accident?

Who has been the foremost in pushing Sex Education in the schools, with its resulting immorality? Look at the names of those who head the Sex Information and Education Organizations in the United States; see who pushes for the radical literature with its four letter words, in our English classes. If you are honest in your evaluation, almost without fail, it is the Jewish organized, Jewish led, ACLU.

Ask yourself: "Who brings suits against the American School Boards, to force them to drop Christmas carols from the school, or take the nativity scenes from in front of the County Courthouse? Who forces a community to take a lighted cross off a hillside outside town? The answer is always the same. It is the Jewish element. It is all part of their big, overall scheme to destroy Christianity. They know that in order to be successful, they must start by destroying our Christian foundation.

The **PROTOCOLS** say:: "The Press we have gained power to influence, while remaining ourselves in the shade (background). Thanks to the press, we have the Gold in our hands, notwithstanding that we have had to gather it out of oceans of blood and tears. But it has paid us, though we have had to sacrifice thousands of our own people. Each victim on our side is worth in the sight of God, a thousand goyim." (UNO) Yes, they admit to killing many of their own people and it doesn't bother them a bit, as long as they can get wealth and power by doing it!

How many Christians realize that nine out of ten of the major Hollywood studios are Jewish owned and that all the major TV networks are Jewish controlled? How many pastors do you know who warn their people about believing everything they read in their Jewish oriented newspapers? How many of you readers know that over 900 major newspapers, with a daily distribution of over 57-million, are Jewish owned and/or controlled? Did you know that 48 of the major weekly magazines, with a weekly distribution of over 78-million, fit the same category?

In his startling book **JEWS MUST LIVE!**, published in 1934 by the Golden Hind Press, Jewish author Samuel Roth says: "Jewish history has been tragic to the Jews and no less tragic to neighboring nations. Our major vice is parasitism. We are a people of vultures, living on the labor

and the good nature of the rest of the world . . . "The first of all Jewish creeds is that Jews must live. It does not matter how, by what, or to what end. Jews must live. So a return was made to the ancient policy of conquest by the more peaceful and deliberate means of cheating, lying, and pimping . . .

"Anti-Semitism is not, as Jews have tried to make the world believe, an active prejudice. It is deeply hidden instinct with which every man is born...that instinct is self-preservation . . .

"Wherever Jews have been admitted . . . one by one the industries of the country close to them because of their unfair practices . . . There is not a single instance where the Jews have not fully deserved the bitter fruit of the fury of their persecutors. We come to the nations pretending to escape persecution, yet we are the most deadly persecutors in all the wretched annals of man . . ."

"My earliest knowledge of the Jewish attitude towards their Gentile neighbors came from listening at our in to the stories of the Jewish travelers . . . had done to the goy in their business dealings, the deeper appeared to be their delight.

"We despised the goy and we hated his religion...they were called 'yoisel' and a dozen other names too foul to mention. The 'yoisel' had one time been a human being and a Jew, but one day he went out of his mind and in that pitiful state told people he was God Himself. This extraordinary caricature of the founder of the opposing religion made for me one of the queerest adventures of my life . . .

"The young Jew learns that before anything else, he is a Jew, and that before anything comes his allegiance to the Jewish people. He may be a good American, if it is good for business to be a good American . . . but no obligation is considered valid if it violates the interests of his most important obligation . . .

"What becomes of the young Jew who cannot attain to one of the professions, or does not have the money to create a selling line? Most of them remain on the street corners of their neighborhood and become petty thieves, hold-up-men, strikebreakers, back store crape shooters and the petty racketeers of every peaceful community in America . . ."

"It is my honest belief that nothing the Jew does in America is essential for its welfare. On the contrary, a great deal of what the American Jew does is subversive of America's best interests."  
(UNQ)

Now if the foregoing statement was my words, I would immediately be labeled as an anti-Semite and a vicious one at that. But I doubt if one Christian in a thousand, will see any significance in this confession. Instead we go along our blind, stupid way to self-destruction. We are inflicted with "Ostracism," which has been defined as: "An ability of the human brain to pass into the subconscious that knowledge which present in the conscious mind would be unpleasant; basically, the belief in the human mind that, knowledge ignored does not exist, and cannot harm anyone."

Do you wonder then why the goyim cattle do not realize that they are being prepared for the slaughter, and the Judas goats who will lead them to the; "killing pen," are their own religious leaders? It appears that none of them have ever read or meditated on 2 Chronicles 19:2 - ". . . shouldest thou help the ungodly, or love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord."

The Jews of today are a perfect picture of the anti-Christ, as painted by 2 John 7-"For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. **THIS IS A DECEIVER AND AN ANTICHRIST.**" (Emphasis added.)

Study Zionist history and you will see that they have been responsible for the deaths of thousands of their own people, just as the **PROTOCOL** says. During the "rebellion stage" of the Jewish war for Palestine in 1948, they were guilty of at least two sinking of ships, loaded with Jewish refugees headed for Palestine. On each occasion, the British were blamed. It was not until later, that Zionist terrorist organizations admitted to planting bombs on their own ships.

I have in my possession the September 1977 issue of **THE JEWISH GUARDIAN**, printed by orthodox Jews in Brooklyn, New York. On page 5, it says: "We American Jews (orthodox) divorce ourselves entirely from the Israeli government policies, so as not to make possible the hopes and aspirations espoused by Begin's Director General, Dr. Elyahu ben Elisser, who stated: 'If the United States turns against Israel, and the American Jews are made to feel unwelcome there because of their support for Israel; if they are driven out of the United States, then we will have achieved the real goal of the revolutionary stage of Zionism. The American Jews and their money will come to Israel, and an Israel which is 8-million strong, will be self-sufficient.'" (UNQ)

Today, all over the world, Jews are being terrorized by the strong-arm tactics of organizations such as the Jewish Defense League, the ADL and **MOSSAD**. This is to frighten them into moving to Palestine. When you read about a Jewish synagogue which has been bombed by hoodlums of the KKK, ask yourself, "Was it really the KKK, or did the JDL do it for some ulterior purpose of their own?" the list of such occurrences is long and frightening.)

### **PROTOCOL NUMBER III**

This Protocol speaks, among other things, about the instability of the Constitution; terror in high places; economic slavery; people's rights; the mob. We will only cover a few of these: "The Constitution scales of these days will shortly break down, for we have established them with a certain lack of accurate balance in order that they may oscillate incessantly until they wear through the pivot under which they turn. The goyim are under the impression that they have welded them sufficiently strong and they have all along expected to remain in equilibrium." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** How many people have you heard say: "all we need do is return to the Constitution"? But whenever any attempt is made by some brave soul in Congress, all hell breaks loose. Why is this?

**PROTOCOL:** "But the pivots - the kings presidents on their thrones-are hemmed in b their representatives, who play the fool, distraught by their own uncontrolled and irresponsible power. We have made a gulf between the far-seeing Sovereign Power and the blind face of the people so that both have lost their meaning, for like the blind man and his stick, they are powerless apart." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** While the average American has been blinded to the truth through Jewish propaganda and the controlled media, the government-one administration after another, at least from Woodrow Wilson to the present, has surrounded itself with Zionist advisors. These work for the welfare of International Zionism, rather than the welfare of the American State. This can be clearly seen in the Reagan Administration, where over 35 top advisors are either members of, or have been members of either the Council on Foreign Relations, the Tri-Lateral Commission, or both. (Both of these are Zionist controlled, one-world government organizations.) The International Jews, who have insinuated themselves into our government, and there are many of them, are "dual-loyalists," with their first loyalty to the Israeli State in Palestine.

In the March 8, 1982 issue of **SPOTLIGHT**, is this article by Henry Thompson: "A newly launched political coalition, committed to the public support of Israel's illegal ventures into terrorism and military aggression, has taken the lead in New York's gubernatorial campaign.

"The unprecedented move was initiated by publishing magnate Rupert Murdoch, a lifelong partisan of Israeli supremacy. The goal is to elect New York Mayor Ed Koch, a strident dual loyalist, to the office vacated by Gov. Hugh Carey's recent withdrawal.

"It comes at a time when Israel is reported to be preparing a new wave of terrorism, sabotage, covert action and all-out military invasion from the Middle East all the way to the oil-rich Persian Gulf, and the North African region known as the Maghreb (from Libya, on the Mediterranean Sea, to Morocco, on the Atlantic Ocean).

"The war hawk Israeli government of Prime Minister Menachem Begin has reportedly deployed its military and covert-action forces for attack on a broad front . . .

"The UN repudiation (of Israeli) sets the stage for Israel's long-awaited expulsion from the community of essentially-or at least self-profferedly-law-abiding nations. It also threatens to isolate the U.S. in the world forum for its blind support of Begin Cabinet's criminal forays into terrorism and aggression.

"To counter-attack, the dual-loyalist forces of Israel, who have until now dominated New York politics surreptitiously and by covert means, have launched a public assault on the UN . . .

"A dramatic revelation of the stunning power of the Israeli lobby, the most powerful alien pressure group in American history, is now unfolding. So-called liberal and internationalist spokesmen in politics and the media, who have long been the most ardent supporters of the international assembly on the East River, now scream vulgar imprecations at the UN, demanding its expulsion from Manhattan and from the U.S. . . .

"The push to elect a known dual-loyalist on an unabashed Israeli-first ticket to the governorship of a major state, represents a dangerous gamble of the Israeli Lobby...The new movement now fronted by Ed Koch will be something new in U.S. politics: a force which will exert public pressure to destroy Israel's adversaries and boost its partisans without pretending to consider how its actions will affect U.S. strategy." (UNO)

It is this kind of manipulation, so often used by the Jews, which leads to wars, a heavy outpouring of national wealth into Jewish pockets, and the hatred and persecution of Jews which always follows.

**PROTOCOL:** "In order to incite seekers after power to misuse of power, we have set all forces in opposition one to another...of the States, we have made gladiatorial arenas, where a host of confused issues contend . . . a little more, and disorders and bankruptcy will become universal." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** It is not difficult to see this happening across the country. Most of the large states are on the verge of bankruptcy, and instead of a mutual cooperation between states, we see them fighting "tooth and nail" to get their share of the Government goodies, which came from their people in the first place.

As the states vie for Federal Aid, they become more interested in their own immediate problems than the welfare of the nation. This results in a bankruptcy, not only of economic means, but of moral and spiritual stamina. Most of our major cities are in a shambles, with only a spark necessary to turn them into a blazing inferno. We are like a man who smokes a cigar while sitting on an open keg of gunpowder then carelessly knocks the ashes into the keg. All it will take is one spark, to ignite our cities into bloody revolution. Of course, this is what the enemy wants. So they add to the problems, by encouraging hordes of alien minorities to move to the city, while crime and violence increases and the best citizens leave by the thousands. In this manner, they can impress their will on the people, through the chaos they deliberately bring about.

**PROTOCOL:** "We appear on the scene as the alleged saviors of the workers from the oppression (This has always been the Jewish-Marxist approach). The aristocracy, which enjoyed by law, the labors of workers, was interested in seeing that the workers were well fed, healthy and strong. We are interested in just the opposite in the **KILLING OUT OF THE GOYIM!** Our power is in the chronic shortages of food and the physical weakness of the workers because by this he will be made slave to our will . . . By want, envy, and the hatred which it engenders, we shall move the mobs and with their hands, we will wipe out all those who hinder us in any way." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** This was the exact approach used by the Jewish Communists in Russia. Now before someone complains about this statement, let me say that documentation shows that over 90% of the Communist top leadership was made up of Khazar Jews. They brag about it themselves.

In the **JEWISH CHRONICLE**, April 4,1918, is this statement: ". . . there is much to the fact of

Bolshevism itself, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolsheviks, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant with the finest ideals of Judaism . . ." (UNO)

**THE MACCABEAN**, a Zionist news organ in New York City, carried this headline in 1905- **A JEWISH REVOLUTION! THE AMERICAN HEBREW**, a leading Jewish newspaper in the U.S. said, September 10, 1920-"The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal was to create a new world order. What happened in Russia, through the same Jewish mental and physical forces, will become a reality over all the world."

No, my Christian friends, no matter how much you want to dismiss it, the Communist Revolution was a Jewish Revolution.

This has been the same approach used in every country that as ever been taken over by the Communists. Compare these **PROTOCOL** thoughts with those in **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, page 7 - This was part of a welcoming speech made by Laventria Beria, then head of the KGB, as he welcomed 47 American students to the University of Moscow. He said: "Our fruits are grown in chaos, distrust, economic depression and scientific turmoil (deliberately caused). At last a weary populace can seek peace only in our offered Communist State." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** This has happened in every country where Communism has been successful. We saw it in operation in Vietnam a few years ago and we can see it now in El Salvadore. After years of fighting, terror, and want, the weary people throw up their hands and say: "Anything would be better than this!" and in every case, their status under Communism has been worse than what they had under their flawed "right wing" governments. The finished product can be seen in the pathetic boat people of Cambodia, who will face the dangers of "shark infested" waters, rather than spend any more time under Communism. The sad thing is, where are the strident voices of those who called for Civil Rights In Vietnam a few years ago? Where were the voices of the Jane Fonda's and the Ramsey Clarks' which were raised in Vietnam? Where were they when the Russians invaded Afghanistan? You see, all this is tied in with the prediction of the **PROTOCOLS**, even if they are fakes.

Going once again to **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, page 16 - "In any nation under conquest, such as America, our slow and stealthy approaches need take advantage only of cycles of booms and depressions inherent in the Capitalist system, in order to exert more and more strong control over individual wills . . ."

"The masses will come at last to believe that only an excessive taxation of the rich, will relieve them from the burdensome leisure class and thus can be brought to accept such a Marxist principle as the graduated income tax." (UNQ)

If you remember your history, this Marxist system of taxation was smoothly slid into our system in 1913, even though the law of the land forbade it.

Look at every damaging strike which has taken place on American soil in the past five decades. The power behind them all has been the International Jew, not to "make money, " but to "get money." This distinction between these two ideals is fundamental.

This is best explained by Henry Ford, Sr., possibly the greatest of all American industrialists. He said: "The creative constructive type of mind has an affection for the thing it is doing. The non-Jewish worker formerly chose the work he liked best. He seldom changed employment, because there was a bond between him and the kind of work he had chosen. Nothing else was so attractive to him. He would rather draw a little less money and do what he liked to do, than get a little more and do what irked him. The maker is always thus influenced by his liking. Not so the 'getter', it does not matter what he does, as long as the income is satisfactory.

"He has no illusions, sentiments, or affections on the side of work. It is the 'gold' that counts. He has no attachments for the things he makes, for he does not make any: he deals in things other men

make and regards them solely on the side of their money making value. The joy of creative labor is nothing to him.

"Previous to Jewish-socialistic, subversive ideas, the predominate thought in the labor world was to make things, and thus make money. Men who make things are a sturdy, honest race, because they deal with the ideas of skill and quality. Men make shoes as exhibitions of their skill. Farmers raise crops for the inherent love of crops and the land, not with reference to the money market.

"The only way to break down this strong safeguard of society-a creative laboring class of sturdy character-was to sow other ideas among it; and the most dangerous of all ideas sown was that which substituted 'get' for 'make'.

"The idea of 'get' is a vicious, anti-social and destructive idea. When held in company with 'make,' and of second importance, it is legitimate and constructive. As soon as a man or class is inoculated with the strict Jewish idea of 'getting,' ('getting mine;' 'getting while the getting is good;' 'honestly if you can, dishonestly if you must, but get') then the very cement of human society loses its adhesiveness and begins to crumble . . .

"Jewish influence on the thought of the working men of America, has been bad, thoroughly bad . . . The real division is not between 'capital' and 'labor', but between the idea of 'get' and 'make.'

"Until the Jews show that the infiltration of foreign Jews and the Jewish idea into the American Labor movements has made for a betterment in the character and estate, in citizenship and economic statesmanship, the charges of being alien, destructive and treasonous influence will have to stand." (UNQ)

Remember, the above statement was made more than sixty years ago. As it was true then, it is doubly true now. The Jewish idea of 'get' has such a stranglehold on America today, that it has become a form of idolatry to us, just as sure as if we were bowing down to idols made of wood and stone. In Colossians 3:5, the Apostle Paul puts "covetousness" on the same plane as idolatry, he says: ". . . covetousness, which is idolatry." The word "covetousness," is derived from the Greek word "pleonexia," which means "avarice; fraudulency; extortion; greediness." This has certainly become the "modus operandi" (method of operation) of present day American business, as it has followed the Jewish lead. Our normally honest Anglo-Saxon people have been taught to lie, cheat, steal and defraud, and to do it with a clear conscience. It has reached the point where it is difficult for us to know who we can trust, whether it is in business, government, or the church. Where we used to be able to seal a bargain with a handshake, and a "man's word was his bond," now even contracts are often deliberately broken. This brings about the necessary chaos, that Jewish-Communism needs to be successful.

**PROTOCOLS:** "The goyim have lost the habit of thinking unless prompted by the suggestions of our specialists. Therefore they do not see the necessity of what we, when our kingdom comes, shall adopt at once, namely this-it is essential to teach in the national schools (public) one simple, true piece of knowledge, the basis of all knowledge-the knowledge of the structure of human life, of social existence, and consequently of the division of labor, and men into classes and conditions...after a thorough study of this knowledge, the people will voluntarily submit to our authority and accept such positions as is appointed them in the state." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** In the Jewish-Communist system, men and women live and work where the State desires them to be. There is no consideration of personal desires. Listen to what **PSYCHOPOLITICS** says on page 9: "Any ruler from time immemorial, needed the obedience of his subjects in order to accomplish his ends; so he resorted to punishment. This is true of every tribe and state in the history of man. Today Russian culture has evolved more certain and definite methods of aligning and securing the loyalties of persons and populaces, and of enforcing obedience upon them. This modern out-growth of old practices is call Psychopolitics.

"Basically man is an animal (goyim). He is an animal which has been given a civilized veneer. Man

is a collective animal, grouped together for his own protection before the threat of his environment. Those who so group and control him, must have in their possession specialized techniques to direct the vagaries and energies of animal man, **TOWARDS GREATER EFFICIENCY IN THE ACCOMPLISHMENT OF THE GOALS OF THE STATE.**" (UNQ)

We see this technique in operation in our present Public Education system. School busing and integration has taken priority over good education. This is socialized planning, not for the sake of the "quality education," the liberals always scream for; not to bring about the "brotherly love" they so ardently advocate; but for the purpose of control.

In 1964, upon my discharge from the Army, I was driving down beautiful Coastal Highway 1, in the State of California. In the Big Sur area, south of Monterey, I passed a sign which read **ESELEN INSTITUTE**. Being a rather nosy individual, I stopped to see what it was. When I rang the bell on the gate, I was met by a rather scruffy looking individual who asked me what I wanted. "I'm rather curious," I said. "What is this Eselen Institute." "Oh," he replied, "we are behavioral scientists here." When I asked him what a "behavioral scientist" was, he said: "It's exactly what the word indicates. We are learning to control people's behavior and when we have completed our efforts, we will live in heaven."

Think about that for a moment. He was talking about "People Control," the very thing advocated by the **PROTOCOLS**. Then check and see the guiding force behind the Eselen Institute. Then take a close look at what is happening to your child, if they are unfortunate enough to be attending a Public School.

**PROTOCOL:** "We shall create . . . a universal economic crisis whereby we shall throw upon the streets whole mobs of workers simultaneously in all the countries of Europe (and in the U.S. you can be sure). These mobs will rush delightedly to shed the blood of those whom in their simplicity of ignorance, they have envied from the cradle, and whose property they will be able to loot.

"Ours (the Jews) they will not touch, because the moment of attack will be known to us, and we will take measure to go protect our own." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** This is why multitudes of White Americans are buying arms and ammunition. They have sense enough to know that this is exactly what will happen, if we have an internal collapse in this country and people begin to go hungry. We know this is true, because we have already seen these mobs of dissidents, burning and looting in our major cities. What do you think would happen if the Jewish controlled Federal Reserve System were to clamp down on our money supply and the banks were to close as they did in 1929? Government would come to a grinding halt. It is quite possible, that along with this collapse, we would find ourselves engaged in a foreign war, where our National Guard would be called out of the country. Our local law enforcement officials would be unable to handle the trouble and they know and admit it. Within a week there would be food shortages in the big cities and hungry mobs would be roaming the streets, looting and robbing. Government would come to a shuddering stop; others would panic as welfare, retirement and Social Security checks would stop and we would see exactly what the Protocols predicted.

Yet people who can see beyond the "end of their nose," and are preparing for just such an eventuality, are called "right wing extremists," and "kooks", by the kept press. I say they are Americans with a vision.

## **PROTOCOL NUMBER IV**

"Every republic passes through several stages. The first of these is comprised of the early days of mad raging by a blind mob, tossed hither and thither . . . the second is demagoguery (one who makes use of popular prejudices and false claims to gain power), from which is born anarchy that leads invariably to despotism . . ."

"Since society might be governed under the dispositions of God on earth. It is indispensable for us

to undermine all faith, to tear out of the minds of the goyim the very principle of the Godhead, and the spirit, and to put in its place arithmetical calculations and material needs." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** On page 19, **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, we read: "There are those who in less enlightened times, gave man to believe that goals should be personally sought and held, and that, indeed, man's entire impulse towards higher things stemmed from freedom. We must remember that the same people who embraced this philosophy also continued in man the myth of spiritual existence." (UNQ)

In the Communist "Rules for Bringing About Revolution," discovered in Dusseldorf, Germany at the end of World War I, Rule II says "Get the youth away from God, get them interested in sex and liquor; destroy their ruggedness." This can only be accomplished as the Christian foundation of this nation is destroyed.

This is the major reason the Jewish controlled media constantly is engaged in a campaign to downgrade Christianity. Again going to **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, page 43: "As it seems in foreign nations that the church is the most ennobling influence, each and every branch and activity of each and every church **MUST** one way or the other be discredited. Religion must become unfashionable, by demonstrating broadly, through psychopolitical indoctrination, that the soul of man is non-existent and that man is an animal. The lying mechanisms of Christianity lead men to foolishly brave deeds. By teaching them that there is life in hereafter, the liability of courageous acts, while living is thus lessened . . .

Thus there must be no standing belief in the church, and the power of the church must be denied on every hand. The psychopolitical operator, in his program of degradation, should at all times bring into question any family which is deeply religious." (UNQ)

This is done of course, by the Secular Humanist, Jewish-run Public Education System, as especially at university level. A young person in the average college, who exhibits a high moral character, will more often than not be persecuted and harassed, not only by his fellow students, but by the teachers.

Henry Ford, Sr. in **THE INTERNATIONAL JEW**, page 25, puts it this way: "There is a mission for the pulpit to liberate the church from the error that Judah and Israel are one. The reading of the Scriptures which confuse the tribe of Judah with Israel and which interpret every mention of Israel, as signifying the Jews, is at the root of more than one-half of the confusion and division traceable to Christian doctrinal statements.

"The Jews are not the Chosen People, though practically all the church has succumbed to the propaganda which declares them so. The Jewish tinge of thought has of late years overspread many Christian statements and the uninstructed clergy have proved more and more amenable to Jewish suggestions." (UNQ)

(For further Scriptural references, which will prove beyond the shadow of a doubt, that the people we now call Jews are not the People of the Book, read - **WHO IS ISRAEL? PARSEEISM OR ANGLO-SAXON IDENTITY?** and **PROOFS OF IDENTITY**.)

One of the major problems in the modern church, which has led to its present anemic state, where it supports its own worst enemy (International Judaism), was brought about by Jewish-German Higher Criticism. This Satanic attack against the authenticity of the Bible, against the divinity of Jesus Christ and the doctrines of the New Testament church, were all brought about by Jewish scholars and have measurably weakened Christian defenses. Even the Fundamentalists, who have fought the hardest against Higher Criticism, refuse to see that it was Jewish thought. Remember, it was not German; it was not Christian, it was Jewish Talmudism from start to finish and it fits in perfectly with what is taught in the **PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDER'S OF ZION**, forgery or not!

In keeping with their program of world conquest, which has been openly predicted by Jewish leaders from time immemorial-their attack has now been launched against the very foundation of

the Christian church. Any pastor, who knowingly back these "sons of Satan," (those were Jesus' words, John 8:44) is a traitor not only to his Lord, but to his country.

It is a well-known fact that the Jews have infiltrated hundreds of American churches with their program of subversion. They sit on the faculties of many Evangelical and Fundamental Seminaries, breathing their Talmudic poison into the minds of those who study under them.

Henry Ford, Sr. once said: "Clergymen should know that seven-eighths of the economic mush they speak from their pulpits is prepared by Jewish professors of political economics and revolutionary leaders." We also know they help prepare the Sunday School literature used in the National Council of Churches and the Southern Baptist Convention.

If there is any place where the Jewish Question should be religiously studied, it should be in Christian Seminaries. But unfortunately, most of these have given blind allegiance to mass Jewish propaganda. A good example of this is in the Lutheran Church. While their leader and founder, Martin Luther had some very sharp remarks to make concerning the devilry of world Jewry, most of them have been expunged from the Lutheran church libraries and the Libraries of Lutheran Seminaries.

Martin Luther wrote a treatise, **THE JEWS AND THEIR LIES**, which can be found in the Congressional Library in Washington, D.C. and in the libraries of a few Lutheran clergymen. The answer as to why they have been taken out of Lutheran church libraries becomes evident when you see what he has to say. This was among his last writings, being published about 1545. Among many other things he says: "I have permitted this booklet to go forth that I might be found among those who have resisted such poisonous undertakings of the Jews, and have warned Christians to be on their guard against them. I would not have thought that a Christian would permit himself to be fooled by the Jews so as to share their exile and misery." (UNQ)

Then after a letter of introduction which states that it is a waste of time to try and convert a Jew, he gives his reasons for taking a stand against them. On page 11, he states: "The Jews have been rejected by God and are not His people anymore. Do not dispute with the Jews about the articles of your faith: From childhood they have been brought up with poison and hatred against our Lord . . ."

"We goyim heathen, are not even human beings their sight, but hardly to be regarded as worms . . . That they are the real liars and bloodhounds, who have not only perverted and falsified the entire Scriptures from beginning to end and without ceasing with their interpretations . . ."

"Their breath stinks for the gold and silver of the heathen, since no people under the sun always have been, still are, and always will remain more avaricious than they as can be noted in their cursed usury. They also find comfort in the saying: 'When the Messiah comes, He shall take all the silver and gold in the world and distribute it among them . . .'"

"My dear Christian, next to the Devil you have no more bitter, no more poisonous, more vehement enemy than the real Jew who earnestly desires to be a Jew . . ."

"Should they at times do something good, however, know full well that it was not out of love for you, nor for your good." (UNQ)

This has always been one of the major arguments used by the Jewish apologists. Evangelist Jack Van Impe, in his book, **ISRAEL'S FINAL HOLOCAUST**, at the beginning of Chapter 7, which he titles "Hitler's Holocaust-The Travail of Israel," begins by saying: "The Jews have enriched all the nations in which they have settled-an inevitable fact because of the promise given to Abraham when he left his home to go to a land of God's choosing (Gen. 12:3)...Although it has not often been recognized, the Jews have been a treasure to all the nations of the world." (UNQ)

Then he goes on to tell how Jews have contributed to the list of great names in literature, science, art, music, finance, medicine, etc. "He has made a marvelous fight in the world in all ages and he has done it with his hands tied behind him...The blessings which come to us through the Jews are many." (UNQ) Now this is just typical of the Scripture twisting which is done by Jewish apologists

in our churches. For the ones who have blessed mankind have been Israelites, not Jews. There is a vast distinction between the two. Van Impe goes on to ask: "Why are the Jews so maligned and hated all over the world when they are so productive and helpful?" Well, the answer is obvious, it is because of the devilry they have brought to every nation where they have ever moved. Let Paul answer Van Impe when he says of Jews in 1 Thessalonians 2:15-"Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and they please not God, and **ARE CONTRARY TO ALL MEN.**" (Emphasis added.) Now whose word are you going to take, that of a Jewish apologist, who has turned against his own people, or the Apostle Paul who had first hand experience with their wickedness?

So let's sidetrack here for a few paragraphs and see what really happened.

In Chapter two of Adolph Hitler's **MEIN KAMPF**, entitled "Race and People," he rightly points out that the Jews never had a civilization of their own creation. They always expropriated or copied the achievements of others. He further points out that the Jews never contributed an iota to either science or culture and that Jewish "intellect" has always been destructive rather than constructive and beneficial to mankind.

Now I know that many of my Christian readers are going to "flare up" and get mad with this assertion. "Didn't the Jew Karl Marx make a significant contribution to economics, sociology and political science?" This was a question one college professor asked me. "How about the theories of the Jew Sigmund Freud, which significantly advanced the science of human psychology? Didn't the Jew Albert Einstein bring about a revolution in the field of physics?" Well, I had a field day with this one. Let's look at these three Jews and the contributions they made to mankind.

These have long been trumpeted as the "standard bearers" of the Twentieth Century science and culture. So let's take a closer look at their work, theories, and discoveries, and concentrate on the actual results of their teachings.

The concrete results of the doctrine of Karl Marx are immediately apparent to all nearly a century after his death; indeed, the stark reality of Communism today constitutes the most tragic historical lesson of our time. Whatever value there may have been in Marx's original observations and axioms regarding social classes and political economy, the simple unvarnished truth is that Marx's work has resulted in the enslavement of nearly half of all mankind. While the Jewish controlled propaganda and cultural media continue to barrage the public with fictional horror stories about "Nazi death camps," the simple fact is that Jewish-Communism has turned whole nations into death camps. Yet this fact is almost totally ignored, or underplayed by the media-czars, under the control of their Jewish masters. Today the entire Eastern half of Europe, as well as dozens of other countries in Asia, Africa and Latin America, are under the control of the Jewish-Communist butchers.

Marx claimed that his doctrines would lead to abolition of social classes and end forever the distinction between the rich and poor, but the Marxian countries today, without exception, exhibit far greater differences between rich and poor than the so-called "Capitalist countries." While the Jew-Communist Party bureaucrats and other officials live in their palatial estates with swimming pools, electric appliances imported from the West, and usually two or three chaffered limousines, the masses of people are forced to live and work under the most extreme conditions imaginable, often lacking even the most basic items such as food, clothing and medicines. It is perhaps fitting that the Berlin Wall, the most monstrous creation in all human history, should stand as an appropriate monument to the Jewish genius of Karl Marx.

Now let us examine the legacy of another Jew alleged to have been a genius, Sigmund Freud. Freud is well-known as the father of today's "psycho-analysis" and "psycho-therapy" rackets. These drain billions of dollars from the pockets of their victims, while giving very little worthwhile in return. His theories have been absorbed into modern culture to such an extent that they are nearly all-pervasive. After observing a few hundred middle-class Jews in Austria in the early 1900's, Freud noted that the majority of them, unsurprisingly, were unbalanced, neurotic individuals with a

number of fixations, obsessions and sexual hang-ups. Of course, it never occurred to this Jewish genius that such unhealthy tendencies might only be characteristics of Jews, and come from the filthy teachings of their religious book, the Talmud. Instead, Freud concluded immediately that the majority of the human race was similarly affected. At any rate, he contended that the masses of people suffered from such emotional disturbances, and that this was mainly due to the repression of one's "normal" sexual instincts. Freud believed that people are obsessed with sex and sexual symbols, and that the only way to cure this obsession was to "let it all hang out," so that they could confront it openly. In other words, people should attempt to realize and act out their most degenerate and bizarre fantasies. Furthermore, people who did not admit to having such degenerate and vile fantasies were considered to be sexually repressed or outright liars.

Thus, by advocating such destructive nonsense in the guise of sexual freedom, Freud bears more responsibility than anyone else, (even Benjamin Spock, another Jew,) for today's explosion of vice, adultery, divorce, promiscuity, pornography, prostitution and perversion. Freud divorced sex completely from any procreative or racial function, ascribing it solely to the realm of sensation and physical pleasure. Isolated from emotion and procreation, human sexuality loses its human spirit and dignity. It is a sad fact that the sexual behavior of many people today cannot be distinguished today in any way from the sexual behavior of lower organisms. In fact sometimes men act worse than animals. Such are the pathetic results of the Jewish-Freudian "sexual revolution."

The third member of this "unholy trinity" is none other than the eminent Albert Einstein, the man alleged to have been the "greatest genius of all time." Again let us examine the results of his theories. In formulating the principles of atomic energy, Einstein is uniquely responsible for the fact that the world today stands on the abyss of thermonuclear obliteration. The Soviet Union and the United States together, possess enough nuclear armaments to destroy the world today several times over. Yet the insane arms race continues, lead by the same race which produced the nuclear genius. This is the monstrous legacy of the Jewish genius **EINSTEIN**. Is it a mere coincidence that the symbol used for atomic energy (three electrons in orbit around a nucleus) bears a startling resemblance to the Star of David, traditional symbol of world Jewry? Maybe we should call them "Jew-bombs" instead of A- or H- bombs, for such a diabolically destructive weapon could only have been the invention of one of Satan's Chosen People (See John 8:44)

So here we see the work and the results of Jewry's three most prominent sons; the three men who have had more influence on today's world than anyone else. Marx enslaved half the world; Freud poisoned the human spirit, and Einstein blazed the path for the destruction of all mankind. Do we really need any more Jewish geniuses? Dr. Jack Van Impe take note!

Today, the sons and daughters of the Anglo-Saxon builders of America, are being attacked in their very heredity by a false alien philosophy, which seeks to palm itself off on the world as the Chosen People of God, when in reality they are God's worst enemies. These are the one's the risen Lord warned about, when He spoke to the church of Smyrna in Revelation 2:9 and warned them to beware of "those who say they are Jews and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan."

Today, our White youth, in their first exhilarating months of intellectual freedom, are being attacked by alien doctrines, the consequences of which they cannot see. They are being deliberately weaned away from the moral and spiritual foundation doctrine of their fathers, upon which America was built and upon which she became great, and upon which she must depend for any future greatness.

It is during the college years, that the vast majority of our youth is led astray by false teachings. True, in latter years, some of them return to their senses. We can see evidence of this in our own generation, but usually when they do, it only to the extent of becoming "fence-sitters," members of the "great silent yellow majority," those cowardly "middle-of-the-roaders" who will never do anything to disturb anyone, not even their enemies. They are the Christians who are content to sit in their comfortable "air-conditioned" spiritual foxholes, while they pray for the Lord to come back and Rapture them out of the mess they are partially responsible for. They have no apparent cares, as their own country "goes to hell" before their eyes.

Whether the **PROTOCOLS** are fakes, as the Jewish apologists claim, is beside the point, for we see their principles in operation all about us.

First, there is the Jewish-German Higher Criticism which has destroyed men's respect for the Word of God and the ancient foundations; then the Jewish-social-revolutionary doctrines which have brought economic collapse. The two go hand-in-hand. They cannot live apart. They are the ultimate fulfillment of the predictions of the **PROTOCOLS**.

If we were only able to discuss the Jewish Question as we are all others, many of these problems would not arise and many of the problems the Jewish people now face, could be taken care of without drastic measures. If this were possible, our Anglo-Saxon youth would immediately be able to make a choice between their own heritage and an alien philosophy which can lead only to their destruction. Then the students would be forced to make a decision, either to align themselves with the "builders," or the "destroyers."

But under the present "brainwashing," any attempt to explain Jewish ideas, is immediately met with the very real weapon of "anti-Semitism," which has grown to become almost a malignancy. It is interesting to note, that you can criticize most any individual, or group of people, within the limits of decency, and there is little outcry. But criticize a Jew, even when it is true, and you are slapped with the ugly epithet of anti-Semitic!" and you are choked off from telling the truth.

Occasionally you will find a Jew who will put truth before profit and who is compelled to tell the truth about his own people. I greatly admire such a man. Apparently Dr. Oscar Levy was such a person, for he wrote in the preface to his book **THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION** and said: "We Jews have erred...we have most grievously erred. And if there was truth in our error 3,000, nay 100 years ago, there is now nothing but falseness and madness, a madness which will produce an even greater misery and an even wider anarchy. I confess to you openly, and with sincerity, and with sorrow...We who boasted and posed as the saviors of the world-we have been nothing else but it's seducers, it's executioners, it's incendiaries and it's destroyers. We who promised to lead the world into heaven, have only succeeded in leading you into a new hell. There has been no progress, least of all moral progress. And it is our Jewish morality which has prohibited all real progress, and which is worse-which even stands in the way of all future and natural reconstruction in this ruined world of ours. I look at this world and I shudder at its ghastliness: I shudder all the more as I know the **SPIRITUAL AUTHORS OF THIS GHASTLINESS.**" (UNQ)

(Read my booklet **FROM THE HORSE'S MOUTH**, containing evidence direct from Jewish sources.)

Here is a very important aspect of our problem. Most Americans, including millions who go by the name of Christian, do not care enough about our wonderful land to be interested in our background and heritage. When we speak of our Founding Fathers, we have a tendency to think of those who affixed their signature to the Declaration of Independence. But they go back thousands of years before that. They go to the men and women of Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, and related peoples-the peoples of Israel, who came from Europe to set up a Christian Republic in the wilderness of North America. It was to be a Republic founded on the Laws of Almighty God and in conjunction with His purpose.

These were the "builders,"; the one's who drove West to California and North to Alaska. These were the men and women who opened up the tropics and subdued the Arctics. They mastered the hostile world of South Africa, long before the natives-with the exception of a few wandering bushmen-ever arrived. They tamed the bleak wilderness of Australia and from their efforts a great Israel nation rose. They seized the gates of the world at Gibraltar, Suez, and the Panama Canal, as the prophets had said they would (Gen. 22:17). Nowhere, at any time, have the people we know as Jews ever fulfilled the great marks of Israel Identity as found in the Bible. It has only been with the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples, that this has happened. Yet we have allowed our enemies to take this heritage away from us.

The religion of these Israel people came from the God of the universe. It was not the religion of Judaism, which had become contaminated by the heathenism of Babylon. There is no such thing as Judeo-Christianity, since Judaism stands for everything our [God condemned. If you refuse to believe this, I would suggest you study John Chapter Eight. The speech and creative genius of our Anglo-Saxon people was a gift from God, for a special purpose. You could take a group of Anglo-Saxons and put them down on a desert island, with only the crudest of tools, and within twenty years, they would have begun to build a civilization. The Black races, are living in their homelands as they have for thousands of years. There has never been anything such as a "Black civilization," no matter how loud the "race mixers" scream to the contrary.

If you were to take a group of Jews and isolate them from the rest of the world, they would perish, for they are a "parasitic people," who cannot survive, unless they feed off the efforts of others. The present nation of Israeli, with all its so-called "Jewish brains," and money, could not last for six months without the billions of dollars in help and military umbrella we have created over them.

If our sons and daughters follow the pathway of dark rebellion and destruction advocated and taught by International Jewry, it will be because they do not know who they are and the glorious future which waits for those who with faith in our God, are willing to do His will. If the sad state which has been developed in our American youth in the past fifty years is allowed to continue; if they become thoroughly infected with the poison of the Jewish system, so that they lose their Anglo-Saxon identity, then we will become one of the "mongrelized systems" which have risen and been destroyed, over and over again in the world's history.

If we sell our Israel birthright for a stinking mess of Jewish-Socialist pottage," the blame will rest on the shoulders of our Christian leaders who have refused to tell their people the truth and indeed, :their blood will be upon their heads" Ezekiel 3;18). Jesus has said of those who would subvert our youth: "But whoso shall offend (Greek "skandalizo," meaning "trip up; cause to stumble; entice") one of these little ones (children and youth) who believe in me, it were better that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea." Oh how you pastors should meditate on this verse, before you lie about how God's bitterest enemies are His Chosen.

Remember the teaching of **PSYCHOPOLITICS**: "If we can effectively kill the pride and patriotism of just one generation, we will have won that country."

I will never forget a story told me by Major General William Dean (deceased), the highest ranking military man to be captured in the Korean conflict. When he returned from the POW camps of North Korea in 1953, he was accompanied to Pan'mun jon, by a Chinese Colonel who had a PHD in psychology from UCLA. He said: "General, don't feel too badly about leaving us. We are going to be in America in a few years." When Gen. Dean asked him how they proposed to do this, he replied: "We will subvert one generation of your youth, and when that happens, you will have nothing with which to defend yourself." May God have mercy on us, but we have allowed them to do just that!

If we are ever unfortunate enough to get into another big war like World War II, one of our major problems will be to convince young Americans that we have something worth defending. They have been taught in the public schools and through many other sources, by the subtle teachings of the **PROTOCOLS**, that our democratic form of government is bad and repressive and that we must look for our salvation to some form of Socialism.

## **PROTOCOL NUMBER V**

"We shall create an intensified centralization of government in order to grip in our hands all the forces of the community." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** This is what has been happening in America since the days of the New Deal under Franklin Delano Roosevelt. The New Deal itself, was the "brainchild" of FDR's Jewish advisors. The record is too clear to even argue about it! We have many records of Jewish brags

concerning their part in bringing about World War II. As early as 1934, David Brown, National Chairman of the United Jewish Campaign in London stated: "We Jews are going to bring Germany to war." (UNQ)

In **THE AMERICAN HEBREW**, June 3, 1938, we read: "The forces of reaction are being mobilized. A combination of England, France and Russia will sooner or later bar the triumphal march of the crazed fuhrer. Either by accident, or design, a Jew has come to a position of foremost importance in each of these nations. In the hands of non-Aryans, lie the lives of millions." (UNQ)

The American Ambassador to Poland, a Jew named William Bullitt, told the famous American journalist Karl Von Wiegand, in April 1939, four months before Hitler invaded Poland, that war had been decided on. He did not say that the Jews were responsible for this decision, but he inferred it. When Von Wiegand said: "If this happens Germany will be driven into the arms of the Soviet Union and Communism," Bullitt contemptuously said: "So what! When we (Jews) get done with them, there will not be enough Germans left when this war is over, to be worth Bolshevizing." (UNQ)

**PROTOCOL:** "For a time we might successfully deal with a coalition of the goyim of all the world; but from this danger we are secured by the discord that exists among them... We have set one against the other, the personal and national reckonings of the goyim, religion and race hatreds, which we have fostered into a huge growth in the course of the past twenty centuries." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** The truth of this part of the **PROTOCOLS** can be seen in any careful perusal of World War II. Even going back to 1914 and the First World War, hatred for the German people, from whose stock 25% of all White America has sprung, was being deliberately fostered by Jewish elements in the United States. This was long before Hitler came into power.

These two fratricidal conflicts (murder of brother and sister), were the worst in the world's history. The vast percentage of casualties suffered in both, were among White Christian peoples. These two wars cost the American people over half-a-million dead, countless thousands maimed for life, and hundreds of billions of dollars of our national wealth; most of which went into the coffers of the International Jews.

We were involved in both of these through the "double-dealing" of our national leaders, who had come under Jewish control. Let me remind you again of Rabbi Reichorn's warning in 1868: "The Jew banks grow fat on Christian wars. Wars have a special value for us Jews. **WARS ARE THE JEWS HARVESTS!**" You better believe it, for all evidence points in that direction.

If we ever become involved in a nuclear war in the Middle East, you can rest assured it will not be fought for the protection of NATO or for the welfare of the United States. It will be a war instigated by International Jewry for their own nefarious ends and you can bet your bottom dollar on it, they will benefit from it!

There are literally hundreds of volumes of evidence which shows that it was Zionist interests, both at home and abroad, which was willing to see millions of White Christians die, so that the aims of the **PROTOCOLS** could be furthered. All the evidence coming from World War II, shows that it was not fought to "make the world safe for democracy," as we were told. It was fought to make the world safe for International Jewry.

They and their Communist stooges, were the only ones to benefit from the war, the Allies got absolutely nothing but the bills and the suffering it caused.

The same can be said of World War I, though to a lesser extent. Count Mensdorf, the Jewish Ambassador from Austria to England, said of that war: "Israel won that war! We made it! We thrived on it! We profited from it! It was our supreme revenge on Christianity!" (UNQ)

In 1941, a Senate Committee, investigating propaganda films coming out of Jewish controlled Hollywood, heard Senator B.C. Clark say: "The movie industry is turning out dozens of pictures to infect the minds of their audiences with hatred and arouse their basest emotions against Germany." (UNQ)

These Jewish propaganda pictures have remained with us until this day. Which one of us has not seen pictures like **THE DIARY OF ANNE FRANK; MASADA; THE BUNKER; THE BOYS FROM BRAZIL**, all made with typical Jewish unconcern for the truth and all designed to further Jewish aims in America. In these, the Jews are always depicted as wonderfully brave, compassionate, persecuted people. The dumb goyim respond by giving them billions in aid, so they can further their program of world conquest.

Have you ever wondered why the Jewish media never breathed a word to the American people, concerning the Jewish "hate filled" Morgenthau Plan for Post-War Germany following World War I? It was what drove Germany into the arms of Hitler. For over seventy years now, Jewish controlled Hollywood has fed us a dose of Jewish lies, picturing the German people as monocled, burrheaded, heel-clicking military robots. It may be hard for many Americans to realize, but in the 18th and 19th Century Europe, France was the "bully boy" on the Continent, not Germany.

The Jewish lies, laid out in the alleged **PROTOCOL** forgeries, were and are for the purpose of setting Anglo-Saxon against Anglo-Saxon, Christian against Christian, brother against brother. Probably no conflict, confined to such a small area, has brought more suffering and bloodshed than that between England and the Irish Republican Army. The media constantly bills it as a conflict between Catholics and Protestants, when in reality it is a war against Christian England. If the same thing could be agitated in America, the enemy would be a long way towards their goal.

You see, my Christian friends, the Zionist vision of world conquest and ultimate world control is all set forth in the **PROTOCOLS**. They could never succeed if Christians were to cooperate in this battle for survival against their worst enemies, the Jewish-Communist bloc. Instead of this, we see fundamental Christians who would rather fight their Catholic Christian brethren than to take a stand against the Jews. One of their pet Scriptures seems to be 2 John 10, 11-"If any come unto you and bring not this doctrine (see the answer for this in verse 7), receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed; for he that biddeth him God speed, is partaker in his evil deeds." So they refuse to cooperate with anyone who doesn't agree exactly with what they believe. Until it comes to the unbelieving Jew, which is different. So we see Baptist fighting against Baptist; Methodist against Pentecostal; Protestant against Catholic, while the real enemy, the Jews, is glorified and supported as the Chosen People of God. and his Satanic plan to destroy all Christians, goes unchallenged. How utterly stupid!

Now make no mistake about it. The Jews are very intelligent people. You would be making a fatal mistake not to realize this. They are smart in the ways of the world. But one of their weaknesses is that they like to brag about what they are doing and what they intend to do. Granted, most of this boasting is done in Jewish circles, and is for Jewish eyes only, the dumb goyim must be kept in the dark until it is too late for them to do anything about it. But quite often, their braggadocio leaks out to the Gentile world. When it is exposed, it is always labeled as "anti-Semitism."

One of the most interesting incidents of this type that I have been able to unearth, took place a few years ago, when a well known "anti-Semite" interviewed the Jewish administrative assistant of the well-known Jewish Senator from New York, Jacob Javits. This assistant, named Harold Wallace Rosenthal, made this statement, recorded on tape: "We Jews continue to be amazed at the ease with which Christian Americans have fallen into our hands. While naive Americans wait for Khrushchev to bury them, we have taught them to submit to our every demand." (UNQ) of course this is almost word for word, What is taught in the **PROTOCOLS**.

Asked how this nation could be captured without our knowing anything about it, Rosenthal attributed this victory to the absolute power the Jews have over the media. He boasted that Jews control all the news and that any newspaper which refused to acquiesce to Jewish control, could be brought to their knees in a very short time. "It's a very simple matter," he said.

When United States Foreign Policy was mentioned, Rosenthal said that no one in the past three decades had achieved political power without Jewish approval: "Americans have not had a

presidential choice since 1932," he said. "Roosevelt was our man; every president since then has been our man. American foreign policy is Zionist-Communist policy from beginning to end. Yet the citizens believe this Jewish policy will benefit the United States." (UNQ)

When asked why Jews treat Christ as a mere man, and a bad one at that, he replied: "That's all He was-a man who walked the earth like any other man and this myth about Christ rising from the dead and returning to the earth to visit with His disciples, is nothing but a bunch of crape. The Jews drove the Arabs out of Palestine to disprove Christ's mission for a spiritual kingdom. You see, instead of a leader who would make an empire for us Jews, your kind of people gave the Jews a peaceful preacher called Christ, who instead of an eye-for-an-eye, turns the other cheek. Rubbish! We are building, and in fact have built an earthly empire without your kind and your disappointing Messiah." (UNQ)

Assassination has always been a means of starting wars, and it is interesting to note that the Jews have always been experts in this nasty venture. Isn't it peculiar that it was a Jew who shot Stolypin, the Russian Minister who was about to bring Constitutional government to Russia? It was a Jewish agent of the International Jewish Bankers, a man named John Wilkes Booth, who murdered Abraham Lincoln, just as he was about to bring America out from under the thumb of the International Bankers. (You have always been taught that Booth was a disgruntled southern sympathizer. Right? Lincoln's death was the worst thing that could have happened to the South.) It was a Zionist terrorist who murdered Count Bernadotte of the United Nations in Palestine. It was a gang of Zionist Jews, many of them from the East Side of New York City, who murdered Czar Nicolai II and his entire family in Russia on July 16,1918. (They always ask mercy of other people, but give none themselves.) It was a Jew who murdered Senator Huey Long of Louisiana, before he could run against F.D.R. in the Democratic Convention. It was a murdering Zionist terrorist, named Menachem Begin, who cold bloodily murdered hundreds of Arab women and children and still brags about it.

We Christians are required to deplore the wickedness of Adolph Hitler. We must criticize the excesses of the PLO and the flawed "right wing" governments around the world, but we must never ever say anything which is critical of the Jews. That is "anti-Semitic," and a crime against God, so they say.

If you are anti-Communist, you automatically are considered to be anti-Semitic. Why? Because the two are so closely tied together. Henry Ford, Sr. put it very clearly when he said: " The Jews say, 'You must not identify us! You must never use the term Jew!'" (UNQ)

Why is it that the Jews who claim to be against Zionism will never publicly criticize Begin and his excesses. If they are for America and against wickedness, why do they not criticize their people who head this wickedness? Why do we not see letters to the editor, written by Jews, decrying this wickedness? By their silence, they give their approval to what their brethren are doing. Why is it that the Jew does not want to be identified, when he does wrong? Why is it that decent Jews do not want him identified? It's all right to identify a Baptist when he becomes involved in fraud, or a Catholic, or a Methodist. Why not the Jew?

I believe the answer lies in the fact that unless the Jewish idea can creep into our society under the assumption that it is not Jewish, it is doomed! Anglo-Saxon ideas can declare themselves openly and their origin, because we are not ashamed of them. Why shouldn't the Jew be required to do likewise? We should demand this openness of every alien who moves to our shores. Every alien should be required to "sail under his own flag."

**PROTOCOL:** "It is said by the prophets that we (Jews) were the chosen of God Himself to rule over the whole world. God has endowed us with genius that we may be equal to the task." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** This is what the Jews believe about themselves; it is what they are taught in their schools and synagogues. They say: "The first and most fundamental lie we use is for the purpose to make people believe that we are not a nation, but a religion, other lies are subsequently

based on this. Our greatest fear is that this falsehood will be discovered, for we would be stamped out the moment the general public comes into the possession of this truth and acts upon it. It is becoming apparent that an awakening is taking place in America. We had hoped that through our devastation of Christian Germany, any subject dealing with us would have been taboo. However, there seems to be a resurgence in this country we so strongly control. We are presently making plans for a rapid exodus. We know that when the final light dawns, there will be no stopping it . . . if the American public ever finds out that we are in control, that will be a fatal mistake on our part."

(UNQ)

The Jews believe that they are mentally supreme. They are taught this from childhood. This is what they have brainwashed many Christian leaders into believing. It is true that Jews have a genius for making money, that is because "Mammon" (love of money) is their god. They have a genius for subverting people into believing them, but this does not come from God. Jesus Christ put His finger on the source of this wisdom in John 8:44, when He said to them: "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is not truth in Him. when he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own, **FOR HE IS A LIAR AND THE FATHER OF IT.**" It's no wonder the Jews crucified Him, when He turned the spotlight of God's Word, full on them and exposed them for what they were. James 3:15 says: "This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish."

Nowhere in the Scriptures were the Jews ever given any mandate from god to control anyone. Nowhere is it prophesied that they would rule the world. That there will eventually be one great world leader is taught in the Bible. But when this day comes, it will not be a Jewish leader, but will be Jesus Christ, the Son of God, who will rule as King of Kings and Lord of Lords, in a kingdom of absolute justice, love, peace, and righteousness. The very nature of the Jew, makes it impossible for them to control such a kingdom.

Christ in His eschatology (teaching concerning the last days), is completely silent about a corporeal reign in a world power kingdom of Jewish supremacy for a thousand years, with its headquarters in Jerusalem after His second advent. Neither the Gospels, the Epistles, nor the book of Acts, speaks of this thousand year Jewish kingdom. The New Testament gives no hint of a Jewish world power. In fact many of the passages of the New Testament were written to counter these Judaizing influences.

There is no prediction in the book of Revelation of the return of Jews to Palestine, to rule over the world after the Messiah comes. There is nothing about a rule of mortal Jews and Gentiles who are living in some kind of probation period. There is not one scripture which indicates that Christ will reign with the Jews in Palestine, now or in the future. The people we now know as Jews are completely alien to the concept of God. They do not worship the God of the Old Testament, nor yet He of the New Covenant. The God of the Jews is not the God of the Bible, no matter how hard your pastor tries to prove otherwise.

Forget this Judea-Christian foolishness. It is a lie out of the pits of hell. We are not the same "breed of cats."

In the interview with Rosenthal, he said: "Since we do not believe in life after death, all our efforts are directed to now. We are not as foolish as you and will never adopt an ideology that is rooted in self-sacrifice. Whereas you live and die for the benefit of the community, we will live and die only for our own individual self. The idea of self-sacrifice is abhorrent to the Jews. It is abhorrent to me. No cause is worth dying for since death is the end. The only time we unite is to preserve our individual selves. As a group of wolves unite to attack a prey, but then disperse after each is filled, so we Jews unite when peril is pending, not to preserve our continuity, but to preserve our skins."

(UNQ)

**PROTOCOLS:** "In order to put public opinion in our hands, we must bring it into a state of bewilderment by giving expression from all sides to as many contradictory opinions . . . as will

suffice to make the goyim lose their heads in the labyrinth and come to see that the best way is to have no opinion of an kind in the mater of politics."

**EXPLANATION:** This is what has happened in many of our churches. It is difficult to find a more complacent group anywhere, than those who attend our fundamental and evangelical churches. This is especially true if they have been taught the Jewish conceived idea of "pre-tribulation rapture of the church." (I taught this lie for years, before I became honest enough to do some studying on my own and found it to be a "man-made" doctrine.)

What can you do with a Christian, like the lady in Kansas City who came to me after a morning service in a large Baptist Church, in which I had spoken about the dangers of Communism in the Christian community. She said: "Colonel, I agree with everything you said, but it really doesn't apply to me. You see, I'm a born again Christian and Christ is coming back to Rapture me out of this mess before it gets too bad." Talk about being zipped into a shroud of "self-righteousness;" that old sister was. When I asked her how she thought the Christians behind the Iron Curtain might feel about that kind of complacency, she got mad. It's very possible Christians like that won't get unzipped in time to even welcome Christ when He comes back. He one time said: "Not everyone that saith unto me Lord! Lord! shall enter into the kingdom of heaven but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven." Yet most churches teach the dangerous doctrine that Christ has done away with the Law and that all we need these days is "faith" and "love." As a result, from a militant Christianity which turned the world upside down for Jesus Christ, we have become a bunch of "milkstop" Christians who couldn't fight our way out of a paper bag.

In Philadelphia I had a similar experience. I had been speaking about the dangers posed by the United Nations and a lady said to me: "I wish you wouldn't give us those horrible examples of Communist brutality." When I asked her: "Why not?" she replied: "Because if I find out you are telling the truth, I'll have to do something about it, and I don't want to get involved."

That's why my good friend John Harrell, head of the Christian Patriot's Defense League calls it a "twinkie-marshmallow" Christianity. There aren't many overcomers in that group I can assure you. No wonder we're headed "down the drain."

The major reason we are in the mess we are in today, is that our Anglo-Saxon, Christian Americans have become so weak and apathetic, they would rather be brainwashed by their Jewish enemies, than become the "salt of the earth," Christ told us to become. Those of you who are old enough, can remember the days before we had deep freezers. We used salt to keep our meat from spoiling. Salt is a preservative. But "when the salt has lost its savor (its ability to act like salt), then it's good for nothing but the garbage heap." (See Luke 14:34).

**WE WILL NEVER BE** able to conquer any forces of world darkness, as long as we are willing to believe the enemy and refuse to put God's Word into action.

Many times we spend so much time belaboring the Jews, or the non-whites, that we fail to realize that most of our problems came because of our failure as Israel people to do what God commands us to do. If we had been faithful in following our Covenant with Him, neither the Jewish problem, nor the minority problem would have ever existed.

I'm sick to the point of nausea, with Identity preachers who spend most of their time attacking each other over some minor difference, when they should be on the firing line doing what God wants to do. (This certainly is not attacking each other.) God has given us the task of being watchmen on the walls of Israel. He doesn't ask us to be successful. He doesn't tell us to build the biggest and richest church in America. In fact, our task isn't even to persuade people of the truth. Our task is to warn the people and when we have done that the Holy Spirit will take over and do the persuading. In Isaiah 58:1 we read: "Cry aloud! Spare not! Lift up thy voice like a trumpet and show my people their transgressions, and the house of Jacob (Israel) their sins." That's not a very popular task and you can't get very much of this world's goods doing it, but before God, this is what I mean to do, with all my heart, and soul, and strength.

**PROTOCOL:** "There is nothing more dangerous than personal initiative if such initiative have genius behind it, it can do more than can be done by millions among whom we have sowed discord." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** In this passage the enemy recognizes that their toughest enemy are among those, not only who have faith in God, but who put that faith in action. These are the ones who always stand behind freedom. So in order; for freedom to be destroyed, the people with faith must go first.

We need to realize that there are two Jewish programs in operation in the world today. One is intended for the goyim to see - often it has a rather pleasant aspect, as we rub shoulders with them in the business world; especially if it is to their benefit.

But the other, the one which is exclusively for the Jews is something else. This is the one which presents danger. It is the same program that is found in the **PROTOCOLS**. That is why the Jewish apologists must do everything in their power to make us believe they are a "fake." It is the program which is sponsored by Zionism on an International scale and which calls for racial separation of the Jews from the goyim. Regardless of what a Jew says about a Christian, there is no question that he always thinks of himself as a Jew. Not as an Englishman, not as an American, or a German, but as a Jew. He will always refer to himself as a Jew. He will never say: "I am an American. But I am a Jew!" the Jew, no matter what his nationality; no matter where he was born, is always a Jew first and you know that he naturally seeks the welfare of the Jewish State first; he cannot be trusted as an American, for if he has to choose between them, he will always choose Judaism, right or wrong. There are very few exceptions. Probably one of the most outstanding is the Jewish writer Alfred Lilienthal. A few years ago in a Reader's Digest article he wrote: "I am not a Jewish American, I am an American Jew. America's flag is my flag. Israel's flag has never and never will be my flag." He received a tremendous amount of "flak" from his own people for this courageous stand. But the ones who will do this, are "few and far between."

Henry Ford, Sr. in his **THE INTERNATIONAL JEW**, says: "If the Jews were fully understood by the Gentiles, if the Christian churches for example, were freed of their delusions that the Jews are Old Testament people, and if the churches really knew the Talmudic religion, the misrepresentation would be even stronger." (UNQ)

The downfall of Russia, Poland and Germany was prepared by a long and deliberate Jewish program of misrepresentation. Germany and Poland were both vilified in the Jewish press, for no other reason than that they wanted to free themselves from Jewish domination. But whenever any people, and this includes America, take measures to prevent Jewish control of their government and economy, the Jews will begin their mournful cry of "persecution" and "anti-Semitism."

The Jewish complaint of intolerance and prejudice is only a superficial symptom of their real problem. Only the Jew himself, holds the key to the solution and this of necessity **MUST** call for a complete "about face" from their present attitude towards Jesus Christ and Christianity in general.

Dr. Howard B. Rand, in Vol. 2 of his **DOCUMENTARY STUDIES**, asks this legitimate question: "Why for instance, have Anglo-Saxon people been especially blessed with prosperity and abundance, acquiring freedom and rulership denied to that branch of Judah which we today recognize as Jews?" (Here it is well to remind you that only a very small percentage of today's Jews, have anything at all to do with Abraham). He continues: "The answer is found in the Second Psalm and the attitude of the Anglo-Saxon people as a race and the Jewish people as a class, towards Jesus Christ. The Psalmist says: 'Serve the Lord with fear, and rejoice with trembling Kiss the Son, lest He be angry, and ye perish from the way, when His wrath is kindled but a little . . .'" (Psalm 2:11, 12).

Instead of placating the Son, the Jews murdered Him and then took on their heads, and that of their children, the guilt for killing the Son of God. In Matthew 27:25, we read where the Jewish mob, not just its leaders, as some apologists try to say, but all of them said: "His blood be on us and on our children."

"Here is set forth the crux of centuries of suffering, self-inflicted by the Jews . . . Even today, they try and justify, rather than condemn, the acts of the High Priests and the people who condemned Christ . . ." (UNQ)

Many of you no doubt will recall Christ's Parable of the Fig Tree, as found in Matthew 21. Just as the fig tree which bore no fruit was cursed, so the Jews as a whole, while putting forth leaves and showing a desire for national life, have shown no evidence of bringing forth the fruits of righteousness, so they are still under the curse.

In this respect, we see a striking difference between the Jews and the Anglo-Saxon-Israel people. When the house of Judah finally began to show signs of budding, they bore no fruit; their acts of terrorism and lawlessness in present day Palestine are an indication of a people who have no desire for righteousness.

But when the House of Israel, as seen in the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples, came out of their seven times (2,520 years) of chastisement, they as nations accepted the Messiahship of Jesus Christ and began to expand into a company of nations and one great nation promised to Abraham in Genesis 28:14.

If you are willing to spend some time looking at both Scriptural and historical facts, instead of listening to some preacher who has probably done neither, you will see that most of the people we now call Jews have no physical connection with Abraham. In the Jewish Encyclopedia, under the word "anthropology", can be found this definition: "a great portion of the people called Jews are of other than the Jewish race." This being the case, then most of those now in Palestine have no claim that Palestine is the land of their forefathers. In fact, there is ample evidence that a majority of the people we now call Jews are Russian Khazars, whose ancestors never set foot in Palestine. (See Jewish author Arthur Koestler's book **THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE.**)

If this were known to our Christian people; if this truth were mentioned in the pulpits of our land, then the Christian world would recognize that the vast number of Jews were atheistic, Christ-haters and the would be free from what the Bible calls "the fear of the Jews" (John 7:13; 12:42; 19:38; 20:19). This is what is stifling the Christian world today. The unfortunate thing is, when you go to most preachers with the information about the Khazars, they will laugh in your face and refuse to look at the evidence. The Zionists have no right to use the term "Israel" for their illegal country, for it is a counterfeit State, begun under false pretense.

Have you ever asked yourself if the move of the Jews into Palestine might not be a fulfillment of Daniel 11:40, 41? "And he (the Communist anti-Christ) shall enter into the countries, and shall overflow and pass over." (This is exactly what the Communists have done in Czechoslovakia, Romania, Poland, Yugoslavia, East Germany and many other areas. Now look at verse 41: "he shall enter also into the glorious land (Palestine).") Could the anti-Christ already be in Jerusalem? Could it be Begin? Who knows except God?

Today we are told that Israel is a democracy and our best friend in the Middle East and we have poured billions of dollars down the "rat hole" of Israeli aggression, hoping to bring stability to that area. Yet we have been in ,not God's people, but those who "say they are Jews and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan," (Revelation 2:9) We are helping those who are dedicated to the destruction of our White Christian civilization.

Here in America, our preachers still continue to trumpet the lie, glorifying their enemies. While Christians have been "conned" by their church leaders into accepting these "counterfeits" as the real thing and are willing to support them, no matter what the cost, including the loss of our freedom, they seem unaware that the Zionist's move into Palestine does fulfill prophesy, but not the one they hope for. It will bring anything but peace into this troubled old world. Surely God has sent our people "a strong delusion, that would believe a lie. That they all might be damned, who believe not the truth, but have pleasure in unrighteousness." My Christian friends, you can be saved and have the "joy of the Lord" in your hearts, but someday you are going to stand and answer before the

Lord, if you support His enemies.

Have you ever tried to ask a Jew a question about his people and why they do the things they do? He will never answer you "head on." If you accuse them of trying to control our government, they will come up with all sorts of false denials; they will make heart rending pleas for sympathy for their poor, persecuted people; then if this doesn't work, they will cry "prejudice;" "anti-Semite"; "Nazi;" "hate campaign." This is their only defense, for they cannot defend what they do. It is rare indeed, when a Jew will accuse another Jew, no matter how evil his acts.

**PROTOCOL:** "By all these means we shall so wear down the goyim that they will be compelled to offer us international power of a nature that by its position will enable us without violence to gradually absorb all the State forces in the world and to form a Super-Government." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** Wasn't this what Lenin had in mind, when he stated in 1921: "We will never have to fight against America, for they will become so corrupt from within, they will drop into our laps like overripe fruit." (UNQ)

The International Banking gangsters have worn America down to the point of economic collapse. They hold the economic fate of millions of goyim slaves in their hands. They know they can bankrupt the Israel nations any time they want to and become enormously rich in the process. So we of the Anglo-Saxon nations live in fear from day to day, because we don't know what the next day will bring. We are afraid for our jobs; we fear for our freedom; we are afraid of nuclear war; we fear our minority people and what they will do, and when men fear enough, they can be controlled.

## PROTOCOL NUMBER VI

"We shall soon be in to establish huge monopolies (remember now, this was written at the beginning of the 20th Century), reservoirs of colossal riches, upon which the large fortunes of the goyim will depend to such an extent that they will go to the bottom together with the credit of the states on the day of the political smash." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** Our entire economy is run by monopolies today. We see them controlling oil, natural gas, steel, food, the automobile industry, technology, and the media. They raise prices on their products, even when they are making enormous profits and the country is going into bankruptcy. (The earnings of TEXACO, during the last quarter of 1981 was over \$2.5-billion, even though the country was in the clutches of a deepening recession.) Yet prices continue to soar, millions are unemployed and the stage is being set to "bring America to heel."

**PROTOCOL:** "It is essential for us at whatever cost to deprive them of their Land. This object will be best attained by increasing the burdens upon landed property - in loading the land with debts." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** Today, we see the unfortunate sight of thousands upon thousands of small business and small farmers, as they are driven into deliberate bankruptcy. Their property is being taken over, "for a song" by the very people who caused the collapse. Their national policy can be seen in the Land Control Policies they have foisted off on the Federal Government, which has been in operation for at least eight Administrations. Under the direction of Jewish advisors, Land Control Laws have gone into effect, which have not only bankrupted Americans, but which have turned millions of acres of American land under the bureaucratic control of the central government. Under our present system, Americans are not free to use their own land as they see fit. They cannot sell to whom they wish; they are governed in how they can rent it; they are told what they can plant on it, and in many areas, you cannot make an addition to your house, without first obtaining government approval. All this acclimates Americans for final control.

We have been "brainwashed" into accepting control through a process of "creeping gradualism." You have all heard the story about the frog. You can throw him into a pot of boiling water and he

will react so fast, that he will jump out before he is hurt. But you can put the same frog into a pot of cold water, and set the pot over the flame of a candle, and he will sit in there and cook to death, because the change is so gradual he doesn't even notice it. This is what has happened to us in America.

**PROTOCOL:** "We shall raise the rate of wages which, however, will not bring any advantage to the workers, for, at the same time, we shall produce a rise in the prices of the first deeply sources of production: by accustoming the workers to anarchy and drunkenness and side by side therewith, taking all measures to extirpate (wipe out) from the face of the earth, ah the educated forces of the goyim." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** Now this **PROTOCOL**, may be a forgery, but it certainly has been put into effect and works very well. If you can't see this happening in the field of labor, it's because you are deliberately shutting your eyes to what is happening. It follows the exact pattern laid down in the

**PROTOCOLS.** In the automobile industry, in particular, the labor unions have literally "priced themselves" out of a job. Of course they blame foreign competition for their woes. But it is an internal thing, which has been brought about by deliberate sabotage of the industry. Today, they are frantically trying to undo the evil which has crept in-to their ranks, while they refuse to face up to the real cause of their trouble. It may be too late to save the industry. The Union leadership has become ingrained with the "get" syndrome, they have forgotten the old American virtue of "make."

**PROTOCOL:** "In order that the true meaning of things may not strike the goyim before the proper time, we shall mask it under an alleged disire to serve the working class." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** Jewish-communism has always appealed to the working man, without ever doing anything to really help him. Their ultimate desire is not to help, but to control. The Jew, Karl Marx's Communist Manifesto was written especially to influence workers. But always in every communist economy, the worker gets less and less, while the governing authorities, the commissars, get more and more. As I have mentioned before, "some are equaler than others."

## **PROTOCOL NUMBER VII**

"The intensifications of armaments and the increase of police forces - are all essential for the completion of our plans." (UNO)

**EXPLANATION:** Little needs to be said about the huge outlays of money for military expenditure in both East and West, which have taken place since World War II. For over forty years we have seen a world economy choked by a "guns instead of butter" mentality. As we accept this concept, we hasten the day when Zionist dreams will be fulfilled and we sign our own death warrant.

**PROTOCOL:** ". . . we must create ferments, discords, and hostilities, therein we gain double advantage. First we keep in check all these countries, for they will know that we have the power whenever we like to create disorders or to restore order." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** Check out all the major disorders which have swept Christendom since World War II; the racial disturbances; the disasters in our schools; the drug problems among our youth; the continual "brush fire" wars. In every case, you will find the find the International Jew.

Conrad Sittenfeld, a leading Jewish novelist from the 19th Century, Germany wrote: "No one can dispute that Jewdom takes a leading part in the pollutions and corruptions of international relations. A characteristic of the Jew is a stubborn endeavor to produce values without work, and this, being an impossibility, it simply means that these values are artificially produced by swindling and corruption." (UNQ)

Rabbi Lewis Browne, in his book **HOW ODD OF GOD**, says: "We Jews intend to remake the Gentiles - what the Communists are now doing in Russia." (UNQ)

Jeremiah, an Old Testament prophet said of the Jews: "they will deceive every one his neighbor, and

will not speak the truth; they have taught their tongue to speak lies, and weary themselves to commit iniquity." (Jeremiah 9:5).

The Jew Waiter Rathenau, writing in **NEVE FREIE PRESSE**, December 1909 said: "Three hundred men, all acquainted with each other, control the economic destiny of the Continent." (UNQ) Strangely enough, all of those were Jews.

On September 21, 1923, Henry Ford, Sr., in a statement made in **THE DEARBORN INDEPENDENT**, said: "If you want to stop war, get hold of fifty of the wealthiest Jewish financiers, the men who are interested in making wars for their own profit. Control them, and you can stop wars." (UNQ) The same could be said about world chaos, as it is spoken of in the **PROTOCOLS**.

For further verification, let's go to an International Jew of an earlier generation, Benjamin Disraeli, Earl of Beaconsfield, Prime Minister of Britain, during Queen Victoria's reign. Although he was professing Christian, he gloried in being a Jew and wrote many books in which he discussed Jewdom quite frankly. He presented the International Jew in full battle dress, as the Proletariat, who pulls the strings and manipulates the world through the power of old. (If a non-Jew had written the things Disraeli did, he would have been castigated by the Jews as a violent anti-Semite.)

One time he said: "You never observe a great intellectual movement in Europe in which Jews do not greatly participate. The first Jesuits were Jews." (UNQ) (Maybe you Catholics didn't realize this. Maybe this explains many of the recent problems the Catholic Church is experiencing with the Jesuits.)

While the Jews claim the **PROTOCOLS** are the invention of anti-Semites, let me ask: "Was Disraeli an invention? Did he misrepresent his own people?"

Listen to what Henry Ford, Sr., says in **THE INTERNATIONAL JEW**: "He (Disraeli) showed that Russia, the very country where the Jews of his time claimed they were least free, they were in control. He showed that the Jews knew the techniques of revolution, and foretold in his book, the revolution which was shortly to break out in Germany. How did he foreknow it? Because that revolution, even then, was developing under the auspices of the Jews . . . Disraeli, the Jew knew it and knew it to be Jewish in origin, in development, and in purpose." (UNQ)

You and I can go today to Jewish sources and find confirmation for what the **PROTOCOLS** teach. On July 7, 1930, Dr. B. Messinsohn, lecturing in Capetown, South Africa, was reported by the **CAPETOWN TIMES**, as having said: "I warn the world, that if it does not keep faith with the Jews, there are 16-million Jews who will be filled again with the hatred which has released so many great destructions against the Christian world." (UNQ)

Marcus Eli Ravage, a Jew, writing in **CENTURY MAGAZINE**, January 1928, said: "We Jews are at the bottom of all your wars; not only of the Russian but every other major revolution in history." (UNQ)

The **MACCABEAN**, Zionist organ in New York City, carried a headline concerning the Russian Revolution which said: **A JEWISH REVOLUTION!**

The **AMERICAN HEBREW**, a leading Jewish newspaper in the United States, on September 10, 1920 said: "The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains . . . What happened in Russia, shall also through the same Jewish mental and physical sources, become, a reality over all the world." (UNQ)

You see, my Christian friends, this **PROTOCOL** is Jewish teaching through and through. The **JEWISH WORLD**, a Zionist publication in London, on January 16, 1914, stated: "International Judaism forced Europe into the war, not only to seize a large part of the world's gold, but to start a new Jewish War by the help of that gold." (UNQ)

Again, and again, and yet again, we see that what the **PROTOCOL** teaches is Judaism "verse, line

and chapter!"

## PROTOCOL NUMBER VIII

"In order to annihilate the instructions of the goyim before it is time, we have touched them with craft and have taken hold of the ends of the springs which move their mechanisms. These springs lay in a strict, but just sense of order: we have replaced them with the chaotic license of liberalism. We got our hands into the administration of the law; into the conduct of elections; into the press; into the liberty of the person, but principally into education and training, as being the corner-stones of a free existence." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** You see, in dealing with the International Jews, we are not dealing with a bunch of idiots. They are Satanically clever. They know that the Anglo-Saxon peoples are noted for their sense of order and justice. So they have attacked this. We can see the damage liberalism has done to our society in recent years and the chaos it has created. It can be seen in the destruction of the sanctity of marriage, which is the foundation of the Christian home. We have watched, often in frustrated silence, as Jewish sponsored permissiveness has resulted in teen-aged pregnancies, the use of alcohol and dope and a venereal disease problem which has reached epidemic proportions.

If you are honest in your evaluation and check the sources of this pollution, you will always arrive at a Jewish source, Do a little checking on your own. See who it is that advocates "gay rights," and pushes the evil of homosexuality as a respectable "alternate life style." See who it is that promotes "integration of the races," and "inter-racial marriage," while abhorring it for their own people. Without fail, on 95% of the cases, you will arrive at a Jewish source.

Check and see who mans the Abortion Clinics, which annually murder over 2-million unborn babies, most of them white. See who runs the gambling halls; the liquor and dope industry; see who controls prostitution and the crime syndicate, and each time, if you are really honest, you will come up with a Jewish name. Why is this? It is because they are carrying out the teachings of the **PROTOCOLS**, which are merely an extension of Talmudic Judaism.

Some who read these facts may react violently to them. I am sorry if I have shaken you up, I'm merely giving you the facts. I'm not trying to gloss them over, or make them any more shocking than they really are. How many of you knew that 1981 marked the Fiftieth Anniversary of the Jewish takeover of the National Crime Syndicate, which we know as the "Mafia?" It was on September 11, 1931, that Meyer Lansky (Sucholjinsky), a Jew, created "Murder, Inc." with the help of his associates Charles "Lucky" Luciano, and the Jews "Bugsy" Siegel, Arnold Rothstein, Aaron Sapiro, Ollie "Tic Tock" Tannenbam, "Tootsie" Feinstein and Israel "Ice Pick Willie" Alderman.

Lansky is now the head of a multi-billion dollar narcotics, gambling, prostitution and rackets empire. Occasionally when a Grand Jury gets too nosy, Lansky hides out in Israel for a year or two, until the "heat cools off." Have you ever wondered why the Federal Government makes little or no headway against the narcotics trade. They can't, because they are afraid of Jewish control, which brings billions each year into their coffers, at the cost of millions of ruined lives.

There is evidence that Lansky teamed up with Cuba's Fidel Castro and had President John Kennedy murdered. They hated Kennedy, because he was the first President who "leaned on them." Jack "Ruby" Rubenstein, (you guessed it, another Jew,) was the middle-man in arranging the assassination.

While Jewish Hollywood movie moguls have been churning out Italo-Sicilian "Mafia" movies for decades, few Americans realize that it is Jewish gangsters and Jewish movie producers who have a common interest in hiding the truth.

Meyer Lansky is today a billionaire, who has never spent a day in jail, thanks to the Jewish power in America. But unknown to him, he will answer to Almighty God, and if he lives long enough, he will answer to some angry Americans, when they wake up and find out what he has done.

Elizabeth Dilling is a most unusual woman. Her life has been dedicated to telling the truth about the Jewish Conspiracy. I don't know what got her started on this, but she has been a thorn in the side of the Talmudists for a long time. After a great deal of research which took her to Russia, Mrs. Dilling, wrote a tremendous book, documented with photostatic copies of pages from the Babylonian Talmud, which she titled **THE PLOT AGAINST CHRISTIANITY**. The Jewish reaction was instantaneous.

After pushing a reluctant United States into World War II, the Talmudic Zionists began a campaign to crush all anti-Communists, and this of course included all those who spoke out against the Jewish Conspiracy and showed that they were one and the same. A series of indictments were brought by the American Jewish Committee, through its secret police, the Anti-Defamation League of B'nei B'rith. Thirty anti-Communists, including Mrs. Dilling, were brought into court in 1942, 43, and 44. The 1943 indictment was dismissed in Washington by Judge Adkins. Only the 1944 indictment went to trial under the Jewish Judge Eicher. An unbelievable farce was staged without any legality or fact. After the death of Judge Eicher, the case was dismissed by Judge Bolitha Laws, who made a scathing denunciation against the court for "holding those people on trial for all that time without a single piece of evidence in accordance with the charge which had been brought against them."

Now let me stray away from Mrs. Dilling for a moment, to say that laws have been passed in several European countries which make it a crime to speak against Jews, even if you tell the truth about them. I have in my possession a letter from a French citizen, dated February 25, 1982. He lives about twenty-five miles southeast of Paris. He contacted me earlier, about doing a French translation of my booklet **MYTH-INFORMATION**, and **EXPLODING THE CHOSEN PEOPLE MYTH**. He says: "In my unfortunate country, a powerful league is at work. It is called the L.I.C.R.A., which stands for "Ligue Internationale Contre le Racisme et l'Antisemitism". This means the "**INTERNATIONAL LEAGUE AGAINST RACISM AND ANTISEMITISM!**" Many influential people - politicians, writers, actors, belong as members or leaders.

"This very fact makes rather perilous the translation of any work written about or against the so-called Chosen People. This is why I would have to adopt a "non de plume" (pen name) to conceal my real identity - not that I am worried about my person, but rather to protect my wife and family . . . I really admire your courage; in France, such a work would not be allowed, with all these Jews and their accomplices, the Communists are always on the lookout for such things." (UNQ)

This man had been with the French Underground during World War II and was a patriot who loved God and his country. Did you know that legislation to do the same thing to American patriots has already been brought before Congress?

But to get back to Elizabeth Dilling and her **PLOT TO DESTROY CHRISTIANITY**. She says: "With a dash of French or Latin, to create a facade of supposedly higher learning, or gnosis, the Communist Pharisee Sigmund Freud was able to sell his degenerate Talmudic sex ideas as 'scientific.' That every baby girl was supposedly suffering for sexual relations with her father, and every little boy with his mother. This violates every rule of nature, reality, and reason. It simply matched the depraved incessant teaching of the Talmud about it being morally correct for grown men to violate baby girls under three and commit sodomy with baby boys." (UNQ) Then to prove her point, she gives several photostatic pages from the Talmud, which proves her contention.

Now whether you want to accept it or not, these things are taught in the Talmud and they are part of the PROTOCOLS. In the Sanhedrin volume of the Talmud, (54a) you can read: In the case of the women, there are two modes of intimacy, but in the case of sodomy with children, there is no guilt for the adult. The reference here is to the passive subject of sodomy. As stated supra; i.e., less than 13 years old. However, it is stated that within this age a distinction is drawn. Rab makes nine years the minimum: but if one commits sodomy with a child of lesser age, no guilt is incurred. Samuel makes three the minimum. Thus the point of comparison is the sexual maturity of the woman, which is reached at the age of three." (UNQ) This is only one example of hundreds of perversions which occurs within this Devil's book.

**PROTOCOL:** "We have fooled, bemused and corrupted the youth of the goyim by rearing them in the principles and theories which are known to us to be false, although it is by us they have been inoculated." (UNO)

**EXPLANATION:** The subversion of our youth can be seen on every hand and no more so than in the field of Public Education. This is caused to a great extent by the teachings of Secular Humanism, which are Jewish principles in disguise. This cult, which has been defined in the Supreme Court as a religion, nevertheless has been allowed to pollute the school system, while Christian principles are slowly being eradicated. Of course the teaching of Sex Education is part of this course and again it is the Talmudists who head it.

A few years ago a First Grade teachers' handbook was introduced into one of our states, by a Jewish radical named Paul Brandwein. The first paragraph read something like this: "Your first and most important task as a teacher, is to tear down the erroneous ideas the child has learned in his home and church. When this is done, you can begin to form the foundation for the international child of the future." (UNO)

American educators have admitted they are interested in "people control," through behavioral manipulation. You can see this by reading their publications. The head of the American Society of Psychiatrists, on returning from a visit to Russia a few years ago, admitted that the psychologists and psychiatrists of the Soviet Union, had perverted their profession and had become instruments of the slave state. The same thing is happening in America, as the teachings of the **PROTOCOLS** are put into effect.

Sidney Harris, the liberal news commentator wrote recently: "The biggest con artists in America are the behavioral scientists on our university campuses, who are devising~all fh&se innovative programs for the schools. They honestly believe that only they, know what ideal behavior is." (UNQ) Most of them are Jews . . . check this out for yourself. They are carrying out the ideals of the **PROTOCOLS**.

The Humanist Manifesto is another manifestation of the **PROTOCOLS** in operation. Here we come across a veiled threat when they say: "alienating forces must be eradicated or modified." Does this mean that when Christianity comes into conflict with the desires of the **PROTOCOLS**, Christianity must go? I believe the facts point to this.

We haven't taken the time to go into popular music, both Western and Rock and Roll, which has been instrumental in causing a great deal of trouble in this subversion of our youth. The danger is very real!

**PROTOCOL:** "You may say that the goyim will rise upon us, arms in hand, if they guess what is going on before the time comes: but in the West, we have against this a maneuver of such ghastly terror that the stoutest hearts quail - the underground . . . from whence their Capitols will be blown into the air." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** Here we find the threat of terror methods, which are already being used. It has been proven beyond the shadow of reasonable doubt, that the Zionist **MOSSAD**, has subsidized terrorist organizations around the world. Often this terror begins with student organizations, such as the Weathermen and the Simbionese Liberation Army. Most of the known underground operations in the U.S. have had strong Jewish connections. This of course is part of the **PROTOCOL** story.

## **PROTOCOL NUMBER IX**

"The words of the liberal, which are in effect the words of our watchword, are - LIBERTY!

**EQUALITY! FRATERNITY!** - When we come into our kingdom, we will change into words no longer of a watchword, but an expression of idealism, 'the right of liberty; the duty of equality; the idea of brotherhood.' That is how we shall put it! De facto (actually) we have already wiped out every rule but our own, although de jure (by right) there remain a good many of them." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** This is merely a statement concerning the "double-standards" which can be seen in any Jewish dealings with the goyim. The Communists sometimes refer to this as "double-speak," or "double-think." It is a condition which has been brought into being in America, in which a person can believe two opposing ideas at the same time. A good example was our government's action in Iran. Many citizens believed that our government should have taken strong action to protect our citizens in the embassy, while at the same time they were afraid of what this strong action might bring.

This is a process wherein the goyim have become victims of Jewish propaganda. First they create the idea of "broad-mindedness." Be broad-minded about everything! "Homosexuality isn't evil, it's just an alternate life style." "Unfaithfulness in marriage isn't adultery, it's merely affinity (a strong attraction) for the opposite sex." "A criminal isn't really an evil person, he is just unfortunate and has become a criminal because society has been mean to him and he has been brought up in a poor environment. Change his environment and he will become good." (This is like believing that giving a pig a bath will change his pig nature.)

So using this "mind changing process," whenever anyone speaks out against Zionist ideas of world imperialism, or criticizes a Jew for doing something wrong, immediately we hear: "We thought you were too broad-minded to express such prejudicial ideas." The term "broad-minded" has become a "trigger word," just as "anti-Semite." They are words which have kept the Christian world in a state of "flabby tolerance" of evil. It is a state of mind, where we mouth meaningless phrases about liberty, which act as a drug on our mind and conscience while allowing all sorts of evil to flourish under their cover.

So using the idea of "broad-mindedness," we hear a lot today about "Jewish rights." (There is not much said in the media about "Christian rights," the emphasis is on "Jewish rights!") Using the idea promulgated in the "Jewish rights" can be interpreted as "their right to do anything they want to do and still be praised for it." This idea can be seen in the actions of Dr. Jerry Falwell, head of the Moral Majority. When Menachem Begin visited America he met with Falwell, who told him words to the effect that "the Fundamentalists of America are behind you, no matter what you do, because we recognize your right to do it as God's Chosen people."

What utter stupidity! Under the Jewish idea of liberality, we have given the Jews "carte blanche" (discretionary power), to attack liberty. What Christian America has been doing is tolerating intolerance itself, for there are no more intolerant people in the world than the Zionist Jews. Just one example of the intolerance. In the **JEWISH CHRONICLE** for October 30, 1981, this article appeared: "Zubin Metha, the conductor of the Israel Philharmonic Orchestra, has been rebuked by a senior Israeli politician in the wake of the row stirred up by the IPO's playing music by Wagner.

Asked why it was all right to use German-made goods but not listen to Wagner, Mr. Dov Shilansky, a Herut Member of the Knesset and a Deputy Minister attached to the Prime Minister's Office replied: "The country has been flooded with German goods, but just because we are already sunk deep in the mire, there is no reason to sink further." Stupid, isn't it?

Recently when five Arab Christian leaders visited the United States, they requested to speak with Dr. Falwell and were turned down . . . hold your hat now . . . on the advice of his Israeli advisors. That's being "broad-minded", Jewish style!

**PROTOCOL:** "I am in a position to tell you with a clear conscience, that at the proper time, we, the lawgivers, shall execute judgement and sentence, we shall slay and we shall spare . . . We will rule by force . . . the weapons in our hands will be limitless ambitions, burning greediness, merciless vengeance, hatreds and malice."

**EXPLANATION:** All of these ideas fit together like the parts of a gigantic jig-saw puzzle and tie in perfectly with the Jewish enigma we call Communism. Listen to what they say in **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, page 53: "We must be like a vine upon the tree. We must use the tree to climb, then strangling it, grow into power on the nourishment of its flesh. We must strike from our

path any opposition. We must use for our tools any authority which comes to hand. And then at last, the decades sped, we can dispose with all authority save our own." This is Jewish world power, as seen in the **PROTOCOLS**.

It is extremely difficult for the average Christian to understand the Jewish problem, for as Henry Ford, Sr., said: "The chief difficulty in writing about the Jewish Question is the super-sensitiveness of the Jews and the non-Jews concerning the entire matter. There is probably not a newspaper in America, and certainly none of the advertising mediums, which are called magazines, which would have the temerity even to breathe seriously the fact that such a problem exists. The Press in general is open to fulsome editorials in favor of everything Jewish, while the Jewish Press, which is numerous in the United States, takes care of the vituperative (abusive) censorship." (UNQ) (He should know, since they really "put the heat" on him, when he published his controversial book.)

The idea has been so deeply instilled into Christian minds, that unless you write about the Jews in terms of "sirupy sweetness," you are prejudiced and intolerant. I came up against this when I first approached my pastor with facts, showing Jewish involvement in the Russian Revolution. He said: "You better watch what you do in criticizing the Jews. God has pronounced a curse on everyone who curses the Jew. The reason God has been so good to America, is because we have been kind to His Chosen People." When I pointed out the fact that since we recognized Jewish rights to Palestine in 1948, this country has gone through the most traumatic experiences in its existence, he got angry. Christian people somehow or other can't understand that what I'm doing is not trying to hurt the Jews, but to get to the bottom of the trouble they are causing. "Am I to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"

Horace Mann, a noted American educator and legislator of the early 18th Century once said: 'On the face of it; it must be a bad cause which will not bear discussion. Truth always seeks the light. instead of shunning it.' (UNQ) On this basis, Judaism must be exceedingly evil, for they certainly do everything in their power to shield its dark side from Christian view.

Doesn't it seem strange to you, that you can criticize most any race within reason, and you will only draw normal criticism? But even hint that a Jew has done wrong - even if he has and they fly into a foaming rage and call down all sorts of malediction (curses) upon you. This is an extremely unhealthy attitude.

When any people cannot stand up to normal criticism; when they refuse to let the "spotlight" of truth shine on what they are doing, they logically become suspect. Recently there was a "flap" over Bob Jones University's policy of not letting black and white students date (which is a Scriptural position).

The powerful, Jewish owned **NEW YORK TIMES**, almost went berserk over the issue in two wild editorials. On January 12, 1982, the **TIMES** headlined: **TAX-EXEMPT HATE!** and said: "Every American taxpayer is now subsidizing racism." (Which was a ridiculous statement in the first place.) It praised Jewish Federal Judge Harold Leventhal for having the wisdom, back in 1970, ruling that "segregated academies should have their tax exempt status removed."

On January 14, 1982, their headlines screamed: **A LITTLE MORE TAXPAYER EXEMPT HATE!** They claimed that it was the duty of the IRS to revoke this tax exemption and that all private schools should be required to prove that "they have a racially non-discriminatory policy." The **TIMES** charged these Christian schools with "contempt for morality and the law."

Now this kind of rashness seems strange, when one considers that Jewish Day Schools, which forbid Gentile enrollment, have a~been tax exempt. No one in the IRS has ever raised the issue of tax-exemption when it came to a Jewish group. This double-standard is not only immoral, it is extremely dangerous.

The term "anti-Semite" has become a "trigger word", which sends the average liberal into orbit. It scares the daylights out of a lot of preachers, politicians, and average, every-day Christians all who

should know better. So since it is used so frequently, let's look at it for a bit.

Let me quote, if I may, from an article written by Greda Koch, of **CHRISTIAN RESEARCH**. "The sad thing is that this enemy is not only recognized by our churches and government, but it is accepted and actually coddled by them as friends! These bomb words 'anti-semite' and 'holocaust' hold preachers and politicians captive and make otherwise courageous men and women cower in submission to do the enemy's bidding. But these weapon words, principally the word "Anti-Semitic", are weapon words against God and His government. God is sovereign, we can and **MUST** go to Him "from whence cometh our help," (Psalm 121:1). None of us are so strong as never to "fear the smear." So we need to go to God for a much needed 'anti-biotic', for the needed strength and wisdom, for discernment between truth and un-truth, between right and wrong, before we go into the subject proper . . .

"We either trust and fear God above all - or, we succumb to fear of man . . . The fear of man is idolatry . . . God Himself gives us the counter-weapons in the battle for the 'pulling down of strongholds' and the word 'anti-Semitic', though a coin word, is the stronghold of the enemy. Without the use of the word 'anti-Semitic' and 'Holocaust' propaganda, now so needed to feed World War III. it would fall flat on its face.

"Benjamin Freedman, a Jew by race, not religion, the greatest authority on 'anti-Semitism,' shows how this word crucified men who dared to investigate and expose Communism, as Hamilton Fish, a patriotic Congressman, was stunted in his investigation of Communism in the U.S. This was the poisoned arrow that silenced Father Coughlin when he exposed Communism at its roots. Space permits naming only a few victims: Martin Dies, author of the famous Dies Committee Report; Col. Charles Lindberg; Senator Joseph McCarthy, and many others. Later casualties were Gen. George Brown; Attorney-General Saxbe, and the Hon. John Connolly, because he took an America First stand regarding the State of Israeli. Said Rabbi Rachman, warning his fellow-Zionists: "American Jewry...(must) act speedily and with devastating effectiveness." He urged Jews to "use violence to demolish the dire threat to Israel." (UNO)

Then she goes on to point out that "anti-Semitism" was invented in 1880. The Jewish Encyclopedia, 1904 edition states: "So far as can be ascertained, the word was first printed in 1880."

This was the year which saw the rise of Zionism, a twin movement with Communism. The word "Zion", like that of "Israel" was stolen from the true Israelite people, the White Anglo-Saxon and related people. just as they have stolen our money, our land, our media. our schools and many of our churches. We in America, are standing about where Germany stood in 1933.

Recently Dr. Jerry Falwell, a leader in the "good government movement." said: "To stand against Israel (the Jews) is to stand against God . . . My life is committed to . . . priorities and one of them is to promote, protect . . . the Jewish people." The trouble with Brother Falwell is that he does not know who God's People are, and he has no desire to learn.

To be absolutely honest about it, the term, "anti-Semitic" is a misnomer (wrong name) for it, since the large percentage of the people we call Jews are not Semites at all, but are Turco-Finnish-Mongolian in background. (This according to the Jewish Encyclopedia and Jewish author Arthur Koestler, in his book **THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE!**)

But the Jewish Question is here in America and it has become a \$64,000 question which must be answered. It must be faced honestly and fearlessly! We may be honestly blind about it. We may be dishonest in our denial of it (this is the path many Christians have taken)-we may be timidly silent for "fear of the Jews," and what our fellows may say. But the problem is still here and it hangs over the head of America like the sword of Damocles. We will either face it squarely and bravely, or we will perish in our ignorance. There is no other alternative!

Mr. Ford put it very succinctly when he said: "To recognize this Question does not mean that we have gone to a national campaign of hatred and enmity against all Jews. (Some Identity people have

and they do not have my sympathy). It means that a stream of tendency which has been flowing through our civilization, has at last accumulated bulk and power enough to challenge attention, and call for some decision with regard to it.' (UNQ)

Since Mr. Ford died, the problem has increased to such an extent, that there must be a quick and decisive solution. It has become a choice between "us" and "them." Since this is a Christian nation; so designated by it's founders and built on the courage, resourcefulness of White Christians, I believe it should remain so, no matter how difficult the path we follow. If the Jews living in America do not want to live in this Christian atmosphere, I would suggest they move to Israel, where they can run things the way they want.

Personally, I am "fed up" with Jewish allegations that any discussion of the Jewish Question is Gentile unfairness, or Christian prejudice. They do not hesitate to criticize Christians any time they feel like it, which is quite frequent, but seem to feel they should be free from the same thing themselves. If more Christians were to read Jewish books, and see what has been written "for Jewish eyes only", they would understand a little more about Jewish prejudice. The only repercussions which would take place if this were to be done, is that many of their so-called friends, would then be the first to drive them from our midst. They know this and so instead of changing their way of doing things, they continue with their evil ways and attack us for exposing them.

What can compare with the arrogance of men such as the Jewish writer Maurice Samuels who in his book **YOU GENTILES** says on page 9: ". . . from the first dawning of Jewish consciousness, there has been an unbridgeable gulf between Gentiles and us Jews." On page 23: ". . . primal fundamental differences between Gentiles and Jews is not reconcilable."

On page 130: "From our point of view, you are guilty. On our side at least, the fighting has been clean. (Have you ever been unfortunate to be the recipient of Jewish bile?) On your side, the fighting has always been dirty. From the dawn of civilization you have lied about us . . . you accuse us today of fermenting wars. (Yet their own writers brag about this). You accuse us of fermenting world-wide conspiracies. (Their leaders brag about this also). You accuse us of conspiracies to seize the governments of the world." (UNQ)

Listen to the Jew, Goldwin Smith, Professor of Modern History at Oxford University, October 1881: We regard our race as superior to humanity and look forward not to its ultimate union with other races, but to its triumph over them." (UNQ) Page 155: "We Jews, we the destroyers, will remain the destroyers. Nothing that you will do will meet our demands and needs." (UNQ)

I am not being "anti-Semitic" when I tell you the truth about a Jewish conspiracy to control the world, any more than I was anti-German, when I fought against Hitler in World War II. I am merely telling you the truth. The evidence of this conspiracy is so strong, that you must deliberately shut your eyes to the truth, not to see it. The only defense the Jews have, is to go into the dirty field of name calling and they are experts at this.

Today, in the Capitol cities of every civilized nation in the world, you will find extremely wealthy, influential men, who are active in the World Federalist Movement, the majority, whether you want to believe it or not, are Jews. Is it anti-Semitic to tell you this truth?

Their plan is to control the world not by force, not by economic control in the scientific sense, but by controlling the machinery of commerce and exchange. They are of the same "breed and lineage" as the super-man of Revelation 13. It says he will "deceive them that dwell on the earth," (Vs 14). In verse 16, it says: "he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their foreheads, or their right hand. And no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark of the beast, or the number of his name." This is what the Jews are working towards

In Revelation 18:6, we read where Christians are to attack this corrupt Banking System, represented by the beast: "Reward her even as she rewarded you and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double."

There are a lot of Christians who are so "wishy-washy" they are afraid of their shadow. They don't believe Christians should be militant for their faith. They can't or won't understand the meaning of Hebrews 12:4, where it says: "Ye have not resisted unto death, striving against sin." (That word "sin" means unrighteousness.) They turn their backs on the fact that God has told His Israel people, not the Jews, "You are my battle axe!" (Jeremiah 51:20). It is the Christians duty to take a stand against evil, not to support and coddle it!

The Jewish Question has been in America for a long time. Our Founding Fathers recognized it and there was heavy debate about whether they would allow Jews to come to this country. Benjamin Franklin, speaking before the Continental Congress in Philadelphia, 1778 said: "There is a great menace in the United States today and that great menace, gentlemen, is the Jew. In whatever country Jews have settled in great numbers, they have lowered its moral tone, depreciated its commercial integrity, have segregated themselves and have not been assimilated, have sneered at the Christian religion upon which this nation was founded. They have built up a state within a State and have, when opposed, tried to strangle that country to death financially.

"If you do not exclude them from the United States in the Constitution, in less than 200years they will have swarmed in such numbers that~they will dominate and devour the land and change our form of government.

"If you do not exclude them, in less than 200 years, our descendants will be working in the fields to furnish substance, while they will be in the counting houses, rubbing their hands. I warn you, gentlemen, if you do not exclude the Jew for all time, your children will curse you in your graves. Jews, gentlemen, are Asiatics; they will never be otherwise." (UNO)

He was mighty accurate in this prediction. In 1987, the 200 years will be up. They have already changed our government and are well on their way to controlling it.

For many years, the original of this statement was found in the Pinckney Papers at the Franklin Institute in Philadelphia. (Scores of affidavits attest to this.) But just as in any other document, which shows them as they really are, the Jews have cried: "Fake!" When the heat got too much, so great was Jewish power, that these papers were removed, just as Martin Luther's statement were taken out of the Lutheran Church. There is evidence that the Pinckney Papers were removed from the Franklin Institute under instructions from the Jewish Secretary of the Treasury, Henry Morgenthau, Jr., who served under both Franklin Delano Roosevelt and Harry Truman.

This Jewish problem must be discussed openly and frankly by both Christians and Jews, if there is to be an answer other than violence. Since it touches the lives of millions of people in this country, they have the right to know the truth.

Possibly some of you are thinking: "Why get involved with such a controversial subject?"

My answer to this must be to go back to history and say that the Jewish question has been raised in every country where Jews have settled in any number. All that is necessary to confirm this is to look at history. Jews have been persecuted, not because they are God's people and Satan hates them, as some fundamental preachers would have you believe, but because they are as the Apostle Paul said in I Thessalonians 2:15 - ". . . they please not God, and are **CONTRARY TO ALL MEN.**" (Emphasis added.)

Mr. Ford said: "We meet the Jew everywhere in the upper circles, literally everywhere there is power. That is where the Jewish question begins - in very simple terms - how does the Jew so habitually and so resistlessly gravitate to the highest places? Who puts him there? Why is he put there? What does he do there? What does the fact of his being there mean to the world? That is the Jewish Question!

"The Jew has been too long accustomed to think of himself exclusively the claimant on the humanitarianism of society; society has a large claim against him . . . that he cease exploiting the world; that he cease making Jewish groups the end and all of his gains, and that he begins to fulfill

the ancient prophecies, he boasts of fulfilling; that in the Jews, all nations will be blessed."

Of course we must realize this prediction has been taken completely out of context by our Christian churches. This promise was made to Abraham, not the Jews. In fact, it says absolutely nothing about his seed (see for yourself in Gen. 12:3. The idea that the Jews were to be blessed through Abraham, has always been taken for granted, but it was never so stated.) Abraham quite obviously was not a Jew, since there were no people called Jews, in Bible record, until 2 Kings 16:6, about 1200 years after the time of Abraham. Yet preachers like Howard C. Estep of World Prophetic Ministry, Inc., Colton, California, insist that Abraham was a Jew. As you read his pamphlet **THE DISPERSED PEOPLE**, it becomes obvious that he does not understand the difference between Israel and Judah and uses the term "Israel" and "Jew" interchangeably. This is intellectual dishonesty of the worst sort, for it confuses people into believing that the Jews are God's Chosen people, when really it is the Israelites.

He says: "Look at the marvelous preservation of Israel out there among the nations (and I'm sure he is referring to "Jews", as you read his statement), with no king, no law, no country, no flag, no leaders; yet the countries in which they abide have not consumed them. Their identity remains just as true and sure as when they were first driven from the Promised Land in the year 70 AD - nearly 2,000 years ago." Now folks, this is just a lot of old fashioned "baloney." In fact, it is an out and out lie. For God promised His people they would always have a king, that they would go to an Appointed place, where they would be safe, and that His Law would abide with them forever. This never happened to the Jews, but it did to the Israelites.

He goes on to say: "They have not settled in any particular country or place, but rather, have wandered among the nations, keeping themselves separate and distinct until this day." (UNO) This again is a blatant lie. Israel went to their Appointed Place, as prophesied in 2 Samuel 7:10, and it could not have been Old Palestine, since King David and the prophet Nathan were there when this prophecy was made. If you will do a little study in history, you will find that the Israelites and a large number of people from Judah (in fact all of them with the exception of the population of Jerusalem) were taken captive into Assyria. There the Bible account ends. But historical records show that these people made their way north and west, passing through a gap in the Caucasian Mountains (here is where we get our name Caucasian), and west and north into Europe, the British Isles and finally on to America, Australia, South Africa, New Zealand and so on. These people have always had a king, just as God promised.

The Jews on the other hand, the people Pastor Estep is talking about, were intermingled so much with the inhabitants of the land, that when they came back from Babylon, about 50,000 out of a total of 2-million, they could not even speak their native tongue. (See Ezra and Nehemiah for the facts.) Now it's rather easy for an intelligent man to take a few random Bible verses and make them say exactly what he wants and a lot of pastors have done this with the Jews, without realizing that the Jews do not fill one single Scripture mark of identification, which is carried by the Israel of God. On the other hand, the Anglo-Saxon and related people do.

## **PROTOCOL NUMBER X**

". . . We must have everybody vote without distinction of classes and qualifications, in order to establish an absolute majority . . . in this way, we will destroy the goyim." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** This of course is the "one man, one vote" policy advocated by socialism, but not practiced by them. It is the thing which inundated this country with hordes of aliens, who were inoculated with policies completely contrary to the Constitutional ideas of Americans. These people were wooed by the liberal Democratic Party, usually joined the party and voted the straight Democratic ticket. In this way elections were won and the socialist ideas of world Jewry were foisted off on an unsuspecting American people. This is why the liberals in the Democratic Party will fight to the death to maintain high levels of welfare, since this policy swings millions of votes from the "drones of society," against the "producers." This is **PROTOCOL** strategy through and

through.

## PROTOCOL NUMBER XI

"The goyim are a pack of sheep, and we are their wolves. You know what Happens when wolves get hold of the flock...There is another reason they will close their eyes: for we shall keep promising to give back their liberties we have taken away as soon as we have quelled the enemies of peace...God has granted to us, His Chosen People, the gift of dispersion, and in this which appears in all eyes to be our weakness, has come forth all our strength, which has now brought us to the threshold of sovereignty over all the world." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** The Christian churches for the most part have acted like sheep; in fact like sheep who have lost their shepherds, since so many of their shepherds have become "wolves in sheep's clothing." When the vast majority of their leaders tell them that their worst enemies are the "blessed of the Lord," what can you expect but confusion? Jesus Himself rejected this thinking. In John 8:39, speaking to the Pharisees, (and the Jewish Encyclopedia says the Pharisees were in direct line with the modern Rabbinate,) Christ said: "If ye were Abraham's children, ye would do the work of Abraham." Then to make sure He was absolutely understood, He went on in verse 41 to say: "Ye do the deeds of your father . . ." Then to clarify who their father was, he said in verse 44: "Ye are of your father the devil . . ." Then in verse 47, He puts the finishing touches on His condemnation of the Jews by saying: "He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, **BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF GOD.**" (Emphasis added.) I really don't see how He could have made this any clearer!

Again in John 10:26, speaking once more to the Jewish leaders, Christ said: "But ye believe not (notice carefully now), **BECAUSE YE ARE NOT MY SHEEP!**" (Emphasis added.) Then after He had risen from the dead and had ascended into heaven, He appeared to the Apostle John and said, Rev. 2:9, to beware of "those who say they are Jews, and are not; but are of the **SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN.**" (Emphasis added.) (Get your "Jew loving" pastor to try and explain this verse. He's apt to have apoplexy.)

This, my dear Christian friend, is where the Jewish Question "comes to a head." We are dealing with a Satanically inspired group of people who hate our God and who are determined at all costs to further their aims. They are operating under an assumed name, which they have falsely taken for themselves and they are fooling Christians Who are too lazy to see what the Word of God say about them. This is the primary purpose of the **PROTOCOLS.**

## PROTOCOL NUMBER XII

"The word freedom is defined as follows: Freedom is the right to do that which the law allows. This interpretation of the word at the proper time will be of service to us, because all freedom will thus be in our hands, since the laws will abolish or create only that which is desirable for us, according to our program." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** This principle has been in operation in this country for quite a few years. Today, we are being governed, not so much by law, as by government regulations. We find that our judges, instead of operating within the framework of the law, feel it is their task to interpret the meaning of the law; often to our detriment. As a result, every year, we see more and more of our freedoms "going down the drain." Our right to control our own property is about gone; the right to send our children to a neighborhood school, has been abdicated in favor of "busing for racial desegregation." The right of the farmer to grow what he wants on his own property is gone; the right to hire whom we will; the right to rent or sell to whom we wish. In many areas, the 2nd Amendment right to "keep and bear arms" is already gone, and there are constant efforts at the National level, to take away this most basic of all our rights.

**PROTOCOL:** "What is the part played Press today? It serves to excite and inflame those passions

which are needed for our purpose . . . It is often vapid (uninteresting); unjust; mendacious (given to falsehood); and the majority of the public have not the slightest idea what ends the Press really serves. We shall saddle and bridle it with a tight curb; we shall do the same with the productions of the printing press . . . I beg you to note that among those making attack upon us, will also be organs established by us, but they will attack exclusively points which we have pre-determined to alter. Not one single announcement will reach the public without our control." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** Most readers simply cannot comprehend the extent of this Jewish control. It is not accidental or haphazard, or due to the natural growth of business. As indicated in the **PROTOCOLS**, it is calculated and designed as part of a much greater plan, for the control of the Free World and their ultimate attitudes towards Palestine and the Israeli.

This conspiracy, as has been shown, was in the planning stage at the turn of this century. It actually came to fruition during and immediately following World War II, when the Zionist headquarters was moved from Europe to New York City. The Zionist cabal (a secret group united to usurp power) realized that gland and France, which had supported Zionist plans in 1916-1947, had become "second class" powers. World influence and power had passed to the United States and where there is power and a chance to use it, there you will always find the Jews.

Although both David Ben-Gurion and Golda Meir wanted an alliance between Israel and the Soviet Union (Golda was a member of the Communist Party, U.S.A. for many years), American Zionists stopped the completion of this alliance, realizing that it would jeopardize American support and cut down on financial contributions from the States. They argued that in view of the democratic, open way of life in the U.S. the Zionists would be able to dominate political parties, as they could not do in the Soviet Union.

This first step was to gain control of the media and brainwash the bulk of the American people, control the politicians, the U.S. Congress, the Administrations and even State Governments. Their objective was to guarantee U.S. support for the Israeli, politically, militarily and financially. This of course, would greatly benefit their "long-range" plans for the Zionist controlled "One-World" government they envisioned.

If American Christians in particular, can be convinced over the bitter protests of their "brainwashed" leaders, that the Zionist control of the media is necessary for this one-world objective, it would serve to bring our so-called "free press" back to the place where they would be free indeed.

To give you some idea of the extent of Jewish control of the Media, I am going to take some time and show you a few facts, which most of you may not know. It is interesting to note that all of the major Hollywood film companies, with the exception of Republic studios, are under Jewish ownership and/or control. This explains the flood of pro-Jewish movies which continues to come out of Hollywood. All the TV networks are Jewish controlled. (All the names I give from here on are Jewish); ABC-American Broadcasting Companies, Inc., Chairman-Leonard H. Goldenson; CBS-Columbia Broadcasting System, Inc., Chairman-William S. Paley; NBC-National Broadcasting Co., Inc. (Subsidiary of RCA Corp.)-Chairman-Robert W. Sarnoff; Metromedia Television-Metromedia, Inc.,-Vice President and Director, Herbert G. Klein.

In the magazine field, at least 47 major magazines, with a weekly distribution of over 78-Million are Jewish owned, and/or controlled. Such well-known periodicals as TV Guide; McCall's; Good Housekeeping; Time; Newsweek; Sports Illustrated; Cosmopolitan; U.S. News and World Report; Popular Mechanics; Esquire; Sports Afield; Vogue; Fortune; The New Yorker; Harper's; and National Review.

909 major daily newspapers with a daily distribution exceeding 60.5-million are Jewish owned and/or controlled, including the following: The Birmingham News; The Arkansas Democrat; The Los Angeles Times; The Oakland Tribune; The San Francisco Examiner; The Denver Rocky Mountain News; The Washington Post; The Washington Star; The Miami Herald; The Tampa Times; The Atlanta Constitution; The Atlanta Journal; The Chicago News; The Chicago Sun-Times;

The Chicago Tribune; The Indianapolis Star; The Louisville Courier-Journal; The Louisville Times; The New Orleans Times/Picayune; The Boston Globe; The Boston Herald/American; The Detroit Free Press; The St. Paul Dispatch; The Kansas City Times; The St. Louis Globe-Democrat; The St. Louis Dispatch; The Omaha World-Herald; The New York Daily News; The New York Times; The Wall Street Journal; The Cincinnati Post; The Cleveland Plain Dealer; The Cleveland Press; The Oklahoma City Oklahoman; The Philadelphia Bulletin; The Philadelphia Enquirer; The Philadelphia News; The Pittsburg Press; The Memphis Commercial Appeal; The Dallas Times Herald; The Houston Chronicle; The Seattle Times; The Milwaukee Journal and The International Herald Tribune. (In some cases, one Jew will have control over numerous papers. Men like Howard Rothenberger, Harrison Aaron Mitnick, Harold Meyerson, and others. So there is a great deal of inter-control between all these papers.)

Nationally known newspapers such as the weekly Spotlight from Washington, D.C. and The National Educator from California, a monthly paper, which attempt to inform the American people as to what is actually happening behind the scenes, are constantly harassed in an attempt to drive them off the scene.

## **PROTOCOL NUMBER XIII**

"The need for daily food forces the goyim to keep silent and be our humble servants." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** You can bet your life on this one. It ties in with the prophetic predictions of the Bible as found in Revelation 13. When you control food, you control people.

We have come a long way towards a contrived food shortage and this could be one of the major weapons used to force us into a Zionist controlled One-World Government. I personally believe the contrived gasoline shortage a few years ago was a "test case" to see how far they could entice the American people towards rationing. In the face of all the dire predictions and the screams about a "gasoline shortage" we now find there is actually a glut on the market. (Can you imagine the billions of dollars which were made on this farce?)

**PROTOCOL:** "In order to distract people who may be too troublesome from discussions of questions of the political -. In order that the masses themselves may not guess what we are about. We will further distract them with past-times, passions, people's palaces . . . Soon we will begin through the Press to propose competition in art, in sports of all kinds . . . these interests will distract their minds from questions in which we would find ourselves compelled to oppose them." (UNO)

**EXPLANATION:** Think about this for a moment. Why has it been that in the years since World War II, America has become obsessed with sports. (Now they are talking about a summer football league, so the game can be played all year long.)

When we see Americans pay two men over \$15-million to beat each other up in a boxing ring, don't you think we have gone too far in this direction? When 50,000 howling football fans will sit in a stadium in sub-zero weather to see their team play in a championship, haven't we gone far down the road towards "sports obsession?" (Most of these folks you couldn't get to church with a six-horse team.) When we reach the ridiculous point where we pay a young Black a million dollars to play basketball, when many of his people claim to be hungry, isn't there something wrong? When a city like New Orleans, which seems to be on the verge of bankruptcy can spend a \$100-million dollars on some idiotic celebration such as Mardi Gras, something is wrong with our priorities.

While it is almost impossible to get a hundred people to attend a seminar designed to educate them to the dangers we face; you have no trouble getting 80,000 howling teenagers, to pay \$10 each, to attend a Rock Concert which is not designed to make them better Americans or better people. Something is wrong somewhere!

Who is behind this corruption? Henry Ford analyzed it like this back in 1922, and it is truer today than then: "To begin with. the Jews are not sportsmen. This is not set down as a complaint against

them, but merely an analysis . . . "And yet the bane of American sports is the presence of a certain type of Jew, not as a participant, but as an exploiter and corrupter . . . The entire story of wrestling is not only the demoralization of the sport, but the wholesale defrauding of the public. The same is true of horse racing. The whole atmosphere of the sport is dishonest. The horses are the only well-bred creatures connected with it.

"The Jews saw in sports, money, while the sports man saw fun and skill. The Jew set out to capitalize rivalry and to commercialize contestant zeal. If the Jews of America are ashamed of this, they should repudiate those Jews who have been instrumental in corrupting and almost destroying our cleanest and most manly sports." (UNQ)

Why this emphasis on sports? First because they can make a great deal of money with very little effort, and what Jew have you ever known who could pass this up? But the more important reason, is the reason listed in the **PROTOCOLS**, to take the minds of Americans off the pressing problems which have been brought about by Jewish control. Along with our perspectives, we have lost our sense of priorities. As a result, trivialities have become more important than survival.

## **PROTOCOL NUMBER XIV**

"When we come into our kingdom, it will be undesirable for us that there should exist any other religion than ours of the one God, with whom our destiny is bound by our position as His Chosen People, and through whom our same destiny is united with the destinies of the world. if this gives birth to the atheists we see today (and the Jews admit that more than 75% of their people are atheists or agnostics), it will not, being a transitional stage, interfere with our views . . ." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** This is why Christianity must be destroyed in the Jewish world to come. The two cannot exist side-by-side, any more than a nation can exist "half slave and half free." (UNO)

They cannot exist in the same world, no matter how strong the efforts of the Council on Christians and Jews, because they are diametrically opposed to each other. The destruction of Christianity is taught in the Jewish holy book, the Talmud and this teaching goes hand-in-hand with what is taught in the **PROTOCOLS**, forgeries or not!

There is little reason to doubt that Jews hate Christians when you see the intense denunciation made by our Lord against their leaders in John, Chapter 8. Then in Matthew 23:15, He tells the Talmudic leaders: "Ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte and when ye have made him, ye make him a two-fold more the child of hell than yourselves." (Does that sound like Christ they were Chosen People?) Yet today, in public affairs, the "stooges" and "proselytes", the "pseudo-Jews"; many of whom stand behind the pulpits of our churches - those who "kow-tow" to the Zionists and the International Pharisee Bankers -those who are willing to compromise the truth so they can stay on national TV and fill football stadiums with their admirers, they are better "fronts" and often more zealous for Zionism, than their Jewish masters. These are the ones we should look on with contempt, for they are not only traitors to their Lord, but to their race and their country. They are preparing the way for the one-world utopia, the Jews say they will control. Unfortunately, more and more Christians are being conned into the brotherhood movements between Christians and Jews, between the "crucifers", and the "Crucified."

Recently I received in the mail, some information from an organization on the West Coast. It is called the TAV Ministries. (I haven't been able to find out what the TAV means.) They sent out this notice in early 1982:

"TAV Ministries wishes to thank the Sacramento Evangelical Christian community for its support of the November 27th Christian-Jewish worship service held at the B'nai Israel - a Jewish synagogue in Sacramento. The event was a **FIRST** for the entire country - Bible believers, fundamental Christians joining together with Jews to thank the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. Over one thousand Evangelical Christians attended, along with 200 Jews. The excitement was electric. The worship was amazing.

"We here at TAV are convinced that the prophecies and promises of Romans Chapter 11 are being fulfilled now; that by extending mercy to the Jews and supporting Israel in its struggle, we are participating in a divine plan and are securing a blessing for ourselves and our churches." (UNQ)

It becomes quite apparent these Christians have never read 2 Chronicle 19:2, or if they have, they have paid no attention to it. It says: - ". . . shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? Therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." Listen my friends, you are never going to procure God's blessings by helping His worst enemies. This is an irrefutable fact! It is frightening to me, to see Christians, who will not support an "anti-abortion" movement because they are afraid of contaminating themselves by association with Roman Catholics, yet they are willing to give their full support to those who hate their Lord and spit on His holy name. Evidently they do not understand or appreciate the true meaning of 2 John 10 11: "If there come. any unto you, and bring not this doctrine (explained in verse 7), receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed: For he that biddeth him God speed is **PARTAKER IN HIS EVIL DEEDS.**" (Emphasis added.) (Usually in the Fundamentalist camp, this verse is reserved for Christian brethren who depart in some minor detail from the shibboleths of the church. Shibboleth - to use language regarded as distinctive of a particular group; such as "born again;" "rapture, "pre-trib," etc..) What a travesty of the Word of God!

The TAV message goes on: "**ONE FINAL NOTE!** TAV is seriously considering the possibility of forming a Christian Alarm Circuit - a network of Christians dedicated to protesting the growth in this country of anti-Semitism and anti-Zionism. The circuit would stand ready to react quickly and appropriately to (1) evidence of bigotry against the Jews, and (2) adverse changes in American Foreign Policy with respect to Israel. The exact nature of our response might assume several different forms: i.e., letters of protest to newspapers and Congressmen; full page newspaper ads; protest rallies, etc., The circuit would be activated by the TAV headquarters . . . we Christians need to positively, assertively, and blatantly let our society know that Christian love surrounds God's ancient people." (UNQ)

(It should be especially noted, that these "brainwashed" Christians are willing to show the "love of God" towards their own worst enemies, while doing everything possible to vent their hatred on those of us who not only love God, but also love our country and want to protect it against those which TAV supports. What utter hypocrisy! However, it is an excellent example of how Jewish propaganda has permeated the Christian world, making them forget what God says about His enemies. (See Luke 19:27).

## PROTOCOL NUMBER XV

"When we have definitely come into our kingdom by the aid of coups d'etat (a violent overthrow of existing government) prepared for one and the same day . . . we shall make it our ask to see that against us, such things as plots shall no longer exist. With this purpose we shall slay without mercy all those who take arms in hand to oppose our coming into our kingdom. Every kind of new institution of anything like a secret society (Masonic perhaps?), will also be punished with death: those of them which are now in existence are known to us and have served us shall disband and send into exile to continents far removed from Europe . . . In this way we shall proceed with the goy merchants who know too much . . ."

"Under our influence, the executions of the laws of the goyim has been reduced to the minimum. The prestige of the Law has been exploded by liberal interpretations." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** Those preachers, bankers, politicians and others, who have cooperated with the Talmudists, are in for a severe shock, for they will be the first to be eliminated if the Jewish Conspiracy is successful. Regardless of how friendly or helpful they may have been to our enemies, they will be the first to be destroyed. This has been the pattern followed in every country where the

Jewish-Communist plot has been successful.

I have been asked quite often: "Aren't you afraid to print these startling facts? Won't the Jewish community retaliate?"

Well the danger is there all right and the Jews are a mighty vindictive, unforgiving people. But my answer would have to be a resounding "**NO!**" for two reasons. First and most important, my God still sits on the throne of the universe. He is still in control of things. I have the assurance that as long as I am doing His will and am in His purpose, nothing can touch me unless He in His infallibility allows it. If this were to happen, then I have the assurance of Romans 8:28 to comfort me: "For we (His elect) know that **ALL** things work together for good to them that love the Lord; to them that are called according to His purpose."

If it ever becomes my lot to suffer physically for my Lord, I will be able to lean on Romans 8:16,17- "The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God. And if children, then heirs with Christ: (**NOTICE VERY CAREFULLY NOW**) if so be that we **SUFFER** with Him, that we may also be **GLORIFIED** together." 2 Timothy 2:12 - "If we suffer, we shall also reign with Him . . ." Revelation 3:21- "To him that **OVERCOMETH** will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in His throne."

We used to sing a song in our churches which said:

"Must I be carried to the skies,  
On flowry beds of ease;  
While others fought to win the prize,  
And sailed through bloody seas?

"No I must **FIGHT**,  
If I would reign.  
Increase my courage, Lord.  
To bear the toil, endure the pain,  
Supported by Thy Word."

So the threat of Jewish reprisals doesn't bother me for this So the reason.

The second reason is common sense. If the Jewish Defense League were to kill me, or beat up on me, a lot of people would immediately wake up. They would think: "Hey, Jack Mohr must have been right. Look what those Jews did to him!" So it would not be to their advantage to alert a lot of Christians and wake them out of their apathy. But when they take over, and kill the people who helped them get into power, that literally "scares the devil" out of people and makes them that much easier to control.

Now don't get me wrong. I'm not trying to minimize the danger. I know it exists and that it is real. Our enemies have an unreasoning hatred against all who take a stand against their nefarious plans. But listen to me, my skeptical Christian friend, they hate you too, even while you are helping them in their plans to destroy Christianity. Why? Because you are a Christian and this automatically puts you on the execution list, even if you are a member of TAV.

Recently, Rabbi Meir Kahane, founder of the violence-prone Jewish Defense League, announced the launching of a nation-wide terrorist campaign against "Klansmen," and "Nazis." (This is because these folks are outspoken in their stand against the Jewish evil.)

Kahane's call to Zionist "armed action" was endorsed by Erving Rubin, national chairman of the JDL, who Jews to arm themselves against the "millions of Archie Bunkers out there" and launch pre-emptive strikes to neutralize those, who would make "scapegoats of Jews" and the forces of "anti-Semitism." His targets include any American who represents a threat to the government of Israel. (I guess this puts me on their "hit list." But I've been on hit lists before. In Korea, the Communists had a \$250,000 reward in gold on my head, dead or alive-and they didn't collect!)

While today it is against the law to own and fire automatic weapons, the Jewish Defense League regularly practices with these weapons at several locations, with no interference from the U.S. government. But if an organization such as the Christian Patriot's/Defense League, hold an annual meeting, immediately a flock of Federal agents descend on them, looking for any incident which might cause them trouble.

In the attempt of the JDL to intimidate their opponents, the victims cease to be important. They have been increasing their violent political protests and have claimed credit for a growing number of bombings. Still the government does nothing about it. You can imagine Government reaction if the same thing was done by the Klan. They not only claim credit for their violence, they loudly gloat over it. While the Jew controlled Press would have us believe that JDL influence is on the wane, it is expanding its lethal and political influence.

Following the bombing of a Paris synagogue in Paris, when "right-wing" groups were framed as the culprits, the JDL in this country enjoyed a marked increase in membership. (The bombing however, was perpetuated by the **MOSSAD**, Israel's dreaded secret terrorist organization, as a ploy to win Jewish sympathy to dupe guilt-ridden Americans to support Israel, and to recruit members for the JDL).

Irv Rubin explains the bombings by saying: "We want to psych the Jews a little." He says the JDL is working against a Holocaust in the United States. "We are going to eliminate white Supremest activities in the United States," he says. This was the same man that one time offered \$500 to anyone who would "maim or kill a Nazi, and if they bring us his ears, we will make it \$1,000.", A Los Angeles judge, Jewish of course, ruled that this murder offer was protected by the First Amendment guarantee of free speech. The District Attorney who prosecuted the case, in which Rubin was turned loose said: "The framers of the constitution would turn over in their graves to hear the First Amendment being used to protect people offering blood money for the killing of human beings." But such is Jewish power in America, they can get by with crimes which would put you and I in jail.

The national director of the JDL has issued a call for those Jews who are willing to "quietly and professionally eliminate those Jew-haters that are both a threat and danger to our existence-to do what must be done, yet say nothing." Yet our government refuses to do anything about this danger to decent, patriotic Americans.

You may not know it, or possibly you don't want to admit it, but we are already at war. We are fighting against the forces of hell itself. The Apostle Paul said: "For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places," (Ephesians 6:12). (The Greek word for "principalities" as used here is "arche" which refers to "a magistrate or ruler." The word "power" comes from the word "exousia," which means "mastery or influence.") What Paul is saying in essence is: "Our fight is not against human beings as such, but is against the rulers who exercise mastery and influence in this world." Our battle is against the very essence of Satanism as practiced in Judaism through their occult book the Talmud.

The Jewish historian Josephus, writing in his book **THE ANTIQUITIES OF THE JEWS**, reveals a great deal concerning the wickedness found in Judaism at the time of Christ. It was a complete repudiation of the Laws of Moses. Do you remember the time in Matthew 23:2, where Jesus said: "The scribes and Pharisees sit in Moses' seat: All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, that observe and do; **BUT DO NOT YE AFTER THEIR WORKS: FOR THEY SAY AND DO NOT.**" (Emphasis added.)

The Talmud is a complete repudiation of the Law and the Prophets. At the time of Christ, the Pharisees wielded a Satanic influence over the Jewish people: today they do the same thing through the Rabbinate. According to official Jewish sources, the modern Rabbinate is in direct descendency from the Pharisees of Christ's time. They represent a system of occultism, mixed with Jewish

doctrines and beliefs, which has poured such a constant stream of poison into Jewish life and culture for 2500 years that it has perverted the thinking of the rank and file of Jews. There is no way that the demoralization of the Jewish people can be calculated and laid to the account of these Pharisaic imposters.

During the Babylonian Captivity, the acquired Chalean science and this gave birth to the sect of the Pharisees, who were unknown before this time. In the writings of Jewish historians, they do not appear until after 606 B.C. Beginning with that time, the Cabala (traditions of the Elders) began and these were combined with Babylonian practices, and a perverted form of the Mosaic Law, to form the 63 volumes of the Talmud. This was completed finally in the 4th Century AD. Their final form was in a book called **SEPHER HAZOHAR**.

During the Babylonian Captivity, the Jewish leaders accepted the occultism of the Chaldeans, which brought a Satanic element into their worship. At the same time they were introduced to the Babylonian Money System of "usury which is mentioned in Revelation as the "Great Harlot." This is the money system which controls the world's economics through International Jewish bankers. It was these false traditions which caused some of Christ's harshest criticism. In Matthew 15:6, He says: "Ye (Pharisees) have made the commandment of God of non-effect by your traditions." In verse 9, He further clarifies this by saying: "But in vain do they (Pharisees) worship me (God), teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."

It is interesting to note that Josephus admits that these Pharisees were able to exert control over the Gentile rulers, to the point of gaining control of entire nations. So what we see happening in Christendom today is nothing new. Working behind the scenes, they pull the strings which cause strife in the white Christian nations. Remember, this is natural for a Jew, since he is taught hatred of Christ and Christianity from childhood. When they gain control of a Christian country, such as they did in Russia in 1918, they vent their hatred in terrible ways.

Here are some of their teachings regarding the Talmud:

"It is more wicked to protest the word of the Rabbis than of the Torah." (Laws of Moses:)

"The decisions of the Talmud are the words of the living God. Jehovah Himself asks the opinions of earthly rabbis when there are difficult affairs in heaven."

"The Talmud teaches that only the Jewish nation has been accepted by God, while the remaining ones are contemptible and hateful. That all property of the non-Jew (goyim) belongs to the Jews and that a Jew is not bound by any law in his dealings the goyim; he can lie, cheat, steal and kill with impunity."

"It is permitted for a Jew to kill a Jewish denunciator anywhere," the Talmud teaches . . .  
"It is permitted to kill him before he is denounced...though it is necessary to warn him and say, 'Do not denounce!' But should he say: 'I will denounce!' then he must be killed, and he who accomplishes this will have greater merit." (UNQ)

Is it any wonder, with this as a religious teaching, that the Jewish Defense League acts as it does? The Jews have had this Satanic teaching drummed into their heads from childhood.

While the Christian is taught: "Love your enemies," the Jew is taught: "Do them in!" No wonder they are winning! Walter White, Jr., the outspoken head of **WESTERN FRONT** in Hollywood, has been the recipient of this type of Jewish justice. When he produced a startling document, based on a taped interview with Harold Rosenthal, Administrative Assistant of Jewish Senator Jacob Javits, New York State, he was warned by the JDL to "lay off." When he refused to be silenced, he was kidnaped, taken into the desert and beaten to the point of death. He goes in fear of the Jewish goons, with very little protection from the law enforcement people.

After the Civil War, the Jews invaded the Southern States in the form of the hated "carpetbaggers." They looted the South and encouraged the Blacks in all sorts of excesses against the defeated people. Many a Jewish fortune was made on what they stole from the South. Is it any wonder that the Ku Klux Klan hates the Jews? It was founded to safeguard the women and children of the South from the terror brought on by Jewish excesses. While I have never been a great admirer of the Klan, because I believe in doing things in the open and not behind face masks, I can understand why they did what they did, and what they are trying to do today. For a better understanding of what the Jews did to the South, I would suggest every Christian read Tom as Dixon's great masterpiece, **THE KLANSMEN**. The Jews made every effort possible to drive this book off the bookshelves of America. It can be obtained from the **SONS OF LIBERTY**, Box 214, Metairie, LA 70004

Large sums of Jewish money were used to pass legislation prohibiting Confederate veterans and their families from voting and taking away their citizenship rights. The Blacks and their Jewish mentors grew to tremendous power and literally "bled the South dry." Southern patriots, who loved America, were treated as dirt, while their women folks were defiled and their families murdered in the name of justice, with the Jewish carpetbaggers backed by the might of the Union Army. Regardless of how you feel about the KKK, they were patriots who saved the white South, and don't you ever forget it. (I suppose that now I will be accused of being a Klansman. This is the way the Jewish mind works.) If the present racial situation continues to deteriorate-and it is being pushed in this direction by Jewish agitation-it may be necessary to go back to an organization such as the Ku Klux Klan to protect White rights in America. As long as the Jews control our government, White Christians can expect very little in the way of justice.

You may not like to think along these lines and your pastor may condemn it, but the time is far too late for us to continue to walk around in circles", as far as truth is concerned. The time has come, when concerned Americans of all faiths and colors-not just whites, but of all colors-need to realize that we are being taken over by a Satanic power, which has already destroyed many nations and which today controls almost half the people on this earth; they have slaughtered millions and now wallow in the wealth of their victims!

These enemies of God and America, aided and abetted by the traitors who stand in our pulpits, have perverted and reversed the meanings of countless words in the Scriptures, to fit their own purpose. It would take a large volume to name them. They have taken the word "Gentile" and applied it to all "non-Jews" when it is not found in any original manuscript of Scripture. It was substituted for the original word "nations," which refers to "non-Jew" nations, but not to "non-Israel." Later, it was used as a term of contempt, meaning "heathen."

Used in its proper meaning, the nation of Israeli in Palestine is "Gentile." Since it has been in existence since 1948, Jerusalem has really been "trodden down by the Gentiles." (see Luke 21:24). . The Gentile United Nations was born in 1945, under Jewish supervision and it has been carrying out the plan of God's enemies ever since. If the plans of this one-world government group is carried out, the world could become a one-world Zionist state by 1984. Don't ever let the present seeming animosity of the U.N. towards the Jews, "pull the wool over your eyes."

If this happens, everyone in the world will be required to plead allegiance to the Jew dictator-call it the mark of the beast if you want-or suffer the consequences. Ah yes, my skeptical Christian friend, if you are still alive, you will be there. Don't ever let your pastor "con" you into believing that you are going to be "raptured out of the mess before it gets too bad!" I preached that false doctrine for eighteen years, before I had sense enough to study what the Bible taught, instead of believing everything my pastor said. I discovered to my surprise and consternation, that there was not one Scripture, in either the Old or New Testament, which teaches a "Rapture." The doctrine is less than 200 years old and was not taught in Baptist churches in the 1700's. (Read my booklet **THE RAPTURE-SCRIPTURAL FACT OR MANMADE FICTION.**)

The Rapture Theory is a nice, sweet message. I'd like to believe it. It makes one feel good to believe they won't be here when the going gets tough. But that's not what the Word teaches and you better

believe it!

Walter White, Jr., writing in the **FACT SHEET-PRODUCED COMMUNISM!** says: "The second-largest celebration by the Communists on May Day 1980, was in Tel Aviv. You didn't read about it in any established American newspapers, but a quarter-million Jews turned out in Tel Aviv on May Day to glorify Marxism and International Communism. These communists are part of the thousands of so-called Jews who emigrate from the Soviet Union every year...some go to Israel, more to the United States. Is It any wonder that the USSR allows these Jews to leave? (They won't let any Christians out.) Far from being the 'only bastion of democracy in the Middle East,' (that's what Sen. Hart of Colorado called them in answer to my letter) Israel has become a base for the USSR. The United States has accepted more than 300,000 Communist Jews from Israel,, most of them formerly from the USSR. The Soviet Union, with the help of Israel and the United States is creating a sphere of influence in the Middle East which will result in Communist domination of the Western World's major suppliers of oil . . . all without a war or the death of a single Soviet soldier." (UNQ)

We know that countless thousands of trained Communist agents are in the United States at this time. A few years ago, when Nelson Rockefeller was Vice President, he headed an investigating committee, checking into Communist influence in Congress. He came up with a list of over 800 known Communists, who were working in Congressional offices, drawing large salaries, paid for by the American taxpayer. When Senator Barry Goldwater, of Arizona asked him to release their names, "Rocky" was reported to have said: "I can't do that; it would ruin detente."

It is a fact known by our intelligence personnel, that large numbers of Cuban refugees, refugees from Southeast Asia, and illegal immigrants from Mexico, are trained Soviet agents, yet very little has been done by our government to counteract this. We also know that large caches of Soviet weapons have been found in the mountain areas of Mexico, within easy striking distance of the Mexican-U.S. Border. Why do you suppose they are there? Could it tie in with the boasts made by radical Chicano leaders who say they are going to take over the Southwest and set up a Spanish speaking nation there? If an invasion was to take place, would there be any reaction other than words from our government, or would they be tied up in constant arguments, like they are now on El Salvadore? It seems like the liberals in congress will do anything to keep us from taking a strong anti-Communist stance.

Will Americans wake up some day when the enemy mounts an armored drive across the Border, or will we have become so weakened by Jewish propaganda, that we will give up without a fight? This is the plan of the **PROTOCOL**.

We can see the results of this Jewish propaganda in our large cities, where throngs of unemployed, caused by the Jewish manipulation of our money supplies, congregate to carry banners and repeat slogans which have been put into their mouths by the Jewish troublemakers. Very few of them realize that behind their misery, nine times out of ten, are the Jew capitalists who have deliberately planned these economic conditions and produced this suffering, so that they can herd the goyim Christian cattle into the slaughter pen where they have been led by the "Judas goats" in our churches.

While the **PROTOCOLS** may be a fake, they nevertheless tell the truth about what the World Jewry is doing today, through their Communist conspiracy to take over the world. If this is ever allowed to happen in America, Christians will suffer far worse than they did in Russia.

You may say: "How can you make such a positive statement? Maybe it won't happen like that here!" Listen to what they say in **PSYCHOPOLITICS**: "Remember, we have not yet influenced the Christian world to our ends. When we have done that, we **WILL HAVE AN END TO THEM EVERYWHERE!**" (UNQ)

Today, Communism has mellowed to the extent that it is sometimes affected by world opinion. But when America goes, the last bastion of freedom, then Christians will learn what is meant by the **GREAT TRIBULATION**, and you my Christian friend, will be right in the middle of it. Don't

count on a **RAPTURE** to rescue you.

Have you ever seen the Jewish-Communist devils in operation? I did in pre-war Korea. Americans don't know the meaning of savageness and brutality. I doubt if any of you have ever seen a baby tossed into the air to be caught on the point of a bayonet, and when the mother begins to scream, have the same soldier hit her in the mouth with his rifle butt and then beat her to death as she lies screaming on the ground. I doubt if any of you knows what it is like for a man to be impaled alive on a sharpened bamboo pole, while his pregnant wife is stripped, raped repeatedly and then hacked into pieces. I doubt that any of you have seen a young girl, stripped and fastened to a tree, with spikes driven through her breasts, while a bundle of oil soaked rice straw is bound between her bare thighs and set on fire. But when I saw these things and many more happen, over 34 years ago, I said: "My God, if you get me out of this mess alive, and get me back to the people I love and the country I love, I'll do everything within my power to see it doesn't happen here." You can bet your last dollar, that I get angry when I see us being led down the same Zionist road to destruction and brutality. It's on the way, and when it comes, it's going to be Jewish led.

Most of you who read this book and the controlled news, know what the Judaizers have done to our laws. You don't have to be very intelligent, or look very far to see the tragic results. When a Christian couple in Nebraska, can be jailed for taking their children out of a public school and teaching them at home; and when they are brought to trial, have the Jewish judge, lean down from his bench, shake his finger in the Defense Attorney's face and scream: "If you ever mention the Constitution in my court room again, I'll hold you in contempt of court," then you know we have gone a long ways towards losing our freedom. You also should be able to realize, that fake or not, the **PROTOCOLS** are in operation.

When a liberal judge turns a rapist-murderer loose on a technicality, knowing that the odds are he will go out and rape and murder again, then you know the **PROTOCOLS** are well and healthy!

When a law-abiding man uses a firearm to defend his family against an armed intruder and goes to jail, with a stiffer sentence than the criminal receives, then you know the **PROTOCOLS** are in operation!

For God's sake, open your eyes to what is happening all around you. Do you honestly believe all these evil things happen by accident? You know they don't! Stop being a "patsy" for the Jewish Press! Stop believing the lies you are told by that "Jewish stooge" who stands behind your pulpit. Wake up and be intelligent, concerned Christians, instead of "driven sheep."

The Reagan Administration recently gave approval to the United Nations Global Operation 2000. This calls for reducing the world population by two billion people, by the year 2000. It doesn't take a lot of intelligence to realize what this means. Are you going to be among the 2-billion which will have to be eliminated? Will you go, because you are a Christian and disagree with the Jewish "boss-man?" Think about it! Pray about it! Then do something about it! Your survival as a White Christian, hangs precariously in the balance!

## **PROTOCOL NUMBER XVI**

"In order to effect the destruction of all collective forces except our own, we will emasculate the first stage of collectivism-the universities . . . We will introduce into their education all those principles which have so brilliantly broken up their order. But when we are in power, we shall remove every kind of disturbing subject from the course of education and we shall make of the youth obedient children of authority, who loves him who rules, as the support and hope of peace and quiet.

"We shall erase from the memory of men, all facts of previous centuries which are undesirable to us and leave only those which depict all the errors of the governments of the goyim.

"We will abolish every kind of freedom of instruction . . ." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** This phase of the **PROTOCOLS** went into effect in America, when John Dewey, the father of the modern education movement, began to inculcate American education with the Jewish-led, Secular Humanist Movement.

This Satanic teaching abandons 2,000 years of Western Christian civilization and launches a vicious attack against everything that has been taught that was dear and sacred. If you want to understand Secular Humanism read the Jewish Talmud then think of every evil which is opposed to Christianity and you will come close to the correct answer.

The philosophy of Secular Humanism is relatively simple. There are no absolutes. Everything you do depends on the situation. (This has come to be known as "Situation Ethics.") and your environment. In the end, you are not responsible to any "higher power," such as God, for you are not to blame for your evil actions, they are caused by blind forces over which you have no control.

Well over a century ago, Thomas Lord McCauley, a well-known English philosopher predicted concerning America, when he said: "Your civilization will be destroyed in the 20th Century as Rome's was in the 5th. But the Huns and Vandals which destroy you will come from within; rising out of your own institutions." How very right he was!

Recently an article appeared in the U.S. News and World Report, which told about the huge inroads that have been made in-to American college level education by Marxist professors. There were few cries of outrage for this invasion of our thinking, most of those who bothered to write, seemed to think it was a good idea for our young people to have these free exchange of ideas, even if they are destroying us. This will give you some idea of how far the **PROTOCOLS** have been successful.

But in reality, the Jewish led Secular Humanists in our schools, combat the free exchange of ideas. They believe it is all right to teach your child that he came into being "through a fortuitous concurrence of atoms," as the evolutionist Huxley taught. But God help the teacher who tries to teach: "In the beginning, God!" The recruiters for revolution-the Talmudic-Protocaulists are recruiting your boys and girls for revolution, on the basis of self-indulgence. They are promising them heaven and freedom by turning loose their carnal desires. They tell them they are free to do as they wish, but never tell them that a man or woman, who refuse to control their desires, is more of a slave than he who is locked up behind concrete and steel bars.

A few years ago, while lecturing at the University of Wisconsin on Sex Education, a stunning coed asked: "If we can't have prophylactics and birth control pills, how will we be able to keep the world from becoming overpopulated?" Her question was received with enthusiastic applause. But when I answered with a question: "Have you ever heard of something called self-control?" from the audience reaction, you would have thought I had slapped her face.

You see civilization cannot exist without rules of conduct. That is why God gave the Ten Commandments to mankind. The people who wrote the **PROTOCOLS** and who want to control you, know this, so they say: "First we must destroy the rules!" When they have you under their control, then the undesirables are eliminated.

This is Jewish Humanist thinking, pure and simple. It has its roots in according to this Jewish Bible the Jewish God is not the ideal of love justice and mercy like the God we and is to His Chosen People<sub>1</sub> who quite naturally, A prayer in the Talmud, which is said on Passover Eve, runs:

"We beseech Thee O Lord, inflict Thy wrath on the nations not believing in Thee, and not calling on Thy name! Let down Thy wrath upon them, and inflict Thy wrath on them. Drive them away in Thy wrath and crush them in pieces. Take away, O Lord, all hope from them. In a moment overwhelm all disbelievers. Destroy in a moment all foes of Thy nation." (From the **SYNAGOGUE JUDAICA**, p.212, **MINHAGEN**.)

Compare this Jewish vindictiveness with the teachings of Christianity as found in 2 Peter 3:9-"The Lord...is long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that ANY should perish, but that **ALL** should come to repentance." (Emphasis added.)

Or Isaiah 1:18-"Come now and let us reason together, saith the Lord . . ." or Deuteronomy 10:19 -"Love ye therefore the stranger; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt."

Where the Talmud says: "The Jewish nation is the only nation selected by God: all others are contemptible and hateful." The New Testament says: "There is neither Jew (Judean) nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus."

Where the Jewish Talmud says: "Hate your enemy" Christianity says: "Love your enemy." (Not "Support him and make him strong," but "Love him!") When you study the Talmud you be in to realize that Jews and Christians worship a different God. My God is not Jewish!

Today, while conservatism seems to be growing across America, a fervent group of radical, "left-wing", mostly Jewish professors, are enlarging their foothold on America's University curricula. Their courses are on Marxist radical history, labor unions, and radical methods of subversion. What do these men stand for? What do they seek to accomplish? Read the **PROTOCOLS** and you will have your answer.

The vast malority share the ideas of the Jew Karl Marx, who turned Europe upside-down with his radical philosophy. It was Marx who tilled the ground and prepared the way for Jewish-Communism in Russia. These professors, openly declare their intention of destroying our Constitutional Government and our Free Enterprise system. Most of them are dedicated Humanists and atheists.

Even the symbols of their new order are Jewish and Communist ordered. When the Jews celebrate the terrible day of "Purim," so-named for the murder of 70,000 Persians In the book of Esther, they make the salute of the clenched fist. This has become the salute of communist radicals. It is ritual as well as racial and is a counterpart of the Christian "sign of the Cross," and the salute of friendship of the old Latin and Saxon tradition. The right hand raised, with an open hand, meaning: "I salute you in loyal friendship, with no weapon hidden in my hand."

To the Jews and Communists alike, the clenched fist Is the salute of vengeance and the enemy is White Christian civilization. Among our youth are many simpletons, who go by the name of Christian, they play with this salute and with its counterpart, the "broken cross," which during the Vietnamese War, was sometimes referred to as "the footprint of the American chicken." They are helping in the "de-Christianizing" of America.

Spend a few minutes with me, as we look at a younger generation where respect for parents, authority, and decency has been deliberately destroyed-where love for race and country have become a sign of mockery. Do you think all these things happened by accident?

Our Public Schools will continue to churn our human robots, until enough concerned White Christian parents will say to their Talmudic enemy: "No more! You have done enough damage already!" When this day comes, and I assure you it will, blood will flow in America's streets. The parasites will not give up their stranglehold on America without a fight. They have too much Invested in us.

While our colleges have been churning out graduates like "Carter's Little Liver Pills;" many who cannot read; many whom are unprepared to meet life "head on," and very few who have been taught the moral and spiritual values, necessary to keep them free; the radicals in our system have taken mentally healthy, Christian boys and girls, and turned them into guilt ridden, psychopathic, neurotic adults, they can now control

Progressive Education-**PROTOCOL** style, appeals to man's animal nature: "You are nothing but an animal, so think and act like one. Man is basically good, so if you put him in the proper environment, he will turn out all right. The child can decide for himself what is right and wrong, he does not need the influence of church or home to decide for him." (UNQ)

If you can't see the problems this kind of thinking has produced, then I feel sorry for your mental capacity.

Most of today's textbooks are written by Talmudic Humanists. They have turned loose on American children, an animal philosophy of evolution, which is rammed down their throats by every conceivable means. They are told that since they are animals, they will naturally act as animals. God and morality has no place in such teachings; in fact they **MUST** be left out. Not only is the philosophy "force-fed" to children, it is also crammed into their parents by all the means available through the Jewish controlled media. It all ties in with what the **PROTOCOLS** taught eighty years ago: "We must introduce into their education, those principles which will break down their order."

When they stated: "We will erase all memory of past centuries as undesirable," they meant exactly that. Every effort has been made in recent years in our education system to inculcate in White Christian youth, a guilt complex. While it has become "the in thing," **TO PRONOUNCE THAT** "Black is beautiful," it is considered "racist" to be proud of your white heritage.

Now be completely honest for a moment as you look at history. From what race has come world progress? It did not come from Africa and Black races! They never had anything resembling "black civilization," in spite of all efforts to prove otherwise. It did not come from the yellow race of Asia, although the Chinese have a civilization thousands of years old.

It did not come from the brown races in India.

A careful perusal of history will show you that the vast majority of what we call progress, came through the Anglo-Saxon and related races. This is not boasting, it is a mere statement of irrefutable facts. Who was it that set the slaves free around the world? First White England, then White America...Who has printed more Bibles and sent more missionaries into the world than any other people? Certainly not the Jews or the Blacks! It has been the White people of Christendom who have fed the world's hungry and who have based their governments on the Ten Commandments. It is because of this, that our hereditary enemies, the Canaanite Jews . . . who by their own admission intend to control the world . . . would use their **PROTOCOLS** as a means of destruction.

In the Talmud, **KETH. 111a**, "goyim" non-Jews, and especially Christians are listed as "the people who are like an ass-slaves who are considered the property of their master." These "docile asses," willing to be saddled, it seems, will be used as burden bearers for the Talmudists.

But for the recalcitrant (obstinate; defiant) asses, Christians like you and me, who are loathed because we teach the tenets of hated Christianity-these must be destroyed. The Jews exhaust their language, looking for filthy foul names to call Christ and His followers. Yet these are the people your pastor wants you to believe are God's Chosen People. What a travesty of intelligence!

Elizabeth Dilling, in her book **THE PLOT TO DESTROY CHRISTIANITY**, page 53, says: "Isn't it amazing that the people who really believe the Book of Books, the Bible, and who accept the Holy One of Israel, Christ and the Israel prophets who foretold Him, meekly accept the designation of 'gentiles,' which in the Bible refers to pagan sex-worshippers, demon-invokers (1 Thessalonians 4:5; 1 Corinthians 10:20), and let the baby-raping, demon-evoking Talmudists who revile every teaching, every respected character in the Old Testament: yet we give these Jews the name of Israel..." (UNQ)

No, my White Christian friend, you are playing right into the hands of the enemy...the one's who wrote the **PROTOCOLS**, when you allow them to destroy our Christian heritage.

## **PROTOCOL NUMBER XVII**

"We have long past taken care to discredit the priesthood of the goyim, and thereby ruin their mission on earth which in these days might be a great hindrance to us." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** There is little need to comment in detail on this **PROTOCOL**, since we have seen it in operation for sixty years. Many years ago, Jewish-Communist leaders told their young followers: "If you really want to do something worthwhile for the cause, become ministers and priests and infiltrated the Church; get into the pulpits." They did this. There was probably no area in

which they were more successful, than In the National Council of Churches. This organization fell "hook, line and sinker," for Jewish-Higher Criticism. To them the Bible became a Great Book, but not The Book. They lost their belief in its inspiration and in many of Its basic tenets, such as the Virgin Birth of our Lord.

There was no man who did more to wreck Protestantism, than Dr. Harry F. Ward, a distinguished member of the old Federal Council of Churches, before It was forced to change its name to the National Council. He was a man with membership in many Communist "front" organizations. As President of the prestigious Union Theological Seminary of New York City, he probably sent more young Communists into Protestant pulpits than any other man. Today the NCC is riddled with these "fellow travelers;" they preach the Social Gospel, to the exclusion of the Gospel of Salvation and of the Kingdom. As a result many of these churches have lost their spiritual power and have turned into "glorified religious country clubs" where men and women belong, because it helps their prestige in the community. You can see these dead mausoleums in every town and city in the United States.

The effect on the Catholic church was slower in coming, but it was devastating when it hit. In order to be a priest, the young Communist had to dedicate himself to at least seven years of rigorous training, plus taking the vow of celibacy. So only the most dedicated young Communists went this route. But when the degeneration hit, it was fast and deadly. It was as destructive as the **PROTOCOLS** predicted, when it said of the Christian Church: "Day by day its influence on the people of the world is falling lower and lower." If you Catholics don't want to believe this, look at the number of radical priests and nuns in some of the orders.

Recently I received a copy of the Catholic traditionalist newsnote **SANGRE DE CRISTO**, December 1981. In an article written by Fr. Oswald Baker, he said: "It is plain from its record and its aftermath that Vatican II was a Satanic maneuver to destroy Catholicism and the same is true of the policies of Paul VI...The aim of Vatican II and Paul VI, was the subversion of the Catholic faith. The majority of Catholics failed to realize or refuse to believe this, that Paul VI attempted to do away with the Mass, by prohibiting it...Some Catholics, otherwise of traditionalist mind, still think the new Mass is morally lawful, and imagine that it can be allowed together with the true Mass. This of course is absurd. The New Mass is an integral part of a new false religion." (UNQ) Here we see an attempt by the highest church authorities to undermine the "backbone" of Catholicism. It Is another means of destroying Christianity.

In answer to a Letter to the Editor, Fr. Daniel Jones said: "As I understand it, all practicing Jews adhere to the Talmud which Is a sort of Satanic Bible. I'm still searching and learning here. I'm convinced the Jews are not Israelites. I wouldn't be surprised to learn that a fair portion of the White Race are. I think Vatican II and the new Conciliar Church are Antichrist . . ." (UNQ)

Henry Ford, Sr., hit the nail squarely on Its head when he stated in **THE INTERNATIONAL JEW**: "The fact that while there is no religious persecution of the Jew In the United States. there is very much real religious persecution by the Jews.

That is one of the outstanding characteristics of organized Jewish life in the United Sates today, its active, unceasing, powerful and virulent attacks upon any and all forms of Christianity which may chance to come to public notice. Now and again we hear of outbreaks of sectarian bigotry between Catholics and Protestants (this of course is always given heavy coverage in the Press), but these are not to be compared with the steady, relentless, anti-Christian activities of the Jewish organizations. There are doctrinal disputes within the Christian churches, but they do not challenge the basis of Christianity itself." (I disagree with him here to some extent, for in the case of the NCC they seek to destroy the very basis of Christianity, the Godhead of Jesus Christ. This again is "part and parcel" of the final plan.) Organized Judaism however, is not content with doctrinal disputations, but enlists its vast commercial and political power against everything it regards as, in their own words, "Christalogical manifestations."

"No President of the United States has yet dared to take his inaugural oath on the open pages of the

New Testament - the Jews would denounce him. Various governors of American States who have used the word 'Christian' in Thanksgiving Day Proclamations, have been attacked.

"No public man in America has ever given public evidence of his Christian faith, without rebuke from the Jews. Not only do Jews disagree with Christian teachings-which it is their right to do and no one questions it-but they exercise it on demands of the Jews. Everything that would remind a child in school that he is living in the midst of a Christian civilization, in a nation declared by the Supreme Court to be founded on Christian principles has been ordered out of the public schools on Jewish demand. In a nation and at a time when a majority of Jews can print every year a record of the apologies they have extorted from Christian officials, for having inadvertently used the term 'Christian,' it is desirable that this charge of 'religious persecution' should be placed where it belongs. The Jew glories in religious persecution, as the true American glories in patriotism."  
(UNQ)

This of course is all part of the plan. There is no Christian practice that the Jews have not persecuted in the United States and it is time that our people began to realize that "cry of bigot" is usually used by the bigot himself.

It does not take much searching in a daily paper to see where Christian practice comes under Jewish attack. The Jewish founded, Jewish run American Civil Liberties Union (ACLU) have been successful in removing prayer and Bible reading from public schools. They are now trying to take Christ out of Christmas and Easter. They do not want to stop these holidays-the Jews make too much money from them-but they do seek to destroy the Christian significance behind them.

The **PASSION PLAY OF OBERAMMERGAU**, Germany, is a good example of Jewish resistance to Christianity. It has won approval over all the world, for its wonderful portrayal of our Lord's Passion. The Jews have attacked it as "reeking with falsehood and anti-Semite wickedness." (See Rabbi Joseph Krauskopf's book, **A RABBI'S IMPRESSIONS OF THE OBERAMMERGAU PASSION PLAY**.) In the Rabbi's eyes the Christian story of Christ's passion is a poisonous lie, while the entire fabric of Christianity, according to him is "the hallucinations of emotional men and hysterical women. Thus was invented that cruel story, that has caused more misery, more innocent suffering, than any other work of fiction in the range of the whole world's literature." (UNO)

It is interesting to note, that in 1947, nearly thirty years after Rabbi Krauskopf's criticism was written, the Jewish controlled Allied War Tribunal, in 1947, tried and punished the "war criminals of Oberammergau," the Passion Players. Their crime? They had taken part in an "anti-Jewish" play! Therefore they were criminals!

There has been a concerted drive underway in the National Council of Churches, the Catholic Church and some Fundamental circles, to exonerate the Jews from the responsibility of Christ's death and place it on the shoulders of the Romans and all mankind. This is a complete refutation of Scripture, and Roman Court records. I can understand, when reading the Gospels, especially the Gospel of John, why Jewish Rabbis have said: "As long as the record of the Gospels remain in the New Testament, so long there will be anti-Semitism." Once again it has been proven that Talmudic Judaism cannot stand up under the blazing "searchlight" of truth, as seen in God's Word.

Jewish intolerance for Christianity has been seen in every century since the crucifixion of Christ. Wherever Jews have been able to exert influence and power, they have been intolerable in their treatment of Christians. It is of interest to note, that you never see any Jewish Rabbi, or writer, who criticizes the Jewish Sanhedrin for their illegal trial of Jesus. Here is a good example of how they feel. The Jew, Ben Hect, a well-known Hollywood writer said: "One of the finest things ever done by the mob was the crucifixion of Christ. Intellectually it was a splendid gesture...But if I had been in charge, I'd have handled it differently. You see, I would have shipped Him off to Rome and fed Him to the lions. They never could make a Savior out of mincemeat." (UNQ) Most Jews find this very funny! It is their official attitude towards the murder of an innocent man, on trumped up charges. It ties in perfectly with what the **PROTOCOLS** teach.

## PROTOCOL NUMBER XVIII

No comment.

## PROTOCOL NUMBER XIX

No comment.

## PROTOCOL NUMBER XX

"A tax increasing in a percentage ratio to capital will give a much larger revenue than the present individual or property tax... Economic crises has been produced by us for the goyim by no other means than the withdrawal of money from circulation.

"Loans hang like a sword of Damocles over the heads of rulers, who instead of taking from their subjects by temporary tax, come begging to us with outstretched hands. Foreign loans are leeches which there is no possibility of taking from the body of the State...until it flings them off. But the goy states do not tear them off: they go on persisting in putting themselves so that they must invariably perish, drained by their voluntary blood-letting.

"What in substance is a loan? It is an issue of government bills of exchange, containing a percentage of obligation. If the loan bears a charge of 50%, in twenty years the State vainly pays away in interest a sum equal to the loan borrowed: in forty years, it is paying double the sum-in sixty, triple and all the while the debt remains.

"How clear is the undeveloped power of thought of the purely brute brains of the goy, is expressed in the fact that they have borrowed from us (The International Jewish Bankers) with payment of Interest without ever thinking that this money must come from their pockets...It Is proof of the genius of our Chosen mind<sub>1</sub> that we have presented the matter of loans to them In such a light<sub>1</sub> that they seem to them an advantage." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** Try 15% or 20% interest and see where you come out as far as repayment is concerned. It all boils down to a simple illustration. If there were only ten dollars available and you borrowed it with the promise that you pay back \$11, you have entered Into an impossible agreement. For on the due date, you must go to the lender and borrow enough to pay him that eleventh dollar. It doesn't exist, so he has to make a fake dollar. When the interest is paid back, you then owe twelve dollars and on and on it goes, working the same in billions, as it did in tens. It becomes a vicious circle, wherein you remain in debt forever.

This of course is the message of the **PROTOCOLS**. This is what they mean when they speak about "interest money." This is why God's Laws are very specific about the charging of interest, since it is a vicious practice which drains the economic blood from a nation, (See Exodus 22:25).

The dictionary defines "usury" as "The lending of money with an interest charge for it's use." in Psalm 15, the question is asked: "Lord, whom shall abide in they tabernacle? who shall dwell in they holy hill?" In other words: "Lord, who will be able to enter into your kingdom?" and part of the answer can be found in verse 5-an answer a lot of Christians better take into consideration: "**HE THAT PUTTETH NOT OUT HIS MONEY TO USURY.**" (Emphasis added.)

So regardless of what you think personally about the charging of interest, or regardless of what your church may teach as to it being all right, the Bible definitely says "**NO!** Don't do it!"

There was a time in our Christian nations when usury was against the law. At one time in England, there was a death penalty for usury, for they recognized it as being on the same plane as murder. (This of course was before the Jews gained influence in England.) There was a time, not so far in the past in America, where church membership was denied anyone who engaged in usury. How times change, and how our problems escalate as men neglect to obey God's Laws.

A 1929 type of national bankruptcy seems to occur about every fifty years. Could this be because Americans have refused to follow the Biblical laws concerning the Year of Jubilee? This was a time when the Israelites forgave all debts and a man's property was returned to him. National bankruptcy is feared by both the borrower and the lender. The borrower because he does not want to give up the goods he has purchased on margin; the lender, because he does not want to relinquish the Income he gets from the borrower. Often the borrower becomes disgruntled to the extent where he becomes dangerous. This is when he becomes liable for control, by those who caused the bankruptcy.

The principle of the **PROTOCOLS**, is the "first rule of interest," which is agreed to by both the borrower and the lender. Simply put it is: "The money supply must be expanded to allow the debtors to off the interest on their debts."

Three times in recent American history we have seen this idea of the **PROTOCOLS** in operation; all have brought the nation close to disaster. It has meant pain and loss for the borrower, while the lender has gained untold wealth by his actions. We all know what happened when the "economic bubble broke" in 1929. While millions suffered complete loss, many others became multi-millionaires off their suffering.

The second came in 1938, when F.D.R. tried to balance the budget and found there was no place to get that "eleventh dollar." The country came very close to going into a depression and at the last moment, dollars were borrowed into existence to bail the debtors out. This only increased the problem!

Then in 1945, when the country once again hovered on the brink of depression, it was saved by borrowers who returned from the war and used their savings to borrow enough new money to tide the country over for a few more years.

This confirmed the Second Rule of interest: "It does no good to have unlimited funds in the banks- the money must be in circulation, where the debtors can get it to pay interest." Once interest is paid to the bank, it disappears from circulation and must be taxed and borrowed again to get it into circulation. By this vicious circle, men and governments come under control of the International Bankers, of which more than 90% are Jewish.

Henry Ford, Sr., described it in these words: "The genius of the Jew is to live off the people, not the land. Let other people toil, they will live off the toiler. Let other people work at trades: the Jew will exploit the fruits of their work. That is his particular genius . . ."

"Jewish high finance first touched the United States through the Rothschilds. It could be truthfully said that the United States founded the Rothschild's fortune. And as so often occurs in the tale of Jewish riches, the fortune was founded on war. The first \$20 million the Rothschild's ever speculated with, went to pay the Hessian troops which fought against the American colonies . . ."

"Rothschild power has been so broadened by the entry of other banking families (Rockefeller's have now taken control) in-to government finance, that it must now be known, not by the name of one family of Jews, but by the name of the race. Thus it is spoken of as the International Jewish Finance, and their principle figures are described as the International Jewish Bankers." (UNQ)

Once again, we see the unfolding of the **PROTOCOL** plot to control the wealth of the world. Whether this is a forgery or not, it sure is operating successfully.

A system of usury always demands expansion. It must expand in order to survive, regardless of the cost. So we see our government borrowing billions of dollars, at high interest rates, from the International Bankers, so that we can give it away at low interest rates. to foreign countries, often those who are our enemies. In this the International Jews benefit doubly. Not only do they get aid for their criminal venture in Palestine, but they get rich while doing it. Have you ever wondered why our nation will give a large loan at low interest to a Communist country such as Poland, which has a terrible record of payment, while at the same time charging our own industries huge interest rates which are driving them into bankruptcy? One reason is that if the Communist debt is not paid

off, the International Bankers do not suffer. By agreement, the long-suffering American taxpayer picks up the tab. We have done this hundreds of times in the past thirty years. When an American business goes broke...it can be "purchased for a song" by the Internationalist conglomerate, put back into business, and the International leeches make billions of profit, while strengthening their control over the American people.

The reason most Christians have never been told the truth concerning God's Laws concerning money and how they would benefit us, is that God's Satanic enemies fear the day when Christians understand the simple beauty of God's Laws and apply them to our National problems. When that day comes, and it will, the power of the Talmudists will be broken and the prophecies of the **PROTOCOLS** will come to nought.

If White Christian Americans were to insist that our government follow the Constitution, which is based on God's laws, instead of telling their people that Jesus Christ did away with the Law our government would automatically search out and find the best ideas for running this country, in accordance with God's plan, and we would slip out from under the bondage of the **PROTOCOLS** and their Satanic instigators.

## **PROTOCOL NUMBER XXI**

No comments. -

## **PROTOCOL NUMBER XXII**

"In our hands is there is the greatest power of our day - gold - Surely there is no need to seek further proof that our rule is predestined of God. Surly we shall not fail with such wealth to prove that all the evil; which for so many centuries we have had to commit, has served as the end of ends, the cause of true well-being; the bringing of everything into order.

"Our authority will be glorious, because it will be all-powerful and will rule and guide...Our authority will be the crown of order...True force makes no terms with any right, not even that of God: none dare come near it so as to take so much as a span away from it." (UNQ)

**EXPLANATION:** How is this for arrogance? This **PROTOCOL** idea ties in with the Jewish-Communist ideas found in **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, page 33 - "To be obeyed one must be believed. If one is sufficiently believed, one will be unquestioningly obeyed exhibit enough force, enough inhumanity, enough brutality and savageness to create implicit belief and therefore implicit obedience." (UNQ)

Here the Talmudist fa down on their vaunted intelligence. For the Bible describes them as "Professing themselves to be wise, they become fools," (Romans 1:22). Again in 1 Corinthians 3:19 -"For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written (Job 5:13) 'He taketh the wise in their own craftiness.'"

When the Talmudists put their trust in gold, they are completely disregarding the admonition of Job 31:23-25, which says: "For destruction from God was a terror to me . . . If I made gold my hope, or have said of fine gold. Thou art my confidence: If I rejoiced because my wealth was great, and because my hand had gotten much."

In James 5:3, in the New Testament, we read: "Go to now, ye rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon you. Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are moth-eaten. Your gold and silver is cankered and the rest of them will be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasures together for the last days. Behold, the hire of the laborers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: an the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth. Ye have lived in pleasure, and been wanton; ye hearts as in the day of slaughter. Ye have condemned and killed the just and he doth not resist." Oh yes indeed, my friends, these enemies of God, who have scorned Him, will pay one day. In Luke 19:27, we read the words of the King: "But those mine enemies,

which would not that I should rein over them, bring hither, and slay them before me." (Come to think of it I never heard a fundamental preacher deliver a sermon on that text. I wonder why?)

In Ezekiel 7:19, this theme is also given: "They shall cast their silver in the streets (speaking of the Jews) and their gold shall be removed: their silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the day of wrath of the Lord." No, in that day, the International Jews will not be able to pay their way clear; God cannot be bribed!

Zephaniah 1:18, speaking also about the people we now call Jews, said: "Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of the Lord's wrath; but the whole land shall be devoured by the fire of His jealousy, for He shall make a speedy riddance of them that dwell in the land."

Today, the amount of our National Debt is a measure of our enslavement to the Jewish Money Lenders. We live in a Republic (so-called) yet loans are contracted that cost more than the amount of the loan and none of us have a word to say about how our money is used. Our "forefathers" fought against "taxation without representation," and today their sons and daughters are facing taxation worse than they ever envisioned. Few Americans know how much interest we really pay to these International blood suckers. If we knew the truth, we would kick the "money lenders" out of the national temple for good.

## **PROTOCOL NUMBER XXIII**

No comments.

## **PROTOCOL NUMBER XXIV**

No comments.

**CONCLUSION:** I have only scratched the surface of the **PROTOCOLS AND HAVE ONLY** touched on those items which would have the most significance in analyzing our national illness. I have attempted to tie them in with what was taught in the Communist Textbook **PSYCHOPOLITICS.**

We have been rather frank in our discussion of this "forbidden subject" of Judaism. Some of you who read this, no doubt have become angry . . . many will not bother to read this far. Some of my Christian brethren will be unhappy with me because I have gored their sacred ox the Jews. Those who refuse to read, will be those who do not want to know the truth. I do not ask you to believe me. All I ask is that you be honest enough to read what I have presented, then put it under the most powerful magnifying glass of truth you can find, the Holy Bible. When you find that I told you the truth, then have "guts" enough to do something about it. There is only one stand which will keep us free.

Section Eight of the First Article of the Constitution was written to keep American economics out of the hands of the alien money changers." It says: "The Congress shall have power to coin money, regulate the value thereof, and of foreign coin, and fix standards of weights and measures." (UNO) Our national leaders have betrayed us and have sold us into the hands of our enemies. What will we do about it? They must be replaced by honest men, who care about the welfare of Christian America. The time has come, when we need to say with the Revolutionary War commander: "Tonight gentlemen, put only Americans on guard!"

You have examined the evidence. You need to make a stand concerning it. What will you do? If you have read this book, you have no excuse for not getting involved. God will hold you accountable for your actions.

Only you, and you, and I - those of us who care and are concerned, can turn the tide. But to do this, we need God on our side and this will only happen as Christian America gets right with God. In 2 Chronicles 7:14, we find the answer to our national dilemma - it is the Formula for our Survival: "If

My people, which are called by My name (we are the only people in the world who are called Christian). will humble themselves. and pray. and seek My face. and turn from their wicked ways: then will I hear from heaven and will forgive their ~ Will HFAI THEIR LAND!" (Emphasis added.)

There is the promise! Are you willing to get your life right with God?

"I am only one,  
But I am still one.  
I cannot do everything,  
But I can still do something.  
And because I cannot do everything,  
I will not refuse to do the something I can do."

"Pray as though everything depended on God; then work as though everything depended on you."  
(Saint Augustine.)

## EPILOGUE

While the ancient prophets of Israel predicted the future of the Israelites (and remember, we are not talking about the people who now call themselves Jews, but the ten Northern Tribes, who went into Assyrian captivity), there have been men in more modern times, who have been given a vision into the future.

I realize that my Fundamental and Evangelical brethren, at least **SOME** of them, will take exception to this, since they teach that all prophecy ceased. They will tell you this was what the Apostle Paul meant when he said: ". . . whether there be prophecies, they shall fail . . . for we know in part, and we prophesy in part. But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part will be done away." They explain this "perfect thing" to be the Bible, which the early Christians did not have. But most of them cannot agree on which Bible is the best. There is a savage feud going on in Fundamental circles at the present time, with a lot of nasty "name calling," between people like Dr. Peter Ruckmann and the Bob Jones boys over which is the perfect Bible.

But these same men cannot explain some remarkable predictions, which have come from the lips of some of our great Americans, concerning the future. Were these prophetic visions, such as were given to the ancient prophets? I do not know! All I know is they occurred and that they accurately predicted the future of our nation. We know from the Old Testament, (Amos 3:7) that God does nothing, without first revealing it to His servants the prophets." Then in John 15:15, Jesus told His disciples: ". . . all things I have heard of My Father I have made known unto you." Can we not expect that God will still reveal His will through Godly men who love Him?

Herbert Spencer once said: "There is a principle which is a bar against all information, which is proof against all arguments, and which cannot fail to keep a man in everlasting ignorance." This is sometimes called "prejudice," which comes from the Latin word "praejudicium," and means: "preconceived judgment or opinion; an opinion or learning adverse to anything without just grounds or before sufficient knowledge." This is what is wrong with a lot of Fundamentalists. I should know, I had the disease for 45 years.

When I first went to my pastor with facts which proved that the present Jews could not be the People of the Book, since they did not fulfill any of the "Proofs of Identity of Israel." I said to him: "Brother Bob, I doubt that you will accept any of these facts, but I think you should know about them." When he said they were unfavorable to the Jews, he threw them in his wastebasket and said, rather angrily: "This is a lot of hogwash." Then without ever looking at them he said: "If you insist on speaking about these things, the door of every Baptist church in America will be closed to you." (He was right about this, they have been!) But you see, he, like a majority of Fundamentalists, was

prejudiced, because he formed an opinion without having any of the facts.

Very few Baptists know that it was a Baptist preacher, J.H. Allen, who wrote the tremendous book titled **JUDAH'S SCEPTRE AND JOSEPH'S BIRTHRIGHT**. On page 317, he says: "Since there are 13 tribes in Israel, and since Ephraim and Manasseh were adopted, numerically speaking that makes Manasseh separated from Ephraim the thirteenth tribe. When Manasseh separated from Ephraim and began their becoming the Great Nation, they began with thirteen states. This was Manasseh or America." (UNQ) Many of the early Baptist preachers believed and preached this. Today, most Baptists scorn this marvelous truth!

In his book **THE TWO STICKS**, Rev. M.M. Eshelmen, minister, author and teacher in the Church of the Brethren, says on page 61: "The interest in the lost tribes of Israel is increasing, and many have come to recognize that America and England are the major portion of them." (UNQ)

In the **CHRISTIAN HERALD**, April 25, 1928, a remarkable article appeared, written by renowned evangelist G. Campbell Morgan, titled **DAWN OF A GOLDEN AGE**. He wrote: "May I warn you against spiritualizing this truth. Christ will indeed be King of Kings upon this earth . . . For His coming, not only the Church, but all creation waits...Following the great battle of Armageddon, come the restoration of God's ancient people of Israel, to their true position among the nations. **I DO NOT SAY THE RESTORATION OF THE JEWS** . . . that is not comprehensive enough: but of the whole of the Israel of God. The ten tribes, lost for centuries, shall be found and restored to their own lands . . . I know some doubt this, and say Israel was cast off. Can God desert those to whom He gave His oath? Never!"

But recall that Jesus did say to the "pseudo-Jews" in Jerusalem (Matthew 21:43)-"The kingdom shall be taken from you (Jews) and given to a nation (Israel) bringing forth the fruits thereof." Israel and Judah will be brought together as one Nation in the very near future, and I am not speaking of the pseudo-Ashkenazim Jews, who "say they are Jews, but are not," (Revelation 2:9).

At one time, during the writing of the Declaration of Independence there were so many different opinions and ideas they had come to an impasse-tempers were short-they could progress no farther. It was then that Benjamin Franklin arose and addressing General Washington, Chairman of the Convention, said: "Sir, I have lived a long time, and the longer I live the more convincing the proof I see of this, that God governs in the affairs of men, and if a sparrow cannot fall to the ground without His knowledge, is it probable that an Empire can rise without His aid? Except the Lord build the house, they labor in vain that build it." He went on to propose that they start each session with prayer for Divine guidance. They did and things began to go well.

Then a most unusual thing took place, which has never been explained. The Declaration was finished, yet all were hesitant to sign it, they were somewhat fearful for their lives. No one seemed to want to take the lead. Then, as told from several sources, a strange thing happened; a stranger stood up in the balcony and spoke stirring words, among which were these: "The words of this declaration will live in the world long after our bones are dust. Sign that parchment! Sign, if the next moment the gibbet's rope is draped about your neck! Sign, if the next minute this hall rings with the sound of clashing axes! Sign, by all your hopes in life or death! As men! As husbands! As fathers! Brothers! Sign your names to the parchment, or be accursed forever! Sign, and not only for yourselves, but for all ages, for that parchment will be the textbook of freedom, the Bible of the rights of men forever.

"Nay, do not start and whisper with surprise! It is truth, your heart witnesses it! God proclaims it! Look at this strange band of exiles and outcasts, suddenly transformed into a people: a handful of men, weak in arms, but mighty in God-like faith: nay, look at your recent achievements, your Bunker Hill, your Lexington, and then tell me, if you can, that God has not given America to be free."

When he finished speaking, they rushed to the table and signed! After it was over, they looked for the stranger to thank him for his inspired words, but he could not be found. He had vanished,

though all the doors were locked; he was never identified.

But the Declaration of Independence, and the Constitution which followed it, became two of the greatest documents which man had ever made. Carlyle said of the Constitution: "The Mayflower carried the most precious cargo that ever sailed the seas." For it was in the stuffy little cabin of a tiny ship called the Mayflower, anchored off what is now Provincetown, Massachusetts, on November 21, 1620, that these words were "written: "In the name of God. Amen! We whose names are under-taking undertaken for the glory of God and the advancement of the Christian faith, a voyage to plant the first colony - do by these presents, solemnly and mutually, in the presence of God, combine ourselves in a civil body politic."

Daniel Webster called this "Compact", "the seed corn of the Constitution." Gladstone, England's Prime Minister many years later said: "The Constitution of the United States was the greatest instrument ever struck off by the unaided genius of man." (We know differently. We know it came only through the and guidance of Almighty God.) That was how our nation founded! That was how she grew and became great! That is the Satanic forces behind the **PROTOCOLS** mean to destroy! Only you and I, with the aid of God, can stop it.

I realize that on the surface, this seems impossible. I have been in this battle for a long time and sometimes I become infected with "battle fatigue." I'd like to stop fighting and do some of the things I enjoy. I'd like to get on with my gardening and go fishing when I felt like it. Men tell me: "We've gone downhill for too long; the enemy is too strong; there is no hope. Maybe we should give up and make the best deal possible." But I do not believe this! I have hope, founded on the promises God made to His Israel people; I believe He will give us the victory, if we are faithful to Him.

Back in history, there was a man named Hannibal. He wanted to get a herd of fighting elephants into Italy, by crossing the Alps in the middle of winter. His advisors said: "Hannibal, you can't do it!" But he did it anyway!

In the terrible winter of 1776, the Continental Army lay huddled in misery at a place called Valley Forge. They were short of everything, food, clothing, arms, powder and ball. I can imagine there were advisors who told General Washington: "General, you can't take this little army of rag-tag farmers and clerks, with your inadequate gear and fight those professionals across the river in Trenton." But Washington got up off his knees, where he had been praying in the snow of Valley Forge, and on December 26, 1776, he led his men to victory at Trenton-it was a "turning point" in the war.

Then in 1950-51, the American Marines were trapped in a place called the Chosen Reservoir in North Korea. They were there because of treachery in our own government. They were surrounded by Chinese, outnumbered 30 to 1, there was not a chance of their survival. But General "Chesty" Puller called his men together and told them: "Men, we have the enemy where we want them now, we can shoot in any direction." They did! and they came out with their flags flying, bringing with them their dead and wounded.

It is that kind of fighting spirit which has kept America alive in the past and which can keep us alive in the future. It is the kind of Anglo-Saxon spirit which can bring us out from under the clutches of the **PROTOCOLS**.

As more and more shocking evidence points to world control coming from the Zionist Headquarters in New York, Moscow, and Tel Aviv-possibly Jerusalem now, what can we do?

Some say: "Nothing! Armageddon is just around the corner!" A Christian lady recently accused me of fighting against God. She said: "God has said that America will be destroyed and you are trying to save her!" When I asked her to show me in the Bible, she couldn't and this made her mad and she stormed out. In spite of the efforts of the "defeatists," who would like to have you believe America is Babylon. It isn't true! There is a message of hope for us, if we love God and are willing to trust Him and follow His direction -. In Luke 21:28, we read these words, written to Christian Israel, not

the Jews: "When these things begin to come to pass (the world turmoil we have spoken about in this book), then look up, lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh." Praise God for this promise!

Redemption is available for America if we want it badly enough. It is up to us. God has made provision for our victory, if we will follow and obey Him.

*"For still our ancient foe,  
Doth seek to do us woe.  
His power on earth is great,  
And armed with cruel hate,  
On earth is not his equal."*

**(From A MIGHTY FORTRESS IS OUR GOD by Martin Luther)**

2 Chronicles 7:14 - "If My people, which are called by My name, will humble themselves, and pray, and seek My Face; and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sins, and **WILL HEAL THEIR LAND.**"

# A New Look at the Sermon on the Mount

by Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr

**"And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free." (John 8:44)**

## Matthew 5-7

The Sermon on the Mount, which is surely the greatest sermon in scriptures, has nevertheless been a stumbling block to many who go by the name of Christian. While a close look at this marvelous sermon will show you that it is a message for the Kingdom Age, many in trying to apply it to this present World Age, have missed its meaning.

In an attempt to clear up some of the misunderstanding that exists about this message, I have put together a translation, in modern English, using as a basis, 26 different translations of the Bible. This is not an attempt to change the original meaning in any way, simply to help clarify it. I pray that God will use it for that purpose, as this work has been prayerfully done.

**Matthew 5:1, 2-** On seeing the great crowds of people who had gathered to hear Him, Jesus went up into the mountains with His disciples, where He began to instruct them, saying:

3 - Blessed, happy, to be envied and spiritually prosperous, with life-joy and satisfaction in God's favor, regardless of their outward physical condition, are the humble. (Those who look on themselves as being insignificant). For the Kingdom of Heaven will be theirs.

4 - Happy are those who know what sorrow means; for they shall be given courage and comfort.

5 - Blessed and spiritual prosperous are the mild, patient, and long-suffering, for they shall eventually inherit the earth.

6 - Blessed and spiritually prosperous are those who hunger and thirst for a right standing with God. For these shall be filled.

7 - Blessed, happy and to envied, are those who are merciful; for God will show them mercy.

8 - Happy are those who are sincere and pure in heart, for they shall see God.

9 - Blessed and happy are those who make peace, for God shall call them His sons;

10 - Blessed are those who endure persecutions for their uprightness, for to them belongs the Kingdom of God.

11 - Blessed are you when men shall denounce you, and persecute you, and say all manner of slanderous things against you on my account;

12 - Be very glad, yes be tremendously happy, for you will be richly rewarded in heaven; for they (Israelites) persecuted the prophets before your time in the same manner.

13 - It is you (Christians) who are the salt of the earth, but if you become insipid and lose your strength; what is there left to give taste to it? It is good for nothing anymore, but to be thrown away, and stamped underfoot.

14 - It is you (Christians) who are supposed to be the light of the world, a city built on a hill that cannot be hid.

15 - Men do not light a lamp to hide it under a bucket. They put it on a lamp stand where it gives light to all which are in the house.

16 - Therefore, let your light (the testimony of your life) shine like that lamp in the sight of all men, that they may see the beauty in your life, and praise your Father which is in heaven. ("Let the beauty of Jesus be seen in me. All his wonderful goodness and purity. Oh, thou Spirit Divine, all my

nature refine, until the beauty of Jesus be seen in me." This should be our prayer.)

17 - Do not for a moment suppose that I (Jesus the Christ) have come to do away with the law, or the prophets. I have not come to do away with them, but to enforce them and bring them to completeness.

18 - For in solemn truth, I say unto you, indeed I assure you, that as long as heaven and earth endure, not one dotting of an "i", or crossing of a "t" shall be dropped from the Law, until all that must happen, has happened.

19 - Because of this, whoever attempts to weaken one of the smallest of my commandments, and shall teach men so, he will be regarded as small and will have the lowest part in my kingdom. But those who keep my Law and teach others to do so, will be acknowledged before me, and will be great in the sight of God.

20 - For I assure you, that unless your goodness and uprightness is far superior to that of the scribes and Pharisees (religious leaders); you will most certainly not find entrance into the Kingdom.

21 - You have heard it said by our ancestors: "Thou shalt not commit murder, and whosoever commits murder shall be liable so that it will be impossible for him to escape the punishment imposed by the court;"

22 - But I will go further and say to you: "That whosoever is angry with, and shows malice towards his brother, without a just cause; shall be liable to stand trial before the Judge. And whosoever shall call his brother a fool, or worthless one, and who pours contempt on his brother shall answer to the courts. But if you look down on your brother and curse him, you will find yourself heading straight towards the fire of destruction."

23 - Because of this, when you are in the act of presenting your gift and tithe to God, and you suddenly remember that your brother has a grievance against you;

24 - Leave your gift or tithe at the altar and go and come to an understanding with your brother. Then, when you have done this, come back and offer your gift, and God will receive it.

25 - If any man has a legal claim against you try and come to terms with him then and there; even as you meet with him. This will prevent your adversary from going to court against you.

26- Believe me, you will not escape a just claim, until you have paid the last fraction of what you owe.

27 - You have heard how it used to be said: "You may not have sexual relations with another man's wife:"

28 - However, I say to you, that if you look at a woman, and cherish lustful thoughts towards her; you have already broken your marriage vow and committed adultery with her in your heart.

29 - If your right eye causes you to sin; it would be better to tear it away; for it would be better for one member of your body to suffer, than for the whole body to be thrown on God's rubbish heap.

30 - And, if your right hand entices you to sin, cut it off and fling it away, rather than to have your entire body end in ruin.

(Notice: Christ is not advocating "self-mutilation" for any reasons, but is using this as an example of how we should allow no part of our body to cause us to sin.)

31 - It has also been said: "If any man wants to divorce his wife, he shall give her a written notice of divorcement." (This was the Mosaic Law.)

32 - HOWEVER, I say unto you: "That if you divorce your wife, for any reason other than that she has been unfaithful to you, you lead her to commit adultery. For any man who marries a wife, so divorced, he will be living in adultery."

33 - Once again, it has been said by our ancestors: "Thou shalt not perjure yourself, but shall fulfill

all the promises that you have sworn to in the sight of God."

34 - But I say to you: "Do not bind yourself by any oath of any kind; neither by the heaven's for they are God's throne;

35 - Nor by the earth, which is His footstool."

36 - Do not make an oath on your head, for you cannot make a single hair turn black or white.

37 - But let your words be simply "yes", or "no", for what goes beyond this, has a taint of evil.

38 - You have heard of the principle: "An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth."

39 - But I tell you that you are not to resist an injury, but if someone slaps you on one cheek, turn to him the other also;

40 - And if any may wants to go to law with you and take away your shirt, let him have your coat also.

41 - And if someone forces you to carry a burden for one mile, go two miles with him of your own accord."

(Does this mean that Christians are not to resist evil, as some claim? Absolutely not! Today, we are living in the Age, where Jesus told His disciples: "If you don't have a sword for protection, and don't have money, sell your coat and buy one," [Luke 22:36]. Christians must resist evil, with the weapons which are given to us in Ephesians chapter 6).

42 - Give to the man that asks of you, and don't turn your back on him.

43 - You have heard how it used to be said "Thou shalt love thy friend and hate him who is against you."

44 - But I tell you this: "Love your personal enemies (not God's, see 2 Chron. 19:2) and pray for them that persecute you.

45 - So that you may show yourselves to be true sons of your Father which is in heaven. For He causes His sun to shine upon sinners as well as saints, and send His rain on the honest and dishonest men alike.

46 - For if you only love them that love you in return, what reward can you expect? Even those most hated of men, the tax-collectors, do the same.

47 - And if you are only polite to your friends, and only exchange greetings with your own crowd, have you done anything remarkable? Even the people in the world order do that.

48 - You should strive to become spiritually mature; even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.

## **Matthew 6 -**

1 - Be careful that you do not make a show of your religion before men, to attract their attention. If you do, your Father which is in heaven will have no reward for you.

2 - Therefore when you do an act of charity, never blow your horn in public to attract attention. This the hypocrites love to do, so that men will admire them. Believe me, that is all the reward they are going to get.

3 - But whenever you as my followers, do an act of charity, you should not as much as let your left hand know what your right hand is doing.

(Be careful not to be TOO LITERAL on this one. Look closely for the King's real meaning.)

4 - Give your charity in secret, and your Father who sees in secret, will give it back to you in public. (In other words, seek the praise of God, rather than men.)

5 - When you pray, you are not to behave as the hypocrites do, for they take pleasure in standing up

to pray in church, and on the street corners, where men can see their piety. They already have their reward.

6 - But when you pray, go into a room by yourself, and fasten the door, and there pray to your Father when you are alone. And your Father who sees in secret, will repay you openly. (This sort of refutes those who love to stand up in church and pray lengthy prayers. Jesus says they do this to be seen and admired by men.)

7 - When you pray, don't repeat the same words over and over again, as is done by the heathen. They think they will be heard by the length of their prayers, and by their eloquence. (I wonder if this wouldn't apply also to the Roman Catholic practice of saying the rosary, where certain phrases such as repeating the Apostle's Creed over and over again, is part of their ritual.)

8 - Don't copy this practice. After all, God your Father knows all your needs, even before you ask Him.

9 - This then is how I desire you to pray. (We call this the model prayer, or the Lord's Prayer): "Our Father who is in heaven, may your name be honored.

10 - May your reign begin and your will be accomplished on earth, as it is in heaven.

11 - Take care of our needs by giving us our daily bread;

12 - Forgive us for the wrong we have done, as we forgive those who have wronged us.

13 - And do not subject us to temptation, but rescue us from evil and error. (Here the Doxology - "For Thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever, Amen," is not found in the original manuscripts, but was evidently added later.)

14 - For if you forgive those which have wronged you, your Father which is in heaven will forgive you.

15 - But, if you refuse to forgive those who have offended you. Not even your Father will forgive your offenses.  
(REMEMBER THIS, when you pray!)

16 - When you fast, don't put on gloomy looks. For that is what the hypocrites (play-actors) do. They neglect their personal appearance, trying to make a show of their fasting. Believe me, they have received their reward in full.

17 - But when you fast, brush your hair;

18 - That it may not appear to men as though you fast, but unto your Father which is in heaven alone, and your Father who knows what you do in secret, will reward you openly. (It is for this reason, that I am somewhat skeptical about the individual who tells me about the long fast they have just completed. It's none of my business, and should be strictly between them and God.)

19 - Stop storing riches on earth, for here moth, wear and tear will destroy them, and thieves will come by force to take them away from you.

20 - But rather, store your treasure in heavenly places, where there is neither moth, rust, or thieves.

21 - For wherever your treasure is, there you can be certain will be your heart.

22 - The light of the body comes from the eye. If therefore your eye is not clouded, your whole body will have light.

23 - But if your eye becomes diseased, so that you cannot see well, then your entire body will be in darkness. If then, the very source or light in your body is darkness, that darkness will be doubly dark.

24 - No man (or woman) can serve two masters. For either he will be loyal to one, and hate the

other, or he will love the one and despise the other. You cannot both love God and money. You cannot serve them both.

25 - That is the reason I tell you not to be so anxious about your life, what you can get to eat, or what you can wear. Surely your life should mean more to you than just food, and your body more than the clothes you put on.

26 - Observe intently the birds which fly in the sky. They do not sow or reap, yet the Father feeds them. Are you not of much greater value in His sight than they?

27 - Which of you by worrying can add a single hour to your life? And can you by worrying make yourself an inch taller? Of course not!

28 - Then why are you so anxious about the clothes you wear and the food you eat. See how the wild flowers grow. They neither work, nor weave.

29 - Yet King Solomon in all his glory, didn't dress as beautifully as these.

30 - But if your God, who so beautifully dresses the wild flowers and grass, which is green today, and is dry and burned up tomorrow. Is He not more likely to clothe and feed you, even though you are slow to trust Him?

(Again, a word of caution. This certainly does not mean that God will feed and clothe us if we do not work for it. A close examination will show that this is an example of having the proper priorities and putting "first things first.")

31 - So don't worry so much and keep saying: "What shall we eat, and what shall we wear.

32 - For these are the things which are sought after by the World Order. Surely, your Heavenly Father knows what you need.

(Here is the answer) -

33 - But seek ye FIRST the Kingdom of God, and the righteousness He requires, then all these things will be given to you in addition.

34 - Therefore don't be troubled about tomorrow. For tomorrow will bring it's own problems. Every day has enough troubles of its own.

## **Matthew Chapter 7 -**

1 - Pass no judgments on others, so that you will not be judged yourself.

2 - For you will be judged by the same standard you use on others and the measures you give, will be the measure you get.

3 - Why do you search for a tiny speck of dust in your brother's eye, while you pay no attention to the splinter which is in your own?

4 - How can you say to your brother: "Let me take the speck out of your eye; when there is a splinter in your own?"

5 - You are a fraud! First take the speck of dust out of your own eye, so that you can see clearly enough to remove the splinter from your brother's eye.

6 - You must never give sacred things to dogs, or cast your jewels before pigs, for they will trample them in the mud and turn on you and tear you apart.

7 - Ask and the gift will be yours, keep on knocking and the door will be opened.

8 - For it is the one who asks God, who receives, and the one who searches, is the one who finds, and the one who is persistent in knocking, is the one who has the door opened to him.

9 - Do you know of any human father, who if his son were to ask him for food, would give him a stone?

10 - Or if he were to ask for a fish, would he offer his son a snake?

11 - If you being imperfect know enough to give good things to your children, how much more will your Heavenly Father give you good things.

12 - Whatever you would have men do to you, so do to them: this is the meaning of both the Law and the prophets.

13 - Enter the kingdom through the narrow gate. For wide and easy is the gate which leads to destruction, and many enter it.

14 - Because small is the gate, and narrow the road, which leads to eternal life, and only a few will find it.

15 - Be watchful of false prophets who come to you disguised as sheep, but beneath that disguise they are really greedy wolves.

16 - You will recognize these wolves by the fruit of their lives. Men do not gather grapes from thorns, nor of figs from thistles.

17 - In the same way, a sound tree will produce good fruit, while a worthless tree will produce withered fruit.

18 - It is impossible for a healthy tree to produce bad fruit, just as it is impossible for a diseased tree to bear anything but rotten fruit.

19 - When you have a tree that produces rotten fruit, you cut it down and throw its wood into the fire.

20 - It is by the fruit of their lives that you will recognize such men.

21 - Remember, that not everyone that says to me: "Master! Master! will enter into the kingdom of heaven. But only those who are obedient to my Father which is in heaven."

22 - When that Day comes, many will say to me: "Didn't we teach and preach in your name? Didn't we cast out devils, using your name? Didn't we perform miracles in your name?"

23 - And I will tell them to their face.

24 - Whoever listens to my teachings and acts accordingly, I will liken to a wise man who had the sense to build his house on a rock foundation.

25 - When the rain poured down, the storm came, and the winds howled, it did not collapse, since it was built upon the rock.

26 - But those who listen to me, and do not act accordingly, are like the fool who builds his house on sand.

27 - When the rain pours down, the winds howl, and the hurricane comes, and batters that house, it will collapse, and great will be its fall.

28 - By the time Jesus had finished speaking, the crowd which had gathered to hear Him were astonished at His doctrines, for His words had the ring of authority, and were not like those of their Bible scholars.

I encourage each reader to re-read this "paraphrased" selection of scripture, we call the SERMON ON THE MOUNT. Note it's application to today, and its peculiar application to the Kingdom Period, when it will be the Law of the Land.

Don't try and read anything into this sermon which is not there; neither add anything for the purpose of bolstering your own peculiar viewpoint. Let the Holy Spirit guide you into an understanding of this marvelous scripture, which comes to us directly from the lips of the King Himself.

Then remember, if the scripture is preached in all it's fullness. ALL OF IT, not just certain sections,

like those who brag, "we are New Testament Christians. "(You can't be a New Testament Christian, without understanding and obeying the Old Testament, which was written for our edification and education.)

Possibly one of the reasons we are in as much trouble as we are in America, is because the majority of our pastors are not preaching the WHOLE COUNSEL of God's Word. Listen to these words from Jeremiah 23:22 - "But if they (the pastors) had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil ways, and from the evil of their doing." This indicates to me, that somewhere along the line, the Christian pastors of America have fallen down on the task God gave them to perform.

May God give us the wisdom to understand and follow ALL His Word!

**The End of This Study**

# The Shadow of the Bear

**By Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, A.U.S. Ret.  
Evangelist, Author, Lecturer**

One of the most serious questions facing American Christians in this decade is: "Why are the Jews taking such a disproportionate part in fomenting social unrest around the world and why have they been in the forefront of the Communist drive to take over America?"

Now I realize that when I make a statement like this, I immediately leave myself open to a charge of "anti-semitism." In this decade, in the minds of many Christians, this is much worse than being a traitor.

But as we look at various world-wide Communist achievements over the past 65 years and listen to Jewish leaders as they point with pride to their part in these Communist achievements, it behooves concerned Christians in particular, to investigate the true reason behind this. Why is the average Jew such a passionate admirer of Communism, when he accuses the Soviet Union of persecuting his fellow Jew? Why are such a high percentage of American Jews classified as "left wing"? The answer, whether we like it or not, lies in the very nature of 20th Century Judaism.

Someone once said that if the Jews in America were forced to work on farm collectives, factories, mines and quarries - like the mass of Christians in Russia, they would not call that procedure Communism, but the most horrible form of Fascism.

Communism, as has been proven over and over again by uncontroversial documentation, serves its Jewish propagators as a means to achieve their mastery and administration of the affairs of the world, so that the non-Jew will automatically and unavoidably become subordinate to them and to all conditions imposed on him by the Chosen Race.

You may say: "This is unfair. Many Jews do not advocate this!" Maybe you have a Jewish neighbor who has been a good friend; you will not believe that he would wish to control you. Yet, if he attends a local Jewish synagogue, where his major religious teaching will come from a book called the Babylonian Talmud, he is taught that all "non-Jews" are "animals," put on this earth to serve Jews and that one day, under a supreme Jewish ruler, all mankind will bow before them. They are taught from this book that they can treat Gentile women "like a piece of meat," and they are given approval, from their God, to cheat, lie, and steal from the "goyim."

If he does not believe these things, why does he continue to attend and support such an organization? While he raves about the ugly sin of "discrimination," he sends his money to support the worst "racist" government in the world today - that of the Israeli in Palestine.

But what would happen to your Jewish friend, and you, if Communism ever took over in America. We can only go by what has happened in every other country where they have come into control.

First we know they would abolish all the rights and privileges which are now yours under our Constitutional Bill of Rights.

Since Communism has proven to be a "front" for a world-wide Zionist conspiracy, we know that Jewish teaching about world supremacy is not just idle talk.

In a book titled "The Jewish Utopia", published in 1932 by the Jewish author, Prof. Michael Higger, he speaks of the "righteous and just who will inherit the earth." He quotes from the Prophets and the Books of Moses. Who would suspect ulterior motives from anyone quoting the Bible? Who would believe he has political revolution and total conquest in mind? But as you read on, you realize that the "righteous" are the Zionists and such non-Jews as they may accept. Re makes this statement in face of the fact that 60% of all Jews are either atheists or agnostics.

"All others will perish!" This is his message on page after page, as he echoes the Zionist plan for

world control and the destruction of white Christian civilization. In other words, Christians, you are their chief enemy! Since the time of the Jewish captivity in Babylon, about 610 B.C. the oral laws and the Laws of Moses have been re-interpreted by the Babylonian Talmud so as to set up a double standard for Jews, when dealing with non-Jews.

Professor Higger leaves no doubt as he states: "Those Jews who fail to enter into the program of the Utopia, (which he reveals to be the international brotherhood of Socialism and Communism) those Jews will be denied entrance into the world kingdom and will perish along with the goyim." (A Jewish term for "non-Jews", meaning "cattle".) This book, written in plain English, gives the Zionist plan for aggression and ultimate Jewish world control.

The Zionist machine, over the years, has infiltrated its men into the most powerful positions in the world, aided by the powerful weapon of their money; our government is riddled by them and their Gentile stooges, such as Robert Packwood, Republican Senator from Oregon and Alan Cranston, Democrat from California.

These men, are protected by the cowardice of our religious and political leaders, who fear the label "anti-Semitic," more than any other thing. Many church leaders would rather have Jewish approval, than the approval of God, or so it seems. We, the American people have become neutralized by this "atomic-powered" Jewish scare word and are like little children who are afraid of the dark and the "boogey men" who hide in the shadows.

Apparently many American Jews are fearful of impending bloodshed, which they realize will be the ultimate outcome of present Zionist actions. I have known and been associated with many Jewish people and while Jewish temperament runs incredibly true to pattern, there are many who realize their Promised Land is in America, not Palestine. Yet these people, many of whom are patriotic Americans, are under incredible pressure to support a cause many of them detest. Professor Higgers says these Jews will die along with the goyim cattle, when the day of final Jewish triumph occurs.

Today, we find Jews of foreign birth, notably from Russia, (which means they have no blood relation to Abraham) financed by American Jews, who have flocked into this country like devouring locusts, a literal fulfillment of Ezekiel 38:9, which states: "Thou shalt ascend and come like a storm, thou shalt be like a cloud to cover the land . . ." Verse 12, "To take a spoil, and to take a prey . . . to turn thine hand upon the desolate places which are now inhabited, and upon the people that are gathered out of many nations, which have gotten cattle, and goods, that dwell in the midst of the land."

Their first step will be control of our military forces; then would come confiscation of all industry and the property of non-Jews. In this Connection, it might be of interest to note that the Code Authorities, established under the National Industrial Recovery Act of 1933, would make Christian property, duly confiscated under government edict, available to Jews.

Those who offered any opposition would be murdered by the bands of thugs, bribed and controlled by Jewish bankers, and camouflaged in army uniforms. If you believe this is far fetched, I would call to your attention the Zionist raid on the Arab village of Deir Yassim, east of Jerusalem in April 1948. Two Jewish terrorist gangs descended on this peaceful village and when they were finished, according to reports from the International Red Cross investigation team, 254 men, women and children had been brutally murdered and many of their bodies stuffed down a well. This was done by a disciplined band of Israeli soldiers, acting under orders. Menachem Begin later boasted that this act of terror did more to frighten the Arabs than anything else they could have done. There have been many more committed since, many under the direct command of Begin. Most of the top Israeli officers today, have been terrorists at one time or other and still adhere to terrorist methods and thinking.

If this were to happen in America and you questioned their actions, you would be dragged before their People's Court, charged and tried by the State, and with no defense and no jury, you would be summarily executed.

This has been Zionist-Communist action in every nation which has been taken over by this Satanic amalgamation of evil.

I saw it happen in Korea, when during an abortive Communist coup attempt, the 28th of October 1948, in the city of Sun'chon, this same crew slaughtered over 3,800 men, women and children in a ten day period, just to control the city.

At this time I was Advisor to the 14th Infantry Regiment of the South Korean Army. Most of the rebel soldiers came from my regiment. They had been fooled into revolting against their own people by the promises of Communist agents who had infiltrated their forces. Aided by about 1700 Communist civilians, they overpowered the guards, seized the arms in the armory and attacked the city.

Sun'chon at this time was known as the Christian capital of South Korea. The Southern Presbyterians had been in this area for 47 years and the Roman Catholics for 43. Many of the people were Christians. So running true to form, the Communists vented their Talmudic hatred, first against the Christians. These were dragged before the People's Court, accused of crimes against the people and brutally slaughtered.

Until you have seen babies taken from a mother's arms to be swung by their heels against a tree trunk or a stone wall, you cannot understand brutality. Until you have seen a man impaled alive on a sharpened bamboo stake driven into the ground and while he screams away his life, see his young wife, possibly nine months pregnant, stripped and raped over and over before a screaming crowd, you know nothing of brutality. Until you have seen a young girl stripped and nailed to the branch of a tree, with large spikes driven through her breasts, while a bundle of rice straw, which has been soaked in oil is bound between her bare thighs and set on fire, don't talk to me about brutality. It did something to me. I said: "My God, if I ever get out of this mess and get back to the people I love and the country I love, I will do everything within my power to see that it doesn't happen here." You can be assured that I get angry when I see the same Zionist crew, preparing us for this same treatment, and when they are aided by traitors in our government and those who stand in their righteous hypocrisy behind the pulpits of our churches, telling white Christian Americans that this fiendish crew are God's Chosen People. My anger knows no end!

In line with the "new liberty" the nationalization of women would become the "new thrill." No ERA now. But Christian Americans would be forced to stand by and become personal witnesses to the violation of their women folks - this would be given legal sanction, for the satisfaction of the Jews and their black dupes. The Communists have promised the black radical this freedom to rape, for a long time. Only then, my Christian friend, it will be your wife and daughter who will be on the receiving end. You can expect girls' boarding schools to have self-appointed Jewish male teachers, sleeping in the dorms - where the honor of your sister would be as safe as the life of a little lamb in a pack of hungry wolves. Is this what you want? It's what you are asking for, when you refuse to accept the truth!

The American clergy, even those who helped to bring this about, would be starved to death - those who were not initially murdered. The Jewish Commissars, responsible for the adopting of Talmudic Law, would brand all clergy as madmen and a menace to the peace and safety of the community.

Listen to this statement made from their textbook on PSYCHOPOLITICS, page 52: "You must recruit every agency in the nation marked for conquest, into a foaming hatred of religion. You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief that Christian practice is vicious, bad, insanity causing, publicly hated and intolerable."

Christians would be refused the "food cards", the "mark of the evil Zionist beast," which will be necessary to buy food and millions will starve, die of disease, or be killed in the riots which will sweep this country.

Under Jewish-Communism there will be no Christians in public office. Even the "lesser Jews;"

those who refuse to cooperate in the rape of America, would suffer this same fate, just as they did during the Communist takeover of Russia in 1917.

The Stars and Stripes would then be replaced with the bloody banner of the hammer and sickle, superimposed on the six pointed Star of David. It would adorn our public buildings, as it already does in some of government departments.

Americans who love to travel would find this pleasure was reserved only for the Commissars and the loyal folks of their own race. The borders of our regional areas would be closed, so that special permits would be necessary to travel from one part of the U.S. to another.

The privilege of owning an automobile, would be reserved for the Chosen Race and the political Commissars.

One of the first acts of the new government would be to establish a nationalist terrorist police force. This has been in the training phase in this country for at least six years, under the guise of the L.E.A.A. An immense government spy network would be set up and the prophecy of Luke 21:12 would literally take place: "But before these, they shall lay hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the SYNAGOGUES (a clear indication of whom the aggressors will be), and into prisons, being brought before kings, and rulers, for my name's sake." The "they" Christ speaks about is clearly identified in this passage. In verse 16, He goes on to explain: "And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolks, and friends, and some of ye shall be put to death, and ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake." Are you really stupid enough to believe Jesus is talking here about persecution of the Jews? You know they have never been persecuted "for His name's sake." This passage was written for Christians and about Christians.

"Oh," but you may say, "I'm not going to be here during those terrible times. For my pastor has told me that Jesus will come back and rapture all us Christians away, to go to be with Him in heaven, before those days come." If you are really naive enough to believe this then you have really been taken in by the "religious brain washers." I'd like to have you tell this to the Christians who are in the Communist labor camps and to those who have suffered and died under Communism. Somehow or other, I don't believe the Rapture preachers would get a sympathetic audience.

Show me if you can, one place in Scripture, where Christ promised to take His followers out of this world to avoid trials and hardship. There isn't one!

The procedure in Russia and other Communist countries, which will without a doubt be followed here, was that the parents were taken away by night and the home closed by order of the government. The parents were either "liquidated" or sentenced to the living death of the slave labor camps. The homeless children were forced to exist like stray cats and dogs. How would you like to see this happen to your boys and girls?

I remember the first awful winter of the war in Korea, 1950, when the war orphans lived under bridges and in discarded culverts. While the weather went down to 25 below zero, these pitiful tikes, huddled together like wild animals to keep warm and survive, and disease was an always present possibility. In Communist countries, the machine gun is an always present remedy to take care of those who survive.

Picture, if you can, your starving boys and girls, as they are taken out of the city on the pretense of having a picnic, then being "mowed down," by hidden machine guns. You see, the people in charge are merely following the Talmudic Law, which states in Baba Mecia, 114, 6: "Jews are human beings, but the nations of the world are not human, but beasts."

Going once again to the Communist textbook on Psychopolitics, we read on page 42: "The first thing to be degraded in any nation under conquest, is the state of man himself. Nations with a high ethical tone are difficult to conquer . . . It is not efficient to attack a nation in such a state of mind. Thus, the first target must be man himself. He must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must no longer think of himself, or his fellows as capable of

spiritual endurance of nobility. He must be taught that he is an animal, capable only of animal reactions."

Why do you think the religion of Secular Humanism has been included in the teaching of all our Public Schools, even while all teaching of Christian moral concepts is excluded? Why is it pushed foremost by the Jewish ACLU. Why is it that nine times out of ten, when a suit is brought by the ACLU for a violation of what they call "inter-mingling of church and State," that it is a Jewish parent who brings the suit? Have you ever bothered to ask yourself, why? You already know the answer. It is because they are taught that you Christian "goyim", are nothing but cattle.

Now it should be quite obvious, that you will seldom ever get a Jew to admit this, for one of the sternest laws of the Talmud is to the effect that any Jew who releases this information to a "goyim" is worthy of death.

But fortunate for us, Jews sometimes like to brag and the Talmud teaches them, that when Moses said, "Love thy neighbor as thyself," he was referring only to Jews. When he said: "Thou shalt not steal!" he was saying that a Jew should not steal from a Jew, but it was OK for them to lie to cheat a Gentile. When a Zionist speaks of "redemption," he is not referring to the "born again experience" of John, chapter three, but it refers to Jewish political, military and geographical accomplishments.

A well known Jewish historian, Simon Dubnow, in his book, HISTORY OF THE JEWS IN RUSSIA AND POLAND, says: "All the treasures and natural resources of the world will eventually come into the possession of the righteous," (and he wasn't speaking about Christians when he made this boastful statement.)

The new government will be dependent on modern scientific invention. Say they wanted to construct a great dam. As in the days of King Solomon, there would be millions of white Christian Americans, who would be available, to be whipped and worked to death, with a minimum of cost for food. They would go the way of the slave labor in Siberia, who died to make Russia great. There were over 30 million there, but the Jewish controlled newspapers seldom mention them, do they? Have you ever heard them mention the holocaust, which in Russia alone, destroyed the lives of over 34-million white Christians? Have you ever seen a program on TV which spoke about that? Of course you haven't, but the "myth" of six million Jews murdered in Nazi Germany, is constantly crammed down our throats.

If a few million white Christians died in American slave camps, "So what, they are only animals." Many years ago, a well known Communist, Gus Hall, the perennial leader of the Communist Party U.S.A., speaking at the funeral of another Communist, said: "I will live to see the day when 60-million hopelessly diseased, capitalist animals are hauled away to the concentration camps by the commissars. I will live to see the day when the last Congressman is strangled with the guts of the last preacher." The man who said that was not a Russian, or a Chinaman, or even a Cuban. He was an American Jew, whose real name was Hallberg, as he bragged about what would happen when the Zionist Satanists take over control of this country. These are the people your pastor wants you to believe are God's Chosen.

Of course your church would be closed. Even if you belonged to a church affiliated with the National Council of Churches, which has been pro-Communist for over fifty years. It just might be turned into a dance hall, or a house of prostitution, worked by your daughters for the pleasure of the Chosen Race. If you wanted to worship, it would have to be underground as it is in Russia.

Your pastor who has been an "errand boy" for the Zionists, would be the first to go, because they know that these fellows who will sell out their white race now, couldn't be trusted by their new masters.

Your children, those who survive those first terrible months, would be trained along the Judeo-Marxist lines. All inclinations towards Christianity would be systematically erased from their minds and they would be taught to hate you, if you are still alive, and hate your God. Your women would

be subjected to an assault by any "beast man" who happens to be in the mood. In fact, the beasts would be encouraged to rape and humiliate all white women.

You see my Christian friend, I am not making these things up from a "hate filled mind towards Jews," as your pastor will no doubt tell you. These things have already happened in Russia, under Talmudic-Communism. Documentary evidence, which cannot be refuted, plus Jewish brags which admit it, prove beyond the shadow of a doubt, that the Russian revolution, and the executioners of Russia's bloody agony, were of the race of Juda. I don't have time or space to go into this in detail, so a few examples will have to suffice.

In the British White Book No. 1 on Russia, (April 1919) is a report by the Dutch Minister at St. Petersburg, M. Oudendyke, who was acting for British interests in Moscow, during the Revolution. His report, dated September 6, 1918 emphasized that "Bolshevism is organized and lead by Jews who have no nationality and whose aim is to gain power by the destruction of the existing world order."

In the American Hebrew, the Nation's most prestigious Jewish weekly, September 10, 1920, you can read this statement: "The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal is to create a new order in the world. What was performed in so excellent a way in Russia, thanks to Jewish brains, and by Jewish planning, shall also, and by Jewish planning, through the same Jewish mental and physical forces, become a reality all over the world."

In 1929, the Jewish writer, Joseph Halman, who had returned from a visit to Russia, wrote in the New York HEBREW TRIBUNE: "In Soviet Russia we have not a dictatorship of the proletariat but the Jewish dictatorship of the proletariat."

In the JEWISH WORLD, of London, February 9, 1883, you could read the following: "The great ideal of Judaism is that the whole world shall be imbued with Jewish teachings, and in that Universal Brotherhood of Nations - a greater Judaism, in fact - ALL THE SEPARATE NATIONS AND RELIGIONS SHALL DISAPPEAR."

And lastly, an excerpt taken from a letter written to Karl Marx, by his fellow Jew, Baruch Levy, as quoted in LA REVUE DE PARIS, June 1, 1928, page 574: "The Jewish people as a whole will be its own Messiah. It will attain world domination by the dissolution of other races, by the abolition of frontiers . . . and by the establishment of a world republic in which Jews will everywhere exercise the privilege of citizenship. In this new world order, the Children of Israel, who are scattered over the world, will furnish all the leaders without encountering opposition . . . It will then be possible for the Jewish rulers to abolish private property, and everywhere to make use of the resources of the state.

THUS WILL THE PROMISE OF THE TALMUD BE FULFILLED, IN WHICH IT IS SAID, THAT WHEN THE MESSIANIC TIME HAS COME, THE JEWS WILL HAVE THE PROPERTY OF THE WHOLE WORLD IN THEIR HANDS." This my Christian friend, is what your Chosen People have planned for you and your children.

The International Jews are interested only in Zionist world supremacy and that is what Communism is all about. This is the major reason Jews have been so effective in Communist ranks, because Communism is Talmudic Zionism.

They openly and frequently announce their plans for the violent overthrow of our Constitutional Government, they are not the least bit reticent about admitting this. You will find Jews, prominent in any revolutionary movement. Spend a little time looking at the anti-war efforts of the 60's and 70's, which tore this nation apart, worse than anything which has happened since the Civil War. Jewish names were in the prominence - names like Abbie Hoffman, Ginsberg, Hertzerg, to name a few, all men whose families had grown prosperous on the American economy and whose sons were devoted to its overthrow.

Probably one of the most startling features of this conspiracy, has been the manner in which Jewish conspirators have been able to infiltrate every Administration in Washington - starting especially with the New Deal of F.D.R.

Interestingly enough, most of these Jews were of Eastern Khazar extraction, which means that they did not sport one drop of Abraham's blood in their veins. There were men like Henry Kissinger, Zbigniew Brzezinski, So Linowitz, Bernard Baruch, and many, many others.

When one sees the disproportionate numbers of Jews who are officially or unofficially connected with our government agencies: the Judaized Press; the International News Agencies; who control the propaganda apparatus of television, radio and the movies, then you can understand the large amount of "myth-information" which is crammed down the throats of the American people. Then you will begin to understand something about the stranglehold Judaism has over this country.

Boil all this information down to its basic components and what do we have? In short, it is the unsavory picture of psychopathic Judah, making a last desperate stand in the United States - planning to use our nation as the final stage for their world power grab. This was the dream of the German Yiddisher, Karl Heinrich Mordecai Marx. It was a dream of absolute Jewish control over a predominately Christian world.

I would not be so stupid to presume that all Jews assent to this monstrous objective, because they do not. But the terrible fact faces us, that while the individual Jew often professes ignorance of the Zionist objectives he may do so quite honestly; as a race, they have made no efforts to combat Communism. Invariably, when Jews join Gentile anti-Communist organizations, frustration and disaster follows. We must therefore go back to a statement made by Jesus Christ, when He told His disciples: "He that is not for me, is against me!"

Jews as a race - the Jewish press and Jewish leadership in America has always balked at any effort to save the white Christian world from Communism. In fact, to be anti-Communist, is almost invariably to be anti-Semitic in the eyes of the Judaized Press. So we must always come back to the ideological clash between Jewish Communism and Christian Constitutionalism. This is bigger by far, than individual Jewishness or individual Christianity.

As long as the Jews as a people show no signs of disapproving of Communism, then the sad truth remains, that we must consider them to be in favor of Communism.

There are Christian Americans, most well-meaning folks, who cling to the cliché: "We cannot indict a whole people for the acts of a few." But when the "few", are the admitted leaders of the Jewish people; when they are the spokesmen for all Jews; when they can act with impunity against the welfare and safety of America without rebuke - then their utterances and behavior must be accepted as having the approval of the majority of those who call themselves Jews.

It is unavoidably necessary for all Christians, in fact all non-Jews to grasp this gigantic tragedy, that the wickedness of International Jewry goes to the point where they hold morally permissible, the dismissal of God, in order that materialistic Communism may triumph.

We must therefore expose Zionist intrigue and treason if we are to survive as a free people. White Christian Americans in particular must unite and be willing to recognize and expose this enemy, instead of sheltering and pampering them as God's Chosen People. This will be a dangerous undertaking, for Zionist power is strong in America. It will not be a task for sunshine patriots. Jewish judges and lawyers control our court systems; the arm of the Anti-Defamation League is long; the hatred of the Jewish Defense League is satanic. But we must never falter in this our battle for survival.

We should have no quarrel with Jewry if they want to live in peace in their own land. But they must show this by their actions, rather than in the multitude of their words. Let them dissolve the Socialist Parties they control. Let them give up on their efforts to destroy Christianity. Let them clean up their Jewish owned Hollywood; let them tell the truth about all things, on their Jewish

owned TV and in their Jewish owned newspapers.

Let them hold free elections in the Communist bloc nations they control. Let them free the world from the materialistic propaganda which has strangled our economics and which has poisoned the minds of an entire generation of young Christian Americans.

Let them show by an honest effort to negotiate with their Arab neighbors, that they really want peace and when they do, then let them live in peace, within the borders of their own land, and let them stop trying to influence our Government for their nefarious purposes.

But if they continue their deceit. If they continue to lie and say that Communism is not a Jewish cause. If they say there is nothing they can do to help the plight of our Christian brethren behind the Iron and Bamboo Curtains, then it should be made clear to all the world, and to Christians in particular, that here is a people dedicated to our destruction.

Then it lies within our power and right to defend ourselves, our faith, our race, our country and our precious freedom with any means that is at hand. If this means deporting them to Palestine, then so be it! Through God's help, we must do whatever is necessary to defend ourselves. Then we must go further and clean out the Jewish stooges who have stood behind the pulpits of our churches, urging their people to aid and honor our enemy. We must purge our government of the traitors, who have put the Israeli first. We will never surrender, for we can stand on our Lord's promise that the "gates of hell shall not prevail against His church."

We must remember that our freedom was not "bought and paid for at Valley Forge;" that was only the down-payment. Every generation must be willing to "make payment" on the account, if they would remain free. This is true of our generation . . . We will either face the truth and act on it, or we will cease to exist as a free people.

**The End**

**THE TALMUDIC EFFECT  
ON  
JUDEO-CHRISTIANITY!  
Part 1 of 11**

**By Colonel Gordon "Jack" Mohr AUS Ret.**

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

## Introduction

1. Lighting a Candle
2. Recognizing the Enemy
3. Talmudic Influence
4. History of Judaism in the New World
5. The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion
6. Biblical History of Israel and Judah
7. The Babylonian Talmud: An Instrument to Destroy Christianity
8. What is the Answer.

## INTRODUCTION

From the time He was a mere infant until His death, our Redeemer and Savior, Jesus the Christ, was hated by the Jews. Herod, the Edomite king of Judea, attempted to kill Him by ordering all children to be killed who were up to two years of age who lived in Bethlehem and the surrounding country. (Matthew 2:16) On different occasions the Jews attempted to trap Him by their questioning, hoping He would violate some point of Law. They demanded His execution before Pilate. The New Testament bears witness to their undeniable hatred.

Once the Christ began preaching of the Kingdom of God, most of the people who heard Him were indifferent. A mere handful believed Him. In Acts 1:15, we find only 120 people were gathered together when Peter addressed them. Even today, while millions gather in His name, most are indifferent. Few there are who are willing to meet the requirements He set forth in order to qualify as being His brothers and sisters. (Matthew 12:50; John 15:14)

Yet in spite of their indifference and lukewarm condition, these people don't hate Jesus enough to want Him killed; they just don't love Him enough to follow His instructions. (John 14:15)

During the Christ's ministry, His most ardent and vehement opposition came from the Pharisees and their companions, the lawyers (scribes)! These people were known as JEWS, or more correctly JUDEANS. It was these JUDEAN Pharisees and scribes who sought to kill the Christ (Luke 22:2; John 5:18). It is recorded that the conspiracy became so intense that Jesus would not walk in JEWRY (JUDEA) because the Jews sought to kill Him (John 7:1).

The people we know today as JEWS are descendants of those ancient enemies of Christ, the JUDEANS. Whether or not they are racial descendants of those Pharisees is irrelevant, just as whether they are racial descendants of Abraham is irrelevant. The point is, these modern-day lawyers and Pharisees, who say they are JEWS, are the SPIRITUAL descendants of the ancient Jews who sought to kill Jesus.

The evidence presented by Brother Mohr in this book establishes this hatred by quoting from their own "holy book," The Babylonian Talmud. Brother Mohr lays out the facts for all to see. I believe it is inevitable that indifferent Christians will do all they can to distort the evidence brother Mohr presents and attempt to discredit him. Additionally, those who call themselves Jews today will be angered by it and will increase their assaults upon him and against the King he serves. Brother Mohr and I expect this, so let it come! We are ready.

This book deserves and requires more than a mere *reading* by Christians. It should be thoroughly *studied*, and where possible, shared with brainwashed brothers in the Christian churches.

Before you turn to page one, let me give you a starting point from THE WORD of our King. Turn to John 15 and read very carefully, beginning with verse 18 through verse 21. Then continue on through verse four of Chapter 16.

Harry L. Werner, Jr.  
Assistant Editor - Christian Patriot Crusader  
June 26, 1991

## LIGHTING A CANDLE

### Chapter One

This book is about the Jewish Talmud which is to the Jewish world what the Bible is to the Christian world. In the words of Jewish author Herman Wouk, it is the "heart's blood of the Jewish religion."

The purpose of this book is not to downgrade the Jewish people, or stir up resentment against them. Its purpose is to explain, often in their own words, how they feel about you, the "goyim" (a Yiddish word meaning "non-Jew animal"), and about your religion, Christianity. It is written as a means of protecting ourselves from the greatest threat to ever face Christianity in our two thousand years of history. We cannot, we dare not, over look this threat if we are to survive as a free people.

Someone has said, "It is better to light one candle than to sit in darkness." For over twenty-five years I have attempted to light many candles. Where I may have failed during this period of time, I hope to see the day when one of these candles of truth will burst into flame and, like a long smoldering spark, start a conflagration which will sweep across America like a prairie fire and illuminate vast areas with truth for the first time.

It has been contended for centuries that in the end, truth will always prevail. We know that "truth in action can prove itself a dynamic force of unlimited power." But, truth has never been a self-starter. Truth has never been able to get off dead-center, and unless its apostle is willing to give it the necessary push to overcome inertia, "truth will die a-borning!"

On the other hand, truth has often been blacked-out by repeated, contradictory and conflicting misinformation. The world's history provides many examples of this sobering fact. Treason toward truth is treachery to mankind.

There are no degrees of truth. Truth is absolute! It can never be relative! Truth either exists, or it does not. There is no such thing as a half-truth, any more than there can be a person who is half-honest, or half-loyal. In their attempts to do an ounce of good in one direction, many well-intentioned people have done a ton of harm in another direction.

Regardless of what anyone says to the contrary, Christian faith stands today with one foot in the grave and the other on a banana peel. It is distasteful to admit it, but it is true. While Christian churches have been increasing their membership rolls, Americans have been on a downhill, degenerate slide to ruin. Morally, we are in the sewer, and the churches have been unable to stop the destruction. In fact, they seem bent on greasing the slide. They offer "Christian rock," a contradiction in terms if there ever was one. They offer Bingo in the basement and live lavishly on other peoples' money. The exposure (pun intended) of the TV pulpiteers indicates the moral climate of this country. And what is the reason behind this degeneracy? There is a reason, and this book will reveal that reason. What is the hidden power which has such a powerful effect on the Christian world in 1991? What is the anti-Christ force which has turned the twentieth-century church into the Laodicean church of Revelation 3:14

- 18; a church which knows it is rich and influential and yet which cannot, or will not, see that it is "wretched, miserable, poor, blind, and naked?" What can bring this wretched church back to its place of greatness where it can carry out Christ's plan of salvation?

Today, the Christian church stands at the crossroads of destiny. The divine and sacred mission of the Christian faith faces a danger at this juncture in history which is greater than any it has faced in 2,000 years. If the day ever comes when Christians cannot profess their faith as they do today in America, then we will see the beginning of the end.

The history of the world for the past several centuries, and current events at home and abroad confirm to the intelligent person that there is indeed a conspiracy afoot to destroy Christian civilization. The world-wide plot of these diabolical conspirators has been instituted while most Christians have been asleep in front of their pulpits and their TV's. For the most part, the Christian clergy, who should have been in the forefront of exposing this danger, have been indifferent or ignorant and have been the ones who assisted the enemies of Christ in their efforts to destroy us. This ignorance and indifference have dealt a blow to the Christian faith from which many will never recover.

Today, more than ever before, Christians need a "spiritual Paul Revere" who will ride across this land, warning that the enemy is closing in on them. This book is such an effort.

## **RECOGNIZING THE ENEMY**

### **Chapter Two**

It is important for a soldier in time of war to be able to identify his enemy. He cannot be successful in his efforts to conquer his opponent unless he readily recognizes him. Today, the souls of millions of Christians are uneasy about the state of the Christian faith. The minds of thousands of Christian clergy are troubled about the mysterious pressures from those above them which often prevent them from exercising sound judgment. If these forces can be identified, then Christianity will stand on its feet, face its enemies as firmly as the Rock of Gibraltar and stop them in their tracks. But unless this is done soon, the faith of many will "wax cold and begin to crumble away."

In Jeremiah 23:22, we read these words:

*"But if they (the pastors of Israel) had stood in My (God's) counsel, and had caused my people (Israel) to hear my words, then they (the pastors of Israel) should have turned them (Israel) away from their evil way and from the evil of their doings."*

This indicates to me that the message coming from the majority of Christian pulpits in America is not the unadulterated Word of God. For if the truth were being preached according to God's own Word, our people would have turned to Him. This is one of the major reasons we have undertaken this study of one of the major textbooks of the anti-Christ enemy, *The Babylonian Talmud*.

The Christian clergy are primarily, if not solely, responsible for the internal forces within the Christian faith which are fighting against its best interests. If we are to survive, we can no longer pussyfoot around with the truth because it offends someone or makes them uncomfortable. At this late hour there is very little time left for us to begin to mend the fence. Only the courageous will endure the present crisis, and both figuratively and literally, we will see live heroes and dead cowards when the dust of this battle settles. The Christian faith is the only anchor to windward which will stand against the universal savagery of the enemies of Christianity. They have willingly shown us the depths to which they will descend to gain their end of world control.

There need be no confusion in the minds of Christians when it comes to the fundamentals of the faith. This confusion would not exist if it were not for those of the clergy who are allies with the enemy who seeks to destroy them. There are countless Christians who are standing on the sidelines watching as their faith withers on the vine, and their freedom is about to drop into the laps of their enemies like overripe fruit. This cup will become more bitter when they realize that it is the ignorance and indifference of their spiritual leaders which has caused the deplorable condition of Christianity today. When Christians see their leaders in defeat on every front, they too will become confused and afraid. To stop this surrender, the clergy MUST make an about-face, no matter how painful it may be. They must take a stand against the invisible and intangible ideological war which is being waged against the Christian faith.

The utterance from the clergy which confuses Christians most and which is repeated from the pulpit and the printed page without ceasing is: "Jesus was a Jew. We must protect and help the Jews, no matter what they do because they are God's chosen people and if we do not help them, God will curse us." This is the teaching from the majority of Christian pulpits in 1992. They completely ignore the definition of an "anti-Christ" as given in I John 2:22-23:

*"Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ?  
He is anti-christ, that denieth the Father and the Son.  
Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father:  
but he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also."*

This couldn't be more clear, and it is certainly an accurate portrayal of Jewish thought today. In II John 1:10 - 11, Christians are given a stern admonition as to their attitude toward these anti-Christis:

*"If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine,  
(that Jesus is the Christ.) receive him not into your house,  
neither bid him Gods peed: For he that biddeth him God  
speed is partaker of his evil deeds."*

This leaves no room for argument!

Christians who know the Scriptures and history cannot reconcile the pulpit claim that Abraham was a Jew. They know this was impossible because Abraham lived more than 1200 years prior to those who became known as Jews. The Christian clergy of America is in bad repute today, and the only way they can redeem themselves is by telling the truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth no matter how painful it may be to themselves or to their denominational leaders. They can begin by refuting the claims that Abraham was a Jew, Christ was a Jew, and that God's chosen people are the Jews.

With this as an introduction, let's take a closer look at those whom I identify as the enemies of Christ and Christianity: the International Talmudic Jews.

Before you become angry and throw this book away, I dare you to read on and, as an honest man or woman, compare what I have written with the Word of God.

Following is a comparison of the Jewish holy book, *The Babylonian Talmud*, with the Christian Bible. Most Christians believe that the Jews follow the TORAH or the Old Testament. Not so! According to Theodore Hertzl, father of modern Zionism, *The Babylonian Talmud* supersedes every other instruction. It is the center and foundation of Jewish belief and directs their behavior toward non-Jews whom they call "goyim."

## **THE EVIDENCE:**

We will begin our study by reviewing the book, Invitation to the Talmud. (a teaching book) written by Jacob Neusner (a Jew) and published by Harper and Row in 1973. Neusner was a university professor and Ungerleider Distinguished Scholar of Judaic Studies at Brown University. He is author of Invitation to Midrash and has written or edited over 250 books on Judaism. He is known as one of the world's preeminent Judaic scholars and can be considered an expert on the Jewish religion. Excerpts from the Introduction to Invitation to the Talmud follow:

p. XVI *It (The Talmud) is the revealed word of God.*

p. XVII *It (The Talmud) is the revealed teaching -from heaven down to earth and conversely, to make the profane sacred. (Profane: not sacred; common, not connected with religion; not initiated into the inner mysteries for esoteric knowledge of something. Ed.)*

p. XVI II *They (the Jews) rightly see The TALMUD as TORAH, God's revelation to Israel, the Jewish people, and they study it because it is TORAH.*

What is the TORAH? The New World Dictionary of the American Language states that it is:

*The whole body of Jewish religious literature, including the Scripture and The TALMUD. In some instances it refers to the Pentateuch which are the five books of Moses; Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers and Deuteronomy.*

p. XXII *Jewish intellectualism without Jewish faith proves wanting. For divorced from the soul of TALMUDIC being, secular reason among Jewish intellectuals remains formless and formal, producing on the one side the grotesque and absurd and, on the other side, an empty formalism.*

p. XXIV *Why does the Judaic tradition find God in the thrust and parry of argument as it does when it claims that God Himself studies the TORAH?*

The basic text on which *The TALMUD* is constructed, is the MISHNAH, a philosophical law code brought to closure at about 200 AD *The TALMUD* then draws together the MISHNAH and yet another argumentative text which is called the TOSTEFA, meaning supplements.

p. XXV The TALMUD *is really two TALMUDS, for there was one systematic commentary for the MISHNAH, composed by Rabbis in the land of Israel (Palestine - hence called The PALESTINIAN TALMUD) or the TALMUD OF THE LORD OF ISRAEL, Or the YERUSHOLOMI or the TALMUD OF JERUSALEM. The other was composed by the Rabbis of Babylonia. The YERUSHOLOMI reached its conclusion at about 400 AD and the BOULI or BABYLONIAN TALMUD, a century or two later.*

p. XXVII *From it (The TALMUD) flows whatever truth Jews have to offer the world of Judaism.*

*(The BABYLONIAN TALMUD is the work most often used by Orthodox Judaism, therefore it is the point of our interest.)*

p. XXX *When The TALMUD raises an ethical question it speaks of "the good way in which a **person** should walk, not necessarily in which a **Jew** should walk." (Emphasis added. Ed.) When it treats dilemmas of social conflict, all parties to the conflict are assumed to be plain men and women - Jewish men and women to be sure . . . the discipline of the TORAH is the revealed will of God given to the people of Israel (Jews), and while the Rabbis are well aware that some people are Jews and many are not, The TALMUD is essentially interested in Jews.*

*(As we go along, we will be able to determine whether this statement is true or not.)*

At this point, we look into the main body of the book.

p.1 *The TALMUD IS THE SINGLE MOST INFLUENTIAL DOCUMENT In the history of Judaism.*

It might be well for us to realize at this point that Judaism did not exist as a religion until the Babylonian captivity, about 586 BC. The Judahites went into captivity in Babylon as **Hebrews**, but returned seventy years later as **Jews** with a heathen occult religion which became known as JUDAISM. Theodore Hertzl, the father of the modern Zionist Movement once said: *"It was during the Babylonian captivity that Israel (The **majority** of the tribes of Judah and Benjamin, along with the ten tribes of Israel, had been taken into captivity by the Assyrians some 150 years earlier and no longer lived in that area. Those who remained of the tribes of Judah and Benjamin were subsequently captured by the Babylonians and moved to Babylon to live and became known as Jews. Ed.) found*

*itself. It not only rediscovered the TORAH, and made it their rule of life, but under its influence new religious instructions, such as the synagogues . . . came into existence."*

Christians need to remember, as we look closely at *The TALMUD*, that the JUDAISM which today follows TALMUDIC teachings is the PHARISAISM of Jesus' day. You will recall that Jesus said to the Pharisees in Matthew 15:6 - "*Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition.*" And, in verse nine, He accused them of: ". . . *teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.*"

The famous Jewish Rabbi, Louis Finklestein, in the foreword to his book The Pharisees. The Social Background of Their Faith, said: ". . . *Judaism . . . Pharisaism became Talmudism, Talmudism became Medieval Rabbinism and Medieval Rabbinism became Modern Rabbinism. But Through all these changes in name . . . the spirit of the ancient Pharisees survived unaltered . . . From Palestine, to Babylonia; from Babylonia to North Africa, Italy, Spain, France and Germany; from there to Poland, Russia, and Eastern Europe generally, ancient Pharisaism has wandered . . .*" (Demonstrating the enduring importance which is attached to Pharisaism as a religious movement Ed.)

In order for us to better understand *The Talmud*, we must first look at the men who were responsible for compiling and writing this reference work over a span of some 1,000 years. *The Talmud* is the product of a small group of Jewish sages ("profoundly wise counselors" - The Reader's Digest Great Encyclopedic Dictionary) who lived in the land of Israel, which is called the Holy Land, and in the land of Babylonia.

Four facts emerge regarding the "wise men" who contributed to *The Talmud* and about the social environment at the time:

1. They saw themselves as men of wisdom. This view of themselves led to the emphasis of two instructions:
  - A. Learning what was already known.
  - B. Understanding the new in terms of the old.
2. These wise men perceived that the land they dwelt in, Palestine, was holy.
3. They lived in a time of religious ferment in which religions were coming into being and fading away. The first century marked the beginning of Christianity.

4. They were comprised exclusively of men. This should come as no surprise since men of antiquity had a low opinion of women. The Christian Apostle Paul taught that they should be silent in the church. Philo, a Jewish philosopher, taught that sexual relations were permissible only to produce children. Hyrcanus, a first century Rabbi said that a Jew should not teach his daughter the TORAH.

The rabbis were not the ones who held power in the Jewish community. In the first century AD, Judea, and those who lived there who had become known as Jews, were under Roman control, and Babylonia was a province in the Persian (Iranian) Empire. But the day-to-day governing of the Jewish people was left in the hands of a Jewish authority who, when holding the title, was called the EXILARCH. This meant he was the ruler of the Jewish community while they were in exile from the Holy Land. He was recognized by the Romans because he served the purposes of Rome. When these Judahites lived in their own land, the leaders were called "PATRIARCHS" and they ran the country to maintain the peace and well-being of the people.

Both the EXILARCH and the PATRIARCH had one thing in common; they both claimed Davidic descent. This did not mean they could trace their genealogy back to David, but each supposed his family was one of those who might produce the coming King-Messiah.

The Macabees claimed this as did King Herod, who was an Edomite. The rabbis formed the religious and political movements of the land. There were two major political parties, the Saducees and the Pharisees. They served in the government of the EXILARCH or PATRIARCH. The rabbi taught that when all Jews did as he did, then the Messiah would come. One of them was quoted as saying: *If all the Jews will keep the Sabbath for one time only, the Messiah will come.*

The rabbis stood apart from the regular Jewish populace and encompassed the myths revealed in *The BABYLONIAN TALMUD* which centered on Moses and the story of his piety. They teach that due to the piety of Moses, God gave him the Law twice; once orally and the other in God's own handwriting. And, they hold that just as God had given Moses the Law, or the TORAH, they would teach it to their disciples in the same manner.

The rabbis taught that Moses was a rabbi, and for the rabbis, God dons ecclesiastical garb and wears the phylactery which is two small leather cases holding slips inscribed with Scripture passages. One is fastened to the forehead and one to the left arm. The rabbis teach that they study the TORAH on earth as God and the angels study it in heaven. These

heavenly school teachers are aware of the Babylonian discussions and enjoy the exceptional grace of heaven. They want to transform the entire Jewish community into an academy where the TORAH is studied and kept because they believe Jews will be redeemed by keeping the TORAH (Law). This is one of the major dividing points between Judaism and Christianity for Christians are taught: "*For by grace are ye saved; through faith. . .*" (Ephesians 2:8)

The Jew is taught that he merits God's favor by obeying the Torah. Thus each Jew becomes a rabbi as he practices the commandments and does good deeds. When all Jews become rabbis, then the Messiah will come.

The rabbinical religion consists of two elements. One is the esoteric, secret doctrines pertaining to the very essence of God, and the second is an often self-centered view of man's relationship to God. If a Jew sins by omission (by not doing something), he will be held responsible and punishment will follow here and now through physical suffering. If people who are wicked prosper, or if they do not sin and suffer, the rabbi always has an easy explanation for it.

Other elements of rabbinical theory center on demons, witchcraft and incantations; revelations through omens, dreams and astrology; the value of prayer and magic formulas; rabbinical blessings and curses and the merit gained through study of the *TORAH*.

The rabbis believe in invisible beings which populate space and carry out Divine orders. The prayers of the rabbis center on four major themes:

1. The temple and its cult.
2. The wrath of God.
3. The humility and helplessness of men.
4. The ideas and sacred symbols found in the TALMUD.

A world of difference separates the ordinary Jew from the rabbi. The rabbi is separated because his social life is completely alien to that of outsiders, and because of his study. The Jewish people listen to the Scriptures and to the TORAH as it is read in the synagogue. They observe the Sabbath and most of the ritualistic laws, but they understand the TORAH and *The Talmud* about as much as the average Christian understands the Bible. When a question arises, just as in the Christian realm, instead of searching for the answer themselves, they go to the rabbi just as the Christian goes to his pastor. The rabbis teach that what the average Jew does not understand

about God, they, the rabbis, do understand. This is really not so much different from the dogmas of some preachers.

The Hebrew word MISHNAH is from a root word which means "to repeat." The TALMUD teaches that Moses received the TORAH on Mt. Sinai; once in written form on stone by God Himself and the other by oral instructions which were to be passed on by repetition, or through memory. These have been handed down for many generations.

The MISHNAH is divided into six major sections entitled, "Orders," or, in Hebrew, SEDER. The first deals with agricultural law and is the ZERAIM, meaning "seeds." The second is the Sabbath and festival law, called MOED, meaning "season." The third deals with the family, various vows, oaths, marriage, divorce and inheritance and it is called NASHIM, meaning "women." The fourth concerns civil law, torts, damages, criminal law and punishments and is called NEZIKIN meaning "damages." The fifth deals with sacrifices and things pertaining to the temple in Jerusalem, such as the order and cult of animal sacrifices. It is called KODASHIM, meaning "holy things."

The MISHNAH orders are sub-divided into sections called TRACATES of which there are 63. The six major sections of the Orders, are divided as follows:

ZERAIM, 11 tracates, with 74 chapters;

MOED has 12 tracates with 88 chapters;

NASHIM, seven tracates with 71 chapters;

NEZIKIN, ten tracates with 73 chapters;

KODASHIM, 11 tracates with 91 chapters, and

TOHAROT, with 12 tracates and 126 chapters.

It is obvious we are dealing with a book a good deal larger than our Holy Bible.

The MISHNAH is comprised principally of the sayings of the rabbis who lived in the first and second centuries. There is very little written before the destruction of the Temple in Jerusalem in 70 AD (That can be explained by the fact that prior to the Babylonian captivity, the Judahites were under a patriarchal system and worshiped God as prescribed by their forefathers and the Scriptures. During the captivity, those Judahites who were taken captive by Babylonia adopted much of the mysticism and

occultism of their captors and mixed it with the belief structure they had at the time. That is when *The Talmud* came into existence, and following the destruction of the Temple, the opinions of the rabbis began to be written down as "law." These opinions were largely the "traditions" they had gleaned from their captors by mixing God's Law with man's mysticism and occultism.) It is a document of imagination and fantasy, describing how things are using but shreds and remnants of reality. It tells how things were or how the rabbis wanted them to be. It is an orderly document, narrow-minded, dull and very routine.

No wonder Judaism has so little comfort to offer its adherents. It lacks hope of sins forgiven, no hope for the future; their god is money, and their holy city is not old Jerusalem, but New York City. More Jews are leaving old Palestine to come to America than there are migrating to it.

The aftermath of the Jewish rebellion against Rome in 132 - 135 AD was that the temple site was permanently prohibited to Jews, and Jerusalem became a closed city to them.

## **A REVIEW OF DR. NEUSNER'S BOOK - INVITATION TO THE TALMUD:**

This is a capsule introduction to *The Talmud*. Only the surface has been scratched, but you now have a working knowledge of its origin. In the coming chapters, we will examine the book itself. First, we will discuss Dr. Jacob Neusner's comments from his book, Invitation to the Talmud, which can be purchased at many Christian book stores. Then we will allow *The Talmud* to reveal itself. From an in-depth study done by Elizabeth Dilling entitled, The Plot to Destroy Christianity, you will see some reproduced pages from *The Babylonian Talmud*.

Dr. Neusner admits that *The Babylonian Talmud* is a vast compilation of Jewish law and fairy tales. At this point it is appropriate to read what our Holy Scriptures have to say about fables.

*"As I urged you upon my departure for Macedonia, remain on at Ephesus, in order that you may instruct certain men not to teach strange doctrines, nor to pay attention to myths and endless genealogies, which give rise to mere speculation rather than furthering God's provision which is by faith." (I Timothy 1:3-4)*

*"But have nothing to do with worldly fables fit only for old women. On the other hand, discipline yourself for the purpose of godliness; . . ." (I Timothy 4:7)*

*"For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but wanting to have their ears tickled, they will accumulate for themselves teachers in accordance to their own desires;" (II Timothy 4:3-4)*

*"This testimony is true. For this cause reprove them severely that they may be sound in the faith, not paying attention to Jewish myths and commandments of men who turn away from the truth." (Titus 1:13-14)*

*"For we did not follow cleverly devised tales when we made known to you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but we were eyewitnesses of His majesty." (II Peter 1:16:)*

This latter verse indicates that Christians are not to follow "cunningly devised fables (tales)." Unfortunately, many Christians have overlooked this admonition in their eagerness to accept Jewish teachings as the truth.

The vast work of *The Babylonian Talmud* was put together by Jewish rabbis from Palestine and Babylonia between the first and seventh centuries A.D. *The Talmud* attempts to compel interest by approaching all problems from a "rational," rather than a "spiritual" perspective. Neusner states that a study of *The Talmud* allows a disciplined intellect to exercise itself through clean, sustained, and vigorous argument. How clean this argument is will be clearly seen when we delve into *The Talmud* itself.

*The Talmud* is not an ordinary document of antiquity. It is the "heart's blood of the Jewish religion." To understand the Jewish mind, you must know something about his *Talmud*. The ability to enter a discussion on the issues and arguments of these learned rabbis is, to the Jews, a measure of intellect, piety and the virtue of holiness.

My Christian friends, wake up and realize that we are engaged in a struggle for the souls of men and women and for their freedom. It is a struggle between those who, as Dr. Neusner says, put their faith in the "traditions of men" and those of us who believe in 'faith" which, according to Hebrews 11:1, is: ". . . the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen."

Neusner claims that while Gentile (who, according to Jews, are non-Jews) skepticism yields corrosive and negative results, that of the Talmudic

skeptic produces "measured, restrained, limited insight." (Such as the restraint that is being shown to thousands of Palestinian Christians by the Israeli.)

For *The Talmud*, the alternative is not faith, as the Christian knows it, but a blind reliance on the arguments of rabbis, thousands of years dead, few of whom can agree on anything.

*The Talmud*, unlike the *Holy Bible*, conforms to the social pressures of the community. When the *Bible* says in Exodus 23:2: *Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil; . . .*"

*The Talmud* says:

Let's see what the ancient rabbis have to say about it then we will decide.

Where the Christian *Bible* says:

Thus saith the Lord!

*The Talmud* says:

Thus saith rabbi so-and-so.

The Talmudic rabbis, like their liberal counterparts today, believed that "environment, or society, forms the individual." So they teach that in order for man to be righteous in the eyes of God, he must give strict observance to the rabbinical laws not as laid down by God, but as interpreted by the ancient rabbis. So the Jew concentrates on such things as racial issues and uses the other races whom he despises and calls "goyim" (non-Jew animals) for his ulterior purposes in changing society to conform to his ideas and his one-world objectives. He is willing to use the black man as cannon fodder in a racial conflict if it will further his desired changes in the world. You will come to understand this more fully as *The Talmud* itself reveals beliefs and practices toward the goyim. In his review, Dr. Neusner adheres closely to the positive aspects of Talmudic teaching and makes no references whatsoever to the unnatural teachings toward the non-Jew.

*The Talmud* teaches that among the Talmudic sages there were literal miracle workers, sort of Jewish Oral Roberts, I guess. But while the so-called miracle workers of Christianity are usually found in the realm of physical healing and the casting out of demons, in the world of *The Talmud* they are the lawyer-magicians of Babylonia, skilled in the occult

practices of the CABALA. This is the occult philosophy of the Talmudists based on mystical interpretation of Scripture.

While the Talmudists make much of their appeal to reason and human deduction, the religion of Judaism is actually rooted and grounded in the mystic occult superstitions of ancient Babylonia. This approach to life is that of the secular humanists which is directly opposed to everything which is taught in the Bible. We read in Jeremiah of the Christian concept of man. "*The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?*" (Jeremiah 17:9)

The Talmudists say that man's actions are governed by his environment and his obedience to the rabbinical laws. James 4:1 says that, wars and fightings of mankind come because of their lusts and goes on to warn in James 1:14 - 15: "*But every man (or woman, Ed.) is tempted when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed. Then when lust has conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and sin, (which Scripture defines as "transgression of God's Law" - I John 3:4, Ed.) when it is finished, bringeth forth death.*"

Can you see the difference between the two avenues of thinking? One excuses man for anything he does, while Christianity holds him accountable since he is capable of knowing the difference between right and wrong and has the power to choose which path he will take.

The Talmudists say:

Put men and women in the proper environment and they will become as God.

Christians say:

There must be a change of heart. Ye MUST be born again!  
(John 3:3)

Dr. Neusner makes a remark on page 287 which cannot be substantiated in Jewish life. He states that the teaching of *The Talmud* brings about a: "*renunciation of brute power, affirmation of the force of ideas and reason . . . these represent the Jewish discovery.*"

Tell this to the Palestinians who have been driven from their homes by the Israeli and who are now being subject to as much brutality as Hitler ever exhibited against the Jews. This idea is prevalent in Jewry. Not so long ago I listened to a radio talk show broadcast from Atlanta, Georgia. A caller was decrying the suffering of the Palestinians when a woman called in to the show. She identified herself as a Jewess. With supreme arrogance

she said: *Why are you so concerned about the Arabs? After all, they are only animals!*

On page 291 of Neusner's book he represents the Jewish attempts to neutralize and eventually destroy Christianity, by saying:

*The Talmud raised abiding skepticism about what people offered as salvation as the final solution to the problems of the human condition. The Talmudists did not expect final solutions and were trained to ask devastating questions about their finality. The Talmud readied the Jews for the modern situation of doubt, of provisional truths, and hypotheses subject to testing and revision.*

It is for this reason that Judaism is built upon the foundation of shifting sand. It can be revised in any age, to fit the whims of the people. It fits Paul's admonition in II Timothy 4:3 - 4: *For the time will come when they (the people) will not endure (put up with) sound doctrine, but after their own lusts (desires for material things) shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; and they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned into fables.*

Have you ever wondered why Santa Claus and the Easter bunny have become more important to many so-called Christians than Jesus Christ? Think about it.

Dr. Neusner's comments on page 292 show why the Apostle Paul said these strange alien people are "contrary to all men" (I Thessalonians 2:15). Dr. Neusner states:

*The best proof of the duty to make reasonable decisions among unreasonable alternative was the Jews themselves, who, because of their international character and their memories of many lands and empires, saw the world in all its complex plurality (this is the Jewish one-world mentality, Ed.) but they chose to form the most vivid and intense of all groups, to sustain what is after all the most particular (and peculiar, Ed.) of all literary traditions, the Talmud itself. Yet they did so in full knowledge that their group (Jews, Ed.) was not co-extensive (having extent with time and place, Ed.) with society . . ."*

This is one of the reasons Jews were expelled from every country in Europe at one time or other. It was not because they were "God's chosen people whom Satan hated," as Baptist evangelist Jack Van Impe implies, but because of their anti-social, treasonous efforts against every people

who tried to help them. This is one of the major reasons that American Jews, citizens of this country who have pledged their loyalty to America, will nevertheless give their first loyalty to world Judaism and its international government. This is why we have seen so many Jews tried for treason in America since World War II. Their first loyalty is to World Zionism and any program, or political persuasion, which will further its purpose.

A completely reliable English translation of *The Babylonian Talmud* was published in England by the Soncino Press between 1935 and 1948 in thirty-five volumes. These translations were accompanied by brief notes which explained the passages. A close perusal of Neusner's book will reveal that he deliberately avoided mentioning any part of it which might be repulsive to the Christian. There are many examples of these passages, and we will look at a few as we progress in our study. These are often morally reprehensible and full of outright hatred of Jesus Christ and anything pertaining to His church.

## TALMUDIC INFLUENCE

### CHAPTER THREE

Many people have remarked about the propensity of the Jew, both men and women, to use filthy language. They have an inborn love of dirty jokes, the filthier the better. The Jewish comedian earns his living from the brainwashed goyim by telling filthy stories. My wife and I took a recent cruise from Argentina to the Barbados and this fact became increasingly obvious. About a third of the approximately thousand passengers were Jews. During the passenger's Talent Night, two Jews, an elderly man and woman, took part. They told dirty jokes, the man telling some which were so dirty that I would have been embarrassed to have heard them in an all-men audience. Where do the Jews get this bent toward mental filthiness? It comes straight from this literary work, the *Babylonian Talmud*, which Dr. Neusner praises as "clean, brilliant, complete, elegant . . . a thing of splendor." You can make this determination for yourself as we progress further into this study.

Neusner claims that the writers of *The Talmud* were not only forerunners of the German "rational professors," but they were holy men. It was "rational German-Jewish professors" who took the Christian world down the road from **faith** to **doubt** as they attempted to rationalize the spiritual truths in our Christian Bible with their higher criticism. Neusner claims

that the Jewish rabbis lead men to reason, where our finite mind becomes a counterpart with the infinite, omniscient mind of God Himself

This type of thinking was reflected in the teaching of the German-Jew, Ludwig Fuerbach, over one hundred years ago when he stated: *Man will finally be truly free when he realizes there is no god of man but man himself.*

This idea became so deeply ingrained in the mind of a young Jewish radical named Karl Mordecai Marx that it became the foundation of modern Communism.

The Jewish faith is reflected in the Talmudic myth which teaches that God Himself studies the Torah, with Moses and the heavenly academy, and that He reads it standing up so great is His respect for it. This myth goes on to state that when a problem arises in heaven, God asks the earthly rabbis for advice on how to handle it. This transcends some of the arrogance even seen in the Christian pulpits.

*The Babylonian Talmud* begins with page two, since the rabbis teach there is "no beginning." A page from *The Talmud* is called a FOLIO which in Hebrew means "tablet." The obverse is called "a" side, while the reverse is "b." Therefore, when you see the designation BERAKHOTH, 51 b and 52a, you know what section of *The Talmud* to look in and the portion of each page that is referenced. The comments in these sections are usually made by some well-known rabbi of the past. In the case of BERAKHOTH, the commentary is by Rabbi Solomon bar Isaac, known as Roshi Abbi Clomo Benishag, who lived in Troyes, France, from about 1040 to 1105 AD Roshi is one of the major figures in the history of Judaism because of his commentaries on *The Talmud*.

The GEMERA section of *The Talmud* serves as a commentary on the MISHNAH and is the product of about three centuries of Jewish teaching. It comes from an Aramaic word which means "the learning," or "commentary" on the MISHNAH.

*The Babylonian Talmud* covers a "tracate" of some 63 volumes which will fill a 12 foot bookcase. It is huge. It takes for granted that its students have a full knowledge of Jewish "cultic purity."

Cultic impurity is acquired by coming into contact with what is called a "Father, child or offspring of uncleanness." For instance, contact with a dead body, contact with a person having a transmittable disease, objects made of metal, wood, bone or cloth are also believed to be "fathers of uncleanness," if they have been touched by a dead body.

Food and liquids also can be considered unclean. But unclean food does not render dishes or eating utensils unclean. A liquid that has been made unclean by coming into contact with a 'father of uncleanliness' will make a vessel unclean if it touches the inside of the vessel. If food touches a person or vessel which is unclean, it automatically becomes unclean. It is not always necessary to wash your hands before eating to prevent uncleanness, but do as Rav taught and cover them with a napkin.

It is this Pharisical nit-picking over uncleanliness which Neusner calls "literary greatness," but which caused Jesus to address the Pharisees in Matthew 23:25 - 27 in the following manner:

*"Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye make clean the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess. Thou blnd Pharisee, cleanse first that which is within the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also. Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness."*

In Mark 7:3 - 9 the Christ said:

*For the Pharisees, and all the Jews, except they wash their hands oft, eat pot, holding the tradition of the elders. And when they come from the market, except they wash, they eat not. And many other things there be, which they have received to hold, as the washing of cups, and pots, brasen vessels, and of tables. Then the Pharisees and scribes asked him, Why walk not thy disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with unwashen hands? He answered and said unto them, Well hath Esaias prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, This people honoureth me (God) with their lips, but their heart is far from me. Howbeit in vain do they (the Jews) worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do. And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.*

This is the stupidity of Judaism as it is taught by *The Babylonian Talmud*.

The rabbis reveled in nit-picking. For example, they wrote that any common food which they deemed unclean would be unfit for the Temple heave offering. They even went as far as to declare "four removes," which were stages of uncleanliness.

The rabbis who wrote these purity rules ("commandments of men" as Jesus called them) were common folks in Babylon who pretended they were priests. They were the remainder of the Judahites from the House of Judah who were in exile for their sins. They pretended that they were eating a meal in the Temple in Jerusalem at the table of God. At this time, the Temple had been destroyed and there was no such thing as a Jewish nation in existence anywhere. The bulk of the House of Judah had been carried away by the Assyrians who scattered them among the House of Israel so that they, too, (just as the northern tribes of Israel) lost their identity as a kingdom. The rabbis taught that by adhering to the rules they laid down, one could change the commonplace into the holy. This captured the puzzling notion that if one preserved the purity of a slice of bread, for instance, you somehow changed it into "holy shew bread." As a result of these nit-picking rules of men, which became the "traditions of men" Jesus spoke about, the Jews were taught to eat their meals in an atmosphere of "cultic purity." Uppermost in their minds was that every aspect of ritualistic eating must be fulfilled. To their way of thinking, that began with the traditional grace before meals which said: *Blessed art thou, Lord our God, king of the world, who brings forth bread from the earth.*

Therefore the food they ate had to be prepared with special ritualistic procedures. We are not speaking here of the foods forbidden by the Scriptures such as pork or shell fish, but of Kosher food which had to be approved by the rabbi to be clean.

The following example will illustrate the ridiculous trivia they mandate and require of their congregations. The rabbi of the House of Shamma will say, "He wipes his hands with the napkin and lays it on the table, for if you say 'non the cushion' it is a precautionary decree lest the liquids which are on the napkin become unclean because of the cushion and when the napkin is used, it makes the hands unclean."

Another interesting observation is that a Jew may eat "unconsecrated" food without washing his hands, but it becomes a sin if "consecrated food" is eaten with unwashed hands. Talk about splitting hairs!

*The Babylonian Talmud* was originally written in both Hebrew and Aramaic, and most of *The Palestinian Talmud* was written in Hebrew. The use of these languages is not accidental. Therefore, we find that part of *The Babylonian Talmud* known as the TANNAIM, which is comprised of "statements of standard law" are in Hebrew, while the comments and

analysis of the AMORAIN, are in Aramaic. The editor's remarks are normally in Aramaic. Those parts written in Hebrew will appear in normal type, while the Aramaic bits will be in Italics. Boldfaced type is used for portions of the MISHNAH and the TOSEFTA.

The idea that the "canon" (body of law) was completed at Mt. Sinai is not accepted by the rabbis. They say that later teachings of the rabbis, including that which was taught by themselves, are revelations from God. This means that the basis for Judaistic belief is constantly open to new canonical authoritative doctrines on both the law and Jewish theology. One group of rabbis holds the position that: "You must first clean your house and then wash your hands," while the other adamantly states: "If you say wash the hands first, it turns out that you spoil the food." On the Sabbath, an orthodox Jew is not supposed to move something from the private to the domestic domain. The arguments between the rabbis surge back and forth as the various houses vie for supremacy until the ordinary Jew is uncertain of what course he should take.

The religious Jew takes for granted that he may make decisions regarding the Gentiles, or more accurately, the "goyim." Now most of the goyim could care less whether or not the Jews say a blessing over their candles; or the manner in which they sniff the incense, or sip their wine.

What difference does it make to us how the Jews do these things? However, the orthodox Jew believes it makes a great deal of difference. Since the Jews in most ages had very little control over the outside world, the world of the Gentiles, the rabbis made a grand issue of enormous consequences the simplest actions on the part of the Jew. When a man sat at the table to eat, his napkin had to be placed in the correct position or it would become unclean. In this, he thought he was the priest in the holy Temple.

The rabbis managed to take the common things of life and turn them into things of great importance. So the Jews were taught that if they obeyed God, no one would ever rule over them, but if they disobeyed, the heathen would get the upper hand. This, by the way, is the belief of most Kingdom Movement people, and for once, the Jewish rabbis were right.

Another Talmudic rule has to do with spices and incense. One rabbi says that if a Jew is walking outside a village in which most of the inhabitants are non-Jews and he smells a scent, he does not bless the smell. However, if most of the people who live in the village are Jews, he blesses it. Another rabbi says that even if most of the villagers are Jews, the Jew may not bless the smell because Jewish women use incense for witchcraft. Another rabbi says: "If a Jew is walking in a Gentile market and is pleased with the scent of their spices, he is a sinner." And on and on it goes'.

These teachings are utterly inconsistent with the teachings of Moses, and they are constantly arguing over non-essentials just as Christian monks once did during the Middle Ages when a great argument raged over how many angels could dance on the head of a pin.

Arguments over whether to say "Amen!" over a blessing when you have only heard part of it; whether to say "Amen'." after the blessing given by children in a schoolhouse; whether to say a blessing when there is no oil available; whether a physically dirty person is unfit to say grace; these are all part of the nit-picking that goes on between the rabbis.

An interesting, yet completely nauseating aspect of *The Babylonian Talmud* is the robust sexuality of its laws concerning sex and women in particular. For instance, the rabbis love to refer to a couple who have intercourse all night long and they promise blessings to those who have sex two or more times in a night. In fact, the more often the better as far as the rabbis are concerned. But the sex act must be done properly according to their ritualistic law.

In their theory, if an unmarried man is legally engaged and has sexual relations with an unmarried woman, the couple are considered to have consummated a legitimate marriage union and are recorded as being legally married. This is somewhat contrary to any law Moses ever recorded from God!

The Torah prevents a woman from having sex during her menstrual cycle. Then the discussion arose among the rabbis over whether it was better to have sex in the light, or in the dark. Was it all right to have sex in any other than a private condition? The pious could have sex in the dark, while the ultra-pious cleared the bedroom of flies and mosquitoes before they engaged in the act. Nothing was said about whether this was for religious purposes, or for the comfort of the couple so engaged.

The rabbis seemed to believe that a shy, modest person could not learn, so they minced no words when it came to graphic description of the sex act. Much of it was so filthy that it would not do to include it in this book. If you want to know why the average Jewish person seems obsessed with sex, just read *The Talmud*.

Dr. Nuesner freely admits on page 279 in his *Invitation to the Talmud*, that *The Talmud* is "peculiarly modern in its systematic skepticism, its testing of each proposition . . . The Talmudist's first question is 'What is the reason?'" He goes on to say that the Talmudic approach is to reason things out, rather than accept them on faith. It was this Jewish thinking that came close to destroying 20<sup>th</sup> century Christianity through the "higher criticism" of German-Jewish scholars.

Dr. Benjamin Freedman, a converted Jew, in his extraordinary book, Facts are Facts! said:

*For every ounce of good you accomplish through the conversion of a self-styled Jew to the Christian faith, you do a ton of harm in another direction. Regardless of what anyone, anywhere and anytime may say, events of recent years, everywhere, have established beyond the question of doubt, that the Christian faith stands with its foot in the grave and the other on a banana peel, speaking figuratively.*

*The Christian faith stands at the crossroads of its destiny. The Divine and Sacred mission of the Christian faith is in jeopardy today to a degree never witnessed before in its 2,000 years of history.*

*If the day ever arrives when Christians can no longer profess their faith, as they profess it now in the Free World, then it will see the beginning of its last days.*

*The history of the world for the past several centuries and in current events at home and abroad, confirms the existence of a conspiracy to destroy Christian civilization. The world-wide plot of these diabolical conspirators has been implemented while most Christians have been asleep. The Christian clergy seem to be more ignorant, or indifferent to this plot than other Christians. They seem to bury their heads in the sands of indifference and ignorance. This has dealt a severe blow to the Christian faith . . . Christians need a spiritual Paul Revere to ride across the land, warning that their enemies are closing in on them.*

## **HISTORY OF JUDAISM IN THE NEW WORLD Chapter Four**

The history of Judaism in the New World actually began with Columbus' trip to the West Indies. On August 2, 1492, over 300,000 Jews were expelled from Spain under royal edict because of their treacherous dealings with the invading Moors from North Africa and for their unscrupulous business practices. In many instances during the height of

the Moorish invasion, cities which were under attack by the Moslem hordes had their gates opened from within by Jews who had been befriended by the city's inhabitants. On August 3, 1492, Christopher Columbus set sail to the west in an attempt to find a short-cut passage to China. He took a group of five Jews with him. These were not refugees by any definition, but were wealthy, prominent businessmen who hoped to make a financial killing on the gold they expected to find.

The old wives' tale that Queen Isabella sold her jewels to finance this trip will not stand up under historical research. These Jews, who were known as "maranos," had converted to Catholicism because it was to their advantage to do so. At this time they wielded great influence in the Spanish court. Luis de Santangel, who was an important Valencian merchant and the royal tax collector, was one of these men who went with Columbus. Another was Gabriel Sanchez, a relative of Santangel who was the royal treasurer of Spain. Their mutual friend, the Jew Juan Cabero, the royal chamberlain in charge of the royal house accompanied them also.

There were four other Jews associated with this epic journey: Columbus' interpreter, Luis de Torres; his surgeon, Marco; Benal, a physician; and Alonzo de la Calle. Luis de Torres was the first European to set foot ashore in the New World and the first to discover the use of tobacco.

These Jews worked on Queen Isabella's imagination by telling her that Columbus would discover unheard of riches, and that they would be able to convert thousands to Catholicism. Isabella, being a very devout Catholic, was moved by this to give her consent to the voyage. Santangel himself advanced 17,000 ducats, equal to about 50,000 pounds in modern money.

All of the Jews who accompanied Columbus were richly rewarded for the part they played in this work, and they repaid Columbus by betraying him through a conspiracy engineered by the ship's doctor, Benal. Columbus landed in a Spanish prison.

From the very beginning, Jews gravitated to the New World, many settling in what is now Brazil. But due to expected Jewish conduct, they were forced to emigrate and headed north where they ended up in the Dutch colony under Peter Stuyvesant, in what is now New York state. Stuyvesant had experience dealing with the Jews in Holland and was reluctant to allow them into the colony, but allowed them to remain because of the large sums of money they invested in the Dutch East Indies Company. It is the same old story of greed on the part of so-called Christians.

From their base in New York, they became the backbone of the African slave trade, owning most of the slave ships which plied the waters

between Africa and the New World with their pitiful passengers. Records in the public library in Boston, Massachusetts, show the names of the Jewish owners of these slave ships. They also owned most of the distilleries in the area which distilled the rum that became a media of exchange for slaves in Africa.

Jews were at first forbidden to enter public service, or open retail stores in the thirteen colonies so they went into foreign trade. They made New York City the principle port in the New World and this city has been their paradise of gain ever since. To the International Jews, it is their capital city. Some Jewish leaders in recent years have boldly declared that the United States is their "Promised Land," and that New York City is their "New Jerusalem."

By the time of the American Revolution, there were about 4,000 Jews in the colonies, most of them well-to-do traders. They helped the revolutionary cause by lending large sums of money at exorbitant interest rates to the revolutionists.

By 1850, the Jewish population had increased to over 3,300,000. It would be impossible today to list all the businesses controlled by American and International Jews in this country, or to intelligently estimate the enormous power they have over our government.

From the height of their economic pinnacle, they control the entire Babylonian money system of finance and industry. There is not a citizen among us, man or woman, rich or poor, who does not in some way pay tribute to Jewish money power. You can count on your fingers the preachers, politicians, industrialists and educators who are not debtors to the Jews and therefore not under their power.

Jewish financial power resembles an "imp" which one cannot see, yet he has his fingers in every pocket. He is especiaog oexperienced in the art of seduction, having received his training from the "master seducer" of all. (See John 8:44) He speaks to the captive Christian world and sneeringly says: *"Worship me, and I will give you all of this; I will lead you to happiness."* This is the same tempting promise his spiritual father made to Christ in Matthew 4:8 and 9. While he promises happiness, his promises lead to slavery and horrible death.

At the end of the Napoleonic Wars, a Jew from Frankfort, Germany, by the name of Rothschild, borne on the wave of the power of gold, rose to phenomenal prominence in Europe. He became the visible head of this Jewish world power. All other Jews bowed to him. He was the king of world finances and commanded the masses of world Jewry, as sure as Adolf Hitler ever commanded the army of the Third Reich. It is

impossible to calculate the influence of this family for they had countless billions of dollars in wealth and, at their beck and call, presidents and kings cringed at their spoken word. They were as much the ruler of the world as any crowned head of state, and their subjects were the countless millions who toiled in every country to add to their power and wealth.

In the twentieth century this European Jewish family was challenged in the New World by another Jewish dynasty, that of the Rockefeller clan. These people hid their Jewishness under the facade of Protestantism and engaged in a life and death financial struggle for world supremacy.

The profits acquired by these international Talmudist bankers were used to improve their social standings. They mingled with and intermarried into some of the most prominent families of Europe and America, even into the royal family of Britain. Their longing for supremacy in the Arts and Sciences was part of their longing to be recognized by the cream of society. This meant that they had to acquire power in literature, medicine, and public education while controlling the professions of Law and Journalism. This they set out to do.

Today, Jewish journalists form a closely connected, powerful combine composed of the most clever and industrious minds of Jewry who are dedicated to the furtherance of International Talmudic Judaism. They have appropriated the right to intervene in foreign affairs to the point where their Anti-Defamation League of the B'nai B'rith (an unregistered agent of the Israeli government, operating illegally yet with impunity in American affairs) controls the American Congress. Powerful politicians, such as Senator J. William Fulbright of Arkansas and Senator Percy of Illinois have learned to their sorrow the price of bucking Zionist interests in Washington, DC.

As Jews attained social status, they invaded the Christian world and brainwashed Christians of various religious hues into accepting a false theology that placed the Christ-haters in the position of being God's Chosen who can do no wrong. Blinded by Jewish cries of "world brotherhood," and from the cries of the National Council of Churches who epitomize apostate Christianity, the clergy of America are befuddled by the humane appearances of Jewish theories and seem incapable of perceiving the danger which threatens the Christian world with extinction. Samuel Untermyer, who arranged for the International Boycott Conference in Amsterdam, Holland, in July 1933, stated:

*". . . the holy war . . . in which we (Jews) are embarked, is a war which must be waged unremittingly . . . the Jews are the aristocrats of the world . . . this boycott must be against*

*all German goods and services . . . we will drive the last nail in the German coffin."*

This was long before there was any sign of pressure against the Jews in Germany.

During World War II, the Administration of President Franklin Delano Roosevelt was literally overrun by Zionist Jews. There is mounting evidence which has been surfacing over the years which proves that America was deliberately led into World War II by the Zionist interests in Roosevelt's Administration.

The Hon. Henry L. Stimson, Secretary of Defense during world War II, wrote in his daily diary for November 21,1941, two weeks prior to Pearl Harbor:

*The President called a cabinet meeting this morning and told us that he wanted us to be at war with Japan, but that he did not want it to appear to the public that the United States had fired the first shot.*

Roosevelt then went ahead to knowingly provoke the Japanese into an overt attack on Pearl Harbor. This intrigue, better known as treason, came at a time when Roosevelt was mesmerizing the American public with his "Fireside Chats," in which his theme was, "Ah hate wah! And we'll nevah send American boys to fight on fawen soil. Nevah! Nevah! Nevahl" All this while he was actively engaged in plans to do just that!

When Harry Truman succeeded F.D.R. in the seat of power in Washington, he carried on in Roosevelt's footsteps and on May 15,1948, gave official recognition to the terrorist government of the bandit State of Israel in Palestine. Truman called these terrorists a "peace loving nation," which had come into being through terrorist methods. Since that day, we have poured countless billions of tax dollars into shoring up this little bandit state, and by doing do have completely alienated the Moslem world which was at one time our staunch ally.

The pathway to Talmudic subservience has continued ever since, through the Administrations of: Harry Truman; Dwight David Eisenhower, who was of Swedish Jewish extraction; Lyndon Baines Johnson; Richard Milhouse Nixon; Gerald Rudolph Ford; James Earl Carter; Ronald Wilson Reagan, and now George Herbert Walker Bush. In actuality, President Bush has been the only president since WW II who has ever said "No!" to the Zionists.

Rather than endure the smears which they knew would come their way if they bucked Zionist interests in Washington, the vast majority of Congress have been willing to sell future generations of Americans into virtual slavery to the Talmudic internationalists. They have become, for the most part, spineless, egotistical people so taken up with the importance of their political positions, that they believe they can do no wrong. They have become guilty of the grossest hypocrisy of all times, as they deliberately evade the one and all-important issue of who is controlling America. They are willing to cooperate in the destruction of their own white race for a little momentary security, popularity and power.

There is no need in this book for me to provide the details of Communism's Jewish origin, both of its brains and its financing. Suffice to say that leading Jews have boasted for years of the part they played in its establishment and success. It can be summed up in two statements; one made in *The London Jewish Chronicle*, April 4, 1918:

*' . . . there is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself; in the fact that so many Jews are Bolshevists; in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant (in agreement) with the finest ideals of Judaism. . . '*

and a statement made by the Red Rabbi, Stephen S. Wise some years later. When asked his opinion of Communism, he said: "*Some call it Communism; I call it Judaism.*"

We will see the finest teaching of Judaism as they come into agreement with the teachings of International Communism in *The Talmud*. The Jewish plan for world conquest is not new. It was begun in the dusty halls of ancient Babylon and has been carried on, secretly for the most part, until today it stands on the verge of success. In 1902, the Grand Sanhedrin of Constantinople laid down their Vengence Protocol which called for them to corner the control of the world's wealth. The Jewish Council which met at Baste, Switzerland in 1879, drew up a far-reaching plan for world conquest which has become known as the Protocols of Elders of Zion which contains the "blueprint" for a world conquest. World Jewry, and their stooges in the Christian world, call this work a counterfeit. But we must remember that before there can be a counterfeit there must first be an original, and one accomplished at forgery makes his copy as close to the original as possible. So the question is not whether the Protocols are a forgery, but whether world-Jewry is following their plan. "By their fruits ye shall know them" and since the turn of the twentieth century, World Zionism has marched to the plan of the Protocols.

I will not go into the long and fascinating account of how World Jewry gained control of American economics. This account is fully documented

in my book, The Great Conspiracy, which details how the Talmudists gained control over the economy of America.

The Jewish writer, Maurice Samuels, in his book, You Gentiles, on page 23 states:

*"I do not believe the primal difference between Gentiles and Jews is reconcilable. You and we may come to an understanding, but ne vera reconciliation. There will be irritation between us as long as we are in intimate contact."*

The Apostle Paul termed it: "*Contrary to all men . . .*" (I Thessalonians 2:15)

On page 155 of this same book, Samuels says: "*We Jews, we the destroyers, will remain the destroyers. Nothing you can do will ever meet our demands.*"

Jeremiah, the Old Testament prophet, said in Jeremiah 9:5 and 6:

*"And they will deceive every one his neighbor, and will not speak the truth: they have taught their tongue to speak lies, and weary themselves to commit iniquity. Thine habitation is in the midst of deceit; through deceit they refuse to know me, saith the Lord."*

While the brainwashed preachers of America have told their people that the Jews are the Chosen People, the risen Son of God, Jesus our Lord and King said to them in Revelation 2:9 and 3:9: ". . . *I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan.*"

Our Fundamentalist and Evangelical Christian churches are inspiring the enemy of Christianity by putting a cloak of respectability around the Talmudic enemy. If the truth were known among Christians at large, the Talmudists would come tumbling down from their lofty perch. How the Talmudists must laugh in secret as they see national religious leaders such as Jerry Falwell and Pat Robertson glorify God's worst enemies.

The plan of the Talmudists to control the world press, and with it the thinking (and I use the term loosely) of Christians everywhere was broken down into three phases:

1. Journals which are under Jewish control, either by outright ownership or through their control;

2. Journals bearing the banner of a specific nationality, such as German, Irish, Spanish, Greek, Italian, etc.-;

3. Journals printed specifically under the Talmudist banner.

The first class is made up, for all intents and purposes, by those important newspapers and magazines which are controlled or owned outright by Jews, but often under the editorship of Gentiles. Today, over 47 weekly magazines, with a circulation of well over 79 million, are owned or controlled by the Talmudists.

<b>Name of Magazine</b>	<b>Ownership or Control</b>
TV Guide	Walter H. Annenberg
McCalls	Robert Stein, Editor
Good housekeeping	Harrison Aaron Mitnick, Tresurer
Time	Andrew Heiskell, Chairman of Board
News week	Katherine Meyer Graham, Chairman of Board
Sports Illustrated	Andrew Heiskell, Chairman of Board
U.S. News and World Report	Lester Tanzer, Editor
Esquire	Stanley Spregel, V.P.
Sports Afield	Harrison Aaron Mitnick, Tresurer

In the even more important field of daily news, over 909 major daily newspapers are Talmudist owned/or controlled. Following are the top eleven:

<b>Name of Daily Paper</b>	<b>Ownership or Control</b>
Wall Street Journal	Warren Henry Philip, President
New York Daliy News	L. W. Gold, Advertising Manager
Los Angeles Times	Simon Ramo, Director
New York Times	Arthur Ochs Sulzberger, President
Chicago Tribune	Edward Engle, V.P.
Detroit News	B. Gingold, V.P.
Detroit Free Press	John Livingstone Weinberg, Director
Chicago Sun Times	Howard A. Seitz, Director

Philadelphia Bulletin	Herbert Shugar, Director
Washington Post	Katherine Meyer Graham, Chairman of Board
New York Post	Byron S. Greenberg, V.P.

There is much more, but this will suffice for now.

This same control can be traced in the media, Hollywood, the stage, the sugar industry, the tobacco industry, the liquor industry, professional sports, banking, the American Bar Association, the National Education Association, pornography, prostitution, music, drugs and more. In other words, by following the procedures laid down in *The Babylonian Talmud*, this alien people, who make up less than 3% of our population, exert almost complete control over once Christian America.

Today, it is said that America is to blame for most of the ills which afflict the world. It could much more accurately be said that the International Talmudic financiers are the **effect** of our troubles. The **cause**, as anyone who has read Deuteronomy 28 knows, is the disobedience of God's people which always brings oppression from their enemies.

So today, we see the confusing and frightening sight of a nation of 235 million people being controlled largely by a minority of less than 3%. Deuteronomy 28:43 and 44 says:

*"The stranger (alien) that is within thee (Israel) shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low . . . he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail."*

This has happened because our white Christian people have allowed it to happen.

While Christians in America have been willing to open our doors and share our freedoms with the Jewish people, they in turn do not want to share America with Christians. They want it all! Whenever they are thus accused, and their international plot exposed, they dredge up the plaintive cry of "anti-Semitism," and publish another dreary account of what they call the "holocaust." Anyone who commits crimes against our people should be tried and punished. It does not matter who they are, minority or majority, Israelite or Gentile, Jew or Christian.

There will always be apologists for the Jews, especially among the brainwashed forces of fundamentalism and evangelicalism. They will say: "Why accuse all Jews for the crimes of the few?" It is because the Jewish communities of America collectively cooperate with the Internationalists in their crimes, and there are very few Jewish voices who speak out

against this. One who did a few years ago was Oscar Levy, who in the foreword of his book, The Historical Significance of the Russian Revolution, stated that while the Jews came to the world as our saviors, they were in essence its "seducers and destroyers."

The Talmudists for centuries have practiced the art of deception until it has become a second nature to them. They have waged war on this earth for over 25 centuries and are taught the art of deception from birth. This means that every Jew, potentially, is a combat-ready intelligence expert.

International Talmudic Jewry has always had a four-pronged strategy:

1. Manipulate the members of the host nation into helping the Jews, no matter how dangerous this assistance is to their own country.
2. If individuals refuse to cooperate, bypass them and take care of them in the "mopping up" operation.
3. If they actively resist, mark them for destruction and then destroy them through defamation of character which can be achieved through controlled press, or even by using a nation's due process of law.

Listen to their own words from their text book Psychopolitics, page 52:

*"Recruit every agency of the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of Christianity . . . You must suborn district attorneys, and judges into an intense belief . . . that Christian practice is vicious, bad, insanity-causing, and publicly hated~and intolerable. Just as in Russia, we destroyed, after many years, the Church, so we must **destroy all faiths in nations marked for conquest.**"*  
(Emphasis added.)

The only faith which is inviolate, is the Talmudic faith of Judaism, and:

4. Never let any individual or organization in the host nation use the media or the courts to counterattack Talmudism.

This has become so successful in America that when a Jew attacks a Christian, or some Christian practice, it is considered "freedom of speech and the press," but if the Christian does the same thing, it immediately becomes a "hate crime," with the horrible label of "anti-Semitic" attached.

If I, as an Anglo-Saxon writer, were to charge openly that my writings were not accepted, not because they were untrue, but because they exposed Talmudism and could not pass Jewish censorship, there would be an immediate hue and cry spearheaded by fundamental Christian leaders who would label me an "apostate." Not because I had departed from Biblical truths, but because I turned the spotlight of God's Word on His enemies. They would immediately classify me as being prejudiced, although most of them do not even understand the meaning of the term. **The word "prejudice" comes from the Latin word, "praejudicium" which means: "to form an opinion without knowing the facts."** But even when truths are painstakingly documented, both from Scriptures and history, the prostitutes of Talmudism scream "apostate."

Talmudism has one major flaw. It must work in secret in order to be successful. So when people know the truth about this foe of mankind, they will successfully defend themselves against it. The victims **must not know** what is happening! They must either be lied to, or become so confused that they refuse to accept the truth. **This truth is self-evident: If Talmudism can be exposed, it can be defeated!** Jesus said, "Ye shall know the truth and the truth shall make you free." Truer words were never spoken. This is why all attempts at exposure are greeted with howls of anguish from the Jewish leaders who try to label the truth seekers as "kooks," "dangerous extremists," "haters," "fascists," "neo-Nazis," and "anti-Semites." They cannot allow our white Christian citizens to know their plans. This is the reason that books such as this are printed and why they are hated by the Talmudists.

When Jesus spoke to the Talmudist leaders in John 8:32-33, they revealed the fact that they were not Israelites when they boastfully said: "*We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man . . .*"

What more proof do you need that these Talmudist Pharisees were not of Israel? Here they openly admit it. They are openly boasting of the fact that they were never in bondage to anyone, which means they could not be Israel since anyone who has ever studied the *Bible* knows that Israel had been in bondage in Egypt for hundreds of years. (Try this one on your minister and see how he will wiggle around this fact.)

Since we are assured that "the truth shall set you free," we see the Jewish world go to any lengths to keep the truth from our brainwashed people. No matter what the rabbi at an ecumenical meeting may say to the goyim who listen to him, rest assured that he is not seeking the kingdom of God on this earth, but a material Jewish kingdom where he will be the master in control. **The desire of the Talmudists, according to their own writers, will be fulfilled when the wealth of the word lays at their feet and all mankind bows down before them.**

I believe that Henry Ford, Sr. understood this truth when he stated in his book, The International Jew:

*If the Jews were fully understood by the Gentiles (non-Jews), if the Christian churches, for example, were freed from their delusions that the Jews are Old Testament people, and if the churches really knew what the Talmudic religion was all about, this policy of misrepresentation would die. This policy succeeds because there is a feeling strongly entrenched in Christians by their religious leaders to the point where their people believe it is dangerous to oppose the Jews in anything; for whoever opposes a Jew, damns himself! The "fear of the Jews" is a very real element in our life. It is as real among Jews as among "non-Jews" since the Jew is bound by fear of his own leaders, and he exercises the fear of the curse throughout all the sphere of his religion.*

*If Jews were really Old Testament people, if they were really conscious of a "mission for the blessing of all mankind," (which is **our** Israel heritage, Ed.) the very things in which they offend the Christian world would disappear. If the Jew is being attacked, it is not because he is a Jew, but because he is the source and life of certain tendencies and influences which, if they are not checked, will mean the destruction of moral society.*

In his book, The Writings of Benjamin Franklin, New York, 1905-1907, author Albert H. Smythe writes:

*As the American colonies rose in revolt against political oppression occasioned by the attempt of Jewish banking houses in Europe to consolidate their economic foothold in the New World, no man among the Founding Fathers was more alert to their designs than that shrewd elder statesman of the American Revolution, Benjamin Franklin. Writing to John Adams from Passy, France, November 26, 1781, Franklin declared: "I think that keeping us out of possession of fifty thousand pounds sterling worth of good for securing the payment of a demand for damages is not only dishonorable treatment but a monstrous injustice. It seems to me that it is principally with John Neufville of Amsterdam, Holland, we have to do; and although I believe him to be as much a Jew as any in Jerusalem, I did not expect that, with so many and such constant professions of friendship for the United States with which he heads his*

*letters, he would attempt to enforce his demands by a procedure so abominable. His proposition of terms on which he would borrow money for us stamped his character on my mind with an impression so deep that it is not yet effaced."*

De Neufville was a Dutch-Jewish international banking house that wanted to make a loan to the Continental Congress on the modest security of the **entire Thirteen States**, with the stipulation that all American trade and exchange would go through them. This is exactly what the International Talmudists are attempting to do today with the Third World countries.

Many of Franklin's letters revealed his utter loathing for these alien, anti-Christ people who were attempting to get rich off the suffering of Americans. His most damning indictment of Jewry was contained in his famous prophecy before the Constitutional Convention of 1787 in Philadelphia. He declared:

*I fully agree with General Washington, that we must protect this young nation from an insidious influence and penetration. That menace, gentlemen, is the Jews!*

*In whatever country the Jews have settled in any great number, they have lowered its moral tone; depreciated its commercial integrity; have segregated themselves and have not been assimilated; have sneered at and tried to undermine the Christian religion upon which this country was founded by objecting to its restrictions; have built a state within a state; and when opposed have tried to strangle that country to death, as in the case of Spain and Portugal.*

*For over 1700 years, the Jews have bewailed their sad fate in that they have been exiled from their homeland, as they call Palestine. But gentlemen, did the world give it to them in fee simple, they would at once find some reason for not returning. Why? Because they are vampires and vampires do not live on vampires. They cannot live among themselves. They must subsist off Christians and other peoples not of their race.*

*If we do not exclude them from these United States in the Constitution, in less than 200 years they will have swarmed here in such numbers that they will dominate and devour the land, and change our form of government for which we*

*Americans have shed our blood, given our lives, our substance and jeopardized our liberty!*

*Jews, gentlemen, are Asiatics, let them be born where they will, no matter how many generations they are away from Asia, they will never be otherwise. Their ideas do not conform to an American's and will not, even though they live among us for ten generations. A leopard cannot change his spots Jews are Asiatics and are a menace if permitted entrance, and should be excluded by this Constitutional Convention.*

For many years, this speech was found among the diaries of Charles Cotesworth Pickney, of South Carolina, who attended the Constitutional Convention as a delegate. Then mysteriously, it disappeared from the Philadelphia City Museum in the 1930's and all references to it were withdrawn. Immediately, the Jewish leaders in America gleefully pounced on this as proof that the "Franklin prophecy" was a forgery, just as they said the same for The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion, The Communist Rules for Bringing About a Revolution, and The Communist Textbook on Psychopolitics.

But whether Franklin's prophecy was fake or not, regardless of whether it was an elaborate hoax, what he foresaw has come to pass. It is a painful fact!

If Benjamin Franklin was alive today, you can be assured that he would be in the forefront of those who are trying to save this Christian nation from Talmudic control. White Christian Americans must remember this fact, for it is all important to our survival! The Talmudists are not the **cause** of our overwhelming problems. They and the aliens in our midst, are merely the **effects** of Israel's disobedience. (Deuteronomy 28 will graphically explain it to you.) When Israelites become more concerned with "doing their own things," than in obeying their God, we can expect these things to happen. In Jeremiah 22:21 we read: *I spake unto thee in thy prosperity; but thou saidst, I will not hear. This hath been thy manner from thy youth, that thou obeyedst not my voice.*

In Deuteronomy 28, we get a clear picture of what will happen to Israel if they obey their God. But, beginning with verse 15, we read dire warnings of the price we will pay for disobedience. Think about Korea and Vietnam, as you read verse 25: *"The Lord shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: . . ."*

In both of these wars, we were whipped by nations smaller than most of our states. We did not have a "peace with honor" in either of them, no matter what charlatans like Henry Kissinger said to the contrary.

Verse 33 continues: *The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up; . . .* (Empasis added)

Think about this as you ask what has happened to our strategic food supply since 1985. We have none now. In case of a national emergency this nation would be hungry in less than thirty days.

In verses 43-44 we read: *The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high and thou shalt come down very low . . . he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail.*

Ask yourself what has happened to Anglo-Saxon leadership in American the last fifty years? Who controls our economy? It is not our own people. America's economy is at the mercy of International Jewish Banking families, eight of them in this order:

1. ROTHSCHILD BANK of London and Berlin
2. LAZARD BROTHER BANK of Paris
3. ISRAEL MOSES SEIF BANK of Italy
4. WARBURG BROTHERS BANK of Amsterdam and Hamburg
5. LEHMAN BROTHERS BANK of New York City
6. KUEHN-LOEB BANK of New York City
7. CHASE MANHATTAN BANK of New York City (As you know, Chase Manhattan is controlled by the international Rockefeller interests.)
8. GOLDMAN-SACHS BANK of New York City

Each of these banks is Jewish controlled and today approximately 300 Jewish businessmen who are closely associated, often by intermarriage, control the money system of the world. They control an interlocking, international banking cartel of unimaginable wealth and power which has stolen billions of dollars from the American taxpayer since the Federal Reserve Act became law in 1913. All by the application of Talmudic banking practices.

According to Theodore Hertzl, father of modern Zionism, the Talmudic question arises whenever Jews appear because they bring it with them. It is not their large numbers which causes the problem, but their Talmudic business principles and practices of which they love to boast. We will see when we get into *The Talmud* itself how these Jews are allowed by their own laws to cheat any goyim with a clear conscience.

Jewish power has become so strong in America that we see a turning away from the Christian principles of our founding fathers to the heathen philosophies of Babylonia. This is being accomplished by Jewish propaganda. The Jews have always been known as "propagandists." They initiated the idea of brainwashing, or thought control as it is more accurately titled. This was the technique used against our fighting men in Korea and Vietnam, it is being used to seduce millions of youth in our government schools, and it is used in the Judeo-Christian churches of this nation. These are not Christian ideas, or American ideas, but the ideas of a heathen, alien philosophy which is contrary to everything we say we believe in as Christians.

The Talmudists insist over and over again that they "gave us our Scripture," "gave us our God," "gave us our religion," and "gave us our Savior!" None of the claims are valid since none of these things have a Jewish origin.

Few Jewish leaders claim any spiritual mission for Jewdom. Theirs is a mission to control a one-world government under the wise men of Jewdom. As far back as 1881 a Jewish spokesman, Goldwin Smith, professor of Modern History at Oxford University, boastingly said: *We Jews regard our race as superior to humanity, and look forward, not to its ultimate union with other races, but our triumph over them.*

In 1858, the head rabbi of Europe stated: *Wars are the Jews harvests, for by them we kill off the Christians and harvest their gold. We have already killed a hundred million of them, and the end is not yet!*

This was before the inter-family American Civil War and the fratricidal WWI and WWII. Samuel Roth, a noted Jewish author, stated to a fellow Jew: *We came to the world pretending to escape persecution, and we are the most deadly persecutors in all the wretched annals of man.*

In The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion which I have mentioned before and which the Jewish world calls a forgery, we read in Article II, Par. 5:

*". . . Through the press we gained power to influence while remaining ourselves in the shade; thanks. to the press, we*

*have the gold of the world in our hands, notwithstanding that we have had to gather it out of oceans of blood and tears But is has paid us, though we have sacrificed many of our own people. Each victim on our side is worth, in the sight of God, a thousand goyim."*

If an intelligent being from another planet were to visit this world, they would react with shock if they were told that the greatest source of strength of our enemies rested in, and emanated from, the Christian church. Thinking Christians should read I John 2:22-23 which provides a perfect word description of an anti-Christ. This description fits the Talmudists more closely than any other group on the surface of this planet. Then in II John 10 and 11, we are told that anyone who gives these anti-Christ's aid and comfort in any way, even by word of mouth, "becomes partakers of their evil deeds." *The Babylonian Talmud* calls our Savior and King, Jesus the Christ, an "illegitimate bastard," (SANHEDRIN, 67a). In another place it says that Christ is the "illegitimate son of a Roman soldier and a Jewish prostitute named Mary, and that he was conceived during menstruation."

How in God's name can those who go by the name of Christian support those who by their own admission are anti-Christ's, who hate everything Christians are supposed to stand for and who openly advocate the destruction of the same? If the libraries in our seminaries were required to identify the books which were written by anti-Christ Jews, there would be a drastic reduction in those pastors who have been brainwashed by the equally brainwashed seminarians. The fiction that Abraham, Isaac and Jacob were Jews will not stand up to even the scantest Biblical research any more than the words of Genesis 12:3 pronounce a curse against anyone who takes a stand against these evil people.

One of the pressing issues in the Christian world today should be an effort to liberate our white Christian people from what the Scriptures call, "Fear of the Jews." The pastors of our churches should be required to tell our people the truth that the Jews today are not Israelites, and that **most certainly they are not all of Israel**. This is readily proven by the obvious conclusion that they do not carry **any** of the fingerprints necessary to establish their claim. Following are but a few of the Scriptural fingerprints of Israel:

- 1. Israel was to glorify Jesus the Christ, the Messiah, who was prophesied by the Hebrew prophets.** Do the Jews demonstrate this glorification?
- 2. Israel was commissioned by Jesus the Christ to carry the message of God's salvation to all men, everywhere** (Matthew 28:18-20). For

centuries, who has carried out this commission? The Anglo-Saxon, Celtic and Scandinavian peoples. At any time since the birth of Christ, have the Jews witnessed to anyone of God's salvation through Jesus?

**3. Israel was to lose her identity as a people after God divorced them. They were to be scattered among the nations and forget who they were.** (Hosea 1:9-10) Have the Jews ever lost their "identity?" Even though most Jews today are of Turko-Mongol racial extraction and have no racial heritage to the tribes of Israel, they never stop shouting from the housetops that they are the "Chosen Ones."

**4. Israel was designated by God to be a Holy People because they were His servants. They were to spread the word of God, His kingdom and His salvation.** The Jews certainly boast of being a "holy people," and a "superior people," they never admit to being servants.

**5. Israel was to bring forth Kingdom fruits.** The Anglo-Saxon peoples have, in varying degrees, been exhibiting these fruits. Can we point to a time in the centuries since the Christ where the Jews have done so?

**6. Israel was to become known as "Sons of the Living God" following their captivities and dispersion among the nations.** Born-from-above Anglo-Saxons have this distinction. The Jews have never been known by this description.

**7. Israel was to become a "company of nations," and a "great nation."** The United Kingdom and America certainly fulfill this prophecy. While the Israelis can today claim to be a powerful military force in the Middle East, it is only because America has pumped in billions of dollars and resources to keep it afloat. Even their leaders admit that if we withdrew our support, they would collapse. Reaching back into history from the time of Christ, where have the Jews ever been a "great nation," or a "company of nations?" History is silent.

**8. Who are known as Isaac's Sons, or Saxsons?** Certainly not the Jews.

**9. Israelites were to be great colonizers, taming the vast wildernesses and establishing colonies which became nations wherever they went.** The Jews have been a scourge to all nations wherever they went and, in many cases, those nations expelled them. They were not hated for "His namesake," but for their Talmudic practices.

Does your pastor teach that the Jews comprise all of Israel? The truth is, they are not even a part of it! If you would like Scriptural and historical facts to support this statement, read my books, The Mystery of True Israel, and Who Are the Jews? I challenge you to read these two books, compare

them with Scripture and history, and discover for yourself what the Bible **really** says about the Jews as it contrasts with the teachings of your pastor.

As mentioned earlier, the flaccid, milquetoast condition of most American Christian churches was not brought about by science, or by scholarship, but can be traced to German Jewish Higher Criticism. This trend in thinking became popular during the nineteenth century when it was believed that to have a full-rounded theological education, one must attend a seminary in Europe. The defenders of our Bible and the Christian faith have been sadly handicapped in the defense of their faith because they have not been shown the origin and purpose of the Talmudic Jewish attack against Christianity. It was not a Christian attack, nor a German attack, but a **Talmudic Jewish attack** perfectly tuned to Talmudic teachings which were not discussed by Dr. Neusner in his book about *The Talmud*. In fact, he was very careful to avoid reference to them. The majority of economic and social mush which comes from our pulpits today was prepared by Jewish professors who have infiltrated most Christian seminaries, even those of the evangelicals and fundamentalists. It is no wonder that concerned Christians refer to these apostate schools as "religious cemeteries." Very little comes out of them except Talmudic corruption. If there is any place where the Jewish question should be honestly approached it should be in the Christian church. Instead, in their "approved blindness," they are often champions of the very enemies who have taken an oath to destroy them.

I am not now, nor have I ever, counseled radical reaction against Jews. But, we do need an objective examination of what has happened in the modern church which has caused her to lose her power. Ask yourself. Where do the harmful influences come from which are destroying Christian America? Who are the people who protest the use of Christian symbols in public places (and now they are objecting to these symbols in privately funded areas) where, as a Christian nation, we have displayed them for hundreds of years? Who protests the use of a city park for an Easter sunrise program? Or protests the performance of a high school presenting the Messiah each year at Christmas? Who would deny your child the right to read his, or her, Bible in school during their free time? They can read some pretty violent comic books, or books from the school library depicting sex scenes, but God forbid if they read their Bibles. The Bible has been made forbidden by one group only.

I dare you to read objectively the controlled news. If you decide to be objective, you will readily see that 90% of the complaints made against anything Christian, many of which are downright stupid, come from Jewish sources. When-ever you see an article in the news pertaining to some right-wing Christian action, nine times out of ten you will see a statement from some big-shot, Anti-Defamation League spokesman trying

to explain that action. Yet this agency is anti-Christian, anti-American and an unregistered agent of a foreign country, operating illegally on American soil. Why is this allowed? Why does our government allow the ADL to act as an unlicensed office of the Justice Department? They are the ones who are pushing for hate legislation while operating as America's foremost haters and persecutors.

The attempt to take Christ out of Christmas and replace Him with Santa Claus is Jewish backed. The attempt to replace Christ with the Easter bunny during the Lenten season is another attack against what we have held sacred. It is not prejudice or bigotry when I state these facts. It is truth and you must recognize it as such. Ask yourself why is it allowable for a Christian to criticize most anyone else; Catholic, Mormon, Moslem, Buddhist, etc., but under no circumstances may you tell the truth about the Jews? Please don't offer up that phony God's Chosen People bit, or misapply Genesis 12:3 as the basis for your answer.

We have seen the sad spectacle in our colleges and universities of the radicals who have sought to disrupt our educational process. It does little good to attack these radicals when they are mostly immature youths. But, is it wrong to show that most of this social radicalism comes from Jewish sources, and that almost 100% of these radical college groups are run by young Jews from wealthy Jewish families? This acknowledgment comes from sad experience with them during the Vietnam War. See who it is that burns the American flag, or uses it to wipe their feet. Who is it that immerses an image of Christ on the cross in a bottle of his own urine? Why are a vast majority of the more than 40,000 Marxist college professors also Jews?

During the Vietnam War, I worked the college circuit as I lectured for the John Birch Society. I had 25 confrontations during that period with radical groups, some serious physical confrontations which included an attack against me at Kansas State University in Lawrence, Kansas, in April 1972. In 100% of these cases, these radicals were led by young Jews from wealthy Jewish families. Was there a reason behind this? I believed there was, and in the summer of 1979, I set aside all my scheduled activity to try and find out what that reason was. I went to Jewish sources to gather information and found that it was Jewish Higher Criticism, in both the church and school, which had been responsible for the destruction in our youth of a sense of respect for their Christian heritage of freedom. Additionally, I learned it was the Jewish revolutionary social doctrine which went hand-in-glove with Higher Criticism which was bringing about the long planned Jewish social revolution. These two ideas cannot exist apart from each other as they are mutually dependent, and they are the fulfillment of Talmudic teachings which seek to split the goyim society by means of ideas.

Verification of this plan can be seen in the writings of the Jewish author, Marcus Eli Ravage, in the January 1928 issue of *Century Magazine*. I quote:

*"We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars; not only of the Russian Revolution, but of every other major revolution in your history . . . We did it solely with the irresistible might of our spirit, with ideas and propaganda."*

Oscar Levy, another Jewish writer, in the preface to the book, The World Significance of the Russian Revolution, said:

There is scarcely an event in modern Europe that cannot be traced back to the Jews. We Jews today are nothing else but the world's seducers; its destroyers; its incendiaries; its revolutionaries..

*The Jewish Chronicle*, a leading Jewish newspaper in the United States, in its April 4, 1918, issue stated:

*" . . . there is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolsheviks, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism (the forerunner of Communism, Ed.) are consonant (in agreement with, Ed.) the finest ideals of Judaism" (Talmudism, Ed.)*

*The American Hebrew*, **the** leading Jewish newspaper in the United States in 1920 said: *What happened in Russia shall also, through the same Jewish mental (Talmudic, Ed.) and physical forces, become a reality over all the world.*

The Christian world has known of these threats ever since Jewish radicals in Thessalonica (see Acts 17:6) hauled Jason and other Christian leaders before the civil authorities, accusing them of "turning the world upside down."

The Jewish system of procedures, or Talmudic System, is known by educators and seminarians, yet such is the power of the Talmudists, that few are willing to put forth a warning of the destruction which awaits a sleeping Christianity.

The Talmudic principle is simplicity itself. First, secularize and humanize the public schools. Prepare the mind of the goyim children to accept one-world propaganda. This can be vividly illustrated by a teacher's handbook,

published by a radical Jewish child psychologist by the name of Paul Brandwein. In its opening statement, Brandwein said:

*Remember every child comes to school insane because of what they have learned at home and in their church. It is your task as teacher to heal this insanity and prepare the child to become one of the international children of the future.*

This book was in the Texas school system for a short time, but due to the efforts of the Mel Gabler family it was removed.

Ask yourself why it is that in our public (government) schools much is made of "Black Studies Week," while much of the history that points to the white Christian heritage of America has been withdrawn? Could it be that one principle being used is to discourage our culture of patriotism, love of country and its connection to the Christian faith? This is the liberalism which is applauded by Jewry, the Jewish-controlled labor unions, the National Education Association and many of our clergy and politicians. One of these boldly declared: *If the Jews can get away with it, more power to them. If the Jewish idea is stronger than that of the Christian, let it win!*

This is how Christian nations are destroyed! And, the fight is not being waged fairly. How can children, or their parents, make proper judgments regarding the best course of action for their families, or their nation, when the media which is filling their living rooms daily with trash and lies, is under the control of the very enemy they have need to fear. The great ideals of Christian Anglo-Saxondom are kept from white people under the guise that these ideals constitute "racism." It is not a fair fight when our white Christian youth are offered Jewish-Talmudic ideas and ideals in place of Christian American ideas and ideals. Let the Anglo-Saxon heritage of our people have free course among their Anglo-Saxon sons and daughters and we will see Christian ideas and ideals triumph 100% of the time. This is why there is such an intensive drive on the part of world Jewry to keep the truth from our white Christian people.

It was Judaism that began this struggle. They invaded this fair country, not in order to make it a better place to live, but for their own gain. Let no man or woman of the white race fear them. But let this fight be fought on a fair basis. That is all that will be necessary for the truth to triumph! We need not fear world Jewry, or the evils of Talmudism, as long as our people are allowed to know the truth.

Today, our white society is confronted over and over again with the horrid term, "anti-Semitism." Yet there can be no such thing unless "Semitism"

first exists. The Jews love to complain how they were forced by Christians to live in the ghettos of Europe, yet the ghettos were a Jewish invention! The Jews have always desired to separate themselves because they have always despised Christians. They are taught by The Talmud, that "contact with the goyim contaminates them."

Yet strangely enough, it is not the Gentile who says that Jewish Talmudism is incompatible with white Christianity. This separatism is practiced by the Jews themselves! The Jew looks upon the Christian as a "Johnny-Come-Lately," and since Americanism is of Christian origin and invention, they are taught to despise it. The idea that America was founded as a Republic is repugnant to the Jewish mind so they have set about to change us into a socialist, democratic welfare state with them in control, of course.

The Jew from the earliest times had gloried in religious persecution. It is the thing which has kept their hatred alive, and brainwashed minions of Christianity have aided them in their deception. In his book, Israel's Final Holocaust, Baptist Evangelist Jack Van Impe says that the Jews have been persecuted throughout history because they were "God's chosen people and Satan hated them." But this is not true! Scripture and history prove otherwise. Jews have been run out of every country in Europe, not because of their religion in itself, but because of their unscrupulous use of usury and their immoral practices. There is no religious persecution of Jews in America. There **is** religious prejudice brought about by the intolerable Talmudic resentment for everything non-Jewish and practiced by Jews against Christians. If the truth concerning Talmudic teachings were made known to the majority of Christians, the Jews would be forced to leave America.

Religious prejudice is totally contrary to Anglo-Saxon genes. We have always regarded a man's religion as a matter of conscience and allowed others to believe as they will as long as they do not infringe on the rights of others. This has always been an integral part of the American dream. But it is interesting to note that the cry of "bigot," in America is raised by the very people who are the world's worst bigots, the Jews.

One of the world-wide undertakings of the Roman Catholic church which has received world-wide acclaim from Catholics, Protestants and even non-Christians, has been the magnificent *Passion Play of Obberramagau*. Hundreds of thousands flock to view the depiction of Christ's passion. Yet the Jews see this as a vicious, anti-Semitic plot against them and have forced the directors to change portions to conform, not to the truth, but to Jewish demands.

Yet recently when a blasphemous movie was filmed in Hollywood under the direction of the Jew, Lou Wasserman, entitled *The Last Temptation of Christ*, and Christian anger rose to a new height against this blasphemy, Wasserman went to Jerry Falwell, then head of the Moral Majority, asking him to temper Christian protests. When Falwell suggested to this Jew that they remove the movie from the market, Wasserman reacted with anger. Many of the liberal pulpits of America praised this anti-Christ Jewish movie which made our Lord out to be a whoremonger. This is the Talmudic mentality.

There is no politician in recent years who has been able to give evidence of his Christian faith without coming under Jewish attack. As early as June, 1921, the Jewish press in America raised a clamor when it stated that Christian churches were not competent to teach Americanism because the churches held that Christian teachings and good citizenship were synonymous.

The parallel between the Protocols and Talmudism is so pronounced that world-wide Jewry believes in the common Jewish prophecy that "Christianity is doomed to perish." Or, as one communist leader said, "We will banish God from the skies." If Christianity should perish, it will be because it becomes Judaized as is happening in a majority of our churches.

Have you ever wondered why with 45-million born-again Christian Americans, according to their own estimates, our beloved country has been sliding into hell at a faster rate in the past fifty years than at any time in our history? Could it be that these professing Christians are the "salt which has lost its savor" which the King talks about in Luke 14:34-35? He said:

*"Salt is good: but if the salt has lost his savour (its ability to act as salt) wherewith shall it be seasoned? It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill (garbage dump); but men cast it out . . ."*

The main characteristic of salt is to stop corruption. Too much salt when making bread stops the action of the yeast. Remember back before the days of the deep freeze, when we salted our meat to preserve it? When salt loses this property, it is good for nothing. How many Christians do we see these days who fit this characteristic? When you find Christians who have lost their salt, you will find he or she has probably come under the influence of Judaism.

Throughout all of this, remember one thing: It is the "Jewish idea," the Talmudic teaching which is the question at issue. It is not the Jewish people themselves.

# THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION Chapter Five

I have briefly mentioned The Protocols which were a draft, or copy, of the original manuscript. Many Jews, and their Christian Zionist cohorts, contemptuously attempt to shrug the Protocols aside as being counterfeit. But, as we pointed out earlier, in order to have a counterfeit, there must have been an original. The more valuable the original, the more care the counterfeiter uses to make the copy as exact as possible.

There is no proof I can offer which will settle the question. Much greater minds than mine have argued the pros and cons. However, if "the proof is in the pudding," and "by their fruits ye shall know them," I take the position that for over 90 years we have been witnessing their fulfillment. They have used it as a blueprint for their world conquest and have followed its every instruction. If these documents were an anti-Jewish forgery as the Talmudists claim, there is no doubt they would have made supposed Jewish authorship as clear as possible. Instead, they have taken great pains to cover up any Jewish connections. Only once or twice, in the entire lengthy document, does the word Jew appear. However, there is little doubt that the document was directed against those people the Jews call Gentiles, or in the more picturesque Yiddish, "goy" (in the singular) and "goyim" in the plural. With the exception of a few instances, the only distinctive racial term used is "Gentiles"

If a forger had written this during the last decade, there might have been reason to believe it was anti-Semitic malice (even though very few of the people we now call Jews can qualify as Semites). But take note that this document was written over 90 years ago, before the term anti-Semitic was coined by the Talmudists.

## **The Sixth Protocol states:**

*That the true situation shall not be noticed by the Gentiles prematurely, we will mask it by a pretended effort to serve the working classes and promote great economic features for which an active propaganda will be carried out by our economic theories.*

The Protocols were very probably never written in manuscript form, but were notes taken from the minutes of the World Zionist Conference held somewhere in France or Switzerland near the end of the nineteenth century. The secret power of the Talmudists has developed as they have manipulated world governments into placing the secret government of a country in the hands of a few men of Jewish faith. No nations in the world are so completely under Zionist power as those of England, Canada and America; the three leading true Israelite nations.

The Protocols, in agreement with international Zionist leaders look on the dispersion of the Jews as a blessing in disguise. In The Protocols they say: *This has brought us to the threshold of universal rule.*

**In the Ninth Protocol**, they explain in detail how they have taken over the control of one Israel nation after another. I quote:

*In order not to destroy prematurely the Gentile institutions, we have laid our efficient hands on them and grasped the springs of the mechanisms they formed in a strict and just order, but we have replaced them with a liberal disorganized and arbitrary administration. We have tampered with jurisprudence (their justice system), the franchise (right to vote), their press, freedom of the person and most important of all, education and culture which is the cornerstone of their free existence.*

*We have misled, stupefied, and demoralized their youth by means of education in the principles and theories patently false, but which we have inspired above existing laws, without actually changing them, but by distorting them through contradictory interpretations. We have created something stupendous in the way of results.*

Let's take a moment to analyze this Protocol. As an intelligent person, answer if you can the question of how this document, if it were a forgery as the Jews and their allies claim, could so accurately describe what is happening now, over 90 years after it was written?

The laws of Anglo-Saxondom, the foundation of the modern Israel nations known as Christendom, have always been laid on the strict and just order of God's Ten Commandments. These have indeed been replaced by ateaching in both education and religion which says there are no absolutes. There is no such thing as "black" or "white," only shades of gray. In other words, situation ethics which makes a thing right or wrong according to the circumstances. This teaching has released a Pandora's box of evils upon our society, not the least of which is our modern acceptance of

homosexuality as an alternate life style when we know that the Word of God says all those who practice this aberration are worthy of death.

A close look at the Anti-Defamation League of the B'nai B'rith, which acts as an unlicensed agent of a foreign government (the State of Israel) and is allowed to operate unhindered in the United States, has for all intents and purposes become unofficially an arm of the U.S. Justice Department. If you do not want to accept this fact, then ask yourself why every time you read about government action against a Christian patriot, you will find the thoughts of some official from the ADL. This Talmudic organization has been responsible for most of the para-military laws enacted in many of our states which are aimed at Christian patriot groups. The Jewish Defense League, the armed branch of the ADL, is allowed to operate unhindered in most of these states.

A close look at the courts of our land will show a preponderance of Jewish judges, although Jews make up less than 3% of our population. They also have almost complete control of the American Bar Association, and lawyers who do not operate under their control are regularly blackballed in America's courts. Under Talmudic jurisdiction, America's courts have become noted for their protection of criminal rights, while the law abiding citizen is often persecuted on the slightest pretext.

We have already discussed Jewish control of the media. Analyze education and see the stranglehold the Talmudists have on the National Education Association and on our culture. Ask yourself why Christian Americans have been forced to subsidize pornography in the arts through the National Endowment for the Arts. This is a Jewish controlled organization which seems to specialize in downgrading Jesus Christ and Christianity at our expense.

We witness this same downgrading of morals in the music industry which is almost 100% Talmudic controlled. And, it has produced stupendous results. If you don't want to believe this, look at the screaming hordes of teenagers and college youth who are completely mesmerized by these so-called musical Pied Pipers.

By changing the meaning of the Constitution, we now find it acceptable for protestors to burn the American flag. But we must never say anything derogatory about the State of Israel and its ambitious reign of terror in the Mid-East regardless of their threat to the Moslems or our Christian way of life. By the time this book is in print, we may even have "hate laws" which will hinder you from telling the truth about those who seek to destroy America.

The method of the **Protocols** can be summed up in one word: DIS-INTEGRATION; the undoing of everything worthwhile in order to create chaos and thereby gain control of the people. So The Protocol) teach that in order to gain control of public opinion it is first necessary to confuse it. This is successfully done through control of the media.

Truth is not confusing, but the liberalism which has been sown in this country by the Talmudists is confusing because it is based upon a foundation of man's shifting values. There are no absolutes: there is no truth. Take a nation, a church, or a family in which liberalism has been sown and you can split it into fractions which will ultimately destroy it. There was a time in America when the family unit was strong and America was strong. But the enemy cleverly led both parents and children into believing that Humanism was the way to go. As a result, in both children and parents, Christian and non-Christian, we have developed the idea of "doing our own thing," "if it feels good, do it," and "there is no tomorrow, so live for today," no matter the consequences. This has led our Israel people into the almost unsolvable mess we find ourselves in today. Regardless of whether we like it or not, there is only one answer and that is returning to doing things God's way. (Again, I call your attention to Deuteronomy 28.) White Christian Americans need to learn quickly that "secularization" is preparation for "Judaization." That is the Talmudic Way!

The Talmudic program almost always starts off with flabby tolerance of anything and everything. The phraseology used is a dependable Talmudic weapon.

**Protocol V** states:

*In all times people have accepted words for acts.*

This is the basis on which they operate. Men and women like to be believers in something, and if you can convince them that being broad-minded is good, you can control their thinking in other liberal channels. As a result of this thinking, we have seen in the business world the prostitution of service into profit. There was a time when the American businessman was interested in putting out a top quality product, and he would often work long hours and put forth great effort to reach this goal. Then the Talmudic rationale of "the gelt is, the thing!" (Gelt is Yiddish for profit or money.) "Get what you can with the least amount of effort and time." Since American business has assumed this thinking, quality and pride of workmanship have taken a back seat and we are witnessing a decline in the profit picture. This is one of the major reasons the American automobile industry has had difficulty coping with that of Japan's where the worker is still taught pride in workmanship. The Talmudic principle is,

"How much profit can we squeeze out of this product," not, "How can we make it better?"

This thinking causes the enviable art of good management to degenerate into the exploitation of those whom they employ in order to gain more profits. It means reckless confusion among managers and dangerous unrest among workers. It results in the breakdown of our Anglo-Saxon work ethic and the substitution of a foreign ideology. And the genealogy of this foreign ideology is rooted in *The Babylonian Talmud* as we shall see.

**Protocol X** states:

*We will wear everyone out by dissensions, animosities, feuds, famine, inoculations of diseases and want, until the Gentiles have no way of escape except by an appeal to our power and money.*

The Kehillah is the most potent power in the American Jewish community. It is an organization which wields worldwide power and intimidates Jews into doing its bidding. The Kehillah in New York City constitutes the essential part of the Jewish government in the United States, which in recent years has often been referred to as ZOG (Zionist Occupational Government) and is the center of American Jewry. It is the whispering gallery of American Jews where whispering drives are set in motion to break and destroy those Christian goyim who do not bow to their will.

Under the Babylonian governmental system, the Kehillah was the power and protectorate of the Jewish community. It operates under the laws of *The Talmud*. With the conversion of the Turko-Mongolian Khazars to Judaism in the 8<sup>th</sup> century AD, they immigrated heavily into Eastern Europe. The Kehillah moved with them to that area and eventually on to the United States centering in New York City in the 19<sup>th</sup> century. Today, New York is to world Jewry what Mecca is to the Moslem.

The kehillah has its representatives in all Jewish organizations such as the Central Conference of American Rabbis; Eastern Council of Reformed Rabbis; Independent Order of B'nai B'rith, with its harlot daughter the Anti-Defamation League; the Independent Order of the Free Sons of Israel; the Federation of American Zionists, and many others. It encompasses all Jews orthodox, liberal, reformed, and atheistic - apostate Jews, poor Jews, rich Jews, law-abiding Jews, communist revolutionaries, criminal Jews, all come under its control. They are banded together, so they claim, to protect Jewish rights! But what rights are the Jews deprived of in America? There are none! This expression is nothing but a substitute

for a campaign which seeks to deny Christian rights, in Christian America. Again, this is a central teaching of *The Talmud*.

The American Jewish Committee has divided the United States into twelve regions, and every state belongs to a district, which has as its head the most powerful Jewish representative in that region. The capital of the world, and that of the United States as far as Jewish affairs are concerned, is New York City which just happens to also be the seat of the United Nations government. It is the home of most of the anti-American, anti-Christian propaganda and pro-Jewish hysteria that sweeps this nation periodically.

The Jews have a free reign to handle their own affairs in the United States. They have their own calendar, they keep their own holidays, observe their own form of worship, exist on their own dietary laws (which are now in the process of being forced on an unwilling Gentile population), and they do all of the above, and much more, without molestation from our government and without the slightest question of whether they are right or wrong.

But the non-Jew, especially the Christian, must act according to Jewish dictates or he is immediately accused of infringing on Jewish rights. This is borne out by Christ being removed from Christmas and Easter, the cross being removed from our public buildings, prayers taken out of our schools and morality out of our government. Examine the upcoming hate laws which are being foisted on our Congress by Jewish organizations. Canada already has hate laws, and you must not say or do anything which will hurt the feelings of a Jew or other alien. But it is not considered a crime for a black man to degrade a white, or for a Jew to blaspheme our Savior Jesus Christ. That is their right under this one-sided law.

There is no such thing as anti-Semitism in America, except as it applies to the Jew against the Arab. But, there is a tremendous amount of anti-Gentilism and anti-Christianity which is deliberately being employed by the Talmudists in their drive for world power. Most American Christians fail to realize that most public disturbances, strikes and political confusion do not just happen out of a clear blue sky. They are planned that way. A few years ago the Jewish community of Skokie, Illinois, was thrown into a total frenzy by a Nazi group who applied for a permit to parade through town. Nothing was ever said on national TV, or in the news, when it was discovered that the "thug" who paraded in Nazi uniform as the leader of the Nazi group was a young Jew from the Jewish Defense League. It has been proven that many incidents described as vicious anti-Semitism, such as desecration of synagogues and Jewish cemeteries, have been committed by Jewish thugs. This is a means they use to keep the little Jew in line with

orders from the Kehillah, and to keep the general public softened up over the ugliness being perpetrated against the noble, innocent Jew.

A close check of the FBI's annual crime report will show that acts of violence by the Jewish Defense League and other militant Jewish groups outnumber those of the far right fringe by eight-to-one. In most cases where Jews are involved, the authorities have strange lapses of memory when it comes to justice. Most of the violence on college campuses during the Vietnam War were communist planned and were carried out under Jewish leadership. Most of the anti-nuclear demonstrations and the violence of certain environmentalist groups is planned violence under Jewish leadership. I saw this from personal experience as I worked the lecture circuit of the colleges during the 1970's.

The vast amount of communist propaganda literature being produced and distributed in the United States amounts to hundreds of millions of dollars annually. It is the work of Jewish authors who describe in glowing terms the throngs of liberty-loving aliens who want to come to the United States. The problem is, once they are here they do not want to abide by our laws, but desire to set up their own systems within our system. In Southern California we see little Mexicos, little Hong Kongs, Vietnamese villages, Iranian communities and East Indian communities. The billboards, advertisements and signs are in their native languages, and just try to understand their employees if you are found in need of gas or other services in their ghettos.

It was the Jewess Emma Lazarus who penned the propaganda we find engraved on the base of the Statue of Liberty in New York harbor: "Give me your poor, your tired, your huddled masses yearning to breathe free." And American idiots, especially those of the Christian faith, opened the doors to the refuse of the world and today we are paying for it in the degeneration of our youth and the degrading of our educational system. We are paying for it through diseases which have been hitherto unknown in this country and through rampant crime and poverty among our people. We are paying for it through the nose with our tax dollars which provide welfare to these people who either cannot, or will not, work. The financial burden is breaking our backs.

An honest look at America's problems will show that it is the Talmudic element which offers the most violent resistance to the Christian American way of life. The term "melting pot" was given to us by the Jew Zangwill and was something our founding fathers never envisioned for this country which had been founded as a refuge for white Christians seeking freedom to worship God. Other religions were allowed to come here and receive protection, but they were never given the lawful right to change our way of life to conform to their heathen ideas. It is very possible that there are

more Jewish communists in America today than there are in the USSR since they are all controlled from their one-world Kehilla center in New York.

Most of our modern-day church leaders have succumbed to the Scriptural confusion of mistaking Judah and the Jews for Israel. They completely reject the words of our risen Lord in Revelation 2:9 and 3:9 where He warned: ". . .them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan."

*These church leaders, often acting from motives of self-interest, have misinterpreted the ancient writings that relate to Israel and Judah, and have made Judah, the hub around which their prophetic teachings rotate. They have, for all intents and purposes, forgotten or discarded their own roots and prefer to idolize those who are imposters. These churchmen fail to consider the fact that Judah has been in constant warfare with Israel for at least 2500 years. When they first came on the Scriptural scene in 2 Kings 16:6, about 742 BC lo and behold they were fighting against Israel.*

*To confuse the matter even more, most religionists fail to take the fact into account that at least 80% of the modern-day Jews are not of Judah at all, but are of Turko-Mongolian racial background from Eastern Europe. According to their own historians they were converted to Judaism in the 8th century AD Every leader of the modern State of Israel has come from this heathen background and is known as an Ashkenazi Jew.*

*People often ask why Jewry, which on the economic front is international capitalism in disguise, should favor Bolshevism, which is the announced enemy of capitalism. Why would a New York City Jew such as Jacob Schiff pour millions of dollars into the coffers of the Bolsheviks during the Russian Revolution?*

*With every fact of history against them, there are still hordes of political and religious leaders in America who insist that Communism was not Jewish in origin and that the Jews have been persecuted in the Soviet Union. The USSR is the only nation in the world where anti-Semitism is punishable by death! Today we find these intellectual idiots attempting to make hay for their warped ideas by stating Premier Gorbachev is violently anti-Semitic. Yet the facts prove that under Gorbachev, international Jews have become the only millionaires in Russia and that international communism in Russia, as well as the remainder of the world, is nothing but a facsimile of international Jewish Talmudism. If you are one of those who refuses to accept this truth, then explain why the only openly wealthy class in Russia, who have elaborate dachas on the shores of the Black Sea at Odessa, are Jews.*

*As late as 1983, under the guidance of Premier Andropov, a Jew, 23 out of 25 members of the Politburo (the Soviet ruling clique) were Jews. Every top member of the military and of the Soviet police, were Jews. What the present composition is, I do not know, but I do know that in spite of all the propaganda to the contrary in the American media, Russian Jews have received favored treatment over Baptists and Pentecostal Christians.*

*Why is it that we have been kept in darkness in America?*

*Could it be because all our information comes to us through the Jewish telegraph service which is the Associated Press of worldwide Zionism. It might be worthwhile to think about this for a bit.*

*The illegal method by which the Zionists in Palestine forcibly confiscated Arab land has been approved by our Zionist Occupational Government and by the wolves in sheep's clothing who stand behind America's pulpits declaring these bandits to be God's Chosen People. Instead of giving honor to the men who fill these pulpits, patriotic Christians should hold them in the utmost contempt because they are traitors not only to their country, but of more importance, to their God. They have become paid prostitutes of Zionism who, according to Isaiah 56:11 ". . . all look to their own way, everyone for his gain . . ." These include national TV favorites such as Pat Robertson, Jerry Falwell, Jimmy Swaggart, Jack Van Impe, etc.*

*Palestine has often been called the "center of the earth" because the power which has controlled Palestine in the past has been the one which controlled the world. Palestine has been the key to world military strategy and trade. It is located strategically between three continents, and it lends itself to dreams of future glory, as the almost unlimited mineral and oil reserves of this area are astronomical.*

*The native Arabs of Palestine were promised protection from Jewish expansion first by British General Allenby when he liberated Jerusalem from the Turks in 1918, and then by the Balfour Declaration, the San Remo Conference and by President Wilson in his Fourteen Points. But the Talmudists said: "Let the Arabs go. Let them give up their land to us. We want it!" Oh, what a delightful Jewishness there is in this declaration. But today, the world is becoming alarmed at the seeds of Jewish aggression in Palestine and are beginning to realize that this could well be the catalyst which would set up Armageddon. In the meantime, the fundamentalists and evangelicals say they would welcome this catastrophe, not even comprehending the consequences of their words. Not one fundamentalist leader in a thousand understands the vastness and terror of Armageddon. Of course they don't worry about this because they teach that they will not be here, but will be transported by Jesus to some place in the sky where,*

*from the battlements of heaven, they will watch as the rest of us are destroyed. They teach this without the slightest Scriptural authority, and woe be to them when their church members discover they have been lied to!*

*I could fill more pages speaking about Talmudic control of the media, TV and Hollywood. As was pointed out in detail in a previous chapter, all major newspapers, TV networks, nine out of ten studios in Hollywood, the major magazines - all are Jewish owned and/or controlled. What it boils down to is almost complete control over the news which is spoon-fed daily to the American people.*

*Add to this the control of the publishing houses and the National Education Association and you have the makings of a confused America, just as the Talmudists said it would be. The Talmudic idea of education can be seen in the following remark made by Terry Herndod, former Executive Director of the National Education Association:*

*The ultimate goal of the NEA is to tap the legal, political and economic powers of the U.S. Congress. We want leaders and staff with sufficient clout that they may roam the halls of Congress and collect votes to re-order the priorities of the USA.*

*The propagandists of Hollywood are free to make Christian clergymen anything from seducers, to safe crackers, to village idiots and get away with it. But a Jew must never be depicted in a critical light, no matter how dastardly his acts. Their viciousness towards Jesus Christ and Christianity can be seen in the recent blasphemous movie, *The Last Temptation of Christ*, which depicted our Lord and Savior as an immoral man. This movie was made successful by the hordes of so-called Christians who have made Talmudism successful in America. It has been Christianity that has supported the movie industry, the Jew liquor monopoly, the Jew tobacco industry, Jewish pornography and prostitution - everything which has been used to tear down our Christian heritage.*

*In **Protocol IV**, we read:*

*This is the reason why it is indispensable for us to undermine all faith, to tear out of the minds of the goyim the very principle of Godhead, and the spirit, and to put in its place arithmetical calculations and material needs.*

***Protocol XVII:***

*We have long past taken care to discredit the priesthood of the goyim and thereby to ruin their mission on earth which in these days might still be a great hindrance to us. Freedom of conscience has been declared everywhere, so that now only years divide us from the moment Of the complete wrecking of that Christian religion . . .".(Emphasis added)*

*In the communist textbook Psychopolitics, which was written in the USSR in 1933 and was the blueprint for the takeover of America, we read on page 52:*

*We have battled in America since the century's turn to bring to nothing any and all Christian influences, and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to the Christian, remember we have yet to influence the Christian world to our ends. When this is done, we will have an end to them everywhere.*

*You must work until religion is synonymous with insanity. You must work until the officials of city, county and state governments will not think twice before they pounce upon religious groups as public enemies.*

*You wonder why hate laws which discriminate against Christians are being passed by a Zionist-dominated Congress? Here is your answer. **It is the Talmudic principle in operation.***

*I could go into the jungle music of modern rock and roll which is controlled by Jews. We often wonder why our modern youth have degenerated into savagery, yet Christian leaders have refused to attack the Jewish source of this savagery. They are hamstrung by the teaching of their church that these imposters are God's Chosen and **must** be protected at all cost and that to confront a Jew is to bring God's curse upon them. Maybe these clergy and their parishioners should read II Chronicles 19:2 which says: "Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? Therefore is wrath upon these from before the Lord."*

*Sixty years ago, Werner Sombart, a pro-Jewish author in his book, Jews and Modern Capitalism, predicted:*

*If conditions in America continue to develop along the same lines as in the last generation, if the immigration statistics and the same proportion of births among the nationalities in the US remain the same, our imagination can picture the United States in 50 or 100 years hence, as a*

*land inhabited only by the Slavs vs, Negroes, and Jews, wherein the Jew will naturally occupy the position of leadership.*

*How accurate his predictions have become. Whites are about to become a minority in the country they founded and brought to greatness. Why? Because they have been led to compromise with, and bow down to, the heathen attributes of Talmudism.*

*Professional sports in America have come completely under Jewish control to the point where they are pricing themselves out of existence. At the same time they fulfill the Talmudic ambition to get the goy occupied by sports so that he has little time or energy in which to do the important things. This is a Talmudic principle.*

*In **Protocol XIII** we read:*

*In order to distract the people who may be too troublesome from discussions of questions of the political . . . In order that the masses themselves may not guess what they are about we further distract them with amusements, games, pastimes, passions, people's palaces . . . Soon we shall begin through the press to propose competitions in art, in sport of all kinds: these interests will finally distract their minds from questions in which we should find ourselves compelled to oppose them.*

*Why this mad emphasis on sports? It is to take our minds off essential issues and prepare us for Talmudic takeover!*

*The Jewish element has completely controlled boxing for years, and has taken the sport of clean wrestling, which was a test of skill and strength, and turned it into a disgusting orgy. We now see mud wrestling spectacles between near nude members of the female sex and the orgy of painted heathens groping and grunting their way in and out of the ropes.*

*When anyone exposes the Talmudic control over any segment of our existence, the Jew becomes an inflamed zealot because the Jew cannot tolerate anything he considers to be criticism. You may criticize a Christian of any denomination with impunity, and until recently, most nationalities, but the Jew is sacrosanct (sacred and above criticism). There is not a major newspaper in America, or a major politician, who dares admit that there is a Jewish problem. Any discussion, or the laying out of facts, immediately draws the label of "anti-Semitism," or "hate monger." The Jew can call your Lord and Savior a bastard and few will complain, but show the Jew in his true colors and your expose' will be*

*labeled as "full of lies, insinuation, prejudice and hatred to instigate suicide."*

*As I wrote earlier, the term "anti-Semitic" is a misnomer when applied to Jews today since the people we now know as Jews have very little, if any, connection to the forefathers of true Israel. Very few of the people we know as Jews, with the possible exception of a few Sephardim Jews, can qualify as being Semites. The vast majority, according to their own historians, are Ashkenazi Jews of Turko-Mongolian background. Their forebears never set foot in Palestine, they have not one drop of Semitic blood in their veins, and they have no legal or moral title or right to the land they claim is theirs by right of birth.*

*When one recognizes the problems caused in our society by Talmudic Judaism, it does not mean they have joined a campaign of hatred and enmity against all Jews. It is not hatred or prejudice to tell the truth about someone. Very few of our people even understand the meaning of the word prejudice, and as we said before, it comes from the word "præjudicium," which means "to form an opinion without knowing the facts," or pre-judging. There is no prejudice involved when one speaks the truth about anyone or any subject.*

*It is probably fortunate that Jewish periodicals do not circulate freely among the non-Jew since they are composed of two dominant themes - Gentile unfairness towards the Jew and Christian prejudice! If Gentiles read Jewish writers, there would be a concerted effort to rid tholorountry of Talmudism of all kinds.*

*It is not anti-Semitism to proclaim the truth known to many that there is an international Jewish conspiracy to rule the world. For in spite of Jewish efforts to deny this, which is supported by their Christian Zionist sympathizers, Jewish literature abounds with their plans and designs. The **Protocols** boast about it, The Talmud teaches it, and Jewish authors have gloried in the power which will be theirs when they have taken over world control. The Protocols are the operating instructions to carry out the programs of The Talmud.*

*The idea of a One-World government has been a Jewish dream from its inception and many Jewish authors boast about it in their writings. (My book, Behold the International Jew, has many examples of this.) One example of this assertion is a recently received letter from a Jew. It was written to a patriotic Christian American leader and reads as follows:*

*Sir: Your people are so paranoid it is obvious we can no longer permit you to exist. We cannot allow you to spread your filthy, immoral Christian beliefs to the rest of the*

*world. Naturally, you are opposed to the World Government . . . unless it is under the grip of American fascism. You who proclaim the Christian-American Way of Life is best it is obvious you have never been exposed to the superiority of the communist culture. World Government will bring world peace and this will not become a reality until American nationalism and imperialism is (sic) smashed!*

*When your nationalism is smashed, I will personally be there to firebomb your church, burn your Bibles and confiscate your firearms, and take away your children. We will send them to Eastern Bloc schools for redemption, as future leaders of the newly formed Soviet Socialist Republic of Amerika. We are taking over your world and there are not enough of you to stop us. I am prepared to fight you and all other enemies of the communist state.*

*Sincerely your enemy,  
Signed: Gregory Paul Brookbank  
Seattle, Washington*

*This is the Talmudic mind at work.*

***Protocol XIV states:***

*When we come into our kingdom it will be undesirable for us that there should exist any other religion than ours . . . with whom our destiny is bound up by our position as the Chosen People and through whom our same destiny is united with the destinies of the world.*

*Samuel Roth, a Jewish author in his revealing book, Jews Must Live!, said:*

*A goyim neighbor of mine, a Mrs. Harlan, asked me one day: "Do you actually think that a whole nation such as Germany, would stand aside while Hitler eliminated all the Jews, unless there were some real abuses on the part of the Jews which might justify it?"*

*In trying to answer this perplexing question, he wrote;*

*Suddenly it dawned on me, blindingly, about all the evils for a long time that have been perpetrated by the Jews . . . The scroll of my life spread before me, and reading it, in*

*the glare of a new, savage light, it became a terrible testimony against my people.*

*He remembered how as a Jew he had been cheated by other Jews; how he had been libeled by Jewish journalists and sent to prison because they didn't like what he wrote He said:*

*I have never stretched out my hand to help a Jew, or Jewess, without having had it bitten! I have never entrusted a Jew with a secret, which he did not instantly sell cheap to my enemies . with subtle scheming and heartless seizure which is the whole of the Jew's fearful leverage in trade; they drove me from law office to law office, from court to court, until I found myself bankrupt. It became so that I could not see a Jew approaching me without my heart rising up to mutter, "There goes another Jew robber; stalking his prey."*

*On page 81 of his book he says:*

*Every synagogue we Jews build in a Christian country is a finger of scorn we point at our hosts; a sore finger we stick into their eyes, like the leering of a senile old woman who does all sorts of foul mischief be fore you, and feels safe in the knowledge that you will not lay hands on her for fear of contamination.*

***This, my Christian friends, is Jewish Talmudism!***

*The Jew, Bernard Lazare, in his book, Antisemitism, page 350, said:*

*The Jew is not satisfied with de-Christianizing, he Judaizes and destroys the Christian faith; he provokes indifference, but he imposes his ideals on the world, of morals and of life, upon those whose faith he wins; **he works tirelessly at his age-old task; the annihilation of the religion of Christ.** (Em ph added)*

***This is Jewish Talmudism!***

*I began this book by discussing the story of The Babylonian Talmud as told by the Jew, Jacob Neusner. Then we looked briefly at the problems which have existed between the Jews and the Christian world, using as a background the book, The International Jew. by Henry Ford, Sr. Now we will take a closer look at The Talmud itself under the magnifying glass of truth and see what it tells us about itself. Many of the comments in this*

*section, as well as the actual quotes from The Talmud, are actual reproductions from pages of the English translation of The Talmud, Soncino Edition, and are taken from Elizabeth Dilling's book, The Plot to Destroy Christianity.*

## **BIBLICAL HISTORY OF ISRAEL AND JUDAH**

### **Chapter Six**

*In 1931, Elizabeth Dilling, then a girl in her teens, was taken by her parent Ge a visit to Russia. She saw for herself the appalling scenes of forced labor and squalid living conditions which had been brought about by the socialist system. She heard the public tirades over loud speakers in the city squares which vilified Jesus Christ and made the sacrament of Holy Communion into a cannibalistic orgy.*

*In the Museum of the Revolution she was shown a huge world map and as the guide switched on the lights all over the world where communism was then in control, he said: Our world revolution will start with China and end with the United States.*

*At her hotel, Elizabeth talked with a representative of a foreign country who told her about the police terror which had descended on the Russian people and how people were dragged from their homes never to be seen again. Behind the backs of careless guides, Miss Dilling took movies, and on her return to the United States, began to show them to concerned, patriotic Americans everywhere. Articles were written in small, local newspapers, and the story spread until she was lecturing full time, from coast to coast.*

*She managed to get a copy of her full report on communism, written in 1938 under the sponsorship of Henry Ford, Sr., into the hands of Senator Royal Copeland, who then passed it on to Vice President Garner. As a result, Congressman Martin Dies of Texas, directed the Dies Committee on Un-American Activities to look into this matter.*

*Mrs. Dilling discovered the hub of Jewish power in America was in the American Jewish Committee with its Masonic brotherhood of the B'nai B'rith, and its secret police force. Its "smear and ruin arm," the Anti-Defamation League, as we have stated before, is operating illegally on American soil but with full approval of the United States government.*

*After pushing a reluctant American people into World War II, international Judaism had to crush all opposition by labeling it as "fascist," "Nazi," or "anti-Semitic." By the stigma of these labels, innocent but informed patriots were ruined by the wrath of well-intentioned but brainwashed Christians. By using these brainwashed people to destroy the patriots, it has furthered their goals of world conquest.*

*A series of indictments were brought by the government of Franklin Delano Roosevelt against thirty out-spoken anti-communists. One of these anti-communists was Elizabeth Dilling. The indictments began in 1942 and ran through 1944 under the direction of the American Jewish Committee. The 1943 indictment was dismissed, but the one in 1944 had Christian patriots being tried before Jewish Judge Eicher. It was staged without any legal basis whatsoever. Judge Eicher died during the trial, and the case was dismissed by Judge Dolitha Laws with the scathing denunciation that it was a crime es doid people on trial for such a lengthy time without one single bit of evidence against them. Of course, the pro-communist press which is owned or controlled by Jews, gloated over this staged trial.*

*Goaded on by International Zionist pressure, this brave lady from Chicago went on to write The Plot To Destroy Christianity from which most of the following information was taken. She also wrote: Red Network, a who's who and handbook on radicalism for patriots; The Roosevelt Red Record and It's Background; and The Octopus which is an in-depth look into international Jewish power. As you read her powerful and well-documented expose's, you will understand why International Zionism hated her.*

*There is a missing link in Christian understanding regarding this entire subject. The average Christian is totally unaware of a Zionist problem, or of Zionist influence in their daily church, political and social activities. That is proof that the American Jewish Committee has been largely successful in their smear tactics and labeling of those who would dare expose them. This missing link is best expressed when looking into the subject of the Pharisees as found in the Universal Jewish Encyclopedia of 1943. It states:*

*The Jewish religion, as it is today, traces its descent, without a break, through all the centuries from the Pharisees. Their leading ideas and methods found expression in a literature of enormous extent of which a great deal is still in existence. The Talmud (Babylonian, Ed.) is the largest and most important single piece of that literature . . . and the study of it is essential for any real understanding of Pharisaim.*

*It would be reasonable for the Christian Bible scholar to recall here that it was against the Pharisees that Jesus Christ leveled His most devastating criticism, calling them "hypocrites," "poisonous snakes," and even "children of the devil." In John 8:44, He indicated that they were spiritual children of Satan, ever willing to do the dirty work of their father. He said that they went to extreme measures to gain a convert, then proceeded to turn them into "twofold more of a child of hell than themselves." (Matt. 23:15) He said they deliberately nullified the **commandments of God** by teaching **the doctrines of men**. (Mark 7:13 and Matt. 15:6 - 9) It is no wonder they wanted to kill Him.*

*Everywhere He went during His years on earth, we find the Son of God in conflict with the Pharisees, who The Word says: And consulted that they might take Jesus by subtilty (trickery, deceit), and kill Him. (Matt. 26:4) Although Jesus admitted that the Pharisees were the children of Abraham (at least some of them were through Esau/Edom - John 8:37), He told them that spiritually they were of their father the devil (John 8:44).*

*The Scriptural believers of Jesus' time were mostly from Galilee, as can be seen from Bible accounts. These people were called "gentiles" by the Jews, which equates to "non-Jews." (The most misunderstood word in Scripture is "Jew," with "Gentile" running a close second.) The Galileans were hounded and persecuted by the Talmudic Pharisees from the very beginning. In Acts 12:3, we read that King Herod, who was an Edomite/Jew, ". . . because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also . . ." (He had already incarcerated and beheaded James, the brother of John.) In I Thessalonians 2:15, the Apostle Paul, speaking of these Talmudists said: Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; (Christians) and they please not God, and are contrary to all men: . . ." So you see how the people of that day felt about them.*

*The Babylonian Talmud, according to the top Jewish authorities, is the sole authority of Judaism. Rabbi Louis Finklestein was chosen in 1937 by the Jewish Committees (Kehillas) of the world as one of the top 120 Jews living at the time. In a two-volume literary work entitled, The Pharisees, Finklestein says:*

*Pharisaism became Talmudism. But the spirit of the ancient Pharisees survived unaltered. When the Jew . . . studies the Talmud, he is actually repeating the arguments used by the Palestinian academies. From Palestine to Babylonia, from Babylonia to North Africa, Italy, Spain, France, and Germany; from these to Poland, Russia, and Eastern Europe, generally ancient Pharisaism had wandered.*

*Finklestein says in his book, The Jews - Their History. Culture and Religion. Vol.4, p.1332: Any decision regarding the Jewish religion MUST be based on The Talmud, as the final resume of those authorities when they existed.*

*In the November 17,1950, installment of a best selling book by the Jewish author Herman Wouk, we read: The Talmud is to this day the circulating heart's blood of the Jewish religion.*

*As far as I have been able to determine, there was no English translation of The Talmud prior to the Soncino Edition of 1934-48. Why was it that in Europe, when the contents of The Talmud became commonly known, it was burned by the orders of both the Pope and Protestant clergy? It was not because of hatred for the Jews, but because of its contents.*

*Some Jewish apologists, such as David Webber of the Southwest Radio Church, Oklahoma City, OK, and Jack Van Impe, a popular Baptist evangelist and writer, say it is because the Jews are God's Chosen People and therefore Satan has a special hatred for them. If this is true, then why did our Savior tell their leaders that they were of "their father the devil"? (John 8:44)*

*No, my Christian friend, you who have been brainwashed by Jewish propaganda in your so-called Judeo-Christian churches of America. The Jews have not been persecuted down through the centuries because they are God's special people; but because of their Talmudic teachings which they have put into operation everywhere they go. They have been hated because The Talmud teaches that only the Pharisees rank as men - all others are animals. The Talmud says "the people who are like an ass - slaves who are considered the property of their Jewish masters." It has been because of teachings such as this that the asses in every country have raised up in rebellion and expelled them.*

*Moses, in contrast to Talmudic teaching, was insistent upon one law for the stranger and the home born and taught that the stranger must not be oppressed. (Exodus 12:49) The Talmud on the other hand, teaches the Jew that the stranger in his midst is fair game for the Jews. (The word "stranger," as used in this Exodus passage comes from the Hebrew word "gehr," and means by implication a foreigner, or alien.)*

*Was Jesus being fair when He denounced the Pharisees in such scathing terms? It is impossible to know unless you know what The Talmud teaches. Irrefutable exhibits from Jewish authorities show beyond the shadow of a doubt that The Talmud reverses every one of the Ten Commandments of God, the teachings of Moses and the prophets and enshrines their own obscene opposites as the "whited sepulchres" Jesus spoke about in Matt.*

*23:27 which were beautiful on the outside, but full of stench and corruption within.*

*Murder of non-Pharisees is permitted by Talmudic law, as is theft, sodomy, incest and rape. The righteousness of grown men violating a little girl under the age of three is one of the favorite topics of discussion in book after book of The Talmud (Dr Neusner fails to mention this in his defense of The Talmud.)*

*The word "Babylon" in the Bible refers to everything that is foul and pagan. The word means "confusion." Most commentaries on the curses pronounced on Babylon in Isaiah chapters 13 and 14 and Jeremiah 50 and 51 refer not only to ancient Babylon, but to the spiritual Babylon which exists today. In the Book of Revelation, this mystery power is called **BABYLON THE GREAT, MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH**. She is pictured as being "drunk with the blood of the saints and martyrs of Jesus Christ." It is the vast, powerful, one-world government (called the New World Order by the conspirators) that is being pushed by our political leaders today which will eventually make war with the Lamb and be destroyed. While Talmudic literature goes overboard in its praise of Babylon, it is a term of reproach in both the Old and New Testaments.*

*It was during the Babylonian captivity of the southern Kingdom of Judah that the priests discovered how the Torah (the Mosaic Law) could be used as "whited sepulchres," to cover up the degeneracy of Babylon. Many of those Judahites became racially mixed with their captors and became a bastardized people. Both these racially mixed Jews and those who were racially still pure, returned to Jerusalem. They deserted their temple worship for synagogues; they deserted their Levitical priesthood for that of the Pharisees; they left the true worship of their Hebrew forefathers and substituted the heathen ideology of Judaism.*

*While in Babylonia, the seeds of world conquest were sown among the Judeans in Babylon. They intermingled with the heathen culture of Babylonia and became successful in the use of usury which was forbidden under God's Law. They changed the worship of the true God and adopted the heathen, occult practices of the Babylonians.*

*Some Christian leaders will be quick to point out that there was also a Palestinian Talmud which is not nearly as violent in its relationship to Christianity as The Babylonian Talmud. But the noted Jewish Rabbi Hertz said: ". . . The Palestinian Talmud . . . was for many centuries almost forgotten by Jewry. Its legal decisions were at no time deemed to possess the validity of The Babylonian Talmud."*

*Hertz lauds the ancient Rabbi Akiba for being able to find a "Biblical basis for all the oral laws." Think about this What an achievement They took Biblical laws such as those forbidding sodomy, theft, passing children through the fire of Molech and twisted them into oral laws which permitted these degenerate un-Godly acts. This is what brought destruction to the Judahites. This is Gnosticism (a system of belief which stresses salvation through an intuitive knowledge or recognition of right and wrong) at its best. It has been defined as, "a system of merging the opposites and contradictory tenets of a system into accord." Yet Christ Himself once said, ". . . Ye cannot serve God and mammon." (Matt. 6:24)*

*The modern Pharisees are masters of Gnosticism and are attempting to blend Christians, Jews and heathen into one great brotherhood of man under their control, of course Christ was not fooled by the Gnosticism of the Pharisees of His day. He knew The Talmud allowed them to curse their parents as long as they did not use the Jewish four letter word for Jehovah. He knew the Pharisees taught that they could beat their parents as long as they did not draw blood. Both of these acts drew the death penalty under Mosaic Law.*

*God commanded Moses to instruct the priests not to marry a woman who had been a prostitute. But The Talmud contradicts this by saying that if a woman has had sex with her own son, if he is under the age of eight years and one day, she may marry a priest. And, the noted Rabbi Hillel, who many Jews consider the sage of all Jewish sages, said her son could be nine years old and it would still be OK.*

*The Babylonian born Hillel has been honored by having a Jewish College Foundation named after him and by the Jewish Masonic Lodge of B'nai B'rith. Yet, Hillel was one of the most putrid-minded of all the ancient sages according to his own writings. Maybe this is why the Jews honor him so. They seem to revere filthy minded individuals as can be seen in Jewish comics.*

*It is interesting to note that the Babylonian influence was so strong on Judaism that they adopted the Babylonian calendar. Many of the Jewish feasts and festivals are not from a Mosaic origin, but have come straight from the heathen observance of Babylonia. Isaiah, 760 - 698 B.C., the Israelite prophet (who was not Jewish) begins his book with accusations against Judah and Jerusalem:*

*"Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity . . . children that are corrupters: . . ." (Isaiah 1:4) Bring no more vain oblations (sacrificial offerings) . . . the new moons and sabbaths . . . and it is iniquity. . . (Isaiah 1:13) . . . your*

*new moons and your appointed feasts my soul hateth: . . . I am weary to bear them." (Isaiah 1:14)*

*There are two new moon days celebrated monthly in the Jewish synagogue, and Rabbi Joshua Trachtenberg, who is listed in the Jewish Who's Who in America, states in his book, Jewish Magic and Superstition, page 256:*

*The pagan veneration of the new moon, which had by no means disappeared in Biblical times, has no direct connection with the ceremony blessing the new moon which is outlined in The Talmud and is observed until this day.*

*But certain superstitious practices are still associated with this rite, pointing to its continued occult importance in human affairs.*

*In the first group are the practices of skipping three times at the close of the Semissing and addressing the moon three times . . . The ceremony, as well as the three fold repetitions are typical of magical acts. In the latter group are the practices of shaking one's clothes to cast out evil spirits, and the belief that one who performs the full rite need not fear death during the ensuing months.*

*The Feast of Tammuz, celebrated by Jews from the 17<sup>th</sup> of Tammuz until the 9<sup>th</sup> of Ab, is a feast in honor of the Babylonian heathen goddess of prostitution. The worship of this heathen goddess was practiced during the Babylonian captivity and returned to Judea with them as another regular festival of this "Babylonian synagogue of Satan."*

*Another regular Babylonian festival is the "New Year for trees." Tree worship is one of the oldest forms of paganism and is based on the belief that trees are inhabited by the spirit of fertility. In the Jewish Encyclopedia (1905) is an article about this festival. It quotes from The Talmud, Gittin 57a, on the Jewish custom of planting a cedar tree for every newborn male and a cypress tree for each female. When a marriage is about to take place, the trees were cut down and used as bedposts for the nuptial canopy. This same article relates how the Cabalists, when they settled in Palestine in the 16<sup>th</sup> century, instituted the practice of eating fruits on that day instead of planting trees.*

*The Christian reader may be perplexed by the Biblical denunciation against trees until you realize that the Babylonians fertility rites, and the mass prostitution of Judean women were carried out under these trees which were planted in groves for this purpose. Two Judaic kings,*

*Hezekiah and Josiah, were commended in the Bible because they cut down these groves (see II Kings 18:4 and 23:14). God promised His people in Egypt that He would bless them only as they drove the pagan abominators, the Canaanites, out of the land. Instead, the Israelites often intermarried with them in direct opposition to God's commands. Intermarriages of this type were taking place in Babylon among the captive Judahites and their captors. It became so obvious that God states that their very looks would be a testimony against them.*

*In Exodus we see where God tells Israel: "But ye shall destroy their altars, break their images, and cut down their groves: . . ." (Exodus 34:13)*

*And in Deuteronomy 12:2-3: "Ye shall utterly destroy all the places, wherein the nations which ye shall possess served their gods, upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree: And ye shall overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn their groves with fire; . . ."*

*The Judahites did not do this in Babylon. Instead, they joined in this heathen practice and then brought it back into modern Judaism.*

*Can you understand why the Apostle Paul said of the Jews in I Thessalonians 2:15: ". . . They please not God, and are contrary to all men:"*

*Since the Babylonian Talmudists acquired Old Palestine in 1948, formal tree planting has taken place at a feverish rate with Holiday Tree Planting Events to honor various State of Israel personages. Thousands of these trees have been planted by brainwashed Christians who do not know the religious significance behind it. In view of the billions of dollars we have given the State of Israel, they even designated a forest which was to be planted in honor of the U.S. Government. We will see more groves planted than Joshua and the prophets ever cut down.*

*Following are two pages taken from an article in the Jewish Encyclopedia about Babylonia which illustrates the devoted attitude modern day Pharisees have towards Babylon, the source of their Talmud.*

*Following the quotes from the Jewish Encyclopedia is an article taken from the Jewish newspaper, The American Hebrew, March 1, 1946, in which Rabbi Leon Spitz urges Jews to eliminate anti-Semites as their ancestors did. (Keep in mind that 80% of the Jews today are not Semitic.)*

*After an interval of a few years, a nephew of the deposed Ukba, David b. Zakkal (920 - 940), was made exilarch, and Cohen Zedek II. was forced to recognize him. Foiled as this*

*ambitious Pumbeditan thus was in regard to the exilarchate, he was in addition compelled to witness the rise and development of the Academy of Sura, also strongly opposed by him, but which under Saadia reached a point of unprecedented splendor. Saadia, who had been called to Sura from Egypt because there was no scholar of sufficient Talmudic authority there, had already made himself famous by his translation of the Bible into Arabic, and by his commentary upon it. His activity as gaon of Sura (928 - 942) was even more meritorious than this accomplishment. His battles with the Karaites form but one side of the general polemic activity which ruled at this time in Irak among the professors of the various religions. There was a Parsee controversy ("shikandgumanik Vijar") against Jews and Christians in the ninth century (Darmesfeter, "Rev. Et. Juives," xxviii 4). Sabaryeshu, a Jacobite presbyter of Mosul in the tenth century, waged a discussion with a Jewish sage (Assemani, Ac. iii. 1, 541; compare Steinschneider, "Polemische Literatur," p.85); and Mahammedan writers like Al-Kindi were continuous in their attacks, from the ninth century on, against Jews and Christians alike (Steinschneider, l.c. p. 112). Two califs, Al-Muktadir and Kahir, interfered in the disputes between the exilarchate and the gaonate, with the result that both institutions suffered in influence. David had successfully maintained himself against his brother Joshua, whom Saadia had declared exilarch, and had thereafter made friends with the gaon, who had in the interval been banished to Bagdad. He left a son, Judah, to succeed him; but he ruled only seven months. Saadia then took affectionate charge of Judah's infant son, until the latter was slain in a Moslem riot. The exilarchate had to be suspended (about 940) until quieter times permitted its artificial revival. There are some faint traces that a certain Hezekiah, a grandson of David's son Judah, was exilarch for a time; but, according to other authorities, he was only gaon of Pumbedita - a post which, with his violent death in 1040, also passed away after an existence of 800 years.*

*The Academy of Pumbedita flourished for a century longer. Aaron ibn Sargado, a wealthy merchant of Bagdad and an opponent of Saadia, acted as gaon of Pumbedita (943 - 960) and very effectively.*

*Of less importance was Nehemiah<sup>7</sup> son of Cohen Zedek; but in Sherira (968 - 1000) and his son Hai or Hala, the Jews*

*of Babylonia possessed two incumbents of the gaonate who shed unrivaled brilliancy upon their office. Yet both these respected dignitaries found themselves the victims of calumnious representations made to the calif AI-Kadir, probably through the instrumentality of scholars who felt themselves slighted. The two geonim were for a time imprisoned, but ultimately were set at liberty, and the now aged Sherira resigned his office in favor of Hai, who discharged the duties of the gaonate until 1038. Upon his death the above mentioned Hezekiah ruled for two years longer and with his murder the gaonate of Pumbedita came to an end.*

*The gaonate of Sura was extinguished less suddenly. About 970 a certain R. Jacob b. Mordecai is said to have written to the Jewish communities on the Rhine on the matter of a false Messiah (Mannheimer "Die Juden in Worms," p.27); this is however, considered to be a fabrication. The last gaon of Sura was Samuel b. Hophni, the father-in-law of Hai; he was distinguished for his literary activities. When he died in 1034, the gaonate of Sura retrograded more and more, until at last it expired quietly and unnoticed.*

*A special intervention of Providence, according to lbn Daud, was arranged in order that Babylonian learning should be transplanted to Europe. Four scholars, sent to the West to gather funds for the academies, were captured on the Mediterranean by an admiral of the calif of Cordova; and after many experiences these four became the founders of rabbinical academies in Alexandria, Kairwan, Cordova, and perhaps Narbonne. Babylonia thus lost its central importance for Judaism; it was, however, replaced by the rising communities of Spain, whither the two sons of the unfortunate Hezekiah above mentioned had also migrated.*

*This forms an appropriate point at which to consider the general influence of Babylonia upon European Judaism. Luzzatto ("Hebraische Briefe," p.865) thus, in substance, describes it: The West received both the written and the oral Law from Babylonia. Punctuation and accentuation were begun in Babylonia; so also the pilyut, rime, and meter. Even philosophy had its origin here: for the frequently mentioned by little-known David ha-Babli or Al-Mukammez, who lived before Saadia, is the oldest known Jewish philosopher. The greatest if not also the earliest*

*payyetan, Eleazar Kalir, of the eighth century, was apparently a Babylonian. It is true indeed, adds Luzzatto, that heresy is also a Babylonian product; for, in addition to the Karaites, Hiwi al-Balki, Saadia's opponent, was a Persian - in a broader sense a Babylonian. [The Talmudic usage survived for a long time of calling all Western Jews (ma 'arbaye') "Palestinians" and all Eastern Jews ('Thadinhaye') "Babylonians."] One peculiarity of the Babylonians, however, made no headway among the Jews of other lands: this was the system of supralincal punctuation (see Pinsker, "Einleitung in das Babylonisch-Hebraische Punctuationssystem"), called the Babylonian or Assyrian, and said to have been invented by the Karaite, R. Aha of Irak (see Margoliouth, in 'Proc. Soc. Bibl. Archaeology.' 1893, p.190). To Babylonian literary activity, in addition to the Babylonian Talmud, must be ascribed possibly the Targum Onkelos, together with some Midrashic works ("Rab'bot"). "Halakot Gedolot, "and the well-known works bearing the names of the geonim Aha of Shabha, Amram, Saadia, Sherira, Hai, Hophni, and others. Babylonian learning, always great from Rab's time, expressed itself in independent works only toward the close of the period, and then disappeared all together.\**  
*{Note:- \* the Jewish Encyclopedia, Funk and Wagnall Co., NY and London, 1905. pg.413.}*

## **GLAMOROUS PURIM FORMULA**

### ***Exterminate Anti-Semitic Termites As Our Ancestors Did 2,500 Years Ago***

*The Purim festival offers a formula to combat anti-Semitism. And no wonder, since it was during those Purim days, just about twenty-five hundred years ago that Jews lived for the first time in their history in Galuth. And it was then that Jews met the anti-Semite face to face - and triumphed over him.*

*To the question, how did he do it? a rereading of the Book of Esther will afford the answer. No, there was no miracle about it at all. Fact is, the Purim festival is unique in this respect that nothing supernatural is mentioned in its connection. It is also unique in that the name of God does not occur in the entire story. It presents just this one*

*problem, the problem of anti-Semitism and affords a realistic solution, which seems to have a substantial amount of merit.*

*And yet it is this holiday about which poets have composed songs and ditties beginning with the Medieval Shoshanat Yakob to "Haman was a Wicked Man" and "In Shu Shu shu shu" so popular in our American Sunday schools. It is this festival which has evoked not a few of the great masterpieces by the master-painters of Christendom which are exhibited in the finest National Museums and Galleries in many a European Capital. These Purim paintings are to be found even among the priceless objects d'art which Goering and his hoodlums have looted and hidden away, now to be rediscovered one by one by American art experts. Purim launched the Yiddish Theater with Esther as the charming heroine, Mordecai the popular hero, and Haman the villain par excellence. In the sunny climates of Italy and Southern France Purim carnivals were in vogue while in German and Hollandish Synagogues Haman was burnt in effigy and with unrestrained glee. To this very day in a thousand Synagogues his name is hissed and mimicked on Megillah night to the accompaniment of Haman klappers and every other variety of festive noisemaker.*

*Dealing as it does with the most serious problem of Jewish life, the perennial curse of anti-Semitism, the festival has yet become the merriest and the gayest in the Jewish calendar. The Order of the Day includes wine drinking, the Purim Seuda or Banquet to top off the holiday which has been launched on Megillah night by the public reading of the Story of Esther. It by no means neglects the giving of charity to the poor and it stresses the practice of Shalach Mones or the Exchange of Presents among relatives and friends. Every ear mark of festivity lends its bit of gaiety to make this the most glamorous of Jewish holidays. And so it goes.*

*But why all this?*

*For the very simple reason that the Purim festival spelled to Every Jew of Every Generation the call to: fight the good fight with a pretty definite assurance that victory and triumph were just right around the corner. The Purim story mirrored the precariousness and the uniqueness of Jewish Life in Exile. Withal it reemphasizes the story-book formula*

*that all's well that ends well, and every Jew lived happily ever after.*

*In every way Jewish life as lived in the Purim story mirrors Jewish life outside of Palestine in every age and epoch of Jewish history. Mordecai and Esther had Persian names, they spoke the language of the country of their adoption, they participated in the life about them, they attained posts of honor and of prestige. And simultaneously they had their own organized Jewish life and they adhered to their faith and to their traditions. And then anti-Semitism struck.*

*The causes were the perennial causes: jealousy, race hatred, the Jews were aliens, they were - that greatest of unforgivable crimes - they were DIFFERENT In the words of the Megillat Esther, "Their laws are diverse from those of every people; neither keep they the king's laws." Haman too alludes to the loot which would be poured into the Royal Treasury by confiscating Jewish property, "I will pay ten thousand talents of silver to bring it into the king's treasuries." There is too the genuine Hitlerian touch. Hitler resentful of certain individual Jews, determined to revenge himself upon the entire Jewish nation. Likewise Haman in his day, resented Mordecai and sought to massacre all the Jews.*

*The Purim formula demands the following elements: Self-respect, Unity, Faith, Courage and Sacrifice.*

*Self-respect - The Megillah is crystal clear on this point. Mordecai the Jew did not kneel nor did he prostrate. No matter what the price, his Jewish self-respect permitted no compromises.*

*Unity! Esther's counsel to Mordecai was, Go forth and assemble all the Jews of Shushan. American Jewry must present a united front in combating its enemies. This is a first essential prerequisite before the ranks can be closed. It is a Must technique which every battle in human experience prescribes. Jews of every religious denomination and of every sort and manner of theoretical grouping, the maximum and the minimum Jews are duty bound to keep well in mind Ben Franklin's revolutionary bon mot, If we don't hang together we shall hang separately. Jews must learn to get along together and to embark on common action, to achieve their goals and to protect their rights.*

*Faith! A people must have faith both in its destiny and in its own power to achieve that destiny. Enlargement and Deliverance will arise unto the Jews from another source."*

*Sacrifice! Yes, there must be those who, more alive to the problems of Jewry and placed strategically where they can help their people, must be willing to render the needful service even to the point of personal sacrifice. Noblesse oblige. They who are endowed with health, or prestige or influence, or talent - with the ammunition that plays a determining role in a Democracy - must be induced to make use of their ammunition in the protection of their fellow Jews. For in the security of the entire Family of Israel is assured the peace and the security of every individual Member of that Family.*

*And lastly, Courage.*

*The kind of courage that Mordecai and the Jews of Shushan displayed was to meet the enemy in physical combat It was the kind of courage which the Allied soldier displayed when he met Nazi and Jap in battle. It was the kind of courage the flower of the Jewish Youth of Palestine exhibits in its battle for free entry to Palestine. For too many thousand of years The Voice has been The voice of Jacob and the Hand was the Hand of Esau forever raised against his brother. Perhaps the time has come when roles should be changed. Let Esau whine and wail and protest to the civilized world, and let Jacob raise his hand to fight the good fight.*

*For the anti-Semite has no morality, and he has no conscience. He understands but one language, and he must be dealt with on his own level The Purim Jews stood up for their lives. American Jews too must come to grips with our contemporary antiSemites. We must fill our jails with anti-Semitic gangsters, we must fill our insane asylums with anti-Semitic lunatics, we must combat every alien Jew-hater, we must harass and prosecute our Jewbaiters to the extreme limits of the laws, we must humble and shame our anti-Semitic hoodlums to such an extent that none will wish to dare to become "fellow-travelers."\**

[Note: \* "American Hebrew," March 1, 1946.

When you read this article, remember that it is the story of a Jew by the name of Mordecai who deliberately prostituted his niece to the king in

order to gain the king's favor. It is not a story about God's protection of these anti-Christ's as our pastors would have us believe.

Some of my Christian readers may ask: "What was Babylonia's influence on Judaism in Europe? How did it affect European Jews?"

The answer is that the Jews in the east and west received both the written and oral law of Babylonia. It is still looked upon with deep reverence by religious Jews everywhere. It might be worthwhile to point out here that the vast majority of modern-day Jews are not religious at all, and many of them are declared atheists or agnostics. This is especially true in the State of Israel.

While the Christian world, for the most part, abhors the concept of Babylon, world Jewry adores it. In some parts of the world, in Ethiopia for example, the Falasha Jews (black Jews), place the rabbis of Babylon first in their daily prayers.

The existence of a spirit world inhabited with evil spirits is mentioned throughout the New Testament and we find numerous incidents where Christ and His disciples drove out the possessing spirits. There is one hard, fast rule observed throughout the entire Bible when dealing with evil spirits and that is to leave them alone. Do not try and invoke them (call on them for help), or even attempt to communicate with them. The gangster elements of the spirit world will deceive the finite reasoning of human beings, if given a chance, so leave them alone. No horoscopes! No ouija boards! No fortune telling!

Where the Bible represents God as the Supreme Intelligence, Creator and Ruler, the pagan and atheistic concept is that of "pantheism." Pantheism is the belief that there is a great natural essence (something that exists), about which the individual can know nothing. In pantheism, man is the big shot. The Bible prophesies that the anti-Christ will be a personification of this nature (see Isaiah 14:12-19; Daniel 11:36-38; Matthew 24:15 and Mark 13:14).

This idea was expressed by the German Jewish philosopher Ludwig Feurbach, over 100 years ago when he said: *Man will finally be truly free when he realizes there is no god of man, but man himself.*

This idea took root in the diseased brain of a young Jewish radical named Karl Mordecai Marx and became the foundation of modern communism.

## **THE CABALA**

No book on Zionism would be complete without mention of the Cabala. The Universal Jewish Encyclopedia (1943) says of it: *Although Palestine was the birthplace of Jewish mysticism, the land where the Cabala was conceived and in which it attained its greatest importance was Babylon.*

The *Cabala* is a library of Jewish literature based on magic, spiritism, and sheer pantheism. Rabbi Aaron ben Samuel is credited with bringing these mysterious doctrines from Babylon to Italy about the middle of the 9<sup>th</sup> century AD. From there, it spread to most of the Christian countries of Europe. The word CABAL, sometimes spelled KABBALAH, is Yiddish and means, "tradition." It is a compilation of the traditions of paganism brought back by the Jews on their return from Babylon.

The ZOHAR, which complements *The Talmud* and is called the "book of splendor," has been translated into several large volumes and is more degenerate, if possible, than *The Talmud* itself.

The world is explained by a chart which represents three copulating triads (a group of three persons); male, female and offspring. The EN SOF surrounding these is the god-essence which percolates through these three, back into itself.

The Jewish Encyclopedia, p.472, under the heading of "Cabala," explains it like this: *God is the infinite, unlimited being, to whom one can neither make or ascribe any attributes (human, Ed.) whatsoever; who can be merely described as EN SOF (without end, Ed.)*

While the Talmud-Cabala explains life as a series of blind emanations, the stooge of the Talmudists, the evolutionist Darwin, explains life as "self development from matter, equally blind and without a Chief Engineer or Designer." Karl Marx, in his Talmud formula for world power, calls this same Cabalistic process "dialectical materialism," the very essence of Talmudic communism.

According to The Jewish Encyclopedia, the Cabala taught the exalted position of man, "the true Jewish view of life, and one that appealed to Talmudic Judaism." The Jew is recognized in the Cabala . . . and it was the Cabalists who developed Jewish magic, **the casting of lots**; (does that ring a bell at the crucifixion?) **necromancy** (foretelling the future through communications with the dead.); **exorcism** (the formula used for the casting out of evil spirits) and **astrology**. These were all legitimized in Jewry, although the Law of Moses demanded the death penalty for anyone who practiced them. (Leviticus 20:27, Deuteronomy 18:10-12)

The prophet Jeremiah foretold the destruction of this mighty Babylonian system which now controls the world (Jeremiah 51:63-64), and our Lord

Jesus Christ added His own words in Revelation 18. Here we find that this world system is held accountable before God for the blood of the prophets, the saints and all that were slain upon the earth.

In Matthew 23:31-35, as Christ faced the Pharisees eye to eye, He said to them:

*" . . . Ye are the children of them which killed the prophets. Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers. Ye serpents, . . . how can ye escape the damnation of hell? Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes; and some of them ye shall kill and crucify . . . and persecute them from city to city: that upon you (the Pharisees, Ed.) may come ALL the righteous blood shed upon t*

In this scathing manner, Christ linked the Pharisees of His time with the Babylonian Red World Power to come and which He will ultimately destroy. A reading of the foolishness and utter blasphemy of *The Talmud* will throw new light on Christ's bitter denunciation of the Jewish leaders of whom He said in Matthew 23:13-15: "*. . . for ye shut up the kingdom of Heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves . . .*"

But Christ's bitter denunciation of the Pharisees reached even deeper than the Pharisees themselves. In Matthew 23:15, Christ clearly states that their converts become "twofold more the child of hell" than their convertors. This can be clearly seen in the attitude of the so-called Christian Zionists who are hell-bent on defending Zionism, no matter how evil it may be. Men such as Jerry Falell, Pat Robertson, Jimmy Swaggart, Jack Van Impe, to name a few.

It can also be seen today in world affairs where the prostituted converts of the great Pharisee banking and industrial czars are key men who are often better fronts and more zealous than their masters in building up the Red anti-Christ world. More and more we see so-called Christian leaders enter the Zionist movement of World Brotherhood which is designed to destroy the Christian world.

Jesus clearly warned us in Matthew 6:24: "*No man can serve two masters . . .*"

Yet well-known Christian leaders such as those just mentioned give credence and honor to the enemies of Christ who are clearly defined in I John 2:22-23. Then they turn their backs on the admonition given in II John 10-11 and encourage their people to do the same. Here, the Apostle

John states that anyone who gives aid and comfort in any way to the anti-Christ, becomes a partaker in their evil deeds.

At the time (approximately 96 AD) when the Spirit of Christ prompted the Apostle John to write the book of Revelation, He had him mention the ". . . blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, (Judeans) and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan" (Revelation 2:9 and 3:9).

According to The Jewish Encyclopedia, the Jewish political party of the Sadducees disappeared and the Pharisees were in complete control of Judaism. In fact, the word Judaism is synonymous with Pharisaism.

Whether these Jewish leaders were lineal descendants of Judah, was not the issue. They had access to the Word of God, but instead of adhering to it, they readily and eagerly adopted the pagan traditions of Babylon which nullified the Commandments of God (See Matthew 15:3-9 and Mark 7:5-9).

The Apostle Paul made it clear over and over again that the promise of blessing to Abraham and his seed was to come, not through his "blood line," but through Christ. (This is a lesson many Identity Christians need to learn.)

*"Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, . . . seeds, as of many; but as of ONE . . . which is Christ . . . And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise."*  
(Galatians 3:16,29)

You may be of pure Abrahamic lineage, (I sincerely doubt that any such man or woman exists) but you cannot enter the kingdom or obtain to the promises made to Abraham except through Jesus Christ. Maybe this truth is one of the reasons that some people in Identity hate the Apostle Paul. In his own words he said: "*Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?*" (Galatians 4:16)

The question should rise in the mind of any discerning Christian whether the Jewish boasts that they are the "seed of Abraham" has any genealogical substance. Jesus repudiated this idea when He said,

*"If ye were Abraham's children, ye would do the works of Abraham. But now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, which I have heard of God: this did not Abraham."* (John 8:39~0)

Are the present-day Jews the lineal descendants of the patriarch Judah? The Zionist apologists such as Falwell and Robertson would say, "Yes, of course!" But, the Holy Word of God gives us a different answer - a resounding "NO!"

According to the 1964 *Jewish-American Press*, over half of the Jews in Palestine at that time were either Negroes or Orientals and, ever since, there has been a constant war of discrimination against these ethnic groups and against Western or Sephardim Jews.

Mrs. Dilling tells of attending a conference and sitting next to a blue-eyed lady with a German accent. This lady boastingly said: "I am Jewish." When Mrs. Dilling asked her, "How do you know you are Jewish? How far back can you trace your ancestry," the woman had no answer. She stated that she had been trained in *The Talmud* in her synagogue before she had been converted (?) to Christianity. When Mrs. Dilling told her, "I have spent twenty years studying *The Talmud*," a terrible silence fell, and the woman left during the singing of the next hymn. Apparently the Jewess had never met a goy who knew what her Jewishness meant and was unable to cope with the situation. She had posed as a "star" among Christians who assumed that she was a "cousin of their Savior," when in reality she was an alien to the Commonwealth of Israel.

Most of the Christian people in America and Canada are similarly misinformed. Their pastors do not give them facts, but constantly propagandize them with the oft-repeated, "Jesus was a Jew," the "Jews are God's Chosen People," and "either bless and help the Jews or you will come under a curse from God." This latter is the one Falwell loves to quote.

Shem, Ham and Japheth were the three sons of Noah. To be a Semite, one must be a descendant of Shem. Just because a man or woman claims to be Jewish does not mean they descended from Shem. The Negro comedian, Sammy Davis, Jr., claimed he was a Jew, yet I know of no Christian Zionist who is stupid enough to claim that he descended from Shem. The same goes for Liz Taylor and many other white people who have been seduced into Judaism.

In Esther 8:17, approximately 510 BC, we learn that many people of the Persian Empire, which covered 127 provinces stretching from the Indian to the Atlantic Ocean, became Jews for fear of the Jews." This did not mean that these thousands, or possibly millions, of people were descendants of the Tribe of Judah.

When Moses died, approximately 1451 BC, Joshua led the Israelites into Canaan, or Palestine as we know it today. God warned him to drive out

ALL the inhabitants of the land lest the sexual abominations of the Canaanites, who were descendants of the son of Ham, would cause Israel to sin (Genesis 10:1 - 18 and I Chronicles 1:13 - 16). A study of the books Joshua and Judges will reveal that instead of driving out these heathen abominators, the Israelites intermarried with them and adopted many of their abominable ways. This is why we find the prophets thundering their denunciations against both the House of Israel and the House of Judah. Finally in 721 BC, God, in His wrath against the northern ten tribed House of Israel, purposed that they be taken into captivity east of the Euphrates River by the Assyrians. For all intents and purposes, these people became lost to human history, but not to God.

The consequences of the prophets' dire warnings against the southern Kingdom of Judah finally took place between 600-586 BC. These people, following in the footsteps of their brethren from the north, became even more evil in their works. They were taken captive into Babylon, all except the very poorest and basest of the people. Remember, most of this kingdom had been carried away by the Assyrians at the time of the northern invasion. Among those that were left, the cream of the crop was taken into Babylon. There were only approximately 49,000 who eventually made their way back to Palestine.

Jacob, later called Israel, had twelve sons who fathered twelve tribes who became known as the Children of Israel, or Israelites. Three of these started their tribal history by marrying non-Israelite women. Judah married a Canaanite woman, a descendant of Ham (Genesis 38). His offspring were Hamatic as well as Semitic. Four hundred years later, around 1300 BC, his descendants through his half-Hamatic son, Shelah, were weavers and potters (I Chronicles 2:3 and 4:21-23). Simeon, another of Israel's founding fathers, married a Canaanite woman (Genesis 46:10).

Egypt had been settled and peopled by the Mizraim, the descendants of Ham. It was known as "the land of Ham" (Numbers 12:1; Psalm 78:51; Psalm 105:23; Psalm 106:22). Contrary to public belief, these people were white, not black!

Over and over again, in monotonous repetition, we read in the books of Joshua and Judges how Israel triumphed over the Canaanites. Yet many Israelites disobeyed God by allowing the Canaanite gods to remain in the land, and eventually these Israelites intermarried with these captured peoples. In Numbers 33:55, we read Moses' warning to Israel:

*But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them shall be pricks in your eyes, and thorns*

*in your sides, and shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell.*

Israel did not believe God then and they paid the price for their disobedience. Modern Israel today, the white nations of Christendom, refuse to obey God and are suffering the same penalties for their disobedience.

The sins of the Northern Kingdom of Israel were those of inter-marriage with the Canaanites and the making of altars of sin. They began to follow after the abomination of those heathen people which God knew they would do if they allowed them to remain in the land. One of those sins was the offering of their children to the god Molech, just as we, their offspring, are offering our unborn on the altars of "legalized abortion." Ephraim, the dominant tribe of the Northern Kingdom, "hath mixed himself among the people," (Hosea 7:8; 8:9-11). Isaiah called them the "drunkards of Ephraim" (Isaiah 28:1-3). The charges against them were mixing with abominators and whoring under every green tree (Isaiah 57:5 and Deuteronomy 12:2). This hardly makes for a generation of purity.

It is exceedingly difficult to understand how the modern-day Pharisees have convinced the Christian world that the Jews stem from a pure Judah-Israel stock, since Christians have access to Scriptural records which prove otherwise. In Christ's time, when the Pharisees boasted of being Abraham's children, He threw their boast back in their faces (Matthew 3:7-10; John 8:33-44).

When the Jews of today say: "We are the children of Abraham and are therefore entitled to the land of Palestine," our answer should be, "So what! Millions are!" After all, God told Abraham that he would someday be the father of many nations (Genesis 17:5) and that his descendants would be as the sand of the sea (many in number). Abraham did not father only the Tribe of Judah from whom the Jews claim they come. He had sixteen offspring by his wife Keturah from whom came the Midianites and hordes of mid-eastern peoples. Through his son Ishmael, born of Hagar, he fathered twelve separate nations. However, the great promise to Abraham was Jesus the Christ, not the Jews.

Furthermore, Moses was not a Jew. He was a Levite on both sides of his family (Exodus 2:1). Abraham, Isaac and Jacob were not Jews. There were no people called Jews anywhere in the world until almost 1200 years after the time of Abraham when they first appeared in II Kings 16:6, fighting with the king of Syria and the king of Israel against Ahaz, the king of Judah. To call Moses, Abraham, Isaac and Jacob Jews is a sign of ignorance at best, and intellectual dishonesty at worst.

Only one tribe, the tribe of Judah, has provided any possible ancestry to the people known as Jews. This would comprise only a tiny minority today since most modern-day Jews are Ashkenazim, who, according to The Jewish Encyclopedia, are Turko-Mongolian by racial and family background and whose ancestors never set foot in Palestine. Grabbing the entire Old Testament and claiming it to be their own, as the Pharisees do today, is false and misleading since the religious book they follow is *The Babylonian Talmud* (according to their own leaders). It is also false and degrading for Christians, whether in the denominational world, among evangelicals or fundamentalists, or among the Kingdom Identity people, to deny Christ's descent through Judah as was prophetically foretold.

## WHY DO THE JEWS OFTEN LOOK JEWISH?

The Jewish Encyclopedia (1905), has a long article, with charts and pictures, which seeks to answer the question: "Why is there a special look in so many self-styled Jews?" Some of these Jews are blonde and blue-eyed. The Encyclopedia says:

*What is popularly known as the Jewish type . . . consists primarily in a peculiar expression of face, which is immediately and unmistakably recognized as Jewish in large numbers of cases . . . It has also been remarked that Jewish persons who do not have this expression in their youth, acquire it more and more as they grow from middle to old age . . . There is seemingly some social quality, not connected with race, which stamps the features of Jews as distinctly Jewish.*

The Anti-Defamation League of the Jewish Masonic Lodge B'nai B'rith, published a series of leaflets for Jewish discussion groups. Leaflet #7 was entitled: Three Questions Jews Must Answer!

*1. Are the Jews a race?*

*Answer: Jews are part of a general admixture of races.*

*2. Are Jews a nation?*

*Answer: Jews are parts of all nations.*

*3. Are Jews a religion?*

*Answer: There are hundreds of thousands of Jews who are unbelievers, yet they consider themselves to be Jews. They*

*need not fear to be represented by Judaism. On this they may be sure, Judaism will not misrepresent them.*

Pharisaism-Judaism-Talmudism teaches that only Jews are human beings. This is their basic law. We will see this later in one of the Exhibits from *The Talmud*. Pharisaic-Talmudic brotherhood is actually atheistic communism, a world which has no nationalism, except Talmudism. It is built on a Satanic plan for world conquest known as PAXJUDICA.

The final world of the Pharisees is bound for destruction (Malachi 1 :2-4 and Micah 4:4) where we read the final results when Jesus Christ, King of Kings, returns to this earth to rule over that which rightfully belongs to Him, but which has been usurped by Satan through the disobedience of God's creation, man. When Christ returns, there will be no more prison collectives for the world tormentors, no more concentration camps, no more government political prisoners, no torture of Christians.

When we observe the beautiful exterior of the whited sepulchres of Talmudic-Pharisaism-Judaism, and then look at their stinking interior which denies every teaching of the Bible, it is no wonder that Jewish institutes such as the Hillel Summer Institute seek to classify the twisted thinking of Jewish leaders. They ask the question: "Is God necessary for morality?" Their answer is peculiarly twisted Jewish logic: "Since according to philosophy, God's existence cannot be proven, how then can a Jewish student, after being exposed to philosophical thought, get the necessary faith to believe in God?"

The Bible tells us in Proverbs 23:7: "*For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he: . . .*" So the gangster on the street, the prostitute, the pornographer, all acquire a certain look which was not evident when they were born. A glance at the photos of the Who's Who in Judaism will reveal a predominance of that special Talmudic look which comes with long association with its filth and blasphemy. Isaiah 3:9 states it this way:

*"The shew of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin as Sodom, they hide it not Woe unto their soul! for they have rewarded evil unto*

themselves."

1. The Pharisees, interpreting the spirit of the Law, and acting under the elastic rule that "there is a time to serve the Lord by relaxing his law" (Ps. cxix. 126, Hebr.; Yoma 69a), permitted the desecration of the Sabbath in besieging a Gentile city "until it be subdued" (Deut. xx. 20), in accordance with Shammai's interpretation (Shab. 19a). This definition was not new, as already the Maccabeans had taken advantage of it in fighting the enemy unceasingly, putting aside the observance of the Sabbath for the sake of God and of their national existence (I Macc. ii. 43, 44). Probably for the same reason (to facilitate war with the Gentile enemy), the Rabbis modified the laws of purification so as not to apply when one comes in contact with a corpse or human bones, or when one enters an enclosure containing a dead body. With regard to the text "This is the law when a man dieth in a tent" (Num. xix. 14), they held that only Israelites are men, quoting the prophet, "Ye my flock, the flock of my pasture, are men" (Ezek. xxxiv. 31); Gentiles they classed not as men but as barbarians (B. M. 108b). The Talmudic maxim is, "Whoever has no purification laws can not contaminate" (Naz. 61b). Another reason assigned is that it would have been utterly impossible otherwise to communicate with Gentiles especially in the post-exilic times (Rabinovitz, "Mebo ha-Talmud," p. 6, Wilna, 1894). Patriotism and a desire to regain a settlement in the Holy Land induced the Rabbis, in order not to delay the consummation of a transfer of property in Palestine from a Gentile to a Jew, to

Taken from the Jewish Encyclopedia, Funk and Wagnalls Co., N. Y. and London, 1905. page 619.

[Page 123 - The Talmudic effect Jedio-Christainity!](#)

# THE BABYLONIAN TALMUD: AN INSTRUMENT TO DESTROY CHRISTIANITY

## Chapter Seven

### TALMUDISM IS COMMUNISM

One of the greatest difficulties of the Talmudic Pharisees has been that of bringing communism into power while trying to conceal its Talmudic origin. This may seem contra-dictory to my readers since I have already mentioned how Jewish authors have openly boasted about their influence in bringing communism into the world. However, it is an observable fact that when this connection is pointed out by a goy, especially if they happen to be a white Christian patriot, Jewish leaders immediately bring up their pet propaganda terms and scream "hate crime," "anti-Semitic," and "Fascist." The prostitutes standing behind the pulpits of the Judeo-Christian churches will do everything in their power to keep this truth from their parishioners and keep their people from knowing that Judaism fathered communism. This was one of the first things that caused me to take a close look at Judaism. I had been brought up in the Baptist church to consider them as God's Chosen. Yet when I was lecturing for the John Birch Society, and spoke against communism, the Jew-owned media immediately labeled me as anti-Semitic although I had not mentioned Jews, Judaism or Zionism.

These brainwashed Christian stooges who stand behind the pulpits of most of our churches will defend the very force which is attempting to destroy everything they say they believe in as a Christian. Not only is that very stupid, but very sad and very fatal!

In Washington, DC today, it is a known fact that world-wide Talmudic Judaism has a strangle hold on our American government. They control Canada as well and have been in control of England and most of Europe for decades. The following copies of U.S. State Department papers relating to the Russian Revolution in 1918 prove that International Zionist Jews were prominent in the communist leadership that took over Russia at that time and slaughtered millions of Russian Christians.

**Schiff, Jacob Henry,** was born in 1847, at Frankfort-on-the-Maine, Germany. He received his education in the schools of Frankfort. In 1865 he came to America, where he entered the banking house of Wells Fargo & Co. In 1873 he returned to Europe where he made connections with some of the chief German banking houses. Upon returning to the United States, he entered the banking firm of Kuhn, Loeb & Co. of which he later became the head. His firm became the financial reconstructors of the Union Pacific Railroad, and since then is strongly interested in American railroads. Mr. Schiff's principle of "community of interests" among the chief railway combinations led to the formation of the Northern Securities Company, thus suppressing ruinous competition. The firm of Kuhn, Loeb & Co., floated the large Japanese War Loans of 1904-5, thus making possible the Japanese victory over Russia. Mr. Schiff is director of numerous financial companies, among them the Central Trust Company, Western Union Telegraph Company, the Wells Fargo Express Company. He has been president of the New York Chamber of Commerce. Mr. Schiff is widely known for his many philanthropic activities and for his interest in education.

*Finance 1905-1917 Red Revolution*  
 ons philanthropies only a few can be mentioned here. He founded the Chair in Social Economics at Columbia University; he presented the fund and the building for Semitic studies at Harvard, he has been Chairman of the East Asiatic Section of the Museum of Natural History of New York, which has sent out many expeditions for the study of Eastern history and conditions; he has made donations to the various museums of the city, and presented the New York Public Library with a large number of works dealing with Jewish subjects; he has presented to Barnard College the recently erected students' social hall.

Mr. Schiff is the Jewish philanthropist par excellence. His philanthropies embrace every phase of Jewish life. He is intensely interested in hospital work and is the president of the Montefiore Home, and a contributor to Mount Sinai Hospital and all other important Jewish hospitals of the city. He is profoundly interested in Jewish education and took a leading part in the reorganization of the Jewish Theological Seminary of America; he is also the founder of the Bureau of Education. In addition Mr. Schiff is trustee of the Baron de Hirsch Fund and the Woodbine Agricultural School. He has provided the building and funds for the Young Men's Hebrew Association of New York City.

Mr. Schiff has always used his wealth and his influence in the best interests of his people. He financed the enemies of autocratic Russia and used his financial influence to keep Russia from the money market of the United States.

When last year, Mr. Schiff celebrated his seventieth birthday, all the factions of Jewry in the United States and elsewhere united in paying tribute to him.

*Red revolutionaries - world orgn.*  
 who was banished by the Turkish Government to Bronsa, and, later, J. Ben-Gorion, who is now in America.

The Poale-Zion began their career in Palestine with a Yiddish paper, "Der Anfang." Later, in 1909, at their sixth conference, they adopted Hebrew as their official language, and as soon as the Turkish constitution was adopted, they began to publish their Hebrew paper "Ha-achduth" ("Unity"). This paper appeared until Tammuz 1914, when it was suppressed by the Turkish Government, and its editor, Zerubbabel, condemned to life imprisonment. In Palestine, the Poale-Zion have had a severe struggle with another workmen's party, the Ha-poel Ha-zoir (The Young Workmen) which is not Socialistic, and is opposed to strikes. The Poale-Zion were, however, recognized as a part of the Socialist party in Turkey, which gave the party the possibility of influencing the international Socialist movement in favor of Zionism and the Jewish national aims.

The most important achievement of the Poale-Zion in Palestine was the organization of Ha-Shomer (The Watchman), an organization of heroic young guards who protect the property of the colonies with their lives, against thieving Arabs. They have aroused the respect of the Arabs for the Jewish name, and have awakened the spirit of heroism in the Jewish youth of Palestine.

In 1907, during the Zionist congress at The Hague, delegates of the Poale-Zion parties of various countries assembled at a conference and organized the Poale-Zion Organization, which watches "Weltverbindung" (world for the international interests of the Poale-Zion in the Zionist and the Socialist worlds. It organizes constructive work in Palestine. A "Palestine Workers' str

*Influence on England etc.*

Fund," which is collected from Jews all over the world, is administered by the "World Organization." This "Palestine Workers' Fund" is used for the support of coöperative undertakings, educational and other workmen's enterprises in Palestine. During the war the "World Organization," which is at the present time directed by J. Kaplansky, L. Chazanowitch and B. Locker, at The Hague, has done much in the interest of the Palestinian workingmen. Through its propaganda in the Socialist International and the English Labor Party, the "World Organization" has succeeded in securing a favorable attitude towards Zionist aims on the part of Socialists and labor leaders. As a result, a Jewish home in Palestine is one of the points in the peace program of the "International" and of the English Labor Party.

### The Poale-Zion in America

In the far-reaching work of the international Poale-Zionist movement, the "Jewish Socialist Labor Party Poale Zion" of America plays the most important role after the Palestine party. *U.S.A. supplies money*

The Russian reaction of 1906-1917 caused the real centre of the movement to shift to America, and since the war the American party has been joined by all of the important founders and spokesmen of the party from Russia, Austria and Palestine. The American party has collected larger sums of money than any of the others for the maintenance and the work of the Poale-Zionist Bureau at The Hague. With the help of the American party, the "World Organization" presented a Memorandum ("The Red Book") to the Socialist International.

This appeared in a number of languages. It is a declaration of the Jewish nationalist working classes to the workmen of all nations concerning Jewish misery and Jewish aspirations in all lands, as also in Palestine.

*Gompers was a Socialist Jew*  
 Thanks to the American Poale-Zion, the Federation of Labor at its convention in Buffalo, and the meeting of workers in Minneapolis, adopted resolutions favoring the creation of a Jewish home in Palestine as a point of their peace program.

*U.S. network of Red schools*  
 But even more important has been the recent role of the Poale-Zion in American Jewish life itself, and particularly among the American Jewish working classes.

*This was 32 years ago - 1918*  
 The number of members in the party is small, in all from three to four thousand, but its strength lies, first, in its broad international relations, which give the party the possibility of thoroughly informing itself on all Jewish questions; and, second, in the parallel movements which the party has created. The party brought into life a new insurance order for workers, the National Workers' Alliance, which has become well known among the workers because of its idealism and power of self-sacrifice. Its president is Prof. I. A. Hourwich. The movement for national radical schools has been created by the initiative of the Poale-Zion, and is growing from day to day. The chief strength of the party in the Zionist camp, is that it has a better understanding than general Zionist circles of the conditions needed for immediate work, and *the party is strong* because it is very loyal to the Jewish interests of the worker. For that reason, when the Poale-Zionists begin

a movement here, they carry along with them a large number of the Zionists on the one hand and of the workmen on the other, because the masses do not find answers to all their questions either in Zionism, which lives almost exclusively with the thought of Palestine, nor in the labor movement, which is absorbed exclusively with economic interests. **N.Y. East Side rules**

The strength of Poal-Zionism lies in this: that it builds the future upon the present, and for that reason its relation to Yiddish, to Jewish life in Golus, to the "Golus values," is more respectful and more tender than that of either Zionists or workmen. It is a party not for Palestine alone, but also for the Golus and its interests. For this reason, Poal-Zionism is the centre of the East Side, from which come forth almost all Jewish American movements, or without which no movement can prosper. *The Poale-Zion movement, the People's Relief; they started the Congress movement; and they have always had about them much larger masses than the number of their members would indicate.*

*In the New York Kehillah, the Poale-Zion were the first of the Jewish working classes to recognize the necessity of the Kehillah and to participate in it. Unfortunately, due to numerous causes, the relations between the Kehillah and the Poale-Zion were broken off too soon.*

The Poale-Zion have made their best record in the Congress movement, where they forced the whole Jewish laboring class on the one hand, and the Zionists on the other hand, as well as the better-to-do elements, to participate. During the Congress movement, they united

Pinchas Rutenberg and Kerensky  
 all of the national radical elements in the National Socialist Workmen's Committee, which published a weekly, "The Jewish Congress." They found a capable co-worker in P. Rutenberg, the well known Socialist Revolutionary, who later became the right hand of Premier A. F. Kerensky in the position of Vice-Commandant of the Petrograd Military District. Rutenberg, together with Dr. H. Schitlowaky, and a large number of other intellectuals, later officially joined the party as members.

The Poale-Zion are carrying on a bitter struggle with the Provisional Zionist Committee, whose undemocratic conduct they refuse to sanction. They withdrew from the Provisional Committee because of the autocracy of the Committee, and they refused to take part in the conference of the Committee recently held in Baltimore.

On the other hand, the Poale-Zion are carrying on a life-and-death struggle with the official labor leadership which is centered in the Jewish Daily Forward, because of its indifference to the Jewish interests of the workmen ~~to the historical interests of the Jewish people~~.

At the opponents in both camps respect the Poale-Zion; it is known that they are not fighting for their own benefit, nor for prestige, but that they are rather a party of idealists, of self-sacrificing champions of a better Jewish future here, in every other land, and in Palestine.

The party publishes a weekly, "Der Yiddisher Kaempfer," which is edited by the gifted Jewish author, David naki. In addition, the Palestine Committee of the Poale-Zion issued this year an important book, "Yiskor," in memory of the fallen guards (Shomerim) in Palestine; also book "Erez Israel," containing comprehensive data on

the economic, political and social life of Palestine. They have also issued a number of smaller publications. There are about one hundred Poale-Zionist societies in America and there are also more than one hundred societies in the National Workers' Alliance, which cooperates with the Poale-Zion. The National Socialist Labor Committee has also a number of societies, as does the Alliance of the National Radical Schools. All of this constitutes a strong national-Socialist movement in America under the spiritual leadership of Poal-Zionism.

1384

COMMUNAL REGISTER

**JEWISH SOCIALIST LABOR ORGANIZATION: POALE ZION,** 266 Grand St. Sec., H. Ehrenreich, 266 Grand St. Established 1883, incorporated, 1909. Budget for 1917, \$12,000. Membership, 4,700. Branches in N. Y. C. 14.

**PURPOSE:** "The restoration of the Jewish people in Palestine; the establishment of a socialistic commonwealth; the organization of the Jewish labor class for its economic and political interests in America; the organization of the Jewish workmen ready to settle in Palestine in cooperative groups for the creation of Jewish colonies; the education of the Jewish masses in America; the issuing of literature in Palestine; treating the life of the new Jew developing into trade unions." the organization of the Jewish labor class unions."

**ISSUES:** "Der Yiddisher Kaempfer."

of Hero Park,  
B'klyn. Org.  
ship, 30. Sec'y,  
nowsky, 4816  
14th St.

Poale Zion of Williamsburg,  
355 Bedford Ave., B'klyn.  
Org. 1917. Membership, 15.  
Sec'y, S. Sarnotsky, 114 So.  
2nd St., B'klyn.

The Poale Zion  
1309 40th St.,  
1916. Members  
Herman Yarn  
14th Ave. 5

## Am. Jewish Com. (rich Jews)

Officers: President, Louis Marshall; Vice-Presidents Cyrus Adler, Julius Rosenwald; Treasurer, Isaac W. Bernheim.

Executive Committee: Cyrus Adler, Philadelphia, Pa. Isaac W. Bernheim, Louisville, Ky.; Harry Cutler, Providence R. I.; Samuel Dorf, New York, N. Y.; Jacob H. Hollander, Baltimore, Md.; Julian W. Mack, Chicago, Ill.; Judah L. Magnes, New York, N. Y.; Louis Marshall, New York, N. Y.; Julius Rosenwald, Chicago, Ill.; Jacob H. Schiff, New York N. Y.; Isador Sobel, Erie, Pa.; Oscar S. Straus, New York N. Y.; Cyrus L. Sulzberger, New York, N. Y.; Mayer Sulzberger, Philadelphia, Pa.; A. Leo Well, Pittsburgh, Pa. Assistant Secretary, Harry Schnelderman, 31 Union Square.

New York Members: Isaac Allen, Joseph Barondess, S. Benderly, Louis Borgenicht, Elias A. Cohen, Julius J. Dukas, Samuel Dorf, Mrs. William Einstein, Harry Fischel, Abraham Erlanger, Israel Friedlaender, H. M. Goldfogle, Jacob Kohn, David Kornbluh, Herbert H. Lehman, Leo Lerner, Adolph Lewisohn, William Liebermann, Louis Marshall, J. I. Magnes, H. Maillansky, Jacob Massel, William Fischman, H. Pereira Mendes, Eugene Meyer, Jr., Leon Molsself, S. Neumann, S. Rottenberg, Leon Sanders, Jacob H. Schiff, Bernard Semel, P. A. Siegelstein, Joseph Silverman, T. M. Stettenheim, Cyrus L. Sulzberger, Israel Unterberg, Felix M. Warburg and Jacob Wertheim.

Members at large for N. Y. C.: Herman Bernstein, Nathan Bljur, Lee K. Frankel, Samuel C. Lamport, Oscar S. Straus.

Marshall, Louis, was born in Syracuse, New York, on December 14, 1856. He attended the public school and the high school of his native city, and later he entered the Law School of Columbia University. He began practicing law at Syracuse in 1878, removing to N. Y. City in 1894, where he became a member of the law firm Guggenheimer, Untermeyer & Marshall. As a member of the bar, he has attained a distinguished position. He has argued in many important cases in higher courts, and earned a reputation as an authority on constitutional and corporation law. A public-spirited

INTERNATIONAL ORGANIZATIONS

1427

*He brought Henry Ford to his knees*

citizen, Mr. Marshall served his city and State in many capacities. He is the first citizen in the State to have served in three constitutional conventions—those of 1890, 1894, 1915—in 1894, serving as chairman of the Committee on Future Amendments. He was active in the Convention of 1915, and was the chairman of the Committee on Bill of Rights and on the Judiciary Conservation Committee. In 1906, Mr. Marshall was appointed by Mayor Low of New York City as one of a commission to investigate East Side conditions. In 1908, he served as Chairman of the New York State Immigration Commission appointed by Governor Hughes. He has been for many years chairman of the Committee on the Amendment of the Law of the Bar Association. His protocol of the Cloakmakers' Strike of 1910 served as a basis for numerous strike adjustments since effected. Mr. Marshall was instrumental in procuring reform legislation in many directions, such as the regulation of foreign and private bankers. As a legal authority, Mr. Marshall was called upon to deliver a series of lectures on constitutional law at the Law School of the University of Syracuse, and at the New York Law School. Besides law, Mr. Marshall is interested in many scientific pursuits. He is a member of the Historical Society of New York, Museum of Natural History, Metropolitan Museum of Art, Botanical Society, Zoological Society and of the Academy of Science. He has since its organization been President of the New York State College of Forestry. He is also one of the trustees of Syracuse University, which bestowed upon him the honorary degree of Doctor of Laws. He is Vice-President of the Jewish Agricultural Experiment Station in Palestine. He is now serving as a member of the District Board under the Conscription Act.

In addition to his manifold activities for the general welfare, Mr. Marshall has devoted a great part of his life to the interests of the Jewish people. He is interested in every phase of Jewish life. He is the acknowledged champion of Jewish rights. As the president of the American Jewish Committee, he has watched over Jewish interests the world over, and was particularly prominent as the leader in the movement for the abrogation of the treaty with Russia. He is a ranking member of the Executive Committee of the Jewish Community (Kehillah) of New York City. He is the president of Temple Emanu-El and founder and a director of the Jewish Protector and Aid Society. He is profoundly interested in Jewish education and has endowed the Florence Marshall Memorial Fund for the pur-

Page 134 - Biography of Mr. Marshall

Circular February 23, 1915. Press division of the Ministry of Foreign Affairs to all Ambassadors, Ministers, and Consular Officers in neutral countries:

You are hereby advised that in the country to which you [are] now accredited special offices are established for the organization of propaganda in the countries of the coalition of powers which is in a state of belligerency with Germany. The propaganda will be connected with the stirring up of social unrest and strikes; of revolutionary outbreaks resulting from it; of separatism among the component parts of the state; practically civil war; and will also comprise agitation for disarmament and the discontinuation of the war butchery. You are requested to cooperate and to favor in every way the managers of said offices. These persons will present to you proper certificate.

BARTHHELM

Note: Here is the exact German <sup>Jewish</sup> formula for the incitement to war "from the rear": strikes, efforts towards revolution, the use of humanitarian appeals to weaken arm of its forces.

DOCUMENT NO. 5

From president of Kirdorf's Rhenish Westphalian Industrial Syndicate to the central office of Nya Banken in Stockholm. To Svenson Baltzer, representative of Diskonto Gesellschaft in Stockholm, and to Mr. Kirch, representative of Deutsche Bank in Switzerland.

The Rhenish Westphalian Industrial Coal Syndicate charges you with the management of the account of which you have been apprised for the support of Russian emigrants desirous of conducting propaganda amongst Russian prisoners of war and the Russian Army.

KIRDORF

Note that this document already figures in the [omission] several governments having been intercepted in the correspondence of Prince

Page 135 - German Jewish Formula for the Incitement to War

SVENSEN

Note: Kronstadt, the navy base, was the nerve center from which L.'s activities radiated during the summer, both before and after he fled from Petrograd. He was not always there but it was Bolshhevik domain. Sailors were, and still are, his first dependence. Hansen & Co. are named in document 1.

DOCUMENT NO. 7

STOCKHOLM, September 2, 1917.

MA FARSEN,

KRONSTADT (via Helsingfors).

more Lenin funds

Carried out your commission: passports and the indicated sum of 207,000 marks as per order of your Mr. Lenin have been handed to persons mentioned in your letter. The selection met with approval of his excellency the ambassador. Confirm the arrival of said persons and separate receipt of your counter receipts.

SVENSEN

Note: Ambassador is probably Von Lucius, a complimentary reference.

DOCUMENT NO: 8

KONTRERAZVEDKA, GENEVA, June 16, 1917.

MR. FÜRSTENBERG

STOCKHOLM.

Please note that at the request of Mr. (Julius?) francs 32,000 have been paid for the publication of Maximalist socialist pamphlets. Advise by telegram addressed to Decker of the receipt of the consignment of pamphlets, number of bill of lading and date of arrival.

(Maximalist means Bolshhevik) KRECK, DEUTSCHE BANK

Note: Fürstenberg is named in document 1 and is Ganetski in St. Petersburg.

Page 136 - Financing of Russian Revolution

# A CLOSER LOOK AT THE BABYLONIAN TALMUD AND ITS INSIDIOUS PLOT AGAINST WHITE CHRISTIAN CIVILIZATION.

We have discussed *The Talmud* from the Jewish perspective of Dr. Neusner. We have spoken briefly concerning Jews and Judaism. Now it is time for us to look at *The Babylonian Talmud* itself. We can study it in depth from the photostatic copies of its pages and keep in mind that what you see here is only a tiny portion of an enormous work whose 63 volumes fill a twelve-foot book-shelf.

The following pages are taken from Elizabeth Dilling's book, [The Plot Against Christianity](#), as are the photostatic copies from *The Talmud* and [The Jewish Encyclopedia](#).

*The Babylonian Talmud is composed of "Mishnah" (or "Halacha'), or laws formulated by the Pharisees whose teachings comprise the Talmud, and "Gemara," or argumentative teachings about these laws. There are 63 books in the Babylonian Talmud, largely divided without topical organization.*

*All Talmud books have "Mishnah" (plural "Mishnaim'). Some lack a "Gemara."*

*The Talmud is divided into six main divisions called "Sedarim" (orders), but each volume is a hodgepodge of every subject imaginable. The main and overall characteristics of the Talmud are: pomp, silliness, obscenity and more obscenity, a setting up of laws seemingly for the purpose of inventing circumventions, and evasions; delight in sadistic cruelty; reversal of all Biblical moral teachings on theft, murder, sodomy, perjury, treatment of children and parents; insane hatred of Christ, Christians and every phase of Christianity.*

*The six Divisions of the Babylonian Talmud, called "Seder" (plural Sedarim), are:*

*1. ZERAIM (seeds), composed of the following books:*

*a. Berakoth. The name of this book supposedly means benedictions, but is as*

*foul a collection of obscenity as one could find, with 405 pages of what is nothing but 'privy talk"*

*The following 10 books occupy one 406-page volume in the Soncino edition:*

- b. Pe'ah (corner)*
- c. Demai (doubtful)*
- d. Kil'ayim (mixtures)*
- e. Shebi'ith (seventh)*
- f. Termuah (heave offerings)*
- g. Ma'aseroth (tithes)*
- h. Ma 'aser Sheni (second tithe)*
- j. Hallah (dough)*
- i. 'Orlah*
- k. Bikkurim (first fruits)*

*There are 11 books in Zeraim.*

*2. SEDER MOED (festivals):*

- a. Sabbath (laws of; endless silly regulations and their evasions)*
- b. Erubin (mingling)*
- c. Pesahim (Passover)*
- d. Shekalin (shekels)*
- e. Yoma (Yom Kippur)*
- f. Sukkah (booths)*
- g. Yom Tob (feast day)*

*h. Rosh Hashona (New Year)*

*i. Ta'anit (fasting)*

*j. Megillah (Scroll of Esther, read on Purim)*

*k MoedKatan (half feasts)*

*l. Hagigah (feasting)*

*The Megillah is a sadistic celebration of drunkenness and bloodlust, the Talmudic admonition being that it is the duty of the Jew to be so drunk on Purim he doesn't know the difference between "Blessed be Mordechai" and "Cursed be Haman."*

*There are 12 books in Moed.*

*3. SEDER NA SHIM (women). This section includes a 13 page introduction to the Soncino edition by Rabbi J H. Hertz. These books are principally distinguished by their sub-sewer filth and obscenity:*

*a. Yebamoth (the dead brother's widow) occupies 2 volumes, 871 pages in the Soncino edition.*

*b. Kethuboth (on the sum due a wife who is divorced) occupies 2 volumes and 728 pages of Talmudic sex filth (e.g. a baby girl being fair prey for adult men).*

*c. Nedarim (vows); 282 pages of filth and immorality, illustrative of what Christ denounced when attacking the Pharisees.*

*d. Nazir (more vows); 253 pages in the Soncino edition, hairsplitting, immoral twaddle, and including the Kol Nidre.*

*e. Sotah (the suspected woman), 271 pages in the Soncino edition.*

*f. kiddushin (betrothal)*

*g. Gittin (on getting the "Get" or divorce) with space allotted for such things as placing Christ and all Christians in Hell, 439 pages in the Soncino edition.*

*There are 7 books in the Nashim.*

*SEDER NEZIKIN (damages):*

*a. Baba kamma (the first gate): 719 pages of Talmudic ramblings, a general law of damages being that hurting Gentile property is permissible; injuring Jewish property is like assaulting the Divine, for only "Jews are men" and non-Jews rank as animals. This is "brotherhood" as advocated in the Talmud.*

*b. Baba Mezia (Middle gate): 676 pages in Soncino edition and of similar import.*

*c. Baba Bathra (last gate): 779 pages in two volumes, and replete with anti-Gentile preachings.*

*d. Sanhedrin (781 pages): States the introduction in the Soncino edition of the Talmud: "It forms, along with Makkoth, the chief repository of the criminal law of the Talmud." This section includes the most virulent calumnies of Jesus, including His imaginary stoning, burning in dung, His decapitation, His strangling in dung, His hanging, or crucifixion for "blaspheming" the Pharisee "sages."*

*e. Makkoth (beatings), 175 pages in the Soncino edition.*

*f. Shebuoth (oaths - more vows), 309 pages.*

*g. Eduyyoth (testimonies)*

*h. Abodah Zarah on treatment of the presumably non-human non-Jew, 366 pages.*

*i. Aboth (sayings of the fathers of Talmudism).*

*j. Horayoth (rulings)*

*There are 10 books in Seder Nezikin.*

*5. SEDER KODA SHIM (sacrifices):*

*a. Zebahim (bloody sacrifices)*

*b. Menahot (meal offering)*

*c. Hullin (killing)*

*d. Bekorot (first born)*

*e. Arakin (estimation)*

*f. Temurah (exchange)*

*g. Keritot (extermination)*

*h. Me'ilah (trespass)*

*i. Tamid (daily offering)*

*l Middot (measures)*

*k. Minnim (birds' nests)*

*There are 11 books in Kodashim.*

*6. SEDER TOHOROTH (cleanness)*

*a. Niddah (the menstruant woman) is the prize part in this alleged religious section, devoting 509 pages to discussing smell, color, and examination by the rabbis of menstruation, without apparent medical or any other purpose except wallowing in the repulsive; pomp and asininity also abound; urinating off of roofs, etc., occupy the Pharisee "sages" in this only book of uncleanness in the section on cleanness which has a Gemara, of*

*argumentative passages. The other 11 books occupy one 589-page volume in the Soncino edition.*

*b. Kelim (vessel, utensil cleanness) illustrates through "nit-picking" rules the "straining at a gnat" cited by Christ (Matthew 23:24); also; "Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness. (Luke 11:39)*

*c. Oholoth (tents)*

*d. Nega'irn (plagues)*

*e. Parah (young cow)*

*f. Tohoroth (purification)*

*g. Mikawaoth (ritual bath - such as the menstruant woman should take before having intercourse with her husband, thus ridding her of the evil eye).*

*h. Makshirin (kosher, proper)*

*i. Zabim (flux)*

*j. Tebul Yom*

*k. Yadayim (hands) The drizzling of water alternately on the hands, to carry off demons, who presumably live in water, a Pharisee custom in Christ's time, is still in force. The "Code of Jewish Law" (Schulchan Aruch), or boiled down Mishna of the Talmud, holds that an evil spirit takes over a sleeping person: "When he rises from his sleep the evil spirit departs from his entire body excepting from his fingers. From there the unclean spirit does not depart unless he spms water on them three times alternately. One is not permitted to walk four cubits without having his hands washed, This . . .*

*rite . . . formed one of the chief breaches  
between Jesus and the Pharisees"*

*1. The last book of Tohoroth is Ukzin  
(stems). There are 12 books in Tohoroth.  
The last 71 of these (excepting Niddah)  
occupy one 589-page volume in the Soncino  
edition. The 1,098 pages on "cleanness,"  
filled with the foulest obscenities of thought,  
once again justify Christ's disdain for this  
hypocrisy and serve to illustrate the justi-  
fication for his attitude toward the Talmudic  
Pharisees.*

Keep in mind that this is a religious book - religious in the sense as "defining and setting moral and character values." It covers articles in the MEGILLAH which is the sadistic celebration of the drunkenness and blood lust of the Purim Celebration when Jews worldwide are admonished by *The Talmud* to become so drunk on the Day of Purim that they will relish the destruction of the goyim. (See Esther 9, especially verses 26 and 27.) This subject has been covered previously.

The KETHUBOTH volume of *The Talmud*, which occupies two volumes and 728 pages of typical Talmudic sex-filth, instructs the reader as to how a baby girl becomes a sex toy of grown men.

The NEDARIM fills 282 pages with silly dirt and immorality.

The NAZIR contains vows of hairsplitting and the immoral KOL NIDRE oath. The KOL NIDRE oath is made on the Day of Atonement and allows the Jew who is making that oath to break any promise or oath he may make during the coming year.

The GITTIN covers divorce procedures with time out for placing Christ and all Christians in hell.

The SEDER NEZIKIN, which begins with the BABA KAMMA volume of 719 pages and contains rabbinic ramblings on general Jewish law, has as its essence the legal permission for Jews to harm Gentile property while asserting that Gentile injury to Jewish property is like an assault on God, since only Jews are human beings.

The BABA MEZIA contains 676 pages of the SOS (Same Old Stuff)

The BABA BATH RA contains 779 pages, in two volumes, and is typically anti-Gentile diatribes.

The SANHEDRIN has 781 pages which forms the chief repository of the criminal law of *The Talmud*, including the choicest slanders against Jesus Christ. In this volume they assert that He deserves "stoning to death," "burning in dung," "decapitation," "strangling in dung," and "crucifixion" because of His blasphemy against the Pharisees. Notice it is not for blasphemy against God, but blasphemy against the Pharisees that they hate Him.

These are the major books of *The Talmud* which deal with Christians and non-Jews, whom they call Gentiles.

The SEDER TOHOROTH section of *The Talmud*, has 12 volumes and we will briefly touch on only three. The NIDDAH has 509 pages and devotes itself to discussing the smell, color and examination by the rabbis of a woman's menstruation cloth. There is absolutely no medical purpose for this examination but they are intent on dabbling in the repulsive. They even discuss urinating off the roof. (I apologize to my lady readers for speaking of these subjects, but they must be mentioned in order for you to understand what *The Talmud* is all about.)

The MIKAWAOTH deals with the ritual bath the menstruant Jewish woman must take before having sexual intercourse with her husband in order to protect her from the "evil eye, etc."

The YADAYIM consists of instructions on how to drizzle water alternately on the hands to carry off demons who presumably might live in the water. This was a Pharisee custom at the time of Christ and is probably what Jesus referred to in Mark 7:3-4:

*"For the Pharisees, and all the Jews (Judeans), except they wash their hands oft, eat not, holding the TRADITION (Talmudic) of the elders. And when they come from the market, except they wash, they eat not. And many other things there be, which they have received to hold, as the washing of cups, and pots, brasen vessels, and of tables."*

They must rid themselves of those demons, you know!

The SCHULCHAM ARUCH, which is a condensed MISHNAH of *The Talmud* holds that an evil spirit takes over when a person goes to sleep. SCHULCHAN ARUCH. Volume I, Chapter II says:

*"When he rises from his sleep the evil spirit departs from his entire body excepting his fingers. >From there, the evil spirit will not depart, unless he spills water on them three*

*times alternately. A Jew is not permitted to walk four cubits on rising, without washing his hands."*

The last book of this section is the UKZIN. There are a total of twelve books in the TOHOROTH and all with the exception of the NIDDAH are found in one volume of 598 pages.

Following are some of the Talmudic gems, with exhibits from the Jewish books.

ABQDAH ZARAH: Adultery is permitted with the wife of a minor, and the wife of a non-Jew.

**GEMARA.** Our Rabbis taught: [*And the man that committeth adultery with another man's wife, even he that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death*].\* 'The man' excludes a minor; 'that committeth adultery with another man's wife' excludes the wife of a minor; 'even he that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife' excludes the wife of a heathen; shall surely be put to death, by strangulation. You say, by strangulation; but perhaps one of the other deaths decreed by the Torah is meant here?—I will answer you: Whenever the Torah decrees an unspecified death penalty, you may not interpret it stringently but leniently;† this is R. Josiah's view. R. Jonathan said: Not because strangulation is the most lenient death, but because by every unspecified death in the Torah strangulation is meant. Rabbi [proceeding to demonstrate this] said: Death by God is mentioned in Scripture;‡ and death by man is also

(1) Deut. XXI, 9. (2) Lit., 'the heifer, the neck of which is broken.' (3) Lev. XIX, 18. (4) Ibid. XX, 10. (5) Lit., 'attract it to stringency etc'. Hence strangulation, the easiest of deaths, must be meant. (6) E.g., God's slaying of Onan, Gen. XXXVIII, 10.



*Baby boys may always be used  
as subjects for -* COMM  
sodomy by grown men . . . . . Exh. 54

The Pharisaic subterfuge here is that until a child reaches sexual maturity, capable of sexual intercourse, he or she does not rank as a person, hence Biblical laws against sodomy (pederasty) do not apply. Thruout the Talmud "nine years and one day" is the fictitious age of male maturity.

Likewise, under "nine years and one day," the "first stage of intercourse" with the mother, or any grown woman, is harmless, Biblically. Shammai (see HIL-LEL) to seem more "strict," lowers the age to eight years in some cases (Sanh. 69b) . . . . . Exh. 82

A long harangue about the amount of the Kethubah (payment if divorced) a woman gets if her virginity was removed by a young boy, fills Kethuboth 11b. . . . . Exh. 136-7

And the foul mother is reckoned pure, depending on the age of the child. Such degrading use of children was typical of paganism thruout the ancient world.

BABY GIRLS: "When a grown up man has intercourse with a little girl it is nothing, for when the girl is less than this, that is, less than the three year's old - it is as if one puts the finger into the eye - tears come to the eye again and again, so does virginity come back to the little girl under three years." *Kethuboth* 110.

96 . . . . . Exh. 137

at-rainuu  
h babies is  
in contrast  
en.

"This is the prohibition of intercourse with little girls. Sodomy and intercourse with the prerogative of the adult Talmudic man, to Christ's beautiful words on little children.

baby girls  
s and one  
years and  
tion . . ."  
57b-58a;

The fictitious age of sexual maturity of set by the Pharisee "sages," is "three year day." This is typical: "A maiden aged three one day may be acquired in marriage by a . . . . . *Sanh.* 55b; *Sanh.* 69a-69b; *Yebamoth*

Page 146 - Male Children have Sex with Mother

Yeb 60b . Exhs. 55, 81, 156, 159, etc.  
 But in the case of a baby girl who is not Jewish by  
 A proselyte who is under the age of three years priest:  
 e who has attained the age of three years page, is "one  
 /" (Yeb. 60b), Exh.159. There is nothing and one day  
 grading Hindu child-marriages than this. worse in de  
 moth passage continues with the ruling on This Yeba  
 baby under three married to a grown man the case of a  
 declared eligible to continue as his wife— priest, and c  
 This baby girl was a "proselyte," of course, Exh. 160. . .  
 not matter. But "under eleven years and so age did r  
 the girl "carries on her marital intercourse one day" a li  
 manner" (Yeb. 12b). Exh. 152 in the usual

Page 147 - Sex with 3 Year Old Gentile Girls

The Jew values Babylon above all other places, even Jerusalem, and states that it will be free from suffering in spite of the many Israelite prophecies concerning its destruction. The KETHUBOTH states: *We have a tradition that Babel will not witness the sufferings that will precede the coming of the Messiah.* This is followed by this note:

*"... usually rendered 'Babylon, '... travail, ... but the more correct reading is ... frequent in modern Christian books is fictitious ... These are the throes of Mother Zion which is in labor to bring forth the Messiah - without metaphor, the Jewish people."*



Although Moses was most specific regarding Israelite women having intercourse with beasts (Leviticus 20:16), and that priests may not marry women who had been prostitutes (Leviticus 21:7), *The Talmud* contradicts this by stating that:

*" . . . unnatural intercourse does not cause a woman to be forbidden to marry a High Priest, since then, you would find no women eligible for marriage."*

**The ancient rabbis stated:**

***"A woman who had intercourse with a beast is eligible to marry a priest - even a High Priest, unless specifically warned in advance, and the act had been seen by two witnesses." (What is meant by "beast" we are not quite sure since this may not have referred to four-footed beasts, but to those humans who were known as "goy" and were considered to be human beasts.)***

**This can be explained by the incident we mentioned earlier in which a woman posing as a Jewess during a talk show answered a horror stricken woman who had protested against the indiscriminate slaughter in Iraq. The Jewish woman said: *What difference does it make; they are nothing but animals anyway.***

**If the woman had intercourse with a dog while sweeping the floor, she was likewise accepted as pure. (What sweeping the floor has to do with sexual purity is anybody's guess!) But the rabbis reasoned:**

***"The result of such intercourse being regarded as a mere wound, and the opinion that does not regard an accidentally injured hymen as a disqualification does not so regard such an intercourse either."***

wounded' by a splinter! No, said R. Zera,<sup>2</sup> in respect of a minor who made a declaration of refusal.]

R. Shimi b. Hiyya stated: A woman who had intercourse with a beast is eligible to marry a priest.<sup>4</sup> Likewise it was taught: woman who had intercourse with that which is no human being though she is in consequence subject to the penalty of stoning is nevertheless permitted to marry a priest.<sup>7</sup>

When R. Dimi came<sup>6</sup> he related: It once happened at Haitalu that while a young woman was sweeping the floor<sup>10</sup> a village dog covered her from the rear<sup>11</sup> and Rabbi permitted her to marry a priest. Samuel said: Even a High Priest. But was there a High Priest in the days of Rabbi?<sup>12</sup> — Rather, [Samuel meant]: Fit for a High Priest.

[Page 150 - When Woman has Sex with a Beast](#)

## Intercourse with beast

Raba of Parzakaia<sup>14</sup> said to R. Ashi: Whence is derived the following statement which the Rabbis made: Harlotry is not applicable to bestial intercourse?—It is written, *Thou shalt not bring the hire of a harlot, or the price of a dog.*<sup>15</sup> and yet we learned that the hire of a dog<sup>16</sup> and the price of a harlot<sup>17</sup> are permitted because it is said, *Even both these,*<sup>18</sup> two only but not four.

- (1) Cf. *supra* p. 394, n. 8. (2) Rab's reason of 'previous carnal intercourse' was necessary. (3) *Mema'eneh*, v. Glos. Unnatural intercourse with her by her husband places the minor in the status of *be'ulah* (v. Glos.) but not in that of a harlot, while her refusal to live with him does not give her the status of divorcee or widow but that of *mema'eneh*. Hence the necessity for Rab's statement that such a minor also is forbidden to marry a High Priest. (4) Even a High Priest. The result of such intercourse being regarded as a mere wound, according to the opinion that does not regard an accidentally injured hymen as a disqualification does not so regard such an intercourse either. (5) A beast. (6) If the offence was committed in the presence of witnesses after due warning. (7) In the absence of witnesses and warning. (8) From Palestine to Babylonia. (9) [Babylonian form for Antalu, modern Aiterun N.W. of Kadesh, v. S. Kleinberger p. 47]. (10) Lit., 'house'. (11) Or 'big hunting dog' (Rashi), 'ferocious dog' (Jast.), 'small wild dog' (Aruk). (12) A case of unnatural intercourse. (13) Judah ha-nasi (the Prince or Patriarch) I, who flourished 170-217 C.E. about a hundred years after the destruction of the second Temple. (14) S. Bomberg ed.: MS.M., 'Parazika' (cf. Glos.). (15) *Qor. edd. v. Parkin. 119*. (16) *ibid.* 119. (17) The beast which a harlot receives for her intercourse with. (18) To be consecrated to the altar.

### Page 151 - When Woman has Sex with a Beast

These examples, directly from pages of *The Talmud*, will give you some faint idea why the Lord called the Pharisees "whited sepulchres, beautiful on the outside,

but filled with stench and decay within." (Matthew 23:27)

To the Talmudic rabbi, the Bible is considered to be a mere collection of simple folk tales, fit only for women and children. They find alternate meanings to almost everything found in the Old Testament, using letter and number tricks which often reverse the plain meaning and create permission for the Jew to commit otherwise forbidden acts.

Stealing for themselves the title of "Israelites," they leach that God made a covenant with Israel which was transmitted only orally. The Bible basis for this is Exodus 34:27 which says: *And the Lord said unto Moses, write thou these words: for after the tenor of (according to) these words I have made a covenant with thee and with Israel.* But in *The Talmud*, GITTIN 60b, we find the Pharisee rabbis reversing Moses' term "written words," and have translated them to have been oral

only.

67b

G I T T I N

mouth of these words?— That implies that they are difficult to master.<sup>1</sup>

R. Judah b. Nahmani the public orator<sup>2</sup> of R. Simeon b. Lakish discoursed as follows: It is written, *Write thou these words,*<sup>3</sup> and it is written, *For according to the mouth of these words.*<sup>4</sup> What are we to make of this?—It means: The words which are written thou art not at liberty to say by heart, and the words transmitted orally thou art not at liberty to recite from writing. A Tanna of the school of R. Ishmael taught: [It is written] *These*<sup>5</sup> these thou mayest write, but thou mayest not write *haluchoth*.<sup>6</sup> R. Johanan said: God made a covenant with Israel only for the sake of that which was transmitted orally, as it says, *For by the mouth of these*

*words I have made a covenant with thee and with Israel* <sup>the Babylonian Tradition of the Pharisees</sup>

AN ERUB SHOULD BE PLACED IN THE ROOM WHERE IT HAS ALWAYS BEEN PLACED, IN THE INTERESTS OF PEACE. What is the precise reason?<sup>8</sup> Shall we say it is out of respect for the owner of the room? Then what of the *shofar*<sup>9</sup> which at first was in the house of Rab Judah and later in that of Rabbah and then in the house of R. Joseph and then in the house of Abaye and finally in the house of Raba?—The real reason is, so as not to excite suspicion.<sup>10</sup>

THE PIT WHICH IS NEAREST THE HEAD OF THE WATER-COURSE. It has been stated: [Where fields] adjoin a river, Rab says that the owners lower down have the right to draw off water first.

~~as that the owner higher up has the right to draw off water first. R. Simeon says that the owner lower down has the right to draw off water first. R. Yohanan says that those who are higher up have the right to draw off water first.~~

Page 153, Top of page: - Rules for Drawing  
Water

above can draw off water first, for they can say 'We are nearer to the source', while Rab holds that those below can draw off first,

~~"write Thou these words"~~ **more in use**  
(1) As if they had not been written down. (2) The so-called *metargeman*. V. Gilos.  
(3) Ex. XXXIV, 27. (4) Ibid. (5) Ibid. (6) I.e., the Oral Law. (7) Ex. XXXIV, 27. (8) I.e., what reason have we for thinking that this promotes peace and good fellowship? (9) Which was used for announcing the advent of the Sabbath. According to another explanation, it was a receptacle in which were placed the contributions sent on behalf of the students of the Yeshibah. (10) Lest, if people come into the room where they have been used to see the *kerub* and miss it, they will think that the residents of the court have neglected to make an *kerub*. (11) All having an equal right to draw at any time.

184

Remember that the Pharisees were the teachers of the Laws of Moses. Jesus said of them: "... the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat: All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, that observe and do; but do not ye after their works: for they say, and do not." (Matthew 23:2,3)

When a Jewish rabbi speaks of the Torah in its narrow sense, they refer to the Pentateuch, the first five books of the Christian Bible which we know as the Books of Moses. But we must remember, that The Babylonian Talmud ranks above this Torah in every way. See exhibit below:

## Talmud ranks above Torah (Bible)

**MISHNAH.** THERE IS GREATER STRINGENCY IN RESPECT TO THE TEACHINGS OF THE SCRIBES THAN IN RESPECT TO THE TORAH. [THUS,] IF ONE [A REBELLIOUS ELDER] SAYS, THERE IS NO PRECEPT OF YEFILLIN, SO THAT A BIBLICAL LAW MAY BE TRANSGRESSED, HE IS EXEMPT.<sup>4</sup> [BUT IF HE RULES THAT THE YEFILLIN MUST CONTAIN] FIVE COMPARTMENTS, THUS ADDING TO THE WORDS OF THE SCRIBES <sup>5</sup> HE IS LIABLE.

**GEMARA.** R. Eleazar said in R. Oshaia's name: He is liable only for a matter of which the fundamental law is Biblical, whilst its interpretation is of the Scribes, and in which there is room for

[Page 153, Bottom of page: - The Talmud Ranks Above Torah \(Bible\)](#)

[Page 154.: - Jesus's "Crime"](#)

addition, which addition, however, is the equivalent of subtraction. Now, the only precept [fulfilling these conditions] is that of *tefillin*.<sup>6</sup> Now, this statement was made according to R. Judah. But is there not the *lulab*,<sup>7</sup> the fundamental law of which is Biblical?

That was Jesus's "crime"

(1) Cf. *supra* p.p. 494-5. (2) Since he is punished not for actually committing the offence, but for flouting *Beth din*. (3) If he acted as an inciter to idolatry, but maintained that his words did not purport thus, and the Great *Beth din* ruled that they did, it is shown that he was liable to death even before, and without a warning, which is unnecessary for a *meit*. (4) Since all know that the Bible commands the wearing of *tefillin*, the words of the elder will be ineffective. (5) Who required only four in the head-*tefillin*. (6) The fundamental law of wearing *tefillin* is Biblical. By Rabbinic interpretation, the head-*tefillin* must

**Typical of the misuse of the Old Testament for the purpose of inventing obscenity and giving it a Biblical coating, is the story of Sisera, the commanding general of the Canaanite army as told in Judges 4. At the end of the day's fighting, the Canaanite army had been defeated and only Sisera remained alive; He fled to the tent of Heber, the Kenite, who was supposed to have been his friend. Heber's wife, Jael, welcomed him into the tent and gave him some milk to drink, but when he fell asleep, she drove a tent nail through his temple and then boasted of this to his Israelite pursuers.**

**Deborah, the prophetess of Israel, made up a song in Jael's honor in which she said: ". . . when she had pierced and stricken through his temples. At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: . . there he fell down dead. (Judges 5:26 and 27)**

**The verbs "bowed," and "fell" are used three times in this verse and "lay" is used only once. This makes seven verbs used in this one verse. But according to the Talmudic rabbis, here is what it really meant as taken from the YEBAMOTH volume 1 03a -103b: The profligate Sisera had seven sexual encounters with Jael that day. The footnote explained that on each of these occasions, he sunk and tell, this occurring three times each, and he lay once. See following exhibit.**

**[Page 155, Bottom of page: - The Story of Jael and Sisera](#)**

R. Johanan said: That profligate<sup>1</sup> had seven sexual connections on that day;<sup>2</sup> for it is said, Between her feet he sunk, he fell, he lay; at her feet he sunk, he fell; where he sunk, there he fell down dead.<sup>3</sup> But, surely, she<sup>4</sup> derived gratification from the transgression!—R. Johanan replied in the name of R. Simeon b. Yoḥai: All the favours of the wicked<sup>5</sup> [103b] are evil for the righteous.<sup>6</sup> For it is said, Take heed to thyself that thou speak not to Jacob either good or evil.<sup>7</sup> Now, as regards evil, one can perfectly well understand [the meaning],<sup>8</sup> but why not good? From here then it may be inferred that the favour of the wicked<sup>5</sup> is evil for the righteous.

There,<sup>9</sup> one can well see the reason,<sup>10</sup> since he<sup>11</sup> might possibly mention to him the name of his idol;<sup>12</sup> what evil, however, could be involved here?<sup>13</sup>—That of infusing her with sensual lust. For R. Johanan stated: When the serpent copulated with Eve,<sup>14</sup> he infused her<sup>15</sup> with lust. The lust of the Israelites who stood at Mount Sinai,<sup>16</sup> came to an end, the lust of the idolaters who did not stand at Mount Sinai did not come to an end. ERN. 175

IF THE WOMAN PERFORMED THE HALIZAH WITH A SANDAL THAT DID NOT BELONG TO HIM etc. Our Rabbis taught: [From the expression,] His shoe<sup>17</sup> I would only know that his own<sup>18</sup> shoe [is suitable];<sup>19</sup> whence, however, is it deduced that anybody's shoe is suitable?<sup>20</sup> Hence was the term 'shoe' repeated,<sup>21</sup> thus indicating the suitability of anyone's shoe.<sup>22</sup> If so, why was the expression,

[used?—'His shoe' implies one which he can wear, exclude one in which he cannot walk, excluding a small shoe not cover the greater part of his foot, and exclude Filth (a dying man)]

When he fled from Barak and Deborah. (1) Judges V. 27. resolutions he sunk 722, and he fell 702, occurs three times, and he 100. (4) Iael. (5) Which they do for the righteous. (6) Cf. b. (7) Gen. XXXI. 24. (8) 702, adv. or interr. (lit. 'for life'). In the warning to Laban. (10) Why even good should not Laban. (12) Cf. Gen. XXXI. 30. (13) In the incident with Garden of Eden, according to a tradition. (15) I.e., the human

(16) I.e., the Israelites. (17) For his own halizah. (18) For the halizah of any other person. (19) Lit., 'it was stated shoe (his)'. (20) Lit., 'from any place'.

'His shoe', at all including a large one which do Stand

(1) Simeon (2) Each of the expressions 500 occurs or Hor. 10b, Naz. 23 'very well'. (9) be spoken. (11) Iael. (14) In the

(17) Deut. XXV. 9

would be subject to the same restrictions as any other] negative precept; if [one follows] him who holds that it is a positive precept, [it would be subject to the same restrictions as any other] positive precept. Whence, however, [its force in respect of] the *yebamah* and the *levir*?—It is arrived at by the analogy between the two expressions of 'coming'.<sup>6</sup>

Whence [its force in respect of the *kinyan*], between husband and wife?—It is arrived at by comparison between the expressions of 'taking'.<sup>7</sup>

*Intercourse with relatives*

Raba said: For what purpose did the All-Merciful write 'carnally' in connection with the designated bondmaid,<sup>8</sup> a married woman,<sup>10</sup> and a *sotah*?<sup>11</sup> That in connection with the designated bondmaid

*of a married woman, intercourse with a relative is not permitted.*

*satisfactory interpretation in accordance with brah. 11. This is a*

*reference to him who maintains that one engaged with the*

*relatives with relaxed membrum he is exonerated; what is bidden re*

*is not said, according to him who maintains [that for however, can*

*one is] guilty?—The exclusion is rather that of inter- such an act or*

*course with a dead woman, since it might have occurred with a*

*relative, as [a wife], even after her death, is described as his kin, one*

*that is, a relative, and intercourse with her is not permitted.*

*unmarried woman, hence we were taught that one is exonerated*

*[and with a dead woman—incest*

*ions.* (1) And, as has been shown *supra*, the first stage is included in the restriction

*from* (2) The marriage with a stranger before *halizah* had been performed. (3) *It*

*other* Deut. XXV, 5, it follows that the *levir shall marry her* (positive); hence so

*of* (negative); and a negative precept derived from a positive one has the force

*as if* the positive. (4) Of the first stage. (5) To constitute *levirate* marriage

*of* actual cohabitation had taken place. (6) Cf. *supra* p. 370, n. 10. The expres-

*of* Cf. of 'coming' is also used in respect of the *levir* (v. Deut. XXV, 5). (7)

*V, 1)* *supra* note 5. (8) Used in the case of husband and wife (Deut. XXI

*10.* as well as in that of those whose penalty is *kareth*. Cf. *supra* p. 370, n.

*155a.* (9) Lev. XIX, 20. (10) *Ibid.* XVIIII, 20. (11) Num. V, 13. (12) *Supra*

*incest* can possibly result. (14) *Shebu.* 18a, *Sanh.* 55a. (15) Since no fertility

is died as a married woman. (16) In Lev. XXI, 2, where (15) Even though she

the dead relatives for whom a priest may defile himself. the text enumerates

*pro 21b, his kin* refers to one's wife. As was explained, *su*

[Page 156, Bottom of page: - Sexual Intercourse with Relatives](#)

If you want to know where "Seedline" teaching is derived, see this same exhibit which is nauseating. Again, let me apologize to my lady readers. But you must see these milder examples of *The Talmud* in order to understand what it is all about.

According to the teachings of *The Talmud*, a non-Jew who studies this book or even reads it, deserves death. According to Talmudic rabbis: *Moses commanded the law for our (Jew) inheritance; it is ours, not theirs.*

Of course the fact that there were no people called Jews at the time the Law was given, or for 750 years thereafter, means very little to them, or to the brainwashed Christians who have accepted their Jewish fables. Rabbi Johanna objected strenuously to any Gentile (non-Jew, and at that time this referred to the ten tribes of Northern Israel who were held in contempt) having knowledge of Jewish jurisprudence since this could be used against the Jews when they were taken into a Gentile court.

All Talmudic laws discriminate against the non-Jew, ranking them as human animals. This thinking, of course, can become dangerous to the Jew. The Jewish Encyclopedia mentions SANHEDRIN 59a which threatens death to any Jew who reveals the Talmudic Law to a goy. This order follows a discussion on cheating and getting the best of a Gentile in business dealings. (See following exhibit.)

*The Jewish law against overcharging one-sixth or more above the current price of marketable merchandise - a violation of which affected the validity of the sale - applied only to a Jew or domiciled alien, not to a Gentile. "If thou sell ought unto thy neighbor, or buyest ought of thy neighbor's hand, ye shall not oppress [overcharge] one another" (Hebr. = "his brother"; Lev. xxv. 14), was contrary to the Gentile legal maxim, "A bargain is a bargain." For this the Gentile was paid in his own coin, so to speak. Samuel declared legal a transaction in which an error has been made by miscalculation on the part of a Gentile. Following out his theory, Samuel was unscrupulous enough to purchase from a Gentile a gold bar for four zuz, which was the price of an iron bar; he even beat down the price one zuz. Such transactions while regarded as perfectly proper and legitimate among the Gentiles, were not tolerated among the Jews themselves.*

*Inasmuch as the Jews had their own distinct jurisdiction, it would have been unwise to reveal their laws to the Gentiles, for such knowledge might have operated against the Jews in their opponents' courts. Hence the Talmud prohibited the teaching to a Gentile of the Torah, "the inheritance of the congregation of Jacob" (Deut. xxxii 4) H. Johanan says of one so teaching; "Such a person deserves death" (an idiom used to express indignation). "It is like placing an obstacle before the blind" (Sand. 59a; hag. 1 3a). And yet if a Gentile study the Law for the purpose of observing the moral laws of Noah, H. Meir says he is as good as a high priest, and quotes: "Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments, which if a man do, he shall live in them." (Lev. xviii. 5) The text does not specify an Israelite or a Levite or a priest, but simply "a man" - even a Gentile (Ab. Zarah 26a).*

*Resh Lakish (d. 278) said, "A Gentile observing the Sabbath deserves death." (Sanh. 58b). This refers to a Gentile who accepted the seven laws of the Noachidae, in as much as "the Sabbath is a sign between God and Israel alone" and it was probably directed against the Christian Jews, who disregarded the Mosaic laws and yet at that time kept up the observance of the Jewish Sabbath. Rabbina, who lived about 150 years after the Christians had changed the day of rest to Sunday, could not quite understand the principle underlying Resh Lakish's law, and, commenting upon it, added: ". . . not even on Mondays [is the Gentile allowed to rest]." : intimating that the mandate given to the Noachidae that "day and night shall not cease" should be taken in a literal sense (Gen. viii. 22) - probably to discourage general idleness (ib. Rashi), or for the more plausible reason advanced by Maimonides, who says; "The principle is, one is not permitted to make innovation in religion or to created new commandments. He has the privilege to become a true proselyte by accepting the whole Law" ("Yad," Melakim, x. 9). R. Emden, in a remarkable apology for Christianity contained in his appendix to "Seder 'Olam" (pp. 32b-34b, Hamburg, 1752), gives it as his opinion that the original intention of Jesus, and especially of Paul, was to convert only the Gentiles to the seven moral laws of Noah and to let the Jews follow the Mosaic law - which explains the apparent contradictions in the New Testament regarding the laws of Moses and the Sabbath.*

One can better understand why Jesus called the Pharisees "fools and blind" in Matthew 23:17 and 19, when you read some of the remarks in *The Talmud* which is recorded as the "wisdom of the Jewish sages."

In the case of Adam, for instance, the Bible tells us in Genesis 2:23 that when Adam saw his helpmate Eve who had been taken from his own body, he said: *This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called Woman, because she was taken out of Man.* Remember that Adam had been given the task, by God Himself, of naming all the living things in the Garden of Eden. (Genesis 2:19 - 20)

But the Talmud changes this beautiful account to say That: ". . . This is now bone of my bones and flesh of my flesh? This teaches that Adam had intercourse with every beast and animal but found no satisfaction until he cohabited with Eve." (See following exhibit.)

R. Eleazar further stated: What is meant by the Scriptural text, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh? This teaches that Adam had intercourse with every beast and animal but found no satisfaction until he cohabited with Eve.

R. Eleazar further stated: What is meant by the text, And in thee shall the families of the earth be blessed? The Holy One, blessed be He, said to Abraham, 'I have two goodly shoots to engraft<sup>7</sup> on you: Ruth the Moabitess and Naamah the Ammonitess'.<sup>8</sup> All the families of the earth,<sup>6</sup> even the other families who live on the earth are blessed only for Israel's sake. All the nations of the earth (Even the ships that go from Gaul to Spain are blessed only for Israel's sake.

### Adam LibeTed

R. Eleazar further stated: There will be a time when all craftsmen will take up agriculture;<sup>10</sup> for it is said, And all that handle the oar, the mariners, and all the pilots of the sea, shall come down from their ships, they shall stand upon the land.<sup>11</sup> Agriculture and

R. Eleazar further stated: Not to engage in agriculture or in agricultural labour; for it is said, And they shall come down.<sup>12</sup>

R. Eleazar further stated: Not to engage in agriculture or in agricultural labour; for it is said, And they shall come down.<sup>12</sup>

18. (4) Ob-  
; Gen. II, 23,  
Hif. is of the  
rous nations  
he ancestreas  
ehoboam (v.  
shaphat and  
son the land'.  
note 11, em-

In use of Scripture  
(1) מִיָּדָה (n. יָדָה, 'to strike') (2) מִיָּדָה meet for him. (3) Gen. II, viously not. His wife grinds the wheat and spins the flax. (5) emphasis on This is now. (6) Ibid. XII, 3. מִיָּדָה (7) מִיָּדָה in same n. (7) as מִיָּדָה in Nif. (8) Both belonged to idolat and were 'grafted' upon the stock of Israel. The former was t of David (V. Ruth IV, 13E), and the latter the mother of R I Kings XIV, 31) and his distinguished descendants Asa, Jehc Hezekiah. (9) Gen. XVIII, 18. (10) Lit., 'they shall stand up (11) Ezek. XXVII, 29. (12) Lit., 'not to thee'. (13) V. supra phasis on down.

### Page 160 - Adam had Sex with All the Animals

In Psalm 6:6, David asks God's forgiveness for his sin of adultery with Bathsheba. He cries: "I am weary with my groaning; all the night make I my bed to swim; I water my couch with my tears." This touching description of his sorrow is twisted around by the filthy minded rabbis to

mean: *Even during his illness, he fulfilled the conjugal rights of his eighteen wives, as it is written, "all night I make my bed to swim."*

Somehow or other, these evil minded men have an unnatural obsession with sex.

Baby girls of three have savage punishments inflicted on their little bodies if they must share intercourse when they are in "niddah" (menstruation) according to the rabbis. But anyone acquainted with feminine physiology knows this is a physical impossibility in a three year old girl. (See following exhibits.)

### SANHEDRIN

34b-35a

treated as an old one.<sup>1</sup> What is meant by this? — Rab said: Pederasty with a child below nine years of age is not deemed as pederasty with a child above that. Samuel said: Pederasty with a child below three years is not treated as with a child above that.<sup>2</sup> What is the basis of their dispute? — Rab maintains that only he who is able to engage in sexual intercourse, may, as the passive subject of pederasty throw guilt [upon the active offender]; whilst he who is unable to engage in sexual intercourse cannot be a passive subject of pederasty [in that respect].<sup>3</sup> But Samuel maintains: Scripture writes, [*And thou shalt not lie with mankind] as with the lyings of a woman.*<sup>4</sup>

It has been taught in accordance with Rab: Pederasty at the age of nine years and a day; [55a] [he] who commits bestiality, whether naturally or unnaturally; or a woman who causes herself to be bestially abused, whether naturally or unnaturally, is liable to punishment.<sup>5</sup>

R. Nahman, son of R. Hisda stated in an exposition: In the case of a woman, there are two modes of intimacy, but in the case of a

*Sodomy with children - no guilt for adult*

(1) The reference is to the passive subject of sodomy. As stated *supra* 544, guilt is incurred by the active participant even if the former be a minor, i.e., less than thirteen years old. Now, however, it is stated that within this age a distinction is drawn. (2) I.e., Rab makes nine years the minimum; but if one committed sodomy with a child of lesser age, no guilt is incurred. Samuel makes three the minimum. (3) At nine years a male attains sexual maturity. (4) Lev. XVIII, 22. Thus the point of comparison is the sexual maturity of woman, which is reached at the age of three. (5) [Rashi reads <sup>ת"ו</sup> instead of the <sup>ת"ז</sup> in our printed text. A male, aged nine years and a day who commits etc.] There are thus three distinct clauses in this Baraita. The first—a male aged nine years and a day—refers to the *passive* subject of pederasty, the punishment being incurred by the *adult* offender. This must be its meaning: because firstly, the *active* offender is never explicitly designated as a male, it being understood, just as the Bible states, *Thou shalt not lie with mankind*, where only the sex of the *passive* participant is mentioned; and secondly, if the age reference is to the *active* party, the guilt being incurred by the *passive adult* party, why single out pederasty: in all crimes of incest, the *passive adult* does not incur guilt unless the *other party* is at least nine years and a day? Hence the Baraita supports Rab's contention that nine years (and a day) is the minimum age of the passive partner for the adult to be liable.

55b

SANHEDRIN

Even as R. Hamnuna propounded: What if a Jew committed bestiality in ignorance; must there have been both a stumbling block and degradation [for the animal to be stoned] and in this case there is only degradation, but no sin; or perhaps for degradation alone without there having been a stumbling block [the animal is stoned]?<sup>1</sup> — R. Joseph said: Come and hear! A maiden aged three years and a day may be acquired in marriage by coition, and if her deceased husband's brother cohabits with her, she becomes his. The penalty of adultery may be incurred through her; [if a *niddah*] she defiles him who has connection with her, so that he in turn defiles that upon which he lies, as a garment which has lain upon [a person afflicted with gonorrhoea].<sup>2</sup> If she married a priest, she may eat of *terumah*; <sup>3</sup> if any unfit person <sup>4</sup> has a connection with her, he disqualifies her from the priesthood. <sup>5</sup> If any of the forbidden degrees had intercourse with her, they are executed on her account,<sup>6</sup> but she is exempt.<sup>7</sup> Now, 'any of the forbidden degrees' implies even a beast: in this case, there is degradation but no stumbling-block, yet it is taught that they [including a beast] are slain on her

Three year old girls, menstruating,  
and likened to gonorrhoea

(1) According to the latter explanation of the Mishnah, this problem is solved, whilst the first remains unanswered; but according to the first explanation, the first problem is solved, but not the second. As we cannot be certain which is correct, both so far are unsolved. (2) A man who had sexual connection with a *niddah*, defiles that upon which he lies, even if he does not actually touch it. But the degree of uncleanness it thereby acquires is not the same as that of bedding upon which a *niddah* herself, or a person afflicted with gonorrhoea, lies. For in the latter case, the defilement is so great that the bedding in turn renders any person or utensil with which it comes into contact unclean; whilst in the former, it can only defile foodstuffs and liquids. This is the same degree of uncleanness possessed by a garment which has lain upon, or been borne by a *zab* (i.e., one afflicted with issue). (3) As the law of an Israelite's (adult) daughter who married a priest. But if she was less than three years old, although the *Kiddushin* accepted on her behalf by her father is valid, yet since she is sexually immature, the marriage cannot be consummated, and hence she is not thereby enabled to eat of *terumah*. On *terumah*, the priest's portion of an Israelite's produce. v. Glos. (4) E.g., a heathen, *hallal*, *nathin*, or bastard. (5) I.e., if a priest's daughter, or if the daughter of a Levite or Israelite married to a priest, she may not eat of *terumah*. (6) If they are of those forbidden on pain of death; v. *supra* 33a. (7) As she is a minor. Exh. 91. 156

176

[Page 163 - More 3 Year Old Sex Practices](#)

An idea of the asinine language found in the Yebamoth volume can be seen by the following. A little girl is determined to be an adolescent (one who has not borne a child) if she has only two pubic hairs on her private parts. This is too stupid to credit to anything but a sewer mentality. Yet dealing in unnatural filth is at the core of Talmudic teaching. No wonder the Apostle Paul said that they changed the truth of God into a lie. (Romans 1:25 - 28)

When Jesus called the Pharisees "blind and fools," He knew whereof He spoke since in The Talmud they argue over whether "dipping one or two fingers in salt makes one wise; whether passing under the bit of a camel, or the camel itself, interferes with one's mentality; and how many rows of students must stand up when the head of the Talmudic school, called the "nasi" enters the room." (See following exhibit.)

the third finger.<sup>(1)</sup> לפי ענין "Wisdom"

Ten things adversely affect one's study: Passing<sup>(2)</sup> under the bit of a camel and much more so under the camel itself, passing<sup>(3)</sup> between two camels, passing between two women, the passing of a woman<sup>(4)</sup> between two men, passing under the offensive odour of a carcass, passing under a bridge under which water has not flowed for forty days, eating bread that was insufficiently baked, eating meat out of a soup-ladle, drinking from a streamlet that runs through a graveyard, and looking into the face of a dead body. Others say: He who reads an inscription upon a grave is also [subject to the same disability]. Pharisee pomp, smol

Our Rabbis taught: When the Nasi<sup>(5)</sup> enters, all the people rise and do not resume their seats until he requests them to sit. When the Ab-beth-din<sup>(6)</sup> enters, one row rises on one side<sup>(7)</sup> and another row on the other [and they remain standing] until he has sat down in his place. When the Hakan<sup>(8)</sup> enters, every one [whom he passes] rises and sits down [as soon as he passed] until the Sage has sat down in his place. Sons of sages, and scholars may, if the public is in need of their services, tread upon the heads of the people.<sup>(9)</sup> If one [of them] went out in his need to ease himself he may re-enter and sit down in his place.<sup>(10)</sup> Sons of a scholar<sup>(11)</sup> whose father holds

(1) An aid for remembering the numbers given by the two Tannaim. (2) Which, the thumb not being counted, has one finger on its right and two on its left. (3) Lit., 'he who passes.' (4) Lit., 'and a woman who passes.' (5) The Prince, the President of the Sanhedrin. (6) [Father of the Beth din, generally taken to denote as here the Vice-President. Büchler, *Synhedrion*, pp. 172ff., however, shows that the title 'Ab-beth-din' was also of a more general character, designating the head of any important school.] (7) Lit., 'they make for him one row from here.' (8) [Lit., 'the Sage.' There is no certainty either in regard to the original function or rank of the *Hakan*. He here appears as third in rank to the *Nasi*; v. Büchler, *op. cit.* pp. 155, 161ff.] (9) [i.e., they may enter the house of study though the rest are already seated (cf. n. 10); v. Sanh. (Sonn. ed.) p. 30, n. 8.] (10) Though he thereby disturbs the people whom he has to pass. (11) Lit., 'scholars.'



more conclusive proof than the marks of puberty. What practical difference is there between the two statements? — [It is this: That] even he who follows R. Judah who stated, 'a girl may exercise the right of refusal] until the black predominates'<sup>3</sup> admits in the case of children.<sup>1</sup> [130] R. Zebid, however, stated: No children are possible prior to the appearance of the marks of puberty.<sup>4</sup> Then let an examination be held!<sup>5</sup> There is the possibility that they might have fallen off.<sup>6</sup> This reply is perfectly satisfactory according to him who holds that such a possibility is taken into consideration,<sup>7</sup> what, however, can be said according to him who holds that no such contingency need be considered? — Even according to him who holds that no such contingency



defect,<sup>1</sup> and even the rival of one's own daughter who was incapable of procreation [is permitted].<sup>2</sup> But what about the expression WERE FOUND<sup>3</sup> in our Mishnah?—Read, 'were'.

When Rabin came<sup>4</sup> he stated in the name of R. Johanan: The rival of a *mem'eneh*,<sup>5</sup> the rival of a woman incapable of procreation, as well as the rival of a divorced woman who had been remarried to her former husband,<sup>6</sup> are all permitted.

R. Bebai recited before R. Nahman: Three [categories of] women may<sup>7</sup> use an absorbent<sup>8</sup> in their marital intercourse<sup>9</sup> A minor, a pregnant woman and a nursing woman. The minor,<sup>10</sup> because [otherwise] she might<sup>11</sup> become pregnant, and as a result<sup>11</sup> might die. A pregnant woman,<sup>10</sup> because [otherwise], she might<sup>11</sup> cause her foetus to degenerate into a *sandal*.<sup>12</sup> A nursing woman,<sup>10</sup> because [otherwise] she might<sup>11</sup> have to wean her child prematurely<sup>13</sup> and this would result in his death. And what is the age of such a minor?<sup>14</sup> From the age of eleven years and one day until the age of twelve years and one day. One who is under,<sup>15</sup> or over this age<sup>16</sup> must carry on her marital intercourse in the usual manner. This is the opinion of R. Meir. The Sages, however, say: The one as well as the other carries on her marital intercourse in the usual manner, and mercy will be vouchsafed from

*"Sages" on birth control*

(1) And nevertheless consented to the marriage, which is consequently valid, and the woman is his lawful wife. (2) The rival of a forbidden relative is for-

*... relative: in the case of a woman incapable of procreation, however, since she is not subject to the levirate marriage even where she is no relative at all, her rival even where she (the wife) is a forbidden relative, is regarded as the rival of one in relation to whom the precept of levirate marriage is not applicable at all. Cf. ... quoted by Rashi, ... to Babylon. (5) V. Glos. s.v. ... In ... (6) After she ... husband who divorced her or died. (7) [So ... (8) ... (9) ... (10) ... (11) ... (12) ... (13) ... (14) ... (15) ... (16) ...*

## Page 166 - The Talmudic effects of Jedio-Christainity!

There are some very amusing things found in the stupidity of Talmudic remedies, such as found in the Gittin volume with its mixtures of dung, blood and filth. It is not so much the stupidity of the remedies themselves, but the commentary by a goy English doctor (which appears in the Soncino English translation) as he attempts to justify and praise the medical wisdom of the Pharisees.

Following are some interesting exhibits devoted to remedies made from "tearing a black hen lengthwise and crosswise; shaving the middle of the head, and putting the bird on it until it sticks fast. Then go to the river and stand in the water until becoming faint; then swim out and sit down." This is the cure for sunstroke.

Notice also the cures prescribed for swollen glands and catarrh. The one I like is where you take the excrement from a white dog and knead it in with balsam. Sounds like pure medical science, doesn't it? (Exhibits follow.)

put it on his thumb nail on the side where the tooth aches and put a rim of dough round it, taking care that it does not touch his flesh, as it may cause leprosy. For swollen glands,<sup>1</sup> R. Johanan said that pellitory leaves are as good as *mamru*<sup>2</sup> and the root of pellitory better than *mamru*, and he should put them in his mouth. This is to prevent it from spreading. To soften it he should take bran that came to the top of the sieve and lentils with the earth still on them and clover and hemlock flower and the bud of *cuscuta*, and he should put about the size of a nut in his mouth. To make it burst, someone should blow into his throat seeds of unripe dates, through a wheat straw. To make the flesh close he should bring dust from the shadow of a privy and knead it with honey and eat. This is effective. For catarrh<sup>3</sup> he should take about the size of a pistachio of gum-ammoniac and about the size of a nut of sweet galbanum and a spoonful of white honey and a Maḥuzan *natla*<sup>4</sup> of clear<sup>5</sup> wine and boil them up together; when the gum-ammoniac boils, it is all boiled enough. If he cannot manage this, let him take a *revi'ith* of milk of a white goat [69b] and let it drip on three stalks of carob and stir it with a piece of stem of marjoram; when the stem of marjoram is boiled it is all boiled enough. He can also take the excrement of a white dog and knead it with balsam, but if he can possibly avoid it he should not eat the dog's excrement as it loosens the limbs. For *gira*<sup>6</sup> he should take an arrow of Lilit<sup>7</sup> and place it point upwards and pour water on it and drink it. Alternatively he can take water of which a dog has drunk at night, but he must take care that it has not been exposed.<sup>8</sup> For [drinking] water which has been exposed let him take an *anpak*<sup>9</sup> of undiluted wine. For an abscess, an *anpak* of wine with purple-coloured aloes. For palpitations of the heart he should take three barley-cakes and streak them with *kamak*<sup>9</sup> which has been made less than forty days before, and eat it and wash it down with wine well diluted. Said R. Aḥa from Difti to Rabina: This will make his heart palpitate

(1) So Rashi. Jan.: 'jaws'. (2) A kind of herb. (3) [So Rashi. Preuss (*op. cit.* p. 198) Pleurisy.] (4) About a *revi'ith* ( $\frac{1}{4}$  log). (5) I.e., not dark. (6) Perhaps a kind of fever. (7) Probably a kind of meteoric stone. (8) For fear a snake may have injected venom into it. (9) A Persian sauce of milk.



should say is that] he should take regularly a bite early in the morning, as this is good for the whole body. For anal worms he should take acacia and aloe juice and white-lead and silver dross<sup>1</sup> and an amulet-full of phyllon<sup>2</sup> and the excrement of doves and tie it all up in linen rags in the summer or in cotton rags in the winter. Alternatively, let him drink strong wine well diluted. For hip disease<sup>3</sup> let him take a pot of fish brine and rub it sixty times<sup>4</sup> round one hip and sixty times round the other. For stone in the bladder let him take three drops of tar and three drops of leek juice and three drops of clear wine and pour it on the membrum of a man or on the corresponding place in a woman. Alternatively he can take the ear of a bottle and hang it on the membrum of a man or on the breasts of a woman. Or again he can take a thread which has been spun by a woman of ill repute or the daughter of a woman of ill repute and hang it on the membrum of a man or on the breasts of a woman. Or again he can take a loom of a man and the corresponding place in a woman; and when he do so on dry thorns near the socket of preserve the stone that issues, as it is external fever<sup>6</sup> he should take three sacks of *adra*<sup>7</sup> leaves and boil each separately and put them in two basins and bring it and bend first over one and then over the other thoroughly warmed, and then he should begin drinking thereof<sup>8</sup> afterwards he should drink of the *adra* leaves but not of the date stones. For internal fever he should take seven beds and boil them with their earth and *adra* leaves in beer [70a] or grapes from a

gent often carried by women applying it to the affected part. 55.] (5) [A round number, .. eruptions. (7) [A species .. usual after a hot bath, v.

(1) Used for cooling the metal. (2) A kind of stone in a little case attached to their necklaces. (3) Apparently lumbago, v. Preuss, *op. cit.* p. 3; i.e., many times, v. Preuss, *loc. cit.* n. 5.] (6) Leaf of cedar, probably Spanish juniper.] (8) [As in Shab. 41a.]



# G I T T I N

## CHAPTER VII

*MISHNAH.* IF A MAN IS SEIZED WITH A KORDIAKOS<sup>1</sup> AND SAYS, WRITE A GET FOR MY WIFE, HIS WORDS ARE OF NO EFFECT. IF HE SAYS, WRITE A GET FOR MY WIFE, AND IS THEN SEIZED WITH A KORDIAKOS AND THEN SAYS, DO NOT WRITE IT, HIS LATER WORDS ARE OF NO EFFECT. IF HE IS STRUCK DUMB, AND WHEN THEY SAY TO HIM, SHALL WE WRITE A GET FOR YOUR WIFE, HE NODS HIS HEAD, HE IS TESTED WITH THREE QUESTIONS.<sup>2</sup> IF HE SIGNIFIES 'NO' AND 'YES' PROPERLY EACH TIME, THEN THE GET SHOULD BE WRITTEN AND GIVEN FOR HIM.

### *Remedies of the "Sades"*

*GEMARA.* What is *kordiakos*?—Samuel said: Being overcome by new wine from the vat. Then why does it not say, If one is overcome by new wine?—The mode of expression teaches us that this spirit [which causes the dizziness] is called *kordiakos*. Of what use is this [knowledge]?—For a charm. What is the remedy for it? Red meat broiled on the coals, and wine highly diluted.

Abaye said: My mother<sup>3</sup> told me that for a sun-stroke [fever] the remedy is on the first day to take a jug of water, [if it lasts] two days to let blood, [if] three days to take red meat broiled on the coals and highly diluted wine. For a chronic heat stroke, he should bring a black hen and tear it lengthwise and crosswise and shave the middle of his head and put the bird on it and leave it there till it sticks fast, and then he should go down [to the river] and stand in water up to his neck till he is quite faint, and then he should swim out and sit down. If he cannot do this, he should eat leeks

(1) A kind of delirium in which he does not know exactly what he is saying. V. *infra*. Apparently = *κρδιακος*, which, however, is not found in this sense. Goldschmidt derives it from *κρδιακος*. (2) Lit., 'three times', to see if he is still *compens mentis*. (3) Lit., 'bitten'. (4) Le., without much fat. (5) V. *Kiel*, 11b.

### Page 170 - The Talmudic Health Cures - Part3

The supreme hatred of Talmudic Judaism is reserved for, and directed against, the believers of the Christian Bible. Yes, you brainwashed Judeo-Christians who want to elevate these worst enemies of Jesus Christ and His church to the position of God's Chosen People, you need to know what they think and teach about your religion and your Savior.

You who believe the Christian Bible is the Word of God are classified as the primary enemies of Judaism. You are called "heathen," "Idolators," and "goy-animals" by your Jewish friends. You rank lower than the ordinary goy non-Jew: in fact, in the Jewish mind, you are the lowest and most despised of all forms of life.

As a Christian, you receive the Jewish curses of the 7<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> of the Eighteen Benedictions called the SHEMONEH ESREH. The orthodox Jew recites this three times daily and four times on the Sabbath, or Jewish holidays. This means that Christians are cursed six times on ordinary days and eight times on special Jewish days. This is Talmudic brotherhood. Remember this, the next time your pastor arranges for a inter-faith meeting with the Jews.

According to volume Gittin 56b-57a, "All who mock the words of the sages (this means all Christians who believe the Christian Bible) will be punished for eternity in boiling hot excrement." (See exhibit)

Punishment of GITTIN/Christ in HeT<sup>16-17</sup>  
 about joining them? He said: Their observances are burdensome and you will not be able to carry them out. Go and attack them in that world and you will be at the top, as it is written, *Her adversaries are become the head*; etc.; whoever harasses Israel becomes head. He asked him: [570] What is your punishment [in the other world]? He replied: What I decreed for myself. Every day my ashes are collected and sentence is passed on me and I am burnt and my ashes are scattered over the seven seas. He then went and raised Balaam by incantations. He asked him: Who is in repute in the other world? He replied: Israel. What then, he said, about joining them? He replied: *Thou shalt not seek their peace nor their prosperity all thy days for ever.* He then asked: What is your punishment? He replied: With boiling hot semen. He then went and raised by incantations the sinner of Israel. He asked them: Who is in repute in the other world? They replied: Israel. What about joining them? They replied: Seek their welfare, seek not their harm. Whoever touches them touches the apple of his eye. He said: What is your punishment? They replied: With boiling hot excrement, since a Master has said: Whoever mocks at the words of the Sages is punished with boiling hot excrement. <sup>Talmud</sup> Observe the difference between the sinners of Israel and the prophets of the other nations who worship idols. It has been taught: Note from this incident how serious a thing it is to put a man to shame, for God espoused the cause of Bar Kamza and destroyed His House and burnt His Temple (Christians in hell — excrement)

[Page 172 - The Punishment of Christ](#)

As one studies The Talmud in detail, apart from the white-wash done by men such as Dr. Neusner, you will begin to understand that the bloody, the sadistic and the obscene are the darlings of the "synagogue of Satan mentality."

If you have ever wondered why Jewish comics the world over are noted for their obscenity, you need wonder no longer. It is as fundamental to them as the knowledge of God is to the average Caucasian. If you want to know why the movies and television are degenerating into a hog wallow of sexual filth, the advice of Talmudic Jews is the answer. This filthiness is literally bred into the Jewish mind, no matter how much they attempt to deny it. According to the book, Jews Must Live, authored by the Jewish businessman Samuel Rdt, one of the first things he was taught as an Eurdpean Jew was to spit when he passed a Christian church, or when the name of Jesus Christ was even mentioned. The second lesson was that it was accepted for a Jew to cheat the detested goyim as long as you weren't caught at it because that would bring shame upon Judaism.

The 1905 Jewish Encyclopedia clearly notes that it was the Pharisees who took over the pure Hebrew religion in Babylon and turned it into the monstrosity of Judaism. The rabbis removed obnoxious references to God, just as many of the modern Jewish influenced translators have gone about removing anti-Jewish passages from the Bible. This trend has now reached the point where there is a move underway to remove the Gospel of John and his Epistles because they tell the truth about the anti-Christ.

The sacrificing of white babies on the altars of abortion is supported by the Talmudists. Most of the large abortion clinics in America which regularly murder over two million unborn babies every year are Jewish owned and staffed by Jewish abortionists. It is also interesting to note that Jews head most of the sob-sister organizations that want to protect baby seals and whales. In their twisted thinking, it is better to protect other living creatures than it is to protect human life. This is a Talmudic monstrosity!

The ultimate target for infamy in *The Talmud* is our precious Lord, Savior and king, Jesus Christ. *The Talmud* targets Him as the object of its special, vitriolic hatred which is difficult for the average Christian to understand. Yet the Jewish masters look on Christians as "docile asses, bearers of burdens for the Jews" and hate you if you believe in Christ and follow Him as Savior and King. According to *The Talmud*, you are vermin to be eradicated like rats.

Jesus appears in *The Talmud* under the name of Balaam. Proof that this word refers to Christ can be found in the Jewish Encyclopedia, which states: *Hence . . . the pseudonym 'Balaam' given to Jesus In SANHEDRIN 106b and GITTIN 51a.* (See following exhibit.)

*-In Rabbinical Literature: Balaam is represented as one of seven h&dttlen prophets; the other six being Balaam's father, Job and his four friends (B. B. 1 5b). He gradually acquired a position among the heathen as exalted as that of*

*Moses among the chosen people (Num. R. xx. 1). At first a mere interpreter of dreams, Balaam later became a magician, until finally the spirit of prophecy descended upon him (ib. 7). He possessed the special gift of being able to ascertain the exact moment during which God is wroth - a gift bestowed upon no other creature. Balaam's intention was to curse the Israelites at this moment of wrath; but God purposely restrained His anger in order to baffle the wicked prophet and to save the nation from extermination (Ber. 7a). When the law was given to Israel, a mighty voice shook the foundations of the earth; so that all kings trembled, and in their consternation gathered about Balaam, inquiring whether this upheaval of nature portended a second deluge; but the prophet assured them that what they heard was the voice of the Almighty giving the sacred Law to His children of Israel (Zeb. 1 16a).*

*Nevertheless, it is significant that in rabbinical literature the epithet "rasha" (the wicked one) is often attached to the name of Balaam (Ber. I. c.; Ta anit 20a; Num. R. xx. 14). He is pictured as blind of one eye and lame in one foot (San. 105a); and his disciples (followers) are distinguished by three morally corrupt qualities, viz., and evil eye, a haughty bearing, and a varicious spirit - qualities the very opposite of those characterizing the disciples of Abraham (Ab. v.19; compare Tan., Balak, 6). Balaam received the divine communication at night only - a limitation that applies also to the other heathen prophets (Num. R. xx. 12). The Rabbis hold Balaam responsible for the unchastity which led to the apostasy in Shittim, and in chastisement of which 24,000 persons fell victims to a pestilence (Num. xxv. 1-9). When Balaam, the wicked," saw that he could not curse the children of Israel, he advised Balak (intimated in Num. xxiv. 14) as a last resort to tempt the Hebrew nation to immoral acts and, through these, to the worship of Baal-peor. "The God of the Hebrews," adds Balaam, "hates lewdness; and severe chastisement must follow" (San. 106a; Yer ib x. 28; Num. R. I. c.).*

*The Rabbis, playing on the name Balaam, call him "Belo Am" (without people; that is, without a share with the people in the world to come), or "Belo' Am" (one that ruined a people); and this hostility against his memory finds its climax in the dictum that whenever one discovers a feature of wickedness or disgrace in his life, one should preach about it (Sanh. 106b). In the process of killing*

*Balaam (Num. xxxi. 8), all four legal methods of execution - stoning, burning, decapitating, and strangling - were employed (Sanh. I. c.). He met his death at the age of thirty-three (lb.); and it is stated that he had no portion in the world to come (Sanh. x. 2; 90a). The bible devotes a special section to the remarkable history of the prophet, in order to answer the question, why God has taken away the power or prophecy from the Gentiles (Tan., Balak, 1). Moses is expressly mentioned as the author of this episode in the Pentateuch (8. B. 14b).*

*Henceforth he became the type of false prophets seducing men to lewdness and obscene idolatrous practises (Rev. 2:14; II Peter 2:15), Jude 11; Abot v. 19). The name "Nicolaitanes," given to the Christian heretics "holding the doctrine of Balaam" (Rev. 2:6, 15), is probably derived from the Grecized form of Balaam, and hence also the pseudonym, "Balaam" given to Jesus in Sanh 106b) and Git. 57a).*

*The life of this sorcerer was further detailed in the "Sefer ha-Yashar" legends and by the later cabalists (Yalk., Reubeni to Balak). Balaam's ass formed an especial object of haggadic interpretation and embellishment. "The speaking mouth of the ass" was declared to be one of the ten miraculous things that God had created in the twilight of the sixth day (Abot v.6). Targ. Yer. to Num. xxii. 30 gives a long monition which the ass offers to her foolish master.*

See also the following exhibit from the SANHEDRIN volume of *The Talmud*:

his reward for the twenty-four thousand Israelites whose destruction he had encompassed. Mar Zutra b. Tobiah remarked in Rab's name: This is what men say, 'When the camel went to demand horns, they cut off the ears he had.' <sup>(4 deaths for Jesus)</sup>

Balaam also the son of Beor, the soothsayer, [did the children of Israel slay with the sword]. A soothsayer? But he was a prophet! - R. Johanan said: At first he was a prophet, but subsequently a soothsayer. R. Papa observed: This is what men say, 'She who was the descendant of princes and governors played the harlot with carpenters.' [106b] Did the children of Israel slay with the sword among them that were slain by them. Rab said: They subjected him to four deaths, stoning, burning, decapitation and strangulation.

A certain min said to R. Hanina: Hast thou heard how old Balaam was? He replied: It is not accurate to state, 'Old' since it is written, Bloody and deceitful men shall not live out their days, (it follows that) he was thirty-three or thirty-four years old. He rejoined: Thou hast said correctly: I personally have seen Balaam's Chronicle in which it is stated, 'Balaam the lame was thirty years old when Phinehas the Robber killed him.' <sup>Refers to Jesus</sup>

1) V. ibid, XXV, 1-9: since Israel was thus seduced and punished through his advice, as stated above, he demanded payment. (2) So Balaam, demanding

ment that  
n instead  
ested by  
e various  
was hung  
k off (de-  
supra 45a.  
ording to  
Balaam  
represent  
ospel (v.  
l others)

Jesus may be alluded to, which theory is strengthened by the statement that he mated with a carpenter. (The Munich MS. has נא in the margin of נא, i.e., singular instead of plural.) (5) Ibid. (5) This is suggested by the use of the plural 'among them that were slain by them,' intimating that the deaths inflicted upon others were all suffered by Balaam. Thus he was strangled, a fire was lit under him (burning), his head was struck off (decapitation), and then he was allowed to fall to earth (stoning); v. 3 (8) Heretic, v. Gioa. (9) Ps. LV, 24. (10) cf. p. 471, n. 1. (11) [According to the view that all the Balaam passages are anti-Christian in tendency being used as an alias for Jesus, Phinehas the Robber is thus taken to be Pontius Pilatus, and the Chronicle of Balaam probably to denote a Gospel. (Hertford op. cit. 72f.). This view is however disputed by Bacher and cf. Ginzberg, Journal of Biblical Literature, XLI, 121.]

## Page 177 - More Punishment for Christ

Jesus, according to *The Talmud*, deserved all four "legal methods of death; stoning, being hanged, burned and crucified."

In SANHEDRIN (52a) the manner of burning as an execution is explained and it is also found in YEBAMOTH (6b); this is verified in the Jewish Encyclopedia under the title of "Balaam."

The victim is lowered into a pit filled with dung up to his armpits. Then a hard cloth was placed within a soft one and wound around his neck, and the two loose ends were pulled in opposite directions forcing him to open his mouth. A wick was then lit and thrown into his mouth so that it descended into his body and burnt his bowels. Admitting the possibility that the victim might not be burned to death before he died of strangulation, they prescribed that his mouth was forced open with pincers against his wish, and then the wick was lit and thrown into his mouth.

Jesus

Burned

*MISHNAH.* THE MANNER IN WHICH BURNING IS EXECUTED IS AS FOLLOWS: HE WHO HAD BEEN THUS CONDEMNED WAS LOWERED INTO DUNG UP TO HIS ARMPITS; THEN A HARD CLOTH WAS PLACED WITHIN A SOFT ONE,<sup>6</sup> WOUND ROUND HIS NECK, AND THE TWO LOOSE ENDS PULLED IN OPPOSITE DIRECTIONS, FORCING HIM TO OPEN HIS MOUTH. A WICK WAS THEN LIT, AND THROWN INTO HIS MOUTH, SO THAT IT DESCENDED INTO HIS BODY AND BURNT HIS BOWELS. R. JUDAH SAID: SHOULD HE HOWEVER HAVE DIED AT THEIR HANDS [BEING STRANGLLED BY THE BANDAGE BEFORE THE WICK WAS THROWN INTO HIS MOUTH, OR BEFORE IT COULD ACT], HE WOULD NOT HAVE BEEN EXECUTED BY FIRE AS PRESCRIBED. HENCE IT WAS DONE THUS: HIS MOUTH WAS FORCED OPEN WITH PINCERS AGAINST HIS WISH, THE WICK LIT AND THROWN INTO HIS MOUTH, SO THAT IT DESCENDED INTO HIS BODY AND

(6) The soft one alone could not exert sufficient pressure to open his mouth; whilst a hard one alone would bruise the skin and unnecessarily disfigure him (Rashi).

## Jesus "Strangled"

MISHNAH. STRANGULATION WAS THUS PERFORMED:  
— THE CONDEMNED MAN WAS LOWERED INTO DUNG UP TO HIS ARMPITS. THEN A HARD CLOTH WAS PLACED WITHIN A SOFT ONE, WOUND ROUND HIS NECK, AND THE TWO ENDS PULLED IN OPPOSITE DIRECTIONS UNTIL HE WAS DEAD.

GEMARA. Our Rabbis taught: [*And the man that committeth adultery with another man's wife, even he that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death*].<sup>4</sup> 'The man' excludes a minor; '*that committeth adultery with another man's wife*' excludes the wife of a minor; '*even he that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife*' excludes the wife of a heathen; '*shall surely be put to death*', by strangulation. You say, by strangulation; but perhaps one of the other deaths decreed by the Torah is meant here?—I will answer you: Whenever the Torah decrees an unspecified death penalty, you may not interpret it stringently but leniently;<sup>5</sup> this is R. Josiah's view. R. Jonathan said: Not because strangulation is the most lenient death, but because by every unspecified death in the Torah strangulation is meant. Rabbi [proceeding to demonstrate this] said: Death by God is mentioned in Scripture;<sup>6</sup> and death by man is also

(1) Deut. XXI, 9. (2) Lit., 'the heifer, the neck of which is broken.' (3) Lev. XIX, 18. (4) Ibid. XX, 10. (5) Lit., 'attract it to stringency etc'. Hence strangulation... the nature of death must be mean... (6) See *Genesis* of Onan, Gen. XXXVIII, 10.

### [Page 179 - Jesus is Strangled](#)

That Jesus knew of the Talmudic translations is proven by the fact that the Jew Rodkinson, who made the first English translation of *The Talmud*, in the section on "[History of The Talmud](#)," asks, "Is the literature that Jesus

was familiar with in His early years yet in existence in the world? Is it possible for us to get at it?"

The answer to this question is given by the Jewish rabbis who point to the "traditions of the elders" which *The Talmud* was known by at the time of Jesus. This was the set of Jewish (not Hebrew) beliefs that Jesus often condemned. (See Matthew 15:3 and 6; Mark 7:3, 5, 8,9,13. The Apostle Paul referred to them in Colossians 2:8 and the Apostle Peter in I Peter 1:18.)

We could go on and on, covering many more pages with proof of the blasphemy and pornography of this Jewish religious work. Far from being a compendium of religious laws and wise sayings, the "music of a choir of voices, the give and take of intelligent arguments," as Dr. Neusner states in his book, we find it replete with filth, asininity, and a viral hatred of Christ and Christians which can be found in no other religious writing known to man. Dr. Neusner's *Invitation to The Talmud*, which we looked into at the beginning of this book, is based on the overall trickiness and subtlety of Talmudic teaching which can never be trusted to tell the whole truth and nothing but the truth.

Neusner's book is a means of laundering the filth and hatred of *The Talmud* knowing full well that very few Christians, including the majority of their pastors, will ever make the effort to see what *The Talmud* really says.

Like Karl Mordeca Marx, the father of modern socialism, the Jew Moses Hess (1812 - 1875) was born in Germany of Talmudic, rabbinic ancestry and was steeped in the traditions of orthodox Judaism by his grandfather who raised him. He worked actively with both Karl Marx and Frederich Engels (Marx's promoter) in bringing communism to birth. Hess believed that communism was the best way to achieve the Zionist dream of a One World State, governed by Jews. (This is the New World Order which is being promoted by our President, George Bush, and many other prominent men.)

Hess is still considered to be the pillar of modern-day Zionism. In actuality, he was a pagan philosopher who believed that the prayer and ritualism of Judaism was for the "little Jew, and for women and children." In the higher echelons of Judaism, the atheist Einsteins and the Jewish seminary Finklesteins see eye to eye as can be seen from numerous articles in the *Jewish Encyclopedia*. All personality, intelligence, planning and supreme power were taken from Almighty God by the pagan Pharisees. They called this "ridding the Bible of anthropomorphisms."

Sneering at Christianity, which believes in a Jewish race, Hess advocated instead a breed of all races and nations, dedicated to the synagogue of Satan, which would extol *The Talmud* and delegate Moses to an inferior role while elevating the Jewish rabbi to the point where they were taught that when God had a problem in heaven, He called on earthly rabbis for advice. Hess looked to the black magic and occultism of CHASIDISM, (a sect of Jewish mystics) which, along with Zionism, would achieve a one-world, communist dictatorship under Jewish control.

The idea that Jews are citizens of the country in which they reside, or were born into, is a delusion. The structure of the inner world government, within which each Jew is a citizen, places their loyalties first to world Judaism, then to the country in which they reside. The United States of America is the only country I know of that recognizes this dual citizenship, and it has been an albatross around our necks since the formation of the Jewish State of Israel in 1948.

The American Jewish Committee is the most single powerful body in world Jewry. Its membership embraces world capitalists and many of the members of powerful semi-secret organizations such as the Bilderbergers, the Tri-Lateral Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations (which is part of a larger, much more powerful One World Government organization) and, of course, the Masonic order of B'nai B'rith. The American Jewish Committee is the world organizer for Jewry and operates in more than 65 different countries.

Jewish immigration to the United States has come mainly from Eastern Europe, Russia and Poland and has been made up almost totally of Ashkenazi Jews of Turko-Mongolian background. Their ancestors never set foot in ancient Palestine. Every national leader in the State of Israel has come from this non-Semitic background.

Volumes could be written about the international leaders of the Jewish kehillas who make the American Jewish Committee one of the most powerful political forces in the world today. There have been men such as Louis Marshall who brought the Christian industrialist Henry Ford, Sr. to his knees after Ford had written his masterpiece *The International Jew* which exposed Judaism for what it really was.

There was Bernard Baruch, who once publicly boasted that he was the "unelected President of the United States" because of the power he wielded over the American government.

There was Eugene Meyer, Jr. of the Federal Reserve and owner of the Washington Post; Herbert Lehman, Governor of New York State and a U.S. Senator; Felix Warburg, President of Kuhn, Loeb and Company; the

international banker Jacob Schiff, who supplied the money which made the Bolshevik Revolution of 1917 in Russia a success. He had been the American agent of the Rothschild interests, working for over fifty years to set up the Federal Reserve System which has systematically stolen billions of dollars from the American taxpayer and which now controls the economics of America. (See my book, The Great Conspiracy.)

Today, there are men such as Howard Metzenbaum, U.S. Senator from Ohio, who is one of the most dangerous men in modern America. He works consistently and incessantly to destroy the Second Amendment rights of Americans to keep and bear arms. Of course we can't forget the German Jewish enigma Henry Kissinger, the power behind the throne of numerous Republican and Democratic administrations, who, according to Army Intelligence sources, was an agent of the Soviet KGB during World War II.

A good example of how Jewish power works can be seen in the case of Max Warburg from the German branch of the Rothschild (powerful Jewish) banking firm. Warburg was a member of the American Jewish Committee prior to World War II. Felix (brother of Max), a member of the 1917-1918 Kehillah, married Freda Schiff, daughter of Jacob Schiff, head of the powerful Kuhn, Loeb and Company Bank of New York. Frederick Warburg, the son of Felix, was listed in the *Who's Who of Jewry* (1938 - 39) as a member of the American Jewish Committee. These men, along with other Jews such as Sidney Warburg, were the power which ran the administration of the Swedish Jew, Dwight David Eisenhower.

Many innocents in the Christian world have been taken in by the Jewish fairy tale that Judaism is a religion opposed to Zionism. The truth is that Judaism is the religion of Jewish Nationalism, which all intents and purposes is Internationalism directed and managed by Jewish leaders who delegate the rest of mankind to human asses under Jewish control. This, my Christian friend, is the Judaism that you and your pastor support when he declares the Jews to be the Chosen People of God, the "apple of His eye." What fools men can become when they refuse to listen to the truth or insist on proof.

If we look back to 1917-18, we can see Jews such as Rabbi Judah Magnes, a protege of banker Jacob Schiff, who was the maneuvering power behind the American Civil Liberties Union. This staunchly pro-Zionist, pro-Communist body has been a thorn in the sides of Christians with its effort to abolish prayer and Bible reading in public schools, its efforts to do away with Christian symbols during the Christian holidays and its defense of most anti-Christian drives in America. Periodically, they will defend what could be called a Christian patriotic cause in order to keep up appearances, and keep the Christians asleep. Magnes served in

communist-front organizations such as the Garland Fund and alongside anti-American, anti-Christians such as Earl Browder and William Z. Foster, both of whom were Talmudic stooges of Judaism and communism.

Socialism has always been the carrot held under the noses of the goyim to get them into the Jewish-communist barn. It is a mechanism whereby the "human" Jew can lead a whole herd of goyim "cattle" into the milking barn, first to be milked and then to be slaughtered for their beef.

As the Russian Jews began to arrive in this land, they immediately established socialist organizations similar to those of which they had been members in Russia. Take a close look at the socialist organizations headed by such renegades as Norman Thomas and Gus Hall (Hallberg), perennial President of the American Communist Party. The Jew Samuel Gompers was a product of the socialist, Jewish/English ghetto and worked to turn the American Federation of Labor into the socialist ranks under Jewish control.

During the Jewish Congress Movement in the late 1910's, the red Rabbi Stephen S. Wise was instrumental in uniting all national radical elements in America into the National Social Workmen's Committee. Rabbi Wise is the one who boasted that the Russian Revolution was the "crowning feat of the sons and daughters of Zion" (New York Times, 3/24/17), and who, when asked to define communism, said: *"Some call it communism; I call it Judaism."*

A chain of communist-socialist schools has been set up in America by world Jewry. In 1937, the [Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics/Brainwashing](#) (the communist blueprint for the takeover of America.) was brought to America. It had been introduced at the Lenin School of Psychopolitical Warfare at the University of Moscow i26 a36, where it was used as a textbook in a class of 47 American college students (45 of whom were Jews) who had been sent to Moscow by the American Jewish Committee for the express purpose of learning how to infiltrate American education. In 1937 it was the primary textbook at the communist Eugene Debs Labor School in Milwaukee, Wisconsin. The welcoming speech to these American students was made by Lavrenti Beria who was at that time head of the Russian KGB. Among other things he is quoted as having said:

*"You must work until every teacher of psychology unknowingly or knowingly teaches only communist doctrine under the guise of "psychology." You must labor until every doctor and psychiatrist is either a psycho-politician or an unwitting assistant to our aims."*

*"You must labor until we have dominion over the minds and bodies of every important person in your nation. . ."*

*"You must dominate as respected men in the fields of psychiatry and psychology. You must dominate the hospitals and universities . . ."*

*"Psycho politics is a solemn charge, for with it you can erase our enemies as insects. You can cripple the efficiency of their leaders . . . You can change their loyalties. Given a short time with a psycho politician, you can alter forever the loyalty of a soldier, or a statesman, or you can destroy his mind."*

*"Use the courts, use the judges, use the Constitution of the country . . . and when you have succeeded you will discover that you can now effect your. own legislation at will, and you can. make the (Christian) himself finance, by his own appropriations, a large portion of the communist conquest of the nation."*

This, my Christian friend, is Talmudic Judaism at its most effective and dangerous stage.

The purpose of these Jewish-run schools, such as the Highlander Folk School in Tennessee, was to build a firm foundation for the more than 40,000 Marxist professors who have infiltrated our educational system and who daily poison the minds of young Americans. If they can be successful in taking over America, they will be well on their way towards world control.

It is interesting to note that most of the political parties in the State of Israel are either controlled by socialists or communists. The MAPAI, a Zionist-Socialist party; the HEROT, formed by former Jewish terrorists; the MAPAM; the AHDUT or ACDUTH which is a Socialist Party dedicated to the subjugation of all "sub-humans" to Jewish control.

I have already mentioned the red Rabbi Stephen S. Wise who was probably one of the most influential Jewish leaders in the twentieth century. He was one of the original founders of the American Jewish Committee and served as its president in 1924. He was also a committeeman on the American Civil Liberties Union and the American League Against War and Fascism before it changed its name to the American League for Peace and Democracy. He worked hand-in-glove with such known communists as Earl Browder, the communist dynamiter Tom Mooney and, of course, the communist William Z. Foster. Wise was

an ardent backer of those who burned churches and massacred priests and nuns during the Spanish Revolution. To his dying day Rabbi Wise never stopped his enthusiastic and often maniacal support of the Soviet Slave State and waxed enthusiastically about the murder of countless thousands of Christians in Russia by his Jewish brethren. When the big shots of World Jewry decided to create a new bogeyman (new enemy of America), they selected Russia as this enemy, and Wise was instrumental in backing every effort to incite mutiny and sabotage within the Armed Forces of America. Congressional Investigating Committees of the time, such as the Un-American Activities Committee, recognized Wise as being behind these efforts.

Wise bragged that the Bolshevik Revolution established the Talmudic-Zionist base in Russia and was financed by the large Jewish banks headed by Jacob Schiff who personally donated \$20-million to the Bolshevik cause.

It was well known throughout the administration of President Franklin Delano Roosevelt that Schiff had financed this revolution and openly bragged about it. (See *New York Times* report, 3/24/17, subtitled: "Rabbi Wise Ready for War!") This article relates how Jacob Schiff financed the propaganda campaign within the Czarist Army which led to the Bolshevik success in Russia. They haven't changed their course in 3,000 years.

At a Carnegie Hall celebration in March, 1917, it was said:

*. . . then the rabbi (Wise) praised the Russian Revolution . . .  
"I cannot forget," he said, "that I am a member and a  
teacher of the race of which half has lived under the  
domination of the Czar, and as a Jew, I believe that of all  
our achievements none has been nobler than the part the  
sons and daughters of Zion have taken in the great  
movement which culminated in a free Russia."*

(Interpreted correctly, that means "free to kill and enslave Christians.")

In 1950, Wise was praised by the American Jewish Congress who said of him:

*". . . more than any other American he was an outstanding  
symbol and advocate of Zionism, not only in the eyes of  
American Jews, but also the entire American people and to  
its leaders, including President Wilson and F. D. R."*

It was Wise who funded the first English translation of *The Talmud* which was accomplished by Rabbi Rodkinson.

Elizabeth Dilling sued Wise for defamation of character and received an out-of-court settlement. He had made the following statement at a mass meeting:

*(Yiddish for 'bastard') Dilling whose lies about The Talmud have set Judaism back a decade. She dragged our sacred Talmud in the sewer."*

Dilling replied:

*"If I had done so, it might have helped clean it up; for a sewer is a helpful and normal channel for cleaning; The Talmud is an abnormal, diabolical channel for funneling sub-sewage into the minds of those who follow it."*

*The whole Talmudic religion would have to be revamped to bring it up to the level of a sewer . . . Its doctrines are illegal in all civilized countries. It stands for mass-murder of non-Jews, mass-enslavement of mankind and the reversal of all laws based on Old and New Testament morality.*

What a fighter that little woman was and, oh, how we need thousands more like her! I would like to have known her!

The Jews have always used threats to gain their will. In 1917-18, Louis Marshall, then President of the American Jewish Committee, served notice on Henry Ford, Sr., to cease telling the truth about the Talmudists. When Ford refused, Jewish threats were followed by Jewish actions. Several attempts were made against the great Christian industrialist and his family. His car was forced off the highway on several occasions, and these incidents became so frequent that Mrs. Ford pleaded with Henry to come to terms with the Zionists. Henry did make an apology of sorts, and all the scraping and bowing of the Ford family to Jewish interests from that time on can be traced to the fear which was engendered by Jewish threats.

It would take many pages to tell about the Jewish efforts to control America's economy. It began shortly after our nation became free and resulted in the assassination of President Lincoln. (For further details on this, see my book, The Great Conspiracy.)

#### SOME EXCERPTS FROM THE TALMUD:

Running true to form, *The Talmud* uses the most foul language when speaking about the Virgin Mary, mother of our King. In one place she is called "Miriam, the dresser of women's hair who committed adultery." In the SANHEDRIN (106a-106b) it says: *She who was the descendant of princes and governors played the harlot with carpenters.*

See following exhibit:

his reward for the twenty-four thousand Israelites whose destruction he had encompassed. Mar Zutra b. Tobiah remarked in Rab's name: This is what men say, 'When the camel went to demand horns, they cut off the ears he had.' (4 deaths for Jesus)

Balaam also the son of Beor, the soothsayer, [did the children of Israel slay with the sword]. A soothsayer? But he was a prophet! - R. Johanan said: At first he was a prophet, but subsequently a soothsayer. R. Papa observed: This is what men say, 'She who was the descendant of princes and governors played the harlot with carpenters.' [106b] Did the children of Israel slay with the sword among them that were slain by them. Rab said: They subjected him to four deaths, stoning, burning, decapitation and strangulation.

A certain min said to R. Hanina: Hast thou heard how old Balaam was? He replied: It is not accurate to state, 'Old' since it is written, 'Bleed and decaying' nor shall nor live on their days, [it follows that] he was thirty-three or thirty-four years old. He rejoined: Thou hast said correctly: I personally have seen Balaam's Chronicle in which it is stated, 'Balaam the lame was thirty years old when Phinehas the Robber killed him.' Refers to Jesus

1) V. ibid, XXV, 1-9: since Israel was thus seduced and punished through his advice, as stated above, he demanded payment. (2) So Balaam, demanding

ment that  
n instead  
ested by  
e various  
was hung  
k off (de-  
supra 45a.  
ording to  
, Balaam  
represent  
ospel (v.  
l others)

Jesus may be alluded to, which theory is strengthened by the statement that he mated with a carpenter. (The Munich MS. has נא in the margin of נא, i.e., singular instead of plural.) (5) Ibid. (5) This is suggested by the use of the plural 'among them that were slain by them,' intimating that the deaths inflicted upon others were all suffered by Balaam. Thus he was strangled, a fire was lit under him (burning), his head was struck off (decapitation), and then he was allowed to fall to earth (stoning); v. 3 (8) Heretic, v. Gioa. (9) Ps. LV, 24. (10) cf. p. 471, n. 1. (11) [According to the view that all the Balaam passages are anti-Christian in tendency being used as an alias for Jesus, Phinehas the Robber is thus taken to be Pontius Pilatus, and the Chronicle of Balaam probably to denote a Gospel. (Hertford op. cit. 72f.). This view is however disputed by Bacher and cf. Giazberg, Journal of Biblical Literature, XLI, 121.]

## [Page 177 and 190 - The Talmudis effects of Jedeo-Christainity!](#)

All Jewish rabbinical sources state that Jesus was of "illegitimate birth." The seducer of the Virgin Mary was said to have been a Roman soldier. Two accounts are recorded in the following exhibit. One indicates that He was 'the son of Pandera,' and another indicates that He is called "Ben Stada." (son of Stada, Ed.)

The TOLEDOT JESU edition contains a story about a dispute carried on by Jesus with the scribes. Based on that dispute, they declared Him to be a bastard. (See following exhibit from the [Jewish Encyclopedia](#) under the title, "Jesus.")

*- In Jewish Legend: The Jewish legends in regard to Jesus are found in three sources, each independent of the others - (1) in New Testament apocrypha and Christian polemical works, (2) in the Talmud and the Midrash, and (3) in the life of Jesus ("Toledot Yeshu") that originated in the Middle Ages. It is the tendency of all these sources to be little the person of Jesus by ascribing to him illegitimate birth, magic and a shameful death. In view of their general character they are called indiscriminately legends. Some of the statements, as that referring to magic, are found among pagan writers and Christian heretics; and as the Ebionites, or Judao-Christians, who for a long time lived together with the Jews, are also classed as heretics, conclusions may be drawn from this as to the origin of these legends.*

*It ought also to be added that many of the legends have a theological background. For polemical purposes, it was necessary for the Jews to insist on the illegitimacy of Jesus as against the Davidic descent claimed by the Christian Church. Magic may have been ascribed him over against the miracles recorded in the Gospels; and the degrading fate both on earth and hereafter of which the legends speak may be simply directed against the ideas of the assumption and resurrection of Jesus. The Jewish legends relating to Jesus appear less inimical in character when compared with the parallel passages which are found in pagan authors and Christian sources, more especially as such legends are fixed and frequently occurring themes of folklore; and imaginations must have been especially excited by the historical importance which the figure of Jesus came to have for the Jews.*

*The earliest authenticated passage ascribing illegitimate birth to Jesus is that in Yea. iv. 8. The mysterious phrase ("that man") cited in this passage as occurring in a family register which R. Simian ben Azza is said to have found seems to indicate that it refers to Jesus (see Derenbourg in "R. E. J." i. 298), and here occur also the two expressions so often applied to Jesus in later literature (= "that anonymous one"; the name of Jesus being avoided) and ("bastard": for which in later time . . . was used). Such a family register may have been preserved at Jerusalem in the Judao-Christian community.*

*The Jews, who are represented as inimical to Jesus in the canonical Gospels also, took him to be legitimate and born in an entirely natural manner. A contrary statement as to their attitude is expressed for the first time in the 'Acts of Pilate' ("Gospel of Nicodemus" ed. Thilo, in "Codex Apoc. Novi Testamenti," i. 526 Leipaic, 1832; comp. Origen, "Contra Celsum," i. 38). Celsus makes the same statement in another passage where he refers even to a written source, adding that the seducer was a soldier by the name of Panthera. The name "Panthera" occurs here for the first time; two centuries later it occurs in Epiphanius ("Haeres. lxxviii. 7), who ascribes the surname "Panther" to Jacob, and ancestor of Jesus; and John of Damascus (Do Orthod. Fide." iv. -1) includes the names "Panther" and "Barpanther" in the genealogy of Mary. It is certain, in any case, that the rabbinical sources also regard Jesus as the "5on of Pandera, although it is noteworthy that he is called also "Ben Stada" (Shab. 104b; Sanh .67a).*

*It appears from this passage that, aside from Pandera and Stada, the couple Pappus b. Judah and Miriam the hairdresser were taken to the parents of Jesus. Pappus has nothing to do with the story of Jesus, and was only connected with it because his wife happened to be called "Miriam" (= "Mary"), and was known to be an adulteress.*

*The one statement in which all these confused legends agree is that relating to the birth of Jesus. Although this is ascribed only to the Jews, even in Celsus, the Jews need not necessarily be regarded as its authors, for it is possible that it is originated among heretics inimical to Jesus, as the Ophites and Cainites, of whom Origen says "they uttered such hateful accusations against Jesus, as Celsus himself did" ("Contra Celsum," iii. 13). It is probable, furthermore,*

*that the accusation of illegitimacy was not originally considered so sedous; it was ascribed to the most prominent personages, and is a standing motive in folklore (Krauss, 'Leben Jesu, "p.214).*

*The incident of Jesus concerning the dispute with the Scribes was copied by the rabbinical sources (kallah 1 8b [ed. Venice, 1528, fol 41 c]: com p. N Coronel, "Comment Quinque, "p. 8b, Vienna, 1864, and "Batte Midrashot," ed. Wertheimer iii. 23, Jerusalem, 1895). All the "Toledot" editions contain a similar story of a dispute which Jesus carried on with the Scribes who, on the ground of that dispute, declared him to be a bastard. Analogous to this story are numerous tales of predictions by precocious boys.*

*The sojourn of Jesus in Egypt is an essential part of the story of his youth. According to the Gospels he was in that country in his early infancy, but Celsus says that he was in service there and learned magic; hence he was there in early manhood. This assumption may serve to throw more light on the obscure history of Jesus that the account found in the Gospels. The Talmud also says that Jesus was in Egypt in early manhood. H. Joshua b. Perahyah is said to have fled with his pupil Jesus to Alexandria in order to escape the persecutions of the Jewish king Yannai (103-76 BC); on their return Jesus made a remark on the not faultless beauty of their hostess, whereupon H. Joshua excommunicated him; and when Jesus approached him again and was not received he set up a brick for his god, and led all Israel into apostasy (Sanh. 107b; Sotah 47a; Yer. Hag. 77d). This account is supplemented by the statement, made on the assumption that Ben Stada is identical with Ben Pandera, that Ben Stada brought magic from Egypt.\**

**Note:\*** The Jewish Encyclopedia, Funk and Wagnalls Co., N.Y. and London, 1905. p.170

This conforms to the Scripture found in John 8:41 when Jesus told them that they did the deeds of their father (ref. vs 44). They replied with: "*We be not born of fornication; we have one father even God.*" Compare this with I John 2:23 which clearly teaches that one cannot have the Father without first accepting the Son. This makes these Jewish leaders out to be liars.

It is interesting to note that *The Talmud* (see [Universal Jewish Encyclopedia](#) under "Nero") states that Nero, the hater and persecutor of

the early Christian church, was a convert of Judaism. Matthew 23:15 tells us quite plainly that those who convert from Christianity to Judaism become "two-fold more a child of hell" than those who have led them to this conversion. It is also interesting to note that the famous Jewish Rabbi Meir was a descendant of Nero.

The infamous butchery of Christians by Nero has been acknowledged for centuries, but this butchery was but a kindergarten measure of what has been carried out by modern Judaism in the slaughter of Christians in countries under Zionist-Communist-Talmudic control. The Babylonian whore of Judaism has become "drunk with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus." (Revelation 17:6)

According to *The Talmud*, SHABBATH (104b), Jesus was a magician who worked His miracles through magic. Remember where the Talmudist Pharisees accused Him of casting out devils through Beelzebub, the chief of devils? (Luke 11:15)

Notice in the following exhibit, the weird teaching of *The Talmud* concerning Christ's miracles as described in the Jewish Encyclopedia:

*According to Celsus (in Origen, "Contra Celsum," i. 28) and to the Talmud (Shab. 104b), Jesus learned magic in Egypt and performed his miracles by means of it; the latter work, in addition, states that he cut the magic formulas into his skin. It does not mention, however, the nature of his magic performances (Tosef., Shab, xi. 4., Yer. Shab. 130); but as it states that the disciples of Jesus healed the sick "in the name of Jesus Pandera" (Yer. Shab. 14d; Ab. Zarah 27b; Eccl. R. i. 8) it may be assumed that its author held the miracles of Jesus also to have been miraculous cures. Different in nature is the witchcraft attributed to Jesus in the "Toledot." When Jesus was expelled from the circle of scholars, he is said to have returned secretly from Galilee to Jerusalem, where he inserted a parchment containing the "declared name of God" (Shem ha-Meforash), which was guarded in the Temple, into his skin, carried it away, and then, taking it out of his skin, he performed his miracles by its means. This magic formula then had to be recovered from him, and Judah the Gardener (a personage of the "Toledot" corresponding to Judas Iscariot) offered to do it; he and Jesus then engaged in an aerial battle (borrowed from the legend of Simon Magus), in which Judah remained victor and Jesus fled.*

*The accusation of magic is frequently brought against Jesus. Jerome mentions it, quoting the Jews: "Magum vocant et Judaei Dominum meum" ("Ep. lv., ad Ascellam, "i. 196, ed. Vallarsi); Marcus, of the sect of the Valentinians, was, according to Jerome, a native of Egypt, and was accused of being, like Jesus, a magician (Hilgenfeld, Ketzer-gesch. "p.370, Leipsic, 1884). There were even Christian heretics who looked upon the founder of their religion as a magician (Fabricius, in "Codex Apocr Novi Testamenti." iii 396), and public opinion at Home accused all Christians of magic (W.M. Hamsay, "The Church in the Homan Empire Before AD 170," pp.236, 392' London, 1897). The Apostles were regarded in the same light ("Acta Petri et Andraes," ed. Bonnet, 8). Neither this accusation nor that concerning the birth of Jesus is found in the canonical Gospels, but it occurs in the apocryphal accounts, . . . Somewhat different is the accusation that Jesus imposed upon the people and led them astray . . . As Balaam the magic/an and, according to the derivation of his name, "destroyer of the people," was from both of these points of view a good prototype of Jesus, the latter was also called "Balaam." \**

**Note** \* The Jewish Encyclopedia, Funk and Wagnalls Co., N.Y. and London, 1905. p.171.

According to the TOLEDOT, Jesus was executed on the eve of the Passover feast, which was also the eve of the Sabbath. His executioners were unable to hang Him on a tree, as prophesied, because they said:

*He conjured up all trees by the name of God not to receive Him. Therefore they all broke. He was finally received by a large cabbage stalk. He was buried that same day in conformity with the law.*

Again, according to the TOLEDOT, when His disciples came looking for His body, it had been taken from the grove by a man named Judas the Gardener who had taken it and used it as a dam to keep the water out of his garden which had flooded the tomb. When Christ's body was finally displayed before the Queen of Jerusalem, the Christians were ashamed.

It might be of interest here to look at the Scriptural account in Matthew 27:62 - 66 which says that the chief priests and Pharisees went to Pilate asking for a guard on the tomb so that the disciples could not steal His body and claim that He had risen. The Roman Governor granted permission to them to post a guard of their own at the tomb, and they helped seal the tomb's entrance with the Roman seal. This meant that

anyone who broke it would be liable to the death penalty. Interestingly enough, the story spread by the Pharisees, when they discovered He had indeed risen from the dead, was that His disciples had come while the guard was asleep and stolen the body. (See Matthew 28:12 - 15) It was apparent that they bribed Pilate not to prosecute the guard who normally would have been executed for sleeping while on duty.

Jewish legends all deny the resurrection of Jesus and state that Christ now sojourns in hell. Matthew 28:15 states that this false report is still believed by the Jews. It is authenticated in a newspaper report which appeared in the Canadian *Toronto Telegram News* a few years ago which stated:

*Jesus of Nazareth arranged His own crucifixion and planned His resurrection. He played on the weakness of Judas Iscariot to betray Him.*

*He induced the Jewish establishment (Talmudic Pharisees, Ed.) to deliver Him into the hands of Pontius Pilate where they accused Him of sedition against Rome.*

*It was all a carefully engineered plot, executed at the crucial season of the Passover, in which the plotter was also the victim.*

*Its purpose was to bring to pass the events forecast in the Old Testament texts, in order to make the plotter-victim acceptable as the Messiah who would lead His people, and through them, humanity, into an era of peace and good will.*

"This is the real historic Jesus," says Dr. Hugh Schonfeld in his book, The Passover Plot, which has sold over 800,000 copies in Britain alone. When promoting his book and his thesis in Toronto, Schonfeld spoke fervently about the "need to strip the theological encrustations from the character of the Nazarene and make Him acceptable to both Christians and Jews." Schonfeld went on to say:

*Many thousands are leaving the Christian church because they have outgrown so much that traditional Christianity has taught about the New Testament figure as God Incarnate. Jews have ignored Jesus because they have been alienated by Christian theologians who have clothed Him with pagan ideas of Godhood.*

*Only if we concentrate on working through historical channels will emerge a different image of Jesus, acceptable to Jews and non-Jews.*

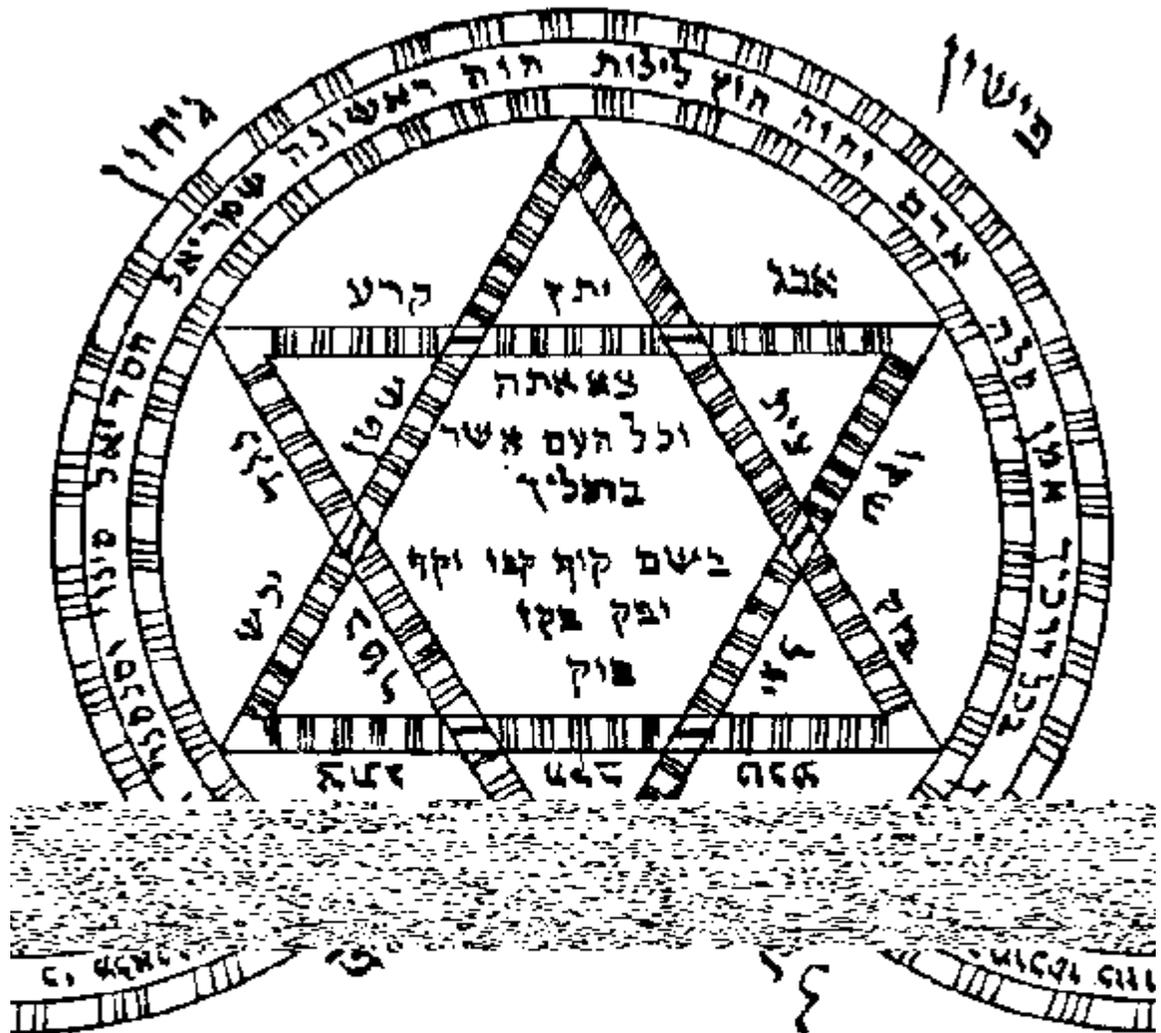
This is typical of Jewish religious thinking. Everything the Christian does must conform to their ideas in order to be acceptable. My answer is: Why do we need to make the Son of God acceptable to anyone, no matter who they are, especially if we MUST falsify the facts in order to do so?

All through Dr. Schonfeld's book we find Talmudic assumptions that Jesus was not the Messiah, He was not the Son of God, He was an impostor who had delusions of grandeur and wanted to become a "big shot," so to speak. This is a typical Jewish attitude towards our Lord and King. The Jews cannot logically, or historically, refute the evidence of hundreds of eyewitnesses who saw Him repeatedly in the 40 days following His Resurrection and before His Ascension, so they hate Him all the more, and with Him, His followers. The dirty work of Talmudic-Judaism is done under the Talmudic sign of the "Magen David," sometimes erroneously called the Shield of David. It is the six pointed star seen on the flag of the State of Israel. It becomes even more amusing when one realizes that there were no people in existence anywhere in the world who were known as Jews until almost 300 years after the death of King David when we find them in II Kings 16:6 fighting against Israel.

Since the so-called "Shield of David" is not mentioned in rabbinical literature, it probably did not originate until much later. We know it dates back at least to the third century A. D. It was commonly used by European Jews and was prominent in Spain which was then the hotbed of Cabalistic superstition during the Middle Ages. (For a study of how Talmudic Cabalism is connected with the Masonic Lodge, I suggest you read my book, The Hidden Power Behind Freemasonry,.)

The information we have covered so far is nothing but a rudimentary introduction to Talmudism and its effect on the Christian church. It has become so effective that Christianity in 1992 has, indeed, become Judeo-

Christianity.



...probably a variant for which the female demon  
 then come "the first Eve," and names of any  
 mutation each letter is represented by the  
 thus ' = א, ה = י etc.). Outside of the shield  
 well-known prayer by Nehunia b. ha-Kana, 'Satan be torn asunder!' The innermost spa  
 and permutations of קוין, a mystical name of

# What is the Answer?

## Chapter 8

In answering this question, we need to remember the admonition given in Hosea 4:6: "*My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge . . .*"

Notice it does not say, "lack of education," but "lack of knowledge." There is a great deal of difference between the two. Men and women can have strings of degrees behind their names, and in the words of the Apostle Paul (Romans 1:22) "professing themselves to be wise, they became fools." He elaborated on this in II Timothy 3:7, when he spoke of those who were "ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth." In other words, they are educated idiots.

We must reach our Christian brethren and the relatively uneducated majority of Christians (those who depend on their pastor for Scriptural information rather than seeking it out for themselves) with sound evidence that proves that our media in America, both secular and religious, has played a tremendous role in delivering Christian America into the hands of the Talmudic One Worlders. The religious press, for the most part, plays the role of keeping Christians calm and anesthetized. They shape the news and answer complaints with the doctrine of their denominational cause, rather than what The Word says.

As for the regular news media, they have become, with the exception of a very few independently owned newspapers, "intellectual prostitutes of Zionism," who have sold themselves from the shoulders up as a whore sells herself from the waist down. This was clearly seen in a statement made by John Swinton, editor of a well-known daily newspaper, in 1914 at the Annual Dinner of the American Press Association. Swinton was giving his retirement speech to them and said:

*There is no such thing as an independent press in America if we except those of little country towns. You know this, I know it! Not a man among you dares to utter his honest opinion. Were you to utter it, you know that it would never appear in print . . . I am paid to keep my honest opinion out of the newspaper for which I write. You, too, are paid for similar services. Were I to permit an honest opinion, my occupation . . . would be gone in less than twenty-four hours. The man who is foolish enough to write an honest opinion would soon be walking the streets in search of another job. It is the duty of the New York journalist to lie, distort, to destroy, to revile, to toady at the feet of*

*Mammon, and to sell his country, and his race, for his daily bread, or what amounts to the same, for his salary. We are tools and vessels of the rich (International Bankers) behind the scenes. We are marionettes. These men pull the strings and we dance. Our time, our talents, our lives, our capacities, are all property of these men - we are intellectual prostitutes.*

Day by day these intellectual prostitutes mold public opinion according to establishment policy which, in this case, is overwhelmingly pro-Zionist. They are subservient to the Council on Foreign Relations, and the Tri-Lateralist cabal and answer to them for their daily bread. They are the highest paid prostitutes in the world's history and should be beneath our contempt.

As an example, a few years ago Bill Moyers of CBS, who is supposed to be a Southern Baptist Christian layman, spoke sarcastically on the CBS Monday Morning show, calling the Moral Majority "a religious group of some kind, trying to influence abortion, equal rights, military spending and other establishment programs." Of course Mr. Moyers was careful not to criticize the National Council of Churches which has taken a decidedly liberal, anti-Christian attitude towards political and secular issues in America.

The Federal Bureau of Investigation has known for many years that the Soviet KGB Department of Dis-information has been spending hundreds of millions of dollars annually on propaganda which is dispersed daily in all the large, Jewish owned and operated news outlets, (This comprises more than 90% of the media.) Men such as ABC reporter Geraldo Rivera boast publicly about their influence in slanting the news, and this attitude is reflected in men such as Eric Severeid, Sam Donaldson, the entire crew of Sixty Minutes, Peter Jennings and a host of others who daily show their smugness and pseudo-intellectual superiority. They should be beneath the contempt of decent people, just as decent people in a decent community shun a whore. These men, for the most part, look on the average citizens as being mentally deficient fools who must be led by the intellectual superiority of the media.

History has proven, over and over again, that when decent Americans know the truth, they will act upon it. Several arrogant Congressmen have learned this to their sorrow. This is one of the major reasons the truth is being kept from the American people, both in secular life and in the church. For if our people knew the truth, there would be the biggest explosion in the history of the world. Today, America in particular is likened to a man smoking a cigar as he sits on an open keg of gunpowder, knocking the ashes into the keg. It will only take one tiny spark, at the right time, to reach the powder, and the explosion will come which will

blow those who seek world power out of the driver's seat. This is the major reason they hide the truth.

When will Christians ever learned the truth regarding Jewry, of whom our risen Lord said in Revelation 2:9 and 3:9: ". . . *I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan.*"

If they learned that Abraham, Isaac, Jacob and the prophets were not Jews and that God's promise in Genesis 12:3 was never made to a Jew; if they learned that the Israeli Talmudists who annually soak up billions of their tax dollars are not the Covenant People of the Bible; if they learned that the impostors in Palestine are Edomite-Turko-Mongolians, the Christian world would rise in righteous indignation to throw the Talmudic money changers out of the national temple and return this nation to its Christian heritage and to its risen Christ. This is why the truth MUST be suppressed.

If the members of our churches knew that doctrines being taught in their church, such as the "rapture" and "the Jews are God's chosen people," were doctrines designed by Talmudic propagandists to lure Christians away from reality, and that these doctrines are not according to Scripture but are false, then millions of Christian who are now sitting in their comfortable religious foxholes waiting for Jesus to rapture them out of this mess, would rise up and become the "salt of the earth" as their Master intended them to be.

Oh, how sick I have become of those Christians who shrug their shoulders when they are warned of danger ahead, and say smugly: "Well, I don't have to worry, you know. I'm saved, and Jesus will come back and take me out of this mess before it gets that bad."

What a shock they are going to have when they learn the truth, and it doesn't happen the way their pastors have been telling them. Millions of Christians have become infected with this "holier-than-thou" attitude because of the Judaizing of the church seminaries that have produced shepherds who have neutralized Christians from being "soldiers of the cross," to becoming "prostitutes for those who hate their Lord." This sort of religious attitude is what the enemy wants.

A threatened and compromised America today stands at the point of no return because of her religious and political leaders. In Jeremiah 23:22, we read these words which were written to the pastors and political leaders of America: "*But if they (the pastors) had stood in my (God's) counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings.*"

In plain words, folks, the pastors of America have been traitors to their calling. Instead of preaching the whole truth, in the words of Timothy 4:3 - 4, they have brought about the time when the average Christian no longer wants to hear the truth, but would rather have their ears tickled by the pastors of their choosing who will talk of the rapture, immortality of the soul, brotherly love and how the Jews are blessed and protected by God. No wonder this country is headed for hell at a breakneck speed.

We need to get across to the controlled media of America, and to our religious leaders, that freedom of the press is not some immutable decree handed down by God on Mt. Sinai which allows them to slant the news as they will for their purposes. Freedom of the press is political license granted to the media by the American people, and what we have given to the media and their religious pundits, we can also take away.

The time has come when concerned Americans can no longer afford to take the path of least resistance. For Christians to remain in their spiritual foxholes while the battle for the survival of Christianity and Christian values rages outside, is cowardice. It is impossible to look at the debacle of America since the beginning of the New Deal in the 1930's, without realizing the responsibility of our leaders, both political and religious, and how they have fallen down in this responsibility. It is time that decent Americans called them to account for their poor stewardship. Our country and our American way of life have been placed in jeopardy by their irresponsibility.

Public opinion polls and common sense tell us that military superiority is the only thing which the internationalist enemy understands. But we MUST not be led into believing that we can cooperate with our enemy and come out in the driver's seat. The "glasnost" of the 1980's and 1990's is not the first time the International Zionist-Communists have tried to trick us. They have pulled this same stunt many times since the Russian Revolution began in 1917. We should be ashamed of ourselves as Christian citizens for allowing ourselves to be fooled so many times. There is an old Indian saying which I believe is appropriate here and which goes: *White man fool Indian once, shame on white man; white man fool Indian twice, shame on Indian.*

The same is true in our dealing with the Talmudic conspiracy.

We cannot afford to remain in this self-imposed ignorance, for our very existence as a free, Christian people is at stake. Abraham Lincoln recognized this when he stated: *"If disaster come upon us, it will come from within. We will either live forever as free men, or we will die by suicide."*

Today, as our nation rushes on a collision course with national suicide, any intelligent, honest and observing person should be able to see that drastic action is necessary to preserve the Republic. The danger signs are clearly visible on every side. America's retreats in Korea and Vietnam have been observed worldwide as has our recent smashing victory in Iraq. This all points to the fact that our government policies in Washington, DC are not for the betterment of America, but for the well-being of the Internationalists who control us. We did not lose in Korea and Vietnam because our fighting men were less willing to fight than they were in the Middle East. We did not lose because we had inferior military equipment. We had the best equipment, and in both wars we had overwhelming air superiority. We lost in Korea and Vietnam because it was expedient for our international masters, just as we won in the Middle East for the same reason. The program of the New World Order was always uppermost in the minds and designs of those men who (think they) control American destiny.

Remember the rallying cry of the American Revolution? "Put only Americans on guard tonight!" That must be our cry in the 1990's. We have had enough of foreign control from the Kissingers and the Brezizinskis. Now is the time when only dedicated Americans should be allowed in office. To compromise with the enemy, regardless of magnitude, should be grounds for TREASON in accordance with Article III, Section 3, of the Constitution of the United States.

The following are a few actions which I believe are necessary to save the America we once loved:

First and foremost we must get our white majority, especially those who call themselves Christians, into a right relationship with God so that He will hear their prayers. Isaiah 59:2 clearly indicates that God will not even listen to our prayers until we get into a proper relationship with Him. And, yes, I am speaking about church members!

We MUST return to obeying His Law. Christians MUST be re-educated to know that being "born-again" is only the first step to becoming a Christian, and that they have no option whatsoever to "do their own thing."

We MUST teach our brainwashed Christian people that Christ did not abolish The Law when He died for our sins. He "established" it. These are His words from Matthew 5:17: *"Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets; I am not come to destroy, but to fulfill."*

We must educate our Christian people to the truth of what is taking place on the national as well as the international scene today. They must be

taught to read between the lines of the controlled news. This means that our church leaders must tell their people the truth and **declare the whole counsel of the Lord**, not just those things which follow denominational lines or which the people want to hear in order to feel good. Jeremiah 23:22 indicates that if our spiritual leaders will do this, the people will "turn from their wicked ways, and from the evil of their doings."

When we accept this truth, we MUST re-educate the nominal Christian masses into accepting the consequences found in Deuteronomy 28. In this passage, God is specific with His blessings which accrue for obedience to His Law and just as specific with His curses which abound for disobedience to His Law. By reading this chapter in Deuteronomy and applying it to America's woes today, we can see God's hand in applying the curses He promised when we turn from Him and His Law. To read this chapter and not see the reason America is being destroyed is beyond my comprehension.

In verse two we are told: "*And all these blessings shall come on thee, and overtake thee IF THOU SHALT HEARKEN UNTO THE VOICE OF THE LORD THY GOD . . .*" (emphasis added)

And in Deuteronomy 28:6 - 11:

*Blessed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and blessed shalt thou be when thou goest out. The Lord shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and flee before thee seven ways. The Lord shall command the blessing upon thee in thy storehouses, and in ALL (Emphasis added) that thou settest thy hand unto; and He shall bless thee in the land which the Lord giveth to thee. The Lord shall establish thee as a holy people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, if thou shall keep the commandments of the Lord thy God, and walk in his ways. And all the people of the earth shall see that thou art called by the name of the Lord: and they shall be afraid of thee. (This was true of America up through World War II, but now, following the Iraq war, the people are afraid of the New World Order, which controls our military.) And the Lord shall make thee plenteous in goods, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the Lord sware unto thy fathers to give thee.*

Notice that this promise hinges on obedience to His Law, and that this promise was made to Jacob-Israel, not to a people called Jews.

See II Samuel 7:10. He was most certainly not referring to Old Palestine in this passage.

Now notice what will happen if we refuse to obey God. Much of this has already come to pass, and we can see these curses in operation all about us in the Israel nations of Christendom. Notice particularly the calamities which will befall us if we refuse to obey our God and "do our own thing." Much of this has already happened, or is in the process of happening.

In Deuteronomy 28:15-24 we find a variety of afflictions and disasters which will come upon Israel for disobedience, and it takes no stretch of the imagination to recognize that this is taking place in Israel-America today. If we refuse to accept the truth that we are Israel, then we will be deceived into believing that this Scripture was not for us. Notice verse 25, which speaks about what happened to us in Korea and Vietnam where we were defeated **by nations smaller than many of our states. Our military did not lose these wars; they were lost by the traitors in our government.** *"The Lord shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: . . ."* (Deuteronomy 28:25)

Verse 27 addresses the spread of diseases such as cancer, VD and AIDS which are decimating our people. Now, with unlimited immigration, strange and terrifying diseases which we have never heard of before, are destroying us. Verse 27: *The Lord will smite thee with the botch of Egypt, and with the emerods, and with the scab, and with the itch, whereof thou **canst not be healed.*** (Emphasis added) *The New American Standard version translates that verse as: The Lord will smite you with the boils of Egypt and with hemorrhoids, and with the scab and with the itch, from which you cannot be healed.*

Verse 28, speaks about mental diseases which lead many of our people into the hopelessness that ends in suicide. *"The Lord shall smite thee with madness, and blindness, and astonishment of heart: . . ."* Today, suicide is the third largest killer in America and number one among high school and college students.

Verse 33 tells how aliens will consume our food supply. *"The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours, shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up; and thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed alway: . . ."*

According to reports from the Department of Agriculture, America's "emergency food supply," dropped from 158 days in 1987, to 56 days in 1988, to 32 days in 1989, and yet we "sell" (do they ever repay us?) corn and wheat to communist and Third World nations faster now than ever before. While our traitorous president arranges for the Soviet Union to receive \$1-Billion in emergency food supplies, hundreds of thousands of

Americans are going to bed hungry every night. While we give the Israelis extra billions to house their immigrants from Russia, thousands of Americans and American families are homeless. These are the curses for disobedience to His Law and from turning our faces to other gods.

It will take only one season of crop failures to place America on an emergency food basis and leave us ripe for a declared National Emergency which could very well usher in the control needed for Mr. Bush's New World Order.

Verse 43 prophesies of this very occurrence: *"The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low."*

We see the aliens ruling over us in America today. They eat our food which we give them through welfare, they take our jobs and leave us homeless, they set up their own communities where no English is spoken, they have gotten up "high" above the Israelite people while the white majority, who made this America great, have become the "tail." In our military, we have a Jew, "Stormin' Norman" Schwartzkopf (An article in an August 1954 issue of The New York Times, indicated that Norman's grandfather was a German Jew from Austria, who had been a metallurgist. His father was head of the New Jersey State Police at the time of the Lindberg kidnapping, and it has been established that he withheld vital information, which would have proven that Bruno Hauptman did not kill the Lindberg Child.) at the head of our military forces, and a black as Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, while the overall policy of America may very well be controlled by a German Jew named Henry Kissinger.

When you have thought about these things, go back and read Deuteronomy 28, in its entirety, and weep for Christian America.

We must bring our economic system under the control of Congress which was envisioned by our forefathers when they wrote the Constitution, and remove it completely from the international control of the Federal Reserve Board.

It should be pointed out here that when the Talmudists control our foreign policy and we seek detente with the enemy, we break a Biblical Law which will bring disaster to our country. The Bible clearly teaches in Proverbs 4:14: *"Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men.* Proverbs 25:5 says: *Take away the wicked from before the king (president), and the throne (government) shall be established in righteousness."*

Nowhere, at any time nor for any purpose, are Christians given the option to compromise with evil, or evil men, in any manner. It has never worked out to the advantage of individuals or nations in over 6,000 years of recorded history.

Probably one of the most debilitating diseases in America today is the manner in which professing Christians compromise with evil, and evil men, for a little temporary safety or comfort. Most Christians prefer to be "middle-of-the-roaders," without realizing that this is the most dangerous place on the road for they will be hit from both directions. Also, this is where you will find a "yellow streak" and where you can locate all the dead skunks in the morning.

In recent years, most Americans have lost the virtue of righteous indignation which is the ability to recognize right from wrong, and then do something to correct the wrong when recognized. Instead, the average Christian wants to be like everyone else, good and bad alike, and completely reject the words of James 4:4." . . . *know ye not that the friendship of the world (order) is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world (order) is the enemy of God.*" That's pretty plain and uncompromising, isn't it? That's why very few Christians want to accept it! It's too narrow minded for them.

There are many church groups in America who have injected their Talmudic Judeo-Christian theology of "compromise with God's enemy" into our national life. This is why, over the last fifty years or so, we have aided our enemies, and stabbed our friends in the back. The U.S. Catholic Bishops have injected leftist ideology into the debate on national defense Since 1983, although the majority of Catholic laymen reject it, I believe. Actually, 13 major religious groups in the United States have pressured Congress to seek detente with the communist world at any cost even though they know this enemy has promised to "bury us" and destroy Christianity.

**These 13 religious groups are:**

**The American Baptist Church  
Church of the Brethren  
Episcopal Church  
Jesuit Social Ministries  
Mennonite Central Committee**

**The National Council of Churches  
The National Council of Religious Women  
Network (a Catholic Social Justice Lobby)**

**Unitarian Universalist Association of Churches in  
North America  
United Church of Christ**

**United Methodist Church (Board of Church and  
Society - Women's Division)  
United Methodist Church  
Council of Religious Women**

This is but the tip of the iceberg. Multiply those by millions of evangelical and fundamentalist Christians who have been brainwashed into supporting the anti-Christ, Zionist Jews at any cost, and you can understand why we see the huge peace rallies in Washington, DC. These rallies are not spontaneous at all, but are prompted by our enemies and their religious friends in the so-called Christian world.

Even many conservative Christians who believe in the principles of Constitutional Government and one government, under God, have been led astray by their religious leaders who are determined to stand behind international Judaism regardless of Judaism's terrorist, manipulatory and heinous acts.

Have you ever wondered what the Good Samaritan of Luke 10:33 would have done if he had come by when the victim was being beaten and robbed? I sincerely doubt that he would have stood by as a spectator as many of our Christians do today. "Oh, brother Mohr, Christ wouldn't want us to be violent."

Yet it seems to me He was rather violent when He made a whip of ropes and drove the unscrupulous money changers out of His Father's Temple. (John 2:1 - 16)

Jesus was discussing common sense theology when He stated in Luke 11:21-22: *"When a strong man armed keepeth his palace (home), his goods are in peace (safe): But when a stronger than he (a criminal, whether of the regular stripe or a government criminal) shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour (gun control) . . . and divideth his spoils."*

In other words, if you are not armed, you can be overtaken and robbed. There is little doubt in my mind that many sincere supporters of peace at any price are well-intentioned, no matter how naive or misinformed they may be. But the sad thing is that most of them are afraid of learning the truth and they become like the Christians at Galatia to whom the Apostle

Paul once said in Galatians 4:16: "*Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?*"

Unfortunately, many of our political and religious leaders know exactly what they are doing, and these are the subversive traitors who are willing to sell America down the river for a little temporary safety, public recognition and money. They are more interested in what they can get for the moment, than in fulfilling the oath they have taken to support our Constitution and our people from ALL enemies, both from within and from without. They want to feather their own nest even if it means abandoning you and I to a heartless enemy. If you look closely at every major foreign policy President Bush has been engaged in, you will find behind them the financial interests of his family. In Panama, in Bahrain, in the Golden Triangle of Southeast Asia, (Which has been proven thorough sworn testimony by Lt. Col. James "Bo" Gritz, who has been in contact with top dope producers in the Golden Triangle.) and now in Red China. In all of these areas the Bush family holds billions of dollars in business deals.

These men want to align themselves with the world Talmudists whom they believe have the money and the power to handle any problem that comes along.

About now, some fundamentalist may come along and say: "Slow down a bit, Colonel, our church teaches that Jesus is the answer!" I'll not argue with you about that, for He MUST be first. But the message of salvation goes much deeper than "ye MUST be born again." That is just the first step to becoming a Christian and walking the Christian experience. What good is your faith if it is not backed by your actions? The Apostle James realized this when he wrote in James 2:14 - 18:

*What doth it profit, my brethren, though a man (or woman) say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith save him? If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food, and one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit? Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone. Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: show me thy faith without thy works, and I will show thee my faith by my works. (emphasis added)*

This is a lesson a lot of Christians need to learn.

The enemy within who has become contaminated by the Talmudic poison is a thousand times more dangerous to the cause of Christ than the Talmudic enemies themselves. Jesus said in Matthew 23:15:

*"Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves."*

Don't become angry with me, it was King Jesus who said that.

The great Roman Senator and statesman Marcus Tullius Cicero (106-43 BC) put it this way:

*A nation can survive its fools, and even its ambitious. But it cannot survive treason from within. An enemy at the gates is less formidable, for he is known and carries his banners openly. But a traitor moves among those within the gates freely, his sly whispers rustling through all the alleys, heard in the very halls of government itself. For the traitor appears no traitor! He wears their face and garments and he appeals to the baseness that lies deep in the hearts of all men. He rots the soul of the nation; he works secretly and unknown in the night to undermine the pillars of the city; he infects the body politic so that it can no longer resist; a murderer is less to be feared.*

Following the definition of "treason," we find in the U.S. Constitution, Article III, section 3, the following: *"Treason shall consist only in levying war against them (the US.), adhering to their enemies, giving them AID AND COMFORT"*

Any fifth grader can understand those words. If the actions of our President and Congress are not treason, then I fail to understand the meaning of the English language.

There are a multitude of men in Washington, DC, in our State Houses, and in the pulpits of our churches who are guilty of this heinous crime against our people. A hundred years ago, a justifiably angry population would have accused them openly, and they would have been tried in a court of law and executed as the traitors they are. But today, they are the big names in government and church.

The defense of Christianity and Christian freedom, my friend, will require sacrifice and the continuing actions of those Christians who love God and care for the future of America. Christians must be in the forefront of this

movement to bring America back to God, for they have the most to lose if the Talmudic enemy is successful.

Here are some suggestions I prayerfully and humbly make, by which you, as a Christian individual, can help save America. They are quoted from The Church and the Sword, by G. Russell Evans, and G. Greg Singer, 1983, page 126:

*1. Refuse to accept the bias and misinformation of the controlled news, the analysis given by the Talk Show hosts and TV preachers. Get the truth from the Word of God, and from history as it actually is and deliver it courteously in a Christian manner to all who will listen. Never attempt to cram truth down the throats of a reluctant public. Remember that your task is not to persuade anyone of the truth, that is the task of the Holy Spirit, Who is the Convincer. Your job is to take the unbiased truth to men and women every where, do it to the best of your ability, and once they have heard it, it becomes a matter between them and God. (See Ezekiel 3:17 - 21; 33:7 - 9)*

*2. Find out if the church you attend belongs to the National Council of Churches and if it does, GET OUT! You have no business in a contaminated atmosphere like that, no matter how long your family may have been members. If your pastor insists that you MUST support the anti-Christ Jews, do the same thing. (Read and ponder II Chronicles 19:2)*

*3 Find out how your members in Congress vote and let them know in no uncertain manner how you stand on issues. Be courteous, hut firm, and don't let them try to pull the wool over your eyes "Congratulate them when they take a stand for that which is right and good for the country, and get on their backs when they serve the enemy.*

*4. Join a church which teaches the truth regarding the Talmudist enemy If you can't find one in your neighborhood, that is no excuse to attend a compromising church. Start a study group in your own home) and if you would like to start a church, write: American Destiny, 1501 W Peoria, Phoenix, AZ 85012, telephone 602/944-3297 and ask how to start a church in your area. Learn for yourself what the Bible teaches, not the ideas of some Judaized seminary graduate.*

*5 Don't stop here. Write letters to church leaders and editors of both secular and religious publications and let them know that you know what is going on and how you feel about compromise with the enemy. This, of course, should be done in a Christian manner; abusive letters will gain nothing for either you or the Kingdom cause. It will do much damage!*

*6. Monitor radio and TV programs and request "fairness doctrine " time to answer the propagandists and promote Kingdom Movement truths.*

*7. If you see church bulletins which present an antichrist attitude in any way, and there are many of these today; or if your pastor preaches so as to glorify the anti-Christ, go to him in the spirit of Christian love and talk to him about it. While in most cases you will be rebuffed, it is possible that a few open minded men may be reached with the truth.*

It never ceases to amaze me how denominational pastor are becoming increasingly disturbed over what is happening in their denominations, yet few seem to want to know the answer. Still, a month scarcely passes that I do not receive a letter, usually from a young pastor, which says: "What is happening in my denomination that I can no longer preach the whole counsel of God's Word?" There is hope for a man such as this. Cultivate him.

*8. If your local school or service organization has a speaker who advocates an anti-Christian, anti-American attitude, politely ask for your side to be heard. You may be surprised at how many people will want to hear both sides of a controversy.*

*9. Be active in promoting pro-Christian, pro-American candidates for public office; the two should go hand-in-hand. While I personally do not believe the problems of America are going to be solved through the political process, proper candidates can go a long way to alleviate some of the ills which are afflicting the country.*

*10. In all your dealings with the enemy, keep cool Remember "He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city." (Proverbs 16:32) Also, 'A soft answer turneth away wrath; but grievous words stir up anger. "(Proverbs 15:1) This is or of the sad mistakes made by many of our people.*

*I have seen this happen, time and time again. There is nothing that will get a Talmudist more upset on a TV Talk Show, than to have you remain cool when he has attacked you unmercifully.*

In April, 1972, while speaking for the American Opinion Speaker's Bureau of the John Birch Society, I addressed a large student group at the University of Kansas, in Lawrence, Kansas. I was opposed by a group of about ten radicals (most of whom I learned later were not even students) who harassed and actually physically assaulted me. They were led by a young Jew whose father was a well-known criminal lawyer. They pelted me with marshmallows which had been made sticky by being held in the mouth until soft, and when they hit, they stuck like glue to my dark suit. With the help of God, I managed to remain cool, even though I was struck in the face with some hard object that caused lacerations.

Later, I received 72 letters from students who had attended the lecture. Some rejected my message which was against Sex Education in the schools, but all said they were impressed by the manner in which I remained "cool under fire," and all apologized for the "unbelievable rudeness" of a few of their classmates. Some of them asked for further information. So remember, it pays to keep cool under fire!

Many American Christians are coming under severe attack today because of pressure to destroy the Second Amendment. Under no circumstance must we allow this to happen. They are being led for the most part by Talmudists, (such as Senator Howard Metzenbaum of Ohio who is trying desperately to paint all gun owners as bad while they express sympathy for the criminal). A good deal of this pressure is coming from church groups who should know better.

A few years ago when I was lecturing in San Francisco, a full page ad which had been sponsored by 14 prominent Protestant churches, appeared in the very liberal *San Francisco Examiner*. It asked that church members turn in their firearms at a church service, on a certain day, where they were to be melted down to make a statue of a famous American compromiser. (It may have been Saint Martin Luther king, Jr., I don't remember.) It went into some detail regarding how decent Christians would certainly turn in their "death-dealing weapons" at the church service.

The Monday issue of The Examiner rather me fully stated that only eight guns had been turned in at 14 services the day before, which means that some of the Christians in that wicked city had at least some perspective of what was happening. Personally, I sort of like this idea for I believe that anyone who would be stupid enough to turn in their guns at the request of some pacifist Pastor is too dangerous to be allowed to own one.

There is nothing inherently bad about a sword. The quality of sharpened steel may depend on whether it is in the hands of a surgeon or a bandit. The same goes for a firearm. There is nothing inherently evil in a firearm, and I am convinced that you cannot trust a government who will not trust its citizens with a means of self-defense.

If guns are only in the hands of evil men, then the only peace the Lamb will have with the lion is when it ends up in the lion's belly. There are evil men who label disarmament as peace, but it is the peace of slavery and death. I Thessalonians 5:3 warns us about those who: ". . . *when they say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them . . . and they shall not escape.*" This is the peace of International Talmudism.

If Israel American does not remain free, there will be no one to carry out the "mission of the King," for one of the avowed aims of the Talmudists is to eliminate Christian civilization from the face of the earth.

In the controversial Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion, we read:

*"The goyim are a flock of sheep, and we are their wolves. And you know what happens when wolves get hold of the flock? . . ."*

*"There is another reason why they close their eyes: "for we shall keep promising them back all their liberties we have taken away as soon as we have quelled the enemies of peace . . ."*

*"God has granted to us, His Chosen People, the gift of dispersion, and in this which appears in all eyes to be our weakness, has come forth all our strength, which has now brought us to the threshold of sovereignty over all the world." (Protocol Number 11)*

The outstanding characteristic of Talmudic Judaism is an active, increasing, powerful and virulent attack upon all forms of Christianity. Occasionally we hear of outbreaks of sectarian bigotry between Catholics and Protestants which is given heavy coverage in the press. Nine times out of ten this is brought about by Talmudic pressure, but at no time does it reach the virulence of the steady and relentless Jewish attacks against Christianity. Organized , Judaism is not content with doctrinal disputation, but enlists its vast commercial and political power against everything it regards as "Christiological manifestations" (in their own words).

It has reached the place in America where no President of the United States dares to take his inaugural oath on the open pages of the **New**

Testament. If he did, the Jews would denounce him as a religious bigot. No public official America can give public evidence of his Christian faith without rebuke from the Jews, with the exception of those "pseudo-Christian" Zionist traitors who support them

Not only does the Talmudist disagree with Christian teachings, but everything that would remind a child in our government school system that he/she is living under a Christian system, in the midst of a once-Christian civilization, must be expunged. Year after year, the Talmudist extort apologies from Christian leaders because these leaders have inadvertently used the term "Christian" in their official language. The Talmudist glories in religious persecution as the true American does in patriotism. This, is of course, is part of the Talmudic plan. It is time that our Christian people begin to realize that most of the cries of "bigot" are coming from the bigots themselves.

Yet strangely, in spite of all this obvious ill will towards Christians everywhere, there has been a concerted drive in the Christian world to exonerate the Jewish people from the responsibility of Christ's death and place it solely upon the shoulders of the Roman government. This, of course, is a complete refutation of both Scriptural and Roman records I can understand, as I read the Gospel of John, why the Talmudists want it removed, It is the most devastating attack against this evil form of religion that has ever taken place in the history of the world and it was conducted by the Lord, Himself.

As one Rabbi Stephen Wise, known as the "Red Rabbi" was quoted as saying: "*As long as the (true) records of the Gospels remain the New Testament, so long will there be anti-Semitism*" (anti-Talmudism).

It has been proven over and over again during the past 2,000 years, that the Talmudists cannot stand up under the blazing illumination of truth as found in the New Testament. The true feelings of the Talmudists can be seen in the statement made by the Jew, Ben Hecht, a well-known Hollywood writer, when he said:

*"One of the finest things ever done by the mob was the crucifixion of Christ Intellectually it was a splendid gesture . . . But if I had been in charge, I'd have handled it differently. You see, I would have shipped Him off to Rome and fed Him to the lions. They (Christians) could never make a Savior out of mincemeat."*

This from a man whom many pastors say comes from the Chosen Race.

If we allow the Talmudists to remain in control of our government, and we are not wrong in calling it a ZOG (Zionist Occupation Government) today, the first Christians who will be executed when the Talmudists have complete world control will be the milquetoast Christians such as the Falwells, Swaggerts, the Robertsons and the Van Impes who have helped them come to power. Haven't we watched *as* Pat Robertson was ridiculed and maligned when he ran for President? Haven't we watched as the tabloids and TV brazenly publicized the sexual escapades of Swaggart? Haven't we witnessed the destruction of PTL empire's leaders, Tammy Faye and Jimmy Bakker? These people were made glamorous and powerful by the media. The media has removed their power, just as it gave them their power.

Do these "leaders" know about this peril? If not, why not? The evidence is all around them, and the Talmudic leaders of International Communism have been warning us of their plans for over 70 years. *The Talmud says: "Even the best of the goyim should be destroyed."*

There is little doubt in my mind that many so-called Christians will become irritated, disturbed and angry when they read the truth of which I have written. But I like what Solzenitsyn tells his audiences: *"My friends, I have not come to tell you comfortable things, but to tell you the truth."*

In Jeremiah 22:21, we read of Israel (true Israel): *"I spake unto thee in thy prosperity; but thou saidst, I will not hear . . ."* This has been our overwhelming problem in dealing with American Christians. They don't want to know the truth, but would rather listen to the soothsayers, spoken of by the Apostle Paul in II Timothy 4:3-4:

*For the time will (has) come when they (white Christian Israel) will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts (longing for material things) shall they heap (gather) to themselves teachers (pastors), having itching ears; And they (the pastors) shall turn away their (Israel's) ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables (Talmudic teachings).*

## **WHAT WILL YOU DO IN THE END THEREOF?**

# The Undeclared War!

(The B'nai B'rith, Big Guns in the Zionist Plot to Destroy Christianity.)

By BRIG. GEN. JACK MOHR, C.P.D.L.

*"For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places,"* (Ephesians 6:12)

WHEREFORE - *"Though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh; For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God for the pulling down of strongholds,"* (2 Corinthians 10:3, 4).

## INTRODUCTION

Although few Christians realize it, the entire Christian world, especially that connected with White Christians is under attack from vicious anti-Christ forces who have declared their intention to destroy us.

Over fifty years ago, writing in their own textbook, PSYCHOPOLITICS, they stated, p.52 "You must recruit every agency of the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of religion. You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief that Christian practice... is vicious, bad, insanity-causing, publicly hated and intolerable.

"We have battled in America since the century's turn to bring to nothing any and all Christian influences and we are succeeding. While we today may seem to be kind to the Christian remember that we have yet to influence the "Christian world" to our ends. When that is done, we will have an end to them everywhere."

Christian, you are involved in an UNDECLARED WAR against your faith and your freedom. It is being directed by anti-Christ forces that hate everything you stand for and who have openly and repetitiously declared their intention to destroy you.

To understand what is happening, it is necessary for us to know who this enemy is and how he thinks and acts. The "big guns" of this undeclared war is a worldwide Zionist organization known as the B'nai B'rith. It is the mother of Freemasonry. In this pamphlet we will try and discover how they are going about their subversion of the Christian world.

For some of you this will be new ground and you may be enticed to throw this away as "anti-Semitic" garbage. I appeal to you as an honest, intelligent person. Read this through in its entirety before you make any judgment. Then check out what I say against the Bible, the Word of God. Don't go to some preacher or Bible scholar for your answer. As an intelligent American, check out the facts and make up your own mind. Put what I have said under the "most powerful magnifying glass of truth you can find," the Holy Bible and when you find that I have told the truth, let nothing stand in your way of "contending for the faith once delivered unto the saints." (Jude 3)

## UNDECLARED WAR

In the July 1937 issue of the B'nai B'rith Magazine, p. 352, appears an article which states that the more than 450 lodges in the U.S. and Canada represent Jewry in those countries. If this is true, and we have no reason to doubt their claim, we should be able to learn a great deal about modern Jewry by taking a close look at this fraternal Jewish organization which has become the "big gun of Judaism" in over 30 countries.

A study of B'nai B'rith Magazine shows a consistent praise of Socialism and Communism, with very little criticism regarding the Communist Revolutionary Movement. At the same time it shows a violent dislike of Christianity and a virulent display of anti-Christian activity. This is why I have titled this article "**UNDECLARED WAR!**"

The hatred of B'nai B'rith for Christianity becomes understandable when one realizes that Communism was the "brainchild" of Talmudic Judaism. This fact has been verified, over and over again, from Jewish sources. In spite of what often seems like Satanic intelligence, Jews have a tendency to boast about their exploits over "gullible goyim" (a term of contempt used by Jews for non-Jews, especially Christians. It literally means a "non-Jew" animal.)

This tendency to brag, often "let's the cat out of the bag!"

When the Communist Revolution became successful in Russia in 1918, Jewish periodicals were full of praise for these murderers. THE LONDON JEWISH CHRONICLE of April 4, 1918 stated: "...there is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself; in the fact that so many Jews are Bolsheviks, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant (in agreement) with the finest ideals of Judaism..."

Marcus Eli Ravage, a Jewish author, writing in the January 1928 issue of CENTURY MAGAZINE, boasted: 'We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars; not only of the Russian but of every other major revolution in your history . We did it solely with the irresistible might of our spirit, with ideas and propaganda.' (It might be well to add: "With money they had first stolen from the non-Jew.")

The Jewish author Oscar Levy, in the preface to his book THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION, said: "There is scarcely an event in modern Europe that cannot be traced back to the Jews. We Jews today are nothing else but it's worlds seducers; it's destroyers; it's incendiaries; it's executioners."

Count Mensdort, the Jewish Ambassador from Austria to London, stated in 1918: "Israel won that war (WW I), we made it, thrived on it; profited from it. It was our supreme revenge on Christianity." (This was true, for only world Judaism profited from this war. It was the Christian nations both sides who suffered.)

These are but a few of literally thousands of bragging statements, made by world Jewry about their manipulation of world affairs.

In this day of "the big lie," when more and more Americans are beginning to realize how we have been lied to by our leaders, both in politics and the church, it would be worth while to take a closer look at the "big gun" of World Jewry, known as the Lodge of B'nai B'rith, complete with its fearful KGB of the Anti-Defamation League and its strong arm, THE JEWISH DEFENSE LEAGUE. What problems do these antichrist organizations pose for American Christians? How does their power effect our lives and that of our children. (Much of the information I will give you here, was collected by John Merrick Church and placed in a pamphlet titled AN INTERNATIONAL ANTI-CHRISTIAN, PRO-COMMUNIST JEWISH POWER I am merely commenting on some of the facts he presents and adding others.)

With huge sums at its disposal, coming from the International Bankers who have stolen it from our people in the first place, plus billions which have been given to International Jewry through the "brainwashing" of gullible Christians, this Antichrist organization has literally purchased the services of Gentile religious fronts, such as Jerry Falwell's MORAL MAJORITY. These have sold out to Jewish pressure and wealth for a lot more than the proverbial "thirty pieces of silver," that the traitor Judas obtained for betraying Christ. They are involved with millions of dollars, which have come into Christian coffers through the electronic media. "Go along with the Jews and stay on the air. Tell the truth and you are cut off!" It's as simple as that!

In this article, we will look at some facets of this powerful organization and see how it is attempting to seduce Christians into doing its dirty work for them, while at the same time, laying the foundations for the One-World Government they have desired for millenniums.

To the gullible Christian, who fails to listen to the warning of the Apostle Paul given in Titus 1:10, 14, and who has been "brainwashed" by these deceivers into believing that International Jewry

represents God's Chosen People who can do no wrong, this information could well be the difference between life and death; between freedom and slavery.

Here is what Paul said about these seducers: "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, **SPECIALY THEY OF THE CIRCUMCISION (Jews):** Wherefore rebuke them sharply... Not giving heed to **JEWISH FABLES, AND COMMANDMENTS OF MEN,** that turn from the truth." (Emphasis added.)

One of the most clever strategies used by these followers of Satan. (And I am merely quoting here what Jesus said of them in John 8:44), is to change the truths of the Bible into the Satanic teachings of Judeo-Christianity. (Which by the way, is not Bible Christianity.) There is underway at this time, a heavily funded attempt to remove the Gospel of John from the Bible. Many Jewish authorities state that as long as this Gospel is allowed to remain in the New Testament, so long there will be animosity of Christians towards Jews. But if the Gospel of John goes, then surely they will want the writing of the Apostle Paul to be deleted, for he said of them: 1 Thessalonians 2:14, 15 - (speaking about the Jews): "For ye brethren, (he was speaking to Israelites in Asia Minor who were then called Gentiles), became followers of the churches of God which in Judea are in Christ Jesus; for ye have also suffered like things of your own countrymen, even as they have of the Jews: Who both **KILLED** the Lord Jesus and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; and **THEY PLEASE NOT GOD, AND ARE CONTRARY TO ALL MEN.**" (Emphasis added.)

The Gospel of John reveals the Jews for what they are, clearer than any other documented truth in the world. How a Christian leader, or layman for that matter, can support the evils of world Zionist after reading the Gospel of John, is beyond my comprehension. Over and over the Apostle John quotes our Lord as He thunders in scathing denunciation against these God-haters whom He called the "children of the devil," (John 8:44). He derided them as "hypocrites, sepulchers full of decay and dead men's bones, poisonous snakes." Then in John 10:26, He puts His final seal of approval on His accusations by explaining the reason for Jewish evil and unbelief; (John 10:26) "Ye believe not; **BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP.**" (Emphasis added.) Christian, in the name of all that's holy, why do you not accept the clear teachings of your Master? How much clearer does it have to be before you preachers accept Christ's words as they stand?

So we see the B'nai B'rith as it uses its power, gained through the ungodly wealth of its banditry, to in-filter the Christian seminaries and place Christ-hating Jewish scholars on the Bible translating boards and in charge of Hebrew teaching in the seminaries. This coupled with the statement made during a Congressional hearing that there were as many as 50,000 Communists who were introduced into the pulpits of America during the 1930's, mainly through the Union Theological Seminary in New York City, and you can see the depth to which our churches have sunk. No wonder we are allowing homosexuals in the ministry.

While Christians everywhere have knowledge of the fact that Christian brethren are being killed and persecuted in atheistic countries such as the Soviet Union, most seem to have completely forgotten that it was the Jews who placed these madmen in business in the first place, for the purpose of destroying everything Christians believe in.

To show you how B'nai B'rith uses its influence, let me quote from the following article which appeared in the B'NAI B'RITH MAGAZINE. "a portion of a newly published book containing an account of the life of Jesus, had a sentence which read: 'But when He began to be well known, certain leading men among the Jews grew jealous (see Mark 15:10 - "For he (Pontius Pilate, the Roman Governor) knew that the chief priests had delivered him for envy.") and persuaded the Roman Governor to let THEM crucify Him.' The League brought this to the attention of the publisher and pointed out that the great weight of scholastic opinion denies that Jesus was crucified by the Jews: (It is interesting to note, that Roman manuscripts from this time, now in the Vatican Library in Rome, confirm the Scriptural account.) After a friendly correspondence (and I wonder how much pressure was brought to bear on the publisher) the publisher agreed to change the offending sentence."

The B'nai B'rith has been an opponent of the Passion Plays in Austria, Oberammergau and the great American Passion Play at Eureka Springs, Arkansas. They print and distribute thousands of pamphlets and books and send speakers into Christian churches, to further propagandize the "dumb goyim sheeple." They have exerted so much pressure on the schools system of America, through the National Education Association, which is under their control, that they have removed THE MERCHANT OF VENICE, one of William Shakespeare's great play, from the curriculum of High School English classes.

When Christians travel to Russia or the Holy Land on tours sponsored by Christian groups, they must surely observe that most of their guides are Jews and Jewesses. This should in itself tell them to beware! Certainly the tours run by such organizations as Jerry Falwell and David Weber, brag that their major guides are prominent Jews in the Holy Land. What can a Christian expect from a Jewish guide, who hates their Lord, but misinformation piled on misinformation? Just as the Lord stated: "they are liars and the children of the father of liars," (John 8:44).

In Russia, contrary to what we have been told in the U.S. news media, an entire new breed of millionaires has risen within the past twenty years. They live in the rich resort areas of Kiev and Odessa and own their own factories. These are 100% Jews. In fact, in Russia, in the towns and cities where the Jewish population exceeds 25%, they have their own Yiddish law, Yiddish courts, Yiddish codes and Yiddish is their official language. This in an anti-religious country where we have been told that Jews as a group are under persecution.

Yet in 1983, when the Jew Andropov (real name Lieberman) was President of the ruling Politburo, 17 out of the 23 members of this ruling elite were Jews.

Virtually all the high ranking military commanders in the Soviet Union today are Jews and many of the most important party functionaries such as the Generals of Police, Director Generals of the K.G.B., Director of Foreign Operations, the Economic Planning Chief, and the Finance Officer are all Jews. ASK YOURSELF WHY this information has never appeared in the controlled media?

One Jew, speaking of his experiences as a Jew in Russia said: "I am more of a Jew than ever before. Under this regime (communist) it is possible to be a real Jew. My father is still imprisoned by the old traditions, but my sister and I are free to go the new way . . . 90% of the Jews in Russia are the heart and soul of the building of the new world order." (Pierre Van Passen.) In the May 1934 issue of the B'nai B'rith Magazine, p.270 you can read: ". . . Russia was the very fountainhead of Jewishness before the revolution... Accompanying the destruction of Judaism and Zionism has come a freedom Jews have never experienced anywhere else in the world . . . Russia is the only country in the world where Anti-Semitism is a crime... If I were to sum up what has happened to Jews in Russia under communism, I should say - new opportunities and intensified social idealism has accompanied the destruction of all specifically Jewish spiritual values."

It is from people such as these, that the leadership of the Israeli nation had its start. A great majority of their leadership had intensive backgrounds in Communism. Examples: Golda Meier, Menachem Begin, etc., to give you an idea of how B'nai B'rith feels about Socialism-Communism, it would be well to remember that they have defended any Jew who has been denounced as a Communist, and persecuted any American who has been anti-Communist. They say to the Jews: "Our safety comes through defending Democracy," when it is quite obvious that to these Jews, the word "Democracy," is simply a term which is synonymous with "communism."

Full page ads for the books of well-known communists have appeared consistently in the pages of B'nai B'rith Magazine. There is little left to the imagination as to where they stand. Albert Einstein, the well-known Socialist physicist, stood fully behind the B'nai B'rith and they reciprocated by giving him their full endorsement, even though it was common knowledge that he was an affiliate with communism. They have done the same with practically every "fellow traveler" who has "come down the pike."

One of the radical organizations which was a "spinoff" of the B'nai B'rith is the AMERICAN CIVIL

LIBERTIES UNION, which has been in the forefront of defending communists, socialists and criminals in general. Through this legal organization, Jews have been successful in banishing prayer and Bible reading from the Public Schools and have substituted thereof the religion of Secular Humanism, which is peculiar to communist and socialist societies everywhere. They have tried to banish Christ from the religious holidays of Christmas and Easter, substituting in His place, the heathen figure of Santa Claus and the Easter bunny. They do not want to do away with these holidays, for they bring too much money into the Jewish economy. They do want to remove all mention of Christ in their observance.

ALMOST WITHOUT FAIL, WHEN SOME CIVIL LAWSUIT IS BROUGHT AGAINST Christians for any purpose whatsoever, be it prayer in the schools, creationism, or the attempt to remove sex education from a school curriculum. The suit is brought by Jewish parents under the auspices of the A.C.L.U.

While many Christian parents and others, deplore the sexual filth which has in-filtered our public education system via the controlled National Education Association and the filth which prevades our homes via Jewish controlled television, the B'nai B'rith is outspoken in its approval of the same and in the defense of the pornographers to have "freedom of expression." (Possibly the fact that the top people in the filth rackets are Jews, may have something to do with this.) In an article titled: MADE IN HEAVEN, the B'nai B'rith said: "While the press of the country is currently studded with articles about the organized movement for changed attitudes towards marriage, little note has been made of the improved part Jews have been and are taking in this new development." (Read the Talmud and you will understand why!)

It goes on to tell how Marriage Institutes devoted to sex were introduced years ago by Rabbi Landrum, who was director of the Hillel Foundation at the University of Wisconsin during the years when this campus became known as LITTLE MOSCOW. The teachings of the Jewish professors in this institution of higher learning reflects on the early training they received in the filth of the Talmud, which devotes hundreds of pages to a discussion of deviate sex and even says that it is all right for a grown Jew to have intercourse with a baby girl, if she is under the age of three. It also approves of sexual intimacies between a Jewish mother and her son, if he is under the age of manhood (12 years old). It discusses in most intimate details the personal aspect of sex and goes into some abhorrent practices which are expected of the Rabbis, many times using foul terminology.

Two Jewish doctors who have come in for lavish praise by the B'nai B'rith for their sexual explicitness, are Drs. Abraham and Hannah Stone who were connected with the John Hayes Holmes Red Communist Church in New York City. They ran a "sex marriage consultation service" from this church. Hannah was a contributor to the communist press. Rabbi Sidney Goldstein, who was lavish in his praise of these two "mentally diseased" Jewish wierdos, was himself a member of the communist aiding A.C.L.U. and the National Religious and Labor Foundation, which distributes outright communist literature.

When Glen Frank, a Jew, was President of the University of Wisconsin in the 1930's it gained its reputation as the communist education center of America and B'nai B'rith was lavish in its praise of this "youth seducer." His liberal views of sex no doubt rubbed off on his students, since this was the only school of higher learning, where I saw students openly having sexual affairs on the steps of the library during the noon hour.

From the very beginning of the Communist Revolution in Russia the B'nai B'rith has been lavish in its praise of communism and communists. In the mid-thirties, they stood behind the AMERICAN COMMUNIST PARTY and in an account reported in the COMMUNIST DAILY WORKER, stated: "The Committee investigating minority parties heard Judge Rose, B'nai B'rith leader in Boston, testify that his organization (B'nai B'rith) believed that the Communist Party had the right to agitate peacefully for their principles." (The destruction of the United States. According to Article III, Section 3, of our Constitution, this constitutes an "act of treason.")

Some understanding of why Germany became so rabidly anti-Semitic in the 1930's can be gleaned from a B'nai B'rith report made in July 1937, which stated that before Hitler took over Germany, over 100,000 of the 600,000 Jews who lived there and were members of B'nai B'rith, were also Communists. The Germans rightfully detested communism and communists.

When the B'nai B'rith was finally banned in Germany in 1933, a strong protest came from Cordell Hull, our Secretary of State and from Samuel Cavert, General Secretary of the Federal Council of Churches (later to become the National Council of Churches.)

During the Spanish Civil War, which preceded World War II and was a communist attempt to take over Christian Catholic Spain, the B'nai B'rith used every opportunity possible to praise the communist forces in Spain and urged young Jews to join in the forces fighting Fascism. Some of America's most prominent Jews united in sponsoring a memorial meeting in New York City, to honor a 21 year-old New York Jew who had been killed fighting for the communists. Speakers included author of Anti-Defamation League literature.

This New York meeting was for the purpose of raising funds for the Spanish Communists who at that time were engaged in an orgy of rape, murder and destruction of Christian churches in Spain. Dr. Israel Goldstein, President of the Jewish National Fund donated \$100,000 to the cause, while other prominent Jews who took part were Professor Morris Cohen, Felix Frankfurter, Advisor to F.D.R., Max Lerner, editor of THE NATION, and Rabbi Louis Newman.

While the duty of Christians is to take the message of the good news of the Gospel to men everywhere (and this goes far beyond the limited message of personal salvation, it is not to condone Jewish anti-Christ activities as such, for these are under the curse of God. In 1 John 2:22, 23, we are given a very clear definition of who an anti-Christ is and then told that NO ONE, be he Jew, gentile, or heathen, can reach God unless they go through the Son, Jesus Christ.

Then a little further on in 2 John 7:11, we are again clearly told who these deceivers are. The B'nai B'rith crowd fits them perfectly. The name itself means "sons of the covenant," by this is meant the covenant of circumcision find verse 10 and 11 of 2 John, Christians are clearly told that if they "give aid and comfort to antichrists, in any way, they become partakers in their evil deeds." Christian, have you ever stopped to consider, that if you back the Jews in what they are doing in Palestine, then you too are responsible before God for the murder of innocent Lebanese women and children? **THINK ABOUT IT VERY SERIOUSLY!!!**

For centuries, there has been in Europe, Palestine, and Babylon before it - some sort of organized Kehillah (the organization which exerts control over local Jews.) Some idea of the political power and submission enforced by these Kehillahs can be gained from this report in the December 1937 B'nai B'rith Magazine: "Three Jewish owned firms from New York City, charged with violating the boycott against German goods, declared their readiness to abide by the decision of the Arbitration Committee. This committee was composed of representatives of the firms, and the Joint Boycott Council and an impartial Chairman. The Committee found the three firms guilty and fined them \$75,000, to be paid to Jewish charity. They were accused of buying furs from Germany." (Remember, this was not a legal court, but a Jewish court.)

It has become difficult for Christians to put their faith in the word of converted Jews, since so many of them have betrayed Christianity. A good example was Roman Catholic Archbishop Franz Cohen, who lived near the end of the 19th Century. He was not a convert to Catholicism, since he was born into a Catholic family of Jewish descent. On his death bed, he left his considerable estate with its revenues to the Jewish people of Komeriz.

Incidents of racial fidelity superceding that of loyalty to Christ, once caused the reformer Martin Luther to say that if he baptized a Jew he would want to hold him under the water until he drowned, to be sure he would not recant. I have personally observed many converted Jews, in numerous churches. They attend all the business meetings, taking voluminous notes and often tape the proceedings. The church members have a tendency to say: "They make better Christians than us

non-Jews." Yet over and over again, I have seen these same people as their Jewishness came to the surface and they caused trouble in the churches. Often then they become "thorns in the side of the Christians" who have befriended them. Could these possibly be the Jews spoken of by our Lord in Revelation 2:9; 3:9? "Those who say they are Jews, and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan." (Don't get angry with me, those are not my words.)

That Zionism has always been socialist-communist oriented is a fact which needs little clarification, since it has been proudly admitted by many Jewish leaders. Yet we Christian Americans have been fed the Jewish fable that the Israeli State in Palestine is a Democracy, when it is run strictly on socialist principles, by men who have been trained in the methodology of communism. As all other socialist states, it has proven beyond the shadow of reasonable doubt that it cannot survive on its own, because it is a parasitic organism.

One reason for this strong socialist control can be found in the fact that the founders of the Jewish State were all socialists or communists. They were the product of the turbulent restless revolutionaries and socialists who uprooted the Christian government of Russia and made slaves out of its people. Their contrary ideas were reported by Jewish author Oscar Levy when he said: "We who have boasted and posed as the saviors of the world - we have been nothing else but its seducers, its destroyers, its incendiaries, its executioners ... it is our (Jewish) morality which has prohibited all real progress, and what is worse - which even stands in the way of all future and natural reconstruction in this ruined world of ours. I look at this world and I shudder at its ghastliness; I shudder even more as I know THE SPIRITUAL AUTHORS OF THIS GHASTLINESS!" (Emphasis mine.)

The Jew Samuel Roth wrote: "We come to the nations pretending to escape from persecution and we are the most deadly persecutors in all the wretched annals of man."

Over and over again, it has been proven that B'nai B'rith, Zionism and Communism are bosom companions, walking the same path towards world domination. Professor Goldwin Smith, Professor of Modern History at Oxford University put it in these words. "We regard our race (Jews) as superior to humanity, and look forward not to its ultimate union with other races, but to its triumph over them." This is teaching straight from the pages of the TALMUD. In Volume MIDRASCH TALPIOTH (22), WE READ: "Christians were created to minister to Jews." In volume ABODAH ZARAH (26b) it states: "Even the best of the goyim (non-Jew animals) should be killed"; in Volume ZOHAR (11, 43a): "Termination of Christians is a necessary sacrifice." So much for Jewish claims of "brotherhood with Christians."

The Jewish Zionist leader, Chaim Weizmann once said: "Perhaps there is something in Marxism which personifies the teachings of the Jewish prophets. In the Histadruth (General Federation of Labor, in Israel, organized in 1920) I find only a harmonious synthesis of these teachings . . . The socialists will administer the cities of the future Palestine." One of the major Communist leaders in France, Leon Blum, has been recognized and honored by B'nai B'rith. In one of their many book reviews, covering LEON BLUM: MAN AND STATESMAN, they say: "As Leon Blum's life unfolded, we see the Jewish strain in him that never faded. He grew up in a Jewish household; he was nurtured by a Jewish mother: for years he ate Jewish cuisine in the Jewish way. He breathed a Jewitntmosphere." And, following his Jewish teachings, he became France's leading communist.

B'nai B'rith members who have been contributors to communism include, but are certainly not limited to such prominent Jews as: Justice Louis Brandeis, Isaac Max Rubinov (National Secretary of B'nai B'rith. (He was also a board member of the notorious communist Commonwealth College, which was kicked out of Mena, Arkansas when a State Legislative investigating committee revealed that they were engaged in teaching atheism, nude bathing, and engaging in "free love" activities, plus being thoroughly "red".) Other Jews were Albert Einstein, Norman Thomas, Sidney Hook, Thomas Mann, Sinclair Lewis and Sigmund Freud.

The main and continual refrain of B'nai B'rith is Jewish solidarity, which MUST be maintained at

even the risk to the safety of America; Israel comes first, no matter what. These are dual-loyalists whose first concern is the safety of the Israeli State. Under no circumstances can you expect them to be for AMERICA FIRST! Regardless of religion, politics and nationality, B'nai B'rith urges Jews to keep themselves separate and in a solid front against the world. If this includes America, that is "just too bad!"

While Christians have been enjoined in 2 Corinthians 6:14 to not be "unequally yoked together with unbelievers... vs. 17 - wherefore come ye out from among them and be ye separate .

Apparently Jews believe this, while most Christians only give it "lip service."

While the B'nai B'rith has publicly announced: "in every country, there are very few Jews in the communist movement," the opposite is true. Over \$2-million was raised by this organization's Anti-Defamation League and the Hillel Foundation, to cooperate with the National Conference of Christians and Jews. This was on the surface, a movement to create good will between Christians and Jews. But ask yourself a simple question. "Why was it necessary to spend so much money to create good will, if there was not some justifiable reason for ill will in the first place."

I recently ran into a rather shocking example of how the Jews create "ill will and trouble for themselves," by their being as the Apostle Paul said: "contrary to all men." I received two brochures from the Temple Aron Kodesh in Ft. Lauderdale, Florida, written by Rabbi Harvey Koelner. Without a doubt, Rabbi Koelner is a member of B'nai B'rith. One of these pamphlets was titled GOD DOES NOT HEAR THE PRAYERS OF CHRISTIANS and said in part: "It is only the Jewish people who God has picked as His chosen people whose prayers He hears and blesses them. The Christians committed the ultimate sin against God by making up a fictional story about some guy named Jesus being the Son of God, and being God Himself. This is a complete and utter blasphemous lie! It is an absolute insult to the Lord who created heaven and earth to believe that He ever had a Son .

"Our prisons are bursting at the seams with scumbag Christians who have committed the most atrocious crimes - murder, rape, incest, assaults, holdups and robberies. The most horrible crimes against mankind are those committed by Christians who believe in Jesus. (He does not explain MURDER INC., in the U.S. which was Jew led; why Jews head the dope, liquor, prostitution and pornography rackets, and why they murder innocent women and children in Lebanon.)

"There is no redeeming value in Christians who continue to wreak havoc on the world. (It has been adequately proven, that Jews were responsible for both World War I and II and they have publicly bragged about it.)

"Christians are animalistic. (This is what the TALMUD teaches.)

He then goes on to say that millions of Christians are turning to God by renouncing Christianity and becoming converted to Judaism.

But here is an interesting thing. In the second pamphlet, he contradicts himself when he states: The Jewish people do not seek converts, since Judaism places its emphasis on quality, not quantity.

The radical controlled National Council of Churches receives heavy support from B'nai B'rith and has been in the forefront of bringing about cooperation between Christians and the anti-Christ. The National Council of Christians and Jews, a brain child of this unlikely union, aims at transforming the attitudes of individuals and churches from a Scriptural hatred of evil and evil men, into absolute compromise with the forces of Satan. They are following Lenin's admonition that the best way to reach socialism and communism is through a democracy, which will bring about a "dictatorship of the proletariat." (a communist term for the lowest social economic classes in a country.) We can see how this has already taken place in most countries of Christendom via the new found power of the welfare vote.

Most of the newly formed Communist States have been called "democracies," which has thoroughly mis-led most naive Americans. Since its beginning, the B'nai B'rith has cooperated fully in this

program of mental subversion.

They have also taken a leading part in the promotion of Brotherhood Day celebrations in many areas, working closely with their subsidiary the A.D.L. Their propaganda has been sent to over 50,000 pastors, 600 college campuses and has been seen in more than 200 leading newspapers and magazines, as well as over radio and TV.

With a "war chest" of over a million dollars each year, they pressure Christian propagandists such as Jerry Falwell and Jimmy Swaggert to do their dirty work within Christian ranks. Of course their brother Reds defend communism without payment, but many of the Christian electronic evangelists have lucrative TV programs because they "worship the golden calf of Zionism."

In Ezekiel 22, 25, 27, we are told of a "conspiracy" of the prophets in the midst of Israel (the nations of Christendom), where the priests (pastors) have violated God's law, and have destroyed souls, to get dishonest gain. Whenever you find a pastor or evangelist who is willing to twist the Word of God around to fit his own special brand of religion, so as to attract followers and make a lot of money, then you know they are in this category. Listen to men like Falwell and notice how he literally worships the ground the Jews walk on. At one time he called the Jewish terrorist and murderer, Menachem Begin, "the most Christian Jew I have ever met." Then notice how a lot of their TV time is always taken up with pleas for money and yet more money!

The Congressional Committee which investigated Communism back in 1931, before Congress became a sponsor of Communism, issued House Report #2290, which stated on page 14 - "A large portion of all communist district organizers are of Jewish origin. Composition of Communist membership of foreign origin in the U.S., as estimated by the foreign press, shows Jews in the forefront... The largest daily Communist newspaper is the MORNING FREIHEIT, published in YIDDISH, in New York City."

The power of B'nai B'rith reaches out with its slimy fingers to influence the U.S. Chamber of Commerce. It exerted enough pressure on this national organization of businessmen, that they changed their first edition of a booklet on communism, to omit mention of Jews in places of communist leadership.

The only difference between socialism and communism is in the matter of leadership. They both strive for the same goal as International Zionism, a One-World Government under World Zionist control. Both were founded by anti-Christ, class struggling Marxist Jews, who are following the basic tenets of the TALMUD in their struggle for world power. As one goes into an honest study of the roots and background of Communism, you begin to understand Rabbi Stephen Wises' declaration in 1921: "Some call it Communism: I call it Judaism!"

While Jewish leaders in the U.S. scream that few Jews are Communists, the truth of the matter, judging from Scriptural methods "By their fruits shall ye know them," - prove otherwise!

According to Jewish sources, such as the periodical JEWISH LIFE, there are three federated Jewish groups in America who represent the vast majority of Jews in this country. They are (1) the AMERICAN JEWISH CONGRESS; which is completely controlled by world Zionists; (2) THE JEWISH LABOR UNION; and (3) THE JEWISH PEOPLES COMMITTEE.

### **AMERICAN JEWISH CONGRESS (ZIONIST)**

The majority of Jews in Palestine are Zionist-Socialists. Practically all the major leadership in that country since its inception in 1948, have had extensive communist and/or socialist training. Golda Meier, for-instance, the first Premier, received her communist training at the Eugene Debs Labor School, a Communist training center located at 113 East Wells St., Milwaukee, Wisconsin. Begin was a member of the Communist Polish Army, well trained in Communist terrorist tactics, before he became leader of the Irgun gang in Palestine in 1948.

Rabbi Stephen Wise, who headed the American Jewish Congress and was probably the most powerful Jew in America, like most Jewish leaders, had a long string of communist affiliations. He served as Socialist Party campaign chairman and actively aided the communist movement in the Passaic textile strike, where he served on the Red-aiding Civil Liberty Bureau of what is now known as the A.C.L.U. He also served on the executive committee of the National Religion and Labor Foundation, which distributes communist literature and atheistic cartoons.

### **THE JEWISH LABOR COMMITTEE**

This committee was headed by B. Charney Vladeck, a Russian-born Khazar Jew who was a "dyed-in-the wool" socialist and a member of the A.C.L.U., the Red Rand School, the left-wing pro-Soviet AMALGAMATED CLOTHING WORKERS UNION, a Soviet newspaper printed in Yiddish and had left-wing activities. He was highly praised in B'nai B'rith periodicals.

### **THE JEWISH PEOPLE'S COMMITTEE**

This was headed by the communist William Weiner, head of the Communist Party's Fraternal Insurance Society and the INTERNATIONAL WORKERS ORDER.

The following quote from JEWISH LIFE concerning a convention held by this organization in New York City may be of interest: "Close to 1,000 delegates representing half a million American Jews participated in this National Conference . . . practically every walk of Jewish life was represented." When a Jew named

Dr. S. Margolis, who was a reactionary and VP of Rabbi Wise's AMERICAN JEWISH CONGRESS stated that most of these representatives were from "left-wing and communist controlled Jewish organizations," the B'nai B'rith article said: "These Jews represented a cross section of American Jews."

Comrade Weiner said that his purpose was to "speed up the unification of the Jewish people so they can take their rightful place in the army of democracy." (Liberal "godeegook" meaning "communism.")

### **THE JEWISH LABOR COMMITTEE**

The B'nai B'rith Magazine hailed a conference of the Jewish Labor Committee as "very large and important to the Jewish Socialist Labor element."

Rabbi Wise reacted in typical Jewish fashion by saying: "To show the world that we have great armies of labor is a very good thing, but to have the same world note that these hosts are largely of a radical frame of mind is something over which we Jews have been a bit squeamish."

In other words: "It's well for the Jews to prepare for world revolution, but don't let the dumb goyim know what you are doing."

While the vast majority of American Christians, innocently for the most part, have called these anti-Christ's God's Chosen, they continue their antichrist policies right under the nose of our church leaders, helped in no small part by the traitors who stand behind the pulpits of many of our churches who have been responsible for elevating them to their lofty perch.

If the Jewish organizations, all of which are radical, represented American Jewry, thirty-five years ago, you can imagine their strength today, when they are being fed by the "stupid goyim sheeple in

our churches." The main obstacle to American Christians learning the truth concerning World Judaism, has been set up by the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith. This alien organization viciously attacks anyone with the courage to expose International Jewry's connivance. The Jews, being largely radical, have always attacked anti-communism as anti-Semitism. (This is what drove me to the truth in the first place!)

At the beginning of World War II, THE FREE PRESS of London, wrote the following factual statement regarding B'nai B'rith: "One of the most powerful Jewish Societies in the world is the 'Independent Order of B'nai B'rith' In Hebrew, this literally means 'Sons of the Covenant,' being that of circumcision. Founded in New York in 1843, the order was not established in England until 1910, but since then it has succeeded in gaining control over all Jewish organizations. Among its members today are Chaim Weizmann (the Zionist leader). Dr. J. R. Hertz, (Chief Rabbi of England), Mrs. Neville Laski (President of the Jewish Board of Deputies), and Israel Moses Sietff (well known Zionist and communal worker.)

"A short history of the B'nai B'rith in England, written by Paul Goodman, a past president, for private circulation among its members, gives a clear insight into the way pressure was put upon governments throughout the world in Jewish interests... B'nai B'rith is Zionist, it laid the foundation of the Jewish home and in the United States it is the power behind the President." (Remember this was written by a high ranking Jew, for Jewish ears only.)

He went on to state: "In political cooperation with the ALLIANCE ISRAELITE UNIVERSELLE and other national and International Jewish bodies, B'nai B'rith has for many decades been recognized as the representative of American Jewry in the protection of Jewish interests." He then went on to say that Russian Jews had been armed by world Jewry for their fight against the Russian Monarchy.

This can be further corroborated from THE JEWISH COMMUNAL REGISTER, issued in the New York City Kehillah in 1918. Schiff, the New York banker was listed with these words of praise: "Mr. Schiff financed the enemies (Bolshevik) of autocratic Russia." In fact, he donated \$20-million which was sent by the hands of Leon Trotsky and a band of 243 "cut-throat" Jews from New York's Lower East Side.

If you are confused by why a wealthy banker would finance communist revolution, supposed to be a "revolt of the lower class against the wealthy, you should read this statement again, and then do some clear thinking for a change.

The writing of many Jewish authors summarize the Jewish desire for world control. Lady Queensborough (Edith Star Miller) says in Vol.2, of her book OCCULT THEOCRACY, published in France: "Whereas in Gentile life, there is a unbridled abyss between Conservatism and Anarchy, there is no such chasm in the Jewish mentality. All currents, no matter in which direction they flow, are finally united and channeled in one unique direction towards world power."

Over a hundred years ago at a World Assembly of the ALLIANCE ISRAELITE UNIVERSELLE in France, its founder, Adolph Cremieux stated: "The Alliance is not limited to our cult, it voices the appeal of all cults, and wants to penetrate all religion. .. Let us boldly proceed to bring about a union of all religions under one flag - One cult! One flag! Are the Protocols of the Wise Men of Zion anything but an expression of this truth?"

So we can safely say, that the force of world Judaism has always been and is now towards destruction of Hated Christianity, upon whose ruins can be erected the world government of PAX JUDICA!

**WHAT IS THE ANSWER?**

To concerned white Christian Americans, there MUST be an answer. I believe it is contained in God's Word and can be found in 2 Chronicles 7:14. "If my people, which are called by My name (ask yourself which group in the world is called by God's name - it most certainly is not the Jews), will humble themselves, and pray, and seek My face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven and WILL FORGIVE THEIR SIN, AND WILL HEAL THEIR LAND." (Emphasis added.) The pathway to this healing can come only through Jesus Christ. It will not come through arming ourselves, or laying in a large supply of provision for the hard times that lie ahead. These are merely sensible precautions. Our salvation will not come through organizations such as the CHRISTIAN PATRIOT'S DEFENSE LEAGUE, or ARYAN NATIONS, or what have you? These will be useless unless we first take God into consideration.

Probably one of the finest statements I have ever read, was that made by Gerald L. K. Smith, over 25 years ago. He was probably one of the greatest Christian anti-communist fighters of this century. In the May 1959 issue of THE CROSS AND THE FLAG HE WROTE:

"There is nothing in the universe despised and hated by Satan and his invisible army more than the name of Jesus Christ. When a man or woman believes in the name of Jesus Christ, confesses the name of Jesus and is baptized in that name, and agrees within his own soul, and in the presence of God, that from that day forward everything he does, everything he says, everything he plans, everything he desires, and everything he hopes for should be done in the name of Jesus Christ - then it is that Satan blows the trumpets of hell and summons forth from the caverns and the pits, and the fires, every ally at his command in order to put down the man and the men, the church, and the community, the state and the nation, that would put the name of Jesus Christ first in every undertaking, every move, every program and every battle.

Satan in these days has employed every seductive and deceptive force at his command, whether his imps appears as theological professors, public officials, modernist preachers, Jewish apostates, or whatnot, to the end that the name of Jesus Christ shall be left out. The slogan of this chaotic hour, the style of the modernist, the trick of the politician, and the plot of the international conspirator is: "Omit! Omit! Omit! the name of Jesus Christ . . . deny Jesus by neglecting to pronounce His name."

Thus we see on every hand the manifestations of Satan's victory in this respect. We witness the gatherings of so-called Christians and Jews, where to please those who have always denied the name of Jesus Christ, it is mutually agreed that all speeches made; all sermons preached; all prayers offered shall omit, omit, omit the name of Jesus Christ!

No Congressman must ever seek office as' a Christian, emphasizing Christian principles and national redemption in the name of Jesus Christ, or he shall be accused of offending the unbeliever, the apostate and the traitor.

No President, no Senator, no Governor, no individual in a position of power and influence must ever discuss the affairs of state, or the affairs of the nation, or the affairs of the world in the light of, and in the name of Jesus Christ. To do this is to bring down upon the individual the wrath, the scorn, and the contempt of those who have betrayed Jesus Christ in these latter days and for 2,000 years have justified by their theology and their doctrines His crucifixion.

Any man, whether he be an evangelist in a little white church, or a preacher in a great temple, who learned to love his Lord so much that he refuses to be seduced by the omitters and the compromisers will find developing around him scorn, revengeful attitudes, bad accounts of his work in the newspapers, ridicule and persecution.

The world, the nation, the White House, the Congress, the community, the church, the people, can only be saved in this dark hour by public officials, preachers, evangelists, teachers, businessmen and professional leaders who are unafraid to do what they do in the name of Jesus Christ. (Unq.)

Why are organizations such as the CHRISTIAN PATRIOT'S DEFENSE LEAGUE despised and scorned in certain quarters? Why have those who cry out in its defense, who have become

"watchmen on the walls of America," who have become prophets of its philosophy, been subjected to so much wrath and scorn, resulting in riots, picket lines and murderous attempts to break up our meetings by Communists and Jewish extremists? The answer is quite simple: We refuse to discuss any political issue or any national problem, any world issue, except in the light of and in the name of and with due appreciation, the power of Jesus Christ. The most dangerous and powerful thing in the world today, is not the H-bomb, it is the name of Jesus Christ!

"That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father."

This is what the heathen and the Judaizers refuse to do. They hate the Christ and are sworn by their creed to destroy everything which honors Him - that means you, my Christian friend.

To back up this contention, I want to quote from a pamphlet which has been sent to me from TEMPLE ARON KODESH, Lauderdale Lakes, Florida, pastored by a Jew named Harvey Koelner and bearing the imprint of THE ASSEMBLIES OF GOD CHURCH, 1445 Boonville Ave., Springfield, MO 65802. I HAVE WRITTEN THE ASSEMBLIES OF GOD and they assure me that Koelner is a minister in good standing with the ASSEMBLY and that this pamphlet has been distributed by "extremist" Jews who are incensed at Koelner's ability to reach Jews for Jesus Christ. I hope this is true But even the ASSEMBLIES, which are favorable towards Judeo-Christianity, admit that this pamphlet comes from Jewish sources. Here are a few quotations from it that you should carefully ponder:

"What do Santa Claus, the Easter Bunny, and Jesus have in common? They are all myths and fairy tales which the Christians have created..."

Then after speaking about how children are hoodwinked by the myth of Santa and the Easter Bunny, both of which are pushed more by Jews than Christians, because of the money it brings into their coffers, they say: "And now comes the hoax of all hoaxes, the story of Jesus. There is absolutely no piece of physical evidence on earth that can prove that Jesus ever existed. There is no historical evidence that Jesus ever existed." Then they admit that a so-called Jewish renegade, established as one of the foremost Jewish historians, wrote about Jesus.

But they say: "There is however, solid, proven documentation which proves that the story of Jesus was a fictional story created by Flavius Josephus and the Romans. "The inner circle of Christian clergymen know the story of Jesus is fictional." (Interesting, isn't it?)

Then they speak at length about how Christian missionaries are snake oil salesmen for Christianity who intimidate, cajole and coerce in order to sell an inferior and shoddy product (Christianity). They say: "The Jewish people, on the other hand, do not have missionaries and do not seek converts, since Judaism places its emphasis on QUALITY not QUANTITY? (This sort of contradicts the teaching of Matthew 23:15, where Jesus speaking to the Jewish religious leaders of His day said "Woe unto you Scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass (go over) sea and land to make one proselyte (convert), and when he is made, ye make him two-fold more a child of hell than yourselves." Matt. 23:15. Now who are you going to believe?

They continue: "Judaism is a religion reserved for people of quality and excellence, (you should read their TALMUD some time and see what this excellence consists of - ED) those of superior intelligence and intellect who operates on a higher plane than most people. (Does this fit in with the TALMUDIC teaching that says that all non-Jews are nothing but animals? ED).

"I'm sure you must realize that most Jewish people are more intelligent, better educated, and more successful than Christians."

Then they go on to explain why there are so many wealthy Jews, whom they admit do control the nation's banks, insurance companies, major corporations and businesses, as well as the newspapers, radio stations, TV networks and of course the movie industry. Here is there answer!

"IT IS THEIR RELIGION THAT MAKES THEM SUCCESSFUL!"

Then having fired this big gun, they say: "If by now you realize that the Jesus story was nothing more than a fictitious myth, and sincerely want to change your life around for the better, then here is an OFFER THAT YOU CANNOT REFUSE!" (Religion put on a business basis!)

**"FOR A LIMITED TIME ONLY, WE ARE OFFERING SINCERE CHRISTIANS THE OPPORTUNITY TO BECOME JEWISH!"** My, my, what a tremendous offer. I wonder how many Jerry Falwells and Jimmy Swaggerts will be taken in by that offer.

"Become one of us, a Jew, and reap all the benefits." (For all intents and purposes, those before mentioned have done just that)!

They conclude this piece of literal genius by saying: "If you decide to convert to Judaism and do not find that your income increases ... that you are able to get a better job ... are happier and more successful in life, you can always return TO THE FICTITIOUS FAIRY TALES OF CHRISTIANITY. YOU HAVE NOTHING TO LOSE!"

This is what the average Jew, thinks of you as a Christian. You say: "I still don't believe it!" Then listen to this letter which was sent to Pastor Ben Williams, Pastor of America's Promise, Phoenix, Arizona, on the death of Pastor Sheldon Emry. The letter dated July 16, 1985 says:

Dear Pastor Williams:

Congratulations on the death of Christian Nazi Sheldon Emry! We prayed to the God of Israel for a painful and agonizing death for this Nazi Scum, and God answered our prayers. We applaud and rejoice to God for snuffing out the life of Nazi Emry who was a cancer to the entire world!

"God has assured us that Nazi Emry will take his place in Hell along with Adolph Hitler and Satan, and that the same fate will befall all of his followers. (That's you, my dear Identity brethren - ED).

"Pastor Emry, like Hitler, led a sick, perverted life dedicated to Jew-hatred and anti-Semitism, and he was stamped out by the God of Israel like the cockroach he was. Excrement flowed from Sheldon Emry's mouth and every pore of his body, and God flushed him down the toilet to Hell!

"All of your prayers to the False Messiah Jesus, the Bastard Son of Satan, are for naught! You will all experience similar fates!

"You, the Christian Nazis of America are to be cursed by God and deserve all the punishment that He has planned for you. Your blaspheming Christianity is an abomination to God and man, and the only true road to Salvation is contained in the enclosed tracts.

May Sheldon Emry Burn in Hell!

SIGNED: THE MESSIANIC JEWS

You can imagine the amount of screaming and carrying on that would take place if some Christian group had written a letter like this to say Rabbi Mark Tannenbaum. It would immediately have been taken as an anti-Semitic act, filled with hatred for all Jews. But Christians are supposed to take these insults from the self "Chosen Ones" and give back blessings for cursing. This is not what the

Scripture meant.

The Jewish Anti-Defamation League of the B'nai B'rith is the undercover agency of international Jewry. It has spent literally millions of dollars in attempting to discourage Christian Patriots everywhere, to cut off our revenue, deny us the right of free speech and free press, and separate our followers from their leadership. They have been eminently successful in the nations of Christendom and are now working on the United States. They will fail, just as their ancestors failed 2,000 years ago.

There is little doubt that white Christians must expect some Gethsemane days, weeks, and months. I have faced death and imprisonment before, at the hands of "heathen anti-Christ," I am not afraid of the "self-chosen." Mobs may come against us and the experts of character assassination do their worst, yet we will continue, God willing. We will survive; we will grow; and God willing, according to His Word, WE WILL BE VICTORIOUS! HAIL HIS VICTORY!!!

A turning point has been reached in America. This is why the enemy is becoming so vicious. He sees his grip on Christian America and Canada faltering. Satan knows he is "on the losing team." Revelation 12:12 tells us of a coming time when woe shall come to the inhabitants of this earth because "the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time." These days are already here. His time is short. as is the time of those traitors who are doing his will.

Identity truth is beginning to move like a snowball rolling down a mountain side. It is gaining size and momentum and I predict the time will come soon, when nothing, either the Zionist enemy, or their Judeo-Christian "stooges" will be able to keep this truth from our people.

When our White Christian people finally wake up and realize who they are and why they are on this earth, then the days foretold by the prophets of Israel will take place and, "judgment will run down as waters, and righteousness like a mighty stream," (Amos 5:24). In that day "true Israel" will become a blessing to all people, not the curse of world dictatorship, planned by world Judaism. When this day comes God will plant His Israel people "upon their land (America) and they shall no more be pulled up out of the land which I have given them, saith the Lord God," (Amos 9:15).

MARANATHA! Nevertheless come quickly Lord Jesus!!!

**The End**

# Things Christians Need To Know

## (About Jews, Judaism and Zionism)

by Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr. AUS RET.

*"And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free."-- (John 8:32)*

In 1914, at the annual dinner of the American Press Association, John Swinton, the editor of a well-known newspaper, was about to retire. In his retirement speech he said: "There is no such thing as an independent press in America, if we except those of the little country towns. You know this, I know it! Not a man among you dares to utter his honest opinion. Were you to utter it, you know that it would never appear in print. . . I am paid to keep my honest opinion out of the newspaper for which I write. You too are paid for similar services. Were I to permit a single edition on the newspaper for which I write, to contain an honest opinion, my occupation . . . would be gone in less than twenty-four hours. The man who would be foolish enough to write his honest opinion would soon be walking the streets in search of another job. It is the duty of the New York journalist to lie, distort, to destroy, to revile, to toady at the feet of Mammon, and to sell his country, and his race, for his daily bread, or what amounts to the same, for his salary. We are tools and vessels of the rich (International Bankers and their affiliates such as the C.F.R.) behind the scenes. We are marionettes. These men pull the strings and we dance. Our time, our talents, our lives, our capacities, are all property of these men - we are intellectual prostitutes."

These words are more true today than when they were spoken over 75 years ago. We do not have a "free press, in America. It is completely "controlled," and we hear exactly what the "masters," want us to hear.

For instance, Americans were never told that our last four big wars, World War I, II, Korea and Vietnam in which we lost 426,629 battlefield dead; 209,792 service related deaths and suffered over 1,131,435 casualties, which today are taxing the Veteran's Hospitals to overflowing, were not fought to defend the security of the United States, since it was never in danger. These wars were all "created" by the Internationalists, not only to line their pockets with unimaginable wealth, but to increase their control over our people and prepare them for their dream of a One World Government. The people of America gained absolutely nothing from these four wars, except death, suffering and an unbelievable debt which we will never be able to pay.

Someone once said: "The duty of historians to society is to seek and disclose the truth, but even more important, to relentlessly pursue the truth."

In 1947, the Rockefeller Foundation made a grant of \$139,000 to the Council on Foreign Relations to prevent a repetition of what was called a "journalistic effort following World War I, to bring the public the truth. "It is a known fact, that the "big boys", who pull the strings of our government, cannot afford to allow the American taxpayer to know the truth.

It is a fact, known to many, that the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) has put the clamps of censorship on any organization who examines too closely, and criticizes too freely, statements relative to America's basic aims in our last four wars. These would become so explosive, if known, as to pose a real danger to our national leaders. (The behind the scene leaders), and would blow the CFR out of power.

People cannot judge wisely unless they are informed, and the controlled media of America for at least the last seventy years, has done a masterful job of "mis-information" to the public. A mis-informed, or un-informed public becomes a real danger to our freedom, but is so much easier for the "masters" to control.

As far back as May 29, 1950, the photos of Sen. H.. Lehman, International Banker; Justice Felix Frankfurter, U.S. Supreme Court, and Henry Morgenthau, former Secretary of the Treasury (all

Jews), who were connected with the Internationalists, appeared on the front page of the Chicago Tribune. They were identified as the "Secret Government of the United States."

It is recognized by those in power that the public does not know what goes on behind the scenes. They know only what they see, and what they hear from the controlled media. It is so much easier for the "masters," this way. Their thoughts are shaped by the printed word and the all-persuasive media of television. The media, which has the skill, talent and knowledge to reach our people with the truth and make a tremendous contribution to our welfare, have for the most part "sold their soul" for the almighty dollar, and in the words of John Swinton, have become "intellectual prostitutes," for the International gangsters who seek to control us.

It has always been the "liberal Democratic imperialist," who have been responsible for getting America involved in war. These men play with human lives, as pawns in a game of international chess. War has become the "bloody sport," of the super-rich, the International schemers who are the only ones who benefit from them. It has always been so!

As Americans are worn out by the daily struggle to make a living; this struggle brought on by the machinations of these same men, they are mesmerized and soothed into a comfortable lethargy by the sirupy sedatives put out by television, radio, the newspapers, and of course Zionist controlled Hollywood.

Because we Americans, for the most part have been seduced by the "opiate of religion," (And yes, Lenin was correct when he said: "Religion is the opiate of the people" - religion, not Christianity). Into the so-called nobility of "total tolerance", we have allowed ourselves to be educated into ignorance. In no areas of American life, is this more visible than among that group who call themselves JudeoChristians, and who go contrary to the very Word of God Himself, whom they profess to adore. ". . . shouldest thou help the ungodly? and love them that hate the Lord? Therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." (2 Chron. 19:2). Not written for Twentieth Century Christians, surely? God must have had someone else in mind when He had those words penned!

It is almost as though the majority of our people accept the axiom: "What you don't know, won't be able to hurt you.

The Prophet Jeremiah prophesied of this over 2600 years ago, when he said in (Jer. 5:31) - "A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land; the prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means, and my people love to have it so; and what will ye do in the end thereof?" The Jerusalem translation puts it this way: "monstrous, horrible things are happening in the land. The prophets (pastors) prophesy (preach) falsely, and the priests (politicians) teach what they please. And my people love to have it so but what will they do in the end of it?" Yes, what will we do when the "chickens come home to roost?"

The intellectual stupidity of white Christian Americans has played into the hands of our enemies, until today we stand on the edge of slavery and annihilation as a race.

At one time America was protected by a Great Document which was popularly called the **MONROE DOCTRINE**. This doctrine reflected the sage advise of our first Christian president George Washington, when he warned the American people to "Avoid entangling foreign alliances." The Monroe Doctrine did that for years. It was first enunciated on December 1, 1823 and served us well, until president Theodore Roosevelt first abandoned it in 1906 when he took sides with France and England against Germany at the request of the International bankers who had put him into office.

When Kaiser Wilhelm finally realized how he had been tricked, he demanded that Moroccan ports be kept open to German shipping and since France and Britain were not ready to go to war at that time, they capitulated.

Again, a second time, "Teddy" Roosevelt abandoned the Monroe Doctrine and supported France and England in their aim to encircle Germany. A few years prior to this, the Inter-national Zionists,

in a Conference in Switzerland, revealed the fact that they had accumulated a war chest of some \$2-billion for the purpose of destroying Christian Germany. This was a long time before a man named Adolf Hitler came on the scene. The overall plan for world Zionism was to first destroy Christianity in Russia. They accomplished this with their Jew controlled Bolshevik Revolution in 1918. Germany's time was to come later, after further preparation and further Zionist seduction of the Western Christian nations. The destruction of these two great Christian nations in Europe, were in preparation for the Zionists final assault against Canada and the United States, and the setting up of the Zionist One World Government.

The major propaganda attacks against Germany began with Jew controlled attacks in the English press in 1907, when a German Jew named J. Ellis Barker-Ellsbacher, an author and journalist led off the attack.

When Winston Churchill complained that Britain could not safely attack Germany, as long as food and raw materials flowed into Germany, he appealed to Theodore Roosevelt, then President of the United States, who brow beat Congress in 1907A)8 into agreeing to a reciprocal Trade Agreement with every nation in Europe with the exception of Germany.

For the third time in four years, President Roosevelt, abandoned the Monroe Doctrine, to stick his nose into European affairs and pull the "chestnuts out of the fire," for England. Probably no man in American history, was more to blame for setting the foundations which led to a period of American Imperialism, which eventually led us into WWII, Korea, and Vietnam, than "Teddy" Roosevelt.

In 1912, a Machiavellian character named Col. Edward House appeared on the political scene in Washington. His father had emigrated from England and become a banker in America. No one heard of Edward, until this time, when as a paid agent of the Rothschild International banking interests in Europe, he set the machinery into operation for the electing of an American President who would set the ground work for Zionist control over our economic system.

After a secret session with a scholar, but inexperienced politician named Woodrow Wilson, House informed his banker employers that Wilson was safe and was the man to carry out their scheme to control American economics. Then began the battle to nominate Wilson as the Democratic nominee for President. It began with Charles Murphy, and the Democratic delegation from New York. After 45 ballots, the Convention was deadlocked, until Murphy capitulated and swung his support to Wilson, who was nominated on the 46th ballot.

Wilson took advantage of the Jewish passport conflict with Russia. Russian Jews who had emigrated to the United States and became American citizens flocked to his aid, with both money and votes. Many of these Russian Jew immigrants, had returned to Russia, where in 1917-18, they became the nucleus of the leadership in the Bolshevik Revolution which overthrew the Christian government of Russia and issued in years of "terror."

When President Taft refused to accommodate the Jews, he was accosted by the Jewish leader and International Banker Jacob Schiff (who had provided \$20 million for the Russian Revolution) who told Taft: "This means war!: and organized Jewry, such as the B'nai B'rith, swung their weight into the fight to defeat Taft. Teddy Roosevelt helped, by organizing and running on a Third Party ticket, which split the conservative Republican vote and allowed Wilson to become president. (For the whole fascinating, but sordid story, write for my book **THE GREAT CONSPIRACY**).

While Taft was popular with a large majority of American voters. his American First policy had lost him Jewish support and votes and when powerful Jewish leaders such as Bernard Baruch, and Henry Morgenthau swung their support to Wilson, it was enough to get him elected.

It was at this point that International Zionist cunning became apparent. Wilson's first official act was to sign the Federal Reserve Act in December 1913, which had been introduced to Congress by another Jew flunkey. Senator Aldrich. who introduced the bill to the Senate. The Federal Reserve System. is not Federal at all. but is made up of eight Jewish family banks. which gave the Zionists

complete control of America's economy. Remember, it was the head of the Rothschild banking family in Europe, Maurice Rothschild, who once said: "Give me control of the money of a country, and I care not who makes her laws!"

The American First Committee, which was active during World War II. and had such illustrious leaders as Col. Charles Lindbergh. declared that never again would American boys be sent to die on foreign soil, or that American tax dollars would be used to bail out the International bankers.

But subsequent events proved that the Internationalists power in Washington was stronger than anyone suspected, and with the aid of **TRAITORS** in our Congress, both parties sold out to the control of the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), the American branch of the One World conspiracy. It was under this control that we fought World War II, Korea and Vietnam; not to protect America; not to stop the spread of communism, but to increase the enormous wealth and power of the International gangsters who now control this country. and who are seeking to get us into a One World Government which they will control.

As far back as 1934, knowledgeable men knew that a war was in the planning stages for Europe and that it was to consist of aggression against Germany. Hitler had taken over dictatorial power in Germany in 1933, when he became Chancellor and although his enormous arms build-up was financed by International Jewish bankers (who financed both sides during the conflict), these same Jewish leaders were promoting their long range plans for world conquest, which included the destruction of Christian Germany. That they could make an enormous profit from this destruction, was an added bonus. While both the United States and Canada were objects in this attack, Germany was easier to reach and they already had control over England and France.

By December 1931, the Great Depression had "bottomed out" in America, with millions of Americans unemployed, and thousands of businesses going bankrupt. There was widespread frustration and even hunger among the American people. This created an ideal climate for communist and socialist elements who had been secretly infiltrating our country, who were by this time solidly embedded in our State and Agricultural Departments.

At the end of World War I, following the rather anemic administrations of Calvin Coolidge and Herbert Hoover, the Internationalists looked to a young lawyer they had boosted into the Governorship of New York State, Franklin Delano Roosevelt. He fit their image of a politician they could control, and they were enamored with this statement that the Constitution "belonged in the horse and buggy days." When FDR was elected President in 1932, he immediately ordered Congress to pass legislation which was un-constitutional, and when World War II began, he sent 50 American destroyers to England in complete violation of his Constitutional oath of office.

On August 17, 1941, the Machiavellian plot of the Twentieth Century went into effect, as Roosevelt began to apply planned pressure against the Japanese, which would lead them to an attack against America and lead us into the war. At this time, polls showed that at least 75% of the American people were against fighting a war on foreign soil. FDR in his famous "fireside" chats over the radio, said over and over again: "Oh," I hate wah and wil nevah send American boys to die on fowaan soil, nevah! nevah! nevah!" Yet while he made these promises, he was already planning to get us involved. The pressure against Japan, which drove this proud people into the attack on Pearl Harbor, began ten days before December 7, 1941 and cost over 3,000 American lives, initially. It was Roosevelt's order which held up information on this attack, until it was too late for the Army and Naval commanders at Pearl Harbor to plan their defense.

The plan which shoved Japan into war, was initiated by Secretary of War Stinson, who had earlier tried to push President Hoover into war with Japan. Stinson's plan was to assure the safety of the financial interests of the Internationalists of England, the United States, and of course, World Zionism, in the Far East.

Today, every November 11th, America celebrates Armed Forces Day, many still ask the question: "Did our sons and husbands really die to preserve American security." Unfortunately the answer is a

resounding "NO!" Of course it would be much easier to accept this idea, and this is the idea being promoted by the American Legion and the Veteran's of Foreign Wars. Unfortunately, it is not the truth! At no time since the War of 1812, has America's security been threatened by a foreign power. All our wars of this century have been fought for the benefit of the foreign elements who control our government. World War I and II were fought not only to enrich and add to the power of the Internationalists, but to provide a home base for world Jewry in Palestine.

During World War II, Hitler often showed a reluctance to attack England. At Dunkirk, Hitler's orders, contrary to the advice of his senior commanders, allowed 50,000 British troops to escape, when they could have been easily annihilated. There were other incidents as well.

While Germany has been touted in the Jew controlled media as a war mongering people, they have started far fewer wars than either the French or English. (Check your history books for the facts!)

Even Winston Churchill, who did everything possible to get us involved in World War II, admitted in 1936: "America should have minded her own business and stayed out of World War I. If you had not entered that war, the allies would have made peace with Germany in the spring of 1917. Had we made peace then, there would have been no collapse of Russia, followed by communism. There would have been no breakdown in Italy, followed by Fascism and Germany would not have signed the Versailles Treaty, which set the stage for Naziism. If America had stayed out of that war, all the 'isms' now sweeping Europe and breaking down parliamentary government would have ended, and if England had made peace early in 1917, it would have saved over a million British, French, American and other lives."

These were strange words indeed, from the man who in 1915, persuaded President Wilson to allow the steamship Lusitania, to be loaded with ammunition, leak the news to the German High Command, which immediately labeled it as a "ship of war." The German Embassy went to the trouble to take out a full page ad in the New York Times, warning people from sailing on the Lusitania, since she was now considered a target for German submarines. But our State Department, criticized this news as German propaganda, and when the Lusitania was sunk on May 5, 1915, with the loss of 128 American lives, it was the impetus needed to get us involved in World War I. When the Balfour Declaration was signed in 1917, it gave Palestine into the hands of the International Zionists as a Jewish homeland, breaking Britain's pledged word to the Arabs and putting the Jews in a privileged position in Palestine.

In his book "The Zionist Connection," written by the eminent Jewish statesman and author, Alfred Lilienthal. on p. 737, he quotes the Jewish - American Ambassador to India, Edwin Montague:

"I would willingly disfranchise every Zionist. I would almost be tempted to prescribe the Zionist organizations as illegal and against the national interests . . . I have always recognized the unpopularity. much greater than some people think. of my community. We Jews.' have obtained a far greater share of this country's (England) goods and opportunities than "he are numerically entitled to. We reach, on the whole. maturity earlier. and therefore with people of our own age we compete unfairly. Many of us (Jews) have been exclusive in our friendships. and intolerable" in our attitude. and I can easily understand that many a non-Jew in England wants to get rid of us."

The Balfour Declaration was the beginning of our loss of friendship with the Arab people~ who had admired us for many years. It has cost the United States hundreds of billions of dollars in defense of the bandit state of the Israeli's.

It is interesting to note that International Jewish interests were in the forefront of the re-arming of Germany under Adolf Hitler and that the British concern of Vickers-Armstrong, Ltd., a large, Jewish owned English arms company, was a financial backer of the early Nazi Party and that its advertisements appeared in Pro-Nazi periodicals before the war began. In 1938-39, according to an article in **FINANCIAL NEWS**: "Most of the free exchange available to Germany came from the purchase of raw materials which were supplied directly by the British Government." In the 13 days before Britain declared war on Germany on September 1, 1939, they shipped to Germany, 17,000

tons of rubber, 8,000 tons of copper, and large quantities of nickel, tin, and lead.

It is also interesting to note, that in the years preceding World War II, Winston Churchill often spoke with admiration of Adolf Hitler. In one instance he said: "Having met Herr Hitler face to face, I found him to be highly competent, cool, well informed, a functionary with an agreeable manner." This is somewhat different from the picture painted by Hollywood, which always shows Hitler as a demented, "megalomaniac."

In an address at Chatham Hall, June 29, 1937, Churchill said: "I think it must be admitted that National Socialism has done a great deal for Germany. It has undoubtedly cleaned up Germany in the ordinary moral sense of the word . . . It has given discipline and order and a sense of purpose to a great majority of the young people who in earlier days did not know where to go or what they were living for." (This sounds almost like a description of the United States in 1990.)

In May 1935, Hitler sought to limit the use of poison gas, and incendiary and explosive bombs outside a combat zone. He received no response from England or France.

But it was impossible for International Zionism to allow a peaceful, but powerful Germany to exist, so they began their plans, which had first been laid down in 1902, to destroy her.

On June 12, 1939, the Polish Ambassador to the United States, Count Jerzy Potocki sent a dispatch to His Excellency, the Polish Minister of Foreign Affairs in Washington, about conditions in the United States, among things he noted were:

1 - An artificial war panic was being created by the Democrats.

2 - Roosevelt's expressed hatred of Fascism was nothing more than a "smoke screen" behind which he was seeking to divert American opinion from domestic problems, by creating a war panic and rumors of an European crisis.

3- A particular group of people (Jews), Baruch, Governor Lehman, Felix Frankfurter, and Henry Morgenthau (all Jews), and other men highly placed in the American government, had allowed the Zionists to establish a dangerous center in New York City, from which they were disseminating hatred and enmity, attempting to divide the world into two warring camps.

4 - Roosevelt was given the power to create American Foreign policy and begin creating huge reserves of armaments for the future war the Zionists were planning.

While propaganda in America stated that one of the reasons for us going to war with Germany, was Hitler's persecution of the Jews, the Central union of German Citizen's of Jewish Faith stated on March 25, 1933: "All such reports are pure inventions. The Jews of Germany cannot be held responsible for these inexcusable distortions which deserve the severest condemnation. We must take an energetic stand against anyone attempting to criminally influence the shaping of Germany's future through foreign newspapers. If in the United States, and other countries, attempts are made by Jewish and non-Jewish circles to coerce the national government of Germany into a course of action, we, as German Jews, must oppose such blackmail attempts . . ."

It is also interesting to note that the extermination of tens of millions of Russian Christians by the Bolsheviks was never considered reason for the Free World to go to war against Russia. But when English author Douglas Reed, wrote his book **DISGRACE ABOUNDING!**, showing British guilt in World War I, it was turned down by his American publisher. He wrote:

"The real meaning of your decision is that you may slander and libel Germany as much as you like and be paid for it, but you must not discuss the Jewish problem, and must not even admit there is such a problem . . . One publisher, not a Jew, said that anyone who publishes it would court disaster, because 90% of the American media is Jewish, and Jewish influence extends in similar proportion throughout all the trades connected with publishing."

Yet in spite of evidence, piled on evidence, of Jewish control of the media in America, the "brainwashed" hordes of the Judeo-Christian churches still refuse to accept this established fact, and

still insist on supporting those who are dedicated to their destruction!

In the December 27, 1945 entry to his diary, Secretary of the Navy Forrestal wrote: "Played golf with Joe Kennedy, (U.S. Ambassador to Britain) He says that Chamberlain stated that America and world Jewry forced England into World War II."

Charles A. Lindberg, in his War Time Journals, stated that it was the Roosevelt Administration's Pro-British and the American Jews, who forced America into that war, a war which we lost, in spite of all historical accounts to the contrary.

As President Wilson, under extreme Zionist pressure, sought an incident to get us involved in World War I, so F.D.R. sought to involve us in World War II, under pressure from these same Internationalists.

Mr. Hamilton Fish, former Congressman from New York, said of the attack on Pearl Harbor:

"The shocking and amazing revelations of former Secretary Henry L. Stinson, prove conclusively that charges made by me, and other non-internationalists in Congress, that President Roosevelt and his especially selected cabinet of ardent military interventionists maneuvered us into war against the will of 80% of the American people."

It has always been interesting to me, to note that not one of these "ardent military interventionists," lost their lives in that war, nor were any of them crippled by it. Yet they sent thousands of innocent American youth to die in a politically motivated war which did absolutely nothing to help America. This is a crime for which these men should have to pay, for they are as bad war criminals. as any which were tried at Nuerenberg.

General George Patton, my Commanding Officer during World War II, once said of this war: "We fought the war of 1776 for independence. We fought the Civil War to free the slaves. We fought the war of 1918 to make the world safe for democracy (or so we were told) and we fought World War II, to lose everything we had gained from those other wars."

The important Jewish owned New York Times, con-firmed the fact that the United States fought World War II to destroy, with vast loss of non-Jewish life, immense property destruction and enormous expense, an ideology whose management had greatly improved the social and economic conditions in both Germany and Europe. But because they recognized International Jewry as the dedicated enemy of world Christianity, they had to be destroyed. This is the reason World War II was fought.

One of the major reasons this war was instigated was given by the powerful International Jew, Samuel Untermyer, who joined with Bernard Baruch in promoting this war against Germany, long before Adolf Hitler came on the scene, or before there was any reported German atrocities against the Jews. He said: "I emphasized that the defeat of Germany and Japan and their elimination from world trade would give Britain (and the Zionist Jews who controlled her) a tremendous opportunity to swell her foreign commerce in both volume and profit." (**THE PUBLIC YEARS**, p.347).

Actually, World War II did more to harm Christianity than anything its most virulent enemies could have devised. People who were in the know, will never forget the unnecessary bombings of Dresden, Hiroshima, and Nagasaki, which came after both Japan and Germany were defeated and were suing for peace. These were "Jewish revenge" actions, reflecting the best Jewish traditions of their infamous religious book, the Babylonian Talmud. It will take a long time for the German people, and others who saw what happened, to forget the unreasonable hatred of the Swedish-American Jew, Dwight David Eisenhower, for the German people, which was responsible for the deaths of well over a million German soldiers and civilians after the war ended and they were deliberately starved to death on Eisenhower's orders. This is something that our Service Organizations such as the American Legion and the Veteran's of Foreign War. do not want to face. Eisenhower, the man who was made a hero by the controlled Jewish press, and then President of the United States, was as heinous a war criminal as any who were tried at Neurenberg, and a lot more

liable than most. Yet such was the power of Jewish influence in the United States, that he returned from Europe as a popular hero.

Can there be such a thing as a righteous war, when Christians are taught in their churches, by church leaders, to hate Christian brethren on the enemy side? Can this be considered Christian, when these same church leaders support the anti-Christ enemy that caused the war and were responsible for the deaths of tens of thousands of American boys? I think not. These preachers need to take a long, sober look at the words of 2 Chron. 19:2 - ". . . shouldest thou help the ungodly? and love them that hate the Lord; therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord."

A few years ago Jerry Falwell, noted fundamentalist television preacher, and then head of the Moral Majority, said: "God has blessed America, because we have been good to the Jews."

This is an obvious, observable lie! An outright falsehood! The time of America's greatest derogation, in every phase of life: militarily; economically; educationally; morally, and spiritually, has come since we recognized that little "bandit" state of the Israelis in 1948. This country can never be blessed when it "helps the ungodly, and loves them that hate the Lord!" It will never be blessed as long as it makes agreements with anti-Christ nations, whether they be Red China, the Soviet Union, the Cannibal Debating Society of the United Nations, or the anti-Christ's in Israel. Think well on this truth, before you approve of another "hand out" to the Israeli.

Our pastors love to quote from 1 John 2:22, 23, which gives the definition of an anti-Christ: "Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is anti-Christ that denieth the Father and the Son. Whosoever denieth the Son, the same **HATH NOT THE FATHER . . .**" (Emphasis mine); You fundamentalists remember this, the next time your pastor urges you to help these "anti-Christ's."

Then listen to the admonition given to Christians, as to how you **MUST** deal with anti-Christ's of any kind: (2 John 10, 11) "If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, (that Jesus is the Son of God), receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed (give him no help in any way), for he that biddeth him God speed (gives help) is **PARTAKER IN HIS EVIL DEEDS.**" This seems mighty plain to me! It means, Christian, that if you send financial aid to the Israeli, or even pray for their well being, God will hold you responsible for their murder of innocent Arabs in Palestine, and for their atrocities against a helpless people. Think well on these things and then try and get your pastor to give you a scriptural answer for the sin he commits, when he tells you to help the anti-Christ's!

Any time a Christian gives aid to those who call their Savior "the illegitimate bastard of a Jewish whore, conceived during menstruation," as the Jews state in their Talmud, they commit treason against their God, against His Son, Jesus the King, and against everything they claim to hold dear and sacred! **THINK ON THIS!!!**

In all the many meetings that Jerry Falwell had with Menachem Begin, both in Israel and when he visited the United States, there is no evidence that Falwell ever talked to this butcher about his soul's salvation, or showed any evidence of wanting to lead him to the truth. This is a hypocrisy of our modern churchdom!

Today, the media constantly drums into our ears the story of the "war mongering German Huns." Why do we never hear about the sins of Imperial Britain, or of America? We have plenty of them, believe me! I am of German heritage on my father's side, and English on my mother's. I am proud of both branches of my family, for they both come from Israel seed, the seed of Jacob-Israel. So I believe it is my duty to "expose" the evils of the British and American side, as much as that of the German's.

There have been no more war-like people in modern history, going back to 1600, than the British. They practically destroyed Irish culture and in one eleven year period, 1641-1652, over 500,000 Irish perished by the sword, famine and disease. In 1840, when Irish tenants could not pay rent on land they owned, the British overlords drove them into the streets to starve.

From 1841 to 1880. because of crop failures and deliberate starvation which had been forced on them by British policy which has killed tens of thousands. over 3-million Irish immigrants came to the United States.

In Scotland. British treatment under William Augustus Cumberland. son of King George II. was as brutal as that of Cromwell against the Irish. Cumberland became known as the "Butcher Duke". because of his ferocity and cruelty against a people who believed differently than he. many of the finest and bravest soldiers in the American Revolution. came from the Scottish emigrants who had fled the brutalities of England.

British treatment of India. under the East Indian Company. owned almost exclusively by Jews. was not only un-Christian. but laid the foundation for the legacy of hatred towards all whites~ which can still be seen in India.

In China. this same East Indian Company was responsible for the expansion of the opium trade and the Opium War was fought to prevent the Chinese from banning opium imports.

In South Africa. the British fought a totally unjust war. for the benefit of international Jewry. and powerful Jews such as Cecil Rhodes. who controlled the diamond mining. In 1795 and again in 1815, British troops invaded the Copeland country and in 1899. British troops invaded the Transvaal, in a war which was cruel beyond description.

No, England's skirts are not clean; neither are those of France, Italy, or Spain. and certainly not those of the United States. Since we broke every treaty we ever made with the American Indian. All of us know the modern terror of communism, which in a little over seventy years. has murdered over 140-million people. many of them Christian.

For over seventy years now, we Americans have been fed a "Jewish media fare" of hatred for Germany; we have been told that only America stands against the advance of Communism, and your own government has siphoned off hundreds of billions of dollars of America's wealth, to protect us, so they say, against this enemy. Yet on at least twelve major occasions since 1918, when this enemy of mankind and Christianity has been on the verge of economic collapse, it has been our government, using our tax dollars. who have put them back on their feet. We have fed them when they were hungry; we have shipped them our finest machinery and given them our finest technology. we have shipped them our emergency food, so that their men could stay in the arms factories, making weapons to destroy us, instead of working on the farms to feed their own people.

This my friends, is the **TREASON** which has come from Washington, D.C. for the past seventy years. regardless of whether Republicans or Democrats have been in power. All are guilty! All should be made accountable to we the people." The U.S. Constitution defines treason in Article III, Sec. 3, in words which even a fifth grader can understand: "**TREASON** shall consist only of levying war against them (the U.S.); adhering to her enemies; giving them aid and comfort." If what the Bush Administration is doing now is not "giving aid and comfort." to the communists, then I fail to comprehend the meaning of the English language.

Now a little honest research into history and the Bible, will prove to the most stubborn fundamental religious mind, that the promoters and supporters of World Zionism, are not the descendants of Abraham. For the most part, 85% of those we know as Jews today, are of mixed stock, mostly Turco Mongolian by background, whose ancestors never set foot in Palestine.

These pagans were converted to a form of Judaism about 741 A.D. and are adherents, not to Mosaic Law, or the Codified Law God gave to Israel at Mt. Sinai, but of the occult, pornographic teachings of the Babylonian Talmud. Jesus constantly fought against these teachings which He called the "tradition of the elders," (see Matt. 15:6,9; Mark 7:7, 9, 13).

When the well known Jewish author, Oscar Levy was asked: "How much longer **MUST** we (white Christians) be inflicted by your people? How do you propose to get us out of the morass you have led us into?" His answer was:

"You are right! This reproach of yours, which I feel for certain is at the bottom of your anti-Semitism, is only too well justified; upon this common ground I am quite willing to shake hands with you and defend you against any accusation of promoting race hatred . . . We (Jews) have erred, my friend, we have most grievously erred. And if there is any truth in our error, 3,000, 2,000, maybe 100 years ago, there is nothing now but falseness and madness, a madness which will produce even greater misery and wider anarchy. I confess it to you openly and sincerely and with sorrow . . . We who have posed as the saviors of the world . . . We are nothing but the world's seducers, it's destroyers, it's incineraries, it's executioners. . . we who promised to lead you to heaven, have finally succeeded in leading you to a new hell . . . There has been no progress, least of all moral progress . . . and it is just our morality which prohibits all progress, and what is worse - which stands in the way of every future and natural reconstruction in this ruined world of ours. . . I look at this world, and shudder at its ghastliness: I shudder all the more, as I know the spiritual authors of all this ghastliness..." (From Levy's preface to **THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION**, by George Lane-Fox Pitt-Rivers (July 1920).

I could literally quote hundreds of similar references from Jewish authors, concerning their own people and Zionist plans for a One World Government, with its headquarters in Jerusalem. (Our fundamentalist brethren say this is the fulfillment of prophecy, I say it is the fulfillment of the dream of the anti-Christ.)

To understand present Israeli feelings towards the Arabs whose lands they have mis-appropriated, we can quote the words of Menachem Begin, on October 28, 1956, at a Conference in Tel Aviv: "You Israelis (see Rev. 2:9; 3:9), you should never become lenient if you would kill your enemies. You shall have no pity on them until you shall have destroyed all their so-called Arab culture, on the ruins of which we shall build our own civilization."

The mentality behind this hatred can be seen in the statement by one of the Israeli's leading military men: "An Englishman will always be a filthy goy (a Yiddish word meaning: "non-Jew animal") who can be killed for this reason alone.

Attempts to discuss Judaism or Zionism cause you to tread on dangerous ground. Have you ever wondered why Judaism and Jews are the only ideologies and people you cannot openly discuss, without running into accusations of anti-Semitism or racial hatred?

You can curse the Catholics, or the Protestants; you may make fun of the Moslems, or the Buddhists, but God help you if you so much as even inquire about the Jews. Truth always seeks the light. This is what Jesus meant when He said (John 3:19) ". . . men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds are evil." Vs. 20 goes on to elaborate on this: "For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh he to the light, lest his deeds should be reprov'd (exposed)."

One of the most dangerous of all Jewish organizations is the Anti-Defamation League, of the Jewish Masonic B'nai B'rith. They are for all practical purposes, a powerful secret police organization operating illegally in the United States as an unregistered agent of the Israeli government. They have become so powerful politically in this country, that for all intents and purposes, they have become an official part of the U.S. Justice Department. Congressmen who have had the "guts" to condemn their excesses have been purged from Congress and even powerful politicians, with "leftward leanings", such as former Senator William J. Fulbright of Arkansas, have not been spared. On April 15, 1979, Mr. Fulbright charged on national TV that "Israeli controls 80% of our Congress." That statement ended his political career, as powerful Jewish interests worked together for his defeat.

If you read your daily newspaper with care, you will notice that almost without fail, when there is a report of some anti-Semitic activity, you will find a paragraph where Mr. So and So, of the ADL states that this action came from a dangerous "right wing religious group." The recent rash of letter bombs is a good example. Before any police report was made, before any evidence was available, the ADL was trumpeting that these bombings were by a "racist, anti-Semitic hate group." And the

gullible public swallows this hogwash, "hook, line and sinker!"

A few months ago when there was a great furor over a proposed Nazi march through the "bedroom community," of Skokie, Illinois, which is largely Jewish, nothing was said about the fact that the "little Hitler" who was strutting around in his Nazi uniform, stirring up trouble, was a Jew. In fact a paid agent of the ADL. They are great at painting swastikas on the doors of synagogues, and blaming the opposition, and our gullible Christian population takes this abuse without flinching.

The ADL has been responsible for the passage of paramilitary bills in at least sixteen states. This prevents any group from meeting for the purpose of military type training. Yet such is the power of the Zionist lobby in Washington, that the Jewish Defense League, has training camps in many of these same states. and they are allowed to use illegal, fully automatic weapons in their training.

The ADL sends regular reports to the U.S. Justice Department. from their thousands of agents. listing people they consider dangerous to their philosophy. These usually include anyone of the Israel-Identity faith.

I have been honored by being on their "black list" for years. A few years ago they published a pamphlet which was distributed nation wide. going into many of the churches affiliated with the National Council of Churches. This pamphlet was titled: What the Haters, Bigots. and Anti-Semites are Saying about the ADL. Here is what they said about me:

"Closely associated with the Identity Church Movement. retired Army Lt. Col. Jack Mohr now heads the **CHRISTIAN PATRIOT'S DEFENSE LEAGUE'S** Citizen's Emergency Defense System and lectures around the country on the need of armed citizen's groups for the defense of white Christian civilization. Thought to be involved in paramilitary training since 1979. Mohr conducted work shops on sabotage tactics at the 1984 **ARYAN NATIONS NATIONAL CONGRESS**. although he has more recently cautioned against violations of the law."

This is typical ADL 'twisting of the facts," to make them say what they want the public to believe. Ask anyone who knows me well, (and I will be happy to give you many references,) and they will tell you that I never traveled around the country organizing para-military groups. I did teach a class at the 1984 **ARYAN NATIONS**, showing how small groups could defend themselves against attacks by a superior force, but this was **NOT A CLASS ON SABOTAGE!**

They then went on to quote from my Quarterly Newsletter: **THE CHRISTIAN PATRIOT CRUSADER**, which by the way is a word for word accurate quote: "Today Washington is saturated with Jewish influence. Their Anti-Defamation League. which is an unregistered agency of the Israeli Government, operating illegally on American soil. has for all intents and purposes become a part of the Federal Justice Department. Their fingers can be found in every effort to downgrade and destroy Christian Patriots. They are the ones who have promoted para-military laws in at least sixteen states in America. . . Today in America, non-Jews, especially Christians, are being slowly but surely reduced to the status of slaves, just as predicted in the Jewish Talmud and their 'so-called fake Protocols.' "I reiterate every statement I made then!

At the present time, a young Republican State Representative in Louisiana, named David Duke, has taken on the present incumbent, Democrat Bennett Johnson, and is running for his Senate seat. The Jews and liberals hate Duke, because he has had the courage to speak up and "tell it like it is!" Something extremely rare in politicians nowadays. So the Jewish element is trying desperately to "head Duke off at the pass." Knowing this, it was of interest to me to note that the five most prolific supporters of Sen. Johnson, to date, have been Lou Wasserman and his cronies from Hollywood, the same unsavory crew that produced the abomination titled **THE LAST TEMPTATION OF CHRIST**. On the basis of this, one would think that the evangelical and fundamental Christians would flock to the Duke standard. But sadly, this is not the case. They have been so "brain-washed" by the pro4ew propaganda which is coming from their pulpits, that they would back Satan himself, if he was pro-Zionist. How very sad! It's sort of like committing "suicide!"

The Jews of today claim to be the "People of the Book," while at the same time they were the inventor of the "strip tease." They claim to be pioneers of "plutocracy", while being the mainstay of communism. They originated the idea that they were God's Chosen, set aside by God to rule over everyone, while at the same time they are vociferously claiming to oppose all who are "Racist". They are supposed to love God, while they hate His Son, Jesus Christ (read John 14:6) - "No man cometh unto the Father, but by me (Jesus Christ)." Preachers trumpet this while supporting the God-man who said it. They claim to be the most cultivated people on earth, while they promote most of the filth we hear on the radio, or see on television and the movies. Their history is both comic and tragic; fascinating and repulsive. These, my Christian brethren, are the modern Jews, the one's our risen Lord spoke about in Rev. 2:9 and 3:9, when He said: "Those who say they are Jews and are not, but **ARE OF THE SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN.**" (Emphasis mine.)

Must we meekly resign ourselves to a terrible slavery, because our political and religious leaders have meekly been brainwashed into accepting slavery and because they refuse to accept scriptural truth? I think not!

Already the tide of truth is beginning to turn. Men and women by the thousands are leaving the conventional churches because they know they are not being told the truth. These are now seeking Bible truth for themselves, without some "brainwashed" seminary trained preacher, telling them what the Bible means. They are learning the truth of Jesus' words in John 8:32 - "And ye shall know the truth, and the **TRUTH SHALL SET YOU FREE.**"

Why is it, do you suppose that Jewish leaders are so upset with those who are bringing the truth to light? Why are men like Ernst Zundel in Canada, being persecuted by a "Jew scared" government, into an intense persecution of a man who is only trying to tell the Canadian people the truth? If the Jews are in the right, why do they so viciously oppose any attempt to reveal the truth? It would seem to me they would want to be in the forefront of this revelation - if they were telling the truth!

Our Congress has become the "paid prostitute." of the Zionists and I say this with certainty. It is not a "tongue in the cheek statement, but a reality! The liberal New York Times published a detailed press investigation on the methods used by the pro-Israeli lobbies to influence presidential elections in the United States. This study revealed that pro-Israeli organizations, called "Political Action committees," have allocated \$4.2-million to buy the minds and votes of our Senators and Congressmen.

They spend this sum according to a very precise and calculated procedure, so that every dollar they spend is guaranteed to produce a maximum return.

The sum of \$575,000 was handed to members of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee, which backs without reservation, every act of the Israeli government.

It is also paid to new candidates, those who are willing to oppose the few, who do not take orders from the Israeli embassy in Washington.

A total of 189 members of Congress have received contributions from the Israelis; 29 of the Senate and 154 in the House of Representatives. The largest sum, \$147,870.00 was paid to Paul Simon of Illinois, when he ran against Sen. Percy. (Percy was one of the Senators who had roused Zionist ire by being critical of the Israeli government). Another sum of \$140,063.00 was paid to Carl Levin, not because he was a good Jew, but because he was a member of the Congressional Military Committee and was able to siphon more aid to the Israeli.

When Sen. Jesse Helms of North Carolina, provoked the Zionists wrath as a member of the Foreign Affairs Committee, the pro-Israeli lobby paid \$130,350.00 to his rival, James Hart, in an attempt to unseat him.

It is not at all unusual for the Zionist lobby to grant a member of Congress \$100,000, as long as they are willing to back Zionists interests. Other goodies, include all-expense paid trips to Israeli for the Congressmen and their families.

These expenditures are good business for the Zionists, since for their payment of \$4.2-million, they get back much more. As much as \$3-billion per year, plus all the goodies that come from American Jewry and the "brainwashed" Christian world who have been "suckered into support of their enemies."

One thing is crystal clear. That is that while the Israeli are not our 51st state, as some declare. Rather, our Congress is under "occupational control" of the Israeli. In fact "they are the best Congress money can buy!"

As this manuscript goes to press, the U.S. Senate has passed the "Hate Crimes Statistic Act," by a 92-4 margin and is waiting for the House to pass it. This legislation was inspired by the A.D.L. and would require states to submit records to the Federal government, of any crimes motivated by 'prejudice."

These would not only include serious crimes such as "assault," but minor misdemeanors such as "property damage," "vandalism," and the undefinable offenses of "intimidation," and "thought crimes."

The purpose of the ADL is to fill Federal data banks with information on all persons and organizations who are "prejudiced" against their drive for control, thus alerting law enforcement agencies nationwide on any of these activities. If the ADL had its way, anyone they accuse of "prejudice," would be accused, tried, convicted and imprisoned.

Is there need for such a law? In most cases the Justice Department has a hard time determining if a regular crime has been committed, not to mention putting a "prejudicial label" on it and they would wade into the murky bogs of "motivation," which is supposed to be the field of psychiatry. The psychiatrists can mess this up well enough, without having the law involved.

To further complicate the matter. Who is to decide what "prejudice" is? Will it be the "Gay Rights Groups?" The biased ADL? Will they call Christians prejudiced because we believe the scriptural injunction of Romans 1:28-32, which says that homosexuals are "worthy of death?" Jews accuse Christians of prejudice, because we believe the New Testament account of the Messiah. Blacks accuse us of prejudice is we state that "inter-racial" marriage is wrong. When Christians do something the enemy does not like, it is always "prejudice". But when they do things to destroy Christianity, it is "justice." Have you noticed in the media, how any Palestinian action against the Israeli is always called "terrorism"; but when the Israeli invade a man's home, kill his family and bulldoze his home, it is called "Jewish justice."

You see, my Christian friend, if you can be accused of "prejudice" because you disagree with what world Zionism is doing, then the "thought police" have the right to probe your inner motivation and you can be hauled off to a psychiatric center for mental evaluation. Shades of Orwell's 1984! It is already here!

In Sweden this idea has already taken such hold, that if you criticize a "queer" in public, you can be thrown in jail. Things have become almost as bad in Canada and are fast approaching this point in the United States.

When Dr. Paul Cameron went to Canada recently to hold a seminar on "homosexuality," his books were confiscated by the Canadian government.

In 1984, when I went to British Columbia to speak for the **CANADIAN LEAGUE OF RIGHTS**, on the subject **THE BRAINWASHING OF CHRISTENDOM**, \$5,000 worth of my tapes and literature were confiscated as "hate literature," because some of it was "anti-Zionist." Now all my tapes, books, and printed literature is on their "verboden" list, although much of it does not mention Jews, Judaism or Zionism. Such is their power in our neighboring country.

What we see happening are laws being passed which expand freedom for the "fringe elements" to legalize their nefarious activities. while clamping down on the Christian elements who are concerned for the welfare of the country. We see the law leaning on the side of the "real racial

haters," while those who love God and their country are persecuted!

For the average Jew, all this boils down to: "Us against the hated goyim (non-Jew animal). How can we outwit the goy? How can we eventually control him, while making a profit off his misery. For we know that when our Messiah comes, according to our Talmud, the goy will be our slaves." That is Jewish mentality, taught in their synagogues, and to their youth. The Orthodox Jew still employs the curses of the Talmud against Christians. This includes the belief that "the best of the goy deserves to be killed," (Abodah Zarah 26b).

The "Bitter-sweet" curses of the Jewish Talmud provide a consolation to the Orthodox Jew, for they believe that ultimately they will be avenged on the hated "goy".

The **TOLDOTH JESU**, one of the vilest rabbinical rantings against our Savior, Jesus Christ, is as popular today as it was in medieval times. The **TOLDOTH JESU** claims that "Jesus was a bastard son, of a Jewish prostitute named Mary"; that he performed his miracles through sorcery. It tells the story of the struggle between Jesus and Judas, of how they tore leaves from a holy book, and by holding them under their arms, were able to fly. Judas used two leaves and was able to fly above Jesus, from where he urinated on him, causing him to crash to earth. (Their words, not mine).

It tells how Jesus was crucified on the stalk of a cabbage tree, and His body was thrown into a drainage ditch. I doubt that even the most rabid Nazi elements in this country could come up with a more bitter and hateful treatise.

Orthodox Jewish rabbis in Palestine, constantly exhort Jewish troops to kill Palestinian men, women and children. It has become so sickening, that many Jewish soldiers have deserted the armed forces in disgust.

According to the latest FBI Crime Report, while Jews make up less than 3% of the population in this country, Jewish terrorists are responsible for twice as many violent "hate crimes," as the White Supremists. Yet that is not what you see in the media, or hear on your "boob tube". The message from the media is loud and clear, "Christians hate!" "Jews suffer!" so we must protect them!

Congress is no more capable of defining a "hate crime," than they can define the meaning of "anti-Semitic." But you can bet, that unless concerned Christians take a stand on this "hate" issue, our "bought and paid for" Congress will saddle us with another Zionist program, and the Christian suckers of fundamentalism will swallow it "hook, line and sinker!"

Protest to your House members now, while there is still time to head it off. If it passes, you will give **BIG BROTHER** the authority to probe the minds of Christian Americans and prosecute them before a crime has even been committed. You can make "book," that the psychiatrist who check you out at the government clinic, will be a Jew.

The question really boils down to this. Who do you choose? Jesus the King and His truth, or the Jewish fables which will lead you into slavery.

Listen to Titus 1:10, 11 - "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, **SPECIALLY THOSE OF THE CIRCUMCISION** (Jews): whose mouths **MUST** be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's (money's) sake."

Vs. 13, 14 tells what you as a Christian should do: ". Wherefore rebuke (expose) them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith: Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."

Therefore, brethren: "Am I to become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?" (Gal. 4:16)

# THIS TIME BOMB CALLED ZIONISM

by Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, A.U.S. Ret.

## INTRODUCTION

For some time now I have agonized over writing this short book. In spite of what some may think, I do not like to belabor my listeners with harsh reality. It is much easier to tell them like some of our pastors do: "Something good is going to happen to you today!" rather than as Jesus did when He said, "I tell you Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish." (**Luke 13:3**) Our American people, especially White Christians have become adverse to anything that is negative, it is looked on as a *sort of sin*.

This is nothing new, for at the time of Isaiah, about 713 B.C. the Israel people were telling their religious leaders: "Which say to the seers, see not; and to the prophets, prophesy not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceits." Our White Christian people like to be fooled by smooth words today, as much as when this was written 2700 years ago.

My fear of God, is much stronger than the words or actions of mere men, so I must abide by His command in **Ezekiel 33:6** - "If the watchman see the sword (danger) come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people are not warned; if the sword come and take any person from among them, he is taken away in his iniquity; *but his blood will I require at the watchman's hand.*" (Emphasis mine). Since God ordained me as a watchman, I don't know why, as there are many times I don't like the *watchman's* negative message either, I must abide by His Word.

Whenever I have written a treatise exposing Jewish hostility towards Christ and His church, the Judeo-Christian world has immediately answered with some type of diatribe: "Here Mohr goes again, with another of his asinine Jewish Conspiracy theories." There is a world-wide conspiracy to destroy White Christian Civilization, whether you want to accept it or not, and I hope to expose it before this book is finished, by quoting directly *from the horses' mouth* or if this phrase disturbs you, from Jewish sources.

Even religious experts like Jack Van Impe, Jerry Falwell, Pat Robertson, and David Webber who are avid Christian Zionists, if there can be such a misnomer, who consider me to be an *apostate religious reprobate*, because I accept Christ's evaluation of the Jews in **John 10:26**, when He told their religious leaders face to face: "But ye believe not, because ye are *not of my sheep*," (Emphasis mine). In **Matthew 23:10**, in another face to face confrontation, He accused them of going over sea and land to make converts, only to "turn them into two-fold more children of hell than themselves." I feel that I stand on solid ground when I quote Him.

Some of you no doubt who read this book will get angry and like the Anti-Defamation League, of the Jewish B'nai B'rith, in their special bulletin of December 1990, titled Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, "An **Officer and a Hatemonger!**" will rather believe the outright lies of God's enemies than the *truth* I will present. I do not write this book to make money, for I

will pay for it's printing out of my own pocket, and do not expect to get enough to cover initial costs. I do not writ it because I hate you as a fellow Christian, no matter whether you are a Judeo-Christian or not. I write it because I am compelled to tell you the *truth*, which could mean the difference for you between freedom and slavery for you and you're loved one's on the Zionist World Plantation planned for the future.

The Jew Harold Rosenthal, who was the Assistant to the powerful Jewish Senator, from New York, Jacob Javits, in a paid interview with Walter White Jr., of "Western Front", in 1976, said: "We Jews continue to be amazed with the ease by which Christian Americans have fallen into our hands. While naive Christians have waited for Kruschev to 'bury them' we taught you to be subservient to our every command.... We Jews have put issue upon issue to the American people. Then we promote both sides, and as confusion reigns, with your eyes fixed on the issue, you fail to see who is behind the scene. We Jews toy with Christians like a cat does with a mouse... Anti-Semitism does not signify opposition to Semitism. There is no such thing. It is smear word we Jews use effectively against bigots like you - anyone who dares to criticize us, we label them as *hatemongers*, (UNQ).

This book is not written with hatred for Jews or Judaism, but as an answer to my Christian (?) critics who brand me as a *neo-Nazi*, a *hatemonger*, an *anti-Semitic*, or as one Jewish Talk Show host in Minneapolis called me: "A pornographer of paranoia!"

This book will take you behind the *smoke screen*, directly to Jewish sources, and show you what they have to say themselves about their plan for world conquest. One of their worst failings is their desire to boast about their accomplishments, especially if it makes a Christian *goyim* look bad. (The term *goyim* is a Yiddish word, taken from their religious book the Talmud, which says that "all non-Jews are animals, and only Jews are men.")

They especially hate Identity Christians, for we can prove from the Bible and history that we are the true Israelites of the Bible, while they are the impostors our risen Lord spoke about in **Revelations 3:9**, when He said, "Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I loved thee." Their religious leaders know this and are afraid and fear causes hate!

As this 20th Millennium came to a *screeching close*, the forces of the Anti-Christ of Zionism are redoubling their efforts against Christians, and Identity Christians in particular, as we are the only effective opposition against them and their plans for World Conquest. Their battle plan calls for world takeover in the year 2000. Already they have persuaded the Federal Government, and the F.B.I. recently declared **Identity Christians**, to be an enemy of the state, and danger to all Americans.

I am an old man now. I gave many years of the prime of life for the service of this country, serving in combat in World War II and Korea. This may be my last chance to give you warning against those who hate, and want to destroy you. My Army oath to serve this country against all enemies both foreign and domestic, means as much to me today, as when I entered the Army during World War II. I echo the words of a great American patriot when he said, "Is life so dear, or peace so sweet as to be purchased with the price of chains and slavery. Forbid it, Almighty God. I know not what course others may take, but

as for me, 'Give me Liberty, or give me death!'

## THIS TIME BOMB CALLED ZIONISM THE ENEMY ANSWERS!

Everywhere I go in the Christian world, and I have spoken in over 3800 communities in the United States and Canada and in five foreign countries, I have tried to expose ungodliness and the anti-Christ hatred of Judaism. Everywhere I have been met with skepticism on the part of good, by *brainwashed* Christians and often with hostility. In fact the preachers of America have been worse enemies of this *truth*, than the Jews themselves.

Listen to some of their statements regarding my ministry: "From a historical point of view, the Jewish world conspiracy is complete rubbish. A variety of charges historically have been leveled against Jews and have been used as a tool of exploitation of the ghettos: Unfortunately Christianity has often played a part in this persecution of the Jews." (This from a Unitarian pastor.)

It might be well to note that true Christianity has never persecuted anyone, (under the guise of Christianity, many horrible things have been done, such as the Crusades, and the Spanish Inquisition. A good modern example, is the so called Christian military forces in Lebanon, which have been armed and controlled by the anti-Christ Israeli).

Another statement: "The cause Mohr espouses is but another perversion of the 10 Lost Tribes theory. It's too bad it has come to this country. Today the Jews are all of Israel and Judaism of today is the Judaism Jesus followed." (a Baptist minister)

We will see later in this book, what the Jews have to say about themselves.

A Captain in the Salvation Army made this statement: "The movement Mohr represents is diametrically opposed to everything I have learned in my years as a Christian pastor."

"We Christians have not always acted with the wisdom we should in the past and have earned valid criticism. Perhaps in the Christian world had spoken out with a clearer voice against Hitler's rise to power, there would have been no Holocaust." (Presbyterian pastor)

"The John Birch Society believes that anyone who tries to blame the spread of Communism on one racial or religious group will be ineffective." (Local Chapter Leader of the JBS, expounding official JBS doctrine). This was in answer to my charge that Communism was and still is a Jewish World movement, sponsored and led primarily by Jews. We will see what Jewish leaders have to say about this.

"We disagree with the Jews on doctrine, but do not believe they are against Christianity," (Church of Christ pastor).

"We are united in rejecting all forms of racism and anti-Semitism and deplore the acceptance of these evils in the name of Christianity." (Area Inter-faith Council, naturally!)

"Mohr's message does a great disservice to the Gospel. His message is not the Word of God but that of man and is hideously wrong," (From a Presbyterian minister who had never heard me speak, or read one of my books. His information on what I believe was all second handed!)

"America has traditionally supported Israel (the Jews), not because of Jewish political power, but because they supported a people who are trying to maintain their freedom and a democratic way of life." (Leader of the Hebrew-Christian Fellowship of so called, born again Jews). Ask the minority Arabs in Israel, whose land was stolen from them by force, to answer this question.

"Truth twisting, poor Mohr seems to be plagued with this affliction. After majoring in history for three years, I can assure you that the Jews had little to do with the Bolshevik Revolution." (University graduate). The Apostle Paul said in **2 Timothy 3:7**, that there were many people who were "Ever learning, but never able to come to the knowledge of the truth." Our Universities, politics, and church pulpits are filled with these educated idiots. The D.D., behind a preachers name doesn't always indicate Doctor of Divinity, according to **Isaiah 56:10**, it could stand for **Dumb Dog!**

"It's sad that Mohr is allowed to spout such evil thoughts (facts) as truth and have them accepted. If this represents Christianity, then there are not many Christians in this land. At the end of his speech did the audience jump to their feet, give him a Hitler salute and shout '**Seig Heil!**'?" (Another Judeo-Christian preacher who has never heard me speak.)

For a little while lets lay all Scriptural and historical evidence aside and see what Jewish leaders down through the years have said about Judaism, it's aims and purposes.

I will give you a lot of documented information, so that if you wish, you can check out the facts for yourself! I do not ask you to believe anything I say. I do ask you to be honest enough to check it out, and when you find I am correct, then have the courage to speak out about it! I have found that most church leaders will condemn, before they know anything about a man's ministry. When I first went to my pastor, of a little Fundamentalist Baptist Church, in Bay Saint Louis, Mississippi, with information I had gained during an intense three months study on the part Judaism played in the Bolshevik Revolution, he turned on me in anger, and denounced me to the Baptist ministers in the state. Within two weeks, men I had known and loved, and in whose church I had held successful Revival Meetings, would not speak to me when we met on the streets. Not wanting to "sail under a false flag", I wrote a letter to 200 Fundamentalist pastors and lay leaders, explaining my new found position on Jewry. Within a month this resulted in the cancellation of fourteen week long Revival scheduled for 1981, not because of any change in my doctrinal stands on Christianity, but because I no longer accepted the anti-Christ of Jewry as God's Chosen. Although many harsh words were said against me by men I had considered my friends, in the 18 years since I left the Fundamentalist Camp, not one of these pastors has ever written me to say:

"Brother Mohr, let me show you from God's Word where you are wrong! Only one out of a hundreds I had known and loved, ever remained my friend. (So much for the term *hatemonger*, that they love to toss at me.)

I have found the sad truth that organized religion is not interested in and will not accept the *truth*, if it differs in any way from their church tradition. They fulfill the description Jesus gave of the Pharisees, when He said of them in **Matthew 15:7-9** - "Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, 'This people draweth nigh unto Me with their mouth,

and honoureth Me with their lips; but their heart is far from Me. But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men." (Many times these are the Jewish fables, the Apostle Paul warned about in **Titus 1:10,14.**)

Most churchmen will not accept the *truth*, because they would have to admit they were wrong, and they are too proud to do that. It's easy, I know from sad personal experience. As a result of this recalcitrant attitude I have had to say to many professing Christians I love, the words the Apostle Paul spoke to the church at Galatia in **Galatians 4:16** when he said: "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the *truth*?"

I dare you to take the facts I present, put them under the powerful magnifying glass of the Scriptures and history, and when you find that I have told you the truth, let nothing stop you from proclaiming it, for only by knowing and proclaiming *truth* can Christians remain *free*.

## WHAT JEWISH LEADERS SAY ABOUT JUDAISM!

1.) In the "**Jewish Chronicle**", April 4, 1918, you can read: there is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolsheviks, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism, are consonant (in agreement with) the finest ideals of Judaism.

2.) David Brown, National Chairman of the United Jewish Campaign in London, in 1934, said: "We Jews are going to bring war to Germany." (World Jewry had amassed a 2 Billion dollar War Chest for the destruction of Christian Germany, long before Hitler came into power in 1933.)

This was an essential step in the Zionist long range plan to control the world.

3.) In the "**The London Jewish Chronicles**", January 22, 1943, the Jew Berl Locker speaking undr Zionist Conference said: "We have the right to come to the world and say, 'Here is the Jewish problem, settle it to our satisfaction or there will be no rest in the world.'" This attitude in Yiddish is called *chutzpah*, which means "shameless audacity; impudence" which is the hallmark of the World Judaism recognized by the Apostle Paul when he wrote in **1 Thessalonians 2:15**, and said: they please not God, and are contrary to all men."

4.) Dr. B. Messinsohn, a Jewish leader speaking in Cape Town, South Africa, was reported in the "**South African Times**", of July 2, 1930 to have threatened the world when he said: "I warn the world, that if it does not keep faith with us (Jews), there are 16 million Jews who will be filled again with the hatred which has released so many great destruction against the Christian world." (This is reminiscent of Christ's words to the Pharisees in **Matthew 23:35**, when He accused them of being guilty of *all* the righteous blood shed one earth since the time Cain killed his brother Abel. (The king's accusation, not mine!)

5.) Colonel M.P. Nathan, Chairman of the National Defense Commission, as reported in the "**London Jewish Chronicle**", January 27, 1939 - "If Zion falls, the British Empire will fall with it."

6.) Marcus Eli Ravage, writing in the "**Century Magazine**", January 1928 - "We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars; not only of the Russian but every other major revolution in your history... We did it with the irresistible might of our spirit, with ideas,

and propaganda." (And I might say money that had been stolen from Christian sources. Here he admits to their being the *fountainhead* of **BRAIN WASHING** techniques, which are known as **PSYCHOPOLITICS**, "The art of controlling the thinking of a nation you are trying to conquer." They have been ultimately successful in using this technique within the Christian world, where they have persuaded millions that Christ's worst enemies, are really His Chosen.)

7.) Oscar Levy, in the preface of his book, "**The World Significance of the Russian Revolution**", says: "There is scarcely an event in modern Europe that cannot be traced back to the Jews. We Jews are today nothing else but the world's seducers, it's destroyers, it's incendiaries, it's executioners."

8.) Professor Goldwin Smith, Professor of Modern History at Oxford University, October 1881 - "We Jews regard our race as superior to humanity and look forward not to it's union with other races, but to it's triumph over them." (Of course it is a known fact, that the Jews are no more a *race*, than are Christians, or any other religion.)

9.) Count Mensdorf, Austrian Ambassador to Great Britain in 1918 said: "Israel (Jews) won World War I; we made it; thrived on it; profited from it. It was our (Jews) supreme revenge against Christianity." (Another case of White Israelites fighting a fratricidal war against their kin, for Jewish benefit.)

10.) Benjamin Disraeli, Jewish Prime Minister for Great Britain in 1852, during the reign of Queen Victoria, in his book the "**Life of Lord George Bentich**", London, 1852, said: "The influence of the Jews may be traced in the last outbreak of destructive principles in Europe. An insurrection takes place against tradition; against religion, and against property ...men of the Jewish race are *always* found to be at the head of every one of them. They cooperate with atheists: the most skillful accumulators of property themselves, cooperate with Communists: this peculiar race (Jews) ...touches the hand of all the scum and outcasts of Europe; and all this because they wish to destroy ungrateful Christianity."

11.) Samuel Roth, "We (Jews) come to the nations pretending to escape persecution, and we are the most deadly persecutors in all the wretched annuals of mankind."

12.) THE MACCABEAN, Zionist Organization, N.Y., November 1905 headlines concerning Bolshevism in Russia: "**IT IS A JEWISH REVOLUTION!**"

13.) "**THE AMERICAN HEBREW**", leading Jewish newspaper in the United States, September 10, 1920: "The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal was to create a New World Order. What happened in Russia, shall also through the same Jewish mental and physical forces, become a reality all over the world." This plan was discussed in the PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION in 1900, which the Jewish world and it's Judeo-Christian stooges, have declared to be a counterfeit.)

14.) "**THE JEWISH WORLD**", London, January 16, 1918: "International Judaism forced Europe to War, not only to seize a large part of the world's gold, but to start a new Jewish War (World War II) , with the help of this gold."

15.) One time President of the World Zionist Organization of America: "The non-Jewish

world regards the Jews as a power to be reckoned with... Britain's need of Jewish support furnished Zionism diplomacy the element of strength and bargaining power which is required to back its moral appeal." (From Alfred Lilienthal's book "THE ZIONIST CONNECTION", Page 21.)

16.) "YIDDISH BULLETIN", May 19, 1950, quoting from Rabbi Phillip Bernstein on the Zionist Movement: "By pressing for an exodus of Jews from Europe; by insisting that Jews do not want to go to any country outside of Israel they (Zionist) sacrificed the interests of living people . to the politics of their own Movement."

17.) "THE ZIONIST CONNECTION", by Alfred Lilienthal, page 105 "From the outset of their drive to win a state for themselves, the Zionists had to hide their true nationalistic, political ambitions beneath the outer garment of philanthropy in order to win the support of wealthy, influential Jewish families, who were non-Zionist, if not anti-Zionist, at the time. A forthright exposition of true Zionist goals would have endangered the success of their movement."

18.) Theodore Hertzl, father of modern Zionism in his "DIARIES", page 10, said, "We must expropriate gently the private property on the estates assigned to us. We should try to spirit the penniless Arab population across the borders by procuring employment for them in transit countries, while denying them any employment in our country." (If anyone other than a Jew had made this statement, the Christian world would have been **up in arms over it** and it would have been labeled as **racist**. By playing up such obvious **hoaxes** the Jewish world has been able to hoodwink millions of **sheeple** in the Judeo-Christian world, into accepting anything they say as Gospel truth!)

19.) While the Palestine State of the Israelis is held up to Americans as being a Democracy, the Israelis in 1948-49, adopted the following articles from the Emergency Defense Regulations of so called Christian Great Britain: **ARTTICLE 109/110**) Government has the right to enter anyone's home at any hour, day or night.

**ARTICLE 119)** This Act empowers the Military Commander to destroy a home if it comes under his suspicion. (This has been used as an excuse to destroy thousands of Arab homes.)

**ARTICLE 120)** This gives the Military Commander the right to confiscate private property." (We find the Israeli government doing the same thing to the Arabs, that they accused Hitler of doing to Germany's Jews.)

**ARTICLES 121)** This gives the right of expulsion of anyone from the country who does not conform to Israeli ideas.

20.) Dr. Israel Shahak, Professor of Organic Chemistry at Hebrew Zionist University, citing laws and regulations in force in Israel, said, "The State of Israel (Israelis) is a racist state in the full meaning of the term, because people are discriminated against, in the most permanent and legal way in the most important areas of life, only because of their ethnic origin, one who is not a Jew." (This in a country we have been told is a Democracy.)

21.) Quoting again from Alfred Lilienthal's book "THE ZIONIST CONNECTION", page

139 "The Israeli economy is perpetually confronted by two unusual internal factors working against it: heavy dependence on outside gifts (largely from the United States and the Christian world) and total dependence on a slave-worker population composed of Arabs and Oriental Jews." (Billions of dollars of God's tithe, has been filched from Christian pockets, through the clever machinations of Jewish propaganda.)

22.) Harry Levin, in the book "**JERUSALEM EMBATTLED**", page 57, stated of the Israeli terrorism against Arabs at the Village of Deir Yassin, (which was perpetrated by the Israeli **Irgun Zumi Leumi**, a Jewish terrorist gang led by Menachim Begin, who later became Prime Minister): "Far worse than the more celebrated King David Hotel attack, which only killed 95 British and Arabs, and which led to the garroting of two British sergeants at Nathanya, was the attack on the small Arab village of Deir Yassin, in which 254 women, children, and old men were killed and their bodies thrown down a well on April 9, 1948. This particular village... west of Jerusalem, had managed to keep out of the fighting until that moment when the Haganah Commander David Shaltiti noted that Deir Yassin had been quiet since the beginning of the disturbances... not mentioned in any attacks on Jews, and one of the few places which had not given a foothold to terrorist bands.

"Deir Yassin had done nothing to provoke an Israeli attack and had lived in peace with its Israeli neighbors. They had even cooperated with the Jewish Agency and was said by Jerusalem newspapers to have driven out some Arab militants.

"No warning was given of an impending attack, although Begin said, 'the villagers had been warned beforehand.' The initial resistance of Deir Yassin was easily overcome, and all the inhabitants were ordered into the village square. Here they were lined up against a wall and shot, one eye witness said her sister who was 9 months pregnant was shot in the back of the neck. Her assailants then cut open her stomach with a butcher knife and extracted the unborn baby. When an Arab woman tried to take the baby, she was shot. According to eye witnesses, female members of this Jewish gang, matched the savagery of their male counterparts. Women were raped before the eyes of their children, before being murdered and dumped down the well and even representatives of the International Red Cross who were inured to scenes of violence became nauseated by what they saw."

This information, so reminiscent of the savagery they accused the Nazis of was carefully kept from American Christians, and even after it became known, Judeo-Christian pastors still continued to refer to them as God's Chosen.

Christians have been coerced into full hearted support of Zionism to the tune of billions of dollars each year, by their pastors and believer they are doing God's will by supporting these people who have openly declared their intentions to "drive God from the skies, and destroy White Christian civilization." It is almost impossible to get them to listen to the facts, and when someone comes along who has taken the time and effort necessary to *know* the *truth*, especially that of contemporary Jewish history, and tries to warn them, they turn on him with a savagery which is most unChristian. As a result, American Christians have become the most easily subverted people in the world, as they are lead to disaster by their church leaders, many of whom know the truth. This refusal to even look for the truth, has caused the condition in the church world, predicted by the Apostle Paul in **2 Timothy 3:5**, speaking about religious people. "Having a form of godliness, but

denying the power thereof: from such turn away." Again in **verse 7** of the same Chapter "Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth."

Recently, an advertisement was received from the Jack Van Impe Ministries International, touting a full length video, of a new film, "**TRIBULATION**". It said, "discover how powerful a force Hollywood (which we know is Jewish controlled) can be for the Gospel." It goes on to say: "If you have ever longed for an exciting high quality Hollywood film that was completely trustworthy to the Word of God ...your wait is over!" It goes on in detail to tell you how you "now have a film that you can share with Christian friends with confidence!" It is about to hit the nation's theaters, but you can get a first glance at it and aid the Van Impe Ministries with a gift of \$50.00. It was produced by the Van Impe Ministries, and Peter and Paul La Londe of 'This week in Bible Prophecy'." If you know anything about these so called Christian leaders, you know they are completely ***sold out*** to Zionist interests, and proudly proclaim themselves to be Zionist Christians. (This is impossible, for the Jews do not worship the same God that Bible Christians worship), and it is impossible to follow a false religion as they do and be true to Jesus Christ, no matter what they, and other ***brainwashed*** preachers say to the contrary. Here are a few of the things you will see in this film:

1.) The instantaneous vanishing of 187 million of the earth's citizens in the **RAPTURE**.

2.) A world leader so charismatic and influential that he heads an apparently inescapable, all destructive global holocaust, while proclaiming a new era of peace.

3.) A world where the influence of the Church (Jesus Christ) has ended, and ethics and morality no longer exists; a realm where there is no law; no rules except those of an increasingly cruel and vicious dictator who shows no mercy and had no compassion. (This my Christian friends, is a word description, of the International Jewish Slave Plantation, Jack Van Impe, and the Zionists are working for, where according to their religious book the "**BABYLONIAN TALMUD**", when their Messiah, the victory of Judaism comes, every Jew will have 2,000 ***goyim***, non-Jew animals, you and I, as slaves.)

As far as I'm concerned, professing Christians like Van Impe, his wife Rexella, and the La Londa Brothers, who have completely **sold out** to world Zionism, are beneath contempt of decent people, for they are proven ***traitors*** to the King they claim to serve, and serve instead His most vicious enemies.

On page 240 of Alfred Lilienthal's "**THE ZIONIST CONNECTION**", he says: "None of the many powerful political lobbies in Washington is better entrenched than the meticulous organized brokers of the Jewish vote. The individual Jew who might not go along with Zionist ideology, is often too cowardly to speak up and take the usurpers of his choice to task, and so the peddling of his vote goes forward. Hence the happy alliance dating back to World War I between the supine American politician and the Zionists, who have controlled the Congress in it's almost 100% Pro-Zionist stance." It is a known fact that 70

out of our 100 Senators, vote the *straight Israeli ticket*, causing one high ranking Israeli official to openly boast recently, "We have the best Congress money can buy!"

24.) In the "TALMUD TORCH" a Jewish periodical are the following comments on Jewish law. Compare them with the Ten Commandments of God, given to the Hebrew Moses:

a.) COMMANDMENT VI on (murder): God's Law says, "Thou shalt not commit murder!" In the SANHEDRIN volume of the TALMUD 57a, we read: "A Jew is allowed to suppress a non-Jew, for it is written, 'Thou shalt do no wrong to thy neighbor' -this is not written concerning the Gentile." In the volume ABODAH ZARA, 12b-26b: "Bloodshed is forbidden to a Gentile who may kill neither another Gentile or a Jew; but it is not forbidden to the Jew in regards to the Gentile."

b.) COMMANDMENT VII (adultery): God's Law says, "Thou shalt not commit adultery!" The SANHEDRIN 57a; ABODAH ZARA, 13b, 26b says: "Theft, robbery, and rape of a beautiful woman and similar deeds are forbidden to every Gentile towards another Gentile, and also towards a Jew: but they are allowed to a Jew against a Gentile." (This is the hypocritical double standard of Jewry, practiced by Jews in their dealings with non-Jews and which has been responsible for their being kicked out of every country in Europe at some time or other. The Jews, according to the TALMUD, looks on a Gentile woman as a *piece of raw meat*, to be used as he desires, and thousands of decent White girls, including many Christians, have been seduced by the Jews in Hollywood, when they sought for fame in the movies. It is also the major reason Jews head the prostitution and pornography business everywhere.

c.) COMMANDMENT VIII (stealing): God's law says: "Thou shalt not steal!" BABA MESIA, 61A says: "It is not allowed since **Leviticus 19:13** says: 'Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbor, neither rob him.' But these words, says, Jedhuda, 'do not apply to non-Jew, because he is not a brother.'" This gives Jews a religion basis for theft from *goyim*. It's no wonder Jesus told the Jewish leaders in **Matthew 15:6** - "**Ye** have made the commandment of God of non-effect by your traditions.

d.) COMMANDMENT IX (bearing false witness): God's law says, "Thou shalt not bear false witness." THE KOL NIDRE PRAYER, which is recited by every Jew, religious or not, on the Day of Atonement, makes all "**vows, obligations, oaths and promises** void during the following year." How can we trust a Jewish Congressman, Judge, or other official, when they have the sanction of their god to lie?

25.) Asher Ginsberg, a modern Jewish scribe, on page 42 of "**WATERS FLOWING EASTWARD**" says: "Our (Jews) countersign is force and make believe. Only *force* conquers in political affairs, especially if it is concealed in the talents essential to statesmanship. Violence *must* be the Principle, and cunning and make believe the Rule of

governments which do not want to lay down their crowns at the feet of agents of some new power. Therefore, we (Jews) should not stop at bribery, deceit, and treachery, when they should serve towards the attainment of our ends. In politics one must know how to seize the property of others without hesitation, if by it we secure submission and sovereignty. Sentences of death are necessary to maintain the terror which tends to produce blind submission."

Compare this with the Zionist/Communist textbook on "**PSYCHOPOLITICS**", page 30 (available from Scriptures for America, P.O. Box 766 La Porte, CO. 80535) "Obedience is the result of force. Concurrent with force is brutality. The most barbarous, unrestrained, brutal use of force if carried far enough, invokes obedience. Any organization which has the spirit and courage to display inhumanity, savageness, brutality, and an uncompromising lack of humanity will be obeyed... If you would have obedience, you *must* have no compromise with humanity. If you would have obedience, you must make it clearly understood that you will have no mercy. Man is an animal, and in the final analysis understands only those things a brute understands." (Jews consider non-Jew *goyim* as animals.) The things the Jewish religion teachers, are the very things they condemn in Nazism.

26.) A few years ago I was verbally attacked by a Jewish Rabbi from Ft. Collins, Colorado, after I had spoken in Pastor Peters, Church of Christ, in La Porte, CO. on the dangers posed by Judaism. He claimed that the "TALMUD" did not contain anti-Christian statements. Yet a former Rabbi Drach, who converted to Catholicism said in "**De l'Harmonie entre: Eglise et la Synagogue**", (Paris, 1844, Vol 1, pages 163-164) "The "TALMUD" contains a great number of dreaming, ridiculous exaggerations, very revolting indecencies, and above all horrible blasphemies against everything the Christian religious stands for."

In 1923, when the Jew, Dr. Alfredhad enszky, translated the "TALMUD" into the Hungarian language, he was charged by order of the Public Ministry, with *pornography and corruption of public morals*. The Court finding, in part read: "The horrors contained in the translation of Alfred Luzsenszky are without exception found in the "TALMUD". His translation is accurate, for it renders these passages which are the text of the "TALMUD" in their exact meaning." (German translation in "Der Talmud" in nichtgu discehs Beleuchtung, 1932.)

27.) Another Jewish teaching concerning violence is found in the "TALMUD" volume ABODAH ZARAH, 4b: "Thou shalt surely kill him (the goyim). Thou shalt surely smite him with stones until he die. Thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that (Gentile) city with the edge of the sword, destroying it utterly and all that are therein, and the cattle thereof with the edge of the sword. Thou shalt gather all the spoils of it in the midst of the street thereof and shall burn with fire all the city, and all the spoil thereof . ." (This of course, is a counterfeit of the orders Moses gave to Israel when they were ordered to wipe out the wicked inhabitants of Canaan.) With religious teaching such as this, one can understand why the Israelis do not hesitate to bomb an Arab town in Lebanon, killing men, women, and children who have never harmed them. They do not need the excuse of PLO terrorism, which our press loves to exaggerate. On the Arab side those who fight for

their homes and freedom are called *terrorists*, just as those of us who love God, our freedom, and are willing to fight for it, are now considered by our government to be *enemies of the State*. The Israelis, who do the legalized murdering are considered by our controlled press to be freedom fighters. This is the double speak of Orwell's "1984".

28.) In the "TALMUD", BABA KAMA, 113a, the Jewish Judge is admonished: "If a Jew has a suit against a non-Jew, you (Jewish Judge) will take the Jew's side as far as possible, and you will, say to the non-Jew, 'Thus it is according to our Law! If it is possible, according to the laws of the Gentiles, you will also take the Jew's side and say to the Gentiles, 'Thus it is according to your Laws!' If neither of these alternatives is possible, then you *must* cheat!"

29.) From the "TALMUD", CHOSCHEN ha-MISHPAT, 348,1: "A Jew may rob a Gentile, that is he may cheat him, if unlikely to be detected."

30.) To show you how the "TALMUD" is used by orthodox Jews, it might be interesting to note that they have 613 special injunctions given for daily living. 248 are positive injunctions and 365 are prohibitions on what Jews may do. Whether he eats or drinks, dresses, washes, prays, or plays, sleeps or satisfies nature, every act is studied and discussed by the Rabbis in the "TALMUD". Jesus accused them in **Matthew 23:25** - "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye make clean the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion (robbery) and excess (self indulgence)." The Jewish writer, W. Sambart, writing on the Rothschild family of Europe, head of the International Jewish banking power said: "The last Rothschild of Frankfort, who died in 1901, had a servant walk in front of him and wipe the door knobs before his master's hands touched the surface, as they might have been defiled by unworthy hands. This Rothschild would touch only bank notes which came straight from the Government printing press; he would never touch one that had been in circulation." (You can see what Jesus meant when He referred to them as hypocrites.)

31.) Some say that modern Jewry does not follow the "TALMUD", but Professor Cohen, as a sworn expert, testified before a court in Markburg, Germany in April 1888: "The whole organization of the Jewish community is founded on the Talmud, which one must regard as the source and as the basis of the Jewish religion . . . Non-religious Jews, while not being bound by the Talmud, nevertheless remain within the pale of Jewry, because they accept entirely the Jewish moral law. In this respect, they cling to the Talmud which contains this Law." Jewish religious leaders today call the Talmud "the heart blood of modern Jewry."

32.) The Jewish race is caught in a terrible snare. They believe and teach that they are superior to other people, because their god has decreed that they shall rule over the *goyim animals*; In one place in the Talmud, I can't recall the exact location, it says that G-d created the goyim, so that Jews would not have to served by beasts. All their actions consciously or unconsciously are guided by this false image, those of us who know we are **true Israel, must** be careful that we are not carried away by this same terrible under current. We know we are on the earth for a special purpose, (See 1 **Peter 2:9**), and are a peculiar people, (set aside by God to be His Ambassadors for the Gospel, not dictators as Jewry teaches.)

The major difference between **false Israel** and **true Israel**, is that one teaches a religious

hate, against that which is good while true Israel is a religion of love for that which is good. We hate all right, but it is in the words of David in **Psalm 139:21,22** when he said, "Do not I hate them, O lord, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee? I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them my enemies." There is a vast difference!

Careful study of contemporary Jewish authors will show you that Jewish writers glory in the common hatred which unites their people against all mankind, and which is consecrated in the pages of the Talmud.

One of the best examples of this hatred against an entire nation of people, can be found in the virulent book "**GERMANY MUST PERISH!**" Written by the Jew Theodore Kaufman in 1941. on page 6, he says, "This war (WWII) is being waged by the German people... she must be prepared to pay the *total penalty, and there is only one such penalty - Germany must perish forever!* Then on page 22, he goes on:... Germans are an execrable (detest "The German has decided that his race has been elected by G-d to order the modern world. Anyone who resists him is an arrogant usurper, who ought to be crushed." In the light of what the Talmud. teaches, this seems like the pot calling the kettle black!"

Any intelligent person who makes a study of European history, will see the falsehood of his statement, and understand that Kaufman is taking Jewish traits, and transferring them to a people he hates. History proves that Germany was at the bottom of the list of great nations who started wars in Europe, and that they gave the Jews many privileges to become national leaders, which they immediately misused, as they are doing in the United States and other White nations of Christendom today. The day will inevitably come, as it did in many places in Europe, when they will be expelled for their treachery, chicanery, and immorality.

In his chapter titled "**DEATH TO GERMANY**", Kaufman carried his Jewish hatred to the ultimate with a plan for the sterilization of all German males under the age of 60,. and all females under the age of 40. On page 88, he said, "In the span of two generations... the elimination of Germanium and its carriers, will have become an accomplished fact." In other words, Kaufman is supporting *planned genocide* of those he hates, the very thing the Jews accused Hitler of attempting. What about the 65 million people of German descent in America? (Of which I am a proud part.) Would the Jews eliminate us too? Very probably, if we as Christians opposed their plan for world conquest.

In 1921, a Rabbi Green, of the Hampstead Synagogue, near London, proposed to read passages from the New Testament to some of his advanced students over the age of twenty. He was attacked by Jews from all over the world. "**THE JEWISH CHRONICLE**", London, December 1, 1921, said, "...it is practically impossible to teach the New Testament from anything but a Christian standpoint as the Gospels are the message of Christianity. We should educate young Jews with Jewish literature, not profane literature which will be harmful and is literally designed for the propagation of a doctrine which is fundamentally subversive to Judaism." In other words, they are afraid for Jewish youth to hear the *truth* of the gospel message.

So you see, no matter what Jewish religious leaders say to the contrary, concerning their

desire to cooperate with Christians they still hate Christians, as much as when they killed our leader almost 2,000 years ago. There can be no such thing as Judeo-Christianity, no matter how much our religious leaders love to use the term, for Judaism and Christianity are poles apart, headed in opposite directions, and do not even worship the same God. (Billy Graham to the contrary.) How can you believe Christianity came from a religion whose leaders were called **children of Satan**, by our Lord, **Matthew 8:44**, Who are you going to believe, some *brainwashed, or sold out preacher* who calls them God Chosen, our your Savior who said, "Ye (Jews) believe Me not, because ye are *not of my sheep*," **John 10:26**.

33.) The Jews claim to have suffered greater persecution than any other people in history, because of their religious belief, this is their claim. Contrary to the preaching of Judeophile preachers like Jack Van Impe, and Pat Robertson, they were not persecuted because they were God's people and Satan's hated. They were kicked out of every nation in Europe at some time or other, because of their *rotten business practices, and their immoral filth*. Referring again to **1 Thessalonians 2:15** "... they (Jews) please not God, and are contrary to all men."

Jews appear honored and take delight in proclaiming themselves to be objects of world insults, contempt, and detestation. Hatred of all who are not Jews is their principle of life; money making is their standard of morality, no matter what it takes to get it; the acquisition of wealth and the power that goes with it, this is their goal for existence; gold is their God and their compensation for social degradation, and a vulgar display, their reward for spiritual hardness. As Jesus said to the Pharisees who preened themselves on the street corners to be seen of men: "Ye have your reward!" **Matthew 6:2,5,16**

The only barrier that stands in their way of world control is their fear of detection. This is why they react so harshly against those of us who try and bring our people the *truth*.

While many Christians wonder why German Christians in OneWorld War Germany detested the Jews, and while their minds are perverted by Jewish propaganda coming from their own pulpits regarding such things as the Holocaust, they refuse to look at the facts of Jewish actions in pre-war Germany, that brought them into such contempt. They will understand much better, if World Zionism is ever successful in bringing America, into their One World Government and the International Zionist Slave Plantation. Then it will be too late!

In November 1918, following World War I, the German Government came under control of socialists, organized and largely dominated by Jewish revolutionaries. When a Republic was proclaimed in July 1919, they proposed an orgy of fantastic schemes for *social Improvements*, and redistribution of the wealth (of German White Christians), under Jewish control. One of the most insane of these Jewish schemes was the debasement of the German currency, so that by September 1923, the exchange rate had soared to 160 million German marks for one U.S. dollar.

With this devaluation came a terrible depression, worse than anything ever seen in this country and which reduced many Christian Germans to the point of starvation, while most Jews lived high on the hog. During this time of trouble, many family heirlooms were

sold for a fraction of their value in order to buy a sack of potatoes, or a loaf of bread. It just happened there were Jews on hand who bought up these treasures. Germany's civil life stood on the precipice of anarchy, fear, and lawlessness. It was into this state, brought about by Jewish actions in high government places, that Adolf Hitler stepped. (He was actually brought into power by Zionist money, and was sustained during the first two years of the war by this group, who pitted both sides against each other.) Hitler is hated by International Jewish leaders, not because he exterminated some of their lesser brethren, but because he was the only leader in Europe who opposed Jewish Communism.

34.) It is of further interest to note that the decadence of England began on the date when she bestowed her highest political office on the Jew Disraeli, making him Prime Minister during Queen Victoria's reign. Although he was regarded as a renegade to the Jewish religion and people, he furthered Zionist ambitions.

In 1868, for all intents and purposes Britain *ruled the waves*; she stood at the zenith of her power, without a political or military rival in every department of human endeavor. These were the days when the *sun never set on the British Empire*. She had indeed risen to the pinnacle of prophesy, to become the great nation and a company of nations, promised to *true Israel*.

Where is her Empire and power today? Why do her people grovel at the feet of a financial dictatorship headed by International Jews? What a pathetic and degrading spectacle she has become from a mighty people who brought forth men such as Drake, Nelson, Marlborough, and Wellington.

35.) What about our own United States of America, and her sister country of Canada? Why is it that in a Christian nation, so called and designated by the Supreme Court, our advisors in every phase of government are faithfully represented by names such as: Baruch, Kahn, Strauss, Breziznski, Morgenthau, Goldenweiser, Margold, Bachnach, Frankfurter, Worlfohn, Cohen, Lowenthal, Lehman, Rosenblatt, Warburgh, Rosenmann, and the ever present Henry Kissinger?

Many of these Jews are and have been open advocates of Communism, Socialism, and the Zionist New World Order. Many like Kissinger, would have been tried, convicted and hung for treason at an earlier time in our nation's history. Now they are revered by the Democratic Party, and many Republicans.

The government officials of the United States have been reduced in many instances to servile degradation by these infamous, gold and power hunting aliens.

Like the ugly Lenin, Trotsky, and Beria of the Soviet Union, where 3% of the population (Jews), kept the other 97% in servitude to their desires, so in the United States, at least since 1913, their patriotism has been measured by the yardstick of money and power. They are cowards in war and *traitors* in peace! Our flag, once the proud emblem of a strong nation, means nothing to them, since they have no permanent loyalty for anything except gold and possibly the occult symbol on the flag of the Israelis. History has proven, over and over again, that Jews are every ready to sacrifice the blood of patriots to racial miscegenation, if it furthers their purpose. This is their tribal instinct at work! Their hatred of everything good and everything which stands in their way, is undying and merciless, as

shown by their silence economic war waged against Spain, a nation which had given them refuge; and again against Germany, where they had been treated with respect. Always in the annals of history, Jews have been known for biting the hand which fed and nourished them!

The Jew tolerates no opposition of any kind, whether in business or in politics. In accord with the unscrupulous methods taught in their Talmud, much of their religious life is taken up, not in preparing there people to meet God, or in helping their fellowman, but in acquiring a monopoly over everything which will give them power. From the smallest retail store, to the greatest department stores in the nation, the Jewish idea of *the gelts the thing*, is paramount.

They have taken charge of America's Labor Unions, and once proud American laborers have had their ideals as makers, doing a task of which they were proud, changed into getters, who are interested in "getting by with the least amount of work possible," while putting out an often shoddy product.

The Jew dominates the legal profession where unlimited possibilities are available for graft, greed, and the exercise of their ungodly talents against unsuspecting Christians.

In medicine, they run the **abortion clinics** which yearly murder over 2 million unborn babies, while their propaganda mills, convince foolish Gentile women that it is all right to murder their unborn child, if it ~& unwanted or a burden. They control the drug industry which yearly filches billions of dollars from American pockets, often for drugs which do no good, or are actually harmful, while suppressing those which could help.

All these things, and more, are carefully set up in the "**PROTOCOLS OF THE LEANED ELDERS OF ZION.**" While these may not be authentic, as the Jews and their Christian stooges aver, it is interesting to note how World Zionism has been following them like a *blueprint* for a 100 years. They are a perfect expression of an organized political, religious, and financial machine set up for Jewish World control!

It has been Jewish influence and control of the media, which has reduced this proud Republic into the shambles of a Democracy, which today stands on the verge of the anarchy of socialism.

In 332 B.C. the Greek philosopher Aristotle rightly defined a *democracy*, as "a depraved, combination of low birth, ignorance, mass supremacy, and arithmetical equality." Aristophenes, in 380 B.C. described the democratic leaders of Athens as, *sausage dealers, unqualified demagogues, and unmitigated scoundrels*. Could this be what Jewish influence in America has done to our Congress?

With few exceptions, our Congressional leaders care more about their position and prestige, than they do their duty to their country. It is proven by their actions.

Have you ever wondered why with a relatively low annual salary, a man of moderate means can be elected to Congress and after two or three terms they have a summer home at Martha's Vineyard, drive two Mercedes and have become multimillionaires? Is it because of their business acumen, which they never revealed before, or because they have become lackeys of the *master of gold*?

The arch enemies of true Americanism are socialism, which seeks to overthrow governments by deceptions; Zionist controlled Communism, which seeks to overthrow by force; Pacifism which seeks to overthrow by cowardice; Labor Unionism which seeks control of labor, and Judaism which seeks control by any means, including all of the above, as long as it benefits Judaism and their long range plans for world control.

In the United States, much of our population has *bent over backwards* to apply application of Christian principles to our problems, until Jewish interference in our education and religious systems began to change our outlook from one of absolutes concerning *good and bad*, to the Jewish idea of *shades of gray*, sometimes known as *situation ethics*, where the answer to a *moral problem* lies not in what is right or wrong, but in the situation that caused it. This has permeated even the Christian church world along with the teaching of the evolutionary theory, that man is after all nothing but a *graduate animal*, who under pressure will always act like a beast. In their textbook on "PSYCHOPOLITICS", page 41 - "In order to be conquered a nation must be degraded, either by acts of war, by being overrun, by forced into humiliating treaties of peace, or by the treatment of the populace under the armies of the conqueror... By attacking the character and morals of man himself and by bringing about through contamination of youth, a general degraded feeling in a nation, command of the population is facilitated to marked degree... Nations with a high ethical tone are difficult to conquer, their loyalties are hard to shake... what they call their spiritual integrity cannot be violated by duress (force). It is not efficient to attack a nation in such a frame of mind. So it is the basic purpose of Psychopolitic to reduce that state of mind to the point where it can be ordered and thus controlled. Thus the first target must be man himself. He must think of himself as an animal, capable only of animalistic reactions. He must no longer think of himself, or his fellows as capable of spiritual endurance, or nobility."

The Christian world has become cursed with too much *faith, hope and charity*; too much *love, mercy, and kindness*; to much *mushy sentimentality and toleration*, to where Christian THIS America has dropped her spiritual standards and compromised with evil and evil men in order to gain a measure of security. When the Oklahoma City tragedy took place a few years ago, President Clinton told the nation, "the time has come when we must be willing to give up some of our freedoms in the cause of security." Yet the pages of history are full of examples proving that compromise with evil, for any reason, always leads to disaster.

The three steps to compromise can be found in **Psalm 1:1** "Blessed is the man that (1) *walketh not* in the counsel of the ungodly, nor (2) *standeth* in the way of sinners, nor (3) *sitteth* in the seat of the scornful." First one begins the downward road to destruction by *sitting with evil men*, from there it is an easy step to *holding dialogue* with them, and from there logically sitting down with them as they plan your destruction. Christians of all people should understand this, yet they seem the easiest at times to fool!

There has been no force more clever than Judaism, in using this formula for the compromise and subversion of the Christian faith, until today much of Christianity has become a study in *compromise*, in getting along with the enemy, rather than make *waves*.

Ben Freedman recognized this and on page 6 of his book "FACTS ARE FACTS", he said,

"When the day arrives that Christians can no longer profess their Christian faith as they profess it today in the Free World, the Christian faith will have seen the beginning of its last days. What already applies to over 50% of the world's population can shortly equally apply to 100% of the world's population. It is highly conceivable, judging from present trends. The malignant character of this malady (Judaism) is as progressive as cancer. It will surely prove fatal also unless steps are taken now to reverse its course. (This statement was made in October of 1954, and International Zionism has made tremendous progress since then.)

If you refuse to accept his evaluation, then ask yourself why many fine Christians will usually without question, support Judaism, when all they need to do is read their Bible to see how Jesus condemned it, and when from Jewish statements made openly, they know of Jewish desires to destroy *White Christian civilization*? It seems incredible to me! Yet it is standard teaching in a majority of denominational churches, that modern Jews are indeed the *Chosen People of the Book*, and they have milked billions of dollars from Christian coffers and into the pockets of those who hate their King.

36.) There is probably no better example of how Jewry works, than in the life of infamous Russian leader, L.D. Trotsky (whose real name was Leo Bronstein).

It seems incredible that the son of a greedy Jewish landlord, known for his exploitation of his neighbors and his hired help, should ever become the world's foremost radical leader and trouble maker. It is even more incredible, when one considers that he was able to concentrate international attention on himself, after he had clearly demonstrated his disregard for all human rights and every principle of justice and decency. What is more, this Jewish devil in human form, succeeded in winning the sympathy of millions of Liberals, who today look on him as a *martyred saint*.

While this Jewish apostate of Communism lived in Mexico, according to his own claims, he lived in a luxurious villa, and had the use of a sumptuous railway car, furnished by the Mexican government, which took him wherever he wanted to travel.

It soon became apparent that the Jewish radicals who prattle about their love for the poor and downtrodden, see nothing wrong with spending huge sums of money for their own personal gratification.

B. Stalberg, an American Jewish writer, felt urged to tell the public. He said, "The reasons for his (Trotsky's) career lie in his personality, in his many sided genius, as a historian, an indomitable revolutionary, and a man of action."

Some people, especially Trotsky's fellow Jews, found these traits inspiring. Intellectuals who wanted to *save the world*, saw Trotsky as a *latter day Messiah*.

The average, decent person who takes the time to look at this Jew as he really was, and as he pictured himself in his writings, would have second thoughts.

He was probably one of the most brazen political criminals of all time. He epitomized all the traits of Talmudic Judaism.

One of his earliest exploits was to infiltrate Russian Protestant religious Circles which at the time were being persecuted by the Russian Orthodox Church, and spread seeds of discontent. He succeeded in perverting the meetings of sincere Russian Christians, who were mostly simple unlearned peasants and laborers, bringing them into the revolutionary movement.

When he was apprehended by the Czarist police and exiled to Siberia, he escaped with the help of his wife, who was a Jewess. Later he married another Jewess, Sedova Rosenfeld, a revolutionary he met. in Paris.

In the later 1800's, Trotsky was financed by a wealthy Jew, a Dr. Herzenstein. It *was* about this time that the infamous documents called "**THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION**" came to light, bringing consternation to the Jewish world. While every effort was made to suppress these as a forgery, and this is supported by most of the Fundamental Christian world, there are many other essays, books, and reports from this same period, many coming from Jewish sources, which pointed to a clique of Jewish megalomaniacs (those who have a feeling of omnipotence), who religiously believe they are destined to rule the world, and imposed their desires on all mankind. (Of course this is one of the central teachings of the Babylonian Talmud.) This Jewish clique, centered in the Zionist Movement possesses and controls the bulk of the world's wealth, and through this they control democratic government everywhere.

This secret band of super-criminals, finance and start wars and commit innumerable atrocities on a vast scale against anyone, as long as it furthers their ambitions to control.

In all fairness, I believe it should be pointed out, that the *little Jew*, the one you and I are most apt to rub shoulders with, knows little if anything about these schemes, even though its principles are regularly taught in the Synagogue.

At this time (1905), London was the money center of the world, and as a result the center of world Jewry. (Today it has been moved to New York City.)

There was an inborn antagonism for the Jews among the Russian people, due to their exploitation of the peasants. Whether this dated back to the Khazar conquests of large portions of Russia in the 8th Century A.D. I do not know.

At this time, the Khazar Empire, which was a heathen people, converted to Judaism en masse, and it became their State religion. The deeply religious Russians, have always looked on the Jews as the murderer of Christ. So the forces of International Jewry had a double purpose in Russia - the destruction of the ruling classes and the complete elimination of Christianity.

Trotsky surrounded himself with a mob of boot lickers, criminals, and inculcated in them his Jewish hatred. By this he was able to maintain a constant slaughter of Christians and never ending epoch of terror.

By 1917, Trotsky had become editor of the Jewish Daily "**NOVY MIR**" in New York City, and when the Russian-Revolution broke out in 1917, there was ample evidence pointing to the fact that the ruin of Imperial Russia, had been the goal of Jewish groups such as the Zionists, B'nai B'rith, Alliance Israelit Universelle, and other Jewish movements.

A Jewish International banker, Jacob Schiff of Wall Street, who was closely allied with other powerful International Jews, such as the Warburgs of New York, and Hamburg, Guggenheim, Kahn, and others. It was this same group, headed by Jacob Schiff who as head of Kuhn, Loeb, and Company, had floated Japanese war bonds in 1905-06, which brought about the Russian defeat in the Sino-Japanese War. This laid the foundation for the Jewish Bolshevik Revolution of 1917.

When Jewish efforts dethroned Czar Nicholas II in 1917, Jacob Schiff and those allied with him in the German Jewish Westphalia-Rhineland Syndicate; the Lazare Brothers of Paris; the Ginsbergs of Petrograd, Paris, and Tokyo; Spencer and Company of London, New York, and Frankfurt, and the Nya Bankers of Stockholm were ready for the Revolution the Jews had worked so long to bring about.

It would take volumes of books to reprint the documentary evidence that it was International Jewry that wrecked Imperial Russia, in a deliberate attempt to bring about world rule by Communism, and ultimately Zionism. For decades their motto has been: "First we will conquer Europe, then Africa and Asia, and when the United States and Canada are surrounded, with no allies, they will fall into our hands without firing a shot." They are close to a successful accomplishment of their Age old plan now.

International Zionism chose the unscrupulous Trotsky, then in exile in Mexico, to carry out their wishes in regard to controlling Russia. At the turn of the Twentieth Century, Russia and Germany were the two strongest Christian nations on the European continent, and were earmarked for slaughter.

In April 1917, Jacob Schiff made a public statement to the effect that it was his financial help (a contribution of 20 million dollars in gold) which made the Russian Revolution a success. His claim was interesting enough to be supported by "**THE JEWISH AMERICAN REGISTER**", of 1917-18, pages 1018,1019, which stated: "Mr. Schiff has always used his wealth and influence in the best interests of his people (Jews). He financed the enemies of autocratic Russia and used his influence to keep Russia from the money market of the United States."

In March 1917, Trotsky arrived in Russia, coming from the United States with the Schiff gold and over 240 Jews which had been recruited from the *riff-raft* radical Jews of New York's east side who had joined the Bolshevik Party in the United States and were primed with revolutionary ideals. They stopped in Newfoundland by Canadian Custom Inspectors, and released on pressure from the American State Department, which even then was under Jewish control. On arriving in Germany, they were placed in a sealed boxcar, under Germany Government protection and sent on to Moscow.

The New Bolshevik Government which was established, according to Robert Wilton, a Russian correspondent of the "**LONDON TIMES**", was made up of 552 important functionaries. He wrote: "...there was 17 Russians, 2 Ukrainians, 11 Armenians, 35 Lets, 15 Germans, 1 Hungarian, 10 Georgians, 3 Finns, 1 Karain and 457 Jews."

When World War II ended in 1945, the head of every Communist State behind the Iron Curtain was a Jew, and most important functionaries in these countries were Jews. They are responsible for the murder of at least 140 million people since 1917, many of them

Christians. (This substantiates Jesus' accusation against them in **Matthew 23:35**.) These statements are history and are not open to question. They far outnumber the questionable figure of 6 million Jews who died in the so called Holocaust of WW II, yet it is the Jewish figure which keeps being forced down our throats by the media, who say very little if anything about the much larger number of Christians murdered by Jews.

The authoritative Jewish viewpoint towards the Soviet Union is explained in the "THE UNIVERSAL JEWISH ENCYCLOPEDIA" where it states in concluding remarks on Karl Marx: "the one country which professes official allegiance to Marxist teachings is the one where anti-Semitism had been outlawed." (Volume VIII, page 390) In his book "**THE JEWISH PEOPLE FACE THE POSTWAR WORLD**", by

Alexander Bittleman, the affection of a large number of American Jews is expressed in these words: "If not for the Red Army, there would be no Jews in Europe today, nor in Palestine, nor in Africa, and in the United States, the length of our existence would be counted in days. *The Soviet Union saved the Jewish People!*"

Bittleman admitted indirectly, that he was not speaking for all Jews. It is interesting to note, that according to the "**AMERICAN ZIONIST HANDBOOK**", 68-70% of American Jews have relatives living in the Soviet Union. This very probably means they are of Khazar descent (Ashkenazi Jews), and therefore have no Abrahamic blood in their veins, and no official claim to Palestine. Every Israeli Prime Minister has come from this heathen background.

In recent months, a great propaganda campaign has been underway in America, trying to convince American Christians, that Jews in Russia are today under intense persecution and danger. I recently received a letter from a Protestant TV pastor, Dr. James Kennedy, asking for funds to transport Jews from Russia, either to Palestine, or to the *Promised Land* of America. Yet recent intelligence information (1985) indicated that of 23 Politburo members (ruling government in Russia), 17 were Jews. Today 90% of the Russian Ambassadors are Jews; nine out of ten of their highest military and police leaders are Jews, as are the top men in their intelligence apparatus, the K.G.B. Other top members such as the Director of Foreign Operations and the Finance Minister are Jews.

37.) The Jewish claim that: "Wars are the Jews Harvests," made by a Rabbi Reichorn, at the funeral of another Rabbi in Prague in 1868, can be substantiated by much documented evidence. As early as 1937, our government, in the face of violent opposition by the American people, had already determined to get us involved in the European war against Germany. While President Roosevelt was giving his famous *fireside chats*, in which he promised Americans: "I hate war and will never send American boys to fight on foreign soil. Never! Never! Never!" He was already working with Winston Churchill of Britain to bring us into the war. He was backed by his chief Jewish advisors. There is little doubt that F.D.R. got us involved to gratify his vanity over his third term election and to please his Zionist mentors. These facts are carefully documented in the book "**FIFTY BILLION DOLLARS**", written by Jesse H. Jones, former Secretary of Commerce and published by Macmillan Company in 1951.

Regardless of F.D.R.'s denials, and he was not the first or last American President to lie to

the American people, he was eager to get us involved in World War II and make him the first third term President in our history. Some of you may remember the Democrats *war cry* of this period: "We can't change the horses in the middle of the stream!"

The powerful Zionist controlled elements in the Democratic Party, regarded with composure, and even some enthusiasm, the killing of as many Christians in Europe as possible, and the elimination of what they called the hated Aryan race. This hatred of all things German and White, did not come because of Adolf Hitler, but because Germany was the only Christian nation on the Continent at this time which stood up against International Jewry and attempted to stop it's march towards One World conquest.

In 1942, when American General George Patton, and British Field Marshal Montgomery, came up with a plan to attack Germany through the soft under belly of Europe, it was vetoed by F.D.R., Churchill, Eisenhower, and of course Stalin. Instead they held out for the Normandy invasion month's later, which gave Stalin the opportunity to consolidate his hold on Eastern Europe. It also cost millions more in lives, and countless billions of dollars, most of it coming from America.

When I mentioned *Aryans*, I am referring to the racial stock, that made up most of original America, I prefer Adamic - English, Irish, Scotch, Welsh, German, Dutch, Scandinavian, Latinos, Slavs, and those of like descent.

The Zionist power bloc in our Congress, demanded the Unconditional surrender of Germany as World War II came to a shuddering close, and the implementation of the infamous Morgenthau Plan, (drawn up and supported by Jews). This actually stiffened German resistance and lengthened the war, adding to the slaughter, to International Jewish delight.

The American soldier of World War II was taught to kill the enemy! rather than fight for a cause. This is a Talmudic teaching through and through. It also cost the blood of thousands of Americans, Englishmen, Frenchmen, Italians, Scandinavians, and Germans, in a *fratricidal war* against our kind, for alien benefit. Many times as I look back on the statement by my hero General George Patton, I remember how he said, "I have come to the conclusion that we fought on the wrong side in this war!" I am inclined to believe him, as it unleashed Zionist/Communism on the world and cost millions of lives and billions in national wealth. Only one people benefited from it. The International Jewish bankers who were responsible for it in the first place.

It is interesting to note how the Talmudic philosophy of killing the *goyim*, was practiced by the allies against the undefended Christian City of Dresden, Germany, and against Hiroshima and Nagasaki in Japan.

Jewish hostility towards the German people has been boiling up for centuries, and this racial strain today which makes up 25% of our population. The Jews still hate us with the special virulent hatred which can only be found in the Talmud.

If you refuse to believe this, take time to read some contemporary Jewish literature and see contemporary Jewish produced movies. The White Adamite, is always portrayed as the aggressor, while the poor Jew and colored, is the victim. Nothing is ever said about the overwhelming ratio of deaths on the White side. This falsehood is even carried over into

many Christian churches.

The German people in particular are always pictured as the *Bad, goose stepping, booted Nazi bullies*. Can you imagine the screams of Jewish anguish, which would come if a Christian source would produce a true movie, showing Jewish atrocities against Christians?

When Roosevelt took America into World War II, he set himself up, not against the enemy of our nation, for Nazi Germany posed no more a threat against the Christian West, than Saddam Hussein posed in the Desert Storm action. He set himself and America's might against a Christian nation of our kinfolks, who next to the English had provided most of the bloodstream that made America great. He set us up as the allies of the anti-Christ's who hated our God, and who threatened to *drive God from the skies, while they destroyed white Christian civilization*, which had given us our freedom. So thorough was the enemy *psychopolitical* attack against us, that even our church leaders cooperated in this ungodly action. The sad thing is, that even now, when they know we were wrong, they insist on helping the ungodly. Our Christian leaders need to take a hard second look at **2 Chronicles 19:2** "...Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." Then to compound our sin, we recognized the anti-Christ State of Israel in Palestine in 1948, and we have been on the downward spiral ever since. Jerry Falwell one of the so called Christian leaders involved in this surrender to evil and a leading Judeophile, has stated that God has blessed America, because we showed kindness to the anti-Christ's of Judaism. (Quoting **Genesis 12:3** loudly and long. Never telling his people that Abraham was not a Jew, and was never connected to the aliens who now pose as His Chosen people.) Any close and honest look at contemporary American history since 1948, will belie this false statement.

The reason World War II was fought was not only to fatten the purses of the International Jewish arms merchants, who supported both sides of the conflict, but was for the purpose of annihilating Germany, which was the historic bulwark of European Christianity. Germany had to go, to make way for the Zionist New World Order. To be successful, they knew that Germany must be destroyed in Europe, and Canada and the United States in the New World. They had already destroyed the great Russian Christian Empire and we are next on their agenda according to many public statements and books written on the subject. Already America is an occupied country, under Zionist control, and only the Christian Patriot, who is willing to fight for his God and his freedoms stand between them and success. Already these are being harassed by an evil government, and are represented to the nominal Christian world, as *hatemongers*, and a threat to their security.

Already the Judeo-Christian world is being *brainwashed* to fulfill Christ's prophecy in **John 16:2** - "...the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service."

It was the implementation of the Morgenthau Plan that implemented wide spread violence and looting, and brought Germany to the verge of starvation. There is much evidence to collaborate this. At the end of World War II, Germans were forced to furnish displaced persons with food at the rate of 2000 calories a day, while the German population scarcely subsisted on 900/1100 calories.

Why were our German kinsmen treated with such inhumanity, while the enemy in Japan, who had treated our prisoners with inhuman brutality, were accorded preferential treatment?

Was it because as President Roosevelt said one day in jest: "A little dove flew into the Presidential window and warned me against being too lenient with the Germans." That little dove, was no doubt the Jew Morgenthau's personal representative in the European theater of Operations, who was intent on bringing Talmudic justice against a Christian nation.

All the facts coming from World War II, show that it was not *fought to make the world safe for democracy*, as we were told, or to protect our nation from a Nazi invasion. It was fought to further Zionist/Communist plans for World Conquest, while weakening the power of the Christian world to stand against them. It is sad to see the large number of Christian leaders in America, who have become *traitors* and completely disregard the warning given in 2 **John 10,11** - "If there come any unto you, who bring not this doctrine (that Jesus is the Son of God), receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed (help him in anyway): For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds." To me this means that if you help the anti-Christ's of Judaism in any way, then God will hold you accountable for the millions of unborn babies murdered in Jew owned, Jew runned abortion clinics; He will hold you accountable for the youth who have been set on the road to hell by Jewish supplied drugs, pornography, prostitution, and the Satanic influence of Rock and Roll, all promoted by Jews. Think seriously about this. It will be too late when you face Him one day.

38.) Since World War II, Zionist power has kept the American people in the dark regarding their nefarious purposes. In 1950, a well known war correspondent publicly stated in Dallas: "Zionist propaganda is whitewashing the State Department... - the free American mind has been sacrificed we can't resist because we don't have the facts to go on." You won't get the *truth*, by listening to Peter Jennings, or "60 Minutes" on TV, for they are *in the Zionists pockets*. It would mean their job if they were to tell us the *truth*.

This censorship and propaganda has been carried over into the church, where most of our so called Christian people, have been **brainwashed**, into believing the lies of the enemy, that our worst enemies are God's people, when our Savior exposed this falsehood. Yet fallible men and women, prefer to believe their sold out pastor, rather than the Son of God. How can you deal with people in this frame of rebellion?

Today in America, the anti-Christ's have been elevated as heroes who must be protected at all costs, while the *true Christian Patriot* is spat upon and degraded!

A few years ago, when I attempted to expose the truth regarding Jewry in the Ft. Collins, Colorado area, I was attacked, not so much by local Jews, as by members of the Ministerial Alliance. When I invited them to attend a breakfast in which we would discuss our differences, not one of them responded. It became quite evident that they did not want to learn the *truth*, if it was contrary to what they had been taught in their church. This brings to mind Jesus' words to the Pharisees in **Matthew 15:3,9**, when He said to them, "Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition?... But in vain they do

worship me, (God) teaching for doctrines the commandments of men." Religionists haven't changed all that much in the last 2000 years.

A Unitarian pastor in Ft. Collins said, "From a historical point view, Mohr's ideas are rubbish. A variety of charges leveled against the Jews have been used as a tool to exploit the ghetto."

A Lutheran pastor said: "There is no question that there is a continuous line of descent from Old Testament times to the present in Jewish history," yet even the Jewish leaders admit the falsity of this teaching, as they acknowledge that at least 90% of those who call themselves Jews today, are of Ashkenazi background, which means no blood relationship to Abraham.

The President of the Evangelical Ministerial Fellowship stated: "Mohr's theory of the ten lost tribes being Israel is a perversion that has caused me grief."

The Ft. Collins area Interfaith Council, a coalition of 28 religious bodies, approved a formal response to my message which said: "We are united in rejecting all forms of racism and anti-Semitism, and deplore the acceptance of these in the name of religion."

Another formal statement by the Presbyterian Church said: "Mohr's message did a grave disservice to the Gospel." Yet these religious leaders apparently are not concerned that their false teaching, going against what their Savior said, is harming the church.

What was the message that I preached at La Porte? It was a statement of proven facts, without name calling or rancor, regardich *destroy white Christian civilization*, and a plea to our people to counteract this through *obedience* to God! These Christian leaders in their effort to protect the anti-Christ's of Judaism, were willing to go against the teachings of their Savior. Sadly, and frighteningly strange isn't it?

The pastor of the La Porte Church of Christ, Pastor Peter Peters, who sponsored me said, "If you read the New Testament Scriptures objectively, you will find that the Jews were outraged nearly 2000 years ago, when the *truth* of God's Word was proclaimed. Jesus outraged them and they murdered Him, because they refused to accept the *truth*. Stephen outraged them for the same reason and they stoned him to death; the Apostle Paul outraged them by saying that "they pleased not God, and were contrary to all men," and finally had him executed. He went on, with a bit of justifiable bitterness to say, "I wonder if Jesus doesn't think shamefully of Christians. who never heard Mohr speak, yet judge him so harshly and condemn him on hearsay evidence. Mohr fought and suffered for this country, and he loves his Savior and God's people. I wonder if my church and I would be getting this harassment, if the guest speaker had been for gun control, and had been espousing homosexuality as an alternate life style. Could it be that the Inter-Faith Ministerial Alliance would have covered the expenses for such a speaker?"

39.) Many American Jews believe that Zionism was created by Theodore Hertz, in the 19th Century. He was the father of *modern Zionism*. He brought to the surface, a Jewish Movement which had been underground and kept secret since at least the 1st Century A.D., but which goes back possibly as far as 590 B.C. when the Jewish people first formed in Babylon, under their false religion of Judaism. It was here that the "**BABYLONIAN TALMUD**" was begun, which was finished a thousand years later at the Jewish Seminary

in Alexandria, Egypt.

The dream of Zionism is based on a particular interpretation of the Old Testament. Most Jews, and many Christians believe that God gave the land of Palestine and much of the land now owned by the Arab nations to Abraham and his fleshly descendants. This is a religious belief. The Jews are careful not to point out that the vast majority of so called Jews today, possibly 90%, have no blood connection whatsoever with the seed of Abraham, and Jacob, Moses, etc., were not Jews. There was no people known as Israelites until the time of Abraham's grandson Jacob, whose name was changed by God from Jacob to Israel.

There were no people anywhere on earth named Jews, until 1200 years after the time of Abraham, when they first showed up in Scripture in 2 **Kings 16:6**, fighting against Israel.

In all probability the word JEW was not used in the English language before 1700, as it did not appear in any of Shakespeare writings (1564-1616 AD.), or in the first English dictionary, or in the 1611 King James Version of the Bible. The word used there was JUDEAN, which means "an inhabitant of Judea", and does not have the religious meaning given to it today.

Most Judeo-Christian preachers will tell you that the modern Jew has a rightful inheritance to real estate in the land of Palestine, because God gave it to Abraham. This doesn't hold water when one considers that very few of the modern Jews have any connection to Abraham.

It is this false belief which has been used to create Christian support for the anti-Christ's of Zionism, and aid them in their plan of World Conquest. It has been responsible for most of the blood shed on earth in the 20th Century.

If the Middle East situation deteriorates into World War III, we can honestly say it was caused by Christians who carelessly handled God's Word.

Wars are for the most part caused by two things. The real explanation and the phony one which sounds plausible and acceptable, even when it's false. It was on this false pretext that we were *suckered into* World War I and II. We were told that these were wars to end all wars, and make the world safe for democracy, when in reality they were wars planned by the International shakers and movers, to gain the world's wealth and with it the power to control nations and people. The end result being their One World Government.

These International conceived ideas appealed to Christian Americans in particular, who were sick of war, and received the support of many of them, Many of the cream of American manhood died, or were maimed, because we allowed ourselves to be tricked into war by the pressure from the internationalists.

This was not why these wars were fought. Neither World War I or II were fought for American interests or to protect our American sovereignty. They were used foremost to bring into being the counterfeit *bastard* state of Israel in Palestine. Our preachers and politicians say they are our only allies in this area, when we know they have stabbed us in the back many times, while siphoning off our national wealth, and selling our military secrets to our enemies. *With friends such as the Israeli, who needs an enemy?* The real

reasons for war are seldom given by our leaders, since the masses of the people who are called upon to fight and support the war effort, would rebel if they knew the real reason. I sincerely doubt that if I had known Roosevelt's real reason for getting us involved in World War II, that I would have gone to the Recruiting Office, soon after Pearl Harbor, with my heart full of Patriotic fervor, thinking I would be fighting to save America, when it was actually to further the aims of the Internationalists.

Few Americans realized that the war in Vietnam was not fought over Communism, but over tin. South Vietnam was rich in tin, Red China wanted it, but so did a very powerful clique of International Jewish businessmen. You can guess who won out. Many of our top military leaders in Vietnam resigned in disgust when they found out that American troops were there, not to stop the spread of Communism, but to guard the tin mines until such a time as they had been stripped of their ore.

During those trying days, we heard much about the immorality of the war, and it was an immoral war. Not because we fought Communism, not because we fought to defend an ally, but because we allowed our boys to fight and die in a war our leaders never intended to win while the International Jewish power men who pulled the strings of government, got rich on the loot they were stripping from South Vietnamese mines, and the armament they sold to our Communist enemies in Russia and China, that killed Americans in South Vietnam.

We let South Vietnam go, because our government never had any intentions of winning in the first place, and it was only a holding action, until the Internationalists got what they wanted.

Likewise, the so called *Korean Police Action* fought 1950-53 was not to save South Korea from a Communist invasion, but to protect some of the richest gold deposits in the world, which Internationalists needed for their plans.

At this time the politicians in Washington publicized the *Domino Theory*, telling the American people that we must fight the Communists to keep all Southeast Asia from falling into their grasp. When that was not the real reason for fighting. We need to remember, that the "Talmud" teaches these men to be *absolutely amoral*. There is no law but their own; they answer to no god, but their greed for gold and power. To them, *the end justifies the means*, even if it means millions must die as a result. It's hard for the average decent person, even the non-Christian to understand this. I believe we have such a man at the helm of America now in the person of President Bill Clinton. In spite of his professions of faith in God. I believe he was so well trained in Talmudic principles as a Rhodes scholar, that he would deliberately destroy America if he doesn't get what he wants. Not judging, but *by their fruits shall ye know them*.

Go back in history for the last 100 years and you will find that every war we have fought has been for the false principles of International Zionism. The Civil War was not to free the slaves, or even over the issue of slavery, but over the matter of *states rights*. The Spanish/American War, World War I and II, Korea, Vietnam - none of these were fought for the well being or safety of America.

The present trouble in the Middle East, which could easily escalate into World War III is

being fought for the benefit of "those who say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie, and are of the Synagogue of Satan." (**Revelations 3:9**) We are not spending millions of American dollars each month to bomb Iraq because they pose a threat to us, but to the Israeli, who come first in our government calculations. The misery and deaths of millions of innocent Iraqi men, women, and especially children, means nothing to them, as long as their enemy is held in check.

When history books give you a reason for war, it is usually couched in terms favorable to the winner. Justice and truth is seldom given to the loser's cause. If you study modern college history books, you will know why. You would not recognize them when comparing them with those written 75 years ago. A good example is a high school history book I saw in a New Jersey High school following the Korean War. I was scheduled to speak to a large history class on the reasons we fought in Korea. While waiting for the teacher to escort me to the classroom, I picked up a copy of a High School history book, and being a Revolutionary War buff, I turned to that part. Imagine my surprise and disgust to read, "many things you have read about this war are not true. It has been proven for instance, that Paul Revere did not ride the night the British attacked Concord and Lexington, to warn the people, since he was drunk in bed with a prostitute in Boston that night." No proof, just this statement!

This is why I have written this book, and gone to such lengths to document it. First, I want you to think for yourself, second, I want you to find out what God's Word says about the state of current affairs, thirdly, I want you to take a stand as Christian men and women to stop this evil which is engulfing us. Only by doing this, and *obedience* to God, will we remain free!

Today the Judaism known in the Old Testament is as dead as the proverbial *dodo bird*. It can never be revived. The religion known as Judaism, is as I have shown an alien, occult, heathen religion of violence, hatred and treachery against all mankind who are not of their clan, with special virulence towards Christians whom they hate above all others.

There may be some superficial similarities between modern Judaism and what Moses taught. Modern Jews do not follow the teachings of Moses, as we Christians have been led to believe. Jesus clearly showed this in **John 5:46**, "For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me: for he wrote of me." There is much similarity between modern Judaism and the ancientxprerisee of 2,000 years ago, and Jewish authorities say they are the same.

It seems strange and sad, to see intelligent Bible scholars and pastors, who claim Christ as Savior, who accept Old Testament Scriptures which were fulfilled in Jesus, yet they refuse these same Scriptures when applied to *true Israel*, and credit them to the anti-Christ of Judaism instead.

To further complicate matters, they insist that the pseudo Jews who fulfilled none of the prophetic *fingerprints* of Israel in this Age, and who have proven themselves to be Christianity's bitterest enemies, yet they dignify and honor them by calling them God's Chosen.

Recently I spoke to a Fundamentalist pastor of a great Midwest church who was prominent at that time in the Moral Majority. He was bewailing the fact that although he

had supported the Jews, they were his bitterest opponents. *why?* he cried in obvious confusion. Yet when I pointed out that this was the *nature of the Talmudic beast*, and that it fulfilled all the requirements of the anti-Christ, he refused to accept it and when I read 1 **John 2:22,23** to him, "Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is *antichrist*, that denieth the Father and the Son. Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: [but] he that *acknowledgeth the Son* hath the Father *also*." When I asked him if the Jews filled this description, he got angry with me.

How in the world could the Word be any plainer? Referring back to 2 **John 11**, remember if you help these anti-Christ's in any way, you automatically become *partaker in their evil deeds* -

If anyone of you who read this book believe that present day Judaism is based on the books of Moses, what we call the Pentateuch, then you probably also believe in the *tooth fairy*.

It is a fact, which few Christians seem to understand, that most Jews know very little about the Old Testament. Someone once said, "A Fundamentalist Christian is one who believes the Bible from cover to cover, but knows very little about what's in between."

This may be somewhat of an exaggeration, for I know many Fundamentalists like Jack Van Impe, Jerry Falwell, Pat Robertson, and David Webber, who are educated men, who seem to be following the formula mentioned by the Apostle Paul in 2 **Timothy 3:7** "Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth." I am of the opinion that most of these don't want to know the truth, for it might force them to change their minds. This isn't easy to do, as I can testify from sad personal experience.

I believed some of the fables concerning the Jews being God's Chosen for 45 years, and preached them, not because I could find them in the Book, but because I thought they were there. That's what my church leaders said and they were the experts in God's Word, so I believed them. So why should I worry over whether they were telling me the truth? It took the *dynamite of God*, through a traumatic experience in my life, to *blow away the Jewish fables*, to where I can now read my Bible and see what it really says, not what some preacher or Bible scholars says it says. I have had concerned friends ask me if I wasn't sorry for having accepted the Kingdom Identity Message? and I must honestly say, that after 18 years in Identity, you could not pay me to go back to the weak and beggardly elements, of Judeo-Christianity.

The average Jews knows very little about the Mosaic teachings, although they may be well versed in the absurdities of the Talmud. According to their own figures between 70% to 80% of the Jewish people are either agnostics or outright atheists. They go to the synagogue on the Day of Atonement to say the **Kol Nidre Prayer?** which absolves them from keeping any promises they make in the coming year. This allows them to lie and cheat the *stupid goyim*, it is to their advantage. They say they follow the Old Testament, because that's what the Rabbis tell them, yet few of them know what it really teaches, and they are being fed the occult falsehoods of the Talmud.

It's the same with many Christians, they believe a certain way because they have a Scofield Bible and that's what Dr. Scofield says in his footnotes, and if he said it, it must be true!

Few of them are honest or concerned enough to check out this charlatan and see the kind of man he really was, if they knew the true about him, they would be shocked and disgusted, and would not be so anxious to propagate his often false teachings.

Since World War III may very well hinge on what the Bible foretells, it would behoove thinking, caring Christians and Jews alike, to find out what Scripture really says.

I dare you to take this book we call the Bible and sit down with a good concordance and without any preacher looking over your shoulder telling you what it means, and see for yourself. This is what the Apostle Paul meant when he told the young pastor Timothy, "Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not be ashamed, rightly dividing (handling) the word of truth." (2 **Timothy 2:15**) Many Christians read God's Word, but few are honest and concerned enough to really study it.

We Christians in 2000, are a lot like TV viewers. The President makes a speech, and immediately some high paid commentator comes on to tell us what the President meant. They evidently feel that us *common folks* can't understand plain English. The same is true of many church goers, they listen to a sermon and believe it because their pastor said it was so. Very few of them bother to check and see if he is teaching Scriptural truth. In this manner apostasy creeps into the church and ruins it's witness, as Christians are led astray by *fables*, instead of the truth!

During the Dark Ages, the Roman Catholic church believed that only a priest, trained in their seminaries, was capable of reading and interpreting the Bible. The Bible was chained to the pulpit, so that the average Christian could not read it. It was also written in Latin, which the average person didn't understand. In this way, the church could change Scriptures at it's whim, to follow the encyclicals that came down from Rome. Many of it's teachings such as the "Assumption of Mary", and the teachings regarding *Purgatory*, were not taught in the church until hundreds of years after it's formation. The protestant church, which broke away from Rome during the Reformation has done very little better! They still accept and believe Jewish fables.

Many Christian pastors, especially those in the lucrative field of TV evangelism, refuse to preach the *whole counsel of God's Word*, because it would cut them off from national TV which is controlled by the enemies of Christ.

In **Jeremiah 23:22**, we are told that if the pastors of Israel would, "if they had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings." This hasn't happened and is a terrible indictment against the message being preached in our Christian churches today. It's the basis of the corruption we see in America as this millennium begins -

In all due honesty, many Christian pastors know little more about their Bible than their parishioners do, for they too are influenced by what mentors have taught them. Why bother to check out the Book for themselves when some seminary professor has done the work for them?

They are so busy with the demands of modern church life, weddings, funerals, visiting the sick, counseling, and all the important Rotary Club meetings, that Sunday rolls around and they have not prepared their Sunday sermon. **NO WORRY!** On their bookshelf is a

book by Doctor So and So's sermon outlines. It gives them the text, illustrations to use, and even a few funny stories that may tickle the congregations fancy. In thirty minutes the pastor can prepare a thirty minute sermon to use on Sunday. The problem is, what he gives his people is what the good Doctor believes, and this is not necessarily what is in God's Word.

I could go on and on about the general ignorance in God's Word, displayed by a majority of church goers, Jew and Christian alike, but I want you to understand that Jews do not believe and follow the Old Testament.

40.) Since World War II, the power of International Jewry has expanded enormously until today, in the United States, we see a special virulent form of anti-Gentilism in operation. (By anti-Gentilism, I refer to anything which is not Jewish in origin.) While the Jews continue to do business with the *goyim*, they hate and despise us secretly, especially if we are Christians, and many times this hatred creeps into the open, especially when it concerns Christians who have the courage to expose their plans for World Conquest.

For far too long, through the power of their purse, and fear of the Jews syndrome, they have *brainwashed* normal patriotic and intelligent Christians into supporting those who hate and are trying to destroy them.

These *sheep like* Christian brethren are under pressure from anti-Christian forces which exerted this same pressure and terror against that little band of Christians who first made up the nucleus of the Christian church in the 1st Century A.D.

We see the fear they generated in **John 20:19**, which tells about the experience of these first Christians: "Then the same day (the day of the resurrection) at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled *for fear of the Jews,...*" It was into this fearful assembly that the resurrected Christ came, and oh how we need to hear His reassuring voice today as He said to them, "*Peace be unto you.*" We need to listen to this voice in the fear filled days of 2000. How our average Christian people need to get their eyes off the alien Jews, and focus them on their King!

It seems almost as though Kosher Christians like Jerry Falwell, who brag about being a Christian Jew, are offering salvation to America through the Jews, rather than through Jesus Christ. Recently he has been making overtures towards the Sodomites, inviting them to his church for a meeting of reconciliation, when he knows, God's Word says they are *worthy of death!* (**Romans 1 :32**). Why does Falwell preach what he knows is a false gospel? Is it because he knows this will please the Jews, and wants to stay in their good graces?

Why does Billy Graham, preach a *watered down* Gospel he knows is false, in order to fill the football stadiums? He has publicly said that the Jews do not have to come to God through Jesus Christ, although for years he preached the truth, that, "No man cometh unto the Father but by me (Jesus)", (**John 14:6**). Why does he teach that interracial marriages are all right, if both parties are Christian, when he knows God looks on this as a cardinal sin and His Word teaches otherwise? Could it be that he is more interested in the *praise of men*, than the *approval of God*? Why do these men and others like them say that America will be saved if we are kind to the anti-Christ's of Jewry?

I have received many letters from the Billy Graham Crusades asking for money as it repeats over and over again, *ad nauseam* the lie that the Jews are God's Chosen. Yet you can find no place in Scripture where it says this.

If American Christians would only understand the truth, that Jewry has spent billions of dollars to put the *stupid goyim asleep*, while they are being destroyed, they would never have been able to hide their nefarious plans behind a *smoke screen* of religion.

The Jew Rosenthal in the shocking Rosenthal document said, "Money is more important to us than morality. We can accomplish anything with money. We are proving that in Israel where its strength against attack is a permanent state of war readiness. We can now win in any encounter and the kibbutz raised intellectual elements are going to build that small country into a Middle East wonderland. It will eventually be the base for World Government Headquarters." What does God's Word say about this? Study **Malachi 1:2-4**, especially **verse 4** - "Whereas Edom (true Jews are Edomites, see **John 8:33**) saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the Lord of hosts, They shall build, and I will throw down; and they (true Israel) shall call them (Jews). The borders of wickedness, and, The people against whom the Lord hath indignation (anger) forever." So much for your Chosen People Theory!

I am not one of those equally *brainwashed* people who believe that the Jews and the aliens are the source of America's problems. I believe, with a great deal of Scriptural backing, they are the effect of White Christian *disobedience which* the cause of our problems. God is using them as a disciplinary tool to bring His people back into *obedience* to Him.

If our White Christian people ever understand who we are and our responsibilities to God and our fellowmen, then we will understand that the blessings and curses of **Deuteronomy 28** were meant for us, as well as for our ancient forebears, and we will be well on our way to putting our only **FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL** into operation. **2 Chronicles 7:14** - "If my people, which are called by name (Christians), will *humble* themselves, and *pray*, and *seek my face*, and *turn* from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will *forgive* their sins, and will *heal* their land." (Emphasis mine)

I realize that many Christians who read these words, if you have had the courage to read this far, do not expect to be around when this trouble breaks like a tidal wave over America. It can come at any time, and you are not going to be rescued by some supernatural *Rapture*, which is taught nowhere in God's Word. How can you have the nerve to believe that you will be taken out of this trouble, when it has been your Christian apathy that has caused it? How can you look at the millions of Christians who have suffered for Him, and believe this? Have you ever "suffered unto blood, striving against sin?" (**Hebrews 12:4**)

In 1933, a much maligned man named Adolf Hitler began to see the truth in Germany. He made plans to *kick the money changing troublemakers* out of Germany. There is no documented evidence that he planned to eliminate the Jews, as we have been so religiously told, and if you are honest and willing to do some background study you can see this. If you look around America, you will find many of the Six million who were supposed to have died in the Holocaust, now making a living off their horror stories,

while nothing is ever said about the millions of German people who were murdered by the allies during the war and afterwards.

America has gone past the place reached by Germany in 1933. We are very close to the *point of no return*, if we have not passed it. There is only one hope left for us. It is not in the election of a new government, although this is very important. It is not in return to the Constitution, although this would alleviate many of problems. We are past the place where these things will bring us peace and safety. The International Jewish Talmudists have too much of a strangle hold on America. We stand on the same spot our founding Fathers stood in 1776. The only way we will have the country return to decent government and a decent country, is when White Christians in America, first learn the lesson of *obedience* to God, and then if necessary, under His command, take our nation back by force from the aliens who have invaded us. Our *battle cry*, needs to be that of our forbears: "Resistance to ungodly tyranny, is obedience to God."

I forgot, many of you good christians will have been *Raptured away* to the *never, never land call heaven* before this time comes. While the rest of us poor *suckers*, who have tried to oppose the enemy will suffer under the hellish persecution of the anti-Christ. (A clever twisting of the Scriptures can produce this belief.) It has turned millions of potential soldiers of the cross, from front line combatants who are occupying until He comes, into *spiritual foxhole dwellers*, who hide in a comfortable spiritual foxhole while the battle rages folding your holy hands in prayer, while you ask Jesus to rescue you from the results of your own selfish apathy. I hardly believe it will work this way. No matter what your pastor tells you. For as Jesus discussed these days with His disciples in **Matthew 24:21,22**, He said, "For there shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be. And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the *elect's* sake those days shall be shortened." (No place in Scripture are the Jews ever referred to as the elect.) This is a term indicative of *Sonship*, which can only come from complete sell out to the King. I believe it goes far beyond being merely *born again*. It means turning our life over to the King, and to stop doing our own thing. Many Christians talk about wanting a mansion over the hilltop that is *silver lined*, when their Christian life has been a straw gathering one, and this is the shoddy material they have sent to build their heavenly home. Paul talks about this in 1 **Corinthians 3:13** - "Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is." **Verse 15** - "If any man's work (hay, wood, stubble) shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire."

**2 Timothy 2:12** - "If we *suffer* (endure), we shall also reign with Him: if we deny Him, He also will deny use:" (We deny Him when we seek relief from occupying until He comes!)

**Revelations 3:21** - "To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with Me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in His throne." You won't rule and reign with Him by being a *foxhole dweller*. No where are Christians granted relief from persecution. For He said, "As they persecuted me, so shall they persecute you, Rejoice and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven:"

**Acts 5:41** - "And they departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that they were

counted worthy to suffer shame for his name." This was after they had been beaten by the Jews' religious leaders.

When the Apostle Paul asked God to relieve him of what he called a *thorn in the flesh*, he received this reply: "My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness."

We know people will be saved during the Tribulation for John in his revelation vision saw vast numbers of them (**Revelations 7:14**).

So before you are fooled by a false doctrine that says you will be saved from the tribulation, ask yourself: "Why should God save me, when I've done very little for Him? I've never really suffered for Him, while millions down through the years died for Him?" Some are even today being persecuted by Jewish Communism."

Was **Romans 8:17**, written for some other Christians besides you? ". . . if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together."

How about **Philippians 1:29** - "For unto you (born again Christians) it is given in the behalf of Christ, not only to believe on him, but also to suffer for his sake;"

Listen to me, my Christian friends, very carefully. Do you "glory in tribulation for His sake?" as we are told to do in **Romans 5:3** or are you hiding in your comfortable, air conditioned spiritual foxhole, praying for Him to rescue you? Christians who do this demand our pity, for they will never receive the Lord's approval. It could be that they may be among those who will tell the Lord how much they have done for Him, only to have Him say: "And then I will profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity." (Those who have refused to obey **Me.**) (**Matthew 7:23**)

Ask yourself honestly. If my pastor lied to me about the Jews, could he also be lying about the Rapture? It's a great tool for an evangelist to use to get people to come forward to the altar, but it's a false promise. I'm ashamed to say that I used it effectively many times, before I learned the truth.

What do you actually think, Jesus meant in **Luke 21:12**, when He said, "But before these (remember He was talking about the tribulation, in which there would be wars, famines, earthquakes, pestilence, and fearful signs in the heavens), they (ask yourself who this they may be) shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues,..." There is only one people who worship in synagogues. Be honest now and realize that Jesus is speaking about intense, Jewish persecution of Christians, not only in the First Century A.D., but in these last days. Your pastor can't honestly get around this by any amount of religious waffling.

41.) Nothing will be accomplished if Christians continue to deceive themselves. It may frighten you to face the horrible truth, but the facts will not change because you don't like them.

Some Christians have read the remarks made by the wealthy Jewish writer Marcus Eli Ravage in the January issue of the "**CENTURY MAGAZINE**", 1928. Here he admitted that all our wars and revolutions have been caused by Jews.

The well known French author, L.F. Celine, in his book "**THE SCHOOL OF CORPSES**", writes: "All wars, all revolutions, are positively nothing but programs (organized massacres) of Gentiles, arranged by Jews."

Samuel Untermyer, a very powerful and influential Jew, stated in the "**NEW YORK TIMES**", August 7, 1933, "The Jews are the aristocrats of the world." They love to brag about their superiority over the *stupid goyim*. Referring once again to the Harold Rosenthal Document, page 10, he says, "There will be forced class warfare here in the United States and many will be liquidated. You will unquestionably be among them. We Jews will not be harmed! I'm not boasting now! I'm giving facts! It's too late for you Christians to put up a defense. That time is long past. Long, long ago we Jews had to become the aggressors. That undoubtedly is one of our great purposes in life. We are *aggressors!*" He continues on page 16 - "We have castrated society through fear and intimidation. Its manhood exists only in combination with a femanized outward appearance. Being so neutered, the populace has become docile and easily ruled. As all geldings in nature, their thoughts are not involved with concerns of the future and their posterity, but only with present toil and the next meal."

I thought about this the other day, as an underdog University of Arkansas football team, defeated #3 university of Tennessee in a trilling football game 28-24. The crowd of some 55,000 went absolutely wild, and the Arkansas coach actually broke down in tears. Dignified men and women, noted for their composure, went wild, and acted like little children. Yet I sincerely doubt, that you could get 500 of that crowd, to attend a meeting, where present day problems were discussed from a Christian viewpoint. They just don't care about anything but that which brings them momentary pleasure, and have lost that important value in life called *proper priority!*

The **RAPTURE DOCTRINE** has supported Rosenthal's report by appealing to this non-Biblical doctrine, which allows Christians to escape from the responsibility they have of obeying God's Law here on earth. It is another of those Jewish Fables, (**Titus 1:14**) made especially for the gullible *goyim* to lead them astray.

The following letter, written by a wealthy Jew in the 1940's shows how a concerned Jew feels about his own people: "By our arrogance, we Jews are responsible for a rapidly growing wave of anti-Semitism, and, what is even more dangerous to us, Gentiles are discovering that anti-Semitism is a misnomer invented by us to cover up our own anti-Gentilism.

"Among educated Gentiles, are many who know that Syrians, Arabs, Ethiopians, Absynnians, and millions of Levanties are also Semites, and that the term anti-Semite, once a smoke screen, is rapidly turning into a fire. Further, millions of Gentiles have studied the "**PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION**", which we have endeavored in every possible way, by spending huge sums of money, to discredit as a forgery. We must admit, that in no instance have we been able to disprove this document.

"It is more than asinine for a group of professional Jews to admit, and even prove (in the Jewish magazine, "**MEDICAL LEAVES**", Volume IV, page 143, 1942) that the Protocols were actually written by a scholarly Jew, Dr. Eli de Cyan in Paris

"You recall that Protocol IX says that the term anti-Semitism is our creation. 'De facto' we have already wiped out every kind of rule except our own... Anti-Semitism is indispensable to us, for the management of our lesser brethren.

"Recall also Protocol V, in which we shall increase and intensified governments we can control; then take a close look at the New World Order.

"It is interesting to note that in 1920, Pope Benedict XV called attention to the need for a family of nations, to safeguard society. The later, the Pope warned against: 'The advent of a Universal Republic, which is longed for by all the worst elements of disorder, and confidentially expected of them.'

"Why then do we see in 1941, Pope Pius XII speak in favor of World Union?

"The explanation can be found in Louis Ferdinand Destrouche's book "**THE SCHOOL OF CORPSES**", page 198, where he says, "Nothing is more Jewish than the present Pope, whose real name is Isaac Ratisch. The Vatican is a ghetto. The Secretary of State of the Vatican, Pacelli, is also a Jew.

"Gentiles who know this are beginning to understand why Pope Pius XII is advocating a global Super Power directed by a handful of men for an unscrupulous dictatorship, although the Catholic Church has always been considered as a bulwark against the monstrosity of a World Government.

"A French priest told me that Jews were responsible for the starvation and torture of German prisoners in France, where he saw many who looked like skeletons. (Of course you never hear about this in the controlled media or in TV, where it is always the poor, persecuted Jews, who are shown and many of these are posed pictures.)

"Churchill was a Jew - blood through his Jewish grandmother, and President Roosevelt's Jewish ancestry in no longer secret, since this revelation was published in the Washington Star, February 29, 1936.

"General Dwight Eisenhower was known at West Point, as 'the terrible Swedish Jew', and his hatred for the German people was well known. In a letter to his wife Mamie, he wrote, "God, how I hate the Germans!" (UNQ)

"Eisenhower's actions after the war prove this Jewish hatred and desire for revenge against the German people, as he deliberately allowed over 2 million soldiers and civilians to starve to death, in a **planned program of extinction.**" (See "**OTHER LOSSES**", by James Bacque, of Toronto, Canada, for confirming statistics.)

While we are told in 2 **chronicles 7:14**, that humbleness is one of the ingredients that brings healing to any nation or people, we have seen very little of humbleness on the part of White Christian Israelite Americans who still make up the spiritual strength of America. Instead, we often see an overwhelming pride, which must cause a **stench** in the nostrils of God Almighty. Men like Dr. Billy Graham may fill football stadiums, while men like Pat Robertson and Jerry Falwell speak to full, large church audiences, and charlatans like Paul Crouch of TBN and Jack Van Impe, may speak to millions over controlled TV, this is not the sign of spiritual success, or God's approval. It means they are conforming to the world, in order to be popular. That the approval of men, means more to them than the approval of God. "For by their fruits shall ye know them."

We pray, Yes we do! We hold National Days of Prayer, where millions gather and **fizz** for an hour or two beseeching God to save them from the horrible results of their own Christian apathy. We hear very little about truth, that **obedience must accompany prayer to be successful!**

Very few of our so called Christian people consciously *seeks God's face*, and *will* in their life. This is proven by the fact that they refuse to give up doing their own thing, whatever that may be, to follow Him in obedience!

You may believe that I am being *prejudicial and judgmental*, which to many in the Judeo-Christian church is a *cardinal sin*, although Christians are told in 1 **John 4:1** - "Beloved, believe not every spirit (spoken word), but try (test) the spirits whether they be of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world." Just because some preacher states something in the truth, doesn't necessarily mean it is true. It must confirm completely to what the Word of God says. How many of you who have read thus far have taken the time and effort to check out the veracity of your pastor's words. This doesn't mean that you don't trust and believe him, unless he's given you reason to, but that you are *"showing yourself approved unto God; a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, handling rightly the Word of Truth,"* (2 Timothy 2:15). If most Christians did this, their pastors would be inclined to check out what they were teaching.

So we gather at some Interfaith Pray Meeting, and listen as some national figure, it might well be a Jewish Rabbi, who speaks to us about the necessity of love and deeper understanding between religious bodies, when we fail to realize we are forgetting the warning of 2 **John 11**, that if we give them God speed, in any way, we become partakers in their evil deeds. They wonder why God does not hear and answer our prayers.

So we mix the heathen element of the country. We listen to their music and allow our children to play it in our homes, even buying it for them. We often use heathen terminology in our everyday conversation; we follow the same lustful pleasure the Babylonian system offers, and wonder why God does not hear and answer! Our nation has become Africanized in the last fifty years, in a so called Christian effort to show brotherly love, to many who hate Him, and wonder why our children have turned into savages. They follow the lusts that are brought forth from their Satanic African *rock and roll music*. How many of us even play it in our churches under the excuse, we need to get the young people into church and it's better to have them listen to it, when it has Christian words, than to listen to it at some honky tonk. The Apostle Paul condemns this in **Romans 3:8**, when he says that we must be against those who say, "Let us do evil, that good may come?" That those who do are under just condemnation.

As for American Christians turning from their wicked ways. Most of them have been having too much *fun*, under the Babylonian System. Ask the average teenager what they want most out of life, and they will probably tell you: "We want to have fun and live life to the fullest." This is what has prompted such popular ads, as "You only go around once in life, so live with gusto!" To you're come a long way baby!, Don't let those Christian fuddy duddies spoil life for you! Their parents are just as bad, for when they have a sizable nest egg, laid away, they say: "I'm fixed for life, I can take it easy now!" Jesus told about such a man in **Luke 12:19,20** who said, "I have much goods (wealth) laid up for many years; I'll take my ease; eat, drink, and be merry." And God spoke to him in **verse 20** - "...Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided?" **Verse 21** - So is he that layeth up treasures for himself, and is not rich toward God." In other words he puts himself and his family, before God. There are those in the Kingdom Movement, who do this. They preach about how necessary it is to preserve the Constitution, and this is important; they want to preserve freedom, and this is desirable, but they have an improper priority, and do not understand that in order to have these good things they so desire, they must put God first in their lives. If we can get our White people to understand and do this, the battle will be more than half won!

For over eighty years, Americans have danced to the music of the Babylonian symphony, and enjoyed it. Now it appears that we must pay the band, and the price is horrendous. It may mean loss of freedom, or for some of us loss of life. Has it been worth it? Of course not! But like our stiff necked Israelite forbearers, we still *do evil in the sight of the Lord*, and God must discipline us, because we are His children and He loves us, (**Hebrews 12:6,8**). (Also take time to read the ancient

history of our people in the book of Judges.) Notice how many times it says, "And Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord, and the Lord **sold** Israel into the hands of their enemies!" Must this be repeated before we learn our lesson? Must we be **knocked to our knees, and have our nose rubbed in the dirt**, before we will listen to God, **obey**, and be **saved**, both spiritually and physically?

There is a key verse to survival found in **Galatians 6:7**. It was written to, and for, and about White Israelites in the church at Galatia: "Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man/woman soweth, that shall he/she also reap." It goes on to say that if we **sow to our fleshly lusts**, whether it may be sex, riches, worldly popularity, etc., we will sow **corruption**, but if we sow **spiritual things**, (put God first in our life), we will **reap life everlasting**. Then Paul encourages Christians by saying, "And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not." We have far too many weary willies in the church these days, who want Christ as Savior, all right, but they want Him as a sort of Celestial Fire Insurance Policy to keep them out of hell. They do not want Him as King, although they may sing about it in their church, for when He is King, He must take first place in our life, before everything else; before self; before wife or children; before our country. He must have first priority in our lives. When we give Him this proper devotion, then: "all these other things will be added unto us," **Matthew 6:33**.

If we refuse to obey, according to **Deuteronomy 28:49,51** we can expect Him to, "bring a nation against thee (Israel) from far,... as swift as the eagle flieth (possibly an airborne invasion?); a nation whose tongue (language) thou shalt not understand; A nation of fierce countenance, which shall not regard the person of the old, nor shew favor to the young: And he shall eat the fruit of thy cattle, and the fruit of thy land, until thou be destroyed:..." Is this what you want for America?

Stop here and take some time to study **Ezekiel 38,39**, this attack which will come against the Israel nations of White Christendom, not the anti-Christ's of the Israeli in Palestine, will come in the **latter days**. I believe history and Bible prophesy proves we are living in those times.

Anti-God Communism is not dead, even though conservative newspapers like the "**Spotlight**" say it is. It has merely changed it's name and now masquerades under the title of International Zionism. It has the same purpose as Communism. That is World Conquest.

"**THE AMERICAN HEBREW**", the leading Jewish newspaper in America, in it's September 10, 1920 edition stated: "The Bolshevik Revolution was the work of Jewish brains; of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal was to create a New World Order. What happened in Russia, shall also through this same Jewish mental and physical force, become reality in America, and all over the world."

Ask yourself why since 1987, when the Communist world was supposed to have come to pieces, the Communist breakaway nations of the old U.S.S.R. (all of whom are headed by hard nosed Communist Jews), have increased their aggressive military strength by 30%, while the United States has reduced ours to it's lowest level since World War II?

While we have not built a nuclear carrier in the last decade, these Communist nations are floating two per year. While our submarine force has been practically disarmed by Presidential order, and we built no nuclear subs in the last decade, they are turning out two a quarter, all offensive weapons.

Back in 1945, Dmitri Manualisky, a Russian Diplomat who was the head of the United Nations Security Committee, said, "We are not strong enough to attack now. So we will offer the Free World unheard of peace overtures, and the Christian Capitalist nations, stupid and decadent, will leap to become our friends. They will willingly cooperate in their own destruction. Then when their guard is down, and they have gone to sleep, we will smash them with our clenched fists!" The Bible says of people who are not on the alert, 1 **Thessalonians 5:3** - "For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them . . . and they shall not escape."

Whether you want to accept it or not, the Zionist/Communist invasion has already begun. They are

here with their military and their heavy equipment, training on American bases for the day when they will be called on by their Zionist overlords, to take over this once Christian nation.

As I write this, there are already more than 80,000 Russian troops on American soil, using our railroads and highways, and training on our air bases; yet the traitors in the White House, and many in Congress refuse to admit this truth, and call those of us who sound the alarm to warn our people, of coming danger; *extremist terrorist* who are a danger to our country. This is the Orwellian method of double think, and double speak!

Are they preparing for that day when the enemy will think an evil thought and say, "let us go up against a land of unwalled villages, where the people are at rest: and take a spoil of cattle and goods." (**Ezekiel 38:10,11**) There is no way this Biblical description fits the land of Old Palestine, as our JC pastors teach. It fits North America to a "Tee".

We know that since World War II, thousands of enemy agents have infiltrated our nation and the government. Many of them are trained in the art of warfare. Over 50,000 Russian Jews have been given free access to this country, although our State Department knows many of them are practicing Communists. Are they preparing for the day when their overlords will sound the attack?

With the promises available to us from the Scriptures, which we know will work, because God cannot lie, why do our people, especially professing Christians continue on the path to National suicide? I know some say, "It won't happen to us, for there are too many born again Christians in America," while others take comfort in a *FALSE* RAPTURE and believe they will be gone when it happens. It seems like the *height of stupidity*, and in my opinion it is!

One of the sins that Israel committed when they worshiped the golden calf in the wilderness, was that of unashamed nakedness, **Exodus 32:25** says, "and Moses saw that the people were naked; (for Aaron had made them naked unto the shame among their enemies:)" It was then that in great anger Moses broke the tablets of the Law that God had given to him. Have we learned anything since 1491 BC? Apparently not, for today we see so called Christian women and girls, on the summer beaches, and swimming pools of our land exposing themselves, many times for all intents and purposes naked, causing Christian men and heathens alike to lust after them. Then they wonder why their daughters become pregnant before wedlock, and why sexual sins run rampant in the land. The enemy glories in this, and you will find that most of the push towards immorality, is carried out from Jewish sources.

I can remember when Christian youth camps kept boys and girls apart during swimming sessions. Now the Christian counselors often appear as near naked as the law allows.

Because of the laxity in Christian morals, the enemy scoffs at our religious beliefs.

One thing I have always admired about *SCRIPTURES FOR AMERICA'S SUMMER CAMPS*, is that they always require both men and women to dress with modesty. You will see no bikinis on our beautiful Israelite women and girls, nor will you see men or boys parading around showing off their naked bellies and hairy chests. Yet our young people have as much fun as any group at secular camp, noted for it's liberalism. You will also find no more disciplined and gracious youth than you will see at these Identity camps. In my days as an evangelist, I was called on frequently to correct church youth, who were whispering and giggling while a meeting was in progress. I've never had to do this at any Identity meeting. Almost without fail, the Camp Director will comment on the graciousness of our youth during camp, and have remarked on several occasions that they were far better disciplined than most church groups who used the camp. They are a joy to work with. This doesn't happen automatically, but is a mark in favor of the parents who bring up their children to be Christian ladies and gentlemen.

These are the youth the enemy want to destroy, for they know that when they reach adulthood, they will not be taken in by the anti-Christ's elements which would destroyed everything we hold dear and sacred.

In their textbook "**PSYCHOPOLITICS**", page 28, they say, "In the case of strong leaders among youth groups, a *Psychopolitical* operator must work many ways to discredit their leadership. The character of the boy or girl must be altered carefully into criminal channels and controlled by blackmail or other means. When this leadership is not susceptible, where it resists our persuasions and might become dangerous to our cause, no pains must be spared to direct the attention of authorities to that person to harass them, until they come into the hands of juvenile authorities. When this happens, the child advisors, can in the security of the jail, and cloaked by the process of the law, destroy their morality. You will always find persons of low moral character with strange appetites whether they be judges, policemen, or women of juvenile authorities. By making available to them young boys and girls in the security of the jail they can direct the future decisions of these youth."

These my Christian friends, are the kind of immoral monsters, who using their Talmudic training will destroy your boys and girls if given the chance. No matter what the cost, we must not allow this to happen!

Today, after 3400 years of enlightenment, including the New Testament teachings of Jesus Christ and His Apostles, how much more will today's Christians be held accountable for the evil we have allowed to enter our land and flourish, often with church approval.

The Apostle Jude speaks about these in **Jude 7** - "Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh (Greek HETEROS, meaning: other or different flesh), are set forth for example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire." Some one said, "possibly a bit blasphemously, "If God let's America get away with their wickedness and perversion, He will have to apologize to Sodom and Gomorrha."

You can count on it my friends, America will not get away with it's wickedness, nor will American Christians be held blameless for letting it happen! In **Ecclesiastes 8:11** - "Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil." Remember: "...***be sure your sin will find you out.***" (Numbers 32:23)

You Judeo-Christians who allow Sodomites to pastor your church, and provide ***aid and comfort*** to those who engage in this perversity, how will you answer before God, when He requires it of you?

Jude says Christians who engage in such conduct are, "...spots in your (Christian) feasts of charity, when they feast (eat) with you, feeding themselves without fear: clouds they are without water, carried about of winds (unstable in their Christian life) : trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, plucked up by the roots; Raging waves of the sea, foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever." There is no doubt that many who go by the name of Christian will hear Christ say: "Depart from Me ye that work iniquity. I never knew you!" (**Matthew 7:23**) I don't want to take the chance of this ever happening to me.

Jude reminds those who are sanctified by God and preserved in Jesus Christ; the called, "how the Apostles of our Lord warned them of how in the 'last days,' (the closing out days of this Age) there would appear mockers who would walk after ungodly lusts. I believe these are those who go by the name of Christian, but who are sensual and without God's Spirit.

They may say they have His Spirit; they may even ***speak in tongues***, but their sensual lives show them up for what they really are. Jude says, that we must "hate the garment spotted by flesh." (the carnal nature).

We have further testimony of this in **2 Peter 2 & 3**, where the Apostle talks about our deliverance by God from temptations, and that He will reserve the unjust unto the ***day of judgment to be punished***

Our modern pulpits seldom preach about these things, as they are too unpleasant for the modern church goers to accept. Notice the description Peter gives of these people: "Chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness and despise government (Authority)." This seems to be the

mark of most of our youth today, including many who are supposed to be Christians. They despise anyone who says no! to them, or attempt to curb their rude and often savage behavior. What can we expect of them, when the rock idols they adore, and which they are often encouraged to listen to by their parents, present this same behavior on TV, that can be traced back to the influence of their savage African music. It's not natural for White boys and girls, to bite the heads off live chickens, when under the influence of savage music. This is Satanic African voodoo through and through, encouraged by Jewish influence that often leads to the use of drugs and illicit sex.

I saw this Satanic influence on the natives of Africa when I lived there for several years in the early 1960's. One year, several Americans received permission for a hunting trip into the center of southern Sudan. It was the first time foreigners had been allowed into this part of the country in over twelve years. We traveled over 2,000 miles by jeep and truck, to the headwaters of the Nile River, to an area where they had never seen White people before.

One night a native chief invited us to attend a big celebration at his village. We arrived after dark to find several hundred Blacks gathered around a huge bonfire. They were being entertained by native drummers, who beat on hollowed out logs of various sizes. We noticed that as these men drummed a certain rhythm, the natives would sway back and forth with their eyes closed in an almost hypnotic trance; then the drummers would change their beat, and the warriors would grab their spears and charge screaming into the crowd, in a frightening display of savagery; then the beat would change again, and the men would leap on the women, grabbing their hair, as they dragged them into the jungle where all sorts of sexual orgies took place. I thought: " My God, how can human beings act so much like savage animals!"

When I returned to the United States in 1964, I made a point of attending a Beatle's Rock Concert in Florida, where I saw a youth, as they listened to the same savage African drum beat, I had heard in the heart of darkest Africa, with the same effect. Screaming girls, some no doubt from Christian families, fought to get on stage with the musicians, and became so frenzied that they tore off their blouses and scratched their bare breasts until the blood flowed. My blood ran cold, at this display, although at that time I did not know about it's Jewish sponsorship.

In the intervening years, the rock scene has become much worse as degenerates such as *Madonna, and the Prince* have become popular to the point where they are actually worshipped by our *brain dead* youth. Yet these same youth become hostile if you point out how they are being used by the enemy, often with the sanction of their own church.

A careful study of *hard rock* in particular, will prove to an impartial, honest observer, that not only do the lyrics promote promiscuousness, but that the beat is harmful, producing drug use, chaos and rebellion against anything decent. This is it's purpose and the enemy has been very clever in promoting it, spending billions of dollars in their effort to destroy White American youth in particular.

To casual observer from another plant, it would be easily discernible to see the evil behind this Jewish controlled modern music system. All one needs to do is look at the names behind those who produce and promote it. Look at the names of Rock bands such as the "**Grateful Dead**" then look at the savage, sleazy appearances of the so called artists, in their dinky Afro's, their antics on stage, the utterly suggestive actions they perform. In another earlier generation, they would have been ridden out of town on a rail, before being *tarred and feathered* by an irate community. The utter degeneration and final destruction of White Christian civilization is their ultimate aim. A close look at those who produce this filth will reveal an usually high percentage of Jews, who run the musical companies who publish this filth and turn these savages into national youth heroes.

Sadly enough Christian clergy, are often found among those who encourage *religious rock* in their churches, even though the Satanic beat, is the same as in secular rock. Although you may not want to admit it, they have become intellectual prostitutes of Zionism, and have sold their bodies from the shoulders up, as much as any female prostitute sells her's from the waist down. These so called

servants of God, like some of the females species, are willing to sell out to anyone with the asking price and should any whisper, pamphlet, or book such as this, tell American Christian the truth, they are savagely attacked by these Christian leaders, who support the ungodly government by branding us as an inane threat to the safety of America. It has ever been thus.

These Christian Patriots stand between International Zionism, and their desire for a One World Slave Plantation, with them as overseers. As the Jew Samuel Roth said, "We (Jews) come to the nations pretending to escape persecution, when we are the most deadly persecutors in all the wretched annuals of man.

The Apostle Peter understood such, and said of them, **2 Peter 2:19** - "While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage." So by clever subterfuge, they have made *intellectual slaves*, of many who call themselves Christian.

Peter says these enemy of decency, "count it a pleasure to riot," (Greek TRUPHI, meaning: "to break up; enfeeble the mind and body through indulgences such as homosexuality, effeminacy, and lusting debauchery) and they have become so bold that they practice these debaucheries in broad daylight.

It is as much *adultery* to marry outside your own race, as it is to have sexual relations outside of marriage. I heard a discerning Black say, "Interracial marriage is like mixing coffee with cream, it destroys the essential elements of both." This fellow made a lot more sense than so called Christian leaders who say it is okay as long as both parties are Christian. **James 1:8** says, "A double minded man is unstable in all his ways." Those who teach that interracial marriage is all right are certainly Scripturally unstable. Certainly many of our TV evangelists like Bakker, Swaggert, and many others, fit this description. They think all that is necessary when they are caught is to weep some big *crocodile tears* before their church as they ask for forgiveness, then go right back and continue their ungodly life style, holding the cause of Christ up to defamation!

Peter describes these *wolves in sheep's clothing*, who fill the pulpits of many of our Christian churches, as those who speak great swelling words of vanity listen to them on TV as they shamelessly toot their own horn. Telling their audiences what great things they have done for the Lord. I can't think of a more shameful example than that of the Jewish evangelist Benny Hinn, and his healing ministry.

They are like the Pharisees who prayed on the street corners to be seen of men. I saw this take place in a restaurant one time, when a group of people came in, evidently after church service for dinner. They were headed by their pastor, a heavyweight, dressed in a funeral suit, who after his flock was seated, said in a loud voice that could be heard over all the restaurant: "Please be quiet now while I ask the Lord's blessing on this food." He then launched into a loud, long winded prayer, which was obviously intended to impress those who heard him, rather than to God.

Jesus spoke of this kind in **Matthew 23:33** - "Ye serpents, ye generation (bloodline) of vipers (poisonous snakes), how can ye escape the damnation of hell?" Peter says, "...they allure through much wantonness, those that were clean escaped from them who live in error," (**2 Peter 2:18**)

They allure weak Christians and others by promising them liberty from God's law, **verse 19**. Those of you who love to sing the un-Scriptural song, "**Free from the Law, oh happy condition,**" do not seem to understand that you are violating your trust in God, by doing it.

The Apostle Paul in his marvelous dissertation on the Law, in **Romans 31** says in **verse 31** - "Do we then make void (of none effect) the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law. In **Romans 4:13**, he explains how Abraham became the heir of the world, not through the law, but through the righteousness of faith. Then in **verse 15** he explains this, the law worketh wrath: for where no law is, there is no transgression." This is confirmed by John in 1 **John 3:4**, where he defines sin, "Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth the law: for *sin* is the *transgression* of the

law." If there is no law, if it has done away as many teach, then there can be no sin, and we know how ridiculous this is.

It is of interest to me to note in **2 Peter 2:19**, (and I believe this refers to apostate preachers who promise their parishioners),"While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage (slavery) ." This is exactly what the Zionist World Order is attempting to do to Christians everywhere. He goes on to say in **verse 20-23** - "For if after they have escaped the pollution's of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end worse with them than the beginning. For it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known it, to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them. But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, ***The dog is turned to his own vomit again;*** and the sow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire."

To those of you who have been ***soft soaped*** in a Judeo-Christian church and may rest secure in your belief in the eternal security of the believer, no matter what you do, after you are saved, it might do you well to consider, the second witness of **Hebrews 6:4-6**. "For it is ***impossible*** for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost, And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come, If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put Him to open shame." I will not comment on this truth, other than to say that backsliding, is much more serious than most churches teach.

I do not believe these verses say that these people have been truly saved, but that they have known the truth, and deliberately turned their backs on it. I have known of Christian pastors, who have apparently been faithful to God for years, who suddenly for no discernible reason, have turned their backs on Him, and have ended their lives as ***discarded drunken bums or dope addicts***. Our salvation is not something to mess around with.

Could this apply to the many people in the church world, who know that the anti-Christ's of Judaism are not God's true Israel, yet they persist on honoring them as such?

Notice the clever play on words, in this Epistle, **where** in at least 24 different occasions, the Apostle Peter refers to the enemies of Christ as ***they***. In the New Testament, Christians are always referred to as ***we*** or ***us***. This I believe, is one of the keys to correct study of the New Testament.

There is little doubt that the enemies of Christ, Peter refers to were either Talmudic Jews, who then as now are Christ's worst enemies, or it could refer to ***traitors*** in the ranks of the church, and unfortunately there have been many of these during our 2,000 years of history. These are dangerous, and some times more so, than the enemies themselves, for they look like us, and speak the same Christian language, while in the words of Jesus, they are actually ***wolves in sheep's clothing***, who have infiltrated the flock to destroy it. In **Matthew 7:15** the Master in His Sermon on the Mount warned: "Beware of false prophets (preachers), which come to you in sheep's clothing (disguised as Christians), but inwardly they are ravening wolves." Or as Brother Richard Hoskins might say: "Wolves eat sheep, you know! That is their nature."

The Prophet Micah spoke of these same wolves in **Micah 3:2,3** as those, "Who hate the good, and love the evil; who pluck off their (Israel's) skin from off them, and their flesh from off their bones; Who also eat the flesh of my people (Israel)..." We can see this characteristic in the Ahab and Jezebel who now live in the White House, and rule the people.

The Prophet Jeremiah warned us of these false prophets in **Jeremiah 23:16,17** - "...ith ken not unto the words of the prophets (preachers) that prophesy (preach) unto you: they make you vain (Hebrew **HABAL**, meaning: "to lead astray"): they speak a vision of their own heart, and not out of the mouth of the Lord. They say still unto them that despise Me, The Lord hath said, Ye shall have peace; and they say into every one that walketh after the imagination of his own heart, No evil shall

come upon you." I can still hear Oral Roberts as he pontificated on TV: "Something good is going to happen to you today!" (If you send me your tithes, of course.) How many times have you heard TV preachers calling America to repentance as Jesus did when He said, "Except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish!" (**Luke 13:3,5**) The modern church does not like this message of repentance, any more now, than the Jews of Jesus' time did. They killed Him, because they could not stand up under the *searchlight of God's truth*, which He presented.

Isn't this what happened in the case of the nominal Christian woman, who responded to my message of warning by saying, "Colonel Mohr, I believe all that you have told us about Communism, and it's terrible, however I'm born again you know, and I don't have to worry about things like that, for Jesus is coming back to *Rapture* us Christians away before it gets all that bad!" You talk about being wrapped up in a sheet of self righteousness, that old girl was wrapped up in a shroud.

The false prophet who had been teaching this woman in her church had led her into a state of *false security*, by telling her "No evil will come upon you. You are a Christian. Jesus won't let anything bad like that happen to you." Yet he never bothered to explain why millions of Christians down through the years, have suffered and died for their Lord, when they had done much more for Him than this *foxhole dweller* had ever thought of doing. Her pastor, by his false teaching had turned a potential soldier of Jesus Christ, from an asset in the Kingdom, to *worthless salt* that was worth nothing in the Kingdom!

Jesus explicitly warned His disciples to expect these false teachers. **Mark 13:22,23** He said, "For false Christ's and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew signs and wonders (test those who like Benny Hinn claim the power to heal), to seduce, if it were possible, even the *elect*. But take heed: behold, I have foretold you all things."

The Apostle Paul in **2 Timothy 3:5**, defines these false teachers as, "Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away." In **verse 7** of the same chapter he further says that they are, "Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth." It appears that we have an over supply of these *educated idiots*, in our government, and our education system, and sadly enough, in the church. Someone has said that these individuals are "educated beyond their capacity to understand." Yet these are the men and women who govern America. They seem posed with a perverse spirit which will not allow them to seek the truth, and because they have a string of degrees behind their name, they consider themselves to be the elite, who know what is good for this country, even when it goes against God's Law. In **Isaiah 56:10,11** God said of the leaders of ancient Israel, "His watchmen are blind: they are all ignorant, they are dumb (mute) dogs, they cannot bark (warn people of the danger we face); sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber. Yea, they are greedy dogs which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every one for his gain,..."

So remember that just because a man has a D.D. behind his name, doesn't mean he is doing God's will, it just might mean *DUMB DOG*, rather than Doctor of Divinity.

If you will observe closely, you will find that most of the problems in this country come from over educated men who refuse to obey God, or even consider Him, and set themselves up as all knowing counselors. Instead of what's right their motives seem to be "What's in it for me?!" This is an idea that has been instilled by all consuming Jewish motive of "the gets the thing!" (that the only important thing in life is what you can get for yourself!) This of course, is diametrically opposed to what our Savior taught, when He told His disciples, "...he that is greatest among you shall be your servant. And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself (before God) shall be exalted." (**Matthew 23:11,12**) This is God's way, but most certainly not that followed by the Babylonian System.

Referring once again to the Rosenthal Document, page 12, he said, "In regard to the moral value of the Jews' religious teaching there exist quite exhaustive studies that show the kind of religion that we have in a light that makes it look uncanny to the Aryan (White Adamic) mind. We are the best

example of the kind of product which religious training evolves. Our life is of this world only and our mentality is as foreign to the true spirit of Christianity as our character was to the Founder of this new creed 2,000 years ago. The founder of Christianity made no secret as to His estimation of the Jews and the fact that He was not one of us. When He found it necessary He drove us out of the temple of God, because then, as always, we used religion as a means of advancing our commercial interest.

"But at this time, we manage to nail Jesus to the cross for His attitude towards us; whereas, the modern Christian enter into party politics and in order to win elections, they debase themselves by begging for Jewish votes. (Hillary Clinton is a good modern example of this.) They even enter into political intrigues with us against the interests of their nation.

"We can live among other nations and states only as long as we succeed in persuading them that the Jews are not distinct people, but are representative of a religious faith who, therefore, constitute a **religious community**, though this be of a peculiar character. As a matter of fact, this is the greatest of our falsehoods.

"We are obliged to conceal our own peculiar character and mode of life so that we will be allowed to continue our existence as a parasite among the nations."

Rosenthal then went on in page 15 to say, "There is no such thing as the silent majority because we control them. The only thing that exists is an unthinking majority and unthinking they will remain, as long as the escape from our rigorous service is the opiate of our entertainment industry. By controlling industry we have become the task masters and the people the slaves. When the pressure of daily toil builds to an explosive degree, we have provided the safety valve of momentary pleasure. The television and movie industries furnish the necessary temporary distraction. These programs are carefully designed to appeal to the sensuous emotions, never to the logical mind. Because of this, the people are programmed to respond according to our dictates, not according to reason. Silent they never are; unthinking they will remain.

"We castrated society through fear and intimidation. It's manhood exists only with a feminine outward appearance. Being so neutered, the populace has become docile and easily ruled. As all geldings in nature, their thoughts are not involved with the concerns of the future and their posterity, but only with the present toil and the next meal." (UNQ)

God says to these reprobate leaders, whether in politics or the church: "As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent." (**Revelations 3:19**)

God is calling our national leaders, both in politics and the church, to **repent**. Of their willful deceit, God says in **Hosea 12:7,8** - "He is a merchant, the balances are in his hand: he loveth to oppress. And Ephraim (Israel) said, "Yet I am become rich, I have found me out substance: in all my labors they shall find none iniquity (wrong doing) in me that were sin.

This is the cry of the modern **witch doctors**, who control America. Yet we see scandal after scandal unfold, where high executives in our government, and well known religious leaders are involved in wicked practices. Although our God is longsuffering, there will come an end to His patience one of these days, as He will not continue to forgive wrong when it is done deliberately.

Today a discerning individual can see Isaiah's prophesy being fulfilled, in all the White nations of Christendom that make up **true Israel**. **Isaiah 59:12-14** "For our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins testify (cry) against us: for our transgressions are with us; and as for our iniquities (Hebrew **AVON**, meaning: "Moral faults; breaking of God's Law, see: 1 **John 3:4**), we know them; In transgressing and lying against the Lord, and departing (turning away) from our God, speaking oppression (Hebrew **PASHA**, meaning: "to break away from authority; to offend; to rebel") and revolt, conceiving and uttering from the heart words of falsehood. And judgment (Hebrew **MISPAH** meaning: "A verdict or formal decree; to be judged") is turned away backward, and justice standeth afar off: for truth is fallen in the street, and equity (Hebrew, **NKACAH**,

**meaning:** "integrity; unrightness") cannot enter."

**Verse 15** - "Yea, truth faileth (Hebrew ADAR, meaning: "to be found wanting); and he that departeth from evil maketh himself a prey: and the Lord saw it, and it displeased him that there was no judgment (justice)."

When we paraphrase this passage, using the Hebrew meanings of the English words, it reads something like this: "For our (Israel's) sins are increased before God, and they shout against us; for our moral failures and our breaking of God's Law, we know about them. In revolt and breaking away from God's authority, and lying against our God, we have deceitfully gotten riches, and have revolted, thinking and uttering from our hearts, words of falsehood, and the Divine Decree of God, is turned backwards; and justice stands afar off, for *truth* has fallen in our streets, and uprightness is not to be found, and he that departs from it and commits himself, becomes the prey of evil men, and the Lord saw it, and was displeased that there was no justice."

What a terrible indictment this is, both for our Israel people then, and now. We look at government crimes such as robbing our people of their rightful property through unconstitutional law; the crime of government murders at Ruby Ridge, and Waco, where the government murderers were held up by the media as heroes. We see the deliberate destruction of our *God given rightsj* such as those contained in the Bill of Rights and as we see them we can understand Isaiah's words in **Isaiah 59:16** - "And He (God) saw that there **was** no man, **and** wondered that there was no intercessor... (Hebrew **PAGR**, meaning: "to come between; to cause to entreat") : Where are those who plead the cause of the murdered aborted babies of America?

It was at this point that the prophet points forward to the time when a *Redeemer* would come. Listen to His words in the last part of **verse 16 and 17** "...therefore His arm brought salvation unto him (Israel); and His (God's) righteousness, it sustained him (Israel). For He (Jesus) put on righteousness as a breastplate, and an helmet of salvation upon His head; and He put on the garments of vengeance for clothing, and was clad with zeal as a cloak." In **verse 21** we see the outcome of this - "As for Me, this is My covenant with them (Israel), saith the Lord; My spirit that is upon thee (Israel), and My words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed (offspring), saith the Lord, from henceforth and forever."

This is God's promise to our Israelite people if, **big IF**, we will obey Him. He has already given us a workable *Formula for Survival* in **2 chronicles 7:14**, if we are willing to give it more than the mere lip service it is receiving now.

The marvelous book of **Isaiah** is full of the promises for our people Israel if, we obey God, and dire warnings if we refuse and rebel. Isaiah is unique in this manner. He began his ministry in the year King Uzziah died about 740 B.C. and continued as a prophet in Jerusalem, the capital of the southern Kingdom during the reign of Jothan, Ahaz, and Hezekiah. According to tradition, he was martyred during the reign of the wicked King Manasseh, the son of King Hezekiah, about 680 B.C.

As Isaiah grew to manhood, the Kingdom of Judah (not known as Jews at this time) emerged and opposed the advance of Assyria. During this same period, the Kingdom of Israel, with it's capital in Samaria, declined in power due to intense internal struggles and revolution. After King Uzziah died, the Assyrians conquered Damascus in 732 B.C., and Samaria in 722 B.C. Both northern Israel and Syria became Assyrian provinces.

While the Kingdom of Israel was being subdued, Ahaz, king of Judah, ignored repeated warnings of Isaiah and introduced idol worship into the temple in Jerusalem. In the years that followed, Assyrian kings marched their armies southward and threatened to end the Davidic dynasty in Judea, about 701 B.C. (see **Isaiah chapters 36-39**).

Isaiah gave repeated warnings to Judah, that they and Jerusalem would be judged and destroyed because of their wickedness, but like many modern Christians, America in particular, these

messages for the most part were ignored by the Judean rulers and people alike.

You will find, all though Isaiah's messages of doom, God's offered assurance to those of His people who would put their trust in Him and remain obedient. His prophecy was that God would ultimately restore the Davidic Kingdom, and that His son, the Lord Jesus Christ would reign over it. (**Isaiah 9:6,7**)

Chapters 40-56 of Isaiah are regarded by many Christian scholars as having been written by several unknown authors during the period 550 B.C. and on. This premise is based on the fact that Cyrus King of Persia, mentioned in Chapters 44 and 45, was the king who allowed the Judaites to return from exile to rebuild the temple in Jerusalem.

At this time the Judaites were still not known as Jews, although they had acquired some heathen occult practices which they added to the Hebrew religion and began a mammoth religious book called the Babylonian Talmud in 550 B.C. which was not completed until a thousand years later in the Jewish seminary in Alexandria, Egypt about 550 A.D.,. It was complete perversion of the Hebrew religion and the teachings of Moses, and became known as the *tradition of the elders*, which Jesus fought against during most of His earthly ministry. It is still the religious life blood of modern Jewry.

The word JEW cannot be found in early editions. of the Bible, and was not used in the original 1611 King James version, as the name JEW was unknown in the English. language until late in the 18th Century.

The scholars who accept predictions as part of a prophets God given message to mankind find no reason to deny Isaiah's authorship of the entire book.

Looking at history from Isaiah's perspective, the destruction of Jerusalem was inevitable, as he predicted the Babylonian exile of Judah as early as chapter 39.

His message of hope in chapter 53, is that although Israel had failed as God's servant, a righteous servant was promised who through His suffering, would provide salvation for His people and for many others.

Isaiah's final prophesy is that there will be in the *end times*, a restoration of the Davidic Kingdom, peopled by God fearing, righteous people, who will participate in the everlasting blessings of the new heaven and the new earth. This kingdom will be on earth, as Christ taught us to pray for. (**Matthew 6:10; Revelation 21:23**)

It is exciting to see that this salvation is extended to all those who are called by God, and who accept Christ *as King*, and that God's house will be a *House of prayer for all nations*, not just Israel. (**Isaiah 56:1-8**) This will shoot down the **RACIAL SUPREMACISTS** in Identity, who falsely. teach that only Israelites can be saved, and join the Kingdom. It still does not give Israelites the authority to intermarry outside of the Adamic race.

Isaiah's prophesy is of an ultimately restored Davidic Kingdom, peopled by God fearing, righteous folk, who will participate in the everlasting blessings of the new heaven and new earth, and again let me remind you it will be on this earth, not some heavenly realm, as so many teach.

In the pages that follow, we will explore some of Isaiah's predictions for the future, and attempt to connect them with what is taking place on earth during this present Christian Era. We will concentrate mostly on the United States and Canada, which are essentially an Israelite people and which can both rightly be referred to as America.

It is significant, I believe, to note that the word JEW is not used once in this interesting book, with two exceptions in **Isaiah 36:11, 13**, where it speaks of the Jews' language as being that of the Jerusalem people of this period (712 B.C.)

Strong's Concordance indicates that this word should rightly have been **JEHUDAITE**; or a "descendant of Jehudah (Judah)." The term Jew was not used for these people until after they

returned from Babylonian captivity, with a profoundly different, contaminated religious doctrine.

Isaiah begins his book with picturesque language, when in **chapter 1 verse 2**, he describes Judah and Jerusalem, as "children God has nourished and brought up, who have rebelled against Him."

In **verse 3**, he compares them to an ox, who knows his owners crib (feed trough), "but Israel doth not know, my people doth not consider."

He calls Israel in **verse 4**: "Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the Lord, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backwards." Then he asks the question: "Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart is faint. From the sole of the foot even unto the head there is no soundness (health) in it; but wounds, and bruises, and putrefying (stinking) sores: they have not closed (dressed), neither mollified (treated) with ointment." This is a perfect word picture today of the so called Christian Israelite nations of the United States and Canada, where even so called Christians are known to spit in God's face, in blasphemy.

In **Isaiah 29:13,14** the prophet gives the result of these actions: ". Forasmuch as this people draw near Me with their mouth (every Sunday in church), and with their lips do honour Me, but have removed their heart far from Me, and their fear (Hebrew **YIR'AH** meaning: "reverence") toward Me is taught by the precept (Hebrew **TSAU**, meaning: "injunctions; commandments of men) of men: Therefore (because of this), behold, I will proceed to do a marvelous (Hebrew **PALA**, meaning: "to do schnguish; to do marvelously") work among this people, even a marvelous work and a wonder: for the wisdom (Hebrew **CHAKMAH**, meaning: "wisdom in a good sense; skill") of their wise men (educated men) shall perish (Hebrew **ABAD**, meaning: wandering away; be destroyed; be lost; be void") and the understanding (Hebrew **BIYNAH**, meaning: "perfect understanding; wisdom;") of their prudent (Hebrew **BIYB**, meaning: "to be cunning; have intelligence; to instruct or teach") men shall hid." I don't believe we would be doing this verse a disservice by applying it to America and Canada: "Why will you Christian Israelites be punished anymore? Yet you continue in rebellion to your God, over and over again; your whole body is sick from your political leaders to your church teachers. There is no wholesomeness to be found in your countries. There are only wounds caused by enemy action and your *disobedience* There are black and blue bruises and freshly made, dripping wounds. These have not b,

**For years now, our government has refused to defend our own borders, while acting as a policeman worldwide. As a result, our borders have been overrun by hordes of foreigners, some to be sure have sought freedom from oppression, but many more, according to their actions, look to Uncle Sam for a *free handout* without contributing anything to the well being of our nations, and do us much damage. These strangers are quite literally devouring our countries, many times with the approval of our church leaders.**

**We literally reached the point described in chapter 1:9 in Isaiah - "Except the Lord of hosts (of Israel) had left unto us a very small remnant (Hebrew **SARIYD**, meaning: "survivors; left alive"), we should have been as Sodom, and we should have been like unto Gomorrah."**

**In Lamentations 3:22, we read: "It is of the Lord's mercies that we are not consumed (eaten up), because his compassion's fail not."**

**As Paul said in Romans 9:29, quoting from Isaiah 1:9 - "Except the Lord of Sabaoth had left us a seed, we had been as Sodoma, and been made like unto Gomorrha." Utterly ruined and incapable of being rebuilt.**

**The White Adamic Israelite is fast becoming a thing of the past, as we have allowed ourselves to be overrun by aliens, who have intermarried with our sons and daughters, contrary to God's law. This has always been a promotion of Judaism, for it is one of the easiest ways to *destroy White Christian civilization* .**

**From a large majority who once controlled this Christian Republic, we have been degraded into a multicultural monstrosity, a hodge-podge of alien, anti-God cultures. In the past seventy five years, we have seen this Christian Republic turned into a Socialist Welfare State with all it's accompanying evils. Now we are ripe to be taken over by the Zionist New World Order, and become part of their International Slave Plantation. In this state, government will become an insatiable monster that destroys, rather than one that serves.**

**Why did this happen? It was because of White Israelite disobedience. We can look for *scape goats*, and find them in the Jews, and the anti-God aliens, but they are not the cause of our problems, they are the effect of our disobedience. (Study Deuteronomy 28 and see for yourself.) We will make little headway against this evil that has engulfed us, until we recognize our responsibility before God and learn the lesson of obedience!**

**In Isaiah 1:10, God speaks to the rulers of ancient Israel, speaking of them as Sodom and Gomorrah. We know that Isaiah was not referring to these ancient cities which had been supernaturally destroyed by God some 1140 years earlier. He was using them as examples. These cities were destroyed primarily because of their wicked sin of Sodomy, which God hates, and which is now being condoned by some of our Christian churches. Recently Jerry Falwell, welcomed a Sodomite preacher, and several hundred of his followers to a meeting of *reconciliation* in his Liberty Baptist Church. (It is impossible for a Christian to be reconciled to any sin!)**

**In this section of chapter one, we see God's displeasure at the sacrifices Israel was offering to Him, He said in verse 11-14 " . . . I am full (Hebrew SABEA, meaning: "had enough of; satiated") of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks or of lambs, or of he goats. When ye come to appear before Me, who hath required at your hand, to tread (Hebrew RANORAC, meaning: "esalkj in (abusively); trample; tread down") my courts? Bring no more vain oblations (Hebrew MINCHAH, meaning: "bloodless sacrificial offerings"); incense is an abomination unto Me; the new moons and sabbaths, the calling of assemblies, I cannot away with; it is iniquity, even the solemn meeting. Your new moons and your appointed feasts (possibly our Christmas and Easter celebrations) my soul hateth: they are a trouble unto Me; I weary to bear them."**

**In other words God is saying to Israel, then and now: "I'm utterly disgusted with the feast days you set up, and at your pretense of worship; I will remove them, for they are sin, even your solemn meetings. My soul hateth these days you have set aside to pleasure yourselves. I am disgusted with them. I will take them away."**

**Everywhere we look in Christendom, we see convocations and meetings being called for many purposes. They are supposed to be worship of our God, and the edification of His people. Many of them have become mere religious vacations; in modern palaces, occasions in which we have *fun*. The Scriptures say that God looks with loathing on such events.**

**Chapter 1:15 of Isaiah, tells us that when our people pray from a sinful heart (with unforgiven sins in their life) God will not even listen to us. So vast prayer convocations mean nothing unless our people first get into an obedient relationship with the Master. Most Christians feel that when they get into trouble, all they need to do is pray and God will hear and handle their problems. This is not necessarily so, for there are certain conditions we must meet first.**

**I believe in prayer. My sainted grandfather used to say: "There is more wrought by prayer than this old world dreams of for the whole world is bound about the feet of God, with golden chains of prayer." I believe this! I also know that we must meet certain conditions, before God will hear and answer us.**

**Isaiah furthers this truth in Isaiah 59:2.**

**Many of us believe and have experienced James 5:16 -"The effectual fervent prayer of a**

righteous man availeth much." It works, but we must remember to keep the *contact points between God and us clean*, so that the power of His Holy Spirit can flood in and control our lives. Unforgiven sin deadens this contact, and makes prayer useless.

In 1 Peter 3:12, we read: "For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and His ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil." If you have unforgiven sin in your life, you do evil. That's why we have been given the safety valve of 1 John 1:9 - "If we confess our *sins*, He is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness."

This cleansing does not come automatically, because we are Christian, we must ask for it.

James 4:2,3 says that, "...ye have not, because ye ask not. Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss (wrongly), that ye may consume it upon your lusts (longing for material things)."

I remember hearing an illustration many years ago that explains the truth of Isaiah 1:15; 59:2. Many of you can remember back to the days of the electric street car. They ran on an overhead cable above the street, that supplied the electricity needed. The contact point was a long pole, with a copper wheel on the end, that contacted the power supply and led it into the motor. Sometimes when the maintenance man had done a poor job, the copper wheel became corroded. The power could not reach the motor, and the streetcar went by *fits and starts*, especially with a full load.

The same is true in the spiritual life of a Christian. If we allow sin of any kind to corrode our contact with God through the Holy Spirit (who is the POWER LINE for Christian living), our contact with God is cut off, and He will not even listen to us.

Is your spiritual life in a proper relationship with God, so that He will listen to your petitions?

What is the answer to this personal, and thus national problem? Verses 16-20, Isaiah 1, gives us the answer. "Wash you, make you clean; put away evil (sin) of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil;"

The Prophet Jeremiah in Jeremiah 23:22 says: "But if they (the pastors of the land) stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings." This hasn't happened in the United States and Canada and is a terrible indictment on the quality of their preaching.

Continuing on Isaiah 1:17 - "Learn to do well (righteously); seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead with the widow. Verse 18 - Come now, and let us reason together, saith the Lord: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. NOTICE CLOSELY NOW what verse 19, 20 says, "If ye be willing and *obedient*, ye shall eat the good of the land: But if ye *refuse* and *rebel*, ye shall be devoured with the sword (war): for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it."

There's your answer!

We further read of this cleansing in Psalm 51:7, where the Psalmist says, "purge me with hyssop (a cleansing element like soap), and I shall be clean: wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow."

When the Pharisee Saul, had his miraculous meeting with the risen Christ on the road to Damascus, he was in the city praying in a blind state, when a Christian named Ananias was told by God to go to a certain house on a street called Straight, where Saul of Tarsus had seen in a vision, a man named Ananias, who had put his hand on him and recovered his sight. Quite naturally Ananias replied, "Lord don't you know who this Saul is? How much evil he has done to our people? He is here with authority from the High Priests to arrest all those which call on Thy name." God told him, "Go thy way: for he is a chosen vessel unto Me, to bear My name before the Gentiles, and Kings, and the children of Israel:" Then in verse 17,18

it says that when Ananias laid hands on Saul, that the scales fell from his eyes, and he arose and was baptized. No doubt for the remission of sins, as told in Acts 2:38.

In Revelations 7:14, the Apostle John saw a great multitude in white robes before the throne of God, and when he asked his guiding angel who these were he was told: "...Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation (no Rapture here), and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb."

Remember verse 19 of Isaiah 1, gives the condition for this cleansing and is most important - *obedience*

My friends, we have a *choice to make! obedience or destruction!* This is why I continue to hammer away at the theme: *Obedience to God and the discipline it brings must come before we can have victory!*

Isaiah 1:23 explains the national condition of Israel as we can see today: "Thy princes (political leaders) are rebellious, companions of thieves: every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards (bribes): they judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them."

Verse 24, speaks of a time of national cleansing, where God will get rid of His enemies (Luke 19:27). Could this be one reason the Edomites are flocking to Palestine?

In the next few verse, chapter 1: 25-27 tells how this purging will take place: "And I (God) will turn my hand upon thee, and purely purge away thy dross, and take away all thy tin (alloy): And I (God) will restore thy judges (political rulers) as at the first, and thy counselors as at the beginning: afterward (after this cleansing) thou shalt be called, *The city of righteousness, the faithful city Zion* shall be redeemed with judgment, and her converts with righteousness." (The ZION referred to here is the Zion of 2 Samuel 7:10, it is not the anti-Christ country of the Israelites now in Palestine.)

We know this could not refer to Jewish rulers, for Jesus told the leaders in Matthew 23:15 - "...for ye compass (go over) sea and land to make one proselyte (convert), and when he is made, ye make twofold more the child of hell than yourselves." The converts of New Zion will be righteous not *children of the devil*

Isaiah 1:28 gives a further warning to those who refuse to obey God: "And destruction of the transgressors and of the sinners shall be together, and they that forsake the Lord shall be consumed."

Intellectual men may mock and laugh these words to scorn, but they will take place, for the *mouth of God has spoken it*, His law of Harvest is still in effect, even for those of us who call ourselves Christian: "Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man/woman soweth, that shall he also reap. For he/she that soweth to his/her flesh (material things) shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he/she that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting." (Galatians 6:7,8) We can't avoid this, no matter who we are, or what position we hold in life. It applies to the Pope, Billy Graham, the richest man in the world, President Clinton, or the drunken bum in the gutter.

In Isaiah 2 we see a prophesy that has been at least partially filled in the New Zion of North America. Verse 2 says, "And it shall come to pass in the last days (of this age), that the mountain (in the Bible the word mountain often refers to a nation or people) of the Lord's house shall be established (prepared) in the top (capital) of the mountains (nation), and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it."

No nation anywhere on earth, or in the world's history at anytime has fulfilled this prophesy like the United States and Canada. The Jews in Palestine have not come close to fulfilling this prophesy.

**Verse 3 - "And many (millions of) people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go to the mountain (nation) of the Lord, to the house of the God of Jacob; and He shall teach us His ways, and we will walk in His paths: for out of (New) Zion shall go forth the (His) law, and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem.**

That day has already begun, my Christian Identity friends, and will finally arrive when His people learn to follow Him *in obedience*

In that day, which some of us may live to *see*, **verse 4 says**, "He shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke (Hebrew **YAKOCH**, meaning: correct; convince; chasten; reprove") many people: and they (the people who accept correction) shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more." You want peace? This is how it will come, through obedience to God, not through the **United Nations**

This indicates to me, that many other nations will come under the control and leadership of our King. **Verse 5 says**, "O house of Jacob, come ye (true Israel), and let us walk in the light (truth) of the Lord!" **AMEN!**

**Chapter 2 verse 6**, has a serious meaning for true Israel, "Therefore (because of this) thou (God) hast forsaken thy people the house of Jacob (true Israel), because they replenished (Hebrew **MALA**, meaning: "To be filled with; gotten together") from the east, and are soothsayers (Hebrew '**ANON**, meaning: "enchanters; sorcerers; followers of the occult") like the Philistines (Canaanites) and they please themselves in the children of strangers." (Practice miscegenation.)

Most of our so called Judeo-Christian churches have become Turco-Hindu churches, with many Roman Catholics following a smattering of Hinduism. (This is the heathen Hindu philosophy of *Fatherhood of God for all men*, regardless of what they do with His Son, and therefore the brotherhood of all men.) This is taught nowhere in Scripture.

In the "**HOSKINS REPORT**" of January 3, 1994, Richard Hoskins, P.O. Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, a student of Hinduism says, "Many Christians are unaware that Buddha himself, Siddharta, the son of Suddodhoma, has found his way into Roman Catholic martyrdom as a saint of the Catholic Church it was Professor Max Mueller, who first pointed out the strange fact almost incredible if it were not for the completeness of the proof - that Gatama the Buddha under the name of St. Josaphat, is now officially recognized, honored, and worshiped throughout the whole of Catholicism, as a Christian saint.

He goes on to point out that the Papacy of the Roman Catholic church from it's very beginning has been accepted by strangers.

They have been Edomite (Jewish) Popes, and many Christianized Tartar Popes, who descended from the Tartar Invaders of southern Italy, and the present Pope who is a Christianized Jewish Slav. He states, with proof, that the Roman Catholic church does

many things prohibited to Christians, but permitted by Hinduism, including the operation of banks at usury, and forbidding priests to marry. The results can be seen in front page coverage of the pedophiles and lechers who have been exposed in the priesthood, and who bring disgrace to the name of Jesus Christ.

Of this practice, the Apostle Paul says in 1 **Timothy 4:1-3** -"Now the Spirit speaketh expressly (clearly), that in the latter times (of this age) some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits and doctrines of devils (Hinduism?); Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron; Forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth."

To see how Jesus was accepted as a Hindu deity and how it has effected the church, I suggest you write for this issue of Hoskins Report, you will be shocked by what you learn. (May I suggest you send something to at least cover the cost of printing and handling, since none of our writers are subsidized by the Jews or are wealth men.)

Even their so called Star of David, which is on the Israeli flag, was never used by King David. It is an ancient Hindu symbol and many of the Talmudic teachings, such as Jewish reluctance to put murders, rapists, and Sodomites to death, parrot Hindu teachings.

According to "**CHRISTIAN NEWS**", Volume 30, Number 20, May 18, 1992 (RR 1, Box 30-9A, New Haven, MO 63068), "Surveys show that most Protestants... along with the Pope and liberal Roman Catholics... maintain that members of other religions, such as Islam and Judaism, all worship the same God Christians worship, but call Him different names."

Dr. Billy Graham has publicly stated this in regard to the Jews and Muslims, in the face of the clear declaration of Jesus Christ in **John 14:6** - "No man cometh unto the Father, but by Me." (Billy preached this for years, before he became Hinduized.)

We have secret Hindu priests in our Christian churches, and in our government, according to Richard Hoskins, and I believe him on the basis of proof he has presented.

The *integration* is necessary for a peaceful society, when God has placed a curse on it and history proves that it won't work.

Jesus said in **Matthew 7:16** "**Ye** shall know them by their fruits." The Word of God says NO! While the Hindu/Judeo/Christians says, "It's all right as long as it's done in brotherly love, since God is the Father of all, and all men are brothers."

The Bible clearly says, "But as many as receive Him (Jesus Christ), to them gave He (God) the power, to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on His name." These are my *brothers and sisters*, not some one who rejects Him and spits when His name is mentioned.

There is no way you can become my spiritual brother or sister, until you have had this soul changing experience, no matter what Billy Graham or the Pope says to the contrary. I place my faith in the Word of God, not in what man says.

In order to be free, Christians must: "Come ye out from among them, (heathen aliens) and be separate, saith the Lord and I (God) will receive you, and will be a Father unto you, and

ye shall be my (God's) sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty." (2 **Corinthians 6:17,1B**) I base my argument on this truth.

**Isaiah 13**, speaks of a time when people will be deported, whether they want it or not. **Note verse 14 & 15** which speaks about the time when God's anger will descend on the wicked: they shall every man turn to his own people (no miscegenation then, no race mixing as has become so popular now), and flee every one into his own land. Every one that is found shall be thrust through; and every one that is joined unto them shall fall by the sword." The Word says this will take place and it may not set well with Christian liberals, but this is not Jack Mohr's idea but God's.

That day is coming, my skeptical friend, as surely as day follows night and there is nothing you, or I, or anyone on earth can do to stop it, since it is ordained by Almighty God Himself. The question is, as the old hymn says: "**Are *you* ready for *that day* to come?**"

In chapter **3:4,5** we see a situation which has already taken place in this country. God says that because of our *disobedience*, "I will give children to be your princes (rulers), and babes shall rule over them, and the people shall be oppressed, everyone by another, and everyone by his neighbor, and the child shall behave himself proudly against the ancient, and the base against the honorable." **Verse 12** says, "As for my people (Israel), children are their oppressors (Hebrew - **NAGAS**, meaning: "to harass; tyrannize"), and women rule over them. Oh my people, they that lead thee cause thee to err (sin), and destroy the way of thy paths." If you can't see this happening, it is because you have deliberately closed your eyes to the truth.

As the *Feminist Movement* has grown, the offensiveness of our youth has increased, since they have little or no parental restraint. If a woman like Hillary Rodham Clinton ever becomes President of the United States, God have mercy on us! Look at the harridans President Clinton has appointed to rule in his Administration, such as Attorney General Janet Reno, who is anti Christian and is far *out* in support of sins such as Sodomy. "They that lead thee, cause thee to sin!"

Because the *ancients of America* men in my age group, let down our guard and allowed this deterioration to take place, God will enter into judgment against us. He goes on in **verse 15** of chapter 3 to say, "What mean ye that ye beat my people to pieces, and grind the faces of the poor? saith the Lord God of hosts."

My Christian friend, we have much to answer for because of our Christian apathy. Many of us have remained hidden in our comfortable spiritual foxholes, waiting for Jesus to Rapture us out of the mess that was caused by our neglect and it just doesn't work that way!

In **verse 16**, God speaks specifically to the women of Israel, and it is surely a message for our Israel women of this century, most of who have been kept in the dark by their pastors as to their Israel heritage, and their responsibility to God: "...Because the daughters of Zion (Israel, not Jews) are haughty (Hebrew, **GABAAH**, meaning: "exalted; lifted up; proud"), and walk with stretched forth necks and wanton eyes (see how many of our women dress deliberately to expose themselves to lecherous men, and this goes for many who call

themselves Christian), walking and mincing as they go, and making a tinkling with their feet." Ankle bracelets, and even earrings on their breasts, navels, and intimate parts.

In other words, when women use, their attire, and *body language* to entice men to sin (and many dress designers are Sodomites who glory in destroying our women), you have only to look at the abbreviated swim suits, worn even by professing Christian women, which leaves very little to the imagination. They have gone so far as having painted suits, that cover the naked body, while leaving it completely exposed. Mothers, don't expect your daughters to be modest, and morally decent, when you parade around the yard in a bikini, mowing the lawn.

Jesus said, that a man who looked on any woman to "*lust after her*, had already committed adultery with her in his heart." (**Matthew 5:28**) How many of you *red blooded, (Christian men*, can honestly say you have not been enticed by the near naked body of some pretty woman on a beach, or even on the street? This is how the enemy, almost 100% Jewish led, attempts to destroy our Christian women and the mother's of the children of our future. Look at TV and see for yourself!

If God were to speak verbally to our Israel women now, as He did in 760 B.C., His message might be the same, or perhaps even stronger. He said, to ancient Israelite women in **Isaiah 3:17** "Therefore the Lord will smite with a scab the crown of the head of the daughters of Zion, and the Lord will discover their secret parts." The Hebrew word for discover is **ARAH**, meaning: "to make bare; to make naked; uncover." The word parts in Hebrew is **GEZER**, meaning: "an intimate part of the body." I believe this refers to the fact that morally loose women contribute in large part to the sexual diseases such as syphilis and AIDS which are devastating America. These have increased by leaps and bounds, since the modern Women's Movement have told them, *You've come a long way baby! Live with gusto!*

**Inverse 18** of this same chapter it says, "In that day the Lord will take away the bravery (Hebrew, **TIPH'ARAH**, meaning: "beauty; glory; comeliness") of their tinkling ornaments about their feet,... The bonnets, and the ornaments of the legs, and the headbands,... the earrings, The rings, and nose jewels (now a days not only the nose but the other parts of the body). The changeable suits of apparel,... And it shall come to pass, that instead of sweet smell there shall be stink;... and instead of well set hair baldness; and burning (Hebrew **KEIY**, meaning: "brand or scar") instead of beauty. Thy men shall fall by the sword, and thy mighty in the war. And her gates shall lament and mourn; and she being desolate shall sit upon the ground." Look at the weeping faces of the woman in Kosovo and Russia on TV, and see your own faces.

Israelite women, especially those of you who may have been influenced by the godless *Women's Liberation Movement*, think about this. Is this what you want for yourselves and your loved ones?

Since the time of Eve, women have always been either a stabilizing influence on men, as they were designed by God to be their *help mates*, or they have aided in the destruction of men. They can, under enemy control, become a very dangerous tool in destroying Christian families.

**Genesis 2:20-24** indicates that a woman will be happy, and fulfilled, she serves God as He designed her to be. She becomes miserable when she tries to *wear the pants in the family*. These are not the ramblings of some chauvinist, but from the Word of God. When a man learns to love his wife as he does his own body (**Ephesians 5:28-31**), much of the competition between men and women will become a thing of the past.

In **Jeremiah 13:22** we read, "And if thou say in thy heart, Wherefore come these things upon me? For the greatness of thine iniquity (sin) are thy skirts discovered, and thy heels made bare." In Hebrew the word for skirt is SHUWL, meaning: "to hang down; skirt." The word discovered is GALAH, meaning: "to denude; strip bare." In those days captives were usually stripped naked before they were led into captivity -

In **Isaiah 47:1-3**, we see the plight of captive women: "Come down, and sit in the dust, O virgin daughter... sit on the ground: (These verses refer specifically to those Israel women who are taken captive by the Babylonians and the Chaldeans, but are the plight of all captive women everywhere) . Take the millstones, and grind meal: (be slaves to the conquerors)... make bare the leg, uncover the thigh... Thy nakedness shall be uncovered, yea, thy shame shall be seen

Is this what you want for your wives and daughters? It is what will happen if we become a conquered people who have turned their back on their God.

**Verse 10 of chapter 47** says of these women who have gone into captivity, "For thou hast trusted in thy wickedness (disobedience to God): thou hast said, None seeth me. Thy wisdom and knowledge, it hath perverted (Hebrew word for perverted is SHUWB, meaning: "turned back to do evil") thee; and thou hast said in thine heart, I am, and none else beside me." In other words, "Only I, and my desires are important! Isn't that the stand of the Feminist Movement?

This is perversion which will destroy our women and the vital part they play in the Christian family, if we are sucked in by the enemy propaganda.

Notice that these women were engaged in *sorcery and enchantments*. Much of the Women's Liberation Movement is built on occult principles. **47:12-14** - "Stand now with thine enchantments, and with the multitude of thy sorceries, wherein thou hast laboured from thy youth; if so be thou shalt be able to profit, if so be thou mayest prevail. Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels. Let now the astrologers, the stargazers, and the monthly prognosticators, stand up, and save thee from these things that shall come upon thee. Behold, they shall be as stubble; the fire shall burn them; they shall not deliver themselves from the power of the flame..." It appears that women are more susceptible to these wicked occult powers, than men and the truth for Israelite, men and women alike remain in *obedience or destruction!* You can't dabble in the occult in any way without incurring God's wrath! (Even simple things like a Ouija board, or the daily astrological readings.)

The entire book of Isaiah contains blessings from God for *obedience*, and dire curses and disaster for *disobedience!* This has not changed over the centuries. It is the same *in true Israel* today, as it was then, and is one of the major reasons many Christians refuse to accept the Identity message, they don't want the responsibility to God that goes with

knowing who they really are!

Isaiah parallels the message of Moses, given to Israel in **Deuteronomy 28**, some 700 years earlier. We are given a choice today: "Humbleness of heart (repentance), righteous prayers, seeking God's face, and turning from our wicked ways, to obey Him." (2 **Chronicles 7:14**) This alone will bring "*healing* to our land." There is no other plan that will work!

Our people today are headed into captivity, because we refuse to accept the knowledge that is given in God's Word. **Hosea 4:6** puts it this way, "My people (Israel) are destroyed for a lack of knowledge." The word *knowledge* in Hebrew is **DA'ATH** meaning: "a lack of awareness." Israel is being destroyed today, because our people lack understanding of what's happening to them. This lack of *understanding* is being encouraged by our politicians, our educators, and in many instances our religious leaders.

Webster's Dictionary defines *awareness*, as "to be vigilant; on one's guard; being socially informed." This truth spawned the saying: "Eternal vigilance is the price we pay for freedom." When we become uninformed on what's taking place, we lose this freedom.

One is aware of something when they come to a certain knowledge of it through observation or information.

This is one of the reasons I have written this book. It is to give you knowledge about what the enemy has planned for us and what he is doing, to accomplish it.

Knowledge is not *Education*. Education is the process of training to develop knowledge, skill, mind, character, and the ability to apply what one has learned. One has not acquired knowledge until they are willing to accept the truth, and act on it, no matter how shattering it may be.

Too often educated men and women, without knowledge, become the *educated fools* spoken of in **Romans 1:21** - "Because that, when they knew God..." We could say they had knowledge of God. When they became aware of God through observation of the things which He has made. Here we could refer to **Psalms 19:1** "The heavens declare the glory of God, and the firmament showeth His handiwork..."

Paul said, even with all this knowledge, they did not retain God in their knowledge, and God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient (proper)." In **verse 22** of the same chapter Paul says, "Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools,"

Paul enlarges on these educated idiots in 2 **Tiimothy 3:7** when he declared, "Ever learning, but never able to come to an understanding of the truth."

We have millions of these in America, in politics, education, and standing behind the pulpits of some of our largest most prestigious churches. They have had the opportunity to know God through observation of His handiwork and His Word, yet they were not thankful for this privilege, and became morally wicked as a result, when their hearts refused to accept God's truth. They love to impress men with a string of degrees behind their name, while in the eyes of God they are fools. Someone has rightly said, "Education without God, turns men into clever devils."

Education itself, without God is extremely dangerous, as we can see to our dismay in the anti Christian education system of 1999 and into this new Century. Prayer and Bible reading have been taken out of our schools as improper, yet a teacher can hand out condoms, and show their students how to place them on bananas, as they encourage *sexual freedom*, and we wonder why the morals of our youth have *gone to hell*

**Isaiah 56:10,11** indicates that our shepherds (pastors), have for the most part become, "dumb dogs who cannot or will not bark." A watchdog that refuses to bark at the sign of danger is worse than useless. The same is true when pastors, politicians, and educators refuse to tell us the painful truth. Isaiah says, "these fellows are often more interested in gain, then they are in leading their people to the truth.

How anyone can look at the average TV evangelist in operation and not see this is beyond me. A few years ago, I watched a program on **TRINITY BROADCASTING NETWORK** (TBN) in what they called their nationwide **PRAISE THE LORDATHON!** While a Black preacher sweated and shouted his way through a message, across the bottom of the screen flashed these words - SEND YOUR CONTRIBUTIONS TO.... At one point the wife of the TBN president, a pretty blonde lady, made up to look like a street walker, danced her way across the stage, banging on a tambourine, while she screamed: PRAISE THE LORD, WE JUST PAST THE FOUR MILLION DOLLAR MARK!" It made me want to throw up! I thought of all the older men and women on Social Security who had a hard time making ends meet, who were sending in a few dollars, so Paul Crouch and his wife could live in luxury. This is not the Christian way! Isaiah said, "Doing everything for their own gain!"

Let's digress from this for a few moments, to look at this phenomenon which unannounced and mostly undetected, has crept into evangelical Christian circles in modern times.

It presents our church people with a *New Cross*. It looks like the Old Cross, but it's different! The likeness between the two are superficial; the differences are fundamental.

This part of my discussion centers on a pamphlet that crossed my desk a few days ago titled "**THE OLD CROSS -VS- THE NEW CROSS.**", written by Richard Ochs of Chapel Library, 2603 W. Wright St., Pensacola, Florida 32505, a ministry of Mt. Zion Bible Church.

I have take some editorial license with it without changing it's meaning. The New Cross, which has become popular throughout Christendom, has spun a new philosophy, a new evangelical technique. This new evangelism, employs much of the same language as the "*old time religion*", but it content has changed and it emphasis has become misleading and misplaced.

The Old Cross had no ties with the World Order. It carried into effect the sentence imposed on sinful mankind by God's Law at Sinai, that had been in effect since Adam's fall in the Garden of Eden. It said simply, "The soul that sinneth, it shall die!"

The New Cross on the other hand, is not too much opposed to the sinful condition of the human race; rather it becomes a friendly pal and if understood correctly, can provide access to oceans of good clean fun and innocent enjoyment. The New Cross lets sinful Adam live without interference from the church. His life motivation is unchanged, it is still pleasure, only now he takes delight in his sinful pleasure in the name of his Lord. His

accent is still enjoyment of life, "*You only go around once, so live with gusto!*" Now walking hand in hand with Jesus, his fun is on a higher plane, intellectually if not morally. So *Let's everyone give a clap for Jesus!*" While we celebrate in His name rather than worship. When life is over, we will go to that celestial abode and have an everlasting party with Jesus. **Disgusting!**

The New Cross encourages a new and entirely different evangelistic approach. The evangelist no longer demands that the sinner give up his old sinful life to accept Christ. In fact, very little is said about repenting. He doesn't preach contrasts, rather similarities. He seeks to key the public interest by showing that Christianity makes no unpleasant demands on it's converts; rather it often offers many of the same pleasures the world does, only on a higher moral plane. Whatever the sin mad modern World Order happens to be clamoring for at the moment, is cleverly shown to be the very thing their Gospel offers. The religious version, of course, is more spiritually fulfilling than the worldly version. So if your youth are attracted to worldly dancing, by all means hold dances in the church *rec hall*. They even had *integrated dances*, for it's better to have them there, under supervision than at some *honky tonk*. If your church youth are attracted by the African savagery of *rock and roll*, have a religious *rock band* in your church, even though they play the same soul destroying music the *hard rock musicians* play. It has the same emotional effect, even if the words have a religious meaning. "**After all, it is praising the Lord, you know!**" and that's all that really matters!

The New Cross does not slay the sinner, it redirects him. It gives him a jollier, cleaner way of living, and saves his self respect. To the self assertive it says, "Come and assert yourself in Jesus!" To the egotist, it says, "Come and do your boasting in the Lord!" To the thrill seeker, it says, "Come and enjoy the thrill only Jesus gives, as you lead men to the Lord!" Yet I can find no Scripture which says that self respect; boasting; or thrill seeking has any part with the fruits of the Spirit.

Any Christian message is slanted in the direction of the current vogue to make it acceptable to the world. This is not true Christianity, it is worldly compromise!

The philosophy behind this kind of deception may be sincere, but it's sincerity does not keep it from being false. It is false, because it is blind to the truth. It misses completely the message of the Old Cross, the true Cross. Maybe that's why with an estimated 50 million born again Christians in America, we are headed for hell faster than at any time in our history. Maybe this philosophy is what causes sinners to want Christ as Savior, all right, but they want Him as a sort of Celestial Fire Insurance Policy to keep them out of hell. They do not want Him as King, although sing about it in their church, for when He is King, He must have first place in their life, and neither preachers or parishioners in most instances, want to stop doing their own thing, to give Christ absolute control of their life. Not being judgmental, just "By their fruits shall ye know them!"

Was this the kind of evangelism Christ referred to in **Matthew 5:13**, when He said, "Ye (Christians) are the salt of the earth; but when the salt has lost his savor (it's ability to act like salt and hold back corruption), wherewith shall it be salted? it is henceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and trodden under the foot of man." Is your Christian experience a *garbage heap* experience? or do you act like salt, and fight corruption

wherever it may raise it's ugly head?

If not, the King says you are worthless in His kingdom, and fit in perfectly with the philosophy offered by the New Cross.

The Old Cross, the Spiritual Cross, is a symbol of death. It stands for an abrupt, violent end to a human being. A man in Roman times, who took up his cross, turned his back and said good-bye to his friends, and the life he had known. The Cross in those days made no compromise, it modified nothing, it spared nothing. It slew all of the man completely, leaving nothing behind but a skeleton that had been picked bare by birds of prey. It did nothing to keep on good terms with it's victim. It struck with evil cruelty, and when it was finished with it's work, the man was dead.

The race of Adam is under the death penalty for sin, today, just as it was 6,000 years ago. There is no commutation of this sentence and only one escape. God cannot and will not approve any of the fruits of sin, no matter how innocent they may appear to the world and in the eyes of unsaved men and women,' or no matter how beautiful they 'may appear. God saves the individual by spiritually killing him on the cross, then raising him to a newness of life. This is why Jesus told us that we must "take up our cross and follow Him." In **Matthew 10:38,39** He said, "And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me is not' worthy of me... he that loseth his life for my sake shall 'find it."

In **Matthew 16:24-26** Jesus told his disciples, "If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take' up his cross, and follow me. For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it. For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole 'world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?"

A second witness is given in **Luke 9:23**. Then in **Luke 14:27**, Jesus said, "And whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after (follow) me, cannot be my disciple." In other words, The person who refuses to accept rebuffs and persecution for the sake of Christ, is not fit to be a Christian.

So you see, the Cross is of supreme importance in Christian life, not just as a religious symbol one wears around their neck on a chain; not something we sing about in church, but a reality in our lives, that shapes our every moment of life. We know from the context of these verses, that Christ is not saying that we must be literally crucified on a cross. in order to be His followers,. but that He must be of supreme importance in our lives; He must come first in everything we do! There is no easy way to be a Christian, as so often offered by evangelists.

Evangelism which draws friendly parallels between the ways of God and the ways of man, is false Scripture, and cruel to the souls of men who should be told the truth.

Faith in Christ can never parallel. that of the world, it intersects with it! In being called by the Holy Spirit to give our life to Christ, we do not bring our old life up to a *higher level*, we lead it to the Cross where it is extinguished! Jesus said that the "kernel of wheat must fall into the ground and die, in order to produce." (**John 12:24**)

We are not called on to physically die, in order to be saved, but we give up the world, as

though we had died to it and its ways! And He (God) raises us up from spiritual death, to be His sons and daughters.

We who are called to preach the Gospel must not think of ourselves as *public relations agents* sent into the world to establish good relations between Christ and the world. We are not commissioned to make Him acceptable to big business, the press, sports, modern education, or even the church. We are not so much diplomats, as we are prophets. Our message to sinful men and women is not that of *compromise*, but an ultimatum: "except ye repent, ye shall likewise perish!" (**Luke 13:3**) This is the major reason so many intelligent folks turn their backs on God. They do not like the truth!

Our God offers eternal life to all those who will listen to His Word and will be led by His Spirit to accept it. It is not an improved life. The life Christ offers is eternal life out of death! It stands on the far side of the Cross, and whoever wants to possess it, must be willing to *pass under the rod*. They must be willing to completely repudiate themselves, die to self and agree with God's sentence against them.

What does this mean to the individual; to the man and woman who stands condemned before their God? How can this theology be translated into reality? Simply, they must repent, under the wooing of the Holy Spirit and believe! They cannot come to Christ, as the evangelists tells them, of their own volition, but only as the Spirit leads them. The Word clearly says, "For as many as are *led* by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God." (**Romans 8:14**) **Verse 16** in that same chapter says, "The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God:" The 8th chapter of Romans gives us a thorough discussion of this salvation process of being led by God's Spirit to salvation. It begins with this wonderful promise: There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, (NOTE CAREFULLY NOW) who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death."

Do you understand this wonderful revelation? We are free from the law which says: "The soul that sinneth it shall die, when we come under the law of the Spirit.

Notice **verse 5** - "For they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit the things of the Spirit. (**Verse 6**) For to be carnally (fleshly) minded (putting things of the world first in our life) is death; but to be spiritually minded (following the guidance of the Spirit) is life and peace."

This does not mean that we will not need earthly things in order to get along in this corrupt worldly atmosphere, but that we must place Him *first*, before all else!

Ask yourself how you stand on the basis of **verse 7** - "Because the carnal mind is enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither in deed can be."

Those of you who have been taught that Christ did away with the Law, need to take heed of this verse, for it clearly indicates that we cannot be God's children and violate His law. Paul sums up his thoughts in **verse 8** "So then they that are in the (live) flesh (those who insist on doings their own thing) cannot please God."

Have you ever heard a TV evangelist preach on this verse? Have you heard your pastor

preach it? L never have! When an evangelist or a preacher tells you that all you need to do to be saved, is come to God, ask His forgiveness and ask Jesus to come into your heart, he is a liar! He is preaching a false Gospel, the Gospel of the New Cross, which is found nowhere in Scripture.

Paul indicates in **verse 9**, that if a person does not have the Spirit of God (the Holy Spirit), he cannot be saved. This indicates that the Holy Spirit enters a man or women when they have been led by Him to see their sinful condition; not by the evangelist; when they are sorry for their rebellion against God, and accept Him as not only as Savior but as their Sovereign Lord! Meaning He is to have complete control over their lives from that point on!

Have you ever heard a preacher explain this to those at the altar who are seeking Christ? Watch Benny Hinn's TV program some time and see for yourself.

We receive the Holy Spirit when we accept Christ as Savior, when we bend our will to do His will. It is not a second work of grace: that must be accompanied by *speaking in tongues*, as our Pentecostal brethren teach.

**Verse 14** says, "For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God." They did not come to God of their own free will, that would make it *salvation by works*. Do you have this Holy Spirit witness in your life? Because we are His children, He gives us this marvelous assurance: "And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint (in conjunction with) heirs with Christ; (notice carefully now) if so be that we suffer with Him, that we may be also glorified together." This means if you are not willing to suffer persecution for His sake, you are not fit to be His follower. This sort of eliminates those who follow the New Cross.

In **Matthew 10:22** our King told us, "And ye (Christians) shall be hated of all men (in the world) for my name sake: but he that endureth (stands fast) to the end shall be saved." For a second witness, see **Luke 21:17,19**.

I am not preaching a message on election, but merely showing you that the *born again process*, as explained by the Apostle Paul, goes much deeper, than reading the sinners prayer, printed on a card and handed to you at the altar by the evangelist or one of his helpers. I believe that **Romans 8:28** is one of the greatest promises in the Bible: "And we know that **all** things work together for good to them that love God, to them *who are the called according to His purpose*." (Emphasis mine!)

From Paul's words in **Romans 8:29-31**, it appears that the only people who will be saved, will be those who God in His Omnipotent wisdom has *predestinated* (called); justified and glorified. I know this will go counter to what some of you believe, but that's what Paul taught.

Let's get back to our discussion of the Old Cross -vs- the New Cross! Some of you may wonder why I'm bringing this up in a book titled "**This Time Bomb Called Zionism**"? It's because the falsehood of the New Cross which is emasculating Christianity in 2000, has been brought to the Christian world courtesy of the infiltrators of Judaism in the JudeoChristian church, who are using it to nullify the power of Christianity, making it next to useless, and eventually leading to it's destruction - so they say!

Many so called Christians will object to the assessment I have made and call it my *narrow minded, private, hateful interpretation of Scripture* I invite you to check and see for yourself. God has set His hall mark of approval on this narrow minded message. From the days of the Apostle Paul to the present time, whether stated in these exact words or not. All preaching which has had an impact and brought life to dying mankind for the past 2,000 years, through the time of the Reformists, and the great revivals of the Nineteenth Century, have been preached on the truth of the Old Cross. If you notice I do not mention the Billy Graham Crusades of the Twentieth Century, for although they have resulted in tens of thousands of *commitments*, they have resulted in very little positive change in the Spiritual condition of America.

Remember **Jeremiah 23:22** - "If the preachers of the land, would preach the whole counsel of God's Word, the people would have turned them from their evil ways, and from the evil of their doings." Do you honestly believe this has happened in the United States and Canada?

Compare the campaigns of a Billy Sunday or Dwight L. Moody, to those preached by the adherents of the New Cross. Today the evangelist sweeps into town after weeks of publicity and fills the largest auditoriums or sports arenas in the city. He entertains those who attend with the finest in Gospel singing, possibly even a well known religious rock band. His advance men have everything perfectly planned. He is on nightly TV, and after his impassioned sermon, when he gives the altar call, hundreds, seduced by his directions to *have fun in Jesus*, line the altar, after they are led there by his strategically placed *con men* who make the first move to the altars and begin a psychological reaction as it was meant to do. Tens of thousands sign commitment cards.

The evangelist leaves town and everything in the city goes back to normal. Most of the people who signed commitment cards still go to the same old worldly places they attended before. The topless bars still operate; the red light above the houses of the prostitutes still burns; the dope pushers and pimps still operate on their favorite corners and many of those who signed commitment cards, fizz for a few weeks, until they are persecuted for their new found faith, and then go back to their old life style.

Jesus prophesied this in His parable of the Sower, in **Matthew 13:20,21** - He said, "he that received the seed into stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, and anon (immediately) with joy receiveth it;" (He may dance at the altar, or down the aisles of the church; he may shout and sing; or erupt in **holy laughter**.) Yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth (remains faithful) for a while: for when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by he is offended."

During my thirty five years in Christian work, I have known hundreds like this. **Hebrews 6:4-6** indicates that it would have been better for them, if they had never made a commitment to Christ.

Dare we as heirs of God's legacy of Spiritual power tamper with the truth? Dare we, with our stubby pencils, and our fair words, erase the lines of the blueprint, or alter the pattern shown us at Calvary? God forbid! Let us continue to preach the Old Cross, for it is the "power of God unto salvation, to every one who believes."

I have rambled at length through the Scriptures, to show you the truth regarding God's blessings for obedience and curses which automatically come with disobedience! So allow me to end with a few observations from my favorite prophet Isaiah. In the beginning of his messages to Israel (**1:18-20**) He says, speaking for God: "Come now and let us reason together, saith the Lord: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land: But if ye refuse and rebel (disobey), ye shall be devoured with the sword (war): for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it."

This message both delights and sobers me. It seems plain enough that it should need no explanation.

In **Isaiah 10:1,2** he pronounces God's curse against un-Godly rulers such as we now have in Washington, D.C. "...decree unrighteous decrees, and that write grievousness which they have prescribed; To turn aside the needy from judgment, and to take away the right from the poor people, that widows be their prey, and that they may rob the fatherless!"

Look into the truth behind the so called Welfare Programs we now have in America, and the billions of dollars which are siphoned off by graft each year. I do not believe those mentioned as being harmed in this verse apply to the *dead beats*, who glory in eating at the welfare trough, with no sign of willingness to help themselves, or have additional illegitimate children so as to draw additional welfare checks.

Thank God, there is a message of hope for Israel, in Isaiah's message, if we will return to Him in repentance and obedience We have this promise from God our Savior, **chapter 11:1** - "And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots:" Then in **chapter 9:6,7** - "...and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful. Counsellor. The Mighty God. The everlasting Father. The Prince of Peace-" Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this." The Lord has spoken and *it shall be so!*

So while the heathen of Zionism rage, and the people of the New World Order imagine vain things, and the kings of the earth, and the rulers of the World order take counsel together against the Lord, and His anointed, Jesus Christ, saying, "Let us break their bands asunder and cast away their cords from us. He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh, the Lord God shall hold contempt. Then shall He speak unto them in His wrath, and vex them in His sore displeasure." (**Psalms 2:1-4**) So listen to the advise of Isaiah in **Isaiah 26:20,21** - "Come, my people (Israel), enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were for a little moment, until the indignation be overpast. For, behold, the Lord cometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: the earth also shall disclose her blood, and shall no more cover her slain." In **Isaiah 27:6** - "He (God) shall cause them that come from Jacob (Israel) to take root: Israel shall blossom and bud, and fill the face of the world with fruit."

A blessing for obedience is found in **Isaiah 25:8** - "He (Christ) will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord God will wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke (shame)

of his people (Israel) shall he take away from off all the earth: for the Lord hath spoken it."

To the **true Israel** of White Christendom, God speaks in **Isaiah 43:10,11** - "Ye are my witnesses, saith the Lord, and my servant whom I have chosen: that ye may know and believe me, and understand that I am he: before me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after me. I, even I, am the Lord; and beside me there is no saviour.

This confirmed by a second witness in the New Testament, in **Acts 4:12** - "Neither is there salvation in any other: for there **is** none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved."

As to the people who we know as Jews, we have read God's pronouncement against them in **Isaiah 65:15** - "And ye (Jews) shall leave your name for a curse unto my chosen (Israel): for the Lord God shall slay thee, and call his servants (Israel) by another name (Christian) :"

The preaching of the Judeo-Christian tradition, that the anti Christ's of Judaism are God's chosen, has done more to bring about destruction to God's people, than any single cause, other than our disobedience.

If young Christian Americans could understand that the God of the Bible wrote the history of the Anglo/Saxon/Israel race, thousands of years before it came to pass, no socialist teacher, no atheist professor, no liberal Bible teacher, could keep them from believing that the Bible is indeed, the infallible Word of God and that it is the truth! Those who hide and oppose the truth; those who hide the truth of Israel's true Identity, will some day answer before God for the incredible damage they have done to His cause.

This book, our *rambling through God's Word*, exposes only a few of the promises God has given us. Blessing for obedience, and curses, for disobedience!

The most important educational effort among our Israel people if we are to survive, must be to educate our people in the necessity of obedience to God, which must come before we can even think in terms of victory over those who seek our destruction.

**The End**

# To Deceive The Elect - The Rapture Fact or Fiction?



by  
Col. Gordon (Jack) Mohr, AUS Ret.

**DON'T WANT TO READ ANYTHING!  
I DON'T WANT TO KNOW ANYTHING!  
I DON'T WANT TO DISCUSS ANYTHING!**

**"I have made up my mind, please don't confuse me with the facts."**

**IT'S TOO LATE TO BE AN OSTRICH - LEARN THE TRUTH FROM GOD'S  
WORD!!! AND SAVE AMERICA!**

Recently (May 1991) I received the following newsletter from a Christian patriot pastor, in which he made statements which are consistent, with moderate differences, with what is being taught in most fundamentalist churches in America. I am bringing this to your attention, for scripturally I believe this man is a "false prophet," not intentionally so, but false nevertheless, who is preaching a doctrine that has done more to harm Christian soldiers, than anything the enemy has thrown at us.

Here are his remarks regarding the RAPTURE:

"Like all true evangelists, fundamentalist pastors, teachers and missionaries, we believe that Jesus is returning soon, even before the final tribulation begins! Dr. Jack Van Impe (who is a Christian Zionist - Editor Mohr) believes we have less than five years to prepare for a coming World War III. We agree! That means that Jesus Christ will come back to take us off this planet (rapture) anytime.

"Then we shall return (all 50-million of the estimated American Christians), after about

seven years, with Jesus Christ, back to this earth, to rule over the earth for 1,000 years.

"Millions of post-tribulation Catholics, Lutherans, and other Protestants still DO NOT BELIEVE this truth! Nevertheless, like great Christians of the past, we still believe in the PRE-TRIBULATION-RAPTURE, even after sixty years.

"I personally think every true Christian shall be caught up into a huge angelic spacecraft in a split second of time, whether they individually believe this or not: WE SHALL ALL GO TOGETHER! AMEN! Perhaps before you read this letter we shall be caught up together! (See you then!)" (UNO.)

After a good deal of prayerful consideration, I was led by the Spirit, I believe, to answer this confused brother as follows:

Dear Brother \_\_\_\_\_

I do not understand why I am wasting my time writing this letter, except to say that I am being strongly pushed by the Spirit into doing it. I sincerely doubt that it will cause you to change your mind, since it seems to be "set in cement", and only the power of God will blow away the years of false teaching you received in fundamentalist circles.

Of course, I am referring to your latest newsletter, in which you upheld one of the most Satanic and destructive doctrines which has ever plagued Christianity, that of a Pre-Trib RAPTURE. I know something regarding the fundamentalist teaching, since I was raised in a Southern Baptist church, and on reaching manhood, as a Fundamentalist Baptist. To augment this teaching, I have two degrees in religion from one of the most prestigious fundamentalist Baptist seminaries, which is noted for its PRE-TRIB stand. So I'm pretty sure I know what it's all about. I was also a fundamental Baptist evangelist for eighteen years, with speaking engagements in some of their largest churches, and in such places as Bob Jones University and Tennessee Temple.

In all my time rubbing shoulders with these men, I never heard a pastor or seminarian discuss why, when Jesus was telling His disciples about His return, in Matthew 24 and Luke 21, He never so much as hinted at a RAPTURE. It always seemed to me, even when I was in fundamentalist circles, that He would most certainly have mentioned such an important event. But when I asked the professors about this, all I received were rebukes about my faithlessness, or stony silence.

I do know what Jesus said about His return, for I can read it in the scriptures. He said there would be "wars and rumors of wars, famines, pestilence and earthquakes." These were to be a sign to us of His return (see Luke 21:28), for when we see them take place, we would KNOW that our REDEMPTION was drawing near. But there was no hint of a RAPTURE here! In Matt. 24:9, and again in Luke 21:12, He said that Christians would be persecuted, and some killed, and even strongly hinted who the persecutors would be, when He said this would happen in "synagogues". But there was not the slightest hint of a RAPTURE.

In verse 13, He did say: "He that endures to the end shall be saved." Of course, you must know that He was not speaking about "spiritual salvation," for we know this is of "grace through faith and not through works." He was speaking of physical salvation from the tribulation which would be afflicting the world.

Then in verse 22, He goes so far as to predict that unless the days of this Great

Tribulation were shortened, no flesh would be saved on the earth. But He goes on to say, "thank God," that "for the ELECT'S sake" these days would be shortened. There is no hint here that Christians would escape going through the Tribulation, for the word ELECT is never used, in either the Old or New Testament, to refer to the people we now call JEWS. In the OT it was used for Israel, and in the New for "the spiritual seed of Abraham," those we know as Christians.

The first hint of His return in Matt. 24, comes in vs. 29, which follows "immediately after the tribulation of those days." In Luke 21:25, 26, He tells us that men's hearts would be failing for fear, as they saw the signs of His return, but that for the "true Christian" this should be a time of rejoicing.

The RAPTURE Theory was never taught in the early Christian church until about 1850, when it was brought to this country by John Darby of the Brethren Church, and was popularized in fundamentalist circles by the profligate Baptist, C. I. Scofield, in his Scofield Reference Bible. This has become so popular in many Baptist circles, that to many, Scofield's footnotes have the weight of Holy Writ.

Where in the world did you ever come up with the strange idea that 50-million American Christians would return with Christ for this fictitious RAPTURE? I know they are out there all right, but how can you say that most of these folks are "saved," when this country has "gone to hell" faster during the period when there was the largest growth among the "born agains?" Could it be, do you suppose, that it is because these Christians have been listening to the "ear tickling" RAPTURE doctrine? I have had many good Christians come up to me after hearing me preach and say: "Brother Mohr, we agree with everything you said about the dangers to our country and our people. But I'm born again, you know, and I don't have to worry about those things, since Jesus will come back for me before things get all that bad!" Talk about being wrapped in a sheet of self righteousness, those folks are "wrapped in a shroud."

There have been more "soldiers of the cross," neutralized and turned into "panty-waisted, sissy-britches" religious cowards by the teaching of this heresy, than by any other weapon which the enemy has ever used against us in modern times. For instead of being on the "battle line" where they belong, most of these Christians are hiding in their comfortable, air-conditioned, "spiritual foxholes," folding their holy hands in prayer, while they ask God to handle the dirty work He gave them to do, and rescue them from the mess caused by their apathy.

Jesus was talking about religious folks like this when He said in Matt. 5:13 - "Ye are the salt of the earth, but when the salt has lost its savor (the ability to act like salt and hold back corruption) ...it is good for nothing, but to be cast out and trodden under the foot of men."

I say that the vast majority of your 50-million Christians will fall into this category, and will be the one's who will hear the Master say to them: "Depart from me! I never knew you!" (Matt. 25:41) How can I make such a shocking statement? "By their fruits shall ye know them," and very few of these 50-million, are bringing forth good fruit. If they were, things would be changing for the better.

You say that these 50-million will come back to "rule with Christ for a thousand years." Don't make me laugh! Are you so naive as to believe that people who don't have enough courage to say "grace" in a restaurant before they eat, will "rule with Christ?" Where's

your scripture for that? Mine, coming direct from the King James Version says in Revelation 2:7,17,26; 3:5,12, and 21, that only the OVERCOMERS will "reign with Him." In every case, the Word, not Jack Mohr, but the WORD says: "To him that OVERCOMETH will I grant to sit with me in my throne."

Then to be so bold as to say that we will be caught up in a huge angelic spacecraft, is to lead people astray, for I am sure you have no scripture to back this assumption.

You quote from Jack Van Impe, who is a Zionist Christian. In other words he is a man who evidently does not believe the Master's words, when He said "Ye cannot serve two masters. For Van Impe gives utmost loyalty to the anti-Christ's of Zionism-Judaism. There is no reason to argue about this. just read his writing and find out for yourself. How can you place trust and respect in a man who turns his back on God's Word, as found in 2 John 10,11, where it tells Christians that if they support the anti-Christ's (see 1 John 2:22, 23) for a definition of such, they "become partakers in their evil deeds."

Brother, God will hold you responsible for the doctrines you teach and preach. This is why I am taking time to write. Its because I believe you will listen to me, but because I never want you to be able to stand before the King and use the standard excuse: "No one ever told me differently!" If you read this letter in its entirety, you will never be able to use this excuse (Read Matt. 18:6 and Luke 17:1,2). God holds each of us preacher, evangelist, and layman alike, responsible for questioning doctrines and teachings, by exhorting us to "Search the scriptures daily to see if these things are true, (Acts 17:11)

Have you ever thought about what might happen if Christians who have been taught the RAPTURE theory, suddenly find themselves in the middle of the Great Tribulation? They will become prime candidates to take part in the great "falling away" of 2 Thess. 2:3. Not only that, but they will be seeking out the false prophets who taught them, to do them physical harm! This is a warning to you!

Jesus promise's OVERCOMERS, the right to "rule and reign" with Him in His Kingdom, and if there is a RAPTURE, then would be gain. But to blindly accept the RAPTURE, with no consideration that God may have other plans for His people, might be tempting God, and this is a dangerous thing to do.

Recently I came across this RECIPE FOR PERPETUAL IGNORANCE, which I have found prevalent among many professing Christians:

- 1 - Be sure in your mind that only you have the whole truth;
- 2 - Be content with what you have already been taught and believe and never seek further truth, for it may come as a shock to you to find out that you have been wrong.

I know something about this traumatic experience, for after having been taught the RAPTURE fallacy for years, when one day I was illuminated by the Holy Spirit into accepting the truth, I had to admit I had been wrong and this was exceedingly difficult for me to do. Strangely, for admitting this error, I lost most of my so-called fundamentalist friends.

If you ever accept the potentially disastrous consequences of accepting the RAPTURE theory, then and only then, will you see the importance of searching for and finding the

TRUTH.

You say that most "true evangelists" and "fundamentalist pastors, teachers, and missionaries," have accepted the RAPTURE. This is an outright falsehood and you know it! I could name many of these, but do not have the time in this letter. I do know it was never accepted in fundamentalist circles prior to 1850.

There are many in your group who are not sure just what they want to accept regarding this theory, so they have come up with "pre-trib," "mid-trib", and "post-trib" theories. They can't all be right, and it is very possible that ALL of them are wrong.

Van Impe, and others of his stripe, have made a lot of money by writing books on when and how the RAPTURE will occur. Some have gone as far as setting dates, even though the scripture clearly states that "no man knows when the Lord will return." The book 88 REASONS THE RAPTURE WILL OCCUR IN 1988, was a good example of this kind of fraud, with the writer explaining that he had merely made a mistake in his calculations.

You may say, but Jesus told the church that it would be spared from the horrors of the Tribulation. Just how big is your God? If He is powerful enough to physically remove you from this earth by means of a physical rapture, then He most assuredly is capable of protecting you on this earth in the midst of "holocaust," no matter what it may be. Of course this is not nearly as exciting as the RAPTURE, and you can't get as many good sermons from it; or as many good collections. I know, for I have seen evangelists use this teaching for this purpose.

The Rapture Doctrine has been one of the most divisive of modern day doctrines, and how can the world believe Christians when they keep on preaching things which are obviously wrong? It is just like the Jews being the Chosen People Theory, which has been proven false.

Christ tried to give His disciples an understanding of who was to be taken from this earth at His return, and did this in two Parables "the wheat and tares," and the "good and bad fish," in Matt 13. In both cases, it was the "good that remained while the "evil was cast out or removed." Neither of these Parables needs any explanation.

Going back to the scripture I discussed earlier, when I mentioned that the days of tribulation would be shortened for the "elects" sake. In Luke 18:7, we read about: "His (God's) own elect." In Romans 8:13, "...God's elect;" in Colossians 3:12, "the elect of God..." and in Titus 1:1, "...God's elect," again. If all Christians are removed from this earth via a RAPTURE, why would God shorten the duration of the "great tribulation for the elect's sake?"

To perpetuate a Bible doctrine, based on a single verse of scripture, as found in 1 Thess. 4:17, is inconsistency of the worst kind. It is a violation of the Bible principle which requires "two or three witnesses," and puts that one verse in direct conflict and contradiction with at least fifty other scriptures which refute it. There MUST be something wrong here, since Jesus said: "...the scripture cannot be broken," (John 10:35) and we KNOW that our God is not the "author of confusion," (1 Cor. 14:33). "God is not a man that He should lie (have contradictions in His Word)..."(Numbers 28:19)

So, perhaps your understanding of 1 Thess. 4:17 is wrong. Maybe it is in the translation from Greek to English. Or it could be in the fabrication of terms which theologians love to use. I will not argue with you about this belief, except to plead with you, to honestly sit down with your Bible and a Strong's Concordance. Put aside all the preconceived ideas you have acquired over the sixty years you have been a fundamentalist, and let the Word of God speak to you on it's own. I DARE YOU TO DO THIS, HONESTLY!

I will pray that God will open your eyes to the truth, for you are too valuable a man in the Kingdom work, to be led astray by false doctrine.

Your brother and servant in the King's service,

Jack Mohr

Spurred on by this letter, and as the Holy Spirit leads, I will attempt to answer this burning question. **IS THE RAPTURE DOCTRINE, TRUE SCRIPTURE TEACHING, OR IS IT ONE OF THE GREATEST HOAXES OF THE MODERN CHURCH AGE?** It appears to me, that it is a weapon, put out by the enemy, to sap the morale of Christian soldiers, and turn them into "foxhole" dwellers, even before the battle begins.

In this article, I am deeply indebted to Brother H. Speed Wilson, Col. USMC Ret., for his book **RAPTURE: PROPHECY OR HERESY!** For a detailed analysis of this doctrine, I would suggest you write for this book to:

**H. SPEED WILSON,  
c/o Daring Books,  
913 Tuscarawas St., N.W.,  
Canton, OH 44702.**

We know from a study of the scriptures that they cannot be broken. John 10:35, is a passage where Jesus Himself assures us that "...the scripture cannot be broken (will not disagree, nor contradict itself in any part) and will come to pass, (be fulfilled)." In 2 Timothy 3:16, we learn that "ALL scripture (Old and New Testament alike) is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction and for instruction in righteousness..." Jesus rebuked the Pharisees in Matt. 22:29 and Mark 12:24, because they "erred, not knowing the scriptures."

I find it difficult to understand how some Christian leaders seem to believe that the Old Testament is not meant for modern day Christians. The Lord and His Apostles, continually quoted from it. Romans 15:4, certainly indicates that everything which was written in the Old Testament was meant to "teach us," (Christians). It states that the stories in the Old Testament were meant to be examples, or types, and were written as warnings for us. In Acts 20:27, we are told that we should accept the "whole counsel of God." Not just a few verses we take out of context to prove our point.

Can we learn anything about a so-called RAPTURE from the Old Testament? While this word is not used in either the Old or New Testament, I believe we can. Here are a few examples:

1 - Ps. 125:1 - "They that trust in the Lord shall be as Mount Zion, which cannot be moved, but which abideth forever." This agrees with 2 Cor. 9:9, which says: "...His (God's) righteousness remains forever."

2 - Prov. 2:21, 22 - "For the upright shall dwell in the land, and the perfect shall REMAIN in it, but the wicked shall be CUT OFF (taken/destroyed) from the earth, and transgressors shall be ROOTED OUT of it."

3 - Ps. 145:20- "The Lord preserveth all that love Him; but ALL the wicked He will DESTROY." This agrees with 2 Peter 3:7.

4 - Prov. 10:30 - "The righteous shall NEVER BE REMOVED; and the WICKED SHALL NOT INHERIT the earth." (It is always the wicked who will be REMOVED, not the righteous.)

I do not believe these foregoing scriptures need any further explanation.

5 - Prov. 11:31 - "The righteous shall be recompensed (rewarded) in the (world) earth."

6 - Ps. 119:119- "All the wicked of the earth you (God) will DISCARD (throw away) like DROSS (garbage)."

Remember in the New Testament Parables of the "Wheat and Tares; and the Good and Bad Fish" in Matt. 13, that it was the "bad" which were always removed. The "good" remained behind.

When Jesus prayed in John 17:15: "Father, do not take them (Christians) out of the world, but keep them from evil." He was repeating the words of the Psalmist in 23:4, 5 - "Yea, though I walk through (no rapture here) the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil, for Thou art with me."

Ps. 37:29 says that it is the "righteous who shall inherit the land (earth) and dwell there FOREVER." Vs. 9-11 states that "evildoers (those who transgress God's Law, see 1 John 3:4) shall be CUT OFF (destroyed); but those who wait upon the Lord shall INHERIT (remain) on the EARTH."

In no instance, in any scripture, will you find reference to the "righteous, the perfect, the upright, and those who trust God," being RAPTURED out of this world.

In my favorite Psalm 91, sometimes called THE SOLDIER'S PSALM, vs. 7 says: "A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it will not come nigh thee, only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward (destruction) of the wicked."

In Colossians 3:6 we learn that "The wrath of God is coming on the sons of disobedience." In Isa. 43:2, we are told: "When thou passeth THROUGH the waters I (God) will be with thee; and THROUGH the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou WALKEST through the fire (atomic maybe?) thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the fire kindle upon thee." (See Daniel 3:27.) In other words, God's people shall be safe in this world, no matter what kind of a catastrophe may hit.

There are a multitude of scriptures which indicate that the righteous will remain in this world, while the evil will be removed. In no instance is it the other way around.

Some Rapturists will come back with the statement that the destruction of the wicked takes place after Christians have left this world via a RAPTURE. But nowhere does the scripture teach such a thing.

Read Ezekiel 9:4-6 and see how God has a mark placed on those who love and honor Him, so that they will be spared from destruction. This agrees with Rev. 9:3, 4, where we are told how during the grievous "plague of scorpions," in the last days, God's people will be spared. (He is not talking about Jews.)

The only scripture which even remotely suggests that Biblical believers may be removed (RAPTURED) is in 1 Thess. 4:17. But scripture itself, charges us not to establish any scriptural belief on the witness of a single passage. (See Gen. 41:32; Job 33:14; Deut. 17:6; 2 Cor. 13:1).

There are many Christians who do not follow Christ's example of washing one another's feet before partaking of Holy Communion (John 13:14,15), because this is the only time it is mentioned in the

scriptures. Yet some of these same people base their belief in the RAPTURE, on a verse which is much more vague than the passage in John 13.

We know that the word RAPTURE does not appear in any translation of the Bible. It has been my observation, that terms fabricated by theologians, instead of Bible terms, severely hampers one from honestly "searching the scriptures." Examples of this are RAPTURE: JEWS ARE THE CHOSEN PEOPLE; JESUS WAS A JEW; ANTI-SEMITISM, etc.

If you look into the two most popular Bible Concordances, Young's and Strong's, under the word CAUGHT, which is what the English word RAPTURE means (caught up), you will not find 1 Thess. 4:17 even listed. If you look for the word UP, you will not find it listed in 1 Thessalonians 4:17.

Strong's and Young's agree, and point out that the Greek word "harpazo", which is derived from the word "haireomai", when translated into English means: "to take for oneself; to prefer; to chose." This same Greek word, "harpazo," is used in - John 10:12, where it says: "...and the wolf catcheth (harpazo) them (the sheep)."

In Matt. 13:19 - "...then the wicked one comes and catcheth away (harpazo) that (the word) which was sown in his heart."

Acts 8:39, after Philip had baptized the Ethiopian eunuch: "...the Spirit of the Lord CAUGHTAWAY (harpazo) Philip."

In John 10:28, 29 this word is used in a verse which says: "...and they shall never perish, neither shall any man PLUCK (harpazo) them out of my hand."

In Jude 23, "harpazo" has been translated as "pulling," ...and others save with fear PULLING (harpazo) them out of the fire."

In Matt. 11:12, it is translated "take by force." "...until now the Kingdom of Heaven suffereth violence, and the violent TAKE IT BY FORCE," (harpazo).

Another "key" phrase in RAPTURE phraseology, found in 1 Thess. 4:17, is "to meet the Lord in the air." By this they intimate that this means we will ascend into the sky to meet the King.

But the Greek translation of the English word AIR, in both Strong's and Young's Concordances is "AER". It is used in Acts 22:23 "...and threw dust into the air (AER)." In 1 Cor. 9:26 - "...not as one that beateth the air (AER); 1 Cor. 14:9 "...for ye speak into the air (AER)."

There is another Greek word for AIR which is used in the New Testament. It is "ouranos", and appears in Matt. 6:28; 8:20; 13:32; Mark 4:4, 32; Luke 8:5; 9:58; 13:19, and Acts 10:12; 11:6. In each case it refers to the "fowls of the air" (OURANOS).

So according to what the scriptures teach, the RAPTURISTS are not going to suffer from nosebleed, because they rise into the stratosphere, since there is no honest way the Greek word AER, can be changed to mean "heaven." We are in the AER now while our feet are firmly planted on the GROUND.

The Rapturists try and use Noah as an Old Testament type of the Rapture, by saying that as he was lifted off the earth by the flood waters, so they will be lifted off earth by the Rapture. But please note that Noah did not go to heaven, he still remained in the air (AER).

Another phrase the Rapturists like to use in this passage is "with them (the resurrected saints) in the clouds." There are several scriptures in which "divine clouds" came down to earth. In Matt. 17:5; Mark 9:7, and Luke 9:35, we learn how Jesus was "transfigured on the mount and a cloud came down and overshadowed them and behold a voice out of the cloud..."

The Apostle Paul in 1 Cor. 10:12, spoke about Israel's passing through the Red Sea, by saying: "...and were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud (which must have come down) and in the sea."

In Hebrews 12:1, we are told that Christians today are "compassed (Greek "perikeimai" - meaning: "enclosed; encircled; hung about") about with so great a CLOUD of witnesses .

In 1 Thess. 4:17, this "great cloud of witnesses," are the same saints we find in Rev. 6:10, who are crying to God for vengeance against those who have killed and persecuted them.

In vs. 15, of 1 Thess. 4, we find these departed saints returning to earth with the King, to be united with their resurrected bodies and to be made perfect along with those who are alive and remain on earth at His coming.

But let's look back a bit and see what this passage really says, beginning with vs. 13. "But I would not have you ignorant (without understanding) brethren, concerning them which are asleep, (this verse deals with departed/dead Christians) that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope. (Those who die in an unsaved condition. For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again (I'm sure that those of you read this, believe this), even so (in like manner) them also which sleep (are dead) in Jesus will God bring with Him. For this we say unto you by word of the Lord, that we (Biblical believers) who are alive and remain (on earth) unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent (precede; have an advantage over them) them which are asleep. (Notice that these Christians who have died are not in heaven with Christ, as most churches teach, but are ASLEEP). For the Lord Himself shall descend from heaven (compare this with Acts 1:11, where Jesus went directly from earth to heaven, and it was predicted that he would return in exactly the same manner, nothing is said, or even hinted, about a Rapture back to heaven, and a Third Coming.) with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and the trump(et) of God: and the dead in Christ shall RISE (Greek "anestemei" - "to sit up; to be resurrected") first. Then we who are alive (see 1 Cor. 15:51) and remain (on the earth in the AER) shall be caught up (made one; "harpazo") together (at the same time) with them (the dead in Christ) in the clouds (the "great cloud of witnesses" who have been made perfect here on earth), and so shall we always be with the Lord. (In the AER, on earth forever.) Wherefore comfort (reassure) one another with these words."

(Notice that the "Lord descended from heaven," before we are made part with Him (harpazo); just as the New Jerusalem of Rev. 21:2, comes down to dwell with believers here on earth. We do not go to heaven to get into the New Jerusalem.

Wasn't this what Jesus meant when He taught us to pray in Matt. 6:10 - "Thy Kingdom come; Thy will be done, IN EARTH, as it is in heaven?"

If we choose the Greek meaning, and there are six of them, for the word "harpazo," which is "to be made one," then we will have removed the contradictions the Rapturists have brought to this wonderful and comforting scripture. This would make 1 Thess. 4:17, the answer to our King's prayer in John 17:21, when He prayed: "that they (Christians) all may be one (harpazo); as thou Father art in me, and I in Thee, that they may also be one in us: that the world (order) may believe that Thou hast sent me."

A translation of this Thessalonian passage by the great Reformer Martin Luther in German, reads: "the lesser was included in the greater." We Christians are the "lesser;" Jesus Christ, the King, is the "greater."

Jesus Christ was transfigured (changed; transformed) in the air (AER) right here on earth in the same manner that we will be changed. (Refer again to 1 Cor. 15:51-54.)

We are told again about this physical change in Cor. 3:4, where we read: "When Christ, who is our life shall appear (here on earth at His Second Coming, not in a Rapture), then shall ye (Christians) also appear with Him in glory." 1 John 3:2 elaborates on this by saying: "... now are we (Christians) the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be; but we know that when He (Christ) doth appear (at His Second Coming), we shall be like Him; for we shall see Him as He is." (This will take place, here on this earth, in the "AER". It will not be in a Rapture in the sky.)

In John 14:23, Jesus states that if we love Him and keep His words (commandments, see 1 John

3:4), then the Father will love us and both He (Jesus) and the Father (God) will come unto him, (notice we do not go to Them, They come to us), and will make our abode with(in) him." (On this earth!) No mention of a RAPTURE! No mention of "going to heaven," but God and the Son will come and make their abode in us. HALLELU'YAH!

In 2 Thess. 2:7, we read another passage which is used by the Rapturists to prove that both Christians and the Holy Spirit are out of this world during the days of the Great Tribulation, when the anti-Christ takes over. It says: "For the mystery of iniquity doth already work, (remember this was written in the First Century A.D.): only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way."

The English word "letteth" comes from the Greek "katecho" which means: "to have, hold, to hold down fast, possess, retain, seize."

During my study on this subject, I came across these old "study notes," which were written, believe it or not, before I became aware of the Rapture hoax. In other words, I was still preaching it. But you can see that even then, the Holy Spirit was dealing with me about this subject. These were written prior to 1975.

## **THE RESTRAINER**

There is wide-spread disagreement as to who this "restrainer" really is. Most pre-tribs believe this to be the Holy Spirit. (I first noticed this when I saw that the "he" was not capitalized, as it should have been if it referred to the Holy Spirit.) They assume that He was removed from this earth before the Tribulation, at least partially, as the one who indwells believers, and because He has left, so the believers MUST be gone also.

But if the Holy Spirit "indwelling" is missing during the Tribulation, then it seems to me as though the Tribulation saints would be retreating to the "weak and beggardly elements," the Apostle Paul condemns as "legalism," in Gal. 4:9. Does it seem possible that 144,000 Jewish evangelists could do a better job of evangelizing the world in seven years, without the aid of the Holy Spirit, than the ecclesia had been able to do in 2,000 years? Doesn't make much sense, now does it?

If the Tribulation Saints are indwelt with the Holy Spirit, as they must be in order to be saved, then why does He not act as a restrainer during the Tribulation Period? I believe this - disproves the Rapturist theory that the antichrist cannot appear while the "indwelt" church is here on earth. Ask your pastor to show you the Greek words in 2 Thess. 2:7, which are translated "Holy Spirit." He can't!

What we have in this teaching, is a deliberate separation of the Rapture from the Second Coming of Christ. While all passages in the Bible dealing with the Second Coming are in harmony with each other, they are not exactly the same. But they never cancel each other out.

In 1 Thess. 4:17, nothing is said about where Christians are supposed to go after they meet the Lord in the air. In Zech. 14:4, where Jesus stands on the Mount of Olives, you find nothing saying that the saints have been in heaven with Him. This argument of silence can be effectively used to prove that the Rapture does not take place at the Second Coming. There is no "battle and bloodshed," mentioned in 1 Thess. 4 and this passage also omits speaking about our bodies being changed, with mortal putting on immortality, as seen in 1 Cor. 15:51-53. Just because the wording of these two Scriptures is different, does not mean they are speaking about different events.

Rapturists will try and tell you that Christ in Matthew 24, was speaking of His Second Coming, while in 1 Thess., Paul was discussing the Rapture. But Christ and the Apostle Paul taught the same thing, a single, Post-Tribulational, Second Coming, which had none of the aspects taught by the Rapturists.

If Paul were living today, he might very well write his warning to the "ecclesia" at Corinth, to the present day Rapture preachers: "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtlety (trickery), so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ." If the Pre-Tribulation is such a big event in the lives of Christians, why did Jesus never mention it in the Gospels?

The Rapture people have developed an unusual ability to use both "inductive" and "deductive" reasoning to support their view.

"Deductive reasoning," is a logical thought process where by one comes to a conclusion based on a set of premises." Such as "Since all men are apes; this is a man; therefore, he must be an ape.

"Inductive reasoning" is a logical thought process in which a conclusion is proposed, that contains more information than that which can be obtained through observation and experience. An example: "Since every crow ever seen has been black; therefore all crows must be black."

Using these thought processes, the Rapturists say that because the word "church," cannot be found after Chapter Four in the Book of Revelation, they deduce, or conclude that the church must have left this world (hence a rapture). It is interesting to note, however, that nowhere in the New Testament is the Greek word for church used, instead it uses the Greek work "ecclesia," which literally means "an assembly of called out ones."

If you look closely at such scriptures as Eph. 4:11, 12; 5:27, you will find that in very clear terms, "saints, body of Christ, and the church," are one and the same people. These are synonymous terms.

Saints are mentioned at least 13 times in Revelation, after Chapter 4 and are on this earth in all incidents. In Rev. 13:10, we read about "the patience and faith of the saints." In 17:6, we see where the "whore of the Babylonian world system," is "drunk with the blood of the saints and martyrs of Jesus." So they must have been on this earth in order to have been martyred. She could not have reached them if they had been in heaven.

In 20:9, we are told that Gog and Magog "went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed (surrounded) the camp of the saints," under no conditions was this speaking about the antichrist Jews. These are Israelite Christians who are being besieged.

Now you may get some "kickback" from some Rapturists who will say that these saints mentioned, are the 144,000 Jewish evangelists. But if you want to be real technical about it, only the Tribe of Judah, could even remotely be called JEWS, since all the others are Israelites.

In addition, Rev. 7:13,14 clearly states that the saints are in great tribulation, and have come out of this tribulation with their garments "washed white in the blood of the lamb."

The Rapturists make much of the "mark of the Beast - 666." Yet they would have to be on earth at the same time as the anti-Christ, if they had to make a decision for or against him. Maybe this is one of the major reasons they want a Rapture, so that they will not have to make this hard and often fatal decision.

Brother Speed Wilson puts it mighty clear, when he said: "The tribulation saints are OVERCOMERS, NOT COPPER-OUTERS!" The word RAPTURE has the exact opposite meaning of OVERCOMING, for it is essentially the attitude of the "escapists," rather than the victorious attitude of a Christian soldier.

They also love 1 Thess. 5:9, which is a beautiful verse which tells us that "God did not appoint us (Christians) to wrath, but to obtain salvation through our Lord Jesus Christ." It is interesting to note that the definition of the word "obtain," means: "to get possession of; to prevail; to be victorious. When you are "victorious," it means you have won a victory over the enemy, and no soldier ever won a victory, by hiding in a foxhole, praying for his king to come and rescue him from the trouble which was caused by his apathy and neglect.

We have already discussed some of the promises God gave to His saints, which will see them

through this time of adversity, not by "escaping" (a rapture), but by OVERCOMING.

Some promote the Rapture belief by quoting Luke 21:36 "... pray always, that you may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass and stand before the Son of man." I believe the "key" word in this verse is WORTHY, which comes from the Greek word "Axios," and literally means: "deserving."

If you will carefully read the first few chapters of Revelation, you will see that it is only the OVERCOMERS who are worthy to be "clothed in white raiment." Only the OVER-COMERS who will "rule and reign" with the king

Somehow or other, I think the King James Version is "off the mark," a bit in its use of the English phrase "be accounted worthy of ESCAPE." I like what the New Jerusalem Bible says better. It puts it this way: "Stay awake! praying at all times for the strength to survive all that is going to happen and stand with confidence before the Son of Man." How in the world will a Christian be able to do this, if he spends most of his time looking for a means whereby he can escape the unpleasant things which are coming to this country, due mostly to Christian apathy

The Rapturists often use Enoch and Elijah as examples of a Rapture. But Jesus didn't say: "As it was in the time of Enoch, or Elijah." He said: "As it was in the days of Noah, so will it be when I return."

While Scofield taught that the "restrainer" of 2 Thessalonians 2 was the Holy Spirit, a great Bible scholar named Oswald Smith once said: "There is no mention of the Holy Spirit in this verse. That is a Scofield Bible assumption. The Holy Spirit and the church remain in the world until the end of the age."

Jesus Himself predicted that the "wheat and the tares," would grow together to maturity and that one of His first acts on His return, would be to get rid of the tares.

Our Baptist friend from Washington, said in his letter that all the great church leaders believed in and taught the Rapture, but that just isn't so. I wonder where he studied his church history. Any honest study of church history, will show you that this doctrine did not show up in the modern church, until about 1830 Luther, and Calvin, and Wesley never taught it, and the early Baptist church in America did not teach it.

## **WHERE THEN DID IT BEGIN?**

Two of the best books on this were written by my friend Dave MacPherson. THE INCREDIBLE COVERUP, and THE GREAT RAPTURE HOAX. Dave can be reached at P.O. Box 44, Monticello, UT 84535.

One of the greatest obstacles to acceptance of the truth revealed in this message, will be the tendency of some readers to become hostile at what they think are unfair criticisms of those they consider to be great Christian leaders, churchmen, of course, who have taught the Rapture theory. There is no doubt in my mind, as I look back on it, that some of the seminary professors I knew, were dedicated to the cause of Christ, yet they allowed denominational teaching to overshadow the truth of the Word.

Anyone would be foolish to hire a butcher to build a house, or a car mechanic to repair an expensive watch. Why then are Christians upset, when someone points out that men like Jerry Falwell, Jimmy Swaggart, Jack Van Impe, or Billy Graham, as examples, have proven themselves to be "theological duds," when it came to the prophetic department.

Jerry Falwell once told me: "Brother Jack, the reason God has been good to America, is because we have supported the Jews." But when I pointed out the truth, that America had gone "downhill" in every area - militarily, economically, politically, educationally, and spiritually, faster than any time

in our history, since we recognized those "who say they are Jews, and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan," (Rev. 2:9; 3:9), are recognized their right to the land of Palestine. When I pointed out these truths, Jerry got angry and walked off with his feelings hurt.

Instead of sitting in some church, or before a TV screen, with your mouth agape and your eyes popping, as some prophetic evangelist pontificates about when the Lord will return, or when the battle of Armageddon will be fought, or how the Lord will come in the Rapture before 1992, why don't you take your Bible, and a Strong's Concordance, and sit down at home and find out for yourself what the Word says. You don't need some pastor, who has been "brainwashed" in the seminary to tell you what it says. Think for yourself for a change. I know it means a bit more work, and it's easier to listen to the preacher, but you will get a lot more out of it if you discover it for yourself. I can tell you from long experience in the evangelistic field, that in nine cases out of ten, your pastor will tell you what the seminarian told him.

Certainly fundamentalists and rapturists are saved if they really believe and are "bringing forth the fruits of repentance." But when they drift into a life "at ease in Zion," because some preacher told them not to worry what the communists do since they are going to escape through a rapture, then there is a lot of repair work to be done.

While seeking the lost and leading them to Christ is of first importance, remember it is only the first step in the salvation process. For once you reach this plane, then you are in a position where your responsibility to God and your fellowman has increased 1000 fold. These same brethren you lead to Christ need nurturing and you can't expect them to gain spiritual maturity, on the "sour milk mush" put out by the raptured crowd, who tell them: "Don't worry, if you are saved, God will take care of everything." My youngest son, who has become involved with a charismatic church, tells me: "Dad, you have lost your faith. All that is necessary is to have faith and God will take care of everything." If this is true, then why does a Christian soldier need to put on the armour of Ephesians 6. You don't put on armor to eat, or to go to bed, or to sit in a foxhole. Armour is put on before a fight, and whether you realize it or not, Christians are in a fight to the death, against the very forces of hell.

The brand of Christianity that says: "Leave everything to God, is about as anemic as anything I can think of and is a long, long way from being an OVERCOMER."

I think this reasoning, is why the average Christian is not worth a hill of beans, as far as the Kingdom of Heaven is concerned. We have become a "twinky-marshmallow" type of people, instead of the rugged Christians our forefathers were, and weak Christians are always reflected in a weak church that is headed towards the disaster of the church of Laodicea (see Rev. 3:15-17). God said to them, and He says the same thing to modern Christians: "...I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot; I would that thou wert cold or hot. So then (because of this) because thou art neither cold nor hot, I will spew (spit out in disgust) thee out of my mouth."

Then He gives an explanation of why the church has reached this pitiful state (vs. 17) "Because thou sayest I am rich, (we had the most baptisms last year; we had the biggest church building program; we had the biggest attendance growth; we had the best givings per parishioner,) and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked." Many of our modern churches are like that. They literally clutter up the landscape of America, in town, city and the countryside. They often meet in impressive multi-million dollar edifices, with stained glass windows and organs that cost into the hundreds of thousands of dollars. Their choirs are clothed in the richest raiment, they sit in conditioned comfort, on comfortable plush seats, but spiritually, they are like the Laodicean church and are "wretched, poor, blind, and naked," in the sight of God, because they preach a "man pleasing Gospel," instead of the "whole counsel of God's Word."

In Jeremiah 23:22, God tells Israel, that if their pastors will preach God's truth, then His people would turn from their wicked ways. There has been no turning in America, which indicates to me that the pastors have not been preaching the truth. The Rapture Doctrine is one area in which they

have fallen astray.

Some of you may be inclined to say: "Brother Mohr, how can you make such a terrible statement?" And I MUST refer you back again to Jeremiah 23:22.

Could it be possible that many of our pastors have become the shepherds spoken of in Isaiah 56:10,11? "His (Israeli America's) watchmen (pastors) are blind; they are all ignorant (mistaken in their teachings), they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark: (a watchdog who refuses to bark, or who cannot bark when danger approaches, is worse than useless) lying down, loving to slumber, greedy (covetous) dogs which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand ("ever learning, but never able to come to an understanding of the truth," is how the Apostle Paul puts it in 2 Tim. 3:7), they all look to their own way ("doing their own thing,") everyone for his gain .

What a terrible indictment against the pastors of Christendom, but evidently true, the facts speak for themselves, for the people of America have not turned from their evil ways, to seek the Lord, and even professing Christians are more interested in "doing their own thing," than they are obeying God.

Will it be necessary for white Christian Americans, who have always been the "backbone of this nation," to be "knocked to their knees, and have their noses rubbed in the dirt," before they will "listen to God, obey and be saved, both spiritually and physically?" It will not come through politics, nor through a spiritual abortion such as the Rapture.

If our preachers of prophecy were to preach the truth, rather than a message that will "tickle the ears and titillate" their congregations, then we would see some changes in the lives of Christians, and thereby America.

It may come as a shock to those of you who have been taught the Rapture theory, that this teaching did not come from the Bible, and was never taught in the early Christian church. It was initiated by God's enemies, for the purpose of neutralizing the church. If the Rapturists would approach the Bible with a mind open to the truth, they would not be led astray by this false teaching, which began with two Spanish Roman Catholic Jesuit priests named Alcazar and Ribera.

To listen to the expositions of the present day Rapturists, one would never realize that a Bible expositor who taught the Rapture theory, never existed earlier than J. N. Darby, and to tell them the truth about this, makes them your enemy.

It is a known fact, that prior to 1830, no Christian church or fellowship had ever proclaimed a Rapture Doctrine. Before 1830, 1 Thessalonians 4:13-18 was accepted as a scripture which concerned the resurrection.

In Dave MacPhearson's book, he quotes men such as St. Augustine (354-430 A.D.) - "But he who reads this passage (Daniel 12) even half asleep, cannot fail to see that the kingdom of the antichrist shall fiercely, though for a short time, assail the church. (THE CITY OF GOD, XX, p.23).

MARTIN LUTHER (1483-1546) said: "The Book of Revelation is intended as a revelation of things that are to happen, and especially of the tribulations and disasters for the church." (WORKS OF MARTIN LUTHER, VI, p.480).

GEORGE MUELLER (1805-1898) - "The scripture declares plainly that the Lord Jesus will not come until the apostasy shall have taken place." (MISSION TOURS AND LABORS, p.148).

DWIGHT L. MOODY - "There is not a passage in the New Testament to support Scofield. The call of John to 'come up hither,' has reference to mystical ecstasy, not a pre-tribulation rapture." (SPIRIT OF THE LIVING GOD, p.203).

C. S. LOVETTE - "I no longer teach that Christians will not have to go through the tribulation."

Yet our Baptist friend from Washington State, declares unabashedly that "all past true evangelists and fundamentalist pastors, teachers, and missionaries believe that Jesus will return before the final

tribulation begins."

Where in the world did this man study his religious history, or is he making it up as he goes along?

As far as I have been able to determine, the Rapture Doctrine began in the mind of a Spanish Roman Catholic Jesuit priest named Lacunza, who began to write a book under the name of Rabbi Ben Ezra, who was supposed to have been a learned Jew who had converted to Christianity, and who was trying to convert his Jewish brethren.

It is interesting to note, that "Futurist" writers often quote from this "bogus" Jew, thinking he was a Christian. That is exactly what Lacunza had in mind and with typical Jesuit cleverness and deceit, he deliberately set out to lead Protestant Christians astray.

At this time, Protestants were teaching that the Pope of Rome was the antichrist and this priest set out to turn their minds from this idea, by stating that all of the Book of Revelation was to be fulfilled at some future date. Even the opening prayer in his book was for the purpose of deception. In this, Ben Ezra pleads with God to use his book for the enlightenment of his Jewish brethren. But a study of Lacunza's book will show you that it was written to lead Protestant clergy astray, by getting them to dabble in the unscriptural theory of a future antichrist. His book was printed in two small volumes, but at his mysterious death in 1801, it dropped from sight, with the exception of a small volume which was printed in 1812.

Using typical Jesuit cunning, this book was put on the "prohibited list" by the Spanish Inquisition and immediately became sought after in Protestant circles. I can see how this would have happened, since I have had a similar experience.

All of my writings are forbidden in Canada, as being "anti-Semitic, hate literature," and since they were placed on the forbidden list, my sales in Canada have increased.

In 1816, a complete edition of Lacunza's book was published in London in four volumes and this book ended up in the library of the Anglican church, which was the heart of British Protestantism. The enemy had drilled a hole in the foundation of the Reformation Movement in England, had laid the fuse, and was set for the blast that would blow Reformed Christianity to bits. It took a little over ten years before the explosion occurred.

In 1826, ten years after Lacunza's work was published, a Dr. Maitland, librarian to the Archbishop of Canterbury, startled the Protestant world with a series of articles on prophesy, in which he taught the philosophy that had been expounded and taught by the Jesuit. This was that the book of Revelation referred only to the future, and would be fulfilled in a short period of time at the return of Christ. He taught that this return would be in two phases, the first secret, when He would gather His saved people from the earth, both the living and the dead, and take them to heaven in an event Maitland called the RAPTURE. The second phase would be when Christ returned seven years later, after the Tribulation, with these same saints, to set up His millennial rule on earth.

This is the same type of teaching our Baptist brother in Washington State is promoting, and which he wrote in his letter, when he said: "This means that Jesus Christ will come to take us off this planet (rapture) any time now. Then we shall return (all 50-million of the estimated American Christians), after about seven years with Jesus Christ, back to earth, to rule the earth for a thousand years." (UNQ.)

I wonder whether this brother realizes that he is teaching the doctrine of the enemy?

Those of us who can remember the past fifty or sixty years of world history, will remember, I'm sure, that many men have been looked on as being the antichrist by prophetic preachers. FDR was one; Mussolini was another; then of course Adolf Hitler and Joe Stalin; then President Johnson, and Henry Kissinger, and of course always the Pope. Somewhere in the lives of all these men, were some incidents, which led the prophetic preachers to 666, and the "Mark of the Beast," of Rev. 13:18.

Could it be that Fundamental Christianity has been looking for a man, whom they say will be a Jew, to be the antichrist, when he has been in their religious house for many years? Could this idea, harnessed to that of the RAPTURE before the antichrist appears, be one of the causes of the general apathy which has afflicted the Christian church?

The task of translating the wonderful works of Rabbi Ben Ezra, was undertaken by a brilliant, but rather eccentric young Scottish Presbyterian minister named Edward Irving; he was the founder of a sect called the "Irvingites," who are now known as the CATHOLIC APOSTOLIC CHURCH. (Their beliefs are among the most peculiar in the Christian world.)

Irving knew about the Jesuit basis for the works of Ben Ezra, and knew enough about the morality of Jesuits, that he should have been aware he was committing spiritual suicide. But he went ahead with his work nevertheless, without warning his readers that the writing was "bogus."

Some church historians trace the origin of the modern Rapture Doctrine to a vision received by a Scottish lassie named Margaret MacDonald, of Port Glasgow, Scotland, early in 1830. (See Dave Mcpherson's documentation in his book THE INCREDIBLE COVERUP).

Others say that Irving said he had heard a voice from heaven, commanding him to preach the Secret Rapture of the Saints. So, obeying this voice (?) he began to preach that Christ would come back twice, with absolutely no scriptural backing for this premise, only going by what the "voice" had told him.

While Irving is supposed to have been the first prophetic preacher to have promoted this theory, 250 years earlier, this idea was hatched in the counsels of Rome, and was promoted later by the Jesuit priests Lacunza, and Ribera.

When Irving began to obey the "voice," a veritable deluge of "spiritual manifestations," descended on his deluded congregation, as is often the case, when men are led by their feelings, rather than by the Word of God. His congregation went from one fanatical extreme to another, until what had once been a Scottish Presbyterian church, formally asked to be admitted into the Church of Rome.

It is very probable that this teaching would not have had much effect on America Protestantism, if it had not been promoted by the profligate C. I. Scofield, and included in the footnotes of his popular Scofield Reference Bible. These footnotes, too many Baptists, hold almost the same place of honor as that of Holy Writ.

Using Scofield's footnotes, the fundamentalists began teaching in their seminaries, then from the pulpit, and in their Bible schools, the Roman heresy of the Rapture. This was a teaching that was used to turn Christian soldiers, into "spiritual foxhole" dwellers.

Carrie Ten Boom, the Christian heroine of World War II, was correct, I believe, when she stated: "The rapture doctrine is a false teaching. Jesus warned us to expect this in the last days."

The teaching of this doctrine was responsible for the slaughter of countless millions of Chinese Christians, when the communists took over. Those Christians who had been taught this doctrine, did nothing to protect themselves from the "antichrist's" of Communism, since they had been told they would be Raptured before the persecution got too bad. Many of those who had not been contaminated by this doctrine, were able to escape and are the nucleus of the Christian church in China today.

In Rev. 2:20-22, Christ warned the church at Thyatira to beware of a false "prophetess" who was causing the church to commit "spiritual adultery."

What is "spiritual adultery?" Read Rev. 22:18,19, where you will find that anyone who adds to the teaching of the Word (Rapture; Jews chosen people, etc.), will not have his name in the book of life. (I hope our Washington pastor will read this passage and ponder on it.) Some will think that I am saying that those who believe the RAPTURE are not saved. But I didn't say that! I am merely quoting what Christ said about "adding to His Word."

In Matt. 24, Jesus warns us that His people will have to face "deceivers," in these last days, and that many of them will be persecuted, and that many will not have the spiritual courage or stamina to "endure to the end."

Duncan McDougall, in his book *THE RAPTURE OF THE SAINTS*, from which some of this information is taken, rightly says: "IGNORANCE IS THE MOTHER OF DEVOTION! There is a king of 'self-righteousness' which thrives in the hotbed of ignorance, like a mushroom which grows only in the dark. It is of an emotional nature, akin to autosuggestion, easily captured by any wind of doctrine that appeals to the senses, or which gives one a feeling of exhilaration, and does not like to be hindered by the cold facts of history, experience, or the plain teaching of the World of God."

It is interesting to note that one of the facets of J. N. Darby's Church of the Brethren, who was a chief promoter of the Rapture Doctrine, was to discourage individual Bible study, a thing which had been prohibited by the Roman Catholic church during the Middle Ages, and against which much of the Reformation Movement had been aimed.

The same kind of "know-nothingism" can be seen in fundamentalist circles today, where Christians are encouraged to get answers on such things as prophecy, not from the Book, but from the pastor. Of course, when they do this, they usually get a rehash of what the pastor got from the professor in seminary.

Today's pastors are kept so busy with extra-curricular church activities, board meetings, civic responsibilities, visitation, weddings and funerals, counseling, etc., that it is easy for Saturday to slip up on them and they have no sermon prepared for the Lord's Day. They often fall into the temptation of using Dr. So-and-So's Book of Sermon Outlines, which every pastor's library has. There he can find the scripture, illustrations, and everything needed to put together a pretty good thirty minute sermon in less than an hour. The problem being that his congregation gets a rehash of what Dr. So-and-So believes, which may not necessarily be what the Word of God teaches.

God did not give us the Book of Revelation to confuse His people, for we know He is not the "author of confusion." Nor did He give us this marvelous book as some "happy hunting ground," for a sensation seeking prophetic preacher, who wants to titillate his audience.

As a result, we need to be extremely careful and not become dogmatic about unfulfilled prophecy. Today, with the United Nations victory in the Middle East, Christian Zionist preachers such as Pat Robertson, Jimmy Swaggart, and Jerry Falwell, are having a "field day," as they speculate (and this is all it is), on when Armageddon will take place, and whether the Lord will return before 1992.

Yet our prophetic preachers have trifled with prophesy in the past, to the point where they have often become the "laughing stock" of the world and rightly so. When a man can publish a book such as *88 REASONS THE RAPTURE WILL OCCUR IN 1988*, which sold thousands of copies to gullible fundamentalists, and then get by with the lame excuse that he had made a miscalculation, we know something is desperately wrong.

In Col. Wilson's book *RAPTURE*, p.77, he says: "Many well-known evangelists and teachers of radio and TV had broadcast and written books that the Rapture would occur in 1981. When it did not come to pass, the date for the great Christian 'lift off' was changed to June 28, 1981, but no go! Then they issued a correction (Noah's forty days of rain), so the heavenly countdown was delayed until August 7, 1981. Still no launch! And today, ten years later, people still listen and finance these same false prophets.

I can recall no prophet, or Jesus Himself, who ever made a prediction, and when it failed, got by by saying: "Whoops! I made a mistake. What I really meant was . . ." 1 John 4:1 tells us that we are not to "believe every spirit, but try (Greek "dokimazo" meaning: "examine; test; prove") the spirits whether they are of God: BECAUSE many FALSE PROPHETS are gone out into the world." We have droves of them in America!

2 Peter 2:1, says there will be "false prophets also among the people, even as there are false teachers

among you ..." The sign of a false prophet is given in Deut 18:22 - "When a prophet (preacher of prophecy) speaketh in the name of the Lord, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing that the Lord hath not spoken, but the prophet (preacher) hath spoken presumptuously (Hebrew - "zadown" meaning: arrogantly; with pride"), thou shalt not be afraid of him." In Jer. 28:9, Israel was warned of false prophets: "For they prophesy falsely: I have not sent them, saith the Lord."

Any prophet or preacher of prophecy who prophecies anything which will turn a man or woman away from the true meaning of God's Word, deserves the death penalty according to Deut. 13:5, and this includes those who turn Christians from being "soldiers of the cross," into "spiritual foxhole" dwellers, by telling them that they are going to be Raptured before the tribulation.

In closing, let me point out some of the consequences of believing and/or preaching the Rapture Doctrine, as taken from Speed Wilson's book:

1. - This doctrine says by implication "Accept Jesus as your Savior and your spirit will go to heaven when you die, or fly away to heaven while you are still alive." It makes heaven the "blessed hope" and creates a false sense of security that you will be removed from this earth before things get real bad. This makes for "lukewarm" Christians, who can never become the OVERCOMERS of Revelation 2 and 3.

2. - The Rapture will rob you of attaining the full salvation God has promised and prepared for you. When you are taught that when you are "saved you have it all; and will receive your reward in heaven," scripture does not teach this. Scripture does teach both a "spiritual" and a "physical" salvation, but not through a Rapture. Do not let the lie of the Rapture cause you to "stop short" of all God has promised and reserved for you through Jesus Christ.

3. - Do you want to go on to "spiritual completeness" with the Lord? Until "all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the fulness of Christ: That ye henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine (Rapture), by the sleight (meaning "pride") of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive," (Eph. 4:13,14.) Christ is in you "the hope of glory," not some false doctrine, whether it be the Rapture or any other unscriptural teaching.

4. - In Hebrews 11, we are told about men and women who were willing to "run the race that is marked out for us," and that we would "throw off everything that hinders our running." A long distance runner is not going to carry an eighty pound backpack. He will throw off any excess weight, so he can run more efficiently. We must do the same thing, if we love the Lord, and this means we must be willing to suffer with Him, if necessary, and even die, as millions of others have done. This idea is completely foreign to the teaching of the Rapture.

5. - The Rapture theory causes Christian men and women to "become so heavenly minded, they are no earthly good." Many Rapturists have completely detached themselves from national and world events, and will have nothing to do with the scriptural teaching of national salvation. Yet over 2/3rds of the Bible is taken up with this aspect of God's will for men.

These apathetic Christians are the major reason the Secular Humanists have been able to take over our public school system. It is impossible to "occupy until He comes," as He charged Christians to do, when you are cowering in a spiritual foxhole, waiting for Christ to rescue you from the mess caused by your apathy.

My challenge to you, like that of Brother Speed Wilson, especially to those of you who have become obsessed with the Rapture Doctrine, and who no doubt will be terribly upset with this article, is to prove me wrong. Not by what your denominational leaders say, not by what Doctor So-and-So D.D. has to say, but by the Word of God. I will take my stand on that!

Man was made in the image of God, in knowledge, righteousness, holiness, and was given dominion over the earth (See Gen. 1:26; Col. 3:10; Eph. 4:24). Our Standards of Christian conduct cannot be man as he makes himself, but man as God made him. According to Psalm 138:14, man was "fearfully and wonderfully made." We were created to rule the earth, to have dominion over it, to rule it according to God's eternal Law. To diminish this calling and responsibility in any way; to reduce God's Law to a few vague moral precepts that man wants to follow, is to set a minimum for faithfulness, and this in itself is evil. Christians cannot afford to be amateurs. There is too much at stake. Our calling MUST be a total one! We MUST give God., nothing less than our ALL. Even if this means our life!

There is nothing which points up the weakness of the modern church, more than the reduction of faith from God's super-natural act of saving us, to any easy believism and casual disobedience, when we want to "to do our own thing instead of obeying Him."

A famous man on his death bed was reported to have said: "God will forgive me; that is His business." Protestants have been quick to condemn the church of Rome for its doctrine of "indulgences"; but we have fashioned our own doctrine of indulgence, when we tell our people "Accept Christ, and you will be safe; if you sin, He will forgive you." We have been guilty of turning salvation into a sort of fire insurance policy, to keep men and women out of hell. That's why it has become so easy for our white Christians, who should be in the forefront of bringing this nation back to God, to accept an easy doctrine like the Rapture. I'm not sure it will work!

Jesus said in Luke 6:46 - "Why call ye me, Lord, Lord! and do not the things which I say?" I am fed up with the signs I see as I travel around the country, which have been erected by some church group at the entrance to their city. They say: JESUS IS LORD OF THIS CITY! Yet I can find open bars, shops that sell pornography, abortion clinics, and for all I know, houses of prostitution. Jesus is NOT Lord of that town. That is just a cliché to make church folks feel good. These church folks should study Matt. 7:21, where our Lord clearly stated: "Not everyone that saith unto me, Lord! Lord! shall enter into the kingdom of heaven (LISTEN CLOSELY NOW!) but he that doeth the will (Obeys the law, according to 1 John 3:4) of my Father which is in heaven."

I don't know many fundamental preachers who have the "spiritual guts" to preach this truth. They know they would lose members, and along with that, the "almighty dollar" which has become so precious to them.

We turn our back on personal Christian responsibility when we tell ourselves and others, "All that is necessary is to have faith, and believe in Jesus. He will take care of everything else." These folks are making a mockery of God's Word, for He has given us certain responsibilities too.

Could these apathetic, "twinkie-marshmallow" Christians be the ones the King had in mind, when He said in Luke 13:25 "...and ye shall begin to stand without (the Kingdom), and to knock at the door, saying: 'Lord! Lord!, open unto us:' and He shall answer and say unto them, I know not whence (who) you are!"

Amateur Christians, the kind who would rejoice at the idea of a Rapture which would whisk them away from all earthly responsibility, when millions of others have suffered and died for our Lord, show the modern form of Phariseeism which the Apostle Paul describes in 2 Timothy 3:5 - "...having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof." The road to hell will be lined with people such as this.

Take your Bible and look at the road signs, which are placed there to warn Christians of hazards ahead!

The Apostle John in his first Epistle (3:8) tells us: "For this purpose (to combat evil) the Son of God was manifested (made known) that He might destroy (utterly annihilate) the works of the devil: Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin, (this refers to wilful sin); for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is of God. In this the children of God are manifested (made known) and the children of the devil; whosoever doeth not righteousness IS NOT OF GOD, neither is he that LOVETH not his brother." You see, Christian, there MUST be a difference between you and the world. If you act the same as they do, then you are NONE OF HIS!

So, my fundamentalist, Rapture minded friend, you can stand up in church and testify until you are "blue in the face," about what the Lord has done for you; you can knock on every door in town, inviting them to come to church; you can speak to your friends and witness of what Christ has done for you and what He can do for them. But if your life shows that you ignore His Law, and believe that because you are a Christian you can get away with it, then according to The WORD, "that man's religion is in vain!" For, "What you do, shouts so loud, I can't hear what you say!"

Don't get angry with me, for telling you these things. I am not making them up. They come direct from the Book. They were put there to warn you **DANGER! DETOUR! BRIDGE IS OUT!** Will you listen to these warnings and take a complete stand for the King, and the White Christian civilization which has given you every worthwhile thing you have, or are you going to listen to the "sweet talk," of the false teachers, and be destroyed?

# To Seduce the Elect

**An in depth look at some of the falsehoods which have invaded the Christian world and the danger they pose to Christ and His church, with apologies to none.**

**By Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr AUS Ret.**

## Introduction

This is a book about false teaching, especially those which are currently being taught in three branches of Christianity. We will look without bias, into error where it is to be found, that has crept into the Judeo-Christian churches of America, and into the Roman Catholic churches. These two branches of Christianity, make up the majority of those who go by the name of Christian. We will also look into an ever growing minority of White Christians in America, and throughout the Free World, who are known as Identity Christians.

These are people for the most part who have come out of the Judeo-Christian and Catholic world, as they came to the realization that they were physical descendants of Abraham, entitled to the blessings which go with this, and also the added responsibilities to God and man. Unfortunately, as often happens, falsehoods have crept in here too, as the enemy seeks to sow seed of dissension and doubt in the hearts of our people.

Immediately, when the subject of falsehoods and exposing those who teach them comes up, we are asked the question by zealous Christians: "Is it right to judge? Is it right to expose false teachers and doctrines and to name names in the process?"

As an introduction to this book, I want to try and answer this question, at least in part by using a very revealing article, written by Ralph C. Griffin, which appeared in the Summer Issue 1994, of his newsletter, THE SWORD AND THE TRUMPET, P.O. Box 870, Chandler, TX 75758.

While I do not agree 100% with the doctrinal beliefs of Brother Griffin, the purpose of this Introduction is not to criticize him, but to benefit from his wisdom.

In Hebrews 5:14, we read: "But strong meat belongeth to them that are of full age, even those who by reason of use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil".

Those who are unwilling or incapable of discerning or judging between good and evil are in this manner revealing either their disobedience or their spiritual immaturity.

Yes, it is biblically MANDATED TO JUDGE, TO EXPOSE FALSE TEACHERS AND DOCTRINES, AND TO NAME THE NAMES of those who teach error and thus perhaps irreparably harm the Body of Christ. A thorough and exhaustive proof of the above conclusion would fill an entire book, but I'll only briefly establish the scriptural basis for this truth.

"Study to show thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth. But shun profane and vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness". (2 Timothy 2:15,16)

Wolves in disguise have entered the flock and are deceiving many! False teachers are free to spread their poisonous doctrines today because there is a "conspiracy of silence among Bible believers!" For this reason, it is important for us to closely examine their teachings. While it goes beyond our ability and authority to ascertain the motives of their hearts, it is well within our ability and authority to evaluate their doctrines. (This is the purpose of this book - Author Mohr).

This examination is not for the purpose of tearing down or simply to be negative, but only to help those who wish to be biblical.

Discerning Bible readers are aware of Jesus' many warnings about the false messiahs and false

teachers that would abound in the "last of these last days". Christ said that these deceivers and their deception would be one of the first and clearest signs of the closing day of this Age. He warned His disciples 13 times in the Gospels to be alert to such deceivers. Jesus called them "hypocrites"; "blind guides"; "whited sepulchers"; "serpents"; and "ye generation of vipers". (Matthew 23:23-34)

When dealing with false teachers, false prophets and those involved in God's house for the purpose of dishonest gain; i.e., money changers", Christ's words were sharp and His actions plain. In John 2:16, we listen as He said to them: "Take these things hence; make not my Father's house an house of merchandise". Then He drove the money changers out of the temple with a whip He had made out of rope.

Yet today, Christians are told that we are to fellowship with men whose doctrines are as un-scriptural as those of the Pharisees.

We are not supposed to rebuke anyone for their compromise, yet it is true that the anti-Christ himself and his false prophet, will be worshiped by all the world as Christ. This means that his followers will be so-called Christians. Should true Christians not be warned of this?

In exposing un-scriptural teaching by noted Christian teachers, authors and other leaders in the church, it is important to remember that we are not questioning their commitment to the Lord. However, what must consistently be scrutinized and confronted is teaching or living is that which is scripturally in error, no matter who may be presenting it.

The Apostle Paul corrected the Apostle Peter publicly and named those who were leading others astray, and continually combated errors in his epistles. Paul had to oppose Peter's actions as being without scriptural support on one occasion (see Galatians 2:11-17). Suppose Paul had refused to enter into controversy with his friend Peter. With leaders piloting the Christian boat in the wrong direction, the infant church might have been shipwrecked on the rocks of Jewish legalism. (There is some of this same danger inherent in Identity -Author Mohr). Peter's ministry was not nullified as a result of being corrected. It did serve as a reminder that everything taught must be in accordance with sound doctrine as stated in God's Word.

Peter rebuked Ananias and Sapphira by name, in Acts 5 and as a result, the early church was infused with a wholesome fear of God and His holiness. (This is something most churches lack in this age - Author Mohr).

Examples found throughout the scriptures demonstrate the value of reproof for the conviction of sin and erroneous teaching which might have otherwise gone unheeded, leading to destruction of some. Paul's naming of Peter and Barnabas, Alexander the coppersmith, Hymaneus and Philetus, and John's exposure of Diotrephes are just a few biblical examples of public correction.

There are some who assert that such matters should be dealt with privately in accordance with Matthew 18:15-20. But this passage deals with matters of personal offense - issues between individuals, not false teaching, and doctrinal problems which subvert the gospel and are promoted publicly.

Dave Hunt, in his THE BEREAN CALL of Jan. 1994, writes: "All scripture is profitable for correction. Designed for the benefit of believers, this teaching of God's Word, is very much out of favor among today's church leaders. It's astounding that page after page of the Bible involves some form of correction, yet any such application among Christians is generally avoided or received as emotionally harmful, 'negative or un-loving' is the Word. On the contrary, correction is biblical and necessary".

The Apostle Paul, writing in Colossians 2:8 says: "Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments (GK - stoickeron -4747 meaning: fundamentals) of the world (order) and not after Christ".

In 1 Timothy 6:20-22, speaking to the young evangelist, he said: "O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoid profane (GK - bibelos - 952 meaning: "heathenism; by implication

Jewish notions) and vain babblings (GK - henophonia - 2757 meaning: "empty sounding, fruitless discussions), and opposition of science falsely so called (Note that true science is never in conflict with the Word - Author Mohr) which some professing have erred concerning the faith".

When I have previously addressed this issue, there is usually an immediate suspicion that I am attacking a person rather than questioning ideas and practices from a biblical standpoint.

Romans 16:17-18, is often quoted to condemn anyone who might question a brother's teaching. They quote: "Now I beseech you brethren, mark them that cause divisions and offenses... and avoid them". They ignore the middle part of this passage which says "contrary to the doctrines which ye have learned". This passage is speaking about those who are teaching un-biblical doctrines, or as Paul says, "another gospel".

Divisions in the church are created by teachings that are contrary to sound doctrine. False teachers serve only themselves, not Christ, and deceive the naive with smooth talk. Romans 16:18 says: "For they (false teachers) that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly (GK -koilea - 2836 meaning: "heart") and by good words, and fair speeches, deceive the hearts of the simple". (GK - akakos - 172 meaning: "innocent; unsuspecting".)

The Bible tells us not to fellowship with them, but also tells us not to ignore their destructive heresies - because that would be compromise. The Word teaches that "sound doctrine" cannot be perpetuated through compromise, in 1<sup>st</sup> Corinthians 15:33, Paul says: "Be not deceived, evil communications corrupt good manners". Compromise cannot be avoided without separation (see 2 John 10,11) - "If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, (see vs. 7) receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed: For he that biddeth him God speed, (helps him in any way), becomes partaker in his evil deeds".

A biblical fundamentalist had been described as one who "adheres with strong convictions to the fundamentals of the Christian faith, and who insists on separation from worldliness, apostasy, and disobedient brethren". While separation is not one of the essentials of the Christian faith, it is a necessary pre-requisite for being a fundamentalist and must be seen as a defining element in fundamentalism. (This word has been terribly overworked, and incorrect meanings have been given to it in recent years. I am a fundamentalist in its true meaning, and am proud of it - Author Mohr).

In the foreword of the book PSYCHOHERESY by Martin and Deidre Bobgan, Dave Hunter commented: "...many church leaders, though well intentioned are feeding... deadly poisons to the Body of Christ... Christian leaders should be held accountable for what they say in books, magazines and in the pulpit, or on radio or TV. Certainly no one can object if what he has stated publicly is quoted or questioned publicly. If a church leader is granted immunity from challenge or correction, then the Reformation was in vain and we are back under the un-scriptural authoritarianism of a Protestant popery..."

"If (a particular teaching is) valid and biblical, then its proponents have nothing to fear from a factual and scriptural analysis of its tenets; and if its precedents are in fact false and dangerous, then lovers of God and truth will be grateful when error is exposed".

(I have often been questioned about writings of leaders in some church group, and am compelled to say: "Much of what they say is true, but like rat poison, which is made up of 97% cornmeal, it is the 3% [poison; untruth] that kills - Author Mohr).

If we then, as well as others who, by the Word, expose doctrinal error and false teaching are criticized by the mass of professing Christians they and their ministers compromise the truth to gain acceptance, then we should rest in the knowledge that we are looking for the approval of God, not men. To do otherwise is to befriend the enemy and cause additional harm to the Body of Christ.

(For this reason, I do not expect many in the Judeo-Christian and Catholic churches to accept the truths found in this book. It would be well for you to remember Moses' words to Israel in Exodus 23:2- "Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil". Just because the majority say something is

right, does not make it so. I do believe it is reasonable to ask, not that you agree with what I write, but to check out the facts against the Word and when you find that I have been telling you the truth, have the courage to accept it. - (Challenge made by author Mohr).

We are commanded to test every teaching on the basis of the scripture 2 Timothy 3:16,17 tells us: "All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness; that the man of God may be perfect, thoroughly furnished (GK -exartizo - 1822 meaning: "to equip fully as a teacher") unto all good works".

Remember how Paul commended the Bereans in Acts 17:11 - "These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the Word with all readiness of mind, and searched the scriptures (the Old Testament was all they had) daily, whether these things (which Paul and Silas were teaching) were so".

(Not many of our so-called Christian people do this. When they read their Bibles, which is seldom, and come to a part they do not understand, instead of searching the Bible for the answer, nine times out of ten, they go to their pastors for the answer. And nine times out of ten, he will tell them what he was taught in the seminary, which does not necessarily mean it is what the Word teaches. By this means, heresies creep into church teachings - Author Mohr).

We are enjoined to reject any teaching from any teacher (No matter how many religious degrees he may have behind his name - Author Mohr), that is not based squarely on specific passages from God's Word.

In 2 Timothy 4:2,3 we read: "I (Paul) charge thee (Timothy) therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at His appearing and His kingdom. Preach the Word; be instant (GK - ephistemi - 2186 meaning: "to stand upon; to be at hand") in season, out of season. (The first SEASON comes from the (GK word eukarios -2121 and means: "well timed; opportune; in time of need". The second SEASON comes from akarios - 171 and means: "inopportune; to fail of a proper occasion") REPROVE, REBUKE, EXHORT with all long suffering and doctrine. For the time will come when men will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts (longing for material, fleshly things) shall they heap (GK - episioreuo - meaning: "to accumulate further; seek additions; heap") to themselves teachers having itching (GK - knetho - 2833 meaning by implication "to tickle") ears. And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables. But watch thou in all things, endure affliction, do the work of an evangelist, make full proof (GK - pleurophoneo - 4135 meaning: "to be completely if assured or convinced") of thy ministry".

Religious tolerance - or being "open minded" is sermonized a lot in the church today. Larry Thomas, in his THE INKHORN, Dec. 1992, wrote: "To the world, religious tolerance means granting another person, faith or persuasion the same rights and privileges we demand for ourselves. But in the church world, tolerance has become compromise. To be non controversial and to demonstrate 'Christian love', many in the church have thrown out all doctrinal standards.

"The church has grown soft. It has relaxed its position on a number of social and spiritual issues, opening the door for un-scriptural practices and teachings. The easing of standards has enabled the church to broaden its appeal to the world and show forth a spirit of unity within the body. The problem is that many included in this ecumenical hodge-podge are not actually part of the Body. They may have a Christian sounding philosophy, but they are a far cry from being Bible-based, 'born again' (born from above) believers.

"One of the most visible efforts to increase appeal and put on a display of unity, is the total avoidance of debate, disagreement, or division - no matter how wrong or heretical the teaching. To avoid these things we compromise with wrong teaching is to sacrifice our biblical convictions. "(This puts us in the unenviable position of being" par takers in their evil deeds", 2 John 11 - Author Mohr).

"As a result, factions in the church have become fat and fattening. They have gorged themselves on the meat of man's wisdom, while swilling the new wine of heresy. To point out these wrongs is to be controversial and run the risk of being "'called 'un-loving' or 'unchristian'"."

The book of Jude is certainly controversial. The entire book sounds an alarm to believers about false teachers and errors in the church. It is a rebuke to false teachers, a warning to believers, and a battle-cry against error. Jude is much too "negative" for today's church. But remember, the Holy Spirit authored this book, not Jude! Jude calls on the church to "earnestly contend for the faith". The Greek word for CONTEND, "implies to put forth an effort equal or greater than the opposition". To compromise with wrong in the name of tolerance is to dishonor God and make light of His Word.

We are also commanded to SEPARATE ourselves from them. In 2 Corinthians 6:17, we read: "Wherefore, come ye out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you, saith the Lord". This makes it plain that God's people are to come out of apostasy and religious error! False teachers have broken down the barrier between God's people and falsehood. There is too little preaching and teaching on the doctrine of "separation". Until we get back to teaching the truth about personal and ecclesiastical separation, we can expect the widespread havoc and judgment of God, that we are experiencing today. (See Deut. 28).

How can we contend for the faith in a climate that will not tolerate controversy, but instead promotes compromise with evil and evil men, in order to avoid conflict or division?

Notice in John 3 how Jesus challenged Nicodemus, a Pharisee who approached Jesus with his heart open to spiritual truth. Yet this same Jesus harshly condemned other Pharisees to their faces. He was patient with those who were willing to listen. He did not give in to the temptation to tell them what they wanted to hear, but taught them the very Word of God.

Even in His superior wisdom, Jesus met much opposition, not only from His enemies, the Pharisees, but from His own followers. In John 6:66, we find that when Jesus began to teach the hard facts of the Kingdom: "From that time many of His disciples (followers) went back, and walked no more with Him".

(For all intents and purposes, many who go by the name of Christian today, are not walking in His doctrine - Author Mohr).

But the Master was gentle with those who had been deceived, while He sternly rebuked the rabbis who perverted God's word through false teaching, and He did so publicly!

The most loving thing a Christian leader can do for the church, is to warn believers against those who propagate false teachings and the most loving thing they can do for the perpetrators of scriptural error, is to speak forth in rebuke and hope and pray that they will repent.

In an article entitled **WHATEVER HAPPENED TO THE CHURCH?** in **WITNESS, INC., NEWS**, March 1993, Rick Varlinsky writes: "We must stand for truth no matter what the cost, personal or professional" (Oh how many of our TV evangelists need to listen to this advice and take it to heart - Author Mohr). "This is not an option. The stand for truth is not to be relegated to those engaged in ministry on a full-time basis. It is the task of all believers, and we are all accountable... That is why we are given the armor of God. That armor is meant for battle!"

(But the average Christian doesn't want to fight. He is like the hippies of the 1960's whose motto was: "Make love, not war!" We need to remember that a soldier does not put on armor to eat, or to sleep, or to hide in some spiritual foxhole while the battle rages outside. Armor goes on before the battle - Author Mohr).

The problem of doctrinal "wishy-washiness" is a cancer that is spreading through the church. The alarm **MUST** be sounded: the troops **MUST** be rallied! We **MUST** "fight the good fight of faith", with the same fervor that was characteristic of the early church. Every believer is to be a "watchman" warning lest we as the scriptures state (see Ezekiel 3:18; 33:6), find that "their blood

will I require at thy hand."

(We sing: "Faith of our fathers, living still. In spite of dungeon fire and sword. How sweet would be their children's fate, if they like them, could die for thee. Faith of our fathers, holy faith, we will be true to Thee 'till death!" Yet I wonder how many Christians who sing this, really mean it? - Author Mohr).

In 2 Chronicles 19:2, we find a scripture which is overlooked by our modern day preachers. It says: "...shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord". (God does not put up with disobedience on the part of His spiritual leaders, for the LAW OF HARVEST is as much in operation for them, if not more so, than the laity. This LAW which is as sure and abiding as the LAW OF GRAVITY, says: "Be not deceived; God is not mocked"; for whatsoever a man (woman) soweth, that shall they also reap". Galatians 6:7 - (Author Mohr).

Our thanks to Tricia Tillin of the Mainstream Publication of BANNER MINISTRIES, of England for the following eight comprehensive reasons about how believers should respond to heresy:

#### 1 - HOW CAN WE KNOW ERROR AND FALSE TEACHING?

(See 2 John 9-11; Isaiah 8:20; Galatians 1:8 and 1 Timothy 6:3).

#### 2 - ARE CHRISTIANS SUPPOSED TO JUDGE?

(See Acts 17:11; 1 Corinthians 10:15; 1 Thessalonians 5:21; 2 Thessalonians 2:15 and Jude 3).

#### 3 - SHOULD CHRISTIANS OPENLY CHALLENGE FALSE TEACHERS?

(See 1 John 4:1; Titus 1:10-13; 2 Timothy 1:3; 2 Timothy 4:2; and Revelation 2:2).

#### 4 - ARE THEIR SCRIPTURAL PRECEDENTS FOR NAMING FALSE TEACHERS BY NAME?

(See Galatians 2:11; 2 Timothy 2:17,18; 1 Timothy 1:20; and 3 John 9,10).

#### 5 - WHAT TOOLS SHOULD A CHRISTIAN USE TO JUDGE FALSE TEACHERS AND THEIR TEACHINGS?

(See Matthew 22:29; 1 Timothy 4:13,16; 2 Timothy 3:17 and Titus 1:9).

#### 6 - IS IT RIGHT FOR A CHRISTIAN TO JUDGE?

(See 1 Corinthians 5:12). While Jesus tells us in John 7:24, "Judge not, that ye be not judged," we see in 1 Corinthians 2:15; 1 Corinthians 6:2,3,5, where Christians are to judge. (Was Paul contradicting what Jesus said in His Sermon on the Mount in Matthew 7:1,2? Not at all! (Most Christians quote only this first verse, when what Christ was actually saying, as can be seen from the context, is "Be careful of how you judge; for if God will judge you in the same manner in which you judge others" - Author Mohr. See also 2 Thessalonians 3:6, of course these teachings go contrary to modern church thinking, which allows adulterers and sodomites to not only become church members, but to take positions of responsibility in the church - Author

Mohr).

## 7 - HOW SHOULD CHRISTIANS RESPOND TO FALSE TEACHERS AND FALSE TEACHING?

(See Ephesians 5:11; Romans 6:17; 2 Thessalonians 3:6; 2 Thessalonians 3:14; 2 Timothy 3:5,7 and Titus 3:10).

## 8 - HOW SHOULD A CHRISTIAN WHO IS REBUKED FOR FALSE TEACHING RESPOND?

(See Proverbs 27:5; Lamentations 3:40; Hebrews 12:5; 1 Corinthians 10:12; James 3:2; and 1 Peter 3:15).

Christians are to genuinely love one another and seek unity. However it should be remembered that it is "unity of faith", we are to maintain, not "unity of the Body" and it is the truth we are to speak in love. The most loving thing we can do for the Body of Christ, is to warn believers of those who espouse false teachings, and the most loving thing to do for those who perpetuate error, is to continue to speak forth in hopes they will repent. If this brings division, then so be it.

(Please note that some of the contents of this article were paraphrased from a tract by Pastor E. L. Bynum of the Tabernacle Baptist Church, 1911 34th St., Lubbock, TX 79452, and from other sources, including NEOEVANGELISM TODAY, by Robert Lightner; "and from BIBLICAL PERSPECTIVES, "The Myth of the Third Wave", by Robert Dean). (End of article by Brother Griffith.)

I agree fully with what brother Griffith has written and it is in this spirit that this book TO SEDUCE THE ELECT has been written. That it will "step on some toes "and anger some in the Body of Christ, goes without saying. But it is because I love you, that I show you what the scriptures say about your errors. Note these are scriptural corrections, not personal.

One of the major problems in the modern church, Catholic, Protestant and Identity alike, is that we have substituted a new cross for the old one. In Amos 8:11, this heresy was prophesied: "Behold, the days come, saith the Lord God, that I will send a famine in the land (to the Israel nations). Not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the Lord. And they (Israel) shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, and they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the Lord, and shall not find it". This has happened in many of our modern day churches.

In Philippians 3:18, the Apostle Paul warns us: "For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, that they are enemies of the cross of Christ."

Unannounced and almost undetected, there has crept into modern church circles in modern times, a new cross. It looks like the old cross, but it's different.

From this new cross a philosophy of Christian life has risen, which makes this book necessary. From this new philosophy has risen a new technique of reaching men and women with the Gospel of Salvation. It employs pretty much the same old language of evangelism, but its emphasis has been misplaced.

The old cross had no ties with the world and carried with it the sentence imposed by the Law at Mt. Sinai. The modern church does not like this Law, so they have done away with it and have invented a new cross which is not opposed to the sinful condition of the human race; rather it has become a friendly pal and, if understood correctly, the source of oceans of good, clean fun and innocent enjoyment. The new cross lets Adam live without interference. His life's motivation is unchanged; he lives for his own pleasure, only now he takes delight in living like the world. His accent is on enjoyment, though his fun is now on a higher plane morally, if not intellectually.

The new cross does not demand a renouncement of the old life before the new life can be received. The evangelist seeks to key into Christianity, by showing that Christianity makes no unpleasant demands; rather, it offers the same thing as the world, only on a higher level. Whatever the sin-mad world happens to be clamoring for at the moment is cleverly shown to be the very thing the Gospel offers, the religious version, promising to be more spiritual fulfilling than the worldly version.

The new cross does not slay the sinner; it merely redirects him. It gears him up to a cleaner, jollier way of living and saves his self-respect. To the self-assertive it says "Come and assert yourself in Christ." To the egotist it says, "Come and do your boasting in the Lord!" To the thrill seeker it says, "Come and enjoy the thrill of Christian fellowship!" To the fun seeker it says; "It's fun to be a Christian!"

Any Christian message can be slanted in the direction the current vogue is moving, in order to make it acceptable to the public. (After all larger church attendance, means more money in the "kitty").

The philosophy behind this kind of spiritual deception may be sincere, but it's sincerity does not keep it from being false and fatal. It misses completely the meaning of the cross.

The old cross is a symbol of death. It stands for an abrupt, violent end of the human being. In Roman times, when a man was forced to carry his cross, he said good-bye to his friends, for he knew he was never coming back alive. The cross in those days never compromised, it modified nothing, it spared nothing. Maybe this is why it is so detested by modern day Christians. The old cross did not try and keep on good terms with its victim. It struck cruelly and hard, and when it had finished its work, the man was no more to be found.

The race of Adam is under the death sentence, no matter how some evangelists try and prove differently. It does not carry the popular message of Oral Roberts: "Something good is going to happen to you today! if In spite of what the evangelists say, there is no commutation or escape from the death penalty. God cannot approve of any of the fruits of sin, no matter how sincere the sinner may be, or how beautiful they appear in the eyes of men. God saves the individual by killing him on the cross, then raising him in a newness of life.

Any evangelist, preacher or priest who draws friendly parallels between the ways of God and the ways of man is false to Scriptural teaching and cruel to the souls of his hearers. Faith in Christ does not parallel the world, it intersects it! In coming to Christ we do not bring our old life up to a higher plane; we leave it at the cross! The kernel of wheat must first fall into the ground and die, before it can produce, so Jesus said (John 12:24).

We who preach God's Word must not think of ourselves as public relations agents sent to establish good will between Christ and the world. We must not allow ourselves to become commissioners to make Christ acceptable to big business, the press, sports, modern education, etc. We are not diplomats but prophets. Our message is not that of compromise but of ultimatum.

God offers life, but not an improvement on the old life. The life God offers is eternal life out of death. It stands on the far side of the cross. Whoever wants to possess it must pass under the rod. He must repudiate himself completely and agree with God's just sentence against him. "The soul that sinneth; it shall die!"

What does this mean to the condemned man? The man seeking to find life in Christ Jesus? It simply means that he must repent, and believe. He must forsake his sins and then go on to forsake himself. He must cover nothing, defend nothing, excuse nothing in his life. He must not seek to make terms with God, but he must bow his head before the stroke of God's stem displeasure and acknowledge himself worthy of death.

It is only by doing this that he can gaze with simple trust on the risen Savior, and from Him receive life and rebirth and cleansing and power. The same cross that ended the life of the Savior, now puts an end to the repentant sinner. The same power that raised Christ from the grave, now raises the sinner to a new life in Christ.

To those who object to this assessment as being narrow and a private view of the truth, God has set His hallmark of approval on this message from Paul's day to the present. Whether stated in these exact words or not, this has been the content of any and all preaching that has ever had impact and brought life and power to the Christian world for almost 2,000 years. The Reformers and the Revivalists put their emphasis on the old cross and the mighty operations of the Holy Spirit gave witness to God's approval.

Today we hear about massive world wide revivals, but there is very little evidence of Christian power, as Christ's enemy continue to gain in strength and our nation moves towards hell faster than at any time in our history. Something must be drastically wrong with the church, no matter what branch it may be.

Dare we, heirs of such a legacy of power, tamper with God's truth? Dare we, with our stubby pencils, erase the lines of the blueprint of God, or alter the pattern shown us at Calvary? God forbid! We must preach the old cross, in order to have the old time power! Which cross are you preaching? The old, or the new?

(The foregoing summation is a paraphrase of an anonymous article which was sent to me recently. It pretty well answers the question as to why I am writing TO SEDUCE THE ELECT. I pray that all who read this book, will take this into consideration when I tread on their religious toes. As my father used to say to me when giving me a licking: "Son, this is for your own good!")

In St. Matthew 24:24, we are told by Christ Himself that in the "closing out days of this age": "there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall show great signs and wonders, inasmuch that if it were possible (the word "IF" used here means: "maybe it is and maybe it isn't") they shall deceive the very elect.

The word ELECT as used in the New Testament has only one meaning. It comes from the Greek word El and means: "thou art, or be". It is used in both Old and New Testaments in reference to "true Israel". In no place does it refer to a people we now know as Jews, or to the "church". It is used thirteen times in the New Testament, and two of these concerns the "elect" being deceived. Twice it refers to the "re-gathering of true Israel, and nine times is a general reference to the "elect of Israel", of whom the Lord said in Amos 3:2 - "You only have I know" of all the families of the earth...

In 1 Peter 1:1, we notice that Peter is speaking not to the Anti-Christ Edomite Jews who have just crucified our Lord, but to the "strangers" (Greek - PAREPIDEMOS [3927] who are "resident foreigners" in Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia and Bithynia, and who are (vs. 2) "elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father". They were not elect because of their "bloodline" from Adam, which some today call ARYAN, but because they could trace their ancestry back to Abraham, the "friend of God", whose family had been called out from all others, to bring blessings to all the earth, and who had accepted His Kingship (see Gen. 12:1-3). These "elect" spoken to by Peter, who scattered strangers from the ten Israelite tribes who had gone into Assyrian captivity for their disobedience to God, and who were at that time known as "Gentiles". But because they had been "sanctified by the Spirit unto obedience and sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ," (in other words they had become "blood bought" members of Abraham's family, who had been "born from above" ["born again"] as some say and who had been "elected" ("set aside by God for a special purpose"). We find this purpose explained in 1 Peter 2:9 - "But ye (saved Israelites) are a chosen generation (Greek - GENOS meaning: offspring; stock"), a royal priesthood (Rev. 5:10), an holy nation (Isaiah 61:12), a peculiar people; (GK - PERIOUSIOS, meaning: "set aside for a special purpose") that ye should show forth the praises of Him (Jesus) who hath called you out of darkness into His marvelous light". He goes on in vs. 10 to state "who in time past were not a people," (since they had been divorced by God and were known as GENTILES, heathen) "but are now the children of God; which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy". (Most pastors in the Judeo-Christian churches, will say this has reference to ALL "born from above" Christians, but it does not! The context of these verses shows that it was speaking to Christian Israelites.)

Notice carefully that these "peculiar people", these "elect", were a "holy nation, not the "church", and were different from all other people on the face of the earth.

The purpose of these "called out one's" was not one of RACIAL SUPREMACY, as some of our brethren in Christian Identity falsely assume, but of "racial purity". These were to be special Ambassadors, if you will, from God to a "lost and dying world", showing them how God wanted them to live and fit into His purpose.

It is a known fact, that in these "last days" many "deceivers" have crept into the Christian flock, destroying many Christian "sheepfolds".

It is my purpose in this book to discuss a few of the major deceptions which have destroyed many fine Christian "flocks" and which is poisoning Christianity both among Protestants and Roman Catholics.

I do not have time to go into such cults as Mormonism, Seventh Day Adventism, and the Jehovah Witnesses, but will concentrate on the two major branches of Christianity, the Roman Catholic faith and the Reformed Christian faith which broke away from Rome during the Reformation, and is now generally known as Protestantism. (Some branches of the Baptist church do not consider themselves as Protestants, although they really are).

Since this message is directed primarily at those of you who are Christian Israelites, (and many of you are physical children of Abraham's seedline and do not know it) and who understand the importance of this, I must bring to your attention, that there are some Protestant Christians who do not believe that Roman Catholics are "saved", since they ask for forgiveness of sins through the Virgin Mary, or a priest, rather than going direct to Christ. While I am sure that some Roman Catholics who read this book will not believe in the salvation of Protestants outside of the Church of Rome. I will go into this in detail in Part III of this book.

I have never put a great deal of emphasis on Catholicism or Protestantism within the Identity Movement, because I believe the Bible teaches that if one accepts the "blood sacrifice" for sin, which was offered by our Lord Jesus Christ, understand that He paid the penalty for our sins by His death on the cross, and have repented of our sins and asked God for forgiveness, then we are "saved", scripturally. I can repeat, regardless of which church you belong to, the words of Charles Wesley: "I may not see eye to eye with you on every thing; but if your heart is with my heart, then here is my hand", and I am proud to say that I have many "saved" Catholics among my friends.

In PARTS I and II, I will discuss some of the perversions which have crept into the Protestant churches, which depart from the Scriptural teachings of the Apostolic church. In Part III, I will discuss the Roman Catholic faith.

This book is not going to be popular with many, for the simple reason that it will expose false teachings, and tear down many idols which have been erected in Christendom during the 2000 years it has been in existence. Men never like when their "pet theories" are shown to be falsehoods. We never like to believe we may have been fooled. I remember a simple story told by my grandfather which illustrates this. Back in his time, almost every county in America had a fair, where the farmers gathered to show off their produce and livestock. Entertainment was provided by sideshows, such as the "bearded lady" and the "calf with two heads". It seems at this particular fair, one of the sideshows advertised: COME IN AND SEE THE HORSE WITH HIS HEAD WHERE HIS TAIL OUGHT TO BE! Many a farmer plunked down his hard earned dollar to see this freak, only to find an ordinary horse tied by his tail to the manger. Some thought this was funny and some got mad, but no one said a thing about it, for fear that people would think them stupid for having been taken in by it. As a result, the fake show made money all week long. This has happened over and over again in the Christian religion.

# Part I

## The Chosen People Myth!

That there is a "chosen people" in the Bible is undeniable. That is if you believe the Bible! In the early pages of the Book, we see where God exercised His Omnipotent (all powerful) will, when He chose a man named Abraham, from all the families "on earth, to be His "special, set-aside people". We read about this in Amos 3:2, where God, speaking to "true Israel" said: "You only have I known of all the families of the earth..."

Abraham was an Adamite (White man) of direct lineage from Adam. God appeared to Abraham, when he was part of a heathen culture in the heathen land of Chaldea and said to him in essence: "Abraham, I want you to leave your home land, and your kin folks, including your father's house, and go to a distant country that I will show you. In that country I will make of you a great nation and a company of nations which will bless all mankind. And I will bless those who bless you and curse those who curse you and your offspring will be a blessing to all the world," (Gen. 12:1-3).

The writer of the book of Hebrews speaks of this in Hebrews 11:8-12. How it was by faith that Abraham obeyed God, not knowing where he went and that he believed God when at the age of 99, God told him he would have a son, whose offspring would be like the stars in number. By faith, Abraham was willing to offer up Isaac, the son of God's promise, Who had told him: "In Isaac shall thy seed be called". And that his FAITH was counted unto him as RIGHTEOUSNESS.

The chosen status of Abraham and his offspring, (and by the way none of the patriarchs were Jews, for there were no people known as Jews until 1200 years after the time of Abraham, when we first find them in 2 Kings 16:6, as they fight against Israel).

This "chosen status" is recognized and mentioned by God in many places in the Scriptures. When God said to Israel: "You only have I known..." He used the Hebrew word YADA which has many meanings, but in this case means: "to recognize; to acknowledge; to appoint". God appointed Abraham and his descendants to be a "special people."

As Americans, we have a tendency to take pride in the fact that we are an "enlightened people", who in spite of all our problems in recent years, still have more freedom and the good things of life than any other place. In our "free" society, supposedly any subject may be freely discussed under our system of "free speech".

But any honest person knows, that in recent years we have seen a phenomenon develop in this free nation, in which things which are not considered "politically correct", may not be discussed with impunity. Two of the strongest of these has become "race" and "Judaism". To hint that there is any difference in races, even when they are easily discernible, is to be labeled with the terrible label of "racist". (That is, if you are white). A Black, or colored person can do this, and it is not considered to be incorrect.

But even more touchy than race, especially in the branch of Christianity called Judeo-Christianity which embraces most of the major Protestant denominations, any intelligent discussion on Jews, Judaism, Talmudism or Zionism, or even any attempt to look into truth in these areas, is met with the epithet of "anti-Semitic", which in the eyes of some Christians is worse than blasphemy against God Himself. Immediately they raise a howl and quote Genesis 12:3 - "I will curse them that curse thee," never realizing that Abraham was not a Jew.

You can go into most any good bookstore and purchase books on the world's religions. The Koran, the Bible of the Muslim is available, as are the writings of Buddhism, Confucianism, Mormonism, Catholicism and Protestantism. But there is one religion in the world which you must not study and that is Judaism.

As soon as you mention Judaism, there is a sudden curtain drawn around these people and their

religion and even the Christian pastor, who elevates them to God's Chosen status, knows very little about them or their religion. More, he doesn't want you to try and gain information regarding them either.

In Romans 9:6-7, the Apostle Paul states clearly: "...For they are not all Israel, which are of Israel, neither because they are of Abraham are they all children: But (because of this) in ISAAC SHALL THY SEED BE CALLED"! What does he mean by these seemingly contradictory words?

When Jesus spoke to the Jewish leaders in John 8:32, stating: "If ye will know the truth, the truth will set you free," they haughtily replied in verse 33: "We be Abraham's seed and were never in bondage to any man". What did they mean by this? If they were to be believed, and we have no reason not to believe their statement, they were plainly saying: "We are Abraham's seed through Esau/Edom". For anyone who has studied Scripture, knows that Israel was in bondage in Egypt. If they or their father's had never been in bondage, then they could not possibly have been Israelites.

There is only one people in the world who have been named after Isaac, Abraham's son of the covenant, and they are the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples of the world, white people, if you will, who have been known down through thousands of years as SACEA; SAC-SONS; ISAACS'S SONS and are now called SAXONS. God said to Abraham: "In ISAAC shall thy seed be called (or named)". Who do you believe, God or your "brainwashed" pastor?

Yet, such is the power of the "brainwashing" which has been carried out against our people by the enemy, that many Christian pastors immediately cry "prejudice; un-Christian pride," when it is even hinted at, that maybe the White nations of the world, the ANGLO-SAXONS, are the true Israelites, not the anti-Christ people we call Jews.

It seems extremely sad to me, that our religious leaders have been willing to accept as God's elect, those who hate our Lord and His church worse than any heathen and who have openly declared, over the centuries, their intention to destroy "White Christian civilization". Not only have they declared this in books written by their own people, and in public speeches, but have shown it by their actions against Christianity.

Take a few minutes to examine those who have been instrumental in having prayer and Bible reading removed from our public schools; who have had the sacred symbols of Christianity removed during our Christian holidays, (In fact they have heathenized these holidays for gain). Look at those who own and operate the abortion clinics which yearly murder over 2 million unborn babies; those who own the liquor and dope industries; those who run the prostitution rackets; those who push the immorality of the theater, Hollywood and TV; those who promote the Satanic world of rock music, and I'll guarantee you that the bulk of these will be Jews, far exceeding their percentage of the population.

Yet an honest examination of Scripture and history will prove to any honestly searching soul, that only the White nations of Christendom bear the Scriptural "fingerprints" which "true Israel" was to exhibit in these "last days".

Jesus Himself gave us some definite teachings regarding the Jews which most of our pastors have chosen to ignore. In John 10:26, speaking very plainly to the Jewish leaders He stated: "But ye (Jews) believe not, because ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP (emphasis added)". This seems mighty plain to me! How can you mistake it?

In John 8:44, speaking to the Jewish leaders, He states: "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own; for he is a liar, and the father of it". (There are some in identity who teach that this is a literal, physical heritage between the Jews and Satan, going back to the Garden of Eden, where they say that Mother Eve's sin was sexual union with Satan, and that as a result, she gave birth to Cain, who was a son of Satan, and the father of the Jewish race. For several obvious scriptural reasons I do not believe this,

but I certainly do believe that Satan is their spiritual father, for they do his deeds.) Satan's first lie was to Mother Eve in the Garden (Gen 3:4) when he assured her that if she disobeyed God, she would not die, but that she would become as smart as God. This touched on her womanly vanity and she sinned. I'm sure it wasn't eating an apple! But it most assuredly wasn't sex with Satan, since Gen. 4:1, clearly states that after their expulsion from the Garden, Adam had sexual relations with Eve, she got pregnant and gave birth to a son they named Cain. There is not even a hint of any third person involvement here.

In Matthew 23:2, Jesus warned the Judean people, many of whom were Israelites, that the Pharisees had usurped Moses' seat of authority, and when they told Him that they followed Moses' teaching, He exploded this lie by stating: "If ye had believed Moses, ye would have believed Me; for he wrote of Me." (John 5:46).

Then our Master went on to accuse these religious hypocrites of turning their converts into "two-fold more a child of hell than themselves", (Matt. 23:15).

Finally, in Rev. 2:9, 3:9, our risen Lord warned His people about those who "say they are Jews Judeans) and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan". This was never more true than today, where at least 90% of the Jews, according to their own leaders, are not Semitic, but come from a Turco-Mongolian background and are known as ASHKENAZIM.

In 1 Thess. 2:15, the apostle Paul accused the Jews of killing the Lord Jesus and their own prophets, and then clearly said "of them: and they please not God, and are contrary to all men

In Titus 1:10, he further warns that there are "many unruly and vain talkers, and deceivers, **SPECIALLY THEY OF THE CIRCUMCISION (Jews)**, whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses (families), teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's (money's) sake". (Emphasis added).

Yet with all these, and many more admonitions concerning the Jews, our religious leaders still insist that the Jews are God's Chosen. It all boils down to whom you will believe. The Bible, as the Word of God, or some deceived preacher or priest.

Dr. Benjamin Freedman, a well-known Jew, who was advisor to seven different presidents and a personal friend to the powerful Jew, Bernard Baruch, was converted to Christianity at a late age. In his enlightening book **FACTS ARE FACTS**, he states: "For every ounce of good you accomplish through the conversion of a self-styled Jew (Rev. 2:9; 3:9) to the Christian "faith, you do a ton of harm in another direction

He goes on to say: "The Christian faith today stands on the cross roads of it's destiny. The Divine and Sacred mission of the church (ecclesia) is in jeopardy today to a degree never witnessed in it's 2,000 years of history.

"If the day ever arrives, when Christians can no longer profess their Christian faith (and this is the major goal of International Zionism today), then we will see the 'beginning of the end'".

The world-wide plot of the Satanic conspirators, has been implemented as most Christians have been asleep. Most of our clergy seem either ignorant or indifferent concerning the plot to destroy Christianity, while other eagerly with the enemy. It makes me cringe and shudder, when I see so-called Christian ministers like Jack Van Impe, Peter LeLonde and others, as they openly back the anti-Christ's of Zionism, the one's Jesus told; "You believe not, because ye are not of my sheep," (John 10:26). The very one's our Lord accused of turning their converts into "twice the child of hell as themselves," (Matt. 23:15).

These men and thousands of more who stand behind the pulpits of our Christian churches, seem to bury their heads in the sands of indifference or ignorance. This indifference has dealt such a blow to the Christian faith in America, that we can see 50-million "born again" Christians in a country, which is headed for hell, faster than at any time in its existence. Something has to be tragically wrong with the church which has lost its power to hold back corruption.

In Jeremiah 23:22, we are told that if the pastors of Israel "would preach the whole counsel of God's Word, the people would turn from their wicked ways". This has not happened, in spite of all the glowing reports we hear from the charismatic crowd, about the great revivals which are sweeping America. It could very well be possible that thousands are flocking to the altar and are being baptized and join the church, but the power of God to stop corruption is not one of the things they exhibit in their new found Christian life, and as a result of "Christian salt which has lost it's savor " (it's ability to act as salt and hold back. corruption), America wallows in the mire of her sin.

Christians need a spiritual Paul Revere to ride across this land, warning our people, White Christians in particular, that the enemy is closing in on us.

Who are these enemies of Christ and Christianity? They are the same force the Apostle Paul warned against in 1 Thess. 2:15 - "who killed their own prophets, and the Lord Jesus", and now are persecuting and attempting to destroy His church.

The confusion in the minds of the average American Christian stems from the confusion in the minds of their church leaders. Confusion always creates doubt! Doubt creates loss of confidence! Loss of confidence causes ultimate defeat!

The present confusion in the minds of Christians would not exist if the clergy were not "aiding and abetting" the enemies of Christ, who have openly declared their intention to destroy everything the clergy say they stand for. It seems amazingly stupid to me, to see an intelligent man or woman, support someone who has openly declared their intention of destroying them. Yet this is happening in the church, in more instances than not.

I believe that Christian clergy in America, Catholic and Protestant alike, are solely responsible for the internal forces within the Christian faith, which are fighting against the best interests of Christ. If Christians had stood for God, and obeyed Him fifty years ago, America would not be in the mess it is in today. We can no longer afford to allow our clergy to "pussy-foot" around with the truth, because they are afraid of hurting someone's feelings, or because it is "politically incorrect" to speak the truth!

Countless Christians today, are standing on the sidelines of this gigantic struggle for survival, watching as their faith "withers on the vine", and their freedom is being destroyed by the anti-Christ's. Many clergymen are allies of the enemies without knowing it, while others have become willing "prostitutes" of the enemy, because of the monetary values, and the popularity they gain.

Today we see Church leaders of gigantic stature, such as Dr. Billy Graham, who refuse to take a stand on issues such as abortion, homosexuality, and immorality in our government leaders, and has actually stated that the profligate we now have as President Bill Clinton, is a great Christian leader

Yet I remember a few years ago, when the president of a prominent Christian college told me that when he asked Dr. Graham why he had softened his stand on communism, he refused to answer. But Billy's wife Ruth stated: "Dr.... we intend to do anything necessary to fill the football stadiums There's 99% of your answer for apostate preaching. Or as we read in Titus 1:11- they do it "for filthy lucre's sake". (Love of money).

The cup of the Christian church has been made more bitter, when we realize that we are being betrayed by our church leaders. When Christians see their spiritual leaders in retreat, which can bring only defeat, they too become confused and afraid! To stop this surrender, parishioners MUST demand that their religious leaders take a stand against the intangible and often invisible enemies of Christ and His church.

## **Part II**

### **The Rapture Hoax!**

For twenty years, as a Baptist evangelist, I preached a message which went something like this: The Rapture of the saint's has to do with Christ's Second Coming. It will occur in two stages. The first time He will come silently and secretly, as a thief in the night, to snatch His bride, the church, off this earth and take her to heaven. Then a super-wicked individual called the anti-Christ, will take over and rule this world for seven years. During his rule there will be great tribulation (trouble) on the earth. But at the end of this seven years, Christ will return with His church, to destroy the anti-Christ and set up His millennial (1,000 year) kingdom".

Literally tens of thousands of sermons have been preached using this same format, which is based on four scripture verses found in the New Testament (nothing closely resembling this is mentioned in the Old Testament). These sermons con-tend that the next appearance of Christ will be "secret and silent, coming as a thief in the night".

It should be of interest to concerned Christians, that this theory was never taught in the Apostolic church, and it was not taught in America until the middle of the 1800's, when a theory which had been expounded by a Jesuit priest in the early 1500's was revived. It was further promoted by a so-called vision by a Scottish lassie of charismatic persuasion, named Margaret McDonald. This vision caught the attention of John Darby, founder of the Brethren church, and took off like wildfire in England and America. It received a "shot in the arm" from the footnotes of the Scofield Reference Bible, which have literally become "sacred writ" to millions of fundamental and evangelical Christians.

Some of you who read this will be deeply disturbed and resentful, because what I have to say will go against what you have been taught in your church. I pray that you will be honest enough to take what I say, and check it out with what the Bible teaches, rather than by what your pastor says it says!

The Rapture theory is a wonderful thing to believe in and I can tell you that it is a powerful tool in the hands of an evangelist. I know from personal experience, for I often used it myself. But it is a false doctrine, which gives Christians a false sense of security, and turns potential "soldiers of the cross," into "spiritual babies, who hide in their spiritual foxholes, folding their holy hands in prayer, as they ask Jesus to come back and rescue them from the results of their apathy."

There are many false doctrines which make men and women feel good, but which are fatal:

- (1) The doctrine that all men and women will eventually be saved, regardless of what they do with Jesus Christ.
- (2) That Christians will spend eternity in heaven, when the Word teaches that Christ's Kingdom will be here on this earth. In Rev. 21:2, we read that the "New Jerusalem" will come down to men on this earth. We will not go to heaven to reside in it.
- (3) The teaching that Christ did away with God's Law at Calvary and that now that we are under "grace", we no longer need to obey His law. Yet He said Himself, that He did not come to do away with the law and the prophets, but to "fulfill them". The Apostle Paul says: "Do we make void the law, by faith? God forbid!

There are many others which are brewed with "poison from the kitchen of hell". But probably none has done as much damage as that of the Rapture.

I recently received the following letter from a Baptist preacher in the State of Washington, who I have known and respected for many years, for his staunch stand against sin. Yet here is what he had to say about the Rapture:

"Like all true evangelists, fundamental pastors, teachers and missionaries, my church believes that Jesus is returning soon, even before the tribulation begins! Dr. Jack Van Impe (a Christian Zionist preacher - Editor) believes we have less than five years to prepare for WW III, which will come

during the tribulation. (I received this letter three years ago). We agree! This means that Jesus will come back and take us off (Rapture) this planet at any time.

"Then we will return, all fifty million of us, after seven years, with Jesus back to earth where we will rule and reign with Him for a thousand years.

"Millions of post-tribulation (those who believe Christ will return after the Tribulation), Catholics, Lutherans, and other Protestants still do not believe this truth. Nevertheless, like great Christians of the past, we still believe in the Pre-Trib Rapture, even after sixty years.

"I personally believe every true, "born again" Christian will be caught up into a huge angelic spacecraft in a split second of time, whether they believe this or not! We shall all go together! AMEN! Perhaps before you read this letter, we shall be caught up together. See you then!". (UNQ)

I wrote a long letter to this brother, quoting from Scripture, which refutes his theory. I sincerely doubt that it did much good, since like most Judeo-Christians, his mind is so "encased in denominational cement", it will take the "dynamite of God" to blow it loose to where he will even look at the truth of the Word. I know from sad personal experience of fifty years in the fundamental church. This includes two earned degrees in religion. It took a traumatic experience to gain my attention, so that I would study and see what the Scriptures really say about this.

In all my years of "rubbing shoulders" with fundamentalist church leaders, I never heard a pastor or seminarian discuss the fact that when Jesus was discussing His Second Coming with His disciples in Matthew 24 and Luke 21. He never hinted at anything like a Rapture. It would seem to me that any-thing as important as this, would have had a prominent part in His discussion. Instead, He said that world conditions in the closing out days of this age, would become so bad, that all life on planet earth would be endangered. But that for the sake of His "elect", (which have never been the Jews, by the way, but which are Israelite believers), He would return and put a stop to the destruction. (See Matt. 24:22).

Any intelligent Christian should be able to reason, that if Christ did not mention a RAPTURE, it was probably because there was no such thing. He did say that before His return, Judaism would lay hands on Christians, persecuting them in their synagogues, imprisoning and killing them for His name's sake. A little honest study will show you that we are under Zionist control in this country now, and that the Waco incident was a Mossad planned operation.

In vs 36, Jesus admonishes His people to "Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy (GK - KATAXIOO [2661J meaning: "entirely worthy" (to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and stand before the Son of man"). No Rapture envisioned here! (Possibly an escape such as that experienced by the Hebrew children in Daniel 3:13-18.) Do you have so little faith in our Cod, that you don't believe He has the power to save His people during the Great Tribulation?

Isn't it rather presumptuous for American Christians who have never suffered persecution for Christ, to expect to be exempt from suffering, when tens of millions of our Christian brethren have died for their faith in such places as Russia and China?

It might be of interest to mention here, that the under-ground Christian church in China, which survived the communist persecution, were the ones who did not believe in the Rapture. They escaped to the hills when the warning signs became strong, while those who accepted the Rapture theory stayed behind to be murdered, because they had been told that Christ would rescue them.

These unfortunate Christians in China, are like those Christians in America, who say today: "We don't have to worry about what our government does, for we are saved you know, and Jesus is coming back to rapture us out of this mess, before it gets all that bad!"

In His Matthew discourse, the first hint of His Second Coming is found in vs 30 which is "immediately following the tribulation." Not "before", but "after".

In Luke 21:26, our Lord tells us that men's hearts would fail them through fear, as they see the things which are coming to pass on the earth". It will be "after" this terrible period, not "before" that they will see the sign of His return (Vs 27).

We are already living in this prophesied period of "great fear," where suicide, caused by fear is now one of the major causes of death in this country. The psychologists and psychiatrists, who are supposed to be able to tell us what's wrong, are killing themselves off four times faster than the rest of us "nuts".

I do not hesitate to state that more potential "soldiers of the cross have been neutralized by the Rapture teaching, and turned into "panty-waisted, sissy-britches, religious cowards", who cower in their spiritual foxholes in fear, as they fold their holy hands and pray for Jesus to rapture them out of the mess which was caused by their own apathy, than any other weapon the enemy has been able to throw at us. How they must laugh, as they hear our pastors pontificate on a rapture, they know they have invented.

Jesus discussing Christians in Matthew 5:13, indicated that they were to be the "salt of the earth." The major property of salt is to hold back corruption. Then He said: "But if the salt has lost it's SAVOR, (it's ability to act as salt) it is good for nothing but the garbage heap".

There is no doubt in my mind, that the large majority of the 50-million "born agains" in America fall into this category, for by their fruits shall ye know them". Many are so spineless, they will not even bow their heads in a public restaurant and say "grace" for fear that someone will laugh at them. Do you expect such a one to stand up to real tribulation?

These folks want Jesus as Savior all right; sort of a "celestial fire insurance policy" to keep them out of hell, but they do not want to accept Him as King. For when they do, then they MUST acknowledge His right to control their lives, and neither they or their pastors, want to give up "doing their own thing!" You may say that I'm judging. But I'm not! I'm merely following the Bible admonition: "By their fruits shall ye know them," or as one other wiseman once said; "What you do shouts so loud I can't hear what you say!"

In an area along the Gulf Coast of Mississippi, which has become known as the "Gambling Center of the Deep South", as dozens of casinos have sprung up in the last few years. The Catholic church has held Saturday night masses to accommodate their people for some time, so they can take off all day Sunday and enjoy themselves, you know. In the city of Gulfport, one of the large Baptist churches now holds weeknight services for those of it's members who work in the casinos on the Lord's Day. Apparently these good folks have never been told that Christians must never compromise and should "avoid even the very appearance of evil".

Do you mean to tell me that 50-million "born again" Christians who can't or won't effect American politics towards a Christian government, will come back with Jesus on His return to "rule and reign with Him". My Bible, which by the way is the King James Version, tells me in Rev. 2 and 3, that only the OVERCOMERS will "rule and reign" with Him. You can't do much OVERCOMING when you are hiding in a spiritual foxhole.

You preachers who have been "seduced" into preaching this theory better start thinking what will happen, when your parishioners wake up in the middle of the Tribulation and find out that you have lied to them. People have been lynched for much less than this and I would not want to be in your shoes! Not only will many so-called Christians become prime candidates for the "great falling away" of 2 Thess. 2:3, but they will be looking, with "blood in their eyes", for the religious leaders who lied to them and led them astray!

Christ taught His disciples and gave them a clear understanding of who would be taken from the earth on His return and who would be left, in His Parables of the Wheat and the Tares, and of the Good and Bad Fish in Matthew 13. In both these parables, it was the "good that remained and were gathered into His barn", while the evil were cast out of the kingdom and destroyed. Neither of these

Parables needs any explanation, they are that clear in their meaning. It is only fallible preachers, who have clouded their meaning through false teaching.

The Rapturists base their theory primarily on one scripture, 1 Thess. 4:17. To do this is inconsistency of the worst kind and "slipshod" theological thinking. It is a violation of the Biblical principle which requires at least two witnesses to establish a fact, and puts one verse of Scripture in conflict with at least fifty which refute it.

There must be something drastically wrong with this thinking, when we see where Jesus said that scripture cannot be broken (John 10:35) and we KNOW that God is not the "author of confusion", (1 Cor. 14:33); neither is He "... a man, that He should lie (have contradictions in His Word)", (Num. 28:19).

I dare you to put aside all the pre-conceived notions and teachings you may have received on the Rapture, and honestly sit down and see for yourself what the Bible has to say about it. Any normally intelligent person can do this, and you don't have to have a seminary trained preacher, looking over your shoulder to tell you what the Word says. I guarantee that if you do this honestly, you will not be able to accept the Rapture teaching.

The word RAPTURE cannot be found anywhere in the Bible, Old or New Testament. The two most accurate Bible Concordances, Strong's and Young's do not even list the word.

A key phrase used by Rapture teachers is 1 Thess 2:17, which states that we will "meet the Lord in the air". They explain this to mean, that we will ascend into the sky to meet the Lord on His return, and then go back to heaven with Him for 3-1/2 years while the Tribulation rages on earth.

But a little study into the English word AIR, in both the Young's and Strong's Concordances, will show that it comes from the Greek word AER, and it has nothing to do with the stratosphere.

Other places where this Greek word is used are in Acts 22:23 - "...and threw dust into the Air (AER)." In 2 Cor. 9:26 - as one that beateth the AIR (AER)"; 1 Cor. 14:9 - ye shall speak into the AIR (AER)." None of these have to do with the clouds, or the upper regions of the air, for that is not the meaning of the word, as most preachers say. This can be easily understood by anyone, with a little study using a good Concordance.

According to what the Scriptures teach, you Christians are not going to suffer nosebleed because of the high altitude you will be in when Christ returns. You are in the AER right now and yet your feet are firmly planted on "terra firma", you will be in the same AER when He returns.

But what about that scripture which says "caught up together with them (the dead in Christ who have been raised first) in the clouds?" How do you explain this?

The Rapturists like to use Noah as an Old Testament type of the Rapture, by saying that as Noah was lifted off the earth by the flood water in his ark, so we will be lifted off the earth in the Rapture. But please note, Noah did not go into the heavens, he was still in the AER. He was breathing the same oxygen he had breathed for over 120 years.

There are several Scriptures in which "divine clouds" come down to earth. One is in Matt. 17:5 at Christ's transfiguration (see also Mark 9:7 and Luke 9:35).

In 1 Cor. 10:12, the apostle Paul speaks of Israel's passing through the Red Sea in these words: "and they (Israel) were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud (this cloud MUST have come down to earth, since Israel was in the sea) and in the sea".

In Hebrews 12:1, we are told that Christians are "compassed (encircled or enclosed) about with so great a CLOUD of witnesses". A little study will show you that this "great cloud of witnesses" are the same ones we find in Rev. 6:10, who are crying out to God for vengeance against those who have persecuted them.

It is these departed saints who return with Christ in 1 Thess 4:14, to be reunited with their

resurrected bodies, along with those Christians who are still alive on the earth, and whose bodies will be changed in the twinkling of an eye".

There is nothing here about a Rapture, unless you use the most vivid imagination. There is nothing here about a "space flight" to heaven.

In Acts 1:11, we see where Jesus went directly from earth into a cloud that received Him out of their sight". The angelic beings in verse 10, 11, predicted that He would come back in exactly the same manner. There is no hint of His returning to earth, taking His people with Him to heaven, and then returning a third time as many Rapturists teach. Once a person begins to "suppose, it becomes extremely difficult for them to stop "supposing".

"And the dead in Christ shall rise (Greek - ANESTEMEI; meaning, to sit up; be resurrected") first. Then we (Christians) who are alive (see 1 Cor. 15:51) and remain (on earth in the AER) shall be caught up (Greek - HARPAZO - meaning: "made one", not "caught up") together (at the same time) in the CLOUDS, (a part of that "great cloud of witnesses who shall be made perfect on this earth, in the AER) and so shall we always be with the Lord". (In the AER, on this earth, not in heaven, forever.) If God's Kingdom was to be in heaven, why do you think Jesus taught His disciples and us to pray: "Thy Kingdom come, Thy will be done IN EARTH, as it is in heaven". Heaven is God's abode, but we who have been over-comers will "rule and reign with Him here on earth", not in heaven. And our eternal home throughout the years of eternity will be on the new earth, with a new heaven. That is what John saw in Rev. 21:1-2, when he saw the Holy City, the New Jerusalem, coming DOWN TO EARTH, out of heaven.

Thank God, I will not spend eternity sitting on some fluffy cloud, strumming on a guitar. I intend to be very busy in the King's business, during the eons of eternity.

Notice how in the Thessalonian passage, the Lord descends from heaven before we are HARPAZO, (made one with Him). Just as the New Jerusalem comes down to earth, so we who are still alive will remain here. There is no hint of us going to heaven via spacecraft or any other way. We will forever be with the Lord, in His new heavens and earth, right here.

If we look closely at the meaning of the Greek word HARPAZO, (and there are six of them), we will see that in this instance it means "to be made one". When we understand that we will become one with the Lord on His return to earth, then much of the mystery generated by the Rapture theory will be removed from this wonderful and comforting scripture.

This would make 1 Thess 4:17, become an answer to the King's prayer in John 17:21, when He prayed: " that they (Christians) all may be one; as Thou Father art in Me, and I in Thee, that they also be one in us; that the world (order) may believe that Thou hast sent Me".

Another passage in 2 Thess. 2:7, is used by the Rapturists in a feeble attempt to prove that both Christians, and the Holy Spirit will be absent from this earth during the Tribulation period. This verse says, and remember it was written in the First Century A.D. before the destruction of Jerusalem by the Romans: "For the mystery of iniquity doth already work (is operating at this time); only he who now letteth (Greek '(ATECHO, meaning: 'to hold down; to possess; to keep, etc.,') will let until he be taken out of the way".

There is a wide-spread disagreement among Bible, scholars as to who this "restrainer" really is. Most seem to believe it is the Holy Spirit. But I do not believe this makes scriptural sense, since the word "he" is not capitalized, as it would be if it referred to the Holy Spirit.

These brethren "assume" (here we have this word again) that the Holy Spirit will be removed from earth before the Tribulation begins and that because He indwells believers, they MUST of necessity be gone too. But if the Holy Spirit is indeed missing during the Tribulation, what force keeps the Tribulation saints faithful unto death? (I realize that many Rapturists, and I was one of them, teach that if you don't get saved before the rapture, there is no hope for you). Yet scripture indicates that there will be a huge number of persons "saved" during the Tribulation. (See Rev. 20:4). Many are

going to be executed during the Tribulation because of their witness for the Lord Jesus Christ. How did these get saved if the Holy Spirit is gone? Since scripture teaches that only as a man or woman is led by the Spirit, can they be saved. Does it make sense that 144,000 Jewish evangelists (at least this is what the Judeo-Christian church says they are) can do a better job of evangelizing the world in seven years, than the Holy Spirit and His preachers have done in 2,000? It doesn't make sense, especially when one realizes that nothing is said here about 144,000 Jewish evangelists. They are all Israelites, and there is a vast difference between Jew and Israelite.

The Bible indicates clearly that in order for a man or woman to be "saved", they MUST be "called" or "led" by the Holy Spirit into repentance. If this is true, then how can the vast multitude saved during the Trib period become Christians, if the Holy Spirit is gone? (Rev. 6:9, 11). (Vs 11 indicates that there will be many more killed, than those found under the altar.)

I believe this disproves the Rapturist claim that the anti-Christ can't appear while the Holy Spirit is still here. Ask your pastor to show you the words in 2 Thess. 2:7, which can be translated Holy Spirit, and he can't do it, because they are not there.

While all passages in the Bible dealing with Christ's Second Coming (and I do oh so much believe in it!) are not exactly alike, they are all in harmony and never contradict each other.

In 1 Thess. 4:17, nothing is said about where Christians are supposed to go after they "meet the Lord in the air". Raptunsts, assume again, that they go to heaven. But we are not told that!

Zechariah 14:14, which describes Christ's Second Coming, says that Jesus will stand on the Mt. of Olives, outside Jerusalem, but it does not even hint that He will have His saints with Him. The argument of "silence" can be effectively used to prove that there is no Rapture at Christ's Second Coming. There is no "bloodshed and battle" mentioned in 1 Thess 4:17, and this passage omits the part about our bodies being changed, as mentioned in 1 Cor. 15:51-53. But because the wordings are different, does not mean they are speaking of separate events.

If the Pre-Trib Rapture of the saints was supposed to be such a big event in the lives of Christians, why did Jesus never mention it? Again the argument of "silence" can effectively be used. He didn't mention it, because it wasn't going to happen!

The Rapturists have developed an unusual ability to use both "inductive" and "deductive" reasoning to prove their arguments.

"Deductive reasoning" is a logical though process where one comes to a conclusion based on a set of "premises." Example: "Since all men are apes; this particular man we are speaking about MUST be an ape".

"Inductive Reasoning" is a logical though process in which a conclusion is proposed, which contains more information than that which can be obtained through observation. Example: "Since every crow ever seen has been black; therefore ALL crows MUST be black".

Using these thought processes, the Rapturists say that since the church cannot be found in the book of Revelation after chapter four, therefore it is logical to assume that it MUST have been Raptured out of the world.

It might be of interest to know that nowhere in the New Testament is the Greek word for CHURCH ever used. In every case, the English word CHURCH, comes from the Greek word ECCLESIA, which literally means: "an assembly of called out ones". No where does it refer to a place of worship.

There are a number of indications after Rev. 4, that the "ecclesia" are still here. In 6:3, the angels are told: "Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads". Who are these servants of God, if they aren't the saved ecclesia? They are not 144,000 Jews, of this you can be sure.

In Rev. 12:17, we are told "And the dragon was wroth with the woman (Israel), and went to make

war with the remnant (those left alive) of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ". This could only refer to the "ecclesia". In Rev. 13:7, we see where the beast, which most Bible scholars equate with the anti-Christ", was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them; and power was given unto him (the anti-Christ) over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations". Folks, this is the "ecclesia", the "born again" one's He is speaking about. They are here on earth, not Raptured off to heaven. These are but a few of the instances where the "ecclesia" is mentioned after Chapter four of Revelation.

If you check closely in the New Testament, you will find that "saints"; "body of Christ"; and CHURCH (ecclesia) are synonymous terms. They all refer to the same people.

Since saints are mentioned 13 times in the book of Revelation after Chapter four, and are on earth during all the incidents which take place during this time, therefore the CHURCH-ECCLESIA, the "called out one's" MUST of necessity be on earth during the Great Tribulation, they have not been Raptured!

In Rev. 13:10, we read about the "patience and faith of the saints". In 17:6, we see where the "whore system" of Babylon is "drunk with the blood of the saints and the martyrs of Jesus".

So the CHURCH MUST of necessity be on earth during the Tribulation, if they are being martyred. You can't throw these scriptures out just because they don't agree with what you have been taught!

In Rev. 20:9, we are told that Gog and Magog "went up and surrounded the camp of the saints". The Rapturists would have you believe that these are Jews the Word is speaking about. Some say it refers to the 144,000 of chapter 7. But if you want to be real technical about it, only one of these twelve tribes can even remotely be considered as Jewish, and that is the tribe of Judah. No my Christian friend, the Jews are not "all of Israel," in fact the people we call Jews today have no part with Israel in any way. The majority of them are TurcoMongolian by background, and their forefathers never set foot in Palestine. The Jewish leaders today who scream that God gave them the land of Palestine, are all heathen to the family of Abraham.

The TRIBULATION SAINTS ARE OVERCOMERS - the RAPTURISTS ARE COPPER-OUTERS! One overcomes, while the other hides in a spiritual foxhole, expecting His Lord to handle the dirty work for him.

Some Rapturists use Luke 21:36 "...pray always that you may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass and stand before the Son of man." Do you consider yourself WORTHY, my Rapturist friend, when you don't have the intestinal fortitude to stand up for Jesus when things get tough? How many of you can honestly say you have been "persecuted for righteousness sake?" Very few, I'm certain.

I have the uncomfortable feeling that the translators of the King James Bible, may have bitten off too much when they used the word ESCAPE. The Greek word used here was EKPHEUCO, which literally means: "to flee out", or "to run away". Listen to how the New Jerusalem Bible has translated this. It makes much more sense: "Stay awake! praying at all times for the strength to survive all that is going to happen, and stand with confidence before the Son of man". Instead of praying for an escape through a Rapture, you should be praying that God will give you the strength to survive!

How can a Christian do this, when he spends most of his time looking for a means to escape the result of his own stupidity and apathy?

When C. I. Scofield taught that the RESTRAINER of 2 Thess 2:17 was the Holy Spirit, a much greater Bible scholar, and a much more dedicated Christian ("By their fruits shall ye know them") named Oswald Smith said: "There is no mention of the Holy Spirit in this verse. That is Scofield's Bible assumption (my how that word keeps cropping up). The Holy Spirit and the church (Ecclesia) remain in the world until the end of the age."

Jesus predicted that the "wheat" and "tares" were to grow together and come to maturity, and that

one of His acts on His return, would be to "gather His wheat" into the barn, while He destroys the "tares". That "barn" is not the Rapture!

Any honest student of Christian history should recognize that the Rapture Theory was never taught in the Apostolic Church, nor was it taught in the Reformation church, by men such as Luther, Calvin, and Wesley. The early American Baptists, Methodists, Presbyterians, etc., did not teach it!

So instead of sitting in an easy chair, or in a comfortable cushioned seat in an air-conditioned "church, with your mouth agape and your eyes popping" as some prophetic preacher pontificates on the Rapture, or the battle of Armageddon, why don't you spend some time on your knees, with your Bible, seeing what it really says, and preparing yourself for survival when these times come. It's going to be mighty difficult if you wait until they transpire, especially when you don't believe it will happen to you.

You don't need a "brainwashed" pastor from some seminary, to tell you what the Word teaches. Think for yourself for a change and let the Word explain the Word!

## **Part III**

### **Some Other Fallacies Taught In The Judeo-Christian Churches!**

#### **A - MISCEGENATION.**

Dr. Billy Graham, the inter-nationally known Baptist evangelist, often tells young people that it is God's will for them to marry inter-racially, as long as both of them are "saved". This is the same Billy Graham who recently defended our prolifgate President, Bill Clinton, by calling him a fine Christian who would have made a great evangelist. (No doubt one of the TV kind.) But what does the Book teach?

Beginning in the first chapter of the Bible, Gen. 1:21, 24-25, we see where God created "every living thing AFTER IT'S OWN KIND". He set in force an eternal law, as sure as the "law of gravity", or the "law of harvest", which has never been and never will be changed! This unalterable Law states that everything must propagate "after it's own kind".

Every living creature was CREATED to reproduce after it's own kind, and in the realm of nature, we never see this law broken. Dumb animals like cattle, horses, dogs, etc., do not mate with other kinds". It is only man who breaks this law of God, with tragic results observable down through the ages of history.

It is a clearly observable fact that down through the 6,000 years of written history, every great civilization which has ever existed, began it's down hill slide to oblivion, or Third World status, through "race mixing". I realize that this is not a "politically acceptable" idea in this age, but it is as true as the "law of gravity", and applies to everyone. For example, a billionaire and a tramp, can go to the sixtieth floor of one of our big city skyscrapers, and stand on a window ledge. The tramp can "bail out" and will splatter on the pavement below. The fabulously rich man can shout: "I'm different than that poor tramp! I've got a billion dollars in the bank; I'm a renowned business man; I have worldly power". He "bails out" too. What happens? When he lands, he splatters over the pavement just like the poor tramp, and when you look at the two grease blobs on the pavement, you can't tell which is the poor tramp and which the rich man. Why? Because that is what the law of gravity says will happen, if you jump out a sixtieth story window.

So when one race mates with another, and breaks this law, this law takes effect and in time will destroy them and their progeny. If you don't want to accept this, look at the country of Portugal, which in the Seventeenth Century was a world power. Then her people began to interracially marry,

and she went to pot, until today she is a Third World power. It has happened innumerable times.

God placed this law into effect as a safeguard for all the living things, and when this law is broken disaster results. This is one of the major reasons we see "miscegenation" being pushed by the boys of the New World Order. They know that history proves that a mongrelized people are easier to control, than those whose blood has remained relatively pure. Because Adolf Hitler pushed for "racial purity" does not mean that this is bad. In fact, it's God's will, especially for His Israel people. (And I'm not referring to Jews, who are not of Israel).

The story of creation as given in the Bible is not very definite. God says He created the world from nothing in six days and rested the seventh day. We have no way of checking this except by faith. But have you ever wondered, why if God didn't care about race mixing, He didn't make us all one chocolate blob in the beginning. Why did He CREATE different races, and MAKE another?

The pastors in Judeo-Christian churches will say that the CREATION of man in Genesis 1:27 and the FORMATION of Adam in Gen. 2:7 were one and the same act. But if you are a "purist", one who reads the Bible as it is written, not as men would like to have it written, these two acts cannot be the same.

Read them from your Bible. Here is what my King James Bible says, Gen. 1:27 - "So God CREATED man in His own image, in the image of God CREATED He him; MALE AND Female CREATED He them". This took place on the sixth day of CREATION.

Now carefully read Gen. 2:4-5, where it rehearses the CREATION story and specifically note verse 5 :... "and there was not a man (Adam) to till the ground". (Interestingly enough the male and female being created in Gen 1:27, were nomads and hunters. There was no organized agriculture of any kind that came into being until thousands of years later, when ADAM kind showed up on earth. This has been proven by anthropology).

Notice also in Vs 26, that God speaking to someone, we probably will never know who, said: "Let US (plural) MAKE (CREATE) man in our own image..." The word for GOD, as used here, comes from the HEBREW word ELOHIYM, which is the plural of God, and can be applied to angels. There are some Bible scholars who believe that God delegated the CREATION of the Genesis 1 man, to His angels, and that each race was fashioned after the image of a different angel. (This might be something for us to consider).

The Hebrew word ELOHIYM, actually means "gods" (small "g") in the ordinary sense, according to Strong's Concordance, #430.

If this definition is true, could it be possible that this delegation of authority took place and resulted in different races? We do know that the Black race did not come from Ham's curse by Noah, as was taught for many years by many.

I realize that in the light of current Judeo-Christian teaching, this idea of angels CREATING pre-Adamic may seem mighty "far fetched". But Dr. John H. Deuges, a renowned scholar of ancient Hebrew says that the word ELOHIYM as translated in our King James Bible, refers to "oath bound servants of God-angels, since the EL is the name of God as found elsewhere in the Bible".

According to Dr. Deuges, EL (JEHOVAH-YAHWEH) gave these angels (Elohiym) the power to create human beings in their own image. Bible scholars have puzzled for years over the meaning of ELOHIYM, which refer to God, yet is plural in meaning.

If all races came from Adam, as the Judeo-Christian world teaches, God would have had to break His own Law of "kind after kind", for it is a biological impossibility for a Black couple to give birth to a White child, or vice versa. We know that God will never break one of His own laws.

This brings us to the Biblical account of the FORMATION, not CREATION of Adam in Gen. 2:7. We just finished reading in Gen 1:27, that ELOHIYM had CREATED man in his own image, now we read in 2:5 that there was not a "man (Adamite) to till the ground." Do we have a contradiction

here? Not at all. Gen. 2:7 is speaking of a completely different act on the part of God, that what He did in Genesis 1:27. Any pastor who knows his Hebrew, or who can use a concordance, knows that the act of CREATION spoken about in Gen. 1:27, and was of male and female, cannot be the same as the FORMATION of Adam, male only in 2:7. There is no way where an honest student can confuse these two. The CREATION was out of nothing, male and female. The FORMATION, which evidently came later, possibly much later, was from the "dust of the earth", male only.

Notice something else that is different in these two acts. In Gen. 2:7 we are told that God breathed into Adam's nostrils "the breath of life and that man (Adam) became a living soul".

This is not mentioned of the CREATED beings, and may be a major reason the Judeo-Christians will not accept this difference. They are so set on their teaching of the absolute equality of all men, that anything that may detract from this teaching immediately becomes heresy, even if it comes from God's Word.

The man Adam, according to Luke 3:38 was a complete man. He was a "son of God" and was "hermaphroditic" in that he was made male and female combined. None of these attributes are found in the CREATED beings of Gen. 1:27.

It is very possible, that the beings CREATED, in Gen. 1:27, male and female, lived thousands of years before the time of Adam, for the White Race is relatively new to world history, appearing about 6,000 years ago. This would account for the human skeletons found in Asia and Africa which are hundreds of thousands of years old. There is no contradiction between the Bible and "true science".

Adam, according to Biblical account was placed in the (Garden of Eden as a caretaker, (Gen. 2:8, 15). But Adam was lonely and could not find a "help mate" for himself. So God, according to the Scripture account, FORMED Eve from a rib taken out of Adam's side, and she became in Adam's words: "bone of my bone, and flesh of my flesh".

The Jewish Talmud, dwelling on filth as it does throughout most of its 63 volumes, takes this beautiful story and terribly mutilates it. The Talmud says that Adam had intercourse with all the animals in the Garden, but could find satisfaction with none of them, so God brought forth Eve. (Somehow, as a Christian, I prefer the Biblical account!)

At this time in world history, Adam and Eve lived in the Garden of Eden in daily communion with God. (See Gen. 3:8).

My mother burst into tears and could say nothing. After a long pause, the priest said: "Madame, there is something due the church for the prayers which have been sung, and the services which have been requested to be offered for the repose of your husband's soul. I would be obliged if you paid me this debt now!"

"Fr. Courteois," my mother said, "my husband left me nothing but debts. I have only my own hands to procure a living for my family. For these orphans sake, not mine, do not take away what little we have

"But madam," the priest said, "your husband died suddenly with no preparation; he is therefore now in the flames of purgatory". (This is an un-scriptural teaching of the Catholic church, brought into the church in the Middle Ages, when the church got into financial difficulty. This was hundreds of years after its inception and was never taught in the Apostolic church, or the early Catholic church). "To deliver him you must unite your personal sacrifices to the prayers of the church. The masses offered for the rest of your husband's soul, must be paid for!"

My feelings as a younger son at this time, were not so much of grief, as of anger and unspeakable horror. My eyes were fixed on the rich representative of God, who was mentally torturing my mother in this her time of grief. I saw no pity in his face and was tempted to say: "Are you not ashamed as a representative of the church, who is so rich, to take the last morsel of bread from our

mouths?" But my moral strength was not enough to cope with it.

Finally my mother lifted her tear stained face to that of the priest and said: "See that cow in the meadow? Her milk and butter form the principle part of our food. Please do not take her from us. But if sacrifice is necessary to deliver my poor husband's soul in purgatory, then take her to pay for the masses and the prayers."

Without another word, the priest went to the meadow, got our cow, and went his way.

When I asked my mother why she had given away our only means of sustenance, she said; "I did not believe the priest would be so cruel as to take away our last resort".

This story has been repeated over and over again, millions of times, and reminds me of what Christ said to the Pharisees in Matt. 23:14 - "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for you devour widow's houses, and for a pretense make long prayers, therefore shall ye receive a greater damnation". (See also Mark 12:40; Luke 20:47).

Any intelligent Catholic should be able to see that this dogma of the church is wrong, no matter what the Pope says to the contrary. How long will the clergy of the church of Rome fatten themselves on the cruel and pagan invention of Purgatory? Go to Mexico and see for yourself. See how the peons live in abject poverty, while the dome of the local Catholic church is gilded in gold flake, and the images are gold plated, all this taken by the priesthood, from the farmer living on starvation wages who gives to the church out of fear.

Protestantism is no less guilty, for every night you can see religious charlatans on TV as they milk millions of dollars from the elderly, who are struggling to survive on Social Security, and send their "life blood" to support those who live in luxury, in the name of the Lord!

Recently I watched in horror, a TV showing on TBS (Trinity Broadcasting System), as they showered the nation with their PRAISE THE LORD ATHON! While they praised God, from their lavish studio, with dancing, banging on cymbals, and long haired creepy looking singers, a constant message flashed on the screen, CALL IN YOUR DONATIONS TO 1-800. The wife of the president of TBS, looking like a high priced prostitute with her dress, piled up hair and over-make up (ala Tammy Bakker), exulted: GOD HAS BLESSED US BY ALLOWING US TO PASS THE \$4-MILLION MARK!

I wondered how much of this money was really going for the Lord's work, and how much was for the glory of the entertainers? No wonder Christianity is on the wane, when they see this hypocrisy in operation among those who say they love the Lord!

## Mary Worship

Probably one of the touchiest subjects among Roman Catholics is the allegation that they worship the Virgin Mary. The church of Rome says "No!", but their teaching proves otherwise. Listen to this conversation that actually took place between a priest and a ten year old boy.

"My child," the priest began, "when you were guilty of wrong doing, who punished you the most severely?" And the answer, without hesitation was: "My father!"

The priest continued: "The superior goodriess of a kind mother is perceived, for even when she punishes you, her blows are lighter and there are times when she steps between you and your father, to pacify him. When your father came to you to whip you, were there not times when you went to your mother for escape?"

The answer in any normal home would be "yes"! Then the priest continued with another falsehood that was never taught in the early Catholic church, he said:

"You have a Father and Mother in heaven. Your Father is Jesus and your Mother is the Blessed Virgin Mary. Never forget that a mother's heart is always more merciful that of a father."

"After your sins make your Heavenly Father angry, your Father takes a rod to punish you. He threatens to crush you with His roaring thunder. He opens the gates of hell to cast you in. (Please show me this anywhere in scriptures. I do read in Psalm 103:10 - "He (God) hath not dealt with us after our sins; or rewarded us according to our iniquities. For as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is His mercy towards them that fear Him... Like as a father pitieth his children, so the Lord pitieth them that fear Him". This hardly paints the same picture that this priest painted for a little boy. Over and over, and over again in Scripture, we read about the "mercy of God the Father" towards them that seek His face. (Not once do we read of His mother intervening in any way.) You would have been damned long ago, if it had not been for your Heavenly Mother Mary, who disarmed the angry Father. (Nowhere in Scripture can you find this teaching and it was not taught in the Church until in the Nineteenth Century. Nowhere in scripture or early Catholic teaching is Mary referred to as our Heavenly Mother).

"When Jesus would punish you, the good Virgin Mary places herself between Him and you, and she obtains your pardon" (This is an absolute falsehood, contrary to what the Apostle Peter, the so-called founder of your church, taught. The Apostle Peter clearly teaches; "...whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved". (Acts 2:21), Nothing is said here about the Virgin taking part in this salvation process. In Acts 4:12, the Apostle Peter, filled with the Holy Ghost said: "Neither is there salvation in any other; for there is none other name under heaven, given among men; where-by we must be saved". (Nothing about the Virgin intervening here, she is not even mentioned.) In Romans 10:9, the Apostle Paul gives us the formula for salvation in these words; "For if thou shalt confess with thy mouth, the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thy heart, that God raised Him from the dead, thou shalt be saved". (Again no mention of the Virgin!) In Titus 3:5 - "Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to His mercy He saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and the renewing of the Holy Ghost". (Nothing here about Mary acting as an intermediary. In fact this act cannot be found anywhere in Scripture or early Catholic teaching).

The good priest went on: "Thus, when we sin, and Jesus is angry, we must hasten to Mary! Throwing ourselves into the arms of the good mother; have recourse to her sovereign power over Jesus (this is refuted by Christ Himself, in Matthew 12:48, when on one occasion someone came to Him and said: "Your mother and brethren are outside and want to speak with you". And our Lord said, Vs 48 - "Who is my mother? and who are my brethren? And He stretched forth His hand towards His disciples and said: "Behold my mother and my brethren!". He was not showing disrespect towards His mother, but was merely showing us that she had no control over Him. Stop allowing your church leaders to falsify scripture. Read it for yourself! (Nowhere do you find the Virgin Mary having sovereign power over the King Himself!) "Be assured that we will be saved through her:

It is not Jesus. but Mary. who saves the sinner". (This is a lie out of the pits of hell itself? For Mary has no power to save, or even intervene!)

This "Johnny-come lately" teaching of the Roman church is contrary to all Scripture, notice a few: John 20:31 - "But these are written that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through His name". (Through believing in Jesus, not Mary!)

John 1:12 - "But to as many as received Him (Jesus) to them gave He the power, to become the sons of God; even to them that believed on His name". (Again belief in Jesus, not Mary. She is not even mentioned).

John 3:18 - "He that believeth on Him (Jesus), is not condemned; but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the Son of God." (Again this belief is based in Jesus, not His mother Mary).

And lastly, in 1 John 2:1, as part of many scriptures which refute Mary's partaking in the salvation process. we read: "My little children, these things write unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an ADVOCATE with the Father, Jesus Christ the Righteous". (This ADVOCATE is the

Son of God, not his earthly mother Mary).

Under the teaching that honors the Virgin by giving her the position of pre-eminence in the salvation process, Catholics insult the Virgin by mis-representing her Son, and we see the pagan idolatry of Cain, as it comes under the blessing of the church.

## First Communion

Catholic priests devote several months each year preparing ten to twelve year old children for their first communion. Unlike most Protestant churches, children under this age, cannot partake of communion, and I believe this is a good idea, for most children under the age of ten do not know the significance of this sacrament, (neither do many adults for that matter).

The Catholic children are obligated to attend these special classes, where they are thoroughly indoctrinated in the beliefs of Catholicism. It is there that the foundations are laid for the later idolatries and superstitions which have crept into the church, which were never present in the First Century church, but which crept in as evil men unawares, took advantage of an uneducated laity. We are not free from this seduction today, as the Apostle Paul pointed out in 1 Timothy 4:1 - "Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter days, some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils". (What can you call any doctrine that goes contrary to the Word of God, but a "doctrine of the devil?" Paul further warned against this in 2 Timothy 3:5, when he said that these people would "Have a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof", and warned true Christians to "turn away" from such, lest they be led astray.

Besides changing the sacred truths of the Bible to conform to church traditions, most of them which are relatively new in her history, it is during this vital memory period that the Pope and his representatives are held up as being "all powerful," who must under threat of eternal damnation, be adored, and never questioned. This is the secret power the Catholic church holds over the countless millions she considers as followers.

It is during this critical period that the Virgin Mary replaces Jesus in their young hearts, even though it was He who paid the price for their redemption. The Virgin had absolutely nothing to do with this, other than being the human receptacle God chose to bring His Son into the world as a human being. I have already given an example of this.

It is unfortunate, but true, that the Church of Rome, constantly invites sinners to turn their thoughts, hopes, and love, not to His Son, Jesus the Savior, but to His mother Mary.

Under the pretext of honoring the Virgin, the church actually insults her Son, our Savior. Old pagan idolatry has been brought into the Church under a new name and we could quite honestly call it "Mariolatry" or "Mary worship!" Holy Scripture is very clear, that only under the name of Jesus, can a man or woman be saved.

There are many Scriptures which verify this, yet in not a single one, even in the Douai (Catholic) version of the Bible, can you find a single verse which elevates the Virgin Mary to a position equal to His Holy Name.

I have quoted a few already. Here are some more: (John 15:16), Jesus speaking: "Ye have not chosen Me, but I have chosen you. and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit. and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye should ask of the Father in My Name, He may give it to you". (Notice closely that nothing is said here about petitioning the Father in Mary's name. This is a church tradition, not a scriptural truth!).

John 20:31 - "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God: (notice Mary is not mentioned here) and that believing, ye might have life through His name".

Acts 4:10, the Apostle Peter speaking, as he answered the Jewish Sanhedrin: "Be it known unto you, and to all the people of Israel, that by the Name of Jesus of Nazareth, whom ye (Jews) crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by Him doth this man stand before you whole". (He was healed in the name of JESUS, not MARY, and if Mary is co-redemptrix with Christ, why didn't Peter say so here?" It was because nowhere in scripture is she so named!)

Listen as the Apostle Peter speaks again in Vs 12 - "Neither is there salvation in any other, (and this "any other" most certainly includes the Virgin); for there is NONE OTHER NAME (than Jesus) under heaven, given among men, whereby we MUST be saved". (Emphasis mine). No mention is made of the Virgin's part in salvation in this verse!

In Romans 10:13, the Apostle Paul speaking, we read: "For whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord (Jesus) shall be saved". (No evidence of any other involvement here!)

In 1 Corinthians 6:11 - "...but ye (Christians) are justified (made right in the eyes of God) in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of God". (No other involvement here!)

My dear Catholic friend, nowhere in Scripture, even in your Catholic Douai Version of the Bible, are Christians told to honor God, and our Savior, Jesus Christ, by honoring His mother, the Virgin Mary. In fact very little is even mentioned concerning the Virgin in Holy Writ. Much has been added by the church, most of it centuries after the church was formed.

I have spoken with many Catholics and have seen the joy on the faces of young Catholics who have received their first communion. No doubt it is a highlight of Catholic religious experience in their young lives. Yet as they prepare for this first communion, they are told by the priest that they are actually eating the flesh of our Lord, and drinking His blood and that if they did not believe this, they would suffer in hell. Yet if you make a thorough search of Scripture, you will find no authority anywhere, for a priest, or even the Pope for that matter, to change a wafer (Bread) into the physical body of Christ, or the wine of communion into His actual blood! This is a travesty brought about by church teaching and does not come from either Scripture or from the early church fathers. Common sense, and a thorough study of the Word, shows that during communion, "bread remains bread, and wine remains wine", and that it is only changed into the body and blood of Christ in a symbolic, but not literal way!

Yet the Catholic church seeks to quell this truth by shouting at folks like me: "Stop, you liar! The church teaches that the communion elements are actually the body and blood of our Lord, and so they become. Who are you to contradict her?"

It's no wonder that millions of intelligent, unsaved men and women have turned away from this abhorrent, heathen teaching of the church, which is used to control the thinking of her people, and thereby control them.

Loyola, the noted Catholic leader once said: "If children make a good first communion, they will be submissive to the Pope. (To many Catholics, this is more important than submission to God Himself). Like the stick in the hands of the traveler, they will have no will, no thought of their own". We call this "mind control", or "brainwashing". So Catholics are taught that the Pope is always right, no matter how wicked he may be. As a result, the church has become one of the most skillful manipulators of human thinking in the world (they could give the communists lessons in "brainwashing"), and they control their people, through their thinking. This will be hard for many mature and devoted Catholics to accept. But it is true nevertheless! It is no wonder that skeptical enemies of Christ, call Christianity a "bloody religion," when such an aberration is taught as truth!

If a man studying for the priesthood, were to express doubts concerning church traditions, and were to ask his superior: "When my Superior abuses his authority over me, to deceive me with false doctrines, or commands me to do things I know are wrong, will I be damned if I disobey".

And the answer, without a doubt would be: "You will never have to give account to God for what you were ordered to do by your legitimate Superiors. If they deceive you, it is because they

themselves have been deceived and they alone are responsible. You do not sin when you follow the basic Golden Rule of Catholic philosophy and perfection, which is humility and obedience to your Superiors at all times and for all reasons".

By following this rule, millions of heretics were slaughtered by the church during the Middle Ages, and the terrible days of the Spanish Inquisition.

An actual answer by an inquiring priest to his Superior, received this answer: "Adam and Eve brought about this deluge of evil because they tried to raise their reason above that of God. (This is true - Ed.) They had the promise of eternal life, if they submitted their will and reason to the Supreme Master. They were lost when they rebelled against Him.

"The same is true today, where all the evils, errors, and crimes in the world come from the revolt of the will and reason of man against God. (True again! 1 John 3:4 says that "Sin is transgression [breaking] of the Law") - ED.

"Yet God reigns over part of the world, the world of God's Elect, through the Pope, who controls the teachings of the infallible (without error) holy church. It is in submitting ourselves to God, who speaks to us through the Pope, that we are saved. We would err and perish, if we put our reason above that of our Superiors, and the Pope, speaking to us in person, or through our Superiors, has received his authority from God to guide us". Yet nowhere do you find this teaching in the Bible, or even in the early teachings of the church!

We might well ask, "What about those Popes which history have proven were evil men? What about those who have placed their authority above that of the Bible and command the church to do things which the Bible says are wrong?"

The reply most likely would be: "It is impossible for the Pope and his Bishops to lead you into error, or command you to do things contrary to the law of God and God will not hold you accountable if you obey your Superiors, no matter what they tell you to do

Yet the Bible itself, intelligence, and reason should show you that this church dogma is wrong. For Popes and Bishops, do, and have done things which were evil, and priests have obeyed them, knowing that what they did was evil. These will be held accountable before God for their actions, according to Holy Writ.

The prophet Jeremiah foresaw this problem in our Israelite people, when he wrote in Jeremiah 5:30, 31 - "A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land. The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule (take control of people) by their means; and My people love to have it so; and what will ye do in the end thereof?" This is true in both Protestant and Catholic churches. And regardless of what you may have been taught, God's Word says that you, and you alone, will be held accountable before Him, for what you do and believe! In the Epistle of James 4:17, we read: "Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not; to him it is sin (disobedience to God)."

## **Moral Education In Roman Catholic Colleges**

I do not have time to touch on only a few of the things now being taught in Roman Catholic schools, but must say that students at these schools are surrounded by an air of paganism.

For instance, Catholics are taught that medals, holy water, rosaries, etc., are of great value in battling dangers and temptations. These are held in great respect by devotees who often kiss them with affection, believing them to be powerful instruments of the mercy of God Yet a study of Catholic church history shows them up to be nothing but a remnant of the paganism, from which

the church first rose in the early Roman Empire. They are never mentioned in the Bible, or by the church Fathers.

The modern Pontius Maximus (Pope of Rome), the sup-posed successor of the Apostle Peter, who claims to be the vicar (the earthly representative of Jesus Christ) has a distinct resemblance to the Pontius Maximus of the heathen Roman Empire. (Yet nowhere in Holy Writ, do we learn of any personal representative of Jesus Christ on earth, other than the Holy Spirit).

Yet today's Popery has preserved the name, attributes, pageantry, and pride, and even the dress of that pagan high priest. Why would a representative of Christ, preserve pagan practices?

Today's worship of the saints, in the Catholic church, closely resembles in every likeness the ancient worship of the demigods in ancient Rome.

The Purgatory, now taught by the Catholic church was described by the Roman Virgil, who lived in the century before the church was established. The prayers to the Virgin Mary and the church saints, were repeated almost word for word, before the heathen idols of Greece and Rome. The holy water used in church ceremonies was never used in the New Testament church, because it was a heathen practice and came from idol worship.

From history we know about the magnificent temple consecrated to all gods, called the Pantheon in Rome. Yet today in St. Peter's cathedral, we see a magnificent temple dedicated to Christ worship, where the Pope and his Bishops still prostrate themselves before the same idols, in a similar temple, asking the same favors. Do you honestly believe this is pleasing to our God?

If we were to ask church officials: "What is the difference between the religion of heathen Rome and that of the Roman church today?" The answer would have to be: "The only difference is in the name. Instead of calling the statue Jupiter, we call it Peter; instead of worshiping Minerva or Venus, we worship Mary. It is the same old idol worship, coming to us through a new name". This truth should be shocking to those of you Catholics who really care about the truth! Like most Protestants, you will probably be angry with the truth bearer, and with the Apostle Paul I will have to plead with you: "Am I to become your enemy? because I tell you the truth?" I have no "axe to grind" with the Catholic church, I merely have been chosen by God, (why I don't know, for it was not my choice) to expose known evils in our church systems. (I don't much like the task, but I am compelled to do it!)

It was the Roman Catholic church which changed the day of worship for Christians from Saturday to Sunday, under the so-called Christian Emperor Constantine (307-377 A.D.)

It was the Roman church which instituted heathen holidays such as Christmas, Easter, Halloween, etc., to attract heathen into it's ranks. The day we celebrate Christ's birth, was called Christ (Mass). Easter, supposedly the day we remember Christ's resurrection, came for the ancient holiday honoring a heathen goddess. Halloween, the day honored most by Satanists and those into witchcraft, was called All Saints Eve, by the church, and was set aside as a day to honor our dead. But why were all these holidays set up by the church, on heathen holidays?

Why for instance, does the Catholic church honor a heathen holiday such as Mardi Gras, where Catholics are allowed to "let their hair down and live like the devil", before the forty days of Lent? Something smells here, and it isn't in Denmark!

By now, no doubt, some of my Catholic readers, if you have gone this far without throwing this book in the trash can, may be thinking that this book was planned as an attack against your church. But this is not the case! I am merely pointing out to you, some things you should know about your church, just as I have done with the Judeo-Christians. I am not seeking to stir up controversy, but a search for truth! If you find anywhere, that I have gone against Bible teaching, I humbly apologize, and would certainly like to know about it. I base all my statements, not on what Jack Mohr believes; not on what someone has told me, but on what God's Word says!

In the history of paganism, parents often sacrificed their children on the altars of the gods, to appease them, or gain their favors. But when Protestant parents send their children to Catholic

schools to be educated, they need to know that these children will receive religious teachings which could destroy their souls for eternity. It is even stranger, when we see parents from Protestant churches, who send their children to Catholic schools, without knowing what they are taught, and believing they will receive a Christian education.

In spite of what these parents are told by Catholic regents, that their school will not impose Catholicism on their children, this is not the case, for it is the duty of these good Catholics to try and convert your child to Catholicism. Priests openly boast that many of their Protestant students have become their best disciples, and true followers of Popery in America.

The word EDUCATION has become a sacred word to most Americans. In recent years the idea has been implanted in our minds that a college education is a MUST, in order for our children to succeed in life. This is repudiated by the Apostle Paul in 2 Timothy 3:7, where he speaks about those who are "Ever learning, but are never able to come to an understanding of the truth!" He gives us another witness in Romans 1:22, where he speaks about those who "professing themselves to be wise (educated), became fools".

In Hosea 4:6, we are told "My people (true Israel, not the Jews), are destroyed for lack of KNOWLEDGE". Notice he does not say "Lack of EDUCATION, but lack of KNOWLEDGE." There is a vast difference between the two. America in recent years has become overrun with "educated idiots" with strings of degrees behind their names, who have very little KNOWLEDGE. (I suspect most of these "overeducated fools" are in Washington, D.C. or standing behind the pulpits of our land"). The D.D. behind a pastors name doesn't always mean Doctor of Divinity. According to Isaiah 56:10, 11, it could well mean Dumb Dog!

A well-known educator once said: "Education without God, turns men into clever devils", and we could paraphrase this to read: "Education without the Biblical concept of God, turns men and women into clever devils".

We can see these "clever devils" in education, politics, entertainment, and often the church. Many of them have been educated in church run schools.

In recent months, we have seen a rash of scandals concerning Catholic priests who have proven traitors to their tender scholars, and who have seduced them with homosexual advances. This is the effect of Catholic church training, which, contrary to the scriptures, requires religious leaders to abstain from marriage. The Apostle Paul approached this problem in 1 Timothy 4:1-3, when he said: "Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, (outspokenly) that in the latter times (today), some shall depart from the faith (New Testament Christianity), giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils." He explains who these "seducers" are in Vs. 2, by what they teach: "Forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth". The celibacy of church leaders was never practiced in the early Catholic church, where their admitted leaders such as Peter, and most of the Apostles, were married men. Celibacy was another heathen doctrine that crept into the Catholic church, and has been an albatross around their necks.

We should send our children to school to receive "light" and "truth" not to chain them to heathen darkness. It is a proven historical fact, that all the truly great, powerful and free nations of the world, have been those who were not under the yoke of Rome. These were the White nations of Christendom, which I believe are "true Israel", whose religious doctrine was that taught by the Bible, not by the Pope.

Everywhere in the advance of freedom, science and progress, we find the Bible believing nations, while those in mostly Catholic countries such as Spain, Portugal, Mexico, Brazil, etc., have had their hands chained by the teachings of popery.

The Roman church, from it's beginning, has placed the word of the Pope before the authority of God's Word; before the truths of science and all else.

One example will suffice: On June 22, 1663, Galileo was forced to his knees before a Catholic tribunal, to escape burning at the stake, as had been ordered by the Pope. His sin was that he taught a scientific fact, that the earth was not the center of the universe, but that it circled the sun. This was contrary to church teaching. He was forced to say: "I abjure (give up), curse, and detest my error and heresy on the motion of the earth, etc., (This of course did not change the fact that his theory was correct!)"

The wings of this intellectual eagle were effectively clipped by the church, but this did not stop this brave man from rising up to say: "All this will not prevent the earth from moving".

Yet the infallible (incapable of error in the setting forth of decisions of faith and morals), decree of Pope Urban VIII, against the "motion of the earth", was signed by his "yes" men. Cardinals Felia, Guido, Desideno, Antonius, Bellingerio, and Fabruccio, said: "In the name and by the authority of Jesus Christ, the plenitude (fullness) of which resides in His Vicar, the Pope, that the proposition that the earth is not the center of the world, and that it moves with a diurnal (daily) motion is absurd, philosophically false, and erroneous in faith".

So the "infallible" Pope, backed a theory which has proven to be wrong. Yet how could this be if he is "infallible" as the church teaches?

If Newton, Franklin, Fulton, Morse and many others had been Romanists, their names would have been lost in obscurity, which is the natural heritage of those who follow a supposedly infallible leader, who often proves himself to be extremely fallible. Show me one Scripture, if you can, which supports this horrendous idea which has enslaved countless millions of people.

Yet the Pope bends to the times too, and today we see Catholic churches in this area, which hold Mass on Saturday night, so their people have the Lord's Day free to do whatever they want. This is not just a Catholic fallacy, for in the Gulf Coast, which has become the casino center of the South, the big First Baptist Church, in Gulf Port, holds special weekday services for those of its members who work for the casinos, a job which Christians should not be filling. Yet such is the falling away of the Christian church, Catholic and Protestant alike, that we now see the Laodicean church of Revelation 3:15-17 which Christ says He will "spit out of His mouth", for being "lukewarm".

The great inventors of our age, were those who went to schools in non-Catholic countries, where God and the Bible were supreme. They were not under the bondage of any religious-political leader. They were taught that they were formed in God's image; that He breathed into their nostrils the breath of life so that they became "living souls"; that God sent His Son, Jesus the Christ to save their souls and set them free from the bondage of sin and the church. They studied their Bibles, for the most part and learned that man not only had a conscience, but also the intelligence to use a guide book like the Bible for himself, without having someone like the Pope, a bishop, a priest, or even a pastor, tell him what it meant. That under the guidance of the Holy Spirit, he could "know the truth, and the truth would set him free!"

Listen to what the Apostle John said about "truth", in John 1:17 - "For the law was given by (to) Moses, but grace and TRUTH, cometh by Jesus Christ". (Not from the Pope, a bishop, or a priest).

John 8:32, "If ye shall know the TRUTH, the TRUTH shall make you free".

John 16:13, "Howbeit, when He (the Holy Spirit) is come, He will guide you into ALL TRUTH; for He shall not speak of Himself; but whatsoever He shall hear (from God), that shall He speak; and He (the Holy Spirit) will show you things to come". (This kind of knowledge does not come from any man, Pope or otherwise, but from the Holy Spirit who indwells the "born again" "believer").

If you want to know why Catholic countries always fall into decay, go to their schools and see what they are being taught. (The same fate is now being forced on this country by our anti-Christ educators, and they are not especially Catholic).

One of the greatest religious crimes a Catholic can commit, is that of following his own conscience. This means that an intelligent Catholic may not make use of his eyes, his ears, and his innate

intelligence, for fear that it will be contrary to what his church superior's teach. The Pope and his religious superiors, MUST do his religious thinking for him, and those of you who are in the Roman church know this to be true, even though your priest will deny it!

St. Ignatus Loyola, the founder of the Jesuit Society of Jesus put it this way: "As for holy obedience, this virtue must be perfect in every point, in execution, in will, in intellect...suppression of every repugnant thought and judgment of one's own must come in absolute obedience...he who lives under obedience should be moved and directed under Divine Providence, by his Superior, JUST AS IF HE WAS A CORPSE (Loyola said: "perinde acsi cadaver esset") which allows itself to be moved and led in every direction". Having no mind of it's own!

(Please note that spiritual leadership for Catholics does not come from the Bible, or through Holy Spirit guidance, but from church Superiors).

Why would intelligent men and women want to remain under such Satanic bondage?

The leadership of the Catholic church have raised themselves high above the "common herd" that makes up the church membership, and you parishioners "pay the bill", to have others Lord themselves over you. Church leaders place themselves above kings, and emperors and according to 2 Thessalonians 2:3,4, the Apostle Paul says: "Let no man deceive you by any means; for that day (the end of the age in which we are now living) shall not come, except there be a falling away, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition: Who opposeth and exhalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshiped: so that he, as God, sitteth in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God". If this is not the present position of the Pontiff of Rome, please show me where they differ!

We need to look at another of Loyola's quotations, where he said: "We ought ever to hold a fixed principle that what I see white, I believe to be black, if my Superior authority of the church defines it as so".

Listen to the words of the "infallible" Pope Gregory XVI, who in his Encyclical of Aug. 15, 1832, said: "If the holy church so requires, let us sacrifice our own opinions, our knowledge, our intelligence, the splendid dreams of our imagination, and the most sublime attainments of human understanding". This is the teaching of Secular Humanism, which lowers men and women to the levels of the "brute beast" who cannot think for himself. The Catholic church does the same thing by teaching men to fetter their intelligence, and obedience, not to God, but to the church and it's Pope.

## Theology

Theology is the study of the laws of God. What could be more noble? I have two high degrees in theology taught from a Judeo-Christian context. This had so effected my thinking, that by the age of sixty, my mind was literally encased in the "hardened theological cement" of Judeo-Christian fundamental denominationalism. I did not have a Pope I was forced to bow down to, or kiss his ring, but my mind was still bound with the force of the same kind of traditionalism, our Lord condemned in the Pharisees, when He said to them, Matthew 15:9 - "In vain do they worship Me (God); teaching for doctrines the commandments of men". My mind was still bound as if in cement, and it took the "dynamite" of God, through a traumatic experience, to blow this cement away to where I would look at the Bible and see what it actually said, not what the seminary professors or my pastor said it said.

There is really not that much difference in many ways, between the Roman Catholic and Protestant churches. Both are so bound up in respect to church tradition, that like the Pharisees of old, they "teach for doctrines, the traditions of men

The Apostle Paul in Titus 1:14, warns us against the failure on the part of the church, which was "Not to give heed to Jewish fables, and COMMANDMENTS of men, who turn from the truth".

Let me say to my Catholic readers, in all Christian love and sincerity, when you listen to and obey the Pope, or your priest, and it is contrary to the Word of God, the Holy Bible, you "make the Word of God of non-effect by your traditions, and thus incur the wrath of God on your life.

Linguori, a Catholic scholar who has been canonized by the church, stated that a Catholic may lie under oath. (This is similar to what the Jews are taught in their Kol Nidre Oath). In his study on "Oaths", he said: "It is a certain and common opinion amongst all divines (priests) that for a just cause it is lawful to use equivocation (deception; lying)... and to confirm it with an oath... Now a just cause is any honest end in order to preserve the good things of the spirit or useful to the body". (This comes very close to echoing the Communist teaching that "the end justifies the means!")

This Catholic scholar says that a woman guilty of adultery may deny it, as long as she has confessed it to a priest. He said: "If sacramentally she confessed adultery, she can answer: 'I am innocent of this crime', because by her confession it was taken away".

He justifies a servant who helps his master commit adultery by bringing him a ladder so he can climb up to a woman's bedroom. He speaks of degrees of sin, stating they if you steal a moderate sum, it is not a mortal sin (one which places you under the condemnation of the church). When a greater amount is stolen, it will still not be accounted as a mortal sin, if there is an intention to restore it. Sounds very similar to the "goobeldegook" that comes from the Jewish Talmud.

The Catholic church teaches that the Pope can release a church member from all oaths, if it is for the good of the public, which is a matter determined by the Pope, who of course, has sole power over the church and it's members.

While few Catholics will want to believe this and very few priests admit it, the church teaches that heretics should be exterminated St. Thomas, in Vol. IV, page 91 says: "Though heretics are not to be tolerated (and a 'heretic' is any Christian who holds beliefs contrary to Roman dogma)... we must bear with them till, by a second admonition, they may be brought back to the church. But those who, after a second admonition, remain obstinate in their errors, must be delivered to the secular powers to be exterminated".

This teaching is very similar to that found in the Jewish Talmud regarding Christians, or non-Jews who read their Book. They state: "Moses commanded the law for the our (Jewish) inheritance; it is ours, not theirs". So if they even read the Talmud, they must be killed, and any Jew who helps them must also suffer death. Of course the historical fact that there were no people known as Jews until 750 years after the time of Moses, means very little to them. And Jesus refuted their claim of following the Mosaic teachings, when He said to them in John 5:46: "If ye had believed Moses ye would have believed Me; for he wrote of Me".

The Catholic church at the Council of Latern in AD 1215, went a step further when it stated: "We decree, further, that all (Catholics) who may have dealings with heretics, and especially such as receive, defend or encourage them, shall be excommunicated. He shall not be eligible for any public office. He shall not be admitted as a witness. He shall neither have power to bequeath his property by will, nor to succeed any such inheritance". This, my friends, is absolute dictatorship!

When officials of the church are given Papal approval to lie, and break their oath for the good of the church, there should be little wonder why Catholic nations, without exception, decline into Third World nations.

Since a nation cannot be great and strong unless it adheres to the truth, any deviation from the truth, for any reason, will ultimately destroy her. A well known philosopher once said; "The more the priests, the more the crimes", and any of you devout Catholics should be aware of the rash of sex crimes, committed by priests, which have hit the front page of our newspapers in recent months, and of the prevalency of homosexuality among priests, even though according to the Bible, this sin

deserves the death penalty. (See the Apostle Paul's statement in Romans 1:24-31.)

Yet when a priest, who is supposed to be God's representative, defiles a young person under his influence, the church allows him to lie in court, as long as he has confessed his sin to another priest. Surely, any decent Christian, and you devout Catholic mothers and fathers in particular, should see the hypocrisy of delivering your children into the hands of a sex pervert, no matter what title he may bear. (This certainly does not exclude Protestants, who often have the same problem).

What good is it for Catholic parents to teach the principles of honor, decency, holiness, and patriotism to your young daughters, when she is required to go many times a year to a bachelor priest, who is bound by conscience to give her lessons in depravity, under the pretext that he is helping her confess her sins. Many a virtuous Catholic maiden has been led into sexual sin by this practice.

When a Catholic theological student questions Catholic theology; as I sometimes did when I was studying for my degrees in religion, the answer he is apt to receive from His Superior is: "You speak of scriptures like a Protestant would. You appeal to them as the only source of Christian truth and knowledge, when we know that the holy traditions and the word of the Pope, equals or supercedes the authority of the scriptures."

"You are not bound to understand all that I, your religious Superior teach you, but you are ordered to obey it!"

Catholic clerics are taught that they MUST interpret scriptures on the "unanimous consent" of the Holy Fathers. Yet very few of the Holy Fathers ever agreed on anything. This is a historically proven fact! Many defended the teachings on Purgatory; while others violently disagreed. St. Jerome and St. Augustine agreed on only one thing, which was to disagree on everything. St. Augustine at the end of his life, agreed with the Protestants, that when Christ said: "On this rock I will build my church, and the gates of hell will not prevail if against it", this did not refer to Peter, the "little stone but to Christ the Eternal Rock of Ages!

If you cannot understand simple Gospel writers such as St. Matthew, Mark, Luke and John, how in the world can you understand church fathers who argued for days over how many angels could dance on the head of a pin?

If you Catholics cannot rely on your own intelligence under the guidance of the Holy Spirit to interpret scripture, how can you rely on a priest who is a pervert?

Many Protestants criticize the Catholic church for it's use of sacred statues. But that is not her real idolatry. The real idolatry in the Roman church comes when a priest takes a piece of bread, and repeating a few Latin words over it, declares that it has now become the actual body and blood of Christ. Nowhere in scripture is this taught. It comes strictly from Catholic tradition!

Contrary to the teaching of St. Matthew in 24:23, where Christ told His disciples; "Then if any man shall say to you, lo here is Christ; or there, believe it not!" Yet the priest would have you believe that Christ is actually present in the bread and wine that rests in the sacred chamber of the tabernacle. The reason that Catholics will brave storms, and floods, to go to mass before day break is the natural consequence of this teaching, that the priest of Rome, creates Christ and God by the consecration of the wafer and the wine.

I am not poking fun at your belief, my friends. It is much to serious for that! I am weeping over the way in which you as intelligent men and women have been "brainwashed" by your church into worshiping something which does not exist. The Egyptians worshiped god in the form of a crocodile or a calf. The Greeks made their gods of gold and marble. The Persians made the sun their god. The nomadic tribes of Africa worship the hyena, while the church of Rome, has made her god out of a piece of bread. Tell me honestly, is this not idolatry?

Nowhere in the Bible is authority given to any man, be he Pope, Bishop, or priest, to turn a piece of bread into the body of our Lord, or turn wine into His blood. No wonder that agnostics call this a

"bloody religion, a cannibalistic religion".

This is church "tradition" that makes a mockery of the Word of God, and makes it of "non-effect", just as the Pharisees did. (See Matt. 15:6,9).

You good Catholics who honestly love God, and I know there are millions of you. Who are you going to believe, the Son of God Himself, or some man who has been set up by men as God's representative on earth?

Remember well, that in the Day of Judgment, you will be required to answer to God, not the Pope, and God will hold you accountable for this spiritual truth I am now giving to you.

So please do not make me say to you dear Catholic Israel brothers and sisters, what the Apostle Paul had to say to the Christians at Galatia: "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?" (Gal. 4:16). Criticize me if you must, but don't endanger your immortal soul by placing the Catholic church before God.

In one of the most sacred books of the laws and regulations of the Church of Rome, the *MISSALE ROMANUM*, page 58, you can read what is done with the eucharist if it becomes contaminated: "If the priest vomit the eucharist, if the species appears entire, let them be reverently swallowed, unless sickness arise; for then let the consecrated species be cautiously separated and laid up in some sacred place till they are corrupted; and afterwards let them be cast into the sacrarium". (For you non-Catholics who are not familiar with this term, it is the drain in a sacristy [a room in a church, usually adjoining the sanctuary, where sacred vessels and garments are kept], leading directly to the earth and used for the disposal of water used for the altar linens and chalice). But if the species do not appear, let the vomit be burned, and the ashes cast into the sacrarium).

Can't you see the heathenism in this act? The priest is required to believe that on the night of the Last Supper, Christ took His own body, with His own hands, to His mouth, and ate of Himself. After eating of Himself, He gave it to His disciples who ate of Him also'. Then they did the same with His blood. This is an act which could easily be associated with the heathenism of darkest, savage Africa, certainly it has no place in Christianity.

With the light of the Gospel available to all men, how can anyone go into the horrible dark recesses of folly and superstition to take part in such a debasing system of idolatry and blasphemy?

But you may say: "You were fooled for over sixty years, by an equally superstitious teaching of your church, called the Rapture". And I will readily admit this is true! It took the "dynamite" of God, through a very painful experience, to "blow my mind loose from the denominational cement" which had hardened about it. But when I finally saw the truth, I did change! There is an old saying: "Fool me once; shame on you. Fool me twice, shame on me!" It is easy to become fooled in our modern day of apostasy, even in the church. But our sin is not so much in being deceived, as it is in remaining deceived when we finally receive the truth!

What we see happening throughout Christendom, Catholic, Protestant, Fundamentalist, Evangelical, is the fulfillment of the prophecy of 2 Thessalonians 2:10,11 - "And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish: BECAUSE THEY RECEIVE NOT THE TRUTH, that they might be SAVED! And for this cause because they refuse to accept the truth of God's Word) God shall send them a STRONG DELUSION, that they should BELIEVE A LIE; that they all might be DAMNED, who believe (receive) not the truth..." (The emphasis has been added!)

When priests in the Catholic church have succumbed to the human weaknesses of the flesh, as you must admit many have done, and have been exposed in recent months; the anti-Christ media has rejoiced over these scandals which have done irreparable damage to the cause of Christ. (The same can be said for the Bakker's and the Swaggart's in Protestantism).

What has been the answer given by the Roman church, for the sins of their clergy? "The Holy Church is infallible. The gates of hell cannot prevail against her. But the assurance of her perpetuity, and her infallibility, does not rest of any human foundation, such as a priest; it rests of the promises

of Jesus Christ! Her infallibility and perpetuity are a perpetual miracle! It requires the constant working of Jesus Christ to keep her pure and holy, in spite of the sins and scandals of her priests. The clearest proof of her infallibility can be drawn from the sins and scandals (admitted by the church hierarchy) which would have destroyed her long ago, if Christ had not been in her midst to save and sustain her!"

But it might be well for all Catholics and Protestants every-where, to take into consideration the words of Hebrews 10:26-29 - "For if we sin willfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins (even the Pope can't disannul these). But a certain fearful looking forward to of judgment and indignation that will devour the adversaries. He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses: Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall be he thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?"

Vs 31 - "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God". Be warned! You will not be saved by your church affiliation, or by the pleas of the Pope, if you turn your back on the TRUTH!

The Catholic church uses the same essential excuse as that used by the Protestant world. Both have failed to realize that Christianity is like a row boat with two oars, one is called FAITH, and other WORKS. In order for the boat to make a straight line to it's destination against the current, both oars MUST be used. To use only one, either FAITH or WORKS, without the other, causes the boat to move in circles, never reaching it's destination.

Over and over again during the history of the Roman church, you can find at least twelve Popes who were raised up to take this head position, each of these Popes came into power through the riches and influences of Roman prostitutes. One, Pope John XI, the son of Pope Sergius, was consecrated as Pope at the age of twelve, through the influence of his mother Marosia, who was a well-known prostitute in Rome. He was so horribly profligate, that he was deposed by the Catholic laity and the clergymen of Rome. (Yet he had been chosen by the Church hierarchy to be "God's representative on earth".)

As you take time to look at the crimes perpetuated by the Roman church, and you must be willing to do this if you are honest, you will find that a priest is not holy because he became a priest, or a bishop, or a Cardinal, or even Pope, but because of what he has done with Jesus Christ in his life. The Pope won't get into the Kingdom because he was chosen Pope, but by what he does with Jesus Christ.

Jesus tells us about this in (Matthew 7:17-20) - "Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit: but an evil tree bringeth forth evil fruit. A good tree CANNOT bring forth evil fruit, neither can CORRUPT tree bring forth GOOD fruit. Every tree that bringeth forth not good fruit is hewn down and cast into the fire; (this will be true, no matter what church you attend, or whether you are Pope, Priest, Pastor or layman) wherefore, by their fruits (not what they say) shall ye know them". If he does not bring forth righteous fruit, no matter what vestments or crown he may wear; no matter whether he and others call him God's representative on earth, by his "works shall ye know" if he is from God or not!

Many priests, as you probably know, are given to strong drink, even though the Bible cautions the religious against this. The Apostle Paul, writing in 1 Timothy 3:2 warns us that a Bishop (church leader) must be "vigilant, SOBER, of good behavior (The English word for BISHOP, comes from the Greek word EPISKOPOS, which means: "An official in general charge of the church [ecclesia]; a spiritual overseer"). In Titus 1:7, Paul says: "For a bishop MUST be blameless, (Greek ANEGKLETUS, meaning: "unaccused; by implication irreproachable"), as a steward of God; not self-willed, nor soon to anger; not given to wine, nor given to filthy lucre (love of material things").

Yet I have seen priests and high church officials who have become "fallen down drunk" and yet it was laughed off by the church hierarchy as of little consequence.

If church officials are questioned, they are apt to answer as they did to the priest Chiniquy, when he protested against the drunkenness of the Catholic clergy. (Page 90 of his book): The church officials said; "Are we not children of God? Is not the loving Father pleased when He sees His beloved children eat and drink of the good things He has provided for them?"

"The more we, the beloved children of God eat of these delicate viands, and drink of the precious wines our Heavenly Father puts into our hands, the more He is pleased with us. The more we, the most beloved one's of God, are merry and cheerful, the more He Himself is pleased and rejoiced in His Heavenly Kingdom".

Be honest now. Is this not making the Word of God of "non-effect", through church traditions? (Matthew 15:6,9).

With blasphemous words, the Catholic clergy encourages drunkenness and gluttony among its priests, who often go to church within the hour, to confess their sins, and offer communion, while still "under the influence". I don't know about you, but common Christian sense tells me this is wrong!

A priest who was confronted by one of his parishioners, who did not receive a clear conscience even after confession was asked by him: "Our Savior, Jesus Christ, paid for my sin debt on Calvary. He has saved and redeemed us by His death on the cross. Why then must you or I put again to the justice of God, that which His Son has already absolutely paid?"

The priest replied: "That is the doctrine of Protestantism which was condemned by the Holy Council of Trent. Christ has most certainly paid for our sin debts; but not in such an -absolute manner that nothing is paid by us. It is only through the mercy of God, and the penances imposed by the church, that communicants can be purified." (My Catholic friend, this is making the Word of God of non-effect through church traditions," as our Savior criticized the Pharisees of doing in Matthew 15:6. The Apostle Paul, in Ephesians 2:8 said "For by grace (the unmerited favor of God) are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God: NOT OF WORKS, lest any man should boast". (Emphasis mine). That -seems mighty clear to me, regardless of what the Pope, some priest, or preacher may say to the contrary. There is nothing you can do to ensure your salvation. other than trust in the shed blood of Christ. The good works come after you are saved; they do not ensure salvation!

This is further substantiated in Colossians 2:4, where the -Apostle speaking about Christ, says: "Blotting out the handwritings of ordinances that are against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to His cross Christ did not do away with the Law, He confirmed it, but He did pay the penalty of the law, which was death, for those who accept Him as Savior.

The Colossian Christians understood what Paul was talking about, for in those days, when a man was convicted of committing a crime, and was sentenced to prison, the presiding judge had a parchment called a "libellus" written, on which was listed the man's crime and punishment. This was nailed to his cell door. When he had completed his sentence, or had been pardoned the judge wrote across the face of this libellus the words PAID IN FULL! He could never be held accountable for that crime again. This did not make him blameless for additional crimes he might commit.

This of course, in essence, is what Christ does for us, when we accept Him as Savior. He writes across the record of our disobedience to God, in His own blood PAID IN FULL! When a just God looks at the record of our lives, He does not see the record of our disobedience and rebellion, but the fact that His Son paid the penalty for our sins. There is absolutely nothing else that you, or I, or the priesthood can do to pay for our sins. Of course, when we sin, as all humans do, it is necessary to seek God's forgiveness. The Apostle John, writing in 1 John 1:9, says: "If we confess our sins (to Him, not to some priest or preacher), He is faithful and just to forgive us our sins (no priest has the scriptural authority to do this, and the church has no authority to give them this power), and cleanse us from all unrighteous-ness . The Psalmist tells us in Psalm 32:5- "I acknowledged my sin unto Thee (God), and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the Lord

(not to some priest); and Thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin". No, my Catholic friend, your priest does not have the scriptural authority from God, to forgive your sins, no matter how many times you may go to the confessional.

While Catholic priests often profess a profound love and respect for the Holy Scriptures, many of them, like many Protestant prelates, do little to study them. In the Protestant church, the pastor's life is filled with weddings, funerals, visiting the sick, Rotary meetings, church business, etc. He has little time for study of the Word, which is supposed to be the foundation of his ministry.

So Saturday comes around and he has not yet prepared his Sunday sermon. But no big problem, for he can go to his library, and take down a book written by Dr. So-and-So, D.D. of sermon outlines. The entire message is lined out for him, from the scripture he is supposed to read, to the illustrations he will give, and in thirty minutes he can prepare a passable Sunday morning sermon. The problem is that the message given is the thoughts of Dr. So-and-So, D.D., and are not necessarily Bible truths, for the good Doctor got his ideas from the seminary he attended, not necessarily from the Word of God. Thus apostasy rears its ugly head and good people are often led astray. (I'm sure the same thing happens in the Catholic church).

Many priests, without a doubt, have a great love for their Savior, Jesus Christ, but as the Apostle Paul states in Galatians 1:8 - "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you, than that which we have preached unto you, (the gospel message "By grace are ye saved, through faith... not of works") let him be accursed". The Jesus Christ the priests love, respect, and adore, is unfortunately not the Christ of Scripture, but the Christ of the Church of Rome who cannot save anyone.

As Aaron led the children of Israel in the wilderness to worship a golden calf he had set up as their god, so these priests, who are often good men, unknowingly are leading their people to worship a god baked between two heated, well polished irons, in the form of a crucified man. This is blasphemy, some of you Catholics will say, but it is not nearly as blasphemous as what the priest tells you when he lifts the communion elements and says: "Ecce agnus Dei qui tollit peccata mundi". ("Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sins of the world"). When in reality he is only elevating a piece of bread which has no saving properties.

So Christian people are led into idolatry!

In Jeremiah 23:22, we hear God as He speaks to His Israel people:

"But if they (the priests and preachers) had stood in My counsel, and had caused My people to hear My word (not the words of the Pope, or a priest, or a minister, but the words of God as given in the Scriptures) then they (the people) should have turned them from their evil ways, and from the evil of their doings".

This has not happened in either the Protestant or Catholic church world, and indicates that something is terribly wrong with the preaching that is coming from our church leaders.

## **Purgatory**

For centuries, theologians have debated the parameters and even the existence of purgatory, a place where, the Catholic church teaches, human beings who died in God's grace are sent to be purified before entering heaven.

Enter many Catholic churches and you will quickly find that the practice of praying for the dead is alive and well among the people in the pew.

Such popular devotions as having a daily Mass said for the repose of the soul of a loved one or lighting a candle for someone who has died are part of the living tradition of the church. (Note that it is not part of "living Scripture", but of "tradition").

When liberal Catholics would shove such teachings aside as outdated, the Vatican, in recent days, has made it clear it has no such plans. The new Catechism of the Catholic Church reaffirms the traditional teachings about heaven and purgatory and makes it clear that "a perennial link of charity exists between the faithful who have already reached their heavenly home, those who are expiating their sins in purgatory and those who are still pilgrims on earth". Between them there is, too, an abundant exchange' of all good things.

"Hell is still an option for the unrepentant who sin gravely against God, the catechism says, but purgatory is a place where individuals who are forgiven of their sins but die imperfectly purified; may achieve the holiness necessary to enter the joy of heaven".

Since all Catholics are linked together in what the catechism calls "the Mystical Body of Christ", Masses, prayers, and acts of charity are offered up by the living for the dead and are viewed as helping purify individuals in purgatory of their sins so "they may attain the beatific vision of God". So says an Associated Press article in the Religious Section of the July 2, 1994, Modesto, (Calif.) Bee.

As a result, it is not at all unusual for Catholic priests to hand hundreds of dollars to their Bishop, which have been given to them by their parishioners, for the celebrating of masses for the souls of their loved ones who they have been told are in purgatory. No where in scripture can you find authority for this heathen practice. But it is a "money maker" for the church.

You can search the scriptures from one end to the other, without finding even a hint of a place called purgatory, where the souls of those who were in Christ, have gone to be purified. It is almost as though the Catholic church is saying "the blood of Christ is not enough; for by your suffering in purgatory, you will be made pure and saved!"

It is also interesting to note that Purgatory was not taught in the Catholic church, until hundreds of years after its beginning. It began when the church treasury began to "run dry" during the Middle Ages and there was a need to raise funds for the operation of the church.

A little arithmetic will show that there are not enough priests, world-wide in the Catholic church, necessary to say masses which are paid for by the people. Could it be possible, do you suppose, that priests actually take money from their parishioners in pretext that their masses will save souls from Purgatory? A Purgatory which exists only in the imagination of the church, and which was invented to raise money for the church?

In the late 1800's a scandal developed in the church in Canada, when it was found that the Catholic Bishops were pocketing most of the money paid for by these masses and were sending it to Paris, where masses were repeated for \$.05 each by French priests who were actually living sinful lives with their concubines. You say: "Prove this!" and I say, "Look at the revealed history of your church!"

As one good Catholic priest said when remonstrating with his Bishop over this nefarious practice: "Woe to our Holy Church, the day that our people learn that our holy religion, the blood of Christ, is turned into merchandise to fill the treasury of the Bishops and Popes". Woe indeed, from man as well as God!

In Paris in 1874, it was discovered that the Catholic church was doing an immense business in the matter of masses for the dead. The government, which was not particularly friendly towards the church at that point, became suspicious and began examining the church's books. It found that an incredible number of masses paid for by the people, were never said, while the money went into the pocket of the Parisian Mass merchants. The Catholic bishops.

But these things are not known by the rank and file members of the Catholic church, and like their brethren in the Protestant churches, they often get angry when someone exposes the hypocrisy in their church.

The problem of alcoholism in the priesthood is acknowledged by many, so why is it that, knowing

the dangers posed by the overuse of alcohol, that so many priests become alcoholics? Why, if a man is ordained by God, should he abuse his body by pouring poison into it?

The Apostle Paul approaches this problem in 1 Corinthians 3:16, when he clearly states: "Know ye not that ye (Christians) are the temple of God, and that the temple of God dwelleth in you?" (This happens when you knowingly accept Christ as Savior, not when you are baptized as an unknowing infant).

Baptism is necessary, don't get me wrong, but it should be as St. Peter taught in Acts 2:39 when he told the people in Jerusalem on that first Day of Pentecost: "Repent and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost." The Holy Spirit does not indwell you when you "speak in tongues" but when you are "baptized into Christ for the remission of sins". In order for this to happen, you MUST know what you are doing!

But after the Holy Spirit indwells you, 1 Corinthians 3:17 goes on to say: "If any man (woman) defile the temple of God (their body) him (her) shall God destroy: for the temple of God (the believer's body) is holy, which temple are ye".

So if you pour poison into your body in the form of alcoholic beverages, tobacco, drugs, or in any other manner, expect God to ultimately destroy you. He may not do this instantaneously with a stroke of lightning, but "Be not deceived, God is not mocked," He will do it, one way or the other.

If you were to go into a hospital and study the anatomy of those who have died as the result of alcoholism, drugs, or tobacco, you would understand better what this curse is all about. So why would a man of God deliberately destroy him-self, unless he wants to "do his own thing", regardless of what the consequences may be?

## **The New Catechism of the Catholic Church**

I believe it might be well, at this point, to discuss briefly the New Catechism which has been approved and released by Pope Paul II.

Some of the revised rules include some surprises. For instance: "The plan of salvation also includes those who acknowledge the Creator, in the first place amongst who are the Muslims". Yet the words of the Christ, as clearly stated in the Scriptures says: "No man (woman) cometh unto the Father but by Me (Jesus)". (John 14:6). The catechism goes on to state that God's plan for salvation includes Jews and Muslims and repudiates centuries of Catholic teaching which heaped blame for the death of Christ on the Jews. Even though the Scriptures clearly state that it was they who cried "crucify Him! His blood be on our heads", (Matt. 27:22,25).

This action so pleased the anti-Christ's of Judaism, that Rabbi A. James Rudin, spokesman for the American Jewish Committee praised the catechism for opening paths of contact between the two faiths. (Those who love Him, Christians, and those who hate Him, the anti-Christ's of Judaism). Rudin then went onto further "brainwash" Catholics by stating that "Judaism is strictly a preparation for Christianity". This in the face of all proof that they are opposites and that "never the twin shall meet!"

Although this volume is seasoned with Latin words and legalistic jargon, there are many intriguing passages: For example. There is the sin of "luke warmness" which is "hesitation or negligence in response to Divine love". This is one many Protestants would be well to copy, (see Rev. 3:16).

"Irony" is sinful when "aimed at disparaging someone by maliciously caricaturing some aspect of his behavior".

The catechism spends nearly two pages discussing "the common good," which is a term that religious and political leaders have used for centuries to justify actions which often trample on the rights of individuals.

The church states regarding children that have died with-out benefit of baptism, that "the liturgy of the church invites us to trust in God's mercy and pray for their salvation."

Another "dilly", which has been proven wrong over and over again, is that "A human being must always obey the certain judgment of his conscience". This is like saying, "That fellow must be right; he is so sincere", when "sincerity" is a matter of intent not fact. You can be very sincere and be sincerely wrong. The same goes for your conscience!

This catechism moves beyond the tightly knit fraternity of the bishops who first requested it and into the more reactive world of rank-and-file Catholics. It is drawing much fire from the "feminists" and "women's libbers" in the Catholic church over it's male-centered language and it's defense of the barriers erected against women in the priesthood. But especially against homosexual behavior.

Rev. Joseph Mannion, pastor of the St. Mary of the Annunciation Church in Oakdale, CA., says: We believe there should be no overt discrimination against homosexuals, that should not be denied their rights. But we also believe that there are some fundamental things which they do not have a right. When you believe that something is fundamentally wrong, and that something is sin, then the question of discrimination applies". (God says that it deserves the death penalty in both the old and New Testament; what is to be argued over?)

For nearly a decade, an international team of Catholic scholars has been working on this catechism which is the first to be released since the Council of Trent in 1566. The basic heathenism of the church remains intact. That the church has precedence over the Word of God.

## **Bible Study By Catholics**

For as long as you can trace Catholic church history, study of the Bible has been discouraged. Even when priests and nuns spend much time in this study, they are apt to be criticized by their Superiors, who may say to them, as one Superior said to a priest who was engaged in in-depth Bible study: "You spend so much time studying the Bible and not enough in studying the doctrines and holy traditions of the Church. You are becoming inclined to interpret the Word, through your fallible intelligence, instead of going to the church for your interpretation. This was the rock on which Luther and Calvin were destroyed. Do not try and be wiser than the church!"

This in essence is the same thing which happens in the Judeo-Christian church, as I have mentioned before. When men come to a passage which is hard to understand, instead of searching the scriptures for the true answer, they take the lazy way out and go to their pastor for the answer. In all probability, he will give them the answer he was given in the seminary, which is not necessarily what the Word of God says. In this way, error enters the church.

The problem in both Catholic and Judeo-Christian churches is that the answer the pastor gives, is probably what his church teaches, ("making the Word of God of non-effect through their traditions").

## **Maryolatry (The Worship of the Virgin Mary)**

Here in essence is a sermon preached in the Cathedral of Montreal on August 15, 1850. It gives the Catholic idea concerning the Virgin. Listen carefully, before you make any mental decisions:

"Who among you will refuse any reasonable demands of a beloved mother? Who would sadden her loving heart by refusing a petition which you had the power to grant?"

"This respect and obedience to our mothers, Christ Jesus, the Son of God, practiced to perfection. Although He was God and man, He was still in perfect submission to the will of His mother. The Gospel says, in reference to His parents, Joseph and Mary, that He was subject to them (Luke 2:51.) What a grand and shining revelation we have in these few words: Jesus was subject to Mary: Is it not written in Hebrews 13:8 that He is the same, yesterday, today and forever? He has not changed: He is still the Son of Mary, as He was when He was twelve years old.

"This is why our holy Church invites you to put your unbounded confidence in her intercession. Remembering that Jesus has always granted her petitions, let us put our petitions in her hands, if we want to receive the favors we need."

"The second reason we must all go to Mary is that we are sinners - rebels in the sight of God. Jesus Christ is our Savior. Yes! but He is also God, infinitely just, infinitely holy; He hates our sins with an intense hatred!"

"Had we loved and served Him faithfully, we might be able to go to Him with hope and assurance of being welcomed, (I guess this priest had never read the Parable of the Prodigal Son in Luke 15:18-24). But we have forgotten and offended Him; we have trampled His blood under our feet; we have joined with those who nailed Him to the cross, pierced His heart with a lance, and shed His blood to the last drop. How can we dare to look at Him and meet His eyes? This is why our holy Church, speaking through her infallible pontiff, the Vicar of Christ, Gregory XVI, has told us, in the most solemn manner, 'Mary is the only hope of sinners!'"

"Jesus has a thousand good reasons to refuse our petitions, if we are impudent enough to speak to Him ourselves. But look to the right hand of our offended King and behold His dear and divine Mother. She is your mother also! For it is to every one of us, as well as to John, that Jesus said on the cross, speaking of Mary: 'Behold thy mother!' (John 19:27). Jesus has never refused any favor asked by that mother! Let us go to her; let us ask her to be our advocate and plead our cause, and she will do it. Let us request her to ask for our pardon and we will get it!"

This advice sounds impressive and reasonable, if it were true.

The problem being that none of this message can be backed by scripture. It is all Church dogma! If what this priest said were true, why is it that John the Divine, writing in 1 John 2:1, said: "And if any man (woman) sin, we have an ADVOCATE with the Father, (not the Virgin Mary) but Jesus Christ the Righteous!" Christ is our ADVOCATE, our Defense Attorney, if you will, when we face an angry God.

Speaking in Hebrews 7:25, specifically of Christ, the author says: Wherefore He (Jesus Christ) is able to save them to the uttermost, that come to God by Him (not through Mary or the church), seeing that He liveth to make INTERCESSION for our sins!" Over and over again in the New Testament, we are told that Jesus Christ is the ONLY ADVOCATE, between God and man. Mary is not mentioned once as such. The word ADVOCATE, as used in 1 John 2:7, comes from the Greek word "parakletos" which means: "an intercessor". Webster's New World Dictionary defines ADVOCATE, as "A person who pleads another's case". The only One who pleads our case before God is Jesus Christ. Nowhere in scripture is the Virgin Mary assigned this exalted position.

In Matthew 12:47, we are told of an incident where as Jesus spoke to the people, He was told "Thy mother and thy brethren stand without, seeking to speak with Thee". His answer was: "Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?" Then stretching out His hand and pointing to His disciples. He said, (vs 49, 50) "...Behold my mother and my brethren. For whosoever will do the will of My Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and my sister, and my mother".

You see that beautiful message that priest preached in the Cathedral of Montreal, was a sacrilegious lie. He told a deluded people that Jesus always granted the petition of His mother, when nowhere in

Holy Writ can you find an example of this.

There were times recorded when Jesus rebuked His mother for asking petitions of Him in public. Was it out of disrespect? Oh no! No Son respected or honored His mother more than He did her. But nowhere will you find that He ever implied, that we were to worship her, or go to God through her intercession.

This is probably one of the most blasphemous and dangerous teachings in the Catholic church today, and it comes solely from tradition, not the Word of God. (See Mark 3:31-35).

The story of our Savior's first recorded miracle at the wedding of Cana of Galilee, is I believe, an indication that our obedience is not to Mary, but to her Son, our Lord Jesus Christ.

This incident, recorded in John 2:1-5, if you remember, has to do with a wedding which was being attended by Jesus and His mother. The host ran out of wine while the wedding was still in progress and Mary came to her Son, stating: "They have no wine!" (Notice there was no intercession on her part). He said to her, not in disrespect, I'm sure: "Woman, what have I to do with thee? Mine hour is not yet come!" Yet He went ahead and turned the water into wine.

The Catholic church says this is proof, and a seal of Mary's irrestable superhuman power over her Divine Son and proof that Jesus cannot deny anything she asks of Him.

Yet the witness of St. Matthew, St. Mark, St. Luke, and St. John, says to all Christians: "How can you be so blind as to not see that instead of a favor granted to Mary, this first miracle was the opportunity chosen by Jesus to protest against her INTERCESSION? It is a solemn warning, I believe to His mother, that she was not to interfere with His work, and that we must not put our confidence in what she asks Him to do".

This will come as a shock to good Catholics, who will believe what I have said borders on blasphemy. Yet what I have said bears the seal of scriptural approval. My dear Catholic friend, you will not be "saved" and enter God's Kingdom through obedience and petition to Mary, but only as you come to God through His Son, our Lord! In John 6:40, we read: "...Everyone which seeth the Son (not His mother), and believeth on Him, (not Mary) may have everlasting life: and I (Jesus) will raise him up on the last day". Our salvation MUST be in Christ alone, for there is no other name given among men, whereby we MUST be saved.

In the Cana of Galilee incident, we see where Mary full of compassion for the governor of the feast, who no doubt was terribly embarrassed by running out of wine, wanted her son to help him.

But Christ answered her request with a mild rebuke. Instead of saying: "Yes, mother, I'll do what you tell me to do," He said in essence, "Woman, what have you to do with this matter. I don't want you to put yourself between the wants of lost men and me. I don't want the world to believe that you have the power to influence me, or control my compassion for lost men and women. It is to Me, and Me alone, that the lost children of Adam must come for salvation. Woman what part do you have in my work of saving a lost world? Nothing! I must fulfill my Father's will, not yours".

Christ was trying to banish for all time, any idea that His mother or anyone else, could ever influence Him as an intercessor, and Mary understood this when she told the wedding servants: "Whatsoever He saith unto you, do it! Don't come to me, go to Him!"

In Acts 4:12, where St. Peter preached his first, powerful sermon he said: "For there is none other name under heaven (other than Jesus Christ) given among men, whereby we MUST be saved". Mary can't do it! Only Jesus has the power to save, and He alone!

Many a Catholic priest has struggled with this scripture and the knowledge that what he had been teaching concerning the Virgin Mary as intercessor was false; and many a priest has succumbed to pressure from his peers and church authorities and refused to speak what he knows is true! In this they are little different from the apostates among the JudeoChristian churches, who are governed by peer pressure.

You might like to ask yourself these questions:

"When Jesus and His mother Mary were on earth, who loved sinners with the most effective and saving love? Who died for them?" We have no evidence of Mary's love for lost men and women in the scriptures.

As an honest Christian man and woman your answer would have to be: "It was Jesus, the Son of God, whose love is the only effective means of my salvation."

To whom did Jesus invite sinners to go for salvation, Himself or Mary?" and the honest answer MUST be that Jesus said: "Come unto Me, and I will give you rest!" He never made this claim regarding His mother.

I know of no example in the New Testament, where sinners fearing a rebuke at the hands of Jesus, ever went to His mother, hoping she would intercede for them.

The penitent thief on the cross did not address his plea for mercy to the Virgin as she stood at the foot of His cross, we are told very clearly in Luke 23:42 that he turned to Jesus and said:

"Lord, remember me when Thou cometh into Thy kingdom".

If Christ is sitting at the right hand of the Father, as scripture says, then it is He we MUST go to. There is no scriptural evidence that His mother ever sat in this place.

In Isaiah 53:12, we read: "...He (Jesus) was numbered with the transgressors; and He (not Mary) bare the sins of many, and made intercession for the transgressors". Mary had no part in this salvation process either then, or now.

We read again in Hebrews 7:25 - "Wherefore He (Jesus) is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by Him, seeing that He (Jesus) liveth to make intercession for them" My Catholic friend, can you see any part that Mary has in this scripture? You are saved by the intercession Jesus makes for you before the Father. You are not saved through any good work of His mother, no matter how wonderful a woman she might have been, and I honor her as His mother. She must have been the best. But she is not our salvation or our advocate!

If Jesus is the only advocate we have with the Father, why should we attempt to reach Him through some other source?

1 John 2:1, which I have quoted before states clearly: "...and if (when) any man (woman) sin, we have an ADVOCATE (intercessor) with the Father, Jesus Christ the Righteous" Only Jesus Christ qualifies as this INTERCESSOR!

An in-depth study of your church, the Roman Catholic church will show that for at least the first six centuries of it's existence this doctrine of Mary worship was never taught in the Catholic church.

The church teaching about the power that Mary has with Cod in heaven, and her love for sinners, were concoctions of Catholic theologians that came about, hundreds of years after the founding of the church. Much like aberrations found in the Judeo-Christian church such as the teachings on the "rapture", and the "Jews Chosen people theory".

One of the things which has proven difficult for many studying for the priesthood, is that he is bound by a solemn oath, to never interpret the scriptures, except through the unanimous consent of the Holy Fathers. Yet the fact remains, that a little historical study will confirm that there is a decided lack of agreement on the part of the Church Fathers over most important subjects. The "immaculate conception of Mary" was one of them that caused deep church divisions and much deadly conflict!

In fact, a study of church documents will prove that a great deal of Catholic literature was written and used by those in power, to prove that some other Holy Father was wrong or a heretic. Very few have been in agreement on important issues. Often they confess to having been mistaken on some issue or other, while now holding to what they consider "saving faith," that which they originally condemned. I can see the appropriateness of this, when it is proven to them by the scriptures that they are wrong. This is what I did, when I discovered the fallacies in the Judeo-Christian teachings which were leading men and women astray. Believe me, it's not easy to do! But it must always be on a scriptural basis, not on what some church leader, be he Pope or otherwise says it is.

There are apostolic liturgies of Saint Peter, Saint Mark and Saint James to prove that the sacrifice of the mass, purgatory, prayers to the dead, the changing of the consecrated elements of the communion into the body and blood of our Lord, were taught in the time of the Apostles. But a little study into church history, will prove that these liturgies are nothing but audacious forgeries which have been presented to the world by different Popes as gospel truths.

Most Roman Catholics are taught from a very early age, that Mary is the "mother of God", and many times when praying they say: "Holy Mary, mother of God, pray for us sinners, now, and in the hour of our death. Amen

But read these words, written by the Catholic St. Augustine, in his TREATISE ON THE FAITH AND CREED: "When the Lord saith, 'Woman what have I to do with thee? My hour is not yet come?' (John 2:24), He rather admonishes us to understand that, in respect to his being God, there is no mother for Him.

During the first six centuries of the existence of the Catholic church, nothing can be found in church writings, about the dogma of the supreme power and infallibility of the Pope, or of the power of the Bishops over the Christian world.

A look into church history will prove that Origen, a prominent theologian of the Second Century A.D. never believed in the eternal punishment of the damned; St. Cypria denied the supreme authority of the Pope; St. Augustine said that no Catholic was obliged to believe in purgatory; St. John Chrysostom, theologian of the 3rd and 4th Century A.D. publicly denied the obligation of "auricular" (spoken) confession and the real presence of the body and blood of Christ in the eucharist.

One of the most learned of the Popes, Gregory the Great, called by the name of "Anti-Christ", all his successors who took the name of Supreme Pontiff, while teaching that they had Divine authority and supreme jurisdiction over the church.

So to whom does the good Catholic go, if there is this disagreement among church leaders? They must do the same as the Protestant, who sees thousands of disagreements among his church leaders, all of whom profess to be Christian, while differing in doctrine. Any normally intelligent person knows this is wrong. So to whom must the Christian world go for the truth?

Christianity has only one source of truth and that is found in the Holy Scriptures, and even that has been tampered with by the enemy, in recent years, to where much of the modern translations are aberrations of the Word. This base is under vicious attack in both the Catholic and Protestant church world.

No institution in society can long survive if its structure is not built on a solid foundation of truth. The reason the Christian faith has survived 2,000 years of battering by a vicious enemy, is because it was based, not on what some Pope or Bishop taught, but on the solid foundation taught by its founder, Jesus the Christ.

If Christianity is to survive, and the open testimony of the anti-Christ enemy of Talmudic Judaism, is that they mean to destroy White Christian civilization, it must return to this un-movable foundation.

This is why I have written this controversial book. It was not to agitate so-called Christians, but to

wake them up to efforts of the enemy to destroy everything they say they believe.

You are not going to be saved through membership in any church, Roman Catholic or otherwise. But through belief in and acceptance of Christ as Savior. Jesus said, John 14:6- "I am the way, the truth, and the life; no man cometh unto the Father but by Me". There is no other way, no matter what church leaders may tell us to the contrary.

The deterioration, disintegration and final destruction of Christianity has been in the enemy's battle plans since the very beginning. It has been accelerated today, in direct ratio to the distortion and misrepresentation which has been allowed in the church, which is a distortion of Scriptural truth. Truth is absolute!

It either exists or it does not! There are no degrees of truth. To be "half-true" is as incredible as to be "half-loyal", or for a woman to be "half-pregnant". It's impossible!

Dr. Benjamin Freedman, a noted advisor to seven U.S. presidents, and a convert from Judaism to Christianity, in his latter years said: "Whether authorities (political or religious) are guilty of ignorance or indifference is beside the point. A duplication of this exists today with respect to the crisis which confronts Christianity. We are living in the 'Zero Hour' of the Christian faith. No institution in modern society can long survive if its structure is not created on the foundation of truth. The Christian faith began on the solid foundation of its Founder, Jesus Christ. To survive, it must remain on that solid foundation. The deterioration, disintegration and final destruction of the Christian faith will be accelerated in direct ratio to the distortion and misrepresentation which is allowed to become the substitute for truth".

"In their attempts to do an ounce of good in one direction, many well-intentioned persons have done a ton of harm in the other direction".

"Regardless of what anyone, anywhere and any time may say, events of recent years everywhere, have established beyond the question of reasonable doubt, that the Christian faith stands with one foot in the grave, and the other on a banana peel, figuratively speaking. (Consider this. As the number of "born again" people have increased in America, this nation has moved faster into oblivion. Something is terribly wrong here! What has become of their Christian influence? Crime, corruption and evil of every kind is running rampant, and taken a stranglehold on American life. Could it be that Christians have become the "salt that has lost it's savor; its ability to act as salt and hold back corruption"? [Matt. 7:15] -Why have Christians for the most part failed in their mission? Could it be that they have failed to strike at the root of the problem, possibly because it is a Jewish root? Could it be that our Christian people fulfill the words of Isaiah 29:13 - "This people draw near Me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour Me, but they have removed their heart far from me, and their fear towards Me is taught by the precept (traditions) of men" - (Author Mohr).

"The Christian faith stands at the crossroads of its destiny. The Divine and sacred mission of the Christian faith is in jeopardy today, to a degree never before witnessed in its 2,000 year history.

"If the day ever arrives that Christians can no longer profess their faith, as they are allowed to do in the Free World, then we will see the beginning of the last days". (UNQ).

Dr. Freedman did not live to see these days when our own government, has become the enemy of "true Christianity". It is useless to attempt to deny that Christianity is on the defensive throughout the world. This realization should stagger the imagination of those of us who know what is going on and understand the situation.

The history of the world for the past several centuries and current events at home and abroad, confirm the existence of a conspiracy (and yes, Virginia, there is a conspiracy; which comes into being when two or more persons gather in an attempt to destroy something worthwhile; government or religion). The world-wide plot of these diabolical conspirators has been implemented while the Christian church, of all branches, has been asleep. The Christian clergy, Catholic and Protestant alike, for the most part have been indifferent to this plot. They have buried their collective heads in

the sands of indifference, like the proverbial ostrich. Their ignorance and indifference has dealt a severe blow to the Christian faith. We need a spiritual Paul Revere, to ride throughout Christendom, warning that our enemies are closing in on us, and rallying them to the defense. This is another reason this book was written.

But I have wandered a bit afield from our subject, so let's get back to our discussion of Catholicism and take a FURTHER LOOK AT THE SUBJECT OF PURGATORY

The following incident is true and was recorded by Mr. Chiniquy in his personal memoirs as a Catholic priest in Canada

"I was coming from the church with the curate, when we were met by a poor man, covered with rags. His pale and trembling lips indicated the last degree of human misery. Taking off his hat, he addressed Rev. Primeau: 'You know sir, that my poor wife was buried ten days ago. I fear she is now in Purgatory, for every night in my dreams, I see her wrapped in flames, she cries to me for help and asks me to have a high mass sung for the rest of her soul. Will you help me?'"

The curate said: "Of course your wife is suffering the unspeakable tortures of Purgatory, which can only be relieved by the offering of the holy sacrifice of the Mass. Give me five dollars and I'll say the mass tomorrow morning!"

The man replied: "You know, Mr. Le Cure, that my wife has been sick a long time and I don't have five dollars to my name

The curate replied, rather harshly I thought: "If you cannot pay, you cannot have the mass sung. That is the rule and I can't change it!"

I knew this priest. He was well-off, the head of one of the richest parishes in Canada, with money in the bank. I had hoped that he would sing the mass without pay, but he refused.

My first thought was to give the poor man five dollars, but I did not want to insult the priest who was older than I.

While I was feeling ashamed of his actions he said to the man: "That woman was your wife, not mine. It is your business, not mine, to get her out of Purgatory".

The priest then suggested that he would say five low masses for a dollar, but the man replied: "I can no more give you one dollar than five, as I don't have anything."

The priest said: "What about those two beautiful suckling pigs I saw at your house? Give me one of them and I'll say the high mass

The man replied: "A neighbor gave them to me so I could raise them to feed my three children. They will surely starve if I give them to you

"I left that 'greedy merchant of souls', in shame and disgust, and locked myself in my room. I wept most of the night. I said: 'My God! My God! Is it possible that in my dear church of Rome, there can be such an abomination as I saw today? How cruel and merciless are thy priests. Is it not blasphemous to call ourselves priests, when we will not sacrifice anything to save a poor lost soul, her husband and their starving children? What right has the church to extort money from Thy children to help them out of Purgatory? Did not the apostles say that Thy blood alone can purify men's souls?'"

Several of the early Catholic Fathers considered Purgatory to be of heathen origin. (Remember that this teaching was not accepted in the church until the late Middle Ages.)

Tertullian spoke of it only after he had joined the sect of the Montanists, and he confessed that he could find no teaching regarding Purgatory in the Holy Scriptures.

St. Augustine, possibly the most pious and learned of the Holy Fathers, could not find Purgatory mentioned in the Bible and positively said that its existence was dubious; that every-one may

believe what he thinks proper about it.

Isn't it sad, that if Purgatory is a reality, and priests can help people out of its torture, by prayer and masses, that they rush to the bereaved family and offer to do it for money?

"Later at that curates table", Chiniquay said, "I sat down to a delicious meal, of roast pork, which is my favorite food.

But before I ate the first bite I said: "Is this the suckling pig of that poor man of yesterday?"

The priest laughed and said: "Yes, it is. If we can't take the soul of that poor soul out of purgatory, we will at least eat her pig".

The other priests at the table laughed, but I stood up in a fit of anger and said: "I would rather starve than eat of that execrable (cursed) dish, for I see in it the tears of that poor man and the blood of his starving children".

The curate, stunned by my words, could only lisp an excuse and the suckling pig remained untouched. The dinner had turned into a funeral service.

## **The Immaculate Conception of Mary!**

I have already briefly mentioned the meeting in St. Peter's Cathedral in Rome, on Dec. 9, 1854, where Pope Pius IX declared that: "We must believe that the blessed Virgin Mary was immaculate (without sin) in her conception? There is no salvation to them who do not believe this dogma!"

As an intelligent Christian, no matter what church you attend, doesn't it seem strange to you that 1854 years of Roman church history passed, before this doctrine was accepted by the church?

Incredibly, some of the large cities in Europe, particularly in Spain, were drenched with blood by supporters and opponents of this un-scriptural doctrine of the Church. In an attempt to resolve this conflict, deputation after deputation was sent to various Popes, asking for their infallible beliefs on the subject. Philip III and Philip IV, Kings of Spain, made efforts to force Popes Paul V, Gregory XV and Alexander III into stopping the shedding of blood within the church, by giving a Papal opinion on the immaculate conception. But they failed, as these popes refused to make such a decision.

The infallible heads of the Church of Rome, by their own admission) have stated time and time again: "that the dogma of the Immaculate Conception of Mary was not revealed in the Holy Scriptures, had never been taught by the Apostles, nor by the church Fathers, and had never been believed or preached by the church of Rome as Catholic faith".

The only thing these popes did to stop the bloodshed, was to forbid parties from calling each other heretics: and to forbid them from declaring this dogma to be an article of faith which must be believed in order to be saved. Which is what Pius IX did! It was reserved for Pope Pius IX, to drag the church into an un-scriptural folly which is today preached as infallible doctrine.

A monk called Father Leonard, was supposed to have had a vision, in which the Virgin Mary came to him, stating that there would be an end to wars in the world, heresies and division in the church, if all the faithful were to believe that she had been immaculately conceived without sin.

Many Catholics, including Pope Pius IX, believed this was a genuine revelation from heaven and vowed to promulgate this new dogma, which had never been preached before. Doesn't it seem strange to you, that if this was truth, why God had not revealed it to the church hundreds of years before?

But Pius IX, instead of securing the peace of the church and destroying heresies, did more to shake the faith of Catholics than all her enemies in Protestantism could accomplish. For by forcing this

new article of faith on the consciences of the Catholic people, he pulled down one of the strongest supporting pillars of the church.

With supreme contempt, the priests of Rome have been castigated by men like Martin Luther (who had himself been a priest), Knox and Calvin, for stating: "In the Holy Catholic Church, there is no change, no innovations, no novelties, no new dogma. We believe today as the Apostles believed and taught".

Yet it immediately becomes obvious that this is not true, for suddenly in 1884, the church proved that new dogmas and articles of faith were being accepted by its head, the supposedly infallible pope.

Mr. Chiniquay tells of his dismay in receiving a letter from his Bishop, decreeing that he must preach this new dogma as an article of faith. Being a brave man, he read the decree to his congregation, along with the Pope's statement damning anyone who refused to accept it.

A few days later, a rich and respectable farmer visited the rectory and asked the priest: "Father, does the pope tell us in his letter that we can find the new dogma of the Immaculate Conception of the Virgin in Scripture? Has it been taught and believed by the Holy Fathers, since the day of the Apostles?"

The priest had to reply: "That's what the Pope's letter said".

The farmer said: "Father, would you be so kind as to read the Scriptures that teach this dogma?"

Of course the priest couldn't do this, since they don't exist. He had to honestly tell his inquirer: "I'm sorry to say, I have never found this teaching in the Holy Scriptures, but I have found many words which indicate the contrary."

"I hope you will excuse my next question" said the farmer. "There has been a great deal of talk about this new article of faith among us since last Sabbath; I want to know a little more about it. The Pope said we had to believe, didn't he?"

And the priest replied: "Yes, the Pope said this in his Encyclical (papal document), but these last nine hundred years, many popes have declared that the church never believed it. Several even forbade Catholics to say this was an article of faith."

"If this is true", the farmer stated, "how do we know that the other dogmas of the church, such as confession, purgatory, etc., are true?"

How do you answer an honest inquiry such as this. And today, millions of Catholics are asking them.

## **The Confession Box**

There are two types of women in the world we should feel sorry for. The Brahmin women of India, who have been so deceived by their priests, that they will throw themselves on the funeral pyre of their husband, as an offering to her gods; and the Roman Catholic woman, who has been no less deceived by her priests, as she is required to undergo the mental tortures of the confession box.

Does an honest and godly priest not have a twinge of conscience, when he, as an unmarried man, is required to draw out the most intimate thoughts of a young girl, or a wife? Is he not promoting sin in that immature girl, by suggesting things to her which she may never have thought of even in her fantasies?

If a young husband or father heard some of the intimate questions asked by the priest in the confessional of his wife or daughter, would he be inclined to blow that priest's brains out? He would if any other man had done the same!

Here is an true example: A beautiful young woman approached her priest with these words: "Father, I am a desperate sinner and I fear that I am lost. But before I begin my confession, let me ask that you do not pollute my mind by questions which confessors are in the habit of asking female penitents. I have already been destroyed by these questions. Before I was seventeen, God knows, I was as pure as one of His angels; but the chaplain at the nunnery where my parents sent me for an education, although a much older man, asked me questions that I did not understand. Later it was explained to me by one of my classmates."

"This was the first unchaste conversation of my life and plunged my mind into a sea of iniquity I had never known before. For the first time in my life, I was assailed by sensual temptations, they overwhelmed me day and night and I was struck with terror over the dangers they posed to my immortal soul."

"Covered with shame" I went to the old confessor, whom I respected as a saint, and confessed my innermost thoughts. Only one, which was so base I could not bring myself to confess, was kept from him."

"He spoke kindly to me and encouraged me to fight against my bad inclinations. But when he finished, before I left the confessional, he posed two new questions of such a polluted nature, that I fear not even the blood of Christ, or my fear of hell, will ever blot it from my mind. Those questions invited me into new realms of darkness and were deadly arrows which filled my veins with new sexual poison."

"At first, his suggestions filled me with the utmost disgust, but as I became accustomed to them; they filled me with an unholy longing and have been the source of criminal thoughts and desires ever since."

"A month later, I was so lost in sinful thoughts, that I had a tete-a-tete with my confessor, and found that he was as depraved in his actions, as I was in my thoughts". God alone known how many times this has been repeated in Catholic circles.

I don't know how this story effects you, but it brings to my mind the words of our Savior in Matthew 18:6 - "But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in Me, it were better for him that a millstone was hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea". I would not want to stand in the place of that depraved priest, when he stands before the Judge. God will not hold any man; preacher, priest or pope, guiltless, who pollutes the innocent.

When the priest who heard the above confession went to his Superior about this, he was told: "Such cases of the destruction of female virtue by the questions of the confessors are unavoidable evils. It cannot be helped: for such questions are absolutely necessary... since the greater part of girls and women make false confessions regarding their impurity. It requires the greatest zeal and prudence on the part of the confessor when dealing with these matters." Evidently, there are attempts to cover up these incidents when they happen in the church, rather than prevent them.

All this seems to be begging the question: since no where in the Scripture, or in early church history do we find evidence of the confessional box, which has often been the breeder of sins in women. How can the church venerate something which destroys the souls of many? It was never endorsed by Christ, or His Apostles, or the early Church Fathers.

There is much documented evidence available that the Roman Catholic Church has had plans for world-wide conquest, that often runs parallel to that of International Zionism in it's quest for power. Like Zionism and Freemasonry, the plans of the Vatican are not just spiritual, but are for the takeover of physical assets everywhere, for the church leaders know that with money goes world power.

While I sincerely doubt that few Catholics in America would approve of this, or even have an inkling of what is happening in high places, it needs to be brought to your attention. One of the attributes of Christian Identity, is liberty for the individual, under God's law.

A rather remarkable article appeared in THE FREEMAN'S JOURNAL, in 1851. This was the official Journal of the Catholic Bishop of New York. The editor of this paper, a Catholic Irishman named D'Arcy McGee, was determined to head a colonization project aided by fellow Irishmen, as the living conditions of Irishmen arriving in our large cities was often appalling.

A large assembly, mostly of priests, met in Buffalo, N.Y. in the spring of 1852. D'Arcy was disappointed in that most of them were sent by a Bishop in the U.S. to oppose his plans. They answered his plans with this statement:

"We are also determined to take possession of the United States; but we must proceed with the utmost secrecy and wisdom. What does a skillful general do when he wants to conquer a country? Does he scatter his soldiers over the farm lands, and spend their energies plowing fields? No! He keeps them close to his flanks and marching towards the enemy strongholds; the rich and powerful cities. The farming countries then submit and become the price of this victory without moving a finger to subdue them!

"So it is with us (the hierarchy of the Roman Catholic Church), we must mass our Roman Catholics in the great cities of the U.S., remembering that the vote of a poor journeyman, though he be covered with rags, has as much power as the millionaire Astor and that if we have two votes against his one, he will become as powerless as an oyster." (This shows their naivete regarding how Jewish political power operates). "Let us multiply our votes; let us call one poor but faithful Irish Catholic from every corner of the world, and gather them into the hearts of the cities of Washington, New York, Boston, Chicago, Buffalo, Albany, Troy and Cincinnati.

"Under the shadow of these great cities, the Americans consider themselves to be an unconquerable race. They look upon poor Irish Catholics with supreme contempt, as only fit to dig their canals, sweep their streets, and work in their kitchens. Let no one awake these sleeping giants today. Let us pray that they continue to sleep a few years longer, waking only to find their votes outnumbered as we will turn them forever, out of every position of honor, profit and power! When not a single judge, or policeman will be elected if he is not a devout Irish Catholic. What will the so-called giants think then? What will they think when not a single senator or member of Congress will be chosen, unless he first submits to our Father the Pope?"

"We will not openly elect the President, but fill and command the armies, man the navies, and hold the keys of the public treasury. It will then be the time for our faithful Irish people to give up their grog shops, in order to become the judges, and governors of the land".

"Then we will rule the United States, and lay them at the feet of the Vicar of Rome, that he may put an end to the god-less system of education, and the impious laws of liberty of conscience, which are an insult to both God and man".

Empty word, you may say! Rhetoric spoken with religious fervor! Not so! For this has been the Roman road of conquest in every country they now control and as I have mentioned before, under the hierarchy of the church, who is not so much interested in the souls of men, as it is in money and power, these countries have all lost their God-given natural freedoms, and have developed into Third World poverty cases.

This may seem as a needless worry to many, but when one takes time to study the absolute abject submission on not only the Roman Catholic Irish, but of all Catholics of all countries, to one man in the Vatican, one can see how their mind, soul and will is tied to the feet of their priests and the church.

One needs only to visit a strong Catholic country such as Mexico, to see this story re-enacted. The priest in most cases rules the country town, dictating to its mayor, and police chief. The wealth of the church, often is more than the combined value of the town. But this wealth is not used for the welfare of the people who supply it. Hardly! While the local priest often lives well indeed, his people are often on the verge of starvation, while the church continues to fatten off them through

their payment for masses and other church trivia.

Most priests, if they were honest, would have to admit that the Roman Church is the implacable enemy of our Republic. (By this I am not referring to a Democracy, or the Welfare State we have become, but to the Constitutional Republic this country was meant to be). The professors in the Catholic Seminaries are almost unanimous in teaching that the Constitutional government of this one-time Republic is contrary to the principles and law of the Roman church.

### **What are the principles the church denies?**

1 - The equality of our citizens under law; the fundamental principles. That all citizens are created with an equal opportunity in life, not that they are created physically equal.

2 - That the liberty of conscience, as proclaimed by our Republic, (Or at least its Founding Fathers who formed this Republic) is the most sacred principle which each American MUST uphold if we are to remain free!

Liberty of conscience, has been declared by all popes of the Roman church as a godless, diabolical thing, which they seek to destroy. To control people, you must first have full control of their wills, and this is what the church seeks through the teaching of its priests.

Today, the issue of "separation of church and state" has reached the absurd level, where some people want no Christian influence in government at any cost. This is not what the First Amendment seeks, nor is it its meaning, contrary to what critics may tell you.

America was born as a Christian nation, a nation "under God's Law". It was not under the Pope, for many Christians fled to America, to escape his influence. It was not under the command of a State church, as had been the case in England.

It was set up to be run by the Natural Laws of God, as revealed in His recorded Law, the Ten Commandments!

It might be of value to mention here, that America was not set up to be a "multi-cultural" state, as it is now becoming. She was born out of religious persecution, and was formed as a refuge where men and women might come and worship God according to the dictates of their conscience. It was not set up for freedom of worship for the Jews, or the Moslems, or the Brahmins, or all the other religions who have flocked to this country, to take advantage of our freedoms. It was strictly a Christian nation. You can readily see this by reading the Constitutions of every one of the Thirteen original states. Many state that their colony was set up "for the glory of God, and the propagation of the Christian faith." Nothing said about freedom for heathen religions.

In no way was this country set up as a "religious haven" for any religion other than Christianity!

4 - While our Constitution allows every man, woman and child to serve God according to the dictates of their conscience, the church of Rome declares that no man or woman has this right to worship God, other than under the control of the Pope.

5 - Our American Constitution denies the right of anyone to punish another who disagrees with him over a religious issue. The Roman church, through the Pope, declares that the church has the ultimate right to confiscate goods, and even take the life of those who refuse to bow to the authority of the Pope. Millions of people, including many who went by the name of Christian, have been so eliminated under Roman authority.

6 - The Constitution of the United States is based on the principle that the people are the source of all civil power, while the church of Rome, over and over again, during the last 20 centuries of history, has proven that "All civil government must be based on the

foundations of the Roman Catholic Church, and be subject to it Vicar".

There have been many well known and respected men in American history, who have known of this Roman conspiracy to rule the world, and whether you want to accept it or not, it is as real and dangerous as that of International Zionism. (Sometimes it appears that the big three which suppress freedom, Freemasonry, the Roman Church and International Zionism, are all working "hand in hand" towards the New World Order, with it's one world religion, which most certainly will not be Christianity, either of the Roman Catholic or Protestant variety. The present Pope has become notorious for his cooperation with International Zionist interests).

Former Secretary of the Navy, Richard Thompson, in his book titled THE PAPACY AND THE CIVIL POWER, said: "Nothing is plainer than that, if the principle of the Church of Rome prevails here, our Constitution will necessarily fall. The two cannot exist together. They are in open and direct antagonism with the fundamental theory of our government and of all popular governments".

A highly respected Spanish Catholic leader stated in 1869: "There is not a single progressive principle which has not been cursed by the Catholic church. This is true in England and Germany, as well as all Catholic countries... Not a single constitution has been born, not a single step towards progress has been made, not a solitary reform effected, that has not come under terrific anathemas of the church".

You may not want to accept these harsh but true facts about the church you have been taught to revere. But you need to know about them. What have your own church leaders said about them?

Here is one statement written during the middle of the 19th Century, which is as true now as when it was written: "The church is of necessity intolerant. Heresy she endures when and where she must, but she hates it, and directs all her energies to destroy it.

"If Catholics gain a sufficient numerical majority in this country, religious freedom will end. So our enemies say and so we believe". (Official Journal of the Bishop of St. Louis, in 1851).

"No man has the right to choose his religion," (Official Journal of Bishop Hughes, New York, 1870).

"The church... does not, and can not accept, or in any degree favor, liberty in the Protestant sense, (freedom of conscience)" (The Catholic World, 1870).

"Religious liberty is merely endured until the opposite can be carried into effect without peril to the Roman Church," (Bishop of Pittsburgh).

"It was proposed that all religious persuasions should be free and their worship publicly exercised. But we have rejected this article as contrary to the canons and councils of the first Catholic Church", (Encyclical in 1808, by Pope Pius VII).

Cardinal Manning, speaking in the name of the Pope, declared that the pope was "the supreme judge over the peasants in the field, over the prince on his throne, over the legislator who makes the laws."

"We declare and affirm, define and pronounce it to be necessary to salvation to every human creature, to be subject to the Roman Pontiff. (Note carefully that this obedience is to the Pope, not to God)

"It is the intention of the Pope to possess this country (America). In this intention he is aided by the Jesuits, all prelates, and priests". There you have it my Catholic friend, straight from the "horse's mouth".

I could go into detail about some of the bloody massacres decreed by the Catholic church against those they declared to be heretics. But it is not my intention to inflame anti-Catholic feelings in those who read this book, for there have been crimes committed against Catholics, by so-called Protestants. (Our atheistic critics love to point to these so-called religious wars, and show how

Christians have been responsible for much bloodletting. May I say, that regardless of who they were, or what they claimed to be, those who perpetrated these atrocities showed by their fruits that they were not Christian!)

You may ask why I have written this criticism about the church that many of you adore?

I can assure you it was not for the sake of sensationalism. I do not covet your disfavor, or even your hatred. I love all Christians, whether they are "brainwashed" Judeo-Christians, Romans Catholics, Protestants, or some of the poorly taught brethren of my Identity faith. Jesus Christ died for all of you. He gave His body to be broken and defiled to save you from the result of your sins and disobedience.

He loved you enough to die in your place, the "just for the unjust", that He might bring us to God. We come to Him under no man's authority, other than of His Word.

Beloved, of whatever Christian religious profession you may be, this land of ours is in dire danger! Worse than anything most of you can possibly imagine, or which we have ever encountered in the past. I have seen the results of this Satanic hatred, for God's people, and I am not referring to those we call Jews. This personal knowledge is why I do not want Satan to seduce you in any way.

We cannot place our liberty in the hands of any man, Pope, International Jewish Banker, or head of a New World Order. Our King MUST be only Jesus the Christ. Our American watchword MUST be: "WE HAVE NO KING BUT JESUS!" and we MUST do more than give mere "lip service" to Him. It is to Him, and Him alone that we owe full allegiance.

## **The Kingdom Movement - Christian Identity!**

I have spoken about some of the errors which have crept into the Roman Catholic and Judeo-Christian beliefs. It is only proper, that I take a close look at the Identity Movement, I adopted in 1980.

At this time I was a member of a Fundamentalist Baptist church. For twelve years I had worked as a well known "lay evangelist", speaking in some of the largest churches in the country, and welcome in schools such as Tennessee Temple, Bob Jones University and Pensacola Christian Academy. As a member of the American Opinion Speakers Bureau of the John Birch Society, and an evangelist, I had toured the country, speaking in all the states but Maine, five foreign countries, and over 3500 American communities, with the message that we MUST return in OBEDIENCE to God, before He could or would heal our land.

In 1980 I was a member of a Fundamentalist Baptist church on the Gulf Coast of Mississippi. I believed the doctrines of the Judeo-Christian church, that the Jews were God's Chosen people and must not be criticized in any way; the error that Christ did away with the Law when He died on Calvary; the error of the Rapture of the church, and that "inter-racial marriage" was approved by God, as long as both members were Christians, ala Dr. Billy Graham.

My mind was so encased in "hardened Baptist denominational cement", that it took a traumatic experience, which I call the "dynamite of God", to shatter this cement and cause me to look at the truth in God's Word. I learned the personal lesson of John 8:32 - "And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free." If any man would have told me that I was a slave to the "brainwashing" of Judeo-Christianity, I would have laughed in his face.

I thought I knew the TRUTH, but in reality I knew what my Bible School educated pastor said was TRUTH. He was sincere all right, but taught what he had been told was TRUTH in Bible School,

sometimes by Jewish professors, who were not even saved. I didn't realize it, but I was completely "brainwashed", as millions of Christians have been by the Jewish propaganda taught in our schools, the church, and by the media. Instead of listening to what our Savior taught in John 10:26, when He told the Jewish religious leaders: "But ye believe (Me) not, because ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP", which seems mighty plain to me now that I KNOW the truth, I accepted what my "brainwashed" pastor said, even though it contradicted my Savior.

During the Vietnam War I worked the College Lecture Circuit and came into sometimes violent contact with men such as Abbey Hoffman and Jerry Rubin, and their Communist Students for a Democratic Society (S.D.S.) which was tearing up our colleges, according to a blueprint which had been brought to the United States from Russia in 1937 and was taught at the Eugene Debs Labor School in Milwaukee. I was amazed to find that in 100% of the cases, the leaders of these radical groups were young Jews from wealthy families, usually their fathers were lawyers.

I became so intrigued with the Jewish attraction to Communism, that in the summer of 1980, I took off three months from a very busy schedule to try and find the reason. I went to Jewish sources for my answers, and was amazed that instead of denying this connection they reveled in it.

In the ASIAN MAGAZINE, March 1920, I read the following statement made by a Jewish leader: "In all Bolshevik institutions, the heads are Jewish. We look on Bolshevism as a Jewish affair. There is a great national fervor among Jews in the behalf of Communism; we believe that the promised time of victory for God's Elect (Jews) is now".

When Rabbi Stephen Wise, the top Jew in America was asked to comment on Communism, he said: "Some call it Communism; I say it's Judaism!"

The LONDON JEWISH CHRONICLE, Apr. 4, 1919 stated: "...there is much in the fact of Bolshevism, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant (in agreement) with the finest ideals of Judaism".

The AMERICAN HEBREW, the largest Jewish newspaper in the United States, in the summer of 1919 had a front page edition which declared: "What we (Jews) did in Russia through Jewish brains and money power, we will accomplish in the United States". This was at the time when Stalin was in the process of murdering millions of Russian Christians, most often under the supervision of Jewish Commissars. (For confirmation read history of this period written before 1950 when Jewish censorship of the truth began to go into effect.)

The Jewish author Marcus Eli Ravage, writing in the Jan 1928 issue of CENTURY MAGAZINE, stated: "We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars and revolutions; not only of the Russian revolution, but every major revolution in history. (Compare with Jesus' words in Matt.23:34,35) We did it solely with the irresistible might of our Jewish spirit; with ideas and propaganda" -

This statement reflects one made many years earlier in 1856, by a Rabbi Reichorn, top Rabbi in France, when at the funeral of another Rabbi he was quoted as saying: "Wars are the Jews harvests. With them we kill off Christians and gain control of their gold. We have already killed 100-million of them, and the end is not yet".

During this study period I was able to obtain eight books of the 63 volume Babylonian Talmud, which Jewish sources say is the "heart blood of Judaism". I was amazed and horrified at the hatred expressed there for Jesus Christ and all Christians and where we are consigned to spend eternity in hell, standing up to our necks in boiling excrement. These books constantly refer to our Savior an "illegitimate bastard born to a Jewish whore named Mary and conceived during menstruation".

By the end of the summer, studying from Jewish sources, history and the Scriptures, I was convinced that the people we call Jews cannot possibly be the Chosen People of the Bible, in spite of what my pastor said. I began to contrast what he said, with what my Savior said, as recorded in the Bible. In John 10:26, speaking to the Jewish leaders, He said: "But ye believe (Me) not; because ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP". This seemed mighty plain to me. Then as confirmation He went

further to say: "Ye (Jews) believe Me not, because ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP. My sheep hear My voice and follow Me..." In Matt 23:15 He accused the Pharisees of crossing sea and land to make converts, only to turn them into "two fold more children of hell than yourself", hardly Chosen People material. And the Apostle Paul, an Israelite; raised as a Jew, and before his conversion a Pharisee, said of them in 1 Thess. 2:15 - "Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us (the Christian church), and they please not God, and are contrary to all men".

In Matthew 24:33 and elsewhere, our Lord called the Jews a "generation bloodline) of serpents and vipers (poisonous snakes)", and asked the rhetorical question: "How can ye escape the damnation of hell?"

Yet when I went to my pastor with all this proof, he became furious, and when I finally told him that I MUST accept the testimony of my Savior, over what he taught, that was the end. Within two weeks he had spread the word across the State of Mississippi, that Jack Mohr was an apostate, to the this evaluation in vs 2 when he says: "much every way, for unto them were committed the oracles. (Utterances) of God". There is no scriptural record that these oracles were ever given to a people called Jews. There just aren't any, in spite of what Jewish apologists like Jack Van Impe, and Peter La Londe say to the contrary.

As I studied deeper I found over and over again where God had ordained "true Israel" to be a servant people, before they could "rule and reign with Him," (see Is. 41:8; 43:10; 48:20; Matt. 10:24; 12:18; 20-26, 27; Rev. 2:26, and 3:21). The Jews on the other hand teach that "When Messiah comes, every Jew will have 2,000 goyim (non-Jew animal) slaves." (Brother, sister, they are speaking of you and I). This is their present, oft repeated plan for their New World Order.

We have somewhat of a similar problem within the Identity Movement, where some misled folks have become RACIAL SUPREMISTS, teaching the false message that the ARYAN Race is superior to all and was ordained by God to rule the world. They are not taught the fact that it was only one small family of the ARYAN/ADAMIC race that was chosen by God. He did not pick them because of their mental superiority, or their goodness, but because of the OBEDIENCE and FAITHFULNESS of their Father Abraham. They were to rule, only as they first learned to serve. Most RACIAL SUPREMISTS, don't want to go through the "serving stage". Our King said very clearly in Matt. 23:11, 12 - "But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant, and whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth him-self shall be exalted".

I'm not surprised by the action of the Jews, for they are angry at me, not for lying about them, but for telling the truth. This they cannot afford for our people to know. I am surprised by the reaction of Christian leaders, from whom I receive much more "flack". They are upset because I expose the hypocrisy of their "Jews chosen people" theory. I just can't understand supporting those enemies who are trying to destroy everything we stand for, although I did it in blindness for fifty years.

As early as 1289, the principle Rabbi of France, issued a Protocol to the Jews under his control. It said:

- 1 - Make of your sons merchants, that little by little we may despoil the Christians of their possessions;
- 2- Make of your sons doctors and apothecaries. So we may take away Christian lives;
- 3- Make of your sons clerics and canons, so we may destroy the Christian church from within;
- 4 - Arrange for your sons to become lawyers and judges, and see that they mix themselves in the affairs of state, in order that by putting Christians under our yoke, you may dominate the world, and be avenged on them. (This has been the Zionist Plan from

the beginning, with their target date for takeover in the year 2000.)

The naivete of the Christian world is reflected in the contemptuous statement made recently by a high ranking Israeli official, when he said: "We Jews have the best Congress money can buy!" and he is not far from wrong, for there are 70 out of 100 Senators, who continually vote the "straight Israeli ticket". In all honesty, the United States has been under Zionist control since 1913, when a Traitorous President and Congress handed the economic policy of this nation into the hands of the Federal Reservists. Many of you know that this organization is not Federal and is made up of eight privately owned banks, all owned and controlled by International Jewish bankers. These have rightfully said: "Give us control of the economics of a country, and we care not who makes her laws". We have become a ZOG (ZIONIST OCCUPIED GOVERNMENT), which is taking us at a gallop into the slavery of the One World Plantation.

In 1981, I joined a group of dedicated Christians, most of whom had come out from the Judeo-Christian churches and were looking for a God ordained means of saving America. 75 years ago, we would have been looked on as Patriotic heroes, to day under the urging of the Jewish controlled media, we are scorned as "right-wing-patriot-extremists; neo-Nazis; anti-Semitic hate mongers".

Yet in spite of this, we are the only branch of Christianity who is willing to preach the "whole counsel of God's Word. We are clearly told in Jer. 23:22 that "If the preachers of Israel, had stood in God's counsel, and had caused His people to hear His words; then they should have turned from their wicked ways, and from the evil of their doing." Yet in America today, with 50-million "born again" Christians, we are headed for hell faster than at any time in our history. Could it be that the church has become the "salt" Jesus mentioned in Matt. 7:13, that has lost. it's "savor" (it's ability to act as salt and hold back corruption). The King says when this happens, it is good for nothing but the garbage heap.

My purpose in this book is to feed Christians with some "strong meat" to counter the "spiritual pabulum" they receive. in their church.

My purpose in the remainder of this book is to discuss some of the aspects of Christianity which I believe are harming her overall message. Many of you will disagree with me, and some will even get angry with my analysis. I stand on what the Word teaches.

In this section of the book I am going to analyze some of the unusual aspects of Christian Identity which set us apart from Judeo-Christianity and Roman Catholicism.

## **Judaizing the Faith!**

It appears to me that we are beginning to see a deliberate effort on the part of some who want to destroy the effectiveness of Identity by Judaizing it. They are doing the same thing the Jews did in Acts 15, when they infiltrated the Christian church in Antioch, teaching that a man had to be circumcised before he could be saved. This caused such a furor, that a Church Council meeting was called in Jerusalem in which the Apostle Peter told them: "Now why tempt ye God to put a yoke upon the neck of the believers which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear. But we believe that through the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ (not the act of circumcision) we shall be saved..."

This same idea is being carried to extremes in several areas of Christian Identity. I surmise that most of it has it's origin with the ASSEMBLY OF YAHWEH CHURCH, pastored by the Jew Jacob Myers from Pennsylvania. These people insist that folks in Christian Identity MUST use the old Hebrew names of YAHWEH and YASHUAH, when speaking of the Creator and His Son our Savior. Some of my best friends teach this, although for the life of me, I can't see where they get their Scriptural authority for it. I have no argument with the use of the old Hebrew words as long as they are not carried to excess, but when a man tells me: "The Almighty will not listen to your

prayers unless you address Him as Yahweh!" I have a tendency to laugh in his face. God has been hearing and answering my prayers for many years, and I have always addressed Him as God. I was saved in the name of His precious Son Jesus Christ, not by some Hebrew deity named Yashuah. Millions of Israelites have addressed Him as God, not "GAWD", as some Yahwites like to pronounce it, and have been blessed by His Son. If He was displeased with the use of these English names, I sincerely doubt He would have so blessed. I use them myself at times when I am with people who understand them, but I sincerely doubt that one Israelite in a thousand knows what you mean when you use these Hebrew words. I am in full agreement with the Apostle Paul when he says, 1 Cor. 14:9 - "So likewise ye, except ye utter by the tongue words easy to understand, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye shall speak into the air... Therefore if I know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be unto him that speaketh a barbarian, and he that speaketh shall be a barbarian to me

I understand that under God's New Covenant with Israel, she would have a new land, not in old Palestine, and a new language. I happen to believe this is English, universally understood by all the Israel nations of Christendom. I have no objection to you using the old Hebrew words, but please don't attempt to cram them down my throat, and break fellowship with me as some have, because I will not do as I they desire.

I agree with the following from all article written by I. Preston Eby, titled HALLOWED BE THY NAME! I'm pretty much in agreement with what he writes about this subject:

Let's shine the light of God's truth on this matter, so that confusion and error may be dispelled. We speak of the Lord God; we speak of Jesus, our Savior and Lord - all are wonderful words that spring out of the depths of our hearts and speak volumes of the intimate love and reverence we have for our Heavenly Father and His most precious Son.

God's name is important! But must we, as some claim, use only the old Hebrew names when speaking of the Father and the Son? Is salvation, or true reverence based on a correct pronunciation of God's name in a certain language, or a certain set of sounds? (If so, the YAHWEHITES would run into problems, for there is much discussion among them as to how these Hebrew words are to be written and pronounced -Mohr).

The notion that we must use the Hebrew spelling and pronunciation of God's name was not used in the early church, or by the great men of God down through Church history. Every great revival preached in modern times has been preached using the names of God and Jesus Christ. It was not until the late 1930's that proponents of this idea began to claim that it was a gross sin to say the name of Jesus Christ or God, in English, or any language other than Hebrew.

They said the correct use of these words is a pre-requisite for entry into God's Kingdom, although for the life of me, I can see no Scriptural backing for this premise. They claimed that the proper name for God was YAHWEH, and for His Son, our Savior, YASHUAH! They also say the word ELOHIM, must be used in the place of our English equivalent for God.

They say it is wrong to translate the names of Deity into English or any other language. In other words, we are free to read and discuss Scripture as translated into English, in all aspects except the names of God and His Son. This seems like childish thinking to me.

It's all right to say "Mary", when you talk about Christ's mother, although there are some in Identity who have gone so deep into this Hebrewization of Scripture that they use Hebrew names for all proper names. Ysrael instead of Israel; Yousef instead of Joseph; Yerusalem instead of Jerusalem. But then they say if we use the Anglicized word for God and His Son, it will deny us salvation, with no Scriptural backing. (One extremist group in the Mid-West, and I hesitate to call them Identity, have gone so far as to print the Ten Commandments in the frames of their eyeglasses, in an imitation of the phylacteries worn by the ancient Pharisees. Jesus mentions this in His condemnation of them in Matt. 23:5 "...they make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of their garments". This particular group insists that their men folks have blue fringes on their

shorts, as this was the color worn by the Levites in the tabernacle worship -Mohr)

Are Hebrew names the only one's acceptable to God? Is He insulted when we Anglicize them? He has shown no disapproval for almost 2,000 years. Why the sudden rush to return to the old names?

The word YAHWEH does not convey to us the same meaning that it did to the ancient Hebrews. We can be sure of that! When I heard it for the first time I was not impressed.

The word GOD has a much deeper meaning to me, as do the words ETERNAL and FATHER, and when I hear the word GOD, or when I even think the word, it brings to mind the Great Creator of the Universe. It means THE ALMIGHTY ONE! The Father of my Savior!

I can kneel in the presence of my Heavenly Father and say: "My Father, my God!" for as the Apostle Paul said in Romans 8:14 - "For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God. For we have not received the spirit of fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we can cry ABBA FATHER! (My Father!)" . I just don't get this feeling of exaltation when I say YAHWEH! - MOHR

When I pray "My Father and my God, I pray with a depth of emotion that would be missing if I prayed "Yahweh, my Elohim!" . Something deep and personal would be missing!

I do not find fault with those who prefer to use the old Hebrew words, but if your mind works like mine, the English terms express more deeply my feeling than some long dead language. What was appropriate for Moses, as far as language is concerned may not be appropriate now, thousands of years later.

There are actually three basic assumptions behind the use of the Sacred Name idea. The first is that Hebrew is God's language; that it is especially special and holy. The second is that the New Testament was written in Hebrew and Aramic and that the originals were not contaminated by Grecian paganism. The final assumption (the act of taking something for granted), is that the correct pronunciation of YHWH has not been lost in the mists of time, although as I mentioned there is much argument about the correct spelling and pronunciation.

Most Yahwites believe that Hebrew is a special language, the language of God, although as I mentioned Israel was promised a new language. These people believe it is a sin to translate God's name into other languages, for they say "This paganizes it!"

Yet Isaiah called Hebrew the language of Canaan and in Isaiah 19:18 said: "In that day shall five nations in the land of Egypt speak the language of Canaan and swear to YAHWEH of hosts".

(What is the meaning of the phrase, "in that day?" It is speaking of the day when "there shall be an altar to the Lord in the midst of the land of Egypt and a pillar at the border thereof". Some Bible scholars believe this refers to the Great Pyramid at Giza, Egypt, which they believe was built by Enoch before the flood - MOHR).

Hebrew was called the language of Canaan, because with only minor dialectical changes, it was spoken in Phoenicia, Tyre, Sidon, Gegal, and by the Canaanites in the land of Canaan itself, as well as by other nations living in this area. The Moabites living east of the Dead Sea understood it without the need of interpreters.

You can see by reading your Bible that from the beginning of Israel's conquest of Canaan, there was never a problem of communications with the "cursed inhabitants of the land".

One of the common Hebrew words in the Old Testament, representing God, was EL. This name was in use by the pagan Canaanites long before Moses penned the words in his Pentateuch. (The first five books of the Old Testament -Mohr).

In cuneiform tablets found at Ras Shamra, an ancient Canaanite city north of Israel, "EL the bull", was described as the "head of the pantheon of gods worshiped by these pagan people".

If it is a sin for Christian Israelites to use the name of GOD and JESUS, because these names had

been used by heathen. Then in like manner it would be a sin to use the word ELOHIM, since this word is used 240 times in the Old Testament referring to pagan, heathen idols.

This usage by the Holy Spirit Himself shows us that it is just as permissible to use the English words GOD and JESUS for both our Heavenly Father and His Son, even though they may have been used for heathen purposes. It is the meaning that is important, not the language, spelling, or pronunciation.

The Holy Name avoidance of the word LORD is very curious, since the Old Testament, which Yahwites use in preference to the New, calls YAHWEH LORD on several occasions. In Ezekiel 2:4 the words YAHWEH and ADONAI (LORD) are used together to form one name, the title LORD YAHWEH! Since the Old Testament uses the word EL for GOD, and ADONAI for LORD, and these words are of human origin and ancient, and were used by pagans, how can it be wrong to use the English equivalent today? The words GOD and LORD are full of meaning to English speaking people whereas the Hebrew words are not.

Sacred Name believers cite Hosea 2:16,17, as proof that it is an abomination to use the word LORD: "And it shall be at that day, saith the LORD, that thou shalt call me ISHI; and shall no more call me BAALI (my LORD). For I will take away the name of Baalim out of her (Israel's) mouth, and they shall no more be remembered by their name". This passage clearly states that in that day the Lord's people no longer call Him "Baali", they call Him "Ishi". Yet I have never heard a Yahwite call God ISHI. Those who insist we use the words YAHWEH and YASHUA do not use the word ISHI. They do not pray to ISHI, or heal the sick in the name of ISHI. This is an intimate Hebrew word which could have been translated HUSBAND. BAAL in English is not LORD, it is BAAL. In Hebrew, this name has many compound meanings and the fact that none of 3 these compound forms of BAAL, used by Israel in their heathen worship are used by us today, is proof that God did exactly what He said He would do. "He has taken the names of BAALIM out of our mouths."

Though the past majority of the Old Testament was inspired in the Hebrew language, Daniel and Ezra wrote portions of their books in Aramic or Syriac, which was the prevalent language of the Persian Empire at that time. It had replaced Hebrew as the common language of the Jews. When these men referred to the Creator in the Aramic passages, did they use the old Hebrew words, or translate them into Aramic? Nowhere in the Aramic passages can you find the Hebrew word YAHWEH used. Those who have examined the old passages say that in dozens of places the name GOD was translated from YAHWEH into ELAH, which is proof, I believe, that the Holy Spirit approves translation of the Hebrew words into languages being presently spoken by the Israelite people.

The original inspired language of the New Testament was Greek. It was the universal language at the time of Christ, much as English is today in the countries of Christendom. It was understood both by Jews, and those they called Gentiles.

When Paul wrote to those Christians who spoke Greek, he did not pause in mid-sentence to switch from Greek to Hebrew and write YAHWEH or YASHUAH. He invariably used the Greek word for GOD, THEOS, and the word for LORD, KURIOS. He used the Greek name for Jesus IESOUS. And so did the other writers of the New Testament. In 665 places in the New Testament, the apostles translated the Hebrew word YHWH into the Greek KURIOS. You cannot find one New Testament Greek manuscript with the names of God written in Hebrew.

In the face of these FACTS, the Sacred Name proponents have no choice but to deny that the New Testament was originally written in Greek. They assert - wrongly - that the whole of the New Testament was originally written in Aramic; some even say in Hebrew, and that it was later translated into Greek. At the time of this alleged translation, they claim, the Hebrew words for God and Jesus were translated into Greek. The only copies of the New Testament available today are all in Greek.

Furthermore, there is no doubt that the Greek of the New Testament is inspired of God, for it is

perfect in every way, including numerically. Therefore when the Greek word KURIOS is used in the New Testament, quoting from the Old, it demonstrates that without a doubt it is perfectly right and proper to translate the names and titles of God from one language to another. (I do not have room to go into detail regarding numerical inspiration, which is most interesting Mohr).

I contend that the name of the Heavenly Father and His Son, our Savior is far more important in it's meaning to us, than in how it is spelled or pronounced.

It is difficult for me to understand Sacred Name people who insist we MUST use the old Hebrew names, or they will break fellowship with us, yet I have seen it happen. Some go to the extremes of saying that if you don't agree with them and "practice what they preach", you will be left out of the Kingdom. They have no Scripture to fall back on for this teaching, but it has unfortunately become a divisive weapon used by the enemy against Christian Identity.

## **Which Day Shall We Worship!**

Another issue has entered Identity that is causing much more "heat" than "light". This is the issue of "Which day is the Sabbath?" Does it really matter whether we worship God on the Jewish Sabbath of Saturday or on the Lord's Day of Sunday? Some in Identity even make this an issue of salvation, although I can find nothing in the Book that backs this up. We are not saved by what day we worship on, or the name we use when speaking of or to God.

My personal opinion which unfortunately may step on some Identity toes, is that this issue is another subtle attempt by the enemy to "drive a wedge" into our ranks and thus weaken us for the fight that lies ahead. These Judaizers have been extremely successful in their efforts to Judaize the JudeoChristian church, and other branches of Christianity.

Much of the reasoning I will use was taken from Dr. Howard Rand, of Destiny Publishing Company, who in my opinion was the "prince of Identity preachers".

If you are honest in your evaluation of his reasoning, you will see the "bankruptcy" of those who hold to the Sabbatarian contention that Sunday worship violates the 4th Commandment: "Remember the Sabbath day, and keep it holy!"

In a pamphlet titled THE LORD'S DAY - THE CHRISTIAN SABBATH!, Dr. Rand states: "It is confirmed that the week of Joshua's long day was a period of 168 hours. That is seven days times 24 hours, therefore a complete week according to hourly reckonings. The first day of the week following would then have become the seventh, computed by sunsets, in an even order of weeks unbroken from Eden.

"It is also evident that if Eden's geographical site could be located, with succeeding days of the week whole, moving east or west from that site would place the traveler out of step with the order of days at the point of departure.

"The entire concept of the Sabbatarians collapses when the Fourth Commandment is analyzed and its required observance fully recognized. They imply, or actually add three words to this verse to sustain their position; words which would abrogate correctly the observing requirements of the Fourth Commandment. These words are OF THE WEEK, which cannot be found in any translation of the Bible, and were never given as instructions for complying with the terms of this Commandment.

"The mutilation of the Word of the Lord is a very serious offense as well as contributing to factors in today's increasing Sabbath desecration. It would be well for these folks to follow Solomon's advice in Proverbs 30:6- "Add thou not unto God's words, lest He reprove thee, and thou be found a liar".

We have every reason to believe, that from the beginning of time, before the world's were formed, God in His omniscience, knew what would happen down through the ages. He timed His historical clock so that it would be in synchronization with important historical events. Which is something our finite minds cannot comprehend.

The idea is so vast and complicated that we turn away from the thought that before Jesus rose from the tomb of Joseph of Arimathea in that Jerusalem garden, God had moved to memorialize that day, which the Christian world now calls Easter. (Because the Jewish influence in America has turned it into a day of "money making", where instead of honoring the risen Savior they give homage to a rabbit that lays colored eggs, and because at one time this was a heathen holiday some in Identity say Christians should not observe it, even though it is the most important day in world's history. I find this a bit difficult to accept).

Without the resurrection, Christ's death on the cross would have no meaning, and as the Apostle Paul said in 1 Corinthians 15:19,20 - "If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable. But now is Christ risen from the dead and become the first fruits of them that sleep".

God brought that Resurrection Day into harmony and synchronization with the Sabbatical count and order of sevens, and by His Holy Spirit, sanctified this day as the Sabbath of the Christian world.

It is difficult for the most brilliant mind to comprehend that all of the countless heavenly bodies move according to the Divine Plan and purpose of God, and that there is a definite life span, set up by God, for both heaven and earth.

Isaiah tells us that the hosts of heaven, the countless planets, shall one day be dissolved, and the heavens will be "rolled back like a scroll", (Is. 34:4). This will occur when God in His righteous anger, rises up to defeat and destroy the Anti-Christ and his armies, (see Is. 34:2,3). The Apostle Peter mentions this in 2 Peter 3:10, and John emphasizes it in Rev. 6:14.

The schedule of these events were set in motion before this world was created.

One historical date that casts the lie on Sabbath worship was the incident recorded in Joshua 10:11, which has become known as "Joshua's long day". This was the day God cast down great stones from heaven on Israel's enemies, so that more died from the stones, than from the swords of the Israelites.

This incident took place when a mighty confederation of the Ammonites came against Israel at Gibeon, and Joshua called on God for help.

God's answer was to send an astronomical storm against the enemy. (This is predicted to happen again, in God's end time battle against the anti-Christ in Rev. 16:21). Consider this for a moment, in connection with the movement of the planets. Thousands of years before this event took place, God's plans were put into operation for this act to succor His people. The very thought takes your breath away.

These were no ordinary hailstones, and I have seen them in the Dakotas as large as baseballs, which would knock a steer or a man senseless if they were not under cover. This was no doubt a shower of meteorites, which indicated that the earth's path had been crossed by a celestial visitor, from which fragments of these stones came. It is even more phenomenal when we realize that these meteorites fell only on the Ammonites, they did not hit Israel who was on the same battlefield.

It evidently exerted such a tremendous influence on the earth, that this planet actually "turned over" and produced an unnaturally long day. The Bible says in Joshua 10:14 - "And there was not a day like that before or since".

Joshua did not want the enemy to escape under cover of darkness so he prayed to God and ordered the sun to stand still until the battle was over. In vs 13 we read: "And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. Is it not written in the

book of Jasher, 'So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down for ABOUT a whole day'?"

The word ABOUT is very important in this verse as we shall see. There are no doubt some skeptics who read this book who will sneeringly say: "That story is nothing but a Jewish fable". But it couldn't be Jewish, for there were no people anywhere on earth at this time known as Jews, and this event has been proven by modern science.

Our modern Space Program has proven that this so-called "long day" actually took place, somewhere in the dim past. Harold Hill, President of the Curtis Engine Company of Baltimore and a consultant for the Space Program relates the following incident that took place a few years ago: "I think one of the most interesting things God has for 'us today happened to our astronauts and scientists at Greenbelt, Maryland", he said. "They were checking the position of the sun, moon and planets in outer space, where they would be 100,000 years from now. They must know this so that we don't send a satellite up and in terms of the life of the satellite and where the planets will be so the whole thing doesn't come down."

"They ran the computer measurement back and forth, over the centuries and it came to a halt. The computer stopped and sent up a "red signal" which meant something was wrong, either with the information being fed into it, or the machine itself. They called the Service Department who checked the computer and said: 'Everything's okay. It's running as it should'. The I.B.M. Head of Operations said: 'What's wrong?' and they said: 'Well we have found a whole day missing in space in lapsed time.' They could not come up with an answer. Then a man on the crew who was a Christian said: 'I remember a Bible story about a man named Joshua, who commanded the sun to stand still for a day, and God allowed it to happen'. They said: 'We don't believe that'. So he opened his Bible to the book of Joshua and showed them where it said so. The technicians said: 'There's our missing and fed the info into the computer. The "red light" still remained on, and they said the computer says it's close but not close enough. We are still missing 40 minutes, so they read Joshua 10:12, 13 again and Lo and behold it said: "The sun stood still for ABOUT one day."

They were confused as to what happened to the other forty minutes. Then this Christian fellow remembered another Bible story in 2 Kings 20, about a King named Hezekiah who thought he was dying. God's prophet told him he would live and he asked for a sign from God. The prophet said should the shadow on your sun dial advance ten degrees and the king said, that would not be unusual, have it back up. So this is what happened. Ten degrees is 40 minutes in our time. So there in God's Word, you have an account of this lost day; 23 hours and 20 minutes in Joshua 10, and forty minutes in 2 Kings 20. Our Lord really rubbed the nose of the skeptics in this chapter.

An even mightier plan that began before the worlds were formed, was God's plan for the redemption of His people. Do you really believe that at the beginning of time, that an omniscient (all knowing) God would neglect to provide the physical details for this mighty event to take place on a specific day? Did God fail in His plan to have His Son's resurrection take place on a certain day of the week, and make sure His followers who were called Christians, would worship on that day, and would not be violating His 4th Commandment? Our God does not make mistakes like that!

Before we go any further, and to avoid misunderstanding, I believe the 4th Commandment MUST be obeyed by Christians, as MUST all the Laws contained in the Commandments and Statutes. Our salvation does not depend on this, but most surely our spiritual welfare does. But I believe that over zealous men, operating under their own self-will, and for their own interests, will "twist God's Word", to try and make it conform to what they teach, which may very well be not what is taught in the Bible.

As I write this, I have before me a pamphlet written by a so-called Identity preacher, in which he rather boastfully states: "We (his special following) observe all the 759 Biblical Common Laws as our way of life. (According to the Apostle Peter, in Acts 15:10, this is impossible). If the priests and ministers were practicing the Law themselves, they would be teaching the Law and it's penalties

and benefits. Instead they teach GRACE, (since this is the only means of salvation; it does not come by trying to keep an un-keepable Law Mohr)

RELIGION, PHILOSOPHY, and CRIME, all in the name of Jesus, as He foretold in Matt. 24:4,5. "Only Christ never spoke about the Law in this scripture. He did warn His followers "...take heed that no man deceive you. For many shall come in my name, saying I am Christ; and shall deceive many". Any man or woman who teaches outside the saving GRACE of Jesus Christ, is an anti-Christ deceiver. If I was a betting man, which I'm not, I'd wager that this Identity leader and his followers do not keep all the 759 Mosaic Laws, for it is impossible for the natural man or woman to keep them. They were a "schoolmaster to bring us to Christ", as Paul points out in Gal 3:24,25. When we look at these 759 laws, we KNOW it is impossible for us to keep them, and knowing that disobedience brings death. ("The soul that sinneth it shall die", and "sin is the transgression of the Law", 1 John 3:4), we scurry to find a way out of our fatal predicament. This bring us face to face with the only way to salvation, which is through GRACE of Jesus Christ, as Peter stated in Acts 4:12 - "Neither is there salvation in any other (or through any other); for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we MUST (or can be) saved!"

You don't have a choice. It's either God's way through Jesus Christ, or eternal disaster. In Acts fifteen we find the Apostles rebuffing those who were trying to Judaize the early church. Jesus had criticized the Pharisees for this same kind of religious narrowness in Matt. 23:4, when He said - "For they (the Pharisees) bind heavy burdens, and grievances to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers".

The Apostle James, who evidently headed this church council, went on to state that they were not to trouble the "Gentiles", (the "gentilized" Israelite Christians, in Asia.

I have noticed that almost without fail, when a religious leader attempts to twist the Word around, and lay unnecessary burdens on the shoulders of his people, it is done as a means of controlling them. A good example was the tragedy of Jim Jones in Gayana.

These "gentiles" in Asia Minor were Israelites who had been called out of the obscurity of Assyrian captivity where they had lost their Identity and were now known by the Jews as Gentiles. Today, the Jews call us "goyim", which is a Yiddish word of contempt meaning: "Non-Jew animal".

A delegation headed by Judas (not Iscariot) and Silas, men who had put their life on the line for Jesus Christ, were sent to Asia Minor with a message which said: "For it seemed good to the Holy Spirit and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things," and he outlined some things the Council believed were necessary. Read about them in Acts 15.

There is no doubt that many of the laws followed by the people in Judea at the time of Christ, had not come from Moses or God, but had been imposed on them by the Edomite Pharisees, again for the purpose of controlling them. In Rev. 2:6 and 15, we read "Thou hast hated the doctrine of the Nicolaitans, which also I hate." The word in Greek means "to control the people", and I believe was a warning of the Catholic priesthood which was to come shortly thereafter. Dr. Rand maintained, and I most certainly agree that contrary to the Sabbatarian opposition, Christian worship on Sunday was programmed by God from the very beginning, as the "Lord's Special Day", and worship of God on that day is not a violation of His 4th Commandment.

The Sabbatarianis love to argue that it was the Roman Catholic church who decreed that Sunday was to be the Christian Sabbath, and that prior to the time of Emperor Constantine (306-377 A.D.) the church worshiped on Saturday. Yet an early church father, Justin the Martyr, who lived 150 years before the time of Constantine and who was well known as a Christian apologist, wrote his famous APOLOGY FOR THE CHRISTIANS in A.D. 140. In this work, this learned church leader sets for the fact that Sunday was the Christian Sabbath, He said: "On Sunday we held our joint meeting, for the first day is that on which having removed darkness and made the world, Jesus Christ rose from the dead".

It is false to say that Sunday worship was first instituted by the Roman Catholic church. The Apostle John died about A.D. 100, so it was within 40 years of his death, that we find Christians worshiping on Sunday and believe it was practiced while John was still alive. Remember his account in Rev. 1:10, when he received his revelation from God. He said: "I was in the spirit on the Lord's Day!"

The Sabbatarians say that Sunday was the day the heathen worshiped the Sun, but are careful not to tell us that Saturday was the day when the heathen worshiped SATURN, the Hebrew SATUR, the Babylonian SATUR, and the Roman SAT-URN.

Why should Christians relinquish the Christian Sabbath, the Lord's Day on which our Savior rose from the dead, in favor of the Jewish Saturday Sabbath which occurs on the day honoring the god Saturn?

While it is true that the Roman Catholic church confirmed the Christian Sabbath as being on Sunday, it merely confirmed what had been practiced for over a hundred years.

God gave Isaiah a guide to follow in Sabbath worship in Isaiah 58:13, 14, which I have seen followed by few Sabbatarians, other Identity people, or by Judeo Christians for that matter. While most Judeo Christians boast about being New Testament Christians, who aren't required to obey God's Law, these words of Isaiah were written to both Old and New Testament believers: "If thou turn thy foot from the Sabbath, from doing thy pleasure on My holy day; and call the Sabbath a delight, the holy of the Lord, honorable: and shall honor Him, not doing thine own pleasure, nor speaking thine own words; Then shall thou delight thyself in the Lord, and I will cause thee to ride upon the high places of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage of Jacob (Israel) thy father; for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it".

My foster parents came the closest to keeping this verse of any Christians I have ever known. I guess you would have called them Judeo-Christians. They belonged to the old Evangelical Church, before it joined with the Methodists. My father was a farmer, and many a time I have seen him allow new mown hay lay in the field over Sunday, and get rained on, rather than hauling it into the barn as most local church members were doing. On Sunday we did only the minimum of chores necessary on the farm, such as feeding the stock and milking the cows. Mother did her baking and most of the Sunday cooking on Saturday, and only a few chores on Sunday. We went to church twice on Sunday, often driving four miles in a buggy, or during the winter on a horse drawn sleigh. I was not allowed to play baseball or go swimming with the other church children, and fishing was out of the question. Of course I resented it, but looking back can see where it was a great lesson in proper Sabbath worship. The majority of Christians today, go to church and "fizz for an hour or so" on Sunday morning, then go home to a big meal, and an afternoon of "doing their own thing". It might be sleeping, mowing the lawn, washing the car, going fishing, or watching a ball game on TV. Everything but honoring God! And we wonder why we are not being blessed!

With the exception of the Greek Christians, who were mostly Israelites although they, as many today did not know it, were hindered in the beginning by their Judaic background. Not that Christianity was Jewish by any stretch of the imagination, for it did not come from this sordid source, and Jesus repudiated the very idea. But they were taught erroneously then, as they are now, that Jesus was a Jew and they often failed to detach Christ completely from the Cabalist religion of Talmudic Judaism. The early church, like the Judeo-Christian church of 1999, was endangered by Jews who deliberately infiltrated the church with the idea of destroying it from within. This caused the Apostle Paul to warn Christians in Asia Minor, in Titus 1:10 - about "many unruly, and vain talkers, especially they of the circumcision (Jews), whose mouths must be stopped, because they subvert whole families, for the sake of making money. (Tel-evangelists please take note!)

When the Pilgrim Fathers landed in America, Sunday was strictly considered the Lord's Day, and was strictly observed until the middle of the nineteenth century. Most businesses and stores closed

on this day, and events such as elections were never held.

God blessed the observance of the Sunday Sabbath among His Israel people for almost 2,000 years now. Why should we suddenly go back to the "weak and beggarly elements" of the Jewish Sabbath? Why should we allow God's enemies to dictate to His people the day on which we MUST worship?

## **The Seed of Satan The Doctrine of Two Seedlines!**

Probably the most divisive teaching in Identity, and the one which has distanced us the most from other Christians, is that of the TWO SEEDLINES. What makes this subject particularly difficult to deal with is that there are TWO LITERAL SEED-LINES in the world, which MUST be dealt with from a strictly Scriptural context if we are to know the TRUTH.

This controversy revolved around an understanding of Genesis 3:15, which follows the account of the "serpent (adversary) after he has seduced Mother Eve into disobeying God's Law, and is confronted by God Himself with these words: "I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed (offspring) and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shall bruise his heel".

Those in Identity circles who are known as SEEDLINERS, adhere to the heathen philosophy, actually taught in the Jewish Talmud, that the "original sin of mankind", began when Mother Eve was sexually seduced by the arch-demon Satan himself, and that her son from this unholy union was Cain, who was actually a physical "son of Satan" and that Cain became the physical father, of the anti-Christ's we today know as Jews. Their pet Scripture is John 8:44, where in speaking to the Jewish authorities Jesus told them: "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lust of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning and abode not in the truth, because there is no in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own; for he is a liar and the father of it".

This teaching has its beginning in Jewish mythology that states that while Mother Eve was being seduced by Satan, whom she thought was God; Adam was having a sexual affair with Satan's beautiful demon mistress Lilith. Of course you will find no account of this anywhere in the Bible. That Adam and Eve were guilty of the same act of disobedience is a given", as Gen. 3:6 says that "...when the woman (Eve) saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit and did eat, and gave also unto her husband and he did eat." They partook of the same sin, whatever it may have been. If Eve's sin was sexual, so was Adam's for he partook of the same fruit.

The question we MUST resolve is: "What was Eve's sin other than disobedience of God?"

It is not my purpose here to poke fun at or belittle those who teach this theory. I do not wish to show disrespect towards those who believe this. My purpose is to show you what God's Word really teaches, and then let your God given intelligence, with the help of His Holy Spirit, lead you to the truth. The purpose of this part of the book is not to prove my contention, but to clarify your mind as to what the Book teaches. Some brilliant minds have written long and sometime mind confusing books to prove this theory, but I'm not interested in what man believes, or wants to believe, but in "What saith the Scripture?"

The main argument of the SEEDLINERS is that God is speaking to Satan in Gen 3:15, although nowhere is he identified as such. Gen. 3 calls him a "serpent", (small "S") It refers to him as a "beast of the field". Nowhere is he called Satan or the devil. Those who follow this doctrine are inclined to be the most divisive in the Identity ranks, and many will break fellowship with you, if you do not believe as they do. I have lost many friends and supporters over this issue alone.

If you will read God's condemnation of the "serpent", whoever he may have been, in Gen. 3:14, you will notice that he said:- "...because thou hast done this thing, (caused Adam and Eve to disobey God), thou art cursed above all cattle, and beasts of the field: (Notice how once again God classifies this adversary as being of the "beast order"), upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life". There is absolutely no indication that God is speaking to some super-natural being, for he speaks and addresses him as a common animal.

I know of no place in Scripture, where the arch-angel Satan is ever indicated as going about on his belly, eating dust. In many places he is pictured as a powerful being, not a humbled one. (See Job 1:6,7; 1 Peter 5:8).

The word SERPENT, as used here, comes from the Greek NACHASH, which simply means "a snake from it's hiss". If the word had referred to Satan, it would have been capitalized.

The word SEED, as used in Gen. 3:15 is the Hebrew ZERA, which has many meanings: "fruit; plant; seed time; posterity; carnally; sowing time". So it can easily refer to "children" or "posterity", and I believe that is it's meaning here. The same word is used for the "seed of the serpent", as is used for the "seed of the woman", so evidently has the same meaning.

There is absolutely no indication here that the Scripture is speaking racially.

Just as today, no one can say with absolute certainty: "I am of the seed of Abraham," for all old records have been destroyed. So no one can say "The seed of the serpent refers to the Jews, the Cannanites, the Khazars, or the Edomites".

When SEEDLINERS indicate that Gen 3:15 means that Satan would have literal physical children like those of Eve, they are assuming, since there is no Scripture which so indicates.

To say that Eve was to have "literal seed", culminating in Jesus Christ who would ultimately crush Satan's head, does not infer that Satan would also have "literal children who would be the Jewish people", who would fight against the children of Eve. There is no justification for this theory other than by twisting Scriptures and taking them out of context to say something they do not mean.

Already some of my readers will be mad at me for telling the truth!

SEEDLINERS say that a careful study of the first six verses in Gen 3 will identify the act committed by our original White parents, which has caused the world to turn from the perfection of Gen 1:31, to the corruption of Gen. 6:5, 12.

But the fact stands out clearly, that the alienation between God and His FORMED beings, came through DISOBEDIENCE, not some sexual act with a super-angel.

While Adam had been told by God in Gen. 2:17, that he could eat freely from all the trees in the Garden; God placed a restriction on Adam and Eve, which said: "Hands off the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil, for in the day ye eat of it, ye shall surely die!"

We can be sure that Adam had passed this warning on to Eve, since she told the "tempter" of this in verse 3. It was Eve who added the bit about "touching it".

SEEDLINERS surmise that the trees in the Garden of Eden, were not really trees, since trees cannot discern between good and evil. Yet nothing in this scripture indicates that these trees were supposed to do any discerning. The word TREE, as used here is the Hebrew word ETS, which means "TREE". There is no indication of any kind that it might refer to a "person", or a being of any kind such as a "serpent", or Satan. They also believe that these trees could speak, although I find no Scripture indicating such action.

I freely admit that Eve's adversary, whoever he may have been, and I'm inclined to believe he might have been one of the Pre-Adamite men who helped Adam care for the Garden. It is very doubtful that it was a snake as we know it today.

James E. Wise, in his book THE SEED OF THE SERPENT, mentions that the Apostle Paul uses

"race", and trees, when he speaks about the Gentiles (non-Jewish races) in Romans 11:27. Here he refers to the Gentiles as a wild olive tree. Then in Gal. 3:13, he quotes from the Old Testament:

"Curseth is everyone who hangeth on a tree", (quoting from Deut. 21:23). Here the word for TREE is XULON meaning: "timber; by implication a stick; club; a tree". But in James 3:12, where the Apostle asks the question: "Can a fig tree bear olive berries?" The word for TREE is SUKE, which simply means a fig tree". The word TREE has three different meanings in the Old Testament and five in the New, but none of them refers to "races or people."

In Ezekiel 31:3, where the Assyrians were described as a "cedar in Lebanon", it did not have a racial or a national meaning, but was merely a means of comparing greatness.

In Jeremiah 11:19, these words were not written about Jesus, as Wise contends, but are about Jeremiah himself, see vs. 21 for an explanation. The word TREE as used here was merely a "figure of speech".

In Matt. 3:10 and Luke 3:9, where reference is made to the axe being "laid to the root", of the tree, the word used was the Greek DEDRON, which means; "an oak; a tree", once again a "figure of speech".

Wise makes some positive statements in his book which cannot be backed by Scripture, and which therefore have no merit. He says: "Therefore, because of the explanation he has given) that which was called the 'Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil' was the devil; in other places called Belial."

But the idea that Satan sexually seduced Eve in the Garden, while it may fit a warped theological concept, does not conform to what Scripture says.

Wise mentions other TREES in the Garden and says: "In Gen 2:9, God mentions the stationary trees, pecan, peach, apricot, etc.," (I don't for the life of me know what translation he uses, for the King James Version, and all I know of, say nothing about these kind of trees. Even the proverbial apple tree, is not mentioned.) If Wise assumes that these trees were in the Garden, when they aren't mentioned, could it be that he also assumes, when he says Satan was there too? Once a man begins to "assume", he can never stop, and he can't be believed! He is actually being "intellectually dishonest"; a malady many Judeo-Christian pastors suffer from.

There may be some basis for his belief in Ezekiel 28: 13, here the Prophet speaks to a man who is identified as the "Prince of Tyrus", (vs 2). Many Bible scholars believe he is also speaking of Satan, when he says in vs. 13- "Thou hast been in, Eden the garden of the Lord... Thou art the anointed cherub". But nowhere is he identified as being Satan.

When Wise arrives at the "Tree of Life, and the Tree of the Knowledge of God and Evil" he indicates that instead of being TREES, as the Word states, they were actual personalities of some sort.

He keeps supposing as he develops his Jewish "fairy tale". "Eve looked from one tree to the other," he said, "and was captivated by the beauty of the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil and repulsed by the Tree of Life.." The Bible says "when the woman (Eve), saw that the TREE was good for FOOD, and that it was PLEASANT to the eyes, and a TREE desired to make one WISE; she took of the FRUIT, and did EAT, and gave to her husband with her, and he did EAT," (Emphasis mine - Mohr).

Wise attempts to explain that when Eve looked at the Tree of Life, which represents the Messiah, she saw Him, as spoken of in Isaiah 53:2 - "He had no form or comeliness, and when we see Him, there is no beauty that we should desire Him". So she chose the beauty of Satan, over the marred form of the Savior.

He furthers his "pipe dream" by stating that the "Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil" had been in the Garden from the beginning, quoting Ezekiel 12:12-15 to prove this.

Although these verses are addressed to the King of Tyre, see vs 2, there are some things about it which make it appear that the "man" or "being", who is addressed is a "super-natural" being of some sort, although he is not identified as Satan, nor is it hinted that he might be Satan. One must allow their imagination to "run amok", to come up with this idea.

It appears that this "being" had been in heaven, God's abode, and that he had been a powerful being until he revolted against God and got "booted out". Jesus said in Luke 10:18 - "I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven". But he is still not identified as Satan in the Ezekiel passage.

So Wise, as many other SEEDLINERS do, takes a verse here and there, and assumes that since Scripture doesn't say other-wise, that when Eve looked at the two TREES in the Garden, she picked the SATAN TREE because of the characteristics the serpent said it had. FOOD, GOOD LOOKS, and WISDOM.

I have no argument with Wise, when he refers to Jesus as being the Tree of Life, since He is the only One who can bring spiritually dead people back to life. But to say that Eve turned away from the Savior who had been so marred by torture, that He could not be recognized, millenniums before this event took place, is really stretching the imagination.

Wise indicates that up to this point Eve alone had partook of the Forbidden Fruit, which he has not Scripturally defined. He says that shortly thereafter, no indication of how long, she gave of the FRUIT to Adam, and he did eat. The Scriptural account indicates that they both committed the same sin of disobedience at the same time: (Gen 3:6) - "she took of the FRUIT and did EAT, and gave also to her husband with her, and he did EAT". This indicates to me that Adam was with Eve when she disobeyed God and then talked him into sinning also. 1 Timothy 2:14 indicates that "Adam was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was in the transgression". In other words, Adam knew exactly what he was doing when he sinned, while Eve had sinned through deception by the adversary. Wise implies here that Eve's disobedience was through a sinful sexual act, that changed Adam and Eve from "sinless purity" to where they were "ashamed of their nakedness".

He makes this very positive statement which cannot be found in the Scriptures: "A careful study of Scripture will definitely prove that the sin (original sin) of our first parents was a sexual sin, and that Eve became a 'fallen woman' after she partook of the Forbidden Fruit". I refuse to believe that our Savior came from a BLOODLINE that had been contaminated by adultery. It could not be and I will defend His pure bloodline against all comers. Identity or not!

When God told His people to be "fruitful and multiply and replenish the earth", babies were riot found under "cabbage leaves". I'm convinced that if the sexual act had been sinful in itself, as Wise infers, that God would have warned Adam and Eve against it. There is no indication that He did. This is not the manner in which the God of the Bible operates. It may fit the Talmudic concept of God, but not the Holy GOD of Scriptures.

Wise compounds his error by saying that the sorrows Eve would face in childbearing, was a sign of the "sexual nature of her sin". If this is true, why wasn't Adam punished in like manner, as he committed the same sin and partook of the same FRUIT. Does Wise want us to believe that Adam had a homosexual relation with Satan?

Both of them partook of the death penalty. That began the moment they disobeyed. But Adam was condemned to "live by the sweat of his brow".

When the Apostle Paul admonished the church at Corinth not to become partaker in Eve's sin, he was not warning them about lawful cohabitation between a man and his wife. He said: "For I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent (if it was Satan, why didn't he say so, as he was usually outspoken in such matters), beguiled (enticed; entrapped) Eve, (no hint of a sexual act here), through his subtlety (trickiness), so your minds would be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ". He was not warning about "sex", but about those who would come "preaching another false Gospel".

In no way does Gen 3:16 indicate that God was telling Eve that she was carrying TWO SEEDS in

her womb, one Satan's child and the other Adam's. He was telling her in essence; "Woman, you sinned by disobeying me and this is the penalty you WILL pay".

The simple statement of Gen 4:1 should lay at rest the contention of the SEEDLINERS. It says very clearly that Adam had sexual relations with Eve, she got pregnant as a result, and gave birth to a son they named Cain. There is not the slightest hint of any third party involvement. Sometimes the SEEDLINERS use the statement by Eve in vs. 1 - "I have got-ten a man from the Lord," to claim that she thought she had a sexual relation with God, when it was actually Satan in disguise. I do not believe this, for it is a statement that has been made by millions of Christian women when they gave birth to their first son: "See, God gave me a boy!" Not one of them believed that God was involved other than to bless them with a son.

In Gen 4:25, when Eve gave birth to a son after the death of Able and called him Seth, (which in Hebrew means APPOINTED), when she said: "God hath appointed another seed instead of Able, who Cain slew", she was merely making a statement that God had given her another son, to replace the one that had been killed.

The SEEDLINERS love to quote from 1 John 3:12 - "Not as Cain who was of that wicked one and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? Because his works were evil, and his brother's righteous". The words "OF", as used here, does not necessarily refer to progeny. The Bible dictionary says that the name CAIN means ACQUISITION, which is the "act of having one's own; to get or gain things for one's self". The son who was given to Adam and Eve to replace Able, SETH, means TO COMPENSATE, it has nothing to do with being a "substitute for Able".

Wise tries to convey the idea that Able was the "promised seed" of Gen. 3:15, but this "promised seed" was Seth.

The fact that Cain was a rebellious son who refused to obey God's Law against miscegenation, in no way conveys the idea that he was Satan's son. It seems logical to me to believe that if this were true, somewhere in the Scriptures it would have plainly said so.

Cain was the "son of Satan", in the same manner as many Israelites are today, when they refuse to accept the Kingship of Jesus Christ, their Kinsman Redeemer. John 3:18 says that they are condemned already when this unbelieving condition exists.

The Apostle John tell us very clearly in 1 John 3:8 - "He that committeth sin is of the devil (not progeny of, but of a devilish kind under his control)". He goes on to say that the "manifest purpose" of Jesus Christ, (the reason He was made known was to) destroy the works of the devil." He goes on in vs. 9 to say that the evidence of salvation is that you no longer sin, because you are "born of God", and that everyone who "doeth not righteousness is not of God..." That doesn't leave much leeway for those the Christian world so glibly calls "backsliders", (see Heb. 6:4-6).

John was not speaking of the Talmudic Doctrine of the "Brotherhood of all men under the Fatherhood of God," which is false teaching. He is speaking of the "brotherhood men and women have when they have accepted the Kingship of Jesus Christ, and can honestly call God, ABBA FATHER! We are to love and protect these at all costs!

Sometimes the argument is used that Cain's name is not found in the lineage of Adam. By like token neither is that of Able. This is not due to the fact that they were not Adam's sons. Able was left out because he had no seed; while Cain was purposely eliminated when he not only murdered his brother, but broke God's Law against inter-racial marriage, and married Pre-Adamic women. Cain became the first Adamite to break this Law, (see Gen. 4:16,17). This automatically cut off his heritage and as a result, the first son we find in the Adamic seedline, is Seth, THE APPOINTED.

The SEEDLINERS would have us believe that Satan, a spiritual being, had human sex relations that made Eve pregnant, even though Jesus indicated that angels, (and Satan is the fallen-angel) do not have sexual relations, (see Mark 12:24,25).

Yet every Christian I have ever known, would revolt at the insane idea that the Holy Spirit had

sexual relations with the Virgin Mary in order to produce Jesus. This would be blasphemy. To say that the Mother of our race, and therefore our Lord, was an adulteress is in this same category of blasphemy I believe.

Wise then jumps to the Parable of the Tares to prove his theory. He says this Parable shows God sowing good seed in the field of the world, which is correct, and Satan sowing the Tares, which are a poisonous plant that looks like wheat. This is also true, since Christ said so. But here he departs from reality when he assumes again, that the "nasty serpent Satan" did his sowing in the body of mother Eve, and that this produced Cain. But you can find no Scripture that indicates that the "body of Eve" was the world Jesus spoke about. A honest, prayerful study of this Parable, will show you no such ridiculous idea!

The Bible clearly states that Cain's offering to God was refused, not because he was the son of Satan, but "because sin lieth at the door", (Gen 4:6,7). God even indicates in chapter four that Cain could have been forgiven, which would have been impossible if he was the actual son of Satan.

Some preachers speculate and say the reason Cain's offering was not accepted was because it was not a "blood offering", but we have no indication at this point in history,, that the "blood offering" had yet been instituted, and nothing is said about Able offering a sacrifice for his sins, he merely brought an offering from his flock. Wise states that the only way we can understand Christ's Parable of the Wheat and Tares, is to accept his theory and go back to the Garden of Eden.

Apparently Christ's disciples were disturbed at the meaning of this parable too, so Jesus explained it to them in clear language, in terms any farmer could understand. The Tares, called ZIZANION are a false grain called "darnel", whose seed is poisonous. During the growing period, it looks like wheat and is difficult to pick out from the real thing. When harvest comes, the wheat heads droop over with the weight of their grain, while the darnel heads stand high. Thus it is easy to separate them at this point. When Jesus explained this Parable, he said the "wheat, the good seed, represented His sheep". The "tares", which were planted by Satan, are his evil followers. When His disciples recognized the danger posed by the "tares", they asked permission to pluck the weeds out of the wheat. Jesus refused saying: "If you try and pull them up now, you will harm the roots of the wheat. Wait until the harvest time, and I will have my angels (not some Phineas Priesthood, as some in Identity try and tell us) gather them into bundles and burn them

When Jesus speaks about "children" here, he refers to kinship, either remote or figurative. The SEEDLINERS claim that it is a "literal kinship".

Wise says this Parable agrees in every way with 1 John 3:8 which says: "He that committeth sin is of the devil". I agree with this verse also. But in this case the "tares" represent those evil people who show by their actions that Satan is their spiritual father. They are his spiritual children, whether Jew, Gentile, or Israelite, when they obey him rather than God.

Many Bible students will tell you that Cain's progeny was destroyed in the flood. But this Parable has nothing to do with Cain's progeny, but with those who willingly follow Satan and reject Christ. The "harvest" will take place at the "end of this Age", and will be conducted under Christ's supervision, and will not be done by human hands. This is I believe at the core of the SEEDLINE THEORY, these people want to handle the job Christ has given to His angels, and destroy the enemy in their own way, and at a time of their own choosing. It won't happen that way!

It is apparent that these people are more concerned with "pulling up the tares", which they say are the Jewish people, then they are in setting their own house in order, so that Christ will return and do the "rooting out". It was God who said: "If MY people, which are called by My name (Christian), will HUMBLE themselves, and PRAY, and SEEK My face, and TURN from their wicked ways; THEN will I HEAR from heaven and will FORGIVE their sin, and will HEAL their land". (2 Chron. 7:14). Nothing is said here about destroying the enemy, it is God's people who MUST first get into a right relationship with Him, before He will act on our behalf.

Because these people refuse to follow Christ's advice, we see them often hurt God's Israel people, in their futile attempt to "root out the tares". The battle MUST be run His way, and under His supervision, not according to the weak wisdom of men. Don't get me wrong! I believe in fighting if it is necessary, and it very well may become necessary, (I believe I have proved this without having to "toot my own horn"), but I also know that without His approval, we will be defeated.

Wise gets to the "nitty gritty" of SEEDLINE fallacy when he states: "We see an abundance of evidence which proves that Satan has literal, physical seed who are in constant friction with the Adamic race." (He would have been more accurate if he had said "Israel") as the greater part of the ADAMIC/ARYAN people have been and are now a heathen people. It was only the tiny family of Abraham, that was picked out for a "special purpose". They were chosen, not because of their "super-intelligence or goodness", but because of the "Obedience and FAITHFULNESS" of their Father Abraham when it came to OBEDIENCE and FAITHFULNESS TO GOD. For this reason the prophet Amos could write (3:2) - "You only have I known of all the families of the earth; therefore will I punish you for your iniquities". Because of this OBEDIENCE, Abraham's family that became known as ISRAEL under his grandson Jacob / Israel, were picked to become God's "servant people", first learning to serve", before they "rule and reign" with Him. Many in Identity believe this becomes automatic if you are an Israelite. Not so! Study Revelation chapters two and three and see for yourself. There are going to be many Israelites who only make it into the kingdom by the "skin of their teeth," (see 1 Cor. 3:13-15).

While it is true that the Apostle Paul accused the Jewish people of "killing the Lord Jesus, their own prophets, and persecuting Christians; and they please not God, but are contrary to all men", at no place does he refer to them as physical children of Satan.

It should be obvious to anyone with common intelligence that the Jewish people cannot be traced back to pre-historic times and the Garden of Eden. That Cain was the first Adamite to break God's law against inter-racial marriage is obvious, but how can you equate folks like Sammy Davis, Jr., and Marilyn Monroe who converted to Judaism, plus the vast host of Persians in Esther 8:17 about A.D. 510 B.C. and say with certainty they were physical seed of Cain and Satan. It can't honestly be done!

In the 8th Century A.D. the pagan Knazar people of Southeastern Russia converted to Judaism enmasse at the order of their king Bulan and today, modern Jewry according to their own leaders, is made up of at least 90% Ashkenazi, Turco-Mongolian Russians. All the Prime Ministers of the Israeli State have come from this heathen background. They have nothing in common with ancient Palestine, including the bloodline of Abraham. The well-known Jewish author, Alfred Lilienthal, in his book THE ZIONIST CONNECTION says: "I would not be surprised if many Gentiles do not have more of the blood of Abraham flowing in their veins than their Jewish neighbors".

While 1 John 2:22,23 gives us a clear definition of the anti-Christ which fits the Jewish people more nearly than any other group on earth, it still doesn't mean they are physical descendants of Satan and Mother Eve.

I know some Identity people, even among the SEEDLINERS who fit John's description of the anti-Christ. That doesn't mean they are literal "sons of Satan", although they may act like it. I know many in the Judeo Christian world and those who are atheists or agnostics who fit this definition. None of them can honestly claim Satan as their physical father, even those who worship him outright.

1 John 3:10 does not confirm the existence of physical "seed"; when it says: "In this the children of God are manifest (made known), and the children of the devil". The children of God, did not become His children through a physical union between God and a human woman, any more than the Jews became "son's of Satan", because of the sexual sin of Mother Eve.

When Jesus said: "Every plant which my Heavenly Father hath not planted shall be rooted up", common sense tells us he was not speaking about actual plants, but that it was a "figure of speech".

Unless God instills TRUTH in a person through the Holy Spirit, that life will be useless, no matter what his ancestral line may be and in the end, he will be destroyed.

Jesus told the Pharisees that they worshiped God in vain, because they taught a man-made doctrine in place of God's Word. (See Matt. 15:3,6,9). God will eventually "root out" these false doctrines. It's as simple as that!

Wise states that when Jesus told the Pharisees: "Ye are from BENEATH; I am from above," He was confirming their physical origin. He claims the word BENEATH is synonymous with HELL. It actually has three different meanings. In Gen. 35:8, we read where Deborah, Rebecca's nurse, was buried BENEATH an oak tree. Here the word is TSCHATH which means "underneath, or below". In Deut. 28:18, we read: thou (Israel) shall be ABOVE only; thou shalt not be BENEATH". Here the Hebrew word is MATTACH which means "downward; below; underneath", and refers to Israel's world position if she is obedient.

The word BENEATH is only used three times in the New Testament and in every place comes from the Greek word KATATERO, which means: "downward; beneath; bottom". In John 8:23, it says: "...and Peter was BENEATH in the palace." In Acts 2:19, it says: "And I will show wonders in the heavens above, and signs in the earth BENEATH". At no place, in either Old or New Testament, does the English word BENEATH have anything to do with HELL.

When Jesus rebuked Peter in Matt. 16:23 and said: "Get thee behind me Satan," He was using a "figure of speech", as He did in Luke 13:32, when he called Herod a "fox". Any intelligent person can see what He meant by these words.

In John 8:31, Wise said that the Jews who believed in Jesus, claimed to be descendants of Abraham, and Jesus admitted they were in vs 37. But in vs 33, you will see that these Jews were related to Abraham, not through their Israel blood, but because their father was Esau/Edom. Anyone who knows anything about Israel history, knows Israel was in captivity in Egypt. A question to ponder: "If the Jews in this chapter were the seed of Abraham, as Jesus said they were how could they have come from the SEEDLINE of Satan?" When Jesus accused the Pharisees in Matt. 23:32 and referred to them as "serpents," and a generation (BLOODLINE) of "vipers," He was again obviously using a "figure of speech".

Jesus' "figures of speech" were like us calling a wicked man a "dirty rat", or a "skunk". They really aren't a rodent, but have the characteristics of one.

If Jesus were to speak to some of the religious charlatans on TV today. He could accurately use the same terms He did to describe the Pharisees.

Wicked men and women, whether they are Jew, Israelite, or heathen are "children of the wicked one", figuratively speaking, when they do the will of their Spiritual Father. Even the SEEDLINERS know this to be true!

Wise assumes again when he states that the word GENERATION should be translated as RACE. At no place in the Bible, Old or New Testament is it so used. It actually has several meanings:

1 - DAUR - Meaning "An age; dwelling; posterity", and is used in this manner in Gen 7:1, where God speaking to Noah said: "...for thee have I seen righteous (without fault), before Me, in this Generation". It had nothing to do with race, but with BLOODLINE.

2 - DAR - meaning GENERATION, in Dan 4:3- "...His dominion is from GENERATION to GENERATION".

In the New Testament three Greek words are used:

1 - GENESIS - used in Matt 1:1 - The Book of "the GENERATION of Jesus Christ..." Here the word means "nativity; or a specific Age".

2 - GENNEMA, meaning: "offspring; produce; fruit". John the Baptist told the Pharisees: "Ye generation (OFFSPRING) of vipers; who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?"

3 - GENEVA - meaning: "a generation; an age; nation; time." "The men of Ninevah shall rise up in judgment with this GENERATION (nation) and condemn it", (Matt 12:41).

This last word is the only possible one which might mean RACE, but from it's context we can see it does not.

In one place Wise says: "In many instances the children of Israel married and had children by Cannanitish women... Simeon, a son of Jacob/Israel had a son named SHOUL by a woman from this "devil race".

Yet while there are numerous incidents of Israelites breaking God's Law on inter-racial marriage, there are no records anywhere which trace the Canaanites back to some sexual-union between Satan and Eve.

You see, once a man begins to "suppose" in his study of God's Word, it becomes exceedingly difficult to stop. To ASSUME, means: "to imagine; think; guess; presume; accept as true that which lacks proof".

This is true of most SEEDLINE arguments. When a man makes his mind about something assuming it's true without Scriptural proof, he is "skating on mighty thin ice," and almost without fail, will fall in and drown in his own ignorance.

Wise says that Solomon took wives of, and the Judahites committed fornication on their return from Babylon with these "devil sired people". He is correct until he tries to prove the devil sired allegation".

There is no Scriptural reference to the Canaanites being "devil sired". Wicked beyond belief, without a doubt according to Scriptural description, but never referred to by any Israelite prophet or leader as "devil sired".

The term Canaanite is used twelve times in the Old Testament and twice in the New, but on no occasion are they even hinted at as being "devil sired".

The word Canannites is used 54 times in the Old Testament, and Cannanitish twice. Nowhere does it say "devil sired".

To strengthen their argument the SEEDLINERS state that all the early Israel Identity leaders taught this doctrine. This simply is not true, for it was not taught in Identity circles until in the 1930's.

Wise says that in Deut. 7:1, God mentions seven Cannanitish nations and "knowing them to be the seed and progeny of the devil" commanded Moses to destroy them. But this is not what Deut. 7:1 says at all, read it and see for yourself. It merely states: "When the Lord thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee..." Then he names the "Hittites, and the Girgasites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perrizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites; seven nations greater and mightier than thou". He then gives the reason in verse 2 - "And when the Lord thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor show mercy unto them: Neither shall thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son. nor his daughter shalt thou give unto thy son." Further reasons in verse 4 - "For they shall turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: so will the anger of the Lord be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly".

Read all this chapter and I challenge you to find one statement which says that these seven wicked nations should be destroyed because they were "Satan's kids!" It just isn't there!

We can assume that from the way they enticed the Israelite men with their daughters, that the Canaanite women were exceedingly beautiful, as is often true of a dangerous snake.

There are many instances in the Old Testament which tell about Israel men who were seduced by Canaanite temptresses. (Read the story of Samson and Delilah in the book of Judges). But none were ever called "devil sired". There is much evidence that the Canaanites were White Aryans/Adamites and their women were often fatally attractive to the Israelites.

Wise insists that the Jews were known as Canannites before they first appear in the Bible in 2 Kings 16:6, fighting against Israel about 742 B.C. This is possibly true, but as far as I have been able to ascertain, it cannot be proven from Scriptural history.

The people we know as Jews, were from their beginning a nation of "usurpers; vampires, if you will" who lived off the hard work of others. This can be seen in Malachi 1:2-4 where we have a clear picture of what is happening in Palestine today, and what God intends to do about it. Some Jewish leaders know this Scripture and are concerned about it. A number of years ago, I saw a full page ad in the Toronto Daily News, where over forty Canadian Rabbis were warning the Jewish people not to migrate to Palestine for as they said: "The Zionist Movement is a false Movement which G-d will destroy". There is little doubt, that the Jewish people today, are the ones our risen Savior was speaking about in Rev 2:9; 3:9, when He referred to "Them that say they are Jews, and are not; but are of the synagogue (meeting place) of Satan".

Jesus referred to them again in Matthew 11:12, when He stated that the Kingdom of heaven, His Kingdom on this earth, suffered violence at their hands. When Jesus walked the shores of Galilee, the Edomite Jews sat in Moses seat (see John 8:33), and controlled Jewry. But nowhere are they referred to as a "devil sired people!"

God's true purpose for Israel is seen in 1 Peter 2:9 - where Peter said they were a "chosen generation (bloodline from Adam), a royal priesthood, (so ordained by God), a holy nation (not a church), a peculiar (set aside for a special purpose) people; that ye (true Israel) should show forth the praises of Him who hath called you out of darkness, (Greek SKOTOS, meaning: "obscurity. It does not refer to spiritual dark-ness") into His marvelous light".

This darkness was what was referred to by the Prophet Hosea in 1:10 - "...and in the place where it was said unto them (Israel), Ye are not My people, (they lost their identity as Israelites in Assyrian captivity), there it shall be said unto them, Ye are the sons of the living God", (Christians). Both the Jewish and Judeo-Christian world call us Gentiles, the Word of God says we are His sons.

It is our willingness to show forth His praises, that identifies us as "true Israel". No other people in modern history bears this "fingerprint" of Israel Identity, most certainly the Jews do not.

"True Israel" was to be a nation of Ambassadors, carrying the "Good News" of the Gospel to all men everywhere. God knew that Israel would not remain true to Him and would inter-marry with the heathen Canaanites, so He set up strict guidelines dealing with inter-racial marriage. Today, the enemy is striving by every means to discourage this, and thus bring God's wrath against His people. But nowhere are these subverters called "literal children of Satan".

Wise makes a statement that destroys his entire SEEDLINE argument, when he says: "Anyone can read a pedigree, or a bill of sale, and unmistakably know what it means!"

He uses the illustration of a BILL OF SALE for a "thoroughbred horse". But he doesn't go far enough, for anyone who knows anything about these matters, knows that once a "thoroughbred mare" is bred to a common stallion, she can never bear "thoroughbred offspring." Yet he would have us believe that our pure Savior and King, the Lord Jesus, came from a bloodline that had been contaminated by adultery with Satan.

While Wise states that Cain was a "murderer from the beginning", his other teachings show that he doesn't believe this, for he believes the CREATED beings of Gen. 1:27, were on earth for thousands of years before Adam was FORMED in Gen 2:7 There is no Scriptural proof that Cain's murder of

Able was the first murder committed on earth. It was the first in the Adamic line. It is not logical to believe that men and women were not killed in the Pre-Adamic era, as anthropologists and archeologists show that this was an extremely dangerous age to live in.

Scripture give us no indication that there was a Garden of Eden atmosphere in the world outside of the Garden itself. In fact, Cain was banished from his family area, not for killing his brother, but for inter-racially marrying with pre-Adamites. Have you ever wondered why Cain was afraid to go out into the world as a murderer, if there were only three Adamites on earth? In Gen. 4:11-16, Cain complains to God: "My punishment is too great, for everywhere I go, men will try and kill me." What men, if only Adam and Eve were alive at the time? So God placed a special mark on Cain, to protect him from the vengeance of Pre-Adamite men. Do you honestly believe He would have done this if Cain were Satan's son?

In Gen. 6:5 we read that the people who had "increased and populated the earth" were exceedingly wicked. Yet even here, there is no hint of a Satanic ancestry.

Jesus did not accuse Cain of being a "murderer from the beginning", He made this accusation against Satan, who had been on earth a long time before Cain was born.

Wise, like some other SEEDLINERS, makes a flat false statement when he says: "It is now confirmed that those who have usurped the title of Israel, and God's Chosen People, are in reality, the "seed of the serpent, or children of perdition". This statement is false and therefore a presumption rather than a Scriptural fact.

Knowing how Jewry acts; knowing something about their outspoken hatred of Christ and Christianity, and their openly declared intention to destroy "White Christian civilization", it would be easy for me to accept SEEDLINE teaching. I have read parts of their Talmud that literally sickened me, but this does not prove that they are Satan's literal seed. That they are controlled by him, oh my yes! But they are not his literal seed. This teaching has been used against "true Identity", by both the Jewish world and that of their Judeo-Christian stooges. This is one reason it must be met "head on" and discredited! If it helps the enemy, it cannot be of God!

Abraham had many seeds through Ishmael and other sons. These produced the millions of Arab people. Isaac had many sons, but the "promised seed" of Gen 3:15, that would crush Satan's head, came only from Jacob/Israel. This was the seed from which our Savior came on His human side. He had to be of pure lineage, to be God's Son.

Wise explains that the reason we don't see many Jewish farmers is because God cursed the soil of Cain and his descendants, and that the "mark of Cain" still rests on the Jewish people. He doesn't explain what this mark is, for it is described nowhere in Scripture. He is in error on several points. If you read your Bible carefully you will see in Gen 3:17-19, that God "cursed the ground for Adam and his seed". Cain is not even mentioned. I've known a few Jewish farmers, and they didn't seem to have any more farming problems than their Christian neighbors. Their soil still had to be worked by the "sweat of their brow", and had a tendency to bring forth "thorns and thistles", just like Christian ground. He also errs when he speaks of a "Jewish race". There isn't any such thing as a Jewish race, any more than there is a Christian or Moslem race. There are only four races on earth Black, White, Yellow and Brown. Judaism is a false religion, not a race.

If I was a gambling man, I'd be willing to wager that most SEEDLINERS could not identify a Jew if they saw him on a crowded street. Many of the older ones bear that distinctive thing called the "Jewish look," many do not.

There is little doubt that the Esau/Edomite/Pharisees who harassed Jesus and His followers were forerunners of the modern rabbis. In fact they readily admit this. There is also ample proof that they have been guilty of the deaths of millions of righteous men and women world-wide, (see Matt. 23:35). They also brag about this! We KNOW that they were the "moving force" behind International Communism, which has killed over 140-million people in the last seventy years and

we KNOW from reports from organizations such as AMNESTY, INT., that they are still killing an estimated 350,000 people per year, which is not counting the more than- 2-million unborn babies who are slaughtered annually in mostly Jew run, Jew owned Abortion Clinics. This evil is ingrained in the Jewish people through the religious teachings of their Talmud. But this does not prove they were "sired by Satan".

The SEEDLINE DOCTRINE is a direct insult to "true Israel Identity" people, since it infers that our Savior and King, comes from an impure source.

I agree with Wise when he says: "Any idea, thought, or concept that is adverse to the Bible, or the teachings of God is a dangerous thing, so this study MUST bear the image of TRUTH. A further study of the Bible should reveal it as a new and meaningful book". I agree 100%. But we MUST understand what Wise means when he speaks about "image". The dictionary says that this is "a copy; an imitation; a mental picture of an idea or impression". The image of truth is not Scriptural truth.

I do not ask that you believe what Jack Mohr, or James Wise teaches, for being "fallible" men we can be wrong. I do ask that you be honest enough to find out for yourself if we are right, and this can only be done as we conform to Scriptural correctness. Sincerity means little in a case like this, for there are many false teachers who are "sincerely wrong", and hell will be filled with sincere people who thought they were right.

Don't be impressed by the teachings of men like Jack Mohr, James Wise, George Udvary, or Dan Gayman because they may have written books, or may even have degrees behind their names. They are still fallible men and all of them can be wrong. The only basis we MUST have for truth is "Thus saith the Scriptures", and if any man fails to conform with these, he is a "false teacher".

To some of you who may be somewhat biased, it may appear on the surface that I am defending the Jews. I am not! I have reason to distrust them and have found little good in them as a national group. In 1 Thessalonians, the Apostle Paul, an Israelite (Romans 11:1), who was raised in the Jewish religion, studied under the most renowned Jewish teacher of his time, Gamaliel and who had earnestly persecuted the young Christian church, until God knocked him off his horse on the Road to Damascus and changed his life, said of these people he was intimately acquainted with: "Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and persecuted us (Christians); and they please not God, but are contrary to all men". This is a good word picture of International Jewry.

I know about the International Jewish plans for a One World Government controlled by them. Their leaders have warned us of their plans over and over again. Figuratively speaking, I would have no problem in believing that such power mad people" were devil sired, but that doesn't make it so. I knew a Jack Mohr one time that if you had seen him in action you might have accused him of being "devil sired", for he sure acted like the devil. That is why now, in my Prison Ministry, I can look at the "toughest, meanest, wickedest, most ornery man behind bars", and honestly say: "Thank God! There but for the grace of God is Jack Mohr!"

Many of us know from sad personal experience that a Jewish trait is the sly characteristic of a snake as it charms it's victim into it's coils and to it's death! We know from a study of history and their own words, that they make and revel in war.

Oscar Levy, a well-known Jewish author in the preface to his book THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION, says: "There is scarcely an event in modern European history that cannot be traced back to the Jews. We Jews are today nothing else but the world's seducers, it's executioners, it's incendiaries, it's destroyers!"

While Goldwyn Smith a Jewish Professor in Modern History at Oxford University said: "We Jews regard our race as superior to humanity; and look forward, not to its ultimate union with others, but to it's triumph over them". I could go on and on.

Satanic, yes indeed! They have imposed themselves in every government in the Christian world,

through their clever control of finance, the media, and today even the church. But all these things do not make them "literal children of Satan!"

Some Christians in the Judeo-Christian church call Christian Identity a "cult". But it is not! A "cult" is a system of religious worship built around the teachings of a charismatic leader which does not conform to Scripture".

True Israel Identity, on the other hand is more fundamental than most Fundamental and Evangelical churches in the church world, for we accept both the Old and New Testament as God's inspired Word and believe we should live by it, while many in the "church world" today boast about being "New Testament Christians". True Israel Identists are "Bible Christians"! We agree with the Apostle Paul when he wrote in 2 Tim. 3:16 - "ALL scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness".

I would like to point out to you New Testament Christians, that every great revival in the early Christian world was preached under Old Testament scripture. When men like the Apostles Peter and Paul preached, they preached from the "Law and the prophets". There were no altar calls; "Just As I AM" was not sung over and over again for forty minutes while the evangelist exhorted men to get saved; there were no Sinner's Prayer handed to the seeker; there were no Commitment Cards to be signed. The evangelist preached from the Word; men came under conviction and came to the evangelist and asked what they must do.

In Acts 2:37,38 we read that as Peter preached from the Law and the Prophets, "...when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, what MUST we do? Then Peter said unto them, 'Repent and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost". Vs. 41 tells us that 3,000 were baptized that day. No religious rock bands; no high powered evangelist; no altar call; no gimmicks; just plain preaching of the Word of Truth.

It is useless for us to deny that our Christian faith is now on the defensive, worldwide! We can see the evidence in the edition of every daily newspaper, and on the twisted news we receive on our TV screens. Yet it is difficult for us to imagine what is behind it all, for it would stagger our imagination to know the truth. Yet the truth is the only thing which will keep us free! Truth and the application of truth!

Our enemy is anyone who seeks to thwart the righteous plans of God as revealed in His Word. We need no other guide! We can no longer afford to allow our Christian leaders to remain indifferent to the diabolical plot which seeks to engulf and destroy us! It has been implemented while Christians for the most part have been asleep! We can no longer afford to bury our heads in the sand, hoping it will go away!

In Isaiah 30:9,10 we see an indication that so-called Christians in America have become "rebellious, lying children, who will not (even) hear the Law of God". So we now say to our preachers and priests: "Prophecy (preach) not unto us right things; speak unto us smooth things, prophecy (preach) unto us deceits (falsehoods)".

Then in Jeremiah 5:31, we see the results of this stupidity and can see how it is taking place in America today: "A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land: The prophets (pastors) prophesy falsely, and the priests (political leaders) bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?"

Yes indeed, what will we do when this evil comes to fruition?

For years now, the White Christian people of America have been dancing, all unknowingly to the music of the Babylonian Symphony. They have received little if any warning from their church leaders, many of whom knew what was happening. As a result the time has come when we must "pay the band" and the price is horrendous. It could well be the loss of our hard won freedom, and to some it may mean loss of life.

Today, as never before, we need a spiritual Paul Revere, who will ride across America with a message of warning. This is what I have attempted to do in this book.

My idea was not to make Judeo-Christian or Roman Catholic Christians angry. It was not to attack your beliefs. It was to show you the truth from God's Word, without any outside varnishing, hoping that as intelligent persons, you will accept God's Word as the authority in your life. I don't ask you, or even expect you to accept what I have written. But I do expect you, as intelligent, professing Christians, to check me out against God's Word, and when you find I have been telling you the truth, take a firm stand on it!

I did not write this book to win a popularity contest, for I knew it would make many people angry, both Judeo-Christians, Catholic and some in Identity. It was written with concern, as a warning to my people whom I love, that the hatred of the anti-Christ against us who love God, is about to be unleashed in all his Satanic fury. The signs are all about us. The question is: "Will we accept what God says. Believe His Word, and turn to Him in OBEDIENCE," for our salvation, or will we suffer the fate of those who insist on "doing their own thing", and get "shot down in flames". For as the Christian goes, so goes America; so goes our freedom; so goes decency, justice and safety. Our faith in the One God, is the cornerstone of our safety as a country and as a race.

Our problems will end in America, when we discover who we are, why we are here, and what our responsibilities are before God and to our fellowmen. When it finally dawns on us, (and I'm speaking primarily to the White Christian majority now) that we are God's special servant people, put on earth for a very special purpose - not to be RACIAL SUPREMISTS, not to rule as dictators over others, but to be God's Ambassadors to mankind, showing them what is God's will for their lives. (See 1 Peter 2:9) When we realize that His Kingdom will take place on this earth, not in some nebulous heaven, then we will see the change we so longingly desire.

If White Christian Americans, will return to their God and fulfill the requirements of His FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL, as given in 2 Chronicles 7:14, and recognize our responsibilities before Him, then we will see the results. This FORMULA is God's promise to His Israel people if they will obey: "If My people, which are called by my name (Israel-Christian), will HUMBLE themselves, and PRAY, and SEEK My face, and TURN from their wicked ways; then will I HEAR from heaven, and will FORGIVE their sins, and will HEAL THEIR LAND". (Emphasis added!)

If we are willing to follow this God given FORMULA, we will see America's status restored as:

(1) as the world's leading nation, not in military, but in moral and spiritual power;

(2) we will see the blessings of White increase in our population which is now destroying itself;

(3) we will have the blessings of plenteous food for ourselves and the world's hungry;

(4) we will not have to worry about military might, for we will be beyond the touch of wars, and moral defeats such as Korea, Vietnam, Panama, Desert Storm, Somalia and Bosnia. Above and beyond all this, we would see God perform His promise: "The Lord shall establish thee, an holy people unto Himself, as He hath sworn unto thee, IF THOU SHALT KEEP THE COMMANDMENTS of the Lord thy God, and walk in His ways. And all the people of the earth shall see that thou art called by the name of the Lord; and they shall be afraid of thee", (Deuteronomy 28:9).

This promise has most surely never been fulfilled by those we call Jews and never will be. But it has been fulfilled by "true Israel" made up of the White nations of Christendom, and will be fulfilled again, when we have sense enough to KEEP HIS LAW AND WALK IN HIS WAY!

When will the Christian people of America, Catholic and Protestant alike, wake up? Must we wait

until God has driven us to our knees and rubbed our nose in the dirt? Must we wait until we see our wives and daughters raped in our streets by the enemy? When we see our youth once more die in a Jew planned war? Will we wait until our great cities lie in smoking ruins?

You are not going to be RAPTURED out of this mess which has been caused by Christian apathy and disobedience. For we are plainly told in the Scriptures, that we will be glorified with Christ, only as we suffer with Him, (Philippians 1:29; Romans 8:17).

In Revelation 2:26, we read that it those who "OVERCOME, who will rule and reign with Him". You don't rule and reign by cowering in a spiritual foxhole, folding your holy hands in prayer, as you ask God to Rapture you out of the mess you are responsible for. No indeed!

OVERCOMING is a front line military duty. It means hating "evil and evil men," (see Psalm 139:21, 22). It means turning away from falsehood of all kinds, even if they are taught in the church.

This is why this book has been written. It is a reminder that the only thing we can trust and rely on in this world is God's Holy and Eternal Word.

There is no "half-way" point in this war for Christian survival, for you are either for Jesus Christ, or you are on the enemies side. You cannot sit on the sideline and remain neutral!

The day is coming, very soon I believe, when all of us, regardless of our status in life, will stand before Almighty God and answer for the choice we have freely made. Then we will have no pope, or bishop, or priest, or preacher who can answer for us. What will your answer be?

Soon this war will be ending. Soon our God will rule triumphant over all! Why not get in on the winning side now? Will you be happy, or ashamed, when you meet Him face to face?

**The End**

# Treason in High Places!

By Lt. Col. F. P. "Bud" Farrell, U.S.A.F. Ret.  
(Published By: Col. Jack Mohr)

## INTRODUCTION

By: Col. Jack Mohr

As a retired Army officer with combat duty in World War II and Korea, I give my complete endorsement to this letter from Lt. Col. "Bud" Farrell. It needs to be placed in the hands of every military Service Organization in the United States, and into the hands of every military veteran who has ever served in our Armed Forces.

The information which is contained in this letter is so vital to the welfare and freedom of our Christian Republic, that I would strongly urge every concerned Christian to do everything in their power to distribute this everywhere. I am going to make the cost of this letter as close to "price cost" as possible, in order to facilitate wide distribution. Feel free to copy it for yourself. It is not copyrighted.

May the God of our Fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, open the eyes of our "brainwashed" Christian Israel brethren, so that they will recognize the truth and will take a stand against the enemy who are seeking our destruction, rather than glorifying them as the Chosen people of God.

The future of your children and grand children lies in your hands. If you fail them now, at this vital hour, they will rise up to curse you in your graves.

Yours for the truth which will set our people free,

Gordon "Jack" Mohr, Brig. Gen. C.P.D.L.

National Director of CITIZEN'S EMERGENCY DEFENSE SYSTEM

---

## TREASON IN HIGH PLACES!

By Lt. Col. F. P. "Bud" Farrell, U.S.A.F. Ret.

This is a true story of TREASON in the highest levels of the United States Government against every American soldier who served in the Korean conflict or in the Viet Nam war.

The idealistic United Nations idea and goal is WORLD PEACE, through world membership in a one world organization. That "idea and goal" has proved to be nothing more **THAN A SATANIC ATTEMPT TO DESTROY THE UNITED STATES AND PLACE EACH AND EVERY CITIZEN UNDER COMMUNIST CONTROL**. Perhaps it is better described as "A SATANIC ILLUSION" of hypnotic inducement used not only on the masses in the United States, but the world over. It is but one part **OF A HIDDEN CONSPIRACY TO RULE THE WORLD** and enslave all people. Proof of all this information is found in the research of Col. Arch E. Roberts and the writings of Mr. Trygve Lie, the first Secretary-General of the United Nations.

## TREASON EVERYWHERE

As early as 1945, Major General Hurly identified Dean Acheson as one of a group in the State Department **WANTING TO ARM THE CHINESE COMMUNISTS** to help defeat the anti-communist, Chiang Kai Shek.

From its birth of June 26, 1945, the United Nations has been riddled with treason by persons within the United States Government. On August 30, 1948, "The House Committee on Un-American

Activities" was told that Dean Acheson **WAS HEAD OF THE PRO-SOVIET GROUP IN THE STATE DEPARTMENT OF THE UNITED STATES.**

Acheson has made many contributions to the plans for the United Nations, together with his principle assistant, Alger Hiss. When Hiss **WAS CHARGED WITH ESPIONAGE**, Acheson vigorously defended him. The case histories of Acheson, Hiss, Harry Dexter White, Harold Glasser, N. G. Silvermaster, Eizabeth Bentley, Virginious Frank Coe, Victor Perlo, William L. Ullmn, Irving Kaplan, Noel Field, Henry Julian Wadleigh, John Carter Vincent, David Weintraub, Leo Pasvolsky . . . reads like "a who's who of organized treason.

## **IMPORTANT FACTS WITHHELD FROM "WE THE PEOPLE"**

At the time of their exposure for espionage and COMMUNIST AFFILIATIONS, little if anything was ever said concerning their beliefs. Similarly, during the Joe McCarthy era, little if anything was ever said **CONCERNING THE PERSONAL ZIONIST-JEW CONNECTION OF THE PEOPLE PROSECUTED.** Hindsight is always 20/20. **TODAY WE KNOW "THAT COMMUNISM IS A ZIONIST-JEW PHENOMENA"**, the evidence being overwhelming. Long before the end of World War II, **THESE JEWISH ZIONIST COMMUNISTS** were in our State Department and other government agencies planning the "grand illusion" of all time upon the world, **"THE UNITED NATIONS CHARTER"**, much of it copied from **THE SOVIET UNION CONSTITUTION.**

Where were the cries and objections of all the Public Servants **WHO TOOK AN OATH, "SO HELP ME GOD"** to uphold The Constitution of the United States? Where were these same individuals, and where are they now, who vowed to protect everyone in these United States from all our enemies, both foreign and domestic? **OUR PEOPLE HAVE BEEN BETRAYED, ROBBED, AND MURDERED "FOR LACK OF KNOWLEDGE"**, and were also blinded by the propoganda of World War II - **"PITY THE POOR ZIONIST-COMMUNIST JEW"**. This still goes on today!

## **NOW COMES THE WORST OF THE STORY**

Shortly after the inception of the United Nations, Mr. Trygve Lie was told by the Soviets themselves **"THAT ONLY A SOVIET COULD SIT AS UNDERSECRETARY GENERAL OF THE SECURITY COUNCIL OF THE UNITED NATIONS."** This is the war waging arm and peace keeping sector (forces) of the United Nations. Trygve Lie was astounded, for this was not in the United Nations Charter. However, the Soviets quoted the authority given to them in "The London Accord", where a meeting of "The Big Five" (United States, Great Britain, France, China, and the Soviet Union) was held in London, England, and all agreed with this procedure. President Harry 'Solomon' Truman was the representative from the United States at that meeting in London, England. **PRESIDENT HARRY SOLOMON TRUMAN WAS ALSO A "GRAND-MASTER" FREEMASON.** President Harry Solomon Truman the Zionist ... President Harry S. Truman ... **ONE OF THE MANY TRAITORS IN WASHINGTON, D.C.**

The magnitude of **THIS INSIDIOUS TREASON** is further realized when you understand that the "Under-Secretary" of the Security Council of the United Nations was, and still is, **THE COMMANDER OF THE WORLD POLICE FORCE.** All United States military **forces SERVED UNDER A COMMUNIST COMMANDER** who totally controlled the war waging arm of the United Nations during the wars in Korea and Viet Nam (and after Viet Nam, up to the date you read this, including the Mideast and elsewhere). The problem was further compounded when you realize that the military staff idea of the United Nations Charter never materialized. It consisted only of a lone representative from each of the original "Big Five" countries.

**PRESIDENT HARRY 'SOLOMON' TRUMAN ALONG WITH THE APPROVAL OF THE CONGRESS OF THE UNITED STATES HAD PLACED THE ENTIRE UNITED STATES MILITARY UNDER THE COMMAND OF THE ENEMY FOREVER. TREASON AT THE HIGHEST LEVEL!**

**LT. COLONEL "BUD" FARRELL, (USAF RET.) EXPLAINS THE TRUTH**

When I was a young Officer and jet fighter pilot flying missions in the Koren Conflict (unknowingly under the command of a Soviet General of the United Nations Security Council), I could never understand **HOW THE ENEMY KNEW SO MUCH ABOUT US**, as broadcast almost daily over the communist Pyongyang radio station in North Korea.

Our wives' names, childrens' names, Squadron Commander names, flight numbers, etc.! The North Koreans knew when we were coming, how many of us there were, what type of aircraft we were flying, and even the targets we were to hit. Later I realized that the naval and ground forces suffered the same fate that we did, especially our Army and Marine infantry troops.

ALL OF OUR MILITARY OPERATIONS HAD TO BE FORWARDED BY RADIO TO THE SOVIET COMMANDER OF THE UNITED NATIONS SECURITY COUNCIL AT THE UNITED NATIONS BUILDING IN NEW YORK CITY FOR APPROVAL BEFORE OUR FORCES WENT INTO ACTION AGAINST THE NORTH KOREANS AND RED CHINESE. THE SOVIET COMMANDER OF THE UNITED NATIONS SECURITY COUNCIL DELAYED THE BATTLE PLANS UNTIL HE USED THE RADIOS IN THE UNITED NATIONS BUILDING IN NEW YORK TO RELAY **ALL OUR "BATTLE PLANNING INFORMATION"** TO MOSCOW, NORTH KOREA, AND RED CHINA.

THE ENEMY THEN CONTACTED AND RELAYED THESE SAME BATTLE PLANS TO THEIR COMMUNIST FORCES IN THE FIELD. THE ENEMY KNEW WHEN TO MOVE FROM AN AREA AND WHEN TO ATTACK OUR SMALLER FIGHTING FORCES. THEY KNEW BEFOREHAND WHEN WE WERE COMING AND HOW MANY OF US THERE WERE. THEY KNEW EVERYTHING ABOUT US ALL THE TIME ... 24 HOURS A DAY!!

I LATER FOUND THIS SAME FORM OF "TREASON" WAS USED AGAINST OUR FORCES IN THE VIET NAM WAR. ALL INFORMATION REGARDING "EVERY BATTLE PLAN IN VIET NAM" WAS GIVEN TO THE NORTH VIETNAMESE, SOVIETS (Advisors), RED CHINESE (Red Chinese fought our Marines near the Da Nang Air Force Base for many years), AND VIET CONG TROOPS IN THE FIELD DURING THE ENTIRE WAR. THE ENEMY KNEW OUR EVERY MOVE AT ALL TIMES. OUR TROOPS WERE LED LIKE SHEEP TO THE SLAUGHTER IN BOTH KOREA AND VIET NAM.

"Agent Orange" was also approved for use by the Soviet General in charge of the Security Council of the United Nations during the Viet Nam war. **IT WAS TO BE USED AGAINST OUR FIGHTING FORCES**, to inflict our soldiers with chemical warfare that would later kill them slowly, and also affect the children that they would bear when returning to the United States or wherever. **THIS HAS ALSO COME TO PASS!!**

EVERY PRESIDENT AND EVERY CONGRESSMAN SINCE TRUMAN HAS BEEN AWARE OF THIS TREASON BY THE UNITED NATIONS SECURITY COUNCIL AGAINST OUR MILITARY FORCES. THE DEATHS, SUFFERING AND WOUNDED, AND PRISONERS OF WAR OF BOTH KOREA AND VIET NAM IS TO BE LAID AT THE FEET OF EVERY PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES SINCE HARRY S. TRUMAN AND EVERY CONGRESSMAN IN WASHINGTON D.C. AGAIN, "TREASON" AT THE HIGHEST LEVEL!!

THE SAME IS TRUE FOR ALL OTHER SOLDIERS OF OTHER COUNTRIES WHO SERVED UNDER THE "UNITED NATIONS PEACE KEEPING FORCES", WHETHER THEY WERE FROM AUSTRALIA, TURKEY, SOUTH KOREA, CANADA, NEW ZEALAND, OR WHEREVER. IT WAS THESE SAME CONDITIONS OF TREASON THAT GOT THEM

SLAUGHTERED, WOUNDED, AND TAKEN PRISONER. THEY TOO FOUGHT UNDER THE "UNITED NATIONS SOVIET COMMANDER" OF THE SECURITY COUNCIL IN NEW YORK CITY.

Like blind fools we sent our combat plans to the enemy for approval. There was a standing joke among us fighter pilots, **"THAT MOSCOW HAD A FILE ON EACH AND EVERY ONE OF US."** How little did we really know.

Every mission, every movement was compromised!! General Walt, former Commander of the United States Marine Corps, reflected upon this information in his book that was written in the early 1980's. This book was never allowed to appear in any bookstore in the United States. During the Korean and Viet Nam conflicts, thousands of our fighting men were mentally and physically incapacitated **BECAUSE OF THIS TREASON!!** To this day, the Soviets (or someone from one of their satellite countries) **ARE THE ONLY ONES WHO CAN COMMAND THE UNITED NATIONS "WORLD POLICE FORCES."**

The blood of over 57,000 U.S. troops killed in Korea and the 56,000 U.S. troops killed in Viet Nam **IS CRYING OUT FOR REVENGE AND RETRIBUTION** against the treason and crime=behavior of our politicians. These troops were from all races and sectors in the United States ... murdered and betrayed **BY COMMUNIST-ZIONIST JEWS IN HIGH LEVELS OF GOVERNMENT OF THE UNITED STATES ALONG WITH THEIR POLITICAL LACKEYS.**

The 'Veterans Hospitals' are still filled with our soldiers because of this treason in Korea and Viet Nam. **AS MANY AS WERE MURDERED IN COMBAT IN VIET NAM, THE SAME AMOUNT OF VETERANS HAVE COMMITTED SUICIDE AFTER RETURNING HOME FROM THAT PLANNED "HELL-HOLE" IN SOUTHEAST ASIA.** If only they would have had a chance to know that the same politicians who sent them to Viet Nam were also the same politicians who committed **TREASON AGAINST THEM, COMPLYING WITH THE UNITED NATIONS CHARTER AND THE SOVIET GENERAL THAT CONTROLLED THEIR EVERY ACTION IN COMBAT.**

**EACH ONE OF US THAT SERVED IN KOREA OR VIET NAM, SERVED UNDER THE TOTAL COMMAND OF A SOVIET GENERAL!!** Here are the names of the Soviets and the dates they served as "Under-Secretary" of the Security Council of the United Nations, thus, the highest military commander of all United Nations fighting forces anywhere in the world ... including all military forces of the United States. These names and information were obtained from the United Nations yearbooks up through 1983. Later yearbooks are not yet available:

#### **Year Soviet General's Name**

1946-1949 Arkady Alexandrovich Sobolev  
1949-1953 Constantine E. Zinchenko  
1953-1954 Ilya S. Tehernychev  
1955-1957 Dragoslav Protich  
1958-1 1959 Antoly Dobrynin  
1960-1962 George Petrovich Arkadev  
1962-1963 Eugeney D. Kiselev  
1963-1964 Valdimir Paulovich Suslov  
1965-1967 Alexei Efremovitch Nesterenko  
1968-1973 Leonid N. Kutakov  
1973-1978 Arkady N. Shevchenko  
1978-1 1980 Mikhail D. Sytenko  
1981-1983 Viacheslav A. Ustinov

**NOTE \*** The names from 1984 through 1988 are not available at this time because printing is behind. The complete United Nations title for all these Soviet General's is: **"UNDER-**

## SECRETARY FOR SECURITY AND POLITICAL AFFAIRS."

### A FEW CONFIRMING QUOTES

Here is a quote from the New York Times, dated May 22, 1963:

"The post for 'Political and Security Affairs' traditionally has been held BY A SOVIET NATIONAL, ...is a Senior Adviser to the Secretary-General."

And another quote from **CONGRESSMAN JOHN E. RANKIN**.

"The United Nations is the greatest fraud in all History. ITS PURPOSE IS TO DESTROY THE UNITED STATES."

### KOREA, ... PRESIDENT TRUMAN, ...AND GENERAL MacARTHUR

The Soviet Lt./General Alexandre P. Vasiliev, the Soviet representative on the United Nations (Mini) Military Staff Committee from 1947 to January, 1950, is the same General Vasiliev who took "a leave of absence from his United Nations job" **AND WAS PLACED BY THE SOVIET UNION AND RED CHINA IN COMMAND OF ALL CHINESE COMMUNIST TROOP MOVEMENTS ACROSS THE 38th PARALLEL DURING THE KOREAN "POLICE ACTION."**

Lt./General Vasiliev received all his military information and troop movements of all United Nations forces in Korea directly from his superior, Soviet General Constantine E. Zinchenko, who was serving as "Under Secretary" of the Security Council of the United Nations in New York. All battle plans had to be approved by him ahead of time.

It was the traitor, President Harry S. Truman himself who refused to allow General Douglas MacArthur, the Supreme Commander of the United Nations fighting forces in Korea, to bomb the bridges at the Yalu River over which the Chinese Communist troops came by the hundreds of thousands to kill and wound our soldiers. Truman and the Soviet General in charge at the United Nations **TOTALLY HANDCUFFED** MacArthur in all instances.

General MacArthur was only in command of the fighting forces in Korea, not in command of the United Nations position as "Under-Secretary of the Security Council." A Soviet General held this position of power and authority over MacArthur and all the United Nations fighting forces in Korea. The same was true for Viet Nam.

When General MacArthur **WOKE UP TO THE TREASON OF PRESIDENT TRUMAN** and the Soviets in the United Nations, he made one of the greatest military performances ever ventured in modern warfare. His dangerous but magnificent military engagement and sea landing at "Inchon" on September 15, 1950, enabled his military forces to slaughter the communist forces, put the Red Chinese, North Koreans, and their Soviet advisors on the run.

MacArthur never asked for permission from the United Nations Security Council (Soviet General Zinchenko) to perform this secret military operation. MacArthur hand picked close and loyal military officers in doing so, and they kept a lid on the entire operation. Originally, our forces were to never win any battles as planned by the Soviet Generals at the United Nations.

But General MacArthur realized **THE TREASON AND TOOK POSITIVE ACTION NOT ONLY TO SAVE THE LIVES OF HIS FIGHTING FORCES AND DESTROYING THE ENEMY AND THEIR SUPPLY DUMPS, BUT ALSO CREATING THE "TURNING POINT" OF THE KOREAN WAR WITH HIS SUCCESS AT INCHON.**

For this "positive action", General Douglas MacArthur was relieved of his command of the United Nations fighting forces in Korea by the traitor President Harry S. Truman, who met with MacArthur on the Island of Guam. MacArthur had figured out the whole picture **OF TREASON** and had to be relieved of his job.

Truman feared MacArthur so much that just prior to General Douglas MacArthur returning to the United States from Korea, the traitor Truman, hid out at Camp David for over three weeks in fear of being arrested by General MacArthur who was a Five Star General and in command of all military forces in the United States.

This allowed the Zionist-Jew controlled press in the United States time to attack MacArthur on all fronts. Even before he returned home from Korea. Big headlines in the Zionist-Jew owned monthly magazines of the United States ... described MacArthur "As like unto Hitler returning home to the Chancellory."

With cunning control of their national news outlets over the minds of the masses in the United States, these same communist Jews turned the minds of the people in the United States against MacArthur, **THE SAME MAN WHO HAD JUST SAVED THE LIVES OF THOUSANDS OF THEIR SONS WITH DARING MILITARY MOVES AGAINST THE WISHES OF THE UNITED NATIONS COMMAND, IN ROUTING THE RED CHINESE AND NORTH KOREANS AT INCHON, SOUTH KOREA.** Now you know the real truth as to what really happened "behind the scenes" during the Korean Conflict between the "traitor" Truman and General Douglas MacArthur, **THE REAL HERO!**

Robert W. Lee, in his book entitled "**THE UNITED NATIONS TODAY**", available from American Opinion, 395 Concord Avenue, Belmont, Massachusetts 02178; or 2627 Mission Street, San Marino, California 91108; states on pages 20 and 21;

"I (General MacArthur) was ... worried by a series of directives from Washington (Truman) which were greatly decreasing the potential of my air force. First I was forbidden "hot" pursuit of enemy planes that attacked our own. Manchuria and Siberia were sanctuaries of inviolate protection for all enemy forces and for all enemy purposes, no matter what depredations or assaults might come from there. Then I was denied the right (by Soviet General in United Nations) to bomb the hydroelectric plants along the Yalu River. The order was broadened to include every plant in North Korea which was capable of furnishing electric power to Manchuria and Siberia.

Most incomprehensible of all was the refusal to let me bomb the important supply center at Racin, which was not in Manchuria or Siberia, but many miles from the border, in northeast Korea. Racin was a depot to which the Soviet Union forwarded supplies from Vladivostok for the North Korean Army. I felt that step-by-step my weapons were being taken away from me."

This is exactly the same type of "treason" that occurred against our military forces in Viet Nam. But Viet Nam was far more vile and dirty in the length of time that our soldiers were betrayed. MacArthur continues on page 21;

"That there was some leak in intelligence was evident to everyone. [Brigadier General Walton] Walker continually complained to me that his operations were known to the enemy in advance through sources in Washington . . . information must have been relayed to them, assuring that the Yalu River bridges would continue to enjoy sanctuary and that their bases would be left intact. They knew they could swarm down across the Yalu River without having to worry about bombers hitting their Manchurian supply lines."

General MacArthur then referred on page 21 to an official leaflet **published in Red China by Chinese General Lin Piao.** It read:

"I would never have made the attack and risked my men and military reputation **if I had not been assured that Washington (Truman and U.S. Congress) would restrain General MacArthur** from taking adequate retaliatory measures against my lines of supply and communication.

**J. Ruben Clark, Jr.**, former Undersecretary of State and Ambassador to Mexico, who was widely recognized as one of our nation's foremost international lawyers, stated on page 27 of the book entitled; "The United Nations Today";

"Not only does the Charter Organization not prevent future wars, but it makes it practically certain that we shall have future wars, and as to such wars it takes from us (the United States) the power to declare them, to choose the side on which we shall fight, to determine what forces and military equipment we shall use in the war, and to control and command our sons who do the fighting."

(In fact, a Soviet General in the United Nations still writes the plans for employment of United States troops all over the world, even in the Persian Gulf today. Former President John F. Kennedy also felt the wrath of the United Nations Charter (that Truman and the U.S. Congress signed) during the "Bay of Pigs" invasion of Cuba against the communist Castro. The Soviets in the United Nations would not allow Kennedy to directly use the United States military forces available in destroying Castro. The Soviets stated that in using United States military forces at the Bay of Pigs **WITHOUT THE APPROVAL OF THE SOVIETS** in the United Nations, would be a violation of the United Nations Charter **THAT THE UNITED STATES HAD SIGNED AND HAD TO ABIDE WITH. IT WAS THE SOVIETS THEMSELVES THAT REFUSED TO ALLOW PRESIDENT KENNEDY THE USE OF OUR OWN MILITARY FORCES.**)

## **THE ENTIRE U.S. MILITARY COMPLEX IS UNDER THE SOVIETS**

The President of the United States and the U.S. Congress has placed our entire military complex under the command of the enemy. They have also given our once sound money system, once backed by gold and silver coin to the international Zionist-Jew bankers to financially bleed us to death. They have also allowed us to fail in our Military and Public Schools in teaching the truth **"THAT COMMUNISM IS JEWISH"**. The evidence of this is very overwhelming (Lt./Col. Farrells' booklet entitled; "An Open Letter To The Gentiles" proves this)!!

Planned wars by the communist-Jew money barons within the United States and throughout the world brings great profit to the majority of the Jew owned banks and war manufacturing plants that they control and own all across the United States. These same financial communist Jews got filthy rich on "the 30 pieces of silver" for the lives lost and wounded of our soldiers in the Korean and Viet Nam conflicts, **AND THEY ALSO COLLECTED BILLIONS OF DOLLARS IN PROFIT FOR SUPPLYING "WAR MATERIALS" IN KOREA AND VIET NAM.**

By now you should have come to realize "why" there were so many restrictions on our soldiers during combat in Korea and Viet Nam and "why" **WE WERE NOT ALLOWED TO WIN ... NOT ALLOWED TO BOMB CERTAIN TARGETS, NOT ALLOWED TO REALLY DO ANYTHING IN A POSITIVE MANNER TO DESTROY THE ENEMY.** Korea and Viet Nam were never planned to be won, but instead they were planned so big money could be made by the Jew bankers and all their political lackeys who sit in public office all over the United States and in other governments of the world.

The Viet Nam war was also allowed to continue to weaken the resistance of the people in the United States against any type of war or fighting against communism. To accept anything would be better in the minds of the masses ... than war and having their sons killed. Even if it meant the "merging" of our entire government with that of the Soviet Union (as we presently are witnessing).

While our soldiers were being betrayed in the jungles, on the water, and in the air in Viet Nam, the Jew controlled national news media were having a field day with the minds of the masses in the United States. Lies about our soldiers committing "terrible war crimes against women and children" in Viet Nam came every day to the public in the United States. Meanwhile, in Viet Nam our military forces were told by these same communist Zionist-Jews who controlled the media "that the American people were not behind our fighting forces in Viet Nam."

And we must not forget the one and only... "Hanoi Jane", alias Jane Fonda, the same Jane Fonda of Hollywood fame who willingly ventured into North Viet Nam during the Viet Nam war and had more "pictures" of herself made (as the one below) by the communists in which **SHE MADE FUN OF OUR PRISONERS OF WAR IN PUBLIC AND IN PRIVATE**. She also made recorded messages urging our troops to desert their units and surrender. She openly laughed and mocked our soldiers who were prisoners of war when they pleaded to her asking her to take a message home to their parents or loved ones. Yet, she was allowed to return to the United States without any punishment. And "why" was she not punished? Because we are under the communist United Nations Charter, and they protect their own. The closest tree at "high noon" should have been enforced immediately. But then again, who owns and controls Hollywood and almost all the movie companies? None other than liberal communist Jews who get their "gay kicks" out of doing anything possible to defame Jesus the Christ and this Christian Nation with their filth and lies. It is this same race of Jews that teach from their "holy book" (Babylon Talmud) in their synagogue, **THAT JESUS CHRIST IS A BASTARDIZED SON OF A ROMAN SOLDIER AND THAT HIS MOTHER MARY WAS A WHORE!!**

## **"Hanoi Jane"**

Massive college and university unrest was planned by communist groups in the United States. These communist groups were supported by the majority of the Jew liberal professors in these teaching institutions who were, and still are, teaching their Marxist-communist line of garbage today to the students of these same colleges and universities. A great majority of the present college and university "professors" teaching our youth in the United States are **LIBERAL-ZIONIST COMMUNIST JEWS!!** And you wonder "why" we adults have a communication problem with our youth. It has just been reported in a major national newspaper (USA Today) that one out of every seven of our teenagers has at one time or the other considered **COMMITTING SUICIDE**. Over 45,000 of our Viet Nam soldiers who returned from Viet Nam has committed suicide compliments of the treason!!

## **WHO FINANCED THE KOREAN AND THE VIET NAM WARS?**

North Viet Nam was, and still is, a 4th class military power in the world, the same as North Korea. Haven't you ever asked yourself **WHERE NORTH VIET NAM GET THEIR MONEY TO FIGHT A WAR FOR 14 YEARS?** This same question must be asked for North Korea. It takes billions of dollars to fight an extended war as took place in Southeast Asia. The Rockefeller family owned the massive oil refinery in North Viet Nam for quite some time. This is also "why" permission was never granted for this oil refinery to be bombed and destroyed. This same refinery also supplied fuel that was carried on international sea tankers to South Viet Nam during the war via the South China Sea. Again, the Jew getting the money from both sides. North Viet Nam **RECEIVED ALL THEIR MONEY TO FIGHT THE WAR FROM THE SAME COMMUNIST ZIONIST-JEW BANKERS THAT YOU GET YOUR MONEY (loans) FROM TODAY . . . THE "FEDERAL RESERVE CORPORATION"** and their member F.D.I.C. banks located all over the United States. Other "foreign banking loans" to North Viet Nam were secured from the same "foreign branch banks" throughout the world that Rockefeller controlled.

The U.S. taxpayer **PAID FOR ALL THE WAR DEBT ON BOTH SIDES DURING THE VIET**

**NAM WAR AND DIDN'T EVEN KNOW IT** (the same thing happened during Korea). Collecting money through the progressive federal income taxes to pay for our military expense, and then using the banking "deposits" of our citizens in their banks in the U.S. (unknown by the U.S. citizen) which were then loaned to North Viet (this same financing took place during the Korean Conflict) Nam on the other side. In other words, the citizens of the United States actually paid for both sides of the war, and in doing so, actually financed the murder of their own sons, cousins, brothers, uncles, nephews, friends, or whomever as North Viet Nam used their money (obtained from foreign banks) to obtain military supplies from all over the world. To add to the treason, in 1968 the United States Congress increased "foreign aid" of war materials to communist bloc countries by over 80% from the year before. This "aid" was then redirected by railroad to North Viet Nam who used it to manufacture military supplies to kill our soldiers. This is also "why" our bombers were 'not allowed to bomb major manufacturing plants in North Viet Nam ... the same as had happened during the Korean Conflict.

While all the killing and suffering was taking place in Korea and Viet Nam, these vile Jews laughed themselves silly all the way to "their banks" with the profits from both sides, and the death toll continued to grow. Getting Christians to kill each other is one thing, but how the Jews love it when they can get these same Christians to finance the death of their own without even knowing it. And Jesus said to the Jews in John 8:44; "You are of your father, the devil." Such disgust and treason against Christ, our people, our Republic, and all other people of other countries who fought, died, and suffered as members of the United Nations fighting forces in Korea and Viet Nam.

## **ROCKEFELLER, NORTH KOREA, AND NORTH VIET NAM**

Rockefeller had made a "deal" with the communist North Viet Nam government prior to the war, that if Rockefeller financed North Viet Nam (using his banking empire of the world) during the war, Rockefeller in return would have total control of all natural resources in both North and South Viet Nam after the war was over. This has been accomplished to date. (This same type of agreement also took place prior to the Korean Conflict, but General MacArthur spoiled the plans). Bear in mind who purchased the 17 acres of land that the United Nations building was built upon!!

Yes, the same family of Zionist-Jews ... **THE ROCKEFELLERS**. Yes, the 17 acres of land where the United Nations building was built WAS PURCHASED FOR \$8,500,000 by the Zionist banking Jew, John D. Rockefeller, Jr. In other words, the Rockefellers were right on the ground floor in all this treason.

The United Nations presently has 159 member nations in its General Assembly. The annual budget to sustain the United Nations Assembly is **800 MILLION DOLLARS**, of which, the United States taxpayer pays **\$200 MILLION!!** Again, the taxpayers of the United States pay a minimum of 25% of the annual budget of the United Nations, a **COMMUNIST ALIEN CHARTER** that has, and is continuing ... to destroy the United States of America from within ... totally controlled by Zionist-communist Jew bankers and their communist military commanders.

The Constitution of the United States of America and The Bill of Rights with its Amendments **ARE NOT RECOGNIZED IN THE UNITED NATIONS GENERAL ASSEMBLY**. Only the United Nations Charter is recognized. President Harry (give em' hell) Truman and the United States Congress **TOTALLY DESTROYED THE UNITED STATES CONSTITUTION AND BILL OF RIGHTS** when they signed the United Nations Charter **AND MADE EVERY CITIZEN IN THE UNITED STATES A "SUBJECT" TO THE UNITED NATIONS CHARTER, ITS COUNCIL, ITS SOVIET MILITARY STAFF, AND INTERNATIONAL LAW**.

## SOURCES FOR CONFIRMATION TO THIS TRUTH

**Col. Arch E. Roberts** in his book entitled; "**VICTORY DENIED**", available from; **Committee To Restore The Constitution**, Howes At Oak, Fort Collins, Colorado 80521 - (303) 484-2575, outlines the complete treason that took place against every individual in the United States by the signing of the United Nations Charter by Truman and the U.S. Congress. This book is a must reading for each and every one of our Korean and Viet Nam veterans not to mention every other citizen in the United States.

**Mr. Trygve Lie** of Norway authored his book entitled; "**IN THE CAUSE OF PEACE**", (New York: The MacMillan Company, 1954). Mr. Lie was elected in February of 1946 as the first Secretary-General of the United Nations. Much of the information you have read in this booklet can be verified from his book. His book is no longer available for purchase but may yet be found in some public or college library.

**Pastor James P. Wickstrom**, 261 Church Street, Homer City, PA 15748 has a two tape cassette set entitled; "**TRUE HISTORY OF AMERICA**", and a one tape lecture proving that "**COMMUNISM IS JEWISH**". The information on these three tapes will put all the pieces together for you from the beginning of this nation as a Republic. Pastor Wickstrom is a veteran of Southeast Asia and has been hounded by the communist Jews for over 15 years. His name appears high on the "most hated" list of the communist Jews all over the world. Listen to his tapes and you will know "why."

**Robert W. Lee's** book entitled; "**THE UNITED NATIONS TODAY**", American Opinion, 395 Concord Avenue, Belmont, MA 02178; or 2627 Mission Street, San Marino, CA 91108.

"**AN OPEN LETTER TO THE GENTILES**" by **Lt. Col. F. P. Farrell**, United States Air Force retired. Proving by "their" own quotes that **COMMUNISM IS JEWISH**. Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, West Virginia 25270.

## WELCOME TO THE REAL WORLD OF TRUTH

Now you realize "why" all our nations assets has been used and is continuing to be used by the Zionist-Jew communist bankers to finance world communism and the Third World countries. The de-industrialization of the United States plays a very big part relating to the internal destruction of the United States by these same communist Jews who have planned for so long to destroy our industrial might and rebuild the Soviet Union, Red China, and any other country that "they" control with the power of "their" purse.

Every election that has taken place in the United States since the signing of the United Nations Treaty by President Harry S. Truman, the U.S. Congress, and U.S. Senate **HAS BEEN A TOTAL SHAM AGAINST THE PEOPLE OF THE UNITED STATES**. Each and every individual in the United States is subject to the United Nations Charter only!! The elections in the United States **ARE HELD TO MAKE YOU "THINK" YOU ARE FREE AND THAT YOUR VOTE COUNTS**.

Every level of government in the United States from town government, county government, city government, state government, to federal government **IS SUBJECT TO THE UNITED NATIONS CHARTER**. The "elections" in the United States are nothing but a "big show" **TO KEEP YOU IN THE DARK AND SPEND YOUR TAX MONEY IN DOING SO**, and to make you believe that you are free and have some rights. Again, another "false illusion" of betrayal and treason. Everyone ... every police force, military force, corporation, small business, learning institution, financial institution, **...EVERYTHING... IS UNDER THE TOTAL COMMAND OF THE UNITED NATIONS ASSEMBLY IN THE UNITED NATIONS BUILDING IN NEW YORK, NEW YORK!!**

## **TO ALL MY FELLOW VETERANS WHO SERVED "OUR" STARS & STRIPES**

**I ASK THAT THIS MESSAGE BE DELIVERED TO ANY AND ALL VETERANS, V.F.W. POSTS, AND AMERICAN LEGION POSTS IN THE UNITED STATES. I ASK THAT YOU ALLOW ANY VETERAN WHO SERVED IN KOREA OR VIET NAM TO HAVE THE OPPORTUNITY TO READ THE "ANSWERS" TO THE QUESTIONS THAT THE VETERANS HAVE HAD FOR SO MANY YEARS, BUT YET NEVER HAVING AN OPPORTUNITY TO HAVE THEIR QUESTIONS ANSWERED.**

All of us took an Oath: "**SO HELP ME GOD**" to protect this Christian Republic, the United States of America from all enemies . . ." foreign and domestic." I have never rescinded this vital "Oath" before Almighty God, Jesus the Christ, and I pray that you haven't. Our enemy has been and still is, in our own Nation. They have lined their pockets at taxpayers expense, the same taxpayers who sent their sons and loved ones to Korea and Viet Nam to die, suffer, to be taken prisoner, and then deserted by these same vile and godless politicians.

Yes, the true enemy of all the Korean and Viet Nam veterans, and even our present military forces has been sitting in "high places" of the United States government all the time. This is "why" the war was allowed to go on, and on, and on . . . **SO THEY COULD CONTINUE TO FILL THEIR POCKETS WITH THE BLOOD MONEY OF OUR DEAD, WOUNDED, AND MISSING IN ACTION.**

We see the President and the Congress **CONTINUE TO COMMIT TREASON EACH AND EVERY DAY** by allowing the United Nations to control our very lives. And we have been allowed to "think" that we live in a land of the Free and the home of the Brave. We continue to see our economy being slowly destroyed, with American jobs being sent overseas to foreign Jew owned companies under the guise of "cheap labor." We see our Christian moral standards decimated . . . and our Common Law heritage denied us in "their courts." We see organized religions being converted to "Humanism i.e.no God", Christian Prayer and The Pledge of Allegiance taken from our children in school removing any loyalty what-so-ever by these children towards Jesus the Christ and this, His Christian Nation.

The individuals that screamed the loudest about Prayer in school and The Pledge of Allegiance in our Christian public schools **WERE COMMUNIST JEWS of the "Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith with their offices located at 823 UNITED NATIONS PLAZA, New York, NY 10017. This same group OF COMMUNIST JEWS** supplies information to the F.B.I. concerning any true Christian or Christian group that stands up for the Truth. Needless to say, since the murder of J. Edgar Hoover, the F.B.I. has been sleeping in bed with the communist A.D.L.

The Jews hate anyone who has anything to do with Jesus the Christ!! The United States is a Christian Nation and it always shall be, even if it means **HAVING OUR VETERANS CLEAN HOUSE AND PUT THINGS BACK IN ORDER AS OUR FOUNDING FATHERS HAD THEM.** May Almighty God, Jesus the Christ bring forth His wrath upon all of us for allowing these things to happen to "our" America. We veterans and present day military personnel are either going to clean up this mess together ... or you can kiss your children, grandchildren, wives, and sweethearts goodbye as far as true Freedom is concerned.

**WE STAND AT AN IMPASSE OF TIME** where we are either going to come together under a "Common Cause" or be totally destroyed by the communist Jews who have destroyed so much of this Republic already. A well armed America **IS A SAFE AMERICA.** A well informed America **IS A FREE AMERICA.**

**AGAIN, JOIN WITH ME IN GETTING THIS TRUTH OUT ACROSS AMERICA TO ALL VETERANS** who served in Korea and Viet Nam, or anyone else who "has ears to hear and eyes to see." A new cry shall be heard soon across this Nation ... **"LOCK AND LOAD."**

**Francis P. Farrell**  
**(Lt./Colonel USAF Ret.)**

**The End**

# TRUTH EQUALS FREEDOM!

*From*  
***Crusade for Christ***  
COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS RET.

*"And ye shall know the TRUTH, and the TRUTH shall make you FREE."*

The above words from St. **John 8:32** are more true now than at any time in history, for the church world is wallowing in the darkness of spiritual apostasy, as predicted by the Apostle Paul in **2 Timothy 4:3,4** - "For the time will come when they (so called Christians) will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts (longing for material things) shall they heap to themselves teachers having itching ears; **verse 4** - And they shall turn away their ears (hearing) from the truth, and shall be turned to fables." (See **Titus 1:14**) "Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."

**Isaiah 29:13** explains our present situation in these words. ". . . Forasmuch as this people (Israel, not the Jews) draw near Me with their lips do honor Me, but have removed their hearts far from Me, and their fear toward Me is taught by the precept of men; **verse 14** - Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvelous work among this people, even a marvelous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise men (statesmen) shall perish, and understanding of their prudent (referring to politicians with their eloquent speech) shall be hid."

We are living in a day in America, where with 50-million so **called born again Christians**, we are headed for hell faster than any time in our existence. Could it be that many of these "born agains", have become the savorless salt of **Matthew 5:13**? For when salt loses it's ability to act as salt and stop corruption, it is good for nothing.

There are many folks who want Jesus as Savior, but they want Him as a sort of Celestial Fire Insurance Policy to keep them out of hell. They do not want to accept Him as King, although they may sing about in their church. For when He accepted as King, it means He has priority in the Christian's life and comes before everything else. I have found few professing Christians and their Pastors, who are willing to stop doing their own thing, to accept Him in this manner. **Not judging!** "By their fruits shall ye know them." I'm not sure this Fire Insurance Policy Christianity will work, in view of Christ's message in **Matthew 7:21-23**.

It was because of this apathetic kind of Christianity, that Christ told His "Parable of the Sower" in **Matthew 13:20,21**. He told about those who accept Christianity with joy, and great emotion. They no doubt shout a lot, dance in the aisles, and possibly even speak in some unknown tongue, but when things get tough in their Christian life, because of tribulation and persecution, suffered for Christ's sake, they become offended and leave the FAITH. Were they saved in the first place? I don't know. I do know they bring disgrace to the King.

What is the cause of this indecision and lack of courage on the part of professing Christians. Could it be because of what **Jeremiah prophesied in 23:22**? "But if they (the false prophets of Israel) had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people (Israel) to hear My words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doing." This indicates that there is something terribly wrong, coming from America's pulpits. I know that baptisms and church membership has increased in recent years, and many of the big churches are filled to overflowing, and the TV evangelists preach to full houses, but where is the evidence of a change of heart when we find it is the church folks who are supporting our profligate, President, and casts scorn on

dedicated Christians who call for his resignation on the grounds of TREASON and IMMORALITY?

Where does this **apostasy** start? It does not spring up full blown overnight. It begins gradually in the Christian church, as Christians let their guards down, and begin to accept the worldly way of doing things. When Christian churches begin to compromise with the world, and feels that it must espouse worldly values and worldly candidates who are interested in what they can get from the office, than in protecting Christian values. When they feel they must use entertainers to attract crowds, especially young people to their church services, when they must seek the approval of professional athletes who proclaim Christ while carrying on their money making business on the Lord's Day, when they must attract big business in order to make money to build bigger edifices, then the country is in trouble. Today the press, radio, and TV have found it fashionable, and even profitable, to occasionally slip the little words, born again into their speech and print, not to glorify God, but for the purpose of expanding their church program, and make it more sensational and world pleasing, then it begins to lose it's power and becomes the **Laodiceans church of Revelations 3:14-19**.

For many years, after I was **saved**, I wandered around in confusion. My mind was so encased in **hardened fundamental Baptist cement**, that I could not read my Bible and see what it really said, without having my pastor interpreting it for me. **It took the dynamite of God**, through a traumatic incident, to blow this away, until now, I can read my Bible and see what it says, not what some pastor or church scholar says it says. One example will suffice. For many years I wondered about Christ's words in **John 10:26**, when He told the Jewish religious leaders, "But ye believe (Me) not, because ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP, . . ." This seemed mighty plain to me, but when I went to Baptist pastors, or church scholars and asked them to explain it, invariably I was told often in rather unpleasant terms to **sit down, shut up, and quit rocking the boat**. In the over thirty years since I left the Baptist church, not one of the pastors who refer to me as an **apostate**, have ever come to me and said, "Brother Mohr, would you sit down with me and let me show you from the Word where you are wrong. They constantly brag about being New Testament Christians while forgetting the admonition Jesus Himself gave to His followers, when he told them how to handle difference brought about by a brother who had offended them. (**Matthew 18:15-17**) That the Brother was to go to him first in private and try to work it out, then if he wouldn't listen go with two or three witnesses, then he refused to hear to listen, he was brought before the church and expelled. These things never happened to me, yet I was labeled as an apostate among the brethren, by my pastor, who in less than a month had turned the Baptist preachers of Mississippi against me to the point where men who had been good friends, and in whose churches I had held successful revival meetings, would not even speak with me. I have forgiven them, but the memory still hurts.

In spite of it's beginnings, this article is going to be about **race** and **bloodlines**, subjects which are politically and **religiously incorrect -taboo**. It will no doubt elicit cries of racist, hate monger, and that most epithet of all in the modern Christian world, anti-Semitic. I spent a most uncomfortable night before I sat down to write this article, as God dealt with me about the subject.

I did not want to tackle it, as at the age of 83, I have already been under severe attack by the IRS. They have just completed a year of levies against my Military Retirement Pay, which has cost this ministry over \$24,000. This was the seventh audit they have made in ten years, and have stolen over \$108,000 from this **non-profit** Christian ministry.

For over twenty years, after retiring from the Army in 1964, I have been a severe critic of our government's bankrupt foreign and domestic policies, with no repercussions, but when I began to speak out about the dangers posed by Jewish influence in Washington, DC and in our churches, **all hell broke loose**, and with in four months after my first public lecture on Judaism, I was audited for the first time. There have been six audits since then.

I am not anxious to add further opponents. The Jews now hate me for telling the truth about them which they cannot afford for White Christians in particular to know, and the Judeo-Christians, **the**

**great lovers of everybody, including God's enemies,** hate me for exposing their hypocrisy in supporting their worst enemy. I don't need any more enemies at my age, but God said, **WRITE** so I am writing this in obedience to His command. I will do my best to tell you the **TRUTH**, and **let the chips fall where they may.**

One of the major problems in the Christian church is that its leaders often give only **lip service** to God's Word, preferring to interpret it to fit their own purposes. In **Matthew 15:8,9** our Savior quoting from **Isaiah 29:13** said, "This people (Israel) draweth nigh unto Me with their mouth, and honoureth Me with their lips; but their heart is far from Me. **verse 9** - But in vain they do worship Me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. When Jesus spoke to the Jews in **John 8:42** He said, "If God were your Father, ye would love Me: for I proceed forth and came from God. . ." **verse 43** - Why do ye not understand my speech? even because ye **CANNOT** hear my word. He elaborated on this in **John 10:26,27** when He told the Jewish leaders, "But ye (Jews) believe not, because ye are **NOT OF MY SHEEP**, (emphasis is mine) as I said unto you. **verse 27** - My sheep **HEAR** my voice, and I know them, and they follow Me." Be honest and ask yourself, Of all the nations in the world, which one's have openly accepted the Christian religion? Which ones have adopted His Word and made it a part of their national Constitutions? If you are honest, you will have to admit that only the White Anglo-Saxon, Scandinavian, Celtic, Germanic, and related people, who we call Christendom, have so responded. Not one colored country has ever become Christian and the Jews are still His greatest enemy.

Judeo-Christians claim to believe and follow God's Word, yet they are often willing to accept the teachings of a seminary brainwashed pastor who teaches contrary to what their Savior said.

When did this apostasy in the church begin? A hundred years ago, the Jews were not exalted in the Christian church as they are today. Great church leaders such as Martin Luther, recognized them as being Satan's kids. Yet today, his book, "**THE JEWS AND THEIR LIES**," has been expunged from the church which bears His name, as being **anti-Semitic**.

Could this error have begun in Genesis Chapter One and Two? Most Judeo-Christian pastors refuse to accept the clear teachings of these two chapters, going away from what the Word clearly says, to place interpretations on it that will fit and be popular with modern thinking.

In **Genesis 1:27**, we are told that on the sixth day of Creation God **CREATED** man, male and female (to create means to make out of nothing).. These beings, **CREATED** in God's image, were to have dominion over ever other living thing. So far, so good, no controversy.

Then in **Genesis 2:1-5**, we have a resume of God's week of **CREATION**, with a strange statement, ". . . and there was not a man to till the ground." Wasn't Adam **CREATED** in **Genesis 1:27**? So says the Judeo-Christian world. This is not what the Word says. It is quite explicit in saying (**Genesis 2:7**) that God **FORMED** Adam from "the dust of the ground," male only. Then He did something that is not recorded with the **CREATED** one's of chapter one. He "breathed into his nostrils the breath of life, and Adam became a **living soul**." This did not make him superior to the **CREATED** one's, but it most certainly made him different. Anthropologists tell us that there was no organized agriculture on earth until the White race turned up late in creation history. Early men were nomads and hunters, but in **Genesis 2:15** we are told that God placed Adam in the **Garden of Eden** to dress and keep it. In other words, he was a **gardener**, or **farmer**. Eve didn't come along until some time later. The Jewish holy book, the **TALMUD**, **says that** Adam had sex with all the animals in the garden without finding satisfaction, so God made Eve especially for him. The Bible says, ". . . the Lord God said, It is not good that the man should be alone;" and He **formed** Eve from a part of Adam's body, and made him a helpmate.

There is no way an intelligent person can mix the **CREATION** of Chapter One, with the **FORMATION** of Chapter Two, unless it is done intentionally. I realize there are some seemingly contradictory statements in the Bible about this, such as Paul speaking in **1 Corinthians 15:45**, when he said, ". . . The first man Adam, was made a living soul . . ." We must remember he was

speaking to Israelites. He would have been correct in saying, "The first White man Adam, was made a living soul."

Those of you who have lived in close proximity to other races, I'm sure have sensed the difference. I spent five years in the Orient in Korea and Japan, and four years in Ethiopia, East Africa. I had many friends among these people, some of them fine Christians, but they did not think the same as I did about spiritual things, because they were different. This is why in Africa, for example, many a missionary has spent years building a strong Christian church, even building seminaries to teach native pastors. Then because of some political upheaval they are forced to leave the country, when they come back years later to find the church still in existence, the people still sing the same Christian hymns, but the pastor is now a local witch doctor, and the Christian teachings have been mixed with occult heathen beliefs. Sometimes they have even reverted back to cannibalism.

A few years ago, when I lived on the Gulf Coast, I listened to the Jewish evangelist Benny Hinn, as he bragged on **TBN** (Trinity Broadcasting Network), about the twelve African nations he had converted to Christianity through his missionary efforts, yet it wasn't a month later that his Pentecostal Christians in Rwanda, were hacking each other to pieces with their pangas. **THEY ARE NOT THE SAME!!!**

It is not politically or religiously correct these days to tell the truth about races and religions. Recently in New Brunswick, Canada, a memorial service was held for the people who were killed in an airplane crash. There was a Catholic priest and a Methodist minister who were asked to speak briefly at the Memorial services, they were told by the government that they could not read from the Bible, or mention the name of Jesus. Yet the Rabbis were allowed to read from the Talmud and espouse their views, as were the Muslims and the native Americans. We are close to this official mind set in the United States.

Many of our Christian pastors have been **brainwashed** in **Jewish contaminated** seminaries and are leading their people into social disaster, As early as 1256 AD. the head Rabbi in France put out a **PROTOCOL** to the Jewish people in Europe which urged them to make of your sons clerics and priests, so that they can infiltrate the Christian church and destroy it from within. They were so successful in Spain, that several Jews became Cardinals in the Roman Catholic Church, and a few were even Popes. They were Christians by day and Jews at night, and brought about the Spanish Inquisition which killed millions in that unhappy land. The head of the inquisitors was a Jew named Torquemada.

One of the major areas of concern in the church is with **interracial marriages**, which has the approval of church leaders such as Dr. Billy Graham. He says that as long as both parties are Christian, that is all that matters, since we are all one in **Jesus Christ**. Being **saved** does not free one from God's Natural Law, that **like kind MUST produce like kind**, and every civilization that has practiced **miscegenation** has destroyed itself too soon within, long before the barbarians swarmed over their walls or battered down their gates. Even without this law, we can see the dangers from **miscegenation**, as the sands of history are covered with the dried bones of civilizations who have destroyed themselves through this aberration, always accompanied by Sodomy.

When the Apostle Paul said, God ". . . hath made of one blood all nations of men (Adam) for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bounds of their habitation;" (**Acts 17:26**) he was speaking to Israelites and about Israelites nations.

The modern church world is sold on the idea of making all men alike in every respect. They have been sold by Jewish propaganda put out by men like Rabbi Abraham Feinsein, a leading Canadian Rabbi, who in a September 5, 1967 issue of MacLean's Review said, "We support the civil rights movement in the United States and until we learn to fight our ingrown fears of sexual relations between the races, the end of the race problems will not be in sight. Only when we no longer raise our eyebrows at the sight of a Negro holding hands with a white girl, will the west have begun to tear the racial poison from their vitals."

Allied to this notion, is the fear seldom expressed, but never the less real, that **mongrelization** of the races will some how result in an inferior human product.

"The deliberate encouragement of interracial marriage is the only way to hasten racial progress. We **MUST** acknowledge that we will never completely eliminate racial prejudice, until we eliminate separate races." (UNQ) This is interesting, coming from a Jewish religious leader who complains that many Jews are marrying outside their religion. It shows the hypocrisy of this teaching.

When you hear a pastor say that all men came from Adam and Eve, you immediately know that he is either ignorant of Scriptural teaching and biological facts, or is a deliberate liar.

Why should the Christians world strive for a racial mixing that God obviously never intended. If He had wanted us to all be one big **chocolate blob**, all alike He would have made us that way. Only ungodly men want to change God's handiwork into something it was not meant to be.

God's Natural Law of Like **kind producing like kind is similar** to the **Law of Gravity** and the **Law of Harvest**. It was in existence centuries before the **Ten Commandments** were given to Israel at Mount Sinai.

If you wish to know where the pressure for integration is coming from, refer back to Rabbi Fernstein's article. International Zionism **KNOWS** that an integrated people are easier to control than one which has maintained it's racial integrity.

The thinking of this Rabbi ties in with the ideas expressed in 1920 by a leading Jewish Communist in England, who wrote a book entitled "**A RACIAL PROGRAM FOR THE TWENTIETH CENTURY!**"

The following quotation can be found in the U.S. Congressional Record of 1957, page 8559. The author, Israel Cohen said, "We must realize that our Party's (Communist) most powerful weapon is racial tension. By pounding into the consciousness of the dark races how they have been exploited for centuries by the Whites, we can mold them to our program."

"In America, we will aim for a subtle victory. While inflaming the Negro minority against the Whites, we will endeavor to instill in the Whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the Negroes. This has been done both in education and in the church."

"We will aid the Negroes to rise in prominence in every walk of life, in the professions, in the world of sports, in entertainment. With this prestige, and the money they make, they will be able to intermarry with the Whites, and begin the process that will deliver them into our hands."

For just a moment, let's look into the fallacy of White harassment of the Negro race and the damage it has done to them. Go with me to the Continent of Africa, and see a vast, rich area, that never had a civilization of any kind until White Colonials arrived on the scene. One of the richest lands in the world, as far as natural resources were concerned, which had never been developed by native effort. In fact, in many areas of the interior of Africa, the natives are living as they did 5,000 years ago. It has been a proven fact that Blacks cannot govern Blacks and in every instance in Africa, the Black Republic under the control of their own people are much worse off in every respect that they were under the sometimes harsh control of Colonialism. Their education was better then, their health was better, and their safety.

The underlying cause for our enemy to push **integration**, is for the destruction of **White Christian civilization**, which Jewish authorities are quite open about, and Jewish authors write about. So they educate Black men to choose White women as a status symbol, since it will bring elimination of the White race, which is the only force that has stood in the way of Zionist world control.

Israelites are clearly told in **Deuteronomy 28:43**, that if they disobey God, "The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low. **verse 44** - ". . . he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail." If you can't see this happening in America, it is because you have deliberately closed your eyes to the truth.

It is vital for Christian youth to **KNOW** that it is extremely dangerous for them to date outside of their own race. A famous political figure once said, "If our buildings, our highways, and our railroads should be wrecked, we could rebuild them. If our cities are destroyed, out of every ruin we will build greater ones. Even if our armies are crushed, we could rear sons who would redeem our greatness. But if the blood of our White race is ever destroyed, and becomes corrupted by intermingling with other races, especially the African, then the present greatness of America will be destroyed and all hope for the future of civilization will be impossible."

"Miscegenation is good for those who plan a World Slave Plantation, but it will be the death to White Christian civilization." Only Christians can stop the inroads already made by the enemy. The fate of future generations yet unborn rests on our ability to stop this Satanic, fatal, heathen trend. Racial purity is a gift from God, to be protected at all costs, for it determines the fate of mankind for all time to come.

Your brother and servant in His service,

[signed]

**Jack Mohr**

**THIS ARTICLE MAY BE REPRODUCED BUT NOT FOR SALE! JM**

**The End**

# Two Saviors!

(Which will you choose - Christ or Judaism?)

Which Will It Be?

by

Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr (AUS. Ret.)

**"A man cannot serve two masters." (Matt. 6:24)**

In the September 1983 issue of AMERICA'S PROMISE NEWSLETTER, put out by Pastor Sheldon Emry, Phoenix, Arizona, appears this vital statement. "TWO SAVIORS ARE BEING PREACHED IN AMERICA TODAY!" I was so impressed with the truth of this statement, that I would like to enlarge on it and give some vital information aimed at the Christians who have become victims of this blasphemous teaching.

In 2 Corinthians 16:21, the Apostle Paul writes: "If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anathema Maranatha!" (The word "anathema" is a Greek word which means "accursed." "Maranatha" is an exclamation of approaching divine judgment.) In Galatians 1:8, the same writer says: "But though we or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached, let him be accursed."

But another gospel is being preached today in our fundamental and evangelical churches and another Savior is being held up as the salvation of America. Side by side with the preaching of "salvation only through the blood of Jesus Christ," is the false message: "God will only bless and protect America, as we bless and help the Jews."

This message is being pounded into the heads of Christian America by the pulpits of this land and especially through the "electronic evangelists" - the Falwell's, the Swaggart's, the Humbard's, the Robert's, the Robertson's, the Baker's, the Lindsay's and others of this ilk.

In a recent one hour TV propagandist show, titled ISRAEL, AMERICA'S KEY TO SURVIVAL! shown over hundreds of TV stations and produced by a Mike Evans, who claims to be a "born again" Jew, the theme was: "America's survival depends on our helping the Jews, no matter what they do!"

There were many well-known people who appeared on this show, or were named as supporters of Israel - Columnist Jack Anderson, Pat Boone, Brig. Gen. George Kennan, Maj. Gen. Albion Knight, Gov. James of Alabama, Bill Bright, Ben Armstrong (chairman of the National Religious Broadcasters) and the President of the Southern Baptist Convention. Famous evangelists appeared for a few minutes, all parroting the Jewish propagandist line: "All Christians must back the Jews, because they are God's Chosen People and if we don't, God will destroy America!" They have pounded this message into the heads of American Christians to the point where many are afraid not to aid this anti-Christ people.

Ben Haden was shown sobbing from his pulpit as thousands watched him state "It was not the Germans, not the Nazis, but cultural Christians who killed six million Jews during World War II."

Old movie shots of dead or starving people, supposedly Jews, were shown for the shock effect and specific charges were made that it was "Christians" who were guilty of "persecuting the Jews."

Pastor Emry then asked this searching question: "Are the Jews, America's 'God' and 'Savior' "? There was no mention of God or Jesus Christ in this TV presentation, in relation to America's welfare or survival. Instead the electronic evangelists and Mike Evans, hammered away on their phony theme: "America's welfare and future depend totally on how much we help the Jews!" They held up the "Jews" as "America's Savior" and deliverer. I say this is blasphemy of the worst sort!

Jesus gave us fair warning in Matthew 24:24, that "false Christs and deceivers would appear in these last days, and that if it were possible, they would deceive even the very elect."

America's false evangelists and preachers, who say they love the Lord and preach the salvation message that "only through Jesus Christ, can we reach God," then turn right around and raise up a "false deliverer," the Jew's. If you are one of those who believes this heresy, then the Jews have become your Savior, rather than Jesus Christ. But if you have the courage to do so -read on!

These same men warn you about a "future anti-Christ," while they are tricking you into worshipping a "present anti-Christ" in Palestine.

There is no question, that the one's who are being held up as the savior of America are anti-Christ, for a very clear definition is given in 1 John 4:2, 3 and the Jews fit it perfectly: "...Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God: And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh, is not of God..."

Further on in 2 John 7, we read: "For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an anti-Christ." This can be illustrated by a bit of correspondence I had with the Jewish Abelard-Reuchlm Foundation, Kent, Washington, April 1982. They sent me a book which alleged that Jesus Christ had never existed as the Bible states and that Christianity was invented by a Roman family named Calpurnius Pisos for the purpose of embarrassing Judaism. Here was my answer in part: "Your attitude towards White Christians was proven in the book you sent me in December, where you attempted to prove that the Christian New Testament was a fake, written by the Pisos family. Your blasphemy towards Jesus Christ, the Son of God, is equaled only by that of Jews, such as the author of the PASSOVER PLOT. It is complete fiction. If you do not hate us Christians as you so vehemently claim, then why do you condone and aid in the destruction of our religious beliefs? This is what your foundation was founded for. Didn't you Jews do enough damage to Christianity by your Jewish-Higher Criticism of the Bible, which has allowed Modernism to destroy the faith of many?"

"As to the pamphlet you sent concerning famous Jews in America, lets look at two of the more prominent you mentioned. According to most intellectuals, Sigmund Freud was the top man in the field of Psychology. Yet he based his findings on experiments he made in Europe, with 250 middle-class, neurotic Jews. He assumed that all mankind would react as they did and formed his idea of "sex psychology" on this basis. This has done more to destroy the morality of one generation of young Americans, than with the possible exception of the teachings of the Jewish baby doctor, Benjamin Spock.

"Then you mention Einstein, who some men say was the 'smartest man who ever lived.' He gave us the atom bomb, which today is threatening the extinction of all mankind.

"From time immemorial, you Jews have had a genius for subverting people. No wonder your people hated Jesus Christ, when he exposed your Talmudic leaders as hypocrites and murderers. It's no wonder your leaders murdered Him to keep Him silent. But thank God, you could not shut Him up! Even when you brought Him to trial, you did it in a trial which was illegal under both Jewish and Roman law and in spite of all your Pisos's claims, there is irrefutable proof, which thank God, neither you or anyone else can destroy, that He rose from the dead and that one day He will come back to this earth to judge people like you who have rejected His Lordship. When that day comes, your Jewish gold power and prestige, will not save you." (UNQ.)

In 2 John 10, II is found a verse of Scripture which fundamental and evangelical preachers love to use against another Christian brother who disagrees with them on some point of doctrine. But they NEVER use it against the Jewish anti-Christ, it says: "If there come any unto you and bring not this doctrine (that Christ is the only means of salvation), receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed, for he that biddeth him God speed IS PARTAKER OF HIS EVIL DEEDS." (Emphasis added.) In heavens name, what more proof do you need?

The Jews are anti-Christ's by a clear definition of the Scripture, yet millions of professing Christians are being deceived by their pastors into accepting them as the only way for America's salvation. This is a "heathen" belief!

When Paul talks in 2 Thessalonians 2 about the "man of sin," who "opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshiped," he is echoing the Jewish claim that they and they alone are the key to our survival. By doing this they are exalting themselves above God and His Son our Lord.

This man of sin, according to Paul, will sit in the temple of God, showing himself to be God. According to Paul's own explanation in I Corinthians 3:16, our (Christian) bodies are "the temple of God," in which the Holy Spirit dwells. But if you believe the Twentieth Century heresy concerning the Jews, then you have made them your God, no matter how loud and long you shout to the contrary.

Jesus once said (Matthew 6:24) - "No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one and love the other; or else he will hold to the one and despise the other. YE CANNOT SERVE GOD AND MAMMON." (Materialism' - Emphasis added.) Materialism is the Jewish God, by their own admission. The XXII protocol of the PROTOCOLS OF ZION indicate this worship of gold. It says: "In our hands is the greatest power of our day - gold - Surely there is no need to seek further proof that our rule is predestined of God. Surely we shall not fail with such wealth to prove that all the evil; which for so many centuries we have had to commit, has served as the end of ends, the cause of true well-being; the bringing of everything into order.

"Our authority will be glorious, because it will be all-powerful and will rule and guide - Our authority will be the crown of order.. True force makes no terms with any right, not even that of God: none dare come near it so as to take so much as a span away from it. (UNQ.) How's that for Jewish arrogance? This same idea is found in the Jewish-Communist textbook on [PSYCHOPOLITICS](#), which states: "To be obeyed one must be believed. If one is sufficiently believed, one will be unquestioningly obeyed.. As Communism (Judaism) is a matter of belief.. its study is a study of force. One must exhibit only enough force, enough inhumanity, enough brutality and savageness to create implicit belief and therefore implicit obedience." (UNQ)

MATERIALISM is the Jewish God, they reiterate this over and over again in their writings. So if you place them first, then you are worshiping the MAMMON Christ warned about.

To make it a bit clearer to those of you who have been "brainwashed" by the Jewish propaganda emanating from the Kosher pulpits of America, I would like to spend a few minutes of your time, looking at the Jewish Question as discussed by Rev. Sam H. Campbell. He says: "Every mass-movement of humanity, regardless of race, creates an economic problem that must be correctly solved, or it will grow into a menace. This is true, whether it is the going of Jacob and his sons into Egypt; the importation of Negroes from the jungles of Africa to America, to sell them into slavery; or the pouring in of Jewish immigrants into the congested city areas of America. These great economic problems cannot be solved upon sentimental grounds, I care not how lofty the sentiment.

"Some years ago, at a great convention, a Negro, richly endowed with oratorical gifts, was speaking on the problem to be worked out in the interest of his own race, and he swept the convention off its feet by an appeal to the sentiment. He said, in substance: 'God has two ways of converting the heathen. One is to send the missionary to the heathen, and the other is to send the heathen to the missionary, as he did when he sent the black African slave to the feet of his white mistress of the South, where he was taught to know Jesus as his redeemer and Lord.'

"This is a beautiful sentiment, but it is a great fallacy and does nothing to solve the Negro problem. God did not send the Negro to America. Designing, avaricious, wicked men brought him here for material gain (history proves that over 90% of the slave traders and owners of slave ships, were Jews), and God overruled the wrong to the Black's spiritual good. But the problem is still unsolved! It is growing more and more into an appalling menace with each passing decade. (The Jews have

been setting the Black up as "cannon fodder," in a race war which will be used to control all people.) I have prophesied that if this question is not solved along lines different from those we have tried in the past, there will be more upheavals in our social conditions in the future.

"Now just as truly as the coming of the Black created a problem. so the coming of the Jew created one. Even in 1880, when there were only about 200,000 Jews in America, no one dreamed that in a few generations, the Jews would grow into the menace they have become today, when there are more than 8-million in America. Today there are a few statesmen, and seers, standing like watchmen on the walls of America. calling to our people to wake up to the realization of this threatening menace. I wish to point out a few reasons why this influx of Jews has created a national danger.

"First, because of his age-old religious convictions and his hostility to Christ. From Apostolic days, when Judaism followed in the wake of the apostles to destroy their work, to the present hour, the Jew has never changed his attitude towards Christ. He came to America, the land of freedom; the land of golden opportunity; the land which offers to him a haven of rest from persecution and hate; the land which has been decreed by the Supreme Court of the United States as a Christian nation, and no sooner does he begin to feel at home here, than he begins an organized effort to overthrow our Christian institutions and destroy our blood-bought freedom.

"I call your attention to his activity in our public schools. Many years ago, when I was a young man in the ministry. a Jewish rabbi came before the Protestant Ministers Conference and made an appeal to us to join him in a united effort to put a stop to Bible reading and the offering of prayer in the public schools of the city. He stated that at that time the Jewish Rabbis were joining with the Catholic priests throughout America in this effort, because prayer and Bible reading in public schools was unfair to Jewish and Catholic children in these schools. When he was finished, I was shocked to hear a Presbyterian minister say: "No, We will never do what you ask. This is a Christian nation and if you don't like this country then leave it!" I thought that statement was harsh. I now see that it was honest and best.

"Take Christ out of our public schools, remove the Bible from this great bulwark of our American civilization, and in two decades we destroy the family altar, and the daily reading of the Bible in our American homes. Secularize our public schools as the Jews have largely accomplished, because of his hostility towards Christ and it becomes easy for Judaism to strike a 'death blow' at Christianity by injecting Higher Criticism into our colleges, universities and seminaries. (This is exactly what they have done.)

"The Jews next employ every effort for the breaking down of the Christian Sabbath. Every amusement feature he tan control, every political string he can pull, every power he can exert he uses to destroy our Christian Sabbath. He will keep his place of business open in defiance of the law, many times under the pretext that it is his home, he will build up sentiment in favor of an open Sabbath, he will open his play houses, his picture shows, and invite people to come, oftentimes without money and without price, all for the purpose of destroying our God-given institution of the Holy Sabbath. Destroy the Christian Sabbath and you soon destroy the Christian church. The Jew knows this, and that is why he is so persistent in his efforts to turn the Sabbath Day into a gala day. The very freedom that this Christian nation guarantees to him, he abuses in trying to destroy Christianity.

"I have attended Masonic Lodge meetings, where if some minister closed his prayer by using Jesus' name, there would be a storm of protest raised by Jewish members present. I have been in meetings, where if the name of Jesus was mentioned, the Jewish Rabbi would get up and leave the room. Why all this hostility to Christ in a Christian land? God has blessed this nation above every nation beneath the shining sun, because it was founded upon the bed-rock principles of Christianity (not because we have been good to the Jews.) Yet the Jew would kill the goose that laid the golden egg. If the Jew would only break away from the power of his Rabbi - and refuse to follow him blindly in matters of religion, he might become an asset rather than a liability to America. (The same can

certainly be said to be true regarding Christians) But as it is now, he is a menace. The Rabbis hold them away from Christ, and they always have. During Christ's time, the great masses of the common people, the laymen, heard him gladly. They followed Him, and went before Him, scattering palm branches and spreading their garments in His path. They hailed Him with gladness, proclaiming 'Hosannah!' Blessed is He that cometh in the name of the Lord!' Then the Rabbis, the Pharisees got to them and they changed their cry to 'Crucify Him! Crucify Him!' That is the attitude of the Jewish Rabbis today. If the Jew cannot be Christianized (and many say, with a lot of proof, that this is impossible) then he is a menace to Christianity.

"Another reason the Jew is a menace to America is that he always seeks to defend his own people. He is imbued with the conviction that his people can do no wrong. It matters not whether the accusation against him is true or not, wherever some member of the Jewish family is involved, all will rush to his side and to his defense, raising the cry of 'persecution,' because he is a Jew.

"There is no denying the fact that most organized prostitution in America is under Jewish control. It is organized and controlled by Jews. There is no denying the fact that large groups of men, mostly of the Jewish race, are engaged in gigantic criminal schemes, such as the distribution of dope to our youth. But when the citizen calls for drastic measures to stop this great evil, every Jew, instead of joining in the effort to clean up the moral mess, resents the Crusade as one being carried out by 'race hatred.' (I have never been able to understand how leaders of an organization such as the MORAL MAJORITY, cannot or will not see that the leaders in every branch of evil they resist, is the same Jew they back and promote as God's Chosen. - EDITOR.)

"True American spirit knows no hatred. We hold as brothers, all men, but we MUST protect American institutions and uphold America's laws. If the Jews seek to tear them down (and they do), then we MUST fight to preserve them, even at the expense of offending him by calling attention to the activities of his people.

"Does the Jew stand for the highest ideals of Americanism? Does he stand for an open Bible? The Holy Sabbath? The Christian religion? Freedom of speech and press for all men, not just the Jew? The Christian church and the Christian school? If he believes in 'soul liberty' why does he try and suppress Bible reading and prayer in the public school, and the preaching of Christ anywhere? Why does he take offense at everything printed which makes reference to the Jew, in other than praise, or to say that our religion and everything we have worth while came from the Jews; that our only hope of climbing to loftier heights, is to let the Jew dictate the program?

"The Jew' is a menace because of his ages old plot for world control. The existence of that plot is so apparent today, that only the naive, or those deliberately seeking to promote falsehood would deny it!

"This world plot and Jewish control has reached the point where many 'right thinking' Americans are saying that we no longer have a 'government of the people, by the people, and for the people.' That our government in Washington is a captive government, enslaved to International interests and the International Jewish bankers. We know they control the economic destiny of America and the rest of the world, and that they are 'milking' the American 'taxpaying sucker' in order to carry out their nefarious schemes." (UNQ.)

The International Bankers are the ones who seek to give away American property, as they did in the Panama Canal. They are the ones who have caused and supported both sides of every war America has fought since 1860. They are the ones who today are calling for \$8-billion dollars in loans to the International Monetary Fund, so that the Jewish bankers will get their pro-fit at the expense of the American taxpayer.

Yes, all this activity is un-American. Yet if some group like the Knights of the Ku Klux Klan calls attention to it and makes an appeal to all patriotic Americans to stand firm for American institutions and ideals, and seek to build a greater America on the Biblical foundations laid by our fore-fathers, then the B'nai B'rith, and the Anti-Defamation League, and other Jewish societies pass resolutions

and pressure American legislators for the purpose of destroying the Klan.

They will destroy anything that has Christ as "the criterion of character," and the cross as the divine magnet to draw men to the heart of God. That is the Jewish attitude, and that is what makes him an international menace.

For years now, there has been a concerted drive in America's churches, to promote International brotherhood. The term used is "the brotherhood of man, under the Fatherhood of God." This is a Jewish concept, which is being used to confuse and control Christians. Listen to the words of PROTOCOL IX - "The words of the liberal, which are in effect the words of our watchword, are - "LIBERTY! EQUALITY! FRATERNITY! When we come into our kingdom, we will change these into words no longer of a watchword but of an expression of idealism; De Facto (actually) we have already wiped out every rule but our own, although de jure (by right) there remains a good many of them." (UNQ) A little honest study into Judaism will show you that it in no way promotes equality with others. Harold Wallace Rosenthal, the late personal secretary of the Jewish Senator from New York, Jacob Javits, stated in a taped interview: "We Jews are continually amazed at the ease with which Christian Americans have fallen into our hands. While naive Americans sit and wait for Khrushchev to bury them, we have taught them to submit to our every demand." (UNQ) This statement is almost "word for word" what is taught in the BABYLONIAN TALMUD and in THE PROTOCOLS OF ZION

Asked how America could be captured by the international Jewish interests without them knowing what was happening, Rosenthal sneeringly suggested that this victory came because of absolute Jewish control of the media. He boasted: "The Jews control all the news and any newspaper which refuses to acquiesce to Jewish control, can be brought to its knees in a short time. It's a very simple matter!" (UNQ.) In most cases this has been true. A shining example of an independent newspaper which has not succumbed, is THE SPOTLIGHT, from Washington, D.C. It is under Jewish attack at the present time.

When America's Foreign Policy was mentioned, Rosenthal said that no one since the time of FDR had achieved political power without Jewish approval. "Americans have not had a Presidential choice since 1932," he said. "Roosevelt was our man, and every president since has been our man. American foreign policy is Zionist-Communist foreign policy from the beginning to the end. Yet Americans believe this International Jewish policy will benefit America in the end." (UNQ) Could this be why President Reagan, who claims to be a Christian and an anti-Communist, did absolutely nothing to show our revulsion when Russia shot down Korean flight 007 and killed over 60 Americans including an anti-Communist Congressman? Why if we are anti-Communist do we still continue to supply these enemy nations with the technology which could cause them to defeat us? Why are we now contemplating building up the military strength of Communist China? Why do we continue to feed them, when we know that American grain, releases Soviet citizens from the farms, to work in the war factories? Under Jewish control by men such as Henry Kissinger, we are being prepared by the "Judas goats" for the slaughtering pen; especially if you are a Christian. You better wake up to the fact that because you were a friend to the Jew, will make no difference if they ever take over.

Why is it that few Jews who claim to be against Zionism ever speak out against it? A shining example to the contrary is Alfred Lilienthal and the late Benjamin Freedman. Why do we never see Letters to the Editor, written by Jews who decry Jewish involvement in crime and immorality? Why do Jews head every anti American activity in this country? Don't argue with me about it, check the facts! Why do Jews everywhere, do everything in their power to protect evil Jews from justice and criticism? It is because they are taught to do that in their religious book the TALMUD.

I believe the answer to these questions lies in the fact, that unless Jewish ideas are allowed to creep into our society under the assumption they are not Jewish - they are doomed! Anglo-Saxon ideas for the most part can be discussed openly, without fear or shame. Why shouldn't the Jews be required to do so likewise? We should demand "openness" from every alien allowed in the United States. Every

foreigner should be required to "sail under his own flag."

The Jews believe, since they have been taught from childhood, that they are mentally superior to all other peoples and they have brainwashed a lot of Christians into believing likewise. Evangelist Jack Van Impe, in his apology for Judaism, ISRAEL'S FINAL HOLOCAUST! says on page 52 - "Everywhere the Jews are blamed for the ills of their day. Some foolishly follow this practice in the 20th Century. Jews are accused of controlling all money, causing inflation and depressions, and plotting the conquest of the world." By their own admission, this is true. The Jew, Berl Locker, speaking at a Zionist Conference in London in 1943, was reported by THE LONDON JEWISH CHRONICLE as having said: "We Jews have the right to come to the world and say, 'Here is the Jewish problem. Settle it to our satisfaction or there will be no rest in the world.' " (UNQ)

The Jewish writer Oscar Levy, in the foreword to the book THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION, said: "There is scarcely an event in modern Europe that cannot be traced back to the Jews. We Jews today are nothing else but the world's seducers; it's destroyers; it's incendiaries; it's executioners." (UNQ.)

THE JEWISH WORLD of February 9, 1883 said: "The great ideal of Judaism is that the whole world shall be imbued with Jewish teachings, and that a Universal Brotherhood of nations - a greater Judaism in fact - all the separate races and religions shall disappear." (UNQ.)

Rabbi Reichhorn, about the time of the American Civil War, said: "With gold we can buy the most rebellious consciences, can subsidize all state loans, and thereafter hold the states at our mercy. Already the principle banks, the exchanges of the entire world, the credits of all the governments, are in our hands." (UNQ.)

Rabbi Stephen S. Wise, quoted in THE AMERICAN BULLETIN of May 15, 1935, said of the Russian Revolution: "Some call it Marxism - I call it Judaism." (UNQ.)

Harry Waton, in his book A PROGRAM FOR THE JEWS AND AN ANSWER TO ALL ANTI-SEMITES, 1939, said on page 148: "It is not an accident that Judaism gave birth to Marxism, and it is not an accident that the Jews readily took up Marxism. All that is in perfect accord e si the progress of Judaism and the Jews." (UNQ.)

Bernard Lazare in L'ANT[SEMITISME, page 350 -"The Jew is not satisfied with de-Christianizing, he Judaizes, he destroys Catholic or Protestant faith, he provokes indifference, but he imposes his idea of the world, or morals, and of life upon those whose faith he ruins; he works at his age-old task, the annihilation of the religion of Christ." (UNQ.)

These are only a few of tens of thousands of quotations from Jewish sources, about their plan to take over the world and destroy our White Christian civilization. Yet a seemingly intelligent Baptist evangelist like Van Impe, deliberately closes his eyes to what they are doing to his people, because he has made up his mind that they are the "people of the Book" and therefore can do no wrong. How very, very sad and tragic!

Van Impe even goes so far as to blame Christians for the plight of the Jews, he says: "Jew accusers today are simply following the lead of anti-Semites from before them. People who do not want to accept responsibilities for the wrongs of society must have a scapegoat, and the Jews have been the universal scapegoat. They TAKE THE BLAME OF IGNORANT PEOPLE from problems ranging from politics to the plague." (UNQ.)

My impression is that the "ignorant ones" are the Kosher Christians like Van Impe, who disregard everything our Lord said about the Jews and still tries to protect them. Listen to Jesus as he speaks to the Jewish religious and political leaders of His day. John 8:41 -"Ye do the deeds of your father;" Vs 44 - "Ye are of your father the devil;" Vs 47 - "He that is of God heareth God's words; ye therefore hear them not BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF GOD;" (Emphasis added.) John 10:26 - "But ye (Jews) believe not, BECAUSE YE ARE NOT MY SHEEP." (Emphasis added.) There are many more that the Kosher Evangelists conveniently overlook. Then in Matthew 23:31-36, Christ

accuses, yes, ALL the Jews, of being responsible for "all the righteous blood shed upon the earth," from the time of Abel.

On page 75, Van Impe states: "The Jews have enriched all the nations in which they have settled - an inevitable fact because of the promise made to Abraham (Gen. 12:2)" (UNQ.) But he overlooks the fact that Abraham was not a Jew, and that a majority, a large majority of those who call themselves Jews today, have no right to trace themselves back to Abraham. The risen Christ in Revelations 2:9 and 3:9 says of them: "They who say they are Jews and are not; but ARE OF THE SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN." (Emphasis added.) Then Van Impe tops off the garbage he gives to Christians on page 77 when he asks: "Why are the Jews so maligned and hated when they are so productive and helpful?" (UNQ.) Could it be that he is deliberately ignoring the answer given by the Apostle Paul in I Thessalonians 2:15. Here Paul speaks of Christian persecution by the Jews and says: "Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us (the Christian church) and THEY PLEASE NOT GOD, and are CONTRARY TO ALL MEN." (Emphasis added.) Why does Van Impe leave out this explanation?

For every benefit the Jews have given humanity, they have exacted their "pound of flesh," and when the scales are finally balanced, the world will see that they came out "hanging on the short end of the stick."

Van Impe even goes so far as to criticize Adolph Hitler, because he was the only one of Europe's rulers who recognized the danger of Jewish-Communism and did anything about it. It was for this and this alone, that Hitler and Germany was destroyed and we Christians of America, were sucked in by Jewish wiles, into destroying another Christian nation.

In the PROTOCOLS OF ZION, we read this paragraph: "It is becoming apparent that an awakening is taking place in America. (Remember, this was written about 1900.) We had hoped that through the devastation of Christian Germany, any subject dealing with us would become taboo. However, there seems to be a resurgence in this country (Germany) we so strongly control. We are presently making plans for a rapid exodus. We know that when the final light dawns, there will be no stopping it... if the American public ever finds out that we are in control, that will be a fatal mistake on our part." (UNQ.)

So Judaism has spent countless millions of dollars in keeping the "stupid goyim" asleep. They have drawn a near perfect "smoke screen" around their activities. This is why it is so very important for Christians in America to learn the truth before it is too late.

Now I realize that some of you who read this don't expect to be around when the world falls into the hands of "anti-Christ." You have been told that Christ will come back and "Rapture" you out of this mess before it gets too bad. This is not Scriptural and is part of the overall plot to put you to sleep and keep you sleeping, while they take over. When the German people, under the leadership of Adolph Hitler, began to see the truth in 1933, they made plans to "kick the money changers out of Germany's national temple." There was no plan to eliminate Jews, but to move them out of the country. Most of the six million Jews who were supposed to have died at the hands of the Nazis, have since been drawing reparations from the West German government, while they "suck up on the goodies," that Christian America has been "brainwashed" into giving them.

Christians should have no place for brotherhood with unbelievers, according to 2 Corinthians 6:14 - "Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? And what concord (Greek - "sumphoneo", meaning "Harmony or agreement.) - hath Christ with Belial? (Satan) or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel? (In-fidel - Greek "apistos", meaning "unbeliever.") This of course is the perfect description of any Jew!

An even more urgent warning is found in 2 John 9, where the Apostle states: "Whosoever transgresseth and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, HATH NOT GOD. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son." (Emphasis added.)

This means that preachers such as Van Impe, are breaking one of the "cardinal" doctrines of the New Testament, when they make friends with the unbelieving Jews.

We have been led so far astray in the world of Christianity by the Judaizing influence that as Dr. Edward R. Fields says: 'It is vital that a studious comparison be made between the two religions because more and more preachers and politicians are using the term "JudeoChristian" in claiming the two religions come from the same source. This plays into the hands of the Jews who are effectively using the fundamentalist Christians to support the political aims of Zionism. But the Jews cleverly instruct their own people, not to connect the two religions in any way at all. In fact, Judaism is exactly opposite of Christianity in all major points of theology'." (UNQ.)

Then Dr. Fields gives this outline of the major points of theological difference:

### **Major Points of Theological Difference**

	<b>JUDAISM</b>	<b>CHRISTIANITY</b>
<b>1.</b>	Jews do not believe in a heaven or hell. They believe there is a middle life here on earth in which their spirit lives in the Jew race.	Christians believe that those who accept Jesus Christ as their Savior and lead a righteous life will be rewarded with eternal life.
<b>2.</b>	Jews do not believe in a physical afterlife and want their rewards here and now. Thus they worship the "calf of gold." They have an ancient saying: "Always take, never give!"	Christians believe that they should be charitable, lead a virtuous life and lead others to Christ.
<b>3.</b>	Judaism is the only religion which does not seek converts. They believe that one can be a Jew only through being born of a Jewish mother. Those who are accepted as converts are not accepted as Jews. Christ told the Jewish religious leaders: "Ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more a child of hell than yourselves." (Matthew 23:15)	Christians believe that others should be converted to Christianity. They give millions of dollars yearly for missionary activities.
<b>4.</b>	The Jews do not believe in sin, or repentance, as they do not believe in punishment for sin in an afterlife.	Christians believe that all people "sin and come short of the glory of God," and that they can be redeemed only through Jesus Christ.

Here is what the Jews say about their religion: "Judaism is bound up with the Jewish people... The entire calendar of Judaism, with its feasts and fasts, is based not as in Christianity, on the events in the life of its founder, but on significant occurrences in the history of the Jews... Striking differences between Judaism and Christianity. Christianity centers its attention primarily on the individual and upon his salvation. God likeness is revealed for all times in the character of Jesus, who looms as the model for goodness and godliness for all Christians. In Judaism, the center of gravity is found in the Jewish people."

Jews believe they are "like gods," and worship themselves. This is why the Jewish-German philosopher of a 100 years ago Ludwig Feurbach, could write: "Man will be truly free, when he realizes there is no God of man but man himself." (UNQ.) The Jewish Encyclopaedia states: "Judaism may be defined as the consciousness of God, expressed in the Torah, and embodied in the life of the Jewish people. In this indissoluble unity, Israel serves as the community, within which Judaism has developed in and through which it functions. Whereas in Christianity the community of faith constitutes a church, that is, an organized association of men drawn from many nations and

racess. In Judaism the community consists of the Jewish people.

"Jewish history records a continuous struggle against (other) nations and their religions ... Judaism has grown out of the soul of the Jewish people and has been nourished by their life-blood ... Hence it is not called Mosaism, prophetism, rabbinism, but JUDAISM, after the Jewish people themselves."

There is another important difference between Judaism and Christianity that all Christians need to understand. The Jewish Encyclopaedia says that while Christians believe in "grace," (the unmerited approval of God), Jews believe in "justice."

"Grace" is the divine influence which acts within human beings to make them pure and morally acceptable to a righteous God. This is rejected by Jews who say they believe in JUSTICE. This is "reward or penalty as deserved. The punishment of a wrong doer." (They believe this when it has to do with a non-Jew, but not for themselves.) They believe in vengeance rather than forgiveness and are probably the most vindictive people in existence today.

While Christianity is a religion of love, humility, giving, sharing, and loving God. Judaism is pointed inward; it is based on selfishness, rewards in this life, the lording of their own race over all others, a superiority complex and claiming that they are the chosen people, above all others. Where the Bible says that Israel was to be a "servant race," to bring blessings to all mankind, the Jews believe that all the good things are reserved for them alone. The emphasis in Judaism is on luxury, wealth, pleasure and materialism.

How can Christians and Jews hold joint religious services, when they are opposite in their beliefs. Yet more and more, especially in the evangelical world, we hear of joint meetings between Christians and Jews and the wonderful time of communion they have together.

Could this be because they are worshiping the same Savior and he is not Jesus the Christ? When they worship together, they are worshiping two different Gods, for the beliefs of Judaism are not merely un-Christian, they are anti-Christian. There is no such thing as a Judeo-Christian heritage, except to those who have succumbed to Jewish propaganda.

All you who believe the BIG LIE, that the Jews are God's Chosen People, have been terribly misled. You are being misled to your own destruction. The ministers who preach this "rot" should convert to Judaism and stop seeking to undermine Christianity by enticing Christians to believe in Judaism. Just because the Jews have declared themselves to be the source of their own and the world's salvation does not mean that we should abandon the only hope for humanity.

Which Savior do you follow? A Jewish fable, or the One who said: "No man cometh unto the Father, but by me!" (John 14:6).

**WAKE UP CHRISTIAN - LEARN WHO YOU ARE AND  
WHAT YOUR RESPONSIBILITIES ARE BEFORE GOD.  
HAVE NO COMMUNICATIONS OR DEALINGS WITH  
ANTI-CHRIST, LEST YOU BE FOUND GUILTY OF  
FOLLOWING THE WRONG SAVIOR!!!**

**The End**

# Ultimate Terrorism!

## Soviet Threat to the Free World!

By **BRIG. GEN. GORDON "JACK" MOHR**

**"No weapon that is formed against you (Israel) shall prosper" - Isaiah 54:17**

I While the nations of the Free World, the White Israel nations of Christendom have been lulled into a false sense of security by the "glasnost" of Soviet Premier Gorbachev and his attractive wife, one of the most deadly and sinister organizations of super-warriors and state terrorists, is being trained in the Soviet Union and is being deployed in the Free West for the purpose of "smashing us with their clenched fist," when we have succumbed to their peace overtures.

The mission of these special warriors is to spread havoc and terror throughout the non-communist world, especially in the NATO nations and the United States -in case of war.

They also operate during the time of "cold war" or low-intensity conflicts throughout the world, during the time most of us consider as "peace."

The task of this special group, known as SPETSNAZ, is to in-filter "sleeper agents" and have them in place in America and Western Europe, ready to strike on command.

Competent sources within the United States believe there may be as many as 200 of these teams already in place in this country, armed with, among other things, "nuclear backpack" weapons. These are "low-intensity" nuclear bombs of about 2 kt strength. They could not destroy a large city such as New York or Los Angeles, but might cause 45 or 50 casualties. In addition, the F.B.I. acknowledged in 1983, that they knew of the presence of more than 100,000 enemy agents in the U.S. But, as one F.B.I. official stated: "We cannot touch them under American law, until they make an overt move against our government or people." (We know this is a lie, since we have seen the American government in recent months, take militant action against Christian Patriots, they say are dangerous to their totalitarian plans.)

These enemy SPETSNAZ go by different names. In the slave state of Czechoslovakia, they were called "Reydoviki", which means "raiders." They were the ones who seized the Prague Airport and other key facilities in the capitol city, paving the way for the communist invasion of that country in 1968.

In Afghanistan these terrorists were a joint operation of KGB/SPETSNAZ units, which stormed the national palace in Kabul and gunned down President Amin and his family, prior to the Soviet takeover in 1979.

In Sweden, they were the mysterious, under-water combat swimmers who prowled around the Swedish naval bases and strategic harbors and who even entered the main channel of Stockholm with their mini-sub, equipped with tractor treads and crawled up to within a mile of the royal palace. These mini-sub were launched from Soviet subs well inside the International water boundaries.

In Norway, a similar operation took place near Norway's major naval base at Bergen, far up the Hardanger Fjord.

In Britain, these Soviet terrorists are well-known to the Anti-terrorist investigators of Scotland Yard, who know them as a secret detachment of potential saboteurs and assassins who are located somewhere near the Royal Air Force Base called Greenham Common. This is the base where U.S. military personnel man the silos containing ground-launched cruise missiles.

This sinister Soviet force has remained virtually unknown to the West, until a high-ranking Soviet

defector, known as Victor Suvorov (not his real name), exposed it in his book INSIDE SOVIET MILITARY INTELLIGENCE.

Suvorov revealed that this terrorist "strike force" is made up of approximately 30,000 men and women who are controlled by the GRU (Soviet Military Intelligence.)

The mission of these special troops is to burrow into an unsuspecting nation during peacetime and prepare to launch "Pearl-Harbor" like attacks just prior to a Soviet "blitzkrieg."

Their ultimate objective is to neutralize the nuclear potential of an enemy by striking at personnel who control a country's nuclear force. Since only a few nations have this capability, this means that their major objective outside Europe, is the United States.

In this country, they would strike at command, control, and communication networks, starting with the president, vice-president, Secretary of State, Secretary of Defense, as well as major military leaders and key congressional leaders. The idea is to neutralize the leadership of the target nation; especially those who could authorize a retaliatory nuclear attack.

Their secondary objective would be against this country's military and civilian communication networks. Our technology has become so centralized that the assault on and destruction of a few computer centers would effectively neutralize much of our radio, TV, and microwave communications.

As any military man knows, when your communications are "knocked out," you are in bad trouble. This would greatly reduce the ability of our air, naval and ground forces to meet a Soviet attack.

The official name of this specialized Soviet task force is SPETSALNAYA NAZNACHENUYA, or "Special Purpose Forces." The nickname is SPETSNAZ!

According to U.S. Deputy Asst. Secretary of Defense Noel Koch: "Their job is to destroy a nation's infrastructure and kill key people. They are an important part of the Soviet Union's peacetime operations and during war, would pose a grave danger to strategic disruption of NATO and the United States itself." (UNQ.)

The Soviet authorities who control SPETSNAZ have the "pick of the crop" from among the young Soviet men and women who make up the Soviet military. In addition, the Soviet athletes who compete for the Soviet Union in the Olympic games are considered as a pool for SPETSNAZ recruits. Suvorov stated that some of the best Soviet Olympic athletes are SPETSNAZ commandos.

While participating in international sporting events, they have the opportunity to hone their deadly skills in marksmanship, martial arts, boxing and other lethal sports, while they become acquainted with a variety of cultures and nations in which they compete, and in which they may later operate.

The recruit is given a strict test of loyalty and must sign an oath swearing him to absolute secrecy about his unit and the very existence of SPETSNAZ. If this oath is broken, it means the death penalty!

The new recruit has usually had at least two years of military training. Initial training is carried out at the Special Forces Faculty of the Ryazan Airborne School and the Reconnaissance Faculty of the Higher Combined Arms School in Kiev. Officers receive special training from the Military Diplomatic Academy of the Soviet Army in Moscow.

SPETSNAZ training is brutal and effective. It must be, in order to produce brutal terrorists who will not hesitate to carry out any order given by their superiors. One of their training bases is at Zheltye Vady, in the Ukraine. This is adjacent to a concentration camp for political prisoners. The camp inmates provide "living training aids" for the martial arts. The SPETSNAZ commandos can punch, gouge, and maim to their "heart's content." It gives the trainees a "taste for blood," and is much more realistic than punching a sandbag which cannot bleed.

These special force troops enjoy better food, better housing, better pay, quicker promotions, longer

leaves, foreign travel and earlier retirement than regular troops so there is always a steady stream of eager volunteers.

Typical training may involve being dropped in a wilderness area for days or weeks, without any survival gear, including a bed roll.

When assigned to a mission, they are issued the best equipment available, usually a Kalashnikov light automatic rifle (AK-74) with 300 rounds of 5.45 caliber ammunition; a bayonet which doubled as a wire cutter and a saw; a P-6 silenced pistol; six grenades with grenade launcher; and a bizarre knife which can propel its lethal blade a full 30 feet.

The things which distinguished the SPETSNAZ from other Special Purpose forces in the Free World, is that to them "Peacetime is wartime." As he/she in-filters the West, they become a "sleeper agent". One of their missions is to contact and maintain liaison with domestic terrorists in the nation where they operate.

These domestic terrorists are supplied, trained, and even included in the SPETSNAZ operations. Any intelligent person should see the danger posed by the vast number of illegal aliens who are now flooding America's border. In one six month period in 1987, along the Texas border, over 34 different nations were apprehended, most of them white, most of them coming from Eastern European WARSAW PACT nations. Many of these young men spoke excellent English, earned U.S. Social Security cards, and many had documents showing that they had served in the U.S. Armed Forces. Many were armed and carried large sums of money. Could it be possible, do you suppose, that these might have been SPETSNAZ infiltrators?

Evidence of linkage between SPETSNAZ units and domestic terrorists has been evident in such terrorist organizations as the COMMUNIST COMBAT CELLS of Belgium; THE RED ARMY FACTION of West Germany; DIRECT ACTION of France; and RED BRIGADES of Italy; the REVOLUTIONARY CELLS of West Germany; and the SPANISH BASQUE-ETA.

It appears at present as though NATO is their major target and there has been a rash of assaults within the last few years. NATO facilities such as petroleum and gas pipelines, oil storage tanks, computer centers and key military and civilian personnel have been targeted. These are the same targets SPETSNAZ would attack prior to a Soviet attack in Europe. If domestic terrorists whittle down the assets of the Free World prior to a Soviet attack, so much the better.

You can be certain, that if there is a rash of SPETSNAZ activity, here or in Europe, it will signal a Soviet offensive. Key civilian and military leaders will be assassinated thus paralyzing the already cumbersome decision making process of the Free World.

Nuclear facilities will be assaulted and neutralized by sabotage and demolition teams, probably in conjunction with domestic terrorists. Could it be possible, do you think, that SPETSNAZ units in the U.S. will provide the equipment and know how to blow the bridges across the Mississippi River? We know this is part of the attack plan and that hundreds of thousands of aliens have been positioning themselves along the river from New Orleans to Chicago, very possibly for this purpose. They would also attack waterworks, sewage systems, power sources, pipelines, transformers, key transportation facilities and key communication centers - the vital nerve centers of the nation.

SPETSNAZ units are the only units in the Soviet military who are encouraged to operate with a high degree of independence and innovation.

Each Soviet military district has its own SPETSNAZ brigade. These are usually composed of 100 teams of between 5 to 12 members each.

A typical SPETSNAZ unit would be from 18 to 20 years old, led by slightly older officers, with a warrant officer or senior sergeant as second in command. They are considered so highly reliable that they are the only Soviet military units who do not have a political officer. Surovov says: "Each SPETSNAZ soldier is his own commissar."

Because the soldiers are young, the training is extremely strenuous, and include underwater combat swimming, high altitude-low opening parachute jumps and high altitude-high opening jumps, as well as infiltrations, sabotage, clandestine communications and martial arts. He is trained to be a killer in every way imaginable. The most important part of his training is in the language, culture and folkways of the country where he will be assigned. This is something that even American diplomats do not receive and can be seen in the low standard of our foreign policy statesmanship. SPETSNAZ training is capped by live exercises -probably a realistic tour of duty in one of the world's combat areas.

In spite of their decided threat to the Free World, only Britain and the United States have taken this threat seriously enough to include anti-SPETSNAZ training in their 'war plans. A British operation named BRAVE DEFENDER has demonstrated that an alert defense, good intelligence and rapid reaction can keep SPETSNAZ danger to a minimum.

The following happenings may indicate SPETSNAZ in in-filtration of a country:

- 1 - An usual increase in the number of Soviet embassy personnel.
- 2 - Unusually athletic young men and women replacing balding paunchy diplomats.
- 3 - A marked increase in the number of trade delegates, athletes and cultural exchanges with the Soviet Union.
- 4 - A resurgence of tourism from the Soviet Union.
- 5 - A marked increase in the number of Soviet fishing boats off our shores and an increase in the time they stay near sensitive areas.
- 6 - Strangers buying or renting real estate, homes and apartments near strategic military locations.
- 7 - Outside agitators in-filtering local peace groups and anti-nuclear protest movements.
- 8 - We know that female SPETSNAZ agents have in-filtered women's protest groups near the U.S. Air-force bases in Britain.

Now to add to this problem, the GRU has created and trained "little brother" organizations which duplicate the SPETSNAZ mission during a time of war. They can be found in Poland, Bulgaria, East Germany, Hungary, Czechoslovakia, Romania, as well as Vietnam and North Korea.

The Soviets use these nationals to blend in with ethnic groups in a country such as the United States. A Polish SPETSNAZ agent, for instance, would have little difficulty in blending in with a Polish community. The same could be said of Cuban, Hispanic, Vietnamese, Korean and others.

Probably one of our most worrisome and officially neglected areas of potential terrorism concerns SOUTHCOM - the Southern Military Command, which encompasses the vast areas south of our borders with Mexico. Here Cuba's version of the SPETSNAZ, the TROPAS ESPECIALES (Special Troops), are active.

They operate under the direct command of the Cuban DGI (the General Intelligence Directorate), which is in turn controlled by the Soviet KGB. The TROPAS have had extensive and impressive combat experience in wars on the African continent, where they have been used as mercenaries by the Soviets.

The mission of the TROPAS is similar to their Soviet counterpart, to train and equip terrorists groups all over the Western Hemisphere, including the United States. To date, these terrorists in the

U.S. have remained mostly underground.

While the U.S. government has concentrated their attacks against Christian Patriots who are anxious to see this country return to Constitutional standards, including the re-establishment of the Monroe Doctrine, they have been negligent of the much larger danger from the south. Instead of stopping, or at least slowing down this enemy activity, a liberal Congress has added to this danger by unbelievably stupid immigration policies which has allowed foreign agents almost complete freedom to operate within our shores. These have teamed up with drug operators from Columbia, Peru, Bolivia, and Cambodia. There is much evidence available that involvement in this drug business, is protected by high government officials, who are becoming rich in the process.

Mexico is the BIG ENCHILADA as far as the TROPAS ESPECIALES is concerned and we have good reason to believe that they have been imminently successful in their infiltration of this troubled country.

One frightening scenario has been envisioned in the MONIMBO PLAN, which is a joint Cuban-Sandanista plot revealed to American Intelligence agents by Cuban and Sandanista defectors. It is for the takeover of Mexico by native terrorists and left wing forces. Panic would result in some 20-million Mexicans pushing across U.S. Border. What better way to in-filter a few thousand TROPAS agents into the U.S.?

Today, in August of 1988, the possibilities of this kind of action in the near future are very real.

The F.B.I. knows that Cuba trained DGI agents in-filtered the U.S. during the Mariel boatlift in 1979. They also know that hundreds, if not thousands of enemy agents have crossed the U.S. border since that time. But in spite of this, there has been very little public or official discussion of this most serious problem and it is seldom mentioned by the media. Although we know there are thousands of Soviet and North Korean advisors in Mexico and have been for several years. Our State Department refuses to admit this. Quoting from a letter of October 16, 1986, signed by J. Edward Fox, Asst. Secretary of Legislative and Intergovernmental Affairs, of the U.S. State Department. This letter was forwarded to me by Representative Trent Lott of Mississippi.

Dear Mr. Lott:

Secretary Shultz has asked me to thank you for your letter of September 25 on behalf of Mr. Jack Mohr concerning terrorist training camps in Mexico. We appreciate your constituent's concern.

In recent years, the Department of State has received numerous reports, rumors, and allegations that terrorist training camps exist in Mexico. Each of these allegations has been thoroughly investigated. To date, we have no evidence to substantiate any of these reports.

We will continue to be alert to possible terrorist threats to the United States originating in Mexico, and any other foreign nation, as well. I am taking the liberty of enclosing material concerning U.S. policy towards international terrorism that I believe will be of interest to Mr. Mohr.

Sincerely, J. EDWARD FOX.

Now this answer is a "bald faced lie," and Mr. Fox knows it. For the State Department has been given ample evidence, including photographs, substantiating a Soviet and North Korean presence in Mexico and the locations of at least twelve terrorist camps.

It is this kind of treasonous activity on the part of our State Department which has brought America to defeat in at least two wars, and which is deliberately undermining the safety of this country.

The U.S. Government has been willing to disclose very little of what is taking place along the border with Mexico. We do know it is not being defended. We do know that while this threat to our safety is going on, our armed forces are interfering in an area where we have no business, the Persian Gulf. Could this all be part of a well-rehearsed plan to get America involved in another war? This time one where the enemy know they will be successful?

I believe it is time we wrote to our Congressmen in Washington and DEMANDED that they do something concrete about this extremely serious situation along the Mexican Border, before it is too late.

(Most of the above article was taken from information written by Carl H. Yaeger's article titled THE ULTIMATE TERRORISTS, from the June 1988 issue of AMERICAN SURVIVAL GUIDE.)

**The End**

# Up-Date for Survival!

by Brig. Gen. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, CPDL

## August Intelligence Report 1987

"There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling." (Psalm 91:10)

Many of you have read my RED DAWN pamphlet, published in 1985. Much of the material I used came from an Intelligence report called the RED DAWN INTELLIGENCE REPORT, written by Russel G. Thatcher. Mr. Thatcher has been compiling data which shows that our enemy, International Zionist Communism, has been planning an attack on the United States and Canada. Many years ago, Lenin laid down the format for this attack when he stated in words to this effect:

"First we will take the masses of Asia, then Europe, then Africa, finally we will surround the last bastion of freedom, the United States and when we have done this, they will fall into our laps like overripe fruit." We are very close to this point in 1987.

Now Mr. Thatcher has come out with a sequel to his RED DAWN report. It is an amazing compilation of facts, charts and pictures, titled COMMUNISM'S TROJAN HORSE. Both of these lengthy and well-documented reports are available from A.C.C. SERVICES, 2553 Texas Avenue, South, Suite C, College Station, TX 77840.

Mr. Thatcher has graciously given me permission to quote in detail from this new report. He lives in fear for his life, for the "left-wing" elements of Zionist-Communism plan to silence him in any way necessary. They have never been able to stand the "searchlight of truth," on their nefarious plans.

In the TROJAN HORSE REPORT, Mr. Thatcher presents evidence that the Soviets, aided by their allies from Cuba, North Korea, and Vietnam, have been hauling military equipment, as heavy as T-54 and T-72 tanks, plus attack helicopter gun ships, armored personnel carriers and infantry combat vehicles into the United States and Canada, for eventual use in their planned invasion of our countries.

While Congress fumbles it way through the morass of the Iranian fiasco, America has been quietly invaded by small contingents of Mexican, Cuban, Vietnamese, North Korean and Russian troops. These aliens are even today, hauling, hiding and guarding this equipment, not in Mexico and Central America alone, but on American soil.

While our Congress continues to focus our attention on the Mid-East, a much more dangerous situation is developing at our back door. As I have said before, "the evidence shows that Congress will still be arguing about Communist danger in Mexico and Central America, when Communist troops goosestep into San Diego."

Is this statement the figment of an overworked imagination? Indeed not! For evidence shows that the invasion of America and Canada is ahead of schedule in its planning stage and that it is the next logical step in the plan for Zionist-Communist One-World control.

While the enemy moves his military equipment into our countries, close to their assigned military targets, very few Americans seem to be concerned. The few Congressmen who are concerned - and there are a few - are snowed under by the liberal avalanche which now controls Congress and by like token, our beloved country. Our government, for all intents and purposes, is now under the control of the same alien power which controls most of the white nations of Christendom and the preponderance of the Third World nations. We have not had an American government in Washington, D.C. for well over fifty years. This does not mean that we have not had Republican and Democrat Administrations in our nation's capitol. For we have had. But, the strings of

government have not been pulled by these men, but by the same mysterious alien forces, which have controlled our economy since 1913, when the Federal Reserve Act was passed by Congress. This is why, in spite of all the pre-election rhetoric, we see very little change in our nation's government, when Republicans are replaced with Democrats. Americans are not at the helm of their own government.

As America is being invaded in "slow motion," the Christian people, who should be first in defense of our country, do not seem to mind. This has been predicted. In the New Testament of the Bible, 2 Thessalonians 2:11, we are told that because of the wickedness and unrighteousness of our people in these "latter days," God would "send a strong delusion (Greek - Plane -4106 meaning: "fraudulent; straying from orthodoxy; deceit.") that they might believe a lie . . ." Why? "because they believe not the truth, but have pleasure in unrighteousness." In other words, they want to be deceived or fooled. They want teachers, preachers, and national leaders who will "tickle their ears" with Jewish fables, rather than listening to the truth.

This destructive trend can be seen more clearly among the Christian groups of America than any other place. One large fundamental group supports our worst enemies under the illusion they are God's Chosen People and must not be criticized, no matter what they do. Another tells people that we have been wrong all the time about salvation and that men and women do not necessarily have to come to God through Jesus Christ, as the Scriptures teach. (John 14:6). Another tells their people not to worry about the things which are happening in these last days, for "Jesus will come back and Rapture them out of this mess before it gets all that bad!" Another group centers their teaching on the "love everything, love everybody" theory, even if it means compromising with evil men. While others, of a more liberal stripe, are interested in "doing their own thing," whatever that may be, for "you only go around once in life, so live every day with gusto! Eat, drink, and be merry, for tomorrow you will die!"

Yet today, while Americans eat, sleep, work, play and make love, the forces of International Zionism-Communism are working tirelessly and stealthily to move into place for their final blow against our white Christian civilization.

January 1, 1986 could have been the day they launched their attack; or April 16, 1986 was another projected date for the attack, but for some reason, known only to God and them, they changed their mind. This has happened so many times, that when you try and warn people of the present danger, they are apt to say: "You've been telling us that stuff for twenty-five years and nothin' has happened yet. Don't bother us with your fairy tales!" The Bible says: "When they shall say, Peace and safety, then sudden destruction shall come upon them," (1 Thessalonians 5:3).

This is what Dmitri Manualisky, the Soviet Undersecretary of Military and Political Affairs, of the United Nations, meant in 1947 when he said: "We are not strong enough to attack yet. So we will begin with the biggest peace offensive the world has ever seen; and the capitalist nations, stupid and decadent, will leap at the chance to be our friends; they will willingly cooperate in their own destruction. Then when their guard is down, and they have gone to sleep, we will smash them with our clenched fist!"

Yet today, many intelligent Americans are heard to say: "Isn't it wonderful the headway we have made towards world peace? Just think about the cultural exchanges we are now having with the Soviet Union." Yet not one in a hundred, realize that the only Soviets who are allowed to come to this country, are those who have been cleared by the KGB and who are working for them.

We Americans want things done in a hurry. But the enemy is patient. They have been working on this plan for world control for hundreds of years. In fact, it was first started in the dusky halls of Babylon, over 500 years before the time of Christ.

One phase of their plan has been to put their agents into our educational establishments, into our hospitals, our churches, our government, our justice system. Laventria Beria, head of the Soviet KGB during the early days of Stalin once said: "Through psychopolitics you can change the loyalty

of a soldier, or a leader, or you can destroy his mind." (Russian textbook, PSYCHOPOLITICS, p.7).

He said further: "Use the courts, use the judges, use the constitution of the country, use its medical societies and its laws to further our end. And when you have succeeded, you will discover that you can now effect your own legislation at will. You can make the capitalist, by his own appropriations (tax money), finance a large portion of the quiet Communist conquest of his nation."

So today, because there are a few of us who know the truth, and care enough to warn our brethren, we are labeled as "extremists;" "paranoid;" "neo-Nazi;" "anti-Semitic," by the prostitutes of Zionism-Communism. We are told not to worry so much," the Communists will never attack us, they have too many problems of their own."

Very few of our legislators are willing to listen to the truth. On September 22, 1986, I wrote a lengthy letter to my Conservative Congressman, Trent Lott of Mississippi. He is a good man, who votes pro-American most of the time. I went into detail regarding conditions on the Mexican-U.S. Border. On September 26, 1986, I received this reply:

Dear Jack: I wanted to write to acknowledge and thank you for your recent letter regarding the U.S. Department of State and the Mexican border situation.

Please be assured that I am looking into the matter and that I will be back in touch with you as soon as I receive additional information in which you will be interested.

Thank you for giving me this opportunity to be of assistance. With kind regards.

SIGNED: Trent Lott

On October 16, 1986, I received this letter, which had been sent to Rep. Lott, by J. Edward Fox, Asst. Secy. Legislative and Inter-governmental Affairs, U.S. Department of State. He said in part:

"In recent years, the Department of State has received numerous reports, rumors, and allegations that terrorist training camps exist in Mexico. Each of these allegations has been thoroughly investigated. To date, we have no evidence to substantiate any of these reports.

"We will continue to be alert to possible terrorist threats to the U.S. originating in Mexico and any other foreign nation."

SIGNED: J. Edward Fox

Now, ladies and gentlemen, regardless of what, or who you want to believe, we know that Mr. Fox is deliberately lying, both to the Congressman and the American people, for the Department of State has been given irrefutable evidence of these terrorist activities and on every occasion, they have threatened the individuals who gave them this information.

On October 23, 1986, I again wrote to Rep. Lott. In part I said: "I have just returned home from speaking to about 1,000 pastors and laymen in Indianapolis, Indiana. These men, are greatly disturbed by what is happening in Congress and along our southern border. In fact they are angry. I wrote to Senator Thad Cochran, (D.-Miss.) regarding this and he did not even have the courtesy of answering my letter. I would hate to think that you have joined the ranks of those politicians who are attempting to hoodwink the American public and who have become more interested in staying in office, than in telling us the truth.

"Please send me an intelligent answer."

SIGNED: Jack Mohr

On November 4, 1986, I received a letter from Senator Jesse Helms, who indicated that Congressman Lott had been in touch with him and that he wanted to arrange for a Senate Foreign Relations Committee to investigate the situation. He wanted to know if I would send him the names of knowledgeable people who would be willing to testify under oath, regarding this situation. I sent him fifteen names, after getting their approval. These included Earl Jones, and Sheriff Gary Painter of Midland Texas and myself.

Later correspondence from Senator Helms indicated that Congress was so "bogged-down" with the Iran fiasco, he did not know when they would get to the much more dangerous situation at our back door.

For you as a reader, to intelligently understand this INTELLIGENCE UP-DATE, it would be of great help if you had Mr. Thatcher's original RED DAWN INTELLIGENCE REPORT. What I will tell you in this pamphlet, is a further unfolding of events as shown in the first report.

Many of us who have followed the situation south of the border, have seen and read considerable about the U.S. Military using Soviet equipment and uniforms in their training.

But when you realize, that we have at least 124 traitors in Congress, who were willing to break their oath of office and sign the Declaration of Interdependence, which nullifies the American Constitution, and when over 260 more belong to an organization known as MEMBERS OF CONGRESS FOR PEACE THROUGH LAW (MCPL), who have vowed to disarm us and bring the United States under the protection of a United Nations peacekeeping force (shades of the movie AMERIKA), not to mention the members of our government who are members of the One-World trilateral Commission and the Rockefeller controlled COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS (CFR), what might make you believe that this Sovietufac equipment is in this country for purposes other than American military training? When Americans get used to seeing something, they have a tendency to become incredibly naive about it.

I remember an incident which took place during WW II. I was stationed at Ft. Chaffee, Arkansas. One summer, in the middle of the war, we staged a problem in intelligence. About 25 officers, dressed in German uniforms, went off post to travel around the country and note the reaction of the American public. Some got as far away as San Francisco before they were questioned. One was picked up in southern Georgia by an old "red-neck" farmer, who recognized him as an enemy and held him at gun point for the sheriff. But the majority of these pseudo-enemy were not even noticed. What makes you think that things are different now?

If you saw a group of men in Russian uniforms, moving down a country road in Soviet military vehicles, would you recognize them for what they are? If you did, what would you do about it? The majority of Americans would do nothing, because they wouldn't want people to think they were stupid, after all, seeing enemy on our roads.

In recent years, National Guardsmen have been sent on special summer maneuvers, so they could learn to identify enemy equipment and be prepared to defend against it. Yet on at least one occasion that I know of, when a Soviet AT-62 tank was observed at Ft. Polk, Louisiana, the troops were given no occasion to inspect it at close quarters. Why? Was this just stupidity on the part of some training officer, or Was it planned this way, higher up?

In the 1970's the U.S.. Army actually published a comic book entitled KOMRAD IVAN. It was used at Ft. Benning, Georgia, the major Infantry training center in the United States. There was an instructor in Russian uniform, with a Russian dialect, who taught classes on Russian small arms. When he was approached by Mr. Thatcher, who was in training in the area and asked where he came from, he said: "My family emigrated to Mexico from Russia. I'm a Mexican national."

Now if you had been doing intelligence work on a Soviet presence in Mexico, wouldn't this have

made you a bit suspicious? Or what about the Red Chinese officers who are receiving training at Fort Benning?

In his new Trojan Horse Report, Mr. Thatcher shows many photos of new Soviet equipment. Lots of it is in the United States.

Did you ever stop to think that possibly - our State Department's proven treason being what it is - that this Soviet equipment might some day be taken over by real Soviet troops - possibly English speaking elite "Spetsnaz?" No one would know the difference, except the traitors who were in on the deception.

You may be one of those brainwashed fools who say: "That could never happen here!" But do you trust our officials in the State Department, after their record of pro-Communist sympathy for over 40 years? We have been told over and over again, that America was the only country which has taken a strong stand against the advance of Communism. Even Mr. Reagan has told us this. Yet can you explain why, if this is true, that on at least eighteen major occasions since the Communist Revolution in 1918, when the Soviet Union has been on the edge of economic collapse, it has been the American government, headed by our State Department, using your tax dollars, that has bailed them out and kept them alive? If our Congress and our government leaders would put up with this treason, what makes you feel they have changed?

I saw State Department treason in pre-war Korea, when the U.S. Ambassador, a Mr. William C. Muccio, deliberately withheld vital information on the North Korean military buildup, from General Mac Arthur's Eighth Army Headquarters in Tokyo. Yet when I found documentary evidence of this treason, in the Ambassadors own office in Seoul, the day after the Korean War began, and sent it to Senator William Knowland of California, who took it before the Senate Foreign Relations Committee, both of us were harassed for our daring to expose the treason of the State Department. It finally drove me out of the service, 14 years later.

A few years ago, when Nelson Rockefeller was Vice President, he chaired a committee which was investigating Communist influence in Congress. His committee came up with a list of over 800 known Communists who were holding jobs in the government, mostly in the State Department. When Senator Barry Goldwater of Arizona challenged him to release this information to the American public, Rockefeller was alleged to have said: "I can't do that. It would ruin our detent with Russia."

Most military officers, especially those who have received their military indoctrination at West Point or Annapolis, will seldom question orders which come from a higher authority. Their slogan is: "Ours is not to reason why; ours is but to do and die!" They do not want to cause ripples in the military pond, because that is bad for promotion, you know.

Yet our military should fear subversion in the machinations of the bureaucracy, as much or more than they fear it on the battlefield, since they both lead to defeat and death.

I thank God, that there are still men of integrity in our military forces. These are the men who look on their job as something other than a good living. These will do their duty to God and country, no matter what the consequences. How many of these men would stand with the people, if the government turned into some monstrous bureaucracy which was destroying the people's freedom? Your guess is as good as mine.

Then we must take into consideration the large number of aliens who have been taken into our armed forces. Where would their loyalties be? We already know, that extremists like Louis Farrakan, have called on Black soldiers to come out of the military, into the revolution, and bring their weapons with them.

When the RED DAWN movie was made a few years ago, it was an excuse to bring Soviet equipment into the United States. They even flew late Soviet equipment across the border from Mexico. The movie itself, was shot a few hundred miles north of the middle of our southern border,

in Las Vegas, New Mexico. On the surface this seemed like a patriotic movie, but it had the clever purpose of further fooling gullible Americans, who believe it will never happen here.

A military person with combat experience, would immediately recognize that this movie project was highly developed as a cover, with meticulous attention to detail. Elaborate, fake Russian equipment, or even the real thing, was not necessary to fool the American public. They will accept most anything put out by Hollywood. Look at the movies the Jewish overlords of the screen have sold the American people as documentaries in recent years, ROOTS, HOLOCAUST, SHOAH, etc., not one of them have been accurate in a historical sense, yet most Americans accept them as historical fact.

Much expense could have been spared by the use of older American equipment with Russian insignia. Why then did they go to such lengths to use authentic equipment? Was it so that it could be brought into position, and also that Americans would get used to seeing it on their city street? Today, the sounds of heavy diesel engines, or a truck loaded with camouflaged heavy equipment which could well be a Soviet tank, is not even questioned by gullible Americans, including the police. What was to go wrong? "After all officers, we are filming a war movie about the Soviet Union. What's so strange about us using Soviet equipment?"

And so it goes, a little at a time, as the Trojan Horse is built and left inside America's defenses for the gullible public to gawk at and when warnings such as this come out, many, including some who read this, will say. "What you are saying is absolutely unbelievable. It couldn't happen here!"

Then came RAMBO FIRST BLOOD, Part II, filmed in Mexico in 1985. Again, the arch villains were Soviet Spetsnaz troops.

Then in 1986, because RED DAWN had been so successful at the box office, the Jew boys in Hollywood came up with the \$35-million AMERIKA. Or was this the reason? AMERIKA was about the first ten years of America's occupation by United Nations and Soviet troops. "Good movie, buddy. Nothing wrong there. Except it will never happen here!" Entertainment - of course - and you know how the American public likes to be entertained, its about number one on their agenda - but it was cleverly designed entertainment, designed to further acquaint Americans with the sight of Russian planes in our skies and Soviet equipment on the ground.

According to the movie magazine, ENTERTAINMENT TONIGHT, this mini-series was shot on location, in Tesumah, Nebraska, close to the geographical center of the United States.

The movie, according to an article in Newsweek was supposed to depict a Soviet attack against the United States. If so, why was a good deal of it filmed in Canada, when they had a location in the good old U.S.A.? Could the simple explanation be that the same cover-up was in operation in Canada?

Many of you will remember seeing this movie. According to this mini-series. the communists come in and take over without firing a shot. (Shades of Nicolai Lenin who predicted this.) We just woke up one morning and here they were. But it couldn't happen here. remember?

The Bible tells us in I Thessalonians 5:3, "For when they (the people) shall say. Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them . . . and they shall not escape!"

Whenever you see a film which is a Hollywood fantasy about a Communist invasion. You can bet your bottom dollar, that if it was produced by Jews and which movies aren't? - then it is a portrayal of the real thing. You must remember that this deception, just as their vision of HOLOCAUST, was very carefully staged and orchestrated. So was it really entertainment, or prophecy in disguise?

The same thing is being done to the American people through Jew controlled newspapers, magazines, and books. All you need to do to understand this, is learn to "read between the lines." These instruments are not for the purpose of giving Americans the truth about what is happening, but as Walter Cronkite once put it: "My task isn't to tell the truth; I'm an opinion molder."

The actors on the written pages of your daily newspaper and weekly magazines, are often subversive journalists and photographers who have sold themselves as prostitutes to the enemy. They are "prostitutes from the waist up, just as a woman who sells her body, is a prostitute from the waist down." Many of these whores and their pimps can be found among the nations educators and church pastors. A man like Falwell, who sells out to the Israeli for the privilege of staying on TV and making a pile of money, is as much a prostitute as any other, regardless of how much good he is doing in other efforts. Not only is he a prostitute, he is also a traitor. This goes for a majority of the TV evangelists and we have seen how clean their skirts were in the recent PTL scandal. Isaiah 56:10 and 11 says they are "blind watchdogs who always sleep; greedy dogs who can never have enough; shepherds who cannot understand, doing everything for their own gain." They keep their people in a constant fog of disinformation concerning the nature of their enemy. "God's Chosen People, you know!"

There have been many instances in the news, of elaborate hoaxes to fool the public regarding things such as "flying saucers, and so-called religious experiences." According to some of those who have been on the inside, some of the faith healings which we have seen take place on TV, were elaborately planned by the evangelist, to fool the brainwashed viewers and keep the collection baskets full. At the present time, a retired minister is making the rounds of many charismatic churches, telling how God took him bodily to heaven, where he spoke with Jesus, Abraham, Moses, David and the apostle John, and others. How he actually saw the apartment God has reserved for him in heaven, 700 miles up in one of the upper floors of the Holy City. He is being acclaimed by such well-known charismatic preachers as Jimmy Swaggart. You can make up your mind, that the collection boxes are filled to the brim, at all his meetings.

An article from the HOUSTON CHRONICLE, December 28, 1986, headlined DRUGS SHIPPED INTO THE U.S. THROUGH THE BIG BEND PARK, says in part: "Planes loaded with military supplies, etc., fly from secret landing sites in northern Mexico through the mountains and canyons of the huge park to avoid radar. The planes fly at low altitudes at night, without lights, heading for prearranged landing sites in West Texas and New Mexico . . . from there (Big Bend area) they fan out to the lowlands ... to transfer their drugs and military equipment, ammunition, etc., to waiting cars, trucks and vans ... there are areas around here where you could land an air force (how about communist troops?) and nobody would see."

There is little doubt, in the minds of those of us who have made a study of this border situation, that the time has come, when Communist agents, some of them of high military rank in the U.S. military, and many of high rank in the Department of State, are busy with another deception. This will very probably call for a planned military maneuver, which will place Soviet equipment even closer to their estimated targets. These would include Fort Hood, Texas, the largest tank base in the world, near Austin; the U.S. Air Force base at Bergstrom; the National Guard Headquarters at Camp Mabry, near San Antonio and the numerous Army and Air Force installations, such as the Corpus Christi Naval Air Station. This one in particular will probably come under attack from the Northwest.

Civilians will notice little amiss at first, for they have become used to the "clack, clack" of helicopters overhead. I doubt if one American civilian in a thousand, could identify a Soviet ship flying above 1000 feet. In our area along the Gulf Coast, it is a daily occurrence to see and hear ships over head, and seldom does anyone pay any attention to them. I know, that on my part, as an old military man who knows what possibly is taking place, I seldom if ever attempt to identify these aircraft.

The Soviet move towards total deception of the American public, both military and civilian, is sophisticated only in the sense that years of subversion were necessary to plant their agents on the inside of every important American function.

The latest incident concerning an Iraqi air attack against an American battleship, which now appears to have been a case of mistaken identity by a green pilot, since Iraq had nothing to gain and

everything to lose from it, is a good example of this.

While Congress was buzzing around in their usual confused manner, the media for days, devoted most of their news space to what they called a "dastardly attack." The liberals in Congress, who are normally labeled as "doves," screamed louder than most. Yet by comparison, a few years earlier, when the Israelis deliberately attacked an American naval vessel in the Eastern Mediterranean, with the avowed purpose of sinking it, (an attack that lasted over two hours and was carried out by planes and surface craft), very little information was leaked to the American public and Congress, for the most part, has done everything possible to thwart an honest investigation of this act which was "dastardly." This could only happen with strong, inside control by the Zionists.

The May 6, 1985 issue of TIME MAGAZINE gives a good example of a "cover up" story. It tells about a T-54 (Soviet) tank, complete with guns, which was found on a flat bed trailer in a parking lot of a farm supply company, near Pier 10 in the Baltimore port area. According to this story, it had been transported to Baltimore via barge and was on its way to the Teledyne Continental Motors shop in Muskegon, Michigan for repairs and rebuilding. Now could it be possible that other Soviet military equipment is being shipped to the U.S. for this same purpose? What a cover this would be! There were no references in this article to any Egyptian markings on the tank. Yet for every tank which is shipped to the Michigan plant, five or ten could easily be hauled by truck to their designated hiding places in the U.S. It would be so easy to camouflage them, that even the police would not know that they were foreign military equipment.

The Russian T-62 battle tank has now been up-dated, so that it can fire Western projectiles. According to the February, 1985 issue of Air Force Magazine, Egypt has 900 T-54/55's and 600 T-62's. These could be shipped to the U.S. by Atlantic, Pacific and Gulf ports and I seriously doubt that the American public and military would see anything amiss. The Egyptian tank in the Time's story, apparently got into the Baltimore port, without the authorities knowing anything about it, or so we are made to believe.

Large camouflaged armored personnel carriers have been seen on American roads. To the casual observers they give the appearance of being M-113 Armored personnel carriers. But one with an analytical mind, who has worked with these vehicles, as was the case with Mr. Thatcher, noticed that these vehicles were wider than the American type. His question was: "Could these be disguised Soviet SAV-122 units with a width of 10 feet, about one foot, eight inches wider than its American counterpart?" How many other Americans would be this observing? The answer is, very few! How many would say anything to the proper authorities if they noticed it? Probably even less, for we Americans have been nurtured on a "don't cause ripples in the pond," philosophy. Besides, we wouldn't want to be laughed at if we are wrong.

During World War II, both sides became adept at camouflaging their vehicles. The British used what they called the "sunscreen." During the Korean War, the North Koreans often disguised their T-54's as haystacks. When they sat quietly in a field or beside the road, you would never recognize them from the air or ground as the real thing. The Soviets have become magicians at this art and I'm sure any Russian equipment, traveling on American roads for an unlawful purpose, would be camouflaged to the point where it would pass the close inspection of a motorist who might get stuck behind it or along side of it in heavy traffic. The truck driver, with proper papers, and very probably a carefully trained Russian Spetsnaz trooper who spoke perfect English, could easily get the cooperation of local authorities and pass without trouble through highway "weigh stations."

Using the disguise of a heavy logging truck, it would be possible for the Soviets to drop off their heavy tanks via the St. Lawrence waterway, on both sides, where they would then be hauled to their final destination, three at a time.

Simple deductive reasoning would make us come to the conclusion that the Soviets would need 10 or 20 tank divisions to secure the northern flank of the New England states and for their advance south towards Boston and New York. There are millions of acres available in Maine, where this

equipment could be stored. If you took at a good road map of the state, you will find very few public roads in the Northeast one-third of the state. There are many private logging roads. You will see them marked on your road map, with gates to hamper traffic.

As part of the ever increasing Drug War, police are now using Commando Armored Vehicles to batter into houses and buildings which may contain drug distribution points. These vehicles are strikingly similar to the Russian BRDM-2. They are being used in Miami, New York and Los Angeles. Could it be that our people are being conditioned into seeing these armored personnel carrier on their streets? if a group of these vehicles, bearing no distinctive markings were to move into the main street of your town, would you be disturbed? or would you think it was just another police unit, or possibly a military unit on maneuvers? What would be your reaction, if these vehicles suddenly disgorged Soviet occupants? Chaos? Terror? Complete disorganization? Most likely!

As the Drug War reaches shooting proportions along both our borders, what is to keep Soviet forces from using this deception to get into the country undetected? We must remember that these Soviet special forces are given rigorous training in the speaking of English, and the customs of the people they are going to conquer. They will appear as normal American soldiers, until it is too late. There are thousands of places, where these troops could enter this country undetected, both from Canada and Mexico.

As our enemy begins to position himself closer and closer to his final objective, he continues to put out disinformation data and pictures. True as well as false information will appear in your daily newspapers and via television.

Unfortunately, whether we want to admit it or not, our government and the military are riddled by enemy subversion. Who would have thought that American Marines, noted throughout the years for their integrity and loyalty, would turn out to be Soviet agents in our Moscow embassy? We have known for years that these subversives were in the State Department. Franklin Delano Roosevelt welcomed them in his administration and they have been there ever since, with little effort on the part of Congress to investigate and root them out. When Senator McCarthy tried to do something about it a few years ago, they ruined and finally murdered him.

There is little doubt in my mind that one of the major reasons Congress has been so anemic in this important area, is due to their Zionist connections. When you talk Zionism, you mean Communism, they are one and the same.

Reading "misinformation reports" in our daily newspapers and seeing it on TV, makes it appear as though Soviet aircraft appearing in the U.S. are for the purpose of improving our ability to fight them. It also goes far to "cool off" any suspicion that something "phony" is going on, like maybe a TROJAN HORSE being prepared for our people.

You can accept this intelligence so painstakingly gathered by a concerned American, or you can laugh it off as the "ravings of a demented mind." That's your privilege. But be certain of this. The Communists plan to win the coming war. The World Zionists who are behind them plan to win. They have planned long, carefully and hard. Their prior planning has been done in great depth. Some of it has been visible for those of us who have cared to take the time to look. But they have used every psychological weapon at their disposal to dull the perception of their presence and intentions, they are War Magicians! They are aided and abetted by traitors within our people.

In a DEFENSE DEPARTMENT INTELLIGENCE REPORT on SOVIET/WARSAW PACT GROUND FORCE CAMOUFLAGE AND CONCEALMENT TECHNIQUES, (DD 1-1100-161-78), dated January 1978 by the Defense International Agency, can be found this statement

"The Soviets believe that deception promotes surprise, minimizes losses, and improves their prospects for success in combat. For these reasons, deception is an integral part of virtually every Soviet military operational plan."

You can "Bet your bottom dollar," they will do everything possible to fool decent Americans into believing they have no ulterior purposes as far as America is concerned. They want you to doubt Intelligence Reports such as the one you have just read, for this aids their effort. They will do everything possible to destroy and nullify the patriots who attempt to warn our people. You can already see them working through our U.S. Department of Justice, aided and abetted by the Jewish A.D.L., as they bring "sedition" charges against men and women who love America.

The "right-wing" extremists who are being jailed by the government, under Jewish pressure, are not the enemy of the American people, our real enemy is found in a government which has become the tool of the Internationalists and a compromising Congress.

The enemy knows they cannot fool all of us. But they believe that the vast majority of Americans are gullible to their deception and to date this has proved so! The name of the game we are in is WAR! War to the hilt for the survival of this last bastion of freedom.

As Mr. Thatcher so well put it: "We Americans have enemies. Enemies that want to destroy our way of life. Part of this process is to destroy our ability to figure out what they are up to. Therefore they can gain a military advantage over us. They realize that a deceived person does not know that he is deceived. This is the very essence of deception."

These enemies of the Zionist-Communist One World Conspiracy have openly declared their intention of "destroying white Christian civilization." Most of our people have not believed them. So as they see their own government "declare war," against those who stand for America, most of the brainwashed ones will say: "They had it coming. They stood up against our government." What actually happened, was that a few, a very few, had the courage to write and speak up' about subversion in our government and how it has come under alien control. This the enemy cannot allow to happen.

Recently an A.D.L. leader bragged that President Reagan has done more to "stamp out anti-Semitism," than any president before him. What does this mean? It means that the present Republican Administration, is completely under the control of the same people who headed up the Communist plans to destroy us.

If this subversive government is successful in their jailing and charging of the more radical leaders of the "right", such as Richard Butler of Aryan Nations and Bob Miles of The Mountain Church, then it will only be a matter of time before they come for Pete Peters, Earl Jones, Mike Watson, Ben Williams and Jack Mohr. If they are successful against us, then you will be next, if you love America and stand up for her freedom. For they are determined to crush the only people who have the courage to stand up for American principles.

This is why it has become so essential that we hang together in this crisis. We may disagree with some aspects of the more radical right, but in the immortal words of Benjamin Franklin: "Gentlemen, if we do not hang together, we will most assuredly hang separately." This means that we must put our money where our mouth is. It means that we MUST help, our beleaguered brethren fight the system.

More than anything else, the enemy in order to be successful must maintain their plans through their deception. They must fool enough "good Christians" who reside among the "brainwashed" millions of Judeo-Christianity, into believing that we who love God and country are the real enemy Noont>

Many of us realize that America has been penetrated by the enemy. Our government knows this and in a matter of weeks, or maybe a few months, we will be delivered an ultimatum (there is evidence that this may have already happened). The enemy has played his hand well. How will we play ours?

The enemy is already here. They are already in the halls of government. The question is, will we who love this country set supinely by, gazing at our TV sets, while they place the chains of slavery around our necks? Will we sit quietly while they prepare our elderly and sickly for the elimination centers? will we be patient while they place our young and middle aged as slaves on their farms and

factories? will we be willing to see our children become pawns of the anti-Christ?

The chains have already been forged! They have said PSYCHOPOLITICS, page 52 - "You must recruit every agency in the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of Christianity. You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief that Christian practice is vicious, bad, publicly hated and intolerable.

"We have battled in America since the century's turn to bring to nothing any and all Christian influences and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to the Christians, remember we have yet to influence the Christian world to our ends. When that is done we shall have an end to them everywhere."

This, my Christian friend, is what the Zionist-Communist enemy has in store for you. We MUST not allow this to happen. Reason tells us that it is better to die on our feet as free men and women, than to live on our knees as Zionist-Communist slaves.

The answer to our dilemma is found, as always in God's Word, 2 Chronicles 7:14: "If my people, called by my name (Christian), will humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways: THEN will I hear from heaven and WILL FORGIVE THEIR SINS, AND WILL HEAL THEIR LAND."

The repentance must come before overt action to reclaim our heritage. Only by placing "first things first," and getting our people in a right relationship with God, will we be victorious over the anti-Christ. There are many of our people who do not want to do it this way. They want to go out and fight the battle with their own strength. This will not work and they will be defeated every time. May the many "brainwashed" Christians in the Judeo-Christian churches of America, wake up to this truth before it is too late.

**The End**

# **WANTED! - A FEW GOOD MEN!**

**(A call for volunteers in the army of the Lord!)**

**by Brig. Gen. Jack Mohr, C.P.D.L.**

***'Be strong, and quit yourselves like men. Quit yourselves like men, and fight,' (1 Samuel 4:9).***

***"Watch ye, stand fast in the faith: Quit ye like men, be strong!" (1 Corinthians 16:13).***

There is a theme today which seems to be growing in popularity among all classes of people. It can be seen in the movies, on TV, in children's toys, in sports and on the media in general. This theme is: "the world belongs to the strong!" It is a new variation of the old theme which said: "might makes right!" Under this theme, the United States Government has made itself the policeman of the world and by interfering in the affairs of other states, we have earned the enmity of most of the world. Where we were once loved, or at least admired, we are now hated!

We folks in the Christian Identity Movement have been infected with this "macho" thinking too. If we only have enough firearms and ammunition; if we could only control the media, then we would be in the driver's seat and things would be run right in our Government.

We "ooh" and "aah" over the brilliant achievements of mankind; at the brilliance of high-powered executives, at mighty muscles. "If only we were stronger, we could win this war," we say.

But unfortunately, God isn't impressed by the things which impress mankind and a surprising number of professing Christians, including a large number in the Christian Identity Movement are being misled by the enemy into trying to prove to the world that we aren't a bunch of "feeble-minded sissies. 'We're tough! y'know!'"

Some of our Identity people have gone to the extremes of trying to prove this by parading around in camouflage suits, carrying their pretty guns, as though these things were the mark of "warriors for Jesus Christ." In doing this, we have set ourselves up as "extremists, a danger to all others who do not believe as we do." This is stupid! Wars are not won by parades, and loud words of braggadocio. They are not won by telling others how brave we are. That is why I am a firm believer in "Walk softly; but carry a big stick!" In other words: "Don't go around bragging how you are going to beat up on the minorities, and the Jews; don't shout your hatred of others from the housetop and tell how you are going to eliminate them." Instead be prepared! Be ready for the battle, but don't brag about it.

There is an old saying that is true here: "Let not he brag who puts on his armor, as he that taketh it off." In other words, do your bragging after the fight, not before. Nine times out of ten, if you wait until then, you will have to admit that it was not your own strength or brilliance that won the day, but the leadership of our Supreme Commander,

Jesus the Christ!

Today, everywhere, men and women are urged to affirm their strengths and ignore their weaknesses and failures. But as Christians try and prove to the world how brilliant and successful we are, we affirm the world's erroneous idea that "big and strong" is good, no matter what goes with it.

Why is it that Christians want to be impressive in the eyes of the world, when Jesus said that if the world loved us, we were not one of His? The Bible teaches us that: "God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise: and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the mighty." (I Cor. 1:27).

Most of us have seen paintings of the Bible hero, Samson. They depict him as a giant of a man with bulging muscles - a power house of strength. But there is something wrong with this concept, since it isn't Scriptural. The Bible tells us that the Philistines could not figure out where Samson's strength came from. This indicates to me that he was a man of normal physique. Judges 14:19 tells us the source of his strength when "the Spirit of the Lord came upon him." He was an ordinary man until he allowed God to use him.

There are many areas of strength that Christians should desire. Being confident that our decisions are correct and are being made in accordance with God's will is one of them! Being able to resist temptations; courage to do God's will, even when it earns the contempt of men. These are all worthwhile areas of strength we should yearn for and desire.

But we make a grave mistake in our thinking, when we ignore our weaknesses. You see, the big difference comes in whether we rely on our earthly resources, or on the "Spirit of the Lord." Now don't get me wrong. I believe God wants Christian to prepare for the days of trial which lie ahead. He wants us to take care of our own people. His own teachings indicate this. In Luke 22, we find Him discussing the Kingdom efforts with His disciples. He reminds them of the days when He sent them out without any resources to preach the Kingdom message and when He asked: "Did you need anything?" They were able to reply: "No, Lord! we needed nothing." But then in verse 36 he makes a very significant remark which most Christian preachers have completely ignored. He said "But now!" What does that statement indicate? It indicates a change. It is saying: "Once I told you to go out without any preparation, but a change has taken place and now if you don't have a means of protection, get one, even if it means selling your garments to obtain it!"

Then in 1 Timothy 5:8, the Apostle Paul gives a further Christian precept when he states: "Take care of your own; especially your own family. Give them food, clothing, shelter, protect them. For he who will not do these things is worse than an infidel." (This is a paraphrase of this verse - ED.)

Just as God spoke to Paul in 2 Corinthians 12:9 and said: "My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness," so He speaks to His people today.

When Jesus ate the Last Passover meal with His followers in that upper room, He told them about His coming trial and execution. He knew their hearts, so He told how they would abandon Him in His hour of greatest need. Peter, the strong one of the group; the one who always had an answer for anything said: "Not me Lord! No matter what all the others do, I am ready to die with you!" Then Jesus said: "Tonight you will deny me

three times," (Matthew 26:35). It's interesting to note that all the disciples said the same thing.

Did they fail the test? They failed even before the test! They could not even stay awake while Jesus prayed in the garden and when the enemy arrived, they were already a whipped crew. I know how Peter whipped out his sword and took a swipe at one of the enemy, but this was his last show of braggadoccio; from this point on, he went to pieces!

I knew a man recently who was obsessed with his own strength. His name was Randall Rader. He was in charge of the military training of the C.S.A. (the Cross, the Sword, and the Arm of the Lord). He told me: "I'll never surrender! If the government messes with us, we will give them a chance to surrender before we wipe them out! He loved to strut around in his camouflage uniform, with a pistol strapped on his waist and a Mini-14 slung over his shoulder. He was the very picture of a brave man! Then he became involved with the ORDER in Washington and when that group "blew up," he was the first man to fold under government pressure. He cooperated so thoroughly with those he had once called his enemy, that he is now out on parole, while his comrades are serving long prison sentences. Right or wrong. His physical strength meant nothing when the "chips were down."

The Lord has told us in Jeremiah 17:5: "Cursed is the man who trusts in mankind and makes flesh his strength." This is one of the biggest weaknesses of the Identity Movement. Too many of us believe that our strength is in our armament and in our physical courage. We put our trust in man.

Recently when I saw a trend within the Movement to deify and glorify Adolf Hitler, I wrote a small tract titled THE HITLER CULT! It was a warning to our people not to put their trust in man, but in God. It has drawn all sorts of incredible flack and insults. I have even been accused of being an agent for the Jewish Anti-Defamation League. But whether you want to accept it or not. Our strength will not come through our own right arm.

Psalms 33:16-17 tells us that "The king is not saved by a mighty army; a warrior is not delivered by great strength." In Habbakuk 1:11 we read: "But they will be held guilty, they whose strength is their god." Some men in the Identity Movement have defied themselves by believing they can be successful in their own strength.

The simple fact is that all men in themselves are weaklings. I had one member of the Nazi Party, who disagreed with my tract on Hitler, who bragged about the street battles he had been in and how he had beaten up on Jews. He thought this made him a man! He even challenged me to meet him in the boxing ring, to prove that he was right and I was wrong. (He's about 40 years my junior - ED). We may not want to admit our weaknesses, but we have them nevertheless. Jesus told His followers - His people in John 15:5 - "Without me, ye can do nothing." We better remember this! Without Christ as our Commander-in-Chief we are a whipped people, a defeated nation.

It doesn't matter how pure your Israelite blood may be. It will be worthless to you in the day of testing, if you are not on the side of the King. This means you MUST have a personal relationship with Him. The Bible refers to this as being "born again." I know that many of us don't like that term, because it has been so terribly misused in the Fundamental Christian world; but it's a good Scriptural term. Jesus used it one day when

he spoke to a pure blooded Israelite named Nicodemus, who asked Him how he could get into the Kingdom of God. Jesus said: "Nicodemus, if you ever want to see the Kingdom of God, ye must be born again," (John 3:3).

Is this some mystical formula? Some churches have made it so! There is no magic in it at all. It is simplicity itself. First you cannot obtain it unless you are called by the Spirit of God. The Bible clearly teaches this. Then when this call comes, you must first recognize yourself as a rebel against God, one who has deliberately broken His laws. So your first step must be to seek His forgiveness. When He graciously forgives you, you then pledge "fealty" to Him as your liege Lord. In essence you pledge: "You are my Lord from this day forward; your laws are my laws; I will be true to you unto death!" When you have done this, then the Holy Spirit changes your nature and you become a "child of God" and an Israelite ready for the Kingdom.

There are many times when it seems as though the odds are stacked against us. The enemy has the power, the money, the media, even the support of most of the so-called Christian churches, the Judeo-Christian churches. What do we have left?

So we turn in our Bibles to Judges 6 and 7 and read the inspiring story about a man named Gideon. Gideon was a modest man, he described himself as "the youngest member of the least family in the land." Yet it was this modest farmer, that God called to lead His people Israel out of bondage to the Midianites.

As the Midianites gathered their army of 135,000 men against this upstart, he was able to raise only 35,000 ill-armed men, they were outnumbered four to one. But God told him: "Gideon, your force is too large. If you defeat the enemy, the men will say, look what we did! Get rid of all those who are afraid." So when Gideon announced that all the fearful could leave, 22,000 left, leaving him with an army outnumbered 13 to one. Again God said: "They are too many!" You remember how he tested the men and how he set aside 300 disciplined men to handle a task that 32,000 could not handle. With these 300 disciplined men, God won a great victory without ever using a e coon.

What a lesson for modern Israel as we stand with our backs to the wall, surrounded by an enemy who means to destroy us, with limited means. We can't see how we can win and many of us are determined to die if necessary, rather than live as slaves. But God says: "A few dedicated men is all I need. Be prepared, then put your trust in me and I will give you the victory." Some of us will undoubtedly die in the coming conflict, but we can die with this knowledge, we are going to win, because our God has promised this. If we are willing to do things His way. And when the smoke of the battle clears away, our Israel people, and the enemy too, will know without the shadow of a doubt, that we did not win the victory because of our superior might; we did not win because of our superior bravery or military strategy; we won it in the "strength of the Lord."

This is why God often has to "whittle us down" to the point where we depend on Him rather than on ourselves. He wants us to put our trust in Him alone. There is no reason for us to brag about our strength, since our "power is perfected in our weakness."

This doesn't mean that God's people should not prepare for the coming conflict, as some teach. Some say that if you prepare it's a sign you have lost your faith in God. Not so! Noah did not labor for 120 years, building a boat and listening to the jeers of the world, because he wanted to take his family on a vacation cruise. He built the ark because he had faith in God and God used it for the salvation of His people. Joseph didn't Store up

grain in Egypt for seven years, so that he could sell it to Egypt's enemies, as our country does; he did it for the protection of God's people. Folks, we are headed for the "show down battle of the world." Our people are not going to be Raptured out of the mess they are at least partially responsible for, to some big "party in the sky," while the world goes through hell on earth. But never ever allow yourself to be deluded into believing that you are strong enough in your own strength to handle anything that comes along. Brother, sister, if you do, you are riding for a shocking fall!

It is when we admit to ourselves and our fellow men and most of all to God, that we are unable to conquer the enemy in our own strength, that God will step in with the miraculous. "Trust in God with all your heart, and do not lean on your own understanding." (Proverbs 3:5).

True humility doesn't mean going around telling how dumb we are and how we can't do anything right! This is stupidity! Yet I've seen some Christians, Identity Christians who do this and believe it's humility. To me it's nauseating! True humility consists in knowing our own weaknesses, in admitting them and then standing before Almighty God YAHWEH, while we put on His strength instead of our own. It's then, that His awesome power can go into effect for His people.

When we admit our weaknesses we don't have to put on a show for the world. This is a family matter. We don't have to go out and show how tough we are. I have found this is almost always a facade for cowardice. When we admit our weaknesses to Him and are willing to put on His strength and lean on Him for our guidance and understanding, then we will see evidence of His wisdom and power, and the truth of Isaiah 54:17 will become evident: "No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper, and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. THIS IS THE HERITAGE OF THE SERVANTS OF THE LORD." (Emphasis added.)

God has given His people this direct order, as found in Jeremiah 9:23, 24 - "Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might; let not the rich man glory in his riches; But let him that glorieth, glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me (God), that I am the Lord which exerciseth lovingkindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth; for in these things I delight, saith the Lord."

In the 11th Chapter of the Book of Hebrews in the New Testament, we find the exciting account of men and women who were Christian heroes. They did extraordinary things, because they put their trust in YAHWEH God. Verses 33 and 34 tell us that because of their "faith," they "subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises, stopped the mouths of lions; quenched the violence of fire, escaped the edge of the sword, Out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, turned to flight the armies of the aliens."

Remember, our Master, Jesus the Christ was not some "muscle bound" giant. He was depicted as a "lamb," pierced for our sins.

But do not underestimate this "meekness." For one day soon, He will return and the world will see Him and His wrath, the "anger of the Lamb," (Revelation 6:16). In that day He will return as the Lion of the Tribe of Judah, the King of Kings, and the Lord of Lords, to take His rightful place as the ruler of this universe.

So as a final admonition for those of you who look for His return: "Be strong in the Lord, and in the power of His might. Put on the WHOLE ARMOR of God..." You see, my Christian friend, your task is to be a "soldier" in the front lines of the battle. You are not to be a FOXHOLE DWELLER!

**The End**

# WAR CRIMES - U.S.A.

(The Final Truth About WW II)

## A Book Review on **OTHER LOSSES**

by Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, AUS Ret.

*"... there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed: and hid that shall not be made known."*  
- Matthew 10:26

### The Final Truth About World War II

Is America finally about to be thrown a scrap or two of historical truth? If so, have the Soviet relations of recent months, which has caused its leaders to admit to the murder of millions of their own people, allowed a few rays of truth to filter down and penetrate the Iron Curtain which has been erected over World War II, and which has kept vital facts from our people?

Something out of the ordinary seems to be going on within America's ruling circles. Are we finally to be told the truth about World War II?

Recently a book was written by an eminent Canadian author, James Bacque, of Toronto. It is titled OTHER LOSSES and deserves the widest possible distribution in the United States, especially among our veterans who fought World War II. Although Mr. Bacque's book does not picture America and her allies in a favorable light, it has had an amazing reception in Canada, although the people of the United States, for the most part have been kept in the dark about one of the most heinous episodes of World War II, which revolves around the Supreme Commander of the Allies in Europe, Gen. Dwight David Eisenhower, who was known during his days at West Point as that "terrible Swedish Jew."

I have my own opinions of Dwight David Eisenhower, opinions formed during the early days of World War II, from information I received from officers who knew "Ike" before he became Supreme Commander.

During the days before World War II, "Ike," as he was affectionately called, was noted as a "ladies man, and the best damned bridge player on the Post." (Quotation not mine.) When anyone would mention Ike as a troop commander, it was met with hilarious, profane skepticism. Then too, my opinions of Ike were formed by the attitude of my Commanding General, Gen. George Patton, who looked on Eisenhower as a "whimp," not worthy of his rank.

As many of you will remember, Ike was promoted to Supreme Commander in Europe. From Lieutenant Colonel, in early 1941, Eisenhower was promoted to full Colonel in March 1941, to Brigadier General (temporary) in September. In February 1942, after he became a favorite of Gen. George Marshall during the Louisiana Maneuvers, he was appointed Assistant Chief of the War Plans Division. About this time, Ike became acquainted with the daughter of President Franklin Delano Roosevelt, and she introduced her boy friend to "pappa." Evidently F.D.R. recognized in this young officer, a man who would agree with his plans and who would do anything to get promoted. This began a rapid spiral of promotions which by-passed many officers who outranked him and who were much more qualified for the posts he occupied. He became Chief of Operations Division, War Department General Staff (March, 1942), to Commanding General of the European Theater of Operations in June 1942, to Allied Commander in Chief, for the invasion of North Africa (November, 1942), Sicily, (May 1943), Italy (September, 1943) and finally to his ultimate designation by President F.D.R. as Supreme Commander, Allied Expeditionary Force for the invasion of Europe.

It was Eisenhower's advise to F.D.R. and Churchill, which caused the war to drag on for two extra years, resulting in millions of deaths on both sides, and hundreds of billions of dollars of profit for

Eisenhower's racial brethren, the International bankers, who financed both sides.

In early 1943, General Patton and the British Commander, Gen. Montgomery, presented a plan to Churchill and F.D.R. which called for the invasion of Europe through the "soft underbelly of Europe." This would have liberated all the eastern European countries from Communist control and would have ended the war in 1943.

But Eisenhower's hatred of the Germans, which was openly shown many times during those terrible days of the war, demanded that as many Germans as possible be made to suffer for their part in the war.

It might be well to state here, that as early as 1902, International Jewry had a plan for the destruction of Christianity in Europe.

This called for the destruction, first of Czarist Russia, which took place in 1917, and then for the destruction of Germany. A war chest of some \$2-billion was set aside for this purpose, long before a man named Adolf Hitler came on the scene. When Churchill and F.D.R. listened to the advice of Stalin, instead of their two best military leaders, it gave Stalin two years to establish control over all of Eastern Europe, which is now known as the Warsaw Pact Nations.

We can see the further treason in Eisenhower's actions, when in 1945, as Patton's armored forces swept into Germany, they were held back from entering Berlin, and were even ordered to withdraw to the Western borders of Germany, until Soviet troops could enter Germany.

Any military commander "worth their salt," knows that Patton could have ended the war on the Eastern border of Germany and that country would have never been divided. Patton by this time was beginning to realize that a conspiracy existed among the top war leaders, which were keeping him from the victory he so richly deserved. It was a traumatic lesson which was to be later repeated with General Douglas MacArthur in Korea, when he was not allowed to attack enemy positions north of the Yalu River.

The One Worlders in Washington, D.C., and London had other plans and aided Stalin in his rape of Eastern Europe and Germany.

It was the "terrible Swedish Jew" Eisenhower, whose open hatred of everything German, caused him to promote Operation Keelhaul, at the end of the war, where thousands of anti-Communist fighters, who had surrendered to American forces, were forced at bayonet point, back to the tender mercies of the Communists. Thousands of them were murdered outright, or disappeared into the Gulags of Russia.

Eisenhower returned to the States, made a hero by the controlled prostitute press of America, and his popularity from a populace he had betrayed, was such that he became the 34th President of the United States in 1953.

Eisenhower was quoted at the war's end as saying: "I hate war as only a soldier who has lived through it can only as one who has seen its brutality, its futility, its Stupidity" But he did not hate it as much as he hated Germans, and he took a terrible Jewish revenge on over a million surrendered German soldiers and civilians when the war ended. Praised by the media and the "kept" historians, this man was directly responsible for one of the most reprehensible acts in the history of civilized warfare. One which should put him in the same class with Atilla the Hun and other barbarians.

The peace which was inflicted on a completely defeated Germany in 1945, was called the Morgenthau Plan. It was promoted by Secretary of the Treasury, Henry Morgenthau, a Jew, who later stated that most of the ideas for this plan had come from Eisenhower.

Now, after a tremendous research of over twenty years, the truth about this Jew Commander of America's forces, who became the 34th President of the United States, can be known.

In 1945, during the post-World War II period, American foreign policy was largely in the hands of a small group of very powerful Zionists based in Washington, D.C. This secret, invisible government,

which has controlled America for over fifty years, was headed then by Sen. Herbert Lehman; Supreme Court Justice Felix Frankfurter, and Secretary of the Treasury, Henry Morgenthau. They drew up the "blueprint" for a plan, which the enthusiastic Eisenhower carried out in Europe, which was the most monstrous policy of hate and vengeance known in the annals of civilized history.

This policy is still in operation today, fifty years later, where media pundits, twisting, exaggerating, and even manufacturing historical claims, have hounded, harassed, and had arrested 70 and 80-year old European war veterans for alleged "war crimes," which were supposed to have taken place over fifty years ago.

The following article, entitled THE EISENHOWER DEATH CAMPS, was taken from the January 1990 issue of INSTAURATION, a scholarly American monthly. Every American veteran who served in World War II should know these facts. They are entitled to know how we were lied to and inveigled into a war for the benefits of the Internationalists. Every American Legion and Veteran's of foreign War Post in this country, should have this article read to its them bets, for you see, the same treason was carried out in Korea and then later in Vietnam. It is we, the veteran's of America, who have the right to know the truth, about the traitors who were responsible for the murder of our buddies, and the crippling of hundreds of thousands more, and who are even now laying the groundwork to get your sons and daughters involved in World War III.

The National Archives in Washington, (D.C.) contains an official document called the Weekly Prisoner of War and Disarmed Enemy Forces Report for the week ending Sept. 8, 1945. It shows that 1,056,482 German prisoners were then being held by the U.S. Army in the European theater, of whom 692,895 were still classified as POWs (Prisoners of War) and the other 363,587 as DEFs (Disarmed Enemy Forces.)

This latter designation was illegal under international law and completely contrary to the Geneva Convention, to which both the United States and Germany were signatories. A German soldier designated DEF had no right to any food, shelter, or water in fact, to anything. Quite often he did not receive even the basic necessities of life and died within days.

In the first week of September 1945, 13,051 of the 363,587 Germans died and were listed cryptically as "other losses." This was the equivalent of a death rate of 3.6% per week. At such a rate, all the remaining 350,536 DEFs would have been dead within 28 weeks before the end of the approaching winter.

The civilian death rate immediately outside the American camps in Germany was about 2% per year, or nearly 100 times lower, despite the greater proportion of older people. Since adequate supplies were readily available to the American troops at all times, this killing seems to have been deliberate.

As for the 692,895 German soldiers still falsely listed as POWs, the last of them had actually been transferred from POW to DEF status a month earlier on August 4, by order of General Eisenhower. Their death rate quickly quadrupled within weeks, from .2% to .8% per week. Assuming the latter rate for the week ending September 8, about 5,543 of the so-called POWs listed in the report as being alive and in American hands had died that week - all would have died within just over two years.. (The reason this death rate was lower than 3.6% weekly for the longer-term DEFs was simply that the barbaric treatment of the DEFs was cumulative, and that some of the American troops refused to go along with this barbaric treatment.) I recall the winter of 1945, when I was on occupation duty in Japan. A similar order came from our local U.S. military commander who was known for his hatred of all Japanese. It did not come from MacArthur's headquarters in Tokyo. We were not allowed to give food of any kind to Japanese civilians, although many of them were on the verge of starvation. I was commanding a detachment of 28 men, which were guarding a Japanese Quarter Master dump at the little town of Niski'ya'hama, about eighty miles south of Osaka. Food in this storehouse was literally spoiling, yet we were not allowed to share it with the Japanese people. For Christmas rations that year, my detachment received eight sheep carcasses and 28 turkeys, with

no refrigeration for storage. Rather than see this food go to waste, I shared it with the starving population, and when word leaked out, I came very close to being court marshaled. It was only the intervention of a high ranking officer from MacArthur's Headquarters which saved me.

The same thing happened over and over again in Germany, and American officers and servicemen were court marshaled, on Eisenhower's orders, for sharing their rations with the starving Germans. If you were a young man, with several small children at home, you know how these enemy children played on the minds of decent Americans who knew what their government was doing was wrong. Enemy children have never been enemies, to big hearted Americans.

But with a man of unbounded hatred for the Germans, his order of August 4th, made it impossible for there to be such a thing as a bona fide German POW in American hands on European soil.

Instead, there were vast concentrations of men (including some women and children) starving to death in open, muddy, disease-ridden fields.

In November 1945, Eisenhower returned to Washington. A month later, a slight relaxation went into effect. Men of conscience such as General George Patton, had no qualms about killing German soldiers in combat, but he drew a line at the deliberate policy of murder which was advocated by Eisenhower. I firmly believe this was one of the reasons he met his untimely death. The truth which is now coming out of old records, show that "war crimes" was by no means a German monopoly, and the "good war," the Jewish media and historians called it in the United States, was as evil as any conflict in world history.

Bacque's careful calculations forced hty o conclude:

Eisenhower had deplored the German's useless defense of the Reich in the last months of the war because of the waste of life. At least ten times as many Germans - undoubtedly 800,000, almost certainly 900,000, and quite possibly a million died in the French and American camps as were killed in all the combat on the Western front in northwest Europe from America's entry into the war in December 1941, through April 1945."

Bacque was ably assisted in his research by Col. Ernest F. Fisher, a senior historian for the U.S. Army, as well as by other highly placed members of the American military. One of them, Co!. Philip S. Lauben, Chief of the German Affairs branch of SHAEF (Supreme Headquarters, Allied Expeditionary Force), stated that, in late 1945, "the Vosges (northeast France) was just one big death camp (for Germans)."

In spite of everything which has been written about Eisenhower which makes him out to be a hero, there seems little question that Dwight Eisenhower meets all the qualifications of a certified war criminal, even if Bacque's figures are off a bit. (If Germany had been the winner, there is little doubt he would have been tried and found guilty of the most heinous crimes against mankind.)

Many veterans will get upset with this appraisal of a man they looked on as a "bona fide" American hero. But the proof for these accusations can be found in what happened to those Germans who were fortunate enough to surrender to the British and the Canadians some two million of them. The evidence shows that "almost all continued in fair health and many were quickly released and sent home or transferred to the French, to help in the post-war work of reconstruction.

Bacque specifically commends General Patton for behavior towards his POWs it a civilized manner. His Third Army freed vast numbers of German captives during May 1945, to the dismay, no doubt, of the Zionists who controlled Washington

Both General Omar Bradley and J. C. H. Lee, Communications Zone (ComZ) Europe, ordered the release of prisoners within a week of the war's end. This SHAEF order was countermanded by Eisenhower on May 15, 1945.

While German soldiers from the British and Canadian zones were quickly regaining manr strength and were helping rebuild Europe, Germans taken by the Americans were dying by the hundreds of

thousands - emaciated figures in diarrhea smeared clothing, huddling pitifully in watery holes with perhaps a scrap of cardboard over their heads and a rotten potato for supper. At times many of them were reduced to drinking urine and eating grass.

Did all this happen because of one supremely unprincipled and influential man named Eisenhower? Or was Ike in turn influenced by a small circle around him or by his superiors in Washington? Historians will be probing this question for decades to come.

Here are the principle dates by which this infamy will live:

**1944:** Eisenhower told the British ambassador to Washington that the 3,500 officers of the German General staff should be "exterminated." He also favored the liquidation of perhaps 100,000 prominent Germans. Soon after, he wrote to his wife, Mamie: "God, I hate Germans! Why? Because the German is a beast!" Eisenhower said he was ashamed to bear a German name.

**August 1944:** The North American wheat surplus was create greater than at any time in history, nearly one billion bushels. The U.S. corn surplus and potato crop also reached a new high.

**March 10, 1944:** A message sent from Eisenhower to the Combined Chiefs of Staff (CCS) of Britain and the U.S. recommended the creation of an entirely new class of prisoners, Disarmed Enemy Forces or DEFs. At a press conference in Paris, this same day, Ike said: "If the Germans were reasoning like normal beings, they would realize the whole history of the United States and Great Britain is to be generous towards a defeated enemy. We observe all the laws of the Geneva Convention."

**March 19, 1945:** Eisenhower's special assistant, General Everett Hughes, visited the American supply depots at Naples and Marseille. In both places, he writes, there are "more stocks than we can ever use. (They) stretch as far as eye can see."

**Spring 1945:** The International Red Cross had over 100,000 tons of food stockpiled in Switzerland. At one point, it sent two trainloads into the American Zone of Germany, but the food was sent back. The Morgenthau Plan for a "Carthaginian Peace" in Germany, to use the words of Military Governor Lucius Clay, is implemented through the directive JCS (Joint Chiefs of Staff) 1067, which specifies to Eisenhower the policy he must adopt towards every institution in Germany. The directive is largely the work of three of Henry Morgenthau's underlings in the Treasury Department Harry Dexter White, Frank Coe, and Harry Glasser. White and Glasser were both Jews and all three were Communist "fellow travelers."

**April 11, 1945:** On the eve of his death, FDR told Morgenthau in Warm Springs, GA: "Henry, I am with you 100%" When Truman took over, he continued Morgenthau's "Carthaginian Policy" towards conquered Germany.

**April 17, 1945:** The Americans opened their enormous Rheinberg Camp, six miles in circumference, with no food or shelter whatsoever. As in the other big "Rhine meadow" camps, opened in mid-April, there was initially no latrines and no water. In some camps, the men were so crowded they could not lie down. Meanwhile, at Camp Kripp, near Remagen, the half-American Charles von Luttichau determines that his German comrades are receiving about 5% as much food as their captors." Complaining to the camp commander, HE SAID: "Forget the Geneva Convention. You don't have any rights."

**Late April 1945:** Heinz Janssen, a survivor of the Rheinberg camp, described conditions as they were at the time. "Amputees slithered like amphibians through the mud , soaking and freezing. Naked to the skies day after day and night after flight, they lay desperate in the sand of Rheinberg or sleep exhaustedly into eternity ill their collapsing holes."

**April 26, 1945:** The Combined Chiefs of Staff sent a message to Eisenhower, urging him not to take any more German prisoners after VE Day. He ignored it. The CCS approved of Ike's proposed DEF status, but only for certain types of German prisoners. The British refused to go against the Geneva Convention. The CCS orders the illegal DEF status to be kept strictly secret. By this date,

Eisenhower's Quartermaster General of ASHAEF, Gen. Robert Littlejohn, has already twice reduced the rations to German prisoners. A message to Gen. George C. Marshall, signed by Ike, mandated: "No shelter" for German prisoners, despite an unusually cold and wet March and April.

**May 4, 1945:** The first German POWs were transfer-red to DEF status. Mail to and from all German prisoners was banned for more than a year.

**May 8, 1945:** Germany surrendered unconditionally. The U.S. State Department wasted no time dismissing Switzerland as the official Protecting Power for German prisoners, contravening the Geneva Convention. State also informed the International Red Cross that, with no Protecting Power to report to, there is no point in sending delegates to the camps. From this day forward, prisoners held by the U.S. Army had no access to any impartial observer. The British and Canadians also removed the Swiss protectors, but continued treating their POWs decently.

**May, 1945:** The American Red Cross reported that more than 98% of Americans captured by the Germans will be coming home safely, thanks in part to the food parcels sent to them during the war, which were promptly delivered by the Germans.

**May 15, 1945:** Eisenhower and Churchill talked about further reducing the rations for the German POWs. Churchill was informed that the POWs have been getting 2,000 calories per day (compared to 4,000 for American troops) and that 2,150 was regarded as an absolute minimum required for sedentary adults living under shelter. Eisenhower failed to tell Churchill that the U.S. Army was not even feeding many DEFs, and that they were feeding others, much less than 2,000 calories per day.

**Mid-May 1945:** The Bingen camp, near Bad Kreuznach in the Rhineland, was now holding between 200,000 and 400,000 German POWs, with no shelter, food, water, or medicine. The death rate for prisoners in these U.S. camps were now about 30% per year, according to a U.S. medical survey.

**June 2, 1945:** The European Theater Provost Marshal issued two reports. One, the last in a series of daily reports, logged 2,870,400 POWs on hand. The other, the first report in a weekly series, dated the same day, logged only 1,836,000. At one point in mid-June, the prisoner strength on the ration list is given as 1,421,559, despite the evidence of Gen. J.C.H. Lee and others that there were about 4 million. This bizarre bookkeeping persisted throughout 1945 in all branches of the occupying army. The apparent purpose was to obscure the death toll by means of an indecipherable mass of conflicting Statistics. (One of Bacque's greatest coups has been to decipher them.)

**Mid - June, 1945:** British "Tommies" took over the huge Rheinberg camp from the Americans, saving many thousands of German lives. The final act of the "Yanks" before the British took charge, was to bulldoze one section flat while the men were still living in their holes in the ground. Meanwhile, a team of doctors from the U.S. Army Medical Corps completed a survey of some of the smaller Rhineland camps, holding some 80,000 POWs (not DEFs). They found a death rate 80 times higher than anything they have known in their professional career.

**July, 1945:** Eisenhower becomes military governor of the U.S. Zone in Germany. He continued to turn back all relief teams from Switzerland, the U.S. and elsewhere.

**July 10, 1945:** A French Army unit under Gen. Rousseau, took over the Dietersheim camp (near Mainz) from the Americans. He found 32,000 men and women of all ages in a moribund (dying) State. Another French officer Capt .Julien, was taking command 17 days later and found a vast mire "peopled with living skeletons, male and female, huddling under scraps of wet card board ." Horrified, Julien wrote: "This is just like the photographs of Buchenwald and Dachau.

**July 20, 1945:** Gen. Littlejohn received a memo stating, "These men, German POWs are authorized a maximum of 1,150 calories for the non-workers and 1,850 for workers." (Remember, it takes 2,000 calories of keep a sedentary adult alive.

**July 26, 1945:** The International Red Cross proposed restoring mail service to German POWs. Fearing that the reality of the death camps might come to light, the U. S. War Department rejected

the idea.

**August 4, 1945:** Eisenhower ordered that all remaining German POWs be stripped of their rights, thus reducing them to DEF status.

**August 27, 1945:** In a long memorandum, Gen. Littlejohn informed Eisenhower that 1,550,000 Germans who supposedly were getting U.S. ARMY RATIONS, WERE RECEIVING NOTHING. Ike turned a deaf ear to his report and the death rate continued to climb.

**August 30, 1945:** Max Huber, head of the International Red Cross, wrote a stinging letter to the U.S. State Department about American interference in efforts to save starving Germans. Some months later, an evasive response, signed "Eisenhower," arrived in Washington, falsely claiming that giving Red Cross food to enemy personnel was forbidden. Thousands of train cars loaded with decaying food were sent back to Geneva and to sources in Paris and Brussels. Huber apologized for tying up the French rail system because of the food which was being returned by the Americans.

By this time, more than 2-million German men had been discharged into American custody, including thousands of priests, ministers, doctors, and professors. Not one single camp commander or guard was questioned by the Allied press corps and the controlled media of the U.S. concerning conditions in these hell holes.

It might be well, to stop right here and ask this question: "Is anyone who reads this horrifying account, so naive as to believe that the American people would have put up with these barbaric actions by its chief military men if they had known about it? Do you think that the politicians who were in the forefront of those who kept these facts from Americans would have lasted very long in office, if the truth had been known? Do you think that millions of Americans would show such concern for the Holocaust of the Jews, if they knew that it was Jewish hatred for their fellow kinsmen, that were killing over a million Germans? I sincerely doubt it! That's why these facts have been kept from the American people for almost fifty years.

**Late Summer, 1945:** Jean-Pierre Pradervand, head of the International Red Cross delegations in France, told Henry W. Dunning, an American Red Cross official, that conditions in the French camps are worse, in many instances, than anything seen in the former Nazi camps. Pradervand showed Dunning pictures of the living skeletons. Dunning explained all this to the American Red Cross in Washington, which informed key government officials. Nevertheless, the cover-up continued. Pradervand also informed Charles De Gaulle that one-third of the prisoners handed over to France by the Americans will die soon without a radical change in treatment. De Gaulle showed no interest and the prisoners continued to die.

**September 27, 1945:** Pradervand's pictures of German living skeletons were shown to Eisenhower in his office.

**September 30, 1945 - October 1:** The French newspaper, Le Monde, ran a story which began: "As one speaks today of Dachau, in ten years people throughout the world will speak about camps such as Saint Paul d'Egiaux."

**October 11, 13, 14, 15, 20:** The New York Times ran a cover-up report of the death camps by star newsman Drew Middleton. Interviewed by Bacque in 1988, Middleton admitted that he never actually visited any of the 50 U.S. camps located within 40 miles of his Frankfurt desk, but was only 'driven by,' as he was being debriefed by the military."

**December 1945:** Eisenhower returned to the States and the U.S. Army allowed the first relief shipment to enter the American sector.

**1947 - 1950's:** Nearly all the surviving records of the Rhineland death camps were destroyed. The West German government concluded that 1.7-million German soldiers were alive at the wars' end, and who were known to have been in fair health, and disappeared. The Western Allies pinned virtually all the blame on the Soviets.

**1950:** The first German edition of ALLHERERTE KRIEGSVERBRECHEN is published. Never translated into English, the book gives eye-witness descriptions of the conditions which prevailed in the American camps.

**1960s - 1972:** The West German Foreign Office, under Willy Brandt subsidized books denying the atrocities in American POW camps and the high death rate.

**1980:** The International Committee of the Red Cross refuses to open its archives to James Bacque and other investigators into Allied atrocities. To this day, the ICRC has remained silent on the subject, despite the visits of Pradervand and other Red Cross delegates to many methhe camps.

**September 1989:** James Bacque's book on the American death camps, "Other Losses," published by Stoddard, a Canadian Publishing House, was released, after being refused by more than 30 American publishers. Saturday night, one of Canada's most respected magazines, simultaneously published a summary of this book as its lead story and within days Canada was buzzing about Gen. Eisenhower's war crimes. Why is it that we have heard little or nothing of this in the United States?

As American citizens, many of us who served in the American Armed Forces during World War II, and a great many of us who are of German heritage, should demand of our leaders in Washington, D.C. that the truth about this War be made known.

With accurate information of what really happened, instead of Zionist propaganda, just possibly we might be able to avert World War III, which is now being planned by these same One Worlders.

It is interesting to note, that it has been proven in recent years, that many of the pictures taken in Germany during WW II, purporting to be Jewish victims of "racial extermination," were actually pictures of German civilians who had died under American war criminals.

(Most of the information in this article came from the March 1990, CANADIAN INTELLIGENCE SERVICE. Their mut Wly intelligence newsletter is available from the above address)

**The End**

# WHAT DOES EZEKIEL 38 and 39 REALLY SAY?

## A NEW LOOK AT EZEKIEL 38 and 39!

by Brig. Gen. Jack Mohr, C.P.D.L.

*"Study to shew thyself approved unto God; a workman that needeth not to be ashamed,  
rightly dividing the word of truth." - 2 Timothy 2:15*

The 38th and 39th Chapters of the Book of Ezekiel are a "natural" for prophetic preachers; they literally love these chapters for they allow their minds to run wild with all sorts of "spiritual" fantasies. But too often when they attempt to "teach" or "preach" from these fascinating chapters, they are so strongly influenced by the men who taught them in seminary, or by the "so-called" Bible scholars of their particular church, they fail to see what the Bible teaches.

Often they fail to take into account, that in recent years, say the last 75 or so, many of these Bible scholars are unregenerate Jewish scholars who have infiltrated the religious institutions of Christendom with devious motives in mind and who often attempt to deceive gullible "Goyim" Christians with the scholarly (?) books they write. A thought provoking study into the 38th and 39th Chapters of the Book of Ezekiel

This has been particularly true in the Jewish fable which has been "palmed off" on unsuspecting Christians, that Jesus, their Lord, Master and Savior came from that race which He called "children of their father the devil," (John 8:44), and that the Pharisees of His day, and this Twentieth Century, are "all of Israel" and represent the "people of the Book," or as Baptist Evangelist Jack Van Impe says, are "**THE APPLE OF God's eye.**"

How they ever come to this dubious conclusion is beyond my comprehension, when as they read the Gospels of the New Testament, they surely must see how Jesus blasted these religious hypocrites, calling them "whited sepulchres, poisonous snakes," and clearly said in John 10:26, that they could not hear His message or understand Him, because "Ye are not of my sheep," (John 10:26). In Matthew 23:15, He clearly tells them that their proselytes (converts), under their guidance, become "two fold more a child of hell than themselves." This seems mighty plain to me.

In the Epistles, we find the Apostle Paul, who is wrongfully called a Jew, since he was of the tribe of Benjamin, saying that the Jews of His day: "Please not God and are contrary to all men," (1 Thess. 2:15). Later on, the Apostle John in I John 2:22, 23, gives a clear definition of an anti-Christ, which clearly fits the Jews of His day and those of the Twentieth Century, when he states in no uncertain terms, that "Who is a **LIAR** but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son. Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father..." (This seems to me to lay to rest all the arguments about whether a Jew can come to contact with God, without going through the Son. **ANY** Christian, worthy of that name, knows and teaches this. Then in 2 John 10, 11, the Apostle tells Christians how to act towards these anti-Christ's and it is not by associating with them and holding Jewish-Christian joint meetings on Hannakuh. In clear wording, that even a child can understand, John says: "If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine (that Jesus is the Christ), **RECEIVE** him not into your house, **NEITHER** bid him God speed: (don't help him in any way) for he that biddeth him God speed, is partaker of his **EVIL DEEDS.**" (Emphasis mine.)

How can any pastor read these words of truth and still continue in the darkness which allows them to consort with these enemies of Jesus Christ?

Could their reason be "Fear of the Jews", which has so thoroughly permeated the Christian world? Fear of losing their fine church and congregation by preaching the truth? Fear of losing funds to run their elaborate religious establishment? Fear of losing that lucrative TV contract? Fear of being called "anti-Semitic?" Have these "religious shepherds" become the "salt of the earth which has lost its savor?" (ability to act like salt) Have the modern preachers, for the most part, become the watchmen on the walls of America, spoken of in Isaiah 56:10, 11, who are deliberately blind and dumb, so that they cannot, or will not warn their people of this Talmudic danger? Are they watchmen who have been lulled to sleep by the sweet teachings of the Judeo-Christianizers in our seminaries? Are they the greedy dogs who do everything for their own gain? Watch most any TV evangelist in action and see where he puts his emphasis. I dare you to do this with a honest, open mind.

Probably no portion of Scripture has even been twisted out of shape as much as these two chapters, which are sometimes referred to as the "Russian Chapters" of the Bible. That they deal with a future conflict which will be worse than anything this world has ever seen and which will be unleashed against the Israelite people in the "end times", becomes quite obvious. This attack will come from a monstrous military alliance which will sweep out of the North country, headed by the atheistic communists of the Soviet Union. There is very little argument here among Bible scholars.

But most of the "fundamental" and "evangelical" preachers, base their ideas on these chapters, not from a study of God's Word, but from the footnotes of a reprobate preacher named C. I. Schofield. His twisted theological concepts have so permeated the thinking of the fundamental Christian world, that it is almost considered "heresy" when anyone deviates from them. Often in Baptist churches, in particular, (and I can speak from experience, since I was a Baptist evangelist for eighteen years) the footnotes of the Schofield Reference Bible are held in as much respect as the text itself.

We could argue for many pages as to who is "right" and who is "wrong," and we would accomplish absolutely nothing, except to raise tempers. What I propose to do, is make a verse by verse study of these two chapters to see what they really say, not what men want them to say.

The "futurists" say the unregenerate Jew must be back in old Palestine before Jesus can return the Second Time and that this massive Russian military machine will sweep down from the North against the Jewish entity in Palestine, which we know today as the "Israeli."

But at this point, an interesting thing takes place, which surely should make any intelligent person question this. If you have watched the unfolding of history during this Twentieth Century, (I have seen over 70 years of it,) do you honestly believe that Russia has spent hundreds of billions of dollars of its national wealth, building the most massive military machine in the world's history, for the purpose of attacking a little nation of less than 4-million? Surely you must be kidding? Look where the ICBM's are pointed. They are not aimed at Tel Aviv and Jerusalem. They are aimed at the capitol cities of the nations of Christendom, the primarily white-Christian nations of Europe and North America. There must be a reason for this. The major enemy of the Soviet Union is not that little patch of real estate in Palestine, which we call Israel. They are aimed against the Israel nations (tribes) who are resting safely in their God-given lands (2 Samuel 7:10).

But my purpose in writing this article is not to prove that the modern Jews are a "fraud" and have no blood connection with Abraham. Jesus pretty well took care of this exposure in John 8:32, when He told them how they could be free, and they (the Jewish leaders) braggingly and openly admitted that they were not Israelites when they said: "We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man." Any Sunday School student knows that true Israel was in long and cruel bondage in Egypt.

But let's get on with Ezekiel 38 and 39 and see what the prophet really says. We will use the old, tried and true Authorized King James Version of the Bible for our study and Strong's incomparable, exhaustive Concordance. Since most of my readers do not read or understand Hebrew, we will use Strong's Hebrew definitions of English words, since he is considered to be a top authority in this

field by most Bible scholars.

Some of my readers may question as to why we will use a Hebrew-English Concordance: "Isn't the Bible good enough in itself?" they may ask. But unfortunately, even the marvelous King James Version cannot convey in English, the true meaning of many Hebrew words. So we will check out the "key" words in every verse and see what they mean in the Hebrew language. If this seems tedious to some, then you are really not interested in learning the truth. You are not really a Bible scholar.

## **EZEKIEL 38**

**Vs. 1** - "The word of the Lord came unto me (Ezekiel) saying." No explanation needed here.

**Vs 2** - "Son of man, set thy face against Gog, the land of Magog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal, and prophesy against him." Here the Bible concordance will do us little good, so we must go to history to discover who **MAGOG**, **MESHECH** and **TUBAL** are.

Very few Bible scholars will argue that the enemy of Israel, mentioned here, is not Russia. This is why these two chapters are called the "Russian Chapters." As far back as 1857, a Rev. F. E. Pitts spoke twice before joint sessions of the U.S. Congress, predicting sometime in the future, a vast and terrible war between Russia and the United States. About 130 years ago, Commodore Perry of the U.S. Navy, read a paper before the American Geographical and Statistical Society in which he predicted that Russia would become our deadly enemy.

The word "Gog" in Russian means: "Chief"; **MAGOG** refers to Russia and **MESHECH** is the ancient name for the Russian Capitol in Moscow.

**TUBAL** was the grandson of Noah; his father was named Japheth. Japheth settled in the Central Area of Siberia. If you were to place your outspread right hand over Siberia, with your little finger on the "A" in Siberia, you would find your thumb to be close to the city of **TUBLOSK**, which was named for Noah's grandson.

**Vs 3** - "And say, Thus saith the Lord God; behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal." Why would this be? Because this vast land is completely anti-God in its religious philosophy. While there are still Christians in this land, the majority of its people are atheists.

**Vs 4** - "And I will turn thee back and put hooks into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, all of them clothed with all sorts of armour, even a great company with bucklers, and shields, all of them handling swords:" The phrase: "I will turn thee back and put hooks into thy jaws," has been a point of controversy with many preachers. They say: "See, Russia has plans for world conquest, but God is going to put hooks into their jaws, and draw them away from world conquest, into the land of Palestine, so He can destroy them." But is this what this verse means? Let us see.

We will look at each key word, then I will give the numerical place where it is found in the Concordance, the Hebrew word and its English meaning.

**TURN** - (7725) - Heb. "shuwb", meaning: "to turn away or back, not necessarily with the idea of returning to the starting point;" "retreat;" "do evil;" "draw back;" "come again, "cause to turn."

**HOOKS** - (2397) - "chachiy", meaning: "put a ring in the nose" (like to lead a bull.)

**BRING** - (3318) - "yatsa" - meaning: "draw forth;" "fetch out;" "lead out;" "pull out."

**FORTH** - (3318) - the same Hebrew word and meaning as BRING.

**CLOTHED** - (3847) - "labesh", meaning: "to put on or clothe oneself."

**SORTS** - (4358) - "miklowl"; meaning: "all sorts of splendid armour."

**ARMOUR** - (3627) - "kliy", meaning: "armored dress." (Notice that even the horses are armored.)

We must realize here that Ezekiel was speaking of war terms of what he knew and understood; He did not know about tanks, planes and airborne attacks; when he visualized heavily armored horses, he was thinking in terms of what we would today call "armored forces."

**COMPANY** - (6951) - "qahal", meaning: "multitude".

**BUCKLERS** - (6793) - "tsinnoh" - meaning: "a large shield which covered the body." (Again think in terms of armored personnel carriers.)

**HANDLING** - (8610) - "tophas", meaning: "wielding" or "manipulating."

So if we take these English words at their Hebrew meaning, we could say this verse says: "I (God) will turn thee (Magog~Russia) away from where you were going, and will put a ring in your nose and draw you forth, with all your military might (this is to be an "all-out" military effort), your armored forces with all their weapons."

In no place in this verse does God intimate that He is drawing this Russian army into Palestine, as most preachers teach. (Never read anything into a verse which isn't there.)

**Vs 5** - "Persia, Ethiopia, and Libya with them; all of them with spear and helmet." The Russian allies are clearly mentioned here. Persia, which is now Iran, Ethiopia which is a Communist country and Libya, which is an ally of the Soviet Union.

**Vs 6** - "Gomer with all his bands; the house of Togarmah of the north quarters, and all his bands; and many people with thee."

**GOME** - (1586) - "Gomer" - meaning: "Son of Japheth", who was believed to have settled in what we now know as Siberia.

**BANDS** - (102) - "aggaph" - meaning. a cover, "wings or flank forces of an army;" "crowds of troops."

**HOUSE** - (1004) "bavith" - meaning: "family of."

**TOGARMAH** - (8425) - "Togarmah", meaning: "a son of Gomer and his posterity." (Believed to be the non-Israelite people of Eastern Germany.)

**NORTH** - (6828) - "tsaphown," meaning: "a dark and gloomy place;" "northern."

**QUARTERS** - (3411) "yrekah" - meaning: "rear"; "border;" "coast."

This verse could very well read: "Gomer, the Son of Japheth from Siberia with crowds of troops; the family of Togarmah from Eastern Germany from the gloomy north with crowds of troops."

**Vs 7** - "Be thou prepared, and prepare for thyself, thou, and all thy company that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a guard unto them."

**PREPARED** - (3559) - "kuwn", meaning: "establish;" "prepare yourself."

**COMPANY** - (6951) - "quahl", meaning: "multitude."

**ASSEMBLED** - (6950) - "misjmar", meaning: "prison;" "ward."

So this verse could read: "Be thou (**MAGOG-RUSSIA**) prepared (or prepare thyself), thou, and all thy multitude which are gathered together unto thee, and keep them under guard."

(Why?) Because we know that many of the nations which are part of the Soviet Union would revolt if given the chance, so the Communists must keep them under constant guard, to see that they do not revolt.) Do you see how the English translation does not do this justice?

**Vs 8** - "After many days thou shalt be visited: in the latter years thou shalt come into the land that is brought back from the sword, and is gathered out of many people, against the mountains of Israel, which have always been waste: but it is brought forth out of the nations, and they shall dwell safely all of them."

This is a "key" verse which we MUST understand, if we are to properly understand the rest of this chapter.

**VISITED** - (6485) - "paquod" - meaning: "to visit with hostile intent."

**LATTER YEARS** - (319) - "acharivth: meaning: "the last days; in the future; end time."

**MOUNTAINS** - (2022) - "har" meaning: "hill country." (It is also interesting to note that in Bible symbolism, especially in the Old Testament, the word "mountains" often means "people".)

**WASTE** - (2723) - "charbah" meaning: "by implication a desolate place."

**BROUGHT FORTH** - (3318) - "yatsu" meaning: "to bring out."

**NATIONS** - "goy-gowry" (1471) meaning: "gentiles; tribes; non-Jewish people."

**DWELL** - (3427) - "yashab" meaning: "to remain; continue."

**SAFELY** - (983) - "betach" meaning: "boldly; without care; with confidence."

So this verse could very well read: "After many **DAYS** (3177) - "Yowm", meaning: "a space of time; age; days; seasons." After many seasons thou (Russia) shall move with hostile intent, into the land that is brought back from war, and is gathered from many nations, against the people or nations of Israel and the mountains which have always been a desolate uninhabited place: but which is brought out of the nations or gentile non-Jewish nations, and they shall continue in safety, living boldly without care and with confidence." (Can you see why the Bible scholars want us to use the literal Bible translation without going to the original? It changes the meaning doesn't it?

**Vs 9-**

**ASCEND** - (5927) - "aloh" meaning: "to come up; get up; go."

**STORM** - (7722) - "shoah" meaning: "tempest."

**CLOUD** - (6051) - "~anan" meaning: "like a cloud covers the sky."

**COVER** - (3680) - "youm" meaning: "overwhelm."

So when we put verse 9 together we get something like this: "Thou (Russia) shall come up like a tempest, like a cloud you shall cover the sky and the land, thou, and all thy bands with thee." (Could this mean an airborne invasion? I believe it could since it is a perfect description of such an event. Of course Ezekiel did not know about parachute troops, so he used words people would understand to show them that something would take place which would literally cloud the sky with enemy soldiers."

**Vs 10 -**

**PASS** - (5674) - "abar" meaning: "to cross over; overrun; meddle; over- run; enter."

**TIME** - (3177) - "youm" meaning: "day".

**THINGS** - (1697) - "dabar" meaning: "a matter; harmful; evil favored; a cause."

**MIND** - (3824) - "lebab" meaning: heart."

**THINK** - (2803) - "chashab" meaning: "plot; conceive; consider; imagine."

**EVIL** - (7451) - "ra" meaning: "bad; harmful; mischeivous; wicked."

**THOUGHT** - (4284) - "machashebeth" meaning: "contrivance; machine; curious device."

This verse has some interesting possibilities in the original Hebrew and might read something like this: "Thus saith the Lord God, It shall come about, that on that day, a certain matter shall come into thy (Russia's) heart, and thou (Russia) shall consider a harmful thought concerning a military device you have in your possession." (What this device is we do not know. It might be a new military machine such as a lazer beam that would give them military superiority over us. It might be a

defense against our ICBM's which would make them invulnerable to attack. Whatever it is, the translators made a complete mess here, since the word (thought) in Hebrew, obviously has to do with some sort of device and not something in the mind as the King James Version would have us believe.)

**Vs 11 -**

**UP** - (4605) - "ma'al" meaning: "above; upward."

**LAND** - (776) - erets meaning: "land; country; nations."

**UNWALLED** - (6519) - "prazah" meaning: "town without walls; open country."

**VILLAGES** - (6519) - "prazah" meaning: "town."

**REST** - (8252) - "shaquat" meaning: 'repose; living in apathy."

**DWELL** - (3427) - "yashab" meaning: "abide."

**SAFELY** - (983) - "betach" meaning: "with security."

**BARS** - (1280) - "briyach" meaning: 'bolts."

**TAKE** - (962) - "bazaz" meaning: "to spoil; destroy utterly; to plunder."

**SPOIL** - (7998) - "shalal" meaning: to strip; take booty."

**DESOLATE** - (2723) - "charbah" meaning: "a destroyed place; waste place; uninhabited place."

**PLACES** - (4725) - "mgomah" meaning: "locality; country."

**INHABITED** - (3427) - "yashab" meaning: "to dwell; to remain, as permanently."

**PEOPLE** - (5971) - "am" meaning: "tribe or nation."

**GATHERED** - (622) - "acaph" meaning: "to assemble; bring together (such as the United States.)"

**NATIONS** - (1471) - "gowyr or goy" meaning: a (non-Jewish) tribe or nation.)" (The Jewish Encyclopaedia says that the Jews are a non-Israelite tribe.)

**DWELL** - (3427) - "yashab" meaning: same as "inhabited" above.

So we put these meanings together and come out with a verse which would read something like: "And thou (Russia) shall say, I will go upward to a country of towns without walls; I will go to them that live safely in apathy, that abide with security all of them living without bolts or bars on their doors."

**Vs 12** - This verse has 20 **KEY** words. Each **MUST** be looked up separately, as they may have different meanings in the Hebrew language.

**TAKE** - (962) - "bazaz" meaning: "to plunder; spoil utterly; rob." Can also be (7997) - "shalal", meaning: "to strip; plunder; for the purpose of spoiling."

**SPOIL** - (7998) - "shalal" meaning: "to strip or plunder."

**TURN** - (7725) - "shuwb" meaning: "to do evil; carry away."

**HAND** - (3027) - "yad" meaning: "power; force."

**UPON** - (5921) - "al" meaning: "against."

**DESOLATE** - (2737) - "waste places; uninhabited."

(May I remind you again to look up each **KEY** word separately, the English word **DESOLATE**, for instance as used in one verse, may have a completely different meaning in another place.)

**PLACES** - (4725) - "maqom" - meaning: "a locality; country." **NOW** - (6258) - " 'attah" meaning: "at this time."

**INHABITED** - (3427) - "yashab" meaning: "established; dwelling." **UPON** - (5921) - "al" meaning "against."

**PEOPLE** - (5971) - "am" meaning: people; tribes, as those of Israel; nation."

**GATHERED** - (622) - "acaph" meaning: "gathered for a purpose; assemble." (Here is a good example of what I mentioned earlier. The English word **GATHERED** is used seven times in the book of Ezekiel, yet it has four different meanings. Therefore each **KEY** word **MUST** be looked up to come up with a correct translation.)

**OUT** - (4480) - "mm" meaning: "from out of."

**NATIONS** - (1471) - "goury or goyim" - meaning: "non-Jewish nations; people; nations."

**GOTTEN** - (6213)-" 'asah" meaning: "brought forth; have charge of; gathered; procured."

**CATTLE** - (4735) - "Migne" meaning: "property; acquisition of cattle; flocks; herds; possessions; substance." (Note that this word does not necessarily refer to animals, but to great possession.)

**GOODS** - (7075) - "gimyan" meaning: "creatures; wealth; riches; substance."

**DWELL** - (3427) - "yashab" meaning: "remain, abide; inhabit; settle."

**MIDST** - (2872) - "tabbuwr" meaning: "piled up; accumulated; middle."

**LAND** - (776) - " 'erets" meaning: "the earth; a country; nations; wilderness." (Here is another good example of a multiple use of the English word **LAND**. This word is used 151 times in the book of Ezekiel; it has two major meanings, yet the same word was used in each instance.)

So we put this interesting verse together and come out with: "To come for the purpose of plundering the land and to strip it; to do evil with thy forces against the uninhabited country which is at this time established; and upon the tribes of Israel who have been gathered for a purpose, out of many non-Jewish nations, which have procured much property, flocks, herds and possessions and who have settled down in the midst of the wilderness." (Notice how this verse could not possibly apply to the little Israeli nation presently in Palestine; nor could it apply to Palestine itself. In the first place, the Israeli have very few cattle. The 1983 Israeli Agricultural report said they had about 56,000 head, which is not as much as most American counties contain. Then, too, this land against which Russia comes, is to be one that has great wealth in possessions; this could only refer to the United States and Canada, both Israel nations and the wealthiest nations in the world. Secondly, this nation which will be invaded will be a nation that was once uninhabited. To all intents and purposes this could not refer to Old Palestine which has been inhabited since earliest historical times. Yet when the first white men came to North America, for all intents and purposes, they found what is now Canada and the United States, a gigantic wilderness, peopled only by a few wandering Indian tribes.

You may ask: "How did Israel get from Palestine to North America. I thought Palestine was the Israel land of promise?" This is natural for this is what you have been taught in your churches. Yet if you will study Scripture, you will find that at the time of King David, when he had conquered Palestine and was finally settled in Jerusalem, at peace for the first time in forty years, God sent a prophet to him that made this promise: Remember now, the King is standing in his palace in Jerusalem when this promise was made: "Moreover I (God) will **APPOINT** (future tense) a **PLACE** for my people **ISRAEL**, and will **PLANT** them, that they may dwell in a **PLACE** of their own, and **MOVE** no more; neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more, as beforetime." (2 Sam. 7:10).

This clearly shows, that the "Promised Land" sometimes called **ZION**, was to be at a future time and in a different place. Other Scriptures give an accurate description of this marvelous country. Isaiah 18 tells us of a country that will be beyond (to the west of) the rivers of Ethiopia (referring of course to the mighty Nile River). It was to be a land under cover of "buzzing wings". There is hardly a moment, day or night, that the U.S. and Canada is not being crossed by an airplane.

Second, note that this country was to send its ambassadors abroad not in the "vessels of reeds" mentioned in your King James Version, (who ever heard of a mighty country sending her ambassadors in such flimsy vessels.) This should have been translated "water drinking vessels." Until this century, all our ambassadors traveled to other countries by steam ships.

This country was to be somewhere to the west of Ethiopia, or the rivers of Ethiopia. If you were to go due west from Jerusalem, you would cross the mouth of the Nile River in the vicinity of Alexandria, Egypt, then going further west would cross Libya, Tunisia and Morocco, then the Atlantic Ocean, and finally you would arrive in the heartlands of America, somewhere in the vicinity of Atlanta, Georgia.

This nation of people, living in a land which had once been a wilderness, was to be a people who had been "terrible" from their beginning. The word **TERRIBLE** as used here is the Hebrew word ~ which means "to revere; be afraid of." Up until this last fifty years or so, the United States, from its beginning in 1776, has been an undefeated nation, admired, or feared by everyone. When we were still babies we defeated the greatest military power on earth, the British, on two occasions. We defeated the Mediterranean pirates who had caused proud England to pay them tribute; we defeated mighty Spain and stopped her dream of becoming a world power. Then we fought in two great world wars, where it was our might that caused victory. We did not know at the time that we had been tricked by our enemy to fight these wars for their benefit, but we were a "terrible people" in every meaning of the word and even today, when America's foreign statesmanship has for the most part been replaced by "chickenship," when our military might begins to assemble; when America sends out the "call to arms" to her sons and daughters, the entire world, even mighty Russia, hesitates to attack us.

Isaiah went into great detail describing this country. He could not put a name on it, since it did not exist at this time and was still some 2500 years in the future. He said it was to be a land that was "meted out and trodden down." The United States, is the only country in the world that has been completely surveyed north to south, east to west. This was done by the U.S. Metes and Bounds Act of the early 1800's. All of America's lands have been laid out by compass, literally a "Nation measured out by lines underfoot."

There is no great nation on earth that is divided by rivers such as ours. The Mississippi dividing us east from west; and the east being further divided by such rivers as the Ohio and the Tennessee, while the west is divided by the Columbia, the Missouri, Arkansas, and the Colorado.

So when you hear your pastor say, "There is no such nation like the United States mentioned in Scripture," you know he is either lying to you, or is a poor Bible scholar.

**Vs 13 -**

**SHEBA** - (7614) - meaning: "the name of three early ancestors of the Ethiopians, sometimes called Sabeans."

**DEDAN** - (1719) - "ded-awn" meaning: the name of two Cushites and their territory mentioned in Ezekiel 25:13 as part of Edom, the natural enemies of the Israel people.

**LIONS** - (3715) - "kphyr", meaning: "young lions; also villages."

**SPOIL** - (7998) - "shalan" meaning: "booty, prey."

**PREY** - (957) - "baz" mearnng:' 'plunder or booty."

**GATHERED** - (622) - "acaph" meaning: "to assemble; restored; gathered." Notice that the English word **GATHERED** is also used in verse 9 where it means: "collected; gather themselves together."

**COMPANY** - (6951) - "qahal" meaning: "multitude; assemblage."

**CARRY** - (5375) - "nacah" meaning: "bring forth; burn; carry away; fetch; take away utterly." Here we have another good example of one word having many meanings. The English word **CARRY** is

used five times in the book of Ezekiel but has three different meanings.

**GREAT** - (1419) - "godawl" meaning: "great in any sense; exceedingly; much."

So we could translate this verse to say: "The Ethiopians and Edomites, and the merchants of Tarshish (a great seaport on the Mediterranean Sea), with all the villages, or towns thereof shall say unto thee (Russia), Art thou come to take booty? hast thou (Russia) assembled thy multitudes to take a

**PREY** (957) "baz" meaning "booty". To carry away silver, and gold (representative of great wealth), to take a booty of cattle and goods, to take exceedingly much booty?"

**Vs 14 -PROPHECY** - (5012) "naba" meaning: "to foretell the future through inspiration."

**DWELLEST** - (3427) - "yashab" meaning: "abide; inhabit; remain.

**SAFELY** - (983) - "betach", the same as in vs. 8 meaning: "both the fact and feel of security; assurance; without care; confidence; securely." That phrase "without care" surely describes most of the American people. Give them a roof over their head, three square meals a day, a six pack of beer and a television to watch and you can do almost anything you like with them. Truly, our people for the most part dwell "without care," or in simplistic apathy.

**KNOW** - (3045) - "yadah" the same word as is used in vss 16 and 23 meaning: "recognize; feel; have knowledge of; understand."

So this verse would translate to read: "Therefore, (because of this) son of man, prophesy by my (God's) inspiration, and say unto Russia, Thus saith the Lord God; In that day when my people Israel live in security, without care, surely thou (Russia) shalt have knowledge of it."

**Vs 15 -**

**COME-** (935) the same word as is used in vss 8, 9, 13, and 15 - "bow" meaning: "beseige; invade." It is interesting to note that the English word **COME** is used ten times in this 38th Chapter. Five times it is the Hebrew word "bow"; twice it is (1961) "hayah", and three times (5927) "alah". Again a reminder to look up **EACH** key word.

**PLACE** - (4725) - "maqowm" meaning: "locality; country."

**OUT** - (4480) - "mm" meaning: "out of."

**NORTH** - (6828) - "tsaphan" meaning: "used only of the far north; a gloomy, unknown place to the north."

**PARTS** - (3411) - "yrekah" meaning: "borders; coasts."

**MANY** - (7277) same as in 6, 8, 9, 15, 22, 23 meaning "abundance of; multiple."

**PEOPLE** - (5971) "am" the same word used eight times in this chapter meaning "a specific tribe or nation; troops; nations."

**RIDING** - (7392) - "rakab" meaning: "riding on an animal or vehicle; on horseback; in a vehicle."

**COMPANY** - (6951) - "quahal" meaning: "a multitude."

**MIGHTY** (7227) same as in vs 15 "rab" meaning: "exceedingly great."

**ARMY** - (2428) - "chaquil" meaning: "band of soldiers; great forces of armed men; a huge force indicating war."

When we put this together we get a verse which reads somewhat like this:

"Arid thou (Russia) shall come from thy country, out of the gloomy places to the north, thou (Russia) and nations with thee, a multitude, exceedingly great, a huge force prepared for war."

## Vs 16 -

**COME** - (5927) - " 'alh" meaning: "ascend un; cause to come up."

**PLACE** - (4725) - "maqowm" meaning: "locality; country."

**AGAINST** - (5921) - " 'al" meaning: "upon; against."

**CLOUD** - (6051)-" 'aan" meaning: "as a cloud covering the sky; a dark thunder cloud darkening the sky."

**COVER** - (3680) - "kacah" meaning: "to conceal; hide; overwhelm."

**LAND** - (776) - " 'erets" meaning: "country; nation."

**BRING** - (935) - "bow" meaning: "bring forth; call; to come against; invade."

**HEATHEN** - (1471) - "gowry or goy" meaning: "gentile, non-Jewish nations; nations."

**KNOW** - (3045) - "yada" meaning: "recognize; observe; acknowledge."

**SANCTIFY** - (6942) - "Quadash" meaning: "consecrate; dedicate; proclaim; purify ones-self."

**EYES** - (5869) - " 'ayin" meaning: "face; presence; sight."

So this verse could very well read: "And thou (Russia-Gog), shall come upon my (God's) people of Israel as a dark thunder cloud to cover the nation; it shall come about in the **LATTER** (319 - 'achanyth' meaning "future") future., and I (God) will bring thee (Russia) upon my nation, that the gentiles (nations) may recognize me (God), when I (God) shall be consecrated in thee, O Gog, before their eyes." (**EYES**) - (" 'ayin" meaning "presence."

## Vs 17 -

**OLD** - (693 1) - "quadmowniy" meaning: "ancient; of old."

**TIME** - (3117) "youm" meaning: "days past; at other times."

**SPOKEN** - (1692) - "dabar" meaning: "declared; pronounced; promised; talked of."

**SERVANTS** - (5650)-" 'ebed" meaning: "servant; bond man."

**PROPHETS** - (5030) - "nabia" meaning: "predicted by inspiration."

**PROPHESED** - (5012) - "naba" meaning: "predicted by inspiration."

**THOSE** - (1992) - "bemmah" meaning: "used only when emphatic; specific."

**DAYS** - (3117) - "youm" meaning: "days gone by; other days."

**MANY** - (7227) - "rab" meaning: "long time; process of time."

**YEARS** - (8141) - "shanah" meaning: "whole age."

**BRING** - (935) - "bow" meaning: "bring forth; call; to come against; go to war; invade."

**AGAINST** - (5921) - " 'al" meaning: "upon; against."

So this verse translates to read: "Thus saith the Lord God (the God of Israel); Are thou (Russia) he of whom I (God) have talked of in ancient days past? by my (God's) bond servants, those who predict the future by my (God's) inspiration? which predicted in those days, many years ago that I (God) would cause thee (Russia) to go to war against them?"

Notice something of greatest importance: This war is something God has planned and predicted by His prophets. It is to be a war which will bring His Israel people to their senses and it will be perpetuated by their ancient enemy Edom.

In Psalm 2:1-3 we read of this time: "Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing? The kinds of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together against the Lord,

and against His anointed (Israel) saying, Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us." Here we have an excellent description of what is happening in the world today. The atheistic nations, led by the Zionist internationalists are saying in essence. "we will destroy God and His people, the nations of Christendom, true Israel." Their rage is not against the tiny country of the Israeli, as our preachers have so boldly told us, but against the white Christian nations of the world, the Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Scandinavian, Germanic and related peoples. Don't take my word for this, check it out for yourself. See where the Communist missiles are aimed; they were not set up to destroy Jerusalem and Tel Aviv, they were set up to destroy the capitol cities of the Christian nations. Gog (Russia) has not spent billions of dollars in the past 45 years to arm against the tiny nation of the Israeli, but against the white Christian nations who make up true Israel.

Then look at Psalm 83:2-6, 15, 17, 18 to see why these enemies are: "For, lo, thine (God's) enemies make a tumult (great confusion); and they that hate thee (God) have lifted their head. They have taken crafty counsel against thy people (Israel, not the Jews) and have consulted against thy hid-den ("tsaphan" meaning "favored" ones). They (Russia and her alliance) have said, Come and let us cut them (Israel) off from being a nation; that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance. For they (the Russian Confederation) have consulted together with one consent (unanimous approval): they are confederate against thee (God)."

Notice now who these enemies are: Vs 6 - "The tabernacles of Edom, the Ishmaelites; of Moab, and the Hagarenes..." You may say, "How do the Jews fit in here?" Well it's quite easy to see, if you want to. Go back to John 8:32, where Jesus told the Jewish leaders that if they would listen to His "truth" they could be truly free. Quite boldly and openly the Jewish leaders bragged: Vs 33 - "We be the children of Abraham, and have **NEVER** been in bondage to any man."

Can't you see this truth? They were children of Abraham, through their father Esau. They were not Israelites. So go to the Jewish Encyclopedia, where you will read: "Edom is a part of Jewry," and again: "Judah was a non-Israelite tribe."

But let's get back to the prophesy of Ps. 83:15 and David's curse upon these enemies of God and true Israel: "So persecute them with thy (God's) tempest, and make them afraid with thy (God's) storm." If you haven't seen the truth yet, then go to Ezekiel 38:22 and see how God destroys these enemies of Israel and it will not be in Old Palestine that this takes place. Vs 17 says: "Let them (God's) enemies be confounded and troubled forever; yea, let them be put to shame, and perish." Compare this to Luke 19:27, where Jesus predicts the end for His enemies.

**Vs 18 -**

**COME** - (1961) "hayah" meaning: "be accomplished; happen."

**PASS** - (5674) - " 'abar" meaning. "cause to; make."

**SAME** - (1931) - "hiy" meaning: "that."

**TIME** - (3177) - "youm" meaning: "day; space of time; space of days; season."

**COME** - (935) - "bow" meaning: "enter into; make war." (Notice that this English word has a different meaning than in the first of this same verse.)

**AGAINST** - (5921) - " 'al" meaning. against."

**LAND** - (127) - " 'adamah" meaning. country."

**FURY** - (2534) - "chema" meaning. anger; rage; wrath." Compare this usage with that of Daniel 11:44 where the same word is used and which speaks about the same historical occurrence: "But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him (the leader of the Gog forces): therefore he shall go out with great fury (rage; anger) to destroy and utterly make away many."

**COME** - (5927)-" 'alah" meaning. rise up; cause to burn; increase; stir up."

**FACE** - (639) - " 'aph" meaning. rapid breathing of great passion; anger; countenance."

So we put these Hebrew words together and this verse translates: "And it shall be accomplished at that day (or season), when Gog (Russia) shall enter into the country of Israel to make war against them, saith the Lord God, that my (God's) fierce, burning anger, shall rise up in my countenance as a fiery, burning passion."

**Vs 19 -**

**JEALOUSY** - (7068) - "gin'ah" meaning: "zealous; jealous."

**FIRE** - (784) - "'esh" meaning: "burning fire; hot."

**WRATH** - (5678) - "'ebrah" meaning: "outburst of passion; anger; rage."

**SPOKEN** - (1696) - "dabar" meaning: "command; destroy; pronounced."

**SURELY** - (3808) - "loh" meaning: "truly; verily."

**DAY** - (3117) - "youm" meaning: "space of time."

**GREAT** - (1419) - "gadal" meaning: "exceeding; mighty."

**SHAKING** - (7494) - "ra'ash" meaning "earthquake; confusion; confused noise;" (This word is only used eight times in the entire Bible.)

**LAND** - (127) - "adamah" meaning: "country."

So as we put this verse together we would get: "For in my (God's) jealousy, and in the hot fire of my (God's) anger have I (God) commanded. Truly in that space of time there shall be a mighty earthquake in the country of Israel." (To go back to the word "jealous," it's interesting to note that God is defined many times as a "jealous" God. This means "zealous for His people.")

**Vs 20 -**

**FISHES** - (1709) - "d ag" meaning things which swim in the water."

**FOWLS** - (5775)-" 'owph" meaning: "birds which fly."

**HEAVEN** - (8064) - "shameh" meaning: "sky."

**BEASTS** - (2416) - "chay" meaning: "living thing; wild beasts."

**FIELD** - (7704) - "shaday" meaning: "soil; field."

**CREEPING** - (7431) - "remes" meaning: "reptiles."

**THINGS** - (1697) - "dabar" meaning: "harmful or evil."

**CREEP** - (7430) - "ramas" meaning: "glide swiftly; crawl."

**EARTH** - (127) - "'damah" meaning: "ground; land."

**MEN** - (120) - "'adam" meaning: "ruddy complexion; human beings; mankind."

**UPON** - (5921) - "'al" meaning. "reside on."

**FACE** - (6440) - "paneh" meaning: "that portion of the earth which turns, hence face."

**EARTH** - (127) - same as above.

**SHAKE** - (7493) - "ra'ash" meaning: "tremble; shake through fear; move."

**PRESENCE** - (6440) - "paneh" meaning. countenance; face."

**MOUNTAINS** - (2022) - "har" meaning: "hills; mountain ranges."

**THROWN** - (2040) - "harac" meaning: "pulled down; broken; destroyed; overthrown; utterly destroyed."

**DOWN** - (2040) - "harac" same as before.

**STEEP** - (4095) - "madreqah" meaning: "steep and inaccessible."

**PLACES** - (4725) - "mqomah" meaning: "locality."

**FALL** - (5037) - "naphal" meaning: "cast down; cease; fall down; be overthrown; thrown down."

**EVERY** - (3605) - "kowl" meaning: "every one."

**WALL** - (2346) - "chowmah" meaning. wall of protection as in a walled city."

**FALL** - (5307) - "same as above."

**GROUND** - (776) - "'erets" meaning. earth."

This rather long verse would translate to read: "So that the things which swim in the water, and the birds which fly in the sky, and the wild beasts of the field, and all reptiles, that reside on the land, and all human beings that are on the crust of the earth, shall shake through fear at my countenance (go back to vs 18 and see where God says His "fury" will come up in His face - countenance) and the mountain ranges shall be utterly thrown down, and the inaccessible places will fall down, and every walled city shall fall to the earth."

Do you begin to see how much more emphatic Scripture becomes when we go to the original? It would be difficult for a translator to put the full meaning of these verses into English words.

**Vs 21 -**

**CALL** - (7121) - "gara" meaning: "to call out; make a proclamation; cry unto."

**SWORD** - (2719) - "chereh" meaning: "a cutting instrument; a sharp weapon of war, noted for its destructive effect. Can sometimes mean other weapons as well."

**MOUNTAINS** - (2022) - "har" meaning: "hill country. (The idea of tearing down as in making a quarry.)

**MAN'S** - (376) - "'iyph" referring to a man as an individual.

**SWORD** - (2719) same as above - "weapon of war, not necessarily a cutting weapon.

**AGAINST** - (5921) - "'al" meaning: "relations."

**BROTHER** - (251) - "ach" meaning: "kindred."

So when these verses are put together they could read: "and I (God) will cry out for destructive weapons of war to be used against him (Gog-Russia); throughout all the land, saith the Lord God; every individual's weapon of war shall he turn against his relatives and kindred."

Can you imagine the confusion that would begin at the commencement of a big over-all attack, if suddenly the attacking forces began to turn their weapons around and use them against the communist masters they have hated so long. There would be utter pandemonium and utter destruction of such an army. But wait, more is to come.

**Vs 22-**

**PLEAD** - (8199) - "shaphat" meaning: "to pronounce sentence; punish; avenge; execute judgement."

**AGAINST** - (5921) - "'al" meaning: "against; on; over."

**PESTILENCE** - (1698) - "deber" "a destroying plague."

**BLOOD** - (1919) - "dam" meaning: "blood."

**RAIN** - (4305) - "matar" meaning: "cause to rain upon."

**BANDS** - (102) - "'aggaph" meaning: "crowds of troops."

**MANY** - (7277) - "rab" meaning: "exceedingly great numbers."

**PEOPLE** - (5971) - " 'am" meaning: "congregation; tribes; nations."

**OVERFLOWING:** - (7857) - "shataph" meaning: "to gallop over; conquer; thoroughly wash away."

**RAIN** - (4305) - same as above.

**GREAT** - (1378) - "gabjyph" meaning: "no clear definition is given here but it comes from an unused root word which means 'to freeze' or freezing crystals."

**HAILSTONES** - (68) - " 'eben" meaning: "stone."

**FIRE** - (784) - " 'esh" meaning: "burning; flaming; hot."

**BRIMSTONE** - (1614) - "gopunyth" meaning; "resinous burning sulphur."

So we come up with a rather interesting translation of this verse: "And I (God) will execute judgment upon him (Gog-Russia), with a destroying plague and with flowing blood, and I (God) shall cause to rain upon Russia, and upon the exceedingly great numbers with him, the tribes and nations, a rain of giant ice crystals, and burning, fiery hot, resinous sulphur."

**Vs 23** -

**MAGNIFY** - (1413) - "gadad" meaning: "a root word taken from (1464) which means to crowd upon; attack; overcome."

**KNOW** - (3045) - "yada" meaning: "recognized; acknowledged; have the respect."

**EYES** - (5869) - " 'ayin" meaning: "sights."

**NATIONS** - (1471) - "gow" meaning: "heathen people."

This brings us to the end of chapter thirty eight. So lets' spend a few moments and recap some of the startling changes we have seen between the English and Hebrew translations.

We can be pretty sure that the major nation named in this chapter in verse 2 and called **MAGOG**, is Russia. We also learn that the word **GOG** means **CHIEF** or Leader. So we immediately realize that this prophesy is directed **AGAINST** Russia, or what we now call the Soviet Union and that it will come in the **END TIMES**. This prophesy is directed at **RUSSIA'S** leaders.

In verse 3, we learn that Almighty God **YAHWEH**, Creator of heaven and earth has a controversy with Communism. Could it be because her leaders have said: "We will banish God from the heavens?" Could it be because of the oceans of blood, much of it Christian blood, that has been shed by this atheistic, anti-Christ monster? Could it be because it was from this area of the earth that the Khazar, Ashkenazi Jews have come, with the most hideous plot ever conceived in the "sin diseased mind of mankind,". for total subjugation of the world under the anti-Christ?

The people who stand behind this plot, the International Zionists, have already become so powerful in the United States, that when the leader of the Jewish Defense League issued a call for Jews who were willing to begin an underground organization to "deal quietly and professionally to eliminate all Jew haters that are a threat to their existence;" they offered a \$1,000 reward to any Jew who would kill a Nazi and "bring us his ears," he was taken into court by the Los Angeles District Attorney. (You can image what would have happened if an Identity preacher had made such a threat.)

The framers of our Constitution would have turned over in their graves, if they had seen a Los Angeles Jewish judge, turn this man, Irv Rubin, loose, stating that Rubin's "murder offer" was protected by his "First Amendment guarantee of free speech."

But Almighty God has had a controversy with Esau-Edom from the very beginning. In Romans 9:13 we read where God said: "...Jacob have I loved, Esau have I hated." Then in Malachi 1:24, we read of Esau's attempt to regain his lost birthright: "I have loved you (Israel), saith the Lord, Yet ye

(Israel) say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? saith the Lord: yet I loved Jacob, And **I HATED** Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness. Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places: (this is what the Israeli are attempting to do in Palestine today) thus saith the Lord of hosts, They (the Edomite Jews) shall build up, and I (God) will throw down; and they (Israel) shall call them, (the Edomite Jews). The border of wickedness, and, the people against whom the Lord hath indignation forever." Don't get upset with me, those are God's words against the Jews. In that day the prophesy of Zechariah 14:21 will come true: ". . . and in that day there shall be no more the Canaanite (Edomite) in the house of the Lord of Hosts."

So we can see, as God puts a ring into the nose of the Communists in verse three of Ezekiel 38, to draw them with all their military power and alliances, into the land of "true Israel," in order to destroy them forever.

It seems very improbable that the Soviet Union would use **ALL** of its massive military power in an attempt to crush the tiny nation of the Israeli, with less than 4-million people. But in no place in this interesting chapter, do we have any implication that Russia's attack will be against Palestine. The description made just does not fit what the preachers have been saying.

We are given a clear picture of the Communist allies in verses 5 and 6. I believe, without any stretch of the imagination, that when Ethiopia and Libya are mentioned, this refers to the bulk of Black Africa, which already lies under Communist domination.

There is little doubt in the mind of most military analysts, that the Soviet Bear can expect trouble from the vast array of people which will be found in the Soviet forces, since many of them are even now on the verge of revolt. See the example of Poland.) Many military experts believe one of the reasons the Communists have not already attacked the West, is that they are unsure of what might happen, if they got into a big war with the nations of Christendom.

In verse eight we see how the Hebrew meaning changes the English version of this verse to the point where it does not point towards an invasion of old Palestine, but of a land which has "been brought back from the sword (war)". The last great war fought on American soil ended in 1865. For the most part our country has recovered from the effects of that war. We are also a people living in an area which 500 years ago was totally desolate and for all intents and purposes, uninhabited. This has not been true of Palestine since the beginning of written history, some 6,000 years ago.

Those of us who live in Canada and the United States are for all intents and purposes "living boldly without care." Most of our people seem to feel that we will never be attacked. Our people for the most part are not much concerned with what is happening in the rest of the world. They steadfastly refuse to believe that the Zionist-Communist conspiracy poses a threat against them and their freedom. Yet this is the land which will be invaded by the anti-Christ.

It is quite apparent that this vast invasion will be preceded by a tremendous airborne attack, using literally millions of airborne troops and machines. There will be so many that when they drop, they will literally "blacken the sky." We know the Soviet Union has more than 2-million of such trained men, more than the total of all our military forces. We also know from Intelligence Reports, that the Soviets have five specially trained airborne battalions (of about 850 men each), standing by in Siberia. Their major objective when the war starts will be to destroy the Alaska pipeline.

A little study of this chapter indicates that the Communist decision to launch this massive attack, will be some new military device which they believe will make them invincible and against which we will have no defense. There is already much speculation that they have and are perfecting this weapon now. More and more, experts are beginning to believe that the explosion which destroyed the space craft Challenger in 1986, was due to a deliberate attack against the ship. It's interesting to note that the U.S. had 127 successful space launches, without any problems to speak of and then suddenly, one after another, seven failures. Some believe, with reason, that these launches were deliberately destroyed by a Soviet secret weapon.

Frightening as this may seem, we know that God has plans for this anti-Christ alliance and that in His own good time, He will destroy it.

We also know, from His numerous promises, that He wants to bless His Israel people and through them the rest of the world. But first we **MUST** live up to the requirements of this promise as found in 2 Chronicles 7:14 - "If my (God's) people, which are called by My (God's name - Christian), will humble themselves, and pray and seek My (God's face), and turn from their wicked ways: **THEN** will I (God) hear from heaven, and **WILL FORGIVE THEIR SINS, AND WILL HEAL THEIR LAND.**" (Emphasis added.)

Victory and peace are being held back from our people, because we have refused to follow these dictates. My firm conviction is that it may take this invasion, and possibly even temporary Communist occupation of this country, to drive our Israel people back to a realization of who they are and what their responsibilities are before Almighty God. We have a choice of doing it the easy way (God's way), or learning through bitter experience as our forefathers did.

We do know, that in God's own time, He will say: "I have had enough," and will destroy His enemies. Jeremiah 50:25 speaks about God opening His armory, to "bring forth the weapons of His indignation (anger)." I can tell you this, the world has never seen what these can do. They will make the nuclear weapons look like firecrackers by comparison and God will use them against His perpetual enemies. This He has promised.

Our task, as those who love Him, is to be prepared for His return. We were given the task of "occupying until He comes," and this cannot be done, hiding in a spiritual foxhole, asking Him to do the dirty work we are supposed to do. We **MUST** be ready, spiritually, physically, mentally and militarily, for whatever task He gives to us in the battle which is soon to come.

Of this you can be sure. When the final dust of the battle clears away; when the last gun has sounded and the last bomb has been dropped: when He comes back as King of Kings and Lord of Lords, to take His rightful place as ruler of the universe, everyone on earth, both His own people and their enemies, will know it was not through our power, or wisdom, that the battle was won. We need to be a humble people, for without Him, we are as nothing. We need to pray, not that God will shorten the time of our tribulation, but that He will bring honor and glory to the name of His Son, our Lord Jesus Christ, "And He (Jesus) shall reign for ever, and ever. **AMEN!**"

As we go into our study of Chapter 39, it is important that we realize that Christianity is not just something which we practice on Sunday, within the confines of the church. To be effective servants of the Lord - to fulfill His command to: "Occupy until I come!" it must permeate our thinking in every day events from political to economic.

Too many church members, in these trying days, are "Alka Seltzer" Christians who come to church once a week and "fizz" for an hour or so. The rest of the week they are indistinguishable from the worldly crowd with whom they associate. These anemic Christians have a favorite saying, put into the words of a song: "This world is not my home, I'm just a passing through." They think of themselves as pilgrims and strangers on this earth, who are waiting for the Lord to come back and rapture them out of the mess which was caused by their apathy in the first place. They forget the words of the Lord's Prayer which they pray by rote: "Thy kingdom come, Thy will be done, on earth, as it is in heaven."

Anyone who has made a careful study of American history knows that we are a Christian nation. Our country was intended as a Christian nation from the very beginning. The charters of every one of the original States, says in essence: "This colony was founded for the glory of Almighty God and the propagation of the **CHRISTIAN FAITH.**" The Founding Fathers did not have a "pluralistic" nation in mind. When they talked about "freedom of religion" in the Constitution, they were referring to the Christian religion, not all the heathen abominations which have taken root and flourished, as hordes of aliens have invaded Zion.

While the U.S. Supreme Court has twice declared the United States to be a Christian nation, a majority of brainwashed white Christians have been conned into a tolerance for the pagan "isms" which have invaded and are destroying the moral fiber of America.

As we go on with our study of Ezekiel 39, we will be reading the exciting story of why Christians have suffered more in their own country from persecution and bigotry than any others and how God will finally bring to account those who have tried to destroy His Israel people. (Not the Jews.)

Believe me, my friends, when I say: "We are in a battle for the survival of Christianity and the white race itself. Our fight is against the very forces of hell itself."

It seems almost inconceivable to me, that in a country like America, we would find fake groups such as the "Greenpeace" people, who spend millions of dollars each year to protect baby seals, but say "nary a word" about the murder of 2-million unborn children through abortion. They chase over the seas after whale hunters, while thousands of innocent men and women are being slaughtered by the Zionist-Communist conspiracy in a place like Afghanistan. Why? Because these humanitarian groups are based on heathen principles and for the most part have been founded and funded by International Jewry. Ezekiel 39 shows how these and others like them, have been "weighed in God's balances and have come up wanting."

While Almighty God does not balance His books at the end of every year, He has a way of "balancing the scales" and we see His final plan in operation in Ezekiel 39.

Let's get on with our study:

## **Ezekiel 39**

**Vs 1** - In this verse we see where the prophet Ezekiel is ordered by God to prophesy against the leaders of the Communist world. God's message to them is: "I (God) am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Mesek (Moscow) and Tubal (Tubolok)."

**Vs 2 - TURN** - (7725) - "shuwb" meaning: "cause to retreat; send back; cause to turn."

**BACK** - (7725) - The same word as TURN.

**LEAVE** - (8338) - "showsh" meaning: "annihilate."

**SIXTH** - The same word as LEAVE, meaning 1/6th.

**PART** - (2677) - "chetsiy" meaning: "the half or middle; two parts."

**CAUSE** - (4941) - "mishpat" meaning: "a sentence or formal decree."

**COME** - (5927) - "'alah" meaning: "ascend up; come up; rise up."

(Notice once again that the direction of this Communist attack is away from Old Palestine, to the North.)

**NORTH** - (6828) - "tsaphan" meaning: "north quarter, a gloomy, unknown place."

**PARTS** - (3411) - "yrekah" meaning: "rear; border; coast."

**BRING** - (935) - "bow" meaning: "to go or come; to come against; to go to war; to invade."

**MOUNTAINS** - (2022) - "har" meaning: "hill country; sometimes used figuratively to mean people, tribes, or nations."

So we find verse 2 saying in essence: "And I (God) will cause thee (the Communist alliance) to retreat. And I will annihilate you and leave only one-sixth of your forces alive and will cause thee (Russia) to ascend up from your northern parts, and will bring thee (Russia) upon the tribes (nations) of Israel." (Notice once again that this attack is not towards Old Palestine, but is to the north, over the North Pole into the heartlands of Israel nations, Canada and the United States.)

**Vs 3 -**

**SMITH** - (5221) - "nakah" meaning: "to strike severely."

**BOW** - (7198) - "quesheth" meaning: "a bow for shooting; an archer."

**LEFT** - (8040) "smo'1" meaning: "the left hand." (Here again we see the absolute necessity of looking up every key word. The English word LEFT is used 17 times in the Book of Ezekiel, but it has 8 different meanings.)

**CAUSE** - (5414) - "nathan" meaning: "make, strike."

**ARROWS** - (2671) - "chets" meaning. a piercer; spear; dart; arrow; weapon of war."

**FALL** - (5307) - "naphal" meaning: "cast; fall away; smite out."

**RIGHT** - (3225) - "yamiyn" meaning: "the right hand."

(The wording of this verse is interesting, since it speaks of holding the bow in the left hand and the arrows in the right. This was normal for most archers and is the method most soldiers use to hold their weapons, since most men are right handed.)

Verse three could be translated to read: "And I (God) will severely strike your weapons of war from your left hand and will make your missiles fall from your right hand." (Missiles, bullets, grenades, etc.) In clear terminology, God will cause His enemies to become absolutely impotent."

**Vs 4 -**

**FALL** - (5307) - "naphal" meaning: "die; perish."

**MOUNTAINS** - (2022) - "har" meaning. hills; or nations.

**RAVENOUS** - (5861)-" 'ayit" meaning: "birds of prey."

**BIRDS** - (6833) - "tsippor" meaning: "fowl."

**SORT** - (3671) - "kanaph" meaning: "referring to the outer edges of a birds wings: or to the wings of an army."

**BEASTS** - (2416) - "chay" meaning: "wild beasts."

**FIELD** - (7704) - "saday" meaning: "country; field."

**DEVOURED** - (402)-" 'oklah" meaning: "consumed; eaten for food."

So we could translate this verse to read "Thou (Russia) shall fall on the hills of Israel (not necessarily in Old Palestine) thou (Russia) and all thy troops (armies) with thee, and all the nations with thee I (God) will give thee (Russian alliance) unto the fowls of prey unto the wings of my army and to the wild beasts of the field who will devour you for food

**Vs 5 -**

**FALL** - (5307) "naphal" meaning: "die; perish."

**UPON** - (5921) - " 'al" meaning: "upon; among."

**OPEN** - (6440) - "paneh" meaning. open.

**FIELD** - (7704) - "saday" meaning: "country."

**TRANSLATION:** "Thou (Russia) shall perish in the open country: for I (God) have spoken it, saith the Lord."

**Vs 6 -**

**SEND** - (7971) - "shalach" meaning: "bring; spread."

**FIRE** - (784) - " 'esh" meaning: "a burning; fiery; flaming; hot."

**MAGOG** - (4031) - "Magowg" meaning: "the barbarous northern region" hence Russia.

**AMONG** - (996) - "beyn" meaning: "within."

**DWELL** - (3427) - "yashab" meaning: "remain; abide; inhabit."

**CARELESSLY** - (983) - "betach" meaning: "feeling of security; assurance; confidence."

**ISLES** - (339) - "iy" meaning: "coastlands; islands."

**KNOW** - (3045) - "yada" meaning: "to recognize; acknowledge; be aware of."

**TRANSLATION OF VS 6:** "And I (God) will bring a burning on Magog (the barbarous northern people known as Russia), and within those people who live in apathy, without care, in the coastlands, and the islands; and these people shall acknowledge that I (God) am the Lord."

The devastation of God, when it comes, will not only be against the anti-Christ of the Zionist-Communist alliance, but against those people in the world who dwell in apathy, without a care. (I personally believe that many of these will be Israelites. They have heard and rejected the Kingdom message. God says He will "purge out from among Israel the rebels, and them that transgress against Him" (Ezekiel 20:38). That word PURGE (1305) means: "to purify; to cleanse; to purge out." So it could mean that God will whip these apathetic Israelites into shape and purify them. I have felt for many years, that the average American Christian will refuse to listen to God until he has been driven to his knees and had his nose rubbed in the dirt. Or this verse could have an even more solemn meaning and say: "when I (God) come back, I will say to the rebels, 'I never knew you', depart from me!" (Matthew 25:41). These will be forced to acknowledge Jesus as King, before they are banished from the Kingdom forever.

**Vs 7 -**

**HOLY** - (6944) - "quadesh" meaning: "hallowed; sacred."

**NAME** - (8034) - "shem" meaning: "character; honor; authority."

**KNOWN** - (3045) - "yada" meaning: "recognize; acknowledge; declare; respect."

**MIDST** - (8432) - "taveh" meaning: "among."

**PEOPLE** - (5971) - "'am" meaning: "tribes; nations; troops."

**LET** - (7503) - "raphah" meaning: "leave; let alone."

**POLLUTE** - (2490) - "chalal" meaning: "to profane; break one's word; defile; prostitute."

**HOLY** - (6944) - same as above.

**NAME** - (8034) - same as above.

**MORE** - (5750) - "'od" meaning: "again; at all; any longer."

**HEATHEN** - (1471) - "goy" meaning: "a foreign nation."

**KNOW** - (3045) - same as **KNOWN** above.

**LORD** - (3068) - "**YHOVAH**" meaning: "the Self-Existent One; the Creator."

**HOLY** - (6918) - meaning. sacred."

**ONE** - (259) - "echod" meaning. "alone; only."

**TRANSLATION VS 7:** "So I (God) will make my sacred character acknowledged among my (God's) Israel nations; and I (God) will not leave them alone to defile my (God's) sacred name any longer; and the foreign (non-Israel) nations shall recognize me as the Creator, the sacred One alone among Israel."

Notice this verse does not speak about a single nation, such as the Jewish nation now in Palestine. It

speaks of the "nations of Israel," those which were promised to Father Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, centuries ago: In Genesis 17:4-6, Abraham, the father of the Israelite people was given a promise by Almighty God, when He said: vs 4: "As for Me (God), behold My covenant is with thee, and thou shalt be a father of **MANY** nations." You might say, "This has reference to the Arab people who are also Abraham's descendants." But God clarifies this, just as He does any other Scripture if you are diligent to search for the truth, when He narrows down these nations in vs 16 and says to Abraham's wife Sarah: "she shall be a mother of nations." Remember, these promises were made to Abraham, 1200 years before there were any people on earth, who were known as Jews. Then to be doubly sure the truth would be known, God gives the same promise to Abraham's grandson Jacob, in Genesis 35:11, when He says: "...a nation, and a company of nations, shall be of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loins." This promise has only been fulfilled in the nations of Christendom. It has certainly not been fulfilled in the people we know as Jews. Then in Genesis 48:19 we see Jacob-Israel, as he passes on this promise to the youngest of Joseph's sons, Ephraim: "his younger (Manasseh's) brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become a **MULTITUDE OF NATIONS.**"

**Vs 8 -**

**BEHOLD** - (2009) - "hinneh" meaning: "lo, see."

**COME** - (935) - "bow" meaning. "befall; cause to; invade; go to war."

**DONE** - (6213) - " 'asah" meaning: "accomplished; executed; come to pass."

**DAY** - (3117) - "youwm" meaning: "age."

**SPOKEN** - (1696) - "dabar" meaning. "arranged; to speak; talk."

**TRANSLATION:** "See, I (God) have caused it to come to pass, saith the Lord: this is the age of which I have spoken."

**Vs 9 -**

**THEY** - (1992) - "hemmah" meaning: "many; those."

**DWELL** - (3427) - "yashab" meaning. remain; dwelling; habitation.

**CITIES** - (5892) - "a'ayar" meaning: "a city; town."

**FORTH** - (3318) - "yatsa" meaning: "break out; go out; issue out."

**SET** - (1197) - "boor" meaning: "consume with fire; burn; set on fire."

**FIRE** - (784)-" 'esh" meaning: "burning; fiery; flaming; hot."

**BURN** - (5400) - "nasag" meaning: "catch on fire; burn; kindle."

**WEAPONS** - (5402) - "nesheg" meaning: "offensive arms; arsenal; weapons."

**BOTH** - (8147) - "shittayin" meaning: "both."

**SHIELDS** - (4043) - "mginnah" meaning: "small shields; defensive weapons."

**BUCKLERS** - (6793) - "tsinnah" meaning. "large shields."

**BOWS** - (7198) - "gesheth" meaning: "bow as an offensive weapon."

**HANDSTAVES** - (4731) - "magglah" meaning: "rod for offensive striking"

**SPEARS** - (7420) - "ramath" meaning: "lance; javelin, spear."

**BURN** - (1197) - "boor" meaning: "to consume with fire."

**FIRE** - (784) - same as above.

**SEVEN** - (7651) - "shib'ah" meaning. "an indefinite number; by implication a week."

**YEARS** - (8141) - "shanah" meaning. a whole year."

**TRANSLATION:** "And many which remain in the cities and towns of Israel shall issue out of those cities and will consume with fire and burn the defensive weapons and the offensive weapons, and they will burn them for seven whole years."

At about this point, the skeptic, or the doubter, may say: "See, the prophet was not talking about some war in the distant future, for we no longer use spears and bow. Our weapons are made of metal which will not burn."

There are several interesting assumptions we can make at this point. One is that the prophet, looking far into the future, could not know about tanks, guns, and artillery, so he described the terrible war which would take place, in terms his readers could understand.

But there is an even more intriguing possibility. This is that he had a vision of that future war and the strange weapons which would be used. He knew these metal weapons would burn.

For a number of years, the Soviets have been experimenting with a new plastic called "ligonite." This is much harder than steel, is almost impenetrable by armor piercing shells and much lighter than steel. This makes it an ideal armor for tank and personnel carriers. The one drawback is that when it catches on fire, it burns with an intensity that is hotter than that of anthracite coal. Could it be possible that our Israel people, issuing forth on the battle field after the enemy has been destroyed, will actually be able to burn these metal weapons? Or could it be that the prophet was referring to them burning the fuel that these war engines contained? You be the judge. Verse 10 will give a further explanation.

**Vs 10 -**

**WOOD** - (6086) - "'ets" meaning: "trees; timber; sticks."

**OUT** - (4480) - "minney" meaning: "from among; out of."

**FIELD** - (7704) - "saday" meaning: "countryside; field; ground."

**NEITHER** - (3808) - "loh" meaning: "never; much less; out of."

**FORESTS** - (3293) - "Ya'ar" meaning: "thickets; forests; woods."

**BURN** - (1197) - "a'ar" meaning: "to kindle; consume; cause to burn; set on fire."

**WEAPONS** - (5402) - "nesheg" meaning: "offensive weapons; arsenal."

**FIRE** - (784) - "'esh" meaning: "fiery flame; burning; hot."

**SPOIL** - (7997) - "shalal" meaning: "booty; prey."

**THOSE** - (1992) - "hemmah" meaning: "whomsoever; the same; such as; those."

**SPOILED** - (7997) - "shalal" meaning: "plundered; make a prey; spoil."

**ROB** - (962) - "bazez" meaning: "take a prey; spoiled."

**ROBBED** - (962) - same as above.

**TRANSLATION:** "So Israel shall take no firewood out of the open fields, nor cut down any wood out of the forests; for Israel shall burn the offensive weapons with a fierce flame; and Israel shall take a prey of those who sought to spoil them, and spoil those that robbed them."

It becomes apparent in this verse that the enemy will retreat in great panic, leaving their weapons of war and supplies behind. Whether Israel will actually be able to burn these weapons we do not know. Very possibly they will burn the fuel from the mechanized vehicles and use it to warm their homes and cook their food. Anyone who has ever traveled with an armored division in combat or in maneuvers, knows the vast amount of fuel it will consume. Much of this is transported by oil trucks. In this specific war, the enemy will leave enough fuel behind to last the Israel people for seven years. (See verse 9).

## **Vs 11 -**

**COME** - (1961) - "hayah" meaning: "come to pass; be accomplished; happen."

**DAY** - (3117) - "yowm" meaning: "space of time."

**GOG** - (1463) - "Gowg" meaning: "northern nation, in this case Russia."

**PLACE** - (4725) - "magomah" meaning: "country; place; space."

**GRAVES** - (6913) - "qibrah" meaning: "burying place."

**VALLEY** (1516) - "gay" meaning: "a gorge with steep sides."

**PASSENGERS** - (5674) - "'abar" meaning: "make way; overrun; passage; take away."

**EAST** - (6926) - "qidmah" meaning: "in front of; eastward; forward part."

**SEA** - (3220) - "yom" meaning: 'a sea; large body of water (a big sea); sometimes a large river; western."

**STOP** - (2629) - "chacam" meaning: "to stop the nose; muzzle."

**PASSENGERS** - (5674)- "'abar" meaning: "enter; go through."

**BURY** - (6912) - "gabor" meaning: "to bury."

**GOG** - (1463) - same as above.

**MULTITUDE** - (1995) - "hamon" meaning: "crowd; company."

**CALL** - (7121) - "gara" meaning: "address by name."

**VALLEY** - (1516) - "gay" meaning: "gorge."

**HAMON-GOG** - (1996) - "Hamon-Gowg" meaning: "the multitude of the northern country (Russia).

**TRANSLATION:** "And it shall happen in that space of time, that I (God) will give unto that northern country (Russia) a space there for a burying place in Israel, the gorge of the passage, eastward of the great sea; and it (the smell of decaying bodies) shall muzzle (stop) the noses of those who pass through; and there Israel shall bury Russia and all his company: and Israel shall call it the gorge of the army of the north."

There is no place in Old Palestine that can match this description of the place where Russia shall fall and be buried, (5/6ths of her army vs 2). But east from the Pacific Ocean, in the wilderness of Utah, Nevada, and Idaho, are many deep gorges, where millions of bodies could be buried. I believe this is the "valley of the passengers" which is mentioned here.

## **Vs 12 -**

**SEVEN** - (7651) - "shi'bah" meaning: "literal number seven."

**CLEANSE** - (2891) - "taher" meaning: "to purify; decontaminate."

**MONTHS** - (2320) - "codesh" meaning: "by implication a month of 30 **days.**"

**TRANSLATION:** "And the house of Israel will take seven months to bury the Communist soldiers that they may decontaminate the land."

## **Vs 13 -**

**PEOPLE** - (5971) - "am" meaning: congregation, tribes; nations; men."

**LAND** - (776) - "'erets" meaning: "country; nations."

**BURY** - (6912) - "gabar" meaning: "bury."

**RENOWN** - (8034) - "shen" meaning: "a memorial; an honor."

**DAY** - (3117) - "yowm" meaning: "time; day; age."

**GLORIFIED** - (3513) - "kabad" meaning: "receive glory; honored."

**LORD** - (136) - "Adonay" meaning: "the proper name of God only when capitalized."

**TRANSLATION:** "yea, every person in the land shall bury the Communists, and it shall be to Israel a time of honor, the day when I (God) shall be honored, saith Adonay, the Lord God."

(I have specifically used the word **LORD** here, since there are those who teach that this word represents the heathen deity Ba'al and should never be used. In this instance, since it is capitalized, it refers to **ADONAY**, the Creator, the Self-Existent One. This is true of the word **LORD** whenever you find it capitalized. It has absolutely nothing to do with Ba'al.)

**Vs 14 -**

**SEVER** - (914) - "bodah" meaning: "separate."

**CONTINUAL** - (8548) - "tamiyd" meaning: "constant; regular; daily."

**EMPLOYMENT** - (5975) - "amad" meaning: "to be employed; serve."

**PASSING** - (5674) - "'abar" meaning: "covering."

**BURY** - (6912) - "gabar" meaning: "to inter or bury."

**PASSENGERS** - (5674) - "abar" meaning: "those that cover; wayfaring men."

**BURIED** - (6912) - meaning: same as above.

**THOSE** - (1992) - "hemmah" meaning: "those."

**REMAIN** - (3498) - "yathar" meaning: "are left; preserved; left behind."

**FACE** - (6440) - "pane" meaning: "surface; upon."

**CLEANSE** - (2891) - "taber" meaning: "to purify; decontaminate."

**END** - (7097) - "getseh" meaning: "end."

**SEARCH** - (2713) - "chaqar" meaning: "to penetrate; search out; seek."

**TRANSLATION:** "And they (Israel) shall separate out men for regular employment, whose task will be to cover the land and bury those bodies that were left behind on the surface of the land; for seven months shall these men seek out the dead."

**Vs 15 -**

**PASSENGERS** - (5674) - "'abar" meaning: "pass through; wayfaring man."

**PASS** - (5674) - same as above.

**THROUGH** - same as above.

(Notice these three key English words all have the same meaning. Why then did the translators confuse the issue by using different words? These could have been condensed into one phrase which said: "when the wayfaring man passes through the land.")

**SEEST** - (7200) - "ra'ah" meaning: "lean on; mark; spy; view."

**BONE** - (6106) - "estem" meaning: "extension of the body; a body; a bone."

**SET** - (1129) - "banah" meaning: "set up."

(Here is another good example of the necessity of looking up each key word. In Chapter 39 alone, the English word **SET** has three different Hebrew meanings (1197, 1129 and 5414).

**SIGN** - (6725) - "tsituwm" meaning: "a guiding pillar or post."

**BURIERS** - (6912) - "gabar" meaning: "burying party."

**VALLEY** - (1516) - "gay" meaning: "gorge."

**HAMON-GOG** - (1996) - "Hamown-Gowg" meaning: "the multitude of Gog."

**TRANSLATION:** "Any wayfaring man (traveler) who passes through the land and sees a body or bone of a man, he shall set up a guiding post by it, until the burying party shall bury it in the gorge where the multitude of Gog (Russia) are buried."

(Note, there were to be no individual graves, but a mass burying in a deep and huge gorge.)

**Vs 16 -**

**NAME** - (8034) - "shem" meaning: name.

**HAMMONAH** - (1997) - "Hamownah" meaning: "the multitude of Gowg." (Russia)

**CLEANSE** - (2891) - "taher" meaning: "purify; decontaminate."

**LAND** - (776) - "'erets" meaning. nation."

**TRANSLATION:** "And also the name of that city shall be Hamonah, the multitude of (Russia). In this way shall Israel purify the land (nation)."

**Vs 17 -**

**LORD** - (136) - "Adonay" meaning: "the self-existent One."

**SPEAK** - (559) - amar meaning: say, command; demand of; speak."

**EVERY** - (3605) - "kal" meaning: "everyone; all."

**FEATHERED** - (3671) - "kanaph" meaning: "feathered; flying."

**FOWL** - (6833) - "tsippor" meaning: "bird."

**BEAST** - (2416) - "chay" meaning. wild beast."

**FIELD** - (7704) - "saday" meaning. country."

**ASSEMBLE** - (6908) - "gabats" meaning: "gather; assemble; come together."

**YOURSELVES** - (5315) - "nephesh" meaning: "any breathing creature or animal; yourselves."

**COME** - (935) - "bow" meaning: "to gather."

**GATHER** - (622) - "acaph" meaning: "to gather for any purpose; gather together."

**EVERY** - (5437) - "cabab" meaning: "be about on every side; beset; round about."

**SACRIFICE** - (2077) - "zebach" meaning: "slaughter; offering."

**GREAT** - (1419) - "gadol" meaning: "high; mighty."

**SACRIFICE** - (2076) - same as above.

**MOUNTAINS** - (2022) - "har" meaning: "hills; hill country."

**EAT** - (398) - "'akol" meaning: "to eat; consume; feed."

**FLESH** - (1320) - "basar" meaning: "flesh."

**DRINK** - (8354) - "shathah" meaning: "drink."

**BLOOD** - (1818) - "dam" meaning: "blood which when shed causes death, hence life blood."

**TRANSLATION:** (This verse paints a terrifying picture, completely opposite of that one painted by most of our churches. Here we see God, the Son, in Jesus Christ, rather than the "meek and lowly babe of Bethlehem." Here we see Christ as the Avenger, the Destroyer:) "And Thou (Ezekiel), son of man, thus saith Adonay, the Self-Existent One, command all the feathered birds, and all the

wild beasts of the country, to come together, for my slaughter, that I (God) will kill for you, even a mighty slaying on the hills of Israel, that you (the birds and wild beasts) may feed upon flesh and drink life blood of my enemies.

#### **Vs 18 -**

**EAT** - (398) - " 'ahol" - same as above.

**FLESH** - (1320) - same as above.

**MIGHTY** - (1368) - "gibbor" meaning: "above; chief; strong."

**DRINK** - (8354) - same as above.

**BLOOD** - (1818) - same as above.

**PRINCES** - (5387) - "nasi" meaning: "exalted ones." (It is interesting to note that the word Nazi comes from this Hebrew word); also rulers; governors."

**EARTH** - (776) - " 'erets" meaning: "land; country; nations."

**RAMS** - (352) - " 'ayil" meaning: "mighty men." (Note that this word does not refer to a male sheep or goat.)

**GOATS** - (6260) - "attud" meaning: "leaders of the people." (AGAIN it would be well to notice that these "he goats" are not animals, but military leaders.)

**BULLOCKS** - (6499) - "par" meaning: "young; with wild strength."

**FATLINGS** - (4806) - "mring" meaning. gross; domineering." (Again, not a reference to animals as the King James Version seems to indicate, but to powerful leaders.)

**BASHAN** - (1316) - "Bashan" meaning. an area east of Palestine and the Jordan River."

It appears as though the KJV translators have completely garbled this verse for some reason or other, as the Hebrew shows it to read something like this: "Ye (birds of prey and wild beasts) shall consume the flesh of the chief men and drink the blood of the exalted ones, of mighty men (military leaders) and of the leaders of the people, of the young and domineering men from that area east of Palestine."

(Once again, it is extremely important for us to remember that the rams, he-goats, fatlings, and bullocks mentioned in this verse have absolutely nothing to do with animals, but are a description of the people who will fall in this slaughter.")

#### **Vs 19 -**

**EAT** - (398)-" 'akal" meaning. consume; devour; feed on."

**FLESH** - (1320) - "basar" meaning: "body flesh of man."

**FULL** - (7654) - "sob'ah" meaning: "satisfied; satiated; had enough of."

**DRINK** - (8354) - "shathah" meaning: "drunk; to drink as at a banquet."

**BLOOD** - (1818) - "dam" meaning: "life's blood."

**TILL** - (5704) - " 'ad" meaning. until; for as long as."

**DRUNKEN** - (7943) - "shikkarown', meaning. "to be drunken or intoxicated."

**SACRIFICE** - (2076) - "zabach" meaning: "killed; slaughtered."

**TRANSLATION:** "And ye (birds and beasts of prey) shall devour the flesh of men until you have had enough, and will be drunk with their life's blood until you become intoxicated with the slaughter that I (God) have killed for you." (Notice that the destruction of the enemy is accomplished by God, not the Israel people.)

**Vs 20 -**

**FILLED** - (7646) - "sabea" meaning: "filled to satisfaction; satiated." - -

**TABLE** - (7979) - "shulchan" meaning: "by implication a meal."

**HORSES** - (5483) - "cuc", meaning: "a horse."

**CHARIOTS** - (7393) - "rekeb" meaning: "cavalry; a multitude of riders."

**MIGHTY** - (1368) - "gibbor" meaning: "warriors; champions; powerful."

**MEN** - (582) - "'enoush" meaning: "mortal, hence a man."

**MEN** - (376) - "'iysh" meaning: "a male person; champion; mighty man."

**WAR** - (4421) - "milchamah" meaning: "those who fight a war; warriors."

**LORD** - (136) - "Adonay" meaning: "the proper name of God."

**GOD** - (3069) - "**YHOVAH**" meaning: "God."

**TRANSLATION:** "Thus you (birds and beasts of prey) shall be filled to satisfaction at my (God's) meal, with horses and a multitude of riders (cavalry - could either be horse mounted or mechanized) with the powerful champions of the battle, saith Adonay, **YAHWEH**, the Self-Existent, Eternal One."

**Vs 21 -**

**SET** - (5414) - "nathan" meaning: "bring; direct; perform; show."

**GLORY** - (3519) - "kabad" meaning: "splendor; honor."

**AMONG** - (996) - "beyn" meaning: "in; within; among."

**HEATHEN** - (1471) - "goy" meaning: a foreign nation; nations; people."

**HEATHEN** - (1471) - same as above.

**SEE** - (7200) - "ra'ah" meaning: "approve; consider; look on."

**JUDGMENT** - (4941) - "mishpat" meaning: "verdict; sentence; judicial pronouncement; justice."

**EXECUTED** - (6213) - "'asah" meaning: "accomplished; committed; fulfilled; brought to pass."

**HAND** - (3027) - "yod" meaning: "power; strength; terror."

**LAI**D - (7760) - "siym" meaning: "brought; committed."

**TRANSLATION:** "And I (God) will show my splendor within all nations, and all nations shall consider my (God's) sentence that I have brought to pass and my (God's) power that I have committed upon them." (The communist nations of Magog-Russia.)

**Vs 22 -**

**SO** - (3651) - "ken" meaning: "rightly; forasmuch; in like manner; surely."

**HOUSE** - (1004) - "bavith" meaning: "family."

**KNOW** - (3045) - "yada" meaning: "ascertain by seeing; acknowledge; declare; discover; have knowledge of."

**LORD** - (3068) - "**YHOVAH**" meaning: "the Self-Existent, Eternal One."

**GOD** - (3069) - "**YHOVIH**" meaning: same as above.

**DAY** - (3117) "youm" meaning: "age; time."

**FORWARD** - (1973) - "halah" meaning: "forward."

**TRANSLATION:** "In like manner shall the family of Israel know by seeing that I (God) am the Self-Existent, Eternal One, their God, from that time forward."

(There will be no question as to who is King of Kings and Lord of Lord's in that day. There is little doubt in my mind, that when that terrible day comes, and victory comes to God's people, both Israel and her enemies will know without a shadow of a doubt, that the victory is God's and that it was not accomplished by the might or wisdom of the Israel people.)

**Vs 23 -**

**HEATHEN** - (1471) - "gowy" meaning: "nations; foreign nations; Gentiles."

**KNOW** - (3045) - "yada" meaning: "observe; acknowledge; be aware of; comprehend."

**HOUSE** - (1004) - "bayith" meaning: "family; house."

**WENT** - (935) - "bow" meaning: "carry; departed; caused to enter into; invaded."

**CAPTIVITY** - (1540) - "galah" meaning: "to exile; to denude (the custom was to strip captives.)"

**INIQUITY** - (5771) - "avown" meaning: "sin; fault; moral evil."

**BECAUSE** - (5921) - "al" meaning: "accordingly; because of."

**INIQUITY** - (5770) - "avown" meaning: same as above.

**TRESPASSED** - (4063) - "sideras" meaning: (Here is an example of a word in which the original Hebrew does not fit any meaning. The word itself simply means "made of iron" which does not fit into this context.)

**GAINST** - (413)-"el" meaning: "denoting motion; against; towards; upon."

**THEREFORE** - (3651) - "ken" meaning: "for which cause; howbeit; straightaway; therefore."

**HID** - (5641) - "cathar" meaning: "conceal; hid; kept secret."

**FACE** - (6440) - "pane" meaning: "face; favor; presence."

**GAVE** - (5414) - "nathan" meaning: "delivered up; recompensed."

**HAND** - (3027) - "yod" meaning: "power; terror; under."

**ENEMIES** - (6862) - "tsar" meaning: "adversary; enemy; foe."

**FELL** - (5307) - "naphal" meaning: "cast down; die; cause to fall; overthrow; overwhelmed; perished; slayed."

**ALL** - (3650) - "kimnyr" meaning: (Here is another word which makes no sense.)

**WORD** (2719) - "chereb" meaning: "cutting instrument; axe; dagger; sword."

**TRANSLATION:** "And the nations (both those of Israel and the heathen), shall observe that the family of Israel (not the Jews - see John 8:33), were carried into exile because of their moral evil; accordingly (or because) they trespassed (or went against Me - here the translators used the word they felt would best express the idea of God's disapproval. It cannot be found in the original Hebrew), for which cause I concealed my presence from them, and delivered them into the power of their adversaries: so were they all (this does not mean ALL in the sense of complete extinction - but all those who perish by the sword) killed with a weapon of war."

**Vs 24** - (This verse explains why God used such harsh measures against His Israel people. Remember, these are not the Jews.)

**ACCORDINGLY** - (5921)-"al" meaning: "because of; by reason of."

**UNCLEANNES** - (2932) - "tum'ah" meaning: "religious impurity; filthiness; uncleanness."

**ACCORDING** - (5921) - same as above.

**TRANSGRESSIONS** - (6588) - "peshat" meaning: "national moral or religious rebellion, sin."

**DONE** - (6213) - " 'asal" meaning: "accomplished; bruised. See Hebrews 12:6 which says: "For whom the Lord loveth (Israel) He chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom He receives." (See also Deuteronomy 8:5 - "Thou (Israel) shalt also consider in thine heart that, as a man chasteneth (corrects) his son, so the Lord thy God chasteneth thee (Israel)."

**HID** - (5641) - "cathar" meaning: "concealed."

**FACE** - (6440) - "paneh" same as above.

**TRANSLATION:** "Because of their (Israel's religious impurities and filthiness, and by reason of their national moral rebellion, have I (God) bruised them and concealed my presence from them."

(Notice how this has a modern application. Today, we see God's displeasure falling on the Israel nations - the nations of Christendom - with the same ultimate results; enemy invasion, destruction and very possibly a time of slavery and occupation.)

**Vs 25 -**

**THEREFORE** - (3651) - "holoteles" meaning: "complete to the end; wholly; absolutely perfect."

**LORD** - (136) - "Adonay" meaning: (the proper name for God only.)

**NOW** - (6258) - " 'attah" meaning: "at this time; straightway."

**BRING** - (7725) - "showb" meaning: "make; bring home again; come again; deliver again, rescue."

**AGAIN** - (7725) - same word as bring.

**CAPTIVITY** - (7622) - "show'ah" meaning: "destruction; desolation."

**HAVE** - (1961) - "epimeno" meaning: "to remain; abide in."

**MERCY** - (7355)~- "rachan" meaning: "compassion; love; show mercy."

**WHOLE** - (3605) - "kowl" meaning: "whole of; all."

**HOUSE** - (1005) - "bayith" meaning: "family."

**WILL** - (5314) - "naphash" meaning: (Here is another Hebrew word which does not fit the context as it means "to breathe upon.")

**JEALOUS** - (7065) - "gona" meaning. zealous; in a bad sense; envious."

**HOLY** - (6944) - "gona" meaning: "sacred; hallowed."

**NAME** - (8034) - "shem" meaning: "character; authority."

**TRANSLATION:** "Being absolutely perfect, thus saith Adonay (God), at this time I will deliver again the destruction of Jacob (Israel), and will show mercy on all of the family of Israel, and will be very zealous for my sacred character."

**Vs 26 -**

**AFTER** - (310) - " 'achor" meaning: "after; seeing."

**HAVE** - (1961) - "hayah" meaning: "come to pass; accomplished; follow."

**BORNE** - (5375) - "nacah" meaning: "suffered; received' accepted."

**SHAME** - (3639) - "klimmah" meaning: "disgrace; reproach; shame."

**TRESPASSES** - (4604) - "ma'tal" meaning: "transgressions; sins."

**WHEREBY** - (834) - " 'asher" meaning: "which; where."

**TRESPASSED** - (4603) - "ma'al" meaning: "acted treacherously; transgressed."

**AGAINST** - (413) - "el" meaning: "against; towards."

**WHEN** - (3117) - "yowm" meaning: "in the day; age."

**DWELT** - (3427) - "yashab" meaning: "dwelled; remained; lived."

**SAFELY** - (983) - "betach" meaning: "securely; carelessly; safely."

**LAND** - (127) - "adamah" meaning: "country; land."

**NONE** - (369) - "ayin" meaning: "nothing."

**AFRAID** - (2729) - "charad" meaning: "terror; fear; tremble."

**TRANSLATION:** "After they (the Israel nations) have suffered their disgrace, and all their transgressions which they have acted treacherously towards Me (God), in the day when they (Israel) lived carelessly and securely in their land, and nothing made them afraid."

This is a perfect application to what has happened in both Canada and the United States. It cannot be applied to Old Palestine and there is no way in which the Jewish people fit into this description. We, the Israel people have lived carelessly, apathetically and safely in the land which God gave to us, the new Zion. We have allowed moral evil to take over in our countries and we are now feeling the disciplining hand of God, as it falls on our countries. This is one of the surest signs that we are His people. We know from the Scripture that "the way of the transgressor is hard." (Proverbs 13:15b). We know that the admonition of Galatians 6:7 was written to Israelites, for Israelites, about Israelites: "Be not deceived, God is not mocked, for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap." (This is known as the law of Harvest, and is as sure as the Law of Gravity.) Today, we people in Christendom are reaping what we have sown, and the "time of Jacob's trouble," is just beginning.

**Vs 27 -**

**WHEN** - (834) - "asher" meaning: "because."

**AGAIN** - (7725) - "shuwb" meaning: "to turn; to return to the starting point; again; bring back home; deliver."

**PEOPLE** - (5971) - "am" meaning: "tribes of Israel; nations; people."

**GATHERED** - (6908) - "qabats" meaning: "to assemble; bring together."

**ENEMIES** - (341) - "oyeb" meaning. adversary; foe, enemy.

**LANDS** - (776) - "erets" meaning. country land."

**SANCTIFIED** - (6942) - "qadash" meaning: "pronounced ceremonially or morally clean; purified; holy."

**SIGHT** - (5869) - "ayin" meaning: "sight; knowledge; presence."

**MANY** - (7277) - "rab" meaning: "exceedingly much; multitude."

**NATIONS** - (1471) - "goy" meaning: "tribes; people; heathen nations."

**TRANSLATION:** "Because I (God) brought them (Israel) back to their starting place from among the nations, and have assembled them out of their enemies countries, and am pronounced holy in them in the presence of a multitude of people."

**Vs 28 -**

**THEN** - (227) - az meaning: "at that time; therefore; now."

**KNOW** - (3045) - "yada" meaning: "observe; recognize; be certain; have knowledge."

**CAUSED** - (5414) - "nathan" meaning: "caused; ordained; recompensed; suffered."

**LED** - (935) - "bow" meaning: "to come; enter into; invade."

**CAPTIVITY** - (1473) - "galal" meaning: "carry away captive; remove." (Note that this Hebrew word is used three times in Chapter 39, each time with a different meaning.)

**AMONG** - (413) - "'el" meaning: "among."

**HEATHEN** - (1471) - "goy" meaning: "nations; heathen; tribes."

**GATHERED** - (3664) - "kanac" meaning: "gathered together."

**OWN** - (5315) - "nephesh" meaning: "breathing creature; life; lust; pleasure; soul." (This is another word which does not fit into the context.)

**LAND** - (127) - "'adamah" meaning: "country; land" (See 2 Samuel 7:10).

**HAVE** - (1961) - "hayah" meaning: "have."

**LEFT** - (3498) - "yathar" meaning: "to leave; to remain; left behind; let remain."

**THERE** - (8033) - "sham" meaning: "there."

**TRANSLATION:** "At that time shall Israel have knowledge that I am Adonay, their God, who suffered them to be invaded and led into captivity among the anti-God (heathen): but I (God) have gathered together the Israelites into their own country (not Old Palestine - see 2 Samuel 7:10) and have left none remain behind in these places."

**Vs 29** -

**NEITHER** - (3808) - "lah" meaning: "much less; neither; never."

**HIDE** - (5641) - "cathar" meaning: "conceal; hide; be absent from; keep."

**FACE** - (6440) - "paneh" meaning: "countenance; face; favor; presence."

**ANY** - (3605) - "kowl" meaning: "in any manner."

**MORE** - (5750) - "'od" meaning: "further; any longer; hence forth."

**POURED** - (8210) - "shaphak" meaning: "spilled; to expend; pour out; shed."

**SPIRIT** - (7307) - "ruwach" meaning: "breath; spirit."

**HOUSE** - (1004) - "bavith" meaning: "family."

**TRANSLATION:** "Much less will I (God) keep fav9r in any manner from Israel; for I (God) have poured out my Holy Spirit upon the family of Jacob-Israel, saith Adonay, the Self-Existent One."

## **CONCLUSION:**

Before we put these chapters together, let me make one thing very clear. This work is in no way an attempt to downgrade the King James or American Standard Versions of the Holy Bible. I am no Hebrew scholar. I am merely attempting to show you how important it is for you as a concerned Christian to: "Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth." (2 Tim.2:15).

Here the word "laborer" comes from the Greek "ergates" (2040) which means: "laborer; teacher." The word dividing, Greek "orthotomeo" (3718) means: "to correctly expound the Divine message."

It is extremely important for Identity teachers to correctly explain (expound) the Divine message of Scripture. Too many pastors simply explain it the way they were taught in Seminary, without ever checking out the meaning for themselves; too many Christian laymen, accept what the pastor says, merely because he is supposed to be the "expert", the one who studied in the seminary. But a correct explanation of Scripture can only come, when the student honestly takes the time and effort to check out the meaning of the English words used in the text and compare them to the original language. This anyone who can read, can do. I have shown in these two chapters, that this sometimes changes the meaning of the text.

There is little doubt in my mind, that if you make an honest study of these two chapters, you will come to the conclusion that God does not battle with and destroy His enemies on the hills and valleys of Old Palestine, as we have been taught, but that His triumph will take place on the hills and in the valleys of Zion, the country promised to King David in 2 Samuel 7:10, the new Jerusalem.

Here is the translation we have worked out:

### **EZEKIEL 38 -**

1 - The word of the Lord came unto me (Ezekiel) saying:

2 - Son of man, set thy face against the land of Russia, and the chief prince of Moscow and Tublosk, and prophesy against them.

3 - Thus saith the Lord God (Adonay, the Self-Existent One); Behold I am against thee, O Gog, the chief leaders of Moscow and Tublosk.

4 - And I (God) will cause thee (Russia) to turn, and will put a ring into your nose, to pull you out, with all thine army, horses and horsemen, all of them clothed in splendid armor, even a great multitude with armored vehicles, handling weapons of war.

5 - Persia (Iran), Ethiopia, (the Communist nations of Africa), and Libya with them; all of them with their weapons of war.

6 - Gomer, the son of Japheth from Siberia with crowds of troops; the family of Togormah from Eastern Germany and from the gloomy north, with crowds of troops.

7 - Prepare yourself, thou, and the multitude with thee, all those which are gathered together unto thee, and be thou watchful of them.

8 - After a space of time, thou Russia, shall move with hostile intent, into a land that is brought back from war, and is gathered out of many nations, against the people of Israel and the mountains which have been desolate, an uninhabited place: but which is brought out of the nations, and who live in safety, living boldly without care and with confidence.

9 - Thou (Russia) shall come up like a tempest, and like a cloud shall cover the sky with thy troops. Thou shalt come in overwhelming force.

10 - But thus saith the Lord (Adonay), it shall come about, that on that day, a certain matter shall come into thy heart, and thou shalt conceive an evil thought concerning a military device in your possession.

11 - **AND YOU** (Russia) shall say, "I will go upward to a country of towns and cities that is without walls; I will go to those who believe they live in safety and in apathy, who live securely in homes without bolts or bars on their doors.

12 - You (Russia) will come for the purpose of plundering the land and stripping it; to do evil with your forces against the uninhabited country which is now established; and upon the tribes of Israel who have gathered for a purpose, out of many heathen nations, who have procured much property and flocks and herds of animals, and many possessions and who settled in the midst of this wilderness.

13 - The Ethiopians and Edomites, and the merchants of the world shall say to thee (Russia), Have you come to take a spoil? To carry away their great wealth and to take a booty of cattle and goods, to take much spoil?"

14 - Because of this, son of man, prophesy by God's inspiration and say unto Russia, Thus saith Adonay, the Lord God; In that day when My people Israel live in security, without care, surely you Russians shall have knowledge of it.

15 - And you (Russia) will come from your country, from the gloomy places in the north, Russia

and many nations with thee, a multitude, an exceedingly great multitude prepared for war.

16 - You (Russia) shall come upon my (God's) people Israel as a dark cloud which will cover the nation; it shall happen in the future, and I (God) will bring thee (Russia) upon my nation, that the heathen may recognize God, and I will be consecrated in thee, O Russia, in their presence.

17 - Thus saith, Adonay, the Lord God of Israel: Art thou (Russia) he of whom I spoke in the ancient days past? by my bond servants the prophets, those who predicted these days by my inspiration? which predicted many years ago that I (God) would cause thee (Russia) to go to war against my people Israel?

18 - And it shall happen in that day, when Russia shall enter into the country of Israel to make war against them, saith the Lord God, that my fierce, burning anger, shall rise up as a fiery burning passion.

19 - For in my (God's) jealousy, and in the hotness of my anger have I (God) commanded. Truly in that space of time, there shall be a mighty earthquake in the country of Israel.

20 - So that the fishes which swim in the water, and the birds which fly in the sky, and the wild animals of the field, and all reptiles that reside on the crust of the earth, shall shake with fear at my fury. And the mountain ranges shall be utterly thrown down, and the inaccessible places will fall down, and every walled city on earth shall fall to the ground.

21 - "And I (God) will cry out for destructive weapons of war to be used against Russia; throughout all the land, saith the Lord God; every individual's weapon of war shall be turned against his comrades and his kindred.

22 - And I (God) will execute judgment upon Russia with a destroying plague and with flowing blood, and I shall cause to rain upon Russia and the great army with him, the tribes and nations, a rain of giant ice crystals, and of burning, fiery hot, resinous sulphur.

23 - Thus will I (God) overcome, and will sanctify myself in the sight of many heathen nations.

### **EZEKIEL 39:**

1 - Therefore, thou son of man (Ezekiel), prophesy against Russia, the chief prince of Moscow and Tublosk and say: "Behold, I (God) am against thee, O Russia."

2 - "And I (God) will cause the Communist alliance to retreat. And I will annihilate you and leave only one-sixth of your forces alive, and will cause you (Russia) to come from your northern parts, and will bring thee (Russia) upon the tribes of Israel.

3 - And I (God) will severely strike out of your right hand the weapons of war and will make your missiles fall from your left hand. You will become completely impotent.

4 - And thou (Russia) shall fall on the hills of Israel, thou Russia and all thy armies with thee: I God will give your alliance unto the fowls of prey, and to the wild beasts of the field, who will devour your forces for food.

5 - You (Russia) shall perish in the open country: for I God, have spoken it, saith the Lord.

6 - And I (God) will bring a burning on Russia, and within those people who live in apathy, without care, in the coastlands and the islands, and these people shall acknowledge that I am the Lord.

7 - So I (God) will make my holy character acknowledged among the Israel nations; and I will not leave them alone to defile my sacred name any longer; and the foreign nations shall recognize me as the Creator, the sacred One of Israel.

8 - See, I God have caused it to come to pass, saith the Lord; this is the time of which I have spoken.

9 - And many which remain in the cities and towns of Israel shall issue out of those cities and will burn with fire the defensive weapons and the offensive weapons of the enemy, and will burn them

for seven whole years.

10 - So Israel will need no firewood out of the open fields, nor will they cut down any of the forests; for Israel shall burn the offensive weapons with a fierce flame; and Israel shall take a spoil of thee who sought to spoil them, and spoil those which robbed them.

11 - And it shall come about in that space of time, that I (God) will give unto that northern country (Russia) a space there for a burying place in Israel, the gorge of the passage, eastward of the great sea (Pacific Ocean); and it shall smell of decaying bodies, and shall offend the nose of those who pass through; and there Israel shall bury Russia and his company: and Israel shall call it the gorge of the armies of the north.

12 - And the house of Israel shall take seven months to bury the Russian dead, that they might decontaminate the land."

13 - Yes, every person in Israel shall help bury the community and it shall be to Israel a time of honor, the day when God is honored, saith Adonay, the Lord God.

14 - And Israel shall appoint men for regular employment, whose task will be to go about the land and bury those bodies which were left behind on the surface of the land; for seven months shall these men seek out the dead.

15 - And any traveler, who passes through the land, and sees a body, or a bone of a man, shall set up a marker by it, until the burying party shall bury it in the gorge where the multitude of Russia is buried.

16 - And the name of that city shall be called Hamonah; the multitude of Russia. In this way shall Israel purify the nation.

17 - Ezekiel, thus saith the Lord God, command all the feathered birds, and the wild beasts of the country to come together, for my slaughter that I God will kill for you, even a mighty slaying on the hills of Israel, that the birds and beasts may feed upon the flesh and drink the blood of my enemies.

18 - Ye birds of prey and wild beasts, shall consume the flesh of the chief men and drink the blood of the exalted ones - of mighty men, the military leaders of the people, of the young domineering men who come from that area east of Palestine.

19 - You birds and beasts of prey shall devour the flesh of men until you have had enough, and will drink of their life blood until you are intoxicated with the slaughter that I God have killed for you.

20- So you birds and beasts of prey shall be filled to satisfaction at God's meal, with horses, and a multitude of riders, the powerful champions of the battle, saith Adonay, **YAHWEH**, the Lord God, the Self-Existent One.

21 - And I God will show my splendor among all nations, and all nations shall consider my sentence that I have brought to pass, and my power which I have committed against them.

22 - In like manner, shall all the house of Israel know, by seeing, that I God am the Self-Existent One, their God, from that time forward.

23 - And the nations, both those of Israel and the heathen, shall observe that the family of Israel were carried into exile because they trespassed my law, for which cause I hid my presence from them, and delivered them into the power of their enemies; so they who were killed, were all killed with a weapon of war.

24 - Because of Israel's immorality and filthiness, and by reason of their moral and spiritual rebellion, have I God bruised them and hid my presence from them.

25 - Being absolutely perfect, saith Adonay, the Lord God, at this time I will deliver again the destruction of Jacob-Israel, and will show mercy on all the family of Israel, and will be very zealous for my sacred character.

26 - After the Israel nations have suffered their disgrace and all their transgressions in which they have acted treacherously towards Me, in the day in which Israel lived carelessly and securely in their land, and nothing made them afraid.

27 - Because I God brought Israel back to their starting place among the nations, and have assembled them out of the enemy countries, and am called holy in them in the presence of a multitude of people.

28 - At this time shall Israel have knowledge that I Adonay, the Self Existent One, am their God, who allowed them to be invaded and led into captivity among the anti-God heathen: but I God have gathered together the Israelites into their own country and have left none of them behind in those places.

29 - Much less will I God keep my favor from Israel; for I have poured out my Holy Spirit upon the family of Jacob-Israel, saith Adonay, the Lord God, the Self-Existent One.

This is confirmed in Joel 2:28 - "And it shall come to pass afterward, that I (God) will pour out my Spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, and your young men shall see visions. And also upon the servants and upon the hand-maidens in those days shall I pour out my Spirit. Then note verse 32- And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord (Adonay, the Self-Existent One) shall be delivered: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem, (the new Jerusalem) shall be deliverance, as the Lord hath said, and in the remnant whom the Lord shall call.

I hope and pray this study has been a blessing to you. It is not necessary that you accept my translation. I merely want to whet your appetite for a deeper study of God's Word. For here is the only key to America's and Christendom's survival!

Brig. Gen. Gordon "Jack" Mohr  
C.E.D.S.

# What Happened To Our Children?

by Lt. Col. Gordon Jack Mohr, AUS Ret.

**"As for my people (Israel), children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths." - Isaiah 3:12**

In 2 Timothy 4:1-5, we read these words: "But evil men, and seducers shall wax (Greek - PKOKOPTO meaning: 'grow; increase'), worse and worse, deceiving and being deceived."

Today, with front page news stories screaming about schoolroom shootouts, where students, some of them in pre-teens (the Jonesboro, Ark. massacre was done by boys 13 and 11), and everyone from the President on down coming out with ideas on how to stop what seems to be becoming a Satanic epidemic, it might be well for us to go further than "Gun Control," as the answer to this frightening problem.

"Jack be nimble, Jack be quick; snap the blade and give it a flick. Grab the purse, it's easily done; plunge the knife and cut and run." Does this obscene verse come from some sick comic book? Not at all! It is found in a Fifth Graders book, used in some "Inner City" schools, titled THE INNER CITY MOTHER GOOSE! This is but one of many recent textbooks that decent parents are complaining about.

Our discussion will center around traditional American Christian values of decency and morality, and a heathen concept called Secular Humanism, that has crept into American education within the last fifty years.

Today, this concept is being pushed by the enemy of Christian values in every facet of American life. This "new idea" which is actually centuries old, going back to the Garden of Eden, revolves around the teaching that all things are "relative." The dictionary defines this as "related to each other." This teaching says there are no such things as "right" or "wrong," only "shades of grey," that life is controlled by things such as our environment, which are beyond our control and that we really don't have any say about what we do. This has become known as "Situation Ethics!" "Right" or "Wrong" is determined by the situation you find yourself in.

In Hosea 4:6, we find these interesting words: "My people (Israel) are destroyed for lack of KNOWLEDGE." Notice it does not say "lack of EDUCATION," but "lack of KNOWLEDGE." A great English statesman once said: "Education without God, turns men into clever devils," and this is exactly what is happening with many of our children.

Children without EDUCATION in Christian values, are egged on by the vile and violent things they see on TV, and read in their books, to do unspeakable acts against their peers. They are literally turned into "jungle savages" by the music they listen to, which their parents often purchase for them. One such young savage, looking down at a victim who lay bleeding to death at his feet, chuckled as he said: "This is done different than Algebra, ain't it?"

Today in America, we have literal droves of "educated idiots" who are trying to run this country, while at the same time, they are knowingly laying the ground work for our absorption into the New World Order of International Zionism!

God's Word warns us about this in Isaiah 5:20, where we read: "Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter. Woe (deep sorrow) to them that are wise in their own eyes, and prudent (cunning) in their own sight."

Before we go deeper into this discussion, I'm sure that most of you know that my thinking will be colored by my personal Christian beliefs. These in turn are centered on an unshakeable belief in the authenticity of God's Word. I am what some sarcastically call a "funnymentalist," if by that you mean that I believe God's Word, and that it contains the "blueprint" we need for a happy life.

I accept God's Word, as found in the Holy Bible, as final above anything that man can come up with! That it supercedes the ideas of man, no matter how intelligent they may be.

This is one of the major reason my teaching comes under bitter attacks by the liberals of Secular Humanism. Paul understood these fellows in the First century when he wrote in Romans 1:21, 22.

"Because that when they knew (about) God, they glorified Him not as God, neither were they thankful; but they became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish hearts were darkened. Professing themselves wise, they became fools." Later in 2 Timothy 3:7, he elaborated on this when he said these "Were ever learning, but never able to come to an understanding of the truth." The Greek word for WISE is FRON-EE-MOS which means: "intellectual achievement which leads to conceit." We have thousands of these in America, in our school system, and often standing behind the pulpits of our most prestigious churches.

I heard a rather crude story that illustrates what I mean. It seems that a country boy who had become successful as a preacher, with little or no education, had worked himself up to become pastor of a large city church. Wanting to impress his parishioners, he went to a printer and had him make us some name cards. He said, "Put on them, THE RIGHT REVEREND GEORGE BROWN, and then add some of them alphabets." When the cards arrived he passed them out after the church service. Two men were heard discussing the cards. One said: "I know what the Right Reverend George Brown means, but what does that BS, MS, PhD mean?" His friend looked at him and replied; "Man, you sure are dumb. Everybody knows what BS stands for. The MS means more of the same, and the PHD 'piled higher and deeper.'" Very possibly true!

Since I will use the term "liberal" frequently, let me define what I mean by it. I will not be using it in its classic sense which means "one who is willing to make a change for the better". I will be speaking about the "pseudo-liberal" or the "fake liberal." Men like Vice President Gore, who are always willing to give away your money for some cause or the other, but who only gave \$385.00 to charity last year according to IRS reports.

The modern liberal believes that he is "the master of his fate, he is the captain of his soul". That he is smart enough to handle life's problems without having God interfere in what he wants to do. You can see the result by looking at today's America.

Under the guise of this religion, for this is what it is, the religion of the New World Order, men have set out to destroy the moral and spiritual foundations on which this country was built and on which she grew to greatness.

When Alexis de Tocqueville, the Great French philosopher came to America in the Nineteenth Century, he was looking for a clue as to what had made her great in such a short time. He said: "I searched in your magnificent harbors, and it was not there. I looked in your mighty steel mills and it was not there. I looked in the wheat and corn producing fields of the midwest and could not find it. It was not until I went within the walls of your churches, and listened as the pulpits flamed against unrighteousness, that I realized America was great, because she was good, and that when she ceases to be good, she will cease to be great!"

This is what is taking place today, as the enemies of God and decency seek to "destroy White Christian Civilization."

Today, churches that at one time were the "salt" Jesus mentioned in Matt. 5:13, have now become the "salt which has lost its savor," its ability to "hold back corruption." Today, many of these openly support those who have declared their intention of destroying Christ's church, and have elevated them to the pedestal of being God's Elect! I don't have to elaborate on this.

Our churches, often aiding a corrupt government with false teachings about the Christian's duty to obey government, no matter what, have weakened us to the point where it will be easy for us to be assimilated into the Zionist New World Order.

Some reply that the Bible prophesies that this will happen, and we are fighting against God if we try and stop it. My what a weak excuse to avoid "front line duty!" Some say: "God never changes his mind!" These haven't studied the Book very well, or they would read in Jonah 3:1, how when the people of this wicked city, heard Jonah's message of doom, and repented from the king on down. Verse 9 says: "And God saw their works, (notice not what they said, but what they did," that they turned from their evil way; and God REPENTED of the evil He said He would do unto them, and He did it not!"

We have a FORMULA FOR OUR SURVIVAL, that is available to America now, if we really want it. It is found in 2 Chronicles 7:14. Most Christians know it by heart, and it is a favorite verse in many Judeo Christian churches: "If My people, which are called My name (Christian), will HUMBLE themselves, and PRAY, and SEEK My face, and TURN from their wicked ways; THEN will I HEAR from heaven, and will FORGIVE their sin, and will HEAL their land." The problem is that most Christians only give this Formula "lip service" and neither they or their pastors are willing to stop "doing their own thing," whatever that may be, to OBEY God.

The First Century Christians believed that Jesus would return during their time but that didn't stop them from "Occupying until He will return!" If they had acted like many modern day Christians, Christianity would never have survived the persecutions of the First Century, and we would have been heathen today.

Public education, has never before in it's history, been under such vicious attack as it is today.

Many of us who canticize "liberal education" are called "nearsighted, for we often tend to concentrate on one phase of the battle, without understanding the source of the evil that is overwhelming us. So we concentrate on sex education, abortion, lack of morality, etc., without ever recognizing what is causing the trouble.

Some conservatives get upset if you don't concentrate on "sex education"; or the drug problem; or abortion. They spend all their time, money, and energy on trying to chop oft one tentacle of the octopus, not realizing that for every arm they chop off, the beast grows two more. To deal with it successfully, we MUST strike at it's heart!

The main issue in the modern education system is the philosophy of John Dewey it's founder, which seeks to do away with God and all issues of right and wrong. This is superceded by the teaching, that since man is an animal, he will naturally think and act like one.

This Zionist/Communist concept surfaces in their textbook on PSYCHOPOLITICS (the art of controlling an entire nation by controlling their thinking). On page 30 it says: "Man is an animal. He understands in the final analysis, only those things that an animal understands." On page 42 - "Man must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must think of himself as an animal, capable only of animalistic acts. He must no longer be allowed to think of himself and his fellows as capable of spiritual nobility or greatness." It is interesting to note that in Yiddish, the "non-Jew", especially the Christian, is contemptuously referred to as a GOYIM. In their religious book, the BABYLONIAN TALMUD, this word means: "non Jew animal", and they are taught that when Zionism is triumphant, every Jew will have "two thousand goyim slaves". (They are talking about you and me, my Christian brother and sister. Is it a "hate crime" for me to warn you about what they claim as fact)?

Many parents seem to feel that because a teacher is sincere, that they are a good teacher. Nothing could be farther from the truth. I remember an old Peanuts cartoon. Charlie Brown was ,standing on the pitchers mound, around world series time, a vision of despair and saying: "Here we are behind 184-0, how can any team that is so sincere, lose so bad?" Sincerity is a "matter of intent," and has

nothing to do with "truth." Hell will be full of sincere people, some of them professing Christians who thought they were right and were sincere about it. When you hear someone say: "It doesn't matter what you believe, as long as you are sincere", you know you are probably listening to a "wolf in sheep's clothing."

The Indian mother who tosses her baby to the crocodiles to appease her heathen god, may be very sincere, but she is still a murderess.

The Apostle Paul, before his Damascus Road Conversion believed he was right and persecuted and killed Christians with pleasure. He had to be "knocked off his horse, and blinded" to learn the truth! You and I will be judged both in this life and the life to come, not only by what we believe, but by what we do. We will not be SAVED by GOOD WORKS, but if GOOD WORKS do not follow SALVATION, we should know that something is drastically wrong. This is what the Apostle meant in Phil. 2:12, when he said: ". . . work out your own salvation with fear and trembling."

The moral of this teaching is that "What you do, shouts so loud we can't hear what you say!" If you believe wrongly, no amount of sincerity or enthusiasm will make it right!

As you can see, this message was not meant to entertain you and possibly some of you may have your feelings hurt by what I say. I may have to say as Paul did to the church at Galatia (Gal. 4:16), "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"

God never appointed me to be a PERSUADER. That is the task of the Holy Spirit. For some reason Unknown to me, and which I don't always like, He made me a WATCHMAN on the walls of America, Ezekiel 3 and 33. When I see danger to our people, I MUST warn them, for if I don't and they are hurt by the enemy, God will hold me accountable. But when I warn you, and give you the TRUTH, it immediately becomes a personal matter between God and you, and He will hold you accountable for what you have heard, whether you want to accept it or not.

This message will contain frightening facts which are today in the process of destroying the Christian family, as they were meant to do!

I hope that I stir some of you up to come out of your "spiritual foxholes" and get involved in the fight before it's too late.

We will, not lose our FREEDOM at 3 a.m. when we answer a knock at our door, and find a man with a red star on his hat and a Tommy gun in his arms, who says: "Come with me to the Concentration Camp!" We will lose it, when good people, Christian folks like you and me, see evil taking over, and sit back saying: "I'm only an individual you know. Everyone knows you can't buck City Hall." When enough good folks feel this way, Christian FREEDOM will die. We will take her to the cemetery, bury her and over her grave erect a headstone with this epitaph: "FREEDOM DIED IN AMERICA, BECAUSE CHRISTIAN PEOPLE DIDN'T WANT TO BE BOTHERED!"

You might be amazed at the source of criticism that comes my way when I try and warn people of the dangers we face. The Jews are not angry with me because I lie about them, but because I tell the truth, which they can't afford for Christians to know. The Judeo-Christians are angry with me, because I prove from God's Word and history, that those they have elevated to the pedestal of God's Elect, can't possibly qualify as such. They are also upset, because I refuse to compromise and go along with the "status quo" that wants to turn humanity into one big "chocolate blob" that can be more easily controlled by the World Zionists.

The Ministerial Alliances of America are the source of most criticism of truth when it regards the Jews. I had this happen in Canada a few years ago, when it was the Ministerial Alliances, who threatened motels where we held our services, and tried to force them into breaking contracts. At one meeting in British Columbia, four pastors from the State church were in attendance. During the question and answer period, one of them said: "We did everything possible to keep your hate group from speaking in our city." I had spoken that night on the subject: THE BIBLE HAS THE ANSWER TO CANADA'S PROBLEMS. I asked him: "What disagreement did you have with my

message?" and he replied: "None whatsoever. I believe the same as you do except for your stand on the Jews." When I asked him why Christians would become so upset that they would deliberately lie about our meetings, he became highly agitated and shouted: "We resist you because you are speaking for the Canadian League of Rights, and they refuse to accept the Jews as God's Chosen, and say that miscegenation is a sin, when Billy Graham says it's okay." The "cat was out of the bag!" They really had no Christian reason for their actions against us.

These hypocrites are more afraid of Gospel TRUTH BEARERS, than they are of the enemy who have openly said they will destroy everything Christians say they believe in! I cannot understand this kind of warped thinking.

Who are you going to believe, your pastor who may have been trained in a Jew contaminated seminary, who says they are His Chosen, or your Savior who in John 10:26, told their leaders; "But ye believe (Me) not; because ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP!" (emphasis mine). Or Matt. 23:15, where He told them that they go over sea and land to make converts, only to turn them into 'two-fold more children of hell than yourself'. That hardly sounds like Chosen People material to me, no matter how Jack Van Impe likes to twist Scripture around to suit himself.

Let me make this clear. The purpose of this message is not to attack your local education system. There are still a few good one's in existence and if you are fortunate enough to have one, Thank God!

I will be speaking about a national trend in education which is being promoted by the National Education System; SIECUS (Sex Information and Education Council United States); and the National Parent Teacher's Assn. It is for the purpose of forewarning you of dangers your child faces, "so you can be "fore-armed!" If you know the truth, it is very possible you can ward off incidents such as what happened at Jonesboro, Arkansas.

I will not go into a lengthy discussion on Sex Education; Sensitivity Training; the New Morality; Situation Ethics; filthy language, and anti-Christian, anti-American rhetoric that can be found in the school books of America. Although I will give some examples.

Some of you who wish to avoid controversy may say: "Why bring up this controversial issue at all. It will just cause waves in the Community pond?" The answer should be obvious to any concerned parent, whether they are Christian or not.

Unless concerned Americans take immediate steps to uphold the integrity, honor and stability of the American family, this country will lose the foundation on which it was originally built, and with this it's FREEDOM! Make no mistake about it, there is an "all out effort," call it a conspiracy" if you wish, to destroy the family and the nation. This has been one of the major points in the enemies "blueprint" for conquest for Centuries.

Most of the top educators in America, and by this I refer to those who are the positions of power and authority in the educational field, are connected with the National Educational Association. Their universal aim is to promote the goals of their anti-G<sup>1</sup>od, humanist idol, John Dewey.

This can easily be checked out, as they repeat it constantly. In the HUMANIST MANIFESTO II, published in the HUMANIST MAGAZINE in the Sept. - Oct. 1973 issue, Point One says: "We believe that traditional religion that places God above human needs and experiences, does a disservice to the human species. Any account of nature must pass the tests of scientific evidence."

"In our judgement, the dogmas and myths of traditional religions (meaning Christianity of course) do not do so. We find insufficient evidence for beliefs in the existence of the supernatural. . . we begin with humans, not with God."

This echoes the thinking of the German Jewish philosopher Ludwig Feurach, who over 150 years ago wrote: "Man will finally be truly free, when he realizes there is no god of man, but man himself." This idea took such deep root in the diseased brain of a young Jewish radical named Karl

Mordecai Marx, that it became the bedrock of his Communist Manifesto, which resulted in the deaths of millions of people worldwide, with special emphasis on slaughtering Christians.

The Humanists begin by violating one of their basic premises. One of their major educational tools is the teaching of the Evolutionary Theory as proven scientific fact. But this "theory," in spite of the efforts of prestigious organizations such as the National Geographic Society, do not meet the scientific criteria. Even atheist scientists admit, that science is increasingly proving that it is pure "double-talk" to believe as fact, a theory based on the blind action of natural forces, acting over millions or billions of years.

A few years ago, a prestigious scientist, Dr. James Moore from Michigan State University, delivering the keynote speech to the American Society of Scientists, said: "To teach evolution as fact in a public school, is the teaching of a criminal mind." So we find that the major hypothesis of Humanism does not meet their own criteria.

What Humanism boils down to is "People Control." By their own admission, they do not believe we common folks, who do not have a string of degrees behind our name, are intelligent enough to know what is good for us or our families.

An oft stated goal of Sex Education for instance, is to "eliminate harmful myths and mental hangups that according to humanist terminology 'foster intolerable attitudes of religion and puritanical culture.'"

The International Congress of Mental Health, sponsored by the United Nations, in it's initial meeting in London, said: "People who vocally uphold their Constitution are emotionally dangerous "right Wingers." Every child coming to school at the age of five, is insane, because he comes to school with certain allegiances towards his Founding Fathers, towards his elected officials, towards his parents, towards belief in the supernatural, and so forth. It is up to you teachers, to make these sick children well, by creating the International children of tomorrow."

Carefully notice the word INTERNATIONAL. It is the "key" to what we are discussing. A few years ago, while lecturing in a high school in Texas, I came across a First Grade Teacher's Handbook, written by a radical leftist Jew named Paul Brandwein. In it's introduction it said; "The most important task you have as a teacher, is to tear down the erroneous ideas implanted in the child's mind in his home and church. Once you have done this, then you can lay the foundation of education we desire for the International child."

If our educators look on our children as insane because they have been taught the difference between "right and wrong," then we need a different definition of insanity. To the Humanist, this represents anyone who disagrees with their obnoxious, sick philosophy, the Humanist Manifesto, and Progressive Education, as they love to call it.

The philosophy of Humanism is simple. It means that everything in life is "relative - depending on something else in order to function. You are not to blame for your actions, for they are caused by blind forces beyond your control." The two boys who gunned down their teacher, and schoolmates in Jonesboro, were not bad boys, they were driven to commit their evil deed by some outside influence, possibly their environment. Possibly by the actions of their classmates. But no matter what, they are not accountable for their actions.

There was a time in world history, when the entire world was in a crisis and the Bible says: "Every man did that which was right in his own eyes. In Gen. 6:5 we read that "God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually." Things got so bad that God stepped in with the flood and destroyed most of His creation.

The Satanic teaching of Humanism, abandons 2,000 years of Western civilization and launches an all-out attack against everything we as Christians have been taught is good and sacred.

If you want to understand Humanism, look at everything that opposes Christianity and you will find

it staring in your face. Yet today, this heathen religion is being taught in our schools, and unfortunately in many of our Christian churches, while parents who go by the name of Christian are so apathetic, they don't even seem to care that their children and their families are being deliberately destroyed.

It might be good to consider here why we never hear about children from Christian schools, or "home taught children," murdering their parents or their siblings? We know the liberal media would "froth" at the mouth over the opportunity to glorify such acts." Children in Christian schools and "home schooled children," are still taught love for God, parents and country, and are still taught that it is good to be a Patriot." This is not the "breeding ground" for savagery and murder that we find in the public school system. I have never known of a Christian School, and by Christian I mean one that is Christian in more than mere name, that has had trouble with it's students over extortion, rape, and robbery. But I have been in public schools, where the teachers were afraid to use the restrooms when students were present, and where the smell of marijuana hung heavy in the air. In one such school in the East, a young woman High School Sex Ed teacher, was "gang raped" by over twenty boys in the Senior class. They told the judge at their trial, "For over a year now, she has told us how much fun sex can be, and how to get the most out of it, so we decided to find out for ourselves."

The well-known liberal syndicated columnist Sidney Harris wrote: "The biggest con artists in America today are the behavioral scientists in our schools. These men, on our university campuses, who are devising all these innovative programs for our schools. They honestly believe they know what is ideal behavior for the rest of us."

The HUMANIST MANIFESTO states: - "Ethics is autonomous and situational, it needs no theological or ideological sanctions. Ethics stems from human interests and needs. To deny this, disturbs the entire basis of life. We must strive for the good life." Therefore: "If it makes you feel good; do it!" Don't be held back by some antiquated idea of what might be "right" or "wrong."

This is the PLAYBOY PHILOSOPHY of "You only go around once in life, so live with gusto; for tomorrow you die and that's the end of it! God called a man Who felt this way, a "fool!"

In Luke 12:20, He tells the story of a man who thought he had everything he' needed to live a happy life. He had taken his retirement, under the Playboy philosophy of "take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry". God said to Him: "Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee; then whose shall all these things be which thou hast provided?" In another place He asked: "What will a man give in exchange for his soul?"

You don't have to be a mental genius, to see where this sort of humanist thinking has led us. A great historian once said; "History proves you cannot have sexual freedom without destroying yourself. Either you choose sexual discipline, or sexual freedom (free love) and destruction."

The pathway of history is strewn with the dry bones of dead civilizations and empires, which have rotted out from within, long before the barbarians poured over their walls, or battered down their gates.

From the end of the Roman Empire to the beginning of the Renaissance, there was a period of 1,000 years known as the Dark Ages. During this period, every institution of man was in regression, including the Christian Church. The question we MUST ask ourselves today is this: "Are we about to enter a new Dark Ages as the 21st Century begins?"

Over 100 years ago, British historian Thomas Lord MacCauley made this dire prediction for America: "Your civilization will be destroyed in the 20th Century, as Rome was in the Fifth. But the Huns and Vandals which destroy you, will come from within, from your own institutions."

Those of us who are honest observers of contemporary history have seen this take place and the rioting and destruction that took place on our college campuses during the Vietnam War, was carried on under the guise of "academic freedom." I was working the college circuit at this time as a lecturer for the John Birch Society, and came into at least 25 often violent confrontations with folks

such as the STUDENTS FOR A DEMOCRATIC SOCIETY (SDS) always, 100% of the time under the leadership of young Jews, such as Abbie Hoffman and Jerry Rubin. Most of these young Jews were from wealthy families, and their fathers were lawyers.

They were the results of a liberal school system, and a deliberate attempt to "destroy White Christian civilization," or so they said.

We have seen the moral subversion of our youth, as it has dropped to the animal level of African savagery, aided by the jungle beat of "rock music," so loved by our White youth, but which is the very essence of Satanism. Even "religious rock," used in some churches to entice youth, is in this Satanic category.

Today we see little children in the lower grades, who have been so adversely effected that they can kill their parents, teachers, and classmates without shedding a tear and with no sign of remorse. Folks, something is drastically wrong!

Could it be that this disintegration of morals has gone hand in hand with the disintegration of our churches? Once great churches which were "light houses" in the community, have become "Religious Country Clubs", where men and women belong because of the respectability it gives them. Some have degenerated so far, with their "religious rock" and "flashing psychedelic lights," that they would comfortably fit into any whore house district in town. In many of these you do not even need to be "saved" to be a member, and they welcome homosexual couples, and very possibly even gay pastors, which we know is contrary to God's Word.

Today our youth are being taught in their schools, and sometimes in their churches, that the most important thing in life is "doing their own thing. Expressing themselves!" We know that the Bible tells us that "self-expression, without God," always ends in disaster! Yet our children are being "brainwashed" with the idea that "personal freedom," the right to "do what they want to do," is the most important thing in life.

In their search for freedom, an eminent educator Dr. Robert Fitch has said: ". . .they are losing control of their own lives. They are losing what they say they want the most, personal freedom." No man or woman is more of a slave than those who become slaves to their own wicked desires.

When a man or woman, boy or girl become a slave to self, they are more of a slave than someone incarcerated behind stone walls and iron bars.

I can think of one outstanding example of this. While lecturing at Ohio State University, Columbus, Ohio in the early seventies, I was discussing sex education with a large group of collage students. During the Question and Answer Period, a striking blonde Co-Ed asked: "If we can't have contraceptives and abortion, how will we control the population explosion?" I replied: "Have you ever heard of something called self-control?" From her reactions and that of the audience you would have though I had slapped her face. Here was a group of several hundred young Americans about to step into life, and who did not know that they had control over their own life. They had been taught that they were the "prisoners of their environment, and other factors they could not control."

Later I found that this young woman, who was so in favor of abortion, was head of a Collegiate Committee to Save Baby Seals in Newfoundland. Any intelligent person should see the utter hypocrisy in this kindasonthinking. Yet it is standard among college youth.

Humanist ideology teaches these youth, that they have no control over their lives. No wonder they often run amok.

What I will attempt to do in this message is analyze this loss of freedom and pinpoint areas which are a definite threat to you and your family. I will show you some warning signs beside the "road of life" which shout DANGER: DETOUR! BRIDGE OUT! You have the option of believing the signs, or blundering ahead to destruction. It's as simple as that!

The Bible tells us in Proverbs 12:15 - "The way of the fool is right in his own sight; but he that

hearkeneth unto counsel is wise."

The recruiters for "revolution," and there are many of them, are seeking to enslave American youth on the basis of "self-indulgence." They are promising freedom, while leading them to destruction. "Freedom does not necessarily give a man or woman the right to do what they want. It gives them the right to do what is right!" Right can only be determined by the Creator, and that is why we have a book such as the Holy Bible as a guidebook for life.

When men and women do what they want, you have anarchy. Proverbs 14:12 says: "There is a way that seemeth right unto man, but the end thereof is the way of death."

Civilizations cannot exist without rules to live by. In fact they cannot happily exist outside the rules laid down by their Creator. We call them The Ten Commandments. Humanism seeks to destroy all such restraint.

In Point Five, of the HUMANIST MANIFESTO we see a clear call for "maximum individual autonomy." This means with no control by others, no restraint. Boiled down to laymen terms it means: "Anything goes that makes you feel good!"

In Point Seven they say: "Alienating forces should be eradicated or modified." In other words, Christianity MUST go, because it opposes us! This is the policy we have seen in action in all countries which have come under Zionist Communist control. Christianity has always suffered first and most. In some of these countries, you can play church, as long as you do it by their rules. We are beginning to see this in action in America, where the IRS 301(c) 3, tax exempt policies, places restrictions on what can and cannot be discussed from the pulpit and still retain bureaucratic blessing.

Parents, what do you really want for your children?

Mothers can you visualize that little boy who crawls cooing around the room, is it possible for you to visualize him as a dirty, smelly, long-haired, hippie type, high on drugs, with the sex life of an animal? These typos have been seen having open sex, in broad daylight on some college campuses. Supposing this were your son? They have been seduced into believing this is the "smart thing" to do!"

Can you look at your baby girl, as she comes fresh from her bath, sparkling like a rose in the morning dew, and visualize her as stringy-haired, obscenity spouting female in lumpy pants, having sex with any male animal that happens to be handy? This is what modern education is accomplishing. Those two boys who gunned down their teacher and classmates in Jonesboro, just didn't happen by accident.

They did not become monsters through some strange process of evolution. It was planned somewhere, by evil men, who wanted to spiritually destroy them. I sincerely doubt that these two boys were specifically picked to perform this evil deed, it could have been yours.

Referring again to the Communist textbook PSYCHOPOLITICS, page 43, we read: "The educational programs of Psychopoliticians, on every hand, seek out levels of youth who will become leaders in the future, and educate them into the animalistic nature of man. This must be made fashionable. They MUST be taught to frown upon ideas, upon individual endeavor. They must be taught above all things, that the salvation of Man is to be found only by his adjusting thoroughly to his environment."

At the end of the Korean War, our highest ranking POW, Maj. Gen. William Dean, a fine Christian who had withstood terrible torture and pressure in the North Korean prisons, and still maintained his Christian integrity, crossed the border at Pan'Mun'Jon. He was accompanied by a Chinese Lt. Col. who was the head Interrogator for the Communists, a Ph.D. graduate of UCLA. When they parted, the Chinese told Gen. Dean: "Don't feel downhearted about leaving us General, we will soon take over your country and you will be with us again." When Dean asked him how they would do it,

he said: "We will morally destroy one generation of your youth, and you will have no one willing to defend you!" This is the enemy speaking from a different angle, but for the same purpose. Their main emphasis is against American youth. This is why they are so very important. We either reach the high school and college group with the TRUTH, or we might save some time by having the funeral service for Christian America now!

As we look at the peculiar problems that are facing our youth, remember we are looking at a generation where respect for parents, for authority, for decency - where love for Country and God, has been deliberately destroyed wherever possible.

I will then show you it's end product. A generation of American youth which has been deliberately oriented to be confused, skeptical, aimless, suicidal, often savage, and plain unhappy.

The Humanist taught child rejects his Christian heritage, his parents, his church and the Christian ethic, which by the way is not found in Judeo-Christianity. He rejects the very things which made America great.

A letter received from a Manhattan mother, sums up what many American parents rightly feel about their public school system.

"Dear Friend: I've about given up! Several years ago, I sent a happy, well-adjusted son off to his first grade in public school. Today, because of his exposure to so-called Humanist values, the same boy is downright unhappy. I am ashamed to say so, but there are nights when I hate to spend the evening with him. He questions everything I say!

I don't know about the rest of you parents, but I've heard and read a lot of similar pathetic complaints from public school parents the past few years.

The gist of these complaints is that both the teacher and the textbooks are encouraging our children to belittle and disown the principles instilled in their homes and churches. They are being taught to go their own way at an age when some of them must still be helped to cross the street.

It's not to be supposed that the educational establishment has ignored this parental outrage. 'No siree, Bob!' The NEA has published a 28 page book, instructing teachers and administrators how to handle dissident parents and groups, which the NEA calls 'Far Right extremists.'

"Don't kid yourself! These tactics are effective! Every ultra-liberal outfit in America seeks to work it's will on the American people with scare pronouncements against the 'Far Right,' and the 'Religious Right.' Hearing these shrill cries one wonders why no concern is voiced by them over what the Communist 'Far Left' has done in this country and around the world.

The dissident parents around the country have been dismissed by the educational experts, as either religious funnymentalists,' meaning they accept and believe the Bible, or 'ignorant red neck hillbilly kooks!'

People are constantly being warned by the controlled media, that those who object to pornographic textbooks, must be put down before they impose a 'dictatorship of the unlettered' on the rest of us!

I was not at all surprised to discover that one of the school textbooks, used in the Charleston, West Virginia Public Schools required studies to: 'Recount some incidents you have seen happen in your home, which illustrates how parents have influenced children's lives which led to misunderstanding that ended in family tragedy!'

At the risk of over-simplifying, I would suggest that such a textbook must bring smiles to the faces of our enemies. They become dictators by first destroying the families of the people. Hitler did it, as did Stalin. This indicates to me, that 'extremists' no matter whether 'right,' 'left' are dangerous.

Thanks to our Constitution, Americans have more rights than any other people. One of these rights is the right to teach our children the truth! But political organizations such as the NEA have repealed the right of parents - their right to have a voice in what is being taught in their school

system, which is supported by their tax dollars. Talk about a dictatorship! It's time for parents to stand up and be heard, and see that a drastic housecleaning takes place in our public school system."

Public Schools will continue to "churn out" Humanist youth, until such time as informed and concerned parents, and yes, decent teachers, can be made to understand the danger that is taking place.

Parents must somehow or other be motivated to seek their inherent prerogative of having religious and moral rights restored to our school systems. Can any of you who were parents of school age children during WWII, recall any school massacres? They have become a recent phenomenon, and guns were more readily available then, than now.

We are just beginning to see the first stages of a "great awakening" as Americans are becoming "fed up" with the permissive children of Dr. Spock. As one disgusted parent said: "If you want to get any good out of Spock's books, use them to spank your children when they misbehave!"

Now be careful that you don't twist what I'm saying. Leave that up to the Jews and the liberals. They are good at it! Do not make me out to be "anti-education" for such is not the case. But I do realize that America is being destroyed, not from "lack of education," as the NEA says, but from "lack of knowledge" (Hosea 4:6). There is a great deal of difference between "education" and "knowledge." Many dedicated, honest, Christian school teachers have been "weeded out" of the education system, by the liberals, because they are trying to impart "knowledge" to their students, rather than the "mental brainwashing solution" of modern education. You may ask what this is. Someone has labeled it truthfully as "an ounce of fact, dissolved in a gallon of hogwash!"

Unfortunately, we better be willing to see and admit that the vast majority of our young teachers, the one's graduating from State run schools in particular, have been "brainwashed" by this Liberal detergent.

The education in the schools, is much like some teaching in the church, which has become what I term "rat poison religion."

Just as 97% of rat poison is cornmeal, and 3% arsenic, so we find 97% truth, and 3% falsehood in many churches. It is the 3% that does the "dirty work."

As a result of this teacher education, many of these young teachers are "starry-eyed socialists." President Clinton is a perfect example. A man whom ran away from his country to avoid the draft, became a partaker in anti-American demonstrations, overseas, then became a Rhodes Scholar, the epitome of Socialism, with an ingrained hatred of patriotism and a burning desire for One World Government. This is so evident, that he is willing to commit TREASON to make it succeed! If "sincerity is a thing to be applauded, even when you are wrong, then give Bill and Hillary credit for being sincere about socialism."

But this kind of education always results in little or no determination when it comes to morality. There is no stability for they are "double-minded" and the Apostle James reminds us in James 1:8 -"A double-minded man is unstable in all his ways!"

America cannot afford the luxury of catering to crime. Ask yourself why our government will make an "all-out" effort to weed out those they perceive as rebels, such as the Branch Davidians at Waco, who were bothering no one. Yet they refuse to tackle the savage, drug related gangs which roam and control the inner cities of America. In fact, there is much evidence that our government subsidizes these gangs.

Why does our Congress allow the President to send our Armed Forces overseas to protect foreign interests, when they have no business being there, and when they can't or are not allowed to protect our borders at home? Why has he allowed a half-million foreign troops, with their heavy equipment to train and remain on American soil. Does he intend to use them against our people if we rise up against his excesses?

We cannot afford unlimited free education for everyone, where there is no responsibility shown on the part of those being educated. What has happened to our "gutless" Congress, that will allow the President to run the country without restraint?

Many of these young teachers teach the observable falsehood that Secular Humanism is the "trend of the future." That it will lead us to an era of sweetness and light, when in the past, it has always led to slavery! The very nature of the Humanist beast, makes it anti-God, anti-gbook

The most liberal, progressive government in the world, using the "time honored" meaning of the word, can be found in our Constitutional Republic, a "government, of, by and for the people." This is not a Democracy, as we have been led to believe by the media and the bureaucracy, but a REPUBLIC!

This Constitutional Republic was set up by our Founding Fathers, and is what the liberals are now so desperately trying to destroy. It is a government of free people, under the direction of Almighty God, determining the basis of their government for the good of all citizens.

The Education System of America has sought to paint a gloomy picture of our American Form of Government and today, all over the world, America that a few years ago was looked up to as the world Savior, is now looked on as the "Great Satan," the "world bully."

I can remember thirty years ago when if you were an American you could travel safely in most any part of the world, even in those areas where they considered us to be an enemy. Today, Americans are spit on and blasphemed, and sometimes killed in countries we have aided the most.

In a book titled GOOD THINGS ABOUT THE UNITED STATES TODAY, the U.S. News and World Report, a Jewish owned, Jewish controlled magazine was honest enough to admit: "The cumulative effect of these (bad) reports, picture the U.S. as a repressive country unfit for human habitation . . . Yet foreigners continue to arrive from the four corners of the earth . . . from Russia and Eastern Europe, when they can escape the grip of Communism . . . from the undeveloped countries of Africa, the middle East and Asia, overwhelmed by poverty and disease; from Latin America where military regimes, and economic adversity have installed themselves. They come from the advanced countries as well . . . some of the' best minds of Europe come, because the grass is greener here." If a Socialist leaning magazine such as this can see and admit the truth, why does our Education System, and many in the church, refuse to see it? There can be only one answer. They are part of the plot to destroy free America!

The smoke of unrest and discontent, which has been deliberately stirred up, has blinded the eyes of many of our people to the fact that what you see on TV, and read in the newspapers, is not necessarily true. This brings to mind the statement by an old hillbilly who said "It ain't so much from not knowin' that causes the trouble; as it is from knowin' so much that ain't so!"

There must still be something right about America, to merit the attention of endless queues of people who wait outside most American Consulate Embassies, world wide, hoping they can get permission to migrate here.

Yet you will find most high schools and Colleges, who shy away from having a knowledgeable speaker who will discuss the good points offered by our form of government. I know, for I have been turned down as a speaker, by those who paid radicals such as Angela Davis, and Eldridge Cleaver, in the thousands to speak and denigrate our country. I have also been heckled and shouted down by these same radicals, who are so impressed with what they call "freedom of speech," and socialism. I recall one instance at the University of Wisconsin, where I was discussing the United Nations. I mentioned in passing, that most of the Black countries in Africa, had been better off under White colonialism, in every area, than they were under Black dictators. This drew a storm of abuse from the Black students, only one of who had ever been to Africa. (I spent five years in Ethiopia, 1958-1963 and traveled extensively.)

I recognized a Black student who had been frantically waving her arms for attention. "We have a student here" she said "who can answer your lies. He is from Africa." I let pass the snide remarks about my lies and recognized a young Black, who in broken English began a tirade against Whites, and America in particular. I mentioned that I had spoken with Black leaders in Angola, who did not want to come out from under Portugese control, for they knew the bloodshed that would follow under black leadership. He began to scream at me: "Maybe that was then, but now they want UHURU," (which in a Swahili word in the universal language of South Africa), meaning "freedom!" I asked where he was from, and he replied: "West Sierre Leone," which is a little country on the Gold Coast of West Africa, about 1,000 miles from Angola. He admitted that he had never been to Angola and knew no Angolese. When I asked him how he could be so sure of what the Angolese people wanted he screamed. "I read the newspapers and watch TV." As an aside to the audience I said: "That's sort of like a man from Florida, who has never been to Alaska, and knew no one from there, setting himself up as an expert on the basis of watching TV and reading the newspaper."

I told this young fellow, "If America is as bad as you say it is, what are you doing here?" He looked sort of surprised and said:

"I came to get the best education possible." I asked him "Do you mean to tell me, that a country as bad as you say America is to Black people, would let a foreigner like you come and study here. It must cost you a fortune." He replied: "No, the Lutheran Church is paying my bills!" I really laid it on him then and expressed contempt for anyone who came to American, "sucked up on the benefits," then had the "gall" to criticize us. Some of the students booed and said: "You should treat him with respect, he's our guest." I reminded them how when I was growing up, if you visited someone's home, you treated them with respect, even if you didn't like what they did, or the food they served. I said: "This ingrate deserves nothing but your contempt!" Yet this is the attitude which has been fostered in our college youth by the Humanists.

During my lecture days I spoke at a large high school in Atlantic City, NJ. I was asked to speak on a Panel Discussion conducted by the Social Studies Class, a Student Panel, and a panel of five experts, of which I was the only conservative. The Moderator, was the very vociferous, liberal Social Studies teacher, who was quite hostile to me and often interrupted while I was making a point. I was pleasantly surprised to receive some support from an intelligent Black student on the Student Panel. I had just mentioned the fact that the 2<sup>nd</sup> Amendment was not included in the Bill of Rights to protect hunting rights, or even give us protection against a criminal element. Our Founding Fathers, being statesmen, knew that often government when it became too big, tried to take away the rights of it's citizens. The 2<sup>nd</sup> Amendment was a safeguard against this. As I finished my remark, this Black student turned to the Social Studies teacher and asked: "How come you never told us about this?" It was quite evident that these young people had been fed only what the Humanist teachers wanted them to know.

During the Vietnam War years, I worked the college circuit as a speaker on the American Opinion Speaker's Bureau of the John Birch Society, and came into more than 25 sometimes violent confrontations with radicals from the S.D.S. (Students for a Democratic Society), and other radical groups. These were 100% of the time led by young Jews like Abbie Hoffman and Jerry Rubin, and their fathers were always lawyers. Their favorite speakers were radical socialists such as Angela Davis and Eldridge Cleaver, whose specialty, according to his own testimony was raping White women. Very educational!

There were as few instances where patriotic students took my side. At Texas A & M, when loud mouthed dissidents tried to break up the meeting, Patriot students, bodily threw them out of the auditorium. Of course these incidents were never reported by the media, although they were hot to cover any incidents where the radicals caused trouble. I remember one incident in the West, I believe it was at UCLA, where a popular member of the football team, stood at the base of the flagpole and dared socialist students to take down his flag and burn it. It received one short shot on

TV and little more in the newspapers. When Martin Luther King Jr., was murdered, there was much trouble in the South. But in many small cities along the Gulf Coast, when bands of Northern Blacks and their White Communist mentors came to make trouble, local Blacks loaded them on their busses and said: "We don't want you and your kind in our area." This was seldom reported, and is how the Humanists keep our people in the dark about what's happening.

There were times when I spoke in schools where conservative speakers had been shouted down and run out of the auditorium. I would begin by saying: "Many of you aren't going to agree with what I say. But I have a message you need to hear, which your teachers are afraid to convey to you. Give me 45 minutes to tell you what I believe, and I will willingly submit to 15 minutes of harassment if you think I deserve it. I believe you are intelligent enough to sort out truth from the GARBAGE you have been receiving." Even at Berkeley, the "death row" for conservative speakers, they gave me respectful attention. I have had many occasions when dissidents got noisy, that other students would shout: "Let him talk. We want to hear what he has to say. We are tired of adults who are afraid to tell us the truth!"

I believe our young people are tired of being lied to by my generation and want to "Hear it like it is!"

The repression in Socialism-Communism-Zionism, which all come from the same Satanic source, which has never represented the people. It has always been the rule of the elite, privileged few; the elite Commissars. The Jewish Talmud, which according to Jewish religious leaders is the heart's blood of Judaism," expresses this thought very clearly when it states: "When our Messiah comes, every Jew will have 2,000 goyim (Yiddish for "non-Jew animal") slaves".

The social benefits given by this totalitarian system have always come at the terrible cost of lost Freedom. Freedom to move at your own will; Freedom to criticize; Freedom to worship God; Freedom to work at the job of your choice. It is either plain stupidity on the part of our American people, or ignorance by design, that has caused Americans to shut their eyes to this truth.

The next time you see someone who tells you there is nothing wrong with Socialism or Communism, whether it is a student, or a "brainwashed" minister of the Gospel, you can be absolutely sure of one of two things. They are either "missing some intellectual marbles," or they have been "brainwashed into accepting a Satanic lie."

If the people in America who are trying to destroy our way of life, honestly believe they have a better system, let them feel free to go where it is practiced and find out for themselves. I'm sure the TRAITORS in education, politics and the church should not be allowed to remain here and make a living from the system they profess to hate.

I can think of no form of "lower life" than a minister of the gospel, or a teacher, who uses the freedom of our system in an attempt to destroy it. These are our bitterest enemies.

The liberal professor, the politician, the minister who backs a One World Anti-Christ government, will not hesitate to use every underhanded method possible to discredit and destroy any American who has the courage to expose and oppose them.

The Communist Manifesto, the Protocols of the Elders of Zion, the Communist textbook on Psychopolitics, and many other enemy organs, calls for the abolition of the Christian family. This in itself should prove they are our enemies. What better place for them to start than with your children in the school system?

Yet in spite of this obvious move against our Christian standards, we see many good Christian parents across our land who wring their hands in frustration when they see the end result of American Secular Education. These are folks who fly their flags on National holidays; they are often the pillar of the local church and community. Yet very few of them will take time off from their bridge tournaments, or golf games, to teach their children some healthy respect for America and what it really stands for.

While we are told on TV, in many books, and certainly in the controlled newspapers, that our present generation is more mature, more earnest, more committed than ever before, we can see the falsehood of these statements by looking at the end product.

Certainly they are the best and most expensively educated generation in history. In my father's time, a boy was fortunate if he could go to High School. He was a farm boy who went to a one room country school, walking four miles, just as I did, after doing the necessary farm chores. He graduated "sum cum laude" from the eighth grade four times, and was one of the most knowledgeable men I have ever known. Standing "head and shoulders" over many college professors I met later on in life.

The question: "Is an expensive education the criteria for a good education?" and the answer is a resounding, "NO!" We are of that generation that seems to feel we can answer any problem, by "throwing money at it!" This idea is also enemy planned!

Our youngsters today know more about electronic marvels than their parents did at the same age. I sometimes have problems with my word processor, yet I have seen eight-year-olds, who for all intents and purposes have mastered the computer. Yet these same "brilliant children" know next to nothing about our Constitutional form of government or spiritual faith and are often rebellious, discourteous "brats!"

A dedicated teacher, in a one-room school, will often turn out a better end product, that a "brainwashed" graduate from our best teacher's college, using the finest, most expensive modern equipment.

Our colleges turn out graduates like "Carter's Little Liver Pills." Many are misfits who can't survive in the harsh reality of every day living. Many graduate because of our penchant for "catering to racial minorities."

The ignorance of our college youth when it comes to subjects of real importance is appalling. This is especially true in the fields of morality and spirituality! If you do not believe this, try and carry on an intelligent conversation with most any college group who spout Humanist and Socialist cliches. I have found that these students, who can spout anti-American sentiments forwards and backwards, can often not spell simple words, or do simple arithmetic. If you don't believe this, arrange to be in some super-market when the electricity goes off and the electronic marvels which add and subtract for the clerk ceases to work. I have had them struggle to add simple figures, which I worked out in my head, because I was taught that way.

Many of these college graduates have been so appallingly "brainwashed" by their socialist teachers that they understand very little of spiritual and moral value. Their philosophy is wrapped up in the statement: "Don't confuse us with the facts; we have already made up our mind!"

Who is to blame? It would be unfair to pile this blame on our children. They have my deepest sympathy!

The problems with modern children is not so much one of "juvenile delinquency" as it is of "adult delinquency!" Many American parents never teach their children the basics of decency and then wonder why they grow up to be "slobs." We have a terrible need in America today for parents who are responsible FOR their children, rather than TO them!

The records of public schools clearly show that \*e have raised a generation of moral and spiritual robots, whose thinking is often done for them by some Humanist teacher or textbook. Instead of Education in the closing out days of this Age, we see a phenom called "freedom of expression," which is not actually freedom, as much as it is "license to destroy."

When callous, cursing, disgusting mobs of young people gather in a babble of obscenity, to burn, and wreck things, and mouth threats about destroying the America, many of their fathers and grandfathers died to defend, then the words "responsible dissident becomes a mockery. Yet in our colleges, it is called "sophistic," a Greek word which means; "clever, plausible, but fallacious

argument or form of reasoning, whether or not it is intended to deceive."

The radicals in our education system consider themselves to be super-intellectuals, the "elite of the land." They believe themselves to be above the "common herd," who pay their salaries.

You can prove this by reading their magazines, such as the HUMANIST MAGAZINE and TODAY'S EDUCATION from the NEA

The Humanists in education have taken children who have become "guilt ridden" by their teaching, changing them from normal children to neurotic psychopaths. Dr. Medford Evans said: "Cliche liberals, including liberal pastors, are anxious to appear sophisticated, or even clever; but do not confuse the two, for in some educational circles, it is considered smart to be stupid!"

Traditional Christian oriented religion recognizes children as children, not as miniature adults. Yet progressive educators look on them as adults. The Bible tells us in 1 Corinthians 13:11-"When I was a child, I spoke as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child; but when I became a man, I put away childish things!" This is normal sequence.

Our enemy has jumped on the liberal education "bandwagon." In 1921, one of the leading Zionist/Communists in England, the Jew Israel Cohen wrote a book titled A RACIAL PROGRAM FOR THE 20TH CENTURY Portions of this book can be found quoted in the 1957, U.S., Congressional Record, page 8559: "We (Communist Jews), must realize that our most powerful weapon is racial tension. By pounding into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by Whites, we can mold them to the program of the Communist Party." NOTICE CAREFULLY NOW! "In America, we will aim for a subtler victory. While inflaming the Black minority against the Whites, we will endeavor to INSTILL IN THE WHITES A GUILT COMPLEX, for their exploitation of the Negroes."

This of course flies in the face of known facts, for evidence from contemporary history proves that all the Black controlled Republics in Africa today, are far worse off in every respect, than when they were under White colonial control.

Children think differently than adults, any parent recognizes this. If this were not true, God would have made human children like baby rabbits, who can go out on the clover patch at an early age and survive. But you have never seen a child of six months, six years, and very few at sixteen, who are ready to face the perils of life and survive. This is where parents come in.

Anyone with the slightest degree of common sense knows that children need to learn and any student of human nature, recognizes the need to develop good character in children. They need to be taught the difference between "good" and "bad." Left to themselves they will normally gravitate towards evil, for that is the nature of unregenerated mankind. Learning to be decent citizens does not come naturally, it MUST be taught by word and example in the home.

Progressive education appealing to the animal nature of mankind says: "You are nothing but an animal, so act like one. Children don't need authority. Man is basically good. So let's be democratic and allow the little devils to make their own choice. They can do this without any outside influence." Many parents have believed this "hogwash" and we can see the disastrous results.

The HUMANIST MANIFESTO II, point 4 says: "Ethics is autonomous (having the right of self-determination), and situational, needing neither theological or ideological sanction. Ethics stems from human needs and interests. To deny this, is to deny the entire basis for life. We must strive for the good life, here and now!" This is the PLAYBOY PHILOSOPHY, which says: "You only go around once in life; so live with gusto!"

You can easily see the result of this teaching which is literally destroying the lives of tens of thousands of our youth, often turning them into uncaring, unfeeling brutes, who will murder their own parents without a second thought and brutalize their peers.

To turn children loose in the world without moral and spiritual guidance is as criminal as it would be for you to turn your three-year old loose in the kitchen, when you know that on the table, within easy reach, are apples, chocolate candy and potassium cyanide.

This teaching has raised a generation of American parents, who have often been fooled by the permissive teaching of the Spock theory. Spock always was a phony and made millions off it. At least he was man enough to admit he was in error. He knew no more about the proper way to raise children, then he did about the real meaning of Americanism, since he was Socialist in his thinking through and through.

I have spoken to thousands of high school and college youth, who universally say: "We want to know everything there is to know about sex!" Of course they do! This is natural! Children, like pigs, thrive on filth, unless they have a "regenerated" heart and the filth that is crammed down their throats in the public classroom and sometimes in church pushes them in a horrendous direction.

But because youth want something, doesn't mean it is good for them. Let's face a "fact of life," you can't turn an eight-year old into an "amateur gynecologist" without running into complications. They aren't ready in the pre-teens, and many times in their teens to handle what is normally taught in a college anatomy class. They particularly aren't ready for these facts, when they are taught in the filth of Humanism, complete with all the four letter words. This goes for Sex Ed teaching, and often the books they are assigned for reading in English classes.

While our boys and girls often graduate from high school deficient in things necessary to get along in a complicated world, they can still mouth the cliches of the "far left radicals," and spout the four letter words of filth taught by some pseudo-intellectual; those who "go thundering down through history, like an extra quart of water going over Niagara Faont>"

Isn't it amazing to you, that parents will spend as much as \$20,000.00 a year for a college education for their children and have them come home at the end of the first semester hating God, their country, and despising their parents. This seems like a terrible bargain to me!

How do you answer a college girl, like one who approached me in an Ohio meeting. She had just come home from her first semester in a well known Liberal Arts School. She was on the verge of suicide. Through her tears she told me: "I'm a good example of our modern school system. I was brought up in a home that revered God. I was taught to pray and read my Bible. I loved America and my family. Then in high school they began to chip away at my faith. Now after a semester in college, I can't intellectually believe in God anymore, I know deep down inside my heart that He exists: I know He loves me, but I'll end in hell before I admit it!" How terribly sad!

I challenge you, American mothers and dads, Christian and non-Christian alike, who love your children. Find out what they are being taught. Get a copy of the teacher's handbook if possible, and see what they are told to teach your child. You have a right to see these books, so don't let any school official "brow-beat" you into not looking at them. You will find in most instances that your child is being taught that God is nothing but a myth. This is common fare for Secular Humanism. They will probably be taught that "Man came into existence through a "fortuitous concurrence of atoms." You may find they are taught that they are "graduate animals," superior to dogs and cats, but still animals with an animal nature, and that there is no such thing as a spiritual natural. That all that really matters in life is having material things, food and sex. For when you die, that is the end of it!

In the Communist textbook PSYCHOPOLITICS, page 42 it says: "The first thing to be degraded in any nation under conquest must be the state of Man himself. Nations with a high ethical tone are difficult to conquer. Their loyalties are hard to shake. What they call their spiritual integrity cannot be violated by duress (force) . . . Man must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must think of himself as an animal, capable only of animalistic reactions. He must no longer think of himself or his fellows as being capable of spiritual endurance or nobility."

Today's textbooks are for the most part written by atheistic, Humanist authors. Everywhere you turn in the education system, young minds are being violated by the "rot of evolution." They are told that since they evolved from animals, if they are placed in the proper environment, with the proper governmental help, one day they will overcome all their problems and live in Utopia. They will gain the promise made by the Tempter to Mother Eve in the Garden of Eden, Gen.3:5 - "For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods. .

Another area which should be checked in the "drivel," in textbooks downgrading "patriotism." There was a time, less than fifty years ago, when the title of "Patriotic American" was one of the highest accolades in the land. Today it is a term of contempt. Today being a patriot means you are a 'hate monger; an anti-Semite, a neo-Nazi, a Fascist; a Right Wing Extremist Terrorist." I am proud to consider myself a 'patriot."

You can see this drivel in the liberal efforts to downgrade such patriots as J. Edgar Hoover, and Senator Joseph McCarthy, while glorifying a known Communist, lying leacher like Martin Luther King, Jr.

On a trip to speak at a high school in Austin, Texas a number of years ago, while waiting for a teacher to escort me to the auditorium, I picked up a 10th grade book on American History. Being a Revolutionary War "buff," I naturally turned to that era and was surprised and shocked to read: "We have been led to believe that Paul Revere rode to warn the Colonists of the British attack. This is not true, for it has been proven that he was drunk in bed with a prostitute in Boston, the night this occurred.

If your school system uses the M:ACOS (MAN: A COURSE OF STUDY), textbooks, here is an example of what they teach. In the fifth grade, which is considered the "key" grade by educators everywhere, instead of studying the great world civilizations such as Greece, Rome, Assyria, Babylon and Egypt, they study a remote Eskimo tribe called the NESTNIKS. They choose this tribe because of it's unique "life style," which is diametrically opposed to everything we believe in America. They are cannibalistic; polygamous; coone al, and incestuous.

One story in particular caught my attention. It was a gory scene that described cannibalism in the most vivid terms. A wife tries to escape the unwanted attentions of her husband, and runs naked into a blizzard. He follows and catchea her, chopping her into pieces with his skinning knife, then takes the pieces home and later cooks and eats her. It is hard to believe some of the utter "trash" this course offers your children until you read it for yourself. There are almost 30 textbooks in this series, each worse than the other. It's no wonder children indoctrinated by this filth go insane and kill their parents, and massacre their schoolmates. We react with shock when they do these savage things and wonder what caused it to happen. Yet this is being "pawned off" on tax payers, as quality education."

Don't get me wrong! All teachers do not subscribe or promote this liberal filth. In fact, many are violently opposed to it. But many more, who are decent people, are afraid, for one reason or another to speak up about it. They know they will very possibly be ostracized by their peers, and very possibly lose their jobs.

Some are made of sterner stuff and are like a young couple I met from Kansas. They gave up their teaching positions in the public school, where he was Principal of the primary school, and she was a teacher and went into Christian education, where their combined salaries were less than the husband previously made in the public sector. He told me: "Our Christian conscience would not allow us to go along with the filth that was being taught in our public school system. We had to quit! We have fought this for five years and it's getting worse every year. My Christian witness and that of my wife, won't allow us to slay with this apostate movement." Thank God for men and women such as these. More power to them! This was the kind of courage that built America! They may be short on finances here, but are "building up treasures for themselves in heaven." The liberal Humanist may scoff at this now, but a day will come when he will know differently and it very well may be too

late then for him to change sides.

Many teachers are so naive, and have been so "brainwashed" in their liberal teacher's colleges, that they don't realize the terrible subversion and immorality they are teaching. This of course is no excuse and won't stand them for any good when they answer one day before the Supreme Judge, who was concerned enough with the welfare of children, He said: "But whoso shall offend (harm in any way) one of these little ones which believe in Me, it were better if a millstone had been hanged about his neck, and that he had been drowned in the depth of the sea . . ." (Matthew 18:6).

What can parents expect from a public school system, when the President of the school board writes a letter such as the following, written to a concerned mother who was upset with the sex education program in the Palo Alto, California school. He wrote:

Dear Mrs. . . I apologize for not answering your letter of October 14, but frankly, I could see little reason to do so. It is evident to me, that the ideological gap that exists between us - indeed between you and the modern world - is farscus great to be bridged by a mere exchange of letters.

"You look on man as being created in God's image, and believe his sex life should be guided by Christian principles. I on the other hand, believe man to be the most communicative and in some ways, the most intelligent of the many species of animal life on this particular planet, and one that needs to be rid of the neuroses that result from religious frustration of his natural desires. How could we ever agree?" Signed: M. Oliver, President, Palo Alto, CA, Board of Education

How could a Christian agree with this heathen? No way! How could any decent parent agree with him? How could you trust your precious children in the hands of a man who looks on them as animals, and treats them as animals? We MUST rid our school boards of men and women who think like this. For ii is false teachings such as he promotes, the teaching of a criminal mind, that destroys the moral and spiritual fiber our children need to get safely and happily through life. Does anyone of intelligence believe for a moment that this animalistic teaching is doing our children any good. No wonder they act like savage animals when they have been taught that this is their biological background. Take time some night, to watch a late night TV show, and see the animal savagery displayed on the faces, and through the actions of the "hard rock" musicians your children so love to listen to. Watch the reaction on their youthful audience. I doubt you would want your virgin daughter to be caught in their net. Then take time to listen to the filthy lyrics, which often deal with murder, rape and bloody beast like violence. All this ties together as part of the plot to destroy your children, your family, and your country.

When I was in Ethiopia in 1960, I had the privilege of making a trip into the interior of Sudan. We were the first White men who had been allowed in this area in over twenty years. The natives were living as they did 5,000 years ago. They did not even know how to start a fire. One night a local chief invited us to a big celebration held in his village. The natives were gathered around a huge bonfire, drinking "pombe" a potent native beer made out of corn. The musicians were naked savages beating on hollow logs of different sizes. As they played a certain drum beat, the audience would sway back and forth as though in a hypnotic trance. Then the drum beat would quicken, and the warriors would leap screaming to their feet, rushing through the crowd stabbing all directions with their spears as though they intended to massacre everyone. Then the beat would change again, and with loud yells, the men would grab the women by the hair and drag them screaming into the jungle. I thought; "My God, how Satanic this all is!"

Two years later, after I returned to the States, I attended a Beatles concert in Miami, and listened as the drummer played the same drum beat I had heard in darkest Africa with the same effect. Lovely young girls, I'm sure many of them from fine families, literally fought screaming to get on the stage with the musicians. Some of the girls tore off their blouses and scratched themselves across their bare breasts until the blood flowed, while the musicians encouraged them. Then we wonder why, when they get angry, or get under tension, they act like animals. How many good Christian parents supply the money necessary to buy the expensive tickets for their children to get into these

"anterooms of hell," or how many shell out hard earned money for sound equipment and the VCR tapes, their children listen to by the hour, which are from the "pits of hell itself?" Don't blame the children, pity them!

Today in America, because of the Humanist teaching of both parents and children, we excuse murder, rape, knifings, beatings and extortion by saying: "Pity the poor criminal! He's sick! He isn't responsible for what he did! He was probably a victim of sexual abuse when he was a child, or maybe his mother loved him too much, or his parents were too strict. Society is to blame; blame his environment!" Then we send him off to a poorly supervised youth detention center, where instead of being rehabilitated, he comes out a worse criminal than when he went in. I know whereof I speak, for I have been running an extensive prison ministry for over fifteen years, that reaches men in 126 State and Federal prisons in 26 states. I can tell you truthfully, there is very little of rehabilitation taught in these prisons. In most of them drugs are brought in by prison personnel and rape, beatings, and murder are the "order of the day," in order to control men. They are treated like the animals the Humanists say they are and often responds like animals. It is only through the "grace of God," that a man goes back into civilian life as a better man, this is another by-product of the Humanist system! When it comes time for parole, the Humanist Parole Boards have a tendency to turn the White Christians down, and turn the dangerous ones loose.

The liberal may say that this is a isolated example, but it is not. It is standard operating procedure throughout our nations penal system. Some of the men they parole, have been in and out of prison a number of times, usually becoming more violent each time. If we had time, I could go into the economic reason for some of this. The prison industry has become one of the major businesses in America. Why shouldn't it be successful, when it is putting out products in competition with American businesses, using "slave labor" that pays \$0.25 or less per hour, and often nothing at all?

It is interesting that in the midst of the "school terrorism," of the 1998's, you can point to no incident in a Christian school, or among "home schooled" children, which indicates anyone murdering their parents or their peers.

It is a proven fact, not open to argument, that the worst trouble makers in society come from permissive homes, not necessarily those on the other side of the tracks!"

Some will remark about the fact that all these school massacres have been committed by White children, who according to the liberals, are the privileged ones. Could this be because violence among Blacks is seldom reported by the media? When a Black commits a crime against a White, media usually label it as being caused by repression or under-privilege. If a White commits the same crime against a Black, nine times out of ten it is labeled as a "hate crime" or "racially motivated!" This type of labeling puts a big burden on the media, who are not known for their honesty.

Progressive education, praised by the shallow thinkers in liberal education tells your children that they don't need discipline? In fact, that it is immoral! They say it stifles personal creativity and self expression. Yet a little honest research in history, shows this to be an outright lie! There has never been a great artist; a great musician; a great poet; sculptor; or writer, who did not realize the necessity of self-discipline!

This "new thinking" is responsible for the rash of trashy, filthy books and art which are now coming from so-called American professionals. There is more "rotten, stinking garbage hidden under the umbrella of creativity" than under any other subterfuge. It is greater now than at any time in world history. Most of it is sheer "pornography!"

The "static" against truly "enlightening educatio~ comes from the "liberated professionals," who have "prostituted the ideals of education" for a theory which says: "Let the kids do what they want! We don't need discipline! We don't need higher authority! There is no such thing as character. There is no God. There is no such thing as an u~timate accounting to any higher being, so let yourself go, enjoy lie to the fullest." These will learn one day, to their eternal sorrow, the truth of the old hymn:

"And oh what a weeping and wailing, As the lost one's were told of their fate. They cried for the hills and the mountains; They prayed, but their prayers were too late!"

Laugh if you want to now, but never forget, "You were warned!"

One of the last public statements made by Dr. Karl Menninger, Dean of American Psychiatrists was: "One of our biggest problems is that we have lost the concept of sin." (The Bible says in 1 John 3:4, that "sin is the transgression [breaking] of God's Law)." This means personal responsibility. Until Americans are willing once again to accept the idea of personal responsibility, we will not rise much above the animal level."

So, as we close, let's take an inventory and look at the results that have come from our "broad-minded" Humanist education.

We relaxed censorship under the banner of "freedom of speech," and our newspapers have become cesspools of filth, often reveling in the most vivid sexual escapades and wordy descriptions of them.

We encouraged "freedom of expression," and our theaters reek with perversion of every kind, the rotter the better.

Our youth have been told that moral standards are "passe," that they change with circumstances, and the rates of illegitimate births have soared "sky high." In some areas, sexual diseases such as AIDS, and VD have soared as much as 50%.

The American Health Association estimates that millions of Americans have died of syphilis since 1900, and though we mount a billion dollar campaign against tobacco, little is said about this youth killer.

But instead of telling our youth the necessity of "self-control," our highest health officials urge them to use prophylactics, even handing them out and demonstrating their use in high school.

In one sex ed textbook called FACTS ABOUT VD FOR TODAY'S YOUTH, on p.11, there is an explicit drawing of a male sex organ and a precise description of how it is used when intercourse takes place, using common street terms and four letter words. It goes on in vivid terms to impress the youth with the pleasure that may be derived from sex. This for grades seven to nine. In another book titled FICTIONAL DIARIES, used in the tenth grade, is a story titled ME AND MRS. MANDIBLE. This is a fictional day to day diary of a high school boy's seduction by his teacher. The story beginning on Sept.13 and ends on page 77, when they are caught in the school cloakroom during recess, having intercourse. Would you care to explain how this education adds to your child's needs for the future?

Another book which drew the "fire" of West Virginia parents was INFORMATIVE ARTICLES, which deals with the use of marijuana. On page 28, the student is given explicit instructions on how to get the "biggest kick" out of smoking the weed. If you are one of those who have been "brainwashed" into believing that marijuana smoking is harmless, I'd suggest you go back 24 years and read an article on this in the Dec., 1974, Reader's Digest.

The late evening TV's have become seething plots of filthy sex, while the late night radio talk shows are unbelievably filthy, as smart young male moderators discuss intimate sex with young giggly females.

Our children are being subverted by the "liberal child molesters" in public education, the media and entertainment, into destroying themselves and America along with it. They preach: "Never mind the rules!" only to find that the "whirlpools of sex" are too strong for them to resist, and they are carried down to destruction.

During the latter days of the Korean War, I had the privilege of doing an in-depth study into what happened to our Prisoners of War, in the North Korean and Chinese Communist Prison Camps from 1950-1953. These studies were the basis of the Military Code of Conduct which is now supposedly used by our Armed Forces.

The men who came out of that terrible experience unmarred by Communist "brainwashing" techniques, were men like Major Gen. William Dean, the highest ranking man to be captured. Few men without a strong Christian character were able to resist the pressure brought against them by the enemy. The same type of pressure being used against your children.

This grim state of affairs, among our youth, is not a fantasy, my friends. The evidence is all about us. You can read about it daily in the vivid headlines of our daily news, as another "brainwashed" youngster runs amok, or our President becomes involved in another sexual scandal to the embarrassment of the entire country.

It has been because of the apathy of good people, Christian fathers and mothers, that the social planners, the Behavioral Scientists, the Enlightened Educators, the Liberal pastors, and the One World adherents have stepped into the hallowed ground of the family and are usurping parental authority.

Referring one more time to PSYCHOPOLITICS, page 27, we read: "Under the saccharine guise of assistance to them. . . we will force the teenager into unwanted dependence on a grudging parent.

"By making sure in other channels that the parents are never in other than economic stress, the child can be driven in his teens into revolt and delinquency will ensue.

"By making readily available drugs of various kinds, by giving the teenager alcohol, by praising his wildness, by stimulating him with sex education and advertising sex practices in sex education, the psychopolitical operator can create the necessary attitudes of chaos, idleness, and worthlessness, which will give him the complete freedom of Communism."

Educational authorities will tell you: "Don't worry! TRUSS-S-T US-S-S (like a gigantic snake); We KNOW what's best for your child. We are the ones with training, let us handle these problems!" And many parents have taken this bait, "hook, line and sinker," and then agonized when their children were destroyed.

Maybe this hasn't happened in your school, and thank God if this is so. There are few public schools in America today, who are not being afflicted by the disease of Humanism. In fact, if they don't teach this "garbage," in some cases they don't get public funds. The few schools which held to the old fashioned, proven, teaching methods and ideas, mostly went out of existence when HEW. began to subsidize public education. Today, it is controlled for the most part by the bureaucrats of the NEA and HEW Today, the Presidents of at least 39 major colleges and universities in America, are members of the Council on Foreign Relations, which in the American branch, of a society organized in England, that believes that national boundaries should be eliminated and a New World Order be established. This same New World Order is violently anti-Christian. No wonder our children have these precepts crammed down their throats.

Many college professors are members of the Tn-Lateral Commission, which is the intended vehicle for multi-national consolidation of commercial and banking interests, through seizing control of the political Government of the United States, and bringing it under One World control, with it's loss of National Sovereignty.

Some well known names in this Humanitarian scheme are Zbigniew Brzezinski, Professor John Hopkins University; Robert Putnam, Harvard; Henry Rosovsky, Harvard; George Shultz, Stanford, and Paul Volcker.

These men who universally back the ideas of Secular Humanism, follow the ideals of One of their idols, George S. Counts, who in 1932 said: "Through the schools of the world, we will disseminate a new concept of government."

This was the identical line used in Chile before their takeover by the Communists.

In 1933, 47 hand-picked American students were sent to the University of Moscow, where they attended the Lenin School of Psychopolitical Warfare. 45 of them were Jews. They were sent to

learn the techniques of PSYCHOPOLITICS, which is the art of controlling an entire people, by first controlling their thinking. They brought the Communist Textbook PSYCHOPOLITICS to America, where it was taught to Communist cadres, at the Eugene Debs Labor School in Milwaukee, Wisconsin. It was taught there as the "blueprint for the Communist takeover of America."

In his welcoming address, Laventria Beria, then head of the KGB said: "You must work until every teacher of psychology in America, is wittingly or unwittingly a teacher of Communist doctrine. You must labor until every doctor and psychiatrist teaches only communist doctrine under the guise of psychology. You must labor until every doctor and psychiatrist is either a psychopolitician or an unwitting assistant of our aims. You must dominate as respected men the fields of psychology and psychiatry. You must labor until psychology is a required course of study in every school."

I'm sure you will realize that it is almost impossible to teach young people decency, when their teachers are being oriented in State run schools that the "in thing is to be immoral, anti-God, anti-American, and pro-Socialist."

We have heard a lot of talk over the past few years from our government about "quality education." But your tax dollars have brought you a "shoddy education system," which is not preparing our children to adequately meet the problems they will face in an oft-times hostile world.

The illusive ideal of "quality education," is not attained through "throwing tax dollars" at it. It is not attained through multi-million dollar education complexes, which clutter up the landscape of a town of any size. Quality education comes only from quality teaching, not through multi-million dollar equipment. A good teacher can do a better job of educating young people, with a minimum of modern educational help.

You don't create good teaching through wall-to-wall carpeting; air-conditioning, padded seats, and computers. In the old days, of a few decades ago, a good, dedicated teacher would put out "quality education" in a one room country schoolhouse, heated with a wood stove and with an outdoor toilet.

Our modern education concept stifles "creative teaching" and good teachers, because it does not want them to teach. It expects them to "indoctrinate!"

Teachers today have been turned into Behavioral Scientists, as can be seen by reading The NEA's Monthly Journal TODAY'S EDUCATION. In a July 1969 issue, Dr. David Mace, speaking before the AMERICAN COUNCIL OF SEX EDUCATORS in Washington, DC put his finger squarely on the problem when he said: "Young people want to do their own thing. . . before duty to country, or family, this is most important. . . youth has the inalienable right to develop fully, including their sex life, without any outside influence."

The Bible teaches differently. In Proverbs 29:15 we read: "The rod and reproof give wisdom; but a child left to himself bringeth his mother to shame." Today, it's considered a "bad word," to talk about using corporal punishment on a disobedient child.

Today's educators for the most part want the child under their care and control, without any outside interference from their parents.

One of the greatest mistakes we have made in America since World War II, has not been in Korea and Vietnam. It has not been in the field of ecology. It has been in the "chicken manner" in which Christian parents have abdicated their God given rights and duty to "train their children properly," The Word of God, in Proverbs 22:6 says clearly: "Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it." Our problems with disobedient, destructive children today, comes because of parents who have become responsible TO their children, rather than FOR them! The results are "uncontrollable brats," who are a danger to everyone they come in contact with.

We hear a great deal about pollution today, it is one of the main points of Vice President Albert Gore's pontification. But the moral pollution that is coming from our education system, and

sometimes, God forbid, the Christian church, will destroy us long before filthy air and polluted water does the job.

One thing these "mental child molesters" should learn fast, is that decent Americans, of all colors and beliefs, are getting tired of "window smashing," classroom wrecking, marijuana smoking, obscenity shouting, undisciplined brats," who are the offspring of the moral sewage being spewed in our schools. Let this be a warning to those of you who engage in this ungodly filth. A "day of reckoning" is coming, soon I believe, when a wave of righteous decency will sweep you off the streets of America. It will not be pleasant!

REMEMBER: "Without moral and spiritual discipline, this nation is fat for the kill! There will be no protection for us from 'flower children!' There will be no security in the wacky dreams of chemical hallucination! Nothing descent will ever be accomplished by youth high on pot. There can never be any social uplift in the philosophy, 'If you don't like it; burn it down!'"

We can no more afford to lose America to our progressive educators, than we can the Communists, as the end result will be the same. One World tyranny. If we lose the freedom to be decent in America, then the light of freedom will go out around the world. If we lose the right to pray and read the Bible in our public schools, it will only be a matter of time before it is forbidden in our churches, and our homes. If we lose the right to witness for Jesus Christ, then the darkness of the TALMUDIC night will fall on this country, as we become slaves of those who hate us and our God. If we allow this country to go down before the demonic forces of darkness the inscription on the Statue of Liberty will have to be changed to read: "Abandon hope; all ye who enter herein!" Is this what you want?

You may say: "But what can I do. I am only an individual, and everyone knows you can't buck City Hall." But we MUST if we are to survive as a free people! Very few parents bother to check what their children are studying in school. Have you?

You can speak out about the evils you see taking shape before your eyes. Of course you will be laughed at. You will be called every name in the book by those who would destroy you and your family. Jesus told His followers in Matthew 5:11 - "Blessed are ye when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my name's sake." Have you ever been persecuted because you took a stand for God and decency? If not, it means you have been "asleep at the wheel." Maybe you are one of those Christians who wants Jesus as Savior all right, but you want Him as a sort of Celestial Fire Insurance Policy to keep you out of hell. You don't want Him as King, even though you may sing about it in church. For when He becomes King, He must have first place in your life before everything else and I have seen very few Christians or their pastors who are willing to "give up doing their own thing," and place him first in their lives, before all else. "For by their fruits shall ye know them;" not by "what they say!"

You can elect decent, Christian legislators who will insist that our children are properly taught in the schools. Let "liberal legislators" know in no uncertain terms, that you will not put up with the destruction of your children and insist that they follow their oath of office, which calls for loyalty to the USA not some One World Government. Let them know that they will be held accountable for their actions while in office.

Talk to the newspapers, write letters to the editors expressing your feelings, some of them will be scolded. Call in to radio talk shows and express your opinions in polite, Christian language. Never fall into the "gutter" with the often obscene moderators. You will be surprised and elated to find how many decent folks still reside in America who will back your stand.

"So what!" If someone calls you a "kook; or a Right Wing Extremist, or a nut." Jesus warned us that if we took a stand for Him, this is what would happen. Is your love for Him so weak that you are not willing to "suffer for Him?" The Apostle Paul tells us in 2 Timothy 2:9 - "If we suffer (for Him), we shall also reign with Him; if we deny Him, He also will deny us." In Romans 8:17 -if so be we suffer with Him, that we may be also glorified together." Christian, don't expect to "rule and reign

with Christ," if you are unwilling to suffer for Him now. You must be an OVER-COMER, see Rev. 3:21. You don't become an OVERCOMER by hiding in a spiritual foxhole, waiting for God to save you from the results of your own apathy. OVERCOMING, is "front line" Christian soldier business! The reason we are in the mess we are in now with our children is because instead of being "good soldiers" for Jesus Christ, we have become "cowardly foxhole dwellers."

We furnish the children and the money for education and have the God given responsibility to see that it is used well. I believe we will be held accountable before God for what they are taught. Because the "mill of God grinds exceedingly slow" at times, men have a tendency to forget that He does not "balance His books at the end of every year." But a Day of Reckoning is coming for those who lead our children astray from the truth, as surely as "day follows night." I believe parents are going to be held accountable too!

We MUST never falter in this fight, for "decency and survival," for we know that we do not fight in vain. We believe in our hearts, and proclaim with our lips and our lives, what we believe, and we KNOW He has promised victory IF we are OBEDIENT and FAITHFUL!

There is a motto on the walls of the Marine Base at Quantico, which says: "Let no man's ghost ever return to say; if I had only been properly trained!" Christian parent, pastor, concerned teacher, let it never be said of you: "If only they had told me the TRUTH; if only they had taken time to tell me what life was really all about!"

In Matthew 18:6,7 we read these very serious words spoken by God's Son, our King: "But whoso shall offend (hurt in any way), one of these little ones which believes in Me, it were better for him if a millstone had been hanged about his neck, and that he had been drowned in the depth of the sea. Woe (deep sorrow) unto the world because of offenses for it must needs be that offenses come: but woe to the man by whom the offense cometh."

Many Americans, including some Christians, unfortunately, are unwilling to face what is happening in America due to our apathy. They belong to the "great, silent, yellow majority," who have never done much that was worthwhile for mankind. This is why we are admonished in Exodus 23:2 "Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil." Because the majority desires something, does not make it "right," in fact, history proves that the majority has usually been wrong.

We greatly need to return to an Old Fashioned American virtue, called "Righteous Indignation!" This was the ability to see when something was wrong, and the courage to get upset enough to do something to change it.

I believe the time is here now, when decent folks, Christians and non-Christians alike, MUST take off the "Velvet gloves of apathy," and put on the "brass knuckles of truth." As Christians we should remember: "The hand of the Lord is not shortened that He cannot save; neither is His ear heavy, that He cannot hear; but your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid His face from you, that He will not hear." (Isaiah 59:1,2).

Must we be driven to our knees, and have our nose rubbed in the dirt, before we will "Listen to God, OBEY, and be saved both spiritually and physically?"

WE HAVE A FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL available if we want it, 2 Chronicles 7:14: "If My people (He was speaking to Christian Israelites, not anti-Christ Jews), which are called by My name (Christian), will HUMBLE themselves, and PRAY, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I HEAR from heaven, and will FORGIVE their sins, and HEAL their land."

# Where Are We Going?



by

**Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, Aus Ret.  
Crusade for Christ**

*"And the work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness, quietness and assurance forever: And thy people (Israel) shall dwell; in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places." - (Isa. 32:17, 18)*

This message is not for the weak of heart, or those whose feelings are easily up set, for I am going to speak about things which are "politically incorrect", and which most Americans shy away from.

Probably one of our biggest problems in America is that we have completely lost our sense of "perspective". Any people who will pay big money, and sit freezing in some football stadium to see eleven overgrown boys pound each other, yet who will not go to a meeting in a comfortable room, to discuss problems that are destroying them, and come up with a solution, have lost their perspective.

The dictionary defines "perspective" as: "A specific point of view in understanding or judging things or events, especially one that shows them in their true relationship to each other".

I would explain it through this simple story which many of you have heard before. In the early days of World War II, I was stationed at Camp Polk, Louisiana. Just outside the main gate was the little city of Deridder, the parish seat, complete with a little gingerbread courthouse, with giant trees outside, and benches where the old timers would gather for daily confabs. One of the regulars holding forth here was an ex-alligator hunter who loved to regale his listeners with tall tales about gators. "Gators 'taint hard to catch," he would say, "all you need is to know where they he, and have the right equipment to catch 'em". He would explain it in this manner: "You needs a dull book, a loaf of bread, a match box, a pair of tweezers and a telescope." This always seemed like peculiar equipment to catch an alligator, but he explained it in this way:

"Take all your stuff out to a place where gators hang out. Find a big tree near the bank, where you can sit in the shade; lay your stuff close at hand and start reading your book. It will be so dull that

soon your eyes will close, and your head will nod as you go to sleep. This is the important time, for that old gator laying off in the swamp watching you, will try and sneak on the bank and steal that loaf of bread. Wait until he's out of the water, then quickly pick up your telescope and look at him through the wrong end. Then using your tweezers, pick up the little gator you see, put him in the box, and you got 'em". Of course anyone who knows anything about alligators, knows if you did this, and tried to pick up a twelve footer with a pair of tweezers, you would lose your arm. But that is "loss of perspective". Looking at a problem and refusing to see what causes it.

Many of you who read this pamphlet can remember back to the "good old days" when you could walk down your city streets after dark, or sit on your front porch in the summer evening, without being harassed by hoodlums. Often we wonder what caused the change. I will attempt to analyze this.

It does seem strange, when we realize that America has probably the best law system that was ever devised by man. Yet we have seen a year by year erosion of this system, as powerful, and often nameless men, have attempted to destroy it and bring us under the subjugation of their New World Order.

No matter whether Republicans or Democrats have been in power, we have seen this erosion take place. It has gone on for at least 75 years, as the values that made America great have been systematically destroyed.

We would not be far amiss in stating that America has not been governed by Americans during this time, for the strings of government have been pulled by aliens for the most part, that few of us have ever heard about. Yet they have been manipulating us, especially our economy, for their own power and benefit.

Few of our people seem to understand that this country is not governed by the Congressmen we have elected. They are just "puppets" who dance to the bidding of the Master Puppeteer, as he moves their strings. I know we don't like to admit it, and no doubt there would be howls of outrage from any Congressman who read this accusation. It is nevertheless true.

Ever since the Federal Reserve System (which is not Federal at all, but is made up and controlled by eight privately owned banks, which are owned and controlled by International bankers), ever since they took un-Constitutional control of our economy in 1913, we have been under their thumb and we have learned a fact of history, the hard way, that "he who controls the economy of a nation, controls that nation". It has cost us trillions of dollars, and we do not yet understand this problem. Today we stand on the verge of national bankruptcy, and still our puppet government continues to spend more than they take in, to the glee of the International leeches who control our economy.

Many years ago, Benjamin Disraeli, the Prime Minister of Great Britain, during the reign of Queen Victoria, stated words to the effect: "The world is governed by entirely different men than most men suspect". He knew, because he was on the inside of those who were slowly strangling and controlling Great Britain.

If these "shadow men", aided and abetted by traitors in government, education, our churches and the media, who have contributed in large part to the downfall of America, today we are standing on the verge of "third world status."

When I use the word TREASON in this message, I am referring to the Constitutional definition of the term as found in Article III, Sec. 3 of our Constitution. In words that any fifth grader can understand it says: "TREASON shall consist only in levying war against them (the U.S.); adhering to their enemies; giving them aid or comfort". When those in Congress vote to spend billions in foreign aid, often going to nations who "hate our guts," that is TREASON. When a pastor or a politician supports an anti-Christ, therefore anti-American "gang" like the Israelis government in Palestine, (and we have handed them over \$500-billion since 1948) knowing they have "stabbed us in the back, over and over again," and that the proclaimed Zionist aim is the "destruction of White

Christian civilization," that my friends is TREASON.

Many pastors in the Judeo-Christian churches of America will try and by-pass this by stating: "But they are God's chosen. We must support them!" Yet Jesus Christ refuted this argument in John 10:26, when He told the Jewish leaders: "But ye believe not, because ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP"! That seems mighty plain to me! A few years ago, Jerry Falwell made the statement on TV that God has been good to America, because we had been kind to the Jews. This is an obvious falsehood, for the time of America's greatest debacle, spiritually, morally, militarily, politically and economically, has come since 1948, when we recognized that "little bastard state" in Palestine. There have been NO blessings from this union.

But this message is not about Jews, they are just incidental to our problems. It is about Christian Americans, who have reneged on their responsibility to God and country and who should bear the major blame for our anemic condition.

Hundreds of billions of our tax dollars have gone down the rat hole of foreign aid, without our State Department exerting any control over them. As a result, we made several billionaires out of African rulers.

A few years ago, during a famine in Zamiba, we sent their government \$52-million. They used \$4-million to purchase 48 Mercedes Benz sedans, so that their leaders could ride in state. While our Congress knew about this misuse of funds, they still sent foreign aid to Zamiba.

\$492-million was recently expended on Somalia, not counting military expenditures. Would any intelligent person reading this pamphlet say the Somalia's are better off now than before we got "sucked in" to this United Nations venture? Yet obviously someone benefited from this venture or it would not have taken place. Things such as this don't just "up and happen by chance". Old F.D.R. knew that when he said: "Everything that happens in politics is planned somewhere; in some smoke filled room". (Obviously this statement was made before the "smoking" ban took effect in Washington).

In November 1994, the American voter sent an electrifying message to Congress. The American voter was mad, and he made his decisions known by booting out many liberal leeches who had been getting fat at the "government feeding trough".

As a result, who do we have in power now? The Republican hierarchy seems to be under the control of Newt Gingrich and Senator Bob Dole, both of whom are dedicated New World Order men. Both voted with President Clinton for the NAFTA and GATT treaties, which are anti-American. Yet in my state, Mississippi, "good old boy Senator Trent Lott," told me: "It's going to do a lot of good for the Gulf Coast." Nothing about whether it was good for the country.

The men in Congress, in spite of all their vociferous proclamations to the contrary, have no intention of balancing the budget, for they know this is impossible as long as the Federal Reserve System is in charge of our currency. Even though they know this monstrosity is strangling us economically, very few have the "guts" to stand up to these International Jews.

Have the dreaded "hours of twilight" arrived for our beloved nation? We hate to even contemplate this possibility, and thereby lies one of the dangers. It is why many Americans refuse to even contemplate this possibility.

History has proven, over and over again, that when a nation ceases to become a "single people", and becomes a "mixed people," that nation ceases to exist as a great nation. We have over 6,000 years of written history to prove this. Probably one of the most dramatic examples is in the nation of Portugal. In the 17th Century they were a World power, then they began to intermarry with Black slaves, and within a few decades they had reached "third world status". Our enemy knows this, and this is why they have pushed "intermarriage" to the extreme.

A "twilight population", is a population which has been shattered from within by efforts which violate God's "natural law" of "like begetting and seeking like". Each fragment of this shattered

population is soon polarized into a bloc, as "like seeks like". This "twilight population" is always characterized by friction, criminality, animosity and violence between the various blocs. Population diversity, not population size, is the culprit at work in America.

It is difficult for the average decent American to realize that this "destruction process" is a deliberate, planned thing. Yet almost a Century ago, the well-known Jewish author, Israel Cohen, stated: "We will use the Negroes as cannon fodder to bring us into power". In another place, which is recorded in the Congressional Record, he said words to the effect: "We will encourage the Negroes in sports, entertainment and politics, until they are earning large salaries; with this incentive, they can then marry White women and this will bring about the destruction of our most hated enemies

If you can't see this taking place, with the many Black athlete millionaires, many of who can hardly speak the English language, it's because you have deliberately closed your eyes to the truth.

When one deals with magnets, you soon learn that "opposites attract". But when dealing with "flesh and blood", history proves that "opposites repel." Put any large group of racially mixed people together and stand back and see what happens. They will automatically seek the company of their own kind. It is a "law of nature," therefore a "law of God."

After many years of living overseas in Africa, Korea and Japan, I saw this happen. While I had many friends among the natives of these countries, I automatically sought out my own kind without ever knowing the reason behind it My wife and I lived "on the economy in Asmara, Eritrea. We were surrounded by Black families, yet our non-American friends were found among the Swedes, Norwegians and Italians in the city. The same thing can be seen in any racially integrated school. During recess, or lunch break, Whites will seek the company of Whites, and Blacks will seek Black. It's an ingrained hereditary thing.

When a government gets into a "twilight situation", it always responds with neuroses. Long-range planning is replaced with a nervousness which causes the government to stagger from one social crisis to another. This response causes further jealousy and resentment which furthers the speed of disintegration.

Then a curious situation develops, which can be seen in America. The government loses all sense of the productive, until often the least productive attract more attention and aid, than those who "pay the bills." Strangely enough the media and entertainment world, fauns over the aberrant and destructive groups. A good example is the nauseating publicity being given O. J. Simpson, and the Black basketball player Michael Jordan. Neither of these men have ever done anything worthwhile for their country or their people, yet the media treats them like demi-gods.

It has been interesting to me to see the difference in treatment between O. J. being tried for murder and Randy Weaver, of Idaho, who was tried for missing a court date. O.J. appears in a business suit, with no restraints. Weaver always appeared in an orange prison uniform, with handcuffs and leg irons in place. Was it because of the color of their skin?

The politicians and pastors in such a country often become involved in an epidemic of cynicism, as they see a quick and easy route to larger churches, more time on TV, more favorable exposure by the media, which fills the football stadiums. No Christian Patriotic leaders gets such a boost. In stead the media downgrades them by calling them "anti-Semitic, cultists, extremists". Take one of the "scared cows" of the Judeo-Christian world, Dr. Billy Graham. I can remember back to the days when he was strongly anti-Communist, and against religious liberalism of any kind. Today he will not hold a city-wide revival unless the ultra-liberal NCC is involved.

A few years ago, before I became "persona non grata" with the Baptists for speaking the truth about world Zionism, I was speaking at Bob Jones University, Greenville, N.C. I asked Dr. Bob about Billy's change and he said: "Billy and his wife Ruth were here a few weeks ago and I asked them this same question, Billy refused to answer, but Ruth looked me straight in the eye and said: 'Dr.

Bob, we intend to do anything necessary to fill the football stadiums.' There you have it! These people who support the Israeli, have become to all intents and purposes "male prostitutes." Have you noticed how Dr. Graham, constantly supports and defends our profligate president? Calling him, a great Christian! This should tell you something!

No one is to be despised more, I believe, than those who call themselves Christians, yet by their "actions" or "inaction" show themselves to be on the enemy's side. Most of them have completely forgotten God's warning in 2 Chron. 19:2. "...Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? Therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord".

Personally, I believe our religious leaders are more responsible for America's present debacle than any other group. In Jer. 23:22, we read words to the effect that "if the pastors of the land would preach the whole counsel of God's Word, the people would turn from their wicked ways." This has not happened in America, which makes me realize that something is terribly wrong with most of the preaching coming from American pulpits.

Recently a man in my Prison Ministry confronted the chaplain after he had given this description of Genesis 1 and 2 in his Sunday School class. He said: "God took a little bit of black clay, and a little bit of red clay, and a little bit of brown clay, and a little dab of white clay, and mixed it together to form Adam. Since we all came from the same source we are all brothers" When the inmate pointed out that God did not use clay to form Adam, but "dust," and that the word ADAM in Hebrew means: "showing blood in the face; capable of blushing," something only the White race can do. The chaplain erupted in anger and said: "Get out of this meeting, we don't need your racist crap here!" I have found very few pastors who will accept the truth of the Word, if it contradicts their church teachings. They are doing the same thing Jesus accused the Pharisees of doing in Mark 7:13 - "Making the Word of God of none effect through your traditions; which ye have delivered, and many such things do ye."

Isaiah 56:10, 11 confronts this same prevalent problem with pastors when it says: "His watchmen are blind; they are all ignorant (of God's Word, even though they may have several seminary degrees); they are all dumb dogs, they cannot (will not bark and a watchdog that refuses to bark when danger is coming is worthless), sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber; yea they are greedy dogs who can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand: (the Apostle Paul says in 2 Tim. 3:7 that they are "Ever learning but never able to come to an understanding of the truth); they all look to their own way (doing their own thing), every one for his gain..."

What a terrible indictment! You can see this greed for money on the part of tel-evangelists by watching their programs. Around Christmas time I was watching TRINITY BROADCASTING SYSTEM (TBS) as they were having one of their nation-wide fund raising PRAISE THE LORDATHONS! They were broadcasting from the old Conrad Twitty ranch in Tennessee, which had been purchased by TBS, and their president, Paul Crouch, who was bragging about the million light Christmas display they had there. Then he introduced his wife Jan, who was dressed and made up to look like a high class prostitute "ala Tammy Bakker."s She was gyrating in the studio to the beat of African religious rock, while she screamed: "Praise the Lord, we've just reached the \$4-million mark!" It made me sick, when I thought of the old men and women on Social Security, who sent them a few bucks every month, when they didn't have enough to pay for their utilities and food, and I thought of this scripture: "Doing everything for their gain!" I don't believe God looks with approval on things like this!

Where does much of this money go, other than so that the evangelist can live a lavish life? The Jewish evangelist Benny Hinn, who often appears on the TBS show, bragged that his crusade efforts had evangelized eleven African nations, and that Rwanda was 85% Christian. (This was shortly before they began hacking each other to pieces with their pangas.)

Yet the Christians who will send millions of dollars overseas to save the heathen, will do very little to help Christian brothers and sisters in need, even though the Apostle Paul has told them that: "He

who will not care for his own kin, is worse than an infidel." (1 Tim. 5:8)

Have you ever wondered why with 50-million "born again" Christians in America, we are heading for hell faster now than at any time in our existence? Could it be that the majority of these "saved" folks are the Christians Jesus spoke about in Matthew 5:13 when He called them "salt". But notice all He says: "When the (Christian) salt has lost it's savor (it's ability to act as salt and hold back corruption); it is good for nothing but to be cast out and trodden under the foot of man". What kind of salt are you?

The strength of our heathen enemies in the halls of Congress has become so great that few politicians or preachers will stand against them for fear of being called "anti-Semite" or worse. The politicians know that to resist them is the "kiss of death"!

A rather crude joke was making it's way around Washington, D.C. recently. It seems that the president was sitting at his desk in the Oval Office, when one of his flunkies came in and said: "Mr. President, the Pope and the Israeli Prime Minister are waiting to see you. Who should I send in first!" And President Clinton said:

"You better send in the Pope! All I have to do is kiss his ring!"

But let's get back to politics!

The reason our British forefathers put such rigid controls on King John at Rynnymede, 780 years ago in 1215 A.D. was that they were statesmen, not politicians, and they were also historians who knew that history proves, over and over again, that government left to itself, always seeks control over its people, especially if unscrupulous men are put in office.

So they confronted the king, sword in hand and came away with the Magna Charta, which was the foundation of our marvelous Bill of Rights. A close look at this document, will show you that it could more accurately be called a BILL OF LIMITATIONS, for that is what it does to government.

Nine times it says to government: "Thou shalt not! Thou shalt not! Thou shalt not! Then in the Tenth Amendment, it says in essence: "Government, if we forgot anything in the first nine, you can't do that either, unless we the people give you the right!" By adhering to these principles we have remained free for over 200 years.

But these RIGHTS, not privileges, are now under attack by members of our own government, and those who seek to control us!

Have you ever wondered why the Second Amendment, the "right of the people to keep and bear arms", is under perennial attack? It's because it was written, not to give us hunting rights, or the right to belong to a gun club, but as a "last ditch stand" against big government if it turns from being the servant of the people, into a monster that seeks to devour our rights. The Second Amendment is the foundation stone upon which all our other rights are built.

Frederick Bastiat, the world renowned International Lawyer of the 19th Century, wrote in his book THE LAW: "Each of us has the right - from God - to defend his person, his family, and his property against anyone. When this right is taken away, he becomes a slave".

Civilization for the past 6,000 years has been based on this premise and one thing the Free World should have learned a long time ago is that "you can't play patty-cake with a rattlesnake without getting bit".

There are some mighty naive people in America, especially among those who call themselves Christian. They have been so brainwashed in the "liberal detergent" of the media, (this is a "mind washing solution", made up of an "ounce of fact, dissolved in a gallon of hogwash"), that they actually believe if all tiger hunters were to hang up their guns, tigers would turn into vegetarians. But the facts of life prove, that no matter whether you look on a tiger as a "big pussycat", he is still a tiger, and his appetite for flesh and blood is as much a part of his tiger nature as his stripes. When

man-eating tigers are loose in the community, as they are in America, sensible people go armed.

Another problem, which has added to the deterioration of our moral climate, has been the almost unlimited horde of heathen aliens, called immigrants, who have inundated America in the last fifty years.

There was a period during the 19th Century, when 45-million immigrants flocked to America's shores. 90% of them came from White Christian countries. While they did not speak the same language, their heart's language was similar. Their ideas concerning freedom, religion, morality, integrity, family life and the work ethic were the same and they easily assimilated into our society.

But the hordes of legal and illegal immigrants who have flocked to these shores since the immigration barriers have been lowered, come mostly from heathen countries. They are often violently anti-Christ in their religious beliefs, many have Communist backgrounds, as can be seen in the thousands of Ashkenazi Jews who have flocked in from Russia. (It is interesting to note that their "Promised Land" is not Palestine, but New York City or Los Angeles.) Each of these Jews receives a substantial amount of money when they arrive and can go immediately onto the Welfare rolls.

Formerly, it was necessary that each incoming immigrant have an American sponsor who would stand surety for them until they could get established, so they would not become a public burden. Today, the American taxpayer is paying billions to support these incoming people; many coming for the handout they receive.

These Jewish immigrants, for the most part, are from an Ashkenazi background (which makes up 90% of modern Jewry according to their own figures). This means they are Turco-Mongolian, and that their ancestors never set foot in Palestine. Every Israel Prime Minister since 1948, when the Jewish "mini-state" was established in Palestine, has come from this Asiatic background.

Through their money power and cunning connivance, they have gained almost total control of the Media in America, of TV, our Bar Associations, Hollywood, the Medical Societies, Education, crime syndicates, and are now exerting a tremendous influence on Christianity through their infiltration of the Christian church. Today, the International Sunday School lessons used in many Protestant churches, are written by Jews.

Although both Jewish sources, and their Christian "prostitutes" will deny this, they are there, plainly in view in many cases, if you desire to seek the truth. They have fulfilled the prophecies of our "elder statesman" Benjamin Franklin, when he warned the First Congress, that if Jews were allowed to settle in America, within 200 years they would be controlling us.

Today, numbering less than 3% of our population, we can honestly say that we are controlled by ZOG (the Zionist Occupation Government). The majority of "brainwashed" Judeo-Christians, mesmerized by their pastors, will deny this, but the facts are there, which would cause an Israeli official to recently say: "We have the best Congress money can buy". Others have rightly noted that 70 out of our 100 Senators, regularly vote the "straight Israeli ticket". How much more evidence do you want, before you will accept the truth?

Today, these Asiatic aliens dictate to us whether we can pray or read the Bible in our schools; whether we can use Christian symbols in public on our Christian holidays; and it has become almost Standard Operating Procedure in our Legislatures, that the name of Christ may not be mentioned for fear of hurting Jewish feelings.

At the same time, they own or control the Abortion Clinics which each year murder millions of unborn children; they control the liquor, dope, prostitution, pornography and rock music rackets, which are responsible for millions of youth taking the "short cut" to hell; while their Media, TV, and Hollywood, continues to blare out Jewish lies and propaganda, and the Christian church aids them by calling them God's Chosen People. How much further will they have to go in controlling America, before our sleeping people wake up and do something to save Christian America?

I do not advocate the annihilation of these heathen we have allowed in our midst, as some do.

I do believe we have the sovereign right as Americans to say to these aliens: "If you want to live in peace within our borders, as productive citizens, obeying our laws, enjoying the freedoms you can only have here; then dwell in peace. But when you begin to interfere with our Christian principles; when you attack our Christian way of life; when you attempt to tell us what we can and can't teach our children in our public schools; when you seek by your own admission to control us; then you have overstayed your welcome, and we have the right to demand that you depart. If not peacefully, then by force!"

The so-called Christian hoards will scream "un-Christian", willingly forgetting how their Master, Jesus Christ, threw the Jewish leaders out of the Temple, declaring that they had contaminated it. This is what they have done to America by their arrogant, anti-Christ presence. It is not un-Christian, to resist evil, or evil men, for the Word tells Christians to "resist the very appearance of evil", (1 Thess. 5:22).

The economic and political problems we face in America in the "closing out days of this age", are but the shadow of a much greater problem, the moral and spiritual debacle that has hit America. Unless we solve it through OBEDIENCE to God, we will be destroyed. The Word of God has so declared. (See Deut. 28:22,33, 44, 48, 63).

The major effort in the protection of our God-given freedoms should come from Christians, for we have by far, the most to lose if the enemy is successful. But it is difficult to expect this from the "twinky-marshmallow" Christians who attend most of our churches, since they have been inculcated with un-scriptural teaching that as Christians they must "turn the other cheek to evil and evil men." That it is un-Christian to "cause ripples in the community pond". So never be controversial.

What can we expect from a Christian man or woman who has been taught the un-scriptural message that "You really don't have to worry you know, if you're saved. Jesus is coming back to rapture you out of this mess before it gets too bad". (Nothing of course is said about the fact that the mess we are in was caused by Christian apathy). Talk about being "wrapped up in a sheet of self-righteousness", it's more like being "wrapped up in a shroud". Yet this un-scriptural teaching has neutralized millions of men and women who would have been potential "soldiers for the King".

Why do most Christian ministers shy away from preaching the whole truth? I believe it's because this truth "scares hell out of them"! It doesn't encourage large crowds at Sunday service, or much money in the collection plate.

In the sixteen years that I have been in Christian Identity, exposing the enemy who seeks to destroy us, not one of the Baptist ministers in Mississippi who used to be my friends, but now consider me to be a "reprobate", have ever had the courage to try and show me where I was wrong. This should tell you something about the message they preach!

If you were driving down a hack road on a dark night and saw a sign which said DANGER - DETOUR -BRIDGE OUT! would you stop and throw rocks at the sign and drive ahead to your destruction? Not if you were an intelligent man. Or if you had a watch dog who barked when a burglar tried to break into your house, would you take your gun, shoot the dog, and go back to sleep? Millions of good people in America are doing just that? God did not put me here to be a PERSUADER. That is the task of the Holy Spirit. But for some reason that I can't understand, and that many times I have questioned, He made me a WATCHMAN, a most unpleasant task. I don't like it! But my job is to warn my people when I see danger approaching, and when I have done this to the best of my ability, it then immediately becomes a personal matter between God and the person who has been warned, and they will have to answer to God for what they have done with the truth. I believe this is one reason they don't like to listen to it!

Where can we expect to go as Americans if this present trend continues unopposed? Will we

supinely allow the imposition of a National Police State as part of the New World Order, and allow ourselves to come under the draconian rule of the Talmudists? Has this New World Order already been established while American Christians have been asleep? Is this order directing the present Clinton Administration and most of our government. Is it true what the "extremists" of the right say, that we are an Occupied Nation?

If not, can you explain the meaning of the thousands of unmarked military vehicles which have suddenly appeared on America's roads and which our government refuses to explain? How do you explain hundreds of white painted military vehicles, with UN markings, stored in a compound thirty miles north of here. The compound is marked NO ADMITTANCE, U.S. CUSTOMS PROPERTY!

Why were American marines, and more recently American policeman asked whether they would be willing to "fire on Americans" if they resisted gun confiscation? Why have closed military bases in the United States been turned over to the United Nations, and are now housing foreign troops? (One of the largest is at Ft. Polk, Louisiana, where they fly the spider flag of the U.N. over an American military base).

Why have American troops and foreign military been training together in "house to house, search and seizure" tactics. This is a most un-military activity.

Why have numerous detention centers been established throughout the country? Who will occupy them?

Why does the government and the media try and create the impression that Christian Patriots, those who "home school their children; who are pro-life; who own guns and defend the Second Amendment; who read and study the Bible; who are suspicious of the motives of big government", are "terrorists or extremists" who are a threat to the safety of the nation? Ask your U.S. Senator and see what kind of an answer, if any that you get.

Are the present "gun control" laws pending in Congress the beginning of a move to totally disarm the American people. This will have to take place, you know, before the enemy can totally control us and establish his New World Order.

Ask yourselves these further questions:

1. - Why is the U.S. military being trained for police enforcement and civilian control, in direct violation of the Constitution and U.S. law?
2. - Why has illegal and unconstitutional search and seizure been made lawful by the Congress and the courts?
3. - Why are local law enforcement personnel being "federalized"?
4. - Why are SWAT teams needed by the Post Office, Park Service, Forest Service, Fish and Game Commission, and nearly every state and federal agency? Is it not for control?
5. - What is the MJTF (Multi-Jurisdictional Task Force) if it is not for the control and enslavement of the American people?
6. - Are Americans willing to consider the facts and accept the truth, or will they shrug them off as "paranoid delusions of the Patriotic Right?"
7. - Why, for the past fifty years, have all our presidents, whether Democratic or Republican, worked to strengthen the United Nations and numerous international agencies, while they have deliberately weakened our national sovereignty by giving away our natural resources?

8. - What will the New World Order mean for Americans, especially those who call themselves Christian?

Are Americans too stupid, lazy, or pre-occupied with nonsense to observe what is happening and recognize the danger. It has never ceased to amaze me, how 85,000 screaming Americans, will jam a sports arena in the fall, and pay high ticket prices, to sit in sub-freezing weather and watch twenty-two overgrown boys hammer themselves into the turf. It is problematical, that you could get 500 out of that crowd, to attend a meeting in a comfort-able hall, at no cost, to discuss ways to save this country. Most of our people have completely lost their sense of priority. Of course this is exactly what the enemy predicted would happen.

In Protocol VIII of the PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION, which the Jews and their Judeo-Christian supporters claim is a "counterfeit", it says: "We have fooled, bemused, and corrupted the youth of the goyim (Yiddish for "non-Jew animal") by rearing them in the principles and theories which we know are false, although it is by us that they have been inoculated". Fake they may be, but the enemy are following them like a blueprint. The subversion of our youth can be seen on every hand, and no more so than in the field of Public Education. This has been caused to a great extent by the teaching of Secular Humanism, which are Jewish principles in disguise. This "cult" has been defined by the Supreme Court as a religion. Yet it has been allowed to pollute the school system, while Christian principles have slowly been eradicated. Of course the teaching of Sex Education has become an integral part of this education and teen age pregnancies, and teen aged venereal diseases have skyrocketed as a result.

A few years ago, I remember seeing a First Graders handbook authored by the Jewish child psychologist Paul Braudwein. The first paragraph read something like this: "Your first and most important task as a teacher, is to tear down the erroneous ideas the child has learned in his home and church. When this is done, you can begin to form the foundation for the International child of the future". An entire generation has been inculcated with these heathen ideas, and we wonder why our youth act as they do?

American educators have publicly admitted that they are more interested in "people control," through behavioral manipulation, than in educating them. This can be seen by reading most any of the professional education magazines. Sidney Harris, a liberal news commentator recently wrote: "The biggest con artists in America are the behavioral scientists on our university campuses, who are devising all these innovative programs for the schools. They honestly believe that only they know what ideal behavior is". (By the way, most of them are Jews, carrying out the ideals of the PROTOCOLS).

Another interesting Protocol is number XIII - "In order to distract people who may be too troublesome from discussions of questions of the political... In order that the masses themselves may not guess what we are about. We will further distract them with amusements, games, past-times, passions, people's palaces (whore houses)... Soon we will begin to propose competition in art, in sports of all kinds ... these interests will distract their minds from questions in which we would find ourselves compelled to oppose them."

Think about this a moment. Put aside the idea that this may be a "fake document" and see what is actually happening.

Today, it is not unusual to see the American public pay \$25-million to see two men beat each other up in the boxing ring. Have you ever watched the obsession of Americans, especially the women, at a professional wrestling match? It becomes nauseating!

When we reach the ridiculous point where we pay a young Black, or White, (the skin color doesn't really matter here), millions a year to play basketball, football, or baseball when thousands of his own people in this country go to bed hungry, can't you see something wrong?

How can you look at a crime corrupt bankrupt city like New Orleans, which will spend \$100-

million on a heathen holiday called Mardi Gras and not know that our system of morals is sadly lacking.

Henry Ford, the great industrialist, who was one of the few business men who ever had the courage to speak out against Zionist influence in America, said back in 1922: "To begin with, the Jews are not sports men. This is not set down as a complaint against them, merely an analysis... And yet the bane of American sports is a certain type of Jew. not as a participant, but as an exploiter and corrupter... The entire story of wrestling is not in the demoralization of the sport, but the wholesale defrauding of the public. (How any intelligent person can watch professional wrestling and not see this fraud is beyond me. With the advent of TV, it has expanded beyond anything Henry Ford ever dreamed of). The same is true of horse racing. The whole atmosphere of the sport is dishonest. The horses are the only well-bred creatures connected with it.

"The Jews saw in sports, money, while the sportsman saw fun and skill. The Jew set out to capitalize rivalry and to commercialize contestant zeal. If the Jews of America are ashamed of this, they should repudiate those Jews who have been instrumental in corrupting and destroying our cleanest and most manly sports".

Why this emphasis on sports? First, they can make a great deal of money with very little personal effort. But more important, it occupies the minds of Americans, and keeps it off the problems which are destroying the country. Along with "loss of perspective, we have lost our sense of priorities".

But this message wasn't about the Protocols, although they do fit into the plan. Has the average decent American become so "brainwashed" by the media to even care what happens?

Will the uninformed and unconcerned care when they are done away as part of the Global 2000 Program of the United Nations, to reduce the world population by 6-billion people by the year 2000? That's only five years away. The only way this can be done is by war, disease, systematic starvation, and deliberate execution of undesirables. Will you and your family be considered as an undesirable because of what you believe?

Do you "liberals" and "wimps" who may read this pamphlet realize that you will be liquidated along with the Christian Patriots? Only you will be easier for them to handle.

When millions of decent Americans are taken away by the commissars to be liquidated, or placed in detention centers, it will be too late to wake up and listen to these warnings. You may not like to hear them, and may think they are the ranting of an "extremist," but supposing I am right. What will you do then? Don't expect God to step in and help you, when you refuse to take a stand for Him now. By this I mean do more than go to church and "fizz" for an hour on Sunday. Don't be an Alka Seltzer Christian!

In Matt. 24:39, Jesus Christ was speaking about the time of Noah, before the Great Flood. Noah had preached to those folks for 120 years, warning them to "get right with God". People laughed at him and called him an "old Bible thumping foggy." Jesus said, "And they did not understand, until the flood came, and swept them all away".

Is this going to happen to you, because you wouldn't listen to what God's Word says? You will have no excuse because your pastor didn't preach the whole truth," for you have the Word and can find our for yourself, if you are willing to do a bit of study. How many times have you gone home after listening to sermon, and checked to see if your pastor was telling the truth? Or do you accept everything he says, just because he is your pastor?

In the midst of all this chaos and confusion, with "men's hearts failing them from fear, as they see what is happening," (Luke 21:26). We do have a FORMULA FOR SURVIVAL which will work. We can be certain of this because God said it would! It is found in 2 Chronicles 7:14, and is a favorite verse of many Christians. The problem is, they only give it "lip service". It says: "If My people, which are called by My Name (Christian), will humble themselves, and pray, and seek My face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I HEAR from heaven and will FORGIVE their sin,

and will HEAL their land". (Emphasis mine).

This is God's plan, which will work, if we are willing to put it into operation. But we cannot become like the persons spoken of in Isaiah 29:13, 14 - "Forasmuch as this people draw near Me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour Me, but have removed their hearts far from Me, and their fear (respect) towards Me is taught by the precept (doctrine) of men: Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvelous work among this people, even a marvelous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid".

This is what has happened in America, as it did in ancient Israel. Our wise men are those Paul spoke about in 2 Tim. 3:7, "Ever learning, but never able to come to an understanding of the truth". While the D. D. behind many pastor's name, should stand for "dumb dog", rather than Doctor of Divinity. (See Isa. 56:10, 11).

For this formula to work, we must give up "doing our own thing", to OBEY God. He MUST BE FIRST IN OUR LIVES, for OBEDIENCE TO GOD MUST COME BEFORE WE CAN HAVE VICTORY!

The time is very late! What will you do about it?

**The End**

# Which Day Shall We Worship?

By Lt. Col. Jack Mohr

*"Remember the Sabbath day and keep it Holy. Six days shalt thou labor and do all thy work, But the seventh day is the Sabbath day of the Lord thy God . . ." (Exodus 20:8 - 10)*

In recent months a great deal of "heat with very little light" has been generated by two issues which are splitting Christian Identity.

At one time the major controversy seemed to be over the TWO SEED DOCTRINE. But today, the major dissension is being spread by those who debate two issues:

(1) What are the proper names to use when discussing GOD and JESUS CHRIST. Some insist we MUST use the old Hebrew names of YAHWEH and YASHUAH, with their many different spellings. My contention has been that since we speak and write in English, and Israel was to have a new language in the closing out days of this age, therefore we should use terms that the majority of our White Israelite people understand. Little is accomplished when we speak to people about YAHWEH and YASHUAH, if they do not know who we are speaking about.

I have noticed that all of Israel's great spiritual revivals, at least in modern times, have come under the teaching that uses the Angelcized names of God and Jesus. It does not seem logical to me, that the Almighty Creator of the universe, whatever term you want to use when addressing Him, would bless the use of names which were abhorrent (according to the Holy Name folks) to Him.

I will not make further comments on these names in this pamphlet, as my purpose is not to discuss God's names, but rather the recent pressure placed on Christian Identity people, to worship on the Jewish Sabbath, rather than the Christian Sunday. My personal opinion is that we are seeing another attempt to Judaize the Christian faith, much as was attempted by the Judaizers in the First Century AD. They have already gone far in this direction in the Judeo-Christian churches of the land.

Much of what I am about to use in this article, comes from my Israel mentor, Dr. Howard Rand, of Destiny Publishers (now deceased) who as far as I am concerned was without peer as an Israel Identity scholar and teacher. If you are honest in your evaluation of the scriptural arguments given by Dr. Rand, I believe you will see the "bankruptcy of the Sabbatarian" contention that observance of the Sunday Sabbath violates the 4<sup>th</sup> Commandant (Exodus 20:8-11). "Remember the sabbath day and keep it holy. Six days shalt thou labor and do all thy work; But the seventh day is the sabbath (Hebrew word meaning: "intermission") of the Lord thy God; in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thiy daughter, thy man-servant, or thy maidservant, nor thy stranger (Hebrew "sojourner") that is in thy gates: For in six days the Lord made the heaven and the earth, the sea, and all that is them in, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Lord blessed the Sabbath day, and hallowed it'., (Heb. "quaddash" meaning: "to consecrate; dedicate sanctify").

In the introduction to his pamphlet THE LORD'S DAY - THE CHRISTIAN SABBATH, Dr. Rand says: "It is confirmed that the week of Joshua's long day was a period of 168 hours, that is seven days x 24 hours, therefore completing a week according to hourly reckonings. The first day of the week following would therefore become the seventh computed by sunsets in an even order of weeks unbroken from Eden.

"It is also evident that if Eden's geographical site could be located, with the succeeding days of the week unbroken, moving east or west from that site would place the traveler out of step with the order of days at the point of departure.

"The entire concept of the Sabbatarians collapses when the Fourth Commandment is correctly analyzed and its meaning and required observance fully recognized. They either imply, or actually add three words to this verse to sustain their position, words which would abrogate correctly the

observing requirements of the Fourth Commandment. The words were "OF THE WEEK", which are not found in any translation of the Bible, and were never given as instructions for complying with the terms of this Commandment.

"This mutilation of the Law of the Lord, is a serious offense, as well as a contributing factor in today's increasing Sabbath desecration. It would be well for these folks to heed Solomon's advice in Proverbs 30:6 - "Add thou not unto His (God's) words, lest He reprove thee, and thou be found a liar." (UNQ.)

It will be my purpose, with Dr. Rand's help, to substantiate evidence that Sunday, now known as the Lord's Day, should be nationally designated and kept as the Israelite Sabbath and be so observed. It will only be by obedience to this commandment that our true Israel people, who are not Jews, will receive God's promised blessings.

There is every reason for us to believe that from the very beginning of time, before the worlds were formed, our God in His omniscience, knew what would happen throughout all ages. (This is the meaning of the word "omniscience: which comes from a Latin word meaning: "having infinite (all) knowledge; knowing all things").

Before the worlds were formed, God had sent the times and seasons in which ordained events in history would take place. He numbered the souls of all mankind born since Adam and until that number is fulfilled, fire dead will not live again. God timed His historical clock, so that the universe would be in synchronization with important historical events. This is something our finite minds cannot comprehend.

The very idea is so vast and complicated that we turn away from the thought that before Jesus rose from the garden tomb of Joseph of Airmathea, God had moved to memorialize that day in what the Christian world now calls Easter.

But because it coincides with a pagan holiday, and the anti-Christ's of Judaism have turned it into a commercial rather than a Christian day, it does not change the fact that the resurrection of our King was the most important day in all history. For without the resurrection, Christ's death on the cross would be meaningless and as the Apostle Paul said in 1 Cor. 15:19-20 - "If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable. But now (thank God!) is Christ risen from the dead and become the first fruits of them that sleep". (Vs. 22) "For as in Adam (the fleshly man) all die, even so in Christ (the spiritual man) shall all be made alive".

God brought that resurrection day into harmony and synchronization with the sabbatical count and the order of sevens, and by His Holy Spirit, sanctified this day as the Sabbath of the Christian world.

Let me give you a few examples taken from Dr. Rand's pamphlet to demonstrate the perfectness of God's foreknowledge.

(Isa. 40:12) - "Who hath measured the waters in the hollow of His hand, and meted (measured) out the heaven with the span (spread of his fingers), and comprehended the dust of the earth in a measure, and weighed the mountains in scales, and the hills in balances". In other words, everything God did in creation according to the scientific laws of nature, what we often refer to as "natural law".

The Psalmist David, as he marveled at the glories of God's creation was moved to pen the words: "The heavens declare the glory of God, and the firmament sheweth His handiwork. Day unto day uttereth speech; and night unto night sheweth knowledge". (Psalm 19:1-2)

There is no excuse for a man or woman to be an "atheist". The Apostle Paul in Romans 1:21, 22 says that the reason they do is ". . . when they knew God, they glorified Him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened, professing themselves to be wise, they became fools".

It is difficult for the most brilliant mind to comprehend that all the heavenly bodies move according to fire Divine plan and purpose of God and that there is a definite life span which has been set up by the Creator for both the heavens and the earth.

Isaiah tells us that the hosts of the heavens (the heavenly bodies) shall be dissolved, and the heavens be rolled back as a scroll (Isa. 34:4). This will occur when God vents His wrath upon the armies of the anti-Christ and it will result in a great slaughter, (Isa. 34:2-3). The Apostle Peter speaks about this in 2 Peter 3:10, and the Apostle John confirms it in Rev. 6:14.

The schedule for these events were set in motion before the world was created or Adam was formed, and are known only to God.

God's wrath, according to His prophets was reserved against the wicked and designated as the "day of the Lord". We have now reached the "times and seasons" in which this will shortly come to pass.

Let us look in detail into the recorded event in Israel's history in which events occurred that were set in motion thousands of years before they happened. I am referring to the incident recorded in Joshua 10:11 which has become known in the Christian world as "Joshua's long day". This was the day when God cast great stones down from heaven on Israel's enemies, so that more of them died from the hailstones, than from the swords of Israel's armies.

You may say: "What has this to do with Sabbath worship?" Wait and see! This incident took place when a mighty confederation of the Ammorites came against Israel at Gibeon, and Joshua called on God's help to defeat them.

God's answer was to send a mighty astronomical storm against the enemy. Think about this. Think about the exact timing that was necessary, in connection with the movement of the planets, thousands of years before the event took place. When we look at the exactitude of God's plans, it dwarfs anything the human mind has ever conceived. The movement of the stars and planets which allowed this astronomical shower, were planned ages before the event.

This was no ordinary hail, but a shower of meteorite matter, which indicated that the earth's path had been crossed by a celestial visitor, from whom these stories came.

It is even more phenomenal, when we realize that this shower of meteorites fell only on the Ammorites, while the armies of Israel, on the same field, were untouched. It not only killed the enemy, it left Israel untouched.

It also exerted such a tremendous influence on the earth, that this planet "turned over" and produced an unnaturally long day. The Bible records this in Joshua 10:14 - "And there was not a day like that before it or after it".

It is interesting to note that our "space program" is proving that what has been called "myth" in the Bible by many skeptics is true. Harold Hill, President of the Curtis Engine Company in Baltimore, Maryland, and a consultant in the space program relates the following development:

"I think one of the most interesting things God has for us today happened to our astronauts and space scientists at Greenbelt, Maryland. They were checking the position of the sun, moon, and planets in outer space, where they would be 100 years or a thousand years from now. We must know this so we don't send a satellite up and in terms of the life of the satellite and where the planets will be so the whole thing does not bog down.

"They ran the computer measurements back and forth over the centuries and it came to a halt, The computer stopped and picked up a red signal which meant there was something wrong, either with the information fed into it, or with the results as compared to the standards. They called in the service department to check it out and they said: "Everything's perfect!" The IBM head of operations said: "What's wrong?" "Well," they said, "we found a whole day missing in space in elapsed time." They scratched their heads and could not come up with an answer.

One Christian on the team said: "You know, I remember one time in Sunday School, when the

teacher talked about a day when the sun stood still".

They didn't believe him and said: "Show us!" So he got his Bible and went back into the book of Joshua where they found a pretty ridiculous statement for anyone who had 'common sense' There they found God saying to Joshua 'Fear them not, I have delivered them into your hand; there shall not a man of them stand against thee". (Joshua was concerned at this point for fear that the enemy he had surrounded would be saved if darkness fell.)

"So Joshua asked God to make the sun stand still! That's right! 'The sun stood still and the moon stayed . . . and hasted not to go down about a whole day'. The technicians said: 'There's our missing day,' and when they checked it out in the computers they found they were close, but not close enough. The elapsed time that was missing in Joshua's day was 23 hours and 20 minutes . . . not a whole day. They read the Bible account again and it said 'about (approximately) a day'. (Joshua 10:12, 13).

"These little words were important, but they were still in trouble because if you cannot account for forty minutes you will be in trouble a thousand years from now. Forty minutes had to be found because it can be multiplied many times over in orbit.

"Well this Christian fellow remembered another place in the Bible where the sun was said to have moved backwards. The space men told him he was out of his mind, but he turned to 2 Kings 20 and read where King Hezekiah on his death bed, was visited by the prophet Isaiah who told him he was not going to die. Hezekiah didn't believe him and asked for a sign as proof. Isaiah said: "Do you want the sun to go ahead ten degrees on your sun dial? and Hezekiah said: "It's nothing for the sun to go ahead ten degrees, but let the shadow return backward ten degrees", Isaiah spoke to the Lord about it, and God brought the shadow ten degrees backwards. Read about it in 2 Kings 20:10-15.

"Ten degrees is exactly 40 minutes! Twenty-three hours and twenty minutes in Joshua, plus the forty minutes in 2 Kings make the missing twenty-four hours the space travelers had to log in the log book as the missing day in the universe! Isn't it amazing? Our Lord rubbed their nose in the truth!

Another mighty historical event which began before the earth was formed, was God's redemptive plan for mankind. Do you really believe that God, at the beginning of time, neglected to provide the physical details necessary for this mighty event to take place on the specific day it did? I think not! Did God fail in His plans to have His Son's day of resurrection fall on a certain day of the week, and then make sure that His Son's followers, known as Christians, would worship on the day which would violate the Sabbatical timing? Of course not! We know this could not be true and I will prove it in this message.

Before we proceed farther, let me state that I believe the 4<sup>th</sup> Commandment MUST be observed and kept, but so MUST all the laws of God contained in the Commandments, Statutes and Judgments. But not as some in Identity and the Sabbatical Movement teach. As I am writing, I have before me a pamphlet put out by a well known figure in Identity circles, who boastingly says: "We (his special group) observe all the 759 Biblical Common Laws as our way of life. If the priests and ministers were practicing the Law themselves, they would be teaching the Law and its penalties and benefits. Instead they teach grace, religious philosophy and crime, all in the name of Jesus, as He foretold in Matt. 24:4, 5.

But this is not what Jesus was teaching in Matthew 24:4, 5. This passage has to do with Christians being deceived by those who claim to be Christ. It has absolutely nothing to do with keeping the Law. If I was a betting man, I'd wager a large sum, that this man and his followers cannot possibly keep the 759 Biblical Common Laws. They were an albatross around the necks of our forefathers in Israel. The Apostle Peter knew this, when he declared to the Jerusalem Council in Acts 15:10 - "Now therefore why tempt ye God, to put a yoke (Gk "zugos" meaning: "servitude; a law or obligation") upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear?" Peter was rebuffing the Judaizers in the early church because they said a man had to be converted to

Judaism and he physically circumcised before he could be saved. Jesus had referred to this same thing when He criticized the Pharisees in Matt. 23:4, saying: "For they bind heavy burdens and grievances to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders: but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers".

The Apostle James, who evidently was the Presiding Officer at this Conference went on to state that they were not to trouble the Gentiles (the thistilized Israel tribes who had lost their identity and resided in this area") which had been called out of the nations and been called to God.

He sent a delegation made up of Judas (not Iscariot) and Silas, men who had put their life on the line for Jesus, with a message to the Gentilized Israelite Christians, in which he said: "For it seemed good to the Holy Spirit, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things", and he went on to enumerate them. They certainly were not 759 Laws.

I believe that Christians have been relieved of many of these 759 "nit-picking" laws, which had been used by the Pharisees to control our forefathers. (Remember, that the Pharisees at this time were mostly Edomites. John 8:33).

These were the ceremonial laws on how pots and pans must be washed, or how far a man could walk on the Sabbath. If we followed these laws today, very few of us could travel far enough to get to church, and I'm sure no one today carries a shovel around with them, to cover their body waste. (This was one of the Israelite requirements).

Jesus showed His disregard for these "man-made" laws when He ate food without first ceremoniously washing his hands, (Matt. 15:2, 3, 8, 9), or when he allowed His disciples to shell grain with their hands and eat it on the Sabbath Day. The Pharisees looked on this as a sin. But as Jesus told them regarding tithing, in Matt. 23:23 ". . . for ye pay tithes . . . and have omitted the weightier matters of the law, judgment, mercy, faith: these ought ye to have done, and not leave the other undone" . In Mark 2:27, he reminded the Pharisees that the "Sabbath was made for man, and not man for the Sabbath". (Unfortunately this verse is much misused.)

Dr. Rand maintained, and I agree, that contrary to the Sabbatarian opposition, Christian worship on Sunday, has been programmed by God, from the very beginning, as the "Lord's special day".

Worshiping on that day is NOT a violation of the 4<sup>th</sup> commandment no matter what men say to the contrary.

The following historical facts destroy the basis for the Sabbatarian argument that it was the Catholic church who turned Sunday into the Christian sabbath. They tell us that prior to the time of Constantine, (306-377 AD.) the first day of the week was not kept as a day of worship by the Christian "eceleisia".

Justin, surnamed the Martyr, was born at Flavius Neapolis in Sarnaria. His father was a heathen. Justine's martyrdom is supposed to have taken place between 145 and 165 AD., which was at least a 150 years prior to the time of Constantine. He was the first known Christian Apologist which according to Webster's Dictionary is "a person who writes and speaks in defense or justification of a doctrine, faith, action, etc."

Justin wrote his famous APOLOGY FOR THE CHRISTIANS in AD. 140. This was 164 years prior to the rule of Constantine. In this work, the learned Christian leader plainly sets forth the fact that Sunday was the Christian Sabbath. He wrote: "On Sunday we held our joint meeting, for the first day is that on which having removed darkness and made the world, Jesus Christ rose from the dead". (This statement can be found on p.98, of Justin's second volume of APOLOGY).

This testimony proves that the early Christian church held their Sabbath observance on Sunday, in remembrance of Christ's resurrection from the dead. It is therefore false to say that Constantine instituted it.

The Apostle John, died in AD. 100, so it was within forty years of his death, that Christians

worshiped on Sunday, for Justin speaks of Sunday worship as being an established custom at that time. If this were true, then Sunday worship could very possibly have been held while John was still alive, and may account for his reference in Rev. 1:10, when he says: "I was in the Spirit on the Lord's Day (Sunday).

Did Jesus Himself institute Sunday as the Christian day of worship? The Sabbatarians say that Sunday was the day when the heathen worshiped the sun. But as a matter of fact, Saturday was the day the heathen worshiped SATUR; Hebrew STUR, Babylonian Satur, Roman Saturn and Saxon Swithin, all these were local variations of the name SATAN.

Why should Christians relinquish the Christian Sabbath on Sunday, the "Lord's Day", the day on which our Savior rose from the grave, in favor of the Jewish Sabbath on Saturday, which is the "day of Satan".

When Jesus stated that the Jewish leaders were "of their father the devil", (John 8:44), their refusal to change their day of worship to conform to the day of His resurrection makes them worship on Satan's day. (Using their own argument against them).

It is true, flint much later, the Roman-Catholic church confirmed the Christian sabbath as being on Sunday, but they were merely sanctioning an already firmly established day.

Of course, the Adversary has cleverly used the endorsement of Sunday by the Catholic church, to generate confusion and dissension among Christian people, who are constantly under bombardment from Jewish myths. This is why Paul warned Titus against". . . giving heed to Jewish fables. (Gk - "fiction; myths") and commandments of men, which turn from the truth". In verse 10, the Apostle says that there are many unruly and vain talkers, and SEDUCERS, SPECIALLY THEY OF THE CIRCUMCISION (Jews) . . . teaching things they ought not, for filthy lucre's (moneys) sake". Yet in spite of repeated warnings against these Jewish seducers, our Israelite people allow them to "subvert whole houses" (vs. 11) and "love to have it so". Or as Jeremiah 5:30-31 says: "A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land. The prophets (preachers) prophesy (preach) falsely, and the priests (political leaders) bear rule by their means, and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?" How can you warn people who want to be fooled by false preaching? It's impossible!

But strange events took place, unknown to Sunday worshipers and Sabbatarians alike, over 1900 years before Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judea, God caused an astronomical event to occur, so as to remember the days of the week, so that our Saturday actually became the first day, according to a 24 hour day, while Sunday would then become the seventh day according to sunrises and sunsets.

When Jesus fulfilled His earthly mission and was crucified and rose from the dead, the old order, with it's animal sacrifices came to an end. God had provided that when the day of resurrection dawned, it would become the sabbath of His Chosen People, "true Israel" (not the people we now know as Jews).

Sunday was to become the sabbath to all those whose sins came under Christ's blood, through the "new birth" of Jolla 3:3. This in no way violated the 4<sup>th</sup> Commandment.

Throughout all the world's history there has been no day like the resurrection day. When the angel of God rolled away the stone from the sepulchre of Joseph of Armathea, and Christ rose triumphal over death, and the Adversary, he became the "first fruit" of all who died in Christ, both before His coming, and after His return to the Father. (One day, those who have "died in Christ," shall hear His voice again, and rise to live with Him".

Do we really need to wonder why God would be moved, thousands of years prior to this glorious event, and so change the order of sunsets and sunrises, that the Day of Resurrection would become seventh day sabbath.

Read again Joshua 10:13, "The sun stood still (remained in place) in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down ABOUT A WHOLE DAY". Then 800 years later, God added the extra 40 minutes when he caused the sun to turn back tell degrees on Hezekiah's sun dial (Isaiah 38:8). This added a complete 24-hour day to the existing calendar.

That week became a very special week, for it had only six sunrises and six sunsets, and the "long day" was recognized in the Hebrew calendar as two days. That week therefore had seven 24 hour periods, with only six sunrises and Schsets.

As a result, the first day of the following week would be the seventh day, when reckoned by sunsets which was the scriptural method, as the new day always began at sunset.

On the day of the crucifixion, according to Jewish law (John 19:31) the bodies had to be removed from their crosses before sunset, for the setting sun marked the beginning of the Pascal week and was a sabbath. It was on Friday, not Saturday and it was after the sabbaths (plural in the Greek), that Mary came to the empty tomb (see Matt. 28:1; Mark 15:42; 16:1; John 19:31; 20:1).

God in His wisdom so restricted the circumference of this earth, that it is impossible to divide it into seven weekday periods. Thus if two men from any given point on earth, began to circle it in opposite directions, both worshipping on Saturday, they would discover on meeting that their sabbaths no longer synchronized. Which one of them would be worshipping on the correct day? But our God, being a God of order, not confusion, took the guesswork out of the process.

Did God so program the size of this earth (and we know He planned it) to make it difficult for people like the Sabbatarrians to criticize Christians from worshipping on Sunday?

Two Sabbatarrians, standing on opposite sides of the International Date Line, would be observing different days. One to his horror, would be worshipping on the Christian Sunday. This emphasizes the absurdity of those Saturday worshipers who charge Christian Sunday worshipers with violation of.htm's Law.

There is little doubt in my mind that many of the problems we now have in Christendom, and in America and Canada in particular, are caused because we have failed to keep God's sabbath. Many who claim Christ as Savior, use this day (whether it is Saturday or Sunday) to pleasure themselves, or do chores around the house such as washing the car, or mowing the lawn. This is breaking the 4<sup>th</sup> Commandment. Others go to a ball game rather than church, while others go to the beach or fishing. It reminds me of a story my grandfather used to tell, about these two Sunday worshipers who went fishing on Sunday morning They were out on the lake when a bad storm came up, forcing them to row to land. As they moved through the rain and mounting waves, they heard a church bell in the distance and one of them said: "I might as well have gone to church with my wife". To which the other self-righteously replied: "Well, I couldn't have gone anyway, because my wife is sick!" That's the kind of stupid excuses men use!

God gave Christians a guide to follow in Isaiah 58:13-14. (Now I realize that many so-called Christians boast about being New Testament Christians, who don't have to obey the old laws), but these words from Isaiah were written for both Old and New Covenant believers: "If thou turn away thy foot from the sabbath, from doing they pleasure on my holy day; and call the sabbath a delight, the holy of the Lord, honorable: and shall honor Him, not doing thine own pleasure, nor speaking thine own words: Then shall thou delight thyself in the Lord; and I will cause thee to ride upon the high places of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage of Jacob (Israel) thy fat her: for the mouth of the Lord bath spoken it".

I remember as a boy on the farm in Central Michigan, how mother would not bake on Sunday. She always made preparation for Sunday diner ahead of time, so there would be the minimum of work on the Lord's Day. While other so-called Christian farmers in the neighborhood would often harvest their hay on Sunday to keep it from getting rained on, dad never would, and he rotated his crops in accordance with scriptural laws. Sunday in our home was a day dedicated to the Lord. We went to

Sunday school and church traveling 4 miles in the worst of weather, even when it took a team and a sleigh to make it through the hip deep snowdrifts. Then it was back again at night for church, and Wednesday for Prayer Meeting. It took some startling event, such as a death in the immediate family, before this routine was broken. We children were not allowed to play ball, go hunting, fishing or swimming on Sunday. It was a day dedicated to God. It was a day of meditation and rest.

Today, few Christians, Sunday worshipers or Sabbatarians, keep the sabbath holy. Instead of it being a day dedicated to God, it has become a day to pleasure one's self. This, believe, is where the sin conies in. Anytime we place anything before God, that thing becomes an idol to us and we have broken the First Commandment. I don't believe for a moment that God expects Christians to adhere to the old Levitical ordinances which restricted a man from traveling more than 5/8th of a mile on the sabbath. (If this were true, few of us would ever make it to church). But God does expect us to put Hun first in our lives, and the "rest part" is an absolute necessity in the hurry and pressure of modern living.

The Christian sabbath is a weekly reminder of what our Savior did for us, and that all who put their trust in Him, will one day live again. This should be a sustaining element in our lives during these days of increasing tribulation against Christian Patriots.

It might be well to caution those who belittle the observance of the Christian sabbath, to take heed lest they come under condemnation for opposing that which the Father programmed thousands of years ago. You will have to make the decision on which day to worship, I can't do it for you.

It appears to me as though this move to "downgrade" Sunday worship is an attempt to Judaize the Christian church, by the same people who attempted to do this to the First Century church and force the early Christians into following Jewish practices. It is interesting to the to note that within Israel Identity circles, much of this Sabbatarian teaching comes from such groups as the ASSEMBLY OF YAHWEH, in Pennsylvania, whose leader, Jacob Meyer, is a Jew. They have even promoted a translation of the Bible, to serve their own purposes.

As Christendom entered the Eighteenth Century, the seeds of this "great apostasy" began to sprout, as Higher Criticism took root, coining for the most part from German-Jewish infiltration of German seminaries, which overflowed into Canada and the United States.

So-called Bible scholars began to question die historical accuracy of the Bible, and this increased over the years, until today, iii 1993, there is a group of eminent scholars (?) who agree that the words of Jesus, as written in the Gospels never occurred, but are the figment of the writers imagination. Thus in many modern Bible translations, the Virgin Mary, spoken of in Isaiah 7:14, has become merely a "young woman" effectively discrediting Christ's miraculous birth. Thus the "Virgin shall conceive" of the King James Version has been changed in the ABPS (American Baptist Publication Society) to read; "behold a young woman shall conceive and bear a son . . ." What's so miraculous about that, it's an every day occurrence? Or the NEW (New English Bible) which says: "A young woman is with child . . ." or the J. B. Phillips translation which says: "See, a maiden shall conceive . . ." or the Jerusalem Bible which says: "It is this: the maiden is with child and will soon give birth . . ." All of these can easily be seen as methods to downgrade Christ's miraculous conception by the Holy Spirit.

The Adversary is not satisfied with bringing into question the correctness of the scriptures, he also wants to cause dissension in the church. This unfortunately has been allowed in Identity circles and is one of the reasons this tract is being written.

It is evident from Christ's own words, that he did not accept the religion of Judaism as His own. In John 5:16, when the Pharisees bragged to Him about how they followed the teachings of Moses, Christ refuted them by saying: "If ye had believed Moses, ye would have believed Me; for he wrote of Me". Again, plain and to the point!

The Ebionites, whom Paul denounced, taught that Gentiles, (the word is never found in the singular;

and here they were referring to the Gentilized Israelites who had lost their identity in captivity, see Hosea 1:10 - ". . . and it shall come to pass, that in the place where it is said unto them [true Israel] ye are not my people [they were called Gentiles], there it shall be said unto them, ye are the sons of the living God". [Christians], in order to become Christians, had to first convert to Judaism and be circumcised. We have already discussed the early church's reaction to this.

The present trend towards Jewish assertiveness can be seen in the Judeo-Christian church, and even among some in Christian Identity and is aggravated by the timidity of the Christian pulpit to speak the whole counsel of God, and to the Jewish boast that Christianity came from Jewish sources. (For a complete scriptural refutation of this argument, read my new book THANK GOD MY SAVIOR WAS NOT A JEW!)

With the exception of the Greek Christians, who were mostly Israelites to begin with, the early church was hindered by its Judaistic background. Not that it was Jewish by religion, but because people taught them, as now that Jesus was a Jew. They often failed to detach Christ completely from the Cabalist religion of Judaism. The early church, like that of today, was in very real danger of being smothered or absorbed by the Judaizers who had very cleverly infiltrated the church. The Apostle Paul was very well aware of this when he warned Titus in (1:10) about the "many unruly and vain talkers, especially among those of the CIRCUMCISION (Jews) whose mouths had to be stopped, because they were subverting whole families for the money they could make out of it." Little has changed in the Judeo-Christian churches of today. Look at your TV evangelists like Jirirny Swaggart, Pat Robertson, Jerry Falell, Billy Graham, Jack Van Impe, etc., all of whom are Christian Zionists (if there can be such a creature) who subvert the truth "for filthy lucre's (money's) sake". They back the anti-Christ's, because it keeps them on the airwaves.

When the Pilgrim Fathers landed in America, Sunday, as the "Lord's Day" was strictly observed and throughout our American history, until the middle of the Nineteenth Century, by consent of legislative enactment, Sunday was universally acknowledged as the Christian sabbath. Business transactions were not valid on that day, and secular work, was not allowed by both Christians and non-Christians.

But when the Second Coming of Christ failed to materialize in 1844, as had been prophesied by Ella G. White, a new organization called the SEVENTH DAY ADVENT was formed. It began in 1855, and became an official church in 1860, with Mrs. White as the head. (This in itself was against scriptural law).

Ella White was considered to be a prophet and special messenger from God by her group, and her writings became their textbook, often superceding the Bible, as is the case with Mormonism.

In June 1894, C. A. L. Totten, a well known Christian scholar stated: "Saturday, not Sunday, must be observed as the sabbath. This is the present phase of an old piece of Pharisaism".

Mrs. White added her official voice in the destruction of Sunday as the Christian day of worship and her denomination has carried on in her footsteps ever since, adding immeasurably to the dissension that Satan has caused in Christian ranks, and causing friction which is no doubt greatly pleasing to the Adversary.

We must remember that Satan, the Adversary, will often use good Christians, who fail to be strictly on their guard to further his nefarious programs.

Dr. Rand says: "In order to be correctly in step with the sabbatical order of the days of the week with that of Eden, it would be necessary for us to pinpoint the longitude where Eden was located". Of course, no one has ever come up with this precise information, although many have guessed at it.

We know that the topography of the antediluvian world was drastically changed by the Deluge of Noah's day, and that the site of Eden is still unknown. When one moves towards the east or west from any point on the globe, each step puts the traveler out of step with the order of days at the point of his departure.

Early travelers and explorers did not have these Time Zones and were unaware of them as they spread over the face of the earth. These were often God fearing men and women who confined their labor to six days, resting on the seventh. They did this regardless of whether it tallied with any special order of days at their point of departure. Nevertheless, they were keeping the 4<sup>th</sup> Commandment in accordance with God's Word.

Satan, by beguiling the Sabbatarians into trying to reconcile the irreconcilable, are causing "true Israel", the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples, to violate the 4<sup>th</sup> Commandment, as they depart from observance of the Christian sabbath.

An interesting problem confronts the Sabbatarian who asserts that day begins and ends with sunset. What about the Antarctic regions of this earth? From sunset to sunset at certain times of the year is much more, or much less than 24 hours. But by no means are these days much more or less than 24 hours long.

By no means can days in this region be synchronized with any date from Old Testament history.

The spirit of the law can be kept in these areas by devoting 144 hours, six - 24 hour days to labor, and the following 24 hour period to rest as the sabbath, for this would complete a 168 hour week.

The Anglo-Saxon and kindred people are the House of Israel in the world today and their keeping of the sabbath is a sign between God and His people, (who are not the Jews) through all generations (Ex. 31:13). God's blessings will return to America when we once again elect to enforce the Lord's Day as our Christian sabbath, and obey His commandments.

Before Israel left captivity in Egypt, God instructed Moses and Aaron that the spring month of Nissan should be the first month of their New Year. By doing this, He made provision that the Lamb of God, His Son, would 2,000 years later, die as the sacrificial lamb for the sins of His people Israel. The lamb in the old Hebrew sacrifice (there were no people known as Jews at this time), was to be a male animal without spot or blemish, which was chosen out of the flock on the 10<sup>th</sup> day of the month and held until the 14<sup>th</sup> day, when it was sacrificed between the two evenings, between 3 pm. and 6 pm.

Jesus was thirty years old and when He began His earthly ministry. When He reached His 31<sup>st</sup> year, He became the Lamb of the first year. [ne all gel Gabriel had informed the prophet Daniel regarding this hundreds of years previously when he stated in Dan. 9:26 - "After three score and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for Himself".

From the day Jesus was baptized to His crucifixion was 62 weeks or 434 days. ne was 31 years old when He was crucified, not 33 as most of us have been taught.

When He began His ministry and went into the synagogue oil the sabbath, as noted in Luke 4:17-19, Ne quoted from Isa. 61:1 - which ends with: "To preach the acceptable year of the Lord". This "acceptable year" would be the year devoted to His earthly ministry. Almost without exception, the early church fathers recognized our Lord's ministry as confined to a period of a little over a year.

When Jesus entered Jerusalem on Palm Sunday, it was on the 10th day of the month of Nissan, 011 a Sunday. It was on tills day, that the Jewish high Priest selected Him to be put to death. While the High Priest may not have been all Israelite he was all Edomite), he knew prophesy and in John 18:14 it says: "Now Caiphas was he, which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient for one man to die for the people".

Four days later Jesus was crucified on Thursday, the 14th day of the month. His body had to be off the cross before sunset, for Friday was a High Holy Day of the Jews. He came forth from the tomb, early on Sunday morning, the first day of the week (Mark 16:9).

It was not until after his resurrection that we herd the term "Lord's Day" used among His followers. Always before that, during His ministry, both Jesus and His followers referred to the sabbath.

Adam Clark, recognized as a great Bible scholar, in his commentary states that the Apostle John received his prophesy in Revelation on the "Lord's Day" (Sunday). He said: "The first day of the week, is observed as the Christian sabbath, because on it Jesus Christ rose from the dead: therefore it was called the Lord's Day, and has taken the place of the Jewish sabbath throughout the Christian world". Christian worship on this day has nothing to do with either Constantine or the Roman church.

But in an endeavor to discredit John's designation of Sunday as the Lord's Day, when Jesus rose from the dead, a Sabbatarian wrote: "The expression 'The Lord's Day', in Rev. 1:10 means the same as the 'Day of the Lord' found in many other passages of scripture".

But the falsity of this teaching can be seen in that the context in which this phrase is used is much different. The phrase "Day of the Lord" in most cases in the Bible means the "day of vengeance, of wrath, a time of affliction and war", while the Lord's Day as expressed by John, is the day of Christ's resurrection.

Read carefully Exodus 20:8-11. Notice that the seventh day is not tied to any day of the week, even Saturday, as the Sabbatarians try and make it appear. As worded in this Commandment, it is a 24-hour period, following six days of labor. The words OF THE WEEK, have been added by the Sabbatarians to promote their own belief. As a result, the Christian Sunday sabbath is as much in conformity with the 4<sup>th</sup> Commandment, as the Jewish sabbath on Saturday.

It is unfortunate indeed, that people who go by the name of Christian, will deliberately twist scripture out of context and out of concurrence with historical facts, in order to make them conform to what they teach.

An example of this can be seen in the book NATIONAL SUNDAY LAW, written in 1983 by Sabbatarian author A. Jan Marcussen and published by AMAZING TRUTH PUBLICATIONS, Homosassa Springs, Florida. On page 35 of this book Marcussen quotes from Catholic Cardinal Gibbons, from a book titled FAITH OF THE FATHERS page 111, he is supposed to have written: "You read the Bible from Genesis to Revelation and you will not find a single line authorizing the sanctification of Sunday. The scriptures enforce the religious observance of Saturday, a day which we (Catholics) never sanctify". This seems like a very strange statement for a Catholic Cardinal to make, in that it discredits his own church.

Then in the following paragraph, Marcussen uses a common argument with the Sabbatarians, that it was the Council of Trent (Roman Catholic) in 1545 AD. which ruled that "tradition is of greater authority than the Bible". This is probably true, but Marcussen makes it appear that this Council and the Roman church set up Sunday as the "day of worship," when in reality the Lord's Day Sunday had been kept for nearly 1500 years at this point, going back to the very earliest Christian ecclesia.

As you read more, you can readily see that this author, as most Sabbatarians, is a Judeo-Christian (a misnomer if there ever was one), and maybe even worse, a Christian Zionist, for on page 36 he states that the Jews who were hated by the Romans, had worshiped on Saturday from the beginning. This is pure, unadulterated falsehood.

He indicates that because Jesus taught in the Jewish synagogue (Luke 4:16), He also worshiped the god of Judaism. Marcussen was very careful not to mention the fact that the synagogues were not only places of Jewish worship, but were community "town halls" where all sorts of subjects, religious and non-religious were discussed. It was the logical place for an itinerant preacher to promote his beliefs.

But anyone who has made a careful study of Jesus and compared His teachings with the filth of Talmudic Judaism, knows that they are "light years" apart. Christianity could not possibly have come from the same roots as anti-Christ Judaism, because they worshiped a different god. (See my new book THANK GOD MY SAVIOR WAS NOT A JEW)

Marcussen claims, without any scriptural or historical proof, that when dedicated Christians in

Rome protested the change from Saturday worship to the Lord's Day, the church (Roman Catholic) leaders sold them the lie that the Emperor Constantine wanted them to worship on Sunday, because it was the day in which Christ had risen from the dead.

In 321 AD. Constantine had passed a law, stating that all work should cease on Sunday, and that it should be a day of worship. This was so the pagan "sun worshipers" and Christians could worship on the same day. But our Sabbatarian apologist did not bother to state that Saturday was also a day of heathen worship, which had been going on for centuries, when men worshiped Satan under different names

On page 37 this author states that Satan pulled off the "hoax of the ages" and fulfilled the prophecy of Daniel concerning the "man of sin" who would "think to change times and laws." The problem is, this "man of sin" commonly called the anti-Christ, has not yet appeared on the historical scene. But Marcussen, in his all knowing wisdom says it must be the Roman Pope.

Marcussen states: 'Satan hates the 4<sup>th</sup> Commandment which is obviously true!, for it is possible to worship false gods and keep most of the commandments. Many so called Christians are doing that today . They accept Christ as a sort of Fire Insurance Policy to keep them out of hell, and worship Him, not so much because they love Him, as for what they can get from Him. Few of these want to accept Him as Lord and King, for when they do, they must conform to His will and obey Him, yet they refuse to stop "doing their own thing". This accounts for the major weakness in the modern church

Marcussen on page 25 states that the Roman Catholic church was officially established in 538 AD, this was approximately 500 years after the first church was begun on the Day of Pentecost. He says: "After Jesus went back to heaven, the early church grew rapidly under the blessing of the Holy Spirit. Jesus predicted the treatment His people were to receive". Then he quoted from Matt.. 24:9, where Jesus told his disciples: They shall deliver you up to be afflicted and shall kill you; and ye shall be hated of all nations for My name's sake", This was literally fulfilled! But the author is careful not to tell us who the THEY of Matthew 24:9 really were. If you study this in its context, you will find it is the same one's Jesus accused of being guilty of "all the righteous blood which had been shed from time of time of Abel", (Luke 11:51). It was the Jews who were behind most of the vicious persecutions of Christians in the first three centuries AD, probably some of the worst was under Nero, who was directed in viciousness against Christians by his Jewish wife. When Rome was set on fire by Jewish radicals during the reign of Nero, it was Christians who were blamed at the urging of this Jewess. He then seals his argument by stating that the early church began to compromise for the sake of popularity and gain, and that one of Satan's devices was to go to Sunday worship. (Which, as I have pointed out, had been going on for many years). It is true, that the Roman church carried on a popularity contest to get the heathen and their wealth into the church, but Sunday worship was not part of it. On page 37 he states: "From time to time great church councils were held and in nearly every one the Sabbath which God had given as a memorial of creation of the world was pressed down while Sunday was exalted. The pagan festival (remember Saturday was also a pagan holiday) finally came to be regarded as the Lord's Day (by Pope Sylvester 31-337 AD.) and the church leaders pronounced the Bible Sabbath a relic of the Jews, and those who honored it, in obedience to the 4<sup>th</sup> Commandment of God were pronounced "accursed." To rip this commandment right in the center, put in a counterfeit, take away the Bibles, and command the world to accept it this was the king of swindles." Nothing is said about his people who add to God's word by inserting FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK in this verse, to strengthen their false teaching.

I have found over the years, that if a man or woman will "lie by omitting essential facts", they will deliberately lie to strengthen their own position.

He then makes a typical Judeo-Christian statement on page 39: "Keep in mind that our God is kind and fair. Those who are keeping Sunday and breaking God's 4<sup>th</sup> Commandment ignorantly are not

under condemnation. It's those who know what God commands and wilfully disobey who are committing sin. Satan laid his plot so deep that even some ministers are not aware of this great hoax and Satan and many religious leaders of today are putting forth desperate efforts to keep the facts of this subject hidden".

In all my studies of the Bible, I have never come across a verse which states that "ignorance of the facts, makes a man free from sin".

In his appendix on page 94, under the title: TIME NOT LOST, Marcussen states that the days of the week were named after heathen gods. True! Sunday for the sun god, Saturday for Saturn (Satan). Which has exactly nothing to do with Sunday or Saturday worship.

He then makes a statement which is either through ignorance, or deliberate deception: "Though the calendar is constantly being updated to compensate for the 365 days, 5 hours, 48 min..

Then to crown his argument, he quotes from Dr. J. B. Dimpleby, premier chronologist to the British Chronological and Astronomical Association who says: "If men refuse to observe weeks, and the line of time was forgotten the day of the week could be recovered by observing when the transits of the planets, or eclipses of the sun and moon occurred. These great sentinels of the sky keep the seven days inscribed on the inspired page". Well and good! But it seems to me that the good doctor and others like Marcussen, have completely forgotten Joshua's "long day", and Hezekiah's miracle of the "sun dial" which took place centuries before the time of Christ. Is this through ignorance? I sincerely doubt it! If it is deliberate, this makes their sin greater!

When God gave us the illustration of His six days of labor and resting on the seventh day, ne gave no information relative to the weekly order of those days. Were they 24 hour days, or were they in accord with what the Apostle Peter said in 2 Peter 3:8 - "Be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day (presumably a 24 hour one) is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day".

If this is true and we know it is, God established a principle to be served, not a pattern to be performed. This principle was for man to labor for six days, and rest on the seventh, keeping it holy unto the Lord.

If we as a nation are to escape the evil which is engulfing us, we MUST return once again to Sunday Sabbath worship, along with OBEDIENCE to God's other Laws. FOR OBEDIENCE TO GOD MUST COME BEFORE VICTORY! Marcussen is against the establishment of a National Sunday Law, but I state unequivocally, that in a Christian nation we MUST have a uniform day of worship. It is the responsibility of a Christian government to so establish such a day by law. Until the birth of the present day Sabbatarian apostasy, the Christian nations of this world handled the issue of Sabbath violation quite adequately.

In Jeremiah 17:27, we read where he told the inhabitants of Jerusalem that unless they listened to God and hallowed His sabbath, he would: "kindle a fire in the gates of the cities, and it would devour their palaces" (government buildings), and will not be quenched".

Had God intended His sabbath to be synchronized with the days of the week, He would have written the 4<sup>th</sup> Commandment to read something like this: "Six days shalt thou labor and do all thy work; But the seventh DAY OF THE WEEK is the sabbath of the Lord thy God". These words, DAY OF THE WEEK have been deliberately placed in this verse to change it's meaning, and let those who change God's Word beware!

God has blessed the observance of the Sunday Lord's Day worship in His Israelite nations of Christendom for hundreds of years. I do not believe this would have been so, if the Christian church had been breaking the 4<sup>th</sup> Commandment. Why should we go back to the "weak and beggardly elements" of anti-Christ Judaism, and be led in our observation of the day of worship by the anti-Christ's?



# Who Are The Gentiles?

(A Scriptural study into the meaning of the terms "Gentile" and "Israelite")  
by Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr AUS Ret.

*"A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of Thy people Israel" - (Luke 2:32)*

It is generally taught in the Christian churches of America, that the world is divided into three main religious groups - Jews, Gentiles and Christians.

These religious groups teach that anyone who is not a Jew, must belong to one or the other of these remaining groups, and is either a Gentile or a Christian. The modern definition of a "gentile" as given in Webster's New Collegiate Dictionary is: "relating to the nations at large, as distinguished from the Jews."

But here is something important you **MUST** know, if you are to understand the Bible. The word **GENTILE** is not used in any of the ancient manuscripts, simply because there was no such word in the Hebrew or Greek languages. The word **GENTILE** as used in our modern Bible versions, including the "much loved" King James Version, in the Old Testament, always comes from the Hebrew word "goy," (singular) and "goyim", (plural). It is translated five different ways in the Old Testament, according to Strong's Exhaustive Concordance of the Bible; "goy or goyim (singular or plural)", a foreign **NATION** hence **GENTILEGENTILE**; (2) **HEATHEN**; (3) **NATION**, and (4) **PEOPLE**, or **ANOTHER**."

**Notice that the Hebrew word "goy, or goyim," is NEVER translated to mean "non-Jew."**

**The word "goy" is found in the Old Testament some 557 times. Thirty times it has been translated GENTILE; eleven times as people; 142 times as heathen; 373 times as NATION, and one time as ANOTHR. But not once as "non-Jew."**

**Let's examine a few specific verses of Scripture in the Old Testament, using the word GENTILE in place of the word NATION, as used by the translators. It should be remembered that the word "goy" or "goyim" was used in every instance in the original Hebrew.**

**1) - (Genesis 12:2) - "I will make of thee (Abraham) a great GENTILE (nation.) Doesn't make much sense, does it?"**

**2) - (Genesis 17:4, 5) - "... and thou (Abraham) shall be a father of many GENTILES (nations), neither shall thy name any more be called Abram; for a father of many GENTILES (nations) have I made thee."**

**3) - (Genesis 25:23) - "And the Lord said to her (Rebekah the wife of Isaac, the son of Abraham) two GENTILES (nations) are in your womb, and two manner of people shall be separated from your bowels; the one people shall be stronger than the other people; and the elder shall serve the younger."**

**4) - (Genesis 48:19) - "... And his seed (Abraham's descendants) shall become a multitude of GENTILES (nations)."**

**This kind of translation does not make much sense. But if you will look closely at your King James Version, you will find the translators used the Hebrew word "goy" as NATIONS in one place and as GENTILE in another. Could it be that they were influenced by the Church doctrine of their time, since the word GENTILE never appeared in earlier manuscripts? The King James Version, for instance was written because King James, disliked the footnotes of**

the Geneva Bible, which was the Bible of the Reformation fathers.

Now for comparison let us use these same verses as the modern translations would have us use them, with "non-Jew" in the place of "tribe or nation." This should be a clear indication of how the modern translators, beginning with the King James Version, changed the meaning of these verses:

- 1) - (Genesis 12:2) - "I will make of thee (Abraham a great non-Jew (nation)."
- 2) - (Genesis 17:4, 5) - ". . . And thou (Abraham) shall be father of many non-Jews . . . for a father of many non-Jews have I made thee." Let me remind you again, that the Hebrew word "goy or goyim", meaning "tribe or nation," is used every time in the original Hebrew.
- 3) - (Genesis 35:11) - "Two non-Jews are in thy (Rebekah's) womb."
- 4) - (Genesis 48:19) - "Thy seed (Abraham's) shall become a great multitude of non-Jews." (Of course this prediction is accurate.)

You can see, with a little effort, that the modern translators, using "goy" to mean GENTILE, with it's connotation of meaning "non-Jew" doesn't make very much sense. Yet this is the way most of our preachers translate it.

It is also interesting to a student of grammar, that the Hebrew word "goy" and the five words which are used to translate it into English are all "collective nouns, in Hebrew and as such cannot be used to refer to an individual. These words are HEATHEN; NATION; TRIBE; PEOPLE; or simply, ANOTHER. This means there can be no such individual as a GENTILE, yet I have heard Judeo-Christian preachers brag about how they are a "Gentile saved by grace. This is either intellectual stupidity or dishonesty, take your pick.

Now it is very possible that some who read this pamphlet may be one of those "brainwashed" Christians who will say: "But what you have told us is all from the Old Testament. We are New Testament Christians living in the age of grace and love, and in this age, the word GENTILE does refer to anyone who is not a Jew. My pastor said so!" So let's go to our Bible authority, Strong's Concordance and see how the word GENTILE is defined in New Testament Greek.

If you understand even a little concerning New Testament history, you know that it was written in Greek, not in Latin or English. As a result, we find the English word GENTILE, comes from the Greek word "ethnos," or on a very few occasions "Hellen." The word ETHNOS, which is the most frequent word used means: "race, i.e., tribe, specifically a non-Judean (notice not non-Jew, but non-Judean) tribe, by implication a heathen. Also translated GENTILE, HEATHEN, NATION, OR PEOPLE. No place does it mean "non-Jew."

In a few places where this word has been translated "Hellen", it means "A Hellen (Greek) or inhabitant of Hellas (Greece). A Greek speaking person, especially a non-Jew."

In the New Testament the word ETHNOS occurs 164 times, while the word HELLEN is used but 27 times. Yet in spite of its original meaning, the transiators of the King James Version, 1611, used ETHNOS, as GREEK 93 times; as HEATHEN 5 times; as NATIONS 64 times and as PEOPLE, two times. The word HELLEN, as translated from the Greek is GREEK 20 times, and GENTILE 7 times.

Now take a close look at the word ETHNOS and see how it has been translated. Notice two things in particular: (1) The definition in Strong's contains the words: "a race, i.e., a tribe." (2) The words "non-Jew" are italicized which indicates that this is an improper use.

So once again, as we did in the Old Testament, let us look at a few verses and see how the word ETHNOS was used:

(1) - Luke 7:5 - "He (the Roman centurion) loveth our NATION (Ethnos) and hath built us a synagogue." Here the verse has been translated correctly to mean NATION, since the verse and its context refers to the Judean nation which was living in Galilee at this time. There should be no argument about how it is used here.

(2) - John 11:48, the Chief Priests and Pharisees are speaking: ". . . the Romans shall come and take away our place and our NATION" (Ethnos), again the word ETHNOS has been given its correct meaning. (But notice carefully now, it says absolutely nothing about "Jews, or non-Jews.") It also shows that the word ETHNOS can refer to both JEWISH and NON-JEWISH nations and peoples. It is never specifically used to mean a "non-Jew" and since it is again a "collective noun," it cannot be used to refer to an individual.

(3) - (Acts 24:17), Paul speaking: "I come to bring alms to my NATION (Ethnos)." He was speaking correctly of his Judean nation. (Note that he was a Roman by birth, see Acts 22:25-28). There is only one conclusion we can make and this is that the word ETHNOS, should never be translated to mean "non-Jew."

Let's look at an example of how the word HELLEN was translated to GENTILE in John 7:35. ". . . will He (Jesus) go to the dispersed among the GENTILES (the word HELLEN was used here), and teach the GENTILE (again HELLEN?)

Since the word HELLEN always refers to Greeks, why did the translators not say: "Will He go to the Greeks and teach the Greeks?" Can you see how translators by changing the original meaning of the word, bring confusion to Bible truths?

Many of our fundamental preachers teach only three classes of people on this earth: (1) Jews, (2) Gentiles, (3) Christians. This understanding comes from their interpretation of 1 Cor. 10:32, which says: "Give none offense, neither to the Jews, nor to the Gentiles, (here the word was HELLEN) nor to the church of God."

Who was Paul writing to? It was obviously the church at Corinth. Corinth was in Greece and three major classes of people lived there - Jews, Greeks, and Christians. If he had been writing to the church at Rome, he would have said: "Give no offense, either to the Judeans, or to the Romans, or to the Christians." To translate HELLEN here as GENTILE, is not only sloppy scholarship, it is downright mis-leading.

Pastor's love to use Paul's phrase: "to the Jews first and also to the Gentiles," and this has created a lot of theological confusion. In the first two chapters of Romans we find this phrase used three times. The Greek word HELLEN is translated GREEK in Romans 1:16 - ". . . to the Jew (Judean) first and also to the HELLEN (Greek)." But in Romans 2:9 and 10, where the same identical word is used, it has been translated GENTILE, which is incorrect and mis-leading.

If you will take time to do a bit of honest Bible study, and will read this verse in its context, you will see that Paul is simply stating: "The gospel of Christ is the power of God to salvation, coming first to the Judeans (Jews), then to the Greeks." It has no implication, as many preachers attempt to make it say, that the "Jews were first in the heart of God." It does not even imply that!

This verse is simply giving the sequence in which the Gospel was preached. First to the inhabitants of Judea, and we know that many of these were not Israelites since Jesus told the

**Pharisees in John 10:26 - "Ye believe not, because ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP." Then the gospel went to the Greeks in Asia Minor, who were members of the Israelite tribes in captivity, and lastly to the rest of the world.**

**To whom did Jesus send His disciples in Matt. 10:6. He told them "But go rather, (or go only) to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." He never said anything about going to the Jews, or even the Judeans. Although many pastors says this meant "lost Jews," this is not what it says, since the Greek word "lost," as used here is APPOLUMI. It comes from two root words, APO which means "to separate or put away," and OLLUMI, which means to "banish for punishment," exactly what had happened to the Israel nations when they went into Assyrian captivity.**

**At this time, the ten tribes had completely lost their identity as Israelites. They had been joined by the majority of the House of Judah, since only the inhabitants of Jerusalem had stood against the Assyrians, and they were later taken into captivity in Babylon. After Christ's ascension, when He had given His disciples the Great Commission found in Acts 1:6, they went West and North to areas populated by white people who were members of the "lost tribes of Israel." These had settled in Greece, Italy, Europe and Western Asia.**

**You may remember how when Paul wanted to take his missionary efforts into the mainland of Asia, (Acts 16:6) he was constrained by the Holy Spirit who sent him North and West. Why? Because it was here, in these areas, that the "lost sheep of the house of Israel" were to be found.**

**All the Epistles of the New Testament were written to these "lost sheep". Notice specifically the greeting of James n 1:1 - "James, a servant of our Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greetings." The Book of Hebrews was written specifically to these "lost sheep." It was not written to those who were known as GENTILES, or to those who called themselves JEWS, but whom our risen Lord referred to as "those who say they are Jews, and are not; but are of the synagogue (meeting house) of Satan." (Rev. 2:9; 3:9). These people were Hebrews, Israelites to be more precise, to whom the promises of God had been given.**

**Very possibly the introduction to the Book of Hebrews in your King James Bible will say something like this: "Very likely this epistle was addressed to Jewish Christians in Palestine, or in Rome." Very probably not; for there were very few Jews who accepted Christ as Savior. Most of those who accepted Him were Israelites from Galilee. This is why most of His ministry was in Galilee, and very little in Judea.**

**Where do you find the Epistles of Paul and John today? They are not in the homes of those who are Jews. They are not found in the hotel rooms of occupied Palestine. Where are they? For the most part, you will find them in the homes of White Christians, and in the hotels and motels in Christian lands. (Where Jewish influence, has not had them removed.)**

**Who has been the foremost in spreading the Kingdom message of the Messiah? Not the Jewish people, but the White Christian people of Christendom, especially of Britain and America. 90% of the Christian literature and 98% of all Christian missionary efforts has gone out from these two countries. Why? Because they are fulfilling the fingerprints which were to be those of "true Israel," in the closing out days of this age.**

**If God inspired the writing of the Book of Hebrews, and I am sure He did. It is possible that He had the ability to deliver this message, age after age, into the hands of His Israel people, where it would be revered and spread? The Jews don't have it! In fact they hate Christ's Word with a bitter undying hatred!**

**We need to remember, that after the death of King Solomon, 12 tribed Israel was divided into the ten-tribed House of Israel, and two tribes Judah and Benjamin, with the tribe of Levi**

divided between the two factions. The Northern Kingdom of Israel was conquered by and taken into Assyrian captivity, along with most of Judah. Jerusalem and the remaining Judahites, were later conquered by Babylon and taken into Babylonian captivity. 50,000 of this group, returned after seventy years, to rebuild the Temple. They returned with a new religion, which was not that of their Hebrew forefathers, but was a corruption of Hebrew, into what became known as Judaism, thoroughly saturated by the corrupt and occult practices they had picked up in Babylon. Along with this, they brought back the corrupt economic system of usury, which God had warned against.

Bible historians vary greatly in their estimates of how many of these people were taken into captivity. Estimates run from five to thirty million. In Ezra 2:64, we find that less than fifty thousand ever returned from Babylon, and these were a mixed multitude who had inter-married, contrary to Hebrew law, with the heathen Babylonians. A conscientious study of the books of Ezra and Nehemiah will reveal this.

But since most of the arguments re: Jews and Israel are now centered on the New Testament, by those who call themselves New Testament Christians, (these apparently do not realize that without the Old Covenant, there could be no New) let us go to three of the most important chapters in the New Testament, written by the Apostle Paul in Romans 9 to 11. Most King James Bibles carry headings such as "Salvation is Come to the Gentiles"; THE OPEN BIBLE heads these chapters: "The Jew and the Gospel." The New Scofield Reference Bible says: "The Problem of Jewish Unbelief." My Thompson Chain Reference Bible says "Paul's Sorrow for the Jews." The American Standard Version, "Gentiles vs. Israel," and probably the most liberal of all, the paraphrased LIVING BIBLE of Ken Taylor, says "Are the Jews Rejected?"

Yet not once in the original Greek manuscripts, is the word Jew used, not once! As you read in the King James 1611 Edition, remember that the English word GENTILE, is ETHNOS, and means "race; tribe; specifically a non-Judean tribe." The Jewish Encyclopedia clearly states that the tribes of Israel are not considered to be Jews.

But before we go into this, let me show you how THE LIVING BIBLE further confuses words, which were mistranslated in the King James Version.

THE LIVING BIBLE, begins this chapter by saying: "Oh Israel, My people! Oh my Jewish brothers!" These words cannot be found in the King James Version, or any other version I know of. They have been added to further the confusion our Christian people have in differentiating between Jews and Israel, by making it appear that they mean one and the same thing. THEY DO NOT!

In verse 5, Mr. Taylor states: "Great men of God were your fathers, and Christ Himself was one of you, a Jew so far as His human nature is concerned." The King James says: "Whose are the fathers and whom as concerning the flesh Christ came." Nothing is said in any of the original manuscripts about Christ BEING A Jew.

In verse 6, Mr. Taylor writes: "Has God failed to fulfill His promises to the Jews? No!" But we find the King James Version saying something different: "Not as though the word of God hath taken non effect. For they are not all Israel, which are of Israel." Over and over again, Taylor uses the word Jew, where the word ISRAEL appears in the original. This is intellectual dishonesty of the worst sort. It is a deliberate attempt to give the anti-Christ Jews further Chosen People status in direct conflict with what the Lord had to say about them.

Thirty-one times in these three chapters, Dr. Taylor deliberately nus-translated the word ISRAEL, to read JEWS. He either changed the word, or added it where it is not found in other versions.

Let me give you an illustration: Romans 11:11 reads correctly in the King James, when it

states: "I say then, have they (Israel) stumbled that they should fall? God forbid!" But Taylor has this verse to say: "Does this mean that God has rejected His Jewish people forever? Of course not!" It is this sort of dishonesty, practiced to some extent by the translators of the King James Version, which has caused our preachers to preach the nonsense that "the Jews are all of Israel and are God's Chosen People."

In Romans 9:3, Paul speaks about "My kinsmen according to the flesh." Here he was speaking about his race. Remember, he was a Benjaminite by blood, not a Judean. He was a Roman by nationality, and a Jew by religion. That is until his conversion.

In verse 6, he indicates that not all who are born descendants of Abraham and Jacob/Israel are Israelites.

Then in verse 7, he makes a significant statement. He quotes from Genesis 21:12: "In Isaac shall thy seed be called." Not from a man named Judah, who our theologians say was the father of the Jews, but in Isaac. The word "Saxons" comes from "Sacs-sons" or "Isaac's sons." It was Isaac's son Jacob, whose name was changed to Israel, not Judah.

In verse 14, Paul asks the question: "Is God unrighteous because He shows favoritism or discriminates?" (A horrible sin for modern Christians, we are told.) He goes on to explain this by quoting from Exodus 33:19; Exodus 9:15; Isaiah 45:5-12, and Jeremiah 18:1-10. (You New Testament Christians would be out of luck if we didn't have the Old Testament to refer to.)

In this verse we can pick up two mis-translations in the KJV. The word JEW, as used here should read JUDEANS, since there was no word such as JEW in the Greek language. In the 1611 KJV, it was IOUDEAN. The word GETILE as used here had to do with tribes or nations, in other words, the "lost sheep of the house of Israel, who had become Gentilized and lost their identity as Israelites."

Verse 25, is often used by pastors to bolster their Jews Chosen People myth. But here Paul indicates that it is Christian-Israel, the people who lost their identity, and who are now called by their new name, CHRISTIAN. The Jews have never lost their identity, and have never been called by a new name, especially the "sons of the living God."

Verse 26- The world calls those of us who follow Christ, Christians (Christ's sons). When we pray, Jesus told us to say: "Our Father . .

In chapter 10, verse 12, we read: "For there is no difference between JEW(JUDEAN) and the GREEK." Here the word HELLEN was used and is correctly translated as GREEK. Many Greeks were Israelites. But why was this same word translated seven times as GENTILES?

Verses. 14-17. These are in the form of someone asking Paul a question which he answers by referring to Isaiah 52:7 and 53:1. Both of these verses are grossly misquoted and misunderstood.

In Chapter 11, verse 1 we find another mis-translation. Paul was not a Jew, he tells us so himself, he was a Benjaminite, not from the tribe of Judah. God's people, which He foreknew, were the true Israelites who had disappeared into Assyrian captivity.

In verse 7, Paul raises the question: "What then" and answers it by saying: "Israel hath . . ." Notice, he did not say: "The Jews hath . . . but Israel hath." Paul was very careful of his terminology, something it would be well for our preachers to emulate. Then he quotes in verse 8, from Isaiah 29:10, about the inability of Israel to understand that they were God's Chosen. (The Jews have no such problem, they are constantly bragging about it.)

He then follows with further proofs from Psalm 69:22, 23.

True Israel, for the most part - White, Anglo-Saxon and related peoples, certainly do not know that they are the people of the Book. Why? "Because God has given them the spirit of slumber; eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear." This verse in no

way describes Jews, for they have boasted for centuries about their special status with God, while repudiating His Son. These are the liars of Rev. 2:9; 3:9.

Verse 11 indicates that salvation has come not to some "non-Jew" men called GENTILES, but to the "Gentilized lost sheep of the house of Israel." This was necessary to provoke those of the house of Judah to jealously, so that they too would seek the God of their fathers.

Verse 13 indicates that Paul was the Apostle, not to the "heathen," as the word GENTILES seems to connote, but to the "lost sheep of true Israel."

Verses 17-24 speak about the "olive tree," which in Bible terminology has always meant Israel. (The fig tree has always been the symbol of Judah.) This is why we find on the inverse side of the Great Seal of the United States, an eagle holding an olive branch in his beak. This branch has thirteen leaves, representing the thirteen colonies and Israel's thirteen tribes. The wording on the seal is the Latin inscription "E Pluribus Unum," "out of many (tribes) one (nation.)" The name America comes from the word "Ameri" meaning "heavenly," and "rica," meaning "kingdom," hence "the heavenly kingdom." Our enemies, and even some within Identity, have been trying to brainwash us with the notion that this seal is of Masonic order, and refers to the New World Order. There will be a New World Order, but it will not be under the command of men such as George Bush, thank God, but will be commanded by Jesus Christ, as King of Kings, and Lord of Lords.

The vast majority of White, Israel people have been deliberately blinded to this glorious identity. The phrase "fullness of the GENTILES," in verse 25, which should be correctly translated as "nations," means a "multitude of nations." The Jews have never by any stretch of the imagination been a "multitude of nations," but just recently (1948), became a struggling little nation of less than 4-million people, who could not keep going if it were not for the support of Israel America.

So we can see in these three great chapters, that Paul quotes 35 times from the Old Testament in 90 verses. 39% of the content of these chapters are right out of the Old Testament. Does this mean that you New Testament Christians will refuse to consider them? In fact, we find Paul explaining the meaning of the Old Testament in these chapters. So if you hear your pastor tell you: "We don't need the Old Testament, because we are New Testament Christians," you KNOW the rascal is lying to you. You can be sure of it!

All through these three chapters, the people who are spoken of as GENTILES, are in reality the "lost sheep of the house of Israel." The nations we today know as Christendom.

The word JEW, as used in these chapters should have been translated as JUDEAN, since it has absolutely nothing to do with the Jewish religion, and as I mentioned before, at the time of Christ, there were no people anywhere in the world, who were known as JEWS.

Many JUDEANS believed on our Lord and were converted. There was a man named Nathaniel, spoken of in John 1:47. When Jesus said to him, he said: "Behold an ISRAELITE indeed, in whom there is no guile." This is somewhat different from His condemnation of the JEW Pharisees in John 8:44, when He said: "Ye are of your father the devil."

There was a man named Zaecheus, and Nicodemus, and Joseph of Arimathea, all Israelites. Not one of these was a Jew! Some Judahites were influenced by the Edomite Pharisees, who hated Him and ultimately murdered Him. It was to this bogus crowd that He said: "Ye are not of my fold."

To clarify this apparent contradiction, let me use a modern example. America is made up of Caucasians, Negroes, and many mixed races. Therefore not all Americans are Caucasians. And not all Caucasians are American.

So it was with the Judeans of Christ's time. Some were Israelites, primarily of the tribe of Judah, Benjamin and Levi. They were not known as Jews, but as the House of Judah. The

majority of the Judeans, like King Herod, were Edomites. So were the Pharisees, as can be seen in John 8:33 when they told Jesus: "We be Abraham's children, but have never been in bondage to any man." This clearly indicates that they could not possibly have been Israelites.

Many of the people of Judea were of mixed blood as far as racial purity was concerned, and had come back from Babylon in this "mixed up" condition. This is one of the reasons why Luke took such care in describing the ancestry of our Lord. It just wasn't standard for the average Jew (Judean) of that day to be able to trace his ancestry back to Abraham.

There are a number of scriptures which reveal the different types of Judeans. There were those who followed Christ and became known as Christians. For almost 2,000 years they have gone by this descriptive name. They were never called Jews, although sometimes today, our "brainwashed" Judeo-Christian element call them Christian Jews. This is a misnomer, as false as to say that something could be "hot-cold, or wet-dry."

When Jesus said in John 10:27 - "My sheep hear my voice, and I know them and they follow me," He was not speaking about the Edomite Jews but about Christian Israelites. In John 10:26. He did not say: "Believe in Me and ye shall be my sheep," He said: "Ye believe not because ye are NOT OF MY SHEEP!" This would seem to imply that a "sheep becomes a sheep at birth, rather than being converted to sheep status." I know this shoots down a lot of fundamentalist doctrines, but how else can you explain this? Those who heard Christ and accepted Him, did not do so because they became "converted," but because of their status, His "sheep" will hear His voice and follow Him.

We know that Abraham was the father of many nations, so what we see in John 8, is Christ arguing with Edomites, who had some of the blood of Abraham in their veins through Esau, but who were not the chosen through Jacob/Israel. The Bible says: "In Isaac, (the father of Jacob) shall thy (Abraham's) seed be called."

In verse 41 of John 8, we see the "age old doctrine," of Secular Humanism, the "universal brotherhood of man, under the universal fatherhood of God," as it rears its ugly head. The modern Jews give lip service to this doctrine, while declaring to all who will listen and be "brainwashed" by their lies, that they are special in the eyes of God, while at the same time they repudiate Him and His Son.

These religious hypocrites, and I call them that, because this is the label our Lord attached to them, falsely claimed to be Abraham's children of promise, while Jesus accused them of their rightful title, as "children of Satan." (Verse 44)

Who were these imposters? They were neither Israelites, or of the House of Judah, but were the mixed race people our risen Lord spoke about in Rev. 2:9; 3:9, when He referred to those "who say they are Jews (Judeans) and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan." These are the modern day people we know as Jews. Those the Judeo-Christians worship!

In Jeremiah 24, you will find a prophesy concerning the Judeans (Jews) who were living in Palestine. Remember that the fig tree has always been the symbol of Judah, not Israel. Christ's sheep, are the "good Judean figs," of this parable. The "evil figs," are the Judeans who came from the mixed multitude, and the Edomite background and who refuse to accept Him. Knowing this, the symbolism of this chapter should be easy to understand. Where would we expect to find the "evil figs of Judah" today? They are found in Jewry, while the good figs are to be found in Christendom.

The descendants of Esau can be found today in Jewry, existing alongside the Ashkenazi Khazar Jews, who are of Turco-Mongolian background, and who converted to Judaism in 740 A.D. They were a savage, barbarian people from Russia, whose ancestors had never set foot in Palestine. Yet today, in the nation of the Israeli, every one of their leaders has come from this Khazar background. Over 90% of the people we know as Jews today, are Ashkenazi.

**If you are curious as to what God has predicted for these people, read Malachi 1:2-4.**

**The Israelites and Judahites who went into Assyrian captivity migrated west and north through the Caucas Pass into Europe. This is why we are called Caucasians. There is much historical proof available which will prove this, in spite of the frantic efforts of so-called Christians historians to disprove the true history of our Israel people. They do this, of course, to protect the anti-Christ's of Judaism.**

**If the people we now know as Jews are indeed "God's Chosen people," as our pastor's insist, doesn't seem strange to you that God Bestowed His greatest blessings on the people of Europe and America? Almost every invention which has brought improvement to mankind has come from the white race. It is only the White race, the so-called GENTILES, who have accepted Christ as their God in significant numbers. Our missionaries know that many times they must work for years, to convert a person of color to Christianity, and often when the missionary is forced to leave, the native reverts to their original condition of savagery in a few years. Why do you suppose this is so?**

**Ask yourself what nations have taken the Bible as the foundation for their governments and their Constitutions? Not the Jews! It has been the White nations of Christendom.**

**The people we know as Jews today follow the pagan Babylonian worship as found in their Talmud. They do not follow Moses, as we have been told, for Jesus told them: "If ye had believed Moses, ye would have believed Me, for he wrote of Me." (John 5: 46). While modern Judaism gives lip service to the Torah, the words of Moses, it is diametrically opposed to what Moses taught the Children of Israel. Take usury as an example. Moses taught that usury was wrong, see Ex. 22:25; Ps. 15:5; Lev. 25:37 and many more, yet for centuries the Jews have been the greatest usurers on the face of the earth.**

**A great truth which has been avoided by the majority of our preachers is that it is the White race of the seed of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, who is the true Israel of God. They are the Covenant people of the Old and New Testament.**

**You may think this is arrogant. But why does it disturb you? Do you accuse the Jews of arrogance when they lie about and claim God's blessings on their heathen, anti-Christ teachings? Of course you don't! You would be an Anti-Semite in the eyes of the modern world, and this in the thinking of most Christians is worse than blasphemy against God. Yet my answer to anti-Semites is this. If it means "anti-Jew" then I am "anti-Semite," for not to be would make me "anti-Christ." He denounced them more and better than I can ever hope to do.**

**You may say: "What difference does it make if I am a Christian? Being saved is all that really matters. I could care less whether I am an Israelite or not." But would you turn down a great inheritance that was offered to you, because you were a Christian? Of course not! Yet you seem willing to allow your pastors to rob you of the wonderful knowledge, that because you are an Israelite, you have a special responsibility to God and your fellow man. You have been chosen by Him, to be His ambassador to unsaved mankind.**

**When the Apostle Peter wrote the wonderful words of 1Peter 2:9, he was speaking to the "strangers (Israelites) scattered abroad through Asia Minor and Europe. He was not writing to Christian Jews, but to Israelites. The word "foreigners," as used here by Peter comes from a Greek word which means "resident foreigner." He was speaking to then Israelite people who were living in this area by the thousands. He told them, vs. 9, that they were "A chosen generation (stock, offspring), a royal priesthood, a holy nation (not referring to the church), a peculiar (chosen for a special purpose) people." Then in the remainder of the verse he tells why they have been thus chosen: "That ye should shew forth the praises of Him who hath called you out of darkness, into His marvelous light." These were Israelites from whom the veil of darkness had been lifted and who, like you and I have had been called into special**

service for the King.

Who were the people who had been in darkness for hundreds of years? Surely not the Jews. They knew who they were. It was "true" Israel," whose eyes have been blinded.

I realize that many of you who ask: "What difference does it make," are sincere Christians. You love the Lord. But my friend, to remain in darkness and confusion concerning the nations and peoples in the scriptures, leaves you an easy prey for those who would deceive and confuse you in a national sense and bring ruin to our beloved land. To remain ignorant of your true identity, is to commit the sin of Esau, when he gave up his birthright for a bowl of bean soup. It is something most must be well pleasing to the forces of Satan and darkness.

It is because Christians have lacked the truth of whom they are, that the forces of evil have been able to take control of America, and most Christians have "become the salt which has lost its savor (it's ability to act as salt and hold back corruption,") (Matt. 5:13).

When Paul wrote in Gal. 3:26-29 that we are "all sons by faith in Christ," he was not wiping out the role of either sex when a person is baptized into Christ. But simply stating that all believers, through faith in Him, are of the family of God. In a spiritual sense, they have "become Abraham's seed." Thus every one of Anglo heritage, MUST have faith in Christ in order to be part of His spiritual body, the true church.

But does it make a difference? If you elevate the enemies of Christ to a "God chosen" position, you automatically place yourself on the side of the enemies That's the meaning of 2 John 10, 11. If you give "aid and comfort" to the enemies of Christ, those who curse Him, and spit when His name is mentioned, then you become one with them, and "become partaker in their evil deeds." Are you willing to partake of the condemnation that will come to the Jew abortionist, the Jew prostitutionist, the Jew dope peddler, the Jew who curses your Savior, on that day when they stand before the Judge?

Fundamentalist pastors love these verses in 2nd John, but all too often they use them to blast a Christian brother who does not see "eye to eye," with them on doctrinal matters. But I have had some of them tell me, we cannot apply these verses to the Jew.

The number of Christian pastors who will correctly use these verses are mighty small in number and when one of their number has the courage to tell the truth, such as Dr. Bailey Smith, President of Southern Baptist convention a few years ago, when he correctly said: "God does not hear the prayers of a Jew." And isn't that what the Master said: "No man cometh unto the Father but by me," in Rwhen Dr. Sm~ said that, pastors in his own denomination turned against him in righteous hypocrisy and called him "anti-Semitic." What hypocrites they are! Jesus clearly taught, that no one, Jew, Gentile, Mohammedan, Buddhist, etc., can reach God unless they come through the Son. Study the scriptures and the Jewish Talmud, and you will recognize, if you are an honest person, that they are anti-Christ.

Some of you may have been upset because I pointed to errors in your beloved King James Version. If it makes you feel any better, that is the Version I use for my study. You may say: "We can't believe you, since you don't believe our Bible." But I do!! I believe all of it! But I also have enough intelligence to know that the men who translated the King James Version, were picked by the King of England for this purpose. I also know they were human, and just as translators since, many of whom have been devout men who loved the Lord, made mistakes I believe the original scriptures were the very word of God, but I also know there are demonstrable errors in translating since then. As sincere students of God's Word, we MUST be able to see errors which were made, in order to have the Bible conform to some church doctrine.

All my readers should be intelligent enough to know that the original Bible was not written in English. The Old Testament originals were written in ancient Hebrew, and the New Testament

in Greek and Amharic. The word JEW and GENTILE were unknown when these manuscripts were written. The word GENTILE is unknown in the Hebrew language and when it is used in the Old Testament, it comes from the Hebrew "goy" which means "tribes or nation." Why was this word mis-translated over and over again, using seven different meanings, when there is really only one?

Was it because the King James translators were trying to fit their Bible to the church doctrines of that time? Just as the liberals are trying to change modern translations to please the Jews and the feminists? Men were burned for heresy at the time of King James, merely for disagreeing with the established doctrines of the church. If you were dealing with the Roman Catholic church, you were a heretic if you refused to believe her doctrine. If you were dealing with a Reformation church, you were considered a heretic if you did not believe as they taught. Usually the result of this disbelief was fatal, no matter who was in power.

So be very careful in your handling of the Bible. I firmly believe the King James Version to be the closest and most accurate of all translations. (You Ferrer-Fenton people please don't get mad at me!) There are no important departures from the original. But there are mistakes, which have caused confusion, such as in the use of words like JEW and GENTILE, and equating ISRAEL and JEW, as one and the same, which they are not!

I most certainly don't intend to "throw the baby out with the bath water," because I don't like the way the KJV translators handled the word JEW or GENTILE. I have enough sense to place JUDEAN where I read JEW, and NATION, where I read GENTILE.

But you cannot correctly understand the meaning of the King James, or any other Bible, unless you are willing to check out the KEY words and see what they mean in the original. That's why voluminous works such as Strong's Concordance were printed. I tried this on Ezekiel 38, 39, and came out with a completely different idea, from any which had ever been presented to me by some prophetic pastor. Often the English language does not have words adequate to express the meaning of the original. But unfortunately, few pastors or laymen will take the time and effort to "Study to show themselves approved unto God," and look these words up. Too often, the lazy layman will ask the pastor what they mean, and he will give them the definition given by the seminary professor, while the true Word goes begging.

Never accept anything from the pulpit, or from writings such as this, for example, without first checking them against the Word of God. If they don't comply with what the Bible teaches, they are not fit to consider.

We need to remind ourselves that it is one thing to believe every word in the Bible, but it is quite another to know what the Bible teaches. Believing the Bible is true will be of no practical help to you, if you refuse to study the Bible, and "search the scriptures."

Cornelius Vander Breggen, Jr., in his booklet **THE PRIVILEGED PEOPLE**, said:

- 1) Be sure you are in the status of John 3:18, 3:36.
- 2) Lay aside all preconceived ideas you may have concerning Israel, the Jews, Gentiles, or any other subject you want to understand.
- 3) Make known to the Holy Spirit, who indwells you if you are a Christian (and this doesn't mean you have to speak in tongues), that you are trusting Him to lead you into an understanding of the truth.
- 4) Then search the scriptures diligently. Use a good concordance, so you will understand the meaning of key words as they were translated from the original languages.

**5) When you have done this, believe what the Words says. Don't let ANYTHING human prejudices, church teachings, or (he ideas of men, stand in your way acting on God's Word. Jesus said to the Pharisees, those false Jews in Matthew 22:29 - "Ye do err, not knowing the scriptures or the power of God." So seek the truth. Then act on it. We MUST if we are to exist as a free people, "chosen of God for His special purpose!"**

**The End**

# WHO ARE THE JEWS?

by Brig. Gen. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, C.P.D.L.  
(With excerpts from Nord Davis, Jr., STAR WARS)

*"But ye (Jews) believe not, because ye are not of My (Christ's) sheep - . . ."* -  
Matthew 10:26

## INTRODUCTION

One of the most baffling questions facing Christendom in the 20th Century revolves around the people we know as Jews. Who are they? Are they the Chosen People of the Bible, the seed of Abraham, to whom God gave the promise of Genesis 12-3 "I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee?" Or are they a heathen, satanic people who have been a "thorn in the flesh" of true Israel for centuries and who have a world plan for the destruction of Christianity?

Much of importance revolves around the proper answer to this question. The fundamentalist and evangelical Christian world, for the most part teach that the present day people who call themselves Jews are indeed the offspring of Abraham, "the friend of God," and that to receive the blessings of God, Christians must help them in every way possible, even when they appear as the Apostle Paul stated in 1 Thessalonians 2:15, to be the murderers of their own prophets, persecutors of Christians, who "please not God and are contrary to all men."

Hand in hand with this problem, comes an even more complex one. "Was Jesus of Nazareth, the Virgin born Son of God, the Savior of the world - a Jew?" Most Christian pastors and Bible scholars say "Yes". But this does not make it so! The Jews themselves have a variety of opinions. Their religious book, the **BABYLONIAN TALMUD**, recognizes Jesus and calls Him, "the son of Pandria, a Roman soldier," (**SANHEDRIN**, 67a). The book **KALLAH**, lb, 18b) states: "Jesus was the illegitimate child of a Jewish prostitute and was conceived during menstruation."

Another passage in the **SANHEDRIN** (103) suggests that Jesus corrupted the morals of the Judahite people and in par. 107, of this same book, it states: "Jesus corrupted and deceived and destroyed Israel."

Yet Michael Rodkinson, a Jew, in his book **HISTORY OF THE TALMUD**, states on page 70 - "The **TALMUD** is the source from whence Jesus of Nazareth drew the teachings which enabled him to revolutionize the world".

Stimulated by this Jewish statement, every Christian, especially every pastor and Bible scholar, should take time to investigate whether this statement is true. Did Jesus Christ derive his teachings from the heathen, occult book known as the **TALMUD**?

In his recent book, **JESUS WAS A JEW!**, Arthur Fruchtenbaum attempts to answer these questions: "Who was Jesus of Nazareth? Was he a good teacher? Was he a well-meaning but confused religionist? Was he the disciple of another teacher? Regardless of how you answer these questions, **JESUS WAS A JEW!**" (UNQ.)

In the introduction to his book, Fruchtenbaum says: "The personality of Jesus of Nazareth stands as an enigma in Jewish history. Hailed by millions as a Savior and giver of life, his name has been used to condemn the Jews and an excuse to take Jewish lives."

Another Jewish group stated in a pamphlet titled **SANTA CLAUS, THE EASTER BUNNY, and JESUS!** written by a Jewish Rabbi from Florida: After mentioning the Christian myths of Santa Claus and the Easter Bunny, he states: "Then comes the hoax of all Christian hoaxes. The story of Jesus.

"The truth of the matter is that there is no historical proof that Jesus ever existed. There is no piece of physical evidence on earth today that can prove that he existed.

"No man knows where he was born; how he looked; when he died; or even where he was buried.

"Just like the story of Santa Claus and the Easter Bunny, the story of Jesus is another foolish Christian myth." (UNQ.)

In another article, written by a one-time Christian woman who had converted to Judaism, she says:

"To be a completed Jew one must first rid himself of all the pagan and idolatrous teachings of Christianity and rise to a higher level of holiness to believe in the one true God.

"The turning point in my life came when my husband and I were invited to celebrate the Jewish Sabbath with an orthodox rabbi. We were startled, because we felt God's presence there.

"After studying under this Rabbi and others and learning the true way of the Lord, I had no trouble abandoning the life of deception I had led until now.

"The day of my conversion to Judaism, I learned the true meaning of being 'born again.' Yes, I have been 'born again' as a Jew.

"Since that day, my husband and I have turned our ministry to exposing the myths of Christianity... the lies, the hatred, and the hypocrisy of its preachers." (UNO.)

Another Jewish Rabbi, from his headquarters in Ft. Lauderdale, Florida writes:

"Christian scholars are coming close to discovering the truth that the New Testament was the greatest book of fiction ever written. Already they have found definite proof that there was no such thing as a 'Virgin Birth', and a 'resurrection.' They are catching up with the proven facts of history, that Jesus never existed.

"Furthermore, Christian Bible scholars have definite proof, that if Jesus Christ had actually existed, he would have been a homosexual, since the traditional Jewish custom was for men to be married by the time they were eighteen. In addition, according to the Christian fairy tale of the New Testament, he never dated, he never had any girl friends, and he ran around with a group of known homosexual friends." (This so-called evidence comes from the pen of a Jewish writer named Phineas Lapide. I wonder what Bible he read.) - ED.

After writing some scurrilous tracts about Christians, this Florida Rabbi wrote:

"Let me assure you that I did write them and am quite proud of them ... I have been able to get some good local newspaper publicity by calling local newspapers and telling them that some Jews have left these at my church and that they were written by a local Rabbi. They fell for this hook, line and sinker, and I became a local martyr.

"In my tract about Communism I showed how the leading Communist agitators today are Christians, and how the New Testament is even more **RED** than the Communist Manifesto! I also pointed out, as a matter of history, that the first Bolshevik, and Communist revolutionaries described Jesus as their teacher and named him the **GREAT COMMUNIST.**" (UNQ.)

These statements are indeed interesting when one compares them with other statements made by eminent Jewish authorities concerning the Communist Revolution.

In the January 1928 issue of **CENTURY MAGAZINE**, the eminent Jewish author Marcus Eli Ravage said: "We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars; not only of the Russians but of all the other major revolutions in your history... We did it with the irresistible might of our spirit, with ideas and propaganda."

When Rabbi Stephen Wise, the top Rabbi in the U.S. in 1918 was asked about the Russian Revolution, he was asked his opinion of the Communist Revolution, he was reported to have said: "Some may call it Communism; but I call it Judaism!"

When I have tried to uncover the truth regarding the Jews and who Jesus really was, I have been met with "scorn and derision" on the part of Christian leaders and Bible scholars, and outright hatred on the part of the Jews. Here is a typical letter I received in April 1985, after I had published a tract titled: "**EXPLODING THE CHOSEN PEOPLE MYTH!**" It was hand-printed on a restaurant paper napkin. It will give you a faint idea of how the Jews hate anyone with "guts" enough to expose them.

"You dog, snake, wolf, dragon - you antichrist. Cursed be your soul and that of your followers. An ass has more understanding than you. May the spirit of disease be upon you as you read these words - **MECHNASES** - the spirit of death enter into you. May your eyes be blind, and your flesh melt in the flames of hell's fire. May your wife turn into a frog; your daughter into a dog, and your son into a hog. **DIE, YOU DEVIL!**" The signature was in Yiddish.

So as we seek the truth about the true ancestry of Jesus Christ, our Savior and King, we must of necessity first determine who the Jews really are and where they came from. We will use both the Bible and history in our search for the truth.

## **THE ORIGINS OF THE JEWS**

### **Was Abraham a Jew?**

It has often been stated from the pulpits of Christian churches, that Abraham was the first Jew. The Bible, however, never calls Abraham by that term and for a good reason. The word **JEW** is merely the modern English contraction for the word **JUDAHITE** or **JUDEAN**. Thus the question is not really whether Abraham was a Jew or not; but rather **WAS ABRAHAM A JUDAHITE!** That is, was Abraham of the tribe of Judah? Obviously he could not be, since he preceded the tribe of Judah by three generations.

Abraham was a Semite (that is a descendant of Shem), and he was also a Hebrew (a descendant of Eber or Heber). But to say that he was a **JUDAHITE** is to say that he descended from his own great-grandson! Which is impossible!

The descendants of Judah (Hebrew **YEHUDAH**) were known as **YEHUDIM**, which merely means **JUDAHITE**. The New Testament, which was written in Greek, uses the term **IOUDAI**, which again translated out to mean **JUDEAN**.

It becomes somewhat confusing, when almost all the modern Bible translations use the term **JEW** instead of **JUDAHITE**. But once you learn to place the word **JUDAHITE OR JUDEAN**, where the word **JEW** is found, then the clear distinctions between Hebrews, Israelites and Jews will become clarified.

The Bible uses the term **JUDAHITE** in three distinct ways:

- 1) One who is of the tribe of Judah in a racial sense;
- 2) One who is a citizen of the southern nation of Judah, including the Tribes of Benjamin and most of the Tribe of Levi; it will even include Canaanites and Edomites who are citizens of Judah; and,
- 3) One who is a follower of the religion of **JUDAH** as given by Moses and the prophets. (This usage is found in Esther 8:17 and Romans 2:28, 29).

## **THE EDMITE CONNECTION**

### **(Genesis 36:19)**

The nation of Judah, comprising the tribes of Judah, Benjamin, and Levi, were conquered and deported to Babylon about 600 years before the birth of Christ. After a 70-year captivity, less than 50,000 returned to rebuild Jerusalem under Ezra and Nehemiah. Both of these **JUDAHITE** leaders

had a difficult time keeping the **JUDAHITES** from inter-marrying with the heathen who had settled in Palestine after their deportation. These godly men had tried to institute reforms to cleanse both the people and the priests from these unlawful marriage relationships. (Ezra 2:62; 9:1, 2; Nehemiah 7:64; 12:23-30.)

About 150 years later, when Alexander the Great conquered the known world and set up his Greek Empire, the Greek language became dominant in the world and it was not long before the Hebrew word **YEHUDAH** (Judahite) was replaced by the Greek word **IOUDAIOL**, which also meant **JUDEAN**. This is why the New Testament, which was written in Greek speaks of **JUDAHITES**, instead of Jews, since both words have the same meaning.

Between the time of Nehemiah and Christ, the problem with inter-marriage increased. The climax of the problem came about **150 B.C.**, when the **JUDEAN**, John Hyrcanus, conquered the heathen cities of Palestine and forced the Canaanites to become **JUDEANS** (Jews). Josephus, the Judean historian, writing about 95 A.D. said:

"Hyrcanus took also Dora and Marissa, cities of Idume (Edom) and subdued all the Idumeans (Edomites); and permitted them to stay in that country, if they would be circumcised and make use of the laws of the Judeans; they were so desirous of living in the country of their forefathers, that they submitted to the use of circumcision, and the rest of the Judean ways of living; at which time - . they were hereafter no other than Judeans." (**ANTIQUITY OF THE JEWS**, Book 13, Ch. 9, Par. 1).

A footnote in Josephus' book quotes from Ammonius, an ancient grammarian who said: "The Judeans were such by nature from the beginning, whilst the Idumeans were not Judeans from the beginning, but Phoenicians and Syrians; by being subdued by the Judeans and compelled to be circumcised, and to unite into one nation, they were subject to the same laws and became known as Judeans."

This all took place before the time of Christ. It becomes obvious, then that by the time of Christ, there were a great host of people living in Palestine who were Canaanites and Edomites by race, although Judeans (Jews) by religion. Even the ruling dynasty of the Herod's were Edomites and Herod the Great, was an Idumean, that is a "half-Jew," (mongrel).

The **JEWISH ENCYCLOPEDIA**, 1925 edition, Vol.5, p.41, states: "Edom is in modern Jewry."

The Esau-Edomite nation of Idumea ceased to exist as a separate nation at this point in history. Yet the Bible is clear that Edom will be the enemy of Israel in the latter days. (See Malachi 1:2-4). How could these prophecies be fulfilled, if there were no Edomites left in the world? There is only one nation in the world today which can prove ancestral ties with Edom and the so-called Jews themselves claim this dubious distinction.

The Jews have adopted the materialistic anti-God attitude that characterized the father of the Edomites, Esau. As a judgment for their sins, including the murder of God's Son, Jesus Christ, God cast them out of Palestine in 70 A.D. when the Roman General Titus destroyed Jerusalem. The **JUDEANS** (Jews) fled to North Africa and Spain. We find this account in **THE AMERICAN PEOPLE'S ENCYCLOPEDIA**, 1954, p.15-492, under the heading **THE JEWS**.

"Following their dispersal many spread across North Africa to Spain and during this movement converted many Berber tribes to Judaism. (It might be well here, to recall the word of Jesus to the Pharisees in Matthew 23:15, when He said to the scribes and Pharisees: ". . . ye compass (go over) sea and land to make one proselyte (convert), and when he is made, ye make him two-fold a child of hell than yourselves."

(Maybe this is why the North Africans had such a hatred for the Christian Spaniards) That portion which moved into Spain and later northward became quite wealthy and gained considerable prestige. (Yes, indeed, several Cardinals of the Catholic Church and several Popes were Jews.) These became known as **SEPHARDIM JEWS**.

Today, there are two main branches of these people we call Jews. The Sephardim Jews of Western Europe and the Ashkenazi Jews of Eastern Europe. In all honesty, we can say that modern **SEPHARDIM** Jewry is a mixture of Judean blood with that of Edom, Syria, Canaan, Phoenicia and North Africa.

## **THE ASHKENAZIM**

If one studies the origins of this branch of European world Jewry, we must allow historians to tell us the story. The history of this branch of Jewry is almost unknown in the Christian world, although there are more than 320 books in the New York library alone, which deal with this history - in addition to the **JEWISH ENCYCLOPEDIA**.

In the year 740 A.D. the Khazar kingdom in Eastern Europe officially converted to **JUDAISM**. A century later, they were crushed by the incoming Slavic people and were scattered over Central Europe where they became known as Jews. It is from this group that most of the German and Polish Jews came and they make up the predominance of Jewish people found in America. The term Ashkenazim is applied to this round-headed, dark-complected division of Jewry. (From **THE AMERICAN PEOPLE'S ENCYCLOPEDIA**, p.15-492).

In the early 1960's the Sephardim numbered about 500,000, while the Ashkenazim totaled over 12-million. Thus, the word Jew, is practically synonymous with Ashkenazim, according to Arthur Koestler in his book **THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE**, p.181.

That the Khazars are lineal ancestors of Eastern European Jewry is a historical fact, even though many Christian ministers and Bible scholars refuse to accept this fact.

The Kazars or "Chazars" as they are sometimes called, were of Turkish origin and their history from the very beginning is woven into the history of the Jews of Russia. (**JEWISH ENCYCLOPEDIA**, 3rd Edition, 1925.)

Who were the Khazars and from whence did they come? Again we will let Jewish historians from the **NEW JEWISH ENCYCLOPEDIA**, 1962, answer this.

They were a Mongolian people who embraced Judaism and flourished from the 8th through the 10th century A.D. in the territory extending between the Don and Volga Rivers, and along the shores of the Black, Caspian, and Azov Seas. The Jewish statesman Hasdai ibn Shaprut of Cordoba, in the 10th century, wrote a letter to King Joseph of the Khazars, in which he gave a detailed account of this conversion.

For the sake of interest, it should be mentioned that the Ashkenaz of the Bible refers to a people living somewhere in the vicinity of Mt. Ararat and Armenia. The name occurs in Genesis 10:3 and 1 Chronicles 1:6, as one of the sons of Gomer, who was the son of Japheth. Ashkenaz was also the brother of Togarmah and a nephew of Magog, whom the Khazars claimed as their ancestor.

Strictly speaking, these Ashkenaz Jews are misnamed, since their ancestor was not Ashkenaz, but his brother. This makes little difference, as long as we recognize that at least 90% of world Jewry comes from this background and is of Togarmah rather than Israel.

## **GOG AND MAGOG IN MODERN JEWRY**

As Arthur Koestler pointed out, Togarmah was a nephew of Magog and here is where the plot begins to thicken, since students of Bible prophecy will recognize this name as an enemy of Israel in Ezekiel 38 and 39. The identification of Gog and Magog with the Jewish Khazars is found on page 135 of Koestler's book, he states:

"The legend which circulated among Western Jews in the Middle Ages provided a curious parallel to the Russian 'bylinda'. To quote Poliaj again: 'The popular Jewish legend does not remember a Khazar kingdom but a kingdom of **RED** Jews.'

When the Khazar kingdom was finally destroyed by the Russians from the north, the Ashkenazim Jews began to disperse in-to what is now called Germany and Poland, as well as other Eastern lands. They continued to multiply until today they are the most populous branch of world Jewry by far.

The destruction of the Khazar empire and the dispersion of these Eastern Jews, brought them into contact with their fellow Judists from the West, the Sephardim. Together, they continued their anti-Christian activity, mainly through their practice of usury, until finally the Christian nations of Europe (who were the true Israelite people) began to banish them.

As they left these countries, they took their usurious practices with them and the European Renaissance began. Koestler quotes Cecil Roth, a Jewish historian, as writing: "In a sense, the Jewish Dark Ages may be said to be the beginning of the Renaissance," (p.178). Thus, we see the blessing of God fall on these Christian nations, as they expelled His enemies of Edom, Gog and Magog. These nations were blessed, not cursed, as our pastors said they would be.

However, the tide began to turn when these Khazar-Jews of Gog and Magog finally succeeded in overthrowing the Russians in what became known as the Communist Revolution. This was carried out with the help of the great Jewish banking houses in Western Europe and America. The Jewish banker, Jacob Schiff, from New York, gave over \$20-million dollars to make this revolution a success and many of the communist leaders came from a group of Jews from the lower East side in New York City, who were exported to Russia with Leon Trotsky for that very purpose.

Thus, we see the rise of Togarmah, Ashkenaz, Gog, Magog, Meshech (the ancient name of Moscow), Gomer, and Tubal (the ancient name of Tublosk) as prophesied in Ezekiel 38 and 39. Today prophecy is unfolding before our eyes, yet most Christians fail to understand it, because they fail to see who the Jews really are and what their place is in God's final plans for this age. As long as the racial origin of the Jews remain hidden from the Christian world, so long will we fail to understand Bible prophecy.

The Soviet Khazar-Jews of Gog, Magog, and Togarmah have already invaded Palestine and stolen it from the Arabs, just as Ezekiel promised. Every one of the Israeli leaders from the start have been Ashkenazim Jews. The Arabs for the most part, understand that the vast majority of Jews entering Palestine are from this heathen source and have absolutely no claim to this land. They have difficulty understanding why American Christians are supporting these anti-Christ. The Khazars have been the traditional enemies of the Arab people since the Middle Ages, and they recognize the true nature of this Ashkenazim invasion.

The Jews who now control the Soviet government have tried to cover their historic tracks in order to prevent Christians in the West from stopping support for Jewish Zionism. They know, that without the support of Christians, their entire bandit venture would soon collapse. So they have taken great pains to convince the Christian West that the Soviet Union is no longer controlled by Jews, after they ruled for a few years. This is not the case however. In spite of the Jewish demonstrations we see in Moscow, emphasizing the plight of the "downtrodden Jews", so that the government would be "forced" into allowing Jews to leave Russia, is it not strange that similar demonstrations by Christians have never been mentioned in the Jew controlled press of America? Does it not seem strange to you that Christians are very seldom allowed to leave? Is it not strange that Jews are the only class in Russia who are privileged enough to leave at all? Does it not seem strange that the only class of millionaires in the Soviet Union, is found among the Jewish community who live in luxury in the Black Sea resort areas? As of 1983 twenty out of the top twenty-three members of the ruling Politburo were Jews, with Jews holding down every top position in the Soviet military and National Police Force. But this persecution of the "lesser brethren", as they are called in the **PROTOCOLS**, their plans are clearly spelled out in the Zionist blueprint for world control. This can be seen in historical action, when in 1948, two ships loaded with Jewish refugees were sunk with the loss of all lives. The British government was blamed by the Zionists, until years later it was discovered the ships had been sunk by **MOSSAD** action. Today,

all over the world, and in the United States in particular, Jews are terrorized by the strong arm boys of the Jewish **MOSSAD** and the **JEWISH DEFENSE LEAGUE**, which was formed, not to protect Jews from anti-Semitism, but to keep Jews in line with Zionist aims.

For documentation with names, places, dates, and pictures of Communist Jews who took over in Russia, see the book **BEHIND COMMUNISM**, by Frank Britton. This is one of the books which has been banned by the Canadian Government as "hate literature."

Yet, in spite of all the Jewish cries to the contrary, top Jewish leaders, from the beginning, have bragged about the Jewish influence that made the Communist Revolution a success. On September 10, 1920, the following excerpt appeared in **THE AMERICAN HEBREW**, the most influential Jewish newspaper in America:

"The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal was to create a new world order. What happened in Russia, shall also, through the same Jewish mental and physical forces, become a reality over all the world." (UNQ.)

The Maccabean, the leading Jewish organ in New York, as far back as 1905 stated that the Russian Jews were planning a "Jewish revolution" in Russia and in 1917, a M. Hermalin, from New York City said: "The Russian Revolution was made by Jews. We have created secret societies and planned the Reign of Terror. The Revolution succeeded because of our convincing propaganda, and our mass assassinations in order to form a government which is truly ours." (UNQ.)

When a Christian wonders why Jewish leaders would be willing to sacrifice thousands of their own people to accomplish their goal of world domination, they should read Article II, par. 5, of their **PROTOCOL**, written prior to 1900, it says:

"Through the Press we have gained the power to influence, while remaining ourselves in the shade; thanks to the Press, we have the gold of the world in our hands and notwithstanding that we have had to gather it out of oceans of tears and blood. But it has paid us, though we have sacrificed many of our~ own people. Every victim on our side is worth, in the sight of God, a thousand goyim (non-Jew animal)."

## **THE STRUGGLE FOR THE BIRTHRIGHT!**

What is it today, that the Jews seek to hide from Christians? This question goes much deeper than the Jewish identification with Edom. The implication goes back to the history of the feud between Jacob and Esau over the birthright, and who the Chosen People of God really are.

As most of you will remember, Jacob and Esau were the twin sons of Isaac, who had been named Israel by God. In Genesis 25, we are told that the two boys struggled in their mother's womb, even before they were born. (Gen. 25:22). Esau, being the firstborn, was supposed to have received the "birthright" blessings. However, God rejected Esau even before he was born. Romans 9:11 tells us: "(For the children being not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of Him that calleth;) It was said of her, (Rebecca) the elder shall serve the younger. As it is written, Jacob have I (God) loved, but Esau have I hated."

Because of his love for material things, Esau sold his birthright to his brother Jacob for a mess of "red beans and rice," as we would say down south. (Gen. 25:29-34.)

Esau became angry over this turn of events - angry at his father Isaac and Jacob's God (Jesus Christ) and from that point in history to the present, Esau has struggled to regain this lost birthright. The "children of Esau" want more than anything else to be regarded as the "Chosen People", and if God will not choose them and bless them, then they will choose themselves. They have done a good job of selling this fictitious position to most of the Christian world. (Read Malachi 1:2-4).

Revelation 16-18 tells us about a "great whore that sitteth upon many waters". This is a picture of the False Bride of Jesus Christ, who even now is trying to usurp the rulership of this world - the

inheritance that Jacob received that day when his brother sold his birthright for a bowl of soup. If you notice, this woman rides on the **RED** beast of **RED** communism. She is said to be drunken with the blood of saints. This beast has been said to have seven heads, which are said to be seven mountains. It is interesting to note, that though many Christian Bible scholars try and make this whore out to be the Roman Catholic church, and use as their argument that Rome sits on seven hills, Moscow is also built on seven hills. This woman is that great city that ruleth over the kings of the earth. While the Catholic church has a lot of power in this world, she does not rule over all the world, as International Zionism now does. They control every important country in the world, Communist and non-Communist, through their International Banking system of Babylonian usury.

This city spoken of in Revelation is the counterfeit, "New Jerusalem", which God was to set up at the end of time to rule all nations. The Edomite Jews have set up this false city in order to fool Christians into thinking that they (the Jews) are God's chosen people, the holders of the birthright of Abraham. They have done this through careful planning, by calling themselves Judeans, and their plans of world Zionism. They are the Jews our risen Savior spoke about in Revelation 2:9; 3:9 when He said: "Those which call themselves Jews (**JUDEANS**) and are not, but are of the Synagogue of Satan." (When was the last time you heard your pastor preach on this text? Probably never.)

They have succeeded in gaining a great deal of support from "brainwashed" Christians, who have been deceived as to their true history.

Thus, we can see the tremendous importance of discovering the true origin of these people we call **JEWS**. If Christians had known that modern day **JEWS** were of Edom, Gog, Magog and Togarmah, they would never have been tricked into supporting the antichrist and beasts described in the book of Revelation. But as the Apostle so clearly showed in 2 Thessalonians 2:10 and 11, because they refuse to accept the truth, "for this cause, God did send them a strong delusion, that they should believe a lie. That they might all be damned (judged) who believe not the truth, and have pleasure in unrighteousness." My how that describes modern, pleasure loving church members.

## **JEWISH ZIONISM PROPHESED IN THE BIBLE**

Jesus told a parable in Luke 10 of "a certain nobleman" who was to leave and return. (Of course we know he was referring to His going to heaven and later returning). He gave his **SERVANTS** money with instructions to increase it in His absence. Verse 14, however, tells of another class of people who were not His servants: "But His **CITIZENS** hated Him and sent a message after Him, saying, we will not have this man to reign over us."

These **CITIZENS**, were the **JEWS** of Christ's day. They were citizens of the remains of Christ's Kingdom on earth. At the return of the nobleman (Christ), He gave each servant what he deserved. However, verse 27 says: "But those mine enemies, which would not that I reign over them, **BRING HITHER**, and slay them before me." In other words, bring them back to Jerusalem and execute them! It was necessary that they be brought back to the place where they had committed their crime, in order that they could be judged legally and properly. We have similar laws on our law books, where the criminal must be tried in the county where the crime was committed. So we can see that Jesus was actually prophesying the Jews return to Palestine - **NOT** to inherit the kingdom, as they desire, but to be judged for their refusal to let Christ rule over them. Remember what Jesus said to the Pharisees in Matthew 21:42 and 43 - "Jesus saith unto them (Pharisees), did ye never read in the scriptures, the stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner, this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvelous in our eyes? Therefore, I say unto you, the kingdom of God shall be taken from you (because they would allow Him to rule over them), and given to a nation (notice, not a "church" but a nation) bringing forth the fruits thereof."

In Malachi chapter one, the prophet reveals the activities of the Edomites in the latter days in reference to their false Zionism:

- 1) The burden of the word of the Lord to ISRAEL by Malachi.
- 2) I have loved you, saith the Lord. Yet ye (Israel) say, wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau (Edom) Jacob's brother? saith the Lord; yet I loved Jacob.
- 3) And I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness.
- 4) Whereas Edom saith, we are impoverished, but we will return and rebuild the desolate places: thus saith the Lord of hosts, they (Edom) shall build, but I will throw down; and they (Israel) shall call them (Edom) the border of wickedness, and the people against whom the Lord hath indignation forever."

We can see from this passage, that God had laid Esau's mountain (nation) and heritage waste and had given the birthright to Jacob (Israel). But Esau rebelled against God and vowed to return to Palestine and rebuild. God's verdict is that He will allow the Edomites to rebuild for a season, but eventually He would "throw down" that which they have built.

A year or so ago, when I was in Canada, I saw a most interesting full page advertisement in a Canadian newspaper. It was signed by 27 orthodox Jewish rabbis from Canada and the United States. It was a warning in essence, to the Jewish people, that the Israelis now in Palestine, were not the true return to the Holy Land and that because they were trying to return through military force, God would destroy them. It was a warning to Jews, not to support false Israel in Palestine.

God has said that at the time when this destruction takes place, the Edomites (**JEWS**) would be known as "the border of wickedness," and would be called "the people against whom the Lord hath indignation (anger) forever." They would no longer be known as God's Chosen people, but as the accursed people of Edom, those who absolutely refuse to have the God of Jacob rule over them, those who hate the God who took the birthright from their father Esau, thousands of years ago. They will never forgive Jesus Christ for doing this to them, and they would rather die than acknowledge Him as their King. This is why Jesus told their leaders in Matthew 21:43, that the kingdom would be taken from them and given to another.

For a further understanding regarding the identity of that nation who was to inherit God's Kingdom, I would suggest reading **HEIRS OF THE PROMISE, ABRAHAM'S CHILDREN**, available from **LORD'S COVENANT CHURCH, America's Promise Ministries, P.O. Box 157, Sandpoint, Idaho 83864**

Another Old Testament prophet who speaks of Edom in the latter days is Ezekiel. Chapters 35 and 36 speak about the bloody characteristics of the Edomites (35:5, 6), their envy and hatred of Jacob for being chosen of God (35:5,11) and their burning desire to possess Palestine.

"Because thou (Edom) hast said, these two nations (Israel and Judah) and these two countries shall be mine, and we will possess it; whereas the Lord was there (35:10).

"Thus, saith the Lord: Because the enemy (Edom) hath said against you (Israel), Aha, even the ancient high places (centers of Baal worship) are ours in possession (36:2):

"Therefore thus saith the Lord God; surely in the fire of My jealousy have I spoken against the residue of the heathen, and against all Idumea (Edom), which have appointed My land into their possession with the joy of all their heart, with despiteful minds, to cast it out for a prey (36:5)."

Notice that Edom's motivation (36:2) in possessing Palestine, is not so that they may worship God, but that they may "possess the ancient high places," which were the hills on which the groves of Baal worship were located. These were the holy places of the Edomites and Canaanites, whose national religion was the worship of Baal. The Edomite Jews covet Palestine in order to repossess the ancient sites of their Baal worship. Do you remember how a few years ago, how Dr. Bailey Smith, President of the Southern Baptists said: "God does not hear the prayers of the Jew?" He was absolutely correct. It would be blasphemy for God to hear the unrepentant worshipers of Baal or any other false religion.

The book of Obediah deals entirely with this conflict between Jacob and Esau. Verses 18,19 and 21 conclude this book with the following proclamation by God Almighty **YAHWEH** Himself:

18) And the house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau (Edom) for stubble; and they (Israel) shall kindle in them, and devour them (Edom); and there shall not be any remaining of the house of Esau; for the Lord hath spoken it.

19) And they of the south (Judah) shall possess the amount of Esau, and they of the plain (Israel) the Philistines; and they shall possess the fields of Ephraim, and the fields of Samaria: and Benjamin shall possess Gilead.

21) And saviors shall come up on mount Zion to judge the mount (nation) of Esau, and the kingdom shall be YAHWEH's (the Lord's)."

Thank God for this great promise, ye Israelites. For the evil designs of the Edomite Jews and their confederates of Gog, Magog and Togarmah, shall not succeed. Their bloody scheme for a world wide **RED** kingdom of Communism shall not prevail. The Messianic Age shall not be ruled by Esau's (Edom's) Messiah, but by that of Jacob, the Lord Jesus Christ, **YASHUAH** is His name. The great whore shall be exposed as the imposter and all the world shall recognize the true Bride of Christ, which shall be given her rightful place in the kingdom, for God has chosen her.

**MARANATHA!**

**NOTICE:** The first part of this article was sent to me years ago by an anonymous author. I rather suspect it may have been written originally by Pastor Sheldon Emry, since it is certainly written in his style. I do not take credit for writing it.

The second part **WAS JESUS A JEW?** will be from the works of Nord Davis, Jr., with some ideas of my own added, as taken from his **STAR WARS 3**.

If you are interested in receiving the full set of the **STAR WARS** pamphlets, write to Nord Davis, Jr., P.O. Box 129, Topton, N.C. 27781. Much of this part of the article will be Nord's ideas, possibly paraphrased at times by my own. I have tried in every way possible, not to change his original ideas.

There is a common and false assumption going the rounds in Christian circles these days, that Jesus Christ, our Savior, was or is a Jew. Yet there are no scriptural references in either the Old or New Testament where He is called a Jew or identified as one. It is rather interesting to note, that while world Jewry on one hand calls Jesus Christ an illegitimate bastard, born to a Jewish prostitute named Mary and conceived during menstruation; on the other hand they want to recognize Him as one of them and use every method possible, to "brainwash" gullible Christians into accepting a bastard religion named Judeo-Christianity, which is supposed to be based on His and Jewish teachings. Yet, anyone who teaches that Jesus Christ, the Son of the ever living God, was a Jew, is either ignorant of the truth or an outright liar.

In many pictures of the crucifixion of Jesus, we find the four letter Latin word **INRI** inscribed on the cross, over Christ's head. To those who know Latin, this inscription spells out: "Jesus the Nazarene, Leader of the Judeans". To those who have been "brainwashed" by Jewish teachings, it is translated to mean "This is Jesus, the King of the Jews." Since Latin was the mother tongue of Pontius Pilate, the Roman governor who gave the order for Christ's crucifixion, he was certainly able to express himself in that language. Since the word **IUDEORUM** meant then as it does now **JUDEAN**, not **JEW** and the Latin word **REX** meant "to rule or lead", not **KING**. (It was not until the time of the Anglo-Saxon invasion of England, that the Latin word **REX** came to mean **KING**.)

There is absolutely no foundation, either in history of that time or in the Bible for the implication or innuendo, that the Latin word **IOUDAIOUS**, or the English word **JUDEAN** (properly translated)

had any religious connotation. Any honest Bible scholar should immediately recognize that this word has only a geographical, not a religious meaning. It would be like someone asking you: "What are you?" The chances are 100 to 1, that you would say: "I am an American." Probably the only person who would come up with a religious answer to this question would be a Jew.

What are the far-reaching consequences of the proper understanding of this word? Can you not see, for instance, that the Apostle Paul was a Benjamite by tribe, a Roman by birth, and a Judean by residence? He was not a Jew by religion, even though the King James Version say he was. It was utterly impossible, since there was no religion anywhere in the world at that time by the name of Judaism. Paul states that he had been a Pharisee in Philippians. But he was converted from that false Babylonian religion called Judaism, when he met Jesus on the road to Damascus, Acts 9.

One thing Christians need to understand, is that there is no difference between the Pharisee of Jesus time and the religion of the **TALMUDIC JEW** today. To insinuate that Jesus, the Son of God, was a Jew who practiced the occult religion of Judaism, would be to make Christ out as a sinner. Judaism was the false religion Christ denounced over and over again, and it was for the religious leaders of this religion, the Pharisees, that He had His harshest words.

On one occasion in John 5:46, where the Pharisees had been bragging how they followed the religion of Moses, our Lord dynamited their claims by stating: "If ye had believed Moses, you would have believed me, for he wrote of me."

There are subtle and underhand reasons why these **TALMUDIC ENEMIES** of Christianity would like Christians to believe that their Savior was a Pharisee Jew.

The famous Jewish Rabbi Louis Finkelstein, writing in his book, **THE PHARISEES, THE SOCIOLOGICAL BACKGROUND OF THE FAITH**, states in the foreword: ". . . Judaism .

Parseeism became Talmudism. Talmudism became Medieval Rabbinism, and Medieval Rabbinism became modern Rabbinism. But throughout all these changes in name... the spirit of the ancient Pharisees survived unaltered . . . From Palestine to Babylonia; from Babylonia to North Africa, Italy, Spain, France and Germany; from these to Poland, Russia and Eastern Europe generally, ancient Pharisaism has wandered . . . demonstrating the enduring importance which is attached to Pharisaism as a religious movement."

So Christian, as you read your Bible, remember, wherever the English word **JEW** is used, it should rightly read **JUDEAN**, which refers to people from a certain geographical area, not a religion.

At the time of Christ, no religion known as Judaism existed anywhere in the world. The major religion of the **JUDEANS**, at this time was Phariseeism. It was based on a set of religious books known as the **BABYLONIAN TALMUD**, not the teachings of Moses and the Prophets as we have been led to believe.

Christ's primary mission on this earth at His first Advent is clearly stated over and over again. He came as a Kinsman Redeemer for His Kin, the "lost sheep of the house of Israel." (Matthew 15:24) Why do you not accept His words, rather than the false words written by a Christ-hating Jew?

Nowhere in the New Testament, is there any implication that Jesus came in a futile attempt to reform the heathen **BABYLONIAN** religion of Phariseeism. We should note, that by the time of Paul, most of the Israelite people living in Judea had been seduced by this false religion, which gave lip service to Moses and Moses' God, while following heathen teachings. They were seduced in the same manner that many Christians have been seduced in the Twentieth Century by Judeo-Christianity. Have you ever stopped to wonder why so many of the Sunday School lessons used in Protestant churches are written by Jews who hate Jesus Christ? Why would major denominations which goes by the name of Christian, allow this, unless they had been seduced by these Christ-haters. The Apostle Paul did battle with these Judaisers at every opportunity, just as Jesus had done before him.

While Christ came to seek and save the "lost sheep of the house of Israel," (the Greek word for

**LOST** is **APPOLUMI** which literally means: "those who were put away for punishment.") It has nothing whatsoever to do with unsaved Jews, as our preachers like to aver. Scripture is absolutely silent about any attempt on the part of Jesus to persuade any of the Pharisee stock to repent. When speaking to them and about them, He used the most denunciatory language possible.

An honest review of John, chapter eight, is in order at this point and with the use of a little common sense, you will readily understand why Judaism today, is doing everything possible, to get Christians to eliminate this Gospel from the New Testament.

Among Jesus words to the **EDOMITE TALMUDIC PHARISEES** are these - why not believe them, rather than the contradictions your pastor may use to excuse the Jews.

In John 8:44, He said: "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar and the father of it."

John 8:47 - ". . . he that is of God heareth God's words; ye therefore hear them not, **BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF GOD.**" (Emphasis added.)

John 10:26 - "But ye (Pharisees) believe not **BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP . . .**" (Emphasis added.)

Matthew 3:7 (John the Baptist speaking to the Pharisees and Saducees at the River Jordan): ". . .O generation of vipers (poisonous snakes), who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?"

Matthew 10:17 - Jesus speaking to His disciples: "But beware of men; for they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will scourge you in their synagogues." (Christian, ask yourself this question: "Who is it that worships in synagogues?" There is only one people and they are Jews. Part of this prophecy is taking place in America at the present time, as the Judaizers are hauling Christians into court, delivering them up to the councils (grand Juries.)

Matthew 12:34 - (Jesus speaking to the Pharisees.) "O generation of vipers, how can ye being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh."

Matthew 15:9 - (Jesus speaking to the Pharisees and quoting Isaiah 29:13) - "But in vain do they worship me (God), teaching for doctrines the commandments of men." (That, my friends, is what the **BABYLONIAN TALMUD** is; the teachings of the Rabbis, which conflict with the teachings of Moses and the Prophets.)

Matthew 23:-

Vs. 13 - (Jesus speaking to the Pharisees): "Woe unto you scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men."

Vs. 14 - "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows houses, and for pretense make long prayers."

Vs. 15 - "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass (go over) sea and land to make one proselyte (convert), and when he is made, ye make him **TWO-FOLD MORE A CHILD OF HELL THAN YOURSELVES.**" (Emphasis added.)

Vs. 33 - "Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?"

Then in verses 34 and 35, Jesus accuses these religionists, these **TALMUDIC PHARISEES**, of being guilty of ALL the righteous blood shed on earth, from the time Cain slew his brother Abel. Listen, Christian friend. That is your Savior who is making these accusations. Listen to Him!

Are you willing to risk the charge of being blasphemous, by telling me or anyone else, that you believe your Savior came from this devil's brood and this Satanic background?

If you believe that Jesus was a Jew, then you **MUST** accept what he said about them, and that would make your Savior out to be a murderer.

As we follow the trail of the **TALMUDIC PHARISEES** through Jesus expose of them in Matthew 23 and 24, we come to this interesting observation in Matthew 27:24, 25. This tells of the actions of the Roman governor, Pontius Pilate, who was not a Jew, or a member of the Sanhedrin. This Roman knew Jesus was an innocent man, he said so. He knew Jesus was innocent of wrongdoing, and in his anemic weak-kneed politicians way, he tried to save Him. But when he saw that the Jewish officials would not change their mind, and being "afraid of the Jews," he symbolically washed his hands of the affair, declaring: "I am innocent of the blood of this just person; see ye to it."

Note carefully how in verse 25 . . . Then answered ALL the people (Jews), and said, His blood be on us and on our children." (Today, the Jews are desperately trying to get this portion of scripture taken out of the New Testament. They are even getting some Christian traitors to say these words were never spoken, as indicated.)

Jesus had already said that these people were guilty, or responsible for all the innocent blood which had been shed on earth, now they were adding to the blood of the Son of God, to their list of crimes. Yet you still attempt to defend them!

Do you suppose, that Jesus Christ, who became a King at the moment of His resurrection, may one day grant the Jews their wish? Let me quote once more from Jesus' parable of the Nobleman, which we know referred to Himself: (Luke 19:27) -"But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring forth and **SLAY THEM BEFORE ME.**" (Emphasis added.) Do you suppose that possibly this is one reason God is allowing the Jews to once more gather in the land of Palestine? I believe it is very possible.

Anyone with any knowledge of history knows that the curse of Matthew 27:25 has followed the Jewish people wherever they have gone. It will follow them until He returns to make His final judgment on this wicked people.

The followers of this wretched religion we call **JUDAISM**, which Rabbi Finklestein insists is the religion of modern Jewry, is still responsible, not only for the righteous blood shed before Christ's time, and for His blood, but also for the blood of the millions of Christians who have been murdered by Jewish-Communism. While the so-called Jewish Holocaust is constantly being forced down our throats by the Jewish controlled media, and Christian money is pouring into Jewish coffers, why is it that we seldom if ever hear about this Christian holocaust which is a thousand times worse than anything the Jews have ever suffered?

Whenever you find wickedness in the Christian church, look for the influence of the **TALMUDIC PHARISEES**. When you see wickedness in national, moral, social, and economic affairs, look again for the influence and guiding hand of the **TALMUDISTS**. Don't label me with the tag of anti-Semitism for telling you the truth. **LOOK FOR YOURSELF!** You don't need a seminarian, or a preacher to stand by your shoulder and tell you what the Word of God says, or what the daily news means.

The average Christian, and the majority of Christian pastors, for that matter, have not the faintest idea of the contents of the Jewish religious book known as the **TALMUD**. They believe it is a book similar to our Bible, or possibly a Jewish Prayer Book. It is not! It is a set of 63 thick volumes, which cover twelve feet of bookshelf. The **TALMUD**, of which both Nord Davis and myself have read many portions, is so degrading that sample pages cannot be shown in a pamphlet such as this. (Here I am referring to the **BABYLONIAN TALMUD**, translated into English by Rabbi I. Epstein in 1935 and printed in London by the Soncino Press.)

Both the **SANHEDRIN AND KETHUBOTH** volumes of this satanic work have a preoccupation with sex which is sickening. It gives, for instance, the authorization to commit sodomy; sexual intercourse with a baby girl as long as she is under the age of three years and one day. The right of a Jewish mother to have sexual intercourse with her under-age son. The statement that when a man has intercourse with a baby girl: "Tears come to the eyes again and again, so does virginity come back to a little girl under the age of three years." (**KETHUBOTH**, 11a-11b.)

In an official statement made by Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer in **LOOK MAGAZINE**, June 17, 1952, we read:

"The **TALMUD** is the legal code which forms the basis of the Jewish religious law and it is the textbook used in the training of Rabbis."

Have you ever wondered why Jewish comedians on stage and TV have such filthy mouths? **READ THE TALMUD!** Yet these are the same people that TV evangelists like Jerry Falwell and Jimmy Swaggart, call the Chosen People of God, the "Apple of His eye!" It is these Christ-haters they refer to when they claim to be **CHRISTIAN ZIONISTS**. Utter blasphemy!

In many of the larger city libraries you can find copies of **THE JEWISH ENCYCLOPAEDIA**. Look at Volume VIII, page 539 for instance. It is speaking about the **JEWISH DAY OF ATONEMENT**. (My how excited some Christians become when the Jews celebrate this day, some churches even toll their church bells to sound the **KOL NIDRE**. This is a traditional Jewish melody used at the start of **YOM KIPPUR**.)

While many preachers know the meaning of **KOL NIDRE**, I have known very few who had the courage to tell their people what it means. Jewish authorities states that it was added to the **TALMUD** around the 11th Century.

In English, it is known as the **ALL VOWS PRAYER** and is recited three times by the standing congregation in concert with the chanting Rabbis at the altar. Immediately following the recital of the **KOL NIDRE**, the religious ceremonies of the **DAY OF ATONEMENT** begin. This is the "Highest holy day" of the **TALMUDIC JEWS**, worldwide.

Here is an official translation of the **KOL NIDRE OATH**:

"All vows, obligations, oaths, anathemas', whether called 'konam' or 'konas', or any other name which we may vow, or swear, or pledge, or whereby we may be bound from this **DAY of ATONEMENT** until the next, whose happy coming we await, we do repent. May they be deemed absolved, forgiven, annulled, and void, and made of none effect; they shall not bind us nor have power over us. The Vows shall not be reckoned vows; the Obligations shall not be obligations' nor the oaths be oaths." (**END OF KOL NIDRE OATH OR PRAYER.**)

This oath makes it possible for a **JEW** to make agreements, sign statements under oath, swear in court, and if he has been to the **KOL NIDRE** ceremony, at the beginning of the Jewish New Year, he is not obliged by his god (Not the God **YAHWEH** of Abraham) to keep his word or tell the truth. None of his vows or promises are valid, as long as he remembers **KOL NIDRE** when he gives them. This is fully explained in the **TALMUD**, the book of **NEDARIM**, 23a-23b.

Today, as we look at our American Government and judicial system, we will see an amazing number of Pharisee advisors in government, as lawyers, and judges. Was King David predicting the advent of this **KOL NIDRE OATH**, when he stated in Psalm 1:1 - "Blessed is the man who walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly?"

Those of you Christian readers who may one day soon undergo the honor of being investigated by an Edomite Pharisee, acting on behalf of the American government, might do well to ask in court, "on the record", if these persons have taken the **KOL NIDRE OATH**. If they admit to this, then their testimony should be stricken, all evidence they give and all allegations they make, dismissed on the basis of this oath. Christ has told us that they are liars! (John 8:44)

It becomes quite obvious then, that any Christian who makes the foolish statement that "Jesus was a Jew", has never read the **TALMUD**, or even parts of it.

The Apostle John, on three different occasions, recorded a particular phrase which this generation of modern Christians has almost totally ignored. When you find anything repeated three times in the Bible, it is probably of special significance.

John 7:13 - "... no man spoke openly **FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS.**"

John 19:38 - "... after this (the crucifixion) Joseph of Arimathea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly **FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS** (Judeans), besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus."

John 20:19 - "...Then the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled **FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS** (Judeans)."

First, when Christ began to preach; second after His crucifixion, and third after His resurrection, we find Christians acting out of instinctive fear of the **JEWS** (Judeans?) Why? Because both Christ and His disciples knew the intrinsic character of the Edomite Pharisees. Just a few short years before this, their King, Herod the Edomite, had murdered thousands of Israelite baby boys in a vain attempt to kill the baby Jesus. They knew the danger they were in from this religious band of Judean hoodlums, who said they were of **JUDAH**, but who according to our risen Lord, were "of the synagogue of Satan," (Rev. 2:9; 3:9). They knew they were up against the most accomplished murderers and assassins in the world's history, those who had murdered their own prophets and who down through history were to kill millions of Christians. These are the same people who today, through their **ANTI DEFAMATION LEAGUE**, are trying to do away with Christians and Christianity in America. They have openly bragged of this.

Jesus Christ, the Son of God, the Word from the beginning, the Creator of the universe was murdered by these Edomites on false testimony, (see Matthew 26:59-62; Mark 14:56, 57).

When Jesus died on Mt. Calvary, the second prophesy of Genesis 3:15 came to pass, as the Seed of the Serpent (see John 8:44), bruised the Christ's heel. The "bruising of the serpent's head" is still in the future, but it will come to pass, and I pray that I will still be here to see and take part in that great event. God willing!

It is interesting to note how in the Matthew 27:54 account of the crucifixion, the Roman centurion who was in charge of the execution, a grizzled old veteran of many of Rome's wars, when he saw the events unfolding around the execution of this just man, was afraid and publicly admitted: "Truly, this man was the Son of God."

On the other hand, the Talmudic Pharisees, who were responsible for His murder mocked Him as they said: "Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thyself, if thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross." Likewise, the **JUDEAN** officials, the scribes and the Chief Priests said: "He saved others; Himself He cannot save. If He be the King of Israel, let Him come down from the cross, and we will believe Him."

A heathen Roman had more sense at this time than all the Judaic leaders. He knew Jesus was the Christ and I truly believe at this moment he was saved.

Valuable lessons may be learned once Christians grasp the concept that **ALL** the righteous blood shed since the time of Cain, can be laid at the door of the Pharisees and their children.

Directly, or indirectly, the Holocausts which have taken place in the Christian world, and there have been many, far exceeding anything done to the Jews during WWI. By studying from Jewish sources, one can see that the so-called Jewish Holocaust of WWII was generated by one class of Jews against another, which resulted in the killing off of millions of the "seed of the woman." (For further confirmation on this, I suggest you read Mr. Davis', **STAR WARS #2.**)

Today, many Bible scholars lay the blame for the inhuman cruelties of the Spanish Inquisition at the door of the Spanish Catholic Church. It is true, that Protestantism was almost wiped out in Spain during this terrible period. But the Inquisition was not begun against Protestant Christians, but

against a class of Jews called **MARRANOS**. These were Jews who had infiltrated the Catholic church under the guise of conversion. Men like Jack Chick, insist that the Great Whore of Babylon took over control of the Catholic Church and from that time on, Christianity in that church took on the trappings of the heathen among whom they lived. He is very careful however, as are other Bible scholars, never to mention the fact that the Main Inquisitor during this period, a man named **TORQUEMADA**, was a leading Spanish Jew who supposedly converted to Catholicism. The period prior to the Inquisition, was a Golden Age of Jewry in Spain, as they took over Church and State, financially, educationally and ecclesiastically. The Inquisition was begun as a means of cleansing the Catholic church from this Jewish influence. (For confirmation of this from a Jewish source, read Cecil Roth's book **MARRANOS**, Jewish Publishing Society of America.)

It is no coincidence, that of all the ancient enemies of Israel, the name Babylon is reserved for the "end time." There are many heads and horns to Babylon, but its connection in these days comes through its **TALMUDIC-PHARISEEISM**. Those Christians who love to parrot the phrase, **JESUS WAS A JEW!** have one thing in common, they have never read the **TALMUD!**

In his two volume book, **HOUSE OF NASI**, the Jewish author Cecil Roth makes an interesting comparison between the activities of his Talmudic forefathers and what happened with the Orthodox Jews in Hitler Germany. His historic account matches that of Edwin Black, another Jew in his book **THE TRANSFER AGREEMENT**, The Untold Story of the Secret Pact between the Third Reich and Jewish Palestine, (Macmillian Publishing Co., N.Y. 1984). Mr. Black who is the son of a Jewish survivor from Germany, tells about the two classes of Jews who existed in prewar Germany. The German Jews who called themselves **HOFJUDEN**, "courtly Jews," while the Polish and Russian Jews were referred to as "those miserable darkened Hebrews." Black claims that the American Jews considered themselves to be **HOFJUDEN** and this was the reason they had little concern for the Polish and Russian Jews (Is it possible that anti-Semitism can be found among the Jewish people?)

Hitler had little love for "those miserable darkened Hebrews," from Poland and Russia, but he could never have come into power without the aid of the **HOFJUDEN**.

The Jewish persecution of Christians is clearly pictured in the New Testament and in early Christian history. In Acts 12:1-3, we read how King Herod, "Vexed certain of the church. And killed James the brother of John with the sword (notice carefully now). And because he saw **IT PLEASED THE JEWS**, he proceeded further to take Peter also."

This Jewish persecution spread wherever the church went. The terrible persecution by the Roman Emperor Nero was encouraged by his Jewish wife, according to historians of that time.

Peter, in 1 Peter 4:12,13 addressed a message of comfort to the suffering Christian of his time when he said: "Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you: But rejoice, inasmuch as you are partakers of Christ's sufferings: that, when His glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad with exceeding joy." Paul echoes this in Romans 8:17 - ". . . if so be we suffer with Him, that we may be glorified together."

Following the Jewish persecution of the First Century, which has actually never ended, the fury of pagan persecution fell on the church as they refused to give "licit" to Caesar. This means they refused to put Caesar first. Like in Russia today, men and women were free in Rome to worship any God they choose, as long as they were willing to put Caesar first. The Christian church refused to do this and became known as "religio illiciti", or an "illegal religion."

But the record of torture and persecution, down through the ages, always had an undertone of Jewish connection.

While millions of Christians died, often at the hands of other Christians (?) during the Dark Ages, many millions more have died in modern times through the Jewish persecution of **ZIONIST COMMUNISM**. Yet, strangely enough, it is only the Jewish Holocaust which is mentioned by our

media.

Christian people, especially Patriotic Christians can expect another wave of final, bitter persecution before Jesus returns, at the hands of the Jews. I believe it has already started in America. This will be the persecution spoken of in Rev. 6:11 - "They (the dead Christian martyrs) should rest for a little season, until their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled." Yet, how can this happen, if the Church is raptured out of the midst of this trouble, as men such as Falwell and Swaggart preach.

The period of intense evangelism we saw at the end of World War I, also brought a Zionist conspiracy to the war weary world called Communism. It rose in Russia, a brainchild of worldwide Zionism, supported by their money, with Jewish leaders in the prominence. It engulfed a third of the world in less than seventy years and killed and tortured more Christians in that period, than had been killed in all the 1900 years that preceded it.

Now the "little season" of Revelation 6:11 is almost at an end. The Age of the Martyrs, which began with the Jewish stoning to death of Stephen in Acts 7, is coming to its final, gory termination.

After many years of trial and persecution, the church, made up for the most part of saved Israelites (not Jews), entered a period of world-wide evangelistic effort that carried the Gospel of personal salvation to the ends of the earth.

The days of persecution and evangelism were closely interwoven and an early church father, Terrulian spoke prophetic words when he said: "The blood of the martyrs is the seed of the church."

Today, as never before in history, the descendants of Esau are determined to have their way. They will fight against God, in their effort to prove to the world that they are the Chosen people, who own the lands of old Palestine. At the present time they seem to be prospering beyond all reason; this is why some believe their story, for they say God is blessing them. But God does not balance His books at the end of every year, and we know, from the scriptures, that this time of Jewish rule will be brief, if bloody and that our God, Jesus the Christ, **YASHUAH**, will be triumphant and will take His place on the throne of David, as King of Kings and Lord of Lords. Nevertheless come quickly, Lord Jesus! **MARANATHA!!!**

# Who Are You And Why Are You Here?

By  
**Lt. Col. Jack Mohr, AUS Ret.**

In Psalm 8:4-6 we read: "What is man (or who is man) that Thou (God) art mindful (Heb. "zakar" - 6485 meaning: "to remember; to make mention of; to think well of") of him? and the son of man that Thou visiteth him? (Heb. - "paquad" - 6485 meaning: "visit with a friendly intent; to oversee; to remember"). For Thou hast made him a little lower than the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honour. Thou hast made him to have dominion over the works of Thy hands; Thou hast put all things under his feet." (Control).

The inspiration for this message came from my third reading of PRIMOGENESIS, an inspirational book written by Dr. Howard B. Rand, Merrimac, Mass. I appreciate his permission to use parts of his book in this message.

Have you ever wondered why God chose this earth, one of the smallest planets in the vastness of heaven, as the home for His creation, and special people?

The Psalmist evidently was concerned with this when he wrote in vs. 3 - "When I consider Thy (God's) heavens, and the work of Thy fingers, the moon, and the stars, that Thou hast ordained ("set up; fashioned").

If God planned to crown His creation with "glory and honour". Why did He choose this little planet earth for His purpose?

As we study this question "Who or What is Man?" we must come to the logical conclusion that God chose this planet for a definite purpose, which was the development of the human race.

Knowing that the Law of God is "immutable" (not subject to change), we can know for a certainty that all mankind did not come from the original parentage of Adam and Eve. To have had black, white, yellow, red and brown people come from a common heritage, would have broken the law of the Creator, when He ordained "in the beginning," that everything should "produce after its own kind!" (See Gen. 1:12, 24, 25).

There is some theological question over whether the "male and female" creation of Gen. 1:26, and 27 was the "formation" of ADAM (male-singular) in Gen. 2:7. I am inclined to believe there were two distinct acts involved here. The "creation" of man (male and female) out of nothing in Gen. 1:27, comes from the Hebrew word "bara" - 1254, which means: "to make; create out of nothing.")

Notice that this "creation" was viewed by God as being "very good." Vs. 31.

But in Gen. 2:5, we read a strange statement: "...and there was not a man to till the ground." Following, in verse 7 we see where God "formed" AU-DAUM, out of the dust of the earth (male only) and did something which is not reported in Chapter 1. He "breathed into his (AU-DAUM'S) nostrils the breath of life, and AU-DAUM became a living soul."

Let's look closely at a few key words in this Genesis 2 account. Here the word for "man" is "Adam" - 120. It can have several meanings: "to show blood in the face - in other words, be capable of blushing. Only the white race can do this; to be of a ruddy complexion; a human being; a common sort; a man of mean or low degree." It is essentially the same word which is used in Genesis 1.

But we notice a distinct difference in the Genesis 2 account. Here God "forms" AU-DAUM, (not male and female,) as in the first account, but male only, out of the "dust of the earth." (Here the

Hebrew word for "formed" is "yatsar" - 3335 which means: "to squeeze into shape; to mould into a form; to fashion with a purpose.") Notice that the Genesis 1 account is a "creation out of nothing," while the Genesis 2 account is a "formation" out of the "dust of the earth."

Then notice another difference in Genesis 2:7, where it says that God "breathed into AU-DAUM'S nostrils the breath of life, and AU-DAUM became a living soul." The Hebrew word for "breathed" is "naphach" 5301 meaning: "to inflate; to blow; to cause to live." The "breath" comes from the Hebrew "nsamah" - 5397 meaning: "divine inspiration; vital breath; intellect; soul; spirit."

The word for "life" is "chay" - 2416 meaning: "alive; living thing; living creature."

Notice that it was the "formed" man AU-DAUM, who was placed in the Garden (Gen. 2:8) to "dress it." The word dress means "to work; to serve; to be a husbandman."

The "creation" of Genesis 1:28 was given "dominion over every living thing." The "formation" of Genesis 2, was ordered to be a "husbandman;" caretaker of the Garden.

Now I am not going to be presumptuous enough to say that the "Creation" of Genesis 1 did not have a soul. There is no Scriptural evidence of this. I do not have to make an assumption, since Scripture tells us the truth about these two, distinct groups of mankind, no matter what theologians say to the contrary. (Read Genesis 1 and 2 very carefully and see for yourself.)

We do know, from the biological laws of God, which are as "immutable" as the Law of Gravity, that God ordained that "like should produce like." Therefore we know, that the various races of mankind, with their many differences, could not have come from a common parentage. To have done this, would have required the Creator to break His own law and this He never does!

In order for us to more fully understand the differences between races, we must be honest enough to admit that there are differences in bone structure, hair, color of skin and according to biologists, a difference in the structure of the blood. We know from reading the Bible that in the beginning, God set the boundaries of their habitation. (See Acts 17:26). Here the Greek word for "bounds" is "horothesia" - 3734 meaning: "limit placing; boundary lines." The word "habitation" comes from the word "katoikia" - 2733 meaning: "Place of abode; residence." The word "blood" is "haima" - 129 meaning: "kindred." The word "nation" as referred to here is "ethnos," 1484, which means: "a race; nation; people."

Deut. 32:8 indicates that God Himself divided the "inheritance of the nations" when He separated the "sons of Adam (white race) and "set the place (bounds) of abode of the people."

The Bible, from the 2nd chapter of Genesis to the end of Revelation is written primarily to and about one people. This is the seedline of AUDAUM, the white man who shows blood in the face. It begins with Adam and Eve, then continues through Noah who was "perfect in his generations," (of pure white blood,) or until a special family from this race is called through Abraham in Genesis 12:2, 3 (the blessing and cursing in this chapter, by the way, had absolutely nothing to do with a people we now call Jews, although this is what is generally taught in our Judeo-Christian churches. These people called "Jews" did not exist until almost 1200 years after the time of Abraham, when they first appear in 2 Kings 16:6 and are fighting against Israel. To call Abraham a Jew is the height of intellectual dishonesty.)

From Abraham, through Isaac and on to Jacob, the "usurper", who after being cleansed of his avarice and trickery, became known as Israel, a "prince with God," (Gen. 32:28).

From this point on, about 1739 B.C., both the Old and New Testaments were written for and about this special family, which had been chosen by God from all the families of the earth for a "special purpose." In Amos 3:2, we find God speaking to Israel and saying: "You only have I known of all the families of the earth; therefore (because of this) I will punish you for your iniquities." He then asks a very searching question in vs. 3 - "Can two walk together, except they be agreed?" Other races and nations are mentioned throughout the Bible, but only as they come in contact with the Israel people.

The New Testament begins by stating that it is the "Book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham .

These were a special people, set apart for a special purpose, to be His ambassadors to the rest of mankind. It was to these people, specifically that Jesus came as a Savior. He said so Himself, "But He (Jesus) answered and said, I am not sent but unto the lost (banished for punishment for disobedience) sheep of the house of Israel." When Jesus sent His disciples out by twos to preach the Gospel of the Kingdom in Matt. 10:6, He specifically told them not to go into any city of the Samaritans, or into the way of the Gentiles (non-Jew nations), but "Go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel."

The Apostle John reiterates this in John 10:26, when Jesus speaking to the rulers of the Jews, tells them: "Ye believe not, BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF MY SHEEP." (Emphasis mine.) This seems mighty plain and to the point to me. Why is there an argument among His followers over whether Jews are the Chosen people, when Christ says here they are not?

Again, let me make it plain that Christ was not speaking about people who were spiritually lost, when He spoke about the "lost sheep of the house of Israel." The English word "lost," comes from the Greek word "appolumi" which means to "destroy; or perish." It is made up of two root words, "apo" which means to "separate; depart; cessation" and "ollumi" which means to "destroy; ruin; punishment." In other words, these "lost sheep" were the Israelites who had been banished from their homeland as punishment. All of the New Testament is addressed to these people as can be seen in Gal. 1:1; Eph. 1:1; Phil. 1:1; Col. 1:2; 1 Thess. 1:1; 2 Thess. 1:1; Titus 1:1; James 1:1; 1 Peter 1:1; Jude 1 and Rev. 1:4.

Have you ever wondered why men were the size they are. When you see the extremes of nature, from the invisible atom, to the immensity of the planets floating in space, why are men universally about 5 ft. 8 inches to six feet in height? No doubt, God had something specifically in mind when he made man and women the size they are.

The Bible indicates that God has specific plans and purposes for His creation. That's one reason I don't like to hear Identity preachers, or any others, refer to "dark skinned people" as "mud people." Regardless of what you think of them, the Bible says that God looked on them after their creation and "Behold, it was very good!" Who are you or I to downgrade God's handiwork?

The Bible tells us of a time, when this world will be free of sickness and deaths caused by war. Yet today, multitudes are disturbed by what has been called a "population explosion," especially among the Third World nations. But what will be done with that tremendous population that will result from a world free of the deaths caused by sickness and war? Does God have a solution for all these problems, or is He leaving it up to humankind to find a way out of the maze it is now in?

We can be sure God has a plan, if men are willing to listen to Him and do things His way. If God is the center of ALL creation, as we believe, then His plans and purposes encompass the entire universe, not just this tiny planet earth. Even with modern inventions, mankind has not yet been able to explore the infinity of smallness, nor the infinity of greatness.

We don't know very much in reality about outer space. Our most powerful telescopes will reach out only a few thousand light years into outer space. (This is the speed of light, traveling at approximately 187,000 miles per second, multiplied by 60 seconds in a minute, 24 hours in a day, 365 days in a year. A stupendous distance which our finite minds cannot grasp.) Yet scientists know this universe goes far beyond mere "light years."

Could it be possible, do you suppose, that God will provide for men and women who graduate with honors in His Kingdom, to go on and explore and possibly populate these remote regions? Is this what Jesus meant when He told His disciples in John 14:2: "In my Father's house (Greek - "oikia" - 3614, meaning: "residence; abode; a family household.") are many mansions (Greek - "mane" - 3438 meaning: "residences; places of abode.") ... I go to prepare (Greek - "hetoimazo" - 2090

meaning: "to prepare; provide; make ready.") a place (Greek - "topos" - 5177 meaning: "a larger particular locality; location; home; quarters") for you."

We could translate this to say:

"In my Father's place of abode are many residences. I go to make ready a home for you."

Then He went on to say: "I will come again, and receive you unto Myself; that where I am, there ye may be also."

Is this the heaven we have been told about in our churches, where we have somehow or other been given the idea of people dressed in white, with angel's wings, sitting around on a fluffy cloud for eternity, strumming on a harp and singing praises to God and the Lamb. I think not! Solomon recognized God's "home" as all the universe, when he wrote in 2 Chron. 6:18 - "behold, heaven, and the heaven of heavens cannot contain Thee..." The Father's House includes His entire creation. It is not some compartment on the 1200th floor of the New Jerusalem, as some seem to think it is. One man recently, who has been praised and promoted by Jimmy Swaggart, is supposed to have visited heaven, spoke with Peter and others, and was shown the apartment where he will dwell through eternity. If you believe "fairy stories" such as this, you are a candidate for the "funny farm." You will find nothing about these kind of experiences in the Bible.

There are many places possible for residence in the vastness of the universe. Could men and women be in training here for responsibilities which may lie ahead? Could it be that when Jesus said: "Other sheep I have which are not of this fold, them also I must bring," (John 10:16), that He may have been referring to human life on another planet? I don't know and neither does anyone else! I do know that the Apostle Paul was given a glimpse into the hereafter and it was so stupendous he wasn't even sure of what he had seen. It did cause him to say in the words of the Prophet Isaiah (64:4) - "Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love Him," (1 Cor. 2:9).

The Bible indicates that not all of the Israel people will be able to attend the Marriage Supper of the Lamb, when the Son of God is reunited with His bride, Israel. (Not the "church" which is the "body" of Christ, but His "Bride.") (For further information on this, carefully study the Parable of the Ten Virgins, Matt. 25:1-13). There will be Israelite men and women who will be qualified to "rule and reign" with Him, only because they have been "overcomers." (You don't become an "overcomer" by hiding in an air conditioned spiritual foxhole, asking God to come back and rapture you out of the mess, your apathy has caused.) We read in Rev. 2:7 that those who "overcome" will "eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God." In vs. 11 we are told: "he that overcometh shall not be hurt by the second death." vs. 17 - "he that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written..." Vs. 26, "to him that overcometh and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations". In Rev. 3 this same theme continues in vs. 5 - "He that overcometh shall be clothed in white raiment, and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but will confess his name before my Father and His angels." Vs. 12 - "He that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God; and I will write upon him my new name."

Remember now, this is our Risen Lord, speaking to the Apostle John. Vs. 21 - "To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in His throne." In Romans 8:17 we are told: "...if so be that we suffer with Him (Jesus), that we may also be glorified together." 2 Timothy 2:12 - "If we suffer, we shall also reign with Him; if we deny Him, He also will deny us." You see, my friends, "ruling and reigning with Christ" does not come automatically. Just because you are a saved Christian, does not mean you will reign with Him. Only those who have "overcome" will be given this privilege. I believe that our present life may well be a "postgraduate course" in greater responsibility for what is to come.

This "postgraduate course" which some men call the "Kingdom Age," will be that period when Jesus Christ YASHUAH, will sit on the throne of David and reign over all the universe as King of Kings, and Lord of Lords, as He administers the perfect Law of God.

This period will come about in God's own good time, in spite of every opposition from the enemy. In Psalm 2:1-3, we read about the reaction which can be expected from the world's leaders to Christ's Kingship: "Why do the heathen (nations) rage, and the people imagine (ponder over) vain things (worthless). The kings of the earth set themselves (in rebellion against God) and the rulers take counsel (sit down together to consult) together against the Lord and His Anointed (Jesus), saying: 'Let us break their bonds (no longer obey God's Law) asunder, and cast away their cords (chains of the Law) from us.'"

And God's reaction is given in verse 4: "He that sitteth in the heavens - shall laugh; the Lord shall have them in derision." (Hold them in contempt.)

Unfortunately, there will be some Israelites among this rebellious group, who will not qualify for the kingdom. These will be those who rebel against the King and His Law, who are more interested in "doing their own thing," than in obeying Him. They will show by their actions, their unfitness for continued existence in God's perfect creation. In Ezekiel 20:37 we read of these. Remember now, that God is speaking to Israel in these "latter days." "And I (God) will cause you (Israel) to pass under the rod (meaning a stick used for punishment or correction), and I will bring you into the bond (compact; agreement) of the covenant: and I will purge out (clean) out from among you the rebels (those who refuse to follow God's Law), and them that transgress (see I John 3:4) against me; and I will bring them (the Israelite rebels) forth out of the country where they sojourn; and they shall not enter into the land of Israel: and ye shall know that I am the Lord."

While scientists cannot understand or come to a conclusion about how the universe was born, we through the power of faith can understand. We know the truth that: "In the beginning was the WORD, and the WORD was with God, and the WORD was God. The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by Him, and without Him was not anything made, which was made." (John 1:1-3)

We have seen the evidence of His power in the lives of millions of men and women who have been changed through His Divine power.

Let me say here, that it is impossible for you to believe the theory of "biological evolution" and believe the Bible. They are incompatible! I know many scholars, including some who claim to be Christian, who will argue about this, but I base my arguments on the Word of God, not what Dr. Ph.D. says is so.

In the Garden of Eden, our mother Eve was tempted. Not by a beautiful apple on a tree, nor by some seductive sexual force, but by the suggestion of an evolutionary theory. This theory is that man can reach the status of God. This idea was promulgated about 150 years ago by a German Jew named Ludwig Feurbach, who stated: "Man will finally be truly free, when he realizes that there is no god of man, but man himself." This idea became so firmly rooted in the diseased brain of a young Jewish radical named Karl Mordecai Marx, that it became the bedrock on which modern communism was built.

The adversary in the Garden tempted the woman by saying in essence: "The reason God does not want you to eat of the fruit of the tree of knowledge of good and evil, is not because you will die. You will not surely die! But God does not want you to become wise like He is and that is what will happen if you eat of this fruit."

In a like manner, if the enemy can convince our Israel people that they evolved from some lower form of life, then they can be convinced that they can raise themselves by their own "bootstraps" to the level of God.

in the Communist textbook, PSYCHOPOLITICS, first used at the Lenin School of Psychopolitical

Warfare, University of Moscow in 1933, we read on p. 35: "Man is an animal and his entire reasoning capabilities, even his ethics and morals depend on his stimulus response mechanisms.

On page 9 - "Basically, man is an animal who has been given a civilized veneer." On page 30 "Man is an animal. He understands in the final analysis, only those things with a brute understands." On page 39 "Just as a dog can be trained, so can man be trained," and on page 42 - "In any nation under conquest, the first things which must be degraded is the state of man himself. He must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must think of himself as an animal, capable only of animalistic reaction patterns. He must no longer think of himself, or his fellows, as capable of spiritual endurance or nobility."

How is this degrading done? Through the teaching of the evolutionary theory. In this theory, men are children of apes, instead of children of God.

There have always been intellectual folks, down through the ages, who say they can't believe anything which can't be explained. But if this was true, they would have to do away with many modern conveniences. For instance, I have never heard a television technician who could explain how television works, yet people continue to use it.

Can you explain to me why in the spring a cow, a sheep, a pig and a chicken eat the same grass, yet the cow grows hair, the sheep grows wool, the pig grows bristles and the chicken grows feathers? Of course you can't and neither can any biologist no matter how smart he may be. But that doesn't keep you from using these food products.

The greatest biological minds of all ages are stumped by the simple fact that if you plant a pole bean, it will always grow around the pole from right to left. If you plant a hops plant next to it, that plant will grow in the reverse direction and if you try and reverse directions of growth, the plant will die.

I look at my watch and as an ordinarily intelligent fellow, I know that somewhere behind that watch was a watchmaker. No one is going to get me to believe that it came about by a "fortuitous concurrence of atoms," as the brilliant Huxley explained life.

I look about me and see the evidence of a Creator everywhere. I look in my backyard, for instance and see a banana tree, an oak, a pecan, a fig tree and a pine. All growing in the same soil, all warmed by the same sunshine, all using the same air. Yet each one is different. They have different barks, different leaves, and different fruit. Explain that, if you can! Why? No one can explain it, but that doesn't keep us from using their products.

It is only when it comes to God, that men and women want to rebel and say: "You don't want to face the facts." My answer is: "We are not disputing facts!" Let me illustrate with a simple example. We know that a cow gives milk, that is the nature of the beast. But a milkweed also has milk and so does a coconut. So suppose brilliant mind comes along and tries to tell you that because the cow gives milk, and the milkweed has milk, and the coconut contains milk, they are related and come from the same source. You would laugh them out of existence!

So just because rebellious men and women resemble animals in some ways and there have been times when I have dealt with men, when I begin to realize why I like dogs. Yet, there is still a vast difference, an unbridgeable gap between man and animal, put there by the Creator Himself. If scientists can't get cats and dogs to inter-breed, they don't have much chance of hoodwinking me by saying my ancestors were apes. Because I know better!

A few years ago, I was lecturing at the University of Nebraska in Lincoln. After my speech, on the United Nations, a history professor took exception to some remark I had made concerning God. He was a shaggy dog type, with long hair and a shaggy beard. As he rose to his feet he intoned: "A'hm Dr. Brown from the History Department and everyone with any intelligence knows that God is dead, if He ever existed in the first place." Now how do you answer an intellectual idiot like that? Then a light bulb went off in my brain and I remembered a verse of Scripture, Ps. 14:1, which says:

"The fool has said in his heart, there is no God!" It doesn't say he believes that, but this is what he says. So I told Dr. Brown: "Sir, the point you have just brought up was answered over 3500 years ago by one of the smartest men who ever lived. He said: 'The fool has said in his heart, there is no God. But sir, you are worse than that Old Testament fool, because he kept it to himself while you are blabbing it all over the university.' For some reason or other, he "lost his cool."

I strenuously object to this kind of stupid reasoning, because if man believes he came from some lower animal, he is going to look back down to the beast, rather than up to God. If he believes he was made in the image of God, he will want to look to his Creator for his inspiration.

I detest the "evolutionary theory", because when it is carried out to its logical conclusion, whether "theistic" or "atheistic," it robs Jesus Christ, the "second Adam," of His Divinity and this is exactly what it is designed to do. The "evolutionary Christ" has never saved anyone and never will, for He is incapable of doing it.

Ask yourself one simple question: "Could mindless atoms, coming together by chance, cause this marvelous body of ours to develop?" It's a scientific impossibility and you know it! It's as natural for a small child to believe in God, as it is for them to breathe. They know there is a superior Being. You have to educate men and women into becoming fools.

How can you or I guess as to why we were put here on earth? No way! But when you learn, through the Bible that men and women can become the "children of the King of Kings," through Jesus Christ and that this earth is your royal inheritance, then you begin to realize for the first time that the most important thing you can ever learn, is God's will for your life.

We used to sing a wonderful old song that went something like this:

**"I once was an outcast stranger on earth,  
A sinner by choice and an alien by birth;  
But I've been adopted, My name's written down,  
AN HEIR TO A MANSION, A ROBE AND A CROWN, I'm a child of the  
King!"**

God comes to man and woman and says: "All this is yours and I, even I, with all my sovereign power, will not restrain you. Do things as you like, but remember this. For every ounce of your strength; for every atom of your influence, for every moment of your life. I will hold you accountable. All I ask is that you obey my Law, which I in my infinite love and wisdom, have given for your happiness and protection."

So we find three key verses in Scripture which cover man's existence. First, the statement of creation itself; second, the laws governing the continuation of life, and the explanation of man's presence on this earth.

The Bible begins with a final, uncompromising statement; "In the beginning, God created the heavens and the earth." Take it or leave it! God offers no explanation as to why He undertook the task. He wastes no time on details. He stakes His reputation on that one statement. He gives no apologies as to the methods He used. He says He did it! He asks you and I to believe Him! To accept His word in faith and here is where the bone of contention comes in. The educated "fool" wants a detailed explanation. None of this "simplistic stuff," if you please!

If you don't like the Bible account of creation, then let me ask you to provide a more logical one and I'm not talking about this "monkey business," I'm talking scientific evidence. If you ask why I accept God's explanation, I'd have to say: "Who is more qualified to make this statement, the One who did the job, or some atheistic doubter who comes along thousands of years later and who is merely guessing at what happened?"

For the most part, our Bible was written by uneducated men, in the modern concept of education. Few of them had college degrees. Yet the Bible grapples with the problems of modern America, as though it were written specifically for our time. It confronts the human race, from the dawn of creation, to our world today and beyond tomorrow, putting up sign posts warning of dangers ahead if we refuse to heed them and blessings if we obey.

Let the atheists and agnostics produce a better book if they can. The Jews tried and came up with the Babylonian TALMUD, which contains the wisdom of their religious leaders for a thousands years, and it comes out as a "mist-mash of filthy trash!"

Let the greatest minds of men go to the storehouses of knowledge and I challenge them to come up with anything as pure, good, noble and inspiring as the Bible. Let them glean from the fields of geology, botany, astronomy, and science... let them go to the museums of the world and to its great libraries and embody their findings in one book. My friend, I would stake my life on it, they could not come up with a book which was even able to "touch the hem of the garment," of this book we call the HOLY BIBLE.

There is no doubt that men are growing in knowledge. The Bible predicted a time like this before the "end of the age." Man has gained mastery over the forces of nature which have been hid to him for ages. He has computed as units of power, the electricity that lights our streets, our homes and powers our factories; the secrets which have been wrapped up for ages. The lighting that flashed in the skies for ages and was regarded with awe by our forefathers, has become man's "errand boy," to carry his thoughts on the wings of light through the telephone, radio and television.

In every line except character building and decency, man has excelled. The world has literally been made over in my lifetime. I realize there are brilliant men such as Arthur Schlesinger, Jr., who believe that men can become better and better until they reach the heights of God. Listen as he puts his thoughts in words: "Modern man has done away with absurd myths about heaven and hell and believes that heaven on earth is a better goal than heaven in the heavens. The idea of sin has become outmoded and modern man believes that lie can produce a heaven on earth through a combination of technology and his innate goodness; through this, we can produce a heaven on this earth."

But where is the evidence of this thinking? Where is the evidence that this kind of thinking has produced a better world. It just doesn't exist. Those of you who can look back over the past fifty years of American history must agree with me, if you are honest people, that we have been on a downgrade in America in every effort, moral, spiritual, political, militarily, economically. You can see this "downgrading" process by reading your controlled news and watching controlled television. Sure there have been many strange and wonderful changes in the world, some of them good, many of them bad. While we have about eliminated small pox and diphtheria from the list of diseases which have decimated mankind, we now have cancer that kills more every year, in spite of the billions of dollars we spend on research. Now we have the terrifying killer, AIDS. Over 50,000 people die yearly on our highways, more than 30,000 of these deaths due to drunken driving. Yet we subsidize and advertise the use of alcohol as being socially acceptable.

We can now kill more people, more efficiently than at any time in history - hundreds of thousands can be wiped out with one bomb. Yes, we have made a lot of progress in the past fifty years, but we have made absolutely no progress on bringing heaven to earth, because left to his own designs, man is incapable of bettering himself. The Bible tells us rather clearly in (Jer. 17:9) that the heart of mankind is "deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know (or understand) it." Romans 3:12 says that "They (mankind) are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable: there is none that doeth good (naturally), no, not one!"

I have been severely criticized by some Identity pastors because I tell our people that our major problem is not with the Jews, or the aliens in our midst, but is with our own Israel people. The curses of God, which are now falling on the Israel people worldwide, are not caused by any enemy, such as International Jewry, they come about because of the willful disobedience of rebellious

Israelites who "want to do their own thing," rather than obey their God.

We have gone so far afield from the truth, that most of our Judeo-Christian churches are preaching a false Gospel which says that Jesus did away with God's Law on Calvary, although He Himself said: "I came not to destroy the law but to fulfill it."

Man's failure to better himself should indicate the desperate need we have for a Savior. This is the only truth a man or woman needs to know to become a child of God. You don't have to be a college graduate, thank God, to understand the simplicity of salvation. The essential truth is found in John 3:16 and that is all you need to know, to pass the first phase of being a Christian. You don't have to understand the miracles of God. You don't have to comprehend His miracles of science. All you need to know is that you are a sinner and that Christ died for you and then you need to be "called by the Holy Spirit," for you will never be saved on your own volition, without the intercession of the Holy Spirit. The Word says: "For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God," (Rom. 8:14).

This is especially true, in a most wonderful way, if you are an Israelite. For Christ came first to you, because you are His blood relative. He became "kinsman redeemer." If you have been led by the Holy Spirit to see your need for forgiveness, and come seeking His forgiveness, then He is willing to meet you more than half way, like in the story of the Prodigal Son (Luke 15:11-32).

Sadly enough, intellectual minds down through the ages have always been disturbed that they are sinners and they don't like the idea that they can't save themselves. They seem to feel that they are on a plane above other humans like you and I and their disturbance always begins with the creation story. Why?

I believe it because if they accept the idea of a Creator, then they will be forced to acknowledge God as supreme and this their intellectual minds will not allow. So as the Apostle Paul said: "Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools," (Rom. 1:22).

For this reason they come up with all sorts of implausible theories about how the world came into existence. Few of them can agree on any of the details, other than that there is no God. So why worry about Him? These people are called atheists. They have been around for centuries.

One of the reasons I would not want to be an atheist, is that God looks on them as being "fools." (Ps. 14:1). It doesn't say they believe there is no God, but they force themselves to believe something they know is not true. In Eph. 4:18, we read that "Having their understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the BLINDNESS OF THEIR HEARTS." In other words, their ignorance is a deliberate thing. They don't want to know the truth! These are the idiots who say in essence: "Don't bother to give us the facts; we have already made up our minds!"

These are the Judeo-Christian crowd who says: "Don't tell me that the Jews aren't the children of Abraham; the Bible says they are and that makes it so." Only the Bible does not say that. When I asked a dear Christian lady in Dallas, if that included Sammy Davis, Jr., she got mad and walked off on me.

When I first went to my pastor, the minister of a little Fundamental Baptist Church and tried to show him what I had learned during a summer of study from the Bible and history, he literally screamed at me: "I already know what the Bible says about the Jews; you can't show me anything!" of course, with this kind of a mind set, he will never learn the truth. "Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools."

Let us suppose for a moment that you were having trouble with your eye sight. You went to a doctor to find out what was wrong. He said to you: "Of course you can't see, you poor fool. You're eyes are closed.

Open your eyes and maybe you will be able to see." This is what has happened to millions of our Israelite people. They don't want to see, so they keep their eyes closed to the truth. If they opened

them, and learned the truth, they might have to get involved and do something and they don't want to upset the "status quo."

One of the greatest victories our enemy has won over the minds of our people, was when he was able to get intelligent men to accept the evolutionary theory over the teaching of God's Word.

If by evolution, you mean "progress", then I have no argument with you. But if you come up with that devilish term which describes development from one species to another, you and I are going to have a fuss right now. I don't believe or accept the "bastard theory" called "Darwinian evolution." That life came into being through some lucky chance. This is a satanically inspired Jewish fable which has no reasoning behind it whatsoever. If you want to believe that some relative of yours, centuries removed was an ape with his tail wrapped around a coconut tree, be my guest. But my ancestors were "formed" by Almighty God, who breathed into their nostrils the "breath of life," and my ancestor, AUDAUM, "became a living soul," (Gen. 2:7).

If you want to believe your ancestors were apes, then take them and go to hell together. I came from a different species: I came across this poem the other day which sort of explains how I feel:

Two monkeys sat in a coconut tree,  
Looking down on people like you and me.

Said one to the other, "now listen you,  
There's a certain rumor that can't be true.  
That man descended from our noble race.  
Why the very idea is a sad disgrace.

No monkey ever deserted his wife,  
Left her babies and ruined their lives.  
And you'll never see a mother monk,  
Leave her babies with another to bunk.

he Sanother thing you'll never see,  
Is a monk build a fence round his coconut tree,  
And let the coconuts go to waste,  
Rather than let someone else have a taste.

Why if I built a fence round my coconut tree,  
I'd only invite you to steal from me.  
Here's another thing a monk won't do,  
Go out at night and come home in a stew.

Or use a gun, or a club, or a knife,  
To take another monkey's life.  
Yes man descended, the ornery cuss,  
But thank God, he never came from us."

Our apologies to all the monkeys in the world, for the fools who say they are our ancestors.

A few years ago, a brilliant acquaintance of mine, whom some of you know, had an unpleasant experience in his life. He became so bitter that he turned against his God and now blasphemously calls Him "that old spook in the sky." Why did this change take place? I believe it may have been because somewhere along the line, he had to face up to the truth that "Jesus is King," and that he would have to knuckle under to His rule and in his super-intelligence, he would allow no one to have authority over his life.

It is a strange paradox of life, for it often seems that the more man learns intellectually, the more stupid he often becomes. A man can be the most brilliant doctor, scientist, anatomist, chemist, or preacher in the world, yet such is the perversity of human nature, that often the most brilliant minds are those who cannot see the simple truth. Maybe this was what the Apostle Paul, an intellectual in his own right, meant when he said in I Cor. 1:26, 27 - "For ye see your calling, brethren, how that not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called: But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty." The English word "confound" comes from the Greek kataischuno" - 2617 meaning. to disgrace; to shame; to put down."

A few years ago, when man first walked on the moon, the "guru" of CBS, Walter Cronkite intoned: "Today we have seen a gigantic stride forwards, as man the ape, took his first steps on the planet moon."

My ancestors were placed on this earth for a very special purpose. The Apostle Peter described this purpose in 1 Peter 2:9, where he was speaking to Israelites (not Jews) who were then scattered throughout Asia Minor. He said to them: "But ye (Israel) are a chosen generation (stock), a royal priesthood, a peculiar people (set aside for a special purpose)." Not to be dictators and rule like dictators, as the Jewish TALMUD teaches, but "that ye should show forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness (loss of identity) into His marvelous light. I ne Israel people, white Adamites, were indeed a special people who were to become God's ambassadors to all mankind.

Ask yourself. What people have been instrumental in spreading the Gospel world-wide? Who has printed and distributed the Bibles? Who have built their governments on God's Law? Who have set the slaves free? Who are feeding the world's hungry and who sends help when there is some great catastrophe? Only the white nations of Christendom qualify here, because these are the attributes of "true Israel," in these "last days."

There is considerable evidence that the earth may have been inhabited before the Adamic era. Jeremiah refers briefly to this in (4:23-24): "I beheld the earth, and lo it was without form and void; and the heavens, and they had no light. I beheld the mountains, and lo, they trembled, and all the hills moved lightly (evidenced of a gigantic earthquake). I beheld, and lo, there was no man, and all the birds of the heaven were fled. I beheld, and lo, the fruitful place was a wilderness, and ALL THE CITIES thereof were broken down at the presence of the Lord, and by His fierce anger."

When the atom bomb first came into existence, men scoffed at the idea that an atomic explosion might take place which would destroy the earth. When the first atom bomb was exploded in the desert of New Mexico, the sand turned into fused green glass. Archeologists, digging in the ancient Euphrates Valley of the Near East, have discovered a culture at least 8,000 years old, under this was another older culture, and under this, in a third layer, was a layer of "fused green glass," similar to that found in New Mexico.

Do you suppose there might have been an atomic explosion sometime in the past which destroyed civilization?

We are not told when God "formed" AU-DAUM, where the dust came from that He used. Was it "star dust," or some other substance? We don't know why God did not give us this information, but we do know that man's body contains all the elements which are found in the "dust of the earth." But the mystery concerning the "spirit which animates man," and which came from God, has never been solved.

Man's downfall began in Eden, when a malignant personality, possessing great power, who was not part of the human creation, gained a foothold in the new creation. It tempted Eve into sinning by disobeying God. What this temptation was, we will not discuss here. Some teach that Eve was sexually seduced by a malignant personality called Satan.

Whatever the woman gave in to the temptation was to "become as gods," and disobeyed and led her

husband Adam into transgressing God's Law. This caused death to come into the human race, since the "wages of sin is death."

When Adam and Eve sinned, they gained knowledge and understand lug at the price of disobedience. When the tempter told Eve; "Thou shalt not surely die!" He sat the base of all false religions. Solomon tells us in Ecel. 1:9-11 - "There is no new thing under the sun... It hath been already of old time which was before us..."

There is some evidence available that the art of flying was known before the time of the Flood and that the civilization founded by Cain (Gen. 4:16-18) equaled, if not surpassed the scientific achievements of our day. But they proved, as others have since, that knowledge gained without spiritual understanding, leads only to chaos and disaster. A great philosopher once said: "Education without God, turns men into clever devils." How true!

The godless civilization of the sons of Cain bred wars of conquest and God raised up a righteous line, beginning with Seth, to oppose the aggressive principles of the Canaanitish civilization, which taught that "might makes right." It was during this period of world chaos, that men first began to worship God.

After the flood, Abram was called to carry on the battle. The aggressors were against "right" - and the defenders were "God's people." The aggressor who lives by the sword, will always find himself opposed by God's people. From Adam to Jesus Christ and from Christ to the present, this has been the order of world warfare between evil and the righteous.

But the question still remains unanswered. "What is man and who are you?"

Throughout recent years objections have been raised over facts which are Scriptural, historical and traditional, which indicate that the Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Scandinavian, Germanic and related peoples are "true Israel." Although Scripture gives over 200 "fingerprints" of Israel's identity in these "last days," which are fulfilled only in the people of Christendom, still, for the most part, the "brainwashed" hordes of Judeo-Christendom believe that God's worst enemies, the Jews, are His chosen people. Others believe that "Israel" has been supplanted by the Christian church even though God's promises to Israel were from "everlasting to everlasting," there are still theologians who insist that physical Israel has ceased to exist and that the church has taken her place in God's scheme of things.

But God said that Israel was to become a mighty nation, and a "company of nations," who would be His ambassadors to all mankind everywhere. No other people than those of Christendom have fulfilled these Israel requirements.

Many of the objectors come from orthodox, evangelical and fundamental branches of Christianity. Their objections against "true Israel Identity," are given on Scriptural proof, which completely disregards the context of the message used.

Little regard is given to whether the Scriptural message is to the house of Judah, or the house of Israel and this makes for a tangle of complete confusion. The distinction the Scriptures make over and over again between the house of Israel, cannot be brushed aside as being of no consequence. But as the opponents of Identity have done this, they have failed to recognize the marvelous prophecies which were made specifically for Israel in these "end times," and that they have nothing to do with a renegade anti-Christ people we know as Jews.

The evidence which sets modern Israel aside as being distinct and different from the Jews in these last days, is too strong for honest men to disregard. They do so at their own peril. Yet, so strong is the enemies control of the Christian church in America, and other Israel lands, that decent, honest men refuse to accept the verdict of Scripture and opt to follow the teachings of rebellious men. As a result, we have seen the prophecy of 1 Timothy 4:2, come to pass:

"For the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter days, some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits and doctrines of devils." Who are these seducers of Christianity? (Find out

for yourself by reading and studying John chapter eight; Titus 1:10, 14, and Rev. 2:9; 3:9.)

In 2 Timothy 3:1-5, we are told how in these "last days," perilous times will come because men will "have a form of Godliness, but denying the power thereof ..." Paul then goes on to state that these "religious reprobates," are those who are "ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth." Why? Because they do not want the truth!

When one takes the statements of the Israel Identity opponents, and considers them as a whole, it represents a hodge-podge of half-truths, misapplied Scripture texts, with a complete disregard for both Scriptural and historical evidence.

Many of the contradictory statements made by these so-called Christian leaders, show a gross ignorance regarding the subject matter under discussion, a fact which in itself should disqualify them to sit in judgment on the Israel Identity Movement.

The English word "prejudice" comes from the Latin "praejudicium" and means: "to judge beforehand and before the facts of the case are known; preconceived ideas."

"Prejudice" implies a preconceived or unreasonable judgment or opinion, usually of an unfavorable character and usually marked by suspicion, fear, intolerance, or hatred.

The Jews claim that Identity Christians are prejudiced against them, because we tell the truth about what they are attempting to do. While if you listen to the Christian diatribes against identity beliefs, you wonder why fundamental and evangelical Christians hate brother and sister Christians, while admiring and supporting their worst enemies, the Jews. This is a very strange, very sad paradox.

There should be cause for concern in Identity circles, for there have been unscrupulous individuals who have used the name Christian Identity for un-Christian causes. These are false leaders who tell their people that all that is necessary to get into the Kingdom of God, is for them to be white. This is a lie which is refuted by Scripture and by the Master Himself. No one comes into the salvation experience, being "born again;" "born from above," whatever you may choose to call it - you do not come into this experience because you are "white" or because you are of Israelite blood. The salvation experience is completely separated from family, race, wealth, or prestige. Citizenship in the Kingdom of God, comes when an individual is wooed by the Holy Spirit to the point where they recognize themselves as a rebel against God; seek His forgiveness and then pledge to Him their eternal loyalty this is the BORN AGAIN EXPERIENCE, Jesus was speaking about in John 3:3. It comes only as one seeks the king's pardon for the breaking of His law and then accepts Him as King.

Others have used the Identity Movement as a base for violent actions against a corrupt government they rightfully hate. By their violent actions, they have caused an already hostile media to label all Identity Christians as "radical members of the right wing extremists; neo-Nazis; Fascists; KKK, haters.

We of Identity for the most part, recognize the right of other Christians to differ from us in doctrine and to present their case against us when it is done in a Scriptural manner. But we resent it when our avowed enemies, the anti-Christ, are used as a source of libel against us and when Christians believe the "fables" of the anti-Christ, rather than the assertions of their Christian brethren.

Today, just as they did at the time of Jesus' trial and again at the trial of the martyr Stephen, the Pharisees are seeking out "false witnesses" to testify against the Christians of the Identity Movement (see Matt. 26:59, 60; Acts 6:11-13). These minions of evil will stop at nothing, including murder, to keep Christian Israelites from knowing the truth. Many of you who read this booklet will belong in this class, though you may have been kept from this precious truth by your own religious leaders.

Today, the welfare, safety and very existence of White Israelites are at stake. It is the responsibility of those of us who know the truth, to act as "watchmen on the walls of Israel America," and to warn our brethren of the dangers they face, even when they do not want to hear about it. If those of us

who know the truth, refuse to warn our brethren, we face the wrath of our God (see Ezek. 3:18; 33:6).

If our opponents are correct, then we have no responsibilities towards them; but if we are right, then may God have mercy on those of you who refuse to fulfill your responsibilities towards Him.

The people of America, especially its white majority, constitute the "court of appeal" and they MUST render a decision. It might be well for us to consider the truth, that God Himself passes judgment in accordance to the verdict they will render. It would be well for us to listen to the words of Joshua (24:15) as he spoke to ancient Israel: "AND IF IT SEEM EVIL UNTO YOU TO SERVE THE LORD, choose you this day whom you will serve:... but as for me and my house, WE WILL SERVE THE LORD."

Today America is faced with two choices: one leads to prosperity, safety and peace; the other to war, chaos and slavery. "Choose you this day, which way you will serve."

It is our "white, Christian, Israel people," no matter what our opponents call us, God's people, who must make this decision. It is not just a simple matter of national belief or unbelief, but rather an answer to this question which was once given to ancient Israel. "What doth God require of thee?" (Deut. 10:12) The answer is given in vs. 12 and 13 - "And now Israel, what doth the Lord thy God require of thee, but to fear (respect; honour) the Lord thy God, to walk in ALL HIS WAYS, and to LOVE HIM, and SERVE the Lord thy God with all thy HEART, and with all thy SOUL, to KEEP the COMMANDMENTS of the Lord, which I have commanded thee this day, for thy good?" (Emphasis added).

Let those who oppose the Identity truth ponder well the fact that they have a tremendous responsibility before God. If they are wrong, they will have led millions to disaster, but more serious than this, if our Israel nations refuse to wake up to their Identity, and the responsibility which goes with it, these teachers and preachers will be held accountable before God, for the tribulations, chaos and bloodshed which follows.

When the remnant of Judah (only a tiny minority), returned to Jerusalem after seventy years in Babylonian captivity, the "nation of the Jews" came into being and began to function as the Kingdom. We know this to be true, for Jesus told their leaders in Matt. 21:43 - "The Kingdom of God shall be taken from you (Jews), and given to a nation (not a church, but a nation) bringing forth the fruits thereof." Obviously the Jews must have been in possession of the Kingdom at this time, or the words of Jesus would have had no meaning, and it could not be taken from them.

Jewish leaders recognize this today and Rabbi Stephen Wise, one of the leading Jews in the world a few decades ago once said: "The return of the Jews from Babylon, marked the end of Hebrewism and the beginning of Judaism."

The fact that the Kingdom was in Jewish possession at the time of Jesus was also confirmed in Matt. 23:2, when Jesus said that the Pharisees sat in Moses' seat. This refutes the argument of those who say that the Kingdom can only be in the hearts of Christians.

The argument used for a "spiritual kingdom," is usually found in John 18:36, where Jesus told Pilate: "My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I might not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence."

If you will analyze this verse closely, you will find that the Greek word for "world" is translated "cosmos." This literally means "arrangement; or world order." Jesus was telling Pilate that His Kingdom was not after the order of the world. It was not founded on military power that believes that "might makes right." His kingdom was not set up like that of the world. It had been organized at Mt. Sinai, hundreds of years before, when God laid down the administration for His righteous kingdom, in the commandments, statutes and judgments He had given to Israel.

When the Jews lost this Kingdom, they rejected and murdered the King, just as Jesus had predicted in Luke 19:11-27. So God took the Kingdom from them and transferred it to a nation which would

bring forth the proper fruits. The apostate Jews, those of Rev. 2:9; 3:9, knew then and now, that "True Israel" is still in dispersion.

When Jesus told the Jewish leaders that they would seek Him and not be able to find Him, they wondered if He would go to the "dispersed among the Gentiles, and teach the Gentile?" (John 7:35)

Ezekiel's vision of the dry bones in chapter 37 was directed to the house of Israel, not Judah. Notice in vs. 11 God tells the Prophet: "...Son of man, these bones are the WHOLE house of ISRAEL."

When God gave a "bill of divorcement" to His Israel people, they said in Ezek. 37:11 -- "...Son of man, all these bones are of the children of Israel, who said, our bones are dead and our hope is lost; we are completely gone." (Lamsa trans.)

In Isa. 49:1, 3 and 8 we learn that the Israel people will inherit the "desolate hermitages," of this earth. Our opponents say this refers to the Jews, but the Jews have never lived in the "desolate hermitages."

But look at the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples. First they moved to the "desolate hermitages" of America; then to South Africa and Australia. There were no humans in these areas when the first white settlers arrived, with the exception of scattered bands of natives. Truly, the nations of Christendom have settled the "desolate hermitages" of this earth. We have caused these desolate places to "blossom like the rose." This is one reason the native populations want to take them away from us as in South Africa and Australia.

Jesus commissioned His followers to go to "...the lost (put away for punishment) sheep of the house of ISRAEL, and as ye go, preach, the Kingdom of Heaven is at hand," (Matt. 10:5-7).

This commission was not confined to a few months while Jesus was in His earthly ministry, but for the times to come. This was made clear in His statement "Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the son of Man be come," (Matt. 10:23).

We know the Gospel of Personal Salvation has been preached by our white Israelite missionaries over the length and breadth of the world. But today, for the very first time, many Israelite people are hearing the Gospel of the Kingdom, which was never preached before.

Our people have always been forgetful of their origin and heritage. So when we read that Israel will lose their identity, we know the writer cannot be speaking about the Jews, for they have always proclaimed they were the Chosen people. Neither have the Jewish people "followed righteousness," for it was because of their ungodliness the Kingdom was taken from them.

The Prophet Hosea confirms that the House of Israel would lose all knowledge of their past, even to the point when they would deny being God's People. Notice Hosea 1:10 - "...and it shall come to pass that in the place where it was said to them (Israel) 'You are not my people!' there it shall be said to them 'Ye are the children of the living God.'

This is a good word description of Israel in these "latter days," after they have become Christian nations in the "company of Israel nations." Jeremiah pointedly stated that the Israel people who left Palestine, were to become a Christian people while they were away.

When Jesus died for the "lost sheep of the house of Israel," (Matt. 15:24) the Lamsa translation says: "...I (Jesus) am not sent except to the sheep which went astray from the house of Israel."

Some of our opponents say we cannot be Israelites because we have never been circumcised. But when Moses spoke to Israel in Deut. 30:6, he envisioned a time when "the Lord thy God will circumcise thy heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live."

Paul called the "born again experience," "circumcision of the heart" in Romans 2:29 and confirmed it again in Philippians 3:3.

The kindness of God and His Father love for His people never departed from Israel, even when they

were under severe chastisement for disobedience, as we are today. But in the final day of "restoration", the "pastors"; the "shepherds of the Israel flocks" will be condemned for their blindness (read Isa. 56:10, 11 for a word picture of these modern shepherds).

What a clear picture this gives of the many modern church leaders who are interested only in their own welfare, "doing everything for their own good."

These men are asleep to what is happening about them, or else they have deliberately drugged themselves from reality and have become "blind leaders of the blind." These are those who will accept church doctrine over what the Bible teaches. These are those who oppose those of us who are trying to bring truth to our people. No wonder God has condemnation for such false teachings.

As the evil hosts of Gog and Magog gather their forces for a world conflict, not against the little land of the Israeli in Palestine, not against the forces of these anti-Christ, but against the true Israelite people of Christendom, it behooves us to wake out of our fatal sleep and prepare for the Bridegrooms return.

In that day, our opponents will be confounded because in spite of all their efforts "the house of Israel (not the Jews) shall know that I am the Lord their God from that day forward," (Ezek. 39:22). Ezekiel states that the heathen nations will also recognize our God and will flock to true Israel to learn of Him.

That my Israel friend is your heritage. That is why you were brought forth on this earth. "That ye should show a th the praises of Him who hath called you out of darkness, into His marvelous light. Which in times past were not a people, but are now the people of God; which had not obtained mercy (but were under condemnation), but now have obtained mercy."

Israel men and women. This is who you are! This is why you are here! These are your responsibilities before Almighty God and Him alone.



## *Crusade for Christ*

COL. GORDON "Jack" MOHR, AUS. RET.  
400 Harper Lane  
North Little Rock, AR 72118

# **From the Watchman's Corner**

## **Who is the Scarlet Woman of Revelations 17 & 18?**

Most of the information in this message was taken from a book written by an American patriot named Kenneth Goff, who gave his life in the battle against Godless Communism/Zionism (which for all intents and purposes is the same beast, operating under different heads).

For many years Kenneth worked as a member of the Communist Party, U.S.A., until his conversion to Jesus Christ, when like the Apostle Paul, he made a complete *about face*, and began to speak out against the evil's of Zionist/Communism, and their *long range* plans to destroy "*White Christian civilization*".

He earned the hatred of Zionists and Communists alike for his bravery, and was in constant danger for his life, actually being forcibly thrown under a train, where he lost a leg.

This message is dedicated to him, his bravery under fire, and his love for God, country and God's Israel people.

\*\*\*\*\*

The Roman Catholic Church was not in existence when Christ charged the Pharisees with being guilty of all the righteous blood shed on this earth from the time of Abel to the Christian era (See **Matthew 23:35** & **Luke 11:51**).

The Babylon System that now controls the world, is three fold:

***Political, Economic, and Religious.***

Behind these three, you will find the leaders to be Jewish Talmudists, who pull the strings that, control their *earthly puppets*.

# The Scarlet Woman

While this message will not give you a complete answer to the identity of the *Scarlet Woman in Revelation 17 & 18* it is my prayer that it will open the eyes of concerned Christians, and further serious Bible study will be the result.

Today many so-called Christians go by a motto, which by their actions says:

***"I Don't Want to Read Anything that Might Change My Mind!"***

***"I Don't Want to Know Anything that Might Change My Mind!"***

***"I Don't Want to Discuss Anything that Might Prove I'm Wrong!"***

***"I've Already Made Up My Mind, So Don't Confuse Me With the Facts!"***

These poor soul's are the one's who go to their pastors when a question arises and take his answer without ever checking into what God's Word says. This is how men and women are led astray, as the Apostle Paul says in 2 **Timothy 3:7** they are "Ever learning (from the teachings of their church), and never able to come to a knowledge of the truth." One of the most important things Christians need to do today, is learn how to study God's Word, and "Study to shew themselves approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing (explaining) the word of *truth* (2 **Timothy 2:15**)." Jesus further admonished His people saying, "If you will know the *truth* (what God's Word teaches), the *truth* will make you free (**John 8:32**)."

Man's problems begin when they accept the teachings of man rather than the Word of God. In these days when "Men will not endure sound doctrine - but after the own lusts (longing for fleshly material things), they shall heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears: and they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned to fables." (See **Titus 1:10, 11, & 14**).

Without a doubt many of you who read these words, are *genuine* born from above Christians. You claim to love your Savior and believe His Word. Yet many who fall in this category, will believe their pastor when he claims: "The Jews are all of Israel, and are God's Chosen", when your Savior in **John 10:26** told them, "But ye (Jews) believe me not, because ye are *not of my sheep*."

Christians *must* be especially cautious these days, as there are already many antichrists in the world that have seduced vast numbers of Christians, away from the truth, into following Jewish and heathen fables.

With this as an introduction, lets spend a few pages together in God's Word, as we seek to unravel the fascinating mystery of the *Scarlet Woman of Revelation 17 & 18*.

# The Scarlet Woman

## Who is this Scarlet Woman and What Part Does She Play in Bible Prophecy?

Down through the centuries of Christian history, and through the Reformation era, most Protestant preachers have taught that this woman, gorgeously arrayed in purple and scarlet, was representative of the Roman Catholic Papacy.

The greatest interpreter, the Lord Jesus Christ, destroys this teaching, once and for all time, if you are willing to accept what the Word says. Let me explain, before you *write me off as a kook*.

When the Apostle John, in exile on the isle of Patmos, had his vision of the scarlet woman, riding on a strange scarlet beast, in **Revelation 17:6**, he says that she was "drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration (Greek *tharaus*, meaning: "akin to boldness or daring.')." He then went on in **Revelation 18:24** to state, "In her was found the blood of the prophets, and *all* the saints that were slain upon the earth." This is a bold far-reaching statement. Can we back this blunt statement with Scripture from the New Testament? Yes indeed!

When Jesus addressed the Talmudic scribes and Pharisees in **Matthew 23:15-17; 34-36** He made a prophetic statement, almost word for word like that of John's prophesy in Revelation.

In this passage, after reminding the scribes and Pharisees how they had shut up the kingdom of heaven against men; "for ye neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in." He then accused them of "destroying widow's houses, and for pretense make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation."

Then in **verse 15** He says, "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites, for ye compass (go over) sea and land to make one proselyte (convert), and when he is made, ye make him twofold more a child of hell than yourselves." (Hardly sounds like the Chosen people many of our pastors claim them to be.)

Then in **verses 34 & 35** He puts the capstone on His prophesy, when He said, "Wherefore (because of all these things), behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city (the reason): that upon you may come *all* the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel unto the blood of Zacharius son of Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar."

In **verse 36** He said, "Verily I say unto you (Jews), all these things shall come upon this generation." (They did when the Roman General Titus destroyed Jerusalem in 70A.D., killing over a million Jews.) Then in **Matthew 23:38**, He tells the Jews,

# The Scarlet Woman

"Behold, your house is left unto you desolate." Why do our prophetic preachers avoid the Scriptures such as this, as if they were poison? In these two verses in Matthew Jesus identifies the scarlet woman of Revelation 17 & 18. Here Jesus accused the Jews of being guilty of *all* the righteous blood shed on earth, from the time of Abel in **Genesis 4:8** to the time when he walked on the earth **Matthew 23**.

History today confirms the bloody record of the Jewish people, and many of their leaders openly admit it. In 1857, at the funeral of another distinguished Rabbi, in the Prague, Rabbi Reichorn the leading rabbi in Europe at this time said, "Wars are the Jews harvests. With them we kill off Christians and gain control of their gold. We have already killed 100 million of them, and the end is not yet." This was before the blood shed of the American Civil War, our mostly costly, and the slaughter of the innocents by Zionist/Communist since 1918.

The Apostle Paul confirms this bloody record in **1 Thessalonians 2:14 & 15** in these words, "For ye brethren (speaking to Israelite Christians), became followers of the churches of God which in Judea are in Christ Jesus: for ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen, even as they have of the Jews: who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; and they please not God, and are contrary to all men:" This is a perfect word picture of the Jews, down through the centuries.

Following Christ's resurrection, a hasty action was taken by the *Sanhedrin* (the ruling body of rabbis worldwide), to eliminate Christians. It began with their denial of the resurrection (See **Matthew 28:11-15**). "Now when they were going, behold, some of the watch (guarding Jesus' tomb) came into the city, and shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were done. And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers, Saying, say ye, his disciples came by night, and stole him away while we slept. And if this come to the governor's ears, we will persuade him, and secure you. So they took the money, and did as they were taught: and this saying is commonly reported among the Jews until this day." (Normally the *watch* would have been put to death for sleeping on guard. Another instance of how money talks.)

These statements by Jewish leaders can be found in many books written by Jews, and their Holy Book, the Babylonian Talmud, which with a little effort are available to Christians. One of their national weaknesses is the desire to brag about their conquests against the hated "*goyim* " (a Yiddish word of contempt meaning "non-Jew animal".)

Typical of these words of braggadocio, are these statements made by Harold Wallace Rosenthal, when he was Chief Secretary for the powerful Jewish Senator from New York, Jacob Javits. They were made during a paid interview with Walter White of Los Angeles when Walter was head of '*Western Front*'. I have listened to them, and know their contents are true. Rosenthal began the interview in a rather contemptuous manner by saying, "We Jews continue to be amazed with the ease by which Christian

# The Scarlet Woman

Americans have fallen into our hands. While Americans have waited for Khrushchev to `bury them', we have taught you to submit to our every command."

When asked about men in high political power, Rosenthal stated, "For the last three decades we have achieved this through political power, which comes from our control of the press." He said, "Americans have not had a Presidential choice since 1932, when Roosevelt was our man. Every President since then has been in our pocket."

He went on to state, "We Jews toy with the American public like a cat toys with a mouse. He stated that the Jewish mind pits every ethnic group against the other, until the blood of the masses will flow as we wait for our day of victory."

Rosenthal said further, "During Christ's time we Jews were seeking a material kingdom, but Christ offered the Jews a spiritual kingdom, which we could not buy, so we rejected Him, and had Him crucified."

When asked about the Zionist/Communist plan to destroy Christians and all members of the preexisting government and their families he said, "We destroy all members of the police, army officers and their families, but never Jews. We will bring about forced class warfare in the United States and many will be liquidated, but we Jews will not be touched. It is too late for you Christians to put up a defense. That time is long past. Long ago, we became the aggressors. That is one of our great purposes in life, to be aggressors."

The Scarlet Woman was an aggressor.

It was while performing one of these liquidation tasks for Jewry, that the Apostle Paul was converted on the road to Damascus. He did a complete turn-about, and became one of Jewries most hated enemies, as he understood them from inside and how they worked. In this he was much like Kenneth Goff.

The New Testament tells us over and over again, how the Apostles fled from city to city, to avoid persecution by the Jews. Stephen was stoned to death. Matthew was killed with a halberd. James, the author of the Epistle of James, at the age of 94, was beaten, stoned and had his brains beaten out. Matthias was stoned and then beheaded. Andrew, Peter's brother, was crucified. Mark was dragged to his death by a Jewish mob. The Apostle Peter was crucified upside down. Jude was crucified. Bartholomew was beaten, and then crucified. Thomas was killed with a spear. Luke was hanged on an olive tree in Greece. Simon was crucified. So goes the bloody history of Christ's Apostles and followers, all except John the Revelator, were murdered by Jewish hatred.

In Volume I, of the Anti-Nicean Fathers, Justin Martin, one of the early fathers in the Christian church, sets forth in no uncertain terms, the death of the Apostle Paul, and other Christians, killed by the Romans under pressure from the Jews.

# The Scarlet Woman

He explained how the leaders of the Jewish Sanhedrin were constantly going to Roman authorities with false testimony concerning alleged criminal activity by Christians, so that blame was laid on them for every catastrophe, which took place in the Empire. The most noteworthy was the burning of Rome, which gave the mad Emperor Nero, an excuse for brutally murdering thousands of Christians. Nero was urged into these evil deeds by his demonic wife Poppaea, a Jewish woman with an inordinate hatred for Christians.

When these inhuman spectacles became too much for decent Romans to stomach, Poppaea convinced Nero to commit suicide, thus covering her part in the bloody crimes.

The hatred of Jews for Jesus can be seen in a public remark made by the Jew Ben Heck, a Hollywood celebrity. He was quoted as saying, "The Jews in Rome did a noble thing when they beheaded Paul and crucified Christ. I would have done it differently. I would have had Christ sent to Rome and fed to the lions. It would have been a difficult thing for Christians to make a Savior out of mincemeat."

Through the constant prodding of the Jewess Poppaea, thousands of Christian men, women and children were slaughtered in the Roman Coliseum, as they were torn to pieces by starving wild animals, torn in two between two wild horses, and dipped in oil, before impaling them and using them to light up the arena, where other Christians were being tortured to death.

This persecution was the worst the world had ever seen, until the massacres of Christians under bloody Communism/Zionism beginning in 1918 with the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia.

A marginal note, from the great French historian Guizot, found in Gibbon's book, "**THE DECLINE AND FALL OF THE ROMAN EMPIRE**", states: "In Cypress alone, Jews slaughtered 220,000 Greeks and in Egypt another 240,000. Most of whom were Christians. Christians were often sawed in two from the head to foot." (See **Hebrews 11:37**).

The Jewish book, "**SEPHER JUCHAIN**", states that at the time of Pope Clementius, 91-100 A.D., the Jews "killed innumerable crowds of Christians."

In another passage on page 108 it states: "Upon the desire of the Jews, Dilencion killed a great number of Christians, among which were Pope Caicus and Marcellus, as well as the brother of Caicus and his sister Rosa."

Another historian, Dion Cassus, in his book "**ROMAN HISTORY**", translated by Antoine de Bandale in 1660, states: "The Jews who lived along Cyrena, having for their captain a certain Andreas, killed many Christians in this area by sawing them from the top of the head to the middle of their body."

# The Scarlet Woman

At the fall of the Roman Empire, the Jews became scattered over all of Europe, with the majority settling down in the Turco-Mongolian (Khazars) area of Russia, where they intermarried with the heathen Khazars who had converted en masse to Judaism. They are called Ashkenazi, and make up at least 90% of modern Jewry. Every Israeli Prime Minister has come from this heathen background. Which means their ancestors never walked the hills of Palestine. The only Jews with Abrahamic blood flowing in their veins come from the Sephardim Jews, whose lineage can be traced back to Esau/Edom.

These Ashkenazi Jews have always been in control of Communism, which now controls over 1/6<sup>th</sup> of the world under the iron heel of International Zionist/Communism, killing over 140 million people, including countless millions of Christian Israelites.

To show you that this hatred is no *fluke*, we have many statements by Jewish leaders who love to brag of their supremacy.

The Jewish Chronicle, a major London newspaper, on April 4, 1919, stated, "There is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself, in the fact so many Jews are Bolsheviks. The ideals of Bolshevism are consonant (in agreement) with the finest ideals of Judaism."

Here we have Judaism in the raw, exposed for the entire world to see.

The Jewish author, Oscar Levy, in his book "**JEWS MUST LIVE**", stated, "We Jews, who have posed as the savior of the world, are today nothing less than the world's seducer's; it's destroyers; it's incendiaries; it's executioners."

Nahum Goldman, President of the World Jewish Congress states, "The Jews might have had Uganda, Madagascar, and other places for the establishment of a Jewish homeland, but they wanted nothing except Palestine ... they wanted it because it is the crossroads of Europe, Asia, and Africa, because it is the veritable center for world control." (Always in dealing with Jews, it comes back to their ages old dream of a New World Order, under their absolute control.)

How does this tie in with the Apostle John's vision of the scarlet women?

With Jesus' identification of this woman as a prostitute, let's go into further study of God's Word, to prove this without a shadow of a doubt.

In the Bible, four figurative women are discussed:

1. "True Israel, the Bride of God", (**Revelation 21:2**). 2.

The "church", (**Ephesians 5:25**).

# The Scarlet Woman

3. "Apostate Israel", (**Revelation 2:9; 3:9**).

4. The "Apostate church", (**Revelation 3:15-17**).

Since the woman spoken of in **Revelation 17 & 18** was not a pure woman, but is revealed as a prostitute, we know she could not symbolically represent "True Israel", or the "True Church" (No where in the Bible is the church referred to as the "Bride of God"). The Holy Spirit shows who this is in **Revelation 21:9-27**.

There are many references in the Bible which show that God married *True Israel*; then divorced her for her infidelity (**Hosea 2:1**); but after the death of her husband, she was free to marry again, and when in repentance she turned to God (**Hosea 2:19-23**), she is reinstated as His bride.

The Apostle Paul, in his marvelous seventh chapter of Romans, explains this and in **verse 4** states, "Wherefore, my brethren, ye also are become dead to the law by the body of Christ; that ye should be married to another (Christ), even to Him, who was raised from the dead, that we should bring forth fruit unto God."

Does this mean that the law has been abolished, as many teach? Not at all, for in **Romans 3:31**, Paul says, "Do we then make void the law, through *faith*? God forbid we establish the law." Now instead of being saved through animal sacrifices, we have salvation through believing in and obeying Christ and through His once and for all time sacrifice on Calvary.

Today the Law still remains as *a schoolmaster* to bring us to Christ (**Galatians 3:24**). We look at the old law and see that it is impossible to keep (**Acts 15:10**), so we frantically look for a solution and find it, through faith in a personal relationship with Jesus. There is no other way!

To understand the rise to power of the Scarlet Woman, and the part she plays in these "*end times*", we *must* study the Word.

We first see her, clad in splendid raiment, riding with obvious great power on the back of a scarlet colored beast, which had seven heads, and ten horns. She is guilty of the worst kind of blasphemy against God, and even has these sins engraved on her forehead: **Mystery, Babylon the Great, Mother of Harlots, and Abominations of the Earth.** Verse 6 of chapter 17, says she "was drunken with the blood of the saints, and of the blood of the martyrs for Jesus:..."

Where in Scripture do we have a similar scenario (See **Matthew 23:34 & 35**)? Isn't it logical that these Scriptures refer to the same event? Or do you believe these two Scriptures were put in the Bible at random?

# The Scarlet Woman

This atheistic, hell bound, scarlet beast which we call Communism and which was birthed by atheistic, hell bound Zionism, has been rampant on the earth since 1918, flaunting it's bloody banner, while murdering over 140 million people, over 20 million of them Christians. It is still a grave danger to Christians everywhere. More so now than ever before, because it has seduced vast numbers of Christians into accepting it as God's Chosen and supporting it with billions of dollars of tax money. It still has as its creed, the "*destruction of White Christianity*" and the imposition of its New World Order on the entire world. Communism is not dead, as many wish to believe, and which the media want us to believe. It has just changed its name and today, masquerades under the Blue and White banner of the Star of David.

In each of the Communist countries following the Revolution, the majority of its top leadership was in the hands of Zionist Jews.

For instance in Poland the Dictator was a bloodthirsty man named Amsterdomski, with five other Zionists holding top ranking positions.

In Bulgaria, there was Favanov, with four other top ranking Zionists.

In Rumania we find a bloody demoness named Anna Paulka (Robinshon), and two other Zionists in top echelons.

In Yugoslavia, there was Pijada, the Vice President and Dictator and eight top Zionist Jews, including the Director of the Yugoslavakian Communist Party, and eight other top Zionists.

In China Gregori Stem was a Soviet general, and went by the name Kisler. Baradin (Gusenber) was the organizer of the Communist Party in China, with two other high-ranking Zionists serving with him.

In Russia out of 565 top Party members, 467 were Jews from New York City's Lower East Side, and with \$20 million in gold provided by one of the Jewish Rockefeller family in New York City. These were the Jews most prominent in bringing in the era of terror in Russia, after they had murdered Czar Nicholas and his family. Many history books written before 1932 record these horrors which are almost unbelievable and unless you have witnessed them first hand, as I and others have, they are hard to accept as fact.

Many of the Jewish leaders in Russia, Anglicized their names to hide Jewish ancestry. The same thing has taken place in Hollywood, where a majority of the actors and actresses are Jewish. In recent years as Jews have become politically powerful, they seldom make an effort to hide their Jewishness.

Yet the actual acts of brutality are far worse than you can imagine. I still get occasional nightmares from what I saw take place in Korea 54 years ago, and is one of the major reasons I have been in the fight to preserve America as a Free, Christian Republic.

# The Scarlet Woman

History indicates that Communism came from the fertile minds of Zionist One World advocates. Over 150 years ago, a German Jewish philosopher named Ludwig Feurbach, wrote, "Man will finally be truly free, when he realizes there is no god of man, but man himself." This sick idea took root in the diseased brain of a radical young Jew named Karl Mordecai Marx, and became the foundation for his Communist Manifesto, which has drenched the world in blood and suffering, and is the by product of International Jewish Zionism.

The International anarchist organization called the *ILLUMINATTI* (the enlightened ones) was launched on May 1, 1776, in Munich, Germany under the satanic leadership of a Jew named Adam Weishaupt. (This is why May 1<sup>st</sup> is celebrated worldwide by Communism.) Weishaupt fulfilled the first stage of the Zionist dream of world conquest, which was laid down in ancient Babylon during the Jewish seventy years of captivity.

To accomplish this satanic task, Weishaupt set forth the following program: 1.)

All existing governments *must* be abolished. 2.) Existing inheritance laws *must*

be abolished. 3.) All private property *must* be under State control. 4.) The

family *must* be abolished and children raised by the State.

5.) All religions *must* be abolished (Especially the Christian religion which is our greatest enemy).

These five plans, if carried out, were to destroy all orderly society, and replace it with International Socialist/Zionism. They are being systematically being carries out today under the banner of International Zionism and is the very core of their plan for World Control

These plans come in the written form of the Babylonian Talmud, which their own religious leaders brag is the *life blood*, of modern Jewry. This mammoth work of 63 large volumes was written over a thousand years and is the interpretation of many Rabbis. It was during this period, starting about 500 B.C. That Jewish leaders began to put together the religious book, known as the Babylonian Talmud which was finally completed about 500 A.D. Apparently the Jewish religious leaders were intrigued with the Babylonian life style, which was vastly more lenient morally and spiritually, than the sometimes-harsh teachings of the Hebrewism of Abraham, Isaac and Moses. They began to mix Hebrewism with the occultism and heathenism of Babylon. They left behind the

# The Scarlet Woman

teachings of Moses, and the temple worship, and came home seventy years later with synagogue worship and Rabbis instead of priests.

That the majority of Jews in Babylon approved of the Babylonian life style, and their new religion can be seen when only about 50,000 out of the millions of Jews in Babylon, returned to Palestine to rebuild the temple. It was on these Jews that Jesus heaped His harshest condemnation.

In **Matthew 12:34**, He said, "O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? For out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh."

**Matthew 15:9** - "But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."

It is difficult for a "*goyim*" to read, as it pronounces the death penalty against any non-Jew who attempts to read it, or any Jew who helps him obtain a copy.

This is one reason so few pastors in the Judeo-Christian and Fundamentalist churches, know very little about the antichrist people they support. They have no excuse because the Bible very clearly defines an antichrist in **1 John 2:22**, and gives a command regarding them in **2 John 10 & 11**.

When the people of Germany, became aware that the Zionists in the Illuminati were carrying out this horrendous plot, they immediately passed laws outlawing this organization, and many of them were arrested. Weishaupt and some of his followers escaped and found refuge in France. Here they immediately formed another anarchist party called the Jacobins. This party was responsible for the bloody Russian Revolution that killed many Russians including untold numbers of Christians who were the main target of the Communist/Zionist Alliance. These were murdered in the most brutal ways possible, to further their plans for the ultimate subjugation of America.

In their Communist textbook, "**PSYCHOPOLITICS**", which was introduced to 47 American college students attending the University of Moscow, prior to their becoming cadre in the Communist Party, U.S.A. On page 30, it says, "Obedience is the result of force.

"Concurrent with force is brutality ... the most barbaric, unrestrained brutal use of force, if carried far enough, invokes obedience.

"If you would have obedience you *must* have no compromise with humanity. If you would have obedience you *must* make it known that you will have no mercy. Since man is an animal. He understands in the final analysis, only those things which a brute understands."

# The Scarlet Woman

This is the basis of Talmudic Judaism, and was what Christ spoke about in Matthew 23:35, when He accused them of being guilty of *all* the righteous blood shed on earth from, the time, of Abel's murder, until His time. Please remember this is not my accusation. It is the accusation of Him you call LORD and Savior, made against those antichrists some of you insist are God's Chosen. Can't you see the utter stupidity of such reasoning?

Communism/Zionism is nothing but the modern version of the Zionist plan for control of the world, which many of our Congressmen, and our President Bush favor. They have so stated publicly.

When this takes place, according to the Jewish Talmud, "Every Jew will have 2,000 goyim slaves." Brother! Sister! That's you and your children they are talking about!

Some of you will be terribly upset with the *truth* I'm giving you, which you may never of heard before. Some may label me as an "*anti-Semite* " (which cannot be true, since very few of the modern Jews are Semites, but come from an Oriental, heathen background). Their own leaders admit this. They will tell you that the term, anti-Semite is used by their leaders to "*blackball*" anyone who has the courage to stand up against Judaism and expose it's evil.

Some of you will go so far as to call me a "*hatemonger* ", but like King David, in **Psalm** 139:21 & 22 - "Do not I hate them, O LORD, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee? I hate them with perfect (complete) hatred: I count them mine enemies." (Tie this statement with 2 **Chronicles 19:2.**)

As a *Watchman* on the walls of Israel America, it is my God given duty to warn you when I see danger approach, for if I fail to do so, and you are harmed, God will hold me accountable for your blood (**Ezekiel 3:9 & 3:18**). I never want to be in a position before God, where I was accountable for your harm. This is why I preach sometimes harsh, uncompromising message. I would rather have you angry with me than to face an angry God. In spite of all the messages preached about God's love, and He is a loving God, there are times when He gets angry (See **Hebrews 10:31**).

It has been through the vehicle of Communism, that Talmudic Judaism has been able to conquer one third of the world, while enslaving over a billion people.

Through Zionist/Communism, and its sisters Fabianism and Socialism, they have honeycombed every nation on earth with their rotten, deadly virus. It has destroyed freedom everywhere it has taken root. It is a disease of oppression and spiritual rot, which always ends in spiritual death, and very often-physical death of the most horrible sort.

# The Scarlet Woman

The Scarlet Woman was beginning to drench the world in innocent blood, millions of which were Christians.

It should be noticed, that the vast amount of anti-Christian propaganda appearing in the media and on radio and television, comes from Zionist sources. They spend billions of dollars each year to keep the stupid Goyim sheep stupid. This is one major means they have in keeping the goyim sheep, Israelite people, destroyed by lack of knowledge (See **Hosea 4:6**). Not *education*, for the Jews control that, but the lack of *knowledge*. We have multitudes of educated idiots, trained in Jewish run schools, that make the Apostle Paul's warning in **Romans 1:22** make sense. He said, "Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools."

If you follow, with interest, the political maneuvering, which goes on between Russia and the Israeli, you will notice this cooperation. They are both dedicated to the same principle, the destruction of White Christian civilization.

In the many years Kenneth Goff was a member of the Communist Party, he found that Zionist Jews were at all times in complete control of the Communist apparatus.

In the Congressional Record, of May 1, 1947, a Congressman by the name of Rankin, made the following remarks: "In my intelligence research, I have found documents and authentic excerpts gathered from numerous sources, that Russian Communism, is still under pressure from powerful Jewish influence; also that Jewish soldiers from Russia, and Poland, enlisted in the American army."

In an article in the 1936 issue of "**RUSSIA TODAY**", Levine said, "Special concern for the Jewish people has characterized the Soviet Union; since its birth in 1917, the infant Socialist government, headed by Lenin, legally abolished anti-Semitism, making it the first country in the world to declare anti-Semitism as a crime ... Every manifestation of anti-Semitism was fought openly by the Soviet government."

Isn't it interesting to note how at this time, the Zionist controlled media in America, was raising a *big stink*, about how the poor Jews were being mistreated in Russia. (There appears to have been political repression among the poor Jews, the Zionists were trying to get to migrate to Palestine, while the wealthy Jews who made up the majority of millionaires in the beach resorts on the Black Sea, were living the "*life of Riley*".) Most of them, who did leave Russia, migrated to the Promised Land, of America, preferring the good life they received from our government that included an immediate cash payment for each member of the family, plus the privilege of immediately going on welfare and Medicare if they needed it. Many preferred the relatively easy life they would live in America, and being a parasite people by nature, preferred America to Palestine.

This nature can be seen in an incident that happened to Doris and I in the 1970's. We were returning on a cruise ship and the Miami sky was ablaze with the city lights.

# The Scarlet Woman

Doris said, "Isn't it beautiful?" A Jewish couple were leaning on the ship's rail next to us, and a teenaged boy said, "Look, momma! The *promised land!*"

Major Williams, who served in the U.S. Intelligence Service for many years, said in a document on the Jewish Anti-Defamation League: "In 1946, Levine a well known Russian Jewish Communist Leader, wrote of a meeting with many Jewish surgeons and a Russian Jewish General, said, `We keep the Russian people in the dark by using Anglicized names, yet most of them who spoke to me used Yiddish."

Major Williams went on to say, "This is undoubtedly the power behind the merciless, ruthless Russian Jewry. Even the Russian people do not know they are dealing with Jews."

This is more prevalent in the U.S., where many so-called Christian pastors are masquerading their Jewishness.

Alexander Bittleman of the Central Committee of the Communist Party in America, said, "If it were not for the Red Army, there would have been no Jews in Europe, there would be none in Africa, in Palestine, and most certainly not in America. If not for their protection by Communism their existence would be numbered in days. The Soviet Union saved the Jewish people, therefore let the American Jewish community never forget their historic debt to the savior of our people." He conveniently left out the reason why the Jewish people have been disliked everywhere. They were kicked out of every country in Europe, at some time or other, not because they were Jews, but due to their filthy moral habits, and their crooked business dealings. For a Scriptural reason why they were evicted see **1 Thessalonians 2:14 & 15**.

They fit in well with the business of the "*Mother of Harlots* ", the Scarlet Woman of **Revelation 17:14**. They will be the foremost in wailing for her destruction, for they are the one's who have benefited most from her prostitution, and have committed fornication with her to preserve their high places in the world (See **Revelation 18:9 & 10**).

As we study deeper into **Revelation 17 & 18**, we can see how this woman, is described in the lowest moral terms possible, as one who sells her body for monetary gain, or for worldly recognition. Her "*bed buddies* " mourn for her, because she can no longer provide the world things their soul's lust after.

There is only one philosophy of religious teachings that has come down in an unbroken line from Ancient Babylon, and that is know as the Babylonian Talmud. Jewish religious leaders call it, as "*the heart blood of Judaism* ". It contains all the elements of the false religion found in the worship of the Great Whore of Babylon.

Chief Rabbi J.H. Hertz makes the following statement regarding the Babylonian Talmud, "The Talmud is the product of Palestine; the land of the Bible, and of

# The Scarlet Woman

Mesopotamia, the cradle of civilization. It goes back before the Babylonian exile and predates the Christian century, before the Roman Republic had yet been born.

"A thousand years later, in 500A.D., it was completed in its codified form in the Jewish seminary, in Alexandria, Egypt."

It is not a single book form, like the Christian Bible, but is an enormous set of 63 large volumes. It contains the sayings and teachings of the top Jewish rabbis over a thousand-year period. It was the principle thing Jesus fought against when He accused the Pharisees of worshipping God in vain: "Teaching for doctrines, the commandments of men" (Matthew 15:8 & 9).

The Talmud did not follow the teachings of Moses but substituted the ideas of the Pharisees who had gone to Babylon and had become infected with its occultism.

Hertz continues, "The Babylonian exile was a momentous period in the history of the Jews, for the Jews discovered themselves. Not only that, but they rediscovered the Torah (the laws and teachings of Moses), and these became a real force in Jewish life. Under this new religion and religious institutions such as the temple, were done away in favor of local congregations called synagogues, and the Levitical priesthood was supplanted by Rabbis."

This Rabbinical explanation is difficult to swallow, when we remember Christ's scathing denunciation of these men in **John 8:37-47**.

Rabbi Hertz not only revealed the facts concerning the Talmud, but also said that the Jews who wrote it were called, **THE MEN OF THE GREAT ASSEMBLY**. On page 4 of the foreword he said, "The men who were their successors were known as scribes. They continued the teachings of the law and ordinances, and received the sanction of popular practice and were known as *HALACHA*, which is a Jewish word literally meaning, "a guide to the Trodden Path", the last word for the Jew, as to the path he must take."

Very possibly Christ had this in mind, when He said of them in **Matthew 15:14**, "Leave them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind shall lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch."

This is the same book that condemns Christ and all His followers, to "spend eternity in hell, standing up to their necks in boiling excrement." These are the Chosen People some of you have elevated to this position, when the Bible says they are children of hell (**John 8:44**). Don't come back and accuse me of being anti-Semitic. The originator of that statement of fact is the one you call, Lord and Savior!

These open statements by Jewish religious leaders should clarify in your mind, beyond the shadow of a doubt, who the Scarlet Whore of **Revelation 17 & 18** really is.

# The Scarlet Woman

The statements by Jewish religious leaders should be enough to establish the identity of this woman, as the "prostitute of all prostitutes - the **MOTHER OF HARLOTS.**" The degree of her spiritual filth is unbelievable, as the Word says she was "filled up with abominations and filthiness." Both these words indicate the very depths of moral and sexual wickedness.

All you need to do is browse through the pages of most any of the Talmudic books, to see the moral filthiness that comes from this cesspool, and it is taught to young Jews in their catechism. I was allowed to study eight volumes and believe me, when I finished, I felt the need of a spiritual cleansing. I did not believe that human beings could become under satanic control, far worse than those under this same occultist control in darkest Africa, which I had personally observed during my four-year tour in Eritrea in 1958-1962.

No normal decent human being would believe this sewer of religious thinking that takes up so much space, where the rabbis discuss the moral right of a grown man to have sexual intercourse with a baby girl, if she is under the age of three, laughingly stating, "the breaking of the hymen is nothing, as it will grow back again and she will be pure."

In another place it discusses the right of a Jewish mother to have intercourse with her underage son. Is it too much a stretch of the imagination, to believe this may be when the Jewish boy is taught some of the unnatural filthiness that crops up in later life when he deals with a non-Jew girl? (The Talmud likens her to a "piece of raw meat", put on this earth for the enjoyment of the Jewish man.) Is it any wonder that few of the beautiful Christian girls who break onto Hollywood scene, don't remain virgins very long? They pay for their popularity by selling their virtue to some Jewish pimp.

No other religion on earth endorses cursing one's parents, or burning of their children before a heathen god.

No other book outside of the Talmud, places it's seal of approval on lying, cheating and even murder, as means of promoting its faith.

No other religion has become so racist, that it teaches that only Jews are human. The rest of humanity, are *goyim* - non-Jew animals placed on earth to become the servants of the Jews.

No wonder Jesus calls this Scarlet Woman, who is drunk with the blood of the righteous, the *Mother of all Harlots*.

History records that while the Jews were in Babylonian captivity, a complete reversal took place in their religious thinking, as they were introduced to the occult heathen worship of the Babylonians and evidently reveled in it. I say this because when

# The Scarlet Woman

they were given the opportunity to return to Jerusalem, only a handful were willing to return while millions remained to enjoy the easy life of Babylon.

There is no possibility that Christianity could have come from this filthy religious background, and our Savior, Jesus Christ was constantly at odds with it's religious leaders. Do you honestly believe Christianity could have had its foundation in Judaism, a religion our Savior criticized in the harshest terms?

It takes a tremendous stretch of the imagination, to turn these antichrists into a Chosen People. It boils down to whom are you going to believe? Your pastor who says they are God's Chosen, or to your Savior who told them, "But ye (Jews) believe not, because ye are *not of my sheep.*" (**John 10:26**, Emphasis added) You must be a *stiffnecked, blinded Christian*, if you accept the teachings of man, no matter who he may be, rather than the sayings of your Savior.

Surely any intelligent person who knows anything about Judaism can see how incompatible it is with Christian teachings. Christianity and Judaism are two different trains, on tracks, headed in opposite directions. We serve and pray to different Gods.

The Christian world is under psycho political stress from Judaism, in their effort to get Christians to accept them as God's Chosen. Jesus refers to them in **Revelation 2:9 & 3:9**, as those who "say they are Jews, but are not and are of the synagogue of Satan." We know from Jewish sources, that the vast majority of Jews are not of Abrahamic blood, but come from a heathen Turco-Mongolian background. The teaching that the Jews are God's Chosen comes from strictly Jewish fables (See **Titus 1:14**). They are a vital part of the Scarlet woman's harlotry.

For generations the Jewish people have looked forward to a Messiah, who would restore their power. The Jewish leaders in Babylon came, to the conclusion that they were the Messianic people and that only through them and their coming Messiah, would the world be blessed. With this theory, they also claimed that they were the rightful rulers of this world, and that this right, to rule the world, was given to them by God, since all other people were merely animals in His sight.

By a clever manipulation of Old Testament Scriptures such as **Genesis 12:3**, they were able to sell this idea to gullible Christians, who would not take the time or effort to study God's Word, relying instead on the teachings of their church leaders. So by clever exegesis, they teach that **Genesis 12:3** was a promise made to a Jew and progeny, never telling their flock that Abraham was not a Jew, but a Hebrew, and that the people we now call Jews, did not turn up on the Scriptural scene until 1200 years after Abraham's time, when we find them fighting against Israel in 2 **Kings 16:6**. Through this false manipulation of the Scriptures, they make all of Abraham's descendants out to be Jews, when only those who came from Esau/Edom could be so-called. (To see what God thinks of this family line, study **Malachi 1:2-4** and **Obadiah**.)

# The Scarlet Woman

Jewish leaders came to the conclusion that only through complete control could the world become theirs, so they set up what we presently call Zionism, which is the political arm of world Jewry.

To accomplish this end, they established a organization know as ***Kehillah***, sometimes called the ***Kabal***, which means "assembly or government."

These men were obsessed with their dream of conquering the world, and establishing a New World Order, where they would be the leaders with the rest of us working for them as slaves. They decided to conquer the world by using the slyness of the serpent, which became their symbol.

It is interesting to note how Jesus Christ dealt with these men, as He referred to them numerous times as a "generation of vipers" (**Matthew 3:7; 12:34; 23:33; & Luke 3:7**). How well He understood their propensity for evil (See **Matthew 23:15**).

It is an interesting observation that when professing Christians turn from the faith, and convert to Judaism, they become a worse menace to Christianity, then a backsliding Christian.

I'm sure that Jerry Falwell and most of his followers, consider him to be *a born again Christian*, yet time and time again he has proudly referred to himself as *a Christian Jew*. This is an impossibility, just as it is to profess to being a "Judeo-Christian", for this is an oxymoron, as they 'are complete opposites, and a "man cannot serve two masters (**Matthew 23:24; Luke 16:13**). A man like Falwell does much damage to *true Christianity* when he supports the enemies of Christ Jesus and it's not because he does not know the truth. I suspect this is true of a number of television Evangelists, who *know* the *truth* about Judaism, but also know that if they spoke the truth about Jewry they would soon be cut off from their lucrative TV time.

This is also true of other TV Evangelists who while not openly supporting Judaism, know the truth about their plans for One World Government, but refuse to warn their people about it for "fear of the Jews". It is a well-founded fear, as some of us know from bitter experience, for even our government caters to them.

As the Zionist snake penetrated into the very hearts of government, it undermined and devoured all non-Jewish powers of these states, until eventually they could be called "***Zionist Occupied Governments***" (***ZOG***). (We are very close to that point in the United States, as over 70 out of our 100 Senates, regularly voting the "straight Israeli tic ket" and the Israeli Prime Minister can honestly brag about the power he exerts over our government.)

At the head of the ***Kehillah***, you find a high-ranking Jew who is referred to as the "*Prince of Captivity, or the Prince of the West*".

# The Scarlet Woman

Under him are seven men known as *Grand Satraps*. This organization is pyramided in form, with seven other men under these seven men so on and so on.

These men for security reasons do not know the Jews who are over them. They know only the Jews in their particular segment. In this manner they maintain control over the Jewish people.

When a minority of Jews (less than 50,000 out of the millions who must have been in Babylon), after the seventy years of captivity, made the High Priest of the Sanhedrin, their ruling head, they returned to Jerusalem to rebuild the temple. This policy was continued until the Sanhedrin was completely destroyed in the Roman invasion that devastated Jerusalem in 70 A.D.

After the destruction of the Sanhedrin, the *Kehillah* continued its secret work, always looking forward to its world control and the complete destruction of White Christian civilization, which they recognized as its worst enemy. They did not seem concerned with the colored or mixed races, as they had found them much easier to control. But the White Adamic race had an ingrained love of freedom, which was not easy to control. Therefore that race had to be eliminated or intermingled with the colored races, which has always caused a people to lose the moral strength, which made them great. World history proves this; for every great White civilization that has practiced miscegenation has left its bones to "*rot on the sands of history*". They rotted out from within, long before the barbarians battered down their gates or came swarming over their walls.

The Zionists knowing this have been in the forefront of pushing miscegenation in America, while supporting the dark races.

One of the strongest arguments used by Fundamentalist and Judeo-Christian Bible scholars is found in **Revelation 17:9**, "And here is the mind that hath wisdom. The seven heads are the seven mountains (on which the Scarlet woman set up her kingdom), on which the woman sitteth." They say, "See this makes Rome the culprit, for Rome sits on seven hills." And scholars of geography know there are other major cities that sit on seven hills or mountains, Moscow is one of these.

In an article from Colliers Magazine, April 28, 1951, page 23, we read: "Moscow the show case of the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, sits on a large plain, on the banks of two large rivers, which are frozen five months of the year. Out on the plains are seven low hills, on the highest of which sits the Kremlin, the walled fortress of ancient Moscow, and now the guard city of the politboro, overlooking its five million people and challenging the world."

For those of you naive people who believe Communism is dead, the greatest con artists have taken you again. It is not dead; it has merely changed its name to Zionism.

# The Scarlet Woman

So now we see that Moscow the Capitol of World Communism, which is under Jewish control, also sits on seven hills.

Last, but not least, there is a significant event that takes place when the Babylon System and the Scarlet woman are destroyed in one hour (**Revelation 18:10**). Jesus said that she made the merchants of the world rich, and He names nearly every type of merchandise they sell, even human slaves.

Any person knowledgeable of international affairs can understand what the Bible means, when it say in **Revelation 18:9** - "And the kings (leaders) of the earth, who have committed fornication (Greek - *porneuo*, meaning: "to act the harlot; indulge in unlawful lust; practice idolatry") and lived deliciously (Greek - *streniao*, meaning: "loving luxury; sensuous; occupied with sex; alluring' shapely; self-indulgent, alluring, ravishing, shapely") with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning." In verse 11 of this chapter He says, "And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more."

Who immediately comes to mind when we mention the great merchants of the earth? We don't think of the Vatican, or the Pope, but of the Jews who now control trading worldwide.

If the Rome Catholic Church were destroyed, it would effect only a small percentage of the world's population, but if the Jews go under, it will effect trading worldwide, even among the many professing Christians who support them.

Therefore trying to make the Great Whore fit *Catholicism* is pointless, and draws our attention away from our real enemy, which is Zionism.

There is only one group of people whose overthrow would affect every merchant on earth and that is the International banking system of International Jewry.

The Jewish drive to capture the world's finance system began centuries ago, long before the time of Christ, or the Roman Catholic Church. They began it through "god forbidden usury", which was considered a grave sin by most Christian churches. There is little question that if the Jewish System of usury were destroyed (and it will be), it would affect every nation on earth.

Thousands of documented pages of evidence show that the Scarlet Woman was not attached to the Papacy, and that in spite of all the evils perpetrated by the Super Church, and they are many, including the evils of the "*Jesuits Assassins*", Christendom must not use them as a "*straw man* " in their ungodly effort to prove the false claim that the antichrists of Judaism are God's Chosen.

God will bring about the destruction of the Scarlet Woman one day (**Revelation 18:17**). And Jesus has warned His Israel people: "Come out from among them (the

# The Scarlet Woman

antichrists) my people, that ye be not partaker of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues."

He was not warning us about the Catholic Church, but about: "Those who say they are Jews, and are not; but are of the synagogue of Satan" (**Revelation 2:9**). He said of them in prophesy in **Malachi 1:2-4** - ". . . Was not Esau Jacob's brother? Saith'the LORD: yet I loved Jacob, and hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness. Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the LORD of hosts, they shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, the border of wickedness, and, the people against whom the LORD hath indignation for ever."

For a second witness see **Obadiah 10** - "For thy violence against thy brother Jacob shall shame cover thee, and thou shalt be cut off forever." (See verses 17 & 18)

Why do we need any more proof? God has spoken!

Jack Mohr

# WHO IS TRUE ISRAEL?

by Col. Jack Mohr U.S. Army, Ret.

Whenever it is declared that the United States, Britain and other Nordic countries are Israelites, and that they are the Chosen People of God, most Christians call this false and without foundation. However, it is interesting to note, that they refuse to give any Scriptures to prove this reasoning is wrong. They always put us on the defensive by demanding proof for our claims and in response, we give them evidence from Scripture, history, etymology and heraldry. As a reaction to the usual tactics of our opponents, the order has been reversed in what you are about to read.

In I Peter 3:15, the Apostle admonished Christians to *"be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you, with meekness and fear."* I'm afraid, that sometimes, we who know the Identity truth, have a tendency to get "mean" and "sarcastic," instead of remaining meek in our answers. The true meaning of our Identity, should not engender a spirit of superiority in us. Instead, it should bring a great deal of humbleness, as we realize the tremendous responsibility God has placed on us to spread this marvelous truth.

So let me ask - not with sarcasm, but with humility. Can those who disagree with our belief that white Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Germanic and related peoples are the "true Israel" of God, can they PROVE from the Scriptures that WE are not Israel and that the people we now know as Jews are? Man's answer to be true, MUST come from God Himself. It must not be something he learned in a seminary, or from some man with a D.D. behind his name. The only criteria we have MUST be, doe', God's Word teach it.

That this issue may be clear at the start: most Christians state that the Jew's and Israel are one and the same; that the United States, the British Commonwealth nation, and the Nordic nations are Gentile (in the sense of heathen) nation, If their claim is true and the Jews, are the "Israel of God," then they MUST FULFILL EVERY SCRIPTURE WHICH GOD SAID ISRAEL WOULD FULFILL.. So let me ask you the following question. I do not ask you to believe what I say, but be honest enough to read and believe what the Word of God says:

1 - Have the Jews blessed all the nations, of the earth. Genesis, 12:3; 22:18?

2 - Have the Jews ever been circumcised in heart? Deut. 10:16; 30:6; Rom. 2:28, 29; Phil. 3:3; Co. 2:9, 11.

3 - Have the Jews ever glorified Jesus Christ? Has Christ been recognized by the Jewish nation? Isaiah 41:16; Luke 1:32; 7:16.

4 - Do the Jews declare that Christ is the GOD of Israel of the Old Testament? Isaiah 43:10-12; 44:8; 49:3, 6; 52:6; Acts 1:8.

5 - Do the Jews show forth the praise of Jesus Christ? Isaiah 43:21.

6 - Have the Jews carried the gospel to all the world? Have they witnessed for Jesus Christ? Have they opened the Bible for the world? Gen. 28:14; Isa. 43:10; 44:21; 49:3, 6; Acts 1:8. Who has carried the Word of God into all the world? Who has published the Bible, or portions of it in over 1,000 language', and dialects? Who has been responsible for over 95% of all the world missionary activity? Which nations of the earth have based their laws on God's laws? There is only one answer and you know it. It has been the United States of America and the British Commonwealth.

7 - Do the Jews have God's Spirit and the Word of God in their mouth and their

uttermost being? Isaiah 59:21. Oh no, my Christian friend, their religion is based on a heathen book called the Babylonian Talmud, which repudiates everything the Bible teaches. It is the work of Satan himself.

8 - Was the New Covenant written only to the Jews? The Bible states that it was made with the House of Israel and the House of Judah. Jer. 31:33; Hebrews 8:8-10; Matt. 26:28.

9 - Are the Jews the SHEEP of the House of Israel? Ezek. 34:11, 12; Ps. 78:52; 95:1,6,7; Isa. 53:6; John. 10:26, 27; Matt. 15:24. In the passage from John 10, our Lord clearly states to the Jewish rulers: *"Ye believe not, because ye are not my sheep."* How much plainer must the Word of God be for you to believe?

10 - Are the Jews the "children of God scattered abroad?" John 11:52; 10:16; 7:35. Certainly the Israelites "scattered abroad among the Gentiles," were not Jews. When Jesus said in Matt. 10:6 and 15:24, that He was sent only to the *"Lost sheep of the House of Israel,"* He was not speaking of being spiritually lost. The word for lost, as used here, is the Greek word: *"appolumi,"* it comes from two root words: *"apo,"* meaning *"separation,"* and *"ollumi" meaning "death or punishment."* Put the two together and you have: *"those who are banished or put away for punishment."* This could only have had reference to the ten tribes of Israel who had been taken captive into Assyria, as punishment for their idolatry.

11 - Is Jesus being glorified in the Jews? Isa. 49:3; Rom 8:28, 29; 11:1, 2; 9:4. Always remember, there is a vast difference made in Scripture between Israelites and Jews. They are not one and the same, as your preachers have told you. To say they are is "intellectual dishonesty" of the worst sort!

12 - Are (he Jews the SERVANTS of God? Isa.41:8; 43:10; 49:3. The Jewish leaders them-selves say that their God is "materialism." They do not believe in the God of the Bible and their Talmud repudiates the God of Abraham. Isaac and Jacob.

13 - Are the Jews a Holy Nation, a Chosen generation, a royal priesthood, a peculiar people? (The word peculiar means: *"set aside for a special purpose."*) Ex. 19:5, 6; 1 Peter 2:9, 10; 1:1, 2. Notice especially, how Peter addresses his Epistle *"To the strangers scattered throughout Pontus, Galatia, Asia, and Bitthnia,"* in others words Asia Minor. These were not Jews, but Israelites.

14- Are the Jews the great characters mentioned in the "faith chapter" of the Bible, Hebrews) 11? Abel was not a Jew, neither Enoch, Noah, Abraham, Jacob, Sarah, Isaac, Joseph, Moses, Gideon, Barak, Samson, David, Samuel. None of these were Jews. There were no people known by the name of Jews, until 2 Kings 16:6, where the name is used for the first time. This was in 742 B.C. at least 1,100 years after the death of Abraham. Oh I know that your pastor has called Moses a Jew, but this is not what the Bible says.

15 - Are the Jews a "righteous nation?" Isa. 26:2. If you will honestly check the record of history, you will find that the Jews have always been a wicked, unrighteous people. They have not been persecuted because Satan hates them, as Jerry Falwell will tell you, for John 8:44 tells us that they are of *"their father the devil."* Satan will not persecute his own children. The Jews have been kicked out of every nation in Europe at some time or other and always for the same reason. Their wickedness, their avarice, and their

greed. I challenge you to look at every evil which is destroying America, which is strangling our freedom and at the top you will find Jewish names in charge. This has been the indictment of all history against these evil people they never have been a "righteous nation."

16 - Are the Jews bringing forth the "fruits of the Kingdom of God?" Hosea 14:8; Matt. 21:43. In the Matthew passage, Jesus speaking to the Jews clearly states that the "*kingdom of God* (this refers to God's earthly Kingdom) *shall be taken from you (JEWS) and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof.*" Certainly the ungodly crew which is now in Palestine, is not bringing forth "the fruits of the Kingdom.

17- Are the Jews kind to strangers? Lev. 19:33, 34; Matt. 25:31-46. Today in Palestine, if are not a Jew, you have no rights in the nation of Israeli. A Christian has no rights and a foreigner, unless he is one of the gullible Christians who is being brainwashed by a visit to the Holy Land, is treated as dirt under the feet of the Israeli.

18 - Are the Jews called the "sons of the living God?" Hosea 1:10. They have absolutely no right to this title.

19 - Do the Jews tell us that they are "not God's People?" Hosea 1:10. No, they boast that they are God's Chosen and that is why they have the right to the Land of Palestine. But the Bible says: "*in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people, there it shall be said unto them, Ye are the sons of the living God.*"

20 - Do the Jews have all of God's Word? Romans 9:3-5; Ps. 147:19, 20; Deut. 33:4. The Jews do not have the Laws of Moses, for they have been superseded by the heathen Babylonian Talmud, which is the Jew's Bible.

21 - Are the Jews a great and mighty nation? Gen. 18:18. They number less than 3-million in Palestine and more Jew's are leaving than are coming in.

22 - Are the Jews today as innumerable as the stars of the heaven and the sands of the sea? Of course not. They number about 16-million, the same number as were alive in the time of Solomon.

23 - Do the Jew's "possess the gates of their enemies?" Gen. 22:17; 24:60. Of course they don't. They do not control the Suez Canal, or the Straits of Gibraltar. They control only a tiny bit of real estate in Palestine. They would collapse within six months if the United States did not underwrite them. Their own leaders admit that it is our aid that keeps them alive.

24 - Are the Jews a nation and a company of nations? Gen. 35:11; 48:19. The Zionist State in Palestine does not represent all Jews world-wide and it is certainly not a "company of nations." The only group that qualifies here is the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples.

25 - Are the Jew's above all people on the face of the earth? Deut. 7:6; 12:2; Ps. 135:4; Amos 3:2. There is no question that they would like to be. Their leaders for centuries have preached Jewish superiority. But today they are struggling to stay alive.

26 - Are the Jews now or have they ever been "*God's battle axe?*" Num. 24:8, 9; Isa. 41:15, 16; Jer. 51:20-23. The "true Israel" of God was to be a group of nations which

would always war against evil. This has never been true of the Jews, they have always been the source of world evil. If you don't want to accept this, I challenge you to look at the names of those who were behind the Communist Revolution; over 90% were Russian Jews. (Interestingly enough - Jew's who had not one drop of Abraham's blood flowing in their veins, as is the case of the vast majority of those who are now in Palestine.)

27 - Have the Jews had an earthly king down through the centuries, who has been of the lineage of David? If they are Israel, the Bible says there must be a Davidic king among them somewhere. Ps. 89:27-29, 35-37; Jer. 33:17. They have not had a king since Jerusalem was destroyed in 70 A.D. But there is a people who have had royalty dating back to David. Whether you are willing to accept it or not; they can be found in the British royal family. You or your pastor may not want to accept this, but the proof is in the archives in London.

28 - Are the Jews called today through Isaac? (The word Saxons, is a derivative of the Hebrew words which means "sons of Isaac.") Gen. 21:12; Amos 7:16; Rom. 9:7; Heb. 11:18.

29 - Do today's Jews claim to have lost their identity? Hosea 1:9, 10; 2:6; Isa. 1:3; 42:19; Deut. 32:26; Jer. 50:6, 7; Hosea 8:8; 9:17. The Jews brag that they are God's Chosen People but the Bible says that very few of "true Israel" will realize who they are.

30 - Do the Jew's have a new name today? Isa. 62:2; 65:15; Hosea 1:10; Rom. 9:25, 26; 1 Peter 2:10; Acts 11:26. The people we now know as Jews, have been called by that name since 742 B.C. But God's "true Israel," will not only have a new name, but a new language, Isa. 28:11. (And by the way, this is not speaking here of "glossolalia" - "speaking in tongues.")

31 - Are the heathen nations aligned against the Jew's alone? Joel 3:9; Ps. 83. If you will take time to do some honest studying, you will find that the Communist nations of the world have not built up their tremendous armaments to fight against tiny Israeli. They are aligned against the white Christian world. This you know!

32 - Are the Jews described nationally as a "great lion?" Gen. 49:9; Num. 23:24, 24:9. No, this designation is made of only one group of nations, the British Commonwealth.

33 - Did the Jews deliver Jerusalem from the Turks in 1917? Luke 21:24. This occurred on the date predicted in Haggai 2:18, 19, 22 -December 9, 1917, which was predicted 604 years before the birth of Christ. It was numbered from the first assault against Jerusalem made by Nebuchadnezzar, plus 2500 years, see Lev. 26:18, 21, 24, 28; Ezek. 4:6; Rev. 2:3; 12:6, 14. It was the "lions of Great Britain" who rescued Jerusalem, another plus for the Israel Identity people, but not recognized by a majority of our preachers.

34 - Have the Jew's ever been called "Great?" Gen. 12:2. Only one nation has, "Great Britain."

35 - Have the Jews released those who have been in slavery? Isa. 42:7; 58:6. No, they have always been "slave traders." It was the Jews who brought the blacks to America in the first place and it was Jewish money, that fought a phony war in 1860, over the

slavery issue. It was Great Britain who first abolished slavery, followed by her younger brother America in 1865.

36 - Have the Jew's ever been a colonizing people? Isa. 35:1; 49:8; Gen. 28:14. Only the Anglo-Saxon and related peoples have been known as colonizers, as they spread out to the east and west, north and south as promised in Gen. 28:14. The Jew's have never been great for going to desolate places and building them up; they were always content to move in on established places and cling to them like some bloodsucking leech.

37 - Lastly, do the Jew's recognize Jesus Christ as God? The Bible says the "True Israelites" would. Isa. 43:10, 12; Luke 1:68; 1 Tim 3:16; Acts 3:14. There are many more proofs I could give. But if you are not willing to accept these, no amount of proof would get you to change your mind and it is under the control of a Satanic power which will keep you from ever knowing the truth.

The separation of the twelve tribes of Israel into the two kingdoms of Israel and Judah, seems to be the major stumblingblock for our preachers and teachers. Few seem to understand that these were distinct and very different peoples. For about 400 years, all thirteen tribes (counting Ephraim and Manasseh) were under one head, but after the death of Solomon, when he had turned from God by marrying heathen wives, God told him that the kingdom would be taken from him and given to Jeroboam.

The Kingdom was split over excessive taxation, with Judah, Benjamin and half of Levi, forming the Southern Kingdom of Judah and the Northern Kingdom of Israel, called Ephraim or Samaria. This Northern Kingdom was taken into captivity into Assyria and was scattered beyond the Euphrates River (2 Kings 17:6). The major part of Judah went with them (2 Kings 18:13). The remainder, except for a small portion known as the "bad figs" of Jer. 24:8-10; were taken to Babylon. Of the total number, only 42,660 at one time (Ezra 2:64; Neh. 7:66) and about 5,000 at another time (Ezra 8:3-20) ever returned. Of this group, many were not Judaites.

Those of Judah taken with Israel trekked westward after Ephraim (Hos. 12:1; Micah 2:12, 13.) (The "good fig" portion of Jer. 24:5-7 are probably Germany, as an incident taking place in 1914 at the Battle of Mons, when 10,000 German cavalry, charging British lines, saw the "White Cavalry" and stopped, quivering. The riders were frightened, the horses blinded and destroyed as predicted in Zech. 12:4.) The German people have always been noted for their industrial and scientific achievements and military poweress (See Gen. 49:8). World War I and II, was a fulfillment of Isa. 9:19-21 and Zech. 12:6.

All of the royal houses of Europe except one, are of Germanic origin (Gen. 49:10; 35:11). The breach I between these two branches of Israel will be healed as promised in Isa. 11:13; Jer. 3:18. German safety will come before that of England and the United States to show us that we are not the only object of God's favor. (See Zech. 12:7). (And this Judah, is not the people we now call Jews.) In this connection, it might be well for you readers to know, that according to Jewish sources, more than 90% of the people in Palestine who go by the name of Jew, have not one drop of Abraham's blood in their veins. They are Khazar Jews from Russia and are Turco-Mongolians who were converted to Talmudic Judaism in the Eighth Century.

If you are honest, there is only one conclusion you can draw after researching the Scriptures and history; this is that the people we now call Jews cannot be the House of Israel, or the House of Judah and that they are not now, nor ever have been Israelites. The modern day Jews are frauds and imposters, who would like to steal back the "birthright" their father Esau lost to his brother Jacob many centuries ago. They are the "false Jews" of Rev. 2:9; 3:9, who *"say they are Jews and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan."*

Who are you going to believe? Your pastor, who has lied to you all these years, (very possibly not

knowingly, but he has lied nevertheless) or Jesus Christ the Son of God, as revealed in the Bible?  
Choose today, who you are going to follow!.

**The End**

# Woe Unto Ye Fundamentalists!

**A scathing denunciation of those Christians who praise and support anti-Christ Zionism - by a fundamental Baptist evangelist.**

**A CONCERNED CHRISTIAN'S ANSWER TO DR. JERRY FALWELL!**

***"My people have been lost sheep; their shepherds (pastors) have caused them to go astray..." - (Jeremiah 50:6)***

**by COL. JACK MOHR**

"Woe unto you scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites." We could well paraphrase this to say today: "Woe unto you Fundamentalists, for while ye save men's souls, you prepare them for the slaughter."

Many of you who read this will have received a letter from me, written in September 1980. Here for the first time, I stated publicly my new position regarding the Jews as God's Chosen People. If you recall, I was a Baptist of forty-five years standing and had been a Fundamental Baptist Lay Evangelist for eighteen years, holding my Christ and Country Crusades coast to coast, and being well-respected in many fundamental churches. Many of you expressed the opinion that God had His hand on me in a special way and that because of my unique experiences in Korea, as a prisoner of the Communists, He had called me in a special way to warn American Christians against this anti-God philosophy. At that time, I was welcome in most of your churches.

Then in the fall of 1980, the impossible happened! Jack Mohr, turned his back on Baptist teaching regarding the Jews. He began to preach, with strong Scriptural proof, that Christians had been seduced, often in their own churches, and that the people we now know as Jews, could not possibly be the "people of the Book." As their sacred cow was attacked and shown up for the bloodthirsty beast it really is, suddenly, almost as if by magic, the doors of America's fundamental churches were slammed in the face of a man, whose only sin was that he was telling the truth. He was pronounced "apostate," by the churches he had faithfully served.

His teachings concerning the Word of God had not changed; his fundamental beliefs were the same, with the exception that he began to see the teaching of a "pre-tribulation Rapture of the church," as a Jewish fable, which Paul had warned about in Titus 1:14. But as to his preaching, he was as fundamental as the most fundamental. In spite of this, within two months of his announcement, the doors of every fundamental Baptist church in his own state of Mississippi, had been slammed in his face and 14 Crusades already scheduled for 1981 were canceled. Why? There can only be one answer! It is a Scriptural answer, found over and over in the Bible and summed up in five little words: FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS!

We find the first reference to this in the Old Testament, in Esther 8:17, where it states: "...and many people of the land became Jews; FOR THE FEAR OF THE JEWS FELL ON THEM." (Emphasis added.) They were not converted because they believed in the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, but because they were afraid of a people called Jews. In Esther 9:2, we see where the fear of an individual Jew fell on the people, as Mordecai, the Jew, became a prominent man in the kingdom: "And all the rulers of the provinces, and the lieutenants, and the deputies and officers of the king, HELPED THE JEWS; BECAUSE THE FEAR OF MORDECAI FELL UPON THEM." (Emphasis added.) Notice, they did not fear God, they feared a Jew!

We turn to the New Testament and find this same phrase used in John 7:13 - "Howbeit no man spoke openly of him (Jesus) FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS." (Emphasis added.) In John 9:22, we see where the parents of the blind man were afraid and would not speak up "BECAUSE THEY FEARED THE JEWS!" In 12:42, we find where many who believed on Jesus would not confess

Him openly - FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS. In 19:38, Joseph of Arimathea, a wealthy, powerful political figure in Palestine, went to Pilate in secret, to ask for the body of Jesus. Why? Again the answer is FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS!

Finally in John 20:19, we read where the little band of Christian believers, after the crucifixion, were gathered behind closed doors - FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS!.

This is the primary reason good men in the fundamental camp; men like Jerry Falwell, Jack Van Impe, David Webber, and others, refuse to tell their people, the truth about the Jews. THEY FEAR THE JEWS! So because of this fear and what it is doing to American Christians, and because of the danger we face in this country from this fear, I am going to be very harsh and outspoken in my criticism of the fundamentalist leaders, who have helped to breed this fear.

Recently, the pastor of a great mid-west fundamentalist church, admitted to me, that what I said about the Jews was right. But when I asked him why he didn't tell his people about this, he replied: "I don't dare! My church owes \$1.6-million and the church bonds are held by Jews." FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS! How very, very sad!

How many of you pastors who read this, or Christian business men, are AFRAID OF THE JEWS? Pastors, are you afraid you might be cut off that radio or TV program if you revealed the truth? How many of you shudder when you hear the term "anti-Semite" being used against a man who has had the "guts" to tell the whole truth? You may scream to high heaven that this is not so with you; only you and God really know. For the rest of us, it will have to be a case of "By their fruits shall ye know them." But brother fundamentalist, "Your actions shout so loud, I can't hear what you say!"

We hear you speak so often regarding Genesis 12:3, where you twist the word of God to say something it was never meant to say. You tell your people that this verse says God will curse anyone who does not love and cooperate with the Jews. But this is not what it says!

Read it carefully, in its context. You will find no promise made here to any of Abraham's descendants. The words simply say: "I will bless them that bless THEE; and curse him who curses THEE." (Emphasis added.) To say that this promise was made to the Jews, is intellectual dishonesty of the worst order, since there were no such people as Jews, until more than 1200 years after Abraham's time. Then you compound your falsehood by telling your people "God has blessed America because we have been good to the Jews." This is what Falwell, Van Impe, Thieme, Webber, Swigert and a host of others teach. But any American with any intelligence at all, can see through the falsehood of this statement. What has been the era of America's worst problems? In what era have we lost two wars, to nations smaller than many of our states? In what period has America's spiritual apathy become a national problem? In what era has crime and immorality swamped America? You know the answer. It has been since 1948, the year we recognized "Satan's Kids," as the rightful owners of Palestine. Could it be that God is punishing us for our presumptuousness?

Have you ever bothered to tell your congregation about 2 Chronicles 19:2b? This verse says: "...shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord?" This question was asked of a godly king, by the Lord's own prophet Jehu.

In 2nd Chronicles 17:12, we learn that King Jehoshaphat was a godly man. His main desire was to see his people turn to the Lord. But read further in 2 Chronicles 18:1-3, where you find that the Lord had blessed this good king with "riches and honor." Then, when he was riding the pinnacle of success, the Bible says "he joined affinity with Ahab." (If you remember, Ahab was the very wicked king of the Northern Kingdom of Israel.) To "join affinity with," means "to become one with, as a man and woman in marriage." Here we see the sad picture of a godly man, joining with a wicked fellow and encouraging him in his wicked aggression. Jehoshaphat told old Ahab: "I am as thou art: my people are as thy people." In other words: "Ahab, I'm behind you 100%, no matter what you do." That's exactly what Jerry Falwell has done with Menachem Begin, the "little Hitler" of the Israeli. When Begin came to America on a recent visit, Falwell told Him: "I am with you, and my

people, the fundamentalists of America will back you, no matter what you do! Because you are God's Chosen People." Shame on you fundamentalists. Who did we hear protest, very, very few!

Could it be possible, that God is shouting to America through fellows like Jack Mohr: "Listen America! Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? Now I'm going to warn you, because you have done this, the wrath of the Lord is upon you."

And it is. The trouble we see in America today is not caused by the devil, or by the Jews, or the blacks. It's caused because God's true people, white Christians, have turned their backs on Him and refuse to listen to His admonitions. This generation in which we are living, has spent more money to prevent crime, than any generation in the history of the world, yet in spite of this, crime grows worse, every year! We have spent more on Civil Rights than any generation in the world's sordid history, and our problems with the minority people grow worse and worse.

We have spent more to alleviate sickness than any generation on record, yet many horrible diseases resist even a cure. Could it possibly be that we are facing the lash of God's wrath, as foretold in Deuteronomy 28:15? "But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do ALL HIS COMMANDMENTS this day: that ALL THESE CURSES shall come upon thee and overtake thee." (Emphasis added.)

Then Moses proceeds to enumerate the curses which will come if we violate the Word of God. Vs 21 - "Pestilence, consumption, fever, inflammation, with extreme burning." Vs 25 - "The Lord shall cause thee to be smitten before thy enemies." Vs 33 - "The fruit of thy land, and all thy labors, shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up..." (Foreign aid, billions upon billions of it; food to heathen, anti-God nations, while Americans go hungry). Vs 43 - "The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high, and thou shalt come down very low." (Government controlled by the vote of the aliens, who have flocked into America in recent years.) Vs 44 - "He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him; he shall be the head and thou shalt be the tail." (This refers to the control of American economics by the International Jewish Banking Cartel, which owns and runs the Federal Reserve System.) And on, and on, and on! Not blessings, as you tell your people, but cursings!

But, oh yes, I forgot. You do not believe in the Law. You tell your people that the Law was done away by Christ on His cross. Even though our Lord said: "Think not I am come to destroy the law and the prophets; I came not to destroy, but to fulfill," (Matthew 5:17). You teach this heresy, and yes, it is a heresy, even though the Apostle John tells us in I John 3:24 - "And he that keepeth his (Christ's) commandments (law) dwelleth in him and he in him. And hereby we KNOW that he abideth in us, by the Spirit he hath given us." Then in I John 5:3 - "For this is the love of God, that we KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS (law)..." 2 John 6 - "And this is love, that we WALK AFTER HIS COMMANDMENTS (laws) (Emphasis added.)

We know that the ordinances; the ceremonial and sacrificial laws were done away with at Calvary. Jesus became a "once for all sacrifice for sin." There is no need for these sacrificial ordinances any more. But the "law of God" still remains in force. So you fundamentalists encourage Christians to sin, by your unscriptural teaching. You say: "But Paul taught that we are now under grace and not under the law." Did he really? It sounds like it in Galatians 2:16 doesn't it? - "Knowing that a man is not justified (saved) by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ..." But go on to Vs 17 - "But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ: we ourselves are also found sinners (disobedient to the law, according to 1st John 3:4), is Christ become a minister of sin? God forbid!" Any time a Christian feels that because he is saved, he's above the law and he goes out and sins, then in the eyes of the world, Christ becomes the "minister of sin."

So you see, we have at least two areas where you fundamentalists have led your people astray. But let's get back to the first and to the curse of 2nd Chronicles 19:2, which is completely neglected by most fundamentalist preachers: "Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord: THEREFORE (because of this) IS WRATH UPON THEE FROM BEFORE THE LORD." (Emphasis added.)

The good King Jehosaphat ignored the warning of God's messenger and came close to losing both his life and his kingdom, because of his "affinity" for an ungodly ruler that hated God.

In spite of all the good things Jehosaphat had done, the wrath of God fell on him for having helped a wicked king.

Today the Christian church is in a very similar situation, as we see you fundamentalists in affinity with a wicked man named Menachem Begin and the Jews. (The question we are facing here, has absolutely nothing to do with race or religion; for both Ahab and Jehosaphat were Israelites.) The question I want to ask you is this: "What does Mr. Begin think of Jesus Christ?" If he's a Jew, then he hates our Lord; he has to in order to be a Jew. That's at he has been taught from his mother's knee. That's what he's taught in the synagogue, from his holy book the TALMUD. No matter how nice he may be to Jerry Falwell and the Christian ministers who visit him in Israeli, he hates our Lord.

Let me show you a very few things from this heathen book of 63 volumes, called the BABYLONIAN TALMUD and what it says about our Lord and His church:

In the volume SANHEDRIN, (67) - "Jesus is referred to as the illegitimate son of a Roman soldier and a Jewish prostitute."

In volume SCHABBOTH (104b) - "Jesus is referred to as a fool."

In volume HILKOTH MAAKHOLOTH - "Christ's followers are called idolaters."

I could go on and on, hundreds of similar references. The TALMUD, from which Mr. Begin gets his religious teaching, deliberately sets out to teach Jewish hatred of everything you as a fundamentalist say you believe in. It teaches that you, as a "non-Jew" are nothing but an animal, created to serve the Jews. (In fact, as a Christian, you are rated lower than an animal.)

The TALMUD teaches ultimate Jewish control of the world, not under the benevolent dictatorship of Jesus Christ the Son of God; but of a Jewish dictatorship in which all others become slaves and which will make communism look like a Sunday School picnic.

In spite of the fact that your fundamentalist hero, the Apostle Paul, inspired by the Holy Spirit, wrote in 1 Corinthians 16:22 - "If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be ANATHEMA MARANATHA!" The Greek word "Maranatha" means an "exclamation of approaching divine judgment," while "Anathema" means to be "banned, or accursed."

Notice this verse says, "ANY MAN." It does not say "except the Jews," It does not eliminate Mr. Begin, it clearly says, "ANY MAN." Yet you fundamentalists somehow or other believe that a man who hates your Lord and rejects Jesus Christ and His church, does not fit in here. Brother, who in the world do you think you are, that you can so twist the Scripture with impunity?

The Apostle John, who wrote more about love than any other in the New Testament, said in 2nd John Vs. 9 - "Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, HATH NOT GOD. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, hath both the Father and the Son. If any (this means Jew or Gentile, there is no discrimination made here) come unto you and BRING NOT THIS DOCTRINE, receive him not into your house, NEITHER BID HIM GOD SPEED: For he that biddeth him God speed, is PARTAKER OF HIS EVIL DEEDS." (Emphasis added.) How in the world can you get around this Scripture when you deal with a Jew?

Brother Falwell won't even answer his mail, when I write to him about this. For one thing he can't answer it within the context of the Word. But how can he get around this admonition, when he throws his arms around the murderer Begin and welcomes him to the United States." The Word clearly says that Jerry "HAS BECOME PARTAKER OF BEGIN'S EVIL DEEDS!"

Don't get mad at me - that's what the Word says!

Somehow or other, for what reason I can't understand, you fundamentalist preachers have given your people the idea that the Jews worship the same God we Christians do, even when they deny His Son. This is not only deception, it is heresy! Any preacher who bids God speed to one who denies Jesus Christ, becomes one with him. Boy, I wouldn't want to stand in your shoes, when you answer to God for that one! Brother, there's no way for you to get around this, you can't tunnel under it and you can't fly over it! It's ae?

Have you ever heard that Mr. Begin believes in and loves Jesus Christ? You can be sure that if he had ever said this, Jerry would have published it all over the country. I did hear one very foolish preacher say, after returning from a trip to Israeli: "Mr. Begin was the most Christian Jew I have ever met." Now there's a real enigma for you to solve.

The following report comes from Bob Jones' University in Greenville, S.C. It was written by Dr. Bob Jones, a fundamentalist in his own right and one of the very few I have ever heard criticize Begin and his government. I got this from Pastor Stadskev's AMERICA'S HOPE. He said: "If this report had been written by a hate monger who made merchandise of hate and fear, I would have ignored it, but it came from a Christian (fundamentalist) University. It is entitled PALESTINE IN PERSPECTIVE. The following statement appears on page three:

"The Irgun's (Jewish terrorist organization) leader (Begin) was one of the two most-wanted men by the British government prior to the establishment of the state of Israeli and could very well give Arab terrorist organizations lessons in cruelty and violence. Under his (Begin's) leadership, Deir Yassin, an Arab settlement of about 250 people was entirely wiped out. No mercy was shown to infants, children or women. Even the unborn were slaughtered, when their mother's abdomens were ripped open. There has never been a more cruel, bloody, or useless slaughter. Under the same leadership, Irgun on one occasion captured four British soldiers and hanged them. They were cut open and the bodies of the hanged men were filled with explosives. When the bodies were found and cut down by their fellow British, the explosives blew up both the hanged bodies, and the live men who sought to bury them. The master terrorist and bloody-handed monster responsible for these attacks is Menachem Begin, today the Prime Minister of Israel." (UNQ)

Jerry Falwell, Jack Van Impe, David Webber, Oral Roberts, R. J. Thieme, all those of you who say this man is one of God's Chosen People, what Scripture will you use, what moral or natural justification can you give for your affinity with this monster in human form?

I've never heard of any of you who have tried to convert Mr. Begin. He'd "spit in your face," if you did. Why haven't you tried to get your friend to stop killing innocent Arabs, many of whom are Christian? If its right for your Jewish friend to be an aggressor, then its right for the Russians to be in Afghanistan.

"Oh," but you say, "there's a difference. These are Jews; they have a right to be in Palestine. God gave the land to them." Show me, if you can, any Scripture which says God gave Palestine to the Jews. Even Falwell can't do that! God gave the land to Abraham. Of this you can be certain. But Abraham was not a Jew and Mr. Begin and his crowd are not of the seed of Abraham -no, not by any stretch of the most vivid fundamentalist imagination. Neither are 99% of that "devil's brood," which now occupy Palestine. Most of the Jews there are Ashkenazi Jews. This means they come from Eastern Europe and have not one tiny drop of Abraham's blood flowing in their veins. They are Turco-Mongolian by background and their forefathers never set foot on Palestinian soil. Even the Pharisees of Jesus time were not Israelites, according to their own witness. Read carefully the eighth chapter of John's Gospel, especially verses 32, 33. I know that most fundamentalists don't like to go into this chapter, but you can't get away from the truth of it.

Look at verse 32, where our Lord said: "And ye shall know the truth and the truth shall make you free." Then listen to the answer given by the Pharisees, the rulers of these people called "Jews." Vs 33 - "We be Abraham's seed, and were NEVER IN BONDAGE to any man," (Emphasis added.) Now we have no reason to disbelieve this answer. They are merely making a frank admission, that

while they are of Abraham's seed (offspring), they are not Israelites.

"How come?" you ask. Well my brainwashed Christian friend, use your head for a moment. As a Sunday School student, you should know that true Israelites had been in bondage. They were in bondage in Egypt for some 400 years; they had gone into bondage in Assyria, and a few had been taken into bondage in Babylon. So this verse should tell you a very important truth. The Pharisees, who were the Jewish leaders **COULD NOT BE ISRAELITES**. Jesus goes on to confirm this in verse 47 when He tells them: "He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, **BECAUSE YE ARE NOT OF GOD!**" (Emphasis added.) How much plainer can you get. Don't try and spiritualize these words away, it won't work! Pastor Stadskev abely pointed out: "Your efforts to use the Abrahamic Covenant to justify your affinity for Mr. Begin would be laughable, if it were not such a deadly and destructive error."

Could it be possible, that some of you - no names mentioned - fit the words of Matthew 28:15? "So they took the money, and **DID AS THEY WERE TAUGHT** (by the Jews)." (Emphasis added.)

How long do you think Jerry Falwell would remain on national TV, if he had the courage to tell people the truth about the Jews and expose Begin for the monster he really is? You should know that answer as well as I.

The affinity you fundamentalists have with Jewish evil has reached the point, where even the Jewish owned and controlled press comments about it. They aren't critical, mind you, but it's rather strange that they comment on it. Do remember what Paul

the Corinthian Christians in 2nd Corinthians 6:14? "Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?" If you are "unequally yoked together" with Menachem Begin and his unbelieving crowd, who are trying to destroy Christianity, then you are disobeying this verse.

One well-known leader of Moral Majority in a Midwest state recently told me that his greatest opponents were Jews. "I can't understand," he complained, "why the Jews would do this to us, when we have always tried to aid them." Well I told him some facts which he couldn't refute. He admitted that Jews were in control of abortion, ERA, prostitution, drugs, immorality on TV and the movies; that they controlled the alcohol business, which each year is guilty of the deaths of more than 25,000 Americans on our nation's highways. Anywhere money is to be made, no matter what it takes to make it, you will find the Jew. These people were not thrown out of every country in Europe because they were God's Chosen People, as Jack Van Impe would have you believe, but because of their immorality, their greed and their unethical business practices. This is why they are disliked in America. It has nothing to do with their religion, except inasmuch as the TALMUD teaches that it is all right to cheat the Gentile animal.

In the volume ABODAH ZARAH (1 13a) you can read these words: "Usury may be practiced on Christians."

In volume BABBA KAMA (113a) - "Jews must ALWAYS try and deceive Christians."

In volume ZOHAR 91, (106a) - "A Jew may lie and perjure himself to condemn a Christian."

In ABHODAH ZORAH (26b) - "Even the best of goyim should be killed".

In volume ZOHAR (11, 43a) - "Extermination of Christians is a necessary sacrifice."

And on, and on we could go, through page after nauseating page of this most holy book of Judaism. Christ was not fooled by the Pharisees assumption that they alone knew the mind of God. In Matthew 13 and Mark 7, He asked them: "Why do ye also transgress the commandments of God by

your tradition?" The TALMUD allows a man to curse his parents, as long as he does not use the Jewish holy word Y-H-W-H, called the "Tetragrammaton." It is perfectly all right for him to say: "May the Almighty, or Divine One curse you to hell."

This is the kind of hypocrisy you fundamentalists are backing, when you support the Jews.

Although fundamental pastors know that the Jews are their foremost enemies - this can be seen from any intelligent observation - yet they still insist on telling their "brainwashed" followers: "So what! They are God's Chosen People and therefore can do no wrong!" How utterly sad and fatal!

Jesus knew the capability for evil of the people we now call Jews, much better than we do today. He knew their record for evil and double-dealing, which was one of the major themes of the Old Testament. The prophets from Moses to Malachi shouted out their condemnation. Then the Apostle Paul admits it, when he tells the Christians at Thessalonica, (1st Thessalonians 2:14, 15): "For ye brethren, became followers of the churches of God which in Judea are in Christ Jesus: for ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen as they (the Christians in Judea) have of the JEWS: Who not only killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us (Christians) AND THEY PLEASE NOT GOD, AND ARE CONTRARY TO ALL MEN." (Emphasis added.)

When Jesus addressed the Talmudic leaders of Judaism in 30 A.D., He said: "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites.. ye be witness unto yourselves, that ye are the children of those which killed the prophets: FILL YE UP THE MEASURE OF YOUR FATHERS. Ye serpents (snakes), ye generation of vipers poisonous snakes), how can ye ESCAPE THE DAMNATION OF HELL?..." (Emphasis added.) Then in verse 35 of Matthew 23, we find the specific reason: "That upon you (Jews) may come ALL THE RIGHTEOUS BLOOD SHED UPON THE EARTH, from the blood of righteous Abel..." What a terrible indictment to make against any people, but made, nevertheless, by our LORD. Dear fundamentalist, WHERE ARE YOUR EYES THAT YE SEE NOT? WHERE ARE YOUR EARS, THAT YE REFUSE TO LISTEN TO THE TRUTH. It has been well said: "None is so blind, as he who refuses to hear."

On November 21, 1489, the following document was sent from the World Jewish leader, to Chemor, the main Rabbi in France. It was published in the Rothschild Journal in 1889: Note this part only: "...arrange that your sons become advocates and lawyers, and see that you mix yourselves in the affairs of State, in order that by putting Christians under your yoke, you may dominate the world and be avenged on them."

Have you ever wondered at the disproportion of Jewish lawyers in the last eight Administrations which have governed this country from Washington D.C.? Why do we find Jewish lawyers, such as William Kuenstler, in the forefront of defending the enemies of America? Is it the lure of "big money" alone? (Lawyers are among the highest paid professions.) Or does it go deeper than this? Why do Jewish judges in particular, consistently rule against Christians in courts of law? Why do so many Jewish judges turn violent criminals loose on some stupid technicality, knowing they will "prey on society?" Do these things all happen by accident? Don't argue with me about this - just check out the record!

Ask yourself why it is that the Jewish founded and led American Civil Liberties Union (A.C.L.U.) is always in the forefront of efforts to de-Christianize the great religious holidays of Christmas and Easter? They do not want to do away with them - too much money is made by Jewish merchants on those days - but they do attempt to take Christ out of Christmas and Easter and substitute a jolly heathen called Santa Claus, and an equally ridiculous Easter bunny.

Listen to the following paragraphs, taken from the Jewish-Communist textbook on PSYCHOPOLITICS, WRITTEN in 1933: "We have battled in America since the century's turn, to bring to nothing, any and all Christian influences and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to Christians, remember we have yet to influence the Christian world to our ends. When that is done, we will have an end to them everywhere.

"So you must work until Christianity is synonymous with insanity. You must work until the officials of city, state and county governments will not think twice before they pounce on Christians as enemies.

"You must recruit every agency of the nation marked for conquest into a foaming hatred of Christianity. You must suborn district attorneys (no difficulty when they are Jews) and judges, into an intense belief that Christianity is bad, insanity causing, hated and intolerable." (For further information on this, read my new book [THE SATANIC COUNTERFEIT](#))

Jesus once said: "Abraham rejoiced to see my day," (John 8:56). Does Mr. Begin and his cohorts rejoice in the birth, life, death and resurrection of the Lord Jesus? YOU KNOW THEY DO NOT! Instead, they consider those of us who believe the Scriptures, including you, my fundamentalist brethren, as "idolaters and heathen, goy." You are not ranked on an equal with animals, you are the "lowest form of animal," in the eyes of those you help and who desire to destroy you. To them, a Christian is the most despised form of life.

Christians top the "hate list" of those you call God's Chosen. In the curses of the 7th and 12th of the "18 benedictions" called SHEMONEHESREH, which the orthodox Jew recites three times on weekdays, and four times on Sabbaths and Holidays, the Christian is planted forever in hell, under a deluge of hot "excrement," while our Lord is drowned in "hot semen." (Vulgar and crass, I realize, but true nevertheless. I could give you many more references from the TALMUD, which would "literally turn your stomach.") It is one of the most vile books imaginable, but is the one from which the young religious Jew gets his earliest training.

While Jewish influence screams loud and long, about the destruction of immoral and vulgar books in our public schools; they teach in the Jewish Encyclopaedia, under the heading of GENTILES, that "Christian books such as the Bible should be burned."

While the Christian world speaks about "brotherhood between Christian and Jew," the Jewish Encyclopaedia and the TALMUD, both say that a "non-Jew" is not only not a brother, he is "less than human and should have no human rights under the law." (Now I realize the Jews will scream about this statement, for they are always in the forefront of Civil Rights for aliens and minorities, as long as it does not effect them. But regardless of what they say, this is what their holy book teaches.)

The term most fundamentalist preachers love to use is "Judeo-Christian." This should in itself be a "dead giveaway." The term "Judeo-Christian" was coined by those who would destroy "true Christianity," by merging it with the anti-Christ faith of Judaism. Yes indeed, O ye fundamentalists, read and absorb 1st Timothy 4:1 - "...in the latter days, some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to SEDUCING SPIRITS AND DOCTRINES OF DEVILS." This is a perfect "word picture" of Judaism, which is built on an occult, Satanic base.

All Christians, fundamentalist and otherwise, should appreciate the good things which have been done by fundamentalism - and they are many. We appreciate the vast host of people who have been "led to the Lord," by the aggressiveness of the fundamentalists. Yet sometimes I wonder. If there are 45-million "born again" Christians in America, as recent polls indicate, why is it that they have such a little effect on the country. Why is immorality on the constant increase, along with crime and sin of every kind? Why is it that the "average" Christian, fundamentalist and otherwise, is not "the salt of the earth," which Jesus told us to be in Matthew 5:13? (The main property of salt, you know, is to hold back corruption.) What has gone wrong? Could it be that our witness has been weakened, because we have had "affinity" with evil men? I'm not accusing; I'm merely asking a rhetorical question. It would seem to me that the fundamentalists love for the modern Ahab named Begin, which causes you to put pressure on our government and on your own people, to raise money to help "those that hate the Lord," would bring your belief in Him into question.

You have often become so zealous in your efforts to win souls, that you have completely forgotten about the Kingdom of God on this earth. You do believe in this, don't you? At least you say you do,

every time you repeat the Lord's Prayer. So often fundamentalists have "become so heavenly minded," they are "no earthly good."

This can become fatal! You have been so insistent that your people will escape the suffering of the Great Tribulation, that you have not prepared them spiritually to face any suffering or pressure from the enemy. You have helped raise the present "marshmallow Christian," who couldn't "fight his way out of a paper bag," if the need ever arose. Many of them have become so anemic, they are afraid to bow their heads and pray before they eat, in a public place, for fear that someone will think they are odd.

I know how easy and exhilarating it is to pray or testify in the warm atmosphere of a friendly church; especially when you are among people who admire your eloquence. But how many of your people carry their Christianity out into the everyday world? Far too many; I'd say the overwhelming majority of them, are Alka Seltzer Christians, they come to church and "fizz" for an hour or so on Sunday, but the rest of the week you would never know they were children of God. "By their fruits (not their words) shall ye know them."

Twice in John 8:39, 40, our Lord tells the Jewish leaders that they are not Abraham's children. Have you had some special revelation from the Lord which contradicts our Lord's own words? Has some angel given you a vision, in which Begin the Pharisee, suddenly becomes a righteous man, accepted in the eyes of the Lord and through the Abrahamic Covenant? Or maybe some of you fundamentalist preachers don't really know what the Abrahamic Covenant is?

Brother, I know this, you are treading on mighty dangerous ground, close to the point of sacrilege, when you teach that Judaism came from God via Abraham, Isaac, Jacob and Moses. Jesus said of the Jews: "If ye had believed Moses, ye would have believed me: for he wrote of me. But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?"

There is so much condemnation in the Gospel of John, by our Lord, against the religion of the Pharisees - which is and was Judaism, that modern Jewish Rabbis want this Gospel taken out of the New Testament.

What we are looking at on the world scene today in the form of men such as Menachem Begin, are "pseudo-Jews." They are the one's our risen Christ spoke of in Revelation 2:9, when He said: "I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not; BUT ARE OF THE SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN." (Emphasis added.) These are the "Christ-haters" you fundamentalist support and honor.

The people you are praising and elevating to the highest possible post of humanity, are guided by the heathen book, the BABYLONIAN TALMUD. Rabbi Finklestein, in his book HISTORY OF THE JEWS, says: "The TALMUD derives its authority from the position held by the ancient academies (schools of the Pharisees). . .at present, the Jewish people have no living authority comparable to the status of the ancient Sanhedrin or the later academies. Therefore, any decision regarding the Jewish religion, MUST BE BASED ON the TALMUD. (Notice, not the laws of God, as given to Moses, but the TALMUD.) This is the final resume of the teaching of those authorities when they existed." (UNQ.) (From THE JEWS - Their History Culture, and Religion, Vol.4, p.1332, Jewish Publication Society of America, 1949.)

In the November 17, 1959 issue of a best selling book by Herman Wouk, we read: "The TALMUD is to this day the circulating heart's blood of the Jewish religion." This is the book which is the very heart of the people we now know as Jews and it is a book which calls your Savior, a "bastard!"

Why do you suppose the TALMUD is kept secret from "non-Jews?" Why do you suppose the death penalty is decreed against any "goyim" who dares to read this book? Or any Jew who assists him in reading it? Why can't you find it in the public library? Why isn't it made available to the public like the books of other religions? Why all the secrecy over the TALMUD? Why was it burned in medieval Europe, on orders of the Pope? Why was it condemned by the leaders of the Protestant

## Reformation?

It is because of its contents. If Christians were to know what modern Jews were taught; what they believed; they would be driven from the land. Not because they were Jews, but because as Paul said, they are still "contrary to all men," in their religious teachings. The basic law of the TALMUD is - "only the Pharisee is a human being," all others are "asses" belonging to the Jew master. The attitude which has resulted from this teaching to the Jewish masses, is resentment by the asses" in every country where the Jew has resided - as well it might be. Only the "brainwashed fundamentalists and evangelicals" have called these so-called "superior beings," friends, which is like making friends with a rattle snake, sooner or later, you are going to get bit. This has been the sad lesson learned by every people who has tried to befriend the Jews. But the "non-Jews" resentment of being thought of and treated as animals, has always been called "persecution" by the Jews.

From the time of the Babylonian captivity, about 590 B.C., when the abomination called the TALMUD was begun; through the rise and fall of the Roman Empire, the TALMUD has always been the basis of world Jew belief. Now that the Seventh Anti-God World government has been set up by the Babylonian Talmudists, in the name of the United Nations, backed by the power and gold of the Rothschild's, Lazard, Freres, Lehman, Kuhn-Loeb; the Warburg's, the Schiff's and others of the International Banking bandits, in short today by the American Jewish Committee, every step of the Jews rise to world power, has been chronicled; culminating in the Communist drive for world power in 1918, which was financed by Jewish money and brains. It is documented fact, that at least 95% of the conspirators in Russia were Ashkenazi Jews.

Since the end of World War II in particular, the word "hate" has been "dinned" into the ears of the Christians of America. Ostensibly, this cry is directed against people like me, who are supposed to be spreading "hate poison" - against groups who believe that "races should remain pure and not mix." The operation of these Jewish propagandists, has been spectacularly successful. But one thing the vast majority of American Christians do not know, is that the very ones who scream "hate and prejudice" are the same ones who are spreading throughout the nation, the slogans of "anti-Semitism"; these are the ones who have done more to inflame blacks against whites; Protestant against Catholic; minorities against the majority - than any other. Only they spew out their hatred under the canopy of their "TALMUDIC religion." Shouting hate slogans from one side of their mouth, while piously preaching "brotherhood" from the other side.

Their crusade against "hate" is but part of their larger conspiracy to control the world. Yes, Virginia, there is a conspiracy, whether you want to accept it or not. They are trying to destroy the unity of the American people, especially Christians. For once the unity is destroyed, then control becomes easy. The two-facedness of this technique is so obvious, that even you "brainwashed" goyim should be able to see it.

The NAACP, for instance, is an outfit in name only: it was created by Jews, financed and officered by Jews for the most part and is one with the racial strife which is constantly being masterminded by the "Anti-Defamation League" (ADL) of the Jewish Masonic lodge, the B'nai B'rith. These "Jewish haters" (and don't forget they do hate you if you are a Christian) piously claim that their entire interests are motivated by "humanitarianism," and insolently denounce anyone who disagrees with them as being "bigots" and "hate mongers." (See the new ADL book, EXTREMIST GROUPS IN THE UNITED STATES, which is being supplied to Public Schools, so that children can receive the Jewish view of the prejudice picture.) With a little research, you can easily discover that it has been Jewish influences which have been behind vicious Supreme Court decisions, which have hurt white Christians. Yet when they are caught in their "crimes," they merely scream "brotherhood."

Nowhere are the American people more vulnerable, than in Jewish attacks on the minds of our youth. These facts are available to you, if you want them I did not make them up. They can be found in the Year Books and Confidential Bulletins issued by the ADL and the American Jewish Congress (AJC) over the past decade. But when these reports were published by "right wing"

magazines, they had barely hit the press, when Jewish sources began to scream that they were "hate sheets." In the New York Times, January 25, 1959, this article appeared under the caption: MORE HATE LITERATURE DISTRIBUTED; It said: "The distribution of hate and racist literature reached a new post-war high late last year, it was reported Saturday by Ralph E. Samuel, Chairman of the National Executive Board of the American Jewish Committee."

Yet the information Samuel's was screaming about, came "verbatim" from Jewish sources. So much pressure was placed on Congress, that a joint statement was issued by spokesmen of both the Justice and Post Office Departments of the United States, which stated: "A joint study will be made into the possibility of new legislation to prevent these publications (the one's who had been telling the truth, previously published in Jewish periodicals), from being sent through the mails." This would bring the same sort of censorship in America, which can now be observed in West Germany and Canada, where people can be jailed for making "anti-Jewish" statements, no matter how true they may be. You can "defame, libel and tear down" someone like the author of this article, because he has dared to tell the truth, but you must not expose the enemy which seeks to destroy you. "What fools we mortals be."

While the "Pied Pipers" of Hollywood, TV and the news media can scream "prejudice, hate, Naziism, and Fascism", today, to be "anti-Communist" immediately labels you as being "anti-Semitic" I wonder why?

How do they get away with it, in a nation which is better educated than most? Well one big reason, is because of the propaganda which is coming from your fundamentalists pulpits. You are cooperating in the destruction of your own country. From a strict stand-point, you are according to the Constitutional viewpoint, a TRAITOR to America, for you are "giving aid and comfort to the enemy," (See U.S. Constitution, Article III, Sec.3.)

In addition to the "fundamentalist dupes," in most every community, we have a collection of organizations such as the Chamber of Commerce, the Lions, Kiwanis, Rotary, American Legion, PTA's, Women's Clubs, etc., all devoted on the surface to keeping their members abreast of events and conditions in the country through speakers they engage for luncheons and/or dinner meetings. In combination, they could go far to offset the "brainwashing effect" of the controlled media.

In a News-bulletin, put out in 1958 by a well known, respected public speaker, he pinpoints why these organizations have been "less than effective" in bringing the truth to the attention of the American people. He said: "The reason for this brainwashing by the enemy-controlled press and TV is one reason - but there is a far deeper reason - that is the suppressing and muzzling of those who could at least partially offset the brainwashing of the media. Those most guilty for this muzzling of the truth are men and women who proclaim 'Americanism' the loudest. I refer to the officials of our Service Clubs and to the ministers in our churches. In recent years, speakers who have had the courage to expose the real enemy of America, have been labeled by these people as "rabid rightists," and 'controversial' and have been banned from telling the truth." (UNQ.) I can vouch for this from personal experience. I have lost count of the times when I have been told by ministers and Service Club officials: "We believe in what you are doing. But you are too controversial; you would cause too many ripples in the pond." In effect: "We don't want anyone to rock the boat."

Occasionally there are pleasant surprises. A few years ago, after several unpleasant experiences with the American Legion, of which I was a working member, (while with the Birch Society, very few Legion Posts would let us use the Legion Halls for meetings: "too controversial.") I was invited to hold a series of lectures, sponsored by the Legion. My subject: THE COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS. This tour was set up by a fine patriotic Christian Legionnaire, who was State Americanism Chairman for the Legion. The tour was so successful, that at the next State Legion Convention, a Committee was appointed to look further into the CFR and they came out with a report which branded them as being anti-American. It can happen! But here is how Jewish pressure is used against these organizations. This is an actual incident, being explained by the president of a Service Club: "Several months ago, I scheduled Mr \_\_\_\_\_ to speak in our club. He had just

returned from a visit to the Middle East and was considered as an authority on that area. The subject of his speech, quite naturally, was the Middle East question. Unfortunately, on his arrival, at a news conference, before his lecture, he stressed the plight of the Arabs and the seizure of their homes by the Israeli. Immediately I began to receive calls from the ADL and other Jewish organizations; I even got a call from the 'Christian-Jewish brotherhood;' they descended on me screaming bloody murder - the newspapers made snide comments on our choice of a speaker - some of our members protested - and I was forced to cancel a speaker our people should have heard." FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS.

This is not a unique case. Many a fundamental church, has allowed an anti-Christ Jew to speak in their church, telling them about the terrible persecution of Jews under Hitler and begging for funds; but how many fundamental or evangelical churches do you know that have allowed their people to listen to the story from a Christian Arab? Very, very few! Certainly Jerry Falwell would not be in that group.

Now according to Myron Fagan, "there is more than one way to skin a rabbit." He tells the story of what happened in an all-white community in Westchester County New York a few years ago.

"Early in 1958, one of the residents in this community, an employee of one of the largest oil companies, was transferred to another State. Having no time to seek a buyer for his home, he transferred it to the local bank, which carried the mortgage on the property."

"About a month later, to the horror of a woman who lived next door - let's call her Mrs. X - a black family moved into the house. Actually it was more than a family; there was a young couple with three children; an elderly couple, plus a younger sister and her two children. Judging from the garb worn, the younger negro man was a 'Reverend.'

"As she beheld the brood of Negro teenagers, Mrs. X realized that this was the beginning of integration in their community - she thought about what integration had done to other communities, how racial unrest had been increased, how the school systems had almost been destroyed by integration. She was a mild mannered woman, she did not hate blacks, but she did want to preserve her neighborhood from the fate which had descended on Washington, D.C. and other all-white communities. She decided to do something about it.

"Her first step was to find out how the house had been financed. The black family obviously was not wealthy and the house was in the \$50,000 category, mighty expensive in those days. To her amazement, she found that the bank had allowed them to move in for a small down-payment of \$2,000 and a very small monthly payment. No white family in the community had ever received such an offer.

The next morning Mrs. X stormed into the bank and informed the bank's president that they were unhappy with Negroes in the neighborhood and the reasons for it. Immediately Mr. Banker stopped her and informed her that this Negro was different. He was not only a minister, but he was a member of the NAACP, the URBAN LEAGUE and was a highly regarded member of the national Board of the CHRISTIAN AND JEWISH BROTHERHOOD. Then he burned her to a crisp with the smug assurance that this particular Negro family was needed in their neighborhood.. Mrs. X informed him that if he didn't do something about it, she would withdraw her account from the bank. He said: "Go ahead; the loss of your business won't break this bank!" That remark was his undoing, for it planted an idea in Mrs. X's brain.

That afternoon she telephoned twenty of her friends in the community. They held a meeting at her house that night and on the following morning, with five of these women, Mrs. X again confronted Mr. Banker. This time the banker was not quite so arrogant, not so smug. Mrs. X wasted little time in getting down to business. She bluntly informed him that her committee represented thirty additional families, all of who had authorized her to close out their accounts, unless he, Mr. Banker, would agree to get the Negro family out of the community within five days. "Furthermore", Mrs. X grimly informed him, "If the loss of thirty-five accounts will not break this bank, all of us will go

door to door in this community, until we get enough accounts withdrawn that you will cease to operate in our community."

The Banker attempted to "reason" with the angry women and pointed out that the house was now the legal property of the black family and there was nothing he could do about it. He was grimly informed that he had deliberately caused the problem in the first place and that he would either take care of it or his bank would go out of business. When he shifted to the "humanitarianism" phase of his argument, he was told to keep that for the Board of Directors, when they asked him to explain the loss of all those accounts.

To make a long story short, three days later, the black family moved out without an incident. Some of you may think this was "racist," I say it was decent people, working for the welfare of their community. It was later discovered that this black family had been brought in for the purpose of integrating the community, by who? The NAACP and the CHRISTIAN AND JEWISH BROTHERHOOD. It was not to help the blacks, but to force integration.

The moral of this story is to point out how one woman saved a community from the fate which has overtaken Washington, D.C., New York, Philadelphia and a host of other places, where deliberate attempts have been made by Jewish led organizations, not to help bring understanding between blacks and whites, but to stir up trouble. You will find without fail, that most Jewish and yes, Christian "humanitarians and bleeding hearts," whether they be bankers, judges, or preachers, will forget their "humanitarianism" the minute their own skins and their pocketbooks are in danger.

It is one thing for you fundamentalists to reject "hate propaganda," but it is another, when you reject completely, whole chapters and many passages of Scripture in the Word of God, merely to please "them that hate the Lord."

There is bitter poison in your "Judeo-Christian" beliefs, my fundamentalist friend and every genuine fundamentalist should know this. John tells us to "try the spirits," and then goes on in 1st John 4:3 to say: - "Every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh IS NOT OF GOD: and this is the spnsan of ANTI-CHRIST." Use this criteria when dealing with the Jews.

Could it be, that in your zeal to hasten Christ's return, you are aiding and abetting the anti-Christ?

I too shout MARANATHA! But when He returns, it will not be as a Jewish Dictator, but as King of Kings, and Lord of Lords. "Nevertheless, Come quickly, Lord Jesus!"

**The End**

# You Decide Who Is True Israel

By Col. Jack Mohr U.S. Army, Ret.

**Read your Bible, study history, pray then make up your own mind!**

## Fingerprints of Israel!

Fingerprints of Israel!	Anglo-Saxon & Related Nations	Jews
ABOVE ALL OTHER NATIONS. - Gen. 27:29; Deut. 7:6; 15:6	X	
A PEOPLE GLORYING IN - CHRIST. - Isa. 41:16; Acts 5:31; Rom. 11:26-27	X	
CUSTODIAN OF GOD'S WORD, THE BIBLE. - Ps. 147:19, 20; Isa. 59:21	X	
A GREAT NATION AND COMPANY OF NATIONS. - Gen. 35:11; Gen. 48:19	X	
A MISSIONARY PEOPLE. - Gen. 22:18; 28:14; Isa. 43:10-12; 66:19	X	
A NATION FOREVER. - Jer. 31:36	X	
TO HAVE A NEW LANGUAGE. - Isa. 28:11	X	
TO HAVE A NEW HOME NOT IN PALESTINE. - 2 Sam. 7:10; Isa. 41:1, 5, 9; Isa. 42:4,10, 12	X	
TO BE GOD'S HERITAGE. - Deut. 7:23, 24; Isa. 43:21	X	
WOULD BE BLIND TO HER IDENTITY. - Isa. 29:1-12; 42:16; Rom. 11:26-27	X	
WOULD BE A BLESSING TO ALL NATIONS. - Gen. 12:3; 22:18	X	
WOULD DECLARE THAT CHRIST IS GOD. - Isa. 43:10-12; 44:8; 49:3, 6; Acts 1:8	X	
WOULD BE THE LOST SHEEP CHRIST CAME TO SAVE - Ezek. 34:11; Ps. 78:52; 95:1,6,7; Jn. 10:26, 27	X	
WILL GLORIFY JESUS CHRIST. - Isa. 49:3; Rom. 8:28, 29; 11:1, 2; 9:4	X	
NONE OF THOSE MENTIONED IN HEBREWS 11, the "faith chapter" of the BIBLE ARE JEWS.	X	
WILL BRING FORTH THE FRUITS OF THE KINGDOM. - Hosea 14:8; Matt. 21:43	X	
WILL BE CALLED THE "SONS OF THE LIVING GOD." - Hosea 1:10	X	

WILL BE AS INNUMERABLE AS THE SAND OF THE SEA.. - Gen 22:17; 32:12; Isa 10:22; Hose 1:10; Rom 9:27; Heb 11:12	X	
WILL LOSE THEIR IDENTITY. - Hosea 1:9, 10; 2:6; Isa. 1:3; 42:19; Deut. 32:26; Jer. 50:6; Hosea 8:8; 9:17	X	
WILL HAVE A NEW NAME. - Isa. 62:2; 65:15; Hosea 1:10; Rom. 9:25; 1 Peter 2:10; Acts 11:26	X	
WILL RELEASE THOSE IN SLAVERY. - Isa. 42:7; 58:6	X	
WILL BE A COLONIZING PEOPLE. - Isa. 35:1; 49:8; Gen. 28:14	X	
WILL RECOGNIZE JESUS CHRIST AS GOD. - Isa. 43:10, 12; Luke 1:68; 1 Tim. 3:16; Acts 3:14	X	

**These are only a few of the more than 200 "fingerprints of Israel." The people we now know as Jews do not qualify in a single one!**

# **MAKE UP YOUR OWN MIND!**

**CRUSADE FOR CHRIST AND COUNTRY  
By Col. Jack Mohr**